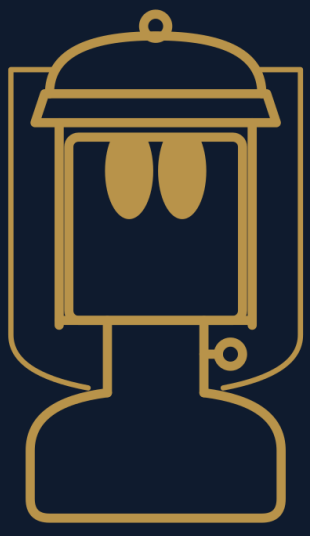
THE

LANTERN BIBLE

BEREAN STANDARD BIBLE



REFERENCE EDITION

TABLOID EDITION · TWO COLUMN · REFERENCE

The Lantern Bible

The Holy Bible, Berean Standard Bible

Tabloid Edition · Two Column · Reference

Rights and Attribution

The Lantern Bible
The Holy Bible, Berean Standard Bible

Published by Lacy Digital Labs LLC
Distributed freely as a ministry of Lacy Digital Labs

The Holy Bible, Berean Standard Bible, BSB is produced in cooperation with Bible Hub, Discovery Bible, OpenBible.com, and the Berean Bible Translation Committee. This text of God's Word has been dedicated to the public domain.

The Scripture text of this edition is reproduced without alteration.

The typographic design, formatting, navigation structure, and linking apparatus prepared for this edition are dedicated to the public domain under the Creative Commons CC0 1.0 Universal Public Domain Dedication. You may copy, modify, and redistribute that work, in whole or in part, for any purpose, without permission or attribution.

The book outlines and the topical index are reproduced from reference works published by Bible Hub and are used by permission. The topical index's topics derive from Torrey's Topical Textbook, Nave's Topical Index, the OpenBible.info Topical Bible and the BibleHub.com Topical Bible, as credited in that work.

creativecommons.org/publicdomain/zero/1.0/

Typography

Body text is set in Charis SIL, © SIL International, used under the SIL Open Font License 1.1. Cover lettering is set in Libre Baskerville by Impallari Type, under the same licence.

Contents

Old Testament

Genesis
Exodus
Leviticus
Numbers
Deuteronomy
Joshua
Judges
Ruth
1 Samuel
2 Samuel
1 Kings
2 Kings
1 Chronicles
2 Chronicles
Ezra
Nehemiah
Esther
Job
Psalm
Proverbs
Ecclesiastes
Song of Solomon
Isaiah
Jeremiah
Lamentations
Ezekiel
Daniel
Hosea
Joel
Amos
Obadiah
Jonah
Micah
Nahum
Habakkuk
Zephaniah
Haggai
Zechariah
Malachi

New Testament

Matthew
Mark
Luke
John
Acts
Romans
1 Corinthians
2 Corinthians
Galatians
Ephesians
Philippians
Colossians
1 Thessalonians
2 Thessalonians
1 Timothy
2 Timothy
Titus
Philemon
Hebrews
James
1 Peter
2 Peter
1 John
2 John
3 John
Jude
Revelation

Supplemental

Rights and Attribution
Preface
About the Berean Standard Bible
How to Use This Edition
Book Outlines

Books in Alphabetical Order

1 Chronicles
1 Corinthians
1 John
1 Kings
1 Peter
1 Samuel
1 Thessalonians
1 Timothy
2 Chronicles
2 Corinthians
2 John
2 Kings
2 Peter
2 Samuel
2 Thessalonians
2 Timothy
3 John
Acts
Amos
Colossians
Daniel
Deuteronomy
Ecclesiastes
Ephesians
Esther
Exodus
Ezekiel
Ezra
Galatians
Genesis
Habakkuk
Haggai
Hebrews
Hosea
Isaiah
James
Jeremiah
Job
Joel
John
Jonah
Joshua
Jude
Judges
Lamentations
Leviticus
Luke
Malachi
Mark
Matthew
Micah
Nahum
Nehemiah
Numbers
Obadiah
Philemon
Philippians
Proverbs
Psalm
Revelation
Romans
Ruth
Song of Solomon
Titus
Zechariah
Zephaniah

Preface

> Your word is a lamp to my feet
> and a light to my path.
> I have sworn and confirmed
> that I will keep Your righteous judgments.
> I am severely afflicted, O LORD;
> revive me through Your word.
> Accept the freewill offerings of my mouth, O LORD,
> and teach me Your judgments.
> I constantly take my life in my hands,
> yet I do not forget Your law.
> The wicked have set a snare for me,
> but I have not strayed from Your precepts.
> Your testimonies are my heritage forever,
> for they are the joy of my heart.
> I have inclined my heart to perform Your statutes,
> even to the very end.
> The double-minded I despise,
> but Your law I love.
> You are my hiding place and my shield;
> I put my hope in Your word.
>
> Psalm 119:105–114

As I look at this passage, I think back to growing up and spending a lot of time in the outdoors. We often went camping, fishing, or hiking. On a dark and cloudy night out in the woods or on the lake shore we often had a lantern along. In the deep of night that lantern would be the only light. It cast a light over your path, piercing the darkness and keeping you from stumbling (or falling in the lake).

For me, God's word is that lantern, the lamp, on the trail of life. As we find ourselves immersed in darkness, it lights our path. God's word embedded in our heart revives us, gives us hope. When we come up against hard times or evil, it guides us and keeps us out of trouble. When we are broken, it is our hiding place and shield. God's word gives us hope!

This Bible is a passion project to have a copy of God's word close at hand — to help keep the *lantern* ready and available whether on a phone, tablet, or computer. It contains the Berean Standard Bible translation, a great modern translation of the Bible, and I include its text *without any modification.* I have just provided formatting and some additional reference and study aides.

The Berean Standard Bible has been released under an open license so it can be used freely, and I similarly release this edition under the same license to be freely shared.

It is my deepest desire that this edition of The Lantern Bible can be a lamp to your feet and a light to your path.

God Bless,
Stacy Lacy

About the Berean Standard Bible

The Berean Standard Bible is “a completely new English translation of the Holy Bible, effective for public reading, study, memorization, and evangelism.” Its translators set out to connect each word “back to the Greek or Hebrew text to produce a transparent text that can be studied for its root meanings.”

The name comes from the Bereans of Acts 17:11:

> Now the Bereans were more noble-minded than the Thessalonians, for they received the message with great eagerness and examined the Scriptures every day to see if these teachings were true.
>
> Acts 17:11

What the translators aimed for

The translation states three values. That it be *authentic*, based on “the best available manuscripts and sources.” That it be *elegant* — “the result of a careful translation and styling process to maintain core meanings and produce an English text of high literary quality.” And that it be *freely available*: “We believe that the Scriptures are meant to be studied and shared freely.”

How it was translated

The committee describes its approach as unusual, “as typically translations are closed to large committees and incur high costs.” Their translation tables are “freely available for public comment and evaluation.”

The text is also translated whole rather than book by book: “the Berean Bible is translated as a single unit. We believe that this method lends to consistency throughout the text, and especially for the many parallel and related passages.”

Work proceeded at three levels. Teachers, pastors, and students commented publicly on the translation tables; the Bible Hub and Discovery Bible teams carried out “translation, styling, consistency checking, and proofing”; and an advisory committee directed the use of the Greek, Hebrew, and Aramaic sources. That committee was led by Dr. Grant Osborne for the New Testament and Dr. Eugene H. Merrill for the Old Testament, with Drs. Gary Hill, Maury Robertson, Ulrik Sandborg-Petersen, and Baruch Korman. Their work, they write, “has been strengthened by the hundreds of questions, suggestions, and corrections received,” considered verse by verse.

Its licence

The Berean Standard Bible was dedicated to the public domain in April 2023 by the translation team and BSB Publishing, and is produced in cooperation with Bible Hub, Discovery Bible, OpenBible.com, and the Berean Bible Translation Committee. That dedication is what makes this edition possible, and it is why this edition is given away in turn.

More about the translation: berean.bible

How to Use This Edition

Everything here is a tap away and nothing needs a network connection. The whole Bible, its cross-references, and its notes are inside this one file.

Finding a passage

Contents lists all sixty-six books grouped by testament, and **Books in Alphabetical Order** lists the same books by name for when you know the book but not where it falls in the canon. Each book opens on a page of numbered chapters — tap a number to jump straight to that chapter.

In a reading app, the table of contents and the bookmark tree reach the same places. The tree is grouped so that books stay collapsed until you open one, rather than listing all 1,189 chapters at once.

Notes and cross-references

A small raised letter in the text marks a translator's note. In the PDF editions the note sits at the foot of the same page, so you never lose your place reading it; in the ePub, tapping the marker takes you to the note and tapping back returns you. Cross-references appear beneath a section heading in a lighter type; each one is a link to the passage it names.

Book outlines

Every book has an outline page that lays out its structure, and every entry in it links to the chapter and verse its range names. **Book Outlines** in the Contents lists all sixty-six. They are a good way into an unfamiliar book, and a fast way to find a passage you can describe but cannot cite.

The words of Christ

The words of Christ are set in blue, following the markings the Berean Standard Bible's translators made in their own text. On a grayscale screen they appear as a dark gray. Nothing else about those words is different: the text is the translators', unaltered, and the color is only a guide to the eye.

Which edition to read

The ePub reflows to whatever screen and type size you prefer, and is the best choice on a phone or in a reading app. The PDF editions are fixed pages sized to a class of device — compact, tablet, or tabloid — in a single column, in two columns, or with a wide margin left free for annotation. The name of the edition you are reading is at the foot of its title page.

Old Testament

Genesis
Exodus
Leviticus
Numbers
Deuteronomy
Joshua
Judges
Ruth
1 Samuel
2 Samuel
1 Kings
2 Kings
1 Chronicles
2 Chronicles
Ezra
Nehemiah
Esther
Job
Psalm
Proverbs
Ecclesiastes
Song of Solomon
Isaiah
Jeremiah
Lamentations
Ezekiel
Daniel
Hosea
Joel
Amos
Obadiah
Jonah
Micah
Nahum
Habakkuk
Zephaniah
Haggai
Zechariah
Malachi

Genesis

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17
18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34
35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46 47 48 49 50

Genesis 1

The Creation

(John 1:1–5; Hebrews 11:1–3)

1 In the beginning God created the heavens and the earth.
2 Now the earth was formless and void, and darkness was
over the surface of the deep. And the Spirit of God was
hovering over the surface of the waters.

The First Day

3 And God said, “Let there be light,” and there was
light.14 And God saw that the light was good, and He
separated the light from the darkness.5 God called the light
“day,” and the darkness He called “night.”

And there was evening, and there was morning—the first day.2

The Second Day

6 And God said, “Let there be an expanse between the waters,
to separate the waters from the waters.”37 So God made the
expanse and separated the waters beneath it from the waters
above. And it was so.8 God called the expanse “sky.”

And there was evening, and there was morning—the second day.

The Third Day

9 And God said, “Let the waters under the sky be gathered
into one place, so that the dry land may appear.” And it was
so.10 God called the dry land “earth,” and the gathering of
waters He called “seas.” And God saw that it was good.
11 Then God said, “Let the earth bring forth vegetation: seed-
bearing plants and fruit trees, each bearing fruit with seed
according to its kind.” And it was so.12 The earth produced
vegetation: seed-bearing plants according to their kinds and
trees bearing fruit with seed according to their kinds. And
God saw that it was good.
13 And there was evening, and there was morning—the third
day.

The Fourth Day

14 And God said, “Let there be lights in the expanse of the
sky to distinguish between the day and the night, and let
them be signs to mark the seasons and days and years.15 And
let them serve as lights in the expanse of the sky to shine
upon the earth.” And it was so.
16 God made two great lights: the greater light to rule the
day and the lesser light to rule the night. And He made the
stars as well.
17 God set these lights in the expanse of the sky to shine upon
the earth,18 to preside over the day and the night, and to
separate the light from the darkness. And God saw that it
was good.
19 And there was evening, and there was morning—the
fourth day.

The Fifth Day

20 And God said, “Let the waters teem with living creatures,
and let birds fly above the earth in the open expanse of the
sky.”21 So God created the great sea creatures and every
living thing that moves, with which the waters teemed
according to their kinds, and every winged bird after its
kind. And God saw that it was good.
22 Then God blessed them and said, “Be fruitful and multiply
and fill the waters of the seas, and let birds multiply on the
earth.”
23 And there was evening, and there was morning—the fifth
day.

The Sixth Day

24 And God said, “Let the earth bring forth living creatures
according to their kinds: livestock, land crawlers, and beasts
of the earth according to their kinds.” And it was so.25 God
made the beasts of the earth according to their kinds, the
livestock according to their kinds, and everything that crawls
upon the earth according to its kind. And God saw that it
was good.
26 Then God said, “Let Us make man in Our image, after Our
likeness, to rule over the fish of the sea and the birds of the
air, over the livestock, and over all the earth itself and every
creature that crawls upon it.”4

27 So God created man in His own image;
in the image of God He created him;
male and female He created them.5

28 God blessed them and said to them, “Be fruitful and
multiply, and fill the earth and subdue it; rule over the fish
of the sea and the birds of the air and every creature that
crawls upon the earth.”
29 Then God said, “Behold, I have given you every seed-
bearing plant on the face of all the earth, and every tree
whose fruit contains seed. They will be yours for food.30 And
to every beast of the earth and every bird of the air and
every creature that crawls upon the earth—everything that
has the breath of life in it—I have given every green plant
for food.” And it was so.

---

1. Cited in 2 Corinthians 4:6
2. Literally *day one*
3. Or *a canopy* or *a firmament* or *a vault*; also in verses 7, 8, 14, 15, 17, and 20
4. MT; Syriac *and over all the beasts of the earth*
5. Cited in Matthew 19:4 and Mark 10:6

31 And God looked upon all that He had made, and indeed, it was very good.

And there was evening, and there was morning—the sixth day.

Genesis 2

The Seventh Day

(Exodus 16:22–30; Hebrews 4:1–11)

1 Thus the heavens and the earth were completed in all their vast array. 2 And by the seventh day God had finished the work He had been doing; so on that day He rested from all His work.[6]

3 Then God blessed the seventh day and sanctified it, because on that day He rested from all the work of creation that He had accomplished.

Man and Woman in the Garden

4 This is the account of the heavens and the earth when they were created, in the day that the LORD God made them.[7]

5 Now no shrub of the field had yet appeared on the earth, nor had any plant of the field sprouted, for the LORD God had not yet sent rain upon the earth, and there was no man to cultivate the ground. 6 But springs welled up from the earth and watered the whole surface of the ground.[8]

7 Then the LORD God formed man from the dust of the ground and breathed the breath of life into his nostrils, and the man became a living being.[9]

8 And the LORD God planted a garden in Eden, in the east, where He placed the man He had formed. 9 Out of the ground the LORD God gave growth to every tree that is pleasing to the eye and good for food. And in the middle of the garden were the tree of life and the tree of the knowledge of good and evil.

10 Now a river flowed out of Eden to water the garden, and from there it branched into four headwaters:

11 The name of the first river is the Pishon; it winds through the whole land of Havilah, where there is gold. 12 And the gold of that land is pure, and bdellium and onyx are found there.

13 The name of the second river is the Gihon; it winds through the whole land of Cush.

14 The name of the third river is the Tigris; it runs along the east side of Assyria.

And the fourth river is the Euphrates.

15 Then the LORD God took the man and placed him in the Garden of Eden to cultivate and keep it.

16 And the LORD God commanded him, “You may eat freely from every tree of the garden, 17 but you must not eat from the tree of the knowledge of good and evil; for in the day that you eat of it, you will surely die.”

18 The LORD God also said, “It is not good for the man to be alone. I will make for him a suitable helper.”

19 And out of the ground the LORD God formed every beast of the field and every bird of the air, and He brought them to the man to see what he would name each one. And whatever the man called each living creature, that was its name. 20 The man gave names to all the livestock, to the birds of the air, and to every beast of the field. But for Adam no suitable helper was found.[10]

21 So the LORD God caused the man to fall into a deep sleep, and while he slept, He took one of the man’s ribs and closed up the area with flesh.[11] 22 And from the rib that the LORD God had taken from the man, He made a woman and brought her to him. 23 And the man said:

“This is now bone of my bones
and flesh of my flesh;
she shall be called ‘woman,’
for out of man she was taken.”

24 For this reason a man will leave his father and mother and be united to his wife, and they will become one flesh.[12]

25 And the man and his wife were both naked, and they were not ashamed.

Genesis 3

The Serpent’s Deception

(Romans 5:12–21)

1 Now the serpent was more crafty than any beast of the field that the LORD God had made. And he said to the woman, “Did God really say, ‘You must not eat from any tree in the garden?’”[13]

2 The woman answered the serpent, “We may eat the fruit of the trees of the garden, 3 but about the fruit of the tree in the middle of the garden, God has said, ‘You must not eat of it or touch it, or you will die.’”

4 “You will not surely die,” the serpent told the woman. 5 “For God knows that in the day you eat of it, your eyes will be opened and you will be like God, knowing good and evil.”

6 When the woman saw that the tree was good for food and pleasing to the eyes, and that it was desirable for obtaining wisdom, she took the fruit and ate it. She also gave some to her husband who was with her, and he ate it.

7 And the eyes of both of them were opened, and they knew that they were naked; so they sewed together fig leaves and made coverings for themselves.

God Arraigns Adam and Eve

8 Then the man and his wife heard the voice of the LORD God walking in the garden in the breeze of the day, and they hid themselves from the presence of the LORD God among the trees of the garden.[14]

9 But the LORD God called out to the man, “Where are you?”

10 “I heard Your voice in the garden,” he replied, “and I was afraid because I was naked; so I hid myself.”

---

6. Cited in Hebrews 4:4
7. *LORD* or *GOD*, with capital letters, represents the proper name of the God of Israel and the one true God, transliterated from the Hebrew as *YHWH*; here and throughout the Scriptures.
8. Or *mist*
9. Or *a living soul*; cited in 1 Corinthians 15:45
10. Or *the man*, as in verses 19 and 21
11. Or *took part of the man’s side*; similarly in verse 22
12. LXX *and the two will become one flesh*; cited in Matthew 19:5, Mark 10:7–8, 1 Corinthians 6:16, and Ephesians 5:31
13. Hebrew *nachash*, translated in this chapter as *serpent*, is translated in most cases as *snake*.
14. Or *at the breezy (time)*; Hebrew *unto the Ruach*

11 "Who told you that you were naked?" asked the LORD
God. "Have you eaten from the tree of which I commanded
you not to eat?"
12 And the man answered, "The woman whom You gave me,
she gave me fruit from the tree, and I ate it."
13 Then the LORD God said to the woman, "What is this you
have done?"
"The serpent deceived me," she replied, "and I ate."

The Fate of the Serpent

14 So the LORD God said to the serpent:
"Because you have done this,
cursed are you above all livestock
and every beast of the field!
On your belly will you go,
and dust you will eat,
all the days of your life.
15 And I will put enmity between you and the woman,
and between your seed and her seed.
He will crush your head,
and you will strike his heel."[15]

The Punishment of Mankind

16 To the woman He said:
"I will sharply increase your pain in childbirth;
in pain you will bring forth children.
Your desire will be for your husband,
and he will rule over you."[16]
17 And to Adam He said:
"Because you have listened to the voice of your wife
and have eaten from the tree
of which I commanded you not to eat,
cursed is the ground because of you;
through toil you will eat of it
all the days of your life.
18 Both thorns and thistles it will yield for you,
and you will eat the plants of the field.
19 By the sweat of your brow
you will eat your bread,
until you return to the ground—
because out of it were you taken.
For dust you are,
and to dust you shall return."
20 And Adam named his wife Eve, because she would be the
mother of all the living.[17]

The Expulsion from Paradise

21 And the LORD God made garments of skin for Adam and
his wife, and He clothed them.
22 Then the LORD God said, "Behold, the man has become
like one of Us, knowing good and evil. And now, lest he
reach out his hand and take also from the tree of life, and
eat, and live forever..."
23 Therefore the LORD God banished him from the Garden of
Eden to work the ground from which he had been taken.24 So
He drove out the man and stationed cherubim on the east
side of the Garden of Eden, along with a whirling sword of
flame to guard the way to the tree of life.

Genesis 4

Cain and Abel

(Hebrews 11:4)

1 And Adam had relations with his wife Eve, and she
conceived and gave birth to Cain.
"With the help of the LORD I have brought forth a man," she
said.[18]
2 Later she gave birth to Cain's brother Abel.
Now Abel was a keeper of sheep, while Cain was a tiller of
the soil.3 So in the course of time, Cain brought some of the
fruit of the soil as an offering to the LORD,4 while Abel
brought the best portions of the firstborn of his flock.
And the LORD looked with favor on Abel and his
offering,5 but He had no regard for Cain and his offering. So
Cain became very angry, and his countenance fell.
6 "Why are you angry," said the LORD to Cain, "and why has
your countenance fallen?7 If you do what is right, will you
not be accepted? But if you refuse to do what is right, sin is
crouching at your door; it desires you, but you must master
it."[19]
8 Then Cain said to his brother Abel, "Let us go out to the
field." And while they were in the field, Cain rose up against
his brother Abel and killed him.[20]
9 And the LORD said to Cain, "Where is your brother Abel?"
"I do not know!" he answered. "Am I my brother's keeper?"
10 "What have you done?" replied the LORD. "The voice of
your brother's blood cries out to Me from the ground.11 Now
you are cursed and banished from the ground, which has
opened its mouth to receive your brother's blood from your
hand.12 When you till the ground, it will no longer yield its
produce to you. You will be a fugitive and a wanderer on the
earth."
13 But Cain said to the LORD, "My punishment is greater
than I can bear.[21]14 Behold, this day You have driven me
from the face of the earth, and from Your face I will be
hidden; I will be a fugitive and a wanderer on the earth, and
whoever finds me will kill me."
15 "Not so!" replied the LORD. "If anyone slays Cain, then
Cain will be avenged sevenfold." And the LORD placed a
mark on Cain, so that no one who found him would kill
him.[22]
16 So Cain went out from the presence of the LORD and
settled in the land of Nod, east of Eden.[23]

---

15. Or *He will bruise your head, and you will bruise his heel.* The same Hebrew root for *crush*, *bruise*, or *strike* appears twice in this verse.
16. Or *You will desire to control your husband*
17. *Eve* sounds like the Hebrew for *giving life* or *living.*
18. *Cain* sounds like the Hebrew for *acquired* or *brought forth.*
19. Or *it desires to control you*
20. SP, LXX, Syriac, and Vulgate; Hebrew *Then Cain spoke to his brother Abel.*
21. Or *guilt* or *sin*
22. LXX, Vulgate, and Syriac; Hebrew *"Very well!"* or *"Therefore:"*
23. *Nod* means *wandering.*

The Descendants of Cain

17 And Cain had relations with his wife, and she conceived
and gave birth to Enoch. Then Cain built a city and named it
after his son Enoch.

18 Now to Enoch was born Irad, and Irad was the father of
Mehujael, and Mehujael was the father of Methusael, and
Methusael was the father of Lamech.19 And Lamech married
two women, one named Adah and the other Zillah.

20 Adah gave birth to Jabal; he was the father of those who
dwell in tents and raise livestock.21 And his brother's name
was Jubal; he was the father of all who play the harp and
flute.

22 And Zillah gave birth to Tubal-cain, a forger of every
implement of bronze and iron. And the sister of Tubal-cain
was Naamah.

23 Then Lamech said to his wives:

"Adah and Zillah, hear my voice;
wives of Lamech, listen to my speech.
For I have slain a man for wounding me,
a young man for striking me.
24 If Cain is avenged sevenfold,
then Lamech seventy-sevenfold."[24]

Seth and Enosh

25 And Adam again had relations with his wife, and she gave
birth to a son and named him Seth, saying, "God has granted
me another seed in place of Abel, since Cain killed him."[25]

26 And to Seth also a son was born, and he called him Enosh.
At that time men began to call upon the name of the LORD.[26]

Genesis 5

The Descendants of Adam

(1 Chronicles 1:1–3)

1 This is the book of the generations of Adam. In the day that
God created man, He made him in His own likeness.2 Male
and female He created them, and He blessed them. And in
the day they were created, He called them "man."[27][28]

3 When Adam was 130 years old, he had a son in his own
likeness, after his own image; and he named him Seth.4 And
after he had become the father of Seth, Adam lived 800
years and had other sons and daughters.5 So Adam lived a
total of 930 years, and then he died.

6 When Seth was 105 years old, he became the father of
Enosh.7 And after he had become the father of Enosh, Seth
lived 807 years and had other sons and daughters.8 So Seth
lived a total of 912 years, and then he died.

9 When Enosh was 90 years old, he became the father of
Kenan.10 And after he had become the father of Kenan, Enosh
lived 815 years and had other sons and daughters.11 So
Enosh lived a total of 905 years, and then he died.

12 When Kenan was 70 years old, he became the father of
Mahalalel.13 And after he had become the father of
Mahalalel, Kenan lived 840 years and had other sons and
daughters.14 So Kenan lived a total of 910 years, and then he
died.

15 When Mahalalel was 65 years old, he became the father of
Jared.16 And after he had become the father of Jared,
Mahalalel lived 830 years and had other sons and
daughters.17 So Mahalalel lived a total of 895 years, and then
he died.

God Takes Up Enoch

(Hebrews 11:5)

18 When Jared was 162 years old, he became the father of
Enoch.19 And after he had become the father of Enoch, Jared
lived 800 years and had other sons and daughters.20 So Jared
lived a total of 962 years, and then he died.

21 When Enoch was 65 years old, he became the father of
Methuselah.22 And after he had become the father of
Methuselah, Enoch walked with God 300 years and had
other sons and daughters.[29]23 So Enoch lived a total of 365
years.

24 Enoch walked with God, and then he was no more,
because God had taken him away.[30]

From Methuselah to Noah

25 When Methuselah was 187 years old, he became the father
of Lamech.26 And after he had become the father of Lamech,
Methuselah lived 782 years and had other sons and
daughters.27 So Methuselah lived a total of 969 years, and
then he died.

28 When Lamech was 182 years old, he had a son.29 And he
named him Noah, saying, "May this one comfort us in the
labor and toil of our hands caused by the ground that the
LORD has cursed."[31]30 And after he had become the father of
Noah, Lamech lived 595 years and had other sons and
daughters.31 So Lamech lived a total of 777 years, and then
he died.

32 After Noah was 500 years old, he became the father of
Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

Genesis 6

Corruption on the Earth

(Matthew 24:36–51)

1 Now when men began to multiply on the face of the earth
and daughters were born to them,2 the sons of God saw that
the daughters of men were beautiful, and they took as wives
whomever they chose.

3 So the LORD said, "My Spirit will not contend with man
forever, for he is mortal; his days shall be 120 years."[32]

4 The Nephilim were on the earth in those days—and
afterward as well—when the sons of God had relations with
the daughters of men. And they bore them children who
became the mighty men of old, men of renown.

5 Then the LORD saw that the wickedness of man was great
upon the earth, and that every inclination of the thoughts of
his heart was altogether evil all the time.6 And the LORD

---

24. Hebrew; LXX can be translated as either *seventy times seven* or *seventy-sevenfold*; see also Matthew 18:22.
25. *Seth* probably means *granted* or *appointed*.
26. Or *to proclaim*; some translators *to invoke* or *to call themselves by* or *to profane*
27. Cited in Matthew 19:4 and Mark 10:6
28. Hebrew *Adam*
29. LXX *pleased God*; also in verse 24
30. LXX *and he was not found, because God had taken him away*; cited in Hebrews 11:5
31. *Noah* sounds like the Hebrew for *rest* or *comfort*.
32. LXX and Syriac *My Spirit will not remain in man forever*

regretted that He had made man on the earth, and He was grieved in His heart.[7] So the LORD said, “I will blot out man, whom I have created, from the face of the earth—every man and beast and crawling creature and bird of the air—for I am grieved that I have made them.”

Noah’s Favor with God

[8] Noah, however, found favor in the eyes of the LORD.

[9] This is the account of Noah. Noah was a righteous man, blameless in his generation; Noah walked with God.[10] And Noah had three sons: Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

[11] Now the earth was corrupt in the sight of God, and full of violence.[12] And God looked upon the earth and saw that it was corrupt; for all living creatures on the earth had corrupted their ways.[33]

Preparing the Ark

(Hebrews 11:7)

[13] Then God said to Noah, “The end of all living creatures has come before Me, because through them the earth is full of violence. Now behold, I will destroy both them and the earth.

[14] Make for yourself an ark of gopher wood; make rooms in the ark and coat it with pitch inside and out.[34][15] And this is how you are to build it: The ark is to be 300 cubits long, 50 cubits wide, and 30 cubits high.[35][16] You are to make a roof for the ark, finish its walls a cubit from the top, place a door in the side of the ark, and build lower, middle, and upper decks.[36][37]

[17] And behold, I will bring floodwaters upon the earth to destroy every creature under the heavens that has the breath of life. Everything on the earth will perish.[18] But I will establish My covenant with you, and you will enter the ark—you and your sons and your wife and your sons’ wives with you.

[19] And you are to bring two of every living creature into the ark—male and female—to keep them alive with you.[20] Two of every kind of bird and animal and crawling creature will come to you to be kept alive.[21] You are also to take for yourself every kind of food that is eaten and gather it as food for yourselves and for the animals.”

[22] So Noah did everything precisely as God had commanded him.

Genesis 7

The Great Flood

(2 Peter 3:1–7)

[1] Then the LORD said to Noah, “Go into the ark, you and all your family, because I have found you righteous in this generation.[2] You are to take with you seven pairs of every kind of clean animal, a male and its mate; a pair of every kind of unclean animal, a male and its mate;[38][3] and seven pairs of every kind of bird of the air, male and female, to preserve their offspring on the face of all the earth.[4] For seven days from now I will send rain on the earth for forty days and forty nights, and I will wipe from the face of the earth every living thing I have made.”

[5] And Noah did all that the LORD had commanded him.

[6] Now Noah was 600 years old when the floodwaters came upon the earth.[7] And Noah and his wife, with his sons and their wives, entered the ark to escape the waters of the flood.[8] The clean and unclean animals, the birds, and everything that crawls along the ground[9] came to Noah to enter the ark, two by two, male and female, as God had commanded Noah.

[10] And after seven days the floodwaters came upon the earth.[11] In the six hundredth year of Noah’s life, on the seventeenth day of the second month, all the fountains of the great deep burst forth, and the floodgates of the heavens were opened.[12] And the rain fell upon the earth for forty days and forty nights.

[13] On that very day Noah entered the ark, along with his sons Shem, Ham, and Japheth, and his wife, and the three wives of his sons—[14] they and every kind of wild animal, livestock, crawling creature, bird, and winged creature.[15] They came to Noah to enter the ark, two by two of every creature with the breath of life.[39][16] And they entered, the male and female of every living thing, as God had commanded Noah. Then the LORD shut him in.

[17] For forty days the flood kept coming on the earth, and the waters rose and lifted the ark high above the earth.[18] So the waters continued to surge and rise greatly on the earth, and the ark floated on the surface of the waters.[19] Finally, the waters completely prevailed upon the earth, so that all the high mountains under all the heavens were covered.

[20] The waters rose and covered the mountaintops to a depth of fifteen cubits.[40][21] And every living thing that moved upon the earth perished—birds, livestock, animals, every creature that swarms upon the earth, and all mankind.[22] Of all that was on dry land, everything that had the breath of life in its nostrils died.[23] And every living thing on the face of the earth was destroyed—man and livestock, crawling creatures and birds of the air; they were blotted out from the earth, and only Noah and those with him in the ark remained.

[24] And the waters prevailed upon the earth for 150 days.

Genesis 8

The Ark Rests on Ararat

[1] But God remembered Noah and all the animals and livestock that were with him in the ark. And God sent a wind over the earth, and the waters began to subside.[2] The springs of the deep and the floodgates of the heavens were closed, and the rain from the sky was restrained.[3] The waters receded steadily from the earth, and after 150 days the waters had gone down.

[4] On the seventeenth day of the seventh month, the ark came to rest on the mountains of Ararat.[5] And the waters continued to recede until the tenth month, and on the first

---

33. Literally *all flesh*; similarly in verses 13, 17, and 19
34. *Gopher* is an unknown kind of tree; possibly *cypress* or *cedar*.
35. The ark was approximately 450 feet long, 75 feet wide, and 45 feet high (137.2 meters long, 22.9 meters wide, and 13.7 meters high).
36. Or *skylight* or *window*
37. *A cubit* is approximately 18 inches or 45.7 centimeters.
38. Or *by sevens*; also in verse 3
39. Literally *of all flesh*; similarly in verses 16 and 21
40. *15 cubits* is approximately 22.5 feet or 6.9 meters.

day of the tenth month the tops of the mountains became visible.

Noah Sends a Raven and a Dove

6 After forty days Noah opened the window he had made in
the ark 7 and sent out a raven. It kept flying back and forth
until the waters had dried up from the earth.

8 Then Noah sent out a dove to see if the waters had receded
from the surface of the ground.[41] 9 But the dove found no
place to rest her foot, and she returned to him in the ark,
because the waters were still covering the surface of all the
earth. So he reached out his hand and brought her back
inside the ark.

10 Noah waited seven more days and again sent out the dove
from the ark. 11 And behold, the dove returned to him in the
evening with a freshly plucked olive leaf in her beak. So
Noah knew that the waters had receded from the earth.

12 And Noah waited seven more days and sent out the dove
again, but this time she did not return to him.

Exiting the Ark

13 In Noah's six hundred and first year, on the first day of the
first month, the waters had dried up from the earth. So Noah
removed the covering from the ark and saw that the surface
of the ground was dry. 14 By the twenty-seventh day of the
second month, the earth was fully dry.

15 Then God said to Noah, 16 "Come out of the ark, you and
your wife, along with your sons and their wives. 17 Bring out
all the living creatures that are with you—birds, livestock,
and everything that crawls upon the ground—so that they
can spread out over the earth and be fruitful and multiply
upon it."

18 So Noah came out, along with his sons and his wife and
his sons' wives. 19 Every living creature, every creeping thing,
and every bird—everything that moves upon the earth—
came out of the ark, kind by kind.

Noah Builds an Altar

20 Then Noah built an altar to the LORD. And taking from
every kind of clean animal and clean bird, he offered burnt
offerings on the altar. 21 When the LORD smelled the pleasing
aroma, He said in His heart, "Never again will I curse the
ground because of man, even though every inclination of his
heart is evil from his youth. And never again will I destroy
all living creatures as I have done.

22 As long as the earth endures,
seedtime and harvest,
cold and heat,
summer and winter,
day and night
shall never cease."

Genesis 9

The Covenant of the Rainbow

1 And God blessed Noah and his sons and said to them, "Be
fruitful and multiply and fill the earth. 2 The fear and dread of
you will fall on every living creature on the earth, every bird
of the air, every creature that crawls on the ground, and all
the fish of the sea. They are delivered into your
hand. 3 Everything that lives and moves will be food for you;
just as I gave you the green plants, I now give you all
things. 4 But you must not eat meat with its lifeblood still in
it. 5 And surely I will require the life of any man or beast by
whose hand your lifeblood is shed. I will demand an
accounting from anyone who takes the life of his fellow man:

6 Whoever sheds the blood of man,
by man his blood will be shed;
for in His own image
God has made mankind.

7 But as for you,
be fruitful and multiply;
spread out across the earth
and multiply upon it."

8 Then God said to Noah and his sons with him, 9 "Behold, I
now establish My covenant with you and your descendants
after you, 10 and with every living creature that was with you
—the birds, the livestock, and every beast of the earth—
every living thing that came out of the ark. 11 And I establish
My covenant with you: Never again will all life be cut off by
the waters of a flood; never again will there be a flood to
destroy the earth."

12 And God said, "This is the sign of the covenant I am
making between Me and you and every living creature with
you, a covenant for all generations to come: 13 I have set My
rainbow in the clouds, and it will be a sign of the covenant
between Me and the earth.

14 Whenever I form clouds over the earth and the rainbow
appears in the clouds, 15 I will remember My covenant
between Me and you and every living creature of every kind.
Never again will the waters become a flood to destroy all
life. 16 And whenever the rainbow appears in the clouds, I
will see it and remember the everlasting covenant between
God and every living creature of every kind that is on the
earth."

17 So God said to Noah, "This is the sign of the covenant that
I have established between Me and every creature on the
earth."

Noah's Shame and Canaan's Curse

18 The sons of Noah who came out of the ark were Shem,
Ham, and Japheth. And Ham was the father of
Canaan. 19 These three were the sons of Noah, and from them
the whole earth was populated.

20 Now Noah, a man of the soil, proceeded to plant a
vineyard.[42] 21 But when he drank some of its wine, he became
drunk and uncovered himself inside his tent. 22 And Ham, the
father of Canaan, saw his father's nakedness and told his two
brothers outside.

23 Then Shem and Japheth took a garment and placed it
across their shoulders, and walking backward, they covered
their father's nakedness. Their faces were turned away so
that they did not see their father's nakedness.

24 When Noah awoke from his drunkenness and learned what
his youngest son had done to him, 25 he said,

"Cursed be Canaan!
A servant of servants
shall he be to his brothers."

Shem's Blessing and Noah's Death

26 He also declared:

---

41. Literally *sent out from him* or *sent out from it*
42. Or *was the first*

“Blessed be the LORD, the God of Shem!
May Canaan be the servant of Shem.
27 May God expand the territory of Japheth;
may he dwell in the tents of Shem,
and may Canaan be his servant.”[43]
28 After the flood, Noah lived 350 years. 29 So Noah lived a total of 950 years, and then he died.

Genesis 10

The Table of Nations

(1 Chronicles 1:4–27)

1 This is the account of Noah’s sons Shem, Ham, and Japheth, who also had sons after the flood.

The Japhethites

2 The sons of Japheth:
Gomer, Magog, Madai, Javan, Tubal, Meshech, and Tiras.
3 The sons of Gomer:
Ashkenaz, Riphath, and Togarmah.
4 And the sons of Javan:
Elishah, Tarshish, the Kittites, and the Rodanites.[44] 5 From these, the maritime peoples separated into their territories, according to their languages, by clans within their nations.

The Hamites

6 The sons of Ham:
Cush, Mizraim, Put, and Canaan.
7 The sons of Cush:
Seba, Havilah, Sabtah, Raamah, and Sabteca.
And the sons of Raamah:
Sheba and Dedan.[45]
8 Cush was the father of Nimrod, who began to be a mighty one on the earth.[46] 9 He was a mighty hunter before the LORD; so it is said, “Like Nimrod, a mighty hunter before the LORD.”[47] 10 His kingdom began in Babylon, Erech, Accad, and Calneh, in the land of Shinar.[48] 11 From that land he went forth into Assyria, where he built Nineveh, Rehoboth-Ir, Calah, 12 and Resen, which is between Nineveh and the great city of Calah.
13 Mizraim was the father of the Ludites, the Anamites, the Lehabites, the Naphtuhites, 14 the Pathrusites, the Casluhites (from whom the Philistines came), and the Caphtorites.[49]
15 And Canaan was the father of Sidon his firstborn, and of the Hittites, [50] 16 the Jebusites, the Amorites, the Girgashites, 17 the Hivites, the Arkites, the Sinites, 18 the Arvadites, the Zemarites, and the Hamathites.
Later the Canaanite clans were scattered, 19 and the borders of Canaan extended from Sidon toward Gerar as far as Gaza, and then toward Sodom, Gomorrah, Admah, and Zeboiim, as far as Lasha.
20 These are the sons of Ham according to their clans, languages, lands, and nations.

The Semites

21 And sons were also born to Shem, the older brother of Japheth; Shem was the forefather of all the sons of Eber.[51]
22 The sons of Shem:
Elam, Asshur, Arphaxad, Lud, and Aram.
23 The sons of Aram:
Uz, Hul, Gether, and Mash.[52]
24 Arphaxad was the father of Shelah, and Shelah was the father of Eber.[53]
25 Two sons were born to Eber: One was named Peleg, because in his days the earth was divided, and his brother was named Joktan.[54]
26 And Joktan was the father of Almodad, Sheleph, Hazarmaveth, Jerah, 27 Hadoram, Uzal, Diklah, 28 Obal, Abimael, Sheba, 29 Ophir, Havilah, and Jobab. All these were sons of Joktan. 30 Their territory extended from Mesha to Sephar, in the eastern hill country.
31 These are the sons of Shem, according to their clans, languages, lands, and nations.
32 All these are the clans of Noah’s sons, according to their generations and nations. From these the nations of the earth spread out after the flood.

Genesis 11

The Tower of Babel

(Deuteronomy 32:8; Acts 2:1–13)

1 Now the whole world had one language and a common form of speech. 2 And as people journeyed eastward, they found a plain in the land of Shinar and settled there.[55][56]
3 And they said to one another, “Come, let us make bricks and bake them thoroughly.” So they used brick instead of stone, and tar instead of mortar.
4 “Come,” they said, “let us build for ourselves a city with a tower that reaches to the heavens, that we may make a name for ourselves and not be scattered over the face of all the earth.”
5 Then the LORD came down to see the city and the tower that the sons of men were building. 6 And the LORD said, “If they have begun to do this as one people speaking the same language, then nothing they devise will be beyond them. 7 Come, let Us go down and confuse their language, so that they will not understand one another’s speech.”

---

43. *Japheth* sounds like the Hebrew for *expand*.
44. SP and some MT manuscripts (see also LXX and 1 Chronicles 1:7); most MT manuscripts *Dodanites*
45. *Sabtah* is a variant of *Sabta*; see 1 Chronicles 1:9.
46. Or *who established himself as a mighty warrior* or *who became the first fearless leader*
47. Or *in defiance of*; twice in this verse
48. That is, Babylonia
49. Some translators adjust the Hebrew word order to *the Casluhites, and the Caphtorites (from whom the Philistines came)*; see also Jeremiah 47:4 and Amos 9:7.
50. Or *of the Sidonians, the foremost*
51. Or *Shem, whose older brother was Japheth*
52. Hebrew; LXX and 1 Chronicles 1:17 *Meshech*
53. Hebrew; LXX (see also Luke 3:35–36) *And Arphaxad was the father of Cainan, and Cainan was the father of Shelah,*
54. *Peleg* means *division.*
55. Or *from the east* or *in the east*
56. That is, Babylonia

8 So the LORD scattered them from there over the face of all
the earth, and they stopped building the city.9 That is why it
is called Babel, for there the LORD confused the language of
the whole world, and from that place the LORD scattered
them over the face of all the earth.[57]

Genealogy from Shem to Abram

(1 Chronicles 1:17–27)

10 This is the account of Shem. Two years after the flood,
when Shem was 100 years old, he became the father of
Arphaxad.11 And after he had become the father of
Arphaxad, Shem lived 500 years and had other sons and
daughters.

12 When Arphaxad was 35 years old, he became the father of
Shelah.13 And after he had become the father of Shelah,
Arphaxad lived 403 years and had other sons and
daughters.[58]

14 When Shelah was 30 years old, he became the father of
Eber.15 And after he had become the father of Eber, Shelah
lived 403 years and had other sons and daughters.

16 When Eber was 34 years old, he became the father of
Peleg.17 And after he had become the father of Peleg, Eber
lived 430 years and had other sons and daughters.

18 When Peleg was 30 years old, he became the father of
Reu.19 And after he had become the father of Reu, Peleg
lived 209 years and had other sons and daughters.

20 When Reu was 32 years old, he became the father of
Serug.21 And after he had become the father of Serug, Reu
lived 207 years and had other sons and daughters.

22 When Serug was 30 years old, he became the father of
Nahor.23 And after he had become the father of Nahor, Serug
lived 200 years and had other sons and daughters.

24 When Nahor was 29 years old, he became the father of
Terah.25 And after he had become the father of Terah, Nahor
lived 119 years and had other sons and daughters.

26 When Terah was 70 years old, he became the father of
Abram, Nahor, and Haran.

Terah's Descendants

27 This is the account of Terah. Terah became the father of
Abram, Nahor, and Haran. And Haran became the father of
Lot.28 During his father Terah's lifetime, Haran died in his
native land, in Ur of the Chaldeans.

29 And Abram and Nahor took wives for themselves. Abram's
wife was named Sarai, and Nahor's wife was named Milcah;
she was the daughter of Haran, who was the father of both
Milcah and Iscah.30 But Sarai was barren; she had no
children.

31 And Terah took his son Abram, his grandson Lot son of
Haran, and his daughter-in-law Sarai the wife of Abram, and
they set out from Ur of the Chaldeans for the land of Canaan.
But when they arrived in Haran, they settled there.32 Terah
lived 205 years, and he died in Haran.

Genesis 12

The Call of Abram

(Genesis 26:1–5; Acts 7:1–8)

1 Then the LORD said to Abram, "Leave your country, your
kindred, and your father's household, and go to the land I
will show you.[59]

2 I will make you into a great nation,
and I will bless you;
I will make your name great,
so that you will be a blessing.
3 I will bless those who bless you
and curse those who curse you;
and all the families of the earth
will be blessed through you."[60]

4 So Abram departed, as the LORD had directed him, and Lot
went with him. Abram was seventy-five years old when he
left Haran.5 And Abram took his wife Sarai, his nephew Lot,
and all the possessions and people they had acquired in
Haran, and set out for the land of Canaan.

When they came to the land of Canaan,6 Abram traveled
through the land as far as the site of the Oak of Moreh at
Shechem. And at that time the Canaanites were in the land.[61]

7 Then the LORD appeared to Abram and said, "I will give
this land to your offspring." So Abram built an altar there to
the LORD, who had appeared to him.[62]

8 From there Abram moved on to the hill country east of
Bethel and pitched his tent, with Bethel to the west and Ai to
the east. There he built an altar to the LORD, and he called
on the name of the LORD.

9 And Abram journeyed on toward the Negev.

Abram and Sarai in Egypt

10 Now there was a famine in the land. So Abram went down
to Egypt to live there for a while because the famine was
severe.11 As he was about to enter Egypt, he said to his wife
Sarai, "Look, I know that you are a beautiful woman,12 and
when the Egyptians see you, they will say, 'This is his wife.'
Then they will kill me but will let you live.13 Please say you
are my sister, so that I will be treated well for your sake, and
on account of you my life will be spared."

14 So when Abram entered Egypt, the Egyptians saw that the
woman was very beautiful.15 When Pharaoh's officials saw
Sarai, they commended her to him, and she was taken into
the palace of Pharaoh.16 He treated Abram well on her
account, and Abram acquired sheep and cattle, male and
female donkeys, menservants and maidservants, and camels.

17 The LORD, however, afflicted Pharaoh and his household
with severe plagues because of Abram's wife Sarai.18 So
Pharaoh summoned Abram and asked, "What have you done
to me? Why didn't you tell me she was your wife?19 Why did
you say, 'She is my sister,' so that I took her as my wife?
Now then, here is your wife. Take her and go!"

---

57. Or *Babylon*; the Hebrew word for *Babel* sounds like the Hebrew for *confused.*
58. Hebrew; LXX (see also Luke 3:35–36) *12When Arphaxad was 135 years old, he became the father of Cainan. 13And after he had become the father of Cainan, Arphaxad lived 430 years and had other sons and daughters, and then he died. When Cainan had lived 130 years, he became the father of Shelah. And after he had become the father of Shelah, Cainan lived 330 years and had other sons and daughters.* Note that LXX also adds 100 years to the ages of Shelah, Eber, Peleg, Reu, Serug, and Nahor in this genealogy.
59. Cited in Acts 7:3
60. See Galatians 3:8
61. Or *Terebinth* or *Great Tree*
62. Cited in Galatians 3:16

20 Then Pharaoh gave his men orders concerning Abram, and
they sent him away with his wife and all his possessions.

Genesis 13

Abram and Lot Part Ways

1 So Abram went up out of Egypt into the Negev—he and his
wife and all his possessions—and Lot was with him. 2 And
Abram had become extremely wealthy in livestock and silver
and gold.

3 From the Negev he journeyed from place to place toward
Bethel, until he came to the place between Bethel and Ai
where his tent had formerly been pitched, 4 to the site where
he had built the altar. And there Abram called on the name
of the LORD.

5 Now Lot, who was traveling with Abram, also had flocks
and herds and tents. 6 But the land was unable to support
both of them while they stayed together, for they had so
many possessions that they were unable to coexist. 7 And
there was discord between the herdsmen of Abram and the
herdsmen of Lot. At that time the Canaanites and the
Perizzites were also living in the land.

8 So Abram said to Lot, "Please let there be no contention
between you and me, or between your herdsmen and my
herdsmen. After all, we are kinsmen. 9 Is not the whole land
before you? Now separate yourself from me. If you go to the
left, I will go to the right; if you go to the right, I will go to
the left."

Lot Proceeds toward Sodom

10 And Lot looked out and saw that the whole plain of the
Jordan, all the way to Zoar, was well watered like the
garden of the LORD, like the land of Egypt. (This was before
the LORD destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah.) 11 So Lot chose
the whole plain of the Jordan for himself and set out toward
the east. And Abram and Lot parted company.

12 Abram lived in the land of Canaan, but Lot settled in the
cities of the plain and pitched his tent toward Sodom. 13 But
the men of Sodom were wicked, sinning greatly against the
LORD.

God Renews the Promise to Abram

14 After Lot had departed, the LORD said to Abram, "Now lift
up your eyes from the place where you are, and look to the
north and south and east and west, 15 for all the land that you
see, I will give to you and your offspring forever. [63]

16 I will make your offspring like the dust of the earth, so
that if one could count the dust of the earth, then your
offspring could be counted. 17 Get up and walk around the
land, through its length and breadth, for I will give it to
you."

18 So Abram moved his tent and went to live near the Oaks of
Mamre at Hebron, where he built an altar to the LORD. [64]

Genesis 14

The War of the Kings

1 In those days Amraphel king of Shinar, Arioch king of
Ellasar, Chedorlaomer king of Elam, and Tidal king of
Goiim [65] [2] went to war against Bera king of Sodom, Birsha
king of Gomorrah, Shinab king of Admah, Shemeber king of
Zeboiim, and the king of Bela (that is, Zoar).

3 The latter five came as allies to the Valley of Siddim (that
is, the Salt Sea). [66] [4] For twelve years they had been subject to
Chedorlaomer, but in the thirteenth year they rebelled.

5 In the fourteenth year, Chedorlaomer and the kings allied
with him went out and defeated the Rephaites in Ashteroth-
karnaim, the Zuzites in Ham, the Emites in Shaveh-
kiriathaim, 6 and the Horites in the area of Mount Seir, as far
as El-paran, which is near the desert. 7 Then they turned back
to invade En-mishpat (that is, Kadesh), and they conquered
the whole territory of the Amalekites, as well as the
Amorites who lived in Hazazon-tamar.

8 Then the king of Sodom, the king of Gomorrah, the king of
Admah, the king of Zeboiim, and the king of Bela (that is,
Zoar) marched out and arrayed themselves for battle in the
Valley of Siddim [67] [9] against Chedorlaomer king of Elam, Tidal
king of Goiim, Amraphel king of Shinar, and Arioch king of
Ellasar—four kings against five.

Abram Rescues Lot

10 Now the Valley of Siddim was full of tar pits, and as the
kings of Sodom and Gomorrah fled, some men fell into the
pits, but the survivors fled to the hill country.

11 The four kings seized all the goods of Sodom and
Gomorrah and all their food, and they went on their
way. 12 They also carried off Abram's nephew Lot and his
possessions, since Lot was living in Sodom.

13 Then an escapee came and reported this to Abram the
Hebrew. Now Abram was living near the Oaks of Mamre the
Amorite, a brother of Eshcol and Aner, all of whom were
bound by treaty to Abram. [68] [69] 14 And when Abram heard that
his relative had been captured, he mobilized the 318 trained
men born in his household, and they set out in pursuit as far
as Dan.

15 During the night, Abram divided his forces and routed
Chedorlaomer's army, pursuing them as far as Hobah, north
of Damascus. 16 He retrieved all the goods, as well as his
relative Lot and his possessions, together with the women
and the rest of the people.

Melchizedek Blesses Abram

(Psalm 110:1–7; Hebrews 7:1–10)

17 After Abram returned from defeating Chedorlaomer and
the kings allied with him, the king of Sodom went out to
meet him in the Valley of Shaveh (that is, the King's Valley).

18 Then Melchizedek king of Salem brought out bread and
wine—since he was priest of God Most High— [70] 19 and he
blessed Abram and said:

"Blessed be Abram by God Most High,

---

63. Cited in Galatians 3:16
64. Or *Terebinths* or *Great Trees*
65. That is, Babylonia; also in verse 9
66. That is, the Dead Sea
67. That is, the Valley of the Dead Sea
68. Or *Terebinths* or *Great Trees*
69. Forms of the Hebrew *berit* are translated in most passages as *covenant*.
70. Hebrew *El-Elyon*; also in verses 19, 20, and 22; cited in Hebrews 7:1

Creator of heaven and earth,
20 and blessed be God Most High,
who has delivered your enemies into your hand."
Then Abram gave Melchizedek a tenth of everything.
21 The king of Sodom said to Abram, "Give me the people,
but take the goods for yourself."
22 But Abram replied to the king of Sodom, "I have raised my
hand to the LORD God Most High, Creator of heaven and
earth,23 that I will not accept even a thread, or a strap of a
sandal, or anything that belongs to you, lest you should say,
'I have made Abram rich.'24 I will accept nothing but what
my men have eaten and the share for the men who went
with me—Aner, Eshcol, and Mamre. They may take their
portion."

Genesis 15

God's Covenant with Abram

(Romans 4:1–12; Hebrews 11:8–19)

1 After these events, the word of the LORD came to Abram
in a vision:
"Do not be afraid, Abram.
I am your shield,
your very great reward."
2 But Abram replied, "O Lord GOD, what can You give me,
since I remain childless, and the heir of my house is Eliezer
of Damascus?"3 Abram continued, "Behold, You have given
me no offspring, so a servant in my household will be my
heir."
4 Then the word of the LORD came to Abram, saying, "This
one will not be your heir, but one who comes from your own
body will be your heir."5 And the LORD took him outside
and said, "Now look to the heavens and count the stars, if
you are able." Then He told him, "So shall your offspring
be."[71]
6 Abram believed the LORD, and it was credited to him as
righteousness.[72]
7 The LORD also told him, "I am the LORD, who brought you
out of Ur of the Chaldeans to give you this land to possess."

God Confirms His Promise

(Numbers 34:1–15; Romans 4:13–25)

8 But Abram replied, "Lord GOD, how can I know that I will
possess it?"
9 And the LORD said to him, "Bring Me a heifer, a goat, and
a ram, each three years old, along with a turtledove and a
young pigeon."
10 So Abram brought all these to Him, split each of them
down the middle, and laid the halves opposite each other.
The birds, however, he did not cut in half.11 And the birds of
prey descended on the carcasses, but Abram drove them
away.12 As the sun was setting, Abram fell into a deep sleep,
and suddenly great terror and darkness overwhelmed him.
13 Then the LORD said to Abram, "Know for certain that your
descendants will be strangers in a land that is not their own,
and they will be enslaved and mistreated four hundred
years.14 But I will judge the nation they serve as slaves, and
afterward they will depart with many possessions.[73]15 You,
however, will go to your fathers in peace and be buried at a
ripe old age.16 In the fourth generation your descendants will
return here, for the iniquity of the Amorites is not yet
complete."
17 When the sun had set and darkness had fallen, behold, a
smoking firepot and a flaming torch appeared and passed
between the halves of the carcasses.18 On that day the LORD
made a covenant with Abram, saying, "To your descendants
I have given this land—from the river of Egypt to the great
River Euphrates—19 the land of the Kenites, Kenizzites,
Kadmonites,20 Hittites, Perizzites, Rephaites,21 Amorites,
Canaanites, Girgashites, and Jebusites."

Genesis 16

Hagar and Ishmael

1 Now Abram's wife Sarai had borne him no children, but she
had an Egyptian maidservant named Hagar.2 So Sarai said to
Abram, "Look now, the LORD has prevented me from
bearing children. Please go to my maidservant; perhaps I can
build a family by her."
And Abram listened to the voice of Sarai.3 So after he had
lived in Canaan for ten years, his wife Sarai took her
Egyptian maidservant Hagar and gave her to Abram to be his
wife.4 And he slept with Hagar, and she conceived. But when
Hagar realized that she was pregnant, she began to despise
her mistress.[74]
5 Then Sarai said to Abram, "May the wrong done to me be
upon you! I delivered my servant into your arms, and ever
since she saw that she was pregnant, she has treated me with
contempt. May the LORD judge between you and me."
6 "Here," said Abram, "your servant is in your hands. Do
whatever you want with her." Then Sarai treated Hagar so
harshly that she fled from her.
7 Now the angel of the LORD found Hagar by a spring of
water in the desert—the spring along the road to
Shur.[75]8 "Hagar, servant of Sarai," he said, "where have you
come from, and where are you going?"
"I am running away from my mistress Sarai," she replied.
9 So the angel of the LORD told her, "Return to your mistress
and submit to her authority."10 Then the angel added, "I will
greatly multiply your offspring so that they will be too
numerous to count."
11 The angel of the LORD proceeded:
"Behold, you have conceived and will bear a son.
And you shall name him Ishmael,
for the LORD has heard your cry of affliction.[76]
12 He will be a wild donkey of a man,
and his hand will be against everyone,
and everyone's hand against him;
he will live in hostility
toward all his brothers."

---

71. Cited in Romans 4:18
72. Cited in Romans 4:3, Romans 4:22, Galatians 3:6, and James 2:23
73. Cited in Acts 7:6–7
74. Or *her mistress became despised in her sight*
75. Or *Angel*; also in verses 9, 10, and 11; corresponding pronouns may also be capitalized.
76. *Ishmael* means *God hears*.

13 So Hagar gave this name to the LORD who had spoken to
her: “You are the God who sees me,” for she said, “Here I
have seen the One who sees me!”[77] 14 Therefore the well was
called Beer-lahai-roi. It is located between Kadesh and
Bered.[78]

15 And Hagar bore Abram a son, and Abram gave the name
Ishmael to the son she had borne. 16 Abram was eighty-six
years old when Hagar bore Ishmael to him.

Genesis 17

Abraham to Father Many Nations

1 When Abram was ninety-nine years old, the LORD appeared
to him and said, “I am God Almighty. Walk before Me and
be blameless.[79] 2 I will establish My covenant between Me and
you, and I will multiply you exceedingly.”

3 Then Abram fell facedown, and God said to him, 4 “As for
Me, this is My covenant with you: You will be the father of
many nations. 5 No longer will you be called Abram, but your
name will be Abraham, for I have made you a father of many
nations.[80][81][82]

6 I will make you exceedingly fruitful; I will make nations of
you, and kings will descend from you.

7 I will establish My covenant as an everlasting covenant
between Me and you and your descendants after you, to be
your God and the God of your descendants after you.

8 And to you and your descendants I will give the land where
you are residing—all the land of Canaan—as an eternal
possession; and I will be their God.”

The Covenant of Circumcision

9 God also said to Abraham, “You must keep My covenant—
you and your descendants in the generations after you. 10 This
is My covenant with you and your descendants after you,
which you are to keep: Every male among you must be
circumcised. 11 You are to circumcise the flesh of your
foreskin, and this will be a sign of the covenant between Me
and you.

12 Generation after generation, every male must be
circumcised when he is eight days old, including those born
in your household and those purchased from a foreigner—
even those who are not your offspring. 13 Whether they are
born in your household or purchased, they must be
circumcised. My covenant in your flesh will be an everlasting
covenant.

14 But if any male is not circumcised, he will be cut off from
his people; he has broken My covenant.”

15 Then God said to Abraham, “As for Sarai your wife, do not
call her Sarai, for her name is to be Sarah.[83] 16 And I will bless
her and will surely give you a son by her. I will bless her,
and she will be the mother of nations; kings of peoples will
descend from her.”

17 Abraham fell facedown. Then he laughed and said to
himself, “Can a child be born to a man who is a hundred
years old? Can Sarah give birth at the age of ninety?” 18 And
Abraham said to God, “O that Ishmael might live under Your
blessing!”

19 But God replied, “Your wife Sarah will indeed bear you a
son, and you are to name him Isaac. I will establish My
covenant with him as an everlasting covenant for his
descendants after him.[84] 20 As for Ishmael, I have heard you,
and I will surely bless him; I will make him fruitful and
multiply him greatly. He will become the father of twelve
rulers, and I will make him into a great nation. 21 But I will
establish My covenant with Isaac, whom Sarah will bear to
you at this time next year.”

22 When He had finished speaking with Abraham, God went
up from him.

23 On that very day Abraham took his son Ishmael and all
those born in his household or purchased with his money—
every male among the members of Abraham’s household—
and he circumcised them, just as God had told him.

24 So Abraham was ninety-nine years old when he was
circumcised, 25 and his son Ishmael was thirteen; 26 Abraham
and his son Ishmael were circumcised on the same
day. 27 And all the men of Abraham’s household—both
servants born in his household and those purchased from
foreigners—were circumcised with him.

Genesis 18

The Three Visitors

1 Then the LORD appeared to Abraham by the Oaks of
Mamre in the heat of the day, while he was sitting at the
entrance of his tent.[85] 2 And Abraham looked up and saw
three men standing nearby. When he saw them, he ran from
the entrance of his tent to meet them and bowed low to the
ground.

3 “My lord,” said Abraham, “if I have found favor in your
sight, please do not pass your servant by. 4 Let a little water
be brought, that you may wash your feet and rest yourselves
under the tree. 5 And I will bring a bit of bread so that you
may refresh yourselves. This is why you have passed your
servant’s way. After that, you may continue on your way.”

“Yes,” they replied, “you may do as you have said.”

6 So Abraham hurried into the tent and said to Sarah,
“Quick! Prepare three seahs of fine flour, knead it, and bake
some bread.”[86]

7 Meanwhile, Abraham ran to the herd, selected a tender and
choice calf, and gave it to a servant, who hurried to prepare
it. 8 Then Abraham brought curds and milk and the calf that
had been prepared, and he set them before the men and
stood by them under the tree as they ate.

Sarah Laughs at the Promise

9 “Where is your wife Sarah?” they asked.

“There, in the tent,” he replied.

---

77. Hebrew *El-Roi*
78. *Beer-lahai-roi* means *well of the Living One who sees me*.
79. Hebrew *El-Shaddai*
80. *Abram* means *exalted father*.
81. *Abraham* means *father of many*.
82. Cited in Romans 4:17
83. Both *Sarai* and *Sarah* mean *princess*; the change in spelling may reflect the difference in dialect between Ur and Canaan.
84. *Isaac* means *he laughs*.
85. Or *Terebinths* or *Great Trees*
86. *3 seahs* is approximately 19.8 dry quarts or 21.9 liters (probably about 24.5 pounds or 11.1 kilograms of flour).

10 Then the LORD said, “I will surely return to you at this
time next year, and your wife Sarah will have a son!”
Now Sarah was behind him, listening at the entrance to the
tent. 11 And Abraham and Sarah were already old and well
along in years; Sarah had passed the age of
childbearing. 12 So she laughed to herself, saying, “After I am
worn out and my master is old, will I now have this
pleasure?”
13 And the LORD asked Abraham, “Why did Sarah laugh and
say, ‘Can I really bear a child when I am old?’ 14 Is anything
too difficult for the LORD? At the appointed time I will
return to you—in about a year—and Sarah will have a
son.”[87]
15 But Sarah was afraid, so she denied it and said, “I did not
laugh.”
“No,” replied the LORD, “but you did laugh.”

Abraham Intercedes for Sodom

16 When the men got up to leave, they looked out over
Sodom, and Abraham walked along with them to see them
off.
17 And the LORD said, “Shall I hide from Abraham what I am
about to do? 18 Abraham will surely become a great and
powerful nation, and through him all the nations of the earth
will be blessed. 19 For I have chosen him, so that he will
command his children and his household after him to keep
the way of the LORD by doing what is right and just, in
order that the LORD may bring upon Abraham what He has
promised.”
20 Then the LORD said, “The outcry against Sodom and
Gomorrah is great. Because their sin is so grievous, 21 I will
go down to see if their actions fully justify the outcry that
has reached Me. If not, I will find out.”
22 And the two men turned away and went toward Sodom,
but Abraham remained standing before the LORD.
23 Abraham stepped forward and said, “Will You really sweep
away the righteous with the wicked? 24 What if there are fifty
righteous ones in the city? Will You really sweep it away and
not spare the place for the sake of the fifty righteous ones
who are there? 25 Far be it from You to do such a thing—to
kill the righteous with the wicked, so that the righteous and
the wicked are treated alike. Far be it from You! Will not the
Judge of all the earth do what is right?”
26 So the LORD replied, “If I find fifty righteous ones within
the city of Sodom, on their account I will spare the whole
place.”
27 Then Abraham answered, “Now that I have ventured to
speak to the Lord—though I am but dust and ashes
—28 suppose the fifty righteous ones lack five. Will You
destroy the whole city for the lack of five?”
He replied, “If I find forty-five there, I will not destroy it.”
29 Once again Abraham spoke to the LORD, “Suppose forty
are found there?”
He answered, “On account of the forty, I will not do it.”
30 Then Abraham said, “May the Lord not be angry, but let
me speak further. Suppose thirty are found there?”
He replied, “If I find thirty there, I will not do it.”
31 And Abraham said, “Now that I have ventured to speak to
the Lord, suppose twenty are found there?”
He answered, “On account of the twenty, I will not destroy
it.”
32 Finally, Abraham said, “May the Lord not be angry, but let
me speak once more. Suppose ten are found there?”
And He answered, “On account of the ten, I will not destroy
it.”
33 When the LORD had finished speaking with Abraham, He
departed, and Abraham returned home.

Genesis 19

Lot Welcomes the Angels

(Judges 19:1–30)

1 Now the two angels arrived at Sodom in the evening, and
Lot was sitting in the gateway of the city. When Lot saw
them, he got up to meet them, bowed facedown, 2 and said,
“My lords, please turn aside into the house of your servant;
wash your feet and spend the night. Then you can rise early
and go on your way.”
“No,” they answered, “we will spend the night in the
square.”
3 But Lot insisted so strongly that they followed him into his
house. He prepared a feast for them and baked unleavened
bread, and they ate.
4 Before they had gone to bed, all the men of the city of
Sodom, both young and old, surrounded the house. 5 They
called out to Lot, saying, “Where are the men who came to
you tonight? Send them out to us so we can have relations
with them!”
6 Lot went outside to meet them, shutting the door behind
him. 7 “Please, my brothers,” he pleaded, “don’t do such a
wicked thing! 8 Look, I have two daughters who have never
slept with a man. Let me bring them to you, and you can do
to them as you please. But do not do anything to these men,
for they have come under the protection of my roof.”
9 “Get out of the way!” they replied. And they declared, “This
one came here as a foreigner, and he is already acting like a
judge! Now we will treat you worse than them.” And they
pressed in on Lot and moved in to break down the door.
10 But the men inside reached out, pulled Lot into the house
with them, and shut the door. 11 And they struck the men at
the entrance, young and old, with blindness, so that they
wearied themselves trying to find the door.

Lot Flees to Zoar

12 Then the two men said to Lot, “Do you have anyone else
here—a son-in-law, your sons or daughters, or anyone else in
the city who belongs to you? Get them out of here, 13 because
we are about to destroy this place. For the outcry to the
LORD against its people is so great that He has sent us to
destroy it.”
14 So Lot went out and spoke to the sons-in-law who were
pledged in marriage to his daughters. “Get up,” he said. “Get
out of this place, for the LORD is about to destroy the city!”
But his sons-in-law thought he was joking.
15 At daybreak the angels hurried Lot along, saying, “Get up!
Take your wife and your two daughters who are here, or you
will be swept away in the punishment of the city.” 16 But
when Lot hesitated, the men grabbed his hand and the hands
of his wife and his two daughters. And they led them safely
out of the city, because of the LORD’s compassion for them.

87. Cited in Romans 9:9

17 As soon as the men had brought them out, one of them
said, “Run for your lives! Do not look back, and do not stop
anywhere on the plain! Flee to the mountains, or you will be
swept away!”
18 But Lot replied, “No, my lords, please! 19 Your servant has
indeed found favor in your sight, and you have shown me
great kindness by sparing my life. But I cannot run to the
mountains; the disaster will overtake me, and I will
die. 20 Look, there is a town nearby where I can flee, and it is
a small place. Please let me flee there—is it not a small
place? Then my life will be saved.”
21 “Very well,” he answered, “I will grant this request as well,
and will not demolish the town you indicate. 22 Hurry! Run
there quickly, for I cannot do anything until you reach it.”
That is why the town was called Zoar. [88]
23 And by the time the sun had risen over the land, Lot had
reached Zoar.

The Destruction of Sodom and Gomorrah

(Luke 17:20–37)

24 Then the LORD rained down sulfur and fire on Sodom and
Gomorrah—from the LORD out of the heavens. 25 Thus He
destroyed these cities and the entire plain, including all the
inhabitants of the cities and everything that grew on the
ground.
26 But Lot’s wife looked back, and she became a pillar of salt.
27 Early the next morning, Abraham got up and returned to
the place where he had stood before the LORD. 28 He looked
down toward Sodom and Gomorrah and all the land of the
plain, and he saw the smoke rising from the land like smoke
from a furnace.
29 So when God destroyed the cities of the plain, He
remembered Abraham, and He brought Lot out of the
catastrophe that destroyed the cities where he had lived.

Lot and His Daughters

30 Lot and his two daughters left Zoar and settled in the
mountains—for he was afraid to stay in Zoar—where they
lived in a cave.
31 One day the older daughter said to the younger, “Our
father is old, and there is no man in the land to sleep with
us, as is the custom over all the earth. 32 Come, let us get our
father drunk with wine so we can sleep with him and
preserve his line.”
33 So that night they got their father drunk with wine, and
the firstborn went in and slept with her father; he was not
aware when she lay down or when she got up.
34 The next day the older daughter said to the younger,
“Look, I slept with my father last night. Let us get him drunk
with wine again tonight so you can go in and sleep with him
and we can preserve our father’s line.”
35 So again that night they got their father drunk with wine,
and the younger daughter went in and slept with him; he
was not aware when she lay down or when she got up.
36 Thus both of Lot’s daughters became pregnant by their
father. 37 The older daughter gave birth to a son and named
him Moab. He is the father of the Moabites of today. [89] 38 The
younger daughter also gave birth to a son, and she named
him Ben-ammi. He is the father of the Ammonites of today. [90]

Genesis 20

Abraham, Sarah, and Abimelech

1 Now Abraham journeyed from there to the region of the
Negev and settled between Kadesh and Shur. While he was
staying in Gerar, 2 Abraham said of his wife Sarah, “She is my
sister.” So Abimelech king of Gerar had Sarah brought to
him.
3 One night, however, God came to Abimelech in a dream
and told him, “You are as good as dead because of the
woman you have taken, for she is a married woman.”
4 Now Abimelech had not gone near her, so he replied,
“Lord, would You destroy a nation even though it is
innocent? 5 Didn’t Abraham tell me, ‘She is my sister’? And
she herself said, ‘He is my brother.’ I have done this in the
integrity of my heart and the innocence of my hands.”
6 Then God said to Abimelech in the dream, “Yes, I know
that you did this with a clear conscience, and so I have kept
you from sinning against Me. That is why I did not let you
touch her. 7 Now return the man’s wife, for he is a prophet;
he will pray for you and you will live. But if you do not
restore her, be aware that you will surely die—you and all
who belong to you.”
8 Early the next morning Abimelech got up and summoned
all his servants; and when he described to them all that had
happened, the men were terrified.
9 Then Abimelech called Abraham and asked, “What have
you done to us? How have I sinned against you, that you
have brought such tremendous guilt upon me and my
kingdom? You have done things to me that should not be
done.” 10 Abimelech also asked Abraham, “What prompted
you to do such a thing?”
11 Abraham replied, “I thought to myself, ‘Surely there is no
fear of God in this place. They will kill me on account of my
wife.’ 12 Besides, she really is my sister, the daughter of my
father—though not the daughter of my mother—and she
became my wife. 13 So when God had me journey from my
father’s house, I said to Sarah, ‘This is how you can show
your loyalty to me: Wherever we go, say of me, “He is my
brother.”’”
14 So Abimelech brought sheep and cattle, menservants and
maidservants, and he gave them to Abraham and restored
his wife Sarah to him. 15 And Abimelech said, “Look, my land
is before you. Settle wherever you please.” 16 And he said to
Sarah, “See, I am giving your brother a thousand pieces of
silver. It is your vindication before all who are with you; you
are completely cleared.” [91]
17 Then Abraham prayed to God, and God healed Abimelech
and his wife and his maidservants, so that they could again
bear children— 18 for on account of Abraham’s wife Sarah,
the LORD had completely closed all the wombs in
Abimelech’s household.

Genesis 21

The Birth of Isaac

1 Now the LORD attended to Sarah as He had said, and the
LORD did for Sarah what He had promised. 2 So Sarah

88. *Zoar* means *small*.
89. *Moab* sounds like the Hebrew for *from my father*.
90. *Ben-ammi* means *son of my people*.
91. Or *a thousand shekels of silver*; that is, approximately 25.1 pounds or 11.4 kilograms of silver

conceived and bore a son to Abraham in his old age, at the very time God had promised.

3 And Abraham gave the name Isaac to the son Sarah bore to him.[92] 4 When his son Isaac was eight days old, Abraham circumcised him, as God had commanded him. 5 Abraham was a hundred years old when his son Isaac was born to him.

6 Then Sarah said, “God has made me laugh, and everyone who hears of this will laugh with me.” 7 She added, “Who would have told Abraham that Sarah would nurse children? Yet I have borne him a son in his old age.”

8 So the child grew and was weaned, and Abraham held a great feast on the day Isaac was weaned.

Sarah Turns against Hagar

(Galatians 4:21–30)

9 But Sarah saw that the son whom Hagar the Egyptian had borne to Abraham was mocking her son,[93] 10 and she said to Abraham, “Expel the slave woman and her son, for the slave woman’s son will never share in the inheritance with my son Isaac!”[94]

11 Now this matter distressed Abraham greatly because it concerned his son Ishmael. 12 But God said to Abraham, “Do not be distressed about the boy and your maidservant. Listen to everything that Sarah tells you, for through Isaac your offspring will be reckoned.[95] 13 But I will also make a nation of the slave woman’s son, because he is your offspring.”

14 Early in the morning, Abraham got up, took bread and a skin of water, put them on Hagar’s shoulders, and sent her away with the boy. She left and wandered in the Wilderness of Beersheba. 15 When the water in the skin was gone, she left the boy under one of the bushes. 16 Then she went off and sat down nearby, about a bowshot away, for she said, “I cannot bear to watch the boy die!” And as she sat nearby, she lifted up her voice and wept.[96]

17 Then God heard the voice of the boy, and the angel of God called to Hagar from heaven, “What is wrong, Hagar? Do not be afraid, for God has heard the voice of the boy where he lies. 18 Get up, lift up the boy, and take him by the hand, for I will make him into a great nation.” 19 Then God opened her eyes, and she saw a well of water. So she went and filled the skin with water and gave the boy a drink.

20 And God was with the boy, and he grew up and settled in the wilderness and became a great archer. 21 And while he was dwelling in the Wilderness of Paran, his mother got a wife for him from the land of Egypt.

The Covenant at Beersheba

22 At that time Abimelech and Phicol the commander of his army said to Abraham, “God is with you in all that you do. 23 Now, therefore, swear to me here before God that you will not deal falsely with me or my children or descendants. Show to me and to the country in which you reside the same kindness that I have shown to you.”

24 And Abraham replied, “I swear it.”

25 But when Abraham complained to Abimelech about a well that Abimelech’s servants had seized, 26 Abimelech replied, “I do not know who has done this. You did not tell me, so I have not heard about it until today.”

27 So Abraham brought sheep and cattle and gave them to Abimelech, and the two men made a covenant. 28 Abraham separated seven ewe lambs from the flock, 29 and Abimelech asked him, “Why have you set apart these seven ewe lambs?”

30 He replied, “You are to accept the seven ewe lambs from my hand as my witness that I dug this well.” 31 So that place was called Beersheba, because it was there that the two of them swore an oath.[97] 32 After they had made the covenant at Beersheba, Abimelech and Phicol the commander of his army got up and returned to the land of the Philistines.

33 And Abraham planted a tamarisk tree in Beersheba, and there he called upon the name of the LORD, the Eternal God.[98] 34 And Abraham resided in the land of the Philistines for a long time.

Genesis 22

The Offering of Isaac

(John 3:1–21)

1 Some time later God tested Abraham and said to him, “Abraham!”

“Here I am,” he answered.

2 “Take your son,” God said, “your only son Isaac, whom you love, and go to the land of Moriah. Offer him there as a burnt offering on one of the mountains, which I will show you.”

3 So Abraham got up early the next morning, saddled his donkey, and took along two of his servants and his son Isaac. He split the wood for a burnt offering and set out for the place God had designated.

4 On the third day Abraham looked up and saw the place in the distance. 5 “Stay here with the donkey,” Abraham told his servants. “The boy and I will go over there to worship, and then we will return to you.”

6 Abraham took the wood for the burnt offering and placed it on his son Isaac. He himself carried the fire and the sacrificial knife, and the two of them walked on together.

7 Then Isaac said to his father Abraham, “My father!”

“Here I am, my son,” he replied.

“The fire and the wood are here,” said Isaac, “but where is the lamb for the burnt offering?”

8 Abraham answered, “God Himself will provide the lamb for the burnt offering, my son.” And the two walked on together.

9 When they arrived at the place God had designated, Abraham built the altar there and arranged the wood. He bound his son Isaac and placed him on the altar, atop the wood. 10 Then Abraham reached out his hand and took the knife to slaughter his son.

The LORD Provides the Sacrifice

11 Just then the angel of the LORD called out to him from heaven, “Abraham, Abraham!”

---

92. *Isaac* means *he laughs*.
93. LXX and Vulgate; Hebrew lacks *her son*
94. Cited in Galatians 4:30
95. Cited in Romans 9:7 and Hebrews 11:18
96. Hebrew; LXX *the child lifted up his voice and wept*
97. *Beersheba* means *well of seven* or *well of the oath*.
98. Hebrew *El-Olam*

“Here I am,” he replied.[99]

12 “Do not lay a hand on the boy or do anything to him,” said
the angel, “for now I know that you fear God, since you have
not withheld your only son from me.”[100]

13 Then Abraham looked up and saw behind him a ram in a
thicket, caught by its horns. So he went and took the ram
and offered it as a burnt offering in place of his son.[101] 14 And
Abraham called that place The LORD Will Provide. So to this
day it is said, “On the mountain of the LORD it will be
provided.”[102]

15 And the angel of the LORD called to Abraham from heaven
a second time, 16 saying, “By Myself I have sworn, declares
the LORD, that because you have done this and have not
withheld your only son, 17 I will surely bless you, and I will
multiply your descendants like the stars in the sky and the
sand on the seashore. Your descendants will possess the
gates of their enemies.[103] 18 And through your offspring all
nations of the earth will be blessed, because you have
obeyed My voice.”[104]

19 Abraham went back to his servants, and they got up and
set out together for Beersheba. And Abraham settled in
Beersheba.

The Sons of Nahor

20 Some time later, Abraham was told, “Milcah has also
borne sons to your brother Nahor: 21 Uz the firstborn, his
brother Buz, Kemuel (the father of Aram), 22 Chesed, Hazo,
Pildash, Jidlaph, and Bethuel.”

23 And Bethuel became the father of Rebekah. Milcah bore
these eight sons to Abraham’s brother Nahor. 24 Moreover,
Nahor’s concubine, whose name was Reumah, bore Tebah,
Gaham, Tahash, and Maacah.

Genesis 23

The Death and Burial of Sarah

1 Now Sarah lived to be 127 years old. 2 She died in Kiriath-
arba (that is, Hebron) in the land of Canaan, and Abraham
went out to mourn and to weep for her.

3 Then Abraham got up from beside his dead wife and said to
the Hittites, [105] 4 “I am a foreigner and an outsider among you.
Give me a burial site among you so that I can bury my
dead.”

5 The Hittites replied to Abraham, 6 “Listen to us, sir. You are
God’s chosen one among us. Bury your dead in the finest of
our tombs. None of us will withhold his tomb for burying
your dead.”

7 Then Abraham rose and bowed down before the people of
the land, the Hittites. 8 “If you are willing for me to bury my
dead,” he said to them, “listen to me, and approach Ephron
son of Zohar on my behalf 9 to sell me the cave of Machpelah
that belongs to him; it is at the end of his field. Let him sell
it to me in your presence for full price, so that I may have a
burial site.”

10 Now Ephron was sitting among the sons of Heth. So in the
presence of all the Hittites who had come to the gate of his
city, Ephron the Hittite answered Abraham, 11 “No, my lord.
Listen to me. I give you the field, and I give you the cave
that is in it. I give it to you in the presence of my people.
Bury your dead.”

12 Again Abraham bowed down before the people of the
land 13 and said to Ephron in their presence, “If you will
please listen to me, I will pay you the price of the field.
Accept it from me, so that I may bury my dead there.”

14 Ephron answered Abraham, 15 “Listen to me, my lord. The
land is worth four hundred shekels of silver, but what is that
between you and me? Bury your dead.”[106]

16 Abraham agreed to Ephron’s terms and weighed out for
him the price he had named in the hearing of the Hittites:
four hundred shekels of silver, according to the standard of
the merchants.

17 So Ephron’s field at Machpelah near Mamre, the cave that
was in it, and all the trees within the boundaries of the field
were deeded over 18 to Abraham’s possession in the presence
of all the Hittites who had come to the gate of his
city. 19 After this, Abraham buried his wife Sarah in the cave
of the field at Machpelah near Mamre (that is, Hebron) in
the land of Canaan. 20 So the field and its cave were deeded
by the Hittites to Abraham as a burial site.

Genesis 24

A Wife for Isaac

1 By now Abraham was old and well along in years, and the
LORD had blessed him in every way. 2 So Abraham instructed
the chief servant of his household, who managed all he
owned, “Place your hand under my thigh, 3 and I will have
you swear by the LORD, the God of heaven and the God of
earth, that you will not take a wife for my son from the
daughters of the Canaanites among whom I am
dwelling, 4 but will go to my country and my kindred to take
a wife for my son Isaac.”

5 The servant asked him, “What if the woman is unwilling to
follow me to this land? Shall I then take your son back to the
land from which you came?”

6 Abraham replied, “Make sure that you do not take my son
back there. 7 The LORD, the God of heaven, who brought me
from my father’s house and my native land, who spoke to me
and promised me on oath, saying, ‘To your offspring I will
give this land’—He will send His angel before you so that
you can take a wife for my son from there. 8 And if the
woman is unwilling to follow you, then you are released
from this oath of mine. Only do not take my son back there.”

9 So the servant placed his hand under the thigh of his
master Abraham and swore an oath to him concerning this
matter.

10 Then the servant took ten of his master’s camels and
departed with all manner of good things from his master in
hand. And he set out for Nahor’s hometown in Aram-
naharaim. [107] 11 As evening approached, he made the camels
kneel down near the well outside the town at the time when
the women went out to draw water.

---

99. Or *Angel*; also in verses 12 and 15
100. Or *from Me*
101. Most MT manuscripts; other Hebrew manuscripts, SP, LXX, and Syriac *saw one ram*
102. Hebrew *YHWH Yireh*
103. Cited in Hebrews 6:14
104. Cited in Acts 3:25
105. Or *sons of Heth*; also in verses 5, 7, 10, 16, 18, and 20
106. *400 shekels* is approximately 10.1 pounds or 4.6 kilograms of silver; also in verse 16.

12 "O LORD, God of my master Abraham," he prayed, "please
grant me success today, and show kindness to my master
Abraham. 13 Here I am, standing beside the spring, and the
daughters of the townspeople are coming out to draw
water. 14 Now may it happen that the girl to whom I say,
'Please let down your jar that I may drink,' and who
responds, 'Drink, and I will water your camels as well'—let
her be the one You have appointed for Your servant Isaac.
By this I will know that You have shown kindness to my
master."

Rebekah Is Chosen

15 Before the servant had finished praying, Rebekah came out
with her jar on her shoulder. She was the daughter of
Bethuel son of Milcah, the wife of Abraham's brother
Nahor. 16 Now the girl was very beautiful, a virgin who had
not had relations with any man. She went down to the
spring, filled her jar, and came up again.

17 So the servant ran to meet her and said, "Please let me
have a little water from your jar."

18 "Drink, my lord," she replied, and she quickly lowered her
jar to her hands and gave him a drink.

19 After she had given him a drink, she said, "I will also draw
water for your camels, until they have had enough to
drink." 20 And she quickly emptied her jar into the trough and
ran back to the well to draw water, until she had drawn
water for all his camels.

21 Meanwhile, the man watched her silently to see whether
or not the LORD had made his journey a success.

22 And after the camels had finished drinking, he took out a
gold ring weighing a beka, and two gold bracelets for her
wrists weighing ten shekels. [108][109] 23 "Whose daughter are
you?" he asked. "Please tell me, is there room in your
father's house for us to spend the night?"

24 She replied, "I am the daughter of Bethuel, the son that
Milcah bore to Nahor." 25 Then she added, "We have plenty
of straw and feed, as well as a place for you to spend the
night."

26 Then the man bowed down and worshiped the
LORD, 27 saying, "Blessed be the LORD, the God of my master
Abraham, who has not withheld His kindness and
faithfulness from my master. As for me, the LORD has led me
on the journey to the house of my master's relatives."

28 The girl ran and told her mother's household about these
things. 29 Now Rebekah had a brother named Laban, and he
rushed out to the man at the spring. 30 As soon as he saw the
ring, and the bracelets on his sister's wrists, and heard
Rebekah's words, "The man said this to me," he went and
found the man standing by the camels near the spring.

31 "Come, you who are blessed by the LORD," said Laban.
"Why are you standing out here? I have prepared the house
and a place for the camels." 32 So the man came to the house,
and the camels were unloaded. Straw and feed were brought
to the camels, and water to wash his feet and the feet of his
companions.

33 Then a meal was set before the man, but he said, "I will
not eat until I have told you what I came to say."

So Laban said, "Please speak."

34 "I am Abraham's servant," he replied. 35 "The LORD has
greatly blessed my master, and he has become rich. He has
given him sheep and cattle, silver and gold, menservants and
maidservants, camels and donkeys. 36 My master's wife Sarah
has borne him a son in her old age, and my master has given
him everything he owns.

37 My master made me swear an oath and said, 'You shall not
take a wife for my son from the daughters of the Canaanites
in whose land I dwell, 38 but you shall go to my father's house
and to my kindred to take a wife for my son.'

39 Then I asked my master, 'What if the woman will not come
back with me?'

40 And he told me, 'The LORD, before whom I have walked,
will send His angel with you and make your journey a
success, so that you may take a wife for my son from my
kindred and from my father's house. 41 And when you go to
my kindred, if they refuse to give her to you, then you will
be released from my oath.'

42 So when I came to the spring today, I prayed: O LORD,
God of my master Abraham, if only You would make my
journey a success! 43 Here I am, standing beside this spring.
Now if a maiden comes out to draw water and I say to her,
'Please let me drink a little water from your jar,' 44 and she
replies, 'Drink, and I will draw water for your camels as
well,' may she be the woman the LORD has appointed for my
master's son.

45 And before I had finished praying in my heart, there was
Rebekah coming out with her jar on her shoulder, and she
went down to the spring and drew water. So I said to her,
'Please give me a drink.'

46 She quickly lowered her jar from her shoulder and said,
'Drink, and I will water your camels as well.' So I drank, and
she also watered the camels.

47 Then I asked her, 'Whose daughter are you?'

She replied, 'The daughter of Bethuel son of Nahor, whom
Milcah bore to him.' So I put the ring on her nose and the
bracelets on her wrists. 48 Then I bowed down and worshiped
the LORD; and I blessed the LORD, the God of my master
Abraham, who led me on the right road to take the
granddaughter of my master's brother for his son.

49 Now if you will show kindness and faithfulness to my
master, tell me; but if not, let me know, so that I may go
elsewhere."

50 Laban and Bethuel answered, "This is from the LORD; we
have no choice in the matter. 51 Rebekah is here before you.
Take her and go, and let her become the wife of your
master's son, just as the LORD has decreed."

52 When Abraham's servant heard their words, he bowed
down to the ground before the LORD. 53 Then he brought out
jewels of silver and gold, and articles of clothing, and he
gave them to Rebekah. He also gave precious gifts to her
brother and her mother. 54 Then he and the men with him ate
and drank and spent the night there.

When they got up the next morning, he said, "Send me on
my way to my master."

55 But her brother and mother said, "Let the girl remain with
us ten days or so. After that, she may go."

---

107. That is, Mesopotamia; *Aram-naharaim* means *Aram of the two rivers*, likely the region between the Euphrates and Balih Rivers in northwestern Mesopotamia.
108. *A beka* is half a shekel, or approximately 0.2 ounces or 5.7 grams.
109. *10 shekels* is approximately 4 ounces or 114 grams.

56 But he replied, “Do not delay me, since the LORD has
made my journey a success. Send me on my way so that I
may go to my master.”
57 So they said, “We will call the girl and ask her opinion.”
58 They called Rebekah and asked her, “Will you go with this
man?”
“I will go,” she replied.
59 So they sent their sister Rebekah on her way, along with
her nurse and Abraham’s servant and his men. 60 And they
blessed Rebekah and said to her,
“Our sister, may you become the mother
of thousands upon thousands.
May your offspring possess
the gates of their enemies.”
61 Then Rebekah and her servant girls got ready, mounted
the camels, and followed the man. So the servant took
Rebekah and left.

Isaac Marries Rebekah

62 Now Isaac had just returned from Beer-lahai-roi, for he
was living in the Negev. 63 Early in the evening, Isaac went
out to the field to meditate, and looking up, he saw the
camels approaching.
64 And when Rebekah looked up and saw Isaac, she got down
from her camel 65 and asked the servant, “Who is that man in
the field coming to meet us?”
“It is my master,” the servant answered. So she took her veil
and covered herself. 66 Then the servant told Isaac all that he
had done.
67 And Isaac brought her into the tent of his mother Sarah
and took Rebekah as his wife. And Isaac loved her and was
comforted after his mother’s death.

Genesis 25

Abraham and Keturah

(1 Chronicles 1:32–33)

1 Now Abraham had taken another wife, named
Keturah, 2 and she bore him Zimran, Jokshan, Medan, Midian,
Ishbak, and Shuah.
3 Jokshan was the father of Sheba and Dedan. And the sons
of Dedan were the Asshurites, the Letushites, and the
Leummites.
4 The sons of Midian were Ephah, Epher, Hanoch, Abida, and
Eldaah.
All these were descendants of Keturah.
5 Abraham left everything he owned to Isaac. 6 But while he
was still alive, Abraham gave gifts to the sons of his
concubines and sent them away from his son Isaac to the
land of the east.

The Death of Abraham

7 Abraham lived a total of 175 years. 8 And at a ripe old age
he breathed his last and died, old and contented, and was
gathered to his people.
9 His sons Isaac and Ishmael buried him in the cave of
Machpelah near Mamre, in the field of Ephron son of Zohar
the Hittite. 10 This was the field that Abraham had bought
from the Hittites. Abraham was buried there with his wife
Sarah.
11 After Abraham’s death, God blessed his son Isaac, who
lived near Beer-lahai-roi.

The Descendants of Ishmael

(1 Chronicles 1:28–31)

12 This is the account of Abraham’s son Ishmael, whom
Hagar the Egyptian, Sarah’s maidservant, bore to
Abraham. 13 These are the names of the sons of Ishmael in the
order of their birth: Nebaioth the firstborn of Ishmael, then
Kedar, Adbeel, Mibsam, 14 Mishma, Dumah, Massa, 15 Hadad,
Tema, Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah.
16 These were the sons of Ishmael, and these were their
names by their villages and encampments—twelve princes of
their tribes. 17 Ishmael lived a total of 137 years. Then he
breathed his last and died, and was gathered to his people.
18 Ishmael’s descendants settled from Havilah to Shur, which
is near the border of Egypt as you go toward Asshur. And
they lived in hostility toward all their brothers. [110]

Jacob and Esau

(Malachi 1:1–5; Romans 9:6–29)

19 This is the account of Abraham’s son Isaac. Abraham
became the father of Isaac, 20 and Isaac was forty years old
when he married Rebekah, the daughter of Bethuel the
Aramean from Paddan-aram and the sister of Laban the
Aramean. [111]
21 Later, Isaac prayed to the LORD on behalf of his wife,
because she was barren. And the LORD heard his prayer, and
his wife Rebekah conceived.
22 But the children inside her struggled with each other, and
she said, “Why is this happening to me?” So Rebekah went
to inquire of the LORD, 23 and He declared to her:
“Two nations are in your womb,
and two peoples from within you will be separated;
one people will be stronger than the other,
and the older will serve the younger.” [112]
24 When her time came to give birth, there were indeed twins
in her womb. 25 The first one came out red, covered with hair
like a fur coat; so they named him Esau. [113] 26 After this, his
brother came out grasping Esau’s heel; so he was named
Jacob. And Isaac was sixty years old when the twins were
born. [114]
27 When the boys grew up, Esau became a skillful hunter, a
man of the field, while Jacob was a quiet man who stayed at
home. 28 Because Isaac had a taste for wild game, he loved
Esau; but Rebekah loved Jacob.

Esau Sells His Birthright

29 One day, while Jacob was cooking some stew, Esau came
in from the field and was famished. 30 He said to Jacob, “Let
me eat some of that red stew, for I am famished.” (That is
why he was also called Edom.) [115]
31 “First sell me your birthright,” Jacob replied.

---

110. Or *Assyria*
111. That is, northwest Mesopotamia
112. Cited in Romans 9:12
113. *Esau* sounds like a Hebrew term that means *hairy*.
114. *Jacob* means *he grasps the heel* or *he deceives*.
115. *Edom* means *red*.

32 "Look," said Esau, "I am about to die, so what good is a
birthright to me?"
33 "Swear to me first," Jacob said.
So Esau swore to Jacob and sold him the birthright.34 Then
Jacob gave some bread and lentil stew to Esau, who ate and
drank and then got up and went away. Thus Esau despised
his birthright.

Genesis 26

God's Promise to Isaac

(Genesis 12:1–9)

1 Now there was another famine in the land, subsequent to
the one that had occurred in Abraham's time. And Isaac
went to Abimelech king of the Philistines at Gerar.
2 The LORD appeared to Isaac and said, "Do not go down to
Egypt. Settle in the land where I tell you.3 Stay in this land as
a foreigner, and I will be with you and bless you. For I will
give all these lands to you and your offspring, and I will
confirm the oath that I swore to your father Abraham.4 I will
make your descendants as numerous as the stars in the sky,
and I will give them all these lands, and through your
offspring all nations of the earth will be blessed,5 because
Abraham listened to My voice and kept My charge, My
commandments, My statutes, and My laws."

Isaac Deceives Abimelech

6 So Isaac settled in Gerar.7 But when the men of that place
asked about his wife, he said, "She is my sister." For he was
afraid to say, "She is my wife," since he thought to himself,
"The men of this place will kill me on account of Rebekah,
because she is so beautiful."
8 When Isaac had been there a long time, Abimelech king of
the Philistines looked down from the window and was
surprised to see Isaac caressing his wife Rebekah.9 Abimelech
sent for Isaac and said, "So she is really your wife! How
could you say, 'She is my sister'?"
Isaac replied, "Because I thought I might die on account of
her."
10 "What is this you have done to us?" asked Abimelech.
"One of the people could easily have slept with your wife,
and you would have brought guilt upon us."11 So Abimelech
warned all the people, saying, "Whoever harms this man or
his wife will surely be put to death."

Isaac's Prosperity

12 Now Isaac sowed seed in the land, and that very year he
reaped a hundredfold. And the LORD blessed him,13 and he
became richer and richer, until he was exceedingly
wealthy.14 He owned so many flocks and herds and servants
that the Philistines envied him.15 So the Philistines took dirt
and stopped up all the wells that his father's servants had
dug in the days of his father Abraham.
16 Then Abimelech said to Isaac, "Depart from us, for you are
much too powerful for us."
17 So Isaac left that place and encamped in the Valley of
Gerar and settled there.18 Isaac reopened the wells that had
been dug in the days of his father Abraham, which the
Philistines had stopped up after Abraham died. And he gave
these wells the same names his father had given them.
19 Then Isaac's servants dug in the valley and found a well of
fresh water there.[116]20 But the herdsmen of Gerar quarreled
with Isaac's herdsmen and said, "The water is ours!" So he
named the well Esek, because they contended with him.[117]
21 Then they dug another well and quarreled over that one
also; so he named it Sitnah.[118]
22 He moved on from there and dug another well, and they
did not quarrel over it. He named it Rehoboth and said, "At
last the LORD has made room for us, and we will be fruitful
in the land."[119]
23 From there Isaac went up to Beersheba,24 and that night
the LORD appeared to him and said, "I am the God of your
father Abraham. Do not be afraid, for I am with you. I will
bless you and multiply your descendants for the sake of My
servant Abraham."
25 So Isaac built an altar there and called on the name of the
LORD, and he pitched his tent there. His servants also dug a
well there.

Isaac's Covenant with Abimelech

26 Later, Abimelech came to Isaac from Gerar, with Ahuzzath
his adviser and Phicol the commander of his army.
27 "Why have you come to me?" Isaac asked them. "You
hated me and sent me away."
28 "We can plainly see that the LORD has been with you,"
they replied. "We recommend that there should now be an
oath between us and you. Let us make a covenant with
you29 that you will not harm us, just as we have not harmed
you but have done only good to you, sending you on your
way in peace. And now you are blessed by the LORD."
30 So Isaac prepared a feast for them, and they ate and
drank.31 And they got up early the next morning and swore
an oath to each other. Then Isaac sent them on their way,
and they left him in peace.
32 On that same day, Isaac's servants came and told him
about the well they had dug. "We have found water!" they
told him.33 So he called it Shibah, and to this day the name
of the city is Beersheba.[120][121]

Esau's Wives

34 When Esau was forty years old, he took as his wives Judith
daughter of Beeri the Hittite and Basemath daughter of Elon
the Hittite.35 And they brought grief to Isaac and Rebekah.

Genesis 27

Isaac Blesses Jacob

(Hebrews 11:20)

1 When Isaac was old and his eyes were so weak that he
could no longer see, he called his older son Esau and said to
him, "My son."
"Here I am," Esau replied.
2 "Look," said Isaac, "I am now old, and I do not know the
day of my death.3 Take your weapons—your quiver and bow
—and go out into the field to hunt some game for me.4 Then

---

116. Or *flowing water* or *living water*
117. *Esek* means *contention*.
118. *Sitnah* means *enmity* or *hostility*.
119. *Rehoboth* means *broad places* or *open spaces*.
120. *Shibah* can mean *oath* or *seven*.
121. *Beersheba* means *well of seven* or *well of the oath*.

prepare a tasty dish that I love and bring it to me to eat, so
that I may bless you before I die."
5 Now Rebekah was listening to what Isaac told his son Esau.
So when Esau went into the field to hunt game and bring it
back,6 Rebekah said to her son Jacob, "Behold, I overheard
your father saying to your brother Esau,7 'Bring me some
game and prepare me a tasty dish to eat, so that I may bless
you in the presence of the LORD before I die.'
8 Now, my son, listen to my voice and do exactly as I tell
you.9 Go out to the flock and bring me two choice young
goats, so that I can make them into a tasty dish for your
father—the kind he loves.10 Then take it to your father to
eat, so that he may bless you before he dies."
11 Jacob answered his mother Rebekah, "Look, my brother
Esau is a hairy man, but I am smooth-skinned.12 What if my
father touches me? Then I would be revealed to him as a
deceiver, and I would bring upon myself a curse rather than
a blessing."
13 His mother replied, "Your curse be on me, my son. Just
obey my voice and go get them for me."
14 So Jacob went and got two goats and brought them to his
mother, who made the tasty food his father loved.15 And
Rebekah took the finest clothes in the house that belonged to
her older son Esau, and she put them on her younger son
Jacob.16 She also put the skins of the young goats on his
hands and on the smooth part of his neck.17 Then she handed
her son Jacob the tasty food and bread she had made.
18 So Jacob went to his father and said, "My father."
"Here I am!" he answered. "Which one are you, my son?"
19 Jacob said to his father, "I am Esau, your firstborn. I have
done as you told me. Please sit up and eat some of my game,
so that you may bless me."
20 But Isaac asked his son, "How did you ever find it so
quickly, my son?"
"Because the LORD your God brought it to me," he replied.
21 Then Isaac said to Jacob, "Please come closer so I can
touch you, my son. Are you really my son Esau, or not?"
22 So Jacob came close to his father Isaac, who touched him
and said, "The voice is the voice of Jacob, but the hands are
the hands of Esau."23 Isaac did not recognize him, because
his hands were hairy like those of his brother Esau; so he
blessed him.
24 Again he asked, "Are you really my son Esau?"
And he replied, "I am."
25 "Serve me," said Isaac, "and let me eat some of my son's
game, so that I may bless you."
Jacob brought it to him, and he ate; then he brought him
wine, and he drank.
26 Then his father Isaac said to him, "Please come near and
kiss me, my son."
27 So he came near and kissed him. When Isaac smelled his
clothing, he blessed him and said:

"Ah, the smell of my son
is like the smell of a field
that the LORD has blessed.
28 May God give to you the dew of heaven
and the richness of the earth—
an abundance of grain and new wine.
29 May peoples serve you
and nations bow down to you.
May you be the master of your brothers,
and may the sons of your mother bow down to you.
May those who curse you be cursed,
and those who bless you be blessed."

Esau's Lost Hope

30 As soon as Isaac had finished blessing him and Jacob had
left his father's presence, his brother Esau returned from the
hunt.31 He too made some tasty food, brought it to his father,
and said to him, "My father, sit up and eat of your son's
game, so that you may bless me."
32 But his father Isaac replied, "Who are you?"
"I am Esau, your firstborn son," he answered.
33 Isaac began to tremble violently and said, "Who was it,
then, who hunted the game and brought it to me? Before you
came in, I ate it all and blessed him—and indeed, he will be
blessed!"
34 When Esau heard his father's words, he let out a loud and
bitter cry and said to his father, "Bless me too, O my father!"
35 But Isaac replied, "Your brother came deceitfully and took
your blessing."
36 So Esau declared, "Is he not rightly named Jacob? For he
has cheated me twice. He took my birthright, and now he
has taken my blessing." Then he asked, "Haven't you saved a
blessing for me?"[122]
37 But Isaac answered Esau: "Look, I have made him your
master and given him all his relatives as servants; I have
sustained him with grain and new wine. What is left that I
can do for you, my son?"
38 Esau said to his father, "Do you have only one blessing,
my father? Bless me too, O my father!" Then Esau wept
aloud.
39 His father Isaac answered him:

"Behold, your dwelling place shall be
away from the richness of the land,
away from the dew of heaven above.
40 You shall live by the sword
and serve your brother.
But when you rebel,
you will tear his yoke from your neck."

41 Esau held a grudge against Jacob because of the blessing
his father had given him. And Esau said in his heart, "The
days of mourning for my father are at hand; then I will kill
my brother Jacob."
42 When the words of her older son Esau were relayed to
Rebekah, she sent for her younger son Jacob and told him,
"Look, your brother Esau is consoling himself by plotting to
kill you.43 So now, my son, obey my voice and flee at once to
my brother Laban in Haran.44 Stay with him for a while,
until your brother's fury subsides—45 until your brother's
rage against you wanes and he forgets what you have done
to him. Then I will send for you and bring you back from
there. Why should I lose both of you in one day?"
46 Then Rebekah said to Isaac, "I am weary of my life
because of these Hittite women. If Jacob takes a Hittite wife
from among them, what good is my life?"[123]

---

122. *Jacob* means *he grasps the heel* or *he deceives.*

Genesis 28

Jacob's Departure

1 So Isaac called for Jacob and blessed him. "Do not take a
wife from the Canaanite women," he commanded.2 "Go at
once to Paddan-aram, to the house of your mother's father
Bethuel, and take a wife from among the daughters of Laban,
your mother's brother.[124]3 May God Almighty bless you and
make you fruitful and multiply you, so that you may become
a company of peoples.[125]4 And may He give the blessing of
Abraham to you and your descendants, so that you may
possess the land where you dwell as a foreigner, the land
God gave to Abraham."

5 So Isaac sent Jacob to Paddan-aram, to Laban son of
Bethuel the Aramean, the brother of Rebekah, who was the
mother of Jacob and Esau.

Esau Marries Mahalath

6 Now Esau learned that Isaac had blessed Jacob and sent
him to Paddan-aram to take a wife there, commanding him,
"Do not marry a Canaanite woman,"7 and that Jacob had
obeyed his father and mother and gone to Paddan-aram.

8 And seeing that his father Isaac disapproved of the
Canaanite women,9 Esau went to Ishmael and married
Mahalath, the sister of Nebaioth and daughter of Abraham's
son Ishmael, in addition to the wives he already had.

Jacob's Ladder

10 Meanwhile Jacob left Beersheba and set out for
Haran.11 On reaching a certain place, he spent the night
there because the sun had set. And taking one of the stones
from that place, he put it under his head and lay down to
sleep.

12 And Jacob had a dream about a ladder that rested on the
earth with its top reaching up to heaven, and God's angels
were going up and down the ladder.13 And there at the top
the LORD was standing and saying, "I am the LORD, the God
of your father Abraham and the God of Isaac. I will give you
and your descendants the land on which you now
lie.[126]14 Your descendants will be like the dust of the earth,
and you will spread out to the west and east and north and
south. All the families of the earth will be blessed through
you and your offspring.15 Look, I am with you, and I will
watch over you wherever you go, and I will bring you back
to this land. For I will not leave you until I have done what I
have promised you."

16 When Jacob woke up, he said, "Surely the LORD is in this
place, and I was unaware of it."17 And he was afraid and
said, "How awesome is this place! This is none other than
the house of God; this is the gate of heaven!"

The Stone of Bethel

18 Early the next morning, Jacob took the stone that he had
placed under his head, and he set it up as a pillar. He poured
oil on top of it,19 and he called that place Bethel, though
previously the city had been named Luz.[127]

20 Then Jacob made a vow, saying, "If God will be with me
and watch over me on this journey, and if He will provide
me with food to eat and clothes to wear,21 so that I may
return safely to my father's house, then the LORD will be my
God.22 And this stone I have set up as a pillar will be God's
house, and of all that You give me I will surely give You a
tenth."

Genesis 29

Jacob Meets Rachel

1 Jacob resumed his journey and came to the land of the
people of the east.2 He looked and saw a well in the field,
and near it lay three flocks of sheep, because the sheep were
watered from this well. And a large stone covered the mouth
of the well.3 When all the flocks had been gathered there, the
shepherds would roll away the stone from the mouth of the
well and water the sheep. Then they would return the stone
to its place over the mouth of the well.

4 "My brothers," Jacob asked the shepherds, "where are you
from?"

"We are from Haran," they answered.

5 "Do you know Laban the grandson of Nahor?" Jacob asked.

"We know him," they replied.

6 "Is he well?" Jacob inquired.

"Yes," they answered, "and here comes his daughter Rachel
with his sheep."

7 "Look," said Jacob, "it is still broad daylight; it is not yet
time to gather the livestock. Water the sheep and take them
back to pasture."

8 But they replied, "We cannot, until all the flocks have been
gathered and the stone has been rolled away from the mouth
of the well. Then we will water the sheep."

9 While he was still speaking with them, Rachel arrived with
her father's sheep, for she was a shepherdess.10 As soon as
Jacob saw Rachel, the daughter of his mother's brother
Laban, with Laban's sheep, he went up and rolled the stone
away from the mouth of the well and watered his uncle's
sheep.11 Then Jacob kissed Rachel and wept aloud.12 He told
Rachel that he was Rebekah's son, a relative of her father,
and she ran and told her father.

13 When Laban heard the news about his sister's son Jacob,
he ran out to meet him. He embraced him and kissed him
and brought him to his home, where Jacob told him all that
had happened.

Jacob Marries Leah and Rachel

14 Then Laban declared, "You are indeed my own flesh and
blood."

After Jacob had stayed with him a month,15 Laban said to
him, "Just because you are my relative, should you work for
nothing? Tell me what your wages should be."

16 Now Laban had two daughters; the older was named Leah,
and the younger was named Rachel.17 Leah had weak eyes,
but Rachel was shapely and beautiful.[128]18 Since Jacob loved
Rachel, he answered, "I will serve you seven years for your
younger daughter Rachel."

19 Laban replied, "Better that I give her to you than to
another. Stay here with me."20 So Jacob served seven years

---

123. Or *daughters of Heth*
124. That is, northwest Mesopotamia; also in verses 5, 6, and 7
125. Hebrew *El-Shaddai*
126. Or *there beside him*
127. *Bethel* means *house of God.*
128. Or *had delicate eyes*

for Rachel, yet it seemed but a few days because of his love for her.

21 Finally Jacob said to Laban, “Grant me my wife, for my time is complete, and I want to sleep with her.”

22 So Laban invited all the men of that place and prepared a feast. 23 But when evening came, Laban took his daughter Leah and gave her to Jacob, and he slept with her. 24 And Laban gave his servant girl Zilpah to his daughter Leah as her maidservant.

25 When morning came, there was Leah! “What have you done to me?” Jacob said to Laban. “Wasn’t it for Rachel that I served you? Why have you deceived me?”

26 Laban replied, “It is not our custom here to give the younger daughter in marriage before the older. 27 Finish this week’s celebration, and we will give you the younger one in return for another seven years of work.”

28 And Jacob did just that. He finished the week’s celebration, and Laban gave him his daughter Rachel as his wife. 29 Laban also gave his servant girl Bilhah to his daughter Rachel as her maidservant.

30 Jacob slept with Rachel as well, and indeed, he loved Rachel more than Leah. So he worked for Laban another seven years.

Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah

31 When the LORD saw that Leah was unloved, He opened her womb; but Rachel was barren. 32 And Leah conceived and gave birth to a son, and she named him Reuben, for she said, “The LORD has seen my affliction. Surely my husband will love me now.”[129]

33 Again she conceived and gave birth to a son, and she said, “Because the LORD has heard that I am unloved, He has given me this son as well.” So she named him Simeon.[130]

34 Once again Leah conceived and gave birth to a son, and she said, “Now at last my husband will become attached to me, because I have borne him three sons.” So he was named Levi.[131]

35 And once more she conceived and gave birth to a son and said, “This time I will praise the LORD.” So she named him Judah. Then Leah stopped having children.[132]

Genesis 30

Dan and Naphtali

1 When Rachel saw that she was not bearing any children for Jacob, she envied her sister. “Give me children, or I will die!” she said to Jacob.

2 Jacob became angry with Rachel and said, “Am I in the place of God, who has withheld children from you?”

3 Then she said, “Here is my maidservant Bilhah. Sleep with her, that she may bear children for me, so that through her I too can build a family.”[133]

4 So Rachel gave Jacob her servant Bilhah as a wife, and he slept with her, 5 and Bilhah conceived and bore him a son. 6 Then Rachel said, “God has vindicated me; He has heard my plea and given me a son.” So she named him Dan.[134]

7 And Rachel’s servant Bilhah conceived again and bore Jacob a second son. 8 Then Rachel said, “In my great struggles, I have wrestled with my sister and won.” So she named him Naphtali.[135]

Gad and Asher

9 When Leah saw that she had stopped having children, she gave her servant Zilpah to Jacob as a wife. 10 And Leah’s servant Zilpah bore Jacob a son. 11 Then Leah said, “How fortunate!” So she named him Gad.[136][137]

12 When Leah’s servant Zilpah bore Jacob a second son, 13 Leah said, “How happy I am! For the women call me happy.” So she named him Asher.[138]

14 Now during the wheat harvest, Reuben went out and found some mandrakes in the field. When he brought them to his mother, Rachel begged Leah, “Please give me some of your son’s mandrakes.”

15 But Leah replied, “Is it not enough that you have taken away my husband? Now you want to take my son’s mandrakes as well?”

“Very well,” said Rachel, “he may sleep with you tonight in exchange for your son’s mandrakes.”

16 When Jacob came in from the field that evening, Leah went out to meet him and said, “You must come with me, for I have hired you with my son’s mandrakes.” So he slept with her that night.

Issachar, Zebulun, and Dinah

17 And God listened to Leah, and she conceived and bore a fifth son to Jacob. 18 Then Leah said, “God has rewarded me for giving my maidservant to my husband.” So she named him Issachar.[139]

19 Again Leah conceived and bore a sixth son to Jacob. 20 “God has given me a good gift,” she said. “This time my husband will honor me, because I have borne him six sons.” And she named him Zebulun.[140]

21 After that, Leah gave birth to a daughter and named her Dinah.

Joseph

22 Then God remembered Rachel. He listened to her and opened her womb, 23 and she conceived and gave birth to a son. “God has taken away my shame,” she said. 24 She named him Joseph, and said, “May the LORD add to me another son.”[141]

---

129. *Reuben* means *Look, a son* and also sounds like the Hebrew for *He has seen my misery*.
130. *Simeon* probably means *one who hears*.
131. *Levi* sounds like the Hebrew for *being attached to* or *feeling affection for*.
132. *Judah* sounds like the Hebrew for *praise*.
133. Literally *bear children on my knees*
134. *Dan* means *He has judged* or *He has vindicated*.
135. *Naphtali* sounds like the Hebrew for *wrestling*.
136. Alternate MT reading (see also LXX); the other alternate reads *“A troop is coming!”*
137. *Gad* sounds like the Hebrew for *good fortune*, or alternately for *band of raiders*.
138. *Asher* means *happy*.
139. *Issachar* sounds like the Hebrew for *wages* or *reward*.
140. *Zebulun* sounds like the Hebrew for *honor*.

Jacob Prospers

25 Now after Rachel had given birth to Joseph, Jacob said to
Laban, "Send me on my way so I can return to my
homeland.26 Give me my wives and children for whom I have
served you, that I may go on my way. You know how hard I
have worked for you."

27 But Laban replied, "If I have found favor in your eyes,
please stay. I have learned by divination that the LORD has
blessed me because of you."28 And he added, "Name your
wages, and I will pay them."

29 Then Jacob answered, "You know how I have served you
and how your livestock have thrived under my
care.30 Indeed, you had very little before my arrival, but now
your wealth has increased many times over. The LORD has
blessed you wherever I set foot. But now, when may I also
provide for my own household?"

31 "What can I give you?" Laban asked.

"You do not need to give me anything," Jacob replied. "If
you do this one thing for me, I will keep on shepherding and
keeping your flocks.32 Let me go through all your flocks
today and remove from them every speckled or spotted
sheep, every dark-colored lamb, and every spotted or
speckled goat. These will be my wages.33 So my honesty will
testify for me when you come to check on my wages in the
future. If I have any goats that are not speckled or spotted,
or any lambs that are not dark-colored, they will be
considered stolen."

34 "Agreed," said Laban. "Let it be as you have said."

35 That very day Laban removed all the streaked or spotted
male goats and every speckled or spotted female goat—every
one that had any white on it—and every dark-colored lamb,
and he placed them under the care of his sons.36 Then he put
a three-day journey between himself and Jacob, while Jacob
was shepherding the rest of Laban's flocks.

37 Jacob, however, took fresh branches of poplar, almond,
and plane trees, and peeled the bark, exposing the white
inner wood of the branches.38 Then he set the peeled
branches in the watering troughs in front of the flocks
coming in to drink. So when the flocks were in heat and
came to drink,39 they mated in front of the branches. And
they bore young that were streaked or speckled or
spotted.40 Jacob set apart the young, but made the rest face
the streaked dark-colored sheep in Laban's flocks. Then he
set his own stock apart and did not put them with Laban's
animals.

41 Whenever the stronger females of the flock were in heat,
Jacob would place the branches in the troughs, in full view
of the animals, so that they would breed in front of the
branches.42 But if the animals were weak, he did not set out
the branches. So the weaker animals went to Laban and the
stronger ones to Jacob.

43 Thus Jacob became exceedingly prosperous. He owned
large flocks, maidservants and menservants, and camels and
donkeys.

Genesis 31

Jacob Flees from Laban

1 Now Jacob heard that Laban's sons were saying, "Jacob has
taken away all that belonged to our father and built all this
wealth at our father's expense."2 And Jacob saw from the
countenance of Laban that his attitude toward him had
changed.

3 Then the LORD said to Jacob, "Go back to the land of your
fathers and to your kindred, and I will be with you."

4 So Jacob sent word and called Rachel and Leah to the field
where his flocks were,5 and he told them, "I can see from
your father's countenance that his attitude toward me has
changed; but the God of my father has been with me.6 You
know that I have served your father with all my
strength.7 And although he has cheated me and changed my
wages ten times, God has not allowed him to harm me.8 If he
said, 'The speckled will be your wages,' then the whole flock
bore speckled offspring. If he said, 'The streaked will be your
wages,' then the whole flock bore streaked offspring.9 Thus
God has taken away your father's livestock and given them
to me.

10 When the flocks were breeding, I saw in a dream that the
streaked, spotted, and speckled males were mating with the
females.11 In that dream the angel of God said to me, 'Jacob!'
And I replied, 'Here I am.'[142]

12 'Look up,' he said, 'and see that all the males that are
mating with the flock are streaked, spotted, or speckled; for I
have seen all that Laban has done to you.13 I am the God of
Bethel, where you anointed the pillar and made a solemn
vow to Me. Now get up, leave this land at once, and return
to your native land.'"

14 And Rachel and Leah replied, "Do we have any portion or
inheritance left in our father's house?15 Are we not regarded
by him as outsiders? Not only has he sold us, but he has
certainly squandered what was paid for us.16 Surely all the
wealth that God has taken away from our father belongs to
us and to our children. So do whatever God has told you."

17 Then Jacob got up and put his children and his wives on
camels,18 and he drove all his livestock before him, along
with all the possessions he had acquired in Paddan-aram, to
go to his father Isaac in the land in Canaan.[143]

19 Now while Laban was out shearing his sheep, Rachel stole
her father's household idols.20 Moreover, Jacob deceived
Laban the Aramean by not telling him that he was running
away.[144]21 So he fled with all his possessions, crossed the
Euphrates, and headed for the hill country of Gilead.[145]

Laban Pursues Jacob

22 On the third day Laban was informed that Jacob had
fled.23 So he took his relatives with him, pursued Jacob for
seven days, and overtook him in the hill country of
Gilead.24 But that night God came to Laban the Aramean in a
dream and warned him, "Be careful not to say anything to
Jacob, either good or bad."

25 Now Jacob had pitched his tent in the hill country of
Gilead when Laban overtook him, and Laban and his
relatives camped there as well.26 Then Laban said to Jacob,

---

141. *Joseph* means *may He add.*
142. Or *Angel*
143. That is, northwest Mesopotamia
144. Or *stole the heart of*; also in verses 26 and 27
145. Hebrew *the River*

"What have you done? You have deceived me and carried off my daughters like captives of war![27] Why did you run away secretly and deceive me, without even telling me? I would have sent you away with joy and singing, with tambourines and harps.[28] But you did not even let me kiss my grandchildren and my daughters goodbye. Now you have done a foolish thing.

[29] I have power to do you great harm, but last night the God of your father said to me, 'Be careful not to say anything to Jacob, either good or bad.'[30] Now you have gone off because you long for your father's house. But why have you stolen my gods?"

[31] "I was afraid," Jacob answered, "for I thought you would take your daughters from me by force.[32] If you find your gods with anyone here, he shall not live! In the presence of our relatives, see for yourself if anything is yours, and take it back." For Jacob did not know that Rachel had stolen the idols.

[33] So Laban went into Jacob's tent, then Leah's tent, and then the tents of the two maidservants, but he found nothing. Then he left Leah's tent and entered Rachel's tent.[34] Now Rachel had taken Laban's household idols, put them in the saddlebag of her camel, and was sitting on them. And Laban searched everything in the tent but found nothing.

[35] Rachel said to her father, "Sir, do not be angry that I cannot stand up before you; for I am having my period." So Laban searched but could not find the household idols.

[36] Then Jacob became incensed and challenged Laban. "What is my crime?" he said. "For what sin of mine have you so hotly pursued me?[37] You have searched all my goods! Have you found anything that belongs to you? Put it here before my brothers and yours, that they may judge between the two of us.

[38] I have been with you for twenty years now. Your sheep and goats have not miscarried, nor have I eaten the rams of your flock.[39] I did not bring you anything torn by wild beasts; I bore the loss myself. And you demanded payment from me for what was stolen by day or night.[40] As it was, the heat consumed me by day and the frost by night, and sleep fled from my eyes.

[41] Thus for twenty years I have served in your household—fourteen years for your two daughters and six years for your flocks—and you have changed my wages ten times![42] If the God of my father, the God of Abraham and the Fear of Isaac, had not been with me, surely by now you would have sent me away empty-handed. But God has seen my affliction and the toil of my hands, and last night He rendered judgment."

Jacob's Covenant with Laban

[43] But Laban answered Jacob, "These daughters are my daughters, these sons are my sons, and these flocks are my flocks! Everything you see is mine! Yet what can I do today about these daughters of mine or the children they have borne?[44] Come now, let us make a covenant, you and I, and let it serve as a witness between you and me."

[45] So Jacob picked out a stone and set it up as a pillar,[46] and he said to his relatives, "Gather some stones." So they took stones and made a mound, and there by the mound they ate.[47] Laban called it Jegar-sahadutha, and Jacob called it Galeed.[146]

[48] Then Laban declared, "This mound is a witness between you and me this day."

Therefore the place was called Galeed.[49] It was also called Mizpah, because Laban said, "May the LORD keep watch between you and me when we are absent from each other.[147][50] If you mistreat my daughters or take other wives, although no one is with us, remember that God is a witness between you and me."

[51] Laban also said to Jacob, "Here is the mound, and here is the pillar I have set up between you and me.[52] This mound is a witness, and this pillar is a witness, that I will not go past this mound to harm you, and you will not go past this mound and pillar to harm me.[53] May the God of Abraham and the God of Nahor, the God of their father, judge between us."

So Jacob swore by the Fear of his father Isaac.

[54] Then Jacob offered a sacrifice on the mountain and invited his relatives to eat a meal. And after they had eaten, they spent the night on the mountain.[55] Early the next morning, Laban got up and kissed his grandchildren and daughters and blessed them. Then he left to return home.

Genesis 32

Jacob Prepares to Meet Esau

[1] Jacob also went on his way, and the angels of God met him.[2] When Jacob saw them, he said, "This is the camp of God." So he named that place Mahanaim.[148]

[3] Jacob sent messengers ahead of him to his brother Esau in the land of Seir, the country of Edom.[4] He instructed them, "You are to say to my master Esau, 'Your servant Jacob says: I have been staying with Laban and have remained there until now.[5] I have oxen, donkeys, flocks, menservants, and maidservants. I have sent this message to inform my master, so that I may find favor in your sight.'"

[6] When the messengers returned to Jacob, they said, "We went to your brother Esau, and now he is coming to meet you—he and four hundred men with him."

[7] In great fear and distress, Jacob divided his people into two camps, as well as the flocks and herds and camels.[8] He thought, "If Esau comes and attacks one camp, then the other camp can escape."

[9] Then Jacob declared, "O God of my father Abraham, God of my father Isaac, the LORD who told me, 'Go back to your country and to your kindred, and I will make you prosper,'[10] I am unworthy of all the kindness and faithfulness You have shown Your servant. Indeed, with only my staff I came across the Jordan, but now I have become two camps.[11] Please deliver me from the hand of my brother Esau, for I am afraid that he may come and attack me and the mothers and children with me.[12] But You have said, 'I will surely make you prosper, and I will make your offspring like the sand of the sea, too numerous to count.'"

[13] Jacob spent the night there, and from what he had brought with him, he selected a gift for his brother Esau:[14] 200 female goats, 20 male goats, 200 ewes, 20 rams,[15] 30 milk camels with their young, 40 cows, 10 bulls, 20 female donkeys, and 10 male donkeys.[16] He entrusted them to his servants in separate herds and told them, "Go on ahead of me, and keep some distance between the herds."

---

146. The Aramaic *Jegar-sahadutha* and the Hebrew *Galeed* both mean *heap of witnesses*.
147. *Mizpah* means *watchtower*.
148. *Mahanaim* means *two camps*.

17 He instructed the one in the lead, “When my brother Esau
meets you and asks, ‘To whom do you belong, where are you
going, and whose animals are these before you?’ 18 then you
are to say, ‘They belong to your servant Jacob. They are a
gift, sent to my lord Esau. And behold, Jacob is behind us.’”
19 He also instructed the second, the third, and all those
following behind the herds: “When you meet Esau, you are
to say the same thing to him. 20 You are also to say, ‘Look,
your servant Jacob is right behind us.’” For he thought, “I
will appease Esau with the gift that is going before me. After
that I can face him, and perhaps he will accept me.” [149] [150]
21 So Jacob’s gifts went on before him, while he spent the
night in the camp.

Jacob Wrestles with God

22 During the night Jacob got up and took his two wives, his
two maidservants, and his eleven sons, and crossed the ford
of the Jabbok. 23 He took them and sent them across the
stream, along with all his possessions.
24 So Jacob was left all alone, and there a man wrestled with
him until daybreak. [151] 25 When the man saw that he could not
overpower Jacob, he struck the socket of Jacob’s hip and
dislocated it as they wrestled. 26 Then the man said, “Let me
go, for it is daybreak.”
But Jacob replied, “I will not let you go unless you bless
me.”
27 “What is your name?” the man asked.
“Jacob,” he replied.
28 Then the man said, “Your name will no longer be Jacob,
but Israel, because you have struggled with God and with
men, and you have prevailed.” [152] [153]
29 And Jacob requested, “Please tell me your name.”
But he replied, “Why do you ask my name?” Then he blessed
Jacob there.
30 So Jacob named the place Peniel, saying, “Indeed, I have
seen God face to face, and yet my life was spared.” [154]
31 The sun rose above him as he passed by Penuel, and he
was limping because of his hip. [155] 32 Therefore to this day the
Israelites do not eat the tendon attached to the socket of the
hip, because the socket of Jacob’s hip was struck near that
tendon.

Genesis 33

Jacob Meets Esau

1 Now Jacob looked up and saw Esau coming toward him
with four hundred men. So he divided the children among
Leah, Rachel, and the two maidservants. 2 He put the
maidservants and their children in front, Leah and her
children next, and Rachel and Joseph at the rear. 3 But Jacob
himself went on ahead and bowed to the ground seven times
as he approached his brother.
4 Esau, however, ran to him and embraced him, threw his
arms around his neck, and kissed him. And they both wept.
5 When Esau looked up and saw the women and children, he
asked, “Who are these with you?”
Jacob answered, “These are the children God has graciously
given your servant.” 6 Then the maidservants and their
children approached and bowed down. 7 Leah and her
children also approached and bowed down, and then Joseph
and Rachel approached and bowed down.
8 “What do you mean by sending this whole company to
meet me?” asked Esau.
“To find favor in your sight, my lord,” Jacob answered.
9 “I already have plenty, my brother,” Esau replied. “Keep
what belongs to you.”
10 But Jacob insisted, “No, please! If I have found favor in
your sight, then receive this gift from my hand. For indeed, I
have seen your face, and it is like seeing the face of God,
since you have received me favorably. 11 Please accept my
gift that was brought to you, because God has been gracious
to me and I have all I need.” So Jacob pressed him until he
accepted. [156]
12 Then Esau said, “Let us be on our way, and I will go ahead
of you.”
13 But Jacob replied, “My lord knows that the children are
frail, and I must care for sheep and cattle that are nursing
their young. If they are driven hard for even a day, all the
animals will die. 14 Please let my lord go ahead of his servant.
I will continue on slowly, at a comfortable pace for the
livestock and children, until I come to my lord at Seir.”
15 “Let me leave some of my people with you,” Esau said.
But Jacob replied, “Why do that? Let me find favor in the
sight of my lord.”
16 So that day Esau started on his way back to Seir, 17 but
Jacob went on to Succoth, where he built a house for himself
and shelters for his livestock; that is why the place was
called Succoth. [157]

Jacob Settles in Shechem

18 After Jacob had come from Paddan-aram, he arrived safely
at the city of Shechem in the land of Canaan, and he camped
just outside the city. [158] 19 And the plot of ground where he
pitched his tent, he purchased from the sons of Hamor,
Shechem’s father, for a hundred pieces of silver. [159] 20 There he
set up an altar and called it El-Elohe-Israel. [160]

Genesis 34

The Defiling of Dinah

1 Now Dinah, the daughter Leah had borne to Jacob, went
out to visit the daughters of the land. 2 When Shechem son of
Hamor the Hivite, the prince of the region, saw her, he took
her and lay with her by force. 3 And his soul was drawn to

---

149. Or *I will appease his face*
150. Literally *perhaps he will lift up my face*
151. Or *Man*; here and in verses 25–28; corresponding pronouns may also be capitalized
152. *Jacob* means *he grasps the heel* or *he deceives*.
153. *Israel* means *he struggles with God*.
154. *Peniel* means *the face of God*.
155. *Penuel* is a variant of *Peniel*; see verse 30.
156. Or *blessing* or *treaty of peace*
157. *Succoth* means *booths* or *shelters* or *tabernacles*; twice in this verse.
158. That is, northwest Mesopotamia
159. Hebrew *a hundred kesitahs*; the value or weight of the kesitah is no longer known
160. *El-Elohe-Israel* means *God is the God of Israel* or *mighty is the God of Israel.*

Dinah, the daughter of Jacob. He loved the young girl and spoke to her tenderly.[4] So Shechem told his father Hamor, "Get me this girl as a wife."

[5] Jacob heard that Shechem had defiled his daughter Dinah, but since his sons were with his livestock in the field, he remained silent about it until they returned.[6] Meanwhile, Shechem's father Hamor came to speak with Jacob.[7] When Jacob's sons heard what had happened, they returned from the field. They were filled with grief and fury, because Shechem had committed an outrage in Israel by lying with Jacob's daughter—a thing that should not be done.[161]

[8] But Hamor said to them, "My son Shechem longs for your daughter. Please give her to him as his wife.[9] Intermarry with us; give us your daughters and take our daughters for yourselves.[10] You may settle among us, and the land will be open to you. Live here, move about freely, and acquire your own property."

[11] Then Shechem said to Dinah's father and brothers, "Grant me this favor, and I will give you whatever you ask.[12] Demand a high dowry and an expensive gift, and I will give you whatever you ask. Only give me the girl as my wife!"

The Revenge of Dinah's Brothers

[13] But because Shechem had defiled their sister Dinah, Jacob's sons answered him and his father Hamor deceitfully.[14] "We cannot do such a thing," they said. "To give our sister to an uncircumcised man would be a disgrace to us.[15] We will consent to this on one condition, that you become circumcised like us—every one of your males.[16] Then we will give you our daughters and take your daughters for ourselves. We will dwell among you and become one people.[17] But if you will not agree to be circumcised, then we will take our sister and go."

[18] Their offer seemed good to Hamor and his son Shechem.[19] The young man, who was the most respected of all his father's household, did not hesitate to fulfill this request, because he was delighted with Jacob's daughter.

[20] So Hamor and his son Shechem went to the gate of their city and addressed the men of their city:[21] "These men are at peace with us. Let them live and trade in our land; indeed, it is large enough for them. Let us take their daughters in marriage and give our daughters to them.[22] But only on this condition will the men agree to dwell with us and be one people: if all our men are circumcised as they are.[23] Will not their livestock, their possessions, and all their animals become ours? Only let us consent to them, and they will dwell among us."

[24] All the men who went out of the city gate listened to Hamor and his son Shechem, and every male of the city was circumcised.

[25] Three days later, while they were still in pain, two of Jacob's sons (Dinah's brothers Simeon and Levi) took their swords, went into the unsuspecting city, and slaughtered every male.[26] They killed Hamor and his son Shechem with their swords, took Dinah out of Shechem's house, and went away.

[27] Jacob's other sons came upon the slaughter and looted the city, because their sister had been defiled.[28] They took their flocks and herds and donkeys, and everything else in the city or in the field.[29] They carried off all their possessions and women and children, and they plundered everything in their houses.

[30] Then Jacob said to Simeon and Levi, "You have brought trouble upon me by making me a stench to the Canaanites and Perizzites, the people of this land. We are few in number; if they unite against me and attack me, I and my household will be destroyed."

[31] But they replied, "Should he have treated our sister like a prostitute?"

Genesis 35

Jacob Returns to Bethel

[1] Then God said to Jacob, "Arise, go up to Bethel, and settle there. Build an altar there to the God who appeared to you when you fled from your brother Esau."

[2] So Jacob told his household and all who were with him, "Get rid of the foreign gods that are among you. Purify yourselves and change your garments.[3] Then let us arise and go to Bethel. I will build an altar there to God, who answered me in my day of distress. He has been with me wherever I have gone."

[4] So they gave Jacob all their foreign gods and all their earrings, and Jacob buried them under the oak near Shechem.[162]

[5] As they set out, a terror from God fell over the surrounding cities, so that they did not pursue Jacob's sons.[6] So Jacob and everyone with him arrived in Luz (that is, Bethel) in the land of Canaan.[7] There Jacob built an altar, and he called that place El-bethel, because it was there that God had revealed Himself to Jacob as he fled from his brother.[163]

[8] Now Deborah, Rebekah's nurse, died and was buried under the oak below Bethel. So Jacob named it Allon-bacuth.[164][165]

[9] After Jacob had returned from Paddan-aram, God appeared to him again and blessed him.[166][10] And God said to him, "Though your name is Jacob, you will no longer be called Jacob. Instead, your name will be Israel." So God named him Israel.[167][168]

[11] And God told him, "I am God Almighty. Be fruitful and multiply. A nation—even a company of nations—shall come from you, and kings shall descend from you.[169][12] The land that I gave to Abraham and Isaac I will give to you, and I will give this land to your descendants after you."

[13] Then God went up from the place where He had spoken with him.

[14] So Jacob set up a pillar in the place where God had spoken with him—a stone marker—and he poured out a drink

---

161. Or *against Israel*
162. Or *terebinth* or *great tree*
163. *El-bethel* means *God of Bethel.*
164. Or *great tree*
165. *Allon-bacuth* means *oak of weeping.*
166. That is, northwest Mesopotamia; also in verse 26
167. *Jacob* means *he grasps the heel* or *he deceives.*
168. *Israel* means *he struggles with God.*
169. Hebrew *El-Shaddai*

offering on it and anointed it with oil.[15] Jacob called the place where God had spoken with him Bethel.[170]

Benjamin Born, Rachel Dies

[16] Later, they set out from Bethel, and while they were still some distance from Ephrath, Rachel began to give birth, and her labor was difficult.[17] During her severe labor, the midwife said to her, "Do not be afraid, for you are having another son."

[18] And with her last breath—for she was dying—she named him Ben-oni. But his father called him Benjamin.[171][172]

[19] So Rachel died and was buried on the way to Ephrath (that is, Bethlehem).[20] Jacob set up a pillar on her grave; it marks Rachel's tomb to this day.

The Sons of Jacob

(1 Chronicles 2:1–2)

[21] Israel again set out and pitched his tent beyond the Tower of Eder.[22] While Israel was living in that region, Reuben went in and slept with his father's concubine Bilhah, and Israel heard about it.

Jacob had twelve sons:

[23] The sons of Leah were Reuben the firstborn of Jacob, Simeon, Levi, Judah, Issachar, and Zebulun.

[24] The sons of Rachel were Joseph and Benjamin.

[25] The sons of Rachel's maidservant Bilhah were Dan and Naphtali.

[26] And the sons of Leah's maidservant Zilpah were Gad and Asher.

These are the sons of Jacob, who were born to him in Paddan-aram.

The Death of Isaac

[27] Jacob returned to his father Isaac at Mamre, near Kiriath-arba (that is, Hebron), where Abraham and Isaac had stayed.

[28] And Isaac lived 180 years.[29] Then he breathed his last and died and was gathered to his people, old and full of years. And his sons Esau and Jacob buried him.

Genesis 36

The Descendants of Esau

(1 Chronicles 1:35–37)

[1] This is the account of Esau (that is, Edom).[2] Esau took his wives from the daughters of Canaan: Adah daughter of Elon the Hittite, Oholibamah daughter of Anah and granddaughter of Zibeon the Hivite,[3] and Basemath daughter of Ishmael and sister of Nebaioth.[4] And Adah bore Eliphaz to Esau, Basemath gave birth to Reuel,[5] and Oholibamah gave birth to Jeush, Jalam, and Korah. These were the sons of Esau, who were born to him in the land of Canaan.

[6] Later, Esau took his wives and sons and daughters and all the people of his household, along with his livestock, all his other animals, and all the property he had acquired in Canaan, and he moved to a land far away from his brother Jacob.[7] For their possessions were too great for them to dwell together; the land where they stayed could not support them because of their livestock.[8] So Esau (that is, Edom) settled in the area of Mount Seir.

[9] This is the account of Esau, the father of the Edomites, in the area of Mount Seir.

[10] These are the names of Esau's sons: Eliphaz son of Esau's wife Adah, and Reuel son of Esau's wife Basemath.

[11] The sons of Eliphaz were Teman, Omar, Zepho, Gatam, and Kenaz.[12] Additionally, Timna, a concubine of Esau's son Eliphaz, gave birth to Amalek. These are the grandsons of Esau's wife Adah.

[13] These are the sons of Reuel: Nahath, Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah. They are the grandsons of Esau's wife Basemath.

[14] These are the sons of Esau's wife Oholibamah (daughter of Anah and granddaughter of Zibeon) whom she bore to Esau: Jeush, Jalam, and Korah.

[15] These are the chiefs among the sons of Esau. The sons of Eliphaz the firstborn of Esau: Chiefs Teman, Omar, Zepho, Kenaz,[16] Korah, Gatam, and Amalek. They are the chiefs of Eliphaz in the land of Edom, and they are the grandsons of Adah.[173]

[17] These are the sons of Esau's son Reuel: Chiefs Nahath, Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah. They are the chiefs descended from Reuel in the land of Edom, and they are the grandsons of Esau's wife Basemath.

[18] These are the sons of Esau's wife Oholibamah: Chiefs Jeush, Jalam, and Korah. They are the chiefs descended from Esau's wife Oholibamah, the daughter of Anah.

[19] All these are the sons of Esau (that is, Edom), and they were their chiefs.

The Descendants of Seir

(1 Chronicles 1:38–42)

[20] These are the sons of Seir the Horite, who were living in the land: Lotan, Shobal, Zibeon, Anah,[21] Dishon, Ezer, and Dishan. They are the chiefs of the Horites, the descendants of Seir in the land of Edom.

[22] The sons of Lotan were Hori and Hemam. Timna was Lotan's sister.[174]

[23] These are the sons of Shobal: Alvan, Manahath, Ebal, Shepho, and Onam.

[24] These are the sons of Zibeon: Aiah and Anah. (This is the Anah who found the hot springs in the wilderness as he was pasturing the donkeys of his father Zibeon.)

[25] These are the children of Anah: Dishon and Oholibamah daughter of Anah.

[26] These are the sons of Dishon: Hemdan, Eshban, Ithran, and Cheran.[175]

[27] These are the sons of Ezer: Bilhan, Zaavan, and Akan.

[28] These are the sons of Dishan: Uz and Aran.

[29] These are the chiefs of the Horites: Chiefs Lotan, Shobal, Zibeon, Anah,[30] Dishon, Ezer, and Dishan. They are the chiefs of the Horites, according to their divisions in the land of Seir.

---

170. *Bethel* means *house of God.*
171. *Ben-oni* could mean *son of my sorrow* or *son of my strength.*
172. *Benjamin* means *son of my right hand.*
173. Hebrew; SP (also in verse 11 and 1 Chronicles 1:36) does not include *Korah.*
174. *Hemam* is a variant of *Homam*; see 1 Chronicles 1:39.
175. Hebrew *Dishan*, a variant of *Dishon*

The Kings of Edom

(1 Chronicles 1:43–54)

31 These are the kings who reigned in the land of Edom
before any king reigned over the Israelites:[176]

32 Bela son of Beor reigned in Edom; the name of his city was
Dinhabah.

33 When Bela died, Jobab son of Zerah from Bozrah reigned
in his place.

34 When Jobab died, Husham from the land of the Temanites
reigned in his place.

35 When Husham died, Hadad son of Bedad, who defeated
Midian in the country of Moab, reigned in his place. And the
name of his city was Avith.

36 When Hadad died, Samlah from Masrekah reigned in his
place.

37 When Samlah died, Shaul from Rehoboth on the Euphrates
reigned in his place.[177]

38 When Shaul died, Baal-hanan son of Achbor reigned in his
place.

39 When Baal-hanan son of Achbor died, Hadad reigned in
his place. His city was named Pau, and his wife's name was
Mehetabel daughter of Matred, the daughter of Me-zahab.[178]

40 These are the names of Esau's chiefs, according to their
families and regions, by their names: Chiefs Timna, Alvah,
Jetheth,41 Oholibamah, Elah, Pinon,42 Kenaz, Teman,
Mibzar,43 Magdiel, and Iram. These were the chiefs of Edom,
according to their settlements in the land they possessed.
Esau was the father of the Edomites.

Genesis 37

Joseph's Dreams

1 Now Jacob lived in the land where his father had resided,
the land of Canaan.

2 This is the account of Jacob. When Joseph was seventeen
years old, he was tending the flock with his brothers, the
sons of his father's wives Bilhah and Zilpah, and he brought
their father a bad report about them.

3 Now Israel loved Joseph more than his other sons, because
Joseph had been born to him in his old age; so he made him
a robe of many colors.[179] 4 When Joseph's brothers saw that
their father loved him more than any of them, they hated
him and could not speak a kind word to him.

5 Then Joseph had a dream, and when he told it to his
brothers, they hated him even more. 6 He said to them,
"Listen to this dream I had: 7 We were binding sheaves of
grain in the field, and suddenly my sheaf rose and stood
upright, while your sheaves gathered around and bowed
down to mine."

8 "Do you intend to reign over us?" his brothers asked. "Will
you actually rule us?" So they hated him even more because
of his dream and his statements.

9 Then Joseph had another dream and told it to his brothers.
"Look," he said, "I had another dream, and this time the sun
and moon and eleven stars were bowing down to me."

10 He told his father and brothers, but his father rebuked him
and said, "What is this dream that you have had? Will your
mother and brothers and I actually come and bow down to
the ground before you?" 11 And his brothers were jealous of
him, but his father kept in mind what he had said.

Joseph Sold into Egypt

(Acts 7:9–14)

12 Some time later, Joseph's brothers had gone to pasture
their father's flocks near Shechem. 13 Israel said to him, "Are
not your brothers pasturing the flocks at Shechem? Get
ready; I am sending you to them."

"I am ready," Joseph replied.

14 Then Israel told him, "Go now and see how your brothers
and the flocks are faring, and bring word back to me."

So he sent him off from the Valley of Hebron. And when
Joseph arrived in Shechem, 15 a man found him wandering in
the field and asked, "What are you looking for?"

16 "I am looking for my brothers," Joseph replied. "Can you
please tell me where they are pasturing their flocks?"

17 "They have moved on from here," the man answered. "I
heard them say, 'Let us go to Dothan.'" So Joseph set out
after his brothers and found them at Dothan.

18 Now Joseph's brothers saw him in the distance, and before
he arrived, they plotted to kill him. 19 "Here comes that
dreamer!" they said to one another. 20 "Come now, let us kill
him and throw him into one of the pits. We can say that a
vicious animal has devoured him. Then we shall see what
becomes of his dreams!"

21 When Reuben heard this, he tried to rescue Joseph from
their hands. "Let us not take his life," he said. 22 "Do not shed
his blood. Throw him into this pit in the wilderness, but do
not lay a hand on him." Reuben said this so that he could
rescue Joseph from their hands and return him to his father.

23 So when Joseph came to his brothers, they stripped him of
his robe—the robe of many colors he was wearing— 24 and
they took him and threw him into the pit. Now the pit was
empty, with no water in it.

25 And as they sat down to eat a meal, they looked up and
saw a caravan of Ishmaelites coming from Gilead. Their
camels were carrying spices, balm, and myrrh on their way
down to Egypt.

26 Then Judah said to his brothers, "What profit will we gain
if we kill our brother and cover up his blood? 27 Come, let us
sell him to the Ishmaelites and not lay a hand on him; for he
is our brother, our own flesh." And they agreed. 28 So when
the Midianite traders passed by, his brothers pulled Joseph
out of the pit and sold him for twenty shekels of silver to the
Ishmaelites, who took him to Egypt.[180]

29 When Reuben returned to the pit and saw that Joseph was
not there, he tore his clothes, 30 returned to his brothers, and
said, "The boy is gone! What am I going to do?"

Jacob Mourns Joseph

31 Then they took Joseph's robe, slaughtered a young goat,
and dipped the robe in its blood. 32 They sent the robe of
many colors to their father and said, "We found this.
Examine it to see whether it is your son's robe or not."

33 His father recognized it and said, "It is my son's robe! A
vicious animal has devoured him. Joseph has surely been

---

176. Or *before an Israelite king reigned over them:*
177. Hebrew *the River*
178. Some MT manuscripts, SP, and Syriac (see also 1 Chronicles 1:50); other MT manuscripts *Hadar*
179. Possibly *a robe with long sleeves*; also in verses 23 and 32
180. *20 shekels* is approximately 8 ounces or 228 grams of silver.

torn to pieces!”[34] Then Jacob tore his clothes, put sackcloth around his waist, and mourned for his son many days.[35] All his sons and daughters tried to comfort him, but he refused to be comforted. “No,” he said. “I will go down to Sheol mourning for my son.” So his father wept for him.

[36] Meanwhile, the Midianites sold Joseph in Egypt to Potiphar, an officer of Pharaoh and captain of the guard.[181]

Genesis 38

Judah and Tamar

(1 Chronicles 2:3–4)

[1] About that time, Judah left his brothers and settled near a man named Hirah, an Adullamite.[2] There Judah saw the daughter of a Canaanite man named Shua, and he took her as a wife and slept with her.[3] So she conceived and gave birth to a son, and Judah named him Er.[4] Again she conceived and gave birth to a son, and she named him Onan.[5] Then she gave birth to another son and named him Shelah; it was at Chezib that she gave birth to him.

[6] Now Judah acquired a wife for Er, his firstborn, and her name was Tamar.[7] But Er, Judah’s firstborn, was wicked in the sight of the LORD; so the LORD put him to death.[8] Then Judah said to Onan, “Sleep with your brother’s wife. Perform your duty as her brother-in-law and raise up offspring for your brother.”

[9] But Onan knew that the offspring would not belong to him; so whenever he would sleep with his brother’s wife, he would spill his seed on the ground so that he would not produce offspring for his brother.[10] What he did was wicked in the sight of the LORD, so He put Onan to death as well.

[11] Then Judah said to his daughter-in-law Tamar, “Live as a widow in your father’s house until my son Shelah grows up.” For he thought, “He may die too, like his brothers.” So Tamar went to live in her father’s house.

[12] After a long time Judah’s wife, the daughter of Shua, died. When Judah had finished mourning, he and his friend Hirah the Adullamite went up to his sheepshearers at Timnah.[13] When Tamar was told, “Your father-in-law is going up to Timnah to shear his sheep,”[14] she removed her widow’s garments, covered her face with a veil to disguise herself, and sat at the entrance to Enaim, which is on the way to Timnah. For she saw that although Shelah had grown up, she had not been given to him as a wife.

[15] When Judah saw her, he thought she was a prostitute because she had covered her face.[16] Not realizing that she was his daughter-in-law, he went over to her and said, “Come now, let me sleep with you.”

“What will you give me for sleeping with you?” she inquired.

[17] “I will send you a young goat from my flock,” Judah answered.

But she replied, “Only if you leave me something as a pledge until you send it.”

[18] “What pledge should I give you?” he asked.

She answered, “Your seal and your cord, and the staff in your hand.” So he gave them to her and slept with her, and she became pregnant by him.[19] Then Tamar got up and departed. And she removed her veil and put on her widow’s garments again.

[20] Now when Judah sent his friend Hirah the Adullamite with the young goat to collect the items he had left with the woman, he could not find her.[21] He asked the men of that place, “Where is the shrine prostitute who was beside the road at Enaim?”

“No shrine prostitute has been here,” they answered.

[22] So Hirah returned to Judah and said, “I could not find her, and furthermore, the men of that place said, ‘No shrine prostitute has been here.’”

[23] “Let her keep the items,” Judah replied. “Otherwise we will become a laughingstock. After all, I did send her this young goat, but you could not find her.”[182]

[24] About three months later, Judah was told, “Your daughter-in-law Tamar has prostituted herself, and now she is pregnant.”

“Bring her out!” Judah replied. “Let her be burned to death!”

[25] As she was being brought out, Tamar sent a message to her father-in-law: “I am pregnant by the man to whom these items belong.” And she added, “Please examine them. Whose seal and cord and staff are these?”

[26] Judah recognized the items and said, “She is more righteous than I, since I did not give her to my son Shelah.” And he did not have relations with her again.

The Birth of Perez and Zerah

[27] When the time came for Tamar to give birth, there were twins in her womb.[28] And as she was giving birth, one of them put out his hand; so the midwife took a scarlet thread and tied it around his wrist. “This one came out first,” she announced.[29] But when he pulled his hand back and his brother came out, she said, “You have broken out first!” So he was named Perez.[183][30] Then his brother came out with the scarlet thread around his wrist, and he was named Zerah.[184]

Genesis 39

Joseph and Potiphar’s Wife

[1] Meanwhile, Joseph had been taken down to Egypt, where an Egyptian named Potiphar, an officer of Pharaoh and captain of the guard, bought him from the Ishmaelites who had taken him there.[2] And the LORD was with Joseph, and he became a successful man, serving in the household of his Egyptian master.

[3] When his master saw that the LORD was with him and made him prosper in all he did,[4] Joseph found favor in his sight and became his personal attendant.

Potiphar put him in charge of his household and entrusted him with everything he owned.[5] From the time that he put Joseph in charge of his household and all he owned, the LORD blessed the Egyptian’s household on account of him. The LORD’s blessing was on everything he owned, both in his house and in his field.[6] So Potiphar left all that he owned in Joseph’s care; he did not concern himself with anything except the food he ate.

Now Joseph was well-built and handsome,[7] and after some time his master’s wife cast her eyes upon Joseph and said, “Sleep with me.”

[8] But he refused. “Look,” he said to his master’s wife, “with me here, my master does not concern himself with anything

---

181. Hebrew *the Medanites*
182. Or *we will become despised*
183. *Perez* means *breaking out.*
184. *Zerah* can mean *scarlet* or *brightness.*

in his house, and he has entrusted everything he owns to my care.[9] No one in this house is greater than I am. He has withheld nothing from me except you, because you are his wife. So how could I do such a great evil and sin against God?"

[10] Although Potiphar's wife spoke to Joseph day after day, he refused to go to bed with her or even be near her.[11] One day, however, Joseph went into the house to attend to his work, and not a single household servant was inside.[12] She grabbed Joseph by his cloak and said, "Sleep with me!" But leaving his cloak in her hand, he escaped and ran outside.

Joseph Falsely Imprisoned

[13] When she saw that he had left his cloak in her hand and had run out of the house,[14] she called her household servants. "Look," she said, "this Hebrew has been brought to us to make sport of us. He came to me so he could sleep with me, but I screamed as loud as I could.[15] When he heard me scream for help, he left his cloak beside me and ran out of the house."

[16] So Potiphar's wife kept Joseph's cloak beside her until his master came home.[17] Then she told him the same story: "The Hebrew slave you brought us came to me to make sport of me,[18] but when I screamed for help, he left his cloak beside me and ran out of the house."

[19] When his master heard the story his wife told him, saying, "This is what your slave did to me," he burned with anger.[20] So Joseph's master took him and had him thrown into the prison where the king's prisoners were confined.

While Joseph was there in the prison,[21] the LORD was with him and extended kindness to him, granting him favor in the eyes of the prison warden.[22] And the warden put all the prisoners under Joseph's care, so that he was responsible for all that was done in the prison.[23] The warden did not concern himself with anything under Joseph's care, because the LORD was with Joseph and gave him success in whatever he did.

Genesis 40

The Cupbearer and the Baker

[1] Some time later, the king's cupbearer and baker offended their master, the king of Egypt.[2] Pharaoh was angry with his two officers, the chief cupbearer and the chief baker,[3] and imprisoned them in the house of the captain of the guard, the same prison where Joseph was confined.[4] The captain of the guard assigned them to Joseph, and he became their personal attendant.

After they had been in custody for some time,[5] both of these men—the Egyptian king's cupbearer and baker, who were being held in the prison—had a dream on the same night, and each dream had its own meaning.

[6] When Joseph came to them in the morning, he saw that they were distraught.[7] So he asked the officials of Pharaoh who were in custody with him in his master's house, "Why are your faces so downcast today?"

[8] "We both had dreams," they replied, "but there is no one to interpret them."

Then Joseph said to them, "Don't interpretations belong to God? Tell me your dreams."

[9] So the chief cupbearer told Joseph his dream: "In my dream there was a vine before me,[10] and on the vine were three branches. As it budded, its blossoms opened and its clusters ripened into grapes.[11] Pharaoh's cup was in my hand, and I took the grapes, squeezed them into his cup, and placed the cup in his hand."

[12] Joseph replied, "This is the interpretation: The three branches are three days.[13] Within three days Pharaoh will lift up your head and restore your position. You will put Pharaoh's cup in his hand, just as you did when you were his cupbearer.[14] But when it goes well for you, please remember me and show me kindness by mentioning me to Pharaoh, that he might bring me out of this prison.[15] For I was kidnapped from the land of the Hebrews, and even here I have done nothing for which they should have put me in this dungeon."

[16] When the chief baker saw that the interpretation was favorable, he said to Joseph, "I too had a dream: There were three baskets of white bread on my head.[17] In the top basket were all sorts of baked goods for Pharaoh, but the birds were eating them out of the basket on my head."

[18] Joseph replied, "This is the interpretation: The three baskets are three days.[19] Within three days Pharaoh will lift off your head and hang you on a tree. Then the birds will eat the flesh of your body."[185]

[20] On the third day, which was Pharaoh's birthday, he held a feast for all his officials, and in their presence he lifted up the heads of the chief cupbearer and the chief baker.[21] Pharaoh restored the chief cupbearer to his position, so that he once again placed the cup in Pharaoh's hand.[22] But Pharaoh hanged the chief baker, just as Joseph had described to them in his interpretation.[186]

[23] The chief cupbearer, however, did not remember Joseph; he forgot all about him.

Genesis 41

The Dreams of Pharaoh

[1] After two full years had passed, Pharaoh had a dream: He was standing beside the Nile,[2] when seven cows, sleek and well-fed, came up from the river and began to graze among the reeds.[3] After them, seven other cows, sickly and thin, came up from the Nile and stood beside the well-fed cows on the bank of the river.[4] And the cows that were sickly and thin devoured the seven sleek, well-fed cows.

Then Pharaoh woke up,[5] but he fell back asleep and dreamed a second time: Seven heads of grain, plump and ripe, came up on one stalk.[6] After them, seven other heads of grain sprouted, thin and scorched by the east wind.[7] And the thin heads of grain swallowed up the seven plump, ripe ones. Then Pharaoh awoke and realized it was a dream.

[8] In the morning his spirit was troubled, so he summoned all the magicians and wise men of Egypt. Pharaoh told them his dreams, but no one could interpret them for him.

[9] Then the chief cupbearer said to Pharaoh, "Today I recall my failures.[10] Pharaoh was once angry with his servants, and he put me and the chief baker in the custody of the captain of the guard.[11] One night both the chief baker and I had dreams, and each dream had its own meaning.[12] Now a young Hebrew was there with us, a servant of the captain of

185. Or *and impale you on a pole*; similarly in verse 22
186. Literally *had interpreted to them*

the guard. We told him our dreams and he interpreted them
for us individually.[13] And it happened to us just as he had
interpreted: I was restored to my position, and the other man
was hanged."

Joseph Interprets Pharaoh's Dreams

[14] So Pharaoh sent for Joseph, who was quickly brought out
of the dungeon. After he had shaved and changed his
clothes, he went in before Pharaoh.

[15] Pharaoh said to Joseph, "I had a dream, and no one can
interpret it. But I have heard it said of you that when you
hear a dream you can interpret it."

[16] "I myself cannot do it," Joseph replied, "but God will give
Pharaoh a sound answer."

[17] Then Pharaoh said to Joseph: "In my dream I was standing
on the bank of the Nile,[18] when seven cows, well-fed and
sleek, came up from the river and began to graze among the
reeds.[19] After them, seven other cows—sickly, ugly, and thin
—came up. I have never seen such ugly cows in all the land
of Egypt![20] Then the thin, ugly cows devoured the seven
well-fed cows that were there first.[21] When they had
devoured them, however, no one could tell that they had
done so; their appearance was as ugly as it had been before.
Then I awoke.

[22] In my dream I also saw seven heads of grain, plump and
ripe, growing on a single stalk.[23] After them, seven other
heads of grain sprouted—withered, thin, and scorched by the
east wind.[24] And the thin heads of grain swallowed the seven
plump ones.

I told this dream to the magicians, but no one could explain
it to me."

[25] At this, Joseph said to Pharaoh, "The dreams of Pharaoh
are one and the same. God has revealed to Pharaoh what He
is about to do.[26] The seven good cows are seven years, and
the seven ripe heads of grain are seven years. The dreams
have the same meaning.[27] Moreover, the seven thin, ugly
cows that came up after them are seven years, and so are the
seven worthless heads of grain scorched by the east wind—
they are seven years of famine.

[28] It is just as I said to Pharaoh: God has shown Pharaoh
what He is about to do.[29] Behold, seven years of great
abundance are coming throughout the land of Egypt,[30] but
seven years of famine will follow them. Then all the
abundance in the land of Egypt will be forgotten, and the
famine will devastate the land.[31] The abundance in the land
will not be remembered, since the famine that follows it will
be so severe.

[32] Moreover, because the dream was given to Pharaoh in two
versions, the matter has been decreed by God, and He will
carry it out shortly.

[33] Now, therefore, Pharaoh should look for a discerning and
wise man and set him over the land of Egypt.[34] Let Pharaoh
take action and appoint commissioners over the land to take
a fifth of the harvest of Egypt during the seven years of
abundance.[187][35] Under the authority of Pharaoh, let them
collect all the excess food from these good years, that they
may come and lay up the grain to be preserved as food in the
cities.[36] This food will be a reserve for the land during the
seven years of famine to come upon the land of Egypt. Then
the country will not perish in the famine."

Joseph Given Charge of Egypt

[37] This proposal pleased Pharaoh and all his officials.[38] So
Pharaoh asked them, "Can we find anyone like this man, in
whom the Spirit of God abides?"[188]

[39] Then Pharaoh said to Joseph, "Since God has made all this
known to you, there is no one as discerning and wise as
you.[40] You shall be in charge of my house, and all my people
are to obey your commands. Only with regard to the throne
will I be greater than you."

[41] Pharaoh also told Joseph, "I hereby place you over all the
land of Egypt."[42] Then Pharaoh removed the signet ring from
his finger, put it on Joseph's finger, clothed him in garments
of fine linen, and placed a gold chain around his neck.[43] He
had Joseph ride in his second chariot, with men calling out
before him, "Bow the knee!" So he placed him over all the
land of Egypt.[189]

[44] And Pharaoh declared to Joseph, "I am Pharaoh, but
without your permission, no one in all the land of Egypt
shall lift his hand or foot."

[45] Pharaoh gave Joseph the name Zaphenath-paneah, and he
gave him Asenath daughter of Potiphera, priest of On, to be
his wife. And Joseph took charge of all the land of
Egypt.[190][191]

The Seven Years of Plenty

[46] Now Joseph was thirty years old when he entered the
service of Pharaoh king of Egypt. And Joseph left Pharaoh's
presence and traveled throughout the land of Egypt.

[47] During the seven years of abundance, the land brought
forth bountifully.[48] During those seven years, Joseph
collected all the excess food in the land of Egypt and stored
it in the cities. In every city he laid up the food from the
fields around it.[49] So Joseph stored up grain in such
abundance, like the sand of the sea, that he stopped keeping
track of it; for it was beyond measure.

[50] Before the years of famine arrived, two sons were born to
Joseph by Asenath daughter of Potiphera, priest of
On.[51] Joseph named the firstborn Manasseh, saying, "God
has made me forget all my hardship and all my father's
household."[192][52] And the second son he named Ephraim,
saying, "God has made me fruitful in the land of my
affliction."[193]

The Famine Begins

[53] When the seven years of abundance in the land of Egypt
came to an end,[54] the seven years of famine began, just as
Joseph had said. And although there was famine in every
country, there was food throughout the land of
Egypt.[55] When extreme hunger came to all the land of Egypt
and the people cried out to Pharaoh for food, he told all the
Egyptians, "Go to Joseph and do whatever he tells you."

---

187. See LXX; MT *a fifth from the land*
188. Or *the spirit of the gods*
189. That is, *"Abrek,"* probably an Egyptian word that sounds similar to the Hebrew for *kneel*
190. *Zaphenath-paneah* probably means *Revealer of Mysteries* or *God speaks and lives*.
191. That is, Heliopolis, as in LXX; also in verse 50
192. *Manasseh* sounds like the Hebrew for *making to forget*.
193. *Ephraim* sounds like the Hebrew for *making fruitful* or *twice fruitful*.

56 When the famine had spread over all the land, Joseph
opened up all the storehouses and sold grain to the
Egyptians; for the famine was severe in the land of
Egypt. 57 And every nation came to Joseph in Egypt to buy
grain, because the famine was severe over all the earth.

Genesis 42

Joseph's Brothers Sent to Egypt

1 When Jacob learned that there was grain in Egypt, he said
to his sons, "Why are you staring at one another?"
2 "Look," he added, "I have heard that there is grain in
Egypt. Go down there and buy some for us, so that we may
live and not die."
3 So ten of Joseph's brothers went down to buy grain from
Egypt. 4 But Jacob did not send Joseph's brother Benjamin
with his brothers, for he said, "I am afraid that harm might
befall him."
5 So the sons of Israel were among those who came to buy
grain, since the famine had also spread to the land of
Canaan.
6 Now Joseph was the ruler of the land; he was the one who
sold grain to all its people. So when his brothers arrived,
they bowed down before him with their faces to the
ground. 7 And when Joseph saw his brothers, he recognized
them, but he treated them as strangers and spoke harshly to
them. "Where have you come from?" he asked.
"From the land of Canaan," they replied. "We are here to
buy food."
8 Although Joseph recognized his brothers, they did not
recognize him. 9 Joseph remembered his dreams about them
and said, "You are spies! You have come to see if our land is
vulnerable."
10 "Not so, my lord," they replied. "Your servants have come
to buy food. 11 We are all sons of one man. Your servants are
honest men, not spies."
12 "No," he told them. "You have come to see if our land is
vulnerable."
13 But they answered, "Your servants are twelve brothers, the
sons of one man in the land of Canaan. The youngest is now
with our father, and one is no more."
14 Then Joseph declared, "Just as I said, you are spies! 15 And
this is how you will be tested: As surely as Pharaoh lives,
you shall not leave this place unless your youngest brother
comes here. 16 Send one of your number to get your brother;
the rest of you will be confined so that the truth of your
words may be tested. If they are untrue, then as surely as
Pharaoh lives, you are spies!"
17 So Joseph imprisoned them for three days, 18 and on the
third day he said to them, "I fear God. So do this and you
will live: 19 If you are honest, leave one of your brothers in
custody while the rest of you go and take back grain to
relieve the hunger of your households. 20 Then bring your
youngest brother to me so that your words can be verified,
that you may not die."
And to this they consented.
21 Then they said to one another, "Surely we are being
punished because of our brother. We saw his anguish when
he pleaded with us, but we would not listen. That is why this
distress has come upon us."
22 And Reuben responded, "Didn't I tell you not to sin against
the boy? But you would not listen. Now we must account for
his blood!"
23 They did not realize that Joseph understood them, since
there was an interpreter between them. 24 And he turned
away from them and wept. When he turned back and spoke
to them, he took Simeon from them and had him bound
before their eyes.

Joseph's Brothers Return to Canaan

25 Then Joseph gave orders to fill their bags with grain, to
return each man's silver to his sack, and to give them
provisions for their journey. This order was carried
out,[194] 26 and they loaded the grain on their donkeys and
departed.
27 At the place where they lodged for the night, one of them
opened his sack to get feed for his donkey, and he saw his
silver in the mouth of the sack. 28 "My silver has been
returned!" he said to his brothers. "It is here in my sack."
Their hearts sank, and trembling, they turned to one another
and said, "What is this that God has done to us?"
29 When they reached their father Jacob in the land of
Canaan, they described to him all that had happened to
them: 30 "The man who is lord of the land spoke harshly to us
and accused us of spying on the country.
31 But we told him, 'We are honest men, not spies. 32 We are
twelve brothers, sons of one father. One is no more, and the
youngest is now with our father in the land of Canaan.'
33 Then the man who is lord of the land said to us, 'This is
how I will know whether you are honest: Leave one brother
with me, take food to relieve the hunger of your households,
and go. 34 But bring your youngest brother back to me so I
will know that you are not spies but honest men. Then I will
give your brother back to you, and you can trade in the
land.'"
35 As they began emptying their sacks, there in each man's
sack was his bag of silver! And when they and their father
saw the bags of silver, they were dismayed.
36 Their father Jacob said to them, "You have deprived me of
my sons. Joseph is gone and Simeon is no more. Now you
want to take Benjamin. Everything is going against me!"
37 Then Reuben said to his father, "You may kill my two sons
if I fail to bring him back to you. Put him in my care, and I
will return him."
38 But Jacob replied, "My son will not go down there with
you, for his brother is dead, and he alone is left. If any harm
comes to him on your journey, you will bring my gray hair
down to Sheol in sorrow."

Genesis 43

The Return to Egypt with Benjamin

1 Now the famine was still severe in the land. 2 So when
Jacob's sons had eaten all the grain they had brought from
Egypt, their father said to them, "Go back and buy us a little
more food."
3 But Judah replied, "The man solemnly warned us, 'You will
not see my face again unless your brother is with you.' 4 If
you will send our brother with us, we will go down and buy
food for you. 5 But if you will not send him, we will not go;
for the man told us, 'You will not see my face again unless
your brother is with you.'"

194. Or *money*; here and throughout chapters 42–44

6 “Why did you bring this trouble upon me?” Israel asked.
“Why did you tell the man you had another brother?”

7 They replied, “The man questioned us in detail about
ourselves and our family: ‘Is your father still alive? Do you
have another brother?’ And we answered him accordingly.
How could we possibly know that he would say, ‘Bring your
brother here’?”

8 And Judah said to his father Israel, “Send the boy with me,
and we will go at once, so that we may live and not die—
neither we, nor you, nor our children. 9 I will guarantee his
safety. You may hold me personally responsible. If I do not
bring him back and set him before you, then may I bear the
guilt before you all my life. 10 If we had not delayed, we
could have come and gone twice by now.”

11 Then their father Israel said to them, “If it must be so, then
do this: Put some of the best products of the land in your
packs and carry them down as a gift for the man—a little
balm and a little honey, spices and myrrh, pistachios and
almonds. 12 Take double the silver with you so that you may
return the silver that was put back into the mouths of your
sacks. Perhaps it was a mistake. 13 Take your brother as well,
and return to the man at once. 14 May God Almighty grant
you mercy before the man, that he may release your other
brother along with Benjamin. As for me, if I am bereaved, I
am bereaved.”[195]

15 So the men took these gifts, along with double the amount
of silver, and Benjamin as well. Then they hurried down to
Egypt and stood before Joseph.

Joseph’s Hospitality to His Brothers

16 When Joseph saw Benjamin with his brothers, he said to
the steward of his house, “Take these men to my house.
Slaughter an animal and prepare it, for they shall dine with
me at noon.” 17 The man did as Joseph had commanded and
took the brothers to Joseph’s house.

18 But the brothers were frightened that they had been taken
to Joseph’s house. “We have been brought here because of
the silver that was returned in our bags the first time,” they
said. “They intend to overpower us and take us as slaves,
along with our donkeys.”

19 So they approached Joseph’s steward and spoke to him at
the entrance to the house. 20 “Please, sir,” they said, “we
really did come down here the first time to buy food. 21 But
when we came to the place we lodged for the night, we
opened our sacks and, behold, each of us found his silver in
the mouth of his sack! It was the full amount of our silver,
and we have brought it back with us. 22 We have brought
additional silver with us to buy food. We do not know who
put our silver in our sacks.”

23 “It is fine,” said the steward. “Do not be afraid. Your God,
the God of your father, gave you the treasure that was in
your sacks. I received your silver.” Then he brought Simeon
out to them. 24 And the steward took the men into Joseph’s
house, gave them water to wash their feet, and provided
food for their donkeys.

25 Since the brothers had been told that they were going to
eat a meal there, they prepared their gift for Joseph’s arrival
at noon. 26 When Joseph came home, they presented him
with the gifts they had brought, and they bowed to the
ground before him.

27 He asked if they were well, and then he asked, “How is
your elderly father you told me about? Is he still alive?”

28 “Your servant our father is well,” they answered. “He is
still alive.” And they bowed down to honor him.

29 When Joseph looked up and saw his brother Benjamin, his
own mother’s son, he asked, “Is this your youngest brother,
the one you told me about?” Then he declared, “May God be
gracious to you, my son.”

30 Joseph hurried out because he was moved to tears for his
brother, and he went to a private room to weep. 31 Then he
washed his face and came back out. Regaining his
composure, he said, “Serve the meal.”

32 They separately served Joseph, his brothers, and the
Egyptians. They ate separately because the Egyptians would
not eat with the Hebrews, since that was detestable to
them. 33 They were seated before Joseph in order by age,
from the firstborn to the youngest, and the men looked at
one another in astonishment. 34 When the portions were
served to them from Joseph’s table, Benjamin’s portion was
five times larger than any of the others. So they feasted and
drank freely with Joseph.

Genesis 44

Benjamin and the Silver Cup

1 Then Joseph instructed his steward: “Fill the men’s sacks
with as much food as they can carry, and put each one’s
silver in the mouth of his sack. 2 Put my cup, the silver one, in
the mouth of the youngest one’s sack, along with the silver
for his grain.”

So the steward did as Joseph had instructed.

3 At daybreak, the men were sent on their way with their
donkeys. 4 They had not gone far from the city when Joseph
told his steward, “Pursue the men at once, and when you
overtake them, ask, ‘Why have you repaid good with evil?
[196] 5 Is this not the cup my master drinks from and uses for
divination? What you have done is wicked!’”[197]

6 When the steward overtook them, he relayed these words
to them.

7 “Why does my lord say these things?” they asked. “Your
servants could not possibly do such a thing. 8 We even
brought back to you from the land of Canaan the silver we
found in the mouths of our sacks. Why would we steal silver
or gold from your master’s house? 9 If any of your servants is
found to have it, he must die, and the rest will become slaves
of my lord.”

10 “As you say,” replied the steward. “But only the one who
is found with the cup will be my slave, and the rest of you
shall be free of blame.”

11 So each one quickly lowered his sack to the ground and
opened it. 12 The steward searched, beginning with the oldest
and ending with the youngest—and the cup was found in
Benjamin’s sack. 13 Then they all tore their clothes, loaded
their donkeys, and returned to the city.

14 When Judah and his brothers arrived at Joseph’s house, he
was still there, and they fell to the ground before him.

15 “What is this deed you have done?” Joseph declared. “Do
you not know that a man like me can surely divine the
truth?”

---

195. Hebrew *El-Shaddai*
196. LXX includes *Why have you stolen my silver cup?*
197. Hebrew *Is it not this which*

16 "What can we say to my lord?" Judah replied. "How can
we plead? How can we justify ourselves? God has exposed
the iniquity of your servants. We are now my lord's slaves—
both we and the one who was found with the cup."
17 But Joseph replied, "Far be it from me to do this. The man
who was found with the cup will be my slave. The rest of
you may return to your father in peace."

Judah Pleads for Benjamin

18 Then Judah approached Joseph and said, "Sir, please let
your servant speak personally to my lord. Do not be angry
with your servant, for you are equal to Pharaoh
himself.19 My lord asked his servants, 'Do you have a father
or a brother?'
20 And we answered, 'We have an elderly father and a
younger brother, the child of his old age. The boy's brother
is dead. He is the only one of his mother's sons left, and his
father loves him.'
21 Then you told your servants, 'Bring him down to me so
that I can see him for myself.'
22 So we said to my lord, 'The boy cannot leave his father. If
he were to leave, his father would die.'
23 But you said to your servants, 'Unless your younger
brother comes down with you, you will not see my face
again.'
24 Now when we returned to your servant my father, we
relayed your words to him.
25 Then our father said, 'Go back and buy us some food.'
26 But we answered, 'We cannot go down there unless our
younger brother goes with us. So if our younger brother is
not with us, we cannot see the man.'
27 And your servant my father said to us, 'You know that my
wife bore me two sons.28 When one of them was gone, I said:
"Surely he has been torn to pieces." And I have not seen him
since.29 Now if you also take this one from me and harm
comes to him, you will bring my gray hair down to Sheol in
sorrow.'
30 So if the boy is not with us when I return to your servant,
and if my father, whose life is wrapped up in the boy's
life,31 sees that the boy is not with us, he will die. Then your
servants will have brought the gray hair of your servant our
father down to Sheol in sorrow.32 Indeed, your servant
guaranteed the boy's safety to my father, saying, 'If I do not
return him to you, I will bear the guilt before you, my father,
all my life.'
33 Now please let your servant stay here as my lord's slave in
place of the boy. Let him return with his brothers.34 For how
can I go back to my father without the boy? I could not bear
to see the misery that would overwhelm him."

Genesis 45

Joseph Reveals His Identity

1 Then Joseph could no longer control himself before all his
attendants, and he cried out, "Send everyone away from
me!"
So none of them were with Joseph when he made himself
known to his brothers.2 But he wept so loudly that the
Egyptians heard him, and Pharaoh's household soon heard of
it.
3 Joseph said to his brothers, "I am Joseph! Is my father still
alive?"
But they were unable to answer him, because they were
terrified in his presence.
4 Then Joseph said to his brothers, "Please come near me."
And they did so.
"I am Joseph, your brother," he said, "the one you sold into
Egypt!5 And now, do not be distressed or angry with
yourselves that you sold me into this place, because it was to
save lives that God sent me before you.6 For the famine has
covered the land these two years, and there will be five more
years without plowing or harvesting.7 God sent me before
you to preserve you as a remnant on the earth and to save
your lives by a great deliverance.[198]8 Therefore it was not you
who sent me here, but God, who has made me a father to
Pharaoh—lord of all his household and ruler over all the
land of Egypt.

Joseph Sends for His Father

9 Now return quickly to my father and tell him, 'This is what
your son Joseph says: God has made me lord of all Egypt.
Come down to me without delay.10 You shall settle in the
land of Goshen and be near me—you and your children and
grandchildren, your flocks and herds, and everything you
own.11 And there I will provide for you, because there will be
five more years of famine. Otherwise, you and your
household and everything you own will come to destitution.'
12 Behold! You and my brother Benjamin can see that I,
Joseph, am the one speaking with you.13 Tell my father
about all my splendor in Egypt and everything you have
seen. And bring my father down here quickly."
14 Then Joseph threw his arms around his brother Benjamin
and wept, and Benjamin wept as they embraced.15 Joseph
kissed each of his brothers as he wept over them. And
afterward his brothers talked with him.

Pharaoh Invites Jacob to Egypt

16 When the news reached Pharaoh's house that Joseph's
brothers had come, Pharaoh and his servants were pleased.
17 Pharaoh said to Joseph, "Tell your brothers, 'Do as
follows: Load your animals and return to the land of
Canaan.18 Then bring your father and your families and
return to me. I will give you the best of the land of Egypt,
and you shall eat from the fat of the land.'19 You are also
directed to tell them: 'Take wagons from the land of Egypt
for your young children and your wives, and bring your
father and come back.20 But pay no regard to your
belongings, for the best of all the land of Egypt is yours.'"
21 So the sons of Israel did as they were told. Joseph gave
them wagons as Pharaoh had instructed, and he also gave
them provisions for their journey.22 He gave new garments to
each of them, but to Benjamin he gave three hundred shekels
of silver and five sets of clothes.[199]23 And he sent to his father
the following: ten donkeys loaded with the best of Egypt,
and ten female donkeys loaded with grain and bread and
provisions for his father's journey.
24 Then Joseph sent his brothers on their way, and as they
were leaving, he said to them, "Do not quarrel on the way!"

---

198. Or *and to keep you alive as a great band of survivors*
199. *300 shekels* is approximately 7.5 pounds or 3.4 kilograms of silver.

The Revival of Jacob

25 So the brothers went up out of Egypt and came to their
father Jacob in the land of Canaan. 26 "Joseph is still alive,"
they said, "and he is ruler over all the land of Egypt!"
But Jacob was stunned, for he did not believe
them. 27 However, when they relayed all that Joseph had told
them, and when he saw the wagons that Joseph had sent to
carry him back, the spirit of their father Jacob was revived.
28 "Enough!" declared Israel. "My son Joseph is still alive! I
will go to see him before I die."

Genesis 46

Jacob's Journey to Egypt

1 So Israel set out with all that he had, and when he came to
Beersheba, he offered sacrifices to the God of his father
Isaac. 2 And that night God spoke to Israel in a vision: "Jacob,
Jacob!" He said.
"Here I am," replied Jacob.
3 "I am God," He said, "the God of your father. Do not be
afraid to go down to Egypt, for I will make you into a great
nation there. 4 I will go down with you to Egypt, and I will
surely bring you back. And Joseph's own hands will close
your eyes."
5 Then Jacob departed from Beersheba, and the sons of Israel
took their father Jacob in the wagons Pharaoh had sent to
carry him, along with their children and wives. 6 They also
took the livestock and possessions they had acquired in the
land of Canaan, and Jacob and all his offspring went to
Egypt.

Those Who Went to Egypt

(Exodus 1:1–7)

7 Jacob took with him to Egypt his sons and grandsons, and
his daughters and granddaughters—all his offspring.

The Children of Leah

8 Now these are the names of the sons of Israel (Jacob and
his descendants) who went to Egypt: Reuben, Jacob's
firstborn.
9 The sons of Reuben: Hanoch, Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi.
10 The sons of Simeon: Jemuel, Jamin, Ohad, Jachin, Zohar,
and Shaul the son of a Canaanite woman. [200][201]
11 The sons of Levi: Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.
12 The sons of Judah: Er, Onan, Shelah, Perez, and Zerah;
but Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan.
The sons of Perez: Hezron and Hamul.
13 The sons of Issachar: Tola, Puvah, Job, and Shimron. [202][203]
14 The sons of Zebulun: Sered, Elon, and Jahleel.
15 These are the sons of Leah born to Jacob in Paddan-aram,
in addition to his daughter Dinah. The total number of sons
and daughters was thirty-three. [204]

The Children of Zilpah

16 The sons of Gad: Ziphion, Haggi, Shuni, Ezbon, Eri, Arodi,
and Areli. [205][206]
17 The children of Asher: Imnah, Ishvah, Ishvi, Beriah, and
their sister Serah.
The sons of Beriah: Heber and Malchiel.
18 These are the sons of Jacob born to Zilpah—whom Laban
gave to his daughter Leah—sixteen in all.

The Children of Rachel

19 The sons of Jacob's wife Rachel: Joseph and Benjamin.
20 Manasseh and Ephraim were born to Joseph in the land of
Egypt by Asenath daughter of Potiphera, priest of On. [207]
21 The sons of Benjamin: Bela, Becher, Ashbel, Gera,
Naaman, Ehi, Rosh, Muppim, Huppim, and Ard.
22 These are the sons of Rachel born to Jacob—fourteen in
all.

The Children of Bilhah

23 The son of Dan: Hushim.
24 The sons of Naphtali: Jahzeel, Guni, Jezer, and Shillem.
25 These are the sons of Jacob born to Bilhah, whom Laban
gave to his daughter Rachel—seven in all.
26 All those belonging to Jacob who came to Egypt—his
direct descendants, besides the wives of Jacob's sons—
numbered sixty-six persons. 27 And with the two sons who
had been born to Joseph in Egypt, the members of Jacob's
family who went to Egypt were seventy in all. [208][209]

Jacob Arrives in Egypt

28 Now Jacob had sent Judah ahead of him to Joseph to get
directions to Goshen. When Jacob's family arrived in the
land of Goshen, 29 Joseph prepared his chariot and went there
to meet his father Israel. Joseph presented himself to him,
embraced him, and wept profusely.
30 Then Israel said to Joseph, "Finally I can die, now that I
have seen your face and know that you are still alive!"
31 Joseph said to his brothers and to his father's household, "I
will go up and inform Pharaoh: 'My brothers and my father's
household from the land of Canaan have come to me. 32 The
men are shepherds; they raise livestock, and they have
brought their flocks and herds and all that they own.'
33 When Pharaoh summons you and asks, 'What is your
occupation?' 34 you are to say, 'Your servants have raised
livestock ever since our youth—both we and our fathers.'
Then you will be allowed to settle in the land of Goshen,
since all shepherds are detestable to the Egyptians."

Genesis 47

Jacob Settles in Goshen

1 So Joseph went and told Pharaoh: "My father and my
brothers, with their flocks and herds and all they own, have
come from the land of Canaan and are now in Goshen."

---

200. *Jemuel* is another name for *Nemuel*; see Numbers 26:12.
201. *Zohar* is a variant of *Zerah*; see Numbers 26:13 and 1 Chronicles 4:24.
202. Hebrew; SP and Syriac *Puah*; see 1 Chronicles 7:1.
203. Hebrew; SP and some LXX manuscripts *Jashub*; see Numbers 26:24 and 1 Chronicles 7:1.
204. That is, northwest Mesopotamia
205. SP and LXX *Zephon*; see also Numbers 26:15.
206. *Arodi* is a variant of *Arod*; see Numbers 26:17.
207. That is, Heliopolis, as in LXX
208. Hebrew; LXX *the nine sons*, probably including Joseph's grandsons through Ephraim and Manasseh; see 1 Chronicles 7:14–29.
209. Hebrew (see also Exodus 1:5); LXX (see also Acts 7:14) *seventy-five*

2 And he chose five of his brothers and presented them
before Pharaoh.

3 "What is your occupation?" Pharaoh asked Joseph's
brothers.

"Your servants are shepherds," they replied, "both we and
our fathers."

4 Then they said to Pharaoh, "We have come to live in the
land for a time, because there is no pasture for the flocks of
your servants, since the famine in the land of Canaan has
been severe. So now, please allow your servants to settle in
the land of Goshen."

5 Pharaoh said to Joseph, "Now that your father and brothers
have come to you, 6 the land of Egypt is before you; settle
your father and brothers in the best part of the land. They
may dwell in the land of Goshen. And if you know of any
talented men among them, put them in charge of my own
livestock."

7 Then Joseph brought in his father Jacob and presented him
before Pharaoh, and Jacob blessed Pharaoh.

8 "How many years have you lived?" Pharaoh asked.

9 "My travels have lasted 130 years," Jacob replied. "My
years have been few and hard, and they have not matched
the years of the travels of my fathers."[210]

10 Then Jacob blessed Pharaoh and departed from his
presence.

11 So Joseph settled his father and brothers in the land of
Egypt and gave them property in the best part of the land,
the district of Rameses, as Pharaoh had
commanded. 12 Joseph also provided his father and brothers
and all his father's household with food for their families.

The Famine Continues

13 There was no food, however, in all that region, because
the famine was so severe; the lands of Egypt and Canaan had
been exhausted by the famine. 14 Joseph collected all the
money to be found in the land of Egypt and the land of
Canaan in exchange for the grain they were buying, and he
brought it into Pharaoh's palace. 15 When the money from the
lands of Egypt and Canaan was gone, all the Egyptians came
to Joseph and said, "Give us food. Why should we die before
your eyes? For our funds have run out!"

16 "Then bring me your livestock," said Joseph. "Since the
money is gone, I will sell you food in exchange for your
livestock." 17 So they brought their livestock to Joseph, and
he gave them food in exchange for their horses, their flocks
and herds, and their donkeys. Throughout that year he
provided them with food in exchange for all their livestock.

18 When that year was over, they came to him the second
year and said, "We cannot hide from our lord that our
money is gone and all our livestock belongs to you. There is
nothing left for our lord except our bodies and our
land. 19 Why should we perish before your eyes—we and our
land as well? Purchase us and our land in exchange for food.
Then we, along with our land, will be slaves to Pharaoh.
Give us seed that we may live and not die, and that the land
may not become desolate."

20 So Joseph acquired for Pharaoh all the land in Egypt; the
Egyptians, one and all, sold their fields because the famine
was so severe upon them. The land became Pharaoh's, 21 and
Joseph reduced the people to servitude from one end of
Egypt to the other.[211] 22 However, he did not acquire the
priests' portion of the land, for it had been given to them by
Pharaoh. They ate the rations that Pharaoh supplied; so they
did not sell their land.

23 Then Joseph said to the people, "Now that I have acquired
you and your land for Pharaoh this day, here is seed for you
to sow in the land. 24 At harvest time, you are to give a fifth
of it to Pharaoh, and four-fifths will be yours as seed for the
field and food for yourselves and your households and
children."

25 "You have saved our lives," they said. "We have found
favor in our lord's eyes, and we will be Pharaoh's
servants." 26 So Joseph established a law that a fifth of the
produce belongs to Pharaoh, and it is in effect in the land of
Egypt to this day. Only the priests' land does not belong to
Pharaoh.

The Israelites Prosper in Goshen

27 Now the Israelites settled in the land of Egypt, in the
region of Goshen. They acquired property there and became
fruitful and increased greatly in number. 28 And Jacob lived
in the land of Egypt seventeen years, and the length of his
life was 147 years.

29 When the time drew near for Israel to die, he called his
son Joseph and said to him, "If I have found favor in your
eyes, put your hand under my thigh and promise to show me
kindness and faithfulness. Do not bury me in Egypt, 30 but
when I lie down with my fathers, carry me out of Egypt and
bury me with them."

Joseph answered, "I will do as you have requested."

31 "Swear to me," Jacob said.

So Joseph swore to him, and Israel bowed in worship at the
head of his bed.[212]

Genesis 48

Jacob Blesses Ephraim and Manasseh

1 Some time later Joseph was told, "Your father is ill." So he
set out with his two sons, Manasseh and Ephraim. 2 When
Jacob was told, "Your son Joseph has come to you," Israel
rallied his strength and sat up in bed.

3 Jacob said to Joseph, "God Almighty appeared to me at Luz
in the land of Canaan, and there He blessed me[213] 4 and told
me, 'Behold, I will make you fruitful and multiply you; I will
make you a multitude of peoples, and will give this land to
your descendants after you as an everlasting possession.'

5 And now your two sons born to you in Egypt before I came
to you here shall be reckoned as mine; Ephraim and
Manasseh shall be mine, just as Reuben and Simeon are
mine. 6 Any children born to you after them shall be yours,
and they shall be called by the names of their brothers in the
territory they inherit.

7 Now as for me, when I was returning from Paddan, to my
sorrow Rachel died along the way in the land of Canaan,
some distance from Ephrath. So I buried her there beside the
road to Ephrath" (that is, Bethlehem).[214]

---

210. Hebrew *sojourns*; twice in this verse
211. SP, LXX, Vulgate; Hebrew *removed the people to the cities*
212. Hebrew; LXX *Israel worshiped as he leaned on the top of his staff*; see Hebrews 11:21.
213. Hebrew *El-Shaddai*

[8] When Israel saw the sons of Joseph, he asked, “Who are these?”

[9] Joseph said to his father, “They are the sons God has given me in this place.”

So Jacob said, “Please bring them to me, that I may bless them.”

[10] Now Israel’s eyesight was poor because of old age; he could hardly see. Joseph brought his sons to him, and his father kissed them and embraced them.

[11] “I never expected to see your face again,” Israel said to Joseph, “but now God has let me see your children as well.”

[12] Then Joseph removed his sons from his father’s knees and bowed facedown.

[13] And Joseph took both of them—with Ephraim in his right hand toward Israel’s left hand, and Manasseh in his left hand toward Israel’s right hand—and brought them close to him. [14] But Israel stretched out his right hand and put it on the head of Ephraim, the younger; and crossing his hands, he put his left on Manasseh’s head, although Manasseh was the firstborn. [15] Then he blessed Joseph and said:

“May the God before whom my fathers Abraham and Isaac walked,
the God who has been my shepherd all my life to this day,
[16] the angel who has redeemed me from all harm—
may He bless these boys.
And may they be called by my name
and the names of my fathers Abraham and Isaac,
and may they grow into a multitude upon the earth.”[215]

[17] When Joseph saw that his father had placed his right hand on Ephraim’s head, he was displeased and took his father’s hand to move it from Ephraim’s head to Manasseh’s. [18] “Not so, my father!” Joseph said. “This one is the firstborn; put your right hand on his head.”

[19] But his father refused. “I know, my son, I know!” he said. “He too shall become a people, and he too shall be great; nevertheless, his younger brother shall be greater than he, and his offspring shall become a multitude of nations.”

[20] So that day Jacob blessed them and said:

“By you shall Israel pronounce this blessing:
‘May God make you like Ephraim and Manasseh.’”

So he put Ephraim before Manasseh.

[21] Then Israel said to Joseph, “Look, I am about to die, but God will be with you and bring you back to the land of your fathers. [22] And to you, as one who is above your brothers, I give the ridge of land that I took from the Amorites with my sword and bow.”[216]

Genesis 49

Jacob Blesses His Sons

[1] Then Jacob called for his sons and said, “Gather around so that I can tell you what will happen to you in the days to come:

[2] Come together and listen, O sons of Jacob;
listen to your father Israel.
[3] Reuben, you are my firstborn, my might,
and the beginning of my strength,
excelling in honor,
excelling in power.
[4] Uncontrolled as the waters,
you will no longer excel,
because you went up to your father’s bed,
onto my couch, and defiled it.
[5] Simeon and Levi are brothers;
their swords are weapons of violence.[217]
[6] May I never enter their council;
may I never join their assembly.
For they kill men in their anger,
and hamstring oxen on a whim.
[7] Cursed be their anger, for it is strong,
and their wrath, for it is cruel!
I will disperse them in Jacob
and scatter them in Israel.
[8] Judah, your brothers shall praise you.
Your hand shall be on the necks of your enemies;
your father’s sons shall bow down to you.[218]
[9] Judah is a young lion—
my son, you return from the prey.
Like a lion he crouches and lies down;
like a lioness, who dares to rouse him?
[10] The scepter will not depart from Judah,
nor the staff from between his feet,
until Shiloh comes
and the allegiance of the nations is his.[219][220]
[11] He ties his donkey to the vine,
his colt to the choicest branch.
He washes his garments in wine,
his robes in the blood of grapes.
[12] His eyes are darker than wine,
and his teeth are whiter than milk.
[13] Zebulun shall dwell by the seashore
and become a harbor for ships;
his border shall extend to Sidon.
[14] Issachar is a strong donkey,
lying down between the sheepfolds.[221]
[15] He saw that his resting place was good

---

214. That is, northwest Mesopotamia
215. Or *Angel*
216. Or *one portion of the land*; Hebrew *shekem*, which sounds like the town and district called *Shechem*
217. Or *dwelling places*
218. *Judah* sounds like the Hebrew for *praise.*
219. Or *from his descendants*
220. Or *until the one to whom tribute belongs*
221. Or *saddlebags* or *hearths*

and that his land was pleasant,
so he bent his shoulder to the burden
and submitted to labor as a servant.
16 Dan shall provide justice for his people
as one of the tribes of Israel.[222]
17 He will be a snake by the road,
a viper in the path
that bites the horse's heels
so that its rider tumbles backward.
18 I await Your salvation, O LORD.
19 Gad will be attacked by raiders,
but he will attack their heels.[223]
20 Asher's food will be rich;
he shall provide royal delicacies.
21 Naphtali is a doe set free
that bears beautiful fawns.[224]
22 Joseph is a fruitful vine—
a fruitful vine by a spring,
whose branches scale the wall.[225]
23 The archers attacked him with bitterness;
they aimed at him in hostility.
24 Yet he steadied his bow,
and his strong arms were tempered
by the hands of the Mighty One of Jacob,
in the name of the Shepherd, the Rock of Israel,
25 by the God of your father who helps you,
and by the Almighty who blesses you,
with blessings of the heavens above,
with blessings of the depths below,
with blessings of the breasts and womb.[226]
26 The blessings of your father have surpassed
the blessings of the ancient mountains
and the bounty of the everlasting hills.
May they rest on the head of Joseph,
on the brow of the prince of his brothers.[227]
27 Benjamin is a ravenous wolf;
in the morning he devours the prey,
in the evening he divides the plunder."

28 These are the tribes of Israel, twelve in all, and this was what their father said to them. He blessed them, and he blessed each one with a suitable blessing.

The Death of Jacob

29 Then Jacob instructed them, "I am about to be gathered to my people. Bury me with my fathers in the cave in the field of Ephron the Hittite. 30 The cave is in the field of Machpelah near Mamre, in the land of Canaan. This is the field Abraham purchased from Ephron the Hittite as a burial site. 31 There Abraham and his wife Sarah are buried, there Isaac and his wife Rebekah are buried, and there I buried Leah. 32 The field and the cave that is in it were purchased from the Hittites."

33 When Jacob had finished instructing his sons, he pulled his feet into the bed and breathed his last, and he was gathered to his people.

Genesis 50

Mourning and Burial for Jacob

1 Then Joseph fell upon his father's face, wept over him, and kissed him.

2 And Joseph directed the physicians in his service to embalm his father Israel. So they embalmed him, 3 taking the forty days required to complete the embalming. And the Egyptians mourned for him seventy days.

4 When the days of mourning had passed, Joseph said to Pharaoh's court, "If I have found favor in your eyes, please tell Pharaoh that 5 my father made me swear an oath when he said, 'I am about to die. You must bury me in the tomb that I dug for myself in the land of Canaan.' Now let me go and bury my father, and then return."

6 Pharaoh replied, "Go up and bury your father, as he made you swear to do."

7 Then Joseph went to bury his father, and all the servants of Pharaoh accompanied him—the elders of Pharaoh's household and all the elders of the land of Egypt— 8 along with all of Joseph's household, and his brothers, and his father's household. Only their children and flocks and herds were left in Goshen.

9 Chariots and horsemen alike went up with him, and it was an exceedingly large procession. 10 When they reached the threshing floor of Atad, which is across the Jordan, they lamented and wailed loudly, and Joseph mourned for his father seven days.

11 When the Canaanites of the land saw the mourning at the threshing floor of Atad, they said, "This is a solemn ceremony of mourning by the Egyptians." Thus the place across the Jordan is called Abel-mizraim.[228]

12 So Jacob's sons did as he had charged them. 13 They carried him to the land of Canaan and buried him in the cave at Machpelah in the field near Mamre, which Abraham had purchased from Ephron the Hittite as a burial site.

14 After Joseph had buried his father, he returned to Egypt with his brothers and all who had gone with him to bury his father.

Joseph Comforts His Brothers

15 When Joseph's brothers saw that their father was dead, they said, "What if Joseph bears a grudge? Then he will surely repay us for all the evil that we did to him."

16 So they sent word to Joseph, saying, "Before he died, your father commanded, 17 'This is what you are to say to Joseph: I beg you, please forgive the transgression and sin of your brothers, for they did you wrong.' So now, Joseph, please forgive the transgression of the servants of the God of your father."

When their message came to him, Joseph wept. 18 His brothers also came to him, bowed down before him, and said, "We are your slaves!"

---

222. Or *Dan shall judge his people*; *Dan* means *He has judged* or *He has vindicated*.
223. *Gad* sounds like the Hebrew for *raid* and also for *band of raiders*.
224. Or *gives beautiful words* or *bears fawns of the fold*
225. Or *Joseph is a wild donkey, a wild donkey by a spring, with his wild colts beside the wall*
226. Hebrew *Shaddai*
227. Or *of my ancestors*
228. *Abel-mizraim* means *mourning of the Egyptians*.

19 But Joseph replied, “Do not be afraid. Am I in the place of
God? 20 As for you, what you intended against me for evil,
God intended for good, in order to accomplish a day like this
—to preserve the lives of many people. 21 Therefore do not be
afraid. I will provide for you and your little ones.” So Joseph
reassured his brothers and spoke kindly to them.

The Death of Joseph

22 Now Joseph and his father’s household remained in Egypt,
and Joseph lived to the age of 110. 23 He saw Ephraim’s sons
to the third generation, and indeed the sons of Machir son of
Manasseh were brought up on Joseph’s knees. [229]

24 Then Joseph said to his brothers, “I am about to die, but
God will surely visit you and bring you up from this land to
the land He promised on oath to Abraham, Isaac, and
Jacob.” 25 And Joseph made the sons of Israel take an oath
and said, “God will surely attend to you, and then you must
carry my bones up from this place.”

26 So Joseph died at the age of 110. And they embalmed his
body and placed it in a coffin in Egypt.

229. Or *born* or *placed at birth*

Exodus

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17
18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34
35 36 37 38 39 40

Exodus 1

The Israelites Multiply in Egypt

(Genesis 46:7–27)

1 These are the names of the sons of Israel who went to Egypt
with Jacob, each with his family:
2 Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah;
3 Issachar, Zebulun, and Benjamin;
4 Dan and Naphtali;
Gad and Asher.
5 The descendants of Jacob numbered seventy in all,
including Joseph, who was already in Egypt.[1]
6 Now Joseph and all his brothers and all that generation
died,[7] but the Israelites were fruitful and increased rapidly;
they multiplied and became exceedingly numerous, so that
the land was filled with them.

Oppression by a New King

(Acts 7:15–19)

8 Then a new king, who did not know Joseph, came to power
in Egypt.[9] "Look," he said to his people, "the Israelites have
become too numerous and too powerful for us.[10] Come, let us
deal shrewdly with them, or they will increase even more;
and if a war breaks out, they may join our enemies, fight
against us, and leave the country."[2]
11 So the Egyptians appointed taskmasters over the Israelites
to oppress them with forced labor. As a result, they built
Pithom and Rameses as store cities for Pharaoh.[12] But the
more they were oppressed, the more they multiplied and
flourished; so the Egyptians came to dread the Israelites.
13 They worked the Israelites ruthlessly[14] and made their
lives bitter with hard labor in brick and mortar, and with all
kinds of work in the fields. Every service they imposed was
harsh.
15 Then the king of Egypt said to the Hebrew midwives,
whose names were Shiphrah and Puah,[16] "When you help the
Hebrew women give birth, observe them on the birthstools.
If the child is a son, kill him; but if it is a daughter, let her
live."
17 The midwives, however, feared God and did not do as the
king of Egypt had instructed; they let the boys live.[18] So the
king of Egypt summoned the midwives and asked them,
"Why have you done this? Why have you let the boys live?"
19 The midwives answered Pharaoh, "The Hebrew women are
not like the Egyptian women, for they are vigorous and give
birth before a midwife arrives."
20 So God was good to the midwives, and the people
multiplied and became even more numerous.[21] And because
the midwives feared God, He gave them families of their
own.
22 Then Pharaoh commanded all his people: "Every son born
to the Hebrews you must throw into the Nile, but every
daughter you may allow to live."[3]

Exodus 2

The Birth and Adoption of Moses

(Acts 7:20–22; Hebrews 11:23)

1 Now a man of the house of Levi married a Levite
woman,[2] and she conceived and gave birth to a son. When
she saw that he was a beautiful child, she hid him for three
months.
3 But when she could no longer hide him, she got him a
papyrus basket and coated it with tar and pitch. Then she
placed the child in the basket and set it among the reeds
along the bank of the Nile.[4] 4 And his sister stood at a
distance to see what would happen to him.
5 Soon the daughter of Pharaoh went down to bathe in the
Nile, and her attendants were walking along the riverbank.
And when she saw the basket among the reeds, she sent her
maidservant to retrieve it.[6] 6 When she opened it, she saw the
child, and behold, the little boy was crying. So she had
compassion on him and said, "This is one of the Hebrew
children."
7 Then his sister said to Pharaoh's daughter, "Shall I go and
call one of the Hebrew women to nurse the child for you?"
8 "Go ahead," Pharaoh's daughter told her. And the girl went
and called the boy's mother.
9 Pharaoh's daughter said to her, "Take this child and nurse
him for me, and I will pay your wages." So the woman took
the boy and nursed him.
10 When the child had grown older, she brought him to
Pharaoh's daughter, and he became her son. She named him
Moses and explained, "I drew him out of the water."[5]

The Rejection and Flight of Moses

(Acts 7:23–29)

11 One day, after Moses had grown up, he went out to his
own people and observed their hard labor. He saw an
Egyptian beating a Hebrew, one of his own people.[6] 12 After
looking this way and that and seeing no one, he struck down
the Egyptian and hid his body in the sand.

---

1. MT (see also Genesis 46:27); DSS and LXX (see also Acts 7:14) *seventy-five*
2. Or *and take the country*
3. SP, LXX, and Targum Yonaton; Hebrew does not include *to the Hebrews*.
4. The Hebrew can also mean *ark*; also in verse 5; see Genesis 6:14.
5. *Moses* sounds like a Hebrew term that means *to lift out*.
6. Or *his brothers*

13 The next day Moses went out and saw two Hebrews
fighting. He asked the one in the wrong, “Why are you
attacking your companion?”
14 But the man replied, “Who made you ruler and judge over
us? Are you planning to kill me as you killed the Egyptian?”
Then Moses was afraid and thought, “This thing I have done
has surely become known.”[7][8]
15 When Pharaoh heard about this matter, he sought to kill
Moses. But Moses fled from Pharaoh and settled in the land
of Midian, where he sat down beside a well.
16 Now the priest of Midian had seven daughters, and they
came to draw water and fill the troughs to water their
father’s flock.17 And when some shepherds came along and
drove them away, Moses rose up to help them and watered
their flock.
18 When the daughters returned to their father Reuel, he
asked them, “Why have you returned so early today?”[9]
19 “An Egyptian rescued us from the shepherds,” they replied.
“He even drew water for us and watered the flock.”
20 “So where is he?” their father asked. “Why did you leave
the man behind? Invite him to have something to eat.”
21 Moses agreed to stay with the man, and he gave his
daughter Zipporah to Moses in marriage.22 And she gave
birth to a son, and Moses named him Gershom, saying, “I
have become a foreigner in a foreign land.”[10]

God Hears the Cry of the Israelites

23 After a long time, the king of Egypt died. The Israelites
groaned and cried out under their burden of slavery, and
their cry for deliverance from bondage ascended to God.
24 So God heard their groaning, and He remembered His
covenant with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob.25 God saw the
Israelites and took notice.

Exodus 3

Moses at the Burning Bush

(Acts 7:30–38)

1 Meanwhile, Moses was shepherding the flock of his father-
in-law Jethro, the priest of Midian. He led the flock to the far
side of the wilderness and came to Horeb, the mountain of
God.[11][12]2 There the angel of the LORD appeared to him in a
blazing fire from within a bush. Moses saw the bush ablaze
with fire, but it was not consumed.[13]3 So Moses thought, “I
must go over and see this marvelous sight. Why is the bush
not burning up?”
4 When the LORD saw that he had gone over to look, God
called out to him from within the bush, “Moses, Moses!”
“Here I am,” he answered.
5 “Do not come any closer,” God said. “Take off your sandals,
for the place where you are standing is holy ground.”[14]6 Then
He said, “I am the God of your father, the God of Abraham,
the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob.”
At this, Moses hid his face, for he was afraid to look at
God.[15]
7 The LORD said, “I have indeed seen the affliction of My
people in Egypt. I have heard them crying out because of
their oppressors, and I am aware of their sufferings.8 I have
come down to rescue them from the hand of the Egyptians
and to bring them up out of that land to a good and spacious
land, a land flowing with milk and honey—the home of the
Canaanites, Hittites, Amorites, Perizzites, Hivites, and
Jebusites.
9 And now the cry of the Israelites has reached Me, and I
have seen how severely the Egyptians are oppressing
them.10 Therefore, go! I am sending you to Pharaoh to bring
My people the Israelites out of Egypt.”[16]
11 But Moses asked God, “Who am I, that I should go to
Pharaoh and bring the Israelites out of Egypt?”
12 “I will surely be with you,” God said, “and this will be the
sign to you that I have sent you: When you have brought the
people out of Egypt, all of you will worship God on this
mountain.”[17]
13 Then Moses asked God, “Suppose I go to the Israelites and
say to them, ‘The God of your fathers has sent me to you,’
and they ask me, ‘What is His name?’ What should I tell
them?”
14 God said to Moses, “I AM WHO I AM. This is what you are
to say to the Israelites: ‘I AM has sent me to you.’”[18]
15 God also told Moses, “Say to the Israelites, ‘The LORD, the
God of your fathers—the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac,
and the God of Jacob—has sent me to you.’ This is My name
forever, and this is how I am to be remembered in every
generation.
16 Go, assemble the elders of Israel and say to them, ‘The
LORD, the God of your fathers—the God of Abraham, Isaac,
and Jacob—has appeared to me and said: I have surely
attended to you and have seen what has been done to you in
Egypt.17 And I have promised to bring you up out of your
affliction in Egypt, into the land of the Canaanites, Hittites,
Amorites, Perizzites, Hivites, and Jebusites—a land flowing
with milk and honey.’
18 The elders of Israel will listen to what you say, and you
must go with them to the king of Egypt and tell him, ‘The
LORD, the God of the Hebrews, has met with us. Now please
let us take a three-day journey into the wilderness, so that
we may sacrifice to the LORD our God.’
19 But I know that the king of Egypt will not allow you to go
unless a mighty hand compels him.[19]20 So I will stretch out
My hand and strike the Egyptians with all the wonders I will
perform among them. And after that, he will release you.

---

7. Cited in Acts 7:27 and Acts 7:35
8. LXX *Are you planning to kill me as you killed the Egyptian yesterday?* Cited in Acts 7:28
9. *Reuel* was also called *Jethro*; see Exodus 3:1.
10. *Gershom* sounds like the Hebrew for *foreigner*.
11. Moses’ father-in-law *Jethro* was also called *Reuel*; see Exodus 2:18.
12. That is, Mount Sinai, or possibly a mountain in the range containing Mount Sinai
13. Or *Angel*
14. Cited in Acts 7:33
15. Cited in Matthew 22:32, Mark 12:26, Luke 20:37, and Acts 7:32
16. Cited in Acts 7:34
17. Cited in Acts 7:7
18. Or *I WILL BE WHAT I WILL BE*
19. Literally *except by a mighty hand*

21 And I will grant this people such favor in the sight of the
Egyptians that when you leave, you will not go away empty-
handed. 22 Every woman shall ask her neighbor and any
woman staying in her house for silver and gold jewelry and
clothing, and you will put them on your sons and daughters.
So you will plunder the Egyptians."

Exodus 4

Moses' Staff

1 Then Moses answered, "What if they do not believe me or
listen to my voice? For they may say, 'The LORD has not
appeared to you.'"

2 And the LORD asked him, "What is that in your hand?"

"A staff," he replied.

3 "Throw it on the ground," said the LORD. So Moses threw it
on the ground, and it became a snake, and he ran from it. [20]

4 "Stretch out your hand and grab it by the tail," the LORD
said to Moses, who reached out his hand and caught the
snake, and it turned back into a staff in his hand. 5 "This is so
that they may believe that the LORD, the God of their fathers
—the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of
Jacob—has appeared to you."

Moses' Hand

6 Furthermore, the LORD said to Moses, "Put your hand
inside your cloak." So he put his hand inside his cloak, and
when he took it out, his hand was leprous, white as snow. [21][22]

7 "Put your hand back inside your cloak," said the LORD.

So Moses put his hand back inside his cloak, and when he
took it out, it was restored, like the rest of his skin.

8 And the LORD said, "If they refuse to believe you or heed
the witness of the first sign, they may believe that of the
second. 9 But if they do not believe even these two signs or
listen to your voice, take some water from the Nile and pour
it on the dry ground. Then the water you take from the Nile
will become blood on the ground."

The Appointment of Aaron

10 "Please, Lord," Moses replied, "I have never been eloquent,
neither in the past nor since You have spoken to Your
servant, for I am slow of speech and tongue."

11 And the LORD said to him, "Who gave man his mouth? Or
who makes the mute or the deaf, the sighted or the blind? Is
it not I, the LORD? 12 Now go! I will help you as you speak,
and I will teach you what to say."

13 But Moses replied, "Please, Lord, send someone else."

14 Then the anger of the LORD burned against Moses, and He
said, "Is not Aaron the Levite your brother? I know that he
can speak well, and he is now on his way to meet you. When
he sees you, he will be glad in his heart. 15 You are to speak
to him and put the words in his mouth. I will help both of
you to speak, and I will teach you what to do. 16 He will
speak to the people for you. He will be your spokesman, and
it will be as if you were God to him. 17 But take this staff in
your hand so you can perform signs with it."

Moses Leaves for Egypt

18 Then Moses went back to his father-in-law Jethro and said
to him, "Please let me return to my brothers in Egypt to see
if they are still alive."

"Go in peace," Jethro replied. [23]

19 Now the LORD had said to Moses in Midian, "Go back to
Egypt, for all the men who sought to kill you are dead." 20 So
Moses took his wife and sons, put them on a donkey, and
headed back to Egypt. And he took the staff of God in his
hand.

21 The LORD instructed Moses, "When you go back to Egypt,
see that you perform before Pharaoh all the wonders that I
have put within your power. But I will harden his heart so
that he will not let the people go. [24]

22 Then tell Pharaoh that this is what the LORD says: 'Israel
is My firstborn son, 23 and I told you to let My son go so that
he may worship Me. But since you have refused to let him
go, behold, I will kill your firstborn son!'"

24 Now at a lodging place along the way, the LORD met
Moses and was about to kill him. [25][25] But Zipporah took a
flint knife, cut off her son's foreskin, and touched it to Moses'
feet. "Surely you are a bridegroom of blood to me," she
said. [26]

26 So the LORD let him alone. (When she said, "bridegroom
of blood," she was referring to the circumcision.)

The People Believe Moses and Aaron

27 Meanwhile, the LORD had said to Aaron, "Go and meet
Moses in the wilderness." So he went and met Moses at the
mountain of God and kissed him. 28 And Moses told Aaron
everything the LORD had sent him to say, and all the signs
He had commanded him to perform.

29 Then Moses and Aaron went and assembled all the elders
of the Israelites, 30 and Aaron relayed everything the LORD
had said to Moses.

And Moses performed the signs before the people, 31 and they
believed. And when they heard that the LORD had attended
to the Israelites and had seen their affliction, they bowed
down and worshiped.

Exodus 5

Pharaoh's First Refusal

1 After that, Moses and Aaron went to Pharaoh and said,
"This is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: 'Let My
people go, so that they may hold a feast to Me in the
wilderness.'"

2 But Pharaoh replied, "Who is the LORD that I should obey
His voice and let Israel go? I do not know the LORD, and I
will not let Israel go."

3 "The God of the Hebrews has met with us," they answered.
"Please let us go on a three-day journey into the wilderness
to sacrifice to the LORD our God, or He may strike us with
plagues or with the sword."

4 But the king of Egypt said to them, "Moses and Aaron, why
do you draw the people away from their work? Get back to

---

20. Hebrew *nachash*, in contrast to Aaron's staff, which became a *tannin* in Exodus 7:10
21. Hebrew *into your bosom*; twice in this verse and twice in verse 7
22. The Hebrew word traditionally translated as *leprous* was used for various skin diseases; see Leviticus 13.
23. Moses' father-in-law *Jethro* was also called *Reuel*; see Exodus 2:18.
24. Or *stiffen* or *strengthen*
25. Hebrew *him*
26. Hebrew *his feet*

your labor!”[5] Pharaoh also said, “Look, the people of the land are now numerous, and you would be stopping them from their labor.”

Bricks and Straw

[6] That same day Pharaoh commanded the taskmasters of the people and their foremen:[7] “You shall no longer supply the people with straw for making bricks. They must go and gather their own straw.[8] But require of them the same quota of bricks as before; do not reduce it. For they are lazy; that is why they are crying out, ‘Let us go and sacrifice to our God.’[9] Make the work harder on the men so they will be occupied and pay no attention to these lies.”

[10] So the taskmasters and foremen of the people went out and said to them, “This is what Pharaoh says: ‘I am no longer giving you straw.[11] Go and get your own straw wherever you can find it; but your workload will in no way be reduced.’”

[12] So the people scattered all over the land of Egypt to gather stubble for straw.[13] The taskmasters kept pressing them, saying, “Fulfill your quota each day, just as you did when straw was provided.”

[14] Then the Israelite foremen, whom Pharaoh’s taskmasters had set over the people, were beaten and asked, “Why have you not fulfilled your quota of bricks yesterday or today, as you did before?”

The Cry of the Israelites

[15] So the Israelite foremen went and appealed to Pharaoh: “Why are you treating your servants this way?[16] No straw has been given to your servants, yet we are told, ‘Make bricks!’ Look, your servants are being beaten, but the fault is with your own people.”

[17] “You are slackers!” Pharaoh replied. “Slackers! That is why you keep saying, ‘Let us go and sacrifice to the LORD.’[18] Now get to work. You will be given no straw, yet you must deliver the full quota of bricks.”

[19] The Israelite foremen realized they were in trouble when they were told, “You must not reduce your daily quota of bricks.”[20] When they left Pharaoh, they confronted Moses and Aaron, who stood waiting to meet them.

[21] “May the LORD look upon you and judge you,” the foremen said, “for you have made us a stench before Pharaoh and his officials; you have placed in their hand a sword to kill us!”

[22] So Moses returned to the LORD and asked, “Lord, why have You brought trouble upon this people? Is this why You sent me?[23] Ever since I went to Pharaoh to speak in Your name, he has brought trouble on this people, and You have not delivered Your people in any way.”

Exodus 6

God Promises Deliverance

[1] But the LORD said to Moses, “Now you will see what I will do to Pharaoh, for because of My mighty hand he will let the people go; because of My strong hand he will drive them out of his land.”

[2] God also told Moses, “I am the LORD.[3] I appeared to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob as God Almighty, but by My name the LORD I did not make Myself known to them.[27][4] I also established My covenant with them to give them the land of Canaan, the land where they lived as foreigners.[5] Furthermore, I have heard the groaning of the Israelites, whom the Egyptians are enslaving, and I have remembered My covenant.

[6] Therefore tell the Israelites: ‘I am the LORD, and I will bring you out from under the yoke of the Egyptians and deliver you from their bondage. I will redeem you with an outstretched arm and with mighty acts of judgment.[7] I will take you as My own people, and I will be your God. Then you will know that I am the LORD your God, who brought you out from under the yoke of the Egyptians.[8] And I will bring you into the land that I swore to give to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob. I will give it to you as a possession. I am the LORD!’”

[9] Moses relayed this message to the Israelites, but on account of their broken spirit and cruel bondage, they did not listen to him.

[10] So the LORD said to Moses,[11] “Go and tell Pharaoh king of Egypt to let the Israelites go out of his land.”

[12] But in the LORD’s presence Moses replied, “If the Israelites will not listen to me, then why would Pharaoh listen to me, since I am unskilled in speech?”[28]

[13] Then the LORD spoke to Moses and Aaron and gave them a charge concerning both the Israelites and Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring the Israelites out of the land of Egypt.

Genealogies of Moses and Aaron

[14] These were the heads of their fathers’ houses:

The sons of Reuben, the firstborn of Israel, were Hanoch and Pallu, Hezron and Carmi. These were the clans of Reuben.

[15] The sons of Simeon were Jemuel, Jamin, Ohad, Jachin, Zohar, and Shaul, the son of a Canaanite woman. These were the clans of Simeon.[29]

[16] These were the names of the sons of Levi according to their records: Gershon, Kohath, and Merari. Levi lived 137 years.

[17] The sons of Gershon were Libni and Shimei, by their clans.

[18] The sons of Kohath were Amram, Izhar, Hebron, and Uzziel. Kohath lived 133 years.

[19] The sons of Merari were Mahli and Mushi.

These were the clans of the Levites according to their records.

[20] And Amram married his father’s sister Jochebed, and she bore him Aaron and Moses. Amram lived 137 years.

[21] The sons of Izhar were Korah, Nepheg, and Zichri.

[22] The sons of Uzziel were Mishael, Elzaphan, and Sithri.[30]

[23] And Aaron married Elisheba, the daughter of Amminadab and sister of Nahshon, and she bore him Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar.

[24] The sons of Korah were Assir, Elkanah, and Abiasaph. These were the clans of the Korahites.[31]

[25] Aaron’s son Eleazar married one of the daughters of Putiel, and she bore him Phinehas.

---

27. Hebrew *El-Shaddai*
28. Hebrew *I have uncircumcised lips*; also in verse 30
29. *Zohar* is a variant of *Zerah*; see Numbers 26:13 and 1 Chronicles 4:24.
30. *Elzaphan* is a variant of *Elizaphan*; see Numbers 3:30.
31. *Abiasaph* is a variant of *Ebiasaph*; see 1 Chronicles 6:23 and 1 Chronicles 9:19.

These were the heads of the Levite families by their clans.
26 It was this Aaron and Moses to whom the LORD said,
"Bring the Israelites out of the land of Egypt by their
divisions."27 Moses and Aaron were the ones who spoke to
Pharaoh king of Egypt in order to bring the Israelites out of
Egypt.
28 Now on the day that the LORD spoke to Moses in
Egypt,29 He said to him, "I am the LORD; tell Pharaoh king of
Egypt everything I say to you."
30 But in the LORD's presence Moses replied, "Since I am
unskilled in speech, why would Pharaoh listen to me?"

Exodus 7

God Commands Moses and Aaron

1 The LORD answered Moses, "See, I have made you like God
to Pharaoh, and your brother Aaron will be your
prophet.2 You are to speak all that I command you, and your
brother Aaron is to tell Pharaoh to let the Israelites go out of
his land.
3 But I will harden Pharaoh's heart, and though I will
multiply My signs and wonders in the land of
Egypt,4 Pharaoh will not listen to you.
Then I will lay My hand on Egypt, and by mighty acts of
judgment I will bring the divisions of My people the
Israelites out of the land of Egypt.5 And the Egyptians will
know that I am the LORD, when I stretch out My hand
against Egypt and bring the Israelites out from among them."
6 So Moses and Aaron did just as the LORD had commanded
them.7 Moses was eighty years old and Aaron was eighty-
three when they spoke to Pharaoh.

Aaron's Staff

8 The LORD said to Moses and Aaron,9 "When Pharaoh tells
you, 'Perform a miracle,' you are to say to Aaron, 'Take your
staff and throw it down before Pharaoh,' and it will become
a serpent."[32]
10 So Moses and Aaron went to Pharaoh and did just as the
LORD had commanded. Aaron threw his staff down before
Pharaoh and his officials, and it became a serpent.
11 But Pharaoh called the wise men and sorcerers and
magicians of Egypt, and they also did the same things by
their magic arts.12 Each one threw down his staff, and it
became a serpent. But Aaron's staff swallowed up the other
staffs.
13 Still, Pharaoh's heart was hardened, and he would not
listen to them, just as the LORD had said.[33]

The First Plague: Blood

14 Then the LORD said to Moses, "Pharaoh's heart is
unyielding; he refuses to let the people go.[34]15 Go to Pharaoh
in the morning as you see him walking out to the water.
Wait on the bank of the Nile to meet him, and take in your
hand the staff that was changed into a snake.[35]16 Then say to
him, 'The LORD, the God of the Hebrews, has sent me to tell
you: Let My people go, so that they may worship Me in the
wilderness. But until now you have not listened.17 This is
what the LORD says: By this you will know that I am the
LORD. Behold, with the staff in my hand I will strike the
water of the Nile, and it will turn to blood.18 The fish in the
Nile will die, the river will stink, and the Egyptians will be
unable to drink its water.'"
19 And the LORD said to Moses, "Tell Aaron, 'Take your staff
and stretch out your hand over the waters of Egypt—over
their rivers and canals and ponds and all the reservoirs—that
they may become blood.' There will be blood throughout the
land of Egypt, even in the vessels of wood and stone."
20 Moses and Aaron did just as the LORD had commanded; in
the presence of Pharaoh and his officials, Aaron raised the
staff and struck the water of the Nile, and all the water was
turned to blood.[35]21 The fish in the Nile died, and the river
smelled so bad that the Egyptians could not drink its water.
And there was blood throughout the land of Egypt.
22 But the magicians of Egypt did the same things by their
magic arts. So Pharaoh's heart was hardened, and he would
not listen to Moses and Aaron, just as the LORD had
said.23 Instead, Pharaoh turned around, went into his palace,
and did not take any of this to heart.24 So all the Egyptians
dug around the Nile for water to drink, because they could
not drink the water from the river.
25 And seven full days passed after the LORD had struck the
Nile.

Exodus 8

The Second Plague: Frogs

1 Then the LORD said to Moses, "Go to Pharaoh and tell him
that this is what the LORD says: 'Let My people go, so that
they may worship Me.2 But if you refuse to let them go, I will
plague your whole country with frogs.3 The Nile will teem
with frogs, and they will come into your palace and up to
your bedroom and onto your bed, into the houses of your
officials and your people, and into your ovens and kneading
bowls.4 The frogs will come up on you and your people and
all your officials.'"
5 And the LORD said to Moses, "Tell Aaron, 'Stretch out your
hand with your staff over the rivers and canals and ponds,
and cause the frogs to come up onto the land of Egypt.'"
6 So Aaron stretched out his hand over the waters of Egypt,
and the frogs came up and covered the land of Egypt.
7 But the magicians did the same thing by their magic arts,
and they also brought frogs up onto the land of Egypt.
8 Pharaoh summoned Moses and Aaron and said, "Pray to the
LORD to take the frogs away from me and my people. Then I
will let your people go, that they may sacrifice to the LORD."
9 Moses said to Pharaoh, "You may have the honor over me.
When shall I pray for you and your officials and your people
that the frogs (except for those in the Nile) may be taken
away from you and your houses?"
10 "Tomorrow," Pharaoh answered.
"May it be as you say," Moses replied, "so that you may
know that there is no one like the LORD our God.11 The frogs
will depart from you and your houses and your officials and
your people; they will remain only in the Nile."
12 After Moses and Aaron had left Pharaoh, Moses cried out
to the LORD for help with the frogs that He had brought
against Pharaoh.13 And the LORD did as Moses requested,
and the frogs in the houses, the courtyards, and the fields

---

32. Hebrew *tannin*; here and in verse 10, in contrast to Moses' staff, which became a *nachash* in Exodus 4:3 and was noted again in Exodus 7:15
33. Or *stiffened* or *strengthened*; also in verse 22
34. Or *heavy* or *stubborn*
35. Hebrew *he raised the staff*; see verse 19; some translators *Moses raised the staff*.

died.[14] They were piled into countless heaps, and there was a terrible stench in the land.

[15] When Pharaoh saw that there was relief, however, he hardened his heart and would not listen to Moses and Aaron, just as the LORD had said.[36]

The Third Plague: Gnats

[16] Then the LORD said to Moses, "Tell Aaron, 'Stretch out your staff and strike the dust of the earth, that it may turn into swarms of gnats throughout the land of Egypt.'"

[17] This they did, and when Aaron stretched out his hand with his staff and struck the dust of the earth, gnats came upon man and beast. All the dust of the earth turned into gnats throughout the land of Egypt.

[18] The magicians tried to produce gnats using their magic arts, but they could not. And the gnats remained on man and beast.

[19] "This is the finger of God," the magicians said to Pharaoh. But Pharaoh's heart was hardened, and he would not listen to them, just as the LORD had said.[37]

The Fourth Plague: Flies

[20] Then the LORD said to Moses, "Get up early in the morning, and when Pharaoh goes out to the water, stand before him and tell him that this is what the LORD says: 'Let My people go, so that they may worship Me.[21] But if you will not let My people go, I will send swarms of flies upon you and your officials and your people and your houses. The houses of the Egyptians and even the ground where they stand will be full of flies.[38]

[22] But on that day I will give special treatment to the land of Goshen, where My people live; no swarms of flies will be found there. In this way you will know that I, the LORD, am in the land.[23] I will make a distinction between My people and your people. This sign will take place tomorrow.'"[39]

[24] And the LORD did so. Thick swarms of flies poured into Pharaoh's palace and into the houses of his officials. Throughout Egypt the land was ruined by swarms of flies.

[25] Then Pharaoh summoned Moses and Aaron and said, "Go, sacrifice to your God within this land."

[26] But Moses replied, "It would not be right to do that, because the sacrifices we offer to the LORD our God would be detestable to the Egyptians. If we offer sacrifices that are detestable before the Egyptians, will they not stone us?[27] We must make a three-day journey into the wilderness and sacrifice to the LORD our God as He commands us."

[28] Pharaoh answered, "I will let you go and sacrifice to the LORD your God in the wilderness, but you must not go very far. Now pray for me."

[29] "As soon as I leave you," Moses said, "I will pray to the LORD, so that tomorrow the swarms of flies will depart from Pharaoh and his officials and his people. But Pharaoh must not act deceitfully again by refusing to let the people go and sacrifice to the LORD."

[30] Then Moses left Pharaoh and prayed to the LORD,[31] and the LORD did as Moses requested. He removed the swarms of flies from Pharaoh and his officials and his people; not one fly remained.[32] But Pharaoh hardened his heart this time as well, and he would not let the people go.

Exodus 9

The Fifth Plague: Livestock

[1] Then the LORD said to Moses, "Go to Pharaoh and tell him that this is what the LORD, the God of the Hebrews, says: 'Let My people go, so that they may worship Me.[2] But if you continue to restrain them and refuse to let them go,[3] then the hand of the LORD will bring a severe plague on your livestock in the field—on your horses, donkeys, camels, herds, and flocks.[4] But the LORD will make a distinction between the livestock of Israel and the livestock of Egypt, so that no animal belonging to the Israelites will die.'"

[5] The LORD set a time, saying, "Tomorrow the LORD will do this in the land."[6] And the next day the LORD did just that. All the livestock of the Egyptians died, but not one animal belonging to the Israelites died.[7] Pharaoh sent officials and found that none of the livestock of the Israelites had died. But Pharaoh's heart was hardened, and he would not let the people go.[40]

The Sixth Plague: Boils

[8] Then the LORD said to Moses and Aaron, "Take handfuls of soot from the furnace; in the sight of Pharaoh, Moses is to toss it into the air.[9] It will become fine dust over all the land of Egypt, and festering boils will break out on man and beast throughout the land."

[10] So they took soot from the furnace and stood before Pharaoh. Moses tossed it into the air, and festering boils broke out on man and beast.[11] The magicians could not stand before Moses, because the boils had broken out on them and on all the Egyptians.

[12] But the LORD hardened Pharaoh's heart, and he would not listen to them, just as the LORD had said to Moses.[41]

The Seventh Plague: Hail

[13] Then the LORD said to Moses, "Get up early in the morning, stand before Pharaoh, and tell him that this is what the LORD, the God of the Hebrews, says: 'Let My people go, so that they may worship Me.[14] Otherwise, I will send all My plagues against you and your officials and your people, so you may know that there is no one like Me in all the earth.[42]

[15] For by this time I could have stretched out My hand and struck you and your people with a plague to wipe you off the earth.[16] But I have raised you up for this very purpose, that I might display My power to you, and that My name might be proclaimed in all the earth.[43][44][45][17] Still, you lord it over My people and do not allow them to go.

[18] Behold, at this time tomorrow I will rain down the worst hail that has ever fallen on Egypt, from the day it was

---

36. Or *made heavy*; also in verse 32
37. Or *stiffened* or *strengthened*
38. Literally *a noxious mixture*; also in verses 22, 24, 29, and 31
39. LXX and Vulgate; Hebrew *I will set redemption*
40. Or *made heavy*; also in verse 34
41. Or *stiffened* or *strengthened*; also in verse 35
42. Hebrew *against your heart* or *against your inner man*
43. Or *have spared you*
44. LXX *in you*
45. Cited in Romans 9:17

founded until now.[19] So give orders now to shelter your livestock and everything you have in the field. Every man or beast that remains in the field and is not brought inside will die when the hail comes down upon them.'"

[20] Those among Pharaoh's officials who feared the word of the LORD hurried to bring their servants and livestock to shelter,[21] but those who disregarded the word of the LORD left their servants and livestock in the field.

[22] Then the LORD said to Moses, "Stretch out your hand toward heaven, so that hail may fall on all the land of Egypt —on man and beast and every plant of the field throughout the land of Egypt."

[23] So Moses stretched out his staff toward heaven, and the LORD sent thunder and hail, and lightning struck the earth. So the LORD rained down hail upon the land of Egypt.[24] The hail fell and the lightning continued flashing through it. The hail was so severe that nothing like it had ever been seen in all the land of Egypt from the time it became a nation.

[25] Throughout the land of Egypt, the hail struck down everything in the field, both man and beast; it beat down every plant of the field and stripped every tree.[26] The only place where it did not hail was in the land of Goshen, where the Israelites lived.

[27] Then Pharaoh summoned Moses and Aaron. "This time I have sinned," he said. "The LORD is righteous, and I and my people are wicked.[28] Pray to the LORD, for there has been enough of God's thunder and hail. I will let you go; you do not need to stay any longer."

[29] Moses said to him, "When I have left the city, I will spread out my hands to the LORD. The thunder will cease, and there will be no more hail, so that you may know that the earth is the LORD's.[30] But as for you and your officials, I know that you still do not fear the LORD our God."

[31] (Now the flax and barley were destroyed, since the barley was ripe and the flax was in bloom;[32] but the wheat and spelt were not destroyed, because they are late crops.)

[33] Then Moses departed from Pharaoh, went out of the city, and spread out his hands to the LORD. The thunder and hail ceased, and the rain no longer poured down on the land.

[34] When Pharaoh saw that the rain and hail and thunder had ceased, he sinned again and hardened his heart—he and his officials.[35] So Pharaoh's heart was hardened, and he would not let the Israelites go, just as the LORD had said through Moses.

Exodus 10

The Eighth Plague: Locusts

[1] Then the LORD said to Moses, "Go to Pharaoh, for I have hardened his heart and the hearts of his officials, that I may perform these miraculous signs of Mine among them,[46][2] and that you may tell your children and grandchildren how severely I dealt with the Egyptians when I performed miraculous signs among them, so that all of you may know that I am the LORD."

[3] So Moses and Aaron went to Pharaoh and told him, "This is what the LORD, the God of the Hebrews, says: 'How long will you refuse to humble yourself before Me? Let My people go, so that they may worship Me.[4] But if you refuse to let My people go, I will bring locusts into your territory tomorrow.[5] They will cover the face of the land so that no one can see it. They will devour whatever is left after the hail and eat every tree that grows in your fields.[6] They will fill your houses and the houses of all your officials and every Egyptian—something neither your fathers nor your grandfathers have seen since the day they came into this land.'"

Then Moses turned and left Pharaoh's presence.

[7] Pharaoh's officials asked him, "How long will this man be a snare to us? Let the people go, so that they may worship the LORD their God. Do you not yet realize that Egypt lies in ruins?"

[8] So Moses and Aaron were brought back to Pharaoh. "Go, worship the LORD your God," he said. "But who exactly will be going?"

[9] "We will go with our young and old," Moses replied. "We will go with our sons and daughters, and with our flocks and herds, for we must hold a feast to the LORD."

[10] Then Pharaoh told them, "May the LORD be with you if I ever let you go with your little ones. Clearly you are bent on evil.[11] No, only the men may go and worship the LORD, since that is what you have been requesting." And Moses and Aaron were driven from Pharaoh's presence.

[12] Then the LORD said to Moses, "Stretch out your hand over the land of Egypt, so that the locusts may swarm over it and devour every plant in the land—everything that the hail has left behind."

[13] So Moses stretched out his staff over the land of Egypt, and throughout that day and night the LORD sent an east wind across the land. By morning the east wind had brought the locusts.

[14] The locusts swarmed across the land and settled over the entire territory of Egypt. Never before had there been so many locusts, and never again will there be.[15] They covered the face of all the land until it was black, and they consumed all the plants on the ground and all the fruit on the trees that the hail had left behind. Nothing green was left on any tree or plant in all the land of Egypt.

[16] Pharaoh quickly summoned Moses and Aaron and said, "I have sinned against the LORD your God and against you.[17] Now please forgive my sin once more and appeal to the LORD your God, that He may remove this death from me."

[18] So Moses left Pharaoh's presence and appealed to the LORD.[19] And the LORD changed the wind to a very strong west wind that carried off the locusts and blew them into the Red Sea. Not a single locust remained anywhere in Egypt.[47]

[20] But the LORD hardened Pharaoh's heart, and he would not let the Israelites go.[48]

The Ninth Plague: Darkness

[21] Then the LORD said to Moses, "Stretch out your hand toward heaven, so that darkness may spread over the land of Egypt—a palpable darkness."

[22] So Moses stretched out his hand toward heaven, and total darkness covered all the land of Egypt for three days.[23] No one could see anyone else, and for three days no one left his place. Yet all the Israelites had light in their dwellings.

---

46. Or *made heavy*
47. Or *the Sea of Reeds*
48. Or *stiffened* or *strengthened*; also in verse 27

24 Then Pharaoh summoned Moses and said, “Go, worship
the LORD. Even your little ones may go with you; only your
flocks and herds must stay behind.”
25 But Moses replied, “You must also provide us with
sacrifices and burnt offerings to present to the LORD our
God. 26 Even our livestock must go with us; not a hoof will be
left behind, for we will need some of them to worship the
LORD our God, and we will not know how we are to worship
the LORD until we arrive.”
27 But the LORD hardened Pharaoh’s heart, and he was
unwilling to let them go. 28 “Depart from me!” Pharaoh said
to Moses. “Make sure you never see my face again, for on the
day you see my face, you will die.”
29 “As you say,” Moses replied, “I will never see your face
again.”

Exodus 11

The Plague on the Firstborn Foretold

1 Then the LORD said to Moses, “I will bring upon Pharaoh
and Egypt one more plague. After that, he will allow you to
leave this place. And when he lets you go, he will drive you
out completely. 2 Now announce to the people that men and
women alike should ask their neighbors for articles of silver
and gold.”
3 And the LORD gave the people favor in the sight of the
Egyptians. Moreover, Moses himself was highly regarded in
Egypt by Pharaoh’s officials and by the people.
4 So Moses declared, “This is what the LORD says: ‘About
midnight I will go throughout Egypt, 5 and every firstborn son
in the land of Egypt will die, from the firstborn of Pharaoh
who sits on his throne, to the firstborn of the servant girl
behind the hand mill, as well as the firstborn of all the
cattle. 6 Then a great cry will go out over all the land of
Egypt. Such an outcry has never been heard before and will
never be heard again. 7 But among all the Israelites, not even
a dog will snarl at man or beast.’
Then you will know that the LORD makes a distinction
between Egypt and Israel. [49] 8 And all these officials of yours
will come and bow before me, saying, ‘Go, you and all the
people who follow you!’ After that, I will depart.”
And hot with anger, Moses left Pharaoh’s presence.
9 The LORD said to Moses, “Pharaoh will not listen to you, so
that My wonders may be multiplied in the land of Egypt.”
10 Moses and Aaron did all these wonders before Pharaoh,
but the LORD hardened Pharaoh’s heart so that he would not
let the Israelites go out of his land. [50]

Exodus 12

The First Passover

(Numbers 9:1–14)

1 Now the LORD said to Moses and Aaron in the land of
Egypt, 2 “This month is the beginning of months for you; it
shall be the first month of your year.
3 Tell the whole congregation of Israel that on the tenth day
of this month each man must select a lamb for his family,
one per household. [51] 4 If the household is too small for a
whole lamb, they are to share with the nearest neighbor
based on the number of people, and apportion the lamb
accordingly.
5 Your lamb must be an unblemished year-old male, and you
may take it from the sheep or the goats. 6 You must keep it
until the fourteenth day of the month, when the whole
assembly of the congregation of Israel will slaughter the
animals at twilight. [52] 7 They are to take some of the blood and
put it on the sides and tops of the doorframes of the houses
where they eat the lambs. [53]
8 They are to eat the meat that night, roasted over the fire,
along with unleavened bread and bitter herbs.
9 Do not eat any of the meat raw or cooked in boiling water,
but only roasted over the fire—its head and legs and inner
parts. 10 Do not leave any of it until morning; before the
morning you must burn up any part that is left over.
11 This is how you are to eat it: You must be fully dressed for
travel, with your sandals on your feet and your staff in your
hand. You are to eat in haste; it is the LORD’s Passover. [54]
12 On that night I will pass through the land of Egypt and
strike down every firstborn male, both man and beast, and I
will execute judgment against all the gods of Egypt. I am the
LORD. 13 The blood on the houses where you are staying will
be a sign; when I see the blood, I will pass over you. No
plague will fall on you to destroy you when I strike the land
of Egypt.

The Feast of Unleavened Bread

(Leviticus 23:4–8; Numbers 28:16–25; Deuteronomy 16:1–8)

14 And this day will be a memorial for you, and you are to
celebrate it as a feast to the LORD, as a permanent statute
for the generations to come. 15 For seven days you must eat
unleavened bread. On the first day you are to remove the
leaven from your houses. Whoever eats anything leavened
from the first day through the seventh must be cut off from
Israel.
16 On the first day you are to hold a sacred assembly, and
another on the seventh day. You must not do any work on
those days, except to prepare the meals—that is all you may
do.
17 So you are to keep the Feast of Unleavened Bread, for on
this very day I brought your divisions out of the land of
Egypt. You must keep this day as a permanent statute for the
generations to come. [55] 18 In the first month you are to eat
unleavened bread, from the evening of the fourteenth day
until the evening of the twenty-first day. 19 For seven days
there must be no leaven found in your houses. If anyone eats
something leavened, that person, whether a foreigner or
native of the land, must be cut off from the congregation of
Israel. 20 You are not to eat anything leavened; eat
unleavened bread in all your homes.”
21 Then Moses summoned all the elders of Israel and told
them, “Go at once and select for yourselves a lamb for each
family, and slaughter the Passover lamb. 22 Take a cluster of
hyssop, dip it into the blood in the basin, and brush the

---

49. Some translators close this quotation at the end of the verse.
50. Or *stiffened* or *strengthened*
51. The Hebrew word can mean *lamb* or *kid*; also in verses 4 and 5.
52. Hebrew *between the two evenings*
53. Literally *on the two doorposts and on the lintel*; similarly in verses 22 and 23
54. Literally *Gird up your loins*
55. That is, the seven-day period after the Passover during which no leaven may be eaten

blood on the top and sides of the doorframe. None of you shall go out the door of his house until morning.

23 When the LORD passes through to strike down the Egyptians, He will see the blood on the top and sides of the doorframe and will pass over that doorway; so He will not allow the destroyer to enter your houses and strike you down.

24 And you are to keep this command as a permanent statute for you and your descendants. 25 When you enter the land that the LORD will give you as He promised, you are to keep this service.

26 When your children ask you, 'What does this service mean to you?' 27 you are to reply, 'It is the Passover sacrifice to the LORD, who passed over the houses of the Israelites in Egypt when He struck down the Egyptians and spared our homes.'"

Then the people bowed down and worshiped. 28 And the Israelites went and did just what the LORD had commanded Moses and Aaron.

The Tenth Plague: Death of the Firstborn

29 Now at midnight the LORD struck down every firstborn male in the land of Egypt, from the firstborn of Pharaoh, who sat on his throne, to the firstborn of the prisoner in the dungeon, as well as all the firstborn among the livestock.

30 During the night Pharaoh got up—he and all his officials and all the Egyptians—and there was loud wailing in Egypt; for there was no house without someone dead.

The Exodus Begins

31 Then Pharaoh summoned Moses and Aaron by night and said, "Get up, leave my people, both you and the Israelites! Go, worship the LORD as you have requested. 32 Take your flocks and herds as well, just as you have said, and depart! And bless me also."

33 And in order to send them out of the land quickly, the Egyptians urged the people on. "For otherwise," they said, "we are all going to die!" 34 So the people took their dough before it was leavened, carrying it on their shoulders in kneading bowls wrapped in clothing.

35 Furthermore, the Israelites acted on Moses' word and asked the Egyptians for articles of silver and gold, and for clothing. 36 And the LORD gave the people such favor in the sight of the Egyptians that they granted their request. In this way they plundered the Egyptians.

37 The Israelites journeyed from Rameses to Succoth with about 600,000 men on foot, besides women and children. [56] 38 And a mixed multitude also went up with them, along with great droves of livestock, both flocks and herds.

39 Since their dough had no leaven, the people baked what they had brought out of Egypt into unleavened loaves. For when they had been driven out of Egypt, they could not delay and had not prepared any provisions for themselves.

40 Now the duration of the Israelites' stay in Egypt was 430 years. [57] 41 At the end of the 430 years, to the very day, all the LORD's divisions went out of the land of Egypt. 42 Because the LORD kept a vigil that night to bring them out of the land of Egypt, this same night is to be a vigil to the LORD, to be observed by all the Israelites for the generations to come.

Instructions for the Passover

43 And the LORD said to Moses and Aaron, "This is the statute of the Passover: No foreigner is to eat of it. 44 But any slave who has been purchased may eat of it, after you have circumcised him. 45 A temporary resident or hired hand shall not eat the Passover.

46 It must be eaten inside one house. You are not to take any of the meat outside the house, and you may not break any of the bones.

47 The whole congregation of Israel must celebrate it. 48 If a foreigner resides with you and wants to celebrate the LORD's Passover, all the males in the household must be circumcised; then he may come near to celebrate it, and he shall be like a native of the land. But no uncircumcised man may eat of it. 49 The same law shall apply to both the native and the foreigner who resides among you."

50 Then all the Israelites did this—they did just as the LORD had commanded Moses and Aaron. 51 And on that very day the LORD brought the Israelites out of the land of Egypt by their divisions.

Exodus 13

The Dedication of the Firstborn

(Deuteronomy 15:19–23)

1 Then the LORD said to Moses, 2 "Consecrate to Me every firstborn male. The firstborn from every womb among the Israelites belongs to Me, both of man and beast." [58]

3 So Moses told the people, "Remember this day, the day you came out of Egypt, out of the house of slavery; for the LORD brought you out of it by the strength of His hand. And nothing leavened shall be eaten.

4 Today, in the month of Abib, you are leaving. [59] 5 And when the LORD brings you into the land of the Canaanites, Hittites, Amorites, Hivites, and Jebusites—the land He swore to your fathers that He would give you, a land flowing with milk and honey—you shall keep this service in this month.

6 For seven days you are to eat unleavened bread, and on the seventh day there shall be a feast to the LORD. 7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten during those seven days. Nothing leavened may be found among you, nor shall leaven be found anywhere within your borders.

8 And on that day you are to explain to your son, 'This is because of what the LORD did for me when I came out of Egypt.' 9 It shall be a sign for you on your hand and a reminder on your forehead that the Law of the LORD is to be on your lips. For with a mighty hand the LORD brought you out of Egypt. 10 Therefore you shall keep this statute at the appointed time year after year.

11 And after the LORD brings you into the land of the Canaanites and gives it to you, as He swore to you and your fathers, 12 you are to present to the LORD the firstborn male of every womb. All the firstborn males of your livestock belong to the LORD. 13 You must redeem every firstborn donkey with a lamb, and if you do not redeem it, you are to break its neck. And every firstborn of your sons you must redeem.

14 In the future, when your son asks you, 'What does this mean?' you are to tell him, 'With a mighty hand the LORD

---

56. *Succoth* means *booths* or *shelters* or *tabernacles*.
57. MT; SP *in Canaan and Egypt*; LXX *in Egypt and Canaan*
58. Cited in Luke 2:23
59. *Abib* was the first month of the ancient Hebrew lunar calendar, usually occurring within the months of March and April.

brought us out of Egypt, out of the house of slavery.[15] And when Pharaoh stubbornly refused to let us go, the LORD killed every firstborn in the land of Egypt, both of man and beast. This is why I sacrifice to the LORD the firstborn male of every womb, but I redeem all the firstborn of my sons.'[16] So it shall serve as a sign on your hand and a symbol on your forehead, for with a mighty hand the LORD brought us out of Egypt."

The Pillars of Cloud and Fire

[17] When Pharaoh let the people go, God did not lead them along the road through the land of the Philistines, though it was shorter. For God said, "If the people face war, they might change their minds and return to Egypt."[18] So God led the people around by the way of the wilderness toward the Red Sea. And the Israelites left the land of Egypt arrayed for battle.[60][61]

[19] Moses took the bones of Joseph with him because Joseph had made the sons of Israel swear a solemn oath when he said, "God will surely attend to you, and then you must carry my bones with you from this place."[62]

[20] They set out from Succoth and camped at Etham on the edge of the wilderness.[21] And the LORD went before them in a pillar of cloud to guide their way by day, and in a pillar of fire to give them light by night, so that they could travel by day or night.[22] Neither the pillar of cloud by day nor the pillar of fire by night left its place before the people.

Exodus 14

Pharaoh Pursues the Israelites

[1] Then the LORD said to Moses,[2] "Tell the Israelites to turn back and encamp before Pi-hahiroth, between Migdol and the sea. You are to encamp by the sea, directly opposite Baal-zephon.

[3] For Pharaoh will say of the Israelites, 'They are wandering the land in confusion; the wilderness has boxed them in.'[4] And I will harden Pharaoh's heart so that he will pursue them. But I will gain honor by means of Pharaoh and all his army, and the Egyptians will know that I am the LORD."

So this is what the Israelites did.[63]

[5] When the king of Egypt was told that the people had fled, Pharaoh and his officials changed their minds about them and said, "What have we done? We have released Israel from serving us."

[6] So Pharaoh prepared his chariot and took his army with him.[7] He took 600 of the best chariots, and all the other chariots of Egypt, with officers over all of them.

[8] And the LORD hardened the heart of Pharaoh king of Egypt so that he pursued the Israelites, who were marching out defiantly.[64][9] The Egyptians—all Pharaoh's horses and chariots, horsemen and troops—pursued the Israelites and overtook them as they camped by the sea near Pi-hahiroth, opposite Baal-zephon.

[10] As Pharaoh approached, the Israelites looked up and saw the Egyptians marching after them, and they were terrified and cried out to the LORD.[11] They said to Moses, "Was it because there were no graves in Egypt that you brought us into the wilderness to die? What have you done to us by bringing us out of Egypt?[12] Did we not say to you in Egypt, 'Leave us alone so that we may serve the Egyptians'? For it would have been better for us to serve the Egyptians than to die in the wilderness."

[13] But Moses told the people, "Do not be afraid. Stand firm and you will see the LORD's salvation, which He will accomplish for you today; for the Egyptians you see today, you will never see again.[14] The LORD will fight for you; you need only to be still."

Parting the Red Sea

[15] Then the LORD said to Moses, "Why are you crying out to Me? Tell the Israelites to go forward.[16] And as for you, lift up your staff and stretch out your hand over the sea and divide it, so that the Israelites can go through the sea on dry ground.[17] And I will harden the hearts of the Egyptians so that they will go in after them. Then I will gain honor by means of Pharaoh and all his army and chariots and horsemen.[18] The Egyptians will know that I am the LORD when I am honored through Pharaoh, his chariots, and his horsemen."

[19] And the angel of God, who had gone before the camp of Israel, withdrew and went behind them. The pillar of cloud also moved from before them and stood behind them,[65][20] so that it came between the camps of Egypt and Israel. The cloud was there in the darkness, but it lit up the night. So all night long neither camp went near the other.[66]

[21] Then Moses stretched out his hand over the sea, and all that night the LORD drove back the sea with a strong east wind that turned it into dry land. So the waters were divided,[22] and the Israelites went through the sea on dry ground, with walls of water on their right and on their left.

[23] And the Egyptians chased after them—all Pharaoh's horses, chariots, and horsemen—and followed them into the sea.[24] At morning watch, however, the LORD looked down on the army of the Egyptians from the pillar of fire and cloud, and He threw their camp into confusion.[25] He caused their chariot wheels to wobble, so that they had difficulty driving. "Let us flee from the Israelites," said the Egyptians, "for the LORD is fighting for them against Egypt!"[67]

[26] Then the LORD said to Moses, "Stretch out your hand over the sea, so that the waters may flow back over the Egyptians and their chariots and horsemen."[27] So Moses stretched out his hand over the sea, and at daybreak the sea returned to its normal state. As the Egyptians were retreating, the LORD swept them into the sea.[28] The waters flowed back and covered the chariots and horsemen—the entire army of Pharaoh that had chased the Israelites into the sea. Not one of them survived.

[29] But the Israelites had walked through the sea on dry ground, with walls of water on their right and on their left.[30] That day the LORD saved Israel from the hand of the Egyptians, and Israel saw the Egyptians dead on the

---

60. Or *the Sea of Reeds*
61. LXX *left the land of Egypt in the fifth generation*
62. Genesis 50:25
63. Or *stiffen* or *strengthen*; similarly in verses 8 and 17
64. Or *marching out boldly*; literally *marching out with an upraised hand*
65. Or *Angel*
66. LXX *and the night passed*
67. Or *to swerve* or *to come off* or *to bind*; see also SP, LXX, and Syriac.

shore.[31] When Israel saw the great power that the LORD had exercised over the Egyptians, the people feared the LORD and believed in Him and in His servant Moses.

Exodus 15

The Song at the Sea

(Judges 5:1–31)

[1] Then Moses and the Israelites sang this song to the LORD:

"I will sing to the LORD,
for He is highly exalted.
The horse and rider
He has thrown into the sea.
[2] The LORD is my strength and my song,
and He has become my salvation.
He is my God, and I will praise Him,
my father's God, and I will exalt Him.
[3] The LORD is a warrior,
the LORD is His name.
[4] Pharaoh's chariots and army
He has cast into the sea;
the finest of his officers
are drowned in the Red Sea.[68]
[5] The depths have covered them;
they sank there like a stone.
[6] Your right hand, O LORD,
is majestic in power;
Your right hand, O LORD,
has shattered the enemy.
[7] You overthrew Your adversaries
by Your great majesty.
You unleashed Your burning wrath;
it consumed them like stubble.
[8] At the blast of Your nostrils
the waters piled up;
like a wall the currents stood firm;
the depths congealed in the heart of the sea.
[9] The enemy declared,
'I will pursue, I will overtake.
I will divide the spoils;
I will gorge myself on them.
I will draw my sword;
my hand will destroy them.'
[10] But You blew with Your breath,
and the sea covered them.
They sank like lead
in the mighty waters.
[11] Who among the gods is like You, O LORD?
Who is like You—majestic in holiness,
revered with praises,
performing wonders?
[12] You stretched out Your right hand,
and the earth swallowed them up.
[13] With loving devotion You will lead
the people You have redeemed;
with Your strength You will guide them
to Your holy dwelling.[69]
[14] The nations will hear and tremble;
anguish will grip the dwellers of Philistia.
[15] Then the chiefs of Edom will be dismayed;
trembling will seize the leaders of Moab;
those who dwell in Canaan will melt away,
[16] and terror and dread will fall on them.
By the power of Your arm
they will be as still as a stone
until Your people pass by, O LORD,
until the people You have bought pass by.
[17] You will bring them in and plant them
on the mountain of Your inheritance—
the place, O LORD, You have prepared for Your dwelling,
the sanctuary, O Lord, Your hands have established.
[18] The LORD will reign forever and ever!"

[19] For when Pharaoh's horses, chariots, and horsemen went into the sea, the LORD brought the waters of the sea back over them. But the Israelites walked through the sea on dry ground.

[20] Then Miriam the prophetess, Aaron's sister, took a tambourine in her hand, and all the women followed her with tambourines and dancing.[21] And Miriam sang back to them:

"Sing to the LORD,
for He is highly exalted;
the horse and rider
He has thrown into the sea."

The Waters of Marah

[22] Then Moses led Israel from the Red Sea, and they went out into the Desert of Shur. For three days they walked in the desert without finding water.[23] And when they came to Marah, they could not drink the water there because it was bitter. (That is why it was named Marah.)[70]

[24] So the people grumbled against Moses, saying, "What are we to drink?"[25] And Moses cried out to the LORD, and the LORD showed him a log. And when he cast it into the waters, they were sweetened.

There the LORD made for them a statute and an ordinance, and there He tested them,[26] saying, "If you will listen carefully to the voice of the LORD your God, and do what is right in His eyes, and pay attention to His commands, and keep all His statutes, then I will not bring on you any of the diseases I inflicted on the Egyptians. For I am the LORD who heals you."

[27] Then they came to Elim, where there were twelve springs of water and seventy palm trees, and they camped there by the waters.

Exodus 16

Manna and Quail from Heaven

[1] On the fifteenth day of the second month after they had left the land of Egypt, the whole congregation of Israel set out

---

68. Or *the Sea of Reeds*; also in verse 22
69. Forms of the Hebrew *chesed* are translated here and in most cases throughout the Scriptures as *loving devotion*; the range of meaning includes *love*, *goodness*, *kindness*, *faithfulness*, and *mercy*, as well as *loyalty to a covenant*.
70. *Marah* means *bitter*.

from Elim and came to the Desert of Sin, which is between Elim and Sinai.[71][2] And there in the desert the whole congregation of Israel grumbled against Moses and Aaron.[3] "If only we had died by the LORD's hand in the land of Egypt!" they said. "There we sat by pots of meat and ate our fill of bread, but you have brought us into this desert to starve this whole assembly to death!"

[4] Then the LORD said to Moses, "Behold, I will rain down bread from heaven for you. Each day the people are to go out and gather enough for that day. In this way I will test whether or not they will follow My instructions.[5] Then on the sixth day, when they prepare what they bring in, it will be twice as much as they gather on the other days."

[6] So Moses and Aaron said to all the Israelites, "This evening you will know that it was the LORD who brought you out of the land of Egypt,[7] and in the morning you will see the LORD's glory, because He has heard your grumbling against Him. For who are we, that you should grumble against us?"

[8] And Moses added, "The LORD will give you meat to eat this evening and bread to fill you in the morning, for He has heard your grumbling against Him. Who are we? Your grumblings are not against us but against the LORD."

[9] Then Moses said to Aaron, "Tell the whole congregation of Israel, 'Come before the LORD, for He has heard your grumbling.'"

[10] And as Aaron was speaking to the whole congregation of Israel, they looked toward the desert, and there in a cloud the glory of the LORD appeared.

[11] Then the LORD said to Moses,[12] "I have heard the grumbling of the Israelites. Tell them, 'At twilight you will eat meat, and in the morning you will be filled with bread. Then you will know that I am the LORD your God.'"[72]

[13] That evening quail came and covered the camp, and in the morning there was a layer of dew around the camp.[14] When the layer of dew had evaporated, there were thin flakes on the desert floor, as fine as frost on the ground.[15] When the Israelites saw it, they asked one another, "What is it?" For they did not know what it was.

So Moses told them, "It is the bread that the LORD has given you to eat.[16] This is what the LORD has commanded: 'Each one is to gather as much as he needs. You may take an omer for each person in your tent.'"[73]

[17] So the Israelites did this. Some gathered more, and some less.[18] When they measured it by the omer, he who gathered much had no excess, and he who gathered little had no shortfall. Each one gathered as much as he needed to eat.[74]

[19] Then Moses said to them, "No one may keep any of it until morning."[20] But they did not listen to Moses; some people left part of it until morning, and it became infested with maggots and began to smell. So Moses was angry with them.

[21] Every morning each one gathered as much as was needed, and when the sun grew hot, it melted away.

The Sabbath Observed

(Genesis 2:1–3; Hebrews 4:1–11)

[22] On the sixth day, they gathered twice as much food—two omers per person—and all the leaders of the congregation came and reported this to Moses.[75][23] He told them, "This is what the LORD has said: 'Tomorrow is to be a day of complete rest, a holy Sabbath to the LORD. So bake what you want to bake, and boil what you want to boil. Then set aside whatever remains and keep it until morning.'"

[24] So they set it aside until morning as Moses had commanded, and it did not smell or contain any maggots.[25] "Eat it today," Moses said, "because today is a Sabbath to the LORD. Today you will not find anything in the field.[26] For six days you may gather, but on the seventh day, the Sabbath, it will not be there."

[27] Yet on the seventh day some of the people went out to gather, but they did not find anything.[28] Then the LORD said to Moses, "How long will you refuse to keep My commandments and instructions?[29] Understand that the LORD has given you the Sabbath; that is why on the sixth day He will give you bread for two days. On the seventh day, everyone must stay where he is; no one may leave his place."

[30] So the people rested on the seventh day.

The Jar of Manna

[31] Now the house of Israel called the bread manna. It was white like coriander seed and tasted like wafers made with honey.[76][32] Moses said, "This is what the LORD has commanded: 'Keep an omer of manna for the generations to come, so that they may see the bread I fed you in the wilderness when I brought you out of the land of Egypt.'"

[33] So Moses told Aaron, "Take a jar and fill it with an omer of manna. Then place it before the LORD to be preserved for the generations to come."[34] And Aaron placed it in front of the Testimony, to be preserved just as the LORD had commanded Moses.[77]

[35] The Israelites ate manna forty years, until they came to a land where they could settle; they ate manna until they reached the border of Canaan.[36] (Now an omer is a tenth of an ephah.)[78]

Exodus 17

Water from the Rock

(Numbers 20:1–13)

[1] Then the whole congregation of Israel left the Desert of Sin, moving from place to place as the LORD commanded. They camped at Rephidim, but there was no water for the people to drink.[79][2] So the people contended with Moses, "Give us water to drink."

"Why do you contend with me?" Moses replied. "Why do you test the LORD?"

[3] But the people thirsted for water there, and they grumbled against Moses: "Why have you brought us out of Egypt—to make us and our children and livestock die of thirst?"

---

71. The geographical name *Sin* is related to *Sinai* and should not be mistaken for the English word *sin*.
72. Hebrew *Between the two evenings*
73. *An omer* is approximately 2 dry quarts or 2.2 liters; also in verses 18, 32, 33, and 36.
74. Cited in 2 Corinthians 8:15
75. *2 omers* is approximately 4 dry quarts or 4.4 liters per person.
76. *Manna* sounds like the Hebrew for *What is it?* (see verse 15).
77. *The Testimony* refers to the stone tablets in the ark of the covenant inscribed with the Ten Commandments.
78. *An ephah* was a dry measure having the capacity of about 20 dry quarts or 22 liters.
79. The geographical name *Sin* is related to *Sinai* and should not be mistaken for the English word *sin*.

[4] Then Moses cried out to the LORD, “What should I do with these people? A little more and they will stone me!”

[5] And the LORD said to Moses, “Walk on ahead of the people and take some of the elders of Israel with you. Take along in your hand the staff with which you struck the Nile, and go. [6] Behold, I will stand there before you by the rock at Horeb. And when you strike the rock, water will come out of it for the people to drink.”

So Moses did this in the sight of the elders of Israel. [80] [7] He named the place Massah and Meribah because the Israelites quarreled, and because they tested the LORD, saying, “Is the LORD among us or not?” [81] [82]

The Defeat of the Amalekites

[8] After this, the Amalekites came and attacked the Israelites at Rephidim. [9] So Moses said to Joshua, “Choose some of our men and go out to fight the Amalekites. Tomorrow I will stand on the hilltop with the staff of God in my hand.”

[10] Joshua did as Moses had instructed him and fought against the Amalekites, while Moses, Aaron, and Hur went up to the top of the hill.

[11] As long as Moses held up his hands, Israel prevailed; but when he lowered them, Amalek prevailed. [12] When Moses’ hands grew heavy, they took a stone and put it under him, and he sat on it. Then Aaron and Hur held his hands up, one on each side, so that his hands remained steady until the sun went down.

[13] So Joshua overwhelmed Amalek and his army with the sword.

[14] Then the LORD said to Moses, “Write this on a scroll as a reminder and recite it to Joshua, because I will utterly blot out the memory of Amalek from under heaven.”

[15] And Moses built an altar and named it The LORD Is My Banner. [83] [16] “Indeed,” he said, “a hand was lifted up toward the throne of the LORD. The LORD will war against Amalek from generation to generation.”

Exodus 18

The Visit of Jethro

[1] Now Moses’ father-in-law Jethro, the priest of Midian, heard about all that God had done for Moses and His people Israel, and how the LORD had brought Israel out of Egypt. [84]

[2] After Moses had sent back his wife Zipporah, his father-in-law Jethro had received her, [3] along with her two sons. One son was named Gershom, for Moses had said, “I have been a foreigner in a foreign land.” [85] [4] The other son was named Eliezer, for Moses had said, “The God of my father was my helper and delivered me from the sword of Pharaoh.” [86]

[5] Moses’ father-in-law Jethro, along with Moses’ wife and sons, came to him in the desert, where he was encamped at the mountain of God. [6] He sent word to Moses, “I, your father-in-law Jethro, am coming to you with your wife and her two sons.”

[7] So Moses went out to meet his father-in-law and bowed down and kissed him. They greeted each other and went into the tent. [8] Then Moses recounted to his father-in-law all that the LORD had done to Pharaoh and the Egyptians for Israel’s sake, all the hardships they had encountered along the way, and how the LORD had delivered them.

[9] And Jethro rejoiced over all the good things the LORD had done for Israel, whom He had rescued from the hand of the Egyptians. [10] Jethro declared, “Blessed be the LORD, who has delivered you from the hand of the Egyptians and of Pharaoh, and who has delivered the people from the hand of the Egyptians. [11] Now I know that the LORD is greater than all other gods, for He did this when they treated Israel with arrogance.”

[12] Then Moses’ father-in-law Jethro brought a burnt offering and sacrifices to God, and Aaron came with all the elders of Israel to eat bread with Moses’ father-in-law in the presence of God.

Jethro Advises Moses

(Deuteronomy 1:9–18)

[13] The next day Moses took his seat to judge the people, and they stood around him from morning until evening. [14] When his father-in-law saw all that Moses was doing for the people, he asked, “What is this that you are doing for the people? Why do you sit alone as judge, with all the people standing around you from morning till evening?”

[15] “Because the people come to me to inquire of God,” Moses replied. [16] “Whenever they have a dispute, it is brought to me to judge between one man and another, and I make known to them the statutes and laws of God.”

[17] But Moses’ father-in-law said to him, “What you are doing is not good. [18] Surely you and these people with you will wear yourselves out, because the task is too heavy for you. You cannot handle it alone.

[19] Now listen to me; I will give you some advice, and may God be with you. You must be the people’s representative before God and bring their causes to Him. [20] Teach them the statutes and laws, and show them the way to live and the work they must do.

[21] Furthermore, select capable men from among the people—God-fearing, trustworthy men who are averse to dishonest gain. Appoint them over the people as leaders of thousands, of hundreds, of fifties, and of tens.

[22] Have these men judge the people at all times. Then they can bring you any major issue, but all minor cases they can judge on their own, so that your load may be lightened as they share it with you.

[23] If you follow this advice and God so directs you, then you will be able to endure, and all these people can go home in peace.”

[24] Moses listened to his father-in-law and did everything he said. [25] So Moses chose capable men from all Israel and made them heads over the people as leaders of thousands, of hundreds, of fifties, and of tens. [26] And they judged the people at all times; they would bring the difficult cases to Moses, but any minor issue they would judge themselves.

[27] Then Moses sent his father-in-law on his way, and Jethro returned to his own land.

---

80. *Horeb* is another name for Sinai.
81. *Massah* means *testing*.
82. *Meribah* means *quarreling*.
83. Hebrew *YHWH Nissi*
84. Moses’ father-in-law *Jethro* was also called *Reuel*; see Exodus 2:18.
85. *Gershom* sounds like the Hebrew for *sojourner*.
86. *Eliezer* means *God is my helper*.

Exodus 19

Israel at Mount Sinai

1 In the third month, on the same day of the month that the
Israelites had left the land of Egypt, they came to the
Wilderness of Sinai.[87] 2 After they had set out from Rephidim,
they entered the Wilderness of Sinai, and Israel camped
there in front of the mountain.

3 Then Moses went up to God, and the LORD called to him
from the mountain, "This is what you are to tell the house of
Jacob and explain to the sons of Israel: 4 'You have seen for
yourselves what I did to Egypt, and how I carried you on
eagles' wings and brought you to Myself. 5 Now if you will
indeed obey My voice and keep My covenant, you will be My
treasured possession out of all the nations—for the whole
earth is Mine. 6 And unto Me you shall be a kingdom of
priests and a holy nation.' These are the words that you are
to speak to the Israelites."

7 So Moses went back and summoned the elders of the people
and set before them all these words that the LORD had
commanded him. 8 And all the people answered together,
"We will do everything that the LORD has spoken."

So Moses brought their words back to the LORD.

9 The LORD said to Moses, "Behold, I will come to you in a
dense cloud, so that the people will hear when I speak with
you, and they will always put their trust in you."

And Moses relayed to the LORD what the people had said.

10 Then the LORD said to Moses, "Go to the people and
consecrate them today and tomorrow. They must wash their
clothes 11 and be prepared by the third day, for on the third
day the LORD will come down on Mount Sinai in the sight of
all the people.

12 And you are to set up a boundary for the people around
the mountain and tell them, 'Be careful not to go up on the
mountain or touch its base. Whoever touches the mountain
shall surely be put to death. 13 No hand shall touch him, but
he shall surely be stoned or shot with arrows—whether man
or beast, he must not live.'

Only when the ram's horn sounds a long blast may they
approach the mountain."[88][89]

14 When Moses came down from the mountain to the people,
he consecrated them, and they washed their clothes. 15 "Be
prepared for the third day," he said to the people. "Do not
draw near to a woman."

The LORD Visits Sinai

16 On the third day, when morning came, there was thunder
and lightning. A thick cloud was upon the mountain, and a
very loud blast of the ram's horn went out, so that all the
people in the camp trembled. 17 Then Moses brought the
people out of the camp to meet with God, and they stood at
the foot of the mountain.

18 Mount Sinai was completely enveloped in smoke, because
the LORD had descended on it in fire. And the smoke rose
like the smoke of a furnace, and the whole mountain quaked
violently. 19 And as the sound of the ram's horn grew louder
and louder, Moses spoke and God answered him in the
thunder.

20 The LORD descended to the top of Mount Sinai and called
Moses to the summit. So Moses went up, 21 and the LORD
said to him, "Go down and warn the people not to break
through to see the LORD, lest many of them perish. 22 Even
the priests who approach the LORD must consecrate
themselves, or the LORD will break out against them."

23 But Moses said to the LORD, "The people cannot come up
Mount Sinai, for You solemnly warned us, 'Put a boundary
around the mountain and set it apart as holy.'"

24 And the LORD replied, "Go down and bring Aaron with
you. But the priests and the people must not break through
to come up to the LORD, or He will break out against them."

25 So Moses went down to the people and spoke to them.

Exodus 20

The Ten Commandments

(Deuteronomy 5:6–21)

1 And God spoke all these words:

2 "I am the LORD your God, who brought you out of the land
of Egypt, out of the house of slavery.

3 You shall have no other gods before Me.[90]

4 You shall not make for yourself an idol in the form of
anything in the heavens above, on the earth below, or in the
waters beneath. 5 You shall not bow down to them or worship
them; for I, the LORD your God, am a jealous God, visiting
the iniquity of the fathers on their children to the third and
fourth generations of those who hate Me, 6 but showing
loving devotion to a thousand generations of those who love
Me and keep My commandments.[91]

7 You shall not take the name of the LORD your God in vain,
for the LORD will not leave anyone unpunished who takes
His name in vain.

8 Remember the Sabbath day by keeping it holy. 9 Six days
you shall labor and do all your work, 10 but the seventh day is
a Sabbath to the LORD your God, on which you must not do
any work—neither you, nor your son or daughter, nor your
manservant or maidservant or livestock, nor the foreigner
within your gates. 11 For in six days the LORD made the
heavens and the earth and the sea and all that is in them, but
on the seventh day He rested. Therefore the LORD blessed
the Sabbath day and set it apart as holy.

12 Honor your father and mother, so that your days may be
long in the land that the LORD your God is giving you.[92]

13 You shall not murder.[93]

14 You shall not commit adultery.[94]

15 You shall not steal.[95]

16 You shall not bear false witness against your neighbor.[96]

---

87. Hebrew *In the third month, on the same day*; that is, two months after leaving Egypt; see Numbers 33:3.
88. Cited in Hebrews 12:20
89. Or *may they go up on the mountain*
90. Or *besides Me*
91. Or *to thousands*
92. Cited in Matthew 15:4, Matthew 19:19, Mark 7:10, Luke 18:20, and Ephesians 6:2–3
93. Cited in Matthew 5:21, Matthew 19:18, Mark 10:19, Luke 18:20, Romans 13:9, and James 2:11
94. Cited in Matthew 5:27, Matthew 19:18, Mark 10:19, Luke 18:20, Romans 13:9, and James 2:11
95. Cited in Matthew 19:18, Mark 10:19, Luke 18:20, and Romans 13:9
96. Cited in Matthew 19:18, Mark 10:19, and Luke 18:20

17 You shall not covet your neighbor's house. You shall not
covet your neighbor's wife, or his manservant or
maidservant, or his ox or donkey, or anything that belongs to
your neighbor."[97]

Moses Comforts the People

(Deuteronomy 5:22–33; Hebrews 12:18–29)

18 When all the people witnessed the thunder and lightning,
the sounding of the ram's horn, and the mountain enveloped
in smoke, they trembled and stood at a distance.19 "Speak to
us yourself and we will listen," they said to Moses. "But do
not let God speak to us, or we will die."

20 "Do not be afraid," Moses replied. "For God has come to
test you, so that the fear of Him may be before you, to keep
you from sinning."21 And the people stood at a distance as
Moses approached the thick darkness where God was.

Idolatry Forbidden

(1 Corinthians 10:14–22)

22 Then the LORD said to Moses, "This is what you are to tell
the Israelites: 'You have seen for yourselves that I have
spoken to you from heaven.23 You are not to make any gods
alongside Me; you are not to make for yourselves gods of
silver or gold.

24 You are to make for Me an altar of earth, and sacrifice on
it your burnt offerings and peace offerings, your sheep and
goats and cattle. In every place where I cause My name to be
remembered, I will come to you and bless you.

25 Now if you make an altar of stones for Me, you must not
build it with stones shaped by tools; for if you use a chisel on
it, you will defile it.26 And you must not go up to My altar on
steps, lest your nakedness be exposed on it.'

Exodus 21

Hebrew Servants

(Deuteronomy 15:12–18)

1 "These are the ordinances that you are to set before them:

2 If you buy a Hebrew servant, he is to serve you for six
years. But in the seventh year, he shall go free without
paying anything.3 If he arrived alone, he is to leave alone; if
he arrived with a wife, she is to leave with him.4 If his
master gives him a wife and she bears him sons or daughters,
the woman and her children shall belong to her master, and
only the man shall go free.

5 But if the servant declares, 'I love my master and my wife
and children; I do not want to go free,'6 then his master is to
bring him before the judges. And he shall take him to the
door or doorpost and pierce his ear with an awl. Then he
shall serve his master for life.[98]

7 And if a man sells his daughter as a servant, she is not to go
free as the menservants do.8 If she is displeasing in the eyes
of her master who had designated her for himself, he must
allow her to be redeemed. He has no right to sell her to
foreigners, since he has broken faith with her.[99] 9 And if he
chooses her for his son, he must deal with her as with a
daughter.10 If he takes another wife, he must not reduce the
food, clothing, or marital rights of his first wife.11 If,
however, he does not provide her with these three things,
she is free to go without monetary payment.

Personal Injury Laws

12 Whoever strikes and kills a man must surely be put to
death.13 If, however, he did not lie in wait, but God allowed
it to happen, then I will appoint for you a place where he
may flee.

14 But if a man schemes and acts willfully against his
neighbor to kill him, you must take him away from My altar
to be put to death.

15 Whoever strikes his father or mother must surely be put to
death.

16 Whoever kidnaps another man must be put to death,
whether he sells him or the man is found in his possession.

17 Anyone who curses his father or mother must surely be put
to death.[100][101]

18 If men are quarreling and one strikes the other with a
stone or a fist, and he does not die but is confined to
bed,19 then the one who struck him shall go unpunished, as
long as the other can get up and walk around outside with
his staff. Nevertheless, he must compensate the man for his
lost work and see that he is completely healed.

20 If a man strikes his manservant or maidservant with a rod,
and the servant dies by his hand, he shall surely be
punished.21 However, if the servant gets up after a day or
two, the owner shall not be punished, since the servant is his
property.

22 If men who are fighting strike a pregnant woman and her
child is born prematurely, but there is no further injury, he
shall surely be fined as the woman's husband demands and
as the court allows.[102] 23 But if a serious injury results, then
you must require a life for a life—24 eye for eye, tooth for
tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot,[103] 25 burn for burn, wound
for wound, and stripe for stripe.

26 If a man strikes and blinds the eye of his manservant or
maidservant, he must let the servant go free as compensation
for the eye.27 And if he knocks out the tooth of his
manservant or maidservant, he must let the servant go free
as compensation for the tooth.

28 If an ox gores a man or woman to death, the ox must
surely be stoned, and its meat must not be eaten. But the
owner of the ox shall not be held responsible.[104]

29 But if the ox has a habit of goring, and its owner has been
warned yet does not restrain it, and it kills a man or woman,
then the ox must be stoned and its owner must also be put to
death.30 If payment is demanded of him instead, he may
redeem his life by paying the full amount demanded of him.

31 If the ox gores a son or a daughter, it shall be done to him
according to the same rule.

32 If the ox gores a manservant or maidservant, the owner
must pay thirty shekels of silver to the master of that
servant, and the ox must be stoned.[105]

---

97. Cited in Romans 7:7 and Romans 13:9
98. Or *before God*
99. Or *so that he does not designate her for himself*
100. Or *dishonors* or *reviles*
101. Cited in Matthew 15:4 and Mark 7:10
102. Literally *and her children come out*
103. Cited in Matthew 5:38
104. Or *a bull*; also in verses 29–36

33 If a man opens or digs a pit and fails to cover it, and an ox
or a donkey falls into it,34 the owner of the pit shall make
restitution; he must pay its owner, and the dead animal will
be his.
35 If a man's ox injures his neighbor's ox and it dies, they
must sell the live one and divide the proceeds; they also
must divide the dead animal.36 But if it was known that the
ox had a habit of goring, yet its owner failed to restrain it, he
shall pay full compensation, ox for ox, and the dead animal
will be his.

Exodus 22

Property Laws

1 "If a man steals an ox or a sheep and slaughters or sells it,
he must repay five oxen for an ox and four sheep for a
sheep.[106]
2 If a thief is caught breaking in and is beaten to death, no
one shall be guilty of bloodshed.3 But if it happens after
sunrise, there is guilt for his bloodshed.
A thief must make full restitution; if he has nothing, he
himself shall be sold for his theft.4 If what was stolen is
actually found alive in his possession—whether ox or donkey
or sheep—he must pay back double.
5 If a man grazes his livestock in a field or vineyard and
allows them to stray so that they graze in someone else's
field, he must make restitution from the best of his own field
or vineyard.
6 If a fire breaks out and spreads to thornbushes so that it
consumes stacked or standing grain, or the whole field, the
one who started the fire must make full restitution.
7 If a man gives his neighbor money or goods for safekeeping
and they are stolen from the neighbor's house, the thief, if
caught, must pay back double.8 If the thief is not found, the
owner of the house must appear before the judges to
determine whether he has taken his neighbor's property.[107]
9 In all cases of illegal possession of an ox, a donkey, a sheep,
a garment, or any lost item that someone claims, 'This is
mine,' both parties shall bring their cases before the judges.
The one whom the judges find guilty must pay back double
to his neighbor.[108]
10 If a man gives a donkey, an ox, a sheep, or any other
animal to be cared for by his neighbor, but it dies or is
injured or stolen while no one is watching,11 an oath before
the LORD shall be made between the parties to determine
whether or not the man has taken his neighbor's property.
The owner must accept the oath and require no restitution.
12 But if the animal was actually stolen from the neighbor, he
must make restitution to the owner.
13 If the animal was torn to pieces, he shall bring it as
evidence; he need not make restitution for the torn carcass.
14 If a man borrows an animal from his neighbor and it is
injured or dies while its owner is not present, he must make
full restitution.15 If the owner was present, no restitution is
required. If the animal was rented, the fee covers the loss.

Laws of Social Responsibility

16 If a man seduces a virgin who is not pledged in marriage
and sleeps with her, he must pay the full dowry for her to be
his wife.17 If her father absolutely refuses to give her to him,
the man still must pay an amount comparable to the bridal
price of a virgin.
18 You must not allow a sorceress to live.
19 Whoever lies with an animal must surely be put to death.
20 If anyone sacrifices to any god other than the LORD alone,
he must be set apart for destruction.[109]
21 You must not exploit or oppress a foreign resident, for you
yourselves were foreigners in the land of Egypt.
22 You must not mistreat any widow or orphan.23 If you do
mistreat them, and they cry out to Me in distress, I will
surely hear their cry.24 My anger will be kindled, and I will
kill you with the sword; then your wives will become
widows and your children will be fatherless.
25 If you lend money to one of My people among you who is
poor, you must not act as a creditor to him; you are not to
charge him interest.
26 If you take your neighbor's cloak as collateral, return it to
him by sunset,27 because his cloak is the only covering he has
for his body. What else will he sleep in? And if he cries out
to Me, I will hear, for I am compassionate.
28 You must not blaspheme God or curse the ruler of your
people.[110]
29 You must not hold back offerings from your granaries or
vats. You are to give Me the firstborn of your sons.30 You
shall do likewise with your cattle and your sheep. Let them
stay with their mothers for seven days, but on the eighth day
you are to give them to Me.
31 You are to be My holy people. You must not eat the meat
of a mauled animal found in the field; you are to throw it to
the dogs.

Exodus 23

Justice and Mercy

1 "You shall not spread a false report. Do not join the wicked
by being a malicious witness.
2 You shall not follow the crowd in wrongdoing. When you
testify in a lawsuit, do not pervert justice by siding with the
crowd.3 And do not show favoritism to a poor man in his
lawsuit.
4 If you encounter your enemy's stray ox or donkey, you
must return it to him.
5 If you see the donkey of one who hates you fallen under its
load, do not leave it there; you must help him with it.
6 You shall not deny justice to the poor in their
lawsuits.7 Stay far away from a false accusation. Do not kill
the innocent or the just, for I will not acquit the guilty.
8 Do not accept a bribe, for a bribe blinds those who see and
twists the words of the righteous.
9 Do not oppress a foreign resident, since you yourselves
know how it feels to be foreigners; for you were foreigners in
the land of Egypt.

---

105. *30 shekels* is approximately 12 ounces or 342 grams of silver.
106. Or *a bull* or *a cow*; also in verses 4, 9, and 10
107. Or *before God*; also in verse 9
108. Or *whom God condemns*
109. Forms of the Hebrew *cherem* refer to the giving over of things or persons to the LORD, either by destroying them or by giving them as an offering.
110. LXX *or speak evil about the ruler of your people*; cited in Acts 23:5

Sabbath Laws

(Leviticus 25:1–7; Deuteronomy 15:1–6)

10 For six years you are to sow your land and gather its
produce,11 but in the seventh year you must let it rest and lie
fallow, so that the poor among your people may eat from the
field and the wild animals may consume what they leave. Do
the same with your vineyard and olive grove.

12 For six days you are to do your work, but on the seventh
day you must cease, so that your ox and your donkey may
rest and the son of your maidservant may be refreshed, as
well as the foreign resident.

13 Pay close attention to everything I have said to you. You
must not invoke the names of other gods; they must not be
heard on your lips.

The Three Feasts of Pilgrimage

(Leviticus 23:1–3)

14 Three times a year you are to celebrate a feast to Me.

15 You are to keep the Feast of Unleavened Bread as I
commanded you: At the appointed time in the month of Abib
you are to eat unleavened bread for seven days, because that
was the month you came out of Egypt. No one may appear
before Me empty-handed.[111][112]

16 You are also to keep the Feast of Harvest with the
firstfruits of the produce from what you sow in the field.
And keep the Feast of Ingathering at the end of the year,
when you gather your produce from the field.[113][114]

17 Three times a year all your males are to appear before the
Lord GOD.

18 You must not offer the blood of My sacrifices with
anything leavened, nor may the fat of My feast remain until
morning.

19 Bring the best of the firstfruits of your soil to the house of
the LORD your God.
You must not cook a young goat in its mother's milk.

God's Angel to Lead

(Deuteronomy 7:12–26)

20 Behold, I am sending an angel before you to protect you
along the way and to bring you to the place I have
prepared.21 Pay attention to him and listen to his voice; do
not defy him, for he will not forgive rebellion, since My
Name is in him.

22 But if you will listen carefully to his voice and do
everything I say, I will be an enemy to your enemies and a
foe to your foes.23 For My angel will go before you and bring
you into the land of the Amorites, Hittites, Perizzites,
Canaanites, Hivites, and Jebusites, and I will annihilate
them.

24 You must not bow down to their gods or serve them or
follow their practices. Instead, you are to demolish them and
smash their sacred stones to pieces.

25 So you shall serve the LORD your God, and He will bless
your bread and your water. And I will take away sickness
from among you.[115]26 No woman in your land will miscarry
or be barren; I will fulfill the number of your days.

27 I will send My terror ahead of you and throw into
confusion every nation you encounter. I will make all your
enemies turn and run.28 I will send the hornet before you to
drive the Hivites and Canaanites and Hittites out of your
way.

29 I will not drive them out before you in a single year;
otherwise the land would become desolate and wild animals
would multiply against you.30 Little by little I will drive them
out ahead of you, until you become fruitful and possess the
land.

31 And I will establish your borders from the Red Sea to the
Sea of the Philistines, and from the desert to the Euphrates.
For I will deliver the inhabitants into your hand, and you
will drive them out before you.[116][117]32 You shall make no
covenant with them or with their gods.33 They must not
remain in your land, lest they cause you to sin against Me.
For if you serve their gods, it will surely be a snare to you."

Exodus 24

The Covenant Sealed

1 Then the LORD said to Moses, "Come up to the LORD—you
and Aaron, Nadab and Abihu, and seventy of Israel's elders—
and you are to worship at a distance.2 Moses alone shall
approach the LORD, but the others must not come near. And
the people may not go up with him."

3 When Moses came and told the people all the words and
ordinances of the LORD, they all responded with one voice:
"All the words that the LORD has spoken, we will do."

4 And Moses wrote down all the words of the LORD.
Early the next morning he got up and built an altar at the
base of the mountain, along with twelve pillars for the
twelve tribes of Israel.5 Then he sent out some young men of
Israel, and they offered burnt offerings and sacrificed young
bulls as peace offerings to the LORD.

6 Moses took half of the blood and put it in bowls, and the
other half he splattered on the altar.7 Then he took the Book
of the Covenant and read it to the people, who replied, "All
that the LORD has spoken we will do, and we will be
obedient."

8 So Moses took the blood, splattered it on the people, and
said, "This is the blood of the covenant that the LORD has
made with you in accordance with all these words."[118]

9 Then Moses went up with Aaron, Nadab and Abihu, and
seventy of the elders of Israel,10 and they saw the God of
Israel. Under His feet was a work like a pavement made of
sapphire, as clear as the sky itself.11 But God did not lay His
hand on the nobles of Israel; they saw Him, and they ate and
drank.

Moses on the Mountain

12 Then the LORD said to Moses, "Come up to Me on the
mountain and stay here, so that I may give you the tablets of

---

111. That is, the seven-day period after the Passover during which no leaven may be eaten; see Exodus 12:14–20.
112. *Abib* was the first month of the ancient Hebrew lunar calendar, usually occurring within the months of March and April.
113. That is, Shavuot, the late spring feast of pilgrimage to Jerusalem; it is also known as *the Feast of Weeks* (see Exodus 34:22) or *the Feast of Pentecost* (see Acts 2:1).
114. That is, Sukkot, the autumn feast of pilgrimage to Jerusalem; it is later called *the Feast of Tabernacles* (or *Booths* or *Shelters*).
115. LXX and Vulgate *I will bless*
116. Or *the Sea of Reeds*
117. Hebrew *the River*
118. Cited in Hebrews 9:20

stone, with the law and commandments I have written for their instruction."

13 So Moses set out with Joshua his attendant and went up on the mountain of God. 14 And he said to the elders, "Wait here for us until we return to you. Aaron and Hur are here with you. Whoever has a dispute can go to them."

15 When Moses went up on the mountain, the cloud covered it, 16 and the glory of the LORD settled on Mount Sinai. For six days the cloud covered it, and on the seventh day the LORD called to Moses from within the cloud. 17 And the sight of the glory of the LORD was like a consuming fire on the mountaintop in the eyes of the Israelites.

18 Moses entered the cloud as he went up on the mountain, and he remained on the mountain forty days and forty nights.

Exodus 25

Offerings for the Tabernacle

(Exodus 35:4–9)

1 Then the LORD said to Moses, 2 "Tell the Israelites to bring
Me an offering. You are to receive My offering from every
man whose heart compels him. 3 This is the offering you are
to accept from them:
gold, silver, and bronze;
4 blue, purple, and scarlet yarn;
fine linen and goat hair;
5 ram skins dyed red and fine leather;
acacia wood;[119]
6 olive oil for the light;
spices for the anointing oil and for the fragrant incense;
7 and onyx stones and gemstones to be mounted on the
ephod and breastpiece.

8 And they are to make a sanctuary for Me, so that I may dwell among them. 9 You must make the tabernacle and design all its furnishings according to the pattern I show you.

The Ark of the Covenant

(Exodus 37:1–5)

10 And they are to construct an ark of acacia wood, two and a half cubits long, a cubit and a half wide, and a cubit and a half high. [120] 11 Overlay it with pure gold both inside and out, and make a gold molding around it.

12 Cast four gold rings for it and fasten them to its four feet, two rings on one side and two on the other. 13 And make poles of acacia wood and overlay them with gold. 14 Insert the poles into the rings on the sides of the ark, in order to carry it. 15 The poles are to remain in the rings of the ark; they must not be removed. 16 And place inside the ark the Testimony, which I will give you. [121]

The Mercy Seat

(Exodus 37:6–9)

17 And you are to construct a mercy seat of pure gold, two and a half cubits long and a cubit and a half wide. [122] [123] 18 Make two cherubim of hammered gold at the ends of the mercy seat, 19 one cherub on one end and one on the other, all made from one piece of gold. 20 And the cherubim are to have wings that spread upward, overshadowing the mercy seat. The cherubim are to face each other, looking toward the mercy seat.

21 Set the mercy seat atop the ark and put the Testimony that I will give you into the ark.

22 And I will meet with you there above the mercy seat, between the two cherubim that are over the ark of the Testimony; I will speak with you about all that I command you regarding the Israelites. [124]

The Table of Showbread

(Exodus 37:10–16; Leviticus 24:5–9)

23 You are also to make a table of acacia wood two cubits long, a cubit wide, and a cubit and a half high. [125] 24 Overlay it with pure gold and make a gold molding around it. 25 And make a rim around it a handbreadth wide and put a gold molding on the rim. [126]

26 Make four gold rings for the table and fasten them to the four corners at its four legs. 27 The rings are to be close to the rim, to serve as holders for the poles used to carry the table. 28 Make the poles of acacia wood and overlay them with gold, so that the table may be carried with them.

29 You are also to make the plates and dishes, as well as the pitchers and bowls for pouring drink offerings. Make them out of pure gold.

30 And place the Bread of the Presence on the table before Me at all times.

The Lampstand

(Exodus 37:17–24; Numbers 8:1–4)

31 Then you are to make a lampstand of pure, hammered gold. It shall be made of one piece, including its base and shaft, its cups, and its buds and petals.

32 Six branches are to extend from the sides of the lampstand —three on one side and three on the other. 33 There are to be three cups shaped like almond blossoms on the first branch, each with buds and petals, three on the next branch, and the same for all six branches that extend from the lampstand.

34 And on the lampstand there shall be four cups shaped like almond blossoms with buds and petals. 35 For the six branches that extend from the lampstand, a bud must be under the first pair of branches, a bud under the second pair, and a bud under the third pair. 36 The buds and branches are to be all of one piece with the lampstand, hammered out of pure gold.

37 Make seven lamps and set them up on the lampstand so that they illuminate the area in front of it. 38 The wick

---

119. Possibly the hides of large aquatic mammals
120. The ark was approximately 3.75 feet long, 2.25 feet wide, and 2.25 feet high (114.3 centimeters long, 68.6 centimeters wide, and 68.6 centimeters high).
121. *The Testimony* refers to the stone tablets in the ark of the covenant inscribed with the Ten Commandments; also in verses 21 and 22.
122. Or *an atonement cover*; here and throughout Exodus
123. The mercy seat was approximately 3.75 feet long and 2.25 feet wide (114.3 centimeters long and 68.6 centimeters wide).
124. That is, *the ark of the covenant*
125. The table was approximately 3 feet long, 1.5 feet wide, and 2.25 feet high (91.4 centimeters long, 45.7 centimeters wide, and 68.6 centimeters high).
126. *A handbreadth* is approximately 2.9 inches or 7.4 centimeters.

trimmers and their trays must be of pure gold.[39] The lampstand and all these utensils shall be made from a talent of pure gold.[127]

[40] See to it that you make everything according to the pattern shown you on the mountain.[128]

Exodus 26

The Ten Curtains for the Tabernacle

(Exodus 36:8–13)

[1] "You are to construct the tabernacle itself with ten curtains of finely spun linen, each with blue, purple, and scarlet yarn, and cherubim skillfully worked into them.[2] Each curtain shall be twenty-eight cubits long and four cubits wide—all curtains the same size.[129]

[3] Five of the curtains are to be joined together, and the other five joined as well.[4] Make loops of blue material on the edge of the end curtain in the first set, and do the same for the end curtain in the second set.

[5] Make fifty loops on one curtain and fifty loops on the end curtain of the second set, so that the loops line up opposite one another.[6] Make fifty gold clasps as well, and join the curtains together with the clasps, so that the tabernacle will be a unit.

The Eleven Curtains of Goat Hair

(Exodus 36:14–19)

[7] You are to make curtains of goat hair for the tent over the tabernacle—eleven curtains in all.[8] Each of the eleven curtains is to be the same size—thirty cubits long and four cubits wide.[130]

[9] Join five of the curtains into one set and the other six into another. Then fold the sixth curtain over double at the front of the tent.

[10] Make fifty loops along the edge of the end curtain in the first set, and fifty loops along the edge of the corresponding curtain in the second set.[11] Make fifty bronze clasps and put them through the loops to join the tent together as a unit.

[12] As for the overlap that remains of the tent curtains, the half curtain that is left over shall hang down over the back of the tabernacle.[13] And the tent curtains will be a cubit longer on either side, and the excess will hang over the sides of the tabernacle to cover it.[131]

[14] Also make a covering for the tent out of ram skins dyed red, and over that a covering of fine leather.[132]

The Frames and Bases

(Exodus 36:20–34)

[15] You are to construct upright frames of acacia wood for the tabernacle.[16] Each frame is to be ten cubits long and a cubit and a half wide.[133][17] Two tenons must be connected to each other for each frame. Make all the frames of the tabernacle in this way.[134]

[18] Construct twenty frames for the south side of the tabernacle,[19] with forty silver bases under the twenty frames—two bases for each frame, one under each tenon.

[20] For the second side of the tabernacle, the north side, make twenty frames[21] and forty silver bases—two bases under each frame.

[22] Make six frames for the rear of the tabernacle, the west side,[23] and two frames for the two back corners of the tabernacle,[24] coupled together from bottom to top and fitted into a single ring. These will serve as the two corners.[25] So there are to be eight frames and sixteen silver bases—two under each frame.

[26] You are also to make five crossbars of acacia wood for the frames on one side of the tabernacle,[27] five for those on the other side, and five for those on the rear side of the tabernacle, to the west.

[28] The central crossbar in the middle of the frames shall extend from one end to the other.[29] Overlay the frames with gold and make gold rings to hold the crossbars. Also overlay the crossbars with gold.

[30] So you are to set up the tabernacle according to the pattern shown you on the mountain.

The Veil

(Exodus 36:35–36)

[31] Make a veil of blue, purple, and scarlet yarn, and finely spun linen, with cherubim skillfully worked into it.[32] Hang it with gold hooks on four posts of acacia wood, overlaid with gold and standing on four silver bases.[33] And hang the veil from the clasps and place the ark of the Testimony behind the veil. So the veil will separate the Holy Place from the Most Holy Place.[135][136]

[34] Put the mercy seat on the ark of the Testimony in the Most Holy Place.[35] And place the table outside the veil on the north side of the tabernacle, and put the lampstand opposite the table, on the south side.

The Curtain for the Entrance

(Exodus 36:37–38)

[36] For the entrance to the tent, you are to make a curtain embroidered with blue, purple, and scarlet yarn, and finely spun linen.[37] Make five posts of acacia wood for the curtain, overlay them with gold, use hooks of gold, and cast five bronze bases for them.

Exodus 27

The Bronze Altar

(Exodus 38:1–7)

[1] "You are to build an altar of acacia wood. The altar must be square, five cubits long, five cubits wide, and three cubits high.[137] [2] Make a horn on each of its four corners, so that the horns are of one piece, and overlay it with bronze.

---

127. *A talent* is approximately 75.4 pounds or 34.2 kilograms of gold.
128. Cited in Hebrews 8:5
129. Each of the ten curtains was approximately 42 feet long and 6 feet wide (12.8 meters long and 1.8 meters wide).
130. Each of the eleven curtains was approximately 45 feet long and 6 feet wide (13.7 meters long and 1.8 meters wide).
131. *A cubit* is approximately 18 inches or 45.7 centimeters.
132. Possibly the hides of large aquatic mammals
133. Each frame was approximately 15 feet long and 2.25 feet wide (4.6 meters long and 68.6 centimeters wide).
134. That is, projecting pieces of wood made for insertion into another piece; similarly in verse 19.
135. That is, *the ark of the covenant*; also in verse 34
136. Or *the Holy of Holies*; also in verse 34
137. The altar was approximately 7.5 feet in length and width, and 4.5 feet high (2.3 meters in length and width, and 1.4 meters high).

3 Make all its utensils of bronze—its pots for removing ashes,
its shovels, its sprinkling bowls, its meat forks, and its
firepans. 4 Construct for it a grate of bronze mesh, and make a
bronze ring at each of the four corners of the mesh. 5 Set the
grate beneath the ledge of the altar, so that the mesh comes
halfway up the altar.

6 Additionally, make poles of acacia wood for the altar and
overlay them with bronze. 7 The poles are to be inserted into
the rings so that the poles are on two sides of the altar when
it is carried.

8 Construct the altar with boards so that it is hollow. It is to
be made just as you were shown on the mountain.

The Courtyard

(Exodus 38:9–20)

9 You are also to make a courtyard for the tabernacle. On the
south side of the courtyard make curtains of finely spun
linen, a hundred cubits long on one side,[138] 10 with twenty
posts and twenty bronze bases, and silver hooks and bands
on the posts.

11 Likewise there are to be curtains on the north side, a
hundred cubits long, with twenty posts and twenty bronze
bases, and with silver hooks and bands on the posts. 12 The
curtains on the west side of the courtyard shall be fifty cubits
wide, with ten posts and ten bases.[139]

13 The east side of the courtyard, toward the sunrise, is to be
fifty cubits wide. 14 Make the curtains on one side fifteen
cubits long, with three posts and three bases,[140] 15 and the
curtains on the other side fifteen cubits long, with three
posts and three bases.

16 The gate of the courtyard shall be twenty cubits long, with
a curtain embroidered with blue, purple, and scarlet yarn,
and finely spun linen. It shall have four posts and four
bases.[141]

17 All the posts around the courtyard shall have silver bands,
silver hooks, and bronze bases. 18 The entire courtyard shall
be a hundred cubits long and fifty cubits wide, with curtains
of finely spun linen five cubits high, and with bronze
bases.[142][143] 19 All the utensils of the tabernacle for every use,
including all its tent pegs and the tent pegs of the courtyard,
shall be made of bronze.

The Oil for the Lamps

(Leviticus 24:1–4)

20 And you are to command the Israelites to bring you pure
oil of pressed olives for the light, to keep the lamps burning
continually.

21 In the Tent of Meeting, outside the veil that is in front of
the Testimony, Aaron and his sons are to tend the lamps
before the LORD from evening until morning. This is to be a
permanent statute for the Israelites for the generations to
come.[144]

Exodus 28

Garments for the Priests

1 "Next, have your brother Aaron brought to you from among
the Israelites, along with his sons Nadab, Abihu, Eleazar, and
Ithamar, to serve Me as priests. 2 Make holy garments for
your brother Aaron, to give him glory and splendor.

3 You are to instruct all the skilled craftsmen, whom I have
filled with a spirit of wisdom, to make garments for Aaron's
consecration, so that he may serve Me as priest. 4 These are
the garments that they shall make: a breastpiece, an ephod, a
robe, a woven tunic, a turban, and a sash. They are to make
these holy garments for your brother Aaron and his sons, so
that they may serve Me as priests. 5 They shall use gold, along
with blue, purple, and scarlet yarn, and fine linen.

The Ephod

(Exodus 39:1–7)

6 They are to make the ephod of finely spun linen
embroidered with gold, and with blue, purple, and scarlet
yarn. 7 It shall have two shoulder pieces attached at two of its
corners, so it can be fastened. 8 And the skillfully woven
waistband of the ephod must be of one piece, of the same
workmanship—with gold, with blue, purple, and scarlet
yarn, and with finely spun linen.

9 Take two onyx stones and engrave on them the names of
the sons of Israel: 10 six of their names on one stone and the
remaining six on the other, in the order of their
birth. 11 Engrave the names of the sons of Israel on the two
stones the way a gem cutter engraves a seal. Then mount the
stones in gold filigree settings. 12 Fasten both stones on the
shoulder pieces of the ephod as memorial stones for the sons
of Israel. Aaron is to bear their names on his two shoulders
as a memorial before the LORD.

13 Fashion gold filigree settings 14 and two chains of pure
gold, made of braided cord work; and attach these chains to
the settings.

The Breastpiece

(Exodus 39:8–21)

15 You are also to make a breastpiece of judgment with the
same workmanship as the ephod. Construct it with gold,
with blue, purple, and scarlet yarn, and with finely spun
linen. 16 It must be square when folded over double, a span
long and a span wide.[145]

17 And mount on it a setting of gemstones, four rows of
stones:

In the first row there shall be a ruby, a topaz, and an
emerald;[146]

18 in the second row a turquoise, a sapphire, and a diamond;

19 in the third row a jacinth, an agate, and an amethyst;

20 and in the fourth row a beryl, an onyx, and a jasper.

Mount these stones in gold filigree settings. 21 The twelve
stones are to correspond to the names of the sons of Israel,

---

138. *100 cubits* is approximately 150 feet or 45.7 meters; also in verse 11.
139. *50 cubits* is approximately 75 feet or 22.9 meters; also in verse 13.
140. *15 cubits* is approximately 22.5 feet or 6.9 meters; also in verse 15.
141. *20 cubits* is approximately 30 feet or 9.1 meters.
142. The courtyard was approximately 150 feet long and 75 feet wide (45.7 meters long and 22.9 meters wide).
143. *5 cubits* is approximately 7.5 feet or 2.3 meters.
144. *The Testimony* refers to the stone tablets in the ark of the covenant inscribed with the Ten Commandments.
145. The breastpiece, when folded over, was approximately 9 inches or 22.9 centimeters in both length and width.
146. The precise identification of some of these gemstones is uncertain.

each engraved like a seal with the name of one of the twelve tribes.

22 For the breastpiece, make braided chains like cords of pure gold.23 You are also to make two gold rings and fasten them to the two corners of the breastpiece.24 Then fasten the two gold chains to the two gold rings at the corners of the breastpiece,25 and fasten the other ends of the two chains to the two filigree settings, attaching them to the shoulder pieces of the ephod at the front.

26 Make two more gold rings and attach them to the other two corners of the breastpiece, on the inside edge next to the ephod.

27 Make two additional gold rings and attach them to the bottom of the two shoulder pieces of the ephod, on its front, near its seam just above its woven waistband.28 The rings of the breastpiece shall be tied to the rings of the ephod with a cord of blue yarn, so that the breastpiece is above the waistband of the ephod and does not swing out from the ephod.

29 Whenever Aaron enters the Holy Place, he shall bear the names of the sons of Israel over his heart on the breastpiece of judgment, as a continual reminder before the LORD.

30 And place the Urim and Thummim in the breastpiece of judgment, so that they will also be over Aaron's heart whenever he comes before the LORD. Aaron will continually carry the judgment of the sons of Israel over his heart before the LORD.[147]

Additional Priestly Garments

(Exodus 39:22–31)

31 You are to make the robe of the ephod entirely of blue cloth,32 with an opening at its top in the center. Around the opening shall be a woven collar with an opening like that of a garment, so that it will not tear.[148]

33 Make pomegranates of blue, purple, and scarlet yarn all the way around the lower hem, with gold bells between them,34 alternating the gold bells and pomegranates around the lower hem of the robe.

35 Aaron must wear the robe whenever he ministers, and its sound will be heard when he enters or exits the sanctuary before the LORD, so that he will not die.

36 You are to make a plate of pure gold and engrave on it as on a seal:

HOLY TO THE LORD.[149]

37 Fasten to it a blue cord to mount it on the turban; it shall be on the front of the turban.38 And it will be worn on Aaron's forehead, so that he may bear the iniquity of the holy things that the sons of Israel consecrate with regard to all their holy gifts. It shall always be on his forehead, so that they may be acceptable before the LORD.

39 You are to weave the tunic with fine linen, make the turban of fine linen, and fashion an embroidered sash.40 Make tunics, sashes, and headbands for Aaron's sons, to give them glory and splendor.

41 After you put these garments on your brother Aaron and his sons, anoint them, ordain them, and consecrate them so that they may serve Me as priests.

42 Make linen undergarments to cover their bare flesh, extending from waist to thigh.43 Aaron and his sons must wear them whenever they enter the Tent of Meeting or approach the altar to minister in the Holy Place, so that they will not incur guilt and die. This is to be a permanent statute for Aaron and his descendants.

Exodus 29

Consecration of the Priests

(Leviticus 8:1–13)

1 "Now this is what you are to do to consecrate Aaron and his sons to serve Me as priests: Take a young bull and two rams without blemish,2 along with unleavened bread, unleavened cakes mixed with oil, and unleavened wafers anointed with oil. Make them out of fine wheat flour,3 put them in a basket, and present them in the basket, along with the bull and the two rams.

4 Then present Aaron and his sons at the entrance to the Tent of Meeting and wash them with water.5 Take the garments and clothe Aaron with the tunic, the robe of the ephod, the ephod itself, and the breastplate. Fasten the ephod on him with its woven waistband.6 Put the turban on his head and attach the holy diadem to the turban.7 Then take the anointing oil and anoint him by pouring it on his head.

8 Present his sons as well and clothe them with tunics.9 Wrap the sashes around Aaron and his sons and tie headbands on them. The priesthood shall be theirs by a permanent statute. In this way you are to ordain Aaron and his sons.

The Order of the Sacrifices

(Leviticus 8:22–36)

10 You are to present the bull at the front of the Tent of Meeting, and Aaron and his sons are to lay their hands on its head.11 And you shall slaughter the bull before the LORD at the entrance to the Tent of Meeting.12 Take some of the blood of the bull and put it on the horns of the altar with your finger; then pour out the rest of the blood at the base of the altar.13 Take all the fat that covers the entrails and the lobe of the liver, and both kidneys with the fat on them, and burn them on the altar.14 But burn the flesh of the bull and its hide and dung outside the camp; it is a sin offering.[150]

15 Take one of the rams, and Aaron and his sons shall lay their hands on its head.16 You are to slaughter the ram, take its blood, and splatter it on all sides of the altar.17 Cut the ram into pieces, wash the entrails and legs, and place them with its head and other pieces.18 Then burn the entire ram on the altar; it is a burnt offering to the LORD, a pleasing aroma, a food offering to the LORD.

19 Take the second ram, and Aaron and his sons are to lay their hands on its head.20 Slaughter the ram, take some of its blood, and put it on the right earlobes of Aaron and his sons, on the thumbs of their right hands, and on the big toes of their right feet. Splatter the remaining blood on all sides of the altar.21 And take some of the blood on the altar and some of the anointing oil and sprinkle it on Aaron and his garments, as well as on his sons and their garments. Then he and his garments will be consecrated, as well as his sons and their garments.

---

147. Literally *Lights and Perfections*
148. The meaning of the Hebrew word is uncertain; possibly *a coat of mail.*
149. That is, *the LORD*
150. Or *purification offering*; also in verse 36

22 Take the fat from the ram, the fat tail, the fat covering the
entrails, the lobe of the liver, both kidneys with the fat on
them, and the right thigh (since this is a ram for
ordination),23 along with one loaf of bread, one cake of bread
made with oil, and one wafer from the basket of unleavened
bread that is before the LORD.24 Put all these in the hands of
Aaron and his sons and wave them before the LORD as a
wave offering.25 Then take them from their hands and burn
them on the altar atop the burnt offering as a pleasing aroma
before the LORD; it is a food offering to the LORD.

26 Take the breast of the ram of Aaron's ordination and wave
it before the LORD as a wave offering, and it will be your
portion.27 Consecrate for Aaron and his sons the breast of the
wave offering that is waved and the thigh of the heave
offering that is lifted up from the ram of ordination.28 This
will belong to Aaron and his sons as a regular portion from
the Israelites, for it is the heave offering the Israelites will
make to the LORD from their peace offerings.

29 The holy garments that belong to Aaron will belong to his
sons after him, so they can be anointed and ordained in
them.30 The son who succeeds him as priest and enters the
Tent of Meeting to minister in the Holy Place must wear
them for seven days.

Food for the Priests

31 You are to take the ram of ordination and boil its flesh in a
holy place.32 At the entrance to the Tent of Meeting, Aaron
and his sons are to eat the meat of the ram and the bread
that is in the basket.33 They must eat those things by which
atonement was made for their ordination and consecration.
But no outsider may eat them, because these things are
sacred.34 And if any of the meat of ordination or any bread is
left until the morning, you are to burn up the remainder. It
must not be eaten, because it is sacred.

35 This is what you are to do for Aaron and his sons based on
all that I have commanded you, taking seven days to ordain
them.36 Sacrifice a bull as a sin offering each day for
atonement. Purify the altar by making atonement for it, and
anoint it to consecrate it.37 For seven days you shall make
atonement for the altar and consecrate it. Then the altar will
become most holy; whatever touches the altar will be holy.

The Daily Offerings

(Numbers 28:1–8)

38 This is what you are to offer regularly on the altar, each
day: two lambs that are a year old.39 Offer one lamb in the
morning and the other at twilight.[151]40 With the first lamb
offer a tenth of an ephah of fine flour, mixed with a quarter
hin of oil from pressed olives, and a drink offering of a
quarter hin of wine.[152][153]41 And offer the second lamb at
twilight with the same grain offering and drink offering as in
the morning, as a pleasing aroma, a food offering to the
LORD.

42 For the generations to come, this burnt offering shall be
made regularly at the entrance to the Tent of Meeting before
the LORD, where I will meet you to speak with you.43 I will
also meet with the Israelites there, and that place will be
consecrated by My glory.44 So I will consecrate the Tent of
Meeting and the altar, and I will consecrate Aaron and his
sons to serve Me as priests.

God Will Dwell among the People

45 Then I will dwell among the Israelites and be their
God.46 And they will know that I am the LORD their God,
who brought them out of the land of Egypt so that I might
dwell among them.

I am the LORD their God.

Exodus 30

The Altar of Incense

(Exodus 37:25–29)

1 "You are also to make an altar of acacia wood for the
burning of incense.2 It is to be square, a cubit long, a cubit
wide, and two cubits high. Its horns must be of one
piece.[154]3 Overlay with pure gold the top and all the sides
and horns, and make a molding of gold around it.4 And make
two gold rings below the molding on opposite sides to hold
the poles used to carry it.5 Make the poles of acacia wood
and overlay them with gold.

6 Place the altar in front of the veil that is before the ark of
the Testimony—before the mercy seat that is over the
Testimony—where I will meet with you.[155]7 And Aaron is to
burn fragrant incense on it every morning when he tends the
lamps.8 When Aaron sets up the lamps at twilight, he must
burn the incense perpetually before the LORD for the
generations to come.[156]9 On this altar you must not offer
unauthorized incense or a burnt offering or grain offering;
nor are you to pour a drink offering on it.[157]

10 Once a year Aaron shall make atonement on the horns of
the altar. Throughout your generations he shall make
atonement on it annually with the blood of the sin offering
of atonement. The altar is most holy to the LORD."[158]

The Census Offering

(2 Samuel 24:1–9; 1 Chronicles 21:1–6)

11 Then the LORD said to Moses,12 "When you take a census
of the Israelites to number them, each man must pay the
LORD a ransom for his life when he is counted. Then no
plague will come upon them when they are
numbered.13 Everyone who crosses over to those counted
must pay a half shekel, according to the sanctuary shekel,
which weighs twenty gerahs. This half shekel is an offering
to the LORD.[159][160]

14 Everyone twenty years of age or older who crosses over
must give this offering to the LORD.15 In making the offering
to the LORD to atone for your lives, the rich shall not give
more than a half shekel, nor shall the poor give less.16 Take
the atonement money from the Israelites and use it for the
service of the Tent of Meeting. It will serve as a memorial for

---

151. Hebrew *between the two evenings*; also in verse 41
152. *A tenth of an ephah* is approximately 2 dry quarts or 2.2 liters (probably about 2.6 pounds or 1.2 kilograms of flour).
153. Hebrew *a quarter hin of pressed oil*; that is, approximately 0.97 quarts or 0.92 liters
154. The altar was approximately 1.5 feet in length and width, and 3 feet high (45.7 centimeters in length and width, and 91.4 centimeters high).
155. That is, *the ark of the covenant*; also in verse 26
156. Hebrew *between the two evenings*
157. Or *strange*
158. Or *purification offering*
159. *A half shekel* is approximately 0.2 ounces or 5.7 grams; also in verse 15.
160. *20 gerahs* is equivalent to one shekel (approximately 0.4 ounces or 11.4 grams).

the Israelites before the LORD to make atonement for your lives."

The Bronze Basin

(Exodus 38:8)

17 And the LORD said to Moses,18 "You are to make a bronze basin with a bronze stand for washing. Set it between the Tent of Meeting and the altar, and put water in it,19 with which Aaron and his sons are to wash their hands and feet.20 Whenever they enter the Tent of Meeting or approach the altar to minister by presenting a food offering to the LORD, they must wash with water so that they will not die.21 Thus they are to wash their hands and feet so that they will not die; this shall be a permanent statute for Aaron and his descendants for the generations to come."

The Anointing Oil

22 Then the LORD said to Moses,23 "Take the finest spices: 500 shekels of liquid myrrh, half that amount (250 shekels) of fragrant cinnamon, 250 shekels of fragrant cane,[161][162][163] 500 shekels of cassia—all according to the sanctuary shekel—and a hin of olive oil.[164][165]25 Prepare from these a sacred anointing oil, a fragrant blend, the work of a perfumer; it will be a sacred anointing oil.

26 Use this oil to anoint the Tent of Meeting, the ark of the Testimony,27 the table and all its utensils, the lampstand and its utensils, the altar of incense,28 the altar of burnt offering and all its utensils, and the basin with its stand.29 You are to consecrate them so that they will be most holy. Whatever touches them shall be holy.30 Anoint Aaron and his sons and consecrate them to serve Me as priests.

31 And you are to tell the Israelites, 'This will be My sacred anointing oil for the generations to come.32 It must not be used to anoint an ordinary man, and you must not make anything like it with the same formula. It is holy, and it must be holy to you.33 Anyone who mixes perfume like it or puts it on an outsider shall be cut off from his people.'"

The Incense

34 The LORD also said to Moses, "Take fragrant spices—gum resin, onycha, galbanum, and pure frankincense—in equal measures,35 and make a fragrant blend of incense, the work of a perfumer, seasoned with salt, pure and holy.36 Grind some of it into fine powder and place it in front of the Testimony in the Tent of Meeting, where I will meet with you. It shall be most holy to you.[166]37 You are never to use this formula to make incense for yourselves; you shall regard it as holy to the LORD.38 Anyone who makes something like it to enjoy its fragrance shall be cut off from his people."

Exodus 31

Bezalel and Oholiab

(Exodus 35:30–35)

1 Then the LORD said to Moses,2 "See, I have called by name Bezalel son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah.3 And I have filled him with the Spirit of God, with skill, ability, and knowledge in all kinds of craftsmanship,4 to design artistic works in gold, silver, and bronze,5 to cut gemstones for settings, and to carve wood, so that he may be a master of every craft.

6 Moreover, I have selected Oholiab son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan, as his assistant.

I have also given skill to all the craftsmen, that they may fashion all that I have commanded you:7 the Tent of Meeting, the ark of the Testimony and the mercy seat upon it, and all the other furnishings of the tent—[167]8 the table with its utensils, the pure gold lampstand with all its utensils, the altar of incense,9 the altar of burnt offering with all its utensils, and the basin with its stand—10 as well as the woven garments, both the holy garments for Aaron the priest and the garments for his sons to serve as priests,11 in addition to the anointing oil and fragrant incense for the Holy Place. They are to make them according to all that I have commanded you."

The Sign of the Sabbath

(Numbers 15:32–36)

12 And the LORD said to Moses,13 "Tell the Israelites, 'Surely you must keep My Sabbaths, for this will be a sign between Me and you for the generations to come, so that you may know that I am the LORD who sanctifies you.14 Keep the Sabbath, for it is holy to you. Anyone who profanes it must surely be put to death. Whoever does any work on that day must be cut off from among his people.15 For six days work may be done, but the seventh day is a Sabbath of complete rest, holy to the LORD. Whoever does any work on the Sabbath day must surely be put to death.

16 The Israelites must keep the Sabbath, celebrating it as a permanent covenant for the generations to come.17 It is a sign between Me and the Israelites forever; for in six days the LORD made the heavens and the earth, but on the seventh day He rested and was refreshed.'"

Moses Receives the Tablets

18 When the LORD had finished speaking with Moses on Mount Sinai, He gave him the two tablets of the Testimony, tablets of stone inscribed by the finger of God.

Exodus 32

The Golden Calf

(Deuteronomy 9:7–29; Acts 7:39–43)

1 Now when the people saw that Moses was delayed in coming down from the mountain, they gathered around Aaron and said, "Come, make us gods who will go before us. As for this Moses who brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we do not know what has happened to him!"[168]

2 So Aaron told them, "Take off the gold earrings that are on your wives and sons and daughters, and bring them to me."

3 Then all the people took off their gold earrings and brought them to Aaron.4 He took the gold from their hands, and with an engraving tool he fashioned it into a molten calf. And they said, "These, O Israel, are your gods, who brought you up out of the land of Egypt!"

---

161. *500 shekels* is approximately 12.6 pounds or 5.7 kilograms of myrrh.
162. *250 shekels* is approximately 6.3 pounds or 2.9 kilograms of cinnamon.
163. *250 shekels* is approximately 6.3 pounds or 2.9 kilograms of cane.
164. *500 shekels* is approximately 12.6 pounds or 5.7 kilograms of cassia.
165. *A hin* is approximately 0.97 gallons or 3.67 liters of olive oil.
166. *The Testimony* refers to the stone tablets in the ark of the covenant inscribed with the Ten Commandments.
167. That is, *the ark of the covenant*
168. Cited in Acts 7:40

5 When Aaron saw this, he built an altar before the calf and
proclaimed: “Tomorrow shall be a feast to the LORD.”
6 So the next day they arose, offered burnt offerings, and
presented peace offerings. And the people sat down to eat
and drink and got up to indulge in revelry.[169]
7 Then the LORD said to Moses, “Go down at once, for your
people, whom you brought up out of the land of Egypt, have
corrupted themselves.8 How quickly they have turned aside
from the way that I commanded them! They have made for
themselves a molten calf and have bowed down to it. They
have sacrificed to it and said, ‘These, O Israel, are your gods,
who brought you up out of the land of Egypt.’”
9 The LORD also said to Moses, “I have seen this people, and
they are indeed a stiff-necked people.10 Now leave Me alone,
so that My anger may burn against them and consume them.
Then I will make you into a great nation.”
11 But Moses sought the favor of the LORD his God, saying,
“O LORD, why does Your anger burn against Your people,
whom You brought out of the land of Egypt with great
power and a mighty hand?12 Why should the Egyptians
declare, ‘He brought them out with evil intent, to kill them
in the mountains and wipe them from the face of the earth’?
Turn from Your fierce anger and relent from doing harm to
Your people.13 Remember Your servants Abraham, Isaac, and
Israel, to whom You swore by Your very self when You
declared, ‘I will make your descendants as numerous as the
stars in the sky, and I will give your descendants all this land
that I have promised, and it shall be their inheritance
forever.’”
14 So the LORD relented from the calamity He had
threatened to bring on His people.
15 Then Moses turned and went down the mountain with the
two tablets of the Testimony in his hands. They were
inscribed on both sides, front and back.16 The tablets were
the work of God, and the writing was the writing of God,
engraved on the tablets.
17 When Joshua heard the sound of the people shouting, he
said to Moses, “The sound of war is in the camp.”
18 But Moses replied:

“It is neither the cry of victory nor the cry of defeat;
I hear the sound of singing!”

19 As Moses approached the camp and saw the calf and the
dancing, he burned with anger and threw the tablets out of
his hands, shattering them at the base of the
mountain.20 Then he took the calf they had made, burned it
in the fire, ground it to powder, and scattered the powder
over the face of the water. Then he forced the Israelites to
drink it.
21 “What did this people do to you,” Moses asked Aaron,
“that you have led them into so great a sin?”
22 “Do not be enraged, my lord,” Aaron replied. “You
yourself know that the people are intent on evil.23 They told
me, ‘Make us gods who will go before us. As for this Moses
who brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we do not know
what has happened to him!’
24 So I said to them, ‘Whoever has gold, let him take it off,’
and they gave it to me. And when I threw it into the fire, out
came this calf!”
25 Moses saw that the people were out of control, for Aaron
had let them run wild and become a laughingstock to their
enemies.[170]26 So Moses stood at the entrance to the camp and
said, “Whoever is for the LORD, come to me.”
And all the Levites gathered around him.
27 He told them, “This is what the LORD, the God of Israel,
says: ‘Each of you men is to fasten his sword to his side, go
back and forth through the camp from gate to gate, and slay
his brother, his friend, and his neighbor.’”
28 The Levites did as Moses commanded, and that day about
three thousand of the people fell dead.
29 Afterward, Moses said, “Today you have been ordained for
service to the LORD, since each man went against his son
and his brother; so the LORD has bestowed a blessing on you
this day.”[171]
30 The next day Moses said to the people, “You have
committed a great sin. Now I will go up to the LORD;
perhaps I can make atonement for your sin.”
31 So Moses returned to the LORD and said, “Oh, what a
great sin these people have committed! They have made
gods of gold for themselves.32 Yet now, if You would only
forgive their sin.... But if not, please blot me out of the book
that You have written.”
33 The LORD replied to Moses, “Whoever has sinned against
Me, I will blot out of My book.34 Now go, lead the people to
the place I described. Behold, My angel shall go before you.
But on the day I settle accounts, I will punish them for their
sin.”
35 And the LORD sent a plague on the people because of
what they had done with the calf that Aaron had made.

Exodus 33

The Command to Leave Sinai

(Deuteronomy 1:1–8)

1 Then the LORD said to Moses, “Leave this place, you and
the people you brought up out of the land of Egypt, and go
to the land that I promised to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob
when I said, ‘I will give it to your descendants.’2 And I will
send an angel before you, and I will drive out the
Canaanites, Amorites, Hittites, Perizzites, Hivites, and
Jebusites.3 Go up to a land flowing with milk and honey. But
I will not go with you, because you are a stiff-necked people;
otherwise, I might destroy you on the way.”
4 When the people heard this bad news, they went into
mourning, and no one put on any of his jewelry.5 For the
LORD had said to Moses, “Tell the Israelites, ‘You are a stiff-
necked people. If I should go with you for a single moment, I
would destroy you. Now take off your jewelry, and I will
decide what to do with you.’”
6 So the Israelites stripped themselves of their jewelry from
Mount Horeb onward.[172]

The Tent of Meeting

7 Now Moses used to take the tent and pitch it at a distance
outside the camp. He called it the Tent of Meeting, and
anyone inquiring of the LORD would go to the Tent of
Meeting outside the camp.8 Then, whenever Moses went out
to the tent, all the people would stand at the entrances to

169. Or *to play*; cited in 1 Corinthians 10:7
170. Or *and become an object of derision*
171. Or *have ordained yourselves*
172. That is, from Mount Sinai onward, or possibly a mountain in the range containing Mount Sinai

their own tents and watch Moses until he entered the tent.[9] As Moses entered the tent, the pillar of cloud would come down and remain at the entrance, and the LORD would speak with Moses.[10] When all the people saw the pillar of cloud standing at the entrance to the tent, they would stand up and worship, each one at the entrance to his own tent.

[11] Thus the LORD would speak to Moses face to face, as a man speaks to his friend. Then Moses would return to the camp, but his young assistant Joshua son of Nun would not leave the tent.

The Promise of God's Presence

[12] Then Moses said to the LORD, "Look, You have been telling me, 'Lead this people up,' but You have not let me know whom You will send with me. Yet You have said, 'I know you by name, and you have found favor in My sight.'[13] Now if indeed I have found favor in Your sight, please let me know Your ways, that I may know You and find favor in Your sight. Remember that this nation is Your people."

[14] And the LORD answered, "My Presence will go with you, and I will give you rest."

[15] "If Your Presence does not go with us," Moses replied, "do not lead us up from here.[16] For how then can it be known that Your people and I have found favor in Your sight, unless You go with us? How else will we be distinguished from all the other people on the face of the earth?"

[17] So the LORD said to Moses, "I will do this very thing you have asked, for you have found favor in My sight, and I know you by name."

[18] Then Moses said, "Please show me Your glory."

[19] "I will cause all My goodness to pass before you," the LORD replied, "and I will proclaim My name—the LORD—in your presence. I will have mercy on whom I have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I have compassion."[173]

[20] But He added, "You cannot see My face, for no one can see Me and live."

[21] The LORD continued, "There is a place near Me where you are to stand upon a rock,[22] and when My glory passes by, I will put you in a cleft of the rock and cover you with My hand until I have passed by.[23] Then I will take My hand away, and you will see My back; but My face must not be seen."

Exodus 34

New Stone Tablets

(Deuteronomy 10:1–11)

[1] Then the LORD said to Moses, "Chisel out two stone tablets like the originals, and I will write on them the words that were on the first tablets, which you broke.[2] Be ready in the morning, and come up on Mount Sinai to present yourself before Me on the mountaintop.[3] No one may go up with you; in fact, no one may be seen anywhere on the mountain—not even the flocks or herds may graze in front of the mountain."

[4] So Moses chiseled out two stone tablets like the originals. He rose early in the morning, and taking the two stone tablets in his hands, he went up Mount Sinai as the LORD had commanded him.

[5] And the LORD descended in a cloud, stood with him there, and proclaimed His name, the LORD.[6] Then the LORD passed in front of Moses and called out:

"The LORD, the LORD God,
is compassionate and gracious,
slow to anger,
abounding in loving devotion and faithfulness,
[7] maintaining loving devotion to a thousand generations,
forgiving iniquity, transgression, and sin.
Yet He will by no means leave the guilty unpunished;
He will visit the iniquity of the fathers
on their children and grandchildren
to the third and fourth generations."[174]

[8] Moses immediately bowed down to the ground and worshiped.[9] "O Lord," he said, "if I have indeed found favor in Your sight, my Lord, please go with us. Although this is a stiff-necked people, forgive our iniquity and sin, and take us as Your inheritance."

The LORD Renews the Covenant

(2 Corinthians 3:7–18)

[10] And the LORD said, "Behold, I am making a covenant. Before all your people I will perform wonders that have never been done in any nation in all the world. All the people among whom you live will see the LORD's work, for it is an awesome thing that I am doing with you.

[11] Observe what I command you this day. I will drive out before you the Amorites, Canaanites, Hittites, Perizzites, Hivites, and Jebusites.[12] Be careful not to make a treaty with the inhabitants of the land you are entering, lest they become a snare in your midst.[175][13] Rather, you must tear down their altars, smash their sacred stones, and chop down their Asherah poles.[14] For you must not worship any other god, for the LORD, whose name is Jealous, is a jealous God.

[15] Do not make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land, for when they prostitute themselves to their gods and sacrifice to them, they will invite you, and you will eat their sacrifices.[16] And when you take some of their daughters as brides for your sons, their daughters will prostitute themselves to their gods and cause your sons to do the same.

[17] You shall make no molten gods for yourselves.

[18] You are to keep the Feast of Unleavened Bread. For seven days at the appointed time in the month of Abib, you are to eat unleavened bread as I commanded you. For in the month of Abib you came out of Egypt.[176][177]

[19] The first offspring of every womb belongs to Me, including all the firstborn males among your livestock, whether cattle or sheep.[20] You must redeem the firstborn of a donkey with a lamb; but if you do not redeem it, you are to break its neck. You must redeem all the firstborn of your sons. No one shall appear before Me empty-handed.

[21] Six days you shall labor, but on the seventh day you shall rest; even in the seasons of plowing and harvesting, you must rest.

---

173. Cited in Romans 9:15
174. Hebrew *to thousands*
175. Forms of the Hebrew *berit* are translated in most passages as *covenant.*
176. That is, the seven-day period after the Passover during which no leaven may be eaten; see Exodus 12:14–20.
177. *Abib* was the first month of the ancient Hebrew lunar calendar, usually occurring within the months of March and April; twice in this verse.

22 And you are to celebrate the Feast of Weeks with the
firstfruits of the wheat harvest, and the Feast of Ingathering
at the turn of the year.[178][179] 23 Three times a year all your
males are to appear before the Lord GOD, the God of
Israel. 24 For I will drive out the nations before you and
enlarge your borders, and no one will covet your land when
you go up three times a year to appear before the LORD your
God.
25 Do not offer the blood of a sacrifice to Me along with
anything leavened, and do not let any of the sacrifice from
the Passover Feast remain until morning.
26 Bring the best of the firstfruits of your soil to the house of
the LORD your God.
You must not cook a young goat in its mother's milk."
27 The LORD also said to Moses, "Write down these words,
for in accordance with these words I have made a covenant
with you and with Israel."
28 So Moses was there with the LORD forty days and forty
nights without eating bread or drinking water. He wrote on
the tablets the words of the covenant—the Ten
Commandments.[180]
29 And when Moses came down from Mount Sinai with the
two tablets of the Testimony in his hands, he was unaware
that his face had become radiant from speaking with the
LORD. 30 Aaron and all the Israelites looked at Moses, and
behold, his face was radiant. And they were afraid to
approach him.
31 But Moses called out to them; so Aaron and all the leaders
of the congregation returned to him, and Moses spoke to
them. 32 And after this all the Israelites came near, and Moses
commanded them to do everything that the LORD had told
him on Mount Sinai.
33 When Moses had finished speaking with them, he put a
veil over his face. 34 But whenever Moses went in before the
LORD to speak with Him, he would remove the veil until he
came out. And when he came out, he would tell the Israelites
what he had been commanded, 35 and the Israelites would see
that the face of Moses was radiant. So Moses would put the
veil back over his face until he went in to speak with the
LORD.

Exodus 35

The Sabbath

1 Then Moses assembled the whole congregation of Israel and
said to them, "These are the things that the LORD has
commanded you to do: 2 For six days work may be done, but
the seventh day shall be your holy day, a Sabbath of
complete rest to the LORD. Whoever does any work on that
day must be put to death. 3 Do not light a fire in any of your
dwellings on the Sabbath day."

Offerings for the Tabernacle

(Exodus 25:1–9)

4 Moses also told the whole congregation of Israel, "This is
what the LORD has commanded: 5 Take from among you an
offering to the LORD. Let everyone whose heart is willing
bring an offering to the LORD:
gold, silver, and bronze;
6 blue, purple, and scarlet yarn;
fine linen and goat hair;
7 ram skins dyed red and fine leather;
acacia wood;[181]
8 olive oil for the light;
spices for the anointing oil and for the fragrant incense;
9 and onyx stones and gemstones to be mounted on the
ephod and breastpiece.

The Skilled Craftsmen

10 Let every skilled craftsman among you come and make
everything that the LORD has commanded:
11 the tabernacle with its tent and covering, its clasps and
frames, its crossbars, posts, and bases;
12 the ark with its poles and mercy seat, and the veil to shield
it;
13 the table with its poles, all its utensils, and the Bread of
the Presence;
14 the lampstand for light with its accessories and lamps and
oil for the light;
15 the altar of incense with its poles;
the anointing oil and fragrant incense;
the curtain for the doorway at the entrance to the
tabernacle;
16 the altar of burnt offering with its bronze grate, its
poles, and all its utensils;
the basin with its stand;
17 the curtains of the courtyard with its posts and bases, and
the curtain for the gate of the courtyard;
18 the tent pegs for the tabernacle and for the courtyard,
along with their ropes;
19 and the woven garments for ministering in the holy place
—both the holy garments for Aaron the priest and the
garments for his sons to serve as priests."

The People Offer Gifts

20 Then the whole congregation of Israel withdrew from the
presence of Moses. 21 And everyone whose heart stirred him
and whose spirit prompted him came and brought an
offering to the LORD for the work on the Tent of Meeting,
for all its services, and for the holy garments.
22 So all who had willing hearts, both men and women, came
and brought brooches and earrings, rings and necklaces, and
all kinds of gold jewelry. And they all presented their gold as
a wave offering to the LORD.
23 Everyone who had blue, purple, or scarlet yarn, or fine
linen, goat hair, ram skins dyed red, or articles of fine
leather, brought them. 24 And all who could present an
offering of silver or bronze brought it as a contribution to
the LORD. Also, everyone who had acacia wood for any part
of the service brought it.
25 Every skilled woman spun with her hands and brought
what she had spun: blue, purple, or scarlet yarn, or fine
linen. 26 And all the skilled women whose hearts were stirred
spun the goat hair.

---

178. That is, Shavuot, the late spring feast of pilgrimage to Jerusalem; it is also known as *the Feast of Harvest* (see Exodus 23:16) or *the Feast of Pentecost* (see Acts 2:1).
179. That is, Sukkot, the autumn feast of pilgrimage to Jerusalem; it is later called *the Feast of Tabernacles* (or *Booths* or *Shelters*).
180. Hebrew *the Ten Words*
181. Possibly the hides of large aquatic mammals; also in verse 23

27 The leaders brought onyx stones and gemstones to mount
on the ephod and breastpiece,28 as well as spices and olive
oil for the light, for the anointing oil, and for the fragrant
incense.
29 So all the men and women of the Israelites whose hearts
prompted them brought a freewill offering to the LORD for
all the work that the LORD through Moses had commanded
them to do.

Bezalel and Oholiab

(Exodus 31:1–11)

30 Then Moses said to the Israelites, “See, the LORD has
called by name Bezalel son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the
tribe of Judah.31 And He has filled him with the Spirit of
God, with skill, ability, and knowledge in all kinds of
craftsmanship,32 to design artistic works in gold, silver, and
bronze,33 to cut gemstones for settings, and to carve wood, so
that he may be a master of every artistic craft.
34 And the LORD has given both him and Oholiab son of
Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan, the ability to teach
others.35 He has filled them with skill to do all kinds of work
as engravers, designers, embroiderers in blue, purple, and
scarlet yarn and fine linen, and as weavers—as artistic
designers of every kind of craft.

Exodus 36

The People Bring More than Enough

1 “So Bezalel, Oholiab, and every skilled person are to carry
out everything commanded by the LORD, who has given
them skill and ability to know how to perform all the work
of constructing the sanctuary.”
2 Then Moses summoned Bezalel, Oholiab, and every skilled
person whom the LORD had gifted—everyone whose heart
stirred him to come and do the work.3 They received from
Moses all the contributions that the Israelites had brought to
carry out the service of constructing the sanctuary.
Meanwhile, the people continued to bring freewill offerings
morning after morning,4 so that all the skilled craftsmen who
were doing all the work on the sanctuary left their work5 and
said to Moses, “The people are bringing more than enough
for doing the work the LORD has commanded us to do.”
6 After Moses had given an order, they sent a proclamation
throughout the camp: “No man or woman should make
anything else as an offering for the sanctuary.” So the people
were restrained from bringing more,7 since what they already
had was more than enough to perform all the work.

The Ten Curtains for the Tabernacle

(Exodus 26:1–6)

8 All the skilled craftsmen among the workmen made the ten
curtains for the tabernacle. They were made of finely spun
linen, as well as blue, purple, and scarlet yarn, with
cherubim skillfully worked into them.9 Each curtain was
twenty-eight cubits long and four cubits wide; all the
curtains were the same size.[182]10 And he joined five of the
curtains together, and the other five he joined as well.
11 He made loops of blue material on the edge of the end
curtain in the first set, and also on the end curtain in the
second set.12 He made fifty loops on one curtain and fifty
loops on the end curtain of the second set, so that the loops
lined up opposite one another.13 He also made fifty gold
clasps to join the curtains together, so that the tabernacle
was a unit.

The Eleven Curtains of Goat Hair

(Exodus 26:7–14)

14 He then made curtains of goat hair for the tent over the
tabernacle—eleven curtains in all.15 Each of the eleven
curtains was the same size—thirty cubits long and four
cubits wide.[183]16 He joined five of the curtains into one set
and the other six into another.17 He made fifty loops along
the edge of the end curtain in the first set, and fifty loops
along the edge of the corresponding curtain in the second
set.18 He also made fifty bronze clasps to join the tent
together as a unit.
19 Additionally, he made for the tent a covering of ram skins
dyed red, and over that a covering of fine leather.[184]

The Frames and Bases

(Exodus 26:15–30)

20 Next, he constructed upright frames of acacia wood for the
tabernacle.21 Each frame was ten cubits long and a cubit and
a half wide.[185]22 Two tenons were connected to each other
for each frame. He made all the frames of the tabernacle in
this way.[186]
23 He constructed twenty frames for the south side of the
tabernacle,24 with forty silver bases to put under the twenty
frames—two bases for each frame, one under each tenon.
25 For the second side of the tabernacle, the north side, he
made twenty frames26 and forty silver bases—two bases
under each frame.
27 He made six frames for the rear of the tabernacle, the west
side,28 and two frames for the two back corners of the
tabernacle,29 coupled together from bottom to top and fitted
into a single ring. He made both corners in this way.30 So
there were eight frames and sixteen silver bases—two under
each frame.
31 He also made five crossbars of acacia wood for the frames
on one side of the tabernacle,32 five for those on the other
side, and five for those on the rear side of the tabernacle, to
the west.
33 He made the central crossbar to run through the center of
the frames, from one end to the other.34 And he overlaid the
frames with gold and made gold rings to hold the crossbars.
He also overlaid the crossbars with gold.

The Veil

(Exodus 26:31–35)

35 Next, he made the veil of blue, purple, and scarlet yarn,
and finely spun linen, with cherubim skillfully worked into
it.
36 He also made four posts of acacia wood for it and overlaid
them with gold, along with gold hooks; and he cast four
silver bases for the posts.

---

182. Each of the ten curtains was approximately 42 feet long and 6 feet wide (12.8 meters long and 1.8 meters wide).
183. Each of the eleven curtains was approximately 45 feet long and 6 feet wide (13.7 meters long and 1.8 meters wide).
184. Possibly the hides of large aquatic mammals
185. Each frame was approximately 15 feet long and 2.25 feet wide (4.6 meters long and 68.6 centimeters wide).
186. That is, projecting pieces of wood made for insertion into another piece; similarly in verse 24.

The Curtain for the Entrance

(Exodus 26:36–37)

37 For the entrance to the tent, he made a curtain
embroidered with blue, purple, and scarlet yarn, and finely
spun linen,38 together with five posts and their hooks.
He overlaid the tops of the posts and their bands with gold,
and their five bases were bronze.

Exodus 37

Constructing the Ark

(Exodus 25:10–16)

1 Bezalel went on to construct the ark of acacia wood, two
and a half cubits long, a cubit and a half wide, and a cubit
and a half high.[187] 2 He overlaid it with pure gold, both inside
and out, and made a gold molding around it. 3 And he cast
four gold rings for its four feet, two rings on one side and
two on the other. 4 Then he made poles of acacia wood and
overlaid them with gold. 5 He inserted the poles into the rings
on the sides of the ark in order to carry it.

The Mercy Seat

(Exodus 25:17–22)

6 He constructed a mercy seat of pure gold, two and a half
cubits long and a cubit and a half wide.[188] 7 He made two
cherubim of hammered gold at the ends of the mercy
seat,8 one cherub on one end and one on the other, all made
from one piece of gold. 9 And the cherubim had wings that
spread upward, overshadowing the mercy seat. The
cherubim faced each other, looking toward the mercy seat.

The Table of Showbread

(Exodus 25:23–30; Leviticus 24:5–9)

10 He also made the table of acacia wood two cubits long, a
cubit wide, and a cubit and a half high.[189] 11 He overlaid it
with pure gold and made a gold molding around it. 12 And he
made a rim around it a handbreadth wide and put a gold
molding on the rim.[190]

13 He cast four gold rings for the table and fastened them to
the four corners at its four legs. 14 The rings were placed close
to the rim, to serve as holders for the poles used to carry the
table. 15 He made the poles of acacia wood for carrying the
table and overlaid them with gold.

16 He also made the utensils for the table out of pure gold: its
plates and dishes, as well as its bowls and pitchers for
pouring drink offerings.

The Lampstand

(Exodus 25:31–40; Numbers 8:1–4)

17 Then he made the lampstand out of pure hammered gold,
all of one piece: its base and shaft, its cups, and its buds and
petals. 18 Six branches extended from the sides, three on one
side and three on the other. 19 There were three cups shaped
like almond blossoms on the first branch, each with buds
and petals, three on the next branch, and the same for all six
branches that extended from the lampstand.

20 And on the lampstand were four cups shaped like almond
blossoms with buds and petals. 21 A bud was under the first
pair of branches that extended from the lampstand, a bud
under the second pair, and a bud under the third pair. 22 The
buds and branches were all of one piece with the lampstand,
hammered out of pure gold.

23 He also made its seven lamps, its wick trimmers, and trays
of pure gold. 24 He made the lampstand and all its utensils
from a talent of pure gold.[191]

The Altar of Incense

(Exodus 30:1–10)

25 He made the altar of incense out of acacia wood. It was
square, a cubit long, a cubit wide, and two cubits high. Its
horns were of one piece.[192] 26 And he overlaid with pure gold
the top and all the sides and horns. Then he made a molding
of gold around it.

27 He made two gold rings below the molding on opposite
sides to hold the poles used to carry it. 28 And he made the
poles of acacia wood and overlaid them with gold.

29 He also made the sacred anointing oil and the pure,
fragrant incense, the work of a perfumer.

Exodus 38

The Bronze Altar

(Exodus 27:1–8)

1 Bezalel constructed the altar of burnt offering from acacia
wood. It was square, five cubits long, five cubits wide, and
three cubits high.[193] 1 9 4 2 He made a horn at each of its four
corners, so that the horns and altar were of one piece, and he
overlaid the altar with bronze.

3 He made all the altar's utensils of bronze—its pots, shovels,
sprinkling bowls, meat forks, and firepans. 4 He made a grate
of bronze mesh for the altar under its ledge, halfway up from
the bottom.

5 At the four corners of the bronze grate he cast four rings as
holders for the poles. 6 And he made the poles of acacia wood
and overlaid them with bronze. 7 Then he inserted the poles
into the rings on the sides of the altar for carrying it. He
made the altar with boards so that it was hollow.

The Bronze Basin

(Exodus 30:17–21)

8 Next he made the bronze basin and its stand from the
mirrors of the women who served at the entrance to the Tent
of Meeting.

The Courtyard

(Exodus 27:9–19)

9 Then he constructed the courtyard. The south side of the
courtyard was a hundred cubits long and had curtains of
finely spun linen,[195] 10 with twenty posts and twenty bronze

---

187. The ark was approximately 3.75 feet long, 2.25 feet wide, and 2.25 feet high (114.3 centimeters long, 68.6 centimeters wide, and 68.6 centimeters high).
188. The mercy seat was approximately 3.75 feet long and 2.25 feet wide (114.3 centimeters long and 68.6 centimeters wide).
189. The table was approximately 3 feet long, 1.5 feet wide, and 2.25 feet high (91.4 centimeters long, 45.7 centimeters wide, and 68.6 centimeters high).
190. *A handbreadth* is approximately 2.9 inches or 7.4 centimeters.
191. *A talent* is approximately 75.4 pounds or 34.2 kilograms of gold.
192. The altar was approximately 1.5 feet in length and width, and 3 feet high (45.7 centimeters in length and width, and 91.4 centimeters high).
193. Literally *He constructed*
194. The altar was approximately 7.5 feet in length and width, and 4.5 feet high (2.3 meters in length and width, and 1.4 meters high).
195. *100 cubits* is approximately 150 feet or 45.7 meters.

bases, and with silver hooks and bands on the posts.[11] The north side was also a hundred cubits long, with twenty posts and twenty bronze bases. The hooks and bands of the posts were silver.[12] The west side was fifty cubits long and had curtains, with ten posts and ten bases. The hooks and bands of the posts were silver.[196][13] And the east side, toward the sunrise, was also fifty cubits long.

[14] The curtains on one side of the entrance were fifteen cubits long, with three posts and three bases.[197][15] And the curtains on the other side were also fifteen cubits long, with three posts and three bases as well.[16] All the curtains around the courtyard were made of finely spun linen.[17] The bases for the posts were bronze, the hooks and bands were silver, and the plating for the tops of the posts was silver. So all the posts of the courtyard were banded with silver.

[18] The curtain for the entrance to the courtyard was embroidered with blue, purple, and scarlet yarn, and finely spun linen. It was twenty cubits long and, like the curtains of the courtyard, five cubits high,[198][199][19] with four posts and four bronze bases. Their hooks were silver, as well as the bands and the plating of their tops.[20] All the tent pegs for the tabernacle and for the surrounding courtyard were bronze.

An Inventory of Materials

(Ezra 2:68–70; Nehemiah 7:70–73)

[21] This is the inventory for the tabernacle, the tabernacle of the Testimony, as recorded at Moses' command by the Levites under the direction of Ithamar son of Aaron the priest.[22] Bezalel son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah, made everything that the LORD had commanded Moses.[23] With him was Oholiab son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan, an engraver, designer, and embroiderer in blue, purple, and scarlet yarn and fine linen.

[24] All the gold from the wave offering used for the work on the sanctuary totaled 29 talents and 730 shekels, according to the sanctuary shekel.[200]

[25] The silver from those numbered among the congregation totaled 100 talents and 1,775 shekels, according to the sanctuary shekel—[201][26] a beka per person, that is, half a shekel, according to the sanctuary shekel, from everyone twenty years of age or older who had crossed over to be numbered, a total of 603,550 men.[202]

[27] The hundred talents of silver were used to cast the bases of the sanctuary and the bases of the veil—100 bases from the 100 talents, one talent per base.[203]

[28] With the 1,775 shekels of silver he made the hooks for the posts, overlaid their tops, and supplied bands for them.[204]

[29] The bronze from the wave offering totaled 70 talents and 2,400 shekels.[205][30] He used it to make the bases for the entrance to the Tent of Meeting, the bronze altar and its bronze grating, all the utensils for the altar,[31] the bases for the surrounding courtyard and its gate, and all the tent pegs for the tabernacle and its surrounding courtyard.

Exodus 39

The Ephod

(Exodus 28:6–14)

[1] From the blue, purple, and scarlet yarn they made specially woven garments for ministry in the sanctuary, as well as the holy garments for Aaron, just as the LORD had commanded Moses.

[2] Bezalel made the ephod of finely spun linen embroidered with gold, and with blue, purple, and scarlet yarn.[206][3] They hammered out thin sheets of gold and cut threads from them to interweave with the blue, purple, and scarlet yarn, and fine linen—the work of a skilled craftsman.[4] They made shoulder pieces for the ephod, which were attached at two of its corners, so it could be fastened.[5] And the skillfully woven waistband of the ephod was of one piece with the ephod, of the same workmanship—with gold, with blue, purple, and scarlet yarn, and with finely spun linen, just as the LORD had commanded Moses.

[6] They mounted the onyx stones in gold filigree settings, engraved like a seal with the names of the sons of Israel.[7] Then they fastened them on the shoulder pieces of the ephod as memorial stones for the sons of Israel, as the LORD had commanded Moses.

The Breastpiece

(Exodus 28:15–30)

[8] He made the breastpiece with the same workmanship as the ephod, with gold, with blue, purple, and scarlet yarn, and with finely spun linen.[9] It was square when folded over double, a span long and a span wide.[207]

[10] And they mounted on it four rows of gemstones:

The first row had a ruby, a topaz, and an emerald;[208]

[11] the second row had a turquoise, a sapphire, and a diamond;

[12] the third row had a jacinth, an agate, and an amethyst;

[13] and the fourth row had a beryl, an onyx, and a jasper.

These stones were mounted in gold filigree settings.

[14] The twelve stones corresponded to the names of the sons of Israel. Each stone was engraved like a seal with the name of one of the twelve tribes.

[15] For the breastpiece they made braided chains like cords of pure gold.[16] They also made two gold filigree settings and two gold rings, and fastened the two rings to the two corners of the breastpiece.[17] Then they fastened the two gold chains to the two gold rings at the corners of the breastpiece,[18] and they fastened the other ends of the two chains to the two filigree settings, attaching them to the shoulder pieces of the ephod at the front.

---

196. *50 cubits* is approximately 75 feet or 22.9 meters.
197. *15 cubits* is approximately 22.5 feet or 6.9 meters.
198. *20 cubits* is approximately 30 feet or 9.1 meters.
199. *5 cubits* is approximately 7.5 feet or 2.3 meters.
200. The total weight of the gold was approximately 1.1 tons or 1 metric ton.
201. The total weight of the silver was approximately 3.79 tons or 3.44 metric tons.
202. *A beka* is half a shekel, or approximately 0.2 ounces or 5.7 grams.
203. *100 talents* is approximately 3.77 tons or 3.42 metric tons of silver.
204. *1,775 shekels* is approximately 44.6 pounds or 20.2 kilograms of silver.
205. The total weight of the bronze was approximately 2.67 tons or 2.42 metric tons.
206. Literally *He made*
207. The breastpiece, when folded over, was approximately 9 inches or 22.9 centimeters in both length and width.
208. The precise identification of some of these gemstones is uncertain.

19 They made two more gold rings and attached them to the other two corners of the breastpiece, on the inside edge next to the ephod.

20 They made two additional gold rings and attached them to the bottom of the two shoulder pieces of the ephod, on its front, near the seam just above its woven waistband.21 Then they tied the rings of the breastpiece to the rings of the ephod with a cord of blue yarn, so that the breastpiece was above the waistband of the ephod and would not swing out from the ephod, just as the LORD had commanded Moses.

Additional Priestly Garments

(Exodus 28:31–43)

22 They made the robe of the ephod entirely of blue cloth, the work of a weaver,23 with an opening in the center of the robe like that of a garment, with a collar around the opening so that it would not tear.[209]

24 They made pomegranates of blue, purple, and scarlet yarn and finely spun linen on the lower hem of the robe.25 They also made bells of pure gold and attached them around the hem between the pomegranates,26 alternating the bells and pomegranates around the lower hem of the robe to be worn for ministry, just as the LORD had commanded Moses.

27 For Aaron and his sons they made tunics of fine linen, the work of a weaver,28 as well as the turban of fine linen, the ornate headbands and undergarments of finely spun linen,29 and the sash of finely spun linen, embroidered with blue, purple, and scarlet yarn, just as the LORD had commanded Moses.

30 They also made the plate of the holy crown of pure gold, and they engraved on it, like an inscription on a seal:
HOLY TO THE LORD.[210]

31 Then they fastened to it a blue cord to mount it on the turban, just as the LORD had commanded Moses.

Moses Approves the Work

32 So all the work for the tabernacle, the Tent of Meeting, was completed. The Israelites did everything just as the LORD had commanded Moses.

33 Then they brought the tabernacle to Moses:
the tent with all its furnishings, its clasps, its frames, its crossbars, and its posts and bases;

34 the covering of ram skins dyed red, the covering of fine leather, and the veil of the covering;[211]

35 the ark of the Testimony with its poles and the mercy seat;[212]

36 the table with all its utensils and the Bread of the Presence;

37 the pure gold lampstand with its row of lamps and all its utensils, as well as the oil for the light;

38 the gold altar, the anointing oil, the fragrant incense, and the curtain for the entrance to the tent;

39 the bronze altar with its bronze grating, its poles, and all its utensils;
the basin with its stand;

40 the curtains of the courtyard with its posts and bases;
the curtain for the gate of the courtyard, its ropes and tent pegs, and all the equipment for the service of the tabernacle, the Tent of Meeting;

41 and the woven garments for ministering in the sanctuary, both the holy garments for Aaron the priest and the garments for his sons to serve as priests.

42 The Israelites had done all the work just as the LORD had commanded Moses.43 And Moses inspected all the work and saw that they had accomplished it just as the LORD had commanded. So Moses blessed them.

Exodus 40

Setting Up the Tabernacle

(Acts 7:44–47; Hebrews 9:1–10)

1 Then the LORD said to Moses,2 "On the first day of the first month you are to set up the tabernacle, the Tent of Meeting.3 Put the ark of the Testimony in it and screen off the ark with the veil.[213]4 Then bring in the table and set out its arrangement; bring in the lampstand as well, and set up its lamps.

5 Place the gold altar of incense in front of the ark of the Testimony, and hang the curtain at the entrance to the tabernacle.6 Place the altar of burnt offering in front of the entrance to the tabernacle, the Tent of Meeting.7 And place the basin between the Tent of Meeting and the altar, and put water in it.

8 Set up the surrounding courtyard and hang the curtain for the entrance to the courtyard.

9 Take the anointing oil and anoint the tabernacle and everything in it; consecrate it along with all its furnishings, and it shall be holy.10 Anoint the altar of burnt offering and all its utensils; consecrate the altar, and it shall be most holy.11 Anoint the basin and its stand and consecrate them.

12 Then bring Aaron and his sons to the entrance to the Tent of Meeting and wash them with water.13 And you are to clothe Aaron with the holy garments, anoint him, and consecrate him, so that he may serve Me as a priest.14 Bring his sons forward and clothe them with tunics.15 Anoint them just as you anointed their father, so that they may also serve Me as priests. Their anointing will qualify them for a permanent priesthood throughout their generations."

16 Moses did everything just as the LORD had commanded him.17 So the tabernacle was set up on the first day of the first month of the second year.

18 When Moses set up the tabernacle, he laid its bases, positioned its frames, inserted its crossbars, and set up its posts.19 Then he spread the tent over the tabernacle and put the covering over the tent, just as the LORD had commanded him.

20 Moses took the Testimony and placed it in the ark, attaching the poles to the ark; and he set the mercy seat atop the ark.21 Then he brought the ark into the tabernacle, put up the veil for the screen, and shielded off the ark of the Testimony, just as the LORD had commanded him.

22 Moses placed the table in the Tent of Meeting on the north side of the tabernacle, outside the veil.23 He arranged the

---

209. The meaning of the Hebrew word is uncertain; possibly *a coat of mail*.
210. That is, *the LORD*
211. Possibly the hides of large aquatic mammals
212. That is, *the ark of the covenant*
213. That is, *the ark of the covenant*; also in verses 5 and 21

bread on it before the LORD, just as the LORD had commanded him.

24 He also placed the lampstand in the Tent of Meeting
opposite the table on the south side of the tabernacle25 and
set up the lamps before the LORD, just as the LORD had
commanded him.

26 Moses placed the gold altar in the Tent of Meeting, in front
of the veil,27 and he burned fragrant incense on it, just as the
LORD had commanded him.28 Then he put up the curtain at
the entrance to the tabernacle.29 He placed the altar of burnt
offering near the entrance to the tabernacle, the Tent of
Meeting, and offered on it the burnt offering and the grain
offering, just as the LORD had commanded him.

30 He placed the basin between the Tent of Meeting and the
altar and put water in it for washing;31 and from it Moses,
Aaron, and his sons washed their hands and feet.32 They
washed whenever they entered the Tent of Meeting or
approached the altar, just as the LORD had commanded
Moses.

33 And Moses set up the courtyard around the tabernacle and
the altar, and he hung the curtain for the entrance to the
courtyard. So Moses finished the work.

The Cloud and the Glory

(Numbers 9:15–23)

34 Then the cloud covered the Tent of Meeting, and the glory
of the LORD filled the tabernacle.35 Moses was unable to
enter the Tent of Meeting because the cloud had settled on
it, and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle.

36 Whenever the cloud was lifted from above the tabernacle,
the Israelites would set out through all the stages of their
journey.37 If the cloud was not lifted, they would not set out
until the day it was taken up.38 For the cloud of the LORD
was over the tabernacle by day, and fire was in the cloud by
night, in the sight of all the house of Israel through all their
journeys.

Leviticus

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17

18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27

Leviticus 1

Laws for Burnt Offerings

(Leviticus 6:8–13)

1 Then the LORD called to Moses and spoke to him from the
Tent of Meeting, saying,2 “Speak to the Israelites and tell
them: When any of you brings an offering to the LORD, you
may bring as your offering an animal from the herd or the
flock.

3 If his offering is a burnt offering from the herd, he is to
present an unblemished male. He must bring it to the
entrance to the Tent of Meeting for its acceptance before the
LORD.4 He is to lay his hand on the head of the burnt
offering, so it can be accepted on his behalf to make
atonement for him.

5 And he shall slaughter the young bull before the LORD, and
Aaron’s sons the priests are to present the blood and splatter
it on all sides of the altar at the entrance to the Tent of
Meeting.6 Next, he is to skin the burnt offering and cut it into
pieces.

7 The sons of Aaron the priest shall put a fire on the altar and
arrange wood on the fire.8 Then Aaron’s sons the priests are
to arrange the pieces, including the head and the fat, atop
the burning wood on the altar.9 The entrails and legs must be
washed with water, and the priest shall burn all of it on the
altar as a burnt offering, a food offering, a pleasing aroma to
the LORD.

10 If, however, one’s offering is a burnt offering from the
flock—from the sheep or goats—he is to present an
unblemished male.11 He shall slaughter it on the north side
of the altar before the LORD, and Aaron’s sons the priests are
to splatter its blood against the altar on all sides.12 He is to
cut the animal into pieces, and the priest shall arrange them,
including the head and fat, atop the burning wood that is on
the altar.13 The entrails and legs must be washed with water,
and the priest shall present all of it and burn it on the altar;
it is a burnt offering, a food offering, a pleasing aroma to the
LORD.

14 If, instead, one’s offering to the LORD is a burnt offering of
birds, he is to present a turtledove or a young pigeon.15 Then
the priest shall bring it to the altar, twist off its head, and
burn it on the altar; its blood should be drained out on the
side of the altar.16 And he is to remove the crop with its
contents and throw it to the east side of the altar, in the
place for ashes.[1]17 He shall tear it open by its wings, without
dividing the bird completely. And the priest is to burn it on
the altar atop the burning wood. It is a burnt offering, a food
offering, a pleasing aroma to the LORD.

Leviticus 2

Laws for Grain Offerings

(Leviticus 6:14–23)

1 “When anyone brings a grain offering to the LORD, his
offering must consist of fine flour. He is to pour olive oil on
it, put frankincense on it,2 and bring it to Aaron’s sons the
priests. The priest shall take a handful of the flour and oil,
together with all the frankincense, and burn this as a
memorial portion on the altar, a food offering, a pleasing
aroma to the LORD.3 The remainder of the grain offering
shall belong to Aaron and his sons; it is a most holy part of
the food offerings to the LORD.

4 Now if you bring an offering of grain baked in an oven, it
must consist of fine flour, either unleavened cakes mixed
with oil or unleavened wafers coated with oil.

5 If your offering is a grain offering prepared on a griddle, it
must be unleavened bread made of fine flour mixed with
oil.26 Crumble it and pour oil on it; it is a grain offering.

7 If your offering is a grain offering cooked in a pan, it must
consist of fine flour with oil.[3]

8 When you bring to the LORD the grain offering made in
any of these ways, it is to be presented to the priest, and he
shall take it to the altar.9 The priest is to remove the
memorial portion from the grain offering and burn it on the
altar as a food offering, a pleasing aroma to the LORD.10 But
the remainder of the grain offering shall belong to Aaron and
his sons; it is a most holy part of the food offerings to the
LORD.

11 No grain offering that you present to the LORD may be
made with leaven, for you are not to burn any leaven or
honey as a food offering to the LORD.12 You may bring them
to the LORD as an offering of firstfruits, but they must not go
up on the altar as a pleasing aroma.13 And you shall season
each of your grain offerings with salt. You must not leave the
salt of the covenant of your God out of your grain offering;
you are to add salt to each of your offerings.

14 If you bring a grain offering of firstfruits to the LORD, you
shall offer crushed heads of new grain roasted on the
fire.15 And you are to put oil and frankincense on it; it is a
grain offering.16 The priest shall then burn the memorial
portion of the crushed grain and the oil, together with all its
frankincense, as a food offering to the LORD.

Leviticus 3

Laws for Peace Offerings

(Leviticus 7:11–21)

1 “If one’s offering is a peace offering and he offers an animal
from the herd, whether male or female, he must present it
without blemish before the LORD.2 He is to lay his hand on

1. Or *the crop and feathers*
2. That is, a shallow pan for baking or frying
3. That is, a deep pan or stew pan

the head of the offering and slaughter it at the entrance to the Tent of Meeting. Then Aaron's sons the priests shall splatter the blood on all sides of the altar.

3 From the peace offering he is to bring a food offering to the
LORD: the fat that covers the entrails, all the fat that is on
them,4 both kidneys with the fat on them near the loins, and
the lobe of the liver, which he is to remove with the
kidneys.5 Then Aaron's sons are to burn it on the altar atop
the burnt offering that is on the burning wood, as a food
offering, a pleasing aroma to the LORD.

6 If, however, one's peace offering to the LORD is from the
flock, he must present a male or female without blemish.

7 If he is presenting a lamb for his offering, he must present it
before the LORD.8 He is to lay his hand on the head of his
offering and slaughter it in front of the Tent of Meeting.
Then Aaron's sons shall splatter its blood on all sides of the
altar.

9 And from the peace offering he shall bring a food offering
to the LORD consisting of its fat: the entire fat tail cut off
close to the backbone, the fat that covers the entrails, all the
fat that is on them,10 both kidneys with the fat on them near
the loins, and the lobe of the liver, which he is to remove
with the kidneys.11 Then the priest is to burn them on the
altar as food, a food offering to the LORD.

12 If one's offering is a goat, he is to present it before the
LORD.13 He must lay his hand on its head and slaughter it in
front of the Tent of Meeting. Then Aaron's sons shall splatter
its blood on all sides of the altar.

14 And from his offering he shall present a food offering to
the LORD: the fat that covers the entrails, all the fat that is
on them,15 both kidneys with the fat on them near the loins,
and the lobe of the liver, which he is to remove with the
kidneys.16 Then the priest is to burn the food on the altar as
a food offering, a pleasing aroma. All the fat is the LORD's.

17 This is a permanent statute for the generations to come,
wherever you live: You must not eat any fat or any blood."

Leviticus 4

Laws for Sin Offerings

(Leviticus 5:1–13; Leviticus 6:24–30)

1 Then the LORD said to Moses,2 "Tell the Israelites to do as
follows with one who sins unintentionally against any of the
LORD's commandments and does what is forbidden by them:

3 If the anointed priest sins, bringing guilt on the people, he
must bring to the LORD a young bull without blemish as a
sin offering for the sin he has committed.4 4 He must bring the
bull to the entrance to the Tent of Meeting before the LORD,
lay his hand on the bull's head, and slaughter it before the
LORD.5 Then the anointed priest shall take some of the bull's
blood and bring it into the Tent of Meeting.6 The priest is to
dip his finger in the blood and sprinkle some of it seven
times before the LORD, in front of the veil of the
sanctuary.7 The priest must then put some of the blood on
the horns of the altar of fragrant incense that is before the
LORD in the Tent of Meeting. And he is to pour out the rest
of the bull's blood at the base of the altar of burnt offering at
the entrance to the Tent of Meeting.8 Then he shall remove
all the fat from the bull of the sin offering—the fat that
covers the entrails, all the fat that is on them,9 both kidneys
with the fat on them near the loins, and the lobe of the liver,
which he is to remove with the kidneys—10 just as the fat is
removed from the ox of the peace offering. Then the priest
shall burn them on the altar of burnt offering.11 But the hide
of the bull and all its flesh, with its head and legs and its
entrails and dung—12 all the rest of the bull—he must take
outside the camp to a ceremonially clean place where the
ashes are poured out, and there he must burn it on a wood
fire on the ash heap.

13 Now if the whole congregation of Israel strays
unintentionally and the matter escapes the notice of the
assembly so that they violate any of the LORD's
commandments and incur guilt by doing what is
forbidden,14 when they become aware of the sin they have
committed, then the assembly must bring a young bull as a
sin offering and present it before the Tent of Meeting.15 The
elders of the congregation are to lay their hands on the bull's
head before the LORD, and it shall be slaughtered before the
LORD.16 Then the anointed priest is to bring some of the
bull's blood into the Tent of Meeting,17 and he is to dip his
finger in the blood and sprinkle it seven times before the
LORD in front of the veil.18 He is also to put some of the
blood on the horns of the altar that is before the LORD in the
Tent of Meeting, and he must pour out the rest of the blood
at the base of the altar of burnt offering at the entrance to
the Tent of Meeting.19 And he is to remove all the fat from it
and burn it on the altar.20 He shall offer this bull just as he
did the bull for the sin offering; in this way the priest will
make atonement on their behalf, and they will be
forgiven.21 Then he is to take the bull outside the camp and
burn it, just as he burned the first bull. It is the sin offering
for the assembly.

22 When a leader sins unintentionally and does what is
prohibited by any of the commandments of the LORD his
God, he incurs guilt.23 When he becomes aware of the sin he
has committed, he must bring an unblemished male goat as
his offering.24 He is to lay his hand on the head of the goat
and slaughter it at the place where the burnt offering is
slaughtered before the LORD. It is a sin offering.25 Then the
priest is to take some of the blood of the sin offering with his
finger, put it on the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and
pour out the rest of the blood at the base of the altar.26 He
must burn all its fat on the altar, like the fat of the peace
offerings; thus the priest will make atonement for that man's
sin, and he will be forgiven.

27 And if one of the common people sins unintentionally and
does what is prohibited by any of the LORD's
commandments, he incurs guilt.28 When he becomes aware
of the sin he has committed, he must bring an unblemished
female goat as his offering for that sin.29 He is to lay his hand
on the head of the sin offering and slaughter it at the place
of the burnt offering.30 Then the priest is to take some of its
blood with his finger, put it on the horns of the altar of burnt
offering, and pour out the rest of the blood at the base of the
altar.31 Then he is to remove all the fat, just as it is removed
from the peace offering, and the priest is to burn it on the
altar as a pleasing aroma to the LORD. In this way the priest
will make atonement for him, and he will be forgiven.

32 If, however, he brings a lamb as a sin offering, he must
bring an unblemished female.33 And he is to lay his hand on
the head of the sin offering and slaughter it as a sin offering
at the place where the burnt offering is slaughtered.34 Then
the priest is to take some of the blood of the sin offering with
his finger, put it on the horns of the altar of burnt offering,

4. Or *purification offering*; here and throughout Leviticus

and pour out the rest of its blood at the base of the altar.[35] And he shall remove all the fat, just as the fat of the lamb is removed from the peace offerings, and he shall burn it on the altar along with the food offerings to the LORD. In this way the priest will make atonement for him for the sin he has committed, and he will be forgiven.

Leviticus 5

Sins Requiring a Sin Offering

(Leviticus 4:1–35; Leviticus 6:24–30)

[1] "If someone sins by failing to testify when he hears a public charge about something he has witnessed, whether he has seen it or learned of it, he shall bear the iniquity.

[2] Or if a person touches anything unclean—whether the carcass of any unclean wild animal or livestock or crawling creature—even if he is unaware of it, he is unclean and guilty.

[3] Or if he touches human uncleanness—anything by which one becomes unclean—even if he is unaware of it, when he realizes it, he is guilty.

[4] Or if someone swears thoughtlessly with his lips to do anything good or evil—in whatever matter a man may rashly pronounce an oath—even if he is unaware of it, when he realizes it, he is guilty in the matter.

[5] If someone incurs guilt in one of these ways, he must confess the sin he has committed,[6] and he must bring his guilt offering to the LORD for the sin he has committed: a female lamb or goat from the flock as a sin offering. And the priest will make atonement for him concerning his sin.

[7] If, however, he cannot afford a lamb, he may bring to the LORD as restitution for his sin two turtledoves or two young pigeons—one as a sin offering and the other as a burnt offering.[8] He is to bring them to the priest, who shall first present the one for the sin offering. He is to twist its head at the front of its neck without severing it;[9] then he is to sprinkle some of the blood of the sin offering on the side of the altar, while the rest of the blood is drained out at the base of the altar. It is a sin offering.[10] And the priest must prepare the second bird as a burnt offering according to the ordinance. In this way the priest will make atonement for him for the sin he has committed, and he will be forgiven.

[11] But if he cannot afford two turtledoves or two young pigeons, he may bring a tenth of an ephah of fine flour as a sin offering. He must not put olive oil or frankincense on it, because it is a sin offering.[5] [12] He is to bring it to the priest, who shall take a handful from it as a memorial portion and burn it on the altar atop the food offerings to the LORD; it is a sin offering.[13] In this way the priest will make atonement for him for any of these sins he has committed, and he will be forgiven. The remainder will belong to the priest, like the grain offering."

Laws for Guilt Offerings

(Leviticus 6:1–7; Leviticus 7:1–10)

[14] Then the LORD said to Moses,[15] "If someone acts unfaithfully and sins unintentionally against any of the LORD's holy things, he must bring his guilt offering to the LORD: an unblemished ram from the flock, of proper value in silver shekels according to the sanctuary shekel; it is a guilt offering.[6] [7] [16] Regarding any holy thing he has harmed, he must make restitution by adding a fifth of its value to it and giving it to the priest, who will make atonement on his behalf with the ram as a guilt offering, and he will be forgiven.

[17] If someone sins and violates any of the LORD's commandments even though he was unaware, he is guilty and shall bear his punishment.[18] He is to bring to the priest an unblemished ram of proper value from the flock as a guilt offering. Then the priest will make atonement on his behalf for the wrong he has committed in ignorance, and he will be forgiven.[19] It is a guilt offering; he was certainly guilty before the LORD."[8]

Leviticus 6

Sins Requiring a Guilt Offering

(Leviticus 5:14–19; Leviticus 7:1–10)

[1] And the LORD said to Moses,[2] "If someone sins and acts unfaithfully against the LORD by deceiving his neighbor in regard to a deposit or security entrusted to him or stolen, or if he extorts his neighbor[3] or finds lost property and lies about it and swears falsely, or if he commits any such sin that a man might commit—[4] once he has sinned and becomes guilty, he must return what he has stolen or taken by extortion, or the deposit entrusted to him, or the lost property he found,[5] or anything else about which he has sworn falsely.

He must make restitution in full, add a fifth of the value, and pay it to the owner on the day he acknowledges his guilt.[6] Then he must bring to the priest his guilt offering to the LORD: an unblemished ram of proper value from the flock.[7] In this way the priest will make atonement for him before the LORD, and he will be forgiven for anything he may have done to incur guilt."

The Burnt Offering

(Leviticus 1:1–17)

[8] Then the LORD said to Moses,[9] "Command Aaron and his sons that this is the law of the burnt offering: The burnt offering is to remain on the hearth of the altar all night, until morning, and the fire must be kept burning on the altar.

[10] And the priest shall put on his linen robe and linen undergarments, and he shall remove from the altar the ashes of the burnt offering that the fire has consumed and place them beside it.[11] Then he must take off his garments, put on other clothes, and carry the ashes outside the camp to a ceremonially clean place.

[12] The fire on the altar shall be kept burning; it must not be extinguished. Every morning the priest is to add wood to the fire, arrange the burnt offering on it, and burn the fat portions of the peace offerings on it.[13] The fire shall be kept burning on the altar continually; it must not be extinguished.

The Grain Offering

(Leviticus 2:1–16)

[14] Now this is the law of the grain offering: Aaron's sons shall present it before the LORD in front of the altar.[15] The priest is to remove a handful of fine flour and olive oil, together with all the frankincense from the grain offering, and burn

---

5. *A tenth of an ephah* is approximately 2 dry quarts or 2.2 liters (probably about 2.6 pounds or 1.2 kilograms of flour).
6. Or *flock or its equivalence*
7. *A shekel* is approximately 0.4 ounces or 11.4 grams of silver.
8. Or *he has paid full compensation*

the memorial portion on the altar as a pleasing aroma to the LORD.

16 Aaron and his sons are to eat the remainder. It must be eaten without leaven in a holy place; they are to eat it in the courtyard of the Tent of Meeting.17 It must not be baked with leaven; I have assigned it as their portion of My food offerings. It is most holy, like the sin offering and the guilt offering.18 Any male among the sons of Aaron may eat it. This is a permanent portion from the food offerings to the LORD for the generations to come. Anything that touches them will become holy."

19 Then the LORD said to Moses,20 "This is the offering that Aaron and his sons must present to the LORD on the day he is anointed: a tenth of an ephah of fine flour as a regular grain offering, half of it in the morning and half in the evening.[9]21 It shall be prepared with oil on a griddle; you are to bring it well-kneaded and present it as a grain offering broken in pieces, a pleasing aroma to the LORD.[10][11]22 The priest, who is one of Aaron's sons and will be anointed to take his place, is to prepare it. As a permanent portion for the LORD, it must be burned completely.23 Every grain offering for a priest shall be burned completely; it is not to be eaten."

The Sin Offering

(Leviticus 4:1–35; Leviticus 5:1–13)

24 And the LORD said to Moses,25 "Tell Aaron and his sons that this is the law of the sin offering: In the place where the burnt offering is slaughtered, the sin offering shall be slaughtered before the LORD; it is most holy.26 The priest who offers it shall eat it; it must be eaten in a holy place, in the courtyard of the Tent of Meeting.27 Anything that touches its flesh will become holy, and if any of the blood is spattered on a garment, you must wash it in a holy place.

28 The clay pot in which the sin offering is boiled must be broken; if it is boiled in a bronze pot, the pot must be scoured and rinsed with water.29 Any male among the priests may eat it; it is most holy.30 But no sin offering may be eaten if its blood has been brought into the Tent of Meeting to make atonement in the Holy Place; it must be burned.

Leviticus 7

The Guilt Offering

(Leviticus 5:14–19; Leviticus 6:1–7)

1 "Now this is the law of the guilt offering, which is most holy:2 The guilt offering must be slaughtered in the place where the burnt offering is slaughtered, and the priest shall splatter its blood on all sides of the altar.3 And all the fat from it shall be offered: the fat tail, the fat that covers the entrails,4 both kidneys with the fat on them near the loins, and the lobe of the liver, which is to be removed with the kidneys.5 The priest shall burn them on the altar as a food offering to the LORD; it is a guilt offering.6 Every male among the priests may eat of it. It must be eaten in a holy place; it is most holy.

7 The guilt offering is like the sin offering; the same law applies to both. It belongs to the priest who makes atonement with it.8 As for the priest who presents a burnt offering for anyone, the hide of that offering belongs to him.9 Likewise, every grain offering that is baked in an oven or cooked in a pan or on a griddle belongs to the priest who presents it,[12][13][10] and every grain offering, whether dry or mixed with oil, belongs equally to all the sons of Aaron.

The Peace Offering

(Leviticus 3:1–17)

11 Now this is the law of the peace offering that one may present to the LORD:12 If he offers it in thanksgiving, then along with the sacrifice of thanksgiving he shall offer unleavened cakes mixed with olive oil, unleavened wafers coated with oil, and well-kneaded cakes of fine flour mixed with oil.

13 Along with his peace offering of thanksgiving he is to present an offering with cakes of leavened bread.14 From the cakes he must present one portion of each offering as a contribution to the LORD. It belongs to the priest who sprinkles the blood of the peace offering.15 The meat of the sacrifice of his peace offering of thanksgiving must be eaten on the day he offers it; none of it may be left until morning.

16 If, however, the sacrifice he offers is a vow or a freewill offering, it shall be eaten on the day he presents his sacrifice, but the remainder may be eaten on the next day.17 But any meat of the sacrifice remaining until the third day must be burned up.18 If any of the meat from his peace offering is eaten on the third day, it will not be accepted. It will not be credited to the one who presented it; it shall be an abomination, and the one who eats of it shall bear his iniquity.

19 Meat that touches anything unclean must not be eaten; it is to be burned up. As for any other meat, anyone who is ceremonially clean may eat it.20 But if anyone who is unclean eats meat from the peace offering that belongs to the LORD, that person must be cut off from his people.21 If one touches anything unclean, whether human uncleanness, an unclean animal, or any unclean, detestable thing, and then eats any of the meat of the peace offering that belongs to the LORD, that person must be cut off from his people."

Fat and Blood Forbidden

22 Then the LORD said to Moses,23 "Speak to the Israelites and say, 'You are not to eat any of the fat of an ox, a sheep, or a goat.24 The fat of an animal found dead or mauled by wild beasts may be used for any other purpose, but you must not eat it.

25 If anyone eats the fat of an animal from which a food offering may be presented to the LORD, the one who eats it must be cut off from his people.26 You must not eat the blood of any bird or animal in any of your dwellings.27 If anyone eats blood, that person must be cut off from his people.'"

The Priests' Portion

28 Then the LORD said to Moses,29 "Speak to the Israelites and say, 'Anyone who presents a peace offering to the LORD must bring it as his sacrifice to the LORD.30 With his own hands he is to bring the food offerings to the LORD; he shall bring the fat, together with the breast, and wave the breast as a wave offering before the LORD.

---

9. *A tenth of an ephah* is approximately 2 dry quarts or 2.2 liters (probably about 2.6 pounds or 1.2 kilograms of flour).
10. That is, a shallow pan for baking or frying
11. Or *baked*
12. That is, a deep pan or stew pan
13. That is, a shallow pan for baking or frying

31 The priest is to burn the fat on the altar, but the breast
belongs to Aaron and his sons.32 And you are to give the
right thigh to the priest as a contribution from your peace
offering.33 The son of Aaron who presents the blood and fat
of the peace offering shall have the right thigh as a portion.
34 I have taken from the sons of Israel the breast of the wave
offering and the thigh of the contribution of their peace
offerings, and I have given them to Aaron the priest and his
sons as a permanent portion from the sons of Israel.'"
35 This is the portion of the food offerings to the LORD for
Aaron and his sons since the day they were presented to
serve the LORD as priests.36 On the day they were anointed,
the LORD commanded that this be given them by the sons of
Israel. It is a permanent portion for the generations to come.
37 This is the law of the burnt offering, the grain offering, the
sin offering, the guilt offering, the ordination offering, and
the peace offering,38 which the LORD gave Moses on Mount
Sinai on the day He commanded the Israelites to present
their offerings to the LORD in the Wilderness of Sinai.

Leviticus 8

Moses Consecrates Aaron and His Sons

(Exodus 29:1–9)

1 Then the LORD said to Moses,2 "Take Aaron and his sons,
their garments, the anointing oil, the bull of the sin offering,
the two rams, and the basket of unleavened bread,3 and
assemble the whole congregation at the entrance to the Tent
of Meeting."
4 So Moses did as the LORD had commanded him, and the
assembly gathered at the entrance to the Tent of
Meeting.5 And Moses said to them, "This is what the LORD
has commanded to be done."
6 Then Moses presented Aaron and his sons and washed them
with water.7 He put the tunic on Aaron, tied the sash around
him, clothed him with the robe, and put the ephod on him.
He tied the woven band of the ephod around him and
fastened it to him.8 Then he put the breastpiece on him and
placed the Urim and Thummim in the breastpiece.14 9 Moses
also put the turban on Aaron's head and set the gold plate,
the holy diadem, on the front of the turban, as the LORD had
commanded him.
10 Next, Moses took the anointing oil and anointed the
tabernacle and everything in it; and so he consecrated
them.11 He sprinkled some of the oil on the altar seven times,
anointing the altar and all its utensils, and the basin with its
stand, to consecrate them.
12 He also poured some of the anointing oil on Aaron's head
and anointed him to consecrate him.13 Then Moses presented
Aaron's sons, put tunics on them, wrapped sashes around
them, and tied headbands on them, just as the LORD had
commanded him.

The Priests' Sin Offering

14 Moses then brought the bull near for the sin offering, and
Aaron and his sons laid their hands on its head.15 Moses
slaughtered the bull, took some of the blood, and applied it
with his finger to all four horns of the altar, purifying the
altar. He poured out the rest of the blood at the base of the
altar and consecrated it so that atonement could be made on
it.
16 Moses also took all the fat that was on the entrails, the
lobe of the liver, and both kidneys and their fat, and burned
it all on the altar.17 But the bull with its hide, flesh, and dung
he burned outside the camp, as the LORD had commanded
him.

The Priests' Burnt Offering

18 Then Moses presented the ram for the burnt offering, and
Aaron and his sons laid their hands on its head.19 Moses
slaughtered the ram and splattered the blood on all sides of
the altar.20 He cut the ram into pieces and burned the head,
the pieces, and the fat.21 He washed the entrails and legs
with water and burned the entire ram on the altar as a burnt
offering, a pleasing aroma, a food offering to the LORD, just
as the LORD had commanded Moses.

The Ram of Ordination

(Exodus 29:10–30)

22 After that, Moses presented the other ram, the ram of
ordination, and Aaron and his sons laid their hands on its
head.23 Moses slaughtered the ram and took some of its
blood and put it on Aaron's right earlobe, on the thumb of
his right hand, and on the big toe of his right foot.24 Moses
also presented Aaron's sons and put some of the blood on
their right earlobes, on the thumbs of their right hands, and
on the big toes of their right feet. Then he splattered the
blood on all sides of the altar.
25 And Moses took the fat—the fat tail, all the fat that was on
the entrails, the lobe of the liver, and both kidneys with their
fat—as well as the right thigh.26 And from the basket of
unleavened bread that was before the LORD, he took one
cake of unleavened bread, one cake of bread made with oil,
and one wafer, and he placed them on the fat portions and
on the right thigh.27 He put all these in the hands of Aaron
and his sons and waved them before the LORD as a wave
offering.
28 Then Moses took these from their hands and burned them
on the altar with the burnt offering. This was an ordination
offering, a pleasing aroma, a food offering to the LORD.29 He
also took the breast—Moses' portion of the ram of ordination
—and waved it before the LORD as a wave offering, as the
LORD had commanded him.
30 Next, Moses took some of the anointing oil and some of
the blood that was on the altar and sprinkled them on Aaron
and his garments, and on his sons and their garments. So he
consecrated Aaron and his garments, as well as Aaron's sons
and their garments.
31 And Moses said to Aaron and his sons, "Boil the meat at
the entrance to the Tent of Meeting and eat it there with the
bread that is in the basket of ordination offerings, as I
commanded, saying, 'Aaron and his sons are to eat it.'32 Then
you must burn up the remainder of the meat and bread.
33 You must not go outside the entrance to the Tent of
Meeting for seven days, until the days of your ordination are
complete; for it will take seven days to ordain you.34 What
has been done today has been commanded by the LORD in
order to make atonement on your behalf.35 You must remain
at the entrance to the Tent of Meeting day and night for
seven days and keep the LORD's charge so that you will not
die, for this is what I have been commanded."
36 So Aaron and his sons did everything the LORD had
commanded through Moses.

14. Literally *Lights and Perfections*

Leviticus 9

Aaron's First Offerings

1 On the eighth day Moses summoned Aaron and his sons
and the elders of Israel. 2 He said to Aaron, "Take for yourself
a young bull for a sin offering and a ram for a burnt offering,
both without blemish, and present them before the
LORD. 3 Then speak to the Israelites and say, 'Take a male
goat for a sin offering, a calf and a lamb—both a year old
and without blemish—for a burnt offering, 4 an ox and a ram
for a peace offering to sacrifice before the LORD, and a grain
offering mixed with oil. For today the LORD will appear to
you.'" [15]

5 So they took what Moses had commanded to the front of
the Tent of Meeting, and the whole congregation drew near
and stood before the LORD. 6 And Moses said, "This is what
the LORD has commanded you to do, so that the glory of the
LORD may appear to you."

7 Then Moses said to Aaron, "Approach the altar and sacrifice
your sin offering and your burnt offering to make atonement
for yourself and for the people. And sacrifice the people's
offering to make atonement for them, as the LORD has
commanded."

8 So Aaron approached the altar and slaughtered the calf as a
sin offering for himself. 9 The sons of Aaron brought the blood
to him, and he dipped his finger in the blood and applied it
to the horns of the altar. And he poured out the rest of the
blood at the base of the altar. 10 On the altar he burned the
fat, the kidneys, and the lobe of the liver from the sin
offering, as the LORD had commanded Moses. 11 But he
burned up the flesh and the hide outside the camp.

12 Then Aaron slaughtered the burnt offering. His sons
brought him the blood, and he splattered it on all sides of
the altar. 13 They brought him the burnt offering piece by
piece, including the head, and he burned them on the
altar. 14 He washed the entrails and the legs and burned them
atop the burnt offering on the altar.

15 Aaron then presented the people's offering. He took the
male goat for the people's sin offering, slaughtered it, and
offered it for sin like the first one.

16 He presented the burnt offering and offered it according to
the ordinance.

17 Next he presented the grain offering, took a handful of it,
and burned it on the altar in addition to the morning's burnt
offering.

18 Then he slaughtered the ox and the ram as the people's
peace offering. His sons brought him the blood, and he
splattered it on all sides of the altar.

19 They also brought the fat portions from the ox and the ram
—the fat tail, the fat covering the entrails, the kidneys, and
the lobe of the liver— 20 and placed these on the breasts.
Aaron burned the fat portions on the altar, 21 but he waved
the breasts and the right thigh as a wave offering before the
LORD, as Moses had commanded.

22 Aaron lifted up his hands toward the people and blessed
them. And having made the sin offering, the burnt offering,
and the peace offering, he stepped down.

23 Moses and Aaron then entered the Tent of Meeting. When
they came out, they blessed the people, and the glory of the
LORD appeared to all the people. 24 Fire came out from the
presence of the LORD and consumed the burnt offering and
the fat portions on the altar. And when all the people saw it,
they shouted for joy and fell facedown.

Leviticus 10

The Sin of Nadab and Abihu

(Numbers 3:1–4)

1 Now Aaron's sons Nadab and Abihu took their censers, put
fire in them and added incense, and offered unauthorized
fire before the LORD, contrary to His command. [16] 2 So fire
came out from the presence of the LORD and consumed
them, and they died in the presence of the LORD.

3 Then Moses said to Aaron, "This is what the LORD meant
when He said:

'To those who come near Me
I will show My holiness,
and in the sight of all the people
I will reveal My glory.'"

But Aaron remained silent.

4 Moses summoned Mishael and Elzaphan, sons of Aaron's
uncle Uzziel, and said to them, "Come here; carry the bodies
of your cousins outside the camp, away from the front of the
sanctuary." [17] 5 So they came forward and carried them, still in
their tunics, outside the camp, as Moses had directed.

6 Then Moses said to Aaron and his sons Eleazar and Ithamar,
"Do not let your hair become disheveled and do not tear
your garments, or else you will die, and the LORD will be
angry with the whole congregation. But your brothers, the
whole house of Israel, may mourn on account of the fire that
the LORD has ignited. [18] 7 You shall not go outside the
entrance to the Tent of Meeting, or you will die, for the
LORD's anointing oil is on you."

So they did as Moses instructed.

Restrictions for Priests

8 Then the LORD said to Aaron, 9 "You and your sons are not
to drink wine or strong drink when you enter the Tent of
Meeting, or else you will die; this is a permanent statute for
the generations to come. 10 You must distinguish between the
holy and the common, between the clean and the
unclean, 11 so that you may teach the Israelites all the statutes
that the LORD has given them through Moses."

12 And Moses said to Aaron and his remaining sons, Eleazar
and Ithamar, "Take the grain offering that remains from the
food offerings to the LORD and eat it without leaven beside
the altar, because it is most holy. 13 You shall eat it in a holy
place, because it is your share and your sons' share of the
food offerings to the LORD; for this is what I have been
commanded.

14 And you and your sons and daughters may eat the breast
of the wave offering and the thigh of the contribution in a
ceremonially clean place, because these portions have been
assigned to you and your children from the peace offerings
of the sons of Israel. 15 They are to bring the thigh of the
contribution and the breast of the wave offering, together

---

15. Or *a bull* or *a cow*; also in verses 18 and 19
16. Or *strange*
17. *Elzaphan* is a variant of *Elizaphan*; see Numbers 3:30.
18. Or *Do not uncover your heads*

with the fat portions of the food offerings, to wave as a wave offering before the LORD. It will belong permanently to you and your children, as the LORD has commanded."

16 Later, Moses searched carefully for the goat of the sin offering, and behold, it had been burned up. He was angry with Eleazar and Ithamar, Aaron's remaining sons, and asked,17 "Why didn't you eat the sin offering in the holy place? For it is most holy; it was given to you to take away the guilt of the congregation by making atonement for them before the LORD.18 Since its blood was not brought inside the holy place, you should have eaten it in the sanctuary area, as I commanded."

19 But Aaron replied to Moses, "Behold, this very day they presented their sin offering and their burnt offering before the LORD. Since these things have happened to me, if I had eaten the sin offering today, would it have been acceptable in the sight of the LORD?"

20 And when Moses heard this explanation, he was satisfied.

Leviticus 11

Clean and Unclean Animals

(Deuteronomy 14:1–21; Acts 10:9–16)

1 The LORD spoke again to Moses and Aaron, telling them,2 "Say to the Israelites, 'Of all the beasts of the earth, these ones you may eat:3 You may eat any animal that has a split hoof completely divided and that chews the cud.

4 But of those that only chew the cud or only have a divided hoof, you are not to eat the following:

The camel, though it chews the cud, does not have a divided hoof; it is unclean for you.19

5 The rock badger, though it chews the cud, does not have a divided hoof; it is unclean for you.20

6 The rabbit, though it chews the cud, does not have a divided hoof; it is unclean for you.

7 And the pig, though it has a split hoof completely divided, does not chew the cud; it is unclean for you.

8 You must not eat their meat or touch their carcasses; they are unclean for you.

9 Of all the creatures that live in the water, whether in the seas or in the streams, you may eat anything with fins and scales.

10 But the following among all the teeming life and creatures in the water are detestable to you: everything in the seas or streams that does not have fins and scales.11 They shall be an abomination to you; you must not eat their meat, and you must detest their carcasses.12 Everything in the water that does not have fins and scales shall be detestable to you.

13 Additionally, you are to detest the following birds, and they must not be eaten because they are detestable:

the eagle, the bearded vulture, the black vulture,

14 the kite, any kind of falcon,

15 any kind of raven,

16 the ostrich, the screech owl, the gull, any kind of hawk,21

17 the little owl, the cormorant, the great owl,

18 the white owl, the desert owl, the osprey,

19 the stork, any kind of heron,

the hoopoe, and the bat.

20 All flying insects that walk on all fours are detestable to you.21 However, you may eat the following kinds of flying insects that walk on all fours: those having jointed legs above their feet for hopping on the ground.22 Of these you may eat any kind of locust, katydid, cricket, or grasshopper.23 All other flying insects that have four legs are detestable to you.

24 These creatures will make you unclean. Whoever touches their carcasses will be unclean until evening,25 and whoever picks up one of their carcasses must wash his clothes, and he will be unclean until evening.

26 Every animal with hooves not completely divided or that does not chew the cud is unclean for you. Whoever touches any of them will be unclean.22

27 All the four-footed animals that walk on their paws are unclean for you; whoever touches their carcasses will be unclean until evening,28 and anyone who picks up a carcass must wash his clothes, and he will be unclean until evening. They are unclean for you.

29 The following creatures that move along the ground are unclean for you: the mole, the mouse, any kind of great lizard,30 the gecko, the monitor lizard, the common lizard, the skink, and the chameleon.

31 These animals are unclean for you among all the crawling creatures. Whoever touches them when they are dead shall be unclean until evening.32 When one of them dies and falls on something, that article becomes unclean; any article of wood, clothing, leather, sackcloth, or any implement used for work must be rinsed with water and will remain unclean until evening; then it will be clean.33 If any of them falls into a clay pot, everything in it will be unclean; you must break the pot.34 Any food coming into contact with water from that pot will be unclean, and any drink in such a container will be unclean.

35 Anything upon which one of their carcasses falls will be unclean. If it is an oven or cooking pot, it must be smashed; it is unclean and will remain unclean for you.36 Nevertheless, a spring or cistern containing water will remain clean, but one who touches a carcass in it will be unclean.37 If a carcass falls on any seed for sowing, the seed is clean;38 but if water has been put on the seed and a carcass falls on it, it is unclean for you.

39 If an animal that you may eat dies, anyone who touches the carcass will be unclean until evening.40 Whoever eats from the carcass must wash his clothes and will be unclean until evening, and anyone who picks up the carcass must wash his clothes and will be unclean until evening.

41 Every creature that moves along the ground is detestable; it must not be eaten.42 Do not eat any creature that moves along the ground, whether it crawls on its belly or walks on four or more feet; for such creatures are detestable.

43 Do not defile yourselves by any crawling creature; do not become unclean or defiled by them.44 For I am the LORD your God; consecrate yourselves, therefore, and be holy, because I am holy. You must not defile yourselves by any creature that crawls along the ground.2345 For I am the

---

19. The precise identification of some of the birds and animals in this chapter is uncertain.
20. Or *The coney* or *The hyrax*
21. Literally *the daughter of the ostrich* or *the daughter of the owl*
22. Literally *a split hoof not completely divided*

LORD, who brought you up out of the land of Egypt so that I would be your God; therefore be holy, because I am holy.

46 This is the law regarding animals, birds, all living creatures that move in the water, and all creatures that crawl along the ground. 47 You must distinguish between the unclean and the clean, between animals that may be eaten and those that may not.'"

Leviticus 12

Purification after Childbirth

1 Then the LORD said to Moses, 2 "Say to the Israelites, 'A woman who becomes pregnant and gives birth to a son will be unclean for seven days, as she is during the days of her menstruation. 3 And on the eighth day the flesh of the boy's foreskin is to be circumcised.

4 The woman shall continue in purification from her bleeding for thirty-three days. She must not touch anything sacred or go into the sanctuary until the days of her purification are complete.

5 If, however, she gives birth to a daughter, the woman will be unclean for two weeks as she is during her menstruation. Then she must continue in purification from her bleeding for sixty-six days.

6 When the days of her purification are complete, whether for a son or for a daughter, she is to bring to the priest at the entrance to the Tent of Meeting a year-old lamb for a burnt offering and a young pigeon or a turtledove for a sin offering. 7 And the priest will present them before the LORD and make atonement for her; and she shall be ceremonially cleansed from her flow of blood. This is the law for a woman giving birth, whether to a male or to a female.

8 But if she cannot afford a lamb, she shall bring two turtledoves or two young pigeons, one for a burnt offering and the other for a sin offering. Then the priest will make atonement for her, and she will be clean.'"[24]

Leviticus 13

Laws about Skin Diseases

(Numbers 5:1–4)

1 Then the LORD said to Moses and Aaron, 2 "When someone has a swelling or rash or bright spot on his skin that may be an infectious skin disease, he must be brought to Aaron the priest or to one of his sons who is a priest.[25]

3 The priest is to examine the infection on his skin, and if the hair in the infection has turned white and the sore appears to be deeper than the skin, it is a skin disease. After the priest examines him, he must pronounce him unclean.

4 If, however, the spot on his skin is white and does not appear to be deeper than the skin, and the hair in it has not turned white, the priest shall isolate the infected person for seven days. 5 On the seventh day the priest is to reexamine him, and if he sees that the infection is unchanged and has not spread on the skin, the priest must isolate him for another seven days. 6 The priest will examine him again on the seventh day, and if the sore has faded and has not spread on the skin, the priest shall pronounce him clean; it is a rash. The person must wash his clothes and be clean.

7 But if the rash spreads further on his skin after he has shown himself to the priest for his cleansing, he must present himself again to the priest. 8 The priest will reexamine him, and if the rash has spread on the skin, the priest must pronounce him unclean; it is a skin disease.

9 When anyone develops a skin disease, he must be brought to the priest. 10 The priest will examine him, and if there is a white swelling on the skin that has turned the hair white, and there is raw flesh in the swelling, 11 it is a chronic skin disease and the priest must pronounce him unclean. He need not isolate him, for he is unclean.

12 But if the skin disease breaks out all over his skin so that it covers all the skin of the infected person from head to foot, as far as the priest can see, 13 the priest shall examine him, and if the disease has covered his entire body, he is to pronounce the infected person clean. Since it has all turned white, he is clean.

14 But whenever raw flesh appears on someone, he will be unclean. 15 When the priest sees the raw flesh, he must pronounce him unclean. The raw flesh is unclean; it is a skin disease. 16 But if the raw flesh changes and turns white, he must go to the priest. 17 The priest will reexamine him, and if the infection has turned white, the priest is to pronounce the infected person clean; then he is clean.

18 When a boil appears on someone's skin and it heals, 19 and a white swelling or a reddish-white spot develops where the boil was, he must present himself to the priest. 20 The priest shall examine it, and if it appears to be beneath the skin and the hair in it has turned white, the priest shall pronounce him unclean; it is a diseased infection that has broken out in the boil.

21 But when the priest examines it, if there is no white hair in it, and it is not beneath the skin and has faded, the priest shall isolate him for seven days. 22 If it spreads any further on the skin, the priest must pronounce him unclean; it is an infection. 23 But if the spot remains unchanged and does not spread, it is only the scar from the boil, and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

24 When there is a burn on someone's skin and the raw area of the burn becomes reddish-white or white, 25 the priest must examine it. If the hair in the spot has turned white and the spot appears to be deeper than the skin, it is a disease that has broken out in the burn. The priest must pronounce him unclean; it is a diseased infection.

26 But if the priest examines it and there is no white hair in the spot, and it is not beneath the skin but has faded, the priest shall isolate him for seven days. 27 On the seventh day the priest is to reexamine him, and if it has spread further on the skin, the priest must pronounce him unclean; it is a diseased infection. 28 But if the spot is unchanged and has not spread on the skin but has faded, it is a swelling from the burn, and the priest is to pronounce him clean; for it is only the scar from the burn.

29 If a man or woman has an infection on the head or chin, 30 the priest shall examine the infection, and if it appears to be deeper than the skin and the hair in it is yellow and thin, the priest must pronounce him unclean; it is a scaly outbreak, an infectious disease of the head or chin.

31 But if the priest examines the scaly infection and it does not appear to be deeper than the skin, and there is no black hair in it, the priest shall isolate the infected person for

---

23. Here and in verse 45; cited in 1 Peter 1:16
24. Cited in Luke 2:24
25. Forms of the Hebrew *tzaraath*, traditionally translated as *leprosy*, were used for various skin diseases; here and throughout verses 3–46.

seven days.[32] On the seventh day the priest is to reexamine the infection, and if the scaly outbreak has not spread and there is no yellow hair in it, and it does not appear to be deeper than the skin,[33] then the person must shave himself except for the scaly area. Then the priest shall isolate him for another seven days.[34] On the seventh day the priest shall examine the scaly outbreak, and if it has not spread on the skin and does not appear to be deeper than the skin, the priest is to pronounce him clean. He must wash his clothes, and he will be clean.

[35] If, however, the scaly outbreak spreads further on the skin after his cleansing,[36] the priest is to examine him, and if the scaly outbreak has spread on the skin, the priest need not look for yellow hair; the person is unclean.

[37] If, however, in his sight the scaly outbreak is unchanged and black hair has grown in it, then it has healed. He is clean, and the priest is to pronounce him clean.

[38] When a man or a woman has white spots on the skin,[39] the priest shall examine them, and if the spots are dull white, it is a harmless rash that has broken out on the skin; the person is clean.

[40] Now if a man loses his hair and is bald, he is still clean.[41] Or if his hairline recedes and he is bald on his forehead, he is still clean.[42] But if there is a reddish-white sore on the bald head or forehead, it is an infectious disease breaking out on it.[43] The priest is to examine him, and if the swelling of the infection on his bald head or forehead is reddish-white like a skin disease,[44] the man is diseased; he is unclean. The priest must pronounce him unclean because of the infection on his head.

[45] A diseased person must wear torn clothes and let his hair hang loose, and he must cover his mouth and cry out, 'Unclean, unclean!'[26][46] As long as he has the infection, he remains unclean. He must live alone in a place outside the camp.

Laws about Mildew

[47] If any fabric is contaminated with mildew—any wool or linen garment,[27][48] any weave or knit of linen or wool, or any article of leather—[49] and if the mark in the fabric, leather, weave, knit, or leather article is green or red, then it is contaminated with mildew and must be shown to the priest.[50] And the priest is to examine the mildew and isolate the contaminated fabric for seven days.

[51] On the seventh day the priest shall reexamine it, and if the mildew has spread in the fabric, weave, knit, or leather, then regardless of how it is used, it is a harmful mildew; the article is unclean.[52] He is to burn the fabric, weave, or knit, whether the contaminated item is wool or linen or leather. Since the mildew is harmful, the article must be burned up.

[53] But when the priest reexamines it, if the mildew has not spread in the fabric, weave, knit, or leather article,[54] the priest is to order the contaminated article to be washed and isolated for another seven days.[55] After it has been washed, the priest is to reexamine it, and if the mildewed article has not changed in appearance, it is unclean. Even though the mildew has not spread, you must burn it, whether the rot is on the front or back.

[56] If the priest examines it and the mildew has faded after it has been washed, he must cut the contaminated section out of the fabric, leather, weave, or knit.[57] But if it reappears in the fabric, weave, or knit, or on any leather article, it is spreading. You must burn the contaminated article.

[58] If the mildew disappears from the fabric, weave, or knit, or any leather article after washing, then it is to be washed again, and it will be clean.

[59] This is the law concerning a mildew contamination in wool or linen fabric, weave, or knit, or any leather article, for pronouncing it clean or unclean."

Leviticus 14

Cleansing from Skin Diseases

(Matthew 8:1–4; Mark 1:40–45; Luke 5:12–16)

[1] Then the LORD said to Moses,[2] "This is the law for the one afflicted with a skin disease on the day of his cleansing, when he is brought to the priest.[28][3] The priest is to go outside the camp to examine him, and if the skin disease of the afflicted person has healed,[4] the priest shall order that two live clean birds, cedar wood, scarlet yarn, and hyssop be brought for the one to be cleansed.

[5] Then the priest shall command that one of the birds be slaughtered over fresh water in a clay pot.[29][6] And he is to take the live bird together with the cedar wood, scarlet yarn, and hyssop, and dip them into the blood of the bird that was slaughtered over the fresh water.[7] Seven times he shall sprinkle the one to be cleansed of the skin disease. Then he shall pronounce him clean and release the live bird into the open field.

[8] The one being cleansed must wash his clothes, shave off all his hair, and bathe with water; then he will be ceremonially clean. Afterward, he may enter the camp, but he must remain outside his tent for seven days.[9] On the seventh day he must shave off all his hair—his head, his beard, his eyebrows, and the rest of his hair. He must wash his clothes and bathe himself with water, and he will be clean.

[10] On the eighth day he is to bring two unblemished male lambs, an unblemished ewe lamb a year old, a grain offering of three-tenths of an ephah of fine flour mixed with olive oil, and one log of olive oil.[30][31][11] The priest who performs the cleansing shall present the one to be cleansed, together with these offerings, before the LORD at the entrance to the Tent of Meeting.

[12] Then the priest is to take one of the male lambs and present it as a guilt offering, along with the log of olive oil; and he must wave them as a wave offering before the LORD.[13] Then he is to slaughter the lamb in the sanctuary area where the sin offering and burnt offering are slaughtered. Like the sin offering, the guilt offering belongs to the priest; it is most holy.

[14] The priest is to take some of the blood from the guilt offering and put it on the right earlobe of the one to be cleansed, on the thumb of his right hand, and on the big toe

---

26. Or *uncover his head*
27. Forms of the Hebrew *tzaraath*, traditionally translated as *leprosy* regarding skin diseases, are translated as *mildew* regarding blemishes on garments, utensils, or buildings; here and throughout the remainder of this chapter.
28. Forms of the Hebrew *tzaraath*, traditionally translated as *leprosy*, were used for various skin diseases; also in verses 3, 7, 32, 54, and 57.
29. Or *flowing water* or *living water*; here and in verses 6, 50, 51, and 52
30. *Three-tenths of an ephah* is approximately 6 dry quarts or 6.6 liters (probably about 7.6 pounds or 3.5 kilograms of flour).
31. Or *one log of oil*; that is, approximately 0.33 quarts or 0.31 liters; also in verses 12, 15, 21, and 24

of his right foot.[15] Then the priest shall take some of the log of olive oil, pour it into his left palm,[16] dip his right forefinger into the oil in his left palm, and sprinkle some of the oil with his finger seven times before the LORD.[17] And the priest is to put some of the oil remaining in his palm on the right earlobe of the one to be cleansed, on the thumb of his right hand, and on the big toe of his right foot, on top of the blood of the guilt offering.

[18] The rest of the oil in his palm, the priest is to put on the head of the one to be cleansed, to make atonement for him before the LORD.[19] Then the priest is to sacrifice the sin offering and make atonement for the one to be cleansed from his uncleanness. After that, the priest shall slaughter the burnt offering[20] and offer it on the altar, with the grain offering, to make atonement for him, and he will be clean.

[21] If, however, the person is poor and cannot afford these offerings, he is to take one male lamb as a guilt offering to be waved to make atonement for him, along with a tenth of an ephah of fine flour mixed with olive oil for a grain offering, a log of olive oil,[32][22] and two turtledoves or two young pigeons, whichever he can afford, one to be a sin offering and the other a burnt offering.

[23] On the eighth day he is to bring them for his cleansing to the priest at the entrance to the Tent of Meeting before the LORD.[24] The priest shall take the lamb for the guilt offering, along with the log of olive oil, and wave them as a wave offering before the LORD.

[25] And after he slaughters the lamb for the guilt offering, the priest is to take some of the blood of the guilt offering and put it on the right earlobe of the one to be cleansed, on the thumb of his right hand, and on the big toe of his right foot.[26] Then the priest is to pour some of the oil into his left palm[27] and sprinkle with his right forefinger some of the oil in his left palm seven times before the LORD.[28] The priest shall also put some of the oil in his palm on the right earlobe of the one to be cleansed, on the thumb of his right hand, and on the big toe of his right foot—on the same places as the blood of the guilt offering.

[29] The rest of the oil in his palm, the priest is to put on the head of the one to be cleansed, to make atonement for him before the LORD.[30] Then he must sacrifice the turtledoves or young pigeons, whichever he can afford,[31] one as a sin offering and the other as a burnt offering, together with the grain offering. In this way the priest will make atonement before the LORD for the one to be cleansed.[33]

[32] This is the law for someone who has a skin disease and cannot afford the cost of his cleansing."

Signs of Home Contamination

[33] Then the LORD said to Moses and Aaron,[34] "When you enter the land of Canaan, which I am giving you as your possession, and I put a contamination of mildew into a house in that land,[34][35] the owner of the house shall come and tell the priest, 'Something like mildew has appeared in my house.'

[36] The priest must order that the house be cleared before he enters it to examine the mildew, so that nothing in the house will become unclean. After this, the priest shall go in to inspect the house.

[37] He is to examine the house, and if the mildew on the walls consists of green or red depressions that appear to be beneath the surface of the wall,[38] the priest shall go outside the doorway of the house and close it up for seven days.

[39] On the seventh day the priest is to return and inspect the house. If the mildew has spread on the walls,[40] he must order that the contaminated stones be pulled out and thrown into an unclean place outside the city.[41] And he shall have the inside of the house scraped completely and the plaster that is scraped off dumped into an unclean place outside the city.

[42] So different stones must be obtained to replace the contaminated ones, as well as additional mortar to replaster the house.

[43] If the mildew reappears in the house after the stones have been torn out and the house has been scraped and replastered,[44] the priest must come and inspect it.

If the mildew has spread in the house, it is a destructive mildew; the house is unclean.[45] It must be torn down with its stones, its timbers, and all its plaster, and taken outside the city to an unclean place.[46] Anyone who enters the house during any of the days that it is closed up will be unclean until evening.[47] And anyone who sleeps in the house or eats in it must wash his clothes.

Cleansing a Home

[48] If, however, the priest comes and inspects it, and the mildew has not spread after the house has been replastered, he shall pronounce the house clean, because the mildew is gone.

[49] He is to take two birds, cedar wood, scarlet yarn, and hyssop to purify the house;[50] and he shall slaughter one of the birds over fresh water in a clay pot.

[51] Then he shall take the cedar wood, the hyssop, the scarlet yarn, and the live bird, dip them in the blood of the slaughtered bird and the fresh water, and sprinkle the house seven times.[52] And he shall cleanse the house with the bird's blood, the fresh water, the live bird, the cedar wood, the hyssop, and the scarlet yarn.

[53] Finally, he is to release the live bird into the open fields outside the city. In this way he will make atonement for the house, and it will be clean.

[54] This is the law for any infectious skin disease, for a scaly outbreak,[55] for mildew in clothing or in a house,[56] and for a swelling, rash, or spot,[57] to determine when something is clean or unclean. This is the law regarding skin diseases and mildew."[35]

Leviticus 15

The Uncleanness of Men

(Deuteronomy 23:9–14)

[1] And the LORD said to Moses and Aaron,[2] "Say to the Israelites, 'When any man has a bodily discharge, the discharge is unclean.[3] This uncleanness is from his discharge, whether his body allows the discharge to flow or blocks it. So his discharge will bring about uncleanness.

---

32. *A tenth of an ephah* is approximately 2 dry quarts or 2.2 liters (probably about 2.6 pounds or 1.2 kilograms of flour).
33. LXX and Syriac; Hebrew includes *as he is able to afford,*
34. Forms of the Hebrew *tzaraath*, traditionally translated as *leprosy* regarding skin diseases, are translated as *mildew* regarding blemishes on garments, utensils, or buildings; here and throughout the remainder of this chapter.
35. The Hebrew translated here as *skin diseases and mildew* is one singular term; see the footnotes for verses 2 and 34.

[4] Any bed on which the man with the discharge lies will be unclean, and any furniture on which he sits will be unclean.[5] Anyone who touches his bed must wash his clothes and bathe with water, and he will be unclean until evening.[6] Whoever sits on furniture on which the man with the discharge was sitting must wash his clothes and bathe with water, and he will be unclean until evening.

[7] Whoever touches the body of the man with a discharge must wash his clothes and bathe with water, and he will be unclean until evening.[8] If the man with the discharge spits on one who is clean, that person must wash his clothes and bathe with water, and he will be unclean until evening.

[9] Any saddle on which the man with the discharge rides will be unclean.[10] Whoever touches anything that was under him will be unclean until evening, and whoever carries such things must wash his clothes and bathe with water, and he will be unclean until evening.

[11] If the man with the discharge touches anyone without first rinsing his hands with water, the one who was touched must wash his clothes and bathe with water, and he will be unclean until evening.[12] Any clay pot that the man with the discharge touches must be broken, and any wooden utensil must be rinsed with water.

The Cleansing of Men

[13] When the man has been cleansed from his discharge, he must count off seven days for his cleansing, wash his clothes, and bathe himself in fresh water, and he shall be clean.[36][14] On the eighth day he is to take two turtledoves or two young pigeons, come before the LORD at the entrance to the Tent of Meeting, and give them to the priest.[15] The priest is to sacrifice them, one as a sin offering and the other as a burnt offering. In this way the priest will make atonement for the man before the LORD because of his discharge.

[16] When a man has an emission of semen, he must bathe his whole body with water, and he will be unclean until evening.[17] Any clothing or leather on which there is an emission of semen must be washed with water, and it will remain unclean until evening.[18] If a man lies with a woman and there is an emission of semen, both must bathe with water, and they will remain unclean until evening.

The Uncleanness of Women

[19] When a woman has a discharge consisting of blood from her body, she will be unclean due to her menstruation for seven days, and anyone who touches her will be unclean until evening.[20] Anything on which she lies or sits during her menstruation will be unclean,[21] and anyone who touches her bed must wash his clothes and bathe with water, and he will be unclean until evening.

[22] Whoever touches any furniture on which she was sitting must wash his clothes and bathe with water, and he will be unclean until evening.[23] And whether it is a bed or furniture on which she was sitting, whoever touches it will be unclean until evening.

[24] If a man lies with her and her menstrual flow touches him, he will be unclean for seven days, and any bed on which he lies will become unclean.

[25] When a woman has a discharge of her blood for many days at a time other than her menstrual period, or if it continues beyond her period, she will be unclean all the days of her unclean discharge, just as she is during the days of her menstruation.[26] Any bed on which she lies or any furniture on which she sits during the days of her discharge will be unclean, like her bed during her menstrual period.[27] Anyone who touches these things will be unclean; he must wash his clothes and bathe with water, and he will be unclean until evening.

The Cleansing of Women

[28] When a woman is cleansed of her discharge, she must count off seven days, and after that she will be ceremonially clean.[29] On the eighth day she is to take two turtledoves or two young pigeons and bring them to the priest at the entrance to the Tent of Meeting.[30] The priest is to sacrifice one as a sin offering and the other as a burnt offering. In this way the priest will make atonement for her before the LORD for her unclean discharge.

[31] You must keep the children of Israel separate from their uncleanness, so that they do not die by defiling My tabernacle, which is among them.

[32] This is the law of him who has a discharge, of the man who has an emission of semen whereby he is unclean,[33] of a woman in her menstrual period, of any male or female who has a discharge, and of a man who lies with an unclean woman.'"

Leviticus 16

The Day of Atonement

(Leviticus 23:26–32; Numbers 29:7–11)

[1] Now the LORD spoke to Moses after the death of two of Aaron's sons when they approached the presence of the LORD.[2] And the LORD said to Moses: "Tell your brother Aaron not to enter freely into the Most Holy Place behind the veil in front of the mercy seat on the ark, or else he will die, because I appear in the cloud above the mercy seat.[37][38]

[3] This is how Aaron is to enter the Holy Place: with a young bull for a sin offering and a ram for a burnt offering.[4] He is to wear the sacred linen tunic, with linen undergarments. He must tie a linen sash around him and put on the linen turban. These are holy garments, and he must bathe himself with water before he wears them.[5] And he shall take from the congregation of Israel two male goats for a sin offering and one ram for a burnt offering.

[6] Aaron is to present the bull for his sin offering and make atonement for himself and his household.[7] Then he shall take the two goats and present them before the LORD at the entrance to the Tent of Meeting.

[8] After Aaron casts lots for the two goats, one for the LORD and the other for the scapegoat,[39][9] he shall present the goat chosen by lot for the LORD and sacrifice it as a sin offering.[10] But the goat chosen by lot as the scapegoat shall be presented alive before the LORD to make atonement by sending it into the wilderness as the scapegoat.

[11] When Aaron presents the bull for his sin offering and makes atonement for himself and his household, he is to slaughter the bull for his own sin offering.[12] Then he must

---

36. Or *flowing water* or *living water*
37. Or *the Holy Place*; also in verses 16, 17, 20, 23, and 27
38. Or *atonement cover*; here and throughout this chapter
39. Literally *the other to Azazel*; similarly twice in verse 10 and once in verse 26

take a censer full of burning coals from the altar before the LORD, and two handfuls of finely ground fragrant incense, and take them inside the veil.[13] He is to put the incense on the fire before the LORD, and the cloud of incense will cover the mercy seat above the Testimony, so that he will not die.[40][14] And he is to take some of the bull's blood and sprinkle it with his finger on the east side of the mercy seat; then he shall sprinkle some of it with his finger seven times before the mercy seat.

[15] Aaron shall then slaughter the goat for the sin offering for the people and bring its blood behind the veil, and with its blood he must do as he did with the bull's blood: He is to sprinkle it against the mercy seat and in front of it.

[16] So he shall make atonement for the Most Holy Place because of the impurities and rebellious acts of the Israelites in regard to all their sins. He is to do the same for the Tent of Meeting which abides among them in the midst of their impurities.[17] No one may be in the Tent of Meeting from the time Aaron goes in to make atonement in the Most Holy Place until he leaves, after he has made atonement for himself, his household, and the whole assembly of Israel.

[18] Then he shall go out to the altar that is before the LORD and make atonement for it. He is to take some of the bull's blood and some of the goat's blood and put it on all the horns of the altar.[19] He is to sprinkle some of the blood on it with his finger seven times to cleanse it and consecrate it from the uncleanness of the Israelites.

[20] When Aaron has finished purifying the Most Holy Place, the Tent of Meeting, and the altar, he is to bring forward the live goat.[21] Then he is to lay both hands on the head of the live goat and confess over it all the iniquities and rebellious acts of the Israelites in regard to all their sins. He is to put them on the goat's head and send it away into the wilderness by the hand of a man appointed for the task.[22] The goat will carry on itself all their iniquities into a solitary place, and the man will release it into the wilderness.

[23] Then Aaron is to enter the Tent of Meeting, take off the linen garments he put on before entering the Most Holy Place, and leave them there.[24] He is to bathe himself with water in a holy place and put on his own clothes. Then he must go out and sacrifice his burnt offering and the people's burnt offering to make atonement for himself and for the people.[25] He is also to burn the fat of the sin offering on the altar.

[26] The man who released the goat as the scapegoat must wash his clothes and bathe himself with water; afterward he may reenter the camp.

[27] The bull for the sin offering and the goat for the sin offering, whose blood was brought into the Most Holy Place to make atonement, must be taken outside the camp; and their hides, flesh, and dung must be burned up.[28] The one who burns them must wash his clothes and bathe himself with water, and afterward he may reenter the camp.

[29] This is to be a permanent statute for you: On the tenth day of the seventh month, you shall humble yourselves and not do any work—whether the native or the foreigner who resides among you—[41][30] because on this day atonement will be made for you to cleanse you, and you will be clean from all your sins before the LORD.[31] It is a Sabbath of complete rest for you, that you may humble yourselves; it is a permanent statute.

[32] The priest who is anointed and ordained to succeed his father as high priest shall make atonement. He will put on the sacred linen garments[33] and make atonement for the Most Holy Place, the Tent of Meeting, and the altar, and for the priests and all the people of the assembly.[42][34] This is to be a permanent statute for you, to make atonement once a year for the Israelites because of all their sins."

And all this was done as the LORD had commanded Moses.

Leviticus 17

The Place of Sacrifice

[1] Then the LORD said to Moses,[2] "Speak to Aaron, his sons, and all the Israelites and tell them this is what the LORD has commanded:[3] 'Anyone from the house of Israel who slaughters an ox, a lamb, or a goat in the camp or outside of it[43][34] instead of bringing it to the entrance to the Tent of Meeting to present it as an offering to the LORD before His tabernacle—that man shall incur bloodguilt. He has shed blood and must be cut off from among his people.

[5] For this reason the Israelites will bring to the LORD the sacrifices they have been offering in the open fields. They are to bring them to the priest at the entrance to the Tent of Meeting and offer them as sacrifices of peace offerings to the LORD.[6] The priest will then splatter the blood on the altar of the LORD at the entrance to the Tent of Meeting and burn the fat as a pleasing aroma to the LORD.

[7] They must no longer offer their sacrifices to the goat demons to which they have prostituted themselves. This will be a permanent statute for them for the generations to come.'[44]

[8] Tell them that if anyone from the house of Israel or any foreigner living among them offers a burnt offering or a sacrifice[9] but does not bring it to the entrance to the Tent of Meeting to sacrifice it to the LORD, that man must be cut off from his people.

Laws against Eating Blood

[10] If anyone from the house of Israel or a foreigner living among them eats any blood, I will set My face against that person and cut him off from among his people.[11] For the life of the flesh is in the blood, and I have given it to you to make atonement for your souls upon the altar; for it is the blood that makes atonement for the soul.[45][12] Therefore I say to the Israelites, 'None of you may eat blood, nor may any foreigner living among you eat blood.'

[13] And if any Israelite or foreigner living among them hunts down a wild animal or bird that may be eaten, he must drain its blood and cover it with dirt.[14] For the life of all flesh is its blood. Therefore I have told the Israelites, 'You must not eat the blood of any living thing, because the life of all flesh is its blood; whoever eats it must be cut off.'

[15] And any person, whether native or foreigner, who eats anything found dead or mauled by wild beasts must wash his

---

40. *The Testimony* refers to the stone tablets in the ark of the covenant inscribed with the Ten Commandments.
41. Or *afflict your souls* or *deny yourselves*; also in verse 31
42. Or *the Holy Sanctuary*
43. Or *a bull* or *a cow*
44. Or *goat idols*
45. Literally *the soul*; also in verse 14

clothes and bathe with water, and he will be unclean until evening; then he will be clean.[16] But if he does not wash his clothes and bathe himself, then he shall bear his iniquity."

Leviticus 18

Unlawful Sexual Relations

(Matthew 5:27–30)

[1] Then the LORD said to Moses,[2] "Speak to the Israelites and tell them: I am the LORD your God.[3] You must not follow the practices of the land of Egypt, where you used to live, and you must not follow the practices of the land of Canaan, into which I am bringing you. You must not walk in their customs.

[4] You are to practice My judgments and keep My statutes by walking in them. I am the LORD your God.[5] Keep My statutes and My judgments, for the man who does these things will live by them. I am the LORD.[46]

[6] None of you are to approach any close relative to have sexual relations. I am the LORD.[47]

[7] You must not expose the nakedness of your father by having sexual relations with your mother. She is your mother; you must not have sexual relations with her.

[8] You must not have sexual relations with your father's wife; it would dishonor your father.

[9] You must not have sexual relations with your sister, either your father's daughter or your mother's daughter, whether she was born in the same home or elsewhere.

[10] You must not have sexual relations with your son's daughter or your daughter's daughter, for that would shame your family.

[11] You must not have sexual relations with the daughter of your father's wife, born to your father; she is your sister.

[12] You must not have sexual relations with your father's sister; she is your father's close relative.

[13] You must not have sexual relations with your mother's sister, for she is your mother's close relative.

[14] You must not dishonor your father's brother by approaching his wife to have sexual relations with her; she is your aunt.

[15] You must not have sexual relations with your daughter-in-law. She is your son's wife; you are not to have sexual relations with her.

[16] You must not have sexual relations with your brother's wife; that would shame your brother.

[17] You must not have sexual relations with both a woman and her daughter. You are not to marry her son's daughter or her daughter's daughter and have sexual relations with her. They are close relatives; it is depraved.

[18] You must not take your wife's sister as a rival wife and have sexual relations with her while your wife is still alive.

[19] You must not approach a woman to have sexual relations with her during her menstrual period.

[20] You must not lie carnally with your neighbor's wife and thus defile yourself with her.

[21] You must not give any of your children to be sacrificed to Molech, for you must not profane the name of your God. I am the LORD.[48]

[22] You must not lie with a man as with a woman; that is an abomination.

[23] You must not lie carnally with any animal, thus defiling yourself with it; a woman must not stand before an animal to mate with it; that is a perversion.

[24] Do not defile yourselves by any of these practices, for by all these things the nations I am driving out before you have defiled themselves.[25] Even the land has become defiled, so I am punishing it for its sin, and the land will vomit out its inhabitants.

[26] But you are to keep My statutes and ordinances, and you must not commit any of these abominations—neither your native-born nor the foreigner who lives among you.[27] For the men who were in the land before you committed all these abominations, and the land has become defiled.[28] So if you defile the land, it will vomit you out as it spewed out the nations before you.

[29] Therefore anyone who commits any of these abominations must be cut off from among his people.[30] You must keep My charge not to practice any of the abominable customs that were practiced before you, so that you do not defile yourselves by them. I am the LORD your God."

Leviticus 19

Commandments for Holiness

[1] Then the LORD said to Moses,[2] "Speak to the whole congregation of Israel and tell them: Be holy because I, the LORD your God, am holy.[49]

[3] Each of you must respect his mother and father, and you must keep My Sabbaths. I am the LORD your God.

[4] Do not turn to idols or make for yourselves molten gods. I am the LORD your God.

[5] When you sacrifice a peace offering to the LORD, you shall offer it for your acceptance.[6] It shall be eaten on the day you sacrifice it, or on the next day; but what remains on the third day must be burned up.[7] If any of it is eaten on the third day, it is tainted and will not be accepted.[8] Whoever eats it will bear his iniquity, for he has profaned what is holy to the LORD. That person must be cut off from his people.

Love Your Neighbor

(Romans 13:8–10)

[9] When you reap the harvest of your land, you are not to reap to the very edges of your field or gather the gleanings of your harvest.[10] You must not strip your vineyard bare or gather its fallen grapes. Leave them for the poor and the foreigner. I am the LORD your God.

[11] You must not steal. You must not lie or deceive one another.

[12] You must not swear falsely by My name and so profane the name of your God. I am the LORD.

[13] You must not defraud your neighbor or rob him.

You must not withhold until morning the wages due a hired hand.

[14] You must not curse the deaf or place a stumbling block before the blind, but you shall fear your God. I am the LORD.

---

46. Cited in Romans 10:5 and Galatians 3:12; see also Ezekiel 20:11, 13, and 21.
47. Literally *to uncover (their) nakedness*; here and throughout this chapter
48. Hebrew *to make them pass through (the fire)*
49. Cited in 1 Peter 1:16

15 You must not pervert justice; you must not show partiality
to the poor or favoritism to the rich; you are to judge your
neighbor fairly.
16 You must not go about spreading slander among your
people.
You must not endanger the life of your neighbor. I am the
LORD.[50]
17 You must not harbor hatred against your brother in your
heart. Directly rebuke your neighbor, so that you will not
incur guilt on account of him.18 Do not seek revenge or bear
a grudge against any of your people, but love your neighbor
as yourself. I am the LORD.[51]

Keep My Statutes

19 You are to keep My statutes. You shall not crossbreed two
different kinds of livestock; you shall not sow your fields
with two kinds of seed; and you shall not wear clothing
made of two kinds of material.
20 If a man lies carnally with a slave girl promised to another
man but who has not been redeemed or given her freedom,
there must be due punishment. But they are not to be put to
death, because she had not been freed.21 The man, however,
must bring a ram to the entrance to the Tent of Meeting as
his guilt offering to the LORD.22 The priest shall make
atonement on his behalf before the LORD with the ram of
the guilt offering for the sin he has committed, and he will
be forgiven the sin he has committed.
23 When you enter the land and plant any kind of tree for
food, you shall regard the fruit as forbidden. For three years
it will be forbidden to you and must not be eaten.[52]24 In the
fourth year all its fruit must be consecrated as a praise
offering to the LORD.25 But in the fifth year you may eat its
fruit; thus your harvest will be increased. I am the LORD
your God.
26 You must not eat anything with blood still in it.
You must not practice divination or sorcery.
27 You must not cut off the hair at the sides of your head or
clip off the edges of your beard.
28 You must not make any cuts in your bodies for the dead or
put tattoo marks on yourselves. I am the LORD.
29 You must not defile your daughter by making her a
prostitute, or the land will be prostituted and filled with
depravity.
30 You must keep My Sabbaths and have reverence for My
sanctuary. I am the LORD.
31 You must not turn to mediums or spiritists; do not seek
them out, or you will be defiled by them. I am the LORD
your God.
32 You are to rise in the presence of the elderly, honor the
aged, and fear your God. I am the LORD.
33 When a foreigner resides with you in your land, you must
not oppress him.34 You must treat the foreigner living among
you as native-born and love him as yourself, for you were
foreigners in the land of Egypt. I am the LORD your God.
35 You must not use dishonest measures of length, weight, or
volume.36 You shall maintain honest scales and weights, an
honest ephah, and an honest hin. I am the LORD your God,
who brought you out of the land of Egypt.[53][54]
37 You must keep all My statutes and all My ordinances and
follow them. I am the LORD."

Leviticus 20

Punishments for Disobedience

(Leviticus 26:14–39; Deuteronomy 28:15–68)

1 Then the LORD said to Moses,2 "Tell the Israelites, 'Any
Israelite or foreigner living in Israel who gives any of his
children to Molech must be put to death. The people of the
land are to stone him.3 And I will set My face against that
man and cut him off from his people, because by giving his
offspring to Molech, he has defiled My sanctuary and
profaned My holy name.
4 And if the people of the land ever hide their eyes and fail to
put to death the man who gives one of his children to
Molech,5 then I will set My face against that man and his
family and cut off from among their people both him and all
who follow him in prostituting themselves with Molech.
6 Whoever turns to mediums or spiritists to prostitute himself
with them, I will also set My face against that person and cut
him off from his people.
7 Consecrate yourselves, therefore, and be holy, because I am
the LORD your God.8 And you shall keep My statutes and
practice them. I am the LORD who sanctifies you.
9 If anyone curses his father or mother, he must be put to
death. He has cursed his father or mother; his blood shall be
upon him.[55][56]

Punishments for Sexual Immorality

(Proverbs 5:1–23; 1 Corinthians 5:1–8)

10 If a man commits adultery with another man's wife—with
the wife of his neighbor—both the adulterer and the
adulteress must surely be put to death.
11 If a man lies with his father's wife, he has uncovered his
father's nakedness. Both must surely be put to death; their
blood is upon them.
12 If a man lies with his daughter-in-law, both must surely be
put to death. They have acted perversely; their blood is upon
them.
13 If a man lies with a man as with a woman, they have both
committed an abomination. They must surely be put to
death; their blood is upon them.
14 If a man marries both a woman and her mother, it is
depraved. Both he and they must be burned in the fire, so
that there will be no depravity among you.
15 If a man lies carnally with an animal, he must be put to
death. And you are also to kill the animal.
16 If a woman approaches any animal to mate with it, you
must kill both the woman and the animal. They must surely
be put to death; their blood is upon them.

---

50. Literally *blood*
51. Cited in Matthew 5:43, Matthew 19:19, Matthew 22:39, Mark 12:31, Luke 10:27, Romans 13:9, Galatians 5:14, and James 2:8
52. Hebrew *as uncircumcised*; twice in this verse
53. *An ephah* is a dry measure of approximately 20 dry quarts or 22 liters.
54. *A hin* is a liquid measure of approximately 0.97 gallons or 3.67 liters.
55. Or *dishonors* or *reviles*; similarly again in this verse
56. Cited in Matthew 15:4 and Mark 7:10

17 If a man marries his sister, whether the daughter of his
father or of his mother, and they have sexual relations, it is a
disgrace. They must be cut off in the sight of their people. He
has uncovered the nakedness of his sister; he shall bear his
iniquity.[57]
18 If a man lies with a menstruating woman and has sexual
relations with her, he has exposed the source of her flow,
and she has uncovered the source of her blood. Both of them
must be cut off from among their people.[58]
19 You must not have sexual relations with the sister of your
mother or your father, for it is exposing one's own kin; both
shall bear their iniquity.
20 If a man lies with his uncle's wife, he has uncovered the
nakedness of his uncle. They will bear their sin; they shall
die childless.
21 If a man marries his brother's wife, it is an act of impurity.
He has uncovered the nakedness of his brother; they shall be
childless.

Distinguish between Clean and Unclean

22 You are therefore to keep all My statutes and ordinances,
so that the land where I am bringing you to live will not
vomit you out.23 You must not follow the statutes of the
nations I am driving out before you. Because they did all
these things, I abhorred them.
24 But I have told you that you will inherit their land, since I
will give it to you as an inheritance—a land flowing with
milk and honey. I am the LORD your God, who has set you
apart from the peoples.
25 You are therefore to distinguish between clean and
unclean animals and birds. Do not become contaminated by
any animal or bird, or by anything that crawls on the
ground; I have set these apart as unclean for you.26 You are
to be holy to Me because I, the LORD, am holy, and I have
set you apart from the nations to be My own.
27 A man or a woman who is a medium or spiritist must
surely be put to death. They shall be stoned; their blood is
upon them.'"

Leviticus 21

Holiness Required of Priests

1 Then the LORD said to Moses, "Speak to Aaron's sons, the
priests, and tell them that a priest is not to defile himself for
a dead person among his people,2 except for his immediate
family—his mother, father, son, daughter, or brother,3 or his
unmarried sister who is near to him, since she has no
husband.4 He is not to defile himself for those related to him
by marriage, and so profane himself.
5 Priests must not make bald spots on their heads, shave off
the edges of their beards, or make cuts in their bodies.6 They
must be holy to their God and not profane the name of their
God. Because they present to the LORD the food offerings,
the food of their God, they must be holy.
7 A priest must not marry a woman defiled by prostitution or
divorced by her husband, for the priest is holy to his
God.8 You are to regard him as holy, since he presents the
food of your God. He shall be holy to you, because I the
LORD am holy—I who set you apart.9 If a priest's daughter
defiles herself by prostituting herself, she profanes her
father; she must be burned in the fire.
10 The priest who is highest among his brothers, who has had
the anointing oil poured on his head and has been ordained
to wear the priestly garments, must not let his hair hang
loose or tear his garments.[59]11 He must not go near any dead
body; he must not defile himself, even for his father or
mother.12 He must not leave or desecrate the sanctuary of his
God, for the consecration of the anointing oil of his God is
on him. I am the LORD.
13 The woman he marries must be a virgin.14 He is not to
marry a widow, a divorced woman, or one defiled by
prostitution. He is to marry a virgin from his own
people,15 so that he does not defile his offspring among his
people, for I am the LORD who sanctifies him."

Restrictions against Those with Blemishes

16 Then the LORD said to Moses,17 "Say to Aaron, 'For the
generations to come, none of your descendants who has a
physical defect may approach to offer the food of his God.
18 No man who has any defect may approach—no man who
is blind, lame, disfigured, or deformed;19 no man who has a
broken foot or hand,20 or who is a hunchback or dwarf, or
who has an eye defect, a festering rash, scabs, or a crushed
testicle.
21 No descendant of Aaron the priest who has a defect shall
approach to present the food offerings to the LORD. Since he
has a defect, he is not to come near to offer the food of his
God.22 He may eat the most holy food of his God as well as
the holy food,23 but because he has a defect, he must not go
near the veil or approach the altar, so as not to desecrate My
sanctuaries. For I am the LORD who sanctifies them.'"
24 Moses told this to Aaron and his sons and to all the
Israelites.

Leviticus 22

Restrictions against the Unclean

1 Then the LORD said to Moses,2 "Tell Aaron and his sons to
treat with respect the sacred offerings that the Israelites have
consecrated to Me, so that they do not profane My holy
name. I am the LORD.
3 Tell them that for the generations to come, if any of their
descendants in a state of uncleanness approaches the sacred
offerings that the Israelites consecrate to the LORD, that
person must be cut off from My presence. I am the LORD.
4 If a descendant of Aaron has a skin disease or a discharge,
he may not eat the sacred offerings until he is clean.
Whoever touches anything defiled by a corpse or by a man
who has an emission of semen,[60]5 or whoever touches a
crawling creature or a person that makes him unclean,
whatever the uncleanness may be—6 the man who touches
any of these will remain unclean until evening. He must not
eat from the sacred offerings unless he has bathed himself
with water.
7 When the sun has set, he will become clean, and then he
may eat from the sacred offerings, for they are his food.8 He
must not eat anything found dead or torn by wild animals,
which would make him unclean. I am the LORD.9 The priests

---

57. Literally *and he sees her nakedness and she sees his nakedness*
58. Literally *uncovers her nakedness*; similarly in verse 19
59. Or *must not uncover his head*
60. Forms of the Hebrew *tzaraath*, traditionally translated as *leprosy*, were used for various skin diseases; see Leviticus 13.

must keep My charge, lest they bear the guilt and die because they profane it. I am the LORD who sanctifies them.

10 No one outside a priest's family may eat the sacred offering, nor may the guest of a priest or his hired hand eat it.11 But if a priest buys a slave with his own money, or if a slave is born in his household, that slave may eat his food.

12 If the priest's daughter is married to a man other than a priest, she is not to eat of the sacred contributions.13 But if a priest's daughter with no children becomes widowed or divorced and returns to her father's house, she may share her father's food as in her youth. But no outsider may share it.

14 If anyone eats a sacred offering in error, he must add a fifth to its value and give the sacred offering to the priest.15 The priests must not profane the sacred offerings that the Israelites present to the LORD16 by allowing the people to eat the sacred offerings and thus to bear the punishment for guilt. For I am the LORD who sanctifies them."

Worthy Offerings

17 Then the LORD said to Moses,18 "Speak to Aaron and his sons and all the Israelites and tell them, 'Any man of the house of Israel or any foreign resident who presents a gift for a burnt offering to the LORD, whether to fulfill a vow or as a freewill offering,19 must offer an unblemished male from the cattle, sheep, or goats in order for it to be accepted on your behalf.20 You must not present anything with a defect, because it will not be accepted on your behalf.

21 When a man presents a peace offering to the LORD from the herd or flock to fulfill a vow or as a freewill offering, it must be without blemish or defect to be acceptable.22 You are not to present to the LORD any animal that is blind, injured, or maimed, or anything with a running sore, a festering rash, or a scab; you must not put any of these on the altar as a food offering to the LORD.

23 You may present as a freewill offering an ox or sheep that has a deformed or stunted limb, but it is not acceptable in fulfillment of a vow.[61]24 You are not to present to the LORD an animal whose testicles are bruised, crushed, torn, or cut; you are not to sacrifice them in your land.25 Neither you nor a foreigner shall present food to your God from any such animal. They will not be accepted on your behalf, because they are deformed and flawed.'"

26 Then the LORD said to Moses,27 "When an ox, a sheep, or a goat is born, it must remain with its mother for seven days. From the eighth day on, it will be acceptable as a food offering presented to the LORD.[62]28 But you must not slaughter an ox or a sheep on the same day as its young.[63]

29 When you sacrifice a thank offering to the LORD, offer it so that it may be acceptable on your behalf.30 It must be eaten that same day. Do not leave any of it until morning. I am the LORD.

31 You are to keep My commandments and practice them. I am the LORD.32 You must not profane My holy name. I must be acknowledged as holy among the Israelites. I am the LORD who sanctifies you,33 who brought you out of the land of Egypt to be your God. I am the LORD."

Leviticus 23

Feasts and Sabbaths

(Exodus 23:14–19)

1 Then the LORD said to Moses,2 "Speak to the Israelites and say to them, 'These are My appointed feasts, the feasts of the LORD that you are to proclaim as sacred assemblies.

3 For six days work may be done, but the seventh day is a Sabbath of complete rest, a day of sacred assembly. You must not do any work; wherever you live, it is a Sabbath to the LORD.

Passover and the Feast of Unleavened Bread

(Exodus 12:14–28; Numbers 28:16–25; Deuteronomy 16:1–8)

4 These are the LORD's appointed feasts, the sacred assemblies you are to proclaim at their appointed times.5 The Passover to the LORD begins at twilight on the fourteenth day of the first month.[64][65] On the fifteenth day of the same month begins the Feast of Unleavened Bread to the LORD. For seven days you must eat unleavened bread.[65][67] On the first day you are to hold a sacred assembly; you are not to do any regular work.8 For seven days you are to present a food offering to the LORD. On the seventh day there shall be a sacred assembly; you must not do any regular work.'"

The Feast of Firstfruits

9 And the LORD said to Moses,10 "Speak to the Israelites and say, 'When you enter the land that I am giving you and you reap its harvest, you are to bring to the priest a sheaf of the firstfruits of your harvest.11 And he shall wave the sheaf before the LORD so that it may be accepted on your behalf; the priest is to wave it on the day after the Sabbath.

12 On the day you wave the sheaf, you shall offer a year-old lamb without blemish as a burnt offering to the LORD,13 along with its grain offering of two-tenths of an ephah of fine flour mixed with oil—a food offering to the LORD, a pleasing aroma—and its drink offering of a quarter hin of wine.[66][67]

14 You must not eat any bread or roasted or new grain until the very day you have brought this offering to your God. This is to be a permanent statute for the generations to come, wherever you live.

The Feast of Weeks

(Acts 2:1–13)

15 From the day after the Sabbath, the day you brought the sheaf of the wave offering, you are to count off seven full weeks.16 You shall count off fifty days until the day after the seventh Sabbath, and then present an offering of new grain to the LORD.

17 Bring two loaves of bread from your dwellings as a wave offering, each made from two-tenths of an ephah of fine flour, baked with leaven, as the firstfruits to the LORD.

18 Along with the bread you are to present seven unblemished male lambs a year old, one young bull, and two

---

61. Or *a bull* or *a cow*
62. Or *a calf*
63. Or *a cow*
64. Hebrew *begins between the two evenings of the fourteenth*
65. That is, the seven-day period after the Passover during which no leaven may be eaten; see Exodus 12:14–20.
66. *Two-tenths of an ephah* is approximately 4 dry quarts or 4.4 liters (probably about 5.1 pounds or 2.3 kilograms of flour); also in verse 17.
67. *A quarter hin* is approximately 0.97 quarts or 0.92 liters of wine.

rams. They will be a burnt offering to the LORD, together with their grain offerings and drink offerings—a food offering, a pleasing aroma to the LORD.

19 You shall also prepare one male goat as a sin offering and two male lambs a year old as a peace offering.20 The priest is to wave the lambs as a wave offering before the LORD, together with the bread of the firstfruits. The bread and the two lambs shall be holy to the LORD for the priest.

21 On that same day you are to proclaim a sacred assembly, and you must not do any regular work. This is to be a permanent statute wherever you live for the generations to come.

22 When you reap the harvest of your land, do not reap all the way to the edges of your field or gather the gleanings of your harvest. Leave them for the poor and the foreign resident. I am the LORD your God.'"

The Feast of Trumpets

(Numbers 29:1–6)

23 The LORD also said to Moses,24 "Speak to the Israelites and say, 'On the first day of the seventh month you are to have a day of rest, a sacred assembly announced by trumpet blasts.[68]25 You must not do any regular work, but you are to present a food offering to the LORD.'"

The Day of Atonement

(Leviticus 16:1–34; Numbers 29:7–11)

26 Again the LORD said to Moses,27 "The tenth day of this seventh month is the Day of Atonement. You shall hold a sacred assembly and humble yourselves, and present a food offering to the LORD.[69]

28 On this day you are not to do any work, for it is the Day of Atonement, when atonement is made for you before the LORD your God.29 If anyone does not humble himself on this day, he must be cut off from his people.30 I will destroy from among his people anyone who does any work on this day.

31 You are not to do any work at all. This is a permanent statute for the generations to come, wherever you live.32 It will be a Sabbath of complete rest for you, and you shall humble yourselves. From the evening of the ninth day of the month until the following evening you are to keep your Sabbath."

The Feast of Tabernacles

(Nehemiah 8:13–18; Zechariah 14:16–21)

33 And the LORD said to Moses,34 "Speak to the Israelites and say, 'On the fifteenth day of the seventh month the Feast of Tabernacles to the LORD begins, and it continues for seven days.[70]35 On the first day there shall be a sacred assembly. You must not do any regular work.36 For seven days you are to present a food offering to the LORD. On the eighth day you are to hold a sacred assembly and present a food offering to the LORD. It is a solemn assembly; you must not do any regular work.

37 These are the LORD's appointed feasts, which you are to proclaim as sacred assemblies for presenting food offerings to the LORD—burnt offerings and grain offerings, sacrifices and drink offerings, each on its designated day.38 These offerings are in addition to the offerings for the LORD's Sabbaths, and in addition to your gifts, to all your vow offerings, and to all the freewill offerings you give to the LORD.

39 On the fifteenth day of the seventh month, after you have gathered the produce of the land, you are to celebrate a feast to the LORD for seven days. There shall be complete rest on the first day and also on the eighth day.

40 On the first day you are to gather the fruit of majestic trees, the branches of palm trees, and the boughs of leafy trees and of willows of the brook. And you are to rejoice before the LORD your God for seven days.[71]41 You are to celebrate this as a feast to the LORD for seven days each year. This is a permanent statute for the generations to come; you are to celebrate it in the seventh month.

42 You are to dwell in booths for seven days. All the native-born of Israel must dwell in booths,[72]43 so that your descendants may know that I made the Israelites dwell in booths when I brought them out of the land of Egypt. I am the LORD your God.'"

44 So Moses announced to the Israelites the appointed feasts of the LORD.

Leviticus 24

The Oil for the Lamps

(Exodus 27:20–21)

1 Then the LORD said to Moses,2 "Command the Israelites to bring you pure oil of pressed olives for the light, to keep the lamps burning continually.

3 Outside the veil of the Testimony in the Tent of Meeting, Aaron is to tend the lamps continually before the LORD from evening until morning. This is to be a permanent statute for the generations to come.[73]4 He shall tend the lamps on the pure gold lampstand before the LORD continually.

The Showbread

(Exodus 25:23–30; Exodus 37:10–16)

5 You are also to take fine flour and bake twelve loaves, using two-tenths of an ephah for each loaf,[74]6 and set them in two rows—six per row—on the table of pure gold before the LORD.7 And you are to place pure frankincense near each row, so that it may serve as a memorial portion for the bread, a food offering to the LORD.

8 Every Sabbath day the bread is to be set out before the LORD on behalf of the Israelites as a permanent covenant.9 It belongs to Aaron and his sons, who are to eat it in a holy place; for it is to him a most holy part of the food offerings to the LORD—his portion forever."

Punishment for Blasphemy

10 Now the son of an Israelite mother and an Egyptian father went out among the Israelites, and a fight broke out in the camp between him and an Israelite.11 The son of the Israelite woman blasphemed the Name with a curse. So they brought

---

68. Or *a sacred assembly, a memorial of shouting*
69. Or *afflict your souls* or *deny yourselves*; also in verse 32
70. That is, Sukkot, the autumn feast of pilgrimage to Jerusalem; also translated as *the Feast of Booths* or *the Feast of Shelters* and originally called *the Feast of Ingathering* (see Exodus 23:16 and Exodus 34:22).
71. Or *poplars*
72. Or *tabernacles* or *shelters*; twice in this verse, and also in verse 43; see the footnote for verse 34.
73. *The Testimony* refers to the stone tablets in the ark of the covenant inscribed with the Ten Commandments.
74. *Two-tenths of an ephah* is approximately 4 dry quarts or 4.4 liters (probably about 5.1 pounds or 2.3 kilograms of flour).

him to Moses. (His mother's name was Shelomith daughter of Dibri, of the tribe of Dan.)

12 They placed him in custody until the will of the LORD should be made clear to them.

13 Then the LORD said to Moses,14 "Take the blasphemer outside the camp, and have all who heard him lay their hands on his head; then have the whole assembly stone him.[75]

15 And you are to tell the Israelites, 'If anyone curses his God, he shall bear the consequences of his sin.16 Whoever blasphemes the name of the LORD must surely be put to death; the whole assembly must surely stone him, whether he is a foreign resident or native; if he blasphemes the Name, he must be put to death.

An Eye for an Eye

(Matthew 5:38–48)

17 And if a man takes the life of anyone else, he must surely be put to death.18 Whoever kills an animal must make restitution—life for life.19 If anyone injures his neighbor, whatever he has done must be done to him:20 fracture for fracture, eye for eye, tooth for tooth. Just as he injured the other person, the same must be inflicted on him.[76]

21 Whoever kills an animal must make restitution, but whoever kills a man must be put to death.22 You are to have the same standard of law for the foreign resident and the native; for I am the LORD your God.'"

23 Then Moses spoke to the Israelites, and they took the blasphemer outside the camp and stoned him. So the Israelites did as the LORD had commanded Moses.

Leviticus 25

The Seventh Year

(Exodus 23:10–13; Deuteronomy 15:1–6)

1 Then the LORD said to Moses on Mount Sinai,2 "Speak to the Israelites and say to them: When you enter the land that I am giving you, the land itself must observe a Sabbath to the LORD.

3 For six years you may sow your field and prune your vineyard and gather its crops.4 But in the seventh year there shall be a Sabbath of complete rest for the land—a Sabbath to the LORD.

You are not to sow your field or prune your vineyard.5 You are not to reap the aftergrowth of your harvest or gather the grapes of your untended vines. The land must have a year of complete rest.6 Whatever the land yields during the Sabbath year shall be food for you—for yourself, your manservant and maidservant, the hired hand or foreigner who stays with you,7 and for your livestock and the wild animals in your land. All its growth may serve as food.

The Year of Jubilee

8 And you shall count off seven Sabbaths of years—seven times seven years—so that the seven Sabbaths of years amount to forty-nine years.9 Then you are to sound the horn far and wide on the tenth day of the seventh month, the Day of Atonement. You shall sound it throughout your land.

10 So you are to consecrate the fiftieth year and proclaim liberty in the land for all its inhabitants. It shall be your Jubilee, when each of you is to return to his property and to his clan.

11 The fiftieth year will be a Jubilee for you; you are not to sow the land or reap its aftergrowth or harvest the untended vines.12 For it is a Jubilee; it shall be holy to you. You may eat only the crops taken directly from the field.

Return of Property

13 In this Year of Jubilee, each of you shall return to his own property.

14 If you make a sale to your neighbor or a purchase from him, you must not take advantage of each other.15 You are to buy from your neighbor according to the number of years since the last Jubilee; he is to sell to you according to the number of harvest years remaining.16 You shall increase the price in proportion to a greater number of years, or decrease it in proportion to a lesser number of years; for he is selling you a given number of harvests.

17 Do not take advantage of each other, but fear your God; for I am the LORD your God.

The Blessing of Obedience

(Deuteronomy 28:1–14)

18 You are to keep My statutes and carefully observe My judgments, so that you may dwell securely in the land.19 Then the land will yield its fruit, so that you can eat your fill and dwell in safety in the land.

20 Now you may wonder, 'What will we eat in the seventh year if we do not sow or gather our produce?'21 But I will send My blessing upon you in the sixth year, so that the land will yield a crop sufficient for three years.22 While you are sowing in the eighth year, you will be eating from the previous harvest, until the ninth year's harvest comes in.

The Law of Redemption

23 The land must not be sold permanently, because it is Mine, and you are but foreigners and residents with Me.24 Thus for every piece of property you possess, you must provide for the redemption of the land.

25 If your brother becomes impoverished and sells some of his property, his nearest of kin may come and redeem what his brother has sold.26 Or if a man has no one to redeem it for him, but he prospers and acquires enough to redeem his land,27 he shall calculate the years since its sale, repay the balance to the man to whom he sold it, and return to his property.28 But if he cannot obtain enough to repay him, what he sold will remain in possession of the buyer until the Year of Jubilee. In the Jubilee, however, it is to be released, so that he may return to his property.

29 If a man sells a house in a walled city, he retains his right of redemption until a full year after its sale; during that year it may be redeemed.30 If it is not redeemed by the end of a full year, then the house in the walled city is permanently transferred to its buyer and his descendants. It is not to be released in the Jubilee.31 But houses in villages with no walls around them are to be considered as open fields. They may be redeemed, and they shall be released in the Jubilee.

32 As for the cities of the Levites, the Levites always have the right to redeem their houses in the cities they possess.33 So whatever belongs to the Levites may be redeemed—a house sold in a city they possess—and must be released in the Jubilee, because the houses in the cities of the Levites are their possession among the Israelites.34 But the open

---

75. Literally *the one who cursed*; also in verse 23
76. Cited in Matthew 5:38

pastureland around their cities may not be sold, for this is their permanent possession.

Redemption of the Poor

35 Now if your countryman becomes destitute and cannot support himself among you, then you are to help him as you would a foreigner or stranger, so that he can continue to live among you. 36 Do not take any interest or profit from him, but fear your God, that your countryman may live among you. 37 You must not lend him your silver at interest or sell him your food for profit. 38 I am the LORD your God, who brought you out of the land of Egypt to give you the land of Canaan and to be your God.

Redemption of Bondmen

39 If a countryman among you becomes destitute and sells himself to you, then you must not force him into slave labor. 40 Let him stay with you as a hired worker or temporary resident; he is to work for you until the Year of Jubilee. 41 Then he and his children are to be released, and he may return to his clan and to the property of his fathers.

42 Because the Israelites are My servants, whom I brought out of the land of Egypt, they are not to be sold as slaves. 43 You are not to rule over them harshly, but you shall fear your God.

44 Your menservants and maidservants shall come from the nations around you, from whom you may purchase them. 45 You may also purchase them from the foreigners residing among you or their clans living among you who are born in your land. These may become your property. 46 You may leave them to your sons after you to inherit as property; you can make them slaves for life. But as for your brothers, the Israelites, no man may rule harshly over his brother.

Redemption of Servants

47 If a foreigner residing among you prospers, but your countryman dwelling near him becomes destitute and sells himself to the foreigner or to a member of his clan, 48 he retains the right of redemption after he has sold himself. One of his brothers may redeem him: 49 either his uncle or cousin or any close relative from his clan may redeem him. Or if he prospers, he may redeem himself.

50 He and his purchaser will then count the time from the year he sold himself up to the Year of Jubilee. The price of his sale will be determined by the number of years, based on the daily wages of a hired hand. 51 If many years remain, he must pay for his redemption in proportion to his purchase price. 52 If only a few years remain until the Year of Jubilee, he is to calculate and pay his redemption according to his remaining years. 53 He shall be treated like a man hired from year to year, but a foreign owner must not rule over him harshly in your sight.

54 Even if he is not redeemed in any of these ways, he and his children shall be released in the Year of Jubilee. 55 For the Israelites are My servants. They are My servants, whom I brought out of the land of Egypt. I am the LORD your God.

Leviticus 26

Additional Blessings of Obedience

1 "You must not make idols for yourselves or set up a carved image or sacred pillar; you must not place a sculpted stone in your land to bow down to it. For I am the LORD your God.

2 You must keep My Sabbaths and have reverence for My sanctuary. I am the LORD.

3 If you follow My statutes and carefully keep My commandments, 4 I will give you rains in their season, and the land will yield its produce, and the trees of the field will bear their fruit. 5 Your threshing will continue until the grape harvest, and the grape harvest will continue until sowing time; you will have your fill of food to eat and will dwell securely in your land.

6 And I will give peace to the land, and you will lie down with nothing to fear. I will rid the land of dangerous animals, and no sword will pass through your land. 7 You will pursue your enemies, and they will fall by the sword before you. 8 Five of you will pursue a hundred, and a hundred of you will pursue ten thousand, and your enemies will fall by the sword before you.

9 I will turn toward you and make you fruitful and multiply you, and I will establish My covenant with you. 10 You will still be eating the old supply of grain when you need to clear it out to make room for the new.

11 And I will make My dwelling place among you, and My soul will not despise you. 77 78 12 I will walk among you and be your God, and you will be My people. 79 13 I am the LORD your God, who brought you out of the land of Egypt so that you would no longer be slaves to the Egyptians. I broke the bars of your yoke and enabled you to walk in uprightness.

Punishments for Disobedience

(Leviticus 20:1–9; Deuteronomy 28:15–68)

14 If, however, you fail to obey Me and to carry out all these commandments, 15 and if you reject My statutes, despise My ordinances, and neglect to carry out all My commandments, and so break My covenant, 16 then this is what I will do to you: I will bring upon you sudden terror, wasting disease, and fever that will destroy your sight and drain your life. You will sow your seed in vain, because your enemies will eat it. 17 And I will set My face against you, so that you will be defeated by your enemies. Those who hate you will rule over you, and you will flee when no one pursues you.

18 And if after all this you will not obey Me, I will proceed to punish you sevenfold for your sins. 19 I will break down your stubborn pride and make your sky like iron and your land like bronze, 20 and your strength will be spent in vain. For your land will not yield its produce, and the trees of the land will not bear their fruit.

21 If you walk in hostility toward Me and refuse to obey Me, I will multiply your plagues seven times, according to your sins. 22 I will send wild animals against you to rob you of your children, destroy your livestock, and reduce your numbers, until your roads lie desolate.

23 And if in spite of these things you do not accept My discipline, but continue to walk in hostility toward Me, 24 then I will act with hostility toward you, and I will strike you sevenfold for your sins. 25 And I will bring a sword against you to execute the vengeance of the covenant. Though you withdraw into your cities, I will send a plague among you, and you will be delivered into the hand of the

---

77. Or *My tabernacle*
78. Or *reject*; also in verse 30
79. Cited in 2 Corinthians 6:16

enemy.[26] When I cut off your supply of bread, ten women
will bake your bread in a single oven and dole out your
bread by weight, so that you will eat but not be satisfied.[80]
[27] But if in spite of all this you do not obey Me, but continue
to walk in hostility toward Me,[28] then I will walk in fury
against you, and I, even I, will punish you sevenfold for your
sins.[29] You will eat the flesh of your own sons and
daughters.[30] I will destroy your high places, cut down your
incense altars, and heap your lifeless bodies on the lifeless
remains of your idols; and My soul will despise you.
[31] I will reduce your cities to rubble and lay waste your
sanctuaries, and I will refuse to smell the pleasing aroma of
your sacrifices.[32] And I will lay waste the land, so that your
enemies who dwell in it will be appalled.[33] But I will scatter
you among the nations and will draw out a sword after you
as your land becomes desolate and your cities are laid waste.
[34] Then the land shall enjoy its Sabbaths all the days it lies
desolate, while you are in the land of your enemies. At that
time the land will rest and enjoy its Sabbaths.[35] As long as it
lies desolate, the land will have the rest it did not receive
during the Sabbaths when you lived in it.
[36] As for those of you who survive, I will send a faintness into
their hearts in the lands of their enemies, so that even the
sound of a windblown leaf will put them to flight. And they
will flee as one flees the sword, and fall when no one pursues
them.[37] They will stumble over one another as before the
sword, though no one is behind them. So you will not be
able to stand against your enemies.
[38] You will perish among the nations, and the land of your
enemies will consume you.[39] Those of you who survive in the
lands of your enemies will waste away in their iniquity and
will decay in the sins of their fathers.

God Remembers Those Who Repent

[40] But if they will confess their iniquity and that of their
fathers in the unfaithfulness that they practiced against Me,
by which they have also walked in hostility toward Me
—[41] and I acted with hostility toward them and brought
them into the land of their enemies—and if their
uncircumcised hearts will be humbled and they will make
amends for their iniquity,[42] then I will remember My
covenant with Jacob and My covenant with Isaac and My
covenant with Abraham, and I will remember the land.
[43] For the land will be abandoned by them, and it will enjoy
its Sabbaths by lying desolate without them. And they will
pay the penalty for their iniquity, because they rejected My
ordinances and abhorred My statutes.
[44] Yet in spite of this, when they are in the land of their
enemies, I will not reject or despise them so as to destroy
them and break My covenant with them; for I am the LORD
their God.[45] But for their sake I will remember the covenant
with their fathers, whom I brought out of the land of Egypt
in the sight of the nations, that I might be their God. I am
the LORD."
[46] These are the statutes, ordinances, and laws that the LORD
established between Himself and the Israelites through
Moses on Mount Sinai.

Leviticus 27

Rules about Valuations

[1] Then the LORD said to Moses,[2] "Speak to the Israelites and
say to them, 'When someone makes a special vow to the
LORD involving the value of persons,[3] if the valuation
concerns a male from twenty to sixty years of age, then your
valuation shall be fifty shekels of silver, according to the
sanctuary shekel.[81][82] [4] Or if it is a female, then your valuation
shall be thirty shekels.[83] [5] And if the person is from five to
twenty years of age, then your valuation for the male shall
be twenty shekels, and for the female ten shekels.[84][85]
[6] Now if the person is from one month to five years of age,
then your valuation for the male shall be five shekels of
silver, and for the female three shekels of silver.[86][87] [7] And if
the person is sixty years of age or older, then your valuation
shall be fifteen shekels for the male and ten shekels for the
female.[88] [8] But if the one making the vow is too poor to pay
the valuation, he is to present the person before the priest,
who shall set the value according to what the one making
the vow can afford.[89]
[9] If he vows an animal that may be brought as an offering to
the LORD, any such animal given to the LORD shall be
holy.[10] He must not replace it or exchange it, either good for
bad or bad for good. But if he does substitute one animal for
another, both that animal and its substitute will be holy.
[11] But if the vow involves any of the unclean animals that
may not be brought as an offering to the LORD, the animal
must be presented before the priest.[12] The priest shall set its
value, whether high or low; as the priest values it, the price
will be set.[13] If, however, the owner decides to redeem the
animal, he must add a fifth to its value.
[14] Now if a man consecrates his house as holy to the LORD,
then the priest shall value it either as good or bad. The price
will stand just as the priest values it.[15] But if he who
consecrated his house redeems it, he must add a fifth to the
assessed value, and it will belong to him.
[16] If a man consecrates to the LORD a parcel of his land, then
your valuation shall be proportional to the seed required for
it—fifty shekels of silver for every homer of barley
seed.[90] [17] If he consecrates his field during the Year of Jubilee,
the price will stand according to your valuation.
[18] But if he consecrates his field after the Jubilee, the priest is
to calculate the price in proportion to the years left until the
next Year of Jubilee, so that your valuation will be
reduced.[19] And if the one who consecrated the field decides

---

80. Hebrew *staff*
81. *50 shekels* is approximately 1.26 pounds or 569.8 grams of silver; also in verse 16.
82. *A shekel* weighed approximately 0.4 ounces or 11.4 grams; also in verse 25.
83. *30 shekels* is approximately 12 ounces or 342 grams of silver.
84. *20 shekels* is approximately 8 ounces or 228 grams of silver.
85. *10 shekels* is approximately 4 ounces or 114 grams of silver; also in verse 7.
86. *5 shekels* is approximately 2 ounces or 57 grams of silver.
87. *3 shekels* is approximately 1.2 ounces or 34.2 grams of silver.
88. *15 shekels* is approximately 6 ounces or 171 grams of silver.
89. Or *present himself*
90. *A homer* is a dry measure of approximately 6.24 bushels or 220 liters (probably about 291 pounds or 132 kilograms of barley seed).

to redeem it, he must add a fifth to the assessed value, and it shall belong to him.

20 If, however, he does not redeem the field, or if he has sold it to another man, it may no longer be redeemed. 21 When the field is released in the Jubilee, it will become holy, like a field devoted to the LORD; it becomes the property of the priests.

22 Now if a man consecrates to the LORD a field he has purchased, which is not a part of his own property, 23 then the priest shall calculate for him the value up to the Year of Jubilee, and the man shall pay the assessed value on that day as a sacred offering to the LORD. 24 In the Year of Jubilee the field shall return to the one from whom it was bought—the original owner of the land. 25 Every valuation will be according to the sanctuary shekel, twenty gerahs to the shekel.[91]

26 But no one may consecrate a firstborn of the livestock, because a firstborn belongs to the LORD. Whether it is an ox or a sheep, it is the LORD's. 27 But if it is among the unclean animals, then he may redeem it according to your valuation and add a fifth of its value. If it is not redeemed, then it shall be sold according to your valuation.

28 Nothing that a man sets apart to the LORD from all he owns—whether a man, an animal, or his inherited land—can be sold or redeemed; everything so devoted is most holy to the LORD.[92]

29 No person set apart for destruction may be ransomed; he must surely be put to death.

Instruction on Tithes

(Deuteronomy 14:22–29; Deuteronomy 26:1–15; Nehemiah 13:10–14)

30 Thus any tithe from the land, whether from the seed of the land or the fruit of the trees, belongs to the LORD; it is holy to the LORD. 31 If a man wishes to redeem part of his tithe, he must add a fifth to its value.

32 Every tenth animal from the herd or flock that passes under the shepherd's rod will be holy to the LORD. 33 He must not inspect whether it is good or bad, and he shall not make any substitution. But if he does make a substitution, both the animal and its substitute shall become holy; they cannot be redeemed.'"

34 These are the commandments that the LORD gave to Moses for the Israelites on Mount Sinai.

---

91. *20 gerahs* is equivalent to one shekel (approximately 0.4 ounces or 11.4 grams).
92. Forms of the Hebrew *cherem* refer to the giving over of things or persons to the LORD; similarly in verse 29.

Numbers

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17
18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34
35 36

Numbers 1

The First Census of Israel

(Numbers 26:1–4)

1 On the first day of the second month of the second year
after the Israelites had come out of the land of Egypt, the
LORD spoke to Moses in the Tent of Meeting in the
Wilderness of Sinai. He said: 2 "Take a census of the whole
congregation of Israel by their clans and families, listing
every man by name, one by one.
3 You and Aaron are to number those who are twenty years
of age or older by their divisions—everyone who can serve
in Israel's army. 4 And one man from each tribe, the head of
each family, must be there with you.

The Leaders of the Tribes

5 These are the names of the men who are to assist you:
From the tribe of Reuben, Elizur son of Shedeur;
6 from Simeon, Shelumiel son of Zurishaddai;
7 from Judah, Nahshon son of Amminadab;
8 from Issachar, Nethanel son of Zuar;
9 from Zebulun, Eliab son of Helon;
10 from the sons of Joseph:
from Ephraim, Elishama son of Ammihud,
and from Manasseh, Gamaliel son of Pedahzur;
11 from Benjamin, Abidan son of Gideoni;
12 from Dan, Ahiezer son of Ammishaddai;
13 from Asher, Pagiel son of Ocran;
14 from Gad, Eliasaph son of Deuel;
15 and from Naphtali, Ahira son of Enan."
16 These men were appointed from the congregation; they
were the leaders of the tribes of their fathers, the heads of
the clans of Israel.

The Number of Every Tribe

17 So Moses and Aaron took these men who had been
designated by name, 18 and on the first day of the second
month they assembled the whole congregation and recorded
their ancestry by clans and families, counting one by one the
names of those twenty years of age or older, 19 just as the
LORD had commanded Moses.
So Moses numbered them in the Wilderness of Sinai:
20 From the sons of Reuben, the firstborn of Israel, according
to the records of their clans and families, counting one by
one the names of every male twenty years of age or older
who could serve in the army, 21 those registered to the tribe
of Reuben numbered 46,500.
22 From the sons of Simeon, according to the records of their
clans and families, counting one by one the names of every
male twenty years of age or older who could serve in the
army, 23 those registered to the tribe of Simeon numbered
59,300.
24 From the sons of Gad, according to the records of their
clans and families, counting the names of all those twenty
years of age or older who could serve in the army, 25 those
registered to the tribe of Gad numbered 45,650.
26 From the sons of Judah, according to the records of their
clans and families, counting the names of all those twenty
years of age or older who could serve in the army, 27 those
registered to the tribe of Judah numbered 74,600.
28 From the sons of Issachar, according to the records of their
clans and families, counting the names of all those twenty
years of age or older who could serve in the army, 29 those
registered to the tribe of Issachar numbered 54,400.
30 From the sons of Zebulun, according to the records of their
clans and families, counting the names of all those twenty
years of age or older who could serve in the army, 31 those
registered to the tribe of Zebulun numbered 57,400.
32 From the sons of Joseph:
From the sons of Ephraim, according to the records of
their clans and families, counting the names of all those
twenty years of age or older who could serve in the
33 army, those registered to the tribe of Ephraim numbered
40,500.
34 And from the sons of Manasseh, according to the records
of their clans and families, counting the names of all those
twenty years of age or older who could serve in the
army, 35 those registered to the tribe of Manasseh numbered
32,200.
36 From the sons of Benjamin, according to the records of
their clans and families, counting the names of all those
twenty years of age or older who could serve in the
army, 37 those registered to the tribe of Benjamin numbered
35,400.
38 From the sons of Dan, according to the records of their
clans and families, counting the names of all those twenty
years of age or older who could serve in the army, 39 those
registered to the tribe of Dan numbered 62,700.
40 From the sons of Asher, according to the records of their
clans and families, counting the names of all those twenty
years of age or older who could serve in the army, 41 those
registered to the tribe of Asher numbered 41,500.
42 From the sons of Naphtali, according to the records of
their clans and families, counting the names of all those
twenty years of age or older who could serve in the
army, 43 those registered to the tribe of Naphtali numbered
53,400.
44 These were the men numbered by Moses and Aaron, with
the assistance of the twelve leaders of Israel, each one
representing his family. 45 So all the Israelites twenty years of
age or older who could serve in Israel's army were counted

according to their families.[46] And all those counted totaled 603,550.

The Exemption of the Levites

[47] The Levites, however, were not numbered along with them by the tribe of their fathers.[48] For the LORD had said to Moses:[49] "Do not number the tribe of Levi in the census with the other Israelites.[50] Instead, you are to appoint the Levites over the tabernacle of the Testimony, all its furnishings, and everything in it. They shall carry the tabernacle and all its articles, care for it, and camp around it.

[51] Whenever the tabernacle is to move, the Levites are to take it down, and whenever it is to be pitched, the Levites are to set it up. Any outsider who goes near it must be put to death.

[52] The Israelites are to camp by their divisions, each man in his own camp and under his own standard.[53] But the Levites are to camp around the tabernacle of the Testimony and watch over it, so that no wrath will fall on the congregation of Israel. So the Levites are responsible for the tabernacle of the Testimony."

[54] Thus the Israelites did everything just as the LORD had commanded Moses.

Numbers 2

The Order of the Camps

[1] Then the LORD said to Moses and Aaron:[2] "The Israelites are to camp around the Tent of Meeting at a distance from it, each man under his standard, with the banners of his family.

[3] On the east side, toward the sunrise, the divisions of Judah are to camp under their standard:

The leader of the Judahites is Nahshon son of
[4] Amminadab,and his division numbers 74,600.

[5] The tribe of Issachar will camp next to it. The leader of the Issacharites is Nethanel son of Zuar,[6] and his division numbers 54,400.

[7] Next will be the tribe of Zebulun. The leader of the Zebulunites is Eliab son of Helon,[8] and his division numbers 57,400.

[9] The total number of men in the divisions of the camp of Judah is 186,400; they shall set out first.

[10] On the south side, the divisions of Reuben are to camp under their standard:

[11] The leader of the Reubenites is Elizur son of Shedeur,and his division numbers 46,500.

[12] The tribe of Simeon will camp next to it. The leader of the Simeonites is Shelumiel son of Zurishaddai,[13] and his division numbers 59,300.

[14] Next will be the tribe of Gad. The leader of the Gadites is Eliasaph son of Deuel,[115] and his division numbers 45,650.

[16] The total number of men in the divisions of the camp of Reuben is 151,450; they shall set out second.

[17] In the middle of the camps, the Tent of Meeting is to travel with the camp of the Levites. They are to set out in the order they encamped, each in his own place under his standard.

[18] On the west side, the divisions of Ephraim are to camp under their standard:

The leader of the Ephraimites is Elishama son of
[19] Ammihud,and his division numbers 40,500.

[20] The tribe of Manasseh will be next to it. The leader of the Manassites is Gamaliel son of Pedahzur,[21] and his division numbers 32,200.

[22] Next will be the tribe of Benjamin. The leader of the Benjamites is Abidan son of Gideoni,[23] and his division numbers 35,400.

[24] The total number of men in the divisions of the camp of Ephraim is 108,100; they shall set out third.

[25] On the north side, the divisions of Dan are to camp under their standard:

The leader of the Danites is Ahiezer son of
[26] Ammishaddai,and his division numbers 62,700.

[27] The tribe of Asher will camp next to it. The leader of the Asherites is Pagiel son of Ocran,[28] and his division numbers 41,500.

[29] Next will be the tribe of Naphtali. The leader of the Naphtalites is Ahira son of Enan,[30] and his division numbers 53,400.

[31] The total number of men in the camp of Dan is 157,600; they shall set out last, under their standards."

[32] These are the Israelites, numbered according to their families. The total of those counted in the camps, by their divisions, was 603,550.[33] But the Levites were not counted among the other Israelites, as the LORD had commanded Moses.

[34] So the Israelites did everything the LORD commanded Moses; they camped under their standards in this way and set out in the same way, each man with his clan and his family.

Numbers 3

The Sons of Aaron

(Leviticus 10:1–7)

[1] This is the account of Aaron and Moses at the time the LORD spoke with Moses on Mount Sinai.

[2] These are the names of the sons of Aaron: Nadab the firstborn, then Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.[3] These were Aaron's sons, the anointed priests, who were ordained to serve as priests.

[4] Nadab and Abihu, however, died in the presence of the LORD when they offered unauthorized fire before the LORD in the Wilderness of Sinai. And since they had no sons, only Eleazar and Ithamar served as priests during the lifetime of their father Aaron.[2]

The Duties of the Levites

[5] Then the LORD said to Moses,[6] "Bring the tribe of Levi and present them to Aaron the priest to assist him.[7] They are to perform duties for him and for the whole congregation before the Tent of Meeting, attending to the service of the tabernacle.[8] They shall take care of all the furnishings of the Tent of Meeting and fulfill obligations for the Israelites by attending to the service of the tabernacle.

[9] Assign the Levites to Aaron and his sons; they have been given exclusively to him from among the Israelites.[3][10] So you shall appoint Aaron and his sons to carry out the duties of

---

1. Many MT manuscripts, SP, and Vulgate (see also Numbers 1:14); most MT manuscripts *Reuel*
2. Or *strange*
3. Most MT manuscripts; some MT manuscripts, SP, and LXX (see also Numbers 8:16) *to Me*

the priesthood; but any outsider who approaches the tabernacle must be put to death."

11 Again the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,12 "Behold, I have
taken the Levites from among the children of Israel in place
of every firstborn Israelite from the womb. The Levites
belong to Me,13 for all the firstborn are Mine. On the day I
struck down every firstborn in the land of Egypt, I
consecrated to Myself all the firstborn in Israel, both man
and beast. They are Mine; I am the LORD."

The Numbering of the Levites

14 Then the LORD spoke to Moses in the Wilderness of Sinai,
saying,15 "Number the Levites by their families and clans.
You are to count every male a month old or more."

16 So Moses numbered them according to the word of the
LORD, as he had been commanded.

17 These were the sons of Levi by name: Gershon, Kohath,
and Merari.18 These were the names of the sons of Gershon
by their clans: Libni and Shimei.19 The sons of Kohath by
their clans were Amram, Izhar, Hebron, and Uzziel.20 And
the sons of Merari by their clans were Mahli and Mushi.
These were the clans of the Levites, according to their
families.

The Gershonites

(Numbers 4:21–28; 1 Chronicles 23:7–11)

21 From Gershon came the Libnite clan and the Shimeite
clan; these were the Gershonite clans.22 The number of all
the males a month old or more was 7,500.

23 The Gershonite clans were to camp on the west, behind
the tabernacle,24 and the leader of the families of the
Gershonites was Eliasaph son of Lael.

25 The duties of the Gershonites at the Tent of Meeting were
the tabernacle and tent, its covering, the curtain for the
entrance to the Tent of Meeting,26 the curtains of the
courtyard, the curtain for the entrance to the courtyard that
surrounds the tabernacle and altar, and the cords—all the
service for these items.

The Kohathites

(Numbers 4:1–20; 1 Chronicles 23:12–20)

27 From Kohath came the clans of the Amramites, the
Izharites, the Hebronites, and the Uzzielites; these were the
clans of the Kohathites.28 The number of all the males a
month old or more was 8,600. They were responsible for the
duties of the sanctuary.[4]

29 The clans of the Kohathites were to camp on the south side
of the tabernacle,30 and the leader of the families of the
Kohathites was Elizaphan son of Uzziel.[5]

31 Their duties were the ark, the table, the lampstand, the
altars, the articles of the sanctuary used with them, and the
curtain—all the service for these items.

32 The chief of the leaders of the Levites was Eleazar son of
Aaron the priest; he oversaw those responsible for the duties
of the sanctuary.

The Merarites

(Numbers 4:29–33; 1 Chronicles 23:21–23)

33 From Merari came the clans of the Mahlites and Mushites;
these were the Merarite clans.34 The number of all the males
a month old or more was 6,200.

35 The leader of the families of the Merarites was Zuriel son
of Abihail; they were to camp on the north side of the
tabernacle.

36 The duties assigned to the sons of Merari were the
tabernacle's frames, crossbars, posts, bases, and all its
equipment—all the service for these items,37 as well as the
posts of the surrounding courtyard with their bases, tent
pegs, and ropes.

Moses and Aaron

38 Moses, Aaron, and Aaron's sons were to camp to the east
of the tabernacle, toward the sunrise, before the Tent of
Meeting. They were to perform the duties of the sanctuary as
a service on behalf of the Israelites; but any outsider who
approached the sanctuary was to be put to death.

39 The total number of Levites that Moses and Aaron counted
by their clans at the LORD's command, including all the
males a month old or more, was 22,000.

The Redemption of the Firstborn

40 Then the LORD said to Moses, "Number every firstborn
male of the Israelites a month old or more, and list their
names.41 You are to take the Levites for Me—I am the LORD
—in place of all the firstborn of Israel, and the livestock of
the Levites in place of all the firstborn of the livestock of the
Israelites."

42 So Moses numbered all the firstborn of the Israelites, as
the LORD had commanded him.43 The total number of the
firstborn males a month old or more, listed by name, was
22,273.

44 Again the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,45 "Take the
Levites in place of all the firstborn of Israel, and the livestock
of the Levites in place of their livestock. The Levites belong
to Me; I am the LORD.46 To redeem the 273 firstborn
Israelites who outnumber the Levites,47 you are to collect
five shekels for each one, according to the sanctuary shekel
of twenty gerahs.[6][7]48 Give the money to Aaron and his sons
as the redemption price for the excess among the Israelites."

49 So Moses collected the redemption money from those in
excess of the number redeemed by the Levites.50 He collected
the money from the firstborn of the Israelites: 1,365 shekels,
according to the sanctuary shekel.[8]51 And Moses gave the
redemption money to Aaron and his sons in obedience to the
word of the LORD, just as the LORD had commanded him.

Numbers 4

The Duties of the Kohathites

(Numbers 3:27–32; 1 Chronicles 23:12–20)

1 Then the LORD said to Moses and Aaron,2 "Take a census of
the Kohathites among the Levites by their clans and
families,3 men from thirty to fifty years old—everyone who is
qualified to serve in the work at the Tent of Meeting.

---

4. Hebrew; some LXX manuscripts *8,300*; see the total in verse 39.
5. *Elizaphan* is a variant of *Elzaphan*; see Exodus 6:22 and Leviticus 10:4.
6. *5 shekels* is approximately 2 ounces or 57 grams.
7. *20 gerahs* is equivalent to one shekel (approximately 0.4 ounces or 11.4 grams).
8. *1,365 shekels* is approximately 34.3 pounds or 15.6 kilograms.

4 This service of the Kohathites at the Tent of Meeting
regards the most holy things. 5 Whenever the camp sets out,
Aaron and his sons are to go in, take down the veil of the
curtain, and cover the ark of the Testimony with it. 9 6 They
are to place over this a covering of fine leather, spread a
solid blue cloth over it, and insert its poles. 10
7 Over the table of the Presence they are to spread a blue
cloth and place the plates and cups on it, along with the
bowls and pitchers for the drink offering. The regular bread
offering is to remain on it. 8 And they shall spread a scarlet
cloth over them, cover them with fine leather, and insert the
poles.
9 They are to take a blue cloth and cover the lampstand used
for light, together with its lamps, wick trimmers, and trays,
as well as the jars of oil with which to supply it. 10 Then they
shall wrap it and all its utensils inside a covering of fine
leather and put it on the carrying frame.
11 Over the gold altar they are to spread a blue cloth, cover it
with fine leather, and insert the poles. 12 They are to take all
the utensils for serving in the sanctuary, place them in a blue
cloth, cover them with fine leather, and put them on the
carrying frame.
13 Then they shall remove the ashes from the bronze altar,
spread a purple cloth over it, 14 and place on it all the vessels
used to serve there: the firepans, meat forks, shovels, and
sprinkling bowls—all the equipment of the altar. They are to
spread over it a covering of fine leather and insert the poles.
15 When Aaron and his sons have finished covering the holy
objects and all their equipment, as soon as the camp is ready
to move, the Kohathites shall come and do the carrying. But
they must not touch the holy objects, or they will die. These
are the transportation duties of the Kohathites regarding the
Tent of Meeting.
16 Eleazar son of Aaron the priest shall oversee the oil for the
light, the fragrant incense, the daily grain offering, and the
anointing oil. He has oversight of the entire tabernacle and
everything in it, including the holy objects and their
utensils."
17 Then the LORD said to Moses and Aaron, 18 "Do not allow
the Kohathite tribal clans to be cut off from among the
Levites. 19 In order that they may live and not die when they
come near the most holy things, do this for them: Aaron and
his sons are to go in and assign each man his task and what
he is to carry. 20 But the Kohathites are not to go in and look
at the holy objects, even for a moment, or they will die."

The Duties of the Gershonites

(Numbers 3:21–26; 1 Chronicles 23:7–11)

21 And the LORD said to Moses, 22 "Take a census of the
Gershonites as well, by their families and clans, 23 from thirty
to fifty years old, counting everyone who comes to serve in
the work at the Tent of Meeting.
24 This is the service of the Gershonite clans regarding work
and transport: 25 They are to carry the curtains of the
tabernacle, the Tent of Meeting with the covering of fine
leather over it, the curtains for the entrance to the Tent of
Meeting, 26 the curtains of the courtyard, and the curtains for
the entrance at the gate of the courtyard that surrounds the
tabernacle and altar, along with their ropes and all the
equipment for their service. The Gershonites will do all that
needs to be done with these items.
27 All the service of the Gershonites—all their transport
duties and other work—is to be done at the direction of
Aaron and his sons; you are to assign to them all that they
are responsible to carry. 28 This is the service of the
Gershonite clans at the Tent of Meeting, and their duties
shall be under the direction of Ithamar son of Aaron the
priest.

The Duties of the Merarites

(Numbers 3:33–37; 1 Chronicles 23:21–23)

29 As for the sons of Merari, you are to number them by their
clans and families, 30 from thirty to fifty years old, counting
everyone who comes to serve in the work of the Tent of
Meeting.
31 This is the duty for all their service at the Tent of Meeting:
to carry the frames of the tabernacle with its crossbars,
posts, and bases, 32 and the posts of the surrounding
courtyard with their bases, tent pegs, and ropes, including all
their equipment and everything related to their use. You
shall assign by name the items that they are responsible to
carry.
33 This is the service of the Merarite clans according to all
their work at the Tent of Meeting, under the direction of
Ithamar son of Aaron the priest."

The Numbering of the Levite Clans

34 So Moses, Aaron, and the leaders of the congregation
numbered the Kohathites by their clans and
families, 35 everyone from thirty to fifty years old who came
to serve in the work at the Tent of Meeting. 36 And those
numbered by their clans totaled 2,750. 37 These were counted
from the Kohathite clans, everyone who could serve at the
Tent of Meeting. Moses and Aaron numbered them according
to the command of the LORD through Moses.
38 Then the Gershonites were numbered by their clans and
families, 39 everyone from thirty to fifty years old who came
to serve in the work at the Tent of Meeting. 40 And those
numbered by their clans and families totaled 2,630. 41 These
were counted from the Gershonite clans who served at the
Tent of Meeting, whom Moses and Aaron counted at the
LORD's command.
42 And the Merarites were numbered by their clans and
families, 43 everyone from thirty to fifty years old who came
to serve in the work at the Tent of Meeting. 44 The men
registered by their clans numbered 3,200. 45 These were
counted from the Merarite clans, whom Moses and Aaron
numbered at the LORD's command through Moses.
46 So Moses, Aaron, and the leaders of Israel numbered by
their clans and families all the Levites 47 from thirty to fifty
years old who came to do the work of serving and carrying
the Tent of Meeting. 48 And the number of men was
8,580. 49 At the LORD's command through Moses they were
numbered, and each one was assigned his work and burden,
as the LORD had commanded Moses.

Numbers 5

Cleansing the Camps

(Leviticus 13:1–46)

1 Then the LORD said to Moses, 2 "Command the Israelites to
send away from the camp anyone with a skin disease,
anyone who has a bodily discharge, and anyone who is

9. That is, *the ark of the covenant*
10. Possibly the hides of large aquatic mammals; also in verses 8, 10, 11, 12, 14, and 25; see Exodus 25:5.

defiled by a dead body.[11] [3]You must send away male and female alike; send them outside the camp so they will not defile their camp, where I dwell among them."

[4]So the Israelites did this, sending such people outside the camp. They did just as the LORD had instructed Moses.

Confession and Restitution

(Luke 19:1–10)

[5]And the LORD said to Moses,[6] "Tell the Israelites that when a man or woman acts unfaithfully against the LORD by committing any sin against another, that person is guilty[7] and must confess the sin he has committed. He must make full restitution, add a fifth to its value, and give all this to the one he has wronged.

[8]But if the man has no relative to whom restitution can be made for the wrong, the restitution belongs to the LORD and must be given to the priest along with the ram of atonement, by which the atonement is made for him.

[9]Every sacred contribution the Israelites bring to the priest shall belong to him.[10] Each man's sacred gifts are his own, but whatever he gives to the priest will belong to the priest."

The Adultery Test

[11]Then the LORD said to Moses,[12] "Speak to the Israelites and tell them that if any man's wife goes astray and is unfaithful to him[13] by sleeping with another man, and it is concealed from her husband and her impurity is undetected (since there is no witness against her and she was not caught in the act),[14] and if a feeling of jealousy comes over her husband and he suspects his wife who has defiled herself—or if a feeling of jealousy comes over him and he suspects her even though she has not defiled herself—[15] then he is to bring his wife to the priest.

He must also bring for her an offering of a tenth of an ephah of barley flour. He is not to pour oil over it or put frankincense on it, because it is a grain offering for jealousy, an offering of memorial as a reminder of iniquity.[12]

[16]The priest is to bring the wife forward and have her stand before the LORD.[17] Then he is to take some holy water in a clay jar and put some of the dust from the tabernacle floor into the water.

[18]After the priest has the woman stand before the LORD, he is to let down her hair and place in her hands the grain offering of memorial, which is the grain offering for jealousy. The priest is to hold the bitter water that brings a curse.[19] And he is to put the woman under oath and say to her, 'If no other man has slept with you and you have not gone astray and become defiled while under your husband's authority, may you be immune to this bitter water that brings a curse.[20] But if you have gone astray while under your husband's authority and have defiled yourself and lain carnally with a man other than your husband'—[21] and the priest shall have the woman swear under the oath of the curse—'then may the LORD make you an attested curse among your people by making your thigh shrivel and your belly swell.[22] May this water that brings a curse enter your stomach and cause your belly to swell and your thigh to shrivel.'

Then the woman is to say, 'Amen, Amen.'

[23]And the priest shall write these curses on a scroll and wash them off into the bitter water.[24] He is to have the woman drink the bitter water that brings a curse, and it will enter her and may cause her bitter suffering.[25] The priest shall take from her hand the grain offering for jealousy, wave it before the LORD, and bring it to the altar.[26] Then the priest is to take a handful of the grain offering as a memorial portion and burn it on the altar; after that he is to have the woman drink the water.

[27]When he has made her drink the water, if she has defiled herself and been unfaithful to her husband, then the water that brings a curse will enter her and cause bitter suffering; her belly will swell, her thigh will shrivel, and she will become accursed among her people.[28] But if the woman has not defiled herself and is clean, she will be unaffected and able to conceive children.

[29]This is the law of jealousy when a wife goes astray and defiles herself while under her husband's authority,[30] or when a feeling of jealousy comes over a husband and he suspects his wife. He is to have the woman stand before the LORD, and the priest is to apply to her this entire law.[31] The husband will be free from guilt, but the woman shall bear her iniquity."

Numbers 6

The Nazirite Vow

(Judges 13:1–25)

[1]And the LORD said to Moses,[2] "Speak to the Israelites and tell them that if a man or woman makes a special vow, the vow of a Nazirite, to separate himself to the LORD,[13] [3]he is to abstain from wine and strong drink. He must not drink vinegar made from wine or strong drink, and he must not drink any grape juice or eat fresh grapes or raisins.[4] All the days of his separation, he is not to eat anything that comes from the grapevine, not even the seeds or skins.

[5]For the entire period of his vow of separation, no razor shall touch his head. He must be holy until the time of his separation to the LORD is complete; he must let the hair of his head grow long.

[6]Throughout the days of his separation to the LORD, he must not go near a dead body.[7] Even if his father or mother or brother or sister should die, he is not to defile himself, because the symbol of consecration to his God is upon his head.[8] Throughout the time of his separation, he is holy to the LORD.

[9]If someone suddenly dies in his presence and defiles his consecrated head of hair, he must shave his head on the day of his cleansing—the seventh day.[10] On the eighth day he must bring two turtledoves or two young pigeons to the priest at the entrance to the Tent of Meeting.[11] And the priest is to offer one as a sin offering and the other as a burnt offering to make atonement for him, because he has sinned by being in the presence of the dead body. On that day he must consecrate his head again.[14] [12]He must rededicate his time of separation to the LORD and bring a year-old male lamb as a guilt offering. But the preceding days shall not be counted, because his separation was defiled.

---

11. Forms of the Hebrew *tzaraath*, traditionally translated as *leprosy*, were used for various skin diseases; see Leviticus 13.
12. *A tenth of an ephah* is approximately 2 dry quarts or 2.2 liters (probably about 3.5 pounds or 1.6 kilograms of barley flour).
13. *Nazirite* means *one separated* or *one consecrated*.
14. Or *purification offering*; here and throughout Numbers

13 Now this is the law of the Nazirite when his time of
separation is complete: He must be brought to the entrance
to the Tent of Meeting,14 and he is to present an offering to
the LORD of an unblemished year-old male lamb as a burnt
offering, an unblemished year-old female lamb as a sin
offering, and an unblemished ram as a peace offering
—15 together with their grain offerings and drink offerings—
and a basket of unleavened cakes made from fine flour
mixed with oil and unleavened wafers coated with oil.
16 The priest is to present all these before the LORD and
make the sin offering and the burnt offering.17 He shall also
offer the ram as a peace offering to the LORD, along with the
basket of unleavened bread. And the priest is to offer the
accompanying grain offering and drink offering.
18 Then at the entrance to the Tent of Meeting, the Nazirite is
to shave his consecrated head, take the hair, and put it on
the fire under the peace offering.19 And the priest is to take
the boiled shoulder from the ram, one unleavened cake from
the basket, and one unleavened wafer, and put them into the
hands of the Nazirite who has just shaved the hair of his
consecration.20 The priest shall then wave them as a wave
offering before the LORD. This is a holy portion for the
priest, in addition to the breast of the wave offering and the
thigh that was presented. After that, the Nazirite may drink
wine.
21 This is the law of the Nazirite who vows his offering to the
LORD for his separation, in addition to whatever else he can
afford; he must fulfill whatever vow he makes, according to
the law of his separation."

Aaron's Blessing

22 Then the LORD said to Moses,23 "Tell Aaron and his sons:
This is how you are to bless the Israelites. Say to them:

24 May the LORD bless you
and keep you;
25 may the LORD cause His face to shine upon you
and be gracious to you;
26 may the LORD lift up His countenance toward you
and give you peace.'

27 So they shall put My name on the Israelites, and I will
bless them."

Numbers 7

Offerings of Dedication

1 On the day Moses finished setting up the tabernacle, he
anointed and consecrated it and all its furnishings, along
with the altar and all its utensils.2 And the leaders of Israel,
the heads of their families, presented an offering. These men
were the tribal leaders who had supervised the
registration.3 They brought as their offering before the LORD
six covered carts and twelve oxen—an ox from each leader
and a cart from every two leaders—and presented them
before the tabernacle.
4 And the LORD said to Moses,5 "Accept these gifts from
them, that they may be used in the work of the Tent of
Meeting. And give them to the Levites, to each man
according to his service."
6 So Moses took the carts and oxen and gave them to the
Levites.7 He gave the Gershonites two carts and four oxen, as
their service required,8 and he gave the Merarites four carts
and eight oxen, as their service required, all under the
direction of Ithamar son of Aaron the priest.9 But he did not
give any to the Kohathites, since they were to carry on their
shoulders the holy objects for which they were responsible.
10 When the altar was anointed, the leaders approached with
their offerings for its dedication and presented them before
the altar.11 And the LORD said to Moses, "Each day one
leader is to present his offering for the dedication of the
altar."
12 On the first day Nahshon son of Amminadab from the tribe
of Judah drew near with his offering.13 His offering was one
silver platter weighing a hundred and thirty shekels, and one
silver bowl weighing seventy shekels, both according to the
sanctuary shekel and filled with fine flour mixed with oil for
a grain offering;15 16 14 one gold dish weighing ten shekels,
filled with incense;17 15 one young bull, one ram, and one
male lamb a year old for a burnt offering;16 one male goat for
a sin offering;17 and a peace offering of two oxen, five rams,
five male goats, and five male lambs a year old. This was the
offering of Nahshon son of Amminadab.
18 On the second day Nethanel son of Zuar, the leader of
Issachar, drew near.19 The offering he presented was one
silver platter weighing a hundred and thirty shekels, and one
silver bowl weighing seventy shekels, both according to the
sanctuary shekel and filled with fine flour mixed with oil for
a grain offering;20 one gold dish weighing ten shekels, filled
with incense;21 one young bull, one ram, and one male lamb
a year old for a burnt offering;22 one male goat for a sin
offering;23 and a peace offering of two oxen, five rams, five
male goats, and five male lambs a year old. This was the
offering of Nethanel son of Zuar.
24 On the third day Eliab son of Helon, the leader of the
Zebulunites, drew near.25 His offering was one silver platter
weighing a hundred and thirty shekels, and one silver bowl
weighing seventy shekels, both according to the sanctuary
shekel and filled with fine flour mixed with oil for a grain
offering;26 one gold dish weighing ten shekels, filled with
incense;27 one young bull, one ram, and one male lamb a
year old for a burnt offering;28 one male goat for a sin
offering;29 and a peace offering of two oxen, five rams, five
male goats, and five male lambs a year old. This was the
offering of Eliab son of Helon.
30 On the fourth day Elizur son of Shedeur, the leader of the
Reubenites, drew near.31 His offering was one silver platter
weighing a hundred and thirty shekels, and one silver bowl
weighing seventy shekels, both according to the sanctuary
shekel and filled with fine flour mixed with oil for a grain
offering;32 one gold dish weighing ten shekels, filled with
incense;33 one young bull, one ram, and one male lamb a
year old for a burnt offering;34 one male goat for a sin
offering;35 and a peace offering of two oxen, five rams, five
male goats, and five male lambs a year old. This was the
offering of Elizur son of Shedeur.
36 On the fifth day Shelumiel son of Zurishaddai, the leader
of the Simeonites, drew near.37 His offering was one silver
platter weighing a hundred and thirty shekels, and one silver
bowl weighing seventy shekels, both according to the
sanctuary shekel and filled with fine flour mixed with oil for

---

15. *130 shekels* is approximately 3.3 pounds or 1.48 kilograms; here and throughout this chapter.
16. *70 shekels* is approximately 1.76 pounds or 797.8 grams; here and throughout this chapter.
17. *10 shekels* is approximately 4 ounces or 114 grams; here and throughout this chapter.

a grain offering;[38] one gold dish weighing ten shekels, filled with incense;[39] one young bull, one ram, and one male lamb a year old for a burnt offering;[40] one male goat for a sin offering;[41] and a peace offering of two oxen, five rams, five male goats, and five male lambs a year old. This was the offering of Shelumiel son of Zurishaddai.

[42] On the sixth day Eliasaph son of Deuel, the leader of the Gadites, drew near.[43] His offering was one silver platter weighing a hundred and thirty shekels, and one silver bowl weighing seventy shekels, both according to the sanctuary shekel and filled with fine flour mixed with oil for a grain offering;[44] one gold dish weighing ten shekels, filled with incense;[45] one young bull, one ram, and one male lamb a year old for a burnt offering;[46] one male goat for a sin offering;[47] and a peace offering of two oxen, five rams, five male goats, and five male lambs a year old. This was the offering of Eliasaph son of Deuel.

[48] On the seventh day Elishama son of Ammihud, the leader of the Ephraimites, drew near.[49] His offering was one silver platter weighing a hundred and thirty shekels, and one silver bowl weighing seventy shekels, both according to the sanctuary shekel and filled with fine flour mixed with oil for a grain offering;[50] one gold dish weighing ten shekels, filled with incense;[51] one young bull, one ram, and one male lamb a year old for a burnt offering;[52] one male goat for a sin offering;[53] and a peace offering of two oxen, five rams, five male goats, and five male lambs a year old. This was the offering of Elishama son of Ammihud.

[54] On the eighth day Gamaliel son of Pedahzur, the leader of the Manassites, drew near.[55] His offering was one silver platter weighing a hundred and thirty shekels, and one silver bowl weighing seventy shekels, both according to the sanctuary shekel and filled with fine flour mixed with oil for a grain offering;[56] one gold dish weighing ten shekels, filled with incense;[57] one young bull, one ram, and one male lamb a year old for a burnt offering;[58] one male goat for a sin offering;[59] and a peace offering of two oxen, five rams, five male goats, and five male lambs a year old. This was the offering of Gamaliel son of Pedahzur.

[60] On the ninth day Abidan son of Gideoni, the leader of the Benjamites, drew near.[61] His offering was one silver platter weighing a hundred and thirty shekels, and one silver bowl weighing seventy shekels, both according to the sanctuary shekel and filled with fine flour mixed with oil for a grain offering;[62] one gold dish weighing ten shekels, filled with incense;[63] one young bull, one ram, and one male lamb a year old for a burnt offering;[64] one male goat for a sin offering;[65] and a peace offering of two oxen, five rams, five male goats, and five male lambs a year old. This was the offering of Abidan son of Gideoni.

[66] On the tenth day Ahiezer son of Ammishaddai, the leader of the Danites, drew near.[67] His offering was one silver platter weighing a hundred and thirty shekels, and one silver bowl weighing seventy shekels, both according to the sanctuary shekel and filled with fine flour mixed with oil for a grain offering;[68] one gold dish weighing ten shekels, filled with incense;[69] one young bull, one ram, and one male lamb a year old for a burnt offering;[70] one male goat for a sin offering;[71] and a peace offering of two oxen, five rams, five male goats, and five male lambs a year old. This was the offering of Ahiezer son of Ammishaddai.

[72] On the eleventh day Pagiel son of Ocran, the leader of the Asherites, drew near.[73] His offering was one silver platter weighing a hundred and thirty shekels, and one silver bowl weighing seventy shekels, both according to the sanctuary shekel and filled with fine flour mixed with oil for a grain offering;[74] one gold dish weighing ten shekels, filled with incense;[75] one young bull, one ram, and one male lamb a year old for a burnt offering;[76] one male goat for a sin offering;[77] and a peace offering of two oxen, five rams, five male goats, and five male lambs a year old. This was the offering of Pagiel son of Ocran.

[78] On the twelfth day Ahira son of Enan, the leader of the Naphtalites, drew near.[79] His offering was one silver platter weighing a hundred and thirty shekels, and one silver bowl weighing seventy shekels, both according to the sanctuary shekel and filled with fine flour mixed with oil for a grain offering;[80] one gold dish weighing ten shekels, filled with incense;[81] one young bull, one ram, and one male lamb a year old for a burnt offering;[82] one male goat for a sin offering;[83] and a peace offering of two oxen, five rams, five male goats, and five male lambs a year old. This was the offering of Ahira son of Enan.

[84] So these were the offerings from the leaders of Israel for the dedication of the altar when it was anointed: twelve silver platters, twelve silver bowls, and twelve gold dishes.

[85] Each silver platter weighed a hundred and thirty shekels, and each silver bowl seventy shekels. The total weight of the silver articles was two thousand four hundred shekels, according to the sanctuary shekel.[18]

[86] The twelve gold dishes filled with incense weighed ten shekels each, according to the sanctuary shekel. The total weight of the gold dishes was a hundred and twenty shekels.[19]

[87] All the livestock for the burnt offering totaled twelve bulls, twelve rams, and twelve male lambs a year old—together with their grain offerings—and twelve male goats for the sin offering.

[88] All the livestock sacrificed for the peace offering totaled twenty-four bulls, sixty rams, sixty male goats, and sixty male lambs a year old. This was the dedication offering for the altar after it was anointed.

[89] When Moses entered the Tent of Meeting to speak with the LORD, he heard the voice speaking to him from between the two cherubim above the mercy seat on the ark of the Testimony. Thus the LORD spoke to him.[20][21]

Numbers 8

The Lampstand

(Exodus 25:31–40; Exodus 37:17–24)

[1] Then the LORD said to Moses,[2] "Speak to Aaron and tell him: 'When you set up the seven lamps, they are to light the area in front of the lampstand.'"

[3] And Aaron did so; he set up the lamps facing toward the front of the lampstand, just as the LORD had commanded Moses.

---

18. *2,400 shekels* is approximately 60.3 pounds or 27.4 kilograms.
19. *120 shekels* is approximately 3 pounds or 1.4 kilograms.
20. Or *atonement cover*
21. That is, *the ark of the covenant*

[4] This is how the lampstand was constructed: it was made of hammered gold from its base to its blossoms, fashioned according to the pattern the LORD had shown Moses.

Cleansing the Levites

[5] Again the LORD spoke to Moses, saying,[6] "Take the Levites from among the Israelites and make them ceremonially clean.[7] This is what you must do to cleanse them: Sprinkle them with the water of purification. Have them shave their whole bodies and wash their clothes, and so purify themselves.

[8] Then have them take a young bull with its grain offering of fine flour mixed with oil, and you are to take a second young bull for a sin offering.[9] Bring the Levites before the Tent of Meeting and assemble the whole congregation of Israel.[10] You are to present the Levites before the LORD and have the Israelites lay their hands upon them.[11] Aaron is to present the Levites before the LORD as a wave offering from the sons of Israel, so that they may perform the service of the LORD.[12] And the Levites are to lay their hands on the heads of the bulls, and offer to the LORD one as a sin offering and the other as a burnt offering, to make atonement for the Levites.

[13] You are to have the Levites stand before Aaron and his sons and then present them before the LORD as a wave offering.[14] In this way you shall separate the Levites from the rest of the Israelites, and the Levites will belong to Me.[15] After you have cleansed them and presented them as a wave offering, they may come to serve at the Tent of Meeting.

[16] For the Levites have been wholly given to Me from among the sons of Israel. I have taken them for Myself in place of all who come first from the womb, the firstborn of all the sons of Israel.[17] For every firstborn male in Israel is Mine, both man and beast. I set them apart for Myself on the day I struck down all the firstborn in the land of Egypt.[18] But I have taken the Levites in place of all the firstborn among the sons of Israel.[19] And I have given the Levites as a gift to Aaron and his sons from among the Israelites, to perform the service for the Israelites at the Tent of Meeting and to make atonement on their behalf, so that no plague will come against the Israelites when they approach the sanctuary."

[20] So Moses, Aaron, and the whole congregation of Israel did with the Levites everything that the LORD had commanded Moses they should do.[21] The Levites purified themselves and washed their clothes, and Aaron presented them as a wave offering before the LORD. Aaron also made atonement for them to cleanse them.[22] After that, the Levites came to perform their service at the Tent of Meeting in the presence of Aaron and his sons. Thus they did with the Levites just as the LORD had commanded Moses.

Retirement for Levites

[23] And the LORD said to Moses,[24] "This applies to the Levites: Men twenty-five years of age or older shall enter to perform the service in the work at the Tent of Meeting.[25] But at the age of fifty, they must retire from performing the work and no longer serve.

[26] After that, they may assist their brothers in fulfilling their duties at the Tent of Meeting, but they themselves are not to do the work. This is how you are to assign responsibilities to the Levites."

Numbers 9

The Second Passover

(Exodus 12:1–13)

[1] In the first month of the second year after Israel had come out of the land of Egypt, the LORD spoke to Moses in the Wilderness of Sinai:[2] "The Israelites are to observe the Passover at its appointed time.[3] You are to observe it at the appointed time, at twilight on the fourteenth day of this month, in accordance with its statutes and ordinances."[22]

[4] So Moses told the Israelites to observe the Passover,[5] and they did so in the Wilderness of Sinai, at twilight on the fourteenth day of the first month. The Israelites did everything just as the LORD had commanded Moses.

[6] But there were some men who were unclean due to a dead body, so they could not observe the Passover on that day. And they came before Moses and Aaron that same day[7] and said to Moses, "We are unclean because of a dead body, but why should we be excluded from presenting the LORD's offering with the other Israelites at the appointed time?"

[8] "Wait here until I find out what the LORD commands concerning you," Moses replied.

[9] Then the LORD said to Moses,[10] "Tell the Israelites: 'When any one of you or your descendants is unclean because of a dead body, or is away on a journey, he may still observe the Passover to the LORD.[11] Such people are to observe it at twilight on the fourteenth day of the second month. They are to eat the lamb, together with unleavened bread and bitter herbs;[12] they may not leave any of it until morning or break any of its bones. They must observe the Passover according to all its statutes.

[13] But if a man who is ceremonially clean and is not on a journey still fails to observe the Passover, he must be cut off from his people, because he did not present the LORD's offering at its appointed time. That man will bear the consequences of his sin.

[14] If a foreigner dwelling among you wants to observe the Passover to the LORD, he is to do so according to the Passover statute and its ordinances. You are to apply the same statute to both the foreigner and the native of the land.'"

The Cloud above the Tabernacle

(Exodus 40:34–38)

[15] On the day that the tabernacle, the Tent of the Testimony, was set up, the cloud covered it and appeared like fire above the tabernacle from evening until morning.[16] It remained that way continually; the cloud would cover the tabernacle by day, and at night it would appear like fire.[23][17] Whenever the cloud was lifted from above the Tent, the Israelites would set out, and wherever the cloud settled, there the Israelites would camp.[18] At the LORD's command the Israelites set out, and at the LORD's command they camped. As long as the cloud remained over the tabernacle, they remained encamped.

[19] Even when the cloud lingered over the tabernacle for many days, the Israelites kept the LORD's charge and did not set out.[20] Sometimes the cloud remained over the tabernacle for only a few days, and they would camp at the LORD's

---

22. Hebrew *between the two evenings of the fourteenth*; also in verses 5 and 11
23. LXX, Syriac, and Vulgate; Hebrew does not include *by day*

command and set out at the LORD's command.[21] Sometimes the cloud remained only from evening until morning, and when it lifted in the morning, they would set out. Whether it was by day or by night, when the cloud was taken up, they would set out.

[22] Whether the cloud lingered for two days, a month, or longer, the Israelites camped and did not set out as long as the cloud remained over the tabernacle; but when it was lifted, they would set out.[23] They camped at the LORD's command, and they set out at the LORD's command; they carried out the LORD's charge according to His command through Moses.

Numbers 10

The Two Silver Trumpets

[1] Then the LORD said to Moses,[2] "Make two trumpets of hammered silver to be used for calling the congregation and for having the camps set out.[3] When both are sounded, the whole congregation is to assemble before you at the entrance to the Tent of Meeting.[4] But if only one is sounded, then the leaders, the heads of the clans of Israel, are to gather before you.

[5] When you sound short blasts, the camps that lie on the east side are to set out.[6] When you sound the short blasts a second time, the camps that lie on the south side are to set out. The blasts are to signal them to set out.[7] To convene the assembly, you are to sound long blasts, not short ones.[8] The sons of Aaron, the priests, are to sound the trumpets. This shall be a permanent statute for you and the generations to come.

[9] When you enter into battle in your land against an adversary who attacks you, sound short blasts on the trumpets, and you will be remembered before the LORD your God and saved from your enemies.[10] And on your joyous occasions, your appointed feasts, and the beginning of each month, you are to blow the trumpets over your burnt offerings and peace offerings to serve as a reminder for you before your God. I am the LORD your God."

From Sinai to Paran

[11] On the twentieth day of the second month of the second year, the cloud was lifted from above the tabernacle of the Testimony,[12] and the Israelites set out from the Wilderness of Sinai, traveling from place to place until the cloud settled in the Wilderness of Paran.[13] They set out this first time according to the LORD's command through Moses.

[14] First, the divisions of the camp of Judah set out under their standard, with Nahshon son of Amminadab in command.[15] Nethanel son of Zuar was over the division of the tribe of Issachar,[16] and Eliab son of Helon was over the division of the tribe of Zebulun.[17] Then the tabernacle was taken down, and the Gershonites and the Merarites set out, transporting it.

[18] Then the divisions of the camp of Reuben set out under their standard, with Elizur son of Shedeur in command.[19] Shelumiel son of Zurishaddai was over the division of the tribe of Simeon,[20] and Eliasaph son of Deuel was over the division of the tribe of Gad.[21] Then the Kohathites set out, transporting the holy objects; the tabernacle was to be set up before their arrival.

[22] Next, the divisions of the camp of Ephraim set out under their standard, with Elishama son of Ammihud in command.[23] Gamaliel son of Pedahzur was over the division of the tribe of Manasseh,[24] and Abidan son of Gideoni was over the division of the tribe of Benjamin.

[25] Finally, the divisions of the camp of Dan set out under their standard, serving as the rear guard for all units, with Ahiezer son of Ammishaddai in command.[26] Pagiel son of Ocran was over the division of the tribe of Asher,[27] and Ahira son of Enan was over the division of the tribe of Naphtali.

[28] This was the order of march for the Israelite divisions as they set out.

[29] Then Moses said to Hobab, the son of Moses' father-in-law Reuel the Midianite, "We are setting out for the place of which the LORD said: 'I will give it to you.' Come with us, and we will treat you well, for the LORD has promised good things to Israel."[24]

[30] "I will not go," Hobab replied. "Instead, I am going back to my own land and my own people."

[31] "Please do not leave us," Moses said, "since you know where we should camp in the wilderness, and you can serve as our eyes.[32] If you come with us, we will share with you whatever good things the LORD gives us."

[33] So they set out on a three-day journey from the mountain of the LORD, with the ark of the covenant of the LORD traveling ahead of them for those three days to seek a resting place for them.[34] And the cloud of the LORD was over them by day when they set out from the camp.

[35] Whenever the ark set out, Moses would say,

"Rise up, O LORD!
May Your enemies be scattered;
may those who hate You flee before You."

[36] And when it came to rest, he would say:

"Return, O LORD,
to the countless thousands of Israel."

Numbers 11

The Complaints of the People

[1] Soon the people began to complain about their hardship in the hearing of the LORD, and when He heard them, His anger was kindled, and fire from the LORD blazed among them and consumed the outskirts of the camp.[2] And the people cried out to Moses, and he prayed to the LORD, and the fire died down.[3] So that place was called Taberah, because the fire of the LORD had burned among them.[25]

[4] Meanwhile, the rabble among them had a strong craving for other food, and again the Israelites wept and said, "Who will feed us meat?[5] We remember the fish we ate freely in Egypt, along with the cucumbers, melons, leeks, onions, and garlic.[6] But now our appetite is gone; there is nothing to see but this manna!"

[7] Now the manna resembled coriander seed, and its appearance was like that of gum resin.[8] The people walked around and gathered it, ground it on a handmill or crushed it in a mortar, then boiled it in a cooking pot or shaped it into cakes. It tasted like pastry baked with fine oil.[9] When the dew fell on the camp at night, the manna would fall with it.

---

24. *Reuel* was also called *Jethro*; see Exodus 3:1.
25. *Taberah* means *burning*.

The Complaint of Moses

10 Then Moses heard the people of family after family
weeping at the entrances to their tents, and the anger of the
LORD was kindled greatly, and Moses was also displeased.
11 So Moses asked the LORD, "Why have You brought this
trouble on Your servant? Why have I not found favor in Your
sight, that You have laid upon me the burden of all these
people?12 Did I conceive all these people? Did I give them
birth, so that You should tell me, 'Carry them in your bosom,
as a nurse carries an infant,' to the land that You swore to
give their fathers?
13 Where can I get meat for all these people? For they keep
crying out to me, 'Give us meat to eat!'
14 I cannot carry all these people by myself; it is too
burdensome for me.15 If this is how You are going to treat
me, please kill me right now—if I have found favor in Your
eyes—and let me not see my own wretchedness."

Seventy Elders Anointed

16 Then the LORD said to Moses, "Bring Me seventy of the
elders of Israel known to you as leaders and officers of the
people. Bring them to the Tent of Meeting and have them
stand there with you.
17 And I will come down and speak with you there, and I will
take some of the Spirit that is on you and put that Spirit on
them. They will help you bear the burden of the people, so
that you do not have to bear it by yourself.
18 And say to the people: Consecrate yourselves for
tomorrow, and you will eat meat, because you have cried
out in the hearing of the LORD, saying: 'Who will feed us
meat? For we were better off in Egypt!' Therefore the LORD
will give you meat, and you will eat.19 You will eat it not for
one or two days, nor for five or ten or twenty days,20 but for
a whole month—until it comes out of your nostrils and
makes you nauseous—because you have rejected the LORD,
who is among you, and have cried out before Him, saying,
'Why did we ever leave Egypt?'"
21 But Moses replied, "Here I am among 600,000 men on
foot, yet You say, 'I will give them meat, and they will eat
for a month.'22 If all our flocks and herds were slaughtered
for them, would they have enough? Or if all the fish in the
sea were caught for them, would they have enough?"
23 The LORD answered Moses, "Is the LORD's arm too short?
Now you will see whether or not My word will come to
pass."
24 So Moses went out and relayed to the people the words of
the LORD, and he gathered seventy of the elders of the
people and had them stand around the tent.25 Then the
LORD came down in the cloud and spoke to him, and He
took some of the Spirit that was on Moses and placed that
Spirit on the seventy elders. As the Spirit rested on them,
they prophesied—but they never did so again.
26 Two men, however, had remained in the camp—one
named Eldad and the other Medad—and the Spirit rested on
them. They were among those listed, but they had not gone
out to the tent, and they prophesied in the camp.27 A young
man ran and reported to Moses, "Eldad and Medad are
prophesying in the camp."
28 Joshua son of Nun, the attendant to Moses since youth,
spoke up and said, "Moses, my lord, stop them!"
29 But Moses replied, "Are you jealous on my account? I wish
that all the LORD's people were prophets and that the LORD
would place His Spirit on them!"
30 Then Moses returned to the camp, along with the elders of
Israel.

The Quail and the Plague

31 Now a wind sent by the LORD came up, drove in quail
from the sea, and brought them near the camp, about two
cubits above the surface of the ground, for a day's journey in
every direction around the camp.26 32 All that day and night,
and all the next day, the people stayed up gathering the
quail. No one gathered less than ten homers, and they spread
them out all around the camp.27
33 But while the meat was still between their teeth, before it
was chewed, the anger of the LORD burned against the
people, and the LORD struck them with a severe plague.34 So
they called that place Kibroth-hattaavah, because there they
buried the people who had craved other food.28
35 From Kibroth-hattaavah the people moved on to Hazeroth,
where they remained for some time.

Numbers 12

The Complaint of Miriam and Aaron

1 Then Miriam and Aaron criticized Moses because of the
Cushite woman he had married, for he had taken a Cushite
wife.2 "Does the LORD speak only through Moses?" they said.
"Does He not also speak through us?" And the LORD heard
this.
3 Now Moses was a very humble man, more so than any man
on the face of the earth.
4 And suddenly the LORD said to Moses, Aaron, and Miriam,
"You three, come out to the Tent of Meeting." So the three
went out,5 and the LORD came down in a pillar of cloud,
stood at the entrance to the Tent, and summoned Aaron and
Miriam. When both of them had stepped forward,6 He said,
"Hear now My words:

If there is a prophet among you,
I, the LORD, will reveal Myself to him in a vision;
I will speak to him in a dream.
7 But this is not so with My servant Moses;
he is faithful in all My house.29
8 I speak with him face to face,
clearly and not in riddles;
he sees the form of the LORD.

Why then were you unafraid to speak against My servant
Moses?"9 So the anger of the LORD burned against them, and
He departed.
10 As the cloud lifted from above the Tent, suddenly Miriam
became leprous, white as snow. Aaron turned toward her,
saw that she was leprous,30 11 and said to Moses, "My lord,
please do not hold against us this sin we have so foolishly
committed.12 Please do not let her be like a stillborn infant

---

26. Or *up to two cubits deep*; that is, approximately 3 feet or 91.4 centimeters
27. *10 homers* is approximately 62.4 bushels or 2,200 liters.
28. *Kibroth-hattaavah* means *graves of craving*.
29. Cited in Hebrews 3:5
30. The Hebrew word traditionally translated as *leprous* was used for various skin diseases; see Leviticus 13.

whose flesh is half consumed when he comes out of his mother's womb."

13 So Moses cried out to the LORD, "O God, please heal her!"

14 But the LORD answered Moses, "If her father had but spit in her face, would she not have been in disgrace for seven days? Let her be confined outside the camp for seven days; after that she may be brought back in."

15 So Miriam was confined outside the camp for seven days, and the people did not move on until she was brought in again.16 After that, the people set out from Hazeroth and camped in the Wilderness of Paran.

Numbers 13

The Spies Explore Canaan

(Deuteronomy 1:19–25)

1 And the LORD said to Moses,2 "Send out for yourself men to spy out the land of Canaan, which I am giving to the Israelites. From each of their fathers' tribes send one man who is a leader among them."

3 So at the command of the LORD, Moses sent them out from the Wilderness of Paran. All the men were leaders of the Israelites,314 and these were their names:

From the tribe of Reuben, Shammua son of Zaccur;

5 from the tribe of Simeon, Shaphat son of Hori;

6 from the tribe of Judah, Caleb son of Jephunneh;

7 from the tribe of Issachar, Igal son of Joseph;

8 from the tribe of Ephraim, Hoshea son of Nun;

9 from the tribe of Benjamin, Palti son of Raphu;

10 from the tribe of Zebulun, Gaddiel son of Sodi;

11 from the tribe of Manasseh (a tribe of Joseph), Gaddi son of Susi;

12 from the tribe of Dan, Ammiel son of Gemalli;

13 from the tribe of Asher, Sethur son of Michael;

14 from the tribe of Naphtali, Nahbi son of Vophsi;

15 and from the tribe of Gad, Geuel son of Machi.

16 These were the names of the men Moses sent to spy out the land; and Moses gave to Hoshea son of Nun the name Joshua.

17 When Moses sent them to spy out the land of Canaan, he told them, "Go up through the Negev and into the hill country.18 See what the land is like and whether its people are strong or weak, few or many.19 Is the land where they live good or bad? Are the cities where they dwell open camps or fortifications?20 Is the soil fertile or unproductive? Are there trees in it or not? Be courageous and bring back some of the fruit of the land." (It was the season for the first ripe grapes.)

21 So they went up and spied out the land from the Wilderness of Zin as far as Rehob, toward Lebo-hamath.22 They went up through the Negev and came to Hebron, where Ahiman, Sheshai, and Talmai, the descendants of Anak, dwelled. It had been built seven years before Zoan in Egypt.

23 When they came to the Valley of Eshcol, they cut down a branch with a single cluster of grapes, which they carried on a pole between two men. They also took some pomegranates and figs.3224 Because of the cluster of grapes the Israelites cut there, that place was called the Valley of Eshcol.

The Reports of the Spies

25 After forty days the men returned from spying out the land,26 and they went back to Moses, Aaron, and the whole congregation of Israel in the Wilderness of Paran at Kadesh. They brought back a report for the whole congregation and showed them the fruit of the land.

27 And they gave this account to Moses: "We went into the land to which you sent us, and indeed, it is flowing with milk and honey. Here is some of its fruit!28 Nevertheless, the people living in the land are strong, and the cities are large and fortified. We even saw the descendants of Anak there.29 The Amalekites live in the land of the Negev; the Hittites, Jebusites, and Amorites live in the hill country; and the Canaanites live by the sea and along the Jordan."

30 Then Caleb quieted the people before Moses and said, "We must go up and take possession of the land, for we can certainly conquer it!"

31 But the men who had gone up with him replied, "We cannot go up against the people, for they are stronger than we are!"

32 So they gave the Israelites a bad report about the land that they had spied out: "The land we explored devours its inhabitants, and all the people we saw there are great in stature.33 We even saw the Nephilim there—the descendants of Anak that come from the Nephilim! We seemed like grasshoppers in our own sight, and we must have seemed the same to them!"

Numbers 14

Israel's Rebellion

(Deuteronomy 1:26–33)

1 Then the whole congregation lifted up their voices and cried out, and that night the people wept.2 All the Israelites grumbled against Moses and Aaron, and the whole congregation said to them, "If only we had died in the land of Egypt, or if only we had died in this wilderness!3 Why is the LORD bringing us into this land to fall by the sword? Our wives and children will become plunder. Would it not be better for us to go back to Egypt?"

4 So they said to one another, "Let us appoint a leader and return to Egypt."

5 Then Moses and Aaron fell facedown before the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel.

6 Joshua son of Nun and Caleb son of Jephunneh, who were among those who had spied out the land, tore their clothes7 and said to the whole congregation of Israel, "The land we passed through and explored is an exceedingly good land.8 If the LORD delights in us, He will bring us into this land, a land flowing with milk and honey, and He will give it to us.9 Only do not rebel against the LORD, and do not be afraid of the people of the land, for they will be like bread for us. Their protection has been removed, and the LORD is with us. Do not be afraid of them!"

10 But the whole congregation threatened to stone Joshua and Caleb.

Then the glory of the LORD appeared to all the Israelites at the Tent of Meeting.11 And the LORD said to Moses, "How

---

31. Literally *according to the mouth*

32. *Eshcol* means *cluster*; also in verse 24.

long will this people treat Me with contempt? How long will they refuse to believe in Me, despite all the signs I have performed among them?[12] I will strike them with a plague and destroy them—and I will make you into a nation greater and mightier than they are."

Moses Intercedes for Israel

[13] But Moses said to the LORD, "The Egyptians will hear of it, for by Your strength You brought this people from among them.[14] And they will tell it to the inhabitants of this land. They have already heard that You, O LORD, are in the midst of this people, that You, O LORD, have been seen face to face, that Your cloud stands over them, and that You go before them in a pillar of cloud by day and a pillar of fire by night.

[15] If You kill this people as one man, the nations who have heard of Your fame will say,[16] 'Because the LORD was unable to bring this people into the land He swore to give them, He has slaughtered them in the wilderness.'

[17] So now I pray, may the power of my Lord be magnified, just as You have declared:[18] 'The LORD is slow to anger and abounding in loving devotion, forgiving iniquity and transgression. Yet He will by no means leave the guilty unpunished; He will visit the iniquity of the fathers upon their children to the third and fourth generation.'[33]

[19] Pardon, I pray, the iniquity of this people, in keeping with the greatness of Your loving devotion, just as You have forgiven them ever since they left Egypt."

God's Forgiveness and Judgment

(Deuteronomy 1:34–40)

[20] "I have pardoned them as you requested," the LORD replied.[21] "Yet as surely as I live and as surely as the whole earth is filled with the glory of the LORD,[22] not one of the men who have seen My glory and the signs I performed in Egypt and in the wilderness—yet have tested Me and disobeyed Me these ten times—[23] not one will ever see the land that I swore to give their fathers. None of those who have treated Me with contempt will see it.

[24] But because My servant Caleb has a different spirit and has followed Me wholeheartedly, I will bring him into the land he has entered, and his descendants will inherit it.

[25] Now since the Amalekites and Canaanites are living in the valleys, turn back tomorrow and head for the wilderness along the route to the Red Sea."[34]

[26] Then the LORD said to Moses and Aaron,[27] "How long will this wicked congregation grumble against Me? I have heard the complaints that the Israelites are making against Me.[28] So tell them: As surely as I live, declares the LORD, I will do to you exactly as I heard you say.[29] Your bodies will fall in this wilderness—all who were numbered in the census, everyone twenty years of age or older—because you have grumbled against Me.

[30] Surely none of you will enter the land in which I swore to settle you, except Caleb son of Jephunneh and Joshua son of Nun.[31] But I will bring your children, whom you said would become plunder, into the land you have rejected—and they will enjoy it.[32] As for you, however, your bodies will fall in this wilderness.

[33] Your children will be shepherds in the wilderness for forty years, and they will suffer for your unfaithfulness until the last of your bodies lies in the wilderness.[34] In keeping with the forty days you spied out the land, you shall bear your guilt forty years—a year for each day—and you will experience My alienation.

[35] I, the LORD, have spoken, and I will surely do these things to this entire wicked congregation, which has conspired against Me. They will meet their end in the wilderness, and there they will die."

The Plague on the Ten Spies

[36] So the men Moses had sent to spy out the land, who had returned and made the whole congregation grumble against him by bringing out a bad report about the land—[37] those men who had brought out the bad report about the land—were struck down by a plague before the LORD.[38] Of those men who had gone to spy out the land, only Joshua son of Nun and Caleb son of Jephunneh remained alive.

[39] And when Moses relayed these words to all the Israelites, the people mourned bitterly.

The Defeat at Hormah

(Deuteronomy 1:41–46)

[40] Early the next morning they got up and went up toward the ridge of the hill country. "We have indeed sinned," they said, "but we will go to the place the LORD has promised."

[41] But Moses said, "Why are you transgressing the commandment of the LORD? This will not succeed![42] Do not go up, lest you be struck down by your enemies, because the LORD is not among you.[43] For there the Amalekites and Canaanites will face you, and you will fall by the sword. Because you have turned away from the LORD, He will not be with you."

[44] But they dared to go up to the ridge of the hill country, though neither Moses nor the ark of the covenant of the LORD moved from the camp.[45] Then the Amalekites and Canaanites who lived in that part of the hill country came down, attacked them, and routed them all the way to Hormah.

Numbers 15

Laws about Offerings

[1] Then the LORD said to Moses,[2] "Speak to the Israelites and tell them: After you enter the land that I am giving you as a home[3] and you present a food offering to the LORD from the herd or flock to produce a pleasing aroma to the LORD—either a burnt offering or a sacrifice, for a special vow or freewill offering or appointed feast—[4] then the one presenting his offering to the LORD shall also present a grain offering of a tenth of an ephah of fine flour mixed with a quarter hin of olive oil.[35][36][5] With the burnt offering or sacrifice of each lamb, you are to prepare a quarter hin of wine as a drink offering.

[6] With a ram you are to prepare a grain offering of two-tenths of an ephah of fine flour mixed with a third of a hin of olive oil,[37][38][7] and a third of a hin of wine as a drink offering, a pleasing aroma to the LORD.

---

33. Forms of the Hebrew *chesed* are translated here and in most cases throughout the Scriptures as *loving devotion*; the range of meaning includes *love*, *goodness*, *kindness*, *faithfulness*, and *mercy*, as well as *loyalty to a covenant*.
34. Or *the Sea of Reeds*
35. *A tenth of an ephah* is approximately 2 dry quarts or 2.2 liters (probably about 2.6 pounds or 1.2 kilograms of flour).
36. Or *a quarter hin of oil*; that is, approximately 0.97 quarts or 0.92 liters; similarly in verse 5

8 When you prepare a young bull as a burnt offering or
sacrifice to fulfill a vow or as a peace offering to the
LORD,9 present with the bull a grain offering of three-tenths
of an ephah of fine flour mixed with half a hin of olive
oil.[39][40]10 Also present half a hin of wine as a drink offering. It
is a food offering, a pleasing aroma to the LORD.11 This is to
be done for each bull, ram, lamb, or goat.12 This is how you
must prepare each one, no matter how many.

13 Everyone who is native-born shall prepare these things in
this way when he presents a food offering as a pleasing
aroma to the LORD.14 And for the generations to come, if a
foreigner residing with you or someone else among you
wants to prepare a food offering as a pleasing aroma to the
LORD, he is to do exactly as you do.15 The assembly is to
have the same statute both for you and for the foreign
resident; it is a permanent statute for the generations to
come. You and the foreigner shall be the same before the
LORD.16 The same law and the same ordinance will apply
both to you and to the foreigner residing with you."

17 Then the LORD said to Moses,18 "Speak to the Israelites
and tell them: When you enter the land to which I am
bringing you19 and you eat the food of the land, you shall lift
up an offering to the LORD.20 From the first of your dough,
you are to lift up a cake as a contribution; offer it just like an
offering from the threshing floor.21 Throughout your
generations, you are to give the LORD an offering from the
first of your dough.

Offerings for Unintentional Sins

22 Now if you stray unintentionally and do not obey all these
commandments that the LORD has spoken to Moses—23 all
that the LORD has commanded you through Moses from the
day the LORD gave them and continuing through the
generations to come—24 and if it was done unintentionally
without the knowledge of the congregation, then the whole
congregation is to prepare one young bull as a burnt
offering, a pleasing aroma to the LORD, with its grain
offering and drink offering according to the regulation, and
one male goat as a sin offering.

25 The priest is to make atonement for the whole
congregation of Israel, so that they may be forgiven; for the
sin was unintentional and they have brought to the LORD a
food offering and a sin offering, presented before the LORD
for their unintentional sin.26 Then the whole congregation of
Israel and the foreigners residing among them will be
forgiven, since it happened to all the people unintentionally.

27 Also, if one person sins unintentionally, he is to present a
year-old female goat as a sin offering.28 And the priest shall
make atonement before the LORD on behalf of the person
who erred by sinning unintentionally; and when atonement
has been made for him, he will be forgiven.29 You shall have
the same law for the one who acts in error, whether he is a
native-born Israelite or a foreigner residing among you.

30 But the person who sins defiantly, whether a native or
foreigner, blasphemes the LORD. That person shall be cut off
from among his people.31 He shall certainly be cut off,
because he has despised the word of the LORD and broken
His commandment; his guilt remains on him."

A Sabbath-Breaker Stoned

(Exodus 31:12–17)

32 While the Israelites were in the wilderness, a man was
found gathering wood on the Sabbath day.33 Those who
found the man gathering wood brought him to Moses,
Aaron, and the whole congregation,34 and because it had not
been declared what should be done to him, they placed him
in custody.

35 And the LORD said to Moses, "The man must surely be put
to death. The whole congregation is to stone him outside the
camp."

36 So the whole congregation took the man outside the camp
and stoned him to death, as the LORD had commanded
Moses.

The Law of Tassels

37 And the LORD said to Moses,38 "Speak to the Israelites and
tell them that throughout the generations to come they are
to make for themselves tassels for the corners of their
garments, with a blue cord on each tassel.39 These will serve
as tassels for you to look at, so that you may remember all
the commandments of the LORD, that you may obey them
and not prostitute yourselves by following your own heart
and your own eyes.

40 Then you will remember and obey all My commandments,
and you will be holy to your God.41 I am the LORD your God
who brought you out of the land of Egypt to be your God. I
am the LORD your God."

Numbers 16

Korah's Rebellion

1 Now Korah son of Izhar, the son of Kohath son of Levi,
along with some Reubenites—Dathan and Abiram, sons of
Eliab, and On son of Peleth—conducted[2] a rebellion against
Moses, along with 250 men of Israel renowned as leaders of
the congregation and representatives in the assembly.3 They
came together against Moses and Aaron and told them, "You
have taken too much upon yourselves! For everyone in the
entire congregation is holy, and the LORD is in their midst.
Why then do you exalt yourselves above the assembly of the
LORD?"[41]

4 When Moses heard this, he fell facedown.5 Then he said to
Korah and all his followers, "Tomorrow morning the LORD
will reveal who belongs to Him and who is holy, and He will
bring that person near to Himself. The one He chooses He
will bring near to Himself.[42]6 You, Korah, and all your
followers are to do as follows: Take censers,7 and tomorrow
you are to place fire and incense in them in the presence of
the LORD. Then the man the LORD chooses will be the one
who is holy. It is you sons of Levi who have taken too much
upon yourselves!"

8 Moses also said to Korah, "Now listen, you sons of Levi!9 Is
it not enough for you that the God of Israel has separated
you from the congregation of Israel and brought you near to
Himself to perform the work at the LORD's tabernacle, and
to stand before the congregation to minister to them?10 He
has brought you near, you and all your fellow Levites, but

---

37. *Two-tenths of an ephah* is approximately 4 dry quarts or 4.4 liters (probably about 5.1 pounds or 2.3 kilograms of flour).
38. Or *a third of a hin of oil*; that is, approximately 1.3 quarts or 1.2 liters; similarly in verse 7
39. *Three-tenths of an ephah* is approximately 6 dry quarts or 6.6 liters (probably about 7.6 pounds or 3.5 kilograms of flour).
40. Or *half a hin of oil*; that is, approximately 1.9 quarts or 1.8 liters; similarly in verse 10
41. Figuratively *You have gone too far* or *You have appropriated too much authority to yourselves*; similarly in verse 7
42. LXX *God has visited and knows those who are His*; cited in 2 Timothy 2:19

you are seeking the priesthood as well.[11] Therefore, it is you and all your followers who have conspired against the LORD! As for Aaron, who is he that you should grumble against him?"

[12] Then Moses summoned Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, but they said, "We will not come![13] Is it not enough that you have brought us up out of a land flowing with milk and honey to kill us in the wilderness? Must you also appoint yourself as ruler over us?[14] Moreover, you have not brought us into a land flowing with milk and honey or given us an inheritance of fields and vineyards. Will you gouge out the eyes of these men? No, we will not come!"

[15] Then Moses became very angry and said to the LORD, "Do not regard their offering. I have not taken one donkey from them or mistreated a single one of them."

[16] And Moses said to Korah, "You and all your followers are to appear before the LORD tomorrow—you and they and Aaron.[17] Each man is to take his censer, place incense in it, and present it before the LORD—250 censers. You and Aaron are to present your censers as well."

[18] So each man took his censer, put fire and incense in it, and stood with Moses and Aaron at the entrance to the Tent of Meeting.[19] When Korah had gathered his whole assembly against them at the entrance to the Tent of Meeting, the glory of the LORD appeared to the whole congregation.

[20] And the LORD said to Moses and Aaron,[21] "Separate yourselves from this congregation so that I may consume them in an instant."

[22] But Moses and Aaron fell facedown and said, "O God, the God of the spirits of all flesh, when one man sins, will You be angry with the whole congregation?"

Moses Separates the People

[23] Then the LORD said to Moses,[24] "Tell the congregation to move away from the dwellings of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram."

[25] So Moses got up and went to Dathan and Abiram, and the elders of Israel followed him.[26] And he warned the congregation, "Move away now from the tents of these wicked men. Do not touch anything that belongs to them, or you will be swept away because of all their sins."

[27] So they moved away from the dwellings of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram. Meanwhile, Dathan and Abiram had come out and stood at the entrances to their tents with their wives and children and infants.

The Earth Swallows Korah

[28] Then Moses said, "This is how you will know that the LORD has sent me to do all these things, for it was not my own doing:[29] If these men die a natural death, or if they suffer the fate of all men, then the LORD has not sent me.[30] But if the LORD brings about something unprecedented, and the earth opens its mouth and swallows them and all that belongs to them so that they go down alive into Sheol, then you will know that these men have treated the LORD with contempt."

[31] As soon as Moses had finished saying all this, the ground beneath them split open,[32] and the earth opened its mouth and swallowed them and their households—all Korah's men and all their possessions.[33] They went down alive into Sheol with all they owned. The earth closed over them, and they vanished from the assembly.

[34] At their cries, all the people of Israel who were around them fled, saying, "The earth may swallow us too!"[35] And fire came forth from the LORD and consumed the 250 men who were offering the incense.

The Censers Reserved for Holy Use

[36] Then the LORD said to Moses,[37] "Tell Eleazar son of Aaron the priest to remove the censers from the flames and to scatter the coals far away, because the censers are holy.[38] As for the censers of those who sinned at the cost of their own lives, hammer them into sheets to overlay the altar, for these were presented before the LORD, and so have become holy. They will serve as a sign to the Israelites."

[39] So Eleazar the priest took the bronze censers brought by those who had been burned up, and he had them hammered out to overlay the altar,[40] just as the LORD commanded him through Moses. This was to be a reminder to the Israelites that no outsider who is not a descendant of Aaron should approach to offer incense before the LORD, lest he become like Korah and his followers.

Murmuring and Plague

(1 Corinthians 10:1–13)

[41] The next day the whole congregation of Israel grumbled against Moses and Aaron, saying, "You have killed the LORD's people!"[42] But when the congregation gathered against them, Moses and Aaron turned toward the Tent of Meeting, and suddenly the cloud covered it and the glory of the LORD appeared.

[43] Then Moses and Aaron went to the front of the Tent of Meeting,[44] and the LORD said to Moses,[45] "Get away from this congregation so that I may consume them in an instant." And Moses and Aaron fell facedown.

[46] Moses said to Aaron, "Take your censer, place fire from the altar in it, and add incense. Go quickly to the congregation and make atonement for them, because wrath has come out from the LORD; the plague has begun."

[47] So Aaron took the censer as Moses had ordered and ran into the midst of the assembly. And seeing that the plague had begun among the people, he offered the incense and made atonement for the people.[48] He stood between the living and the dead, and the plague was halted.[49] But those who died from the plague numbered 14,700, in addition to those who had died on account of Korah.

[50] Then Aaron returned to Moses at the entrance to the Tent of Meeting, since the plague had been halted.

Numbers 17

Aaron's Staff Buds

[1] And the LORD said to Moses,[2] "Speak to the Israelites and take from them twelve staffs, one from the leader of each tribe. Write each man's name on his staff,[3] and write Aaron's name on the staff of Levi, because there must be one staff for the head of each tribe.[4] Place the staffs in the Tent of Meeting in front of the Testimony, where I meet with you.[43][5] The staff belonging to the man I choose will sprout, and I will rid Myself of the constant grumbling of the Israelites against you."

[6] So Moses spoke to the Israelites, and each of their leaders gave him a staff—one for each of the leaders of their tribes, twelve staffs in all. And Aaron's staff was among them.[7] Then

43. *The Testimony* refers to the stone tablets in the ark of the covenant inscribed with the Ten Commandments; also in verse 10.

Moses placed the staffs before the LORD in the Tent of the Testimony.

8 The next day Moses entered the Tent of the Testimony and saw that Aaron's staff, representing the house of Levi, had sprouted, put forth buds, blossomed, and produced almonds. 9 Then Moses brought out all the staffs from the LORD's presence to all the Israelites. They saw them, and each man took his own staff.

10 The LORD said to Moses, "Put Aaron's staff back in front of the Testimony, to be kept as a sign for the rebellious, so that you may put an end to their grumbling against Me, lest they die." 11 So Moses did as the LORD had commanded him.

12 Then the Israelites declared to Moses, "Look, we are perishing! We are lost; we are all lost! 13 Anyone who comes near the tabernacle of the LORD will die. Are we all going to perish?"

Numbers 18

Duties of Priests and Levites

1 So the LORD said to Aaron, "You and your sons and your father's house must bear the iniquity involving the sanctuary. And you and your sons alone must bear the iniquity involving your priesthood. 2 But bring with you also your brothers from the tribe of Levi, the tribe of your father, that they may join you and assist you and your sons before the Tent of the Testimony. 3 And they shall attend to your duties and to all the duties of the Tent; but they must not come near to the furnishings of the sanctuary or the altar, or both they and you will die. 4 They are to join you and attend to the duties of the Tent of Meeting, doing all the work at the Tent; but no outsider may come near you.

5 And you shall attend to the duties of the sanctuary and of the altar, so that wrath may not fall on the Israelites again. 6 Behold, I Myself have selected your fellow Levites from the Israelites as a gift to you, dedicated to the LORD to perform the service for the Tent of Meeting. 7 But only you and your sons shall attend to your priesthood for everything concerning the altar and what is inside the veil, and you are to perform that service. I am giving you the work of the priesthood as a gift, but any outsider who comes near the sanctuary must be put to death."

Offerings for Priests and Levites

8 Then the LORD said to Aaron, "Behold, I have put you in charge of My offerings. As for all the sacred offerings of the Israelites, I have given them to you and your sons as a portion and a permanent statute. 9 A portion of the most holy offerings reserved from the fire will be yours. From all the offerings they render to Me as most holy offerings, whether grain offerings or sin offerings or guilt offerings, that part belongs to you and your sons. 10 You are to eat it as a most holy offering, and every male may eat it. You shall regard it as holy.[44]

11 And this is yours as well: the offering of their gifts, along with all the wave offerings of the Israelites. I have given this to you and your sons and daughters as a permanent statute. Every ceremonially clean person in your household may eat it. 12 I give you all the freshest olive oil and all the finest new wine and grain that the Israelites give to the LORD as their firstfruits. 13 The firstfruits of everything in their land that they bring to the LORD will belong to you. Every ceremonially clean person in your household may eat them.

14 Every devoted thing in Israel belongs to you. 15 The firstborn of every womb, whether man or beast, that is offered to the LORD belongs to you. But you must surely redeem every firstborn son and every firstborn male of unclean animals. 16 You are to pay the redemption price for a month-old male according to your valuation: five shekels of silver, according to the sanctuary shekel, which is twenty gerahs.[45][46]

17 But you must not redeem the firstborn of an ox, a sheep, or a goat; they are holy. You are to splatter their blood on the altar and burn their fat as a food offering, a pleasing aroma to the LORD. 18 And their meat belongs to you, just as the breast and right thigh of the wave offering belong to you.

19 All the holy offerings that the Israelites present to the LORD I give to you and to your sons and daughters as a permanent statute. It is a permanent covenant of salt before the LORD for you and your offspring."[47]

20 Then the LORD said to Aaron, "You will have no inheritance in their land, nor will you have any portion among them. I am your portion and your inheritance among the Israelites.

21 Behold, I have given to the Levites all the tithes in Israel as an inheritance in return for the work they do, the service of the Tent of Meeting. 22 No longer may the Israelites come near to the Tent of Meeting, or they will incur guilt and die.

23 The Levites are to perform the work of the Tent of Meeting, and they must bear their iniquity. This is a permanent statute for the generations to come. The Levites will not receive an inheritance among the Israelites. 24 For I have given to the Levites as their inheritance the tithe that the Israelites present to the LORD as a contribution. That is why I told them that they would not receive an inheritance among the Israelites."

25 And the LORD instructed Moses, 26 "Speak to the Levites and tell them: 'When you receive from the Israelites the tithe that I have given you as your inheritance, you must present part of it as an offering to the LORD—a tithe of the tithe. 27 Your offering will be reckoned to you as grain from the threshing floor or juice from the winepress. 28 So you are to present an offering to the LORD from all the tithes you receive from the Israelites, and from these you are to give the LORD's offering to Aaron the priest. 29 You must present the offering due the LORD from all the best of every gift, the holiest part of it.'

30 Therefore say to the Levites, 'When you have presented the best part, it will be reckoned to you as the produce of the threshing floor or winepress. 31 And you and your households may eat the rest of it anywhere; it is the compensation for your work at the Tent of Meeting. 32 Once you have presented the best part of it, you will not incur guilt because of it. But you must not defile the sacred offerings of the Israelites, or else you will die.'"

---

44. Or *You are to eat it in a most holy place*
45. *5 shekels* is approximately 2 ounces or 57 grams of silver.
46. *20 gerahs* is equivalent to one shekel (approximately 0.4 ounces or 11.4 grams).
47. That is, a perpetual covenant

Numbers 19

The Red Heifer

1 Then the LORD said to Moses and Aaron,2 "This is the
statute of the law that the LORD has commanded: Instruct
the Israelites to bring you an unblemished red heifer that has
no defect and has never been placed under a yoke.3 Give it to
Eleazar the priest, and he will have it brought outside the
camp and slaughtered in his presence.

4 Eleazar the priest is to take some of its blood on his finger
and sprinkle it seven times toward the front of the Tent of
Meeting.5 Then the heifer must be burned in his sight. Its
hide, its flesh, and its blood are to be burned, along with its
dung.6 The priest is to take cedar wood, hyssop, and scarlet
wool and throw them onto the burning heifer.

7 Then the priest must wash his clothes and bathe his body in
water; after that he may enter the camp, but he will be
ceremonially unclean until evening.8 The one who burned
the heifer must also wash his clothes and bathe his body in
water, and he too will be ceremonially unclean until
evening.

9 Then a man who is ceremonially clean is to gather up the
ashes of the heifer and store them in a ceremonially clean
place outside the camp. They must be kept by the
congregation of Israel for preparing the water of purification;
this is for purification from sin.10 The man who has gathered
up the ashes of the heifer must also wash his clothes, and he
will be ceremonially unclean until evening. This is a
permanent statute for the Israelites and for the foreigner
residing among them.

Purification of the Unclean

11 Whoever touches any dead body will be unclean for seven
days.12 He must purify himself with the water on the third
day and on the seventh day; then he will be clean. But if he
does not purify himself on the third and seventh days, he
will not be clean.13 Anyone who touches a human corpse and
fails to purify himself defiles the tabernacle of the LORD.
That person must be cut off from Israel. He remains unclean,
because the water of purification has not been sprinkled on
him, and his uncleanness is still on him.

14 This is the law when a person dies in a tent: Everyone who
enters the tent and everyone already in the tent will be
unclean for seven days,15 and any open container without a
lid fastened on it is unclean.

16 Anyone in the open field who touches someone who has
been killed by the sword or has died of natural causes, or
anyone who touches a human bone or a grave, will be
unclean for seven days.

17 For the purification of the unclean person, take some of
the ashes of the burnt sin offering, put them in a jar, and
pour fresh water over them.[48]18 Then a man who is
ceremonially clean is to take some hyssop, dip it in the
water, and sprinkle the tent, all the furnishings, and the
people who were there. He is also to sprinkle the one who
touched a bone, a grave, or a person who has died or been
slain.

19 The man who is ceremonially clean is to sprinkle the
unclean person on the third day and on the seventh day.
After he purifies the unclean person on the seventh day, the
one being cleansed must wash his clothes and bathe in
water, and that evening he will be clean.20 But if a person
who is unclean does not purify himself, he will be cut off
from the assembly, because he has defiled the sanctuary of
the LORD. The water of purification has not been sprinkled
on him; he is unclean.

21 This is a permanent statute for the people: The one who
sprinkles the water of purification must wash his clothes,
and whoever touches the water of purification will be
unclean until evening.22 Anything the unclean person
touches will become unclean, and anyone who touches it
will be unclean until evening."

Numbers 20

Water from the Rock

(Exodus 17:1–7)

1 In the first month, the whole congregation of Israel entered
the Wilderness of Zin and stayed in Kadesh. There Miriam
died and was buried.

2 Now there was no water for the congregation, so they
gathered against Moses and Aaron.3 The people quarreled
with Moses and said, "If only we had perished with our
brothers before the LORD!4 Why have you brought the
LORD's assembly into this wilderness for us and our livestock
to die here?5 Why have you led us up out of Egypt to bring
us to this wretched place? It is not a place of grain, figs,
vines, or pomegranates—and there is no water to drink!"

6 Then Moses and Aaron went from the presence of the
assembly to the entrance to the Tent of Meeting. They fell
facedown, and the glory of the LORD appeared to them.7 And
the LORD said to Moses,8 "Take the staff and assemble the
congregation. You and your brother Aaron are to speak to
the rock while they watch, and it will pour out its water. You
will bring out water from the rock and provide drink for the
congregation and their livestock."

9 So Moses took the staff from the LORD's presence, just as
he had been commanded.10 Then Moses and Aaron gathered
the assembly in front of the rock, and Moses said to them,
"Listen now, you rebels, must we bring you water out of this
rock?"11 Then Moses raised his hand and struck the rock
twice with his staff, so that a great amount of water gushed
out, and the congregation and their livestock were able to
drink.

12 But the LORD said to Moses and Aaron, "Because you did
not trust Me to show My holiness in the sight of the
Israelites, you will not bring this assembly into the land that
I have given them."

13 These were the waters of Meribah, where the Israelites
quarreled with the LORD, and He showed His holiness
among them.[49]

Edom Refuses Passage

14 From Kadesh, Moses sent messengers to tell the king of
Edom, "This is what your brother Israel says: You know all
the hardship that has befallen us,15 how our fathers went
down to Egypt, where we lived many years. The Egyptians
mistreated us and our fathers,16 and when we cried out to
the LORD, He heard our voice, sent an angel, and brought us
out of Egypt.

Now look, we are in Kadesh, a city on the edge of your
territory.17 Please let us pass through your land. We will not

---

48. Or *flowing water* or *living water*
49. *Meribah* means *quarreling*; also in verse 24; see Exodus 17:7.

go through any field or vineyard, or drink water from any well. We will stay on the King's Highway; we will not turn to the right or to the left until we have passed through your territory."

18 But Edom answered, "You may not travel through our land, or we will come out and confront you with the sword."

19 "We will stay on the main road," the Israelites replied, "and if we or our herds drink your water, we will pay for it. There will be no problem; only let us pass through on foot."

20 But Edom insisted, "You may not pass through." And they came out to confront the Israelites with a large army and a strong hand. 21 So Edom refused to allow Israel to pass through their territory, and Israel turned away from them.

The Death of Aaron

22 After they had set out from Kadesh, the whole congregation of Israel came to Mount Hor. 23 And at Mount Hor, near the border of the land of Edom, the LORD said to Moses and Aaron, 24 "Aaron will be gathered to his people; he will not enter the land that I have given the Israelites, because both of you rebelled against My command at the waters of Meribah. 25 Take Aaron and his son Eleazar and bring them up Mount Hor. 26 Remove Aaron's priestly garments and put them on his son Eleazar. Aaron will be gathered to his people and will die there."

27 So Moses did as the LORD had commanded, and they climbed Mount Hor in the sight of the whole congregation. 28 After Moses had removed Aaron's garments and put them on his son Eleazar, Aaron died there on top of the mountain. Then Moses and Eleazar came down from the mountain. 29 When the whole congregation saw that Aaron had died, the entire house of Israel mourned for him thirty days.

Numbers 21

The Defeat of Arad

1 When the Canaanite king of Arad, who lived in the Negev, heard that Israel was coming along the road to Atharim, he attacked Israel and captured some prisoners. 2 So Israel made a vow to the LORD: "If You will deliver this people into our hands, we will devote their cities to destruction." [50]

3 And the LORD heard Israel's plea and delivered up the Canaanites. Israel devoted them and their cities to destruction; so they named the place Hormah. [51]

The Bronze Serpent

4 Then they set out from Mount Hor along the route to the Red Sea, in order to bypass the land of Edom. But the people grew impatient on the journey [52] 5 and spoke against God and against Moses: "Why have you led us up out of Egypt to die in the wilderness? There is no bread or water, and we detest this wretched food!"

6 So the LORD sent venomous snakes among the people, and many of the Israelites were bitten and died.

7 Then the people came to Moses and said, "We have sinned by speaking against the LORD and against you. Intercede with the LORD so He will take the snakes away from us." So Moses interceded for the people.

8 Then the LORD said to Moses, "Make a fiery serpent and mount it on a pole. When anyone who is bitten looks at it, he will live." 9 So Moses made a bronze snake and mounted it on a pole. If anyone who was bitten looked at the bronze snake, he would live.

The Journey to Moab

10 Then the Israelites set out and camped at Oboth. 11 They journeyed from Oboth and camped at Iye-abarim in the wilderness opposite Moab to the east. 12 From there they set out and camped in the Valley of Zered. 13 From there they moved on and camped on the other side of the Arnon, in the wilderness that extends into the Amorite territory.

Now the Arnon is the border between the Moabites and the Amorites. 14 Therefore it is stated in the Book of the Wars of the LORD:

"Waheb in Suphah
and the wadis of the Arnon,
15 even the slopes of the wadis
that extend to the site of Ar
and lie along the border of Moab."

16 From there they went on to Beer, the well where the LORD said to Moses, "Gather the people so that I may give them water." [53] 17 Then Israel sang this song:

"Spring up, O well,
all of you sing to it!
18 The princes dug the well;
the nobles of the people hollowed it out
with their scepters
and with their staffs."

From the wilderness the Israelites went on to Mattanah, 19 and from Mattanah to Nahaliel, and from Nahaliel to Bamoth, 20 and from Bamoth to the valley in Moab where the top of Pisgah overlooks the wasteland. [54]

The Defeat of Sihon

(Deuteronomy 2:24–37)

21 Then Israel sent messengers to Sihon king of the Amorites, saying, 22 "Let us pass through your land. We will not turn aside into any field or vineyard, or drink water from any well. We will stay on the King's Highway until we have passed through your territory."

23 But Sihon would not let Israel pass through his territory. Instead, he gathered his whole army and went out to confront Israel in the wilderness. When he came to Jahaz, he fought against Israel. [55] 24 And Israel put him to the sword and took possession of his land, from the Arnon to the Jabbok—but only up to the border of the Ammonites, because it was fortified. [56]

25 Israel captured all the cities of the Amorites and occupied them, including Heshbon and all its villages. 26 Heshbon was the city of Sihon king of the Amorites, who had fought

---

50. Forms of the Hebrew *cherem* refer to the giving over of things or persons to the LORD, either by destroying them or by giving them as an offering; also in verse 3.
51. *Hormah* means *destruction.*
52. Or *the Sea of Reeds*
53. *Beer* means *well.*
54. Or *Jeshimon*
55. *Jahaz* is a variant of *Jahzah*; see 1 Chronicles 6:78.
56. Or *because the territory was rugged*; literally *because it was strong*

against the former king of Moab and taken all his land as far as the Arnon.[27] That is why the poets say:

"Come to Heshbon, let it be rebuilt;
let the city of Sihon be restored.
[28]For a fire went out from Heshbon,
a blaze from the city of Sihon.
It consumed Ar of Moab,
the rulers of Arnon's heights.
[29]Woe to you, O Moab!
You are destroyed, O people of Chemosh!
He gave up his sons as refugees,
and his daughters into captivity
to Sihon king of the Amorites.
[30]But we have overthrown them;
Heshbon is destroyed as far as Dibon.
We demolished them as far as Nophah,
which reaches to Medeba."[57]

The Defeat of Og

(Deuteronomy 3:1–11)

[31] So Israel lived in the land of the Amorites.[32] After Moses had sent spies to Jazer, Israel captured its villages and drove out the Amorites who were there.

[33] Then they turned and went up the road to Bashan, and Og king of Bashan and his whole army came out to meet them in battle at Edrei.

[34] But the LORD said to Moses, "Do not fear him, for I have delivered him into your hand, along with all his people and his land. Do to him as you did to Sihon king of the Amorites, who lived in Heshbon."

[35] So they struck down Og, along with his sons and his whole army, until no remnant was left. And they took possession of his land.

Numbers 22

Balak Summons Balaam

[1] Then the Israelites traveled on and camped in the plains of Moab near the Jordan, across from Jericho.

[2] Now Balak son of Zippor saw all that Israel had done to the Amorites,[3] and Moab was terrified of the people because they were numerous. Indeed, Moab dreaded the Israelites.[4] So the Moabites said to the elders of Midian, "This horde will devour everything around us, as an ox licks up the grass of the field."

Since Balak son of Zippor was king of Moab at that time,[5] he sent messengers to summon Balaam son of Beor at Pethor, which is by the Euphrates in the land of his people.

"Behold, a people has come out of Egypt," said Balak. "They cover the face of the land and have settled next to me.[58][6] So please come now and put a curse on this people, because they are too mighty for me. Perhaps I may be able to defeat them and drive them out of the land; for I know that those you bless are blessed, and those you curse are cursed."

[7] The elders of Moab and Midian departed with the fees for divination in hand. They came to Balaam and relayed to him the words of Balak.

[8] "Spend the night here," Balaam replied, "and I will give you the answer that the LORD speaks to me." So the princes of Moab stayed with Balaam.

[9] Then God came to Balaam and asked, "Who are these men with you?"

[10] And Balaam said to God, "Balak son of Zippor, king of Moab, sent me this message:[11] 'Behold, a people has come out of Egypt, and they cover the face of the land. Now come and put a curse on them for me. Perhaps I may be able to fight against them and drive them away.'"

[12] But God said to Balaam, "Do not go with them. You are not to curse this people, for they are blessed."

[13] So Balaam got up the next morning and said to Balak's princes, "Go back to your homeland, because the LORD has refused to let me go with you."

[14] And the princes of Moab arose, returned to Balak, and said, "Balaam refused to come with us."

[15] Then Balak sent other princes, more numerous and more distinguished than the first messengers.[16] They came to Balaam and said, "This is what Balak son of Zippor says: 'Please let nothing hinder you from coming to me,[17] for I will honor you richly and do whatever you say. So please come and put a curse on this people for me!'"

[18] But Balaam replied to the servants of Balak, "If Balak were to give me his house full of silver and gold, I could not do anything small or great to go beyond the command of the LORD my God.[19] So now, please stay here overnight as the others did, that I may find out what else the LORD has to tell me."

[20] That night God came to Balaam and said, "Since these men have come to summon you, get up and go with them, but you must only do what I tell you."[21] So in the morning Balaam got up, saddled his donkey, and went with the princes of Moab.

The Angel and Balaam's Donkey

[22] Then God's anger was kindled because Balaam was going along, and the angel of the LORD stood in the road to oppose him. Balaam was riding his donkey, and his two servants were with him.[59]

[23] When the donkey saw the angel of the LORD standing in the road with a drawn sword in his hand, she turned off the path and went into a field. So Balaam beat her to return her to the path.

[24] Then the angel of the LORD stood in a narrow passage between two vineyards, with walls on either side.[25] And the donkey saw the angel of the LORD and pressed herself against the wall, crushing Balaam's foot against it. So he beat her once again.

[26] And the angel of the LORD moved on ahead and stood in a narrow place where there was no room to turn to the right or left.[27] When the donkey saw the angel of the LORD, she lay down under Balaam, and he became furious and beat her with his staff.

[28] Then the LORD opened the donkey's mouth, and she said to Balaam, "What have I done to you that you have beaten me these three times?"

---

57. Or *We demolished them until fire spread to Medeba*
58. Hebrew *the River*
59. Or *Angel*; here through the rest of chapter 22; corresponding pronouns may also be capitalized.

29 Balaam answered the donkey, “You have made a fool of
me! If I had a sword in my hand, I would kill you right
now!”
30 But the donkey said to Balaam, “Am I not the donkey you
have ridden all your life until today? Have I ever treated you
this way before?”
“No,” he replied.
31 Then the LORD opened Balaam’s eyes, and he saw the
angel of the LORD standing in the road with a drawn sword
in his hand. And Balaam bowed low and fell facedown.
32 The angel of the LORD asked him, “Why have you beaten
your donkey these three times? Behold, I have come out to
oppose you, because your way is perverse before me.[60] 33 The
donkey saw me and turned away from me these three times.
If she had not turned away, then by now I would surely have
killed you and let her live.”
34 “I have sinned,” Balaam said to the angel of the LORD,
“for I did not realize that you were standing in the road to
confront me. And now, if this is displeasing in your sight, I
will go back home.”
35 But the angel of the LORD said to Balaam, “Go with the
men, but you are to speak only what I tell you.” So Balaam
went with the princes of Balak.
36 When Balak heard that Balaam was coming, he went out
to meet him at the Moabite city on the Arnon border, at the
edge of his territory. 37 And he said to Balaam, “Did I not
send you an urgent summons? Why did you not come to me?
Am I really not able to reward you richly?”
38 “See, I have come to you,” Balaam replied, “but can I say
just anything? I must speak only the word that God puts in
my mouth.”
39 So Balaam accompanied Balak, and they came to Kiriath-
huzoth. 40 Balak sacrificed cattle and sheep, and he gave
portions to Balaam and the princes who were with him.
41 The next morning, Balak took Balaam and brought him up
to Bamoth-baal. From there he could see the outskirts of the
camp of the people.

Numbers 23

Balaam’s First Oracle

1 Then Balaam said to Balak, “Build for me seven altars here,
and prepare for me seven bulls and seven rams.”
2 So Balak did as Balaam had instructed, and Balak and
Balaam offered a bull and a ram on each altar.
3 “Stay here by your burnt offering while I am gone,” Balaam
said to Balak. “Perhaps the LORD will meet with me. And
whatever He reveals to me, I will tell you.”
So Balaam went off to a barren height, 4 and God met with
him. “I have set up seven altars,” Balaam said, “and on each
altar I have offered a bull and a ram.”
5 Then the LORD put a message in Balaam’s mouth, saying,
“Return to Balak and give him this message.”
6 So he returned to Balak, who was standing there beside his
burnt offering, with all the princes of Moab.
7 And Balaam lifted up an oracle, saying:
“Balak brought me from Aram,
the king of Moab from the mountains of the east.
‘Come,’ he said, ‘put a curse on Jacob for me;
come and denounce Israel!’
8 How can I curse those whom God has not cursed?
How can I denounce those whom the LORD has not
denounced?
9 For I see them from atop the rocky cliffs,
and I watch them from the hills.
Behold, a people dwelling apart,
not reckoning themselves among the nations.
10 Who can count the dust of Jacob
or number even a fourth of Israel?
Let me die the death of the righteous;
let my end be like theirs!”
11 Then Balak said to Balaam, “What have you done to me? I
brought you here to curse my enemies, and behold, you have
only blessed them!”
12 But Balaam replied, “Should I not speak exactly what the
LORD puts in my mouth?”

Balaam’s Second Oracle

13 Then Balak said to him, “Please come with me to another
place where you can see them. You will only see the
outskirts of their camp—not all of them. And from there,
curse them for me.”
14 So Balak took him to the field of Zophim, to the top of
Pisgah, where he built seven altars and offered a bull and a
ram on each altar.
15 Balaam said to Balak, “Stay here beside your burnt
offering while I meet the LORD over there.”
16 And the LORD met with Balaam and put a message in his
mouth, saying, “Return to Balak and speak what I tell you.”
17 So he returned to Balak, who was standing there by his
burnt offering with the princes of Moab.
“What did the LORD say?” Balak asked.
18 Then Balaam lifted up an oracle, saying:
“Arise, O Balak, and listen;
give ear to me, O son of Zippor.
19 God is not a man, that He should lie,
or a son of man, that He should change His mind.
Does He speak and not act?
Does He promise and not fulfill?
20 I have indeed received a command to bless;
He has blessed, and I cannot change it.
21 He considers no disaster for Jacob;
He sees no trouble for Israel.
The LORD their God is with them,
and the shout of the King is among them.
22 God brought them out of Egypt
with strength like a wild ox.
23 For there is no spell against Jacob
and no divination against Israel.
It will now be said of Jacob and Israel,
‘What great things God has done!’
24 Behold, the people rise like a lioness;
they rouse themselves like a lion,
not resting until they devour their prey
and drink the blood of the slain.”
25 Now Balak said to Balaam, “Then neither curse them at all
nor bless them at all!”

60. Or *reckless* or *contrary*

26 But Balaam replied, “Did I not tell you that whatever the
LORD says, I must do?”
27 “Please come,” said Balak, “I will take you to another
place. Perhaps it will please God that you curse them for me
from there.”
28 And Balak took Balaam to the top of Peor, which overlooks
the wasteland.[61]
29 Then Balaam said, “Build for me seven altars here, and
prepare for me seven bulls and seven rams.”
30 So Balak did as Balaam had instructed, and he offered a
bull and a ram on each altar.

Numbers 24

Balaam’s Third Oracle

1 And when Balaam saw that it pleased the LORD to bless
Israel, he did not seek omens as on previous occasions, but
he turned his face toward the wilderness. 2 When Balaam
looked up and saw Israel encamped tribe by tribe, the Spirit
of God came upon him, 3 and he lifted up an oracle, saying:
“This is the prophecy of Balaam son of Beor,
the prophecy of a man whose eyes are open,
4 the prophecy of one who hears the words of God,
who sees a vision from the Almighty,
who bows down with eyes wide open:[62]
5 How lovely are your tents, O Jacob,
your dwellings, O Israel!
6 They spread out like palm groves,
like gardens beside a stream,
like aloes the LORD has planted,
like cedars beside the waters.[63]
7 Water will flow from his buckets,
and his seed will have abundant water.
His king will be greater than Agag,
and his kingdom will be exalted.
8 God brought him out of Egypt
with strength like a wild ox,
to devour hostile nations and crush their bones,
to pierce them with arrows.
9 He crouches, he lies down like a lion,
like a lioness—who dares to rouse him?
Blessed are those who bless you
and cursed are those who curse you.”

Balak Dismisses Balaam

10 Then Balak’s anger burned against Balaam, and he struck
his hands together and said to Balaam, “I summoned you to
curse my enemies, but behold, you have persisted in blessing
them these three times. 11 Therefore, flee at once to your
home! I said I would reward you richly, but instead the
LORD has denied your reward.”
12 Balaam answered Balak, “Did I not already tell the
messengers you sent me 13 that even if Balak were to give me
his house full of silver and gold, I could not do anything of
my own accord, good or bad, to go beyond the command of
the LORD? I must speak whatever the LORD says. 14 Now I
am going back to my people, but come, let me warn you
what this people will do to your people in the days to come.”

Balaam’s Fourth Oracle

15 Then Balaam lifted up an oracle, saying,
“This is the prophecy of Balaam son of Beor,
the prophecy of a man whose eyes are open,
16 the prophecy of one who hears the words of God,
who has knowledge from the Most High,
who sees a vision from the Almighty,
who bows down with eyes wide open:
17 I see him, but not now;
I behold him, but not near.
A star will come forth from Jacob,
and a scepter will arise from Israel.
He will crush the skulls of Moab
and strike down all the sons of Sheth.[64]
18 Edom will become a possession,
as will Seir, his enemy;
but Israel will perform with valor.
19 A ruler will come from Jacob
and destroy the survivors of the city.”

Balaam’s Final Three Oracles

20 Then Balaam saw Amalek and lifted up an oracle, saying:
“Amalek was first among the nations,
but his end is destruction.”
21 Next he saw the Kenites and lifted up an oracle, saying:
“Your dwelling place is secure,
and your nest is set in a cliff.
22 Yet Kain will be destroyed
when Asshur takes you captive.”[65]
23 Once more Balaam lifted up an oracle, saying:
“Ah, who can live
unless God has ordained it?
24 Ships will come from the coasts of Cyprus;
they will subdue Asshur and Eber,
but they too will perish forever.”[66]
25 Then Balaam arose and returned to his homeland, and
Balak also went on his way.

Numbers 25

Moab Seduces Israel

(1 Corinthians 10:1–13)

1 While Israel was staying in Shittim, the men began to
indulge in sexual immorality with the daughters of
Moab,[67] 2 who also invited them to the sacrifices for their
gods. And the people ate and bowed down to these gods. 3 So
Israel joined in worshiping Baal of Peor, and the anger of the
LORD burned against them.

---

61. Or *Jeshimon*
62. Hebrew *Shaddai*; also in verse 16
63. Or *like valleys*
64. SP *foreheads*; Hebrew *corners (of the head)*; LXX *princes*
65. Or *Assyria*; also in verse 24
66. Hebrew *Kittim*
67. Or *Acacia Grove*

4 Then the LORD said to Moses, “Take all the leaders of the
people and execute them in broad daylight before the LORD,
so that His fierce anger may turn away from Israel.”
5 So Moses told the judges of Israel, “Each of you must kill all
of his men who have joined in worshiping Baal of Peor.”

The Zeal of Phinehas

6 Just then an Israelite man brought to his family a Midianite
woman in the sight of Moses and the whole congregation of
Israel while they were weeping at the entrance to the Tent of
Meeting. 7 On seeing this, Phinehas son of Eleazar, the son of
Aaron the priest, got up from the assembly, took a spear in
his hand, 8 followed the Israelite into the tent, and drove the
spear through both of them—through the Israelite and on
through the belly of the woman.
So the plague against the Israelites was halted, 9 but those
who died in the plague numbered 24,000.
10 Then the LORD said to Moses, 11 “Phinehas son of Eleazar,
the son of Aaron the priest, has turned My wrath away from
the Israelites; for he was zealous for My sake among them, so
that I did not consume the Israelites in My zeal. 12 Declare,
therefore, that I am granting him My covenant of peace. 13 It
will be a covenant of permanent priesthood for him and his
descendants, because he was zealous for his God and made
atonement for the Israelites.”
14 The name of the Israelite who was slain with the Midianite
woman was Zimri son of Salu, the leader of a Simeonite
family. 15 And the name of the slain Midianite woman was
Cozbi, the daughter of Zur, a tribal chief of a Midianite
family.
16 And the LORD said to Moses, 17 “Attack the Midianites and
strike them dead. 18 For they assailed you deceitfully when
they seduced you in the matter of Peor and their sister Cozbi,
the daughter of the Midianite leader, the woman who was
killed on the day the plague came because of Peor.”

Numbers 26

The Second Census of Israel

(Numbers 1:1–4)

1 After the plague had ended, the LORD said to Moses and
Eleazar son of Aaron the priest, 2 “Take a census of the whole
congregation of Israel by the houses of their fathers—all
those twenty years of age or older who can serve in the army
of Israel.”
3 So on the plains of Moab by the Jordan, across from
Jericho, Moses and Eleazar the priest issued the
instruction, 4 “Take a census of the men twenty years of age
or older, as the LORD has commanded Moses.”
And these were the Israelites who came out of the land of
Egypt: [68]

The Tribe of Reuben

5 Reuben was the firstborn of Israel. These were the
descendants of Reuben:
The Hanochite clan from Hanoch,
the Palluite clan from Pallu,
6 the Hezronite clan from Hezron,
and the Carmite clan from Carmi.
7 These were the clans of Reuben, and their registration
numbered 43,730.
8 Now the son of Pallu was Eliab, 9 and the sons of Eliab were
Nemuel, Dathan, and Abiram.
It was Dathan and Abiram, chosen by the congregation, who
rebelled against Moses and Aaron with the followers of
Korah who rebelled against the LORD. 10 And the earth
opened its mouth and swallowed them along with Korah,
whose followers died when the fire consumed 250 men.
They serve as a warning sign. 11 However, the line of Korah
did not die out.

The Tribe of Simeon

12 These were the descendants of Simeon by their clans:
The Nemuelite clan from Nemuel,
the Jaminite clan from Jamin,
the Jachinite clan from Jachin, [69]
13 the Zerahite clan from Zerah,
and the Shaulite clan from Shaul. [70]
14 These were the clans of Simeon, and there were 22,200
men.

The Tribe of Gad

15 These were the descendants of Gad by their clans:
The Zephonite clan from Zephon,
the Haggite clan from Haggi,
the Shunite clan from Shuni,
16 the Oznite clan from Ozni,
the Erite clan from Eri,
17 the Arodite clan from Arod,
and the Arelite clan from Areli. [71]
18 These were the clans of Gad, and their registration
numbered 40,500.

The Tribe of Judah

19 The sons of Judah were Er and Onan, but they died in the
land of Canaan. 20 These were the descendants of Judah by
their clans:
The Shelanite clan from Shelah,
the Perezite clan from Perez,
and the Zerahite clan from Zerah.
21 And these were the descendants of Perez:
the Hezronite clan from Hezron
and the Hamulite clan from Hamul.
22 These were the clans of Judah, and their registration
numbered 76,500.

The Tribe of Issachar

23 These were the descendants of Issachar by their clans:
The Tolaite clan from Tola,
the Punite clan from Puvah, [72]
24 the Jashubite clan from Jashub,
and the Shimronite clan from Shimron. [73]

---

68. *Take a census of the men* is implied but not included in the Hebrew; see verse 2.
69. *Nemuel* is another name for *Jemuel*; see Genesis 46:10.
70. *Zerah* is a variant of *Zohar*; see Genesis 46:10 and Exodus 6:15.
71. SP and Syriac *Arodi*; see Genesis 46:16.
72. SP, LXX, Vulgate, and Syriac *the Puite clan from Puah*; see 1 Chronicles 7:1.
73. *Jashub* is a variant of *Job*; see Genesis 46:13.

25 These were the clans of Issachar, and their registration
numbered 64,300.

The Tribe of Zebulun

26 These were the descendants of Zebulun by their clans:
The Seredite clan from Sered,
the Elonite clan from Elon,
and the Jahleelite clan from Jahleel.
27 These were the clans of Zebulun, and their registration
numbered 60,500.

The Tribe of Manasseh

28 The descendants of Joseph included the clans of Manasseh
and Ephraim.
29 These were the descendants of Manasseh:
The Machirite clan from Machir, the father of Gilead,
and the Gileadite clan from Gilead.
30 These were the descendants of Gilead:
the Iezerite clan from Iezer,
the Helekite clan from Helek,[74]
31 the Asrielite clan from Asriel,
the Shechemite clan from Shechem,
32 the Shemidaite clan from Shemida,
and the Hepherite clan from Hepher.
33 Now Zelophehad son of Hepher had no sons but only
daughters. The names of his daughters were Mahlah, Noah,
Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah.
34 These were the clans of Manasseh, and their registration
numbered 52,700.

The Tribe of Ephraim

35 These were the descendants of Ephraim by their clans:
The Shuthelahite clan from Shuthelah,
the Becherite clan from Becher,
and the Tahanite clan from Tahan.
36 And the descendants of Shuthelah were the Eranite clan
from Eran.
37 These were the clans of Ephraim, and their registration
numbered 32,500.
These clans were the descendants of Joseph.

The Tribe of Benjamin

38 These were the descendants of Benjamin by their clans:
The Belaite clan from Bela,
the Ashbelite clan from Ashbel,
the Ahiramite clan from Ahiram,
39 the Shuphamite clan from Shupham,
and the Huphamite clan from Hupham.[75]
40 And the descendants of Bela from Ard and Naaman were
the Ardite clan from Ard and the Naamite clan from
Naaman.[76]
41 These were the clans of Benjamin, and their registration
numbered 45,600.

The Tribe of Dan

42 These were the descendants of Dan by their clans:
The Shuhamite clan from Shuham.
These were the clans of Dan.43 All of them were Shuhamite
clans, and their registration numbered 64,400.

The Tribe of Asher

44 These were the descendants of Asher by their clans:
The Imnite clan from Imnah,
the Ishvite clan from Ishvi,
and the Beriite clan from Beriah.
45 And these were the descendants of Beriah:
the Heberite clan from Heber
and the Malchielite clan from Malchiel.
46 And the name of Asher's daughter was Serah.
47 These were the clans of Asher, and their registration
numbered 53,400.

The Tribe of Naphtali

48 These were the descendants of Naphtali by their clans:
The Jahzeelite clan from Jahzeel,
the Gunite clan from Guni,
49 the Jezerite clan from Jezer,
and the Shillemite clan from Shillem.
50 These were the clans of Naphtali, and their registration
numbered 45,400.
51 These men of Israel numbered 601,730 in all.

Inheritance by Lot

52 Then the LORD said to Moses,53 "The land is to be divided
among the tribes as an inheritance, according to the number
of names.54 Increase the inheritance for a large tribe and
decrease it for a small one; each tribe is to receive its
inheritance according to the number of those registered.
55 Indeed, the land must be divided by lot; they shall receive
their inheritance according to the names of the tribes of their
fathers.56 Each inheritance is to be divided by lot among the
larger and smaller tribes."

The Levites Numbered

57 Now these were the Levites numbered by their clans:
The Gershonite clan from Gershon,
the Kohathite clan from Kohath,
and the Merarite clan from Merari.
58 These were the families of the Levites:
The Libnite clan,
the Hebronite clan,
the Mahlite clan,
the Mushite clan,
and the Korahite clan.
Now Kohath was the father of Amram,59 and Amram's wife
was named Jochebed. She was also a daughter of Levi, born
to Levi in Egypt. To Amram she bore Aaron, Moses, and their
sister Miriam.60 Nadab, Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar were
born to Aaron,61 but Nadab and Abihu died when they
offered unauthorized fire before the LORD.[77]
62 The registration of the Levites totaled 23,000, every male
a month old or more; they were not numbered among the
other Israelites, because no inheritance was given to them
among the Israelites.

---

74. *Iezer* is a variant of *Abiezer*; see Joshua 17:2.
75. A few MT manuscripts, SP, Vulgate, and Syriac (see also LXX); most MT manuscripts *Shephupham*
76. SP and Vulgate (see also LXX); MT does not include *from Ard*.
77. Or *strange*

Only Caleb and Joshua Remain

63 These were the ones numbered by Moses and Eleazar the
priest when they counted the Israelites on the plains of Moab
by the Jordan, across from Jericho.

64 Among all these, however, there was not one who had
been numbered by Moses and Aaron the priest when they
counted the Israelites in the Wilderness of Sinai.65 For the
LORD had told them that they would surely die in the
wilderness. Not one was left except Caleb son of Jephunneh
and Joshua son of Nun.

Numbers 27

The Daughters of Zelophehad

(Numbers 36:1–13)

1 Now the daughters of Zelophehad son of Hepher, the son of
Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, belonged to
the clans of Manasseh son of Joseph. These were the names
of his daughters: Mahlah, Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah.
They approached2 the entrance to the Tent of Meeting, stood
before Moses, Eleazar the priest, the leaders, and the whole
congregation, and said,3 "Our father died in the wilderness,
but he was not among the followers of Korah who gathered
together against the LORD. Instead, he died because of his
own sin, and he had no sons.4 Why should the name of our
father disappear from his clan because he had no sons? Give
us property among our father's brothers."

5 So Moses brought their case before the LORD,6 and the
LORD answered him,7 "The daughters of Zelophehad speak
correctly. You certainly must give them property as an
inheritance among their father's brothers and transfer their
father's inheritance to them.

8 Furthermore, you shall say to the Israelites, 'If a man dies
and leaves no son, you are to transfer his inheritance to his
daughter.9 If he has no daughter, give his inheritance to his
brothers.10 If he has no brothers, give his inheritance to his
father's brothers.11 And if his father has no brothers, give his
inheritance to the next of kin from his clan, that he may take
possession of it. This is to be a statutory ordinance for the
Israelites, as the LORD has commanded Moses.'"

Moses Requests a Successor

(Deuteronomy 3:23–29)

12 Then the LORD said to Moses, "Go up this mountain of the
Abarim range and see the land that I have given the
Israelites.7813 After you have seen it, you too will be gathered
to your people, as your brother Aaron was;14 for when the
congregation contended in the Wilderness of Zin, both of you
rebelled against My command to show My holiness in their
sight regarding the waters." Those were the waters of
Meribah in Kadesh, in the Wilderness of Zin.79

15 So Moses appealed to the LORD,16 "May the LORD, the
God of the spirits of all flesh, appoint a man over the
congregation17 who will go out and come in before them,
and who will lead them out and bring them in, so that the
congregation of the LORD will not be like sheep without a
shepherd."

Joshua to Succeed Moses

(Deuteronomy 31:1–8)

18 And the LORD replied to Moses, "Take Joshua son of Nun,
a man with the Spirit in him, and lay your hands on
him.19 Have him stand before Eleazar the priest and the
whole congregation, and commission him in their
sight.20 Confer on him some of your authority, so that the
whole congregation of Israel will obey him.21 He shall stand
before Eleazar the priest, who will seek counsel for him
before the LORD by the judgment of the Urim. At his
command, he and all the Israelites with him—the entire
congregation—will go out and come in."80

22 Moses did as the LORD had commanded him. He took
Joshua, had him stand before Eleazar the priest and the
whole congregation,23 and laid his hands on him and
commissioned him, as the LORD had instructed through
Moses.

Numbers 28

The Daily Offerings

(Exodus 29:38–44)

1 Then the LORD said to Moses,2 "Command the Israelites
and say to them: See that you present to Me at its appointed
time the food for My food offerings, as a pleasing aroma to
Me.

3 And tell them that this is the food offering you are to
present to the LORD as a regular burnt offering each day:
two unblemished year-old male lambs.4 Offer one lamb in the
morning and the other at twilight,815 along with a tenth of an
ephah of fine flour as a grain offering, mixed with a quarter
hin of oil from pressed olives.8283

6 This is a regular burnt offering established at Mount Sinai
as a pleasing aroma, a food offering to the LORD.7 The drink
offering accompanying each lamb shall be a quarter hin.
Pour out the offering of fermented drink to the LORD in the
sanctuary area.8 And offer the second lamb at twilight, with
the same grain offering and drink offering as in the morning.
It is a food offering, a pleasing aroma to the LORD.

The Sabbath Offerings

9 On the Sabbath day, present two unblemished year-old
male lambs, accompanied by a grain offering of two-tenths
of an ephah of fine flour mixed with oil, as well as a drink
offering.84

10 This is the burnt offering for every Sabbath, in addition to
the regular burnt offering and its drink offering.

The Monthly Offerings

11 At the beginning of every month, you are to present to the
LORD a burnt offering of two young bulls, one ram, and
seven male lambs a year old, all unblemished,12 along with
three-tenths of an ephah of fine flour mixed with oil as a
grain offering with each bull, two-tenths of an ephah of fine

---

78. LXX *Go up Mount Nebo beyond the Jordan*
79. *Meribah* means *quarreling*; see Exodus 17:7.
80. Literally *the Lights*
81. Hebrew *between the two evenings*; also in verse 8
82. *A tenth of an ephah* is approximately 2 dry quarts or 2.2 liters (probably about 2.6 pounds or 1.2 kilograms of flour); also in verses 13, 21, and 29.
83. Or *a quarter hin of pure olive oil*; Hebrew *a quarter hin of pressed oil*; that is, approximately 0.97 quarts or 0.92 liters; similarly in verses 7 and 14
84. *Two-tenths of an ephah* is approximately 4 dry quarts or 4.4 liters (probably about 5.1 pounds or 2.3 kilograms of flour); also in verses 12, 20, and 28.

flour mixed with oil as a grain offering with the ram,[85] 13 and
a tenth of an ephah of fine flour mixed with oil as a grain
offering with each lamb. This is a burnt offering, a pleasing
aroma, a food offering to the LORD.
14 Their drink offerings shall be half a hin of wine with each
bull, a third of a hin with the ram, and a quarter hin with
each lamb. This is the monthly burnt offering to be made at
each new moon throughout the year.[86][87]
15 In addition to the regular burnt offering with its drink
offering, one male goat is to be presented to the LORD as a
sin offering.

Passover and the Feast of Unleavened Bread

(Exodus 12:14–28; Leviticus 23:4–8; Deuteronomy 16:1–8)

16 The fourteenth day of the first month is the LORD's
Passover. 17 On the fifteenth day of this month, there shall be
a feast; for seven days unleavened bread is to be eaten.
18 On the first day there is to be a sacred assembly; you must
not do any regular work. 19 Present to the LORD a food
offering, a burnt offering of two young bulls, one ram, and
seven male lambs a year old, all unblemished. 20 The grain
offering shall consist of fine flour mixed with oil; offer three-
tenths of an ephah with each bull, two-tenths of an ephah
with the ram, 21 and a tenth of an ephah with each of the
seven lambs. 22 Include one male goat as a sin offering to
make atonement for you.
23 You are to present these in addition to the regular morning
burnt offering. 24 Offer the same food each day for seven days
as a food offering, a pleasing aroma to the LORD. It is to be
offered with its drink offering and the regular burnt offering.
25 On the seventh day you shall hold a sacred assembly; you
must not do any regular work.

The Feast of Weeks

(Deuteronomy 16:9–12)

26 On the day of firstfruits, when you present an offering of
new grain to the LORD during the Feast of Weeks, you are to
hold a sacred assembly; you must not do any regular work.[88]
27 Present a burnt offering of two young bulls, one ram, and
seven male lambs a year old as a pleasing aroma to the
LORD, 28 together with their grain offerings of fine flour
mixed with oil—three-tenths of an ephah with each bull,
two-tenths of an ephah with the ram, 29 and a tenth of an
ephah with each of the seven lambs.
30 Include one male goat to make atonement for you. 31 Offer
them with their drink offerings in addition to the regular
burnt offering and its grain offering. The animals must be
unblemished.

Numbers 29

The Feast of Trumpets

(Leviticus 23:23–25)

1 "On the first day of the seventh month, you are to hold a
sacred assembly, and you must not do any regular work. This
will be a day for you to sound the trumpets.
2 As a pleasing aroma to the LORD, you are to present a
burnt offering of one young bull, one ram, and seven male
lambs a year old, all unblemished, 3 together with their grain
offerings of fine flour mixed with oil—three-tenths of an
ephah with the bull, two-tenths of an ephah with the
ram,[89][90] 4 and a tenth of an ephah with each of the seven male
lambs.[91]
5 Include one male goat as a sin offering to make atonement
for you. 6 These are in addition to the monthly and daily
burnt offerings with their prescribed grain offerings and
drink offerings. They are a pleasing aroma, a food offering to
the LORD.

The Day of Atonement

(Leviticus 16:1–34; Leviticus 23:26–32)

7 On the tenth day of this seventh month, you are to hold a
sacred assembly, and you shall humble yourselves; you must
not do any work.[92]
8 Present as a pleasing aroma to the LORD a burnt offering of
one young bull, one ram, and seven male lambs a year old,
all unblemished, 9 together with their grain offerings of fine
flour mixed with oil—three-tenths of an ephah with the bull,
two-tenths of an ephah with the ram, 10 and a tenth of an
ephah with each of the seven lambs.
11 Include one male goat for a sin offering, in addition to the
sin offering of atonement and the regular burnt offering with
its grain offering and drink offerings.

The Feast of Tabernacles

(Deuteronomy 16:13–17)

12 On the fifteenth day of the seventh month, you are to hold
a sacred assembly; you must not do any regular work, and
you shall observe a feast to the LORD for seven days.
13 As a pleasing aroma to the LORD, you are to present a
food offering, a burnt offering of thirteen young bulls, two
rams, and fourteen male lambs a year old, all
unblemished, 14 along with the grain offering of three-tenths
of an ephah of fine flour mixed with oil with each of the
thirteen bulls, two-tenths of an ephah with each of the two
rams, 15 and a tenth of an ephah with each of the fourteen
lambs. 16 Include one male goat as a sin offering, in addition
to the regular burnt offering with its grain offering and drink
offering.
17 On the second day you are to present twelve young bulls,
two rams, and fourteen male lambs a year old, all
unblemished, 18 along with the grain and drink offerings for
the bulls, rams, and lambs, according to the number
prescribed. 19 Include one male goat as a sin offering, in
addition to the regular burnt offering with its grain offering
and drink offering.
20 On the third day you are to present eleven bulls, two rams,
and fourteen male lambs a year old, all unblemished, 21 along
with the grain and drink offerings for the bulls, rams, and
lambs, according to the number prescribed. 22 Include one

---

85. *Three-tenths of an ephah* is approximately 6 dry quarts or 6.6 liters (probably about 7.6 pounds or 3.5 kilograms of flour); also in verses 20 and 28.
86. *Half a hin* is approximately 1.9 quarts or 1.8 liters of wine.
87. *A third of a hin* is approximately 1.3 quarts or 1.2 liters of wine.
88. That is, Shavuot, the late spring feast of pilgrimage to Jerusalem; it is also known as *the Feast of Harvest* (see Exodus 23:16) or *the Feast of Pentecost* (see Acts 2:1).
89. *Three-tenths of an ephah* is approximately 6 dry quarts or 6.6 liters (probably about 7.6 pounds or 3.5 kilograms of flour); also in verses 9 and 14.
90. *Two-tenths of an ephah* is approximately 4 dry quarts or 4.4 liters (probably about 5.1 pounds or 2.3 kilograms of flour); also in verses 9 and 14.
91. *A tenth of an ephah* is approximately 2 dry quarts or 2.2 liters (probably about 2.6 pounds or 1.2 kilograms of flour); also in verses 10 and 15.
92. Or *afflict your souls* or *deny yourselves*

male goat as a sin offering, in addition to the regular burnt offering with its grain offering and drink offering.

23 On the fourth day you are to present ten bulls, two rams,
and fourteen male lambs a year old, all unblemished,24 along
with the grain and drink offerings for the bulls, rams, and
lambs, according to the number prescribed.25 Include one
male goat as a sin offering, in addition to the regular burnt
offering with its grain offering and drink offering.

26 On the fifth day you are to present nine bulls, two rams,
and fourteen male lambs a year old, all unblemished,27 along
with the grain and drink offerings for the bulls, rams, and
lambs, according to the number prescribed.28 Include one
male goat as a sin offering, in addition to the regular burnt
offering with its grain offering and drink offering.

29 On the sixth day you are to present eight bulls, two rams,
and fourteen male lambs a year old, all unblemished,30 along
with the grain and drink offerings for the bulls, rams, and
lambs, according to the number prescribed.31 Include one
male goat as a sin offering, in addition to the regular burnt
offering with its grain offering and drink offering.

32 On the seventh day you are to present seven bulls, two
rams, and fourteen male lambs a year old, all
unblemished,33 along with the grain and drink offerings for
the bulls, rams, and lambs, according to the number
prescribed.34 Include one male goat as a sin offering, in
addition to the regular burnt offering with its grain offering
and drink offering.

35 On the eighth day you are to hold a solemn assembly; you
must not do any regular work.36 As a pleasing aroma to the
LORD, you are to present a food offering, a burnt offering of
one bull, one ram, and seven male lambs a year old, all
unblemished,37 along with the grain and drink offerings for
the bulls, rams, and lambs, according to the number
prescribed.38 Include one male goat as a sin offering, in
addition to the regular burnt offering with its grain offering
and drink offering.

39 You are to present these offerings to the LORD at your
appointed times, in addition to your vow and freewill
offerings, whether burnt offerings, grain offerings, drink
offerings, or peace offerings."

40 So Moses spoke all this to the Israelites just as the LORD
had commanded him.

Numbers 30

Laws about Vows

(Matthew 5:33–37)

1 Then Moses said to the heads of the tribes of Israel, "This is
what the LORD has commanded:2 If a man makes a vow to
the LORD or swears an oath to obligate himself by a pledge,
he must not break his word; he must do everything he has
promised.[93]

3 And if a woman in her father's house during her youth
makes a vow to the LORD or obligates herself by a
pledge,4 and her father hears about her vow or pledge but
says nothing to her, then all the vows or pledges by which
she has bound herself shall stand.5 But if her father prohibits
her on the day he hears about it, then none of the vows or
pledges by which she has bound herself shall stand. The
LORD will absolve her because her father has prohibited her.

6 If a woman marries while under a vow or rash promise by
which she has bound herself,7 and her husband hears of it
but says nothing to her on that day, then the vows or pledges
by which she has bound herself shall stand.8 But if her
husband prohibits her when he hears of it, he nullifies the
vow that binds her or the rash promise she has made, and
the LORD will absolve her.

9 Every vow a widow or divorced woman pledges to fulfill is
binding on her.

10 If a woman in her husband's house has made a vow or put
herself under an obligation with an oath,11 and her husband
hears of it but says nothing to her and does not prohibit her,
then all the vows or pledges by which she has bound herself
shall stand.12 But if her husband nullifies them on the day he
hears of them, then nothing that came from her lips, whether
her vows or pledges, shall stand. Her husband has nullified
them, and the LORD will absolve her.

13 Her husband may confirm or nullify any vow or any sworn
pledge to deny herself.[94]14 But if her husband says nothing to
her from day to day, then he confirms all the vows and
pledges that bind her. He has confirmed them, because he
said nothing to her on the day he heard about them.15 But if
he nullifies them after he hears of them, then he will bear
her iniquity."

16 These are the statutes that the LORD commanded Moses
concerning the relationship between a man and his wife, and
between a father and a young daughter still in his home.

Numbers 31

Vengeance on Midian

1 And the LORD said to Moses,2 "Take vengeance on the
Midianites for the Israelites. After that, you will be gathered
to your people."

3 So Moses told the people, "Arm some of your men for war,
that they may go against the Midianites and execute the
LORD's vengeance on them.4 Send into battle a thousand
men from each tribe of Israel."

5 So a thousand men were recruited from each tribe of Israel
—twelve thousand armed for war.6 And Moses sent the
thousand from each tribe into battle, along with Phinehas
son of Eleazar the priest, who took with him the vessels of
the sanctuary and the trumpets for signaling.

7 Then they waged war against Midian, as the LORD had
commanded Moses, and they killed every male.8 Among the
slain were Evi, Rekem, Zur, Hur, and Reba—the five kings of
Midian. They also killed Balaam son of Beor with the sword.

9 The Israelites captured the Midianite women and their
children, and they plundered all their herds, flocks, and
goods.10 Then they burned all the cities where the Midianites
had lived, as well as all their encampments,11 and carried
away all the plunder and spoils, both people and animals.

12 They brought the captives, spoils, and plunder to Moses, to
Eleazar the priest, and to the congregation of Israel at the
camp on the plains of Moab, by the Jordan across from
Jericho.13 And Moses, Eleazar the priest, and all the leaders
of the congregation went to meet them outside the camp.

14 But Moses was angry with the officers of the army—the
commanders of thousands and commanders of hundreds—
who were returning from the battle.15 "Have you spared all

93. Cited in Matthew 5:33
94. Or *to fast*

the women?" he asked them.[16] "Look, these women caused the sons of Israel, through the counsel of Balaam, to turn unfaithfully against the LORD at Peor, so that the plague struck the congregation of the LORD.[17] So now, kill all the boys, as well as every woman who has had relations with a man,[18] but spare for yourselves every girl who has never had relations with a man.

[19] All of you who have killed a person or touched the dead are to remain outside the camp for seven days. On the third day and the seventh day you are to purify both yourselves and your captives.[20] And purify every garment and leather good, everything made of goat's hair, and every article of wood."

[21] Then Eleazar the priest said to the soldiers who had gone into battle, "This is the statute of the law which the LORD has commanded Moses:[22] Only the gold, silver, bronze, iron, tin, and lead—[23] everything that can withstand the fire—must be put through the fire, and it will be clean. But it must still be purified with the water of purification. And everything that cannot withstand the fire must pass through the water.[24] On the seventh day you are to wash your clothes, and you will be clean. After that you may enter the camp."

Division of the Spoils

[25] The LORD said to Moses,[26] "You and Eleazar the priest and the family heads of the congregation are to take a count of what was captured, both of man and beast.[27] Then divide the captives between the troops who went out to battle and the rest of the congregation.

[28] Set aside a tribute for the LORD from what belongs to the soldiers who went into battle: one out of every five hundred, whether persons, cattle, donkeys, or sheep.[29] Take it from their half and give it to Eleazar the priest as an offering to the LORD.

[30] From the Israelites' half, take one out of every fifty, whether persons, cattle, donkeys, sheep, or other animals, and give them to the Levites who keep charge of the tabernacle of the LORD."

[31] So Moses and Eleazar the priest did as the LORD had commanded Moses,[32] and this plunder remained from the spoils the soldiers had taken:

675,000 sheep,

[33] 72,000 cattle,

[34] 61,000 donkeys,

[35] and 32,000 women who had not slept with a man.

[36] This was the half portion for those who had gone to war:

[37] 337,500 sheep,including a tribute to the LORD of 675,

[38] 36,000 cattle, including a tribute to the LORD of 72,

[39] 30,500 donkeys, including a tribute to the LORD of 61,

[40] and 16,000 people, including a tribute to the LORD of 32.

[41] Moses gave the tribute to Eleazar the priest as an offering for the LORD, as the LORD had commanded Moses.

[42] From the Israelites' half, which Moses had set apart from the men who had gone to war,[43] this half belonged to the congregation:

337,500 sheep,

[44] 36,000 cattle,

[45] 30,500 donkeys,

[46] and 16,000 people.

[47] From the Israelites' half, Moses took one out of every fifty persons and animals and gave them to the Levites who kept charge of the tabernacle of the LORD, as the LORD had commanded him.

The Voluntary Offering

[48] Then the officers who were over the units of the army—the commanders of thousands and of hundreds—approached Moses[49] and said, "Your servants have counted the soldiers under our command, and not one of us is missing.[50] So we have brought to the LORD an offering of the gold articles each man acquired—armlets, bracelets, rings, earrings, and necklaces—to make atonement for ourselves before the LORD."

[51] So Moses and Eleazar the priest received from them all the articles made out of gold.[52] All the gold that the commanders of thousands and of hundreds presented as an offering to the LORD weighed 16,750 shekels.[95][53] Each of the soldiers had taken plunder for himself.[54] And Moses and Eleazar the priest received the gold from the commanders of thousands and of hundreds and brought it into the Tent of Meeting as a memorial for the Israelites before the LORD.

Numbers 32

The Tribes East of the Jordan

(Deuteronomy 3:12–22; Joshua 13:8–14)

[1] Now the Reubenites and Gadites, who had very large herds and flocks, surveyed the lands of Jazer and Gilead, and they saw that the region was suitable for livestock.[2] So the Gadites and Reubenites came to Moses, Eleazar the priest, and the leaders of the congregation, and said,[3] "Ataroth, Dibon, Jazer, Nimrah, Heshbon, Elealeh, Sebam, Nebo, and Beon,[96][4] which the LORD conquered before the congregation of Israel, are suitable for livestock—and your servants have livestock."

[5] "If we have found favor in your sight," they said, "let this land be given to your servants as a possession. Do not make us cross the Jordan."

[6] But Moses asked the Gadites and Reubenites, "Shall your brothers go to war while you sit here?[7] Why are you discouraging the Israelites from crossing into the land that the LORD has given them?[8] This is what your fathers did when I sent them from Kadesh-barnea to inspect the land.

[9] For when your fathers went up to the Valley of Eshcol and saw the land, they discouraged the Israelites from entering the land that the LORD had given them.[10] So the anger of the LORD was kindled that day, and He swore an oath, saying,[11] 'Because they did not follow Me wholeheartedly, not one of the men twenty years of age or older who came out of Egypt will see the land that I swore to give Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob—[12] not one except Caleb son of Jephunneh the Kenizzite and Joshua son of Nun—because they did follow the LORD wholeheartedly.'[13] The anger of the LORD burned against Israel, and He made them wander in the wilderness forty years, until the whole generation who had done evil in His sight was gone.

[14] Now behold, you, a brood of sinners, have risen up in place of your fathers to further stoke the burning anger of

---

95. *16,750 shekels* is approximately 420.8 pounds or 190.9 kilograms.
96. Hebrew; see verse 38, and similarly in SP and LXX *Sibmah*

the LORD against Israel.[15] For if you turn away from
following Him, He will once again leave this people in the
wilderness, and you will be the cause of their destruction."

[16] Then the Gadites and Reubenites approached Moses and
said, "We want to build sheepfolds here for our livestock and
cities for our little ones.[17] But we will arm ourselves and be
ready to go ahead of the Israelites until we have brought
them into their place. Meanwhile, our little ones will remain
in the fortified cities for protection from the inhabitants of
the land.[97][18] We will not return to our homes until every
Israelite has taken possession of his inheritance.[19] Yet we will
not have an inheritance with them across the Jordan and
beyond, because our inheritance has come to us on the east
side of the Jordan."

[20] Moses replied, "If you will do this—if you will arm
yourselves before the LORD for battle,[21] and if every one of
your armed men crosses the Jordan before the LORD, until
He has driven His enemies out before Him,[22] then when the
land is subdued before the LORD, you may return and be
free of obligation to the LORD and to Israel. And this land
will belong to you as a possession before the LORD.[23] But if
you do not do this, you will certainly sin against the LORD—
and be assured that your sin will find you out.[24] Build cities
for your little ones and folds for your flocks, but do what you
have promised."

[25] The Gadites and Reubenites said to Moses, "Your servants
will do just as our lord commands.[26] Our children, our wives,
our livestock, and all our animals will remain here in the
cities of Gilead.[27] But your servants are equipped for war,
and every man will cross over to the battle before the LORD,
just as our lord says."

[28] So Moses gave orders about them to Eleazar the priest, to
Joshua son of Nun, and to the family leaders of the tribes of
Israel.[29] And Moses said to them, "If the Gadites and
Reubenites cross the Jordan with you, with every man armed
for battle before the LORD, and the land is subdued before
you, then you are to give them the land of Gilead as a
possession.[30] But if they do not arm themselves and go across
with you, then they must accept their possession among you
in the land of Canaan."

[31] The Gadites and Reubenites replied, "As the LORD has
spoken to your servants, so we will do.[32] We will cross over
into the land of Canaan armed before the LORD, that we
may have our inheritance on this side of the Jordan."

[33] So Moses gave to the Gadites, to the Reubenites, and to the
half-tribe of Manasseh son of Joseph the kingdom of Sihon
king of the Amorites and the kingdom of Og king of Bashan
—the land including its cities and the territory surrounding
them.

[34] And the Gadites built up Dibon, Ataroth, Aroer,[35] Atroth-
shophan, Jazer, Jogbehah,[36] Beth-nimrah, and Beth-haran as
fortified cities, and they built folds for their flocks.

[37] The Reubenites built up Heshbon, Elealeh, Kiriathaim,[38] as
well as Nebo and Baal-meon (whose names were changed),
and Sibmah. And they renamed the cities they rebuilt.

[39] The descendants of Machir son of Manasseh went to
Gilead, captured it, and drove out the Amorites who were
there.[40] So Moses gave Gilead to the clan of Machir son of
Manasseh, and they settled there.[41] Jair, a descendant of
Manasseh, went and captured their villages and called them
Havvoth-jair.[98][42] And Nobah went and captured Kenath and
its villages and called it Nobah, after his own name.

Numbers 33

Forty-Two Journeys of the Israelites

[1] These are the journeys of the Israelites when they came out
of the land of Egypt by their divisions under the leadership
of Moses and Aaron.[2] At the LORD's command, Moses
recorded the stages of their journey. These are the stages
listed by their starting points:

[3] On the fifteenth day of the first month, on the day after the
Passover, the Israelites set out from Rameses. They marched
out defiantly in full view of all the Egyptians,[99][4] who were
burying all their firstborn, whom the LORD had struck down
among them; for the LORD had executed judgment against
their gods.[5] The Israelites set out from Rameses and camped
at Succoth.

[6] They set out from Succoth and camped at Etham, on the
edge of the wilderness.

[7] They set out from Etham and turned back to Pi-hahiroth,
opposite Baal-zephon, and they camped near Migdol.

[8] They set out from Pi-hahiroth and crossed through the sea,
into the wilderness, and they journeyed three days into the
Wilderness of Etham and camped at Marah.[100]

[9] They set out from Marah and came to Elim, where there
were twelve springs and seventy palm trees, and they
camped there.

[10] They set out from Elim and camped by the Red Sea.[101]

[11] They set out from the Red Sea and camped in the Desert of
Sin.[102]

[12] They set out from the Desert of Sin and camped at
Dophkah.

[13] They set out from Dophkah and camped at Alush.

[14] They set out from Alush and camped at Rephidim, where
there was no water for the people to drink.

[15] They set out from Rephidim and camped in the Wilderness
of Sinai.

[16] They set out from the Wilderness of Sinai and camped at
Kibroth-hattaavah.

[17] They set out from Kibroth-hattaavah and camped at
Hazeroth.

[18] They set out from Hazeroth and camped at Rithmah.

[19] They set out from Rithmah and camped at Rimmon-perez.

[20] They set out from Rimmon-perez and camped at Libnah.

[21] They set out from Libnah and camped at Rissah.

[22] They set out from Rissah and camped at Kehelathah.

[23] They set out from Kehelathah and camped at Mount
Shepher.

[24] They set out from Mount Shepher and camped at Haradah.

---

97. LXX *we will arm ourselves for battle*
98. *Havvoth-jair* means *the villages of Jair*.
99. Or *marched out boldly*; literally *marched out with an upraised hand*
100. Some Hebrew manuscripts, SP, and Vulgate; see verse 7; most MT manuscripts *Hahiroth*
101. Or *the Sea of Reeds*; also in verse 11
102. The geographical name *Sin* is related to *Sinai* and should not be mistaken for the English word *sin*; also in verse 12.

25 They set out from Haradah and camped at Makheloth.
26 They set out from Makheloth and camped at Tahath.
27 They set out from Tahath and camped at Terah.
28 They set out from Terah and camped at Mithkah.
29 They set out from Mithkah and camped at Hashmonah.
30 They set out from Hashmonah and camped at Moseroth.
31 They set out from Moseroth and camped at Bene-jaakan.
32 They set out from Bene-jaakan and camped at Hor-haggidgad.
33 They set out from Hor-haggidgad and camped at Jotbathah.
34 They set out from Jotbathah and camped at Abronah.
35 They set out from Abronah and camped at Ezion-geber.
36 They set out from Ezion-geber and camped at Kadesh in the Wilderness of Zin.
37 They set out from Kadesh and camped at Mount Hor, on the outskirts of the land of Edom. 38 At the LORD's command, Aaron the priest climbed Mount Hor and died there on the first day of the fifth month, in the fortieth year after the Israelites had come out of the land of Egypt. 39 Aaron was 123 years old when he died on Mount Hor.
40 Now the Canaanite king of Arad, who lived in the Negev in the land of Canaan, heard that the Israelites were coming. 41 And the Israelites set out from Mount Hor and camped at Zalmonah.
42 They set out from Zalmonah and camped at Punon.
43 They set out from Punon and camped at Oboth.
44 They set out from Oboth and camped at Iye-abarim on the border of Moab.
45 They set out from Iyim and camped at Dibon-gad.[103]
46 They set out from Dibon-gad and camped at Almon-diblathaim.
47 They set out from Almon-diblathaim and camped in the mountains of Abarim facing Nebo.[104]
48 They set out from the mountains of Abarim and camped on the plains of Moab by the Jordan across from Jericho.
49 And there on the plains of Moab they camped by the Jordan, from Beth-jeshimoth to Abel-shittim.[105]

Instructions for Occupying Canaan

50 On the plains of Moab by the Jordan across from Jericho, the LORD said to Moses, 51 "Speak to the Israelites and tell them: When you cross the Jordan into the land of Canaan, 52 you must drive out before you all the inhabitants of the land, destroy all their carved images and cast idols, and demolish all their high places.
53 You are to take possession of the land and settle in it, for I have given you the land to possess. 54 And you are to divide the land by lot according to your clans. Give a larger inheritance to a larger clan and a smaller inheritance to a smaller one. Whatever falls to each one by lot will be his. You will receive an inheritance according to the tribes of your fathers.
55 But if you do not drive out the inhabitants of the land before you, those you allow to remain will become barbs in your eyes and thorns in your sides; they will harass you in the land where you settle. 56 And then I will do to you what I had planned to do to them."

Numbers 34

The Boundaries of Canaan

(Genesis 15:8–21)

1 Then the LORD said to Moses, 2 "Command the Israelites and say to them: When you enter the land of Canaan, it will be allotted to you as an inheritance with these boundaries:
3 Your southern border will extend from the Wilderness of Zin along the border of Edom. On the east, your southern border will run from the end of the Salt Sea,[106] 4 cross south of the Ascent of Akrabbim, continue to Zin, and go south of Kadesh-barnea. Then it will go on to Hazar-addar and proceed to Azmon, 5[107] where it will turn from Azmon, join the Brook of Egypt, and end at the Sea.[108]
6 Your western border will be the coastline of the Great Sea; this will be your boundary on the west.
7 Your northern border will run from the Great Sea directly to Mount Hor, 8 and from Mount Hor to Lebo-hamath, then extend to Zedad, 9 continue to Ziphron, and end at Hazar-enan. This will be your boundary on the north.
10 And your eastern border will run straight from Hazar-enan to Shepham, 11 then go down from Shepham to Riblah on the east side of Ain and continue along the slopes east of the Sea of Chinnereth.[109] 12 Then the border will go down along the Jordan and end at the Salt Sea.

This will be your land, defined by its borders on all sides."
13 So Moses commanded the Israelites, "Apportion this land by lot as an inheritance. The LORD has commanded that it be given to the nine and a half tribes. 14 For the tribes of the Reubenites and Gadites, along with the half-tribe of Manasseh, have already received their inheritance. 15 These two and a half tribes have received their inheritance across the Jordan from Jericho, toward the sunrise."

Leaders to Divide the Land

16 Then the LORD said to Moses, 17 "These are the names of the men who are to assign the land as an inheritance for you: Eleazar the priest and Joshua son of Nun. 18 Appoint one leader from each tribe to distribute the land. 19 These are their names:

Caleb son of Jephunneh from the tribe of Judah;
20 Shemuel son of Ammihud from the tribe of Simeon;
21 Elidad son of Chislon from the tribe of Benjamin;
22 Bukki son of Jogli, a leader from the tribe of Dan;
23 Hanniel son of Ephod, a leader from the tribe of Manasseh son of Joseph;
24 Kemuel son of Shiphtan, a leader from the tribe of Ephraim;

---

103. *Iyim* is another name for *Iye-abarim*; see verse 44.
104. Or *the mountains beyond the river*; also in verse 48
105. Or *the Meadow of the Acacias*; that is, an area in the lowlands of Moab
106. That is, the Dead Sea; also in verse 12
107. Or *the Ascent of Scorpions* or *Scorpion Pass*
108. That is, the Mediterranean Sea, also called the Great Sea; also in verses 6 and 7
109. That is, the Sea of Galilee

25 Eli-zaphan son of Parnach, a leader from the tribe of
Zebulun;
26 Paltiel son of Azzan, a leader from the tribe of Issachar;
27 Ahihud son of Shelomi, a leader from the tribe of Asher;
28 and Pedahel son of Ammihud, a leader from the tribe of
Naphtali."
29 These are the ones whom the LORD commanded to
apportion the inheritance to the Israelites in the land of
Canaan.

Numbers 35

Forty-Eight Cities for the Levites

(Joshua 21:1–45; 1 Chronicles 6:54–81)

1 Again the LORD spoke to Moses on the plains of Moab by
the Jordan across from Jericho: 2 "Command the Israelites to
give, from the inheritance they will possess, cities for the
Levites to live in and pasturelands around the cities. 3 The
cities will be for them to live in, and the pasturelands will be
for their herds, their flocks, and all their other livestock.
4 The pasturelands around the cities you are to give the
Levites will extend a thousand cubits from the wall on every
side.[110] 5 You are also to measure two thousand cubits outside
the city on the east, two thousand on the south, two
thousand on the west, and two thousand on the north, with
the city in the center. These areas will serve as larger
pasturelands for the cities.[111]
6 Six of the cities you give the Levites are to be appointed as
cities of refuge, to which a manslayer may flee. In addition
to these, give the Levites forty-two other cities. 7 The total
number of cities you give the Levites will be forty-eight, with
their corresponding pasturelands. 8 The cities that you
apportion from the territory of the Israelites should be given
to the Levites in proportion to the inheritance of each tribe:
more from a larger tribe and less from a smaller one."

Six Cities of Refuge

(Deuteronomy 4:41–43; Deuteronomy 19:1–14; Joshua 20:1–9)

9 Then the LORD said to Moses, 10 "Speak to the Israelites and
tell them: When you cross the Jordan into the land of
Canaan, 11 designate cities to serve as your cities of refuge, so
that a person who kills someone unintentionally may flee
there. 12 You are to have these cities as a refuge from the
avenger, so that the manslayer will not die until he stands
trial before the assembly.
13 The cities you select will be your six cities of
refuge. 14 Select three cities across the Jordan and three in the
land of Canaan as cities of refuge. 15 These six cities will serve
as a refuge for the Israelites and for the foreigner or stranger
among them, so that anyone who kills a person
unintentionally may flee there.
16 If, however, anyone strikes a person with an iron object
and kills him, he is a murderer; the murderer must surely be
put to death. 17 Or if anyone has in his hand a stone of deadly
size, and he strikes and kills another, he is a murderer; the
murderer must surely be put to death. 18 If anyone has in his
hand a deadly object of wood, and he strikes and kills
another, he is a murderer; the murderer must surely be put
to death.
19 The avenger of blood is to put the murderer to death;
when he finds him, he is to kill him.
20 Likewise, if anyone maliciously pushes another or
intentionally throws an object at him and kills him, 21 or if in
hostility he strikes him with his hand and he dies, the one
who struck him must surely be put to death; he is a
murderer. When the avenger of blood finds the murderer, he
is to kill him.
22 But if anyone pushes a person suddenly, without hostility,
or throws an object at him unintentionally, 23 or without
looking drops a heavy stone that kills him, but he was not an
enemy and did not intend to harm him, 24 then the
congregation must judge between the slayer and the avenger
of blood according to these ordinances. 25 The assembly is to
protect the manslayer from the hand of the avenger of blood.
Then the assembly will return him to the city of refuge to
which he fled, and he must live there until the death of the
high priest, who was anointed with the holy oil.
26 But if the manslayer ever goes outside the limits of the city
of refuge to which he fled 27 and the avenger of blood finds
him outside of his city of refuge and kills him, then the
avenger will not be guilty of bloodshed, 28 because the
manslayer must remain in his city of refuge until the death
of the high priest. Only after the death of the high priest may
he return to the land he owns. 29 This will be a statutory
ordinance for you for the generations to come, wherever you
live.
30 If anyone kills a person, the murderer is to be put to death
on the testimony of the witnesses. But no one is to be put to
death based on the testimony of a lone witness.
31 You are not to accept a ransom for the life of a murderer
who deserves to die; he must surely be put to death. 32 Nor
should you accept a ransom for the person who flees to a
city of refuge and allow him to return and live on his own
land before the death of the high priest.
33 Do not pollute the land where you live, for bloodshed
pollutes the land, and no atonement can be made for the
land on which the blood is shed, except by the blood of the
one who shed it. 34 Do not defile the land where you live and
where I dwell. For I, the LORD, dwell among the Israelites."

Numbers 36

Zelophehad's Daughters Marry

(Numbers 27:1–11)

1 Now the family heads of the clan of Gilead son of Machir
son of Manasseh, one of the clans of Joseph, approached
Moses and the leaders who were the heads of the Israelite
families and addressed them, 2 saying, "When the LORD
commanded my lord to give the land as an inheritance to the
Israelites by lot, He also commanded him to give the
inheritance of our brother Zelophehad to his daughters. 3 But
if they marry any of the men from the other tribes of Israel,
their inheritance will be withdrawn from the portion of our
fathers and added to the tribe into which they marry. So our
allotted inheritance would be taken away. 4 And when the
Jubilee for the Israelites comes, their inheritance will be
added to the tribe into which they marry and taken away
from the tribe of our fathers."
5 So at the word of the LORD, Moses commanded the
Israelites: "The tribe of the sons of Joseph speaks
correctly. 6 This is what the LORD has commanded
concerning the daughters of Zelophehad: They may marry

110. *1,000 cubits* is approximately 1,500 feet or 457.2 meters.
111. *2,000 cubits* is approximately 3,000 feet or 914.4 meters.

anyone they please, provided they marry within a clan of the tribe of their father.[7] No inheritance in Israel may be transferred from tribe to tribe, because each of the Israelites is to retain the inheritance of the tribe of his fathers.[8] Every daughter who possesses an inheritance from any Israelite tribe must marry within a clan of the tribe of her father, so that every Israelite will possess the inheritance of his fathers.[9] No inheritance may be transferred from one tribe to another, for each tribe of Israel must retain its inheritance."

[10] So the daughters of Zelophehad did as the LORD had commanded Moses.[11] Mahlah, Tirzah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Noah, the daughters of Zelophehad, were married to cousins on their father's side.[12] They married within the clans of the descendants of Manasseh son of Joseph, and their inheritance remained within the tribe of their father's clan.

[13] These are the commandments and ordinances that the LORD gave the Israelites through Moses on the plains of Moab by the Jordan across from Jericho.

Deuteronomy

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17
18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34

Deuteronomy 1

The Command to Leave Horeb

(Exodus 33:1–6)

1 These are the words that Moses spoke to all Israel in the
wilderness east of the Jordan—in the Arabah opposite Suph
—between Paran and Tophel, Laban, Hazeroth, and Dizahab.
2 It is an eleven-day journey from Horeb to Kadesh-barnea by
way of Mount Seir.[1] 3 In the fortieth year, on the first day of
the eleventh month, Moses proclaimed to the Israelites all
that the LORD had commanded him concerning them. 4 This
was after he had defeated Sihon king of the Amorites, who
lived in Heshbon, and then at Edrei had defeated Og king of
Bashan, who lived in Ashtaroth.
5 On the east side of the Jordan in the land of Moab, Moses
began to explain this law, saying:[2]
6 The LORD our God said to us at Horeb: "You have stayed at
this mountain long enough. 7 Resume your journey and go to
the hill country of the Amorites; go to all the neighboring
peoples in the Arabah, in the hill country, in the foothills, in
the Negev, and along the seacoast to the land of the
Canaanites and to Lebanon, as far as the great River
Euphrates.[3]
8 See, I have placed the land before you. Enter and possess
the land that the LORD swore He would give to your fathers
Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, and to their descendants after
them."

Moses Appoints Leaders

(Exodus 18:13–27)

9 At that time I said to you, "I cannot carry the burden for
you alone. 10 The LORD your God has multiplied you, so that
today you are as numerous as the stars in the sky. 11 May the
LORD, the God of your fathers, increase you a thousand
times over and bless you as He has promised. 12 But how can I
bear your troubles, burdens, and disputes all by
myself? 13 Choose for yourselves wise, understanding, and
respected men from each of your tribes, and I will appoint
them as your leaders."
14 And you answered me and said, "What you propose to do
is good."
15 So I took the leaders of your tribes, wise and respected
men, and appointed them as leaders over you—as
commanders of thousands, of hundreds, of fifties, and of
tens, and as officers for your tribes.
16 At that time I charged your judges: "Hear the disputes
between your brothers, and judge fairly between a man and
his brother or a foreign resident. 17 Show no partiality in
judging; hear both small and great alike. Do not be
intimidated by anyone, for judgment belongs to God. And
bring to me any case too difficult for you, and I will hear it."
18 And at that time I commanded you all the things you were
to do.

Twelve Spies Sent Out

(Numbers 13:1–33)

19 And just as the LORD our God had commanded us, we set
out from Horeb and went toward the hill country of the
Amorites, through all the vast and terrifying wilderness you
have seen. When we reached Kadesh-barnea, 20 I said: "You
have reached the hill country of the Amorites, which the
LORD our God is giving us. 21 See, the LORD your God has
placed the land before you. Go up and take possession of it
as the LORD, the God of your fathers, has told you. Do not
be afraid or discouraged."
22 Then all of you approached me and said, "Let us send men
ahead of us to search out the land and bring us word of what
route to follow and which cities to enter."
23 The plan seemed good to me, so I selected twelve men
from among you, one from each tribe. 24 They left and went
up into the hill country, and came to the Valley of Eshcol
and spied out the land. 25 They took some of the fruit of the
land in their hands, carried it down to us, and brought us
word: "It is a good land that the LORD our God is giving us."

Israel's Rebellion

(Numbers 14:1–12)

26 But you were unwilling to go up; you rebelled against the
command of the LORD your God. 27 You grumbled in your
tents and said, "Because the LORD hates us, He has brought
us out of the land of Egypt to deliver us into the hand of the
Amorites to be annihilated. 28 Where can we go? Our brothers
have made our hearts melt, saying: 'The people are larger
and taller than we are; the cities are large, with walls up to
the heavens. We even saw the descendants of the Anakim
there.'"
29 So I said to you: "Do not be terrified or afraid of
them! 30 The LORD your God, who goes before you, will fight
for you, just as you saw Him do for you in Egypt 31 and in the
wilderness, where the LORD your God carried you, as a man
carries his son, all the way by which you traveled until you
reached this place."
32 But in spite of all this, you did not trust the LORD your
God, 33 who went before you on the journey, in the fire by
night and in the cloud by day, to seek out a place for you to
camp and to show you the road to travel.

Israel's Penalty

(Numbers 14:20–35)

34 When the LORD heard your words, He grew angry and
swore an oath, saying, 35 "Not one of the men of this evil

1. That is, Mount Sinai, or possibly a mountain in the range containing Mount Sinai; also in verses 6 and 19
2. Note that Deuteronomy 1:6 through Deuteronomy 4:40 may be presented as a continuous section of unbroken speech by Moses. In place of multiple levels of nested quotes, this section has been set apart with a double space.
3. Hebrew *Shephelah* or *lowlands*; that is, the western foothills of Judea

generation shall see the good land I swore to give your fathers,[36] except Caleb son of Jephunneh. He will see it, and I will give him and his descendants the land on which he has set foot, because he followed the LORD wholeheartedly."

[37] The LORD was also angry with me on your account, and He said, "Not even you shall enter the land.[38] Joshua son of Nun, who stands before you, will enter it. Encourage him, for he will enable Israel to inherit the land.[39] And the little ones you said would become captives—your children who on that day did not know good from evil—will enter the land that I will give them, and they will possess it.[40] But you are to turn back and head for the wilderness along the route to the Red Sea."[4]

The Defeat at Hormah

(Numbers 14:40–45)

[41] "We have sinned against the LORD," you replied. "We will go up and fight, as the LORD our God has commanded us." Then each of you put on his weapons of war, thinking it easy to go up into the hill country.

[42] But the LORD said to me, "Tell them not to go up and fight, for I am not with you to keep you from defeat by your enemies."

[43] So I spoke to you, but you would not listen. You rebelled against the command of the LORD and presumptuously went up into the hill country.

[44] Then the Amorites who lived in the hills came out against you and chased you like a swarm of bees. They routed you from Seir all the way to Hormah.[45] And you returned and wept before the LORD, but He would not listen to your voice or give ear to you.

[46] For this reason you stayed in Kadesh for a long time—a very long time.

Deuteronomy 2

Wanderings in the Wilderness

[1] Then we turned back and headed for the wilderness by way of the Red Sea, as the LORD had instructed me, and for many days we wandered around Mount Seir.[5]

[2] At this time the LORD said to me,[3] "You have been wandering around this hill country long enough; turn to the north[4] and command the people: 'You will pass through the territory of your brothers, the descendants of Esau, who live in Seir. They will be afraid of you, so you must be very careful.[5] Do not provoke them, for I will not give you any of their land, not even a footprint, because I have given Mount Seir to Esau as his possession.[6] You are to pay them in silver for the food you eat and the water you drink.'"

[7] Indeed, the LORD your God has blessed you in all the work of your hands. He has watched over your journey through this vast wilderness. The LORD your God has been with you these forty years, and you have lacked nothing.

[8] So we passed by our brothers, the descendants of Esau, who live in Seir. We turned away from the Arabah road, which comes up from Elath and Ezion-geber, and traveled along the road of the Wilderness of Moab.[9] Then the LORD said to me, "Do not harass the Moabites or provoke them to war, for I will not give you any of their land, because I have given Ar to the descendants of Lot as their possession."

[10] (The Emites used to live there, a people great and many, as tall as the Anakites.[11] Like the Anakites, they were also regarded as Rephaim, though the Moabites called them Emites.[12] The Horites used to live in Seir, but the descendants of Esau drove them out. They destroyed the Horites from before them and settled in their place, just as Israel did in the land that the LORD gave them as their possession.)

[13] "Now arise and cross over the Brook of Zered."

So we crossed over the Brook of Zered.

[14] The time we spent traveling from Kadesh-barnea until we crossed over the Brook of Zered was thirty-eight years, until that entire generation of fighting men had perished from the camp, as the LORD had sworn to them.[15] Indeed, the LORD's hand was against them, to eliminate them from the camp, until they had all perished.

[16] Now when all the fighting men among the people had died,[17] the LORD said to me,[18] "Today you are going to cross the border of Moab at Ar.[19] But when you get close to the Ammonites, do not harass them or provoke them, for I will not give you any of the land of the Ammonites. I have given it to the descendants of Lot as their possession."

[20] (That too was regarded as the land of the Rephaim, who used to live there, though the Ammonites called them Zamzummites.[21] They were a people great and many, as tall as the Anakites. But the LORD destroyed them from before the Ammonites, who drove them out and settled in their place,[22] just as He had done for the descendants of Esau who lived in Seir, when He destroyed the Horites from before them. They drove them out and have lived in their place to this day.[23] And the Avvim, who lived in villages as far as Gaza, were destroyed by the Caphtorites, who came out of Caphtor and settled in their place.)[6]

The Defeat of Sihon

(Numbers 21:21–30)

[24] "Arise, set out, and cross the Arnon Valley. See, I have delivered into your hand Sihon the Amorite, king of Heshbon, and his land. Begin to take possession of it and engage him in battle.[25] This very day I will begin to put the dread and fear of you upon all the nations under heaven. They will hear the reports of you and tremble in anguish because of you."

[26] So from the Wilderness of Kedemoth I sent messengers with an offer of peace to Sihon king of Heshbon, saying,[27] "Let us pass through your land; we will stay on the main road. We will not turn to the right or to the left.[28] You can sell us food to eat and water to drink in exchange for silver. Only let us pass through on foot,[29] just as the descendants of Esau who live in Seir and the Moabites who live in Ar did for us, until we cross the Jordan into the land that the LORD our God is giving us."

[30] But Sihon king of Heshbon would not let us pass through, for the LORD your God had made his spirit stubborn and his heart obstinate, that He might deliver him into your hand, as is the case this day.

[31] Then the LORD said to me, "See, I have begun to deliver Sihon and his land over to you. Now begin to conquer and possess his land."

---

4. Or *the Sea of Reeds*
5. Or *the Sea of Reeds*
6. That is, Crete

32 So Sihon and his whole army came out for battle against
us at Jahaz.33 And the LORD our God delivered him over to
us, and we defeated him and his sons and his whole army.
34 At that time we captured all his cities and devoted to
destruction the people of every city, including women and
children. We left no survivors.[7]35 We carried off for ourselves
only the livestock and the plunder from the cities we
captured.
36 From Aroer on the rim of the Arnon Valley, along with the
city in the valley, even as far as Gilead, not one city had
walls too high for us. The LORD our God gave us all of
them.37 But you did not go near the land of the Ammonites,
or the land along the banks of the Jabbok River, or the cities
of the hill country, or any place that the LORD our God had
forbidden.

Deuteronomy 3

The Defeat of Og

(Numbers 21:31–35)

1 Then we turned and went up the road to Bashan, and Og
king of Bashan and his whole army came out to meet us in
battle at Edrei.2 But the LORD said to me, "Do not fear him,
for I have delivered him into your hand, along with all his
people and his land. Do to him as you did to Sihon king of
the Amorites, who lived in Heshbon."
3 So the LORD our God also delivered Og king of Bashan and
his whole army into our hands. We struck them down until
no survivor was left.
4 At that time we captured all sixty of his cities. There was
not a single city we failed to take—the entire region of
Argob, the kingdom of Og in Bashan.5 All these cities were
fortified with high walls and gates and bars, and there were
many more unwalled villages.6 We devoted them to
destruction, as we had done to Sihon king of Heshbon,
utterly destroying the men, women, and children of every
city.[8]
7 But all the livestock and plunder of the cities we carried off
for ourselves.
8 At that time we took from the two kings of the Amorites the
land across the Jordan, from the Arnon Valley as far as
Mount Hermon—9 which the Sidonians call Sirion but the
Amorites call Senir—10 all the cities of the plateau, all of
Gilead, and all of Bashan as far as the cities of Salecah and
Edrei in the kingdom of Og.
11 (For only Og king of Bashan had remained of the remnant
of the Rephaim. His bed of iron, nine cubits long and four
cubits wide, is still in Rabbah of the Ammonites.)[9]

Land Division East of the Jordan

(Numbers 32:1–42; Joshua 13:8–14)

12 So at that time we took possession of this land. To the
Reubenites and Gadites I gave the land beyond Aroer along
the Arnon Valley, and half the hill country of Gilead, along
with its cities.
13 To the half-tribe of Manasseh I gave the rest of Gilead and
all of Bashan, the kingdom of Og. (The entire region of
Argob, the whole territory of Bashan, used to be called the
land of the Rephaim.)14 Jair, a descendant of Manasseh, took
the whole region of Argob as far as the border of the
Geshurites and Maacathites. He renamed Bashan after
himself, Havvoth-jair, by which it is called to this day.[10]
15 To Machir I gave Gilead,16 and to the Reubenites and
Gadites I gave the territory from Gilead to the Arnon Valley
(the middle of the valley was the border) and up to the
Jabbok River, the border of the Ammonites.17 The Jordan
River in the Arabah bordered it from Chinnereth to the Sea
of the Arabah (the Salt Sea) with the slopes of Pisgah to the
east.[11]
18 At that time I commanded you: "The LORD your God has
given you this land to possess. All your men of valor are to
cross over, armed for battle, ahead of your brothers, the
Israelites.19 But your wives, your children, and your livestock
—I know that you have much livestock—may remain in the
cities I have given you,20 until the LORD gives rest to your
brothers as He has to you, and they too have taken
possession of the land that the LORD your God is giving
them across the Jordan. Then each of you may return to the
possession I have given you."
21 And at that time I commanded Joshua: "Your own eyes
have seen all that the LORD your God has done to these two
kings. The LORD will do the same to all the kingdoms you
are about to enter.22 Do not be afraid of them, for the LORD
your God Himself will fight for you."

Moses Forbidden to Cross the Jordan

(Numbers 27:12–17)

23 At that time I also pleaded with the LORD:24 "O Lord GOD,
You have begun to show Your greatness and power to Your
servant. For what god in heaven or on earth can perform
such works and mighty acts as Yours?25 Please let me cross
over and see the good land beyond the Jordan—that
pleasant hill country as well as Lebanon!"
26 But the LORD was angry with me on account of you, and
He would not listen to me. "That is enough," the LORD said
to me. "Do not speak to Me again about this matter.27 Go to
the top of Pisgah and look to the west and north and south
and east. See the land with your own eyes, for you will not
cross this Jordan.28 But commission Joshua, encourage him,
and strengthen him, for he will cross over ahead of the
people and enable them to inherit the land that you will
see."
29 So we stayed in the valley opposite Beth-peor.

Deuteronomy 4

An Exhortation to Obedience

(Deuteronomy 11:1–7)

1 Hear now, O Israel, the statutes and ordinances I am
teaching you to follow, so that you may live and may enter
and take possession of the land that the LORD, the God of
your fathers, is giving you.2 You must not add to or subtract
from what I command you, so that you may keep the
commandments of the LORD your God that I am giving you.
3 Your eyes have seen what the LORD did at Baal-peor, for
the LORD your God destroyed from among you all who
followed Baal of Peor.4 But you who held fast to the LORD
your God are alive to this day, every one of you.

---

7. Forms of the Hebrew *cherem* refer to the giving over of things or persons to the LORD, either by destroying them or by giving them as an offering.
8. Forms of the Hebrew *cherem* refer to the giving over of things or persons to the LORD, either by destroying them or by giving them as an offering.
9. Og's bed was approximately 14 feet long and 6 feet wide (4.3 meters long and 1.8 meters wide).
10. Or *the villages of Jair*
11. That is, the Dead Sea

5 See, I have taught you statutes and ordinances just as the
LORD my God has commanded me, so that you may follow
them in the land that you are about to enter and
possess. 6 Observe them carefully, for this will show your
wisdom and understanding in the sight of the peoples, who
will hear of all these statutes and say, “Surely this great
nation is a wise and understanding people.”

7 For what nation is great enough to have a god as near to
them as the LORD our God is to us whenever we call on
Him? 8 And what nation is great enough to have righteous
statutes and ordinances like this entire law I set before you
today?

9 Only be on your guard and diligently watch yourselves, so
that you do not forget the things your eyes have seen, and so
that they do not slip from your heart as long as you live.
Teach them to your children and grandchildren. 10 The day
you stood before the LORD your God at Horeb, the LORD
said to me, “Gather the people before Me to hear My words,
so that they may learn to fear Me all the days they live on
the earth, and that they may teach them to their children.” [12]

11 You came near and stood at the base of the mountain, a
mountain blazing with fire to the heavens, with black clouds
and deep darkness. 12 And the LORD spoke to you out of the
fire. You heard the sound of the words but saw no form;
there was only a voice. 13 He declared to you His covenant,
which He commanded you to follow—the Ten
Commandments that He wrote on two tablets of stone. [13]

14 At that time the LORD commanded me to teach you the
statutes and ordinances you are to follow in the land that
you are crossing the Jordan to possess.

A Warning against Idolatry

(Deuteronomy 12:29–32; Ezekiel 6:1–7)

15 So since you saw no form of any kind on the day the LORD
spoke to you out of the fire at Horeb, be careful 16 that you do
not act corruptly and make an idol for yourselves of any
form or shape, whether in the likeness of a male or
female, 17 of any beast that is on the earth or bird that flies in
the air, 18 or of any creature that crawls on the ground or fish
that is in the waters below.

19 When you look to the heavens and see the sun and moon
and stars—all the host of heaven—do not be enticed to bow
down and worship what the LORD your God has apportioned
to all the nations under heaven. 20 Yet the LORD has taken
you and brought you out of the iron furnace, out of Egypt, to
be the people of His inheritance, as you are today.

21 The LORD, however, was angry with me on account of
you, and He swore that I would not cross the Jordan to enter
the good land that the LORD your God is giving you as an
inheritance. 22 For I will not be crossing the Jordan, because I
must die in this land. But you shall cross over and take
possession of that good land.

23 Be careful that you do not forget the covenant of the LORD
your God that He made with you; do not make an idol for
yourselves in the form of anything He has forbidden
you. 24 For the LORD your God is a consuming fire, a jealous
God. [14]

25 After you have children and grandchildren and you have
been in the land a long time, if you then act corruptly and
make an idol of any form—doing evil in the sight of the
LORD your God and provoking Him to anger— 26 I call
heaven and earth as witnesses against you this day that you
will quickly perish from the land that you are crossing the
Jordan to possess. You will not live long upon it, but will be
utterly destroyed.

27 Then the LORD will scatter you among the peoples, and
only a few of you will survive among the nations to which
the LORD will drive you. 28 And there you will serve man-
made gods of wood and stone, which cannot see or hear or
eat or smell.

29 But if from there you will seek the LORD your God, you
will find Him if you seek Him with all your heart and with
all your soul. 30 When you are in distress and all these things
have happened to you, then in later days you will return to
the LORD your God and listen to His voice. 31 For the LORD
your God is a merciful God; He will not abandon you or
destroy you or forget the covenant with your fathers, which
He swore to them by oath.

The LORD Alone Is God

32 Indeed, ask now from one end of the heavens to the other
about the days that long preceded you, from the day that
God created man on earth: Has anything as great as this ever
happened or been reported? 33 Has a people ever heard the
voice of God speaking out of the fire, as you have, and lived?
[15] 34 Or has any god tried to take as his own a nation out of
another nation—by trials, signs, wonders, and war, by a
strong hand and an outstretched arm, and by great terrors—
as the LORD your God did for you in Egypt, before your
eyes?

35 You were shown these things so that you would know that
the LORD is God; there is no other besides Him.

36 He let you hear His voice from heaven to discipline you,
and on earth He showed you His great fire, and you heard
His words out of the fire. 37 Because He loved your fathers,
He chose their descendants after them and brought you out
of Egypt by His presence and great power, 38 to drive out
before you nations greater and mightier than you, and to
bring you into their land and give it to you for your
inheritance, as it is this day.

39 Know therefore this day and take to heart that the LORD is
God in heaven above and on the earth below; there is no
other. 40 Keep His statutes and commandments, which I am
giving you today, so that you and your children after you
may prosper, and that you may live long in the land that the
LORD your God is giving you for all time.

Cities of Refuge

(Numbers 35:9–34; Deuteronomy 19:1–14; Joshua 20:1–9)

41 Then Moses set aside three cities across the Jordan to the
east 42 to which a manslayer could flee after killing his
neighbor unintentionally without prior malice.

To save one’s own life, he could flee to one of these
cities: 43 Bezer in the wilderness on the plateau belonging to
the Reubenites, Ramoth in Gilead belonging to the Gadites,
or Golan in Bashan belonging to the Manassites.

---

12. That is, Mount Sinai, or possibly a mountain in the range containing Mount Sinai; also in verse 15
13. Hebrew *the Ten Words*
14. Cited in Hebrews 12:29
15. Or *of a god*

Introduction to the Law

44 This is the law that Moses set before the Israelites. 45 These
are the testimonies, statutes, and ordinances that Moses
proclaimed to them after they had come out of
Egypt, 46 while they were in the valley across the Jordan
facing Beth-peor in the land of Sihon king of the Amorites,
who lived in Heshbon and was defeated by Moses and the
Israelites after they had come out of Egypt.

47 They took possession of the land belonging to Sihon and to
Og king of Bashan—the two Amorite kings across the Jordan
to the east— 48 extending from Aroer on the rim of the Arnon
Valley as far as Mount Siyon (that is, Hermon), [16] 49 including
all the Arabah on the east side of the Jordan and as far as
the Sea of the Arabah, below the slopes of Pisgah. [17]

Deuteronomy 5

The Covenant at Horeb

1 Then Moses summoned all Israel and said to them:

Hear, O Israel, the statutes and ordinances that I declare in
your hearing this day. Learn them and observe them
carefully. [18] 2 The LORD our God made a covenant with us at
Horeb. [19]

3 He did not make this covenant with our fathers, but with
all of us who are alive here today. 4 The LORD spoke with
you face to face out of the fire on the mountain.

The Ten Commandments

(Exodus 20:1–17)

5 At that time I was standing between the LORD and you to
declare to you the word of the LORD, because you were
afraid of the fire and would not go up the mountain. And He
said: 6 "I am the LORD your God, who brought you out of the
land of Egypt, out of the house of slavery.

7 You shall have no other gods before Me. [20]

8 You shall not make for yourself an idol in the form of
anything in the heavens above, on the earth below, or in the
waters beneath. 9 You shall not bow down to them or worship
them; for I, the LORD your God, am a jealous God, visiting
the iniquity of the fathers on their children to the third and
fourth generations of those who hate Me, 10 but showing
loving devotion to a thousand generations of those who love
Me and keep My commandments. [21]

11 You shall not take the name of the LORD your God in vain,
for the LORD will not leave anyone unpunished who takes
His name in vain.

12 Observe the Sabbath day by keeping it holy, as the LORD
your God has commanded you. 13 Six days you shall labor and
do all your work, 14 but the seventh day is a Sabbath to the
LORD your God, on which you must not do any work—
neither you, nor your son or daughter, nor your manservant
or maidservant, nor your ox or donkey or any of your
livestock, nor the foreigner within your gates, so that your
manservant and maidservant may rest as you
do. 15 Remember that you were a slave in the land of Egypt,
and that the LORD your God brought you out of there with a
mighty hand and an outstretched arm. That is why the LORD
your God has commanded you to keep the Sabbath day.

16 Honor your father and your mother, as the LORD your God
has commanded you, so that your days may be long and that
it may go well with you in the land that the LORD your God
is giving you. [22]

17 You shall not murder. [23]

18 You shall not commit adultery. [24]

19 You shall not steal. [25]

20 You shall not bear false witness against your neighbor. [26]

21 You shall not covet your neighbor's wife. You shall not
covet your neighbor's house or field, or his manservant or
maidservant, or his ox or donkey, or anything that belongs to
your neighbor." [27]

Moses Intercedes for the People

(Exodus 20:18–21; Hebrews 12:18–29)

22 The LORD spoke these commandments in a loud voice to
your whole assembly out of the fire, the cloud, and the deep
darkness on the mountain; He added nothing more. And He
wrote them on two tablets of stone and gave them to me.

23 And when you heard the voice out of the darkness while
the mountain was blazing with fire, all the heads of your
tribes and your elders approached me, 24 and you said,
"Behold, the LORD our God has shown us His glory and
greatness, and we have heard His voice out of the fire. Today
we have seen that a man can live even if God speaks with
him. 25 But now, why should we die? For this great fire will
consume us, and we will die, if we hear the voice of the
LORD our God any longer. 26 For who of all flesh has heard
the voice of the living God speaking out of the fire, as we
have, and survived? 27 Go near and listen to all that the LORD
our God says. Then you can tell us everything the LORD our
God tells you; we will listen and obey."

28 And the LORD heard the words you spoke to me, and He
said to me, "I have heard the words that these people have
spoken to you. They have done well in all that they have
spoken. 29 If only they had such a heart to fear Me and keep
all My commandments always, so that it might be well with
them and with their children forever. 30 Go and tell them:
'Return to your tents.' 31 But you stand here with Me, that I
may speak to you all the commandments and statutes and
ordinances you are to teach them to follow in the land that I
am giving them to possess."

---

16. Or *Sion*; Syriac *Sirion*
17. That is, the Dead Sea
18. Note that Deuteronomy 5:1 through Deuteronomy 26:19 may be presented as a continuous section of unbroken speech by Moses. In place of multiple levels of nested quotes, this section has been set apart with a double space.
19. That is, Mount Sinai, or possibly a mountain in the range containing Mount Sinai
20. Or *besides Me*
21. Hebrew *loving devotion to thousands*; forms of the Hebrew *chesed* are translated here and in most cases throughout the Scriptures as *loving devotion*; the range of meaning includes *love*, *goodness*, *kindness*, *faithfulness*, and *mercy*, as well as *loyalty to a covenant*.
22. Cited in Matthew 15:4, Matthew 19:19, Mark 7:10, Luke 18:20, and Ephesians 6:2–3
23. Cited in Matthew 5:21, Matthew 19:18, Mark 10:19, Luke 18:20, Romans 13:9, and James 2:11
24. Cited in Matthew 5:27, Matthew 19:18, Mark 10:19, Luke 18:20, Romans 13:9, and James 2:11
25. Cited in Matthew 19:18, Mark 10:19, Luke 18:20, and Romans 13:9
26. Cited in Matthew 19:18, Mark 10:19, and Luke 18:20
27. Cited in Romans 7:7 and Romans 13:9

32 So be careful to do as the LORD your God has commanded
you; you are not to turn aside to the right or to the
left.33 You must walk in all the ways that the LORD your God
has commanded you, so that you may live and prosper and
prolong your days in the land that you will possess.

Deuteronomy 6

The Greatest Commandment

(Matthew 22:34–40; Mark 12:28–34)

1 These are the commandments and statutes and ordinances
that the LORD your God has instructed me to teach you to
follow in the land that you are about to enter and
possess,2 so that you and your children and grandchildren
may fear the LORD your God all the days of your lives by
keeping all His statutes and commandments that I give you,
and so that your days may be prolonged.3 Hear, O Israel, and
be careful to observe them, so that you may prosper and
multiply greatly in a land flowing with milk and honey, just
as the LORD, the God of your fathers, has promised you.

4 Hear, O Israel: The LORD our God, the LORD is One.28 5 And
you shall love the LORD your God with all your heart and
with all your soul and with all your strength.29

6 These words I am commanding you today are to be upon
your hearts.7 And you shall teach them diligently to your
children and speak of them when you sit at home and when
you walk along the road, when you lie down and when you
get up.8 Tie them as reminders on your hands and bind them
on your foreheads.9 Write them on the doorposts of your
houses and on your gates.

10 And when the LORD your God brings you into the land He
swore to your fathers, to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, that He
would give you—a land with great and splendid cities that
you did not build,11 with houses full of every good thing with
which you did not fill them, with wells that you did not dig,
and with vineyards and olive groves that you did not plant—
and when you eat and are satisfied,12 be careful not to forget
the LORD who brought you out of the land of Egypt, out of
the house of slavery.

13 Fear the LORD your God, serve Him only, and take your
oaths in His name.30 14 Do not follow other gods, the gods of
the peoples around you.15 For the LORD your God, who is
among you, is a jealous God. Otherwise the anger of the
LORD your God will be kindled against you, and He will
wipe you off the face of the earth.

16 Do not test the LORD your God as you tested Him at
Massah.31 17 You are to diligently keep the commandments of
the LORD your God and the testimonies and statutes He has
given you.18 Do what is right and good in the sight of the
LORD, so that it may be well with you and that you may
enter and possess the good land that the LORD your God
swore to give your fathers,19 driving out all your enemies
before you, as the LORD has said.

Teach Your Children

20 In the future, when your son asks, “What is the meaning of
the decrees and statutes and ordinances that the LORD our
God has commanded you?”21 then you are to tell him, “We
were slaves of Pharaoh in Egypt, but the LORD brought us
out of Egypt with a mighty hand.22 Before our eyes the LORD
inflicted great and devastating signs and wonders on Egypt,
on Pharaoh, and on all his household.23 But He brought us
out from there to lead us in and give us the land that He had
sworn to our fathers.

24 And the LORD commanded us to observe all these statutes
and to fear the LORD our God, that we may always be
prosperous and preserved, as we are to this day.25 And if we
are careful to observe every one of these commandments
before the LORD our God, as He has commanded us, then
that will be our righteousness.”

Deuteronomy 7

Drive Out the Nations

1 When the LORD your God brings you into the land that you
are entering to possess, and He drives out before you many
nations—the Hittites, Girgashites, Amorites, Canaanites,
Perizzites, Hivites, and Jebusites, seven nations larger and
stronger than you—2 and when the LORD your God has
delivered them over to you to defeat them, then you must
devote them to complete destruction. Make no treaty with
them and show them no mercy.3233

3 Do not intermarry with them. Do not give your daughters
to their sons or take their daughters for your sons,4 because
they will turn your sons away from following Me to serve
other gods. Then the anger of the LORD will burn against
you, and He will swiftly destroy you.

5 Instead, this is what you are to do to them: tear down their
altars, smash their sacred pillars, cut down their Asherah
poles, and burn their idols in the fire.6 For you are a people
holy to the LORD your God. The LORD your God has chosen
you to be a people for His prized possession out of all
peoples on the face of the earth.

7 The LORD did not set His affection on you and choose you
because you were more numerous than the other peoples, for
you were the fewest of all peoples.8 But because the LORD
loved you and kept the oath He swore to your fathers, He
brought you out with a mighty hand and redeemed you from
the house of slavery, from the hand of Pharaoh king of
Egypt.

9 Know therefore that the LORD your God is God, the faithful
God who keeps His covenant of loving devotion for a
thousand generations of those who love Him and keep His
commandments.10 But those who hate Him He repays to their
faces with destruction; He will not hesitate to repay to his
face the one who hates Him.

11 So keep the commandments and statutes and ordinances
that I am giving you to follow this day.

The Promises of God

(Exodus 23:20–33)

12 If you listen to these ordinances and keep them carefully,
then the LORD your God will keep His covenant and the
loving devotion that He swore to your fathers.13 He will love

---

28. Or *The LORD our God is One LORD* or *The LORD is our God, the LORD is One* or *The LORD is our God, the LORD alone*; cited in Mark 12:29
29. Cited in Matthew 22:37, Mark 12:30, and Luke 10:27
30. Or *serve Him, and take your oaths only in His name*; cited in Matthew 4:10 and Luke 4:8
31. *Massah* means *testing*; see Exodus 17:7; cited in Matthew 4:7 and Luke 4:12.
32. Forms of the Hebrew *cherem* refer to the giving over of things or persons to the LORD, either by destroying them or by giving them as an offering; also twice in verse 26.
33. Forms of the Hebrew *berit* are translated in most passages as *covenant*.

you and bless you and multiply you. He will bless the fruit of your womb and the produce of your land—your grain, new wine, and oil, the young of your herds and the lambs of your flocks—in the land that He swore to your fathers to give you.[14] You will be blessed above all peoples; among you there will be no barren man or woman or livestock.

[15] And the LORD will remove from you all sickness. He will not lay upon you any of the terrible diseases you knew in Egypt, but He will inflict them on all who hate you.[16] You must destroy all the peoples the LORD your God will deliver to you. Do not look on them with pity. Do not worship their gods, for that will be a snare to you.

[17] You may say in your heart, "These nations are greater than we are; how can we drive them out?"[18] But do not be afraid of them. Be sure to remember what the LORD your God did to Pharaoh and all Egypt:[19] the great trials that you saw, the signs and wonders, and the mighty hand and outstretched arm by which the LORD your God brought you out. The LORD your God will do the same to all the peoples you now fear.

[20] Moreover, the LORD your God will send the hornet against them until even the survivors hiding from you have perished.[21] Do not be terrified by them, for the LORD your God, who is among you, is a great and awesome God.

[22] The LORD your God will drive out these nations before you little by little. You will not be enabled to eliminate them all at once, or the wild animals would multiply around you.[23] But the LORD your God will give them over to you and throw them into great confusion, until they are destroyed.[24] He will hand their kings over to you, and you will wipe out their names from under heaven. No one will be able to stand against you; you will annihilate them.

[25] You must burn up the images of their gods; do not covet the silver and gold that is on them or take it for yourselves, or you will be ensnared by it; for it is detestable to the LORD your God.[26] And you must not bring any detestable thing into your house, or you, like it, will be set apart for destruction. You are to utterly detest and abhor it, because it is set apart for destruction.

Deuteronomy 8

Remember the LORD Your God

[1] You must carefully follow every commandment I am giving you today, so that you may live and multiply, and enter and possess the land that the LORD swore to give your fathers.[2] Remember that these forty years the LORD your God led you all the way in the wilderness, so that He might humble you and test you in order to know what was in your heart, whether or not you would keep His commandments.

[3] He humbled you, and in your hunger He gave you manna to eat, which neither you nor your fathers had known, so that you might understand that man does not live on bread alone, but on every word that comes from the mouth of the LORD.[3][4] [4] Your clothing did not wear out and your feet did not swell during these forty years.

[5] So know in your heart that just as a man disciplines his son, so the LORD your God disciplines you.[6] Therefore you shall keep the commandments of the LORD your God, walking in His ways and fearing Him.

[7] For the LORD your God is bringing you into a good land, a land of brooks and fountains and springs that flow through the valleys and hills;[8] a land of wheat, barley, vines, fig trees, and pomegranates; a land of olive oil and honey;[9] a land where you will eat food without scarcity, where you will lack nothing; a land whose rocks are iron and whose hills are ready to be mined for copper.[10] When you eat and are satisfied, you are to bless the LORD your God for the good land that He has given you.

[11] Be careful not to forget the LORD your God by failing to keep His commandments and ordinances and statutes, which I am giving you this day.[12] Otherwise, when you eat and are satisfied, when you build fine houses in which to dwell,[13] and when your herds and flocks grow large and your silver and gold increase and all that you have is multiplied,[14] then your heart will become proud, and you will forget the LORD your God who brought you out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of slavery.

[15] He led you through the vast and terrifying wilderness with its venomous snakes and scorpions, a thirsty and waterless land. He brought you water from the rock of flint.[16] He fed you in the wilderness with manna that your fathers had not known, in order to humble you and test you, so that in the end He might cause you to prosper.

[17] You might say in your heart, "The power and strength of my hands have made this wealth for me."[18] But remember that it is the LORD your God who gives you the power to gain wealth, in order to confirm His covenant that He swore to your fathers even to this day.

[19] If you ever forget the LORD your God and go after other gods to worship and bow down to them, I testify against you today that you will surely perish.[20] Like the nations that the LORD has destroyed before you, so you will perish if you do not obey the LORD your God.

Deuteronomy 9

Assurance of Victory

[1] Hear, O Israel: Today you are about to cross the Jordan to go in and dispossess nations greater and stronger than you, with large cities fortified to the heavens.[2] The people are strong and tall, the descendants of the Anakim. You know about them, and you have heard it said, "Who can stand up to the sons of Anak?"[3] But understand that today the LORD your God goes across ahead of you as a consuming fire; He will destroy them and subdue them before you. And you will drive them out and annihilate them swiftly, as the LORD has promised you.

[4] When the LORD your God has driven them out before you, do not say in your heart, "Because of my righteousness the LORD has brought me in to possess this land." Rather, the LORD is driving out these nations before you because of their wickedness.

[5] It is not because of your righteousness or uprightness of heart that you are going in to possess their land, but it is because of their wickedness that the LORD your God is driving out these nations before you, to keep the promise He swore to your fathers, to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob.[6] Understand, then, that it is not because of your righteousness that the LORD your God is giving you this good land to possess, for you are a stiff-necked people.

34. Cited in Matthew 4:4 and Luke 4:4

The Golden Calf

(Exodus 32:1–35; Acts 7:39–43)

7 Remember this, and never forget how you provoked the
LORD your God in the wilderness. From the day you left the
land of Egypt until you reached this place, you have been
rebelling against the LORD.

8 At Horeb you provoked the LORD, and He was angry
enough to destroy you.[35] 9 When I went up on the mountain
to receive the tablets of stone, the tablets of the covenant
that the LORD made with you, I stayed on the mountain
forty days and forty nights. I ate no bread and drank no
water.

10 Then the LORD gave me the two stone tablets, inscribed
by the finger of God with the exact words that the LORD
spoke to you out of the fire on the mountain on the day of
the assembly. 11 And at the end of forty days and forty nights,
the LORD gave me the two stone tablets, the tablets of the
covenant. 12 And the LORD said to me, “Get up and go down
from here at once, for your people, whom you brought out of
Egypt, have corrupted themselves. How quickly they have
turned aside from the way that I commanded them! They
have made for themselves a molten image.”

13 The LORD also said to me, “I have seen this people, and
they are indeed a stiff-necked people. 14 Leave Me alone, so
that I may destroy them and blot out their name from under
heaven. Then I will make you into a nation mightier and
greater than they are.”

15 So I went back down the mountain while it was blazing
with fire, with the two tablets of the covenant in my
hands. 16 And I saw how you had sinned against the LORD
your God; you had made for yourselves a molten calf. You
had turned aside quickly from the way that the LORD had
commanded you. 17 So I took the two tablets and threw them
out of my hands, shattering them before your eyes.

18 Then I fell down before the LORD for forty days and forty
nights, as I had done the first time. I did not eat bread or
drink water because of all the sin you had committed in
doing what was evil in the sight of the LORD and provoking
Him to anger. 19 For I was afraid of the anger and wrath that
the LORD had directed against you, enough to destroy you.
But the LORD listened to me this time as well.[36]

20 The LORD was angry enough with Aaron to destroy him,
but at that time I also prayed for Aaron. 21 And I took that
sinful thing, the calf you had made, and burned it in the fire.
Then I crushed it and ground it to powder as fine as dust,
and I cast it into the stream that came down from the
mountain.

22 You continued to provoke the LORD at Taberah, at
Massah, and at Kibroth-hattaavah.[37][38][39] 23 And when the
LORD sent you out from Kadesh-barnea, He said, “Go up and
possess the land that I have given you.”

But you rebelled against the command of the LORD your
God. You neither believed Him nor obeyed Him. 24 You have
been rebelling against the LORD since the day I came to
know you. 25 So I fell down before the LORD for forty days
and forty nights, because the LORD had said He would
destroy you.

26 And I prayed to the LORD and said, “O Lord GOD, do not
destroy Your people, Your inheritance, whom You redeemed
through Your greatness and brought out of Egypt with a
mighty hand. 27 Remember Your servants Abraham, Isaac,
and Jacob. Overlook the stubbornness of this people and the
wickedness of their sin. 28 Otherwise, those in the land from
which You brought us out will say, ‘Because the LORD was
not able to bring them into the land He had promised them,
and because He hated them, He has brought them out to kill
them in the wilderness.’ 29 But they are Your people, Your
inheritance, whom You brought out by Your great power and
outstretched arm.”

Deuteronomy 10

New Stone Tablets

(Exodus 34:1–9)

1 At that time the LORD said to me, “Chisel out two stone
tablets like the originals, come up to Me on the mountain,
and make an ark of wood. 2 And I will write on the tablets the
words that were on the first tablets, which you broke; and
you are to place them in the ark.”

3 So I made an ark of acacia wood, chiseled out two stone
tablets like the originals, and went up the mountain with the
two tablets in my hands. 4 And the LORD wrote on the tablets
what had been written previously, the Ten Commandments
that He had spoken to you on the mountain out of the fire on
the day of the assembly. The LORD gave them to me,[40] 5 and I
went back down the mountain and placed the tablets in the
ark I had made, as the LORD had commanded me; and there
they have remained.

6 The Israelites traveled from Beeroth Bene-jaakan to
Moserah, where Aaron died and was buried, and Eleazar his
son succeeded him as priest.[41] 7 From there they traveled to
Gudgodah, and from Gudgodah to Jotbathah, a land with
streams of water.

8 At that time the LORD set apart the tribe of Levi to carry
the ark of the covenant of the LORD, to stand before the
LORD to serve Him, and to pronounce blessings in His name,
as they do to this day. 9 That is why Levi has no portion or
inheritance among his brothers; the LORD is his inheritance,
as the LORD your God promised him.

10 I stayed on the mountain forty days and forty nights, like
the first time, and that time the LORD again listened to me
and agreed not to destroy you.

11 Then the LORD said to me, “Get up. Continue your journey
ahead of the people, that they may enter and possess the
land that I swore to their fathers to give them.”

A Call to Obedience

(Joshua 24:14–28)

12 And now, O Israel, what does the LORD your God ask of
you but to fear the LORD your God by walking in all His
ways, to love Him, to serve the LORD your God with all your
heart and with all your soul, 13 and to keep the

---

35. That is, Mount Sinai, or possibly a mountain in the range containing Mount Sinai
36. LXX *And I am greatly terrified*; cited in Hebrews 12:21
37. *Taberah* means *burning*; see Numbers 11:3.
38. *Massah* means *testing*; see Exodus 17:7.
39. *Kibroth-hattaavah* means *graves of craving*; see Numbers 11:34.
40. Hebrew *the Ten Words*
41. Or *from the wells of the Bene-jaakan*

commandments and statutes of the LORD that I am giving you this day for your own good?

14 Behold, to the LORD your God belong the heavens, even the highest heavens, and the earth and everything in it.15 Yet the LORD has set His affection on your fathers and loved them. And He has chosen you, their descendants after them, above all the peoples, even to this day.

16 Circumcise your hearts, therefore, and stiffen your necks no more.17 For the LORD your God is God of gods and Lord of lords, the great, mighty, and awesome God, showing no partiality and accepting no bribe.18 He executes justice for the fatherless and widow, and He loves the foreigner, giving him food and clothing.19 So you also must love the foreigner, since you yourselves were foreigners in the land of Egypt.

20 You are to fear the LORD your God and serve Him. Hold fast to Him and take your oaths in His name.21 He is your praise and He is your God, who has done for you these great and awesome wonders that your eyes have seen.22 Your fathers went down to Egypt, seventy in all, and now the LORD your God has made you as numerous as the stars in the sky.

Deuteronomy 11

Obedience and Discipline

(Deuteronomy 4:1–14)

1 You shall therefore love the LORD your God and always keep His charge, His statutes, His ordinances, and His commandments.

2 Know this day that it is not your children who have known and seen the discipline of the LORD your God: His greatness, His mighty hand, and His outstretched arm;3 the signs and works He did in Egypt to Pharaoh king of Egypt and all his land;4 what He did to the Egyptian army and horses and chariots when He made the waters of the Red Sea engulf them as they pursued you, and how He destroyed them completely, even to this day;42 5 what He did for you in the wilderness until you reached this place;6 and what He did in the midst of all the Israelites to Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab the Reubenite, when the earth opened its mouth and swallowed them, their households, their tents, and every living thing that belonged to them.

7 For it is your own eyes that have seen every great work that the LORD has done.

God's Great Blessings

(Joshua 1:1–9)

8 You shall therefore keep every commandment I am giving you today, so that you may have the strength to go in and possess the land that you are crossing the Jordan to possess,9 and so that you may live long in the land that the LORD swore to your fathers to give them and their descendants, a land flowing with milk and honey.

10 For the land that you are entering to possess is not like the land of Egypt, from which you have come, where you sowed your seed and irrigated on foot, like a vegetable garden.11 But the land that you are crossing the Jordan to possess is a land of mountains and valleys that drinks in the rain from heaven.12 It is a land for which the LORD your God cares; the eyes of the LORD your God are always on it, from the beginning to the end of the year.

13 So if you carefully obey the commandments I am giving you today, to love the LORD your God and to serve Him with all your heart and with all your soul,14 then I will provide rain for your land in season, the autumn and spring rains, that you may gather your grain, new wine, and oil.43 15 And I will provide grass in the fields for your livestock, and you will eat and be satisfied.

16 But be careful that you are not enticed to turn aside to worship and bow down to other gods,17 or the anger of the LORD will be kindled against you. He will shut the heavens so that there will be no rain, nor will the land yield its produce, and you will soon perish from the good land that the LORD is giving you.

Remember God's Words

18 Fix these words of mine in your hearts and minds; tie them as reminders on your hands and bind them on your foreheads.19 Teach them to your children, speaking about them when you sit at home and when you walk along the road, when you lie down and when you get up.20 Write them on the doorposts of your houses and on your gates,21 so that as long as the heavens are above the earth, your days and those of your children may be multiplied in the land that the LORD swore to give your fathers.

22 For if you carefully keep all these commandments I am giving you to follow—to love the LORD your God, to walk in all His ways, and to hold fast to Him—23 then the LORD will drive out all these nations before you, and you will dispossess nations greater and stronger than you.24 Every place where the sole of your foot treads will be yours. Your territory will extend from the wilderness to Lebanon, and from the Euphrates River to the Western Sea.44 25 No man will be able to stand against you; the LORD your God will put the fear and dread of you upon all the land, wherever you set foot, as He has promised you.

A Blessing and a Curse

26 See, today I am setting before you a blessing and a curse —27 a blessing if you obey the commandments of the LORD your God that I am giving you today,28 but a curse if you disobey the commandments of the LORD your God and turn aside from the path I command you today by following other gods, which you have not known.

29 When the LORD your God brings you into the land you are entering to possess, you are to proclaim the blessing on Mount Gerizim and the curse on Mount Ebal.30 Are not these mountains across the Jordan, west of the road toward the sunset, in the land of the Canaanites who live in the Arabah opposite Gilgal near the Oak of Moreh?45

31 For you are about to cross the Jordan to enter and possess the land that the LORD your God is giving you. When you take possession of it and settle in it,32 be careful to follow all the statutes and ordinances that I am setting before you today.

---

42. Or *the Sea of Reeds*
43. Hebrew; SP, LXX, and Vulgate *He will provide*; also in verse 15
44. That is, the Mediterranean Sea, also called the Great Sea
45. SP, LXX, and Syriac (see Genesis 12:6); Hebrew *Oaks* or *Terebinths* or *Great Trees*

Deuteronomy 12

One Place for Worship

1 These are the statutes and ordinances you must be careful
to follow all the days you live in the land that the LORD, the
God of your fathers, has given you to possess.

2 Destroy completely all the places where the nations you are
dispossessing have served their gods—atop the high
mountains, on the hills, and under every green tree. 3 Tear
down their altars, smash their sacred pillars, burn up their
Asherah poles, cut down the idols of their gods, and wipe
out their names from every place. 4 You shall not worship the
LORD your God in this way.

5 Instead, you must seek the place the LORD your God will
choose from among all your tribes to establish as a dwelling
for His Name, and there you must go. 6 To that place you are
to bring your burnt offerings and sacrifices, your tithes and
heave offerings, your vow offerings and freewill offerings, as
well as the firstborn of your herds and flocks. 7 There, in the
presence of the LORD your God, you and your households
shall eat and rejoice in all you do, because the LORD your
God has blessed you.

8 You are not to do as we are doing here today, where
everyone does what seems right in his own eyes. 9 For you
have not yet come to the resting place and the inheritance
that the LORD your God is giving you.

10 When you cross the Jordan and live in the land that the
LORD your God is giving you as an inheritance, and He gives
you rest from all the enemies around you and you dwell
securely, 11 then the LORD your God will choose a dwelling
for His Name. And there you are to bring everything I
command you: your burnt offerings and sacrifices, your
tithes and special gifts, and all the choice offerings you vow
to the LORD. 12 And you shall rejoice before the LORD your
God—you, your sons and daughters, your menservants and
maidservants, and the Levite within your gates, since he has
no portion or inheritance among you.

13 Be careful not to offer your burnt offerings in just any
place you see; 14 you must offer them only in the place the
LORD will choose in one of your tribal territories, and there
you shall do all that I command you.

15 But whenever you want, you may slaughter and eat meat
within any of your gates, according to the blessing the LORD
your God has given you. Both the ceremonially clean and
unclean may eat it as they would a gazelle or deer, 16 but you
must not eat the blood; pour it on the ground like water.

17 Within your gates you must not eat the tithe of your grain
or new wine or oil, the firstborn of your herds or flocks, any
of the offerings that you have vowed to give, or your freewill
offerings or special gifts. 18 Instead, you must eat them in the
presence of the LORD your God at the place the LORD your
God will choose—you, your sons and daughters, your
menservants and maidservants, and the Levite within your
gates. Rejoice before the LORD your God in all you do, 19 and
be careful not to neglect the Levites as long as you live in
your land.

20 When the LORD your God expands your territory as He
has promised, and you crave meat and say, "I want to eat
meat," you may eat it whenever you want. 21 If the place
where the LORD your God chooses to put His Name is too far
from you, then you may slaughter any of the herd or flock
He has given you, as I have commanded you, and you may
eat it within your gates whenever you want. 22 Indeed, you
may eat it as you would eat a gazelle or deer; both the
ceremonially unclean and the clean may eat it. 23 Only be
sure not to eat the blood, because the blood is the life, and
you must not eat the life with the meat. 24 You must not eat
the blood; pour it on the ground like water. 25 Do not eat it,
so that it may go well with you and your children after you,
because you will be doing what is right in the eyes of the
LORD.

26 But you are to take your holy things and your vow
offerings and go to the place the LORD will choose. 27 Present
the meat and blood of your burnt offerings on the altar of
the LORD your God. The blood of your other sacrifices must
be poured out beside the altar of the LORD your God, but
you may eat the meat. 28 Be careful to obey all these things I
command you, so that it may always go well with you and
your children after you, because you will be doing what is
good and right in the eyes of the LORD your God.

A Warning against Idolatry

(Deuteronomy 4:15–31; Ezekiel 6:1–7)

29 When the LORD your God cuts off before you the nations
you are entering to dispossess, and you drive them out and
live in their land, 30 be careful not to be ensnared by their
ways after they have been destroyed before you. Do not
inquire about their gods, asking, "How do these nations
serve their gods? I will do likewise."

31 You must not worship the LORD your God in this way,
because they practice for their gods every abomination
which the LORD hates. They even burn their sons and
daughters in the fire as sacrifices to their gods.

32 See that you do everything I command you; do not add to
it or subtract from it.

Deuteronomy 13

Idolaters to Be Put to Death

1 If a prophet or dreamer of dreams arises among you and
proclaims a sign or wonder to you, 2 and if the sign or wonder
he has spoken to you comes about, but he says, "Let us
follow other gods (which you have not known) and let us
worship them," 3 you must not listen to the words of that
prophet or dreamer. For the LORD your God is testing you to
find out whether you love Him with all your heart and with
all your soul. 4 You are to follow the LORD your God and fear
Him. Keep His commandments and listen to His voice; serve
Him and hold fast to Him.

5 Such a prophet or dreamer must be put to death, because
he has advocated rebellion against the LORD your God, who
brought you out of the land of Egypt and redeemed you from
the house of slavery; he has tried to turn you from the way
in which the LORD your God has commanded you to walk.
So you must purge the evil from among you. [46]

6 If your very own brother, or your son or daughter, or the
wife you embrace, or your closest friend secretly entices you,
saying, "Let us go and worship other gods" (which neither
you nor your fathers have known, [47] 7 the gods of the peoples
around you, whether near or far, whether from one end of
the earth or the other), 8 you must not yield to him or listen

46. Cited in 1 Corinthians 5:13
47. Hebrew *the wife of your bosom*

to him. Show him no pity, and do not spare him or shield him.

9 Instead, you must surely kill him. Your hand must be the first against him to put him to death, and then the hands of all the people.10 Stone him to death for trying to turn you away from the LORD your God, who brought you out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of slavery.11 Then all Israel will hear and be afraid, and will never again do such a wicked thing among you.

Idolatrous Cities to Be Destroyed

12 If, regarding one of the cities the LORD your God is giving you to inhabit, you hear it said13 that wicked men have arisen from among you and have led the people of their city astray, saying, "Let us go and serve other gods" (which you have not known),14 then you must inquire, investigate, and interrogate thoroughly. And if it is established with certainty that this abomination has been committed among you,15 you must surely put the inhabitants of that city to the sword. Devote to destruction all its people and livestock.[48]

16 And you are to gather all its plunder in the middle of the public square, and completely burn the city and all its plunder as a whole burnt offering to the LORD your God. The city must remain a mound of ruins forever, never to be rebuilt.

17 Nothing devoted to destruction shall cling to your hands, so that the LORD will turn from His fierce anger, grant you mercy, show you compassion, and multiply you as He swore to your fathers,18 because you obey the LORD your God, keeping all His commandments I am giving you today and doing what is right in the eyes of the LORD your God.

Deuteronomy 14

Clean and Unclean Animals

(Leviticus 11:1–47; Acts 10:9–16)

1 You are sons of the LORD your God; do not cut yourselves or shave your foreheads on behalf of the dead,2 for you are a people holy to the LORD your God. The LORD has chosen you to be a people for His prized possession out of all the peoples on the face of the earth.

3 You must not eat any detestable thing.4 These are the animals that you may eat:

The ox, the sheep, the goat,[49]

5 the deer, the gazelle, the roe deer,

the wild goat, the ibex, the antelope,

and the mountain sheep.

6 You may eat any animal that has a split hoof divided in two and that chews the cud.

7 But of those that chew the cud or have a completely divided hoof, you are not to eat the following:

the camel,

the rabbit,

or the rock badger.

Although they chew the cud, they do not have a divided hoof. They are unclean for you,[50]8 as well as the pig; though it has a divided hoof, it does not chew the cud. It is unclean for you. You must not eat its meat or touch its carcass.

9 Of all the creatures that live in the water, you may eat anything with fins and scales,10 but you may not eat anything that does not have fins and scales; it is unclean for you.

11 You may eat any clean bird,12 but these you may not eat:

the eagle, the bearded vulture, the black vulture,

13 the red kite, the falcon, any kind of kite,

14 any kind of raven,

15 the ostrich, the screech owl, the gull, any kind of hawk,[51]

16 the little owl, the great owl, the white owl,

17 the desert owl, the osprey, the cormorant,

18 the stork, any kind of heron,

the hoopoe, or the bat.

19 All flying insects are unclean for you; they may not be eaten.20 But you may eat any clean bird.

21 You are not to eat any carcass; you may give it to the foreigner residing within your gates, and he may eat it, or you may sell it to a foreigner. For you are a holy people belonging to the LORD your God.

You must not cook a young goat in its mother's milk.

Giving Tithes

(Leviticus 27:30–34; Deuteronomy 26:1–15; Nehemiah 13:10–14)

22 You must be sure to set aside a tenth of all the produce brought forth each year from your fields.23 And you are to eat a tenth of your grain, new wine, and oil, and the firstborn of your herds and flocks, in the presence of the LORD your God at the place He will choose as a dwelling for His Name, so that you may learn to fear the LORD your God always.

24 But if the distance is too great for you to carry that with which the LORD your God has blessed you, because the place where the LORD your God will choose to put His Name is too far away,25 then exchange it for money, take the money in your hand, and go to the place the LORD your God will choose.26 Then you may spend the money on anything you desire: cattle, sheep, wine, strong drink, or anything you wish. You are to feast there in the presence of the LORD your God and rejoice with your household.27 And do not neglect the Levite within your gates, since he has no portion or inheritance among you.

28 At the end of every three years, bring a tenth of all your produce for that year and lay it up within your gates.29 Then the Levite (because he has no portion or inheritance among you), the foreigner, the fatherless, and the widow within your gates may come and eat and be satisfied. And the LORD your God will bless you in all the work of your hands.

Deuteronomy 15

The Seventh Year

(Exodus 23:10–13; Leviticus 25:1–7)

1 At the end of every seven years you must cancel debts.2 This is the manner of remission: Every creditor shall cancel what he has loaned to his neighbor. He is not to collect anything from his neighbor or brother, because the LORD's time of

---

48. Forms of the Hebrew *cherem* refer to the giving over of things or persons to the LORD, either by destroying them or by giving them as an offering; similarly in verse 17.
49. The precise identification of some of the birds and animals in this chapter is uncertain.
50. Or *the coney* or *the hyrax*
51. Literally *the daughter of the ostrich* or *the daughter of the owl*

release has been proclaimed.[3] You may collect something from a foreigner, but you must forgive whatever your brother owes you.

[4] There will be no poor among you, however, because the LORD will surely bless you in the land that the LORD your God is giving you to possess as an inheritance,[5] if only you obey the LORD your God and are careful to follow all these commandments I am giving you today.[6] When the LORD your God blesses you as He has promised, you will lend to many nations but borrow from none; you will rule over many nations but be ruled by none.

Generosity in Lending and Giving

(Matthew 6:1–4)

[7] If there is a poor man among your brothers within any of the gates in the land that the LORD your God is giving you, then you are not to harden your heart or shut your hand from your poor brother.[52][8] Instead, you are to open your hand to him and freely loan him whatever he needs.

[9] Be careful not to harbor this wicked thought in your heart: "The seventh year, the year of release, is near," so that you look upon your poor brother begrudgingly and give him nothing. He will cry out to the LORD against you, and you will be guilty of sin.

[10] Give generously to him, and do not let your heart be grieved when you do so. And because of this the LORD your God will bless you in all your work and in everything to which you put your hand.[11] For there will never cease to be poor in the land; that is why I am commanding you to open wide your hand to your brother and to the poor and needy in your land.

Hebrew Servants

(Exodus 21:1–11)

[12] If a fellow Hebrew, a man or a woman, is sold to you and serves you six years, then in the seventh year you must set him free.[53]

[13] And when you release him, do not send him away empty-handed.[14] You are to furnish him liberally from your flock, your threshing floor, and your winepress. You shall give to him as the LORD your God has blessed you.[15] Remember that you were slaves in the land of Egypt, and the LORD your God redeemed you; that is why I am giving you this command today.

[16] But if your servant says to you, 'I do not want to leave you,' because he loves you and your household and is well off with you,[17] then take an awl and pierce it through his ear into the door, and he will become your servant for life. And treat your maidservant the same way.

[18] Do not regard it as a hardship to set your servant free, because his six years of service were worth twice the wages of a hired hand. And the LORD your God will bless you in all you do.

Firstborn Animals

(Exodus 13:1–16)

[19] You must set apart to the LORD your God every firstborn male produced by your herds and flocks. You are not to put the firstborn of your oxen to work, nor are you to shear the firstborn of your flock.[20] Each year you and your household are to eat it before the LORD your God in the place the LORD will choose.

[21] But if an animal has a defect, is lame or blind, or has any serious flaw, you must not sacrifice it to the LORD your God.[22] Eat it within your gates; both the ceremonially unclean and clean may eat it as they would a gazelle or a deer.[23] But you must not eat the blood; pour it on the ground like water.

Deuteronomy 16

Passover and the Feast of Unleavened Bread

(Exodus 12:14–28; Leviticus 23:4–8; Numbers 28:16–25)

[1] Observe the month of Abib and celebrate the Passover to the LORD your God, because in the month of Abib the LORD your God brought you out of Egypt by night.[54]

[2] You are to offer to the LORD your God the Passover sacrifice from the herd or flock in the place the LORD will choose as a dwelling for His Name.[3] You must not eat leavened bread with it; for seven days you are to eat with it unleavened bread, the bread of affliction, because you left the land of Egypt in haste—so that you may remember for the rest of your life the day you left the land of Egypt.

[4] No leaven is to be found in all your land for seven days, and none of the meat you sacrifice in the evening of the first day shall remain until morning.

[5] You are not to sacrifice the Passover animal in any of the towns that the LORD your God is giving you.[6] You must only offer the Passover sacrifice at the place the LORD your God will choose as a dwelling for His Name. Do this in the evening as the sun sets, at the same time you departed from Egypt.[7] And you shall roast it and eat it in the place the LORD your God will choose, and in the morning you shall return to your tents.

[8] For six days you must eat unleavened bread, and on the seventh day you shall hold a solemn assembly to the LORD your God, and you must not do any work.

The Feast of Weeks

(Numbers 28:26–31)

[9] You are to count off seven weeks from the time you first put the sickle to the standing grain.[10] And you shall celebrate the Feast of Weeks to the LORD your God with a freewill offering that you give in proportion to how the LORD your God has blessed you,[55][11] and you shall rejoice before the LORD your God in the place He will choose as a dwelling for His Name—you, your sons and daughters, your menservants and maidservants, and the Levite within your gates, as well as the foreigner, the fatherless, and the widows among you.

[12] Remember that you were slaves in Egypt, and carefully follow these statutes.

The Feast of Tabernacles

(Numbers 29:12–40)

[13] You are to celebrate the Feast of Tabernacles for seven days after you have gathered the produce of your threshing floor and your winepress.[56][14] And you shall rejoice in your feast—you, your sons and daughters, your menservants and

---

52. Or *make strong* or *make courageous*
53. Or *sells himself*
54. *Abib* was the first month of the ancient Hebrew lunar calendar, usually occurring within the months of March and April; twice in this verse.
55. That is, Shavuot; see footnotes for verse 16.
56. Or *Booths* or *Shelters*; see footnotes for verse 16.

maidservants, and the Levite, as well as the foreigner, the fatherless, and the widows among you.

15 For seven days you shall celebrate a feast to the LORD your God in the place He will choose, because the LORD your God will bless you in all your produce and in all the work of your hands, so that your joy will be complete.

16 Three times a year all your men are to appear before the LORD your God in the place He will choose: at the Feast of Unleavened Bread, the Feast of Weeks, and the Feast of Tabernacles. No one should appear before the LORD empty-handed.[57][58][59] 17 Everyone must appear with a gift as he is able, according to the blessing the LORD your God has given you.

Judges and Justice

18 You are to appoint judges and officials for your tribes in every town that the LORD your God is giving you. They are to judge the people with righteous judgment.

19 Do not deny justice or show partiality. Do not accept a bribe, for a bribe blinds the eyes of the wise and twists the words of the righteous.

20 Pursue justice, and justice alone, so that you may live, and you may possess the land that the LORD your God is giving you.

Forbidden Forms of Worship

21 Do not set up any wooden Asherah pole next to the altar you will build for the LORD your God,[22] and do not set up for yourselves a sacred pillar, which the LORD your God hates.

Deuteronomy 17

Detestable Sacrifices

1 You shall not sacrifice to the LORD your God an ox or a sheep with any defect or serious flaw, for that is detestable to the LORD your God.

Purge the Idolater

2 If a man or woman among you in one of the towns that the LORD your God gives you is found doing evil in the sight of the LORD your God by transgressing His covenant[3] and going to worship other gods, bowing down to them or to the sun or moon or any of the host of heaven—which I have forbidden —[4] and if it is reported and you hear about it, you must investigate it thoroughly.

If the report is true and such an abomination has happened in Israel,[5] you must bring out to your gates the man or woman who has done this evil thing, and you must stone that person to death.[6] On the testimony of two or three witnesses a man shall be put to death, but he shall not be executed on the testimony of a lone witness.[7] The hands of the witnesses shall be the first in putting him to death, and after that, the hands of all the people. So you must purge the evil from among you.[60]

Courts of Law

8 If a case is too difficult for you to judge, whether the controversy within your gates is regarding bloodshed, lawsuits, or assaults, you must go up to the place the LORD your God will choose. 9 You are to go to the Levitical priests and to the judge who presides at that time. Inquire of them, and they will give you a verdict in the case.

10 You must abide by the verdict they give you at the place the LORD will choose. Be careful to do everything they instruct you, 11 according to the terms of law they give and the verdict they proclaim. Do not turn aside to the right or to the left from the decision they declare to you.

12 But the man who acts presumptuously, refusing to listen either to the priest who stands there to serve the LORD your God, or to the judge, must be put to death. You must purge the evil from Israel. 13 Then all the people will hear and be afraid, and will no longer behave arrogantly.

Guidelines for a King

(1 Samuel 8:1–9)

14 When you enter the land that the LORD your God is giving you and have taken possession of it and settled in it, and you say, "Let us set a king over us like all the nations around us," 15 you are to appoint over yourselves the king whom the LORD your God shall choose. Appoint a king from among your brothers; you are not to set over yourselves a foreigner who is not one of your brothers.

16 But the king must not acquire many horses for himself or send the people back to Egypt to acquire more horses, for the LORD has said, 'You are never to go back that way again.' 17 He must not take many wives for himself, lest his heart go astray. He must not accumulate for himself large amounts of silver and gold.

18 When he is seated on his royal throne, he must write for himself a copy of this instruction on a scroll in the presence of the Levitical priests. 19 It is to remain with him, and he is to read from it all the days of his life, so that he may learn to fear the LORD his God by carefully observing all the words of this instruction and these statutes. 20 Then his heart will not be exalted above his countrymen, and he will not turn aside from the commandment, to the right or to the left, in order that he and his sons may reign many years over his kingdom in Israel.

Deuteronomy 18

Provision for Priests and Levites

(1 Corinthians 9:1–18)

1 The Levitical priests—indeed the whole tribe of Levi—shall have no portion or inheritance with Israel. They are to eat the food offerings to the LORD; that is their inheritance. 2 Although they have no inheritance among their brothers, the LORD is their inheritance, as He promised them.

3 This shall be the priests' share from the people who offer a sacrifice, whether a bull or a sheep: the priests are to be given the shoulder, the jowls, and the stomach. 4 You are to give them the firstfruits of your grain, new wine, and oil, and the first wool sheared from your flock. 5 For the LORD your God has chosen Levi and his sons out of all your tribes to stand and minister in His name for all time.

---

57. That is, the seven-day period after the Passover during which no leaven may be eaten; see Exodus 12:14–20.
58. That is, Shavuot, the late spring feast of pilgrimage to Jerusalem; it is also known as *the Feast of Harvest* (see Exodus 23:16) or *the Feast of Pentecost* (see Acts 2:1).
59. That is, Sukkot, the autumn feast of pilgrimage to Jerusalem; also translated as *the Feast of Booths* or *the Feast of Shelters* and originally called *the Feast of Ingathering* (see Exodus 23:16 and Exodus 34:22).
60. Cited in 1 Corinthians 5:13

6 Now if a Levite moves from any town of residence
throughout Israel and comes in all earnestness to the place
the LORD will choose,7 then he shall serve in the name of the
LORD his God like all his fellow Levites who stand there
before the LORD.8 They shall eat equal portions, even though
he has received money from the sale of his father's estate.

Sorcery Forbidden

(Acts 8:9–25)

9 When you enter the land that the LORD your God is giving
you, do not imitate the detestable ways of the nations
there.10 Let no one be found among you who sacrifices his
son or daughter in the fire, practices divination or conjury,
interprets omens, practices sorcery,[61] 11 casts spells, consults a
medium or spiritist, or inquires of the dead.12 For whoever
does these things is detestable to the LORD. And because of
these detestable things, the LORD your God is driving out
the nations before you.

13 You must be blameless before the LORD your
God.14 Though these nations, which you will dispossess,
listen to conjurers and diviners, the LORD your God has not
permitted you to do so.

A Prophet Like Moses

(Acts 3:11–26)

15 The LORD your God will raise up for you a prophet like
me from among your brothers. You must listen to
him.[62] 16 This is what you asked of the LORD your God at
Horeb on the day of the assembly, when you said, "Let us
not hear the voice of the LORD our God or see this great fire
anymore, so that we will not die!"[63]

17 Then the LORD said to me, "They have spoken well.18 I
will raise up for them a prophet like you from among their
brothers. I will put My words in his mouth, and he will tell
them everything I command him.19 And I will hold
accountable anyone who does not listen to My words that
the prophet speaks in My name.[64] 20 But if any prophet dares
to speak a message in My name that I have not commanded
him to speak, or to speak in the name of other gods, that
prophet must be put to death."

21 You may ask in your heart, "How can we recognize a
message that the LORD has not spoken?"22 When a prophet
speaks in the name of the LORD and the message does not
come to pass or come true, that is a message the LORD has
not spoken. The prophet has spoken presumptuously. Do not
be afraid of him.

Deuteronomy 19

Cities of Refuge

(Numbers 35:9–34; Deuteronomy 4:41–43; Joshua 20:1–9)

1 When the LORD your God has cut off the nations whose
land He is giving you, and when you have driven them out
and settled in their cities and houses,2 then you are to set
apart for yourselves three cities within the land that the
LORD your God is giving you to possess.3 You are to build
roads for yourselves and divide into three regions the land
that the LORD your God is giving you as an inheritance, so
that any manslayer can flee to these cities.[65]

4 Now this is the situation regarding the manslayer who flees
to one of these cities to save his life, having killed his
neighbor accidentally, without intending to harm him:5 If he
goes into the forest with his neighbor to cut timber and
swings his axe to chop down a tree, but the blade flies off
the handle and strikes and kills his neighbor, he may flee to
one of these cities to save his life.

6 Otherwise, the avenger of blood might pursue the
manslayer in a rage, overtake him if the distance is great,
and strike him dead though he did not deserve to die, since
he did not intend any harm.7 This is why I am commanding
you to set apart for yourselves three cities.

8 And if the LORD your God enlarges your territory, as He
swore to your fathers, and gives you all the land He
promised them,9 and if you carefully keep all these
commandments I am giving you today, loving the LORD
your God and walking in His ways at all times, then you are
to add three more cities to these three.

10 Thus innocent blood will not be shed in the land that the
LORD your God is giving you as an inheritance, so that you
will not be guilty of bloodshed.

11 If, however, a man hates his neighbor and lies in wait,
attacks him and kills him, and then flees to one of these
cities,12 the elders of his city must send for him, bring him
back, and hand him over to the avenger of blood to
die.13 You must show him no pity. You are to purge from
Israel the guilt of shedding innocent blood, that it may go
well with you.

14 You must not move your neighbor's boundary marker,
which was set up by your ancestors to mark the inheritance
you shall receive in the land that the LORD your God is
giving you to possess.

The Testimony of Two or Three Witnesses

(Matthew 18:15–20)

15 A lone witness is not sufficient to establish any
wrongdoing or sin against a man, regardless of what offense
he may have committed. A matter must be established by the
testimony of two or three witnesses.[66]

16 If a false witness testifies against someone, accusing him of
a crime,17 both parties to the dispute must stand in the
presence of the LORD, before the priests and judges who are
in office at that time.18 The judges shall investigate
thoroughly, and if the witness is proven to be a liar who has
falsely accused his brother,19 you must do to him as he
intended to do to his brother. So you must purge the evil
from among you.[67] 20 Then the rest of the people will hear
and be afraid, and they will never again do anything so evil
among you.21 You must show no pity: life for life, eye for
eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, and foot for foot.[68]

---

61. Literally *makes his son or his daughter pass through the fire*
62. Cited in Acts 3:22
63. That is, Mount Sinai, or possibly a mountain in the range containing Mount Sinai
64. See Acts 3:23.
65. Or *You are to survey the way*
66. Cited in Matthew 18:16 and 2 Corinthians 13:1
67. Cited in 1 Corinthians 5:13
68. Cited in Matthew 5:38

Deuteronomy 20

Laws of Warfare

1 When you go out to war against your enemies and see
horses, chariots, and an army larger than yours, do not be
afraid of them; for the LORD your God, who brought you out
of the land of Egypt, is with you. 2 When you are about to go
into battle, the priest is to come forward and address the
army, 3 saying to them, “Hear, O Israel, today you are going
into battle with your enemies. Do not be fainthearted or
afraid; do not be alarmed or terrified because of them. 4 For
the LORD your God goes with you to fight for you against
your enemies, to give you the victory.”

5 Furthermore, the officers are to address the army, saying,
“Has any man built a new house and not dedicated it? Let
him return home, or he may die in battle and another man
dedicate it. 6 Has any man planted a vineyard and not begun
to enjoy its fruit? Let him return home, or he may die in
battle and another man enjoy its fruit. 7 Has any man become
pledged to a woman and not married her? Let him return
home, or he may die in battle and another man marry her.”

8 Then the officers shall speak further to the army, saying, “Is
any man afraid or fainthearted? Let him return home, so that
the hearts of his brothers will not melt like his own.”

9 When the officers have finished addressing the army, they
are to appoint commanders to lead it.

10 When you approach a city to fight against it, you are to
make an offer of peace. 11 If they accept your offer of peace
and open their gates, all the people there will become forced
laborers to serve you.

12 But if they refuse to make peace with you and wage war
against you, lay siege to that city. 13 When the LORD your
God has delivered it into your hand, you must put every
male to the sword. 14 But the women, children, livestock, and
whatever else is in the city—all its spoil—you may take as
plunder, and you shall use the spoil of your enemies that the
LORD your God gives you. 15 This is how you are to treat all
the cities that are far away from you and do not belong to
the nations nearby.

16 However, in the cities of the nations that the LORD your
God is giving you as an inheritance, you must not leave alive
anything that breathes. 17 For you must devote them to
complete destruction—the Hittites, Amorites, Canaanites,
Perizzites, Hivites, and Jebusites—as the LORD your God has
commanded you, [69] 18 so that they cannot teach you to do all
the detestable things they do for their gods, and so cause you
to sin against the LORD your God.

19 When you lay siege to a city for an extended time while
fighting against it to capture it, you must not destroy its
trees by putting an axe to them, because you can eat their
fruit. You must not cut them down. Are the trees of the field
human, that you should besiege them? 20 But you may
destroy the trees that you know do not produce fruit. Use
them to build siege works against the city that is waging war
against you, until it falls.

Deuteronomy 21

Atonement for an Unsolved Murder

1 If one is found slain, lying in a field in the land that the
LORD your God is giving you to possess, and it is not known
who killed him, 2 your elders and judges must come out and
measure the distance from the victim to the neighboring
cities.

3 Then the elders of the city nearest the victim shall take a
heifer that has never been yoked or used for work, 4 bring the
heifer to a valley with running water that has not been
plowed or sown, and break its neck there by the stream.

5 And the priests, the sons of Levi, shall come forward, for
the LORD your God has chosen them to serve Him and
pronounce blessings in His name and to give a ruling in
every dispute and case of assault. 6 Then all the elders of the
city nearest the victim shall wash their hands by the stream
over the heifer whose neck has been broken, 7 and they shall
declare, “Our hands did not shed this blood, nor did our eyes
see it. 8 Accept this atonement, O LORD, for Your people
Israel whom You have redeemed, and do not hold the
shedding of innocent blood against them.”

And the bloodshed will be atoned for. 9 So you shall purge
from among you the guilt of shedding innocent blood, since
you have done what is right in the eyes of the LORD.

Marrying a Captive Woman

10 When you go to war against your enemies and the LORD
your God delivers them into your hand and you take them
captive, 11 if you see a beautiful woman among them, and
you desire her and want to take her as your wife, 12 then you
shall bring her into your house. She must shave her head,
trim her nails, 13 and put aside the clothing of her captivity.

After she has lived in your house a full month and mourned
her father and mother, you may have relations with her and
be her husband, and she shall be your wife. 14 And if you are
not pleased with her, you are to let her go wherever she
wishes. But you must not sell her for money or treat her as a
slave, since you have dishonored her.

Inheritance Rights of the Firstborn

15 If a man has two wives, one beloved and the other
unloved, and both bear him sons, but the unloved wife has
the firstborn son, 16 when that man assigns his inheritance to
his sons he must not appoint the son of the beloved wife as
the firstborn over the son of the unloved wife.

17 Instead, he must acknowledge the firstborn, the son of his
unloved wife, by giving him a double portion of all that he
has. For that son is the firstfruits of his father’s strength; the
right of the firstborn belongs to him.

A Rebellious Son

(Luke 15:11–32)

18 If a man has a stubborn and rebellious son who does not
obey his father and mother and does not listen to them when
disciplined, 19 his father and mother are to lay hold of him
and bring him to the elders of his city, to the gate of his
hometown, 20 and say to the elders, “This son of ours is
stubborn and rebellious; he does not obey us. He is a glutton
and a drunkard.”

69. Forms of the Hebrew *cherem* refer to the giving over of things or persons to the LORD, either by destroying them or by giving them as an offering.

21 Then all the men of his city will stone him to death. So
you must purge the evil from among you, and all Israel will
hear and be afraid.[70]

Cursed Is Anyone Hung on a Tree

22 If a man has committed a sin worthy of death, and he is
executed, and you hang his body on a tree,[71] 23 you must not
leave the body on the tree overnight, but you must be sure to
bury him that day, because anyone who is hung on a tree is
under God's curse. You must not defile the land that the
LORD your God is giving you as an inheritance.[72]

Deuteronomy 22

Various Laws

1 If you see your brother's ox or sheep straying, you must not
ignore it; be sure to return it to your brother.[73] 2 If your
brother does not live near you, or if you do not know who he
is, you are to take the animal home to remain with you until
your brother comes seeking it; then you can return it to
him. 3 And you shall do the same for his donkey, his cloak, or
anything your brother has lost and you have found. You
must not ignore it.

4 If you see your brother's donkey or ox fallen on the road,
you must not ignore it; you must help him lift it up.

5 A woman must not wear men's clothing, and a man must
not wear women's clothing, for whoever does these things is
detestable to the LORD your God.

6 If you come across a bird's nest with chicks or eggs, either
in a tree or on the ground along the road, and the mother is
sitting on the chicks or eggs, you must not take the mother
along with the young. 7 You may take the young, but be sure
to let the mother go, so that it may be well with you and
that you may prolong your days.

8 If you build a new house, you are to construct a railing
around your roof, so that you do not bring bloodguilt on
your house if someone falls from it.

9 Do not plant your vineyard with two types of seed; if you
do, the entire harvest will be defiled—both the crop you
plant and the fruit of your vineyard.[74]

10 Do not plow with an ox and a donkey yoked together.

11 Do not wear clothes of wool and linen woven together.

12 You are to make tassels on the four corners of the cloak
you wear.

Marriage Violations

13 Suppose a man marries a woman, has relations with her,
and comes to hate her, 14 and he then accuses her of shameful
conduct and gives her a bad name, saying, "I married this
woman and had relations with her, but I discovered she was
not a virgin."

15 Then the young woman's father and mother shall bring the
proof of her virginity to the city elders at the gate 16 and say
to the elders, "I gave my daughter in marriage to this man,
but he has come to hate her. 17 And now he has accused her
of shameful conduct, saying, 'I discovered that your daughter
was not a virgin.' But here is the proof of her virginity." And
they shall spread out the cloth before the city elders.

18 Then the elders of that city shall take the man and punish
him. 19 They are also to fine him a hundred shekels of silver
and give them to the young woman's father, because this
man has given a virgin of Israel a bad name. And she shall
remain his wife; he must not divorce her as long as he
lives.[75]

20 If, however, this accusation is true, and no proof of the
young woman's virginity can be found, 21 she shall be brought
to the door of her father's house, and there the men of her
city will stone her to death. For she has committed an
outrage in Israel by being promiscuous in her father's house.
So you must purge the evil from among you.[76]

22 If a man is found lying with another man's wife, both the
man who slept with her and the woman must die. You must
purge the evil from Israel.

23 If there is a virgin pledged in marriage to a man, and
another man encounters her in the city and sleeps with
her, 24 you must take both of them out to the gate of that city
and stone them to death—the young woman because she did
not cry out in the city, and the man because he has violated
his neighbor's wife. So you must purge the evil from among
you.

25 But if the man encounters a betrothed woman in the open
country, and he overpowers her and lies with her, only the
man who has done this must die. 26 Do nothing to the young
woman, because she has committed no sin worthy of death.
This case is just like one in which a man attacks his neighbor
and murders him. 27 When he found her in the field, the
betrothed woman cried out, but there was no one to save
her.

28 If a man encounters a virgin who is not pledged in
marriage, and he seizes her and lies with her, and they are
discovered, 29 then the man who lay with her must pay the
young woman's father fifty shekels of silver, and she must
become his wife because he has violated her. He must not
divorce her as long as he lives.[77]

30 A man is not to marry his father's wife, so that he will not
dishonor his father's marriage bed.[78]

Deuteronomy 23

Exclusion from the Congregation

1 No man with crushed or severed genitals may enter the
assembly of the LORD.

2 No one of illegitimate birth may enter the assembly of the
LORD, nor may any of his descendants, even to the tenth
generation.

3 No Ammonite or Moabite or any of their descendants may
enter the assembly of the LORD, even to the tenth
generation. 4 For they did not meet you with food and water
on your way out of Egypt, and they hired Balaam son of Beor
from Pethor in Aram-naharaim to curse you.[79] 5 Yet the LORD
your God would not listen to Balaam, and the LORD your

---

70. Cited in 1 Corinthians 5:13
71. Or *impale his body on a pole*; similarly in verse 23
72. LXX; Hebrew *anyone who is hanged is under God's curse*; cited in Galatians 3:13
73. Or *you must not hide yourself*
74. Or *will be forfeited to the sanctuary*
75. *100 shekels* is approximately 2.5 pounds or 1.1 kilograms of silver.
76. Here and in verse 24; cited in 1 Corinthians 5:13
77. *50 shekels* is approximately 1.26 pounds or 569.8 grams of silver.
78. Or *uncover his father's skirt*

God turned the curse into a blessing for you, because the LORD your God loves you.[6] You are not to seek peace or prosperity from them as long as you live.

[7] Do not despise an Edomite, for he is your brother. Do not despise an Egyptian, because you lived as a foreigner in his land.[8] The third generation of children born to them may enter the assembly of the LORD.

Uncleanness in the Camp

(Leviticus 15:1–12)

[9] When you are encamped against your enemies, then you shall keep yourself from every wicked thing.[10] If any man among you becomes unclean because of a nocturnal emission, he must leave the camp and stay outside.[11] When evening approaches, he must wash with water, and when the sun sets he may return to the camp.

[12] You must have a place outside the camp to go and relieve yourself.[13] And you must have a digging tool in your equipment so that when you relieve yourself you can dig a hole and cover up your excrement.

[14] For the LORD your God walks throughout your camp to protect you and deliver your enemies to you. Your camp must be holy, lest He see anything unclean among you and turn away from you.

Miscellaneous Laws

[15] Do not return a slave to his master if he has taken refuge with you.[16] Let him live among you wherever he chooses, in the town of his pleasing. Do not oppress him.

[17] No daughter or son of Israel is to be a shrine prostitute.[18] You must not bring the wages of a prostitute, whether female or male, into the house of the LORD your God to fulfill any vow, because both are detestable to the LORD your God.[80]

[19] Do not charge your brother interest on money, food, or any other type of loan.[20] You may charge a foreigner interest, but not your brother, so that the LORD your God may bless you in everything to which you put your hand in the land that you are entering to possess.

[21] If you make a vow to the LORD your God, do not be slow to keep it, because He will surely require it of you, and you will be guilty of sin.[22] But if you refrain from making a vow, you will not be guilty of sin.[23] Be careful to follow through on what comes from your lips, because you have freely vowed to the LORD your God with your own mouth.

[24] When you enter your neighbor's vineyard, you may eat your fill of grapes, but you must not put any in your basket.

[25] When you enter your neighbor's grainfield, you may pluck the heads of grain with your hand, but you must not put a sickle to your neighbor's grain.

Deuteronomy 24

Marriage and Divorce Laws

(Matthew 5:31–32; Luke 16:18)

[1] If a man marries a woman, but she becomes displeasing to him because he finds some indecency in her, he may write her a certificate of divorce, hand it to her, and send her away from his house.[81]

[2] If, after leaving his house, she goes and becomes another man's wife,[3] and the second man hates her, writes her a certificate of divorce, hands it to her, and sends her away from his house, or if he dies,[4] then the husband who divorced her first may not remarry her after she has been defiled, for that is an abomination to the LORD. You must not bring sin upon the land that the LORD your God is giving you as an inheritance.

[5] If a man is newly married, he must not be sent to war or be pressed into any duty. For one year he is free to stay at home and bring joy to the wife he has married.

Additional Laws

[6] Do not take a pair of millstones or even an upper millstone as security for a debt, because that would be taking one's livelihood as security.

[7] If a man is caught kidnapping one of his Israelite brothers, whether he treats him as a slave or sells him, the kidnapper must die. So you must purge the evil from among you.[82]

[8] In cases of infectious skin diseases, be careful to diligently follow everything the Levitical priests instruct you. Be careful to do as I have commanded them.[83][9] Remember what the LORD your God did to Miriam on the journey after you came out of Egypt.

[10] When you lend anything to your neighbor, do not enter his house to collect security.[11] You are to stand outside while the man to whom you are lending brings the security out to you.[12] If he is a poor man, you must not go to sleep with the security in your possession;[13] be sure to return it to him by sunset, so that he may sleep in his own cloak and bless you, and this will be credited to you as righteousness before the LORD your God.

[14] Do not oppress a hired hand who is poor and needy, whether he is a brother or a foreigner residing in one of your towns.[15] You are to pay his wages each day before sunset, because he is poor and depends on them. Otherwise he may cry out to the LORD against you, and you will be guilty of sin.

[16] Fathers shall not be put to death for their children, nor children for their fathers; each is to die for his own sin.[84]

[17] Do not deny justice to the foreigner or the fatherless, and do not take a widow's cloak as security.[18] Remember that you were slaves in Egypt, and the LORD your God redeemed you from that place. Therefore I am commanding you to do this.

[19] If you are harvesting in your field and forget a sheaf there, do not go back to get it. It is to be left for the foreigner, the fatherless, and the widow, so that the LORD your God may bless you in all the work of your hands.

[20] When you beat the olives from your trees, you must not go over the branches again. What remains will be for the foreigner, the fatherless, and the widow.

[21] When you gather the grapes of your vineyard, you must not go over the vines again. What remains will be for the

---

79. That is, Mesopotamia; *Aram-naharaim* means *Aram of the two rivers*, likely the region between the Euphrates and Balih Rivers in northwestern Mesopotamia.
80. Hebrew *or a dog*
81. Cited in Matthew 5:31; see also Mark 10:4.
82. Cited in 1 Corinthians 5:13
83. Forms of the Hebrew *tzaraath*, traditionally translated as *leprosy*, were used for various skin diseases; see Leviticus 13.
84. Cited in 2 Kings 14:6 and 2 Chronicles 25:4

foreigner, the fatherless, and the widow.[22]Remember that you were slaves in the land of Egypt. Therefore I am commanding you to do this.

Deuteronomy 25

Fairness and Mercy

[1]If there is a dispute between men, they are to go to court to be judged, so that the innocent may be acquitted and the guilty condemned.

[2]If the guilty man deserves to be beaten, the judge shall have him lie down and be flogged in his presence with the number of lashes his crime warrants.[3]He may receive no more than forty lashes, lest your brother be beaten any more than that and be degraded in your sight.

[4]Do not muzzle an ox while it is treading out the grain.[85]

Widowhood and Marriage

[5]When brothers dwell together and one of them dies without a son, the widow must not marry outside the family. Her husband's brother is to take her as his wife and fulfill the duty of a brother-in-law for her.[86][6]The first son she bears will carry on the name of the dead brother, so that his name will not be blotted out from Israel.

[7]But if the man does not want to marry his brother's widow, she is to go to the elders at the city gate and say, "My husband's brother refuses to preserve his brother's name in Israel. He is not willing to perform the duty of a brother-in-law for me."

[8]Then the elders of his city shall summon him and speak with him. If he persists and says, "I do not want to marry her,"[9]his brother's widow shall go up to him in the presence of the elders, remove his sandal, spit in his face, and declare, "This is what is done to the man who will not maintain his brother's line."[10]And his family name in Israel will be called "The House of the Unsandaled."

[11]If two men are fighting, and the wife of one comes to rescue her husband from the one striking him, and she reaches out her hand and grabs his genitals,[12]you are to cut off her hand. You must show her no pity.

Standard Weights and Measures

(Proverbs 11:1–3; Ezekiel 45:10–12)

[13]You shall not have two differing weights in your bag, one heavy and one light.[14]You shall not have two differing measures in your house, one large and one small.

[15]You must maintain accurate and honest weights and measures, so that you may live long in the land that the LORD your God is giving you.[16]For everyone who behaves dishonestly in regard to these things is detestable to the LORD your God.

Revenge on the Amalekites

[17]Remember what the Amalekites did to you along your way from Egypt,[18]how they met you on your journey when you were tired and weary, and they attacked all your stragglers; they had no fear of God.

[19]When the LORD your God gives you rest from the enemies around you in the land that He is giving you to possess as an inheritance, you are to blot out the memory of Amalek from under heaven. Do not forget!

Deuteronomy 26

Offering Firstfruits and Tithes

(Leviticus 27:30–34; Deuteronomy 14:22–29; Nehemiah 13:10–14)

[1]When you enter the land that the LORD your God is giving you as an inheritance, and you take possession of it and settle in it,[2]you are to take some of the firstfruits of all your produce from the soil of the land that the LORD your God is giving you and put them in a basket. Then go to the place the LORD your God will choose as a dwelling for His Name,[3]to the priest who is serving at that time, and say to him, "I declare today to the LORD your God that I have entered the land that the LORD swore to our fathers to give us."

[4]Then the priest shall take the basket from your hands and place it before the altar of the LORD your God,[5]and you are to declare before the LORD your God, "My father was a wandering Aramean, and he went down to Egypt few in number and lived there and became a great nation, mighty and numerous.[6]But the Egyptians mistreated us and afflicted us, putting us to hard labor.[7]So we called out to the LORD, the God of our fathers; and the LORD heard our voice and saw our affliction, toil, and oppression.[8]Then the LORD brought us out of Egypt with a mighty hand and an outstretched arm, with great terror, signs, and wonders.[9]And He brought us to this place and gave us this land, a land flowing with milk and honey.[10]And now, behold, I have brought the firstfruits of the land that You, O LORD, have given me."

Then you are to place the basket before the LORD your God and bow down before Him.[11]So you shall rejoice—you, the Levite, and the foreigner dwelling among you—in all the good things the LORD your God has given to you and your household.

[12]When you have finished laying aside a tenth of all your produce in the third year, the year of the tithe, you are to give it to the Levite, the foreigner, the fatherless, and the widow, that they may eat and be filled within your gates.

[13]Then you shall declare in the presence of the LORD your God, "I have removed from my house the sacred portion and have given it to the Levite, the foreigner, the fatherless, and the widow, according to all the commandments You have given me. I have not transgressed or forgotten Your commandments.[14]I have not eaten any of the sacred portion while in mourning, or removed any of it while unclean, or offered any of it for the dead. I have obeyed the LORD my God; I have done everything You commanded me.[15]Look down from Your holy habitation, from heaven, and bless Your people Israel and the land You have given us as You swore to our fathers—a land flowing with milk and honey."

Obey the LORD's Commands

[16]The LORD your God commands you this day to follow these statutes and ordinances. You must be careful to follow them with all your heart and with all your soul.

[17]Today you have proclaimed that the LORD is your God and that you will walk in His ways, keep His statutes and commandments and ordinances, and listen to His voice.

[18]And today the LORD has proclaimed that you are His people and treasured possession as He promised, that you are to keep all His commandments,[19]that He will set you

85. Cited in 1 Corinthians 9:9 and 1 Timothy 5:18
86. Cited in Matthew 22:24, Mark 12:19, and Luke 20:28

high in praise and name and honor above all the nations He has made, and that you will be a holy people to the LORD your God, as He has promised.

Deuteronomy 27

The Altar on Mount Ebal

(Joshua 8:30–35)

1 Then Moses and the elders of Israel commanded the people: "Keep all the commandments I am giving you today.

2 And on the day you cross the Jordan into the land that the LORD your God is giving you, set up large stones and coat them with plaster. 3 Write on them all the words of this law when you have crossed over to enter the land that the LORD your God is giving you, a land flowing with milk and honey, just as the LORD, the God of your fathers, has promised you. 4 And when you have crossed the Jordan, you are to set up these stones on Mount Ebal, as I am commanding you today, and you are to coat them with plaster.

5 Moreover, you are to build there an altar to the LORD your God, an altar of stones. You must not use any iron tool on them. 6 You shall build the altar of the LORD your God with uncut stones and offer upon it burnt offerings to the LORD your God. 7 There you are to sacrifice your peace offerings, eating them and rejoicing in the presence of the LORD your God. 8 And you shall write distinctly upon these stones all the words of this law."

9 Then Moses and the Levitical priests spoke to all Israel: "Be silent, O Israel, and listen! This day you have become the people of the LORD your God. 10 You shall therefore obey the voice of the LORD your God and follow His commandments and statutes I am giving you today."

Curses Pronounced from Ebal

11 On that day Moses commanded the people: 12 "When you have crossed the Jordan, these tribes shall stand on Mount Gerizim to bless the people: Simeon, Levi, Judah, Issachar, Joseph, and Benjamin. 13 And these tribes shall stand on Mount Ebal to deliver the curse: Reuben, Gad, Asher, Zebulun, Dan, and Naphtali.

14 Then the Levites shall proclaim in a loud voice to every Israelite:

15 Cursed is the man who makes a carved idol or molten image—an abomination to the LORD, the work of the hands of a craftsman—and sets it up in secret.'

And let all the people say, 'Amen!'

16 Cursed is he who dishonors his father or mother.'

And let all the people say, 'Amen!'

17 Cursed is he who moves his neighbor's boundary stone.'

And let all the people say, 'Amen!'

18 Cursed is he who lets a blind man wander in the road.'

And let all the people say, 'Amen!'

19 Cursed is he who withholds justice from the foreigner, the fatherless, or the widow.'

And let all the people say, 'Amen!'

20 Cursed is he who sleeps with his father's wife, for he has violated his father's marriage bed.'

And let all the people say, 'Amen!' [87]

21 Cursed is he who lies with any animal.'

And let all the people say, 'Amen!'

22 Cursed is he who sleeps with his sister, the daughter of his father or the daughter of his mother.'

And let all the people say, 'Amen!'

23 Cursed is he who sleeps with his mother-in-law.'

And let all the people say, 'Amen!'

24 Cursed is he who strikes down his neighbor in secret.'

And let all the people say, 'Amen!'

25 Cursed is he who accepts a bribe to kill an innocent person.'

And let all the people say, 'Amen!'

26 Cursed is he who does not put the words of this law into practice.'

And let all the people say, 'Amen!' [88]

Deuteronomy 28

The Blessings of Obedience

(Leviticus 25:18–22)

1 "Now if you faithfully obey the voice of the LORD your God and are careful to follow all His commandments I am giving you today, the LORD your God will set you high above all the nations of the earth. 2 And all these blessings will come upon you and overtake you, if you will obey the voice of the LORD your God:

3 You will be blessed in the city
and blessed in the country.

4 The fruit of your womb will be blessed,
as well as the produce of your land
and the offspring of your livestock—
the calves of your herds
and the lambs of your flocks.

5 Your basket and kneading bowl will be blessed.

6 You will be blessed when you come in
and blessed when you go out.

7 The LORD will cause the enemies who rise up against you to be defeated before you. They will march out against you in one direction but flee from you in seven.

8 The LORD will decree a blessing on your barns and on everything to which you put your hand; the LORD your God will bless you in the land He is giving you. 9 The LORD will establish you as His holy people, just as He has sworn to you, if you keep the commandments of the LORD your God and walk in His ways. 10 Then all the peoples of the earth will see that you are called by the name of the LORD, and they will stand in awe of you.

11 The LORD will make you prosper abundantly—in the fruit of your womb, the offspring of your livestock, and the produce of your land—in the land that the LORD swore to your fathers to give you.

12 The LORD will open the heavens, His abundant storehouse, to send rain on your land in season and to bless all the work of your hands. You will lend to many nations, but borrow from none.

13 The LORD will make you the head and not the tail; you will only move upward and never downward, if you hear and carefully follow the commandments of the LORD your God, which I am giving you today. 14 Do not turn aside to the right or to the left from any of the words I command you today, and do not go after other gods to serve them.

---

87. Or *uncovered his father's skirt*

88. LXX *Cursed is every man who does not continue in all the words of this law*; cited in Galatians 3:10

The Curses of Disobedience

(Leviticus 20:1–9; Leviticus 26:14–39)

15 If, however, you do not obey the LORD your God by
carefully following all His commandments and statutes I am
giving you today, all these curses will come upon you and
overtake you:

16 You will be cursed in the city
and cursed in the country.

17 Your basket and kneading bowl will be cursed.

18 The fruit of your womb will be cursed,
as well as the produce of your land,
the calves of your herds,
and the lambs of your flocks.

19 You will be cursed when you come in
and cursed when you go out.

20 The LORD will send curses upon you, confusion and
reproof in all to which you put your hand, until you are
destroyed and quickly perish because of the wickedness you
have committed in forsaking Him.[89]

21 The LORD will make the plague cling to you until He has
exterminated you from the land that you are entering to
possess. 22 The LORD will strike you with wasting disease,
with fever and inflammation, with scorching heat and
drought, and with blight and mildew; these will pursue you
until you perish.[90] 23 The sky over your head will be bronze,
and the earth beneath you iron.

24 The LORD will turn the rain of your land into dust and
powder; it will descend on you from the sky until you are
destroyed.

25 The LORD will cause you to be defeated before your
enemies. You will march out against them in one direction
but flee from them in seven. You will be an object of horror
to all the kingdoms of the earth. 26 Your corpses will be food
for all the birds of the air and beasts of the earth, with no
one to scare them away.

27 The LORD will afflict you with the boils of Egypt, with
tumors and scabs and itch from which you cannot be cured.

28 The LORD will afflict you with madness, blindness, and
confusion of mind, 29 and at noon you will grope about like a
blind man in the darkness. You will not prosper in your
ways. Day after day you will be oppressed and plundered,
with no one to save you.

30 You will be pledged in marriage to a woman, but another
man will violate her. You will build a house but will not live
in it. You will plant a vineyard but will not enjoy its
fruit. 31 Your ox will be slaughtered before your eyes, but you
will not eat any of it. Your donkey will be taken away and
not returned to you. Your flock will be given to your
enemies, and no one will save you.

32 Your sons and daughters will be given to another nation,
while your eyes grow weary looking for them day after day,
with no power in your hand. 33 A people you do not know
will eat the produce of your land and of all your toil. All
your days you will be oppressed and crushed. 34 You will be
driven mad by the sights you see.

35 The LORD will afflict you with painful, incurable boils on
your knees and thighs, from the soles of your feet to the top
of your head.

36 The LORD will bring you and the king you appoint to a
nation neither you nor your fathers have known, and there
you will worship other gods—gods of wood and stone. 37 You
will become an object of horror, scorn, and ridicule among
all the nations to which the LORD will drive you.

38 You will sow much seed in the field but harvest little,
because the locusts will consume it. 39 You will plant and
cultivate vineyards, but will neither drink the wine nor
gather the grapes, because worms will eat them. 40 You will
have olive trees throughout your territory but will never
anoint yourself with oil, because the olives will drop
off. 41 You will father sons and daughters, but they will not
remain yours, because they will go into captivity. 42 Swarms
of locusts will consume all your trees and the produce of
your land.

43 The foreigner living among you will rise higher and higher
above you, while you sink down lower and lower. 44 He will
lend to you, but you will not lend to him. He will be the
head, and you will be the tail.

45 All these curses will come upon you. They will pursue you
and overtake you until you are destroyed, since you did not
obey the LORD your God and keep the commandments and
statutes He gave you. 46 These curses will be a sign and a
wonder upon you and your descendants forever.

47 Because you did not serve the LORD your God with joy
and gladness of heart in all your abundance, 48 you will serve
your enemies the LORD will send against you in famine,
thirst, nakedness, and destitution. He will place an iron yoke
on your neck until He has destroyed you.

49 The LORD will bring a nation from afar, from the ends of
the earth, to swoop down upon you like an eagle—a nation
whose language you will not understand, 50 a ruthless nation
with no respect for the old and no pity for the young. 51 They
will eat the offspring of your livestock and the produce of
your land until you are destroyed. They will leave you no
grain or new wine or oil, no calves of your herds or lambs of
your flocks, until they have caused you to perish. 52 They will
besiege all the cities throughout your land, until the high
and fortified walls in which you trust have fallen. They will
besiege all your cities throughout the land that the LORD
your God has given you.

53 Then you will eat the fruit of your womb, the flesh of the
sons and daughters whom the LORD your God has given
you, in the siege and distress that your enemy will inflict on
you.

54 The most gentle and refined man among you will begrudge
his brother, the wife he embraces, and the rest of his
children who have survived, [91] 55 refusing to share with any of
them the flesh of his children he will eat because he has
nothing left in the siege and distress that your enemy will
inflict on you within all your gates. [92]

56 The most gentle and refined woman among you, so gentle
and refined she would not venture to set the sole of her foot
on the ground, will begrudge the husband she embraces and
her son and daughter [93] 57 the afterbirth that comes from

---

89. Hebrew *Me*
90. Or *sword*
91. Hebrew *the wife of his bosom*
92. Or *within all your cities*; similarly in verse 57

between her legs and the children she bears, because she will secretly eat them for lack of anything else in the siege and distress that your enemy will inflict on you within your gates.

58 If you are not careful to observe all the words of this law which are written in this book, that you may fear this glorious and awesome name—the LORD your God—59 He will bring upon you and your descendants extraordinary disasters, severe and lasting plagues, and terrible and chronic sicknesses.60 He will afflict you again with all the diseases you dreaded in Egypt, and they will cling to you.

61 The LORD will also bring upon you every sickness and plague not recorded in this Book of the Law, until you are destroyed.62 You who were as numerous as the stars in the sky will be left few in number, because you would not obey the voice of the LORD your God.

63 Just as it pleased the LORD to make you prosper and multiply, so also it will please Him to annihilate you and destroy you. And you will be uprooted from the land you are entering to possess.

64 Then the LORD will scatter you among all the nations, from one end of the earth to the other, and there you will worship other gods, gods of wood and stone, which neither you nor your fathers have known.65 Among those nations you will find no repose, not even a resting place for the sole of your foot. There the LORD will give you a trembling heart, failing eyes, and a despairing soul.

66 So your life will hang in doubt before you, and you will be afraid night and day, never certain of survival.67 In the morning you will say, 'If only it were evening!' and in the evening you will say, 'If only it were morning!'—because of the dread in your hearts of the terrifying sights you will see.

68 The LORD will return you to Egypt in ships by a route that I said you should never see again. There you will sell yourselves to your enemies as male and female slaves, but no one will buy you."

Deuteronomy 29

The Covenant in Moab

1 These are the words of the covenant that the LORD commanded Moses to make with the Israelites in the land of Moab, in addition to the covenant He had made with them at Horeb.[94]

2 Moses summoned all Israel and proclaimed to them, "You have seen with your own eyes everything the LORD did in Egypt to Pharaoh, to all his officials, and to all his land.3 You saw with your own eyes the great trials, and those miraculous signs and wonders.4 Yet to this day the LORD has not given you a mind to understand, eyes to see, or ears to hear.

5 For forty years I led you in the wilderness,
yet your clothes and sandals did not wear out.
6 You ate no bread and drank no wine or strong drink,
so that you might know that I am the LORD your God.

7 When you reached this place, Sihon king of Heshbon and Og king of Bashan came out against us in battle, but we defeated them.8 We took their land and gave it as an inheritance to the Reubenites, the Gadites, and the half-tribe of Manasseh.9 So keep and follow the words of this covenant, that you may prosper in all you do.

10 All of you are standing today before the LORD your God—you leaders of tribes, elders, officials, and all the men of Israel,[95]11 your children and wives, and the foreigners in your camps who cut your wood and draw your water—12 so that you may enter into the covenant of the LORD your God, which He is making with you today, and into His oath,13 and so that He may establish you today as His people, and He may be your God as He promised you and as He swore to your fathers, to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob.

14 I am making this covenant and this oath not only with you,15 but also with those who are standing here with us today in the presence of the LORD our God, as well as with those who are not here today.

16 For you yourselves know how we lived in the land of Egypt and how we passed through the nations on the way here.17 You saw the abominations and idols among them made of wood and stone, of silver and gold.

18 Make sure there is no man or woman, clan or tribe among you today whose heart turns away from the LORD our God to go and worship the gods of those nations. Make sure there is no root among you that bears such poisonous and bitter fruit,[96]19 because when such a person hears the words of this oath, he invokes a blessing on himself, saying, 'I will have peace, even though I walk in the stubbornness of my own heart.'

This will bring disaster on the watered land as well as the dry.[97]20 The LORD will never be willing to forgive him. Instead, His anger and jealousy will burn against that man, and every curse written in this book will fall upon him. The LORD will blot out his name from under heaven21 and single him out from all the tribes of Israel for disaster, according to all the curses of the covenant written in this Book of the Law.

22 Then the generation to come—your sons who follow you and the foreigner who comes from a distant land—will see the plagues of the land and the sicknesses the LORD has inflicted on it.23 All its soil will be a burning waste of sulfur and salt, unsown and unproductive, with no plant growing on it, just like the destruction of Sodom and Gomorrah, Admah and Zeboiim, which the LORD overthrew in His fierce anger.

24 So all the nations will ask, 'Why has the LORD done such a thing to this land? Why this great outburst of anger?'

25 And the people will answer, 'It is because they abandoned the covenant of the LORD, the God of their fathers, which He made with them when He brought them out of the land of Egypt.26 They went and served other gods, and they worshiped gods they had not known—gods that the LORD had not given to them.27 Therefore the anger of the LORD burned against this land, and He brought upon it every curse written in this book.28 The LORD uprooted them from their land in His anger, rage, and great wrath, and He cast them into another land, where they are today.'

---

93. Hebrew *the husband of her bosom*
94. That is, Mount Sinai, or possibly a mountain in the range containing Mount Sinai
95. LXX and Syriac; Hebrew *you leaders, tribes*
96. See Hebrews 12:15
97. Or *curse*

29 The secret things belong to the LORD our God, but the
things revealed belong to us and to our children forever, so
that we may follow all the words of this law.

Deuteronomy 30

The Promise of Restoration

(Nehemiah 1:1–11)

1 "When all these things come upon you—the blessings and
curses I have set before you—and you call them to mind in
all the nations to which the LORD your God has banished
you,2 and when you and your children return to the LORD
your God and obey His voice with all your heart and all your
soul according to everything I am giving you today,3 then He
will restore you from captivity and have compassion on you
and gather you from all the nations to which the LORD your
God has scattered you.[98]4 Even if you have been banished to
the farthest horizon, He will gather you and return you from
there.[99][100]

5 And the LORD your God will bring you into the land your
fathers possessed, and you will take possession of it. He will
cause you to prosper and multiply more than your
fathers.6 The LORD your God will circumcise your hearts and
the hearts of your descendants, and you will love Him with
all your heart and with all your soul, so that you may live.

7 Then the LORD your God will put all these curses upon
your enemies who hate you and persecute you.8 And you will
again obey the voice of the LORD and follow all His
commandments I am giving you today.9 So the LORD your
God will make you abound in all the work of your hands and
in the fruit of your womb, the offspring of your livestock,
and the produce of your land. Indeed, the LORD will again
delight in your prosperity, as He delighted in that of your
fathers,10 if you obey the LORD your God by keeping His
commandments and statutes that are written in this Book of
the Law, and if you turn to Him with all your heart and with
all your soul.

The Choice of Life or Death

11 For this commandment I give you today is not too difficult
for you or beyond your reach.12 It is not in heaven, that you
should need to ask, 'Who will ascend into heaven to get it for
us and proclaim it, that we may obey it?'[101]13 And it is not
beyond the sea, that you should need to ask, 'Who will cross
the sea to get it for us and proclaim it, that we may obey
it?'[102]14 But the word is very near you; it is in your mouth
and in your heart, so that you may obey it.[103]

15 See, I have set before you today life and prosperity, as well
as death and disaster.16 For I am commanding you today to
love the LORD your God, to walk in His ways, and to keep
His commandments, statutes, and ordinances, so that you
may live and increase, and the LORD your God may bless
you in the land that you are entering to possess.

17 But if your heart turns away and you do not listen, but are
drawn away to bow down to other gods and worship
them,18 I declare to you today that you will surely perish;
you shall not prolong your days in the land that you are
crossing the Jordan to possess.

19 I call heaven and earth as witnesses against you today that
I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing.
Therefore choose life, so that you and your descendants may
live,20 and that you may love the LORD your God, obey Him,
and hold fast to Him. For He is your life, and He will prolong
your life in the land that the LORD swore to give to your
fathers, to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob."

Deuteronomy 31

Joshua to Succeed Moses

(Numbers 27:18–23)

1 When Moses had finished speaking these words to all
Israel,[104]2 he said to them, "I am now a hundred and twenty
years old; I am no longer able to come and go, and the LORD
has said to me, 'You shall not cross the Jordan.'

3 The LORD your God Himself will cross over ahead of you.
He will destroy these nations before you, and you will
dispossess them. Joshua will cross ahead of you, as the LORD
has said.4 And the LORD will do to them as He did to Sihon
and Og, the kings of the Amorites, when He destroyed them
along with their land.

5 The LORD will deliver them over to you, and you must do
to them exactly as I have commanded you.6 Be strong and
courageous; do not be afraid or terrified of them, for it is the
LORD your God who goes with you; He will never leave you
nor forsake you."[105]

7 Then Moses called for Joshua and said to him in the
presence of all Israel, "Be strong and courageous, for you
will go with this people into the land that the LORD swore to
their fathers to give them, and you shall give it to them as an
inheritance.8 The LORD Himself goes before you; He will be
with you. He will never leave you nor forsake you. Do not be
afraid or discouraged."

The Reading of the Law

(Nehemiah 8:1–8)

9 So Moses wrote down this law and gave it to the priests, the
sons of Levi, who carried the ark of the covenant of the
LORD, and to all the elders of Israel.

10 Then Moses commanded them, "At the end of every seven
years, at the appointed time in the year of remission of debt,
during the Feast of Tabernacles,[106]11 when all Israel comes
before the LORD your God at the place He will choose, you
are to read this law in the hearing of all Israel.

12 Assemble the people—men, women, children, and the
foreigners within your gates—so that they may listen and
learn to fear the LORD your God and to follow carefully all
the words of this law.13 Then their children who do not know
the law will listen and learn to fear the LORD your God, as
long as you live in the land that you are crossing the Jordan
to possess."

---

98. Or *restore your fortunes*
99. Or *to the extremity of the heavens*
100. Cited in Nehemiah 1:8–9
101. Cited in Romans 10:6
102. See Romans 10:7.
103. Cited in Romans 10:8
104. DSS and LXX; MT *When Moses went out and spoke*
105. Cited in Hebrews 13:5; here and in verse 8
106. That is, Sukkot, the autumn feast of pilgrimage to Jerusalem; also translated as *the Feast of Booths* or *the Feast of Shelters* and originally called *the Feast of Ingathering* (see Exodus 23:16 and Exodus 34:22).

God Commissions Joshua

14 Then the LORD said to Moses, “Behold, the time of your
death is near. Call Joshua and present yourselves at the Tent
of Meeting, so that I may commission him.”
So Moses and Joshua went and presented themselves at the
Tent of Meeting. 15 Then the LORD appeared at the tent in a
pillar of cloud, and the cloud stood over the entrance to the
tent.
16 And the LORD said to Moses, “You will soon rest with your
fathers, and these people will rise up and prostitute
themselves with the foreign gods of the land they are
entering. They will forsake Me and break the covenant I
have made with them.
17 On that day My anger will burn against them, and I will
abandon them and hide My face from them, so that they will
be consumed, and many troubles and afflictions will befall
them.
On that day they will say, ‘Have not these disasters come
upon us because our God is no longer with us?’
18 And on that day I will surely hide My face because of all
the evil they have done by turning to other gods.
19 Now therefore, write down for yourselves this song and
teach it to the Israelites; have them recite it, so that it may
be a witness for Me against them. 20 When I have brought
them into the land that I swore to give their fathers, a land
flowing with milk and honey, they will eat their fill and
prosper. Then they will turn to other gods and worship them,
and they will reject Me and break My covenant. 21 And when
many troubles and afflictions have come upon them, this
song will testify against them, because it will not be
forgotten from the lips of their descendants. For I know their
inclination, even before I bring them into the land that I
swore to give them.”
22 So that very day Moses wrote down this song and taught it
to the Israelites.
23 Then the LORD commissioned Joshua son of Nun and said,
“Be strong and courageous, for you will bring the Israelites
into the land that I swore to give them, and I will be with
you.”

The Law Placed in the Ark

24 When Moses had finished writing in a book the words of
this law from beginning to end, 25 he gave this command to
the Levites who carried the ark of the covenant of the
LORD: 26 “Take this Book of the Law and place it beside the
ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, so that it may
remain there as a witness against you. 27 For I know how
rebellious and stiff-necked you are. If you are already
rebelling against the LORD while I am still alive, how much
more will you rebel after my death!
28 Assemble before me all the elders of your tribes and all
your officers so that I may speak these words in their hearing
and call heaven and earth to witness against them. 29 For I
know that after my death you will become utterly corrupt
and turn from the path I have commanded you. And in the
days to come, disaster will befall you because you will do
evil in the sight of the LORD to provoke Him to anger by the
work of your hands.”

Moses Begins His Song

30 Then Moses recited aloud to the whole assembly of Israel
the words of this song from beginning to end:

Deuteronomy 32

The Song of Moses

(Revelation 15:1–4)

1 Give ear, O heavens, and I will speak;
hear, O earth, the words of my mouth.
2 Let my teaching fall like rain
and my speech settle like dew,
like gentle rain on new grass,
like showers on tender plants.
3 For I will proclaim the name of the LORD.
Ascribe greatness to our God!
4 He is the Rock, His work is perfect;
all His ways are just.
A God of faithfulness without injustice,
righteous and upright is He.
5 His people have acted corruptly toward Him;
the blemish on them is not that of His children,
but of a perverse and crooked generation.[107]
6 Is this how you repay the LORD,
O foolish and senseless people?
Is He not your Father and Creator?
Has He not made you and established you?
7 Remember the days of old;
consider the years long past.
Ask your father, and he will tell you,
your elders, and they will inform you.
8 When the Most High gave the nations their inheritance,
when He divided the sons of man,
He set the boundaries of the peoples
according to the number of the sons of God.[108]
9 But the LORD’s portion is His people,
Jacob His allotted inheritance.
10 He found him in a desert land,
in a barren, howling wilderness;
He surrounded him, He instructed him,
He guarded him as the apple of His eye.[109]
11 As an eagle stirs up its nest
and hovers over its young,
He spread His wings to catch them
and carried them on His pinions.[110]
12 The LORD alone led him,
and no foreign god was with him.
13 He made him ride on the heights of the land
and fed him the produce of the field.
He nourished him with honey from the rock
and oil from the flinty crag,
14 with curds from the herd and milk from the flock,
with the fat of lambs,
with rams from Bashan, and goats,

---

107. Cited in Philippians 2:15
108. DSS; LXX *according to the number of the angels of God*; MT *according to the number of the sons of Israel*
109. Literally *the pupil*
110. *Pinions* are the outer parts of a bird’s wings, including the flight feathers.

with the choicest grains of wheat.
From the juice of the finest grapes
you drank the wine.
15 But Jeshurun grew fat and kicked—
becoming fat, bloated, and gorged.
He abandoned the God who made him
and scorned the Rock of his salvation.[111]
16 They provoked His jealousy with foreign gods;
they enraged Him with abominations.
17 They sacrificed to demons, not to God,
to gods they had not known,
to newly arrived gods,
which your fathers did not fear.
18 You ignored the Rock who brought you forth;
you forgot the God who gave you birth.
19 When the LORD saw this, He rejected them,
provoked to anger by His sons and daughters.
20 He said: "I will hide My face from them;
I will see what will be their end.
For they are a perverse generation—
children of unfaithfulness.
21 They have provoked My jealousy by that which is not God;
they have enraged Me with their worthless idols.
So I will make them jealous by those who are not a people;
I will make them angry by a nation without understanding.[112][113]
22 For a fire has been kindled by My anger,
and it burns to the depths of Sheol;
it consumes the earth and its produce,
and scorches the foundations of the mountains.
23 I will heap disasters upon them;
I will spend My arrows against them.
24 They will be wasted from hunger
and ravaged by pestilence and bitter plague;
I will send the fangs of wild beasts against them,
with the venom of vipers that slither in the dust.
25 Outside, the sword will take their children,
and inside, terror will strike
the young man and the young woman,
the infant and the gray-haired man.
26 I would have said that I would cut them to pieces
and blot out their memory from mankind,
27 if I had not dreaded the taunt of the enemy,
lest their adversaries misunderstand and say:
'Our own hand has prevailed;
it was not the LORD who did all this.'"
28 Israel is a nation devoid of counsel,
with no understanding among them.
29 If only they were wise, they would understand it;
they would comprehend their fate.
30 How could one man pursue a thousand,
or two put ten thousand to flight,
unless their Rock had sold them,
unless the LORD had given them up?
31 For their rock is not like our Rock,
even our enemies concede.[114]
32 But their vine is from the vine of Sodom
and from the fields of Gomorrah.
Their grapes are poisonous;
their clusters are bitter.
33 Their wine is the venom of serpents,
the deadly poison of cobras.
34 "Have I not stored up these things,
sealed up within My vaults?
35 Vengeance is Mine; I will repay.
In due time their foot will slip;
for their day of disaster is near,
and their doom is coming quickly."[115]
36 For the LORD will vindicate His people
and have compassion on His servants
when He sees that their strength is gone
and no one remains, slave or free.[116]
37 He will say: "Where are their gods,
the rock in which they took refuge,
38 which ate the fat of their sacrifices
and drank the wine of their drink offerings?
Let them rise up and help you;
let them give you shelter!
39 See now that I am He;
there is no God besides Me.
I bring death and I give life;
I wound and I heal,
and there is no one
who can deliver from My hand.
40 For I lift up My hand to heaven and declare:
As surely as I live forever,
41 when I sharpen My flashing sword,
and My hand grasps it in judgment,
I will take vengeance on My adversaries
and repay those who hate Me.
42 I will make My arrows drunk with blood,
while My sword devours flesh—
the blood of the slain and captives,
the heads of the enemy leaders."
43 Rejoice, O heavens, with Him,
and let all God's angels worship Him.

---

111. *Jeshurun* means *the upright one*, a term of endearment for Israel.
112. Or *not a nation*; see also LXX.
113. Cited in Romans 10:19
114. Hebrew; LXX *but our enemies are void of understanding*
115. LXX; Hebrew *Vengeance is Mine, and recompense*; cited in Romans 12:19 and Hebrews 10:30
116. Or *will judge His people*; see also LXX; cited in Hebrews 10:30

Rejoice, O nations, with His people;
for He will avenge the blood of His children.
He will take vengeance on His adversaries
and repay those who hate Him;
He will cleanse His land
and His people.[117][118][119][120]

44 Then Moses came with Joshua son of Nun and recited all
the words of this song in the hearing of the people.[121] 45 When
Moses had finished reciting all these words to all Israel, 46 he
said to them, "Take to heart all the words I have solemnly
declared to you this day, so that you may command your
children to carefully follow all the words of this law. 47 For
they are not idle words to you, because they are your life,
and by them you will live long in the land that you are
crossing the Jordan to possess."

Moses' Death Foretold

48 On that same day the LORD said to Moses, 49 "Go up into
the Abarim Range to Mount Nebo, in the land of Moab
across from Jericho, and view the land of Canaan, which I
am giving to the Israelites as their own possession.
50 And there on the mountain that you climb, you will die
and be gathered to your people, just as your brother Aaron
died on Mount Hor and was gathered to his people.
51 For at the waters of Meribah-kadesh in the Wilderness of
Zin, both of you broke faith with Me among the Israelites by
failing to treat Me as holy in their presence. 52 Although you
shall see from a distance the land that I am giving the
Israelites, you shall not enter it."

Deuteronomy 33

Moses Blesses the Twelve Tribes

1 This is the blessing that Moses the man of God pronounced
upon the Israelites before his death. 2 He said:
"The LORD came from Sinai
and dawned upon us from Seir;
He shone forth from Mount Paran
and came with myriads of holy ones,
with flaming fire at His right hand.[122][123]
3 Surely You love the people;
all the holy ones are in Your hand,
and they sit down at Your feet;
each receives Your words—[124]
4 the law that Moses gave us,
the possession of the assembly of Jacob.
5 So the LORD became King in Jeshurun
when the leaders of the people gathered,
when the tribes of Israel came together.[125]
6 Let Reuben live and not die,
nor his men be few."[126]
7 And concerning Judah he said:
"O LORD, hear the cry of Judah
and bring him to his people.
With his own hands he defends his cause,
but may You be a help against his foes."
8 Concerning Levi he said:
"Give Your Thummim to Levi
and Your Urim to Your godly one,
whom You tested at Massah
and contested at the waters of Meribah.[127][128][129]
9 He said of his father and mother,
'I do not consider them.'
He disregarded his brothers
and did not know his own sons,
for he kept Your word
and maintained Your covenant.[130]
10 He will teach Your ordinances to Jacob
and Your law to Israel;
he will set incense before You
and whole burnt offerings on Your altar.
11 Bless his substance, O LORD,
and accept the work of his hands.
Smash the loins of those who rise against him,
and of his foes so they can rise no more."
12 Concerning Benjamin he said:
"May the beloved of the LORD
rest secure in Him;
God shields him all day long,
and upon His shoulders he rests."[131]
13 Concerning Joseph he said:
"May his land be blessed by the LORD
with the precious dew from heaven above
and the deep waters that lie beneath,
14 with the bountiful harvest from the sun
and the abundant yield of the seasons,
15 with the best of the ancient mountains
and the bounty of the everlasting hills,
16 with the choice gifts of the land and everything in it,
and with the favor of Him who dwelt in the burning
bush.
May these rest on the head of Joseph

---

117. See DSS and LXX; MT lacks *Rejoice, O heavens, with Him, and let all God's angels worship Him.* Cited in Hebrews 1:6
118. Cited in Romans 15:10
119. DSS and LXX; MT *servants*
120. LXX and Vulgate; MT lacks *and repay those who hate Him*
121. LXX, Syriac, and Vulgate; Hebrew *Hoshea*, a variant of *Joshua*
122. LXX, Syriac, and Vulgate; Hebrew *upon them*
123. Or *with myriads of holy ones from the south, from His mountain slopes*
124. Or *they follow in Your steps*
125. *Jeshurun* means *the upright one*, a term of endearment for Israel; also in verse 26.
126. Or *but let*
127. DSS and LXX; MT does not include *to Levi*; literally *Let Your Perfections and Your Lights be to Your godly one.*
128. *Massah* means *testing*; see Exodus 17:7.
129. *Meribah* means *quarreling*; see Exodus 17:7.
130. Hebrew *they kept*, most likely referring to Levi in the plural; similarly twice in verse 10
131. LXX; Hebrew *He shields*

and crown the brow of the prince of his brothers.
17 His majesty is like a firstborn bull,
and his horns are like those of a wild ox.
With them he will gore the nations,
even to the ends of the earth.
Such are the myriads of Ephraim,
and such are the thousands of Manasseh."
18 Concerning Zebulun he said:
"Rejoice, Zebulun, in your journeys,
and Issachar, in your tents.
19 They will call the peoples to a mountain;
there they will offer sacrifices of righteousness.
For they will feast on the abundance of the seas
and the hidden treasures of the sand."
20 Concerning Gad he said:
"Blessed is he who enlarges
the domain of Gad!
He lies down like a lion
and tears off an arm or a head.
21 He chose the best land for himself,
because a ruler's portion was reserved for him there.
He came with the leaders of the people;
he administered the LORD's justice
and His ordinances for Israel."
22 Concerning Dan he said:
"Dan is a lion's cub,
leaping out of Bashan."
23 Concerning Naphtali he said:
"Naphtali is abounding with favor,
full of the blessing of the LORD;
he shall take possession
of the sea and the south."[132]
24 And concerning Asher he said:
"May Asher be the most blessed of sons;
may he be the most favored among his brothers
and dip his foot in oil.
25 May the bolts of your gate be iron and bronze,
and may your strength match your days."
26 "There is none like the God of Jeshurun,
who rides the heavens to your aid,
and the clouds in His majesty.
27 The eternal God is your dwelling place,
and underneath are the everlasting arms.
He drives out the enemy before you,
giving the command, 'Destroy him!'
28 So Israel dwells securely;
the fountain of Jacob lives untroubled
in a land of grain and new wine,
where even the heavens drip with dew.
29 Blessed are you, O Israel!
Who is like you, a people saved by the LORD?
He is the shield that protects you,
the sword in which you boast.
Your enemies will cower before you,
and you shall trample their high places."

Deuteronomy 34

The Death of Moses

1 Then Moses went up from the plains of Moab to Mount
Nebo, to the top of Pisgah, which faces Jericho. And the
LORD showed him the whole land—from Gilead as far as
Dan,2 all of Naphtali, the land of Ephraim and Manasseh, all
the land of Judah as far as the Western Sea,133 3 the Negev,
and the region from the Valley of Jericho (the City of Palms)
all the way to Zoar.
4 And the LORD said to him, "This is the land that I swore to
give Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob when I said, 'I will give it to
your descendants.' I have let you see it with your own eyes,
but you will not cross into it."
5 So Moses the servant of the LORD died there in the land of
Moab, as the LORD had said.6 And He buried him in a valley
in the land of Moab facing Beth-peor, and no one to this day
knows the location of his grave.[134]
7 Moses was a hundred and twenty years old when he died,
yet his eyes were not weak, and his vitality had not
diminished.8 The Israelites grieved for Moses in the plains of
Moab thirty days, until the time of weeping and mourning
for Moses came to an end.
9 Now Joshua son of Nun was filled with the spirit of wisdom
because Moses had laid his hands on him. So the Israelites
obeyed him and did as the LORD had commanded
Moses.10 Since that time, no prophet has risen in Israel like
Moses, whom the LORD knew face to face—11 no prophet
who did all the signs and wonders that the LORD sent Moses
to do in the land of Egypt to Pharaoh and to all his officials
and all his land,12 and no prophet who performed all the
mighty acts of power and awesome deeds that Moses did in
the sight of all Israel.[135]

132. Or *the west*
133. That is, the Mediterranean Sea, also called the Great Sea
134. SP and some LXX manuscripts *they buried him*
135. Or *terrifying deeds*

Joshua

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17
18 19 20 21 22 23 24

Joshua 1

God Instructs Joshua

(Deuteronomy 11:8–17)

1 Now after the death of His servant Moses, the LORD spoke
to Joshua son of Nun, Moses' assistant, saying,2 "Moses My
servant is dead. Now therefore arise, you and all these
people, and cross over the Jordan into the land that I am
giving to the children of Israel.

3 I have given you every place where the sole of your foot
will tread, just as I promised to Moses.4 Your territory shall
extend from the wilderness and Lebanon to the great River
Euphrates—all the land of the Hittites—and west as far as
the Great Sea.1

5 No one shall stand against you all the days of your life. As I
was with Moses, so will I be with you; I will never leave you
nor forsake you.2

6 Be strong and courageous, for you shall give these people
the inheritance of the land that I swore to their fathers I
would give them.

7 Above all, be strong and very courageous. Be careful to
observe all the law that My servant Moses commanded you.
Do not turn from it to the right or to the left, so that you
may prosper wherever you go.8 This Book of the Law must
not depart from your mouth; meditate on it day and night, so
that you may be careful to do everything written in it. For
then you will prosper and succeed in all you do.

9 Have I not commanded you to be strong and courageous?
Do not be afraid; do not be discouraged, for the LORD your
God is with you wherever you go."

Joshua Takes Charge

10 Then Joshua commanded the officers of the people:11 "Go
through the camp and tell the people, 'Prepare your
provisions, for within three days you will cross the Jordan to
go in and take possession of the land that the LORD your
God is giving you to possess.'"

12 But to the Reubenites, the Gadites, and the half-tribe of
Manasseh, Joshua said,13 "Remember what Moses the servant
of the LORD commanded you when he said, 'The LORD your
God will give you rest, and He will give you this
land.'14 Your wives, your young children, and your livestock
may remain in the land that Moses gave you on this side of
the Jordan. But all your mighty men of valor must be armed
for battle to cross over ahead of your brothers and help
them,15 until the LORD gives them rest as He has done for
you, and your brothers also possess the land that the LORD
your God is giving them. Then you may return to the land of
your inheritance and take possession of that which Moses the
servant of the LORD gave you on the east side of the
Jordan."

16 So they answered Joshua, "Everything you have
commanded us we will do, and everywhere you send us we
will go.17 Just as we obeyed Moses in all things, so we will
obey you. And may the LORD your God be with you, as He
was with Moses.18 Anyone who rebels against your order and
does not obey your words, all that you command him, will
be put to death. Above all, be strong and courageous!"

Joshua 2

Rahab Welcomes the Spies

(Hebrews 11:30–31)

1 Then Joshua son of Nun secretly sent two spies from
Shittim, saying, "Go, inspect the land, especially Jericho." So
they went and entered the house of a prostitute named
Rahab and stayed there.3

2 And it was reported to the king of Jericho: "Behold, some
men of Israel have come here tonight to spy out the land."

3 So the king of Jericho sent to Rahab and said, "Bring out
the men who came to you and entered your house, for they
have come to spy out the whole land."

4 But the woman had taken the two men and hidden them.
So she said, "Yes, the men did come to me, but I did not
know where they had come from.5 At dusk, when the gate
was about to close, the men went out, and I do not know
which way they went. Pursue them quickly, and you may
catch them!"6 (But Rahab had taken them up to the roof and
hidden them among the stalks of flax that she had laid out
there.)

7 So the king's men set out in pursuit of the spies along the
road to the fords of the Jordan, and as soon as they had gone
out, the gate was shut.

The Promise to Rahab

8 Before the spies lay down for the night, Rahab went up on
the roof9 and said to them, "I know that the LORD has given
you this land and that the fear of you has fallen on us, so
that all who dwell in the land are melting in fear of
you.10 For we have heard how the LORD dried up the waters
of the Red Sea before you when you came out of Egypt, and
what you did to Sihon and Og, the two kings of the Amorites
across the Jordan, whom you devoted to
destruction.4,5 11 When we heard this, our hearts melted and
everyone's courage failed because of you, for the LORD your
God is God in the heavens above and on the earth below.

12 Now therefore, please swear to me by the LORD that you
will indeed show kindness to my family, because I showed
kindness to you. Give me a sure sign13 that you will spare the
lives of my father and mother, my brothers and sisters, and

---

1. That is, the Mediterranean Sea
2. Cited in Hebrews 13:5
3. Or *Acacia Grove*
4. Or *the Sea of Reeds*
5. Forms of the Hebrew *cherem* refer to the giving over of things or persons to the LORD, either by destroying them or by giving them as an offering.

all who belong to them, and that you will deliver us from death."

14 "Our lives for your lives!" the men agreed. "If you do not report our mission, we will show you kindness and faithfulness when the LORD gives us the land."

15 Then Rahab let them down by a rope through the window, since the house where she lived was built into the wall of the city. 16 "Go to the hill country," she said, "so that your pursuers will not find you. Hide yourselves there for three days until they have returned; then go on your way."

17 The men said to her, "We will not be bound by this oath you made us swear 18 unless, when we enter the land, you have tied this scarlet cord in the window through which you let us down, and unless you have brought your father and mother and brothers and all your family into your house. 19 If anyone goes out the door of your house into the street, his blood will be on his own head, and we will be innocent. But if a hand is laid on anyone with you in the house, his blood will be on our heads. 20 And if you report our mission, we will be released from the oath you made us swear."

21 "Let it be as you say," she replied, and she sent them away. And when they had gone, she tied the scarlet cord in the window.

22 So the spies went out into the hill country and stayed there three days, until their pursuers had returned without finding them, having searched all along the road. 23 Then the two men started back, came down from the hill country, and crossed the river. So they came to Joshua son of Nun and reported all that had happened to them.

24 "The LORD has surely delivered the entire land into our hands," they said to Joshua. "Indeed, all who dwell in the land are melting in fear of us."

Joshua 3

Crossing the Jordan

1 Early the next morning Joshua got up and left Shittim with all the Israelites. They went as far as the Jordan, where they camped before crossing over. 6

2 After three days the officers went through the camp 3 and commanded the people: "When you see the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God being carried by the Levitical priests, you are to set out from your positions and follow it. 4 But keep a distance of about two thousand cubits between yourselves and the ark. Do not go near it, so that you can see the way to go, since you have never traveled this way before." 7

5 Then Joshua told the people, "Consecrate yourselves, for tomorrow the LORD will do wonders among you." 6 And he said to the priests, "Take the ark of the covenant and go on ahead of the people." So they carried the ark of the covenant and went ahead of them.

7 Now the LORD said to Joshua, "Today I will begin to exalt you in the sight of all Israel, so they may know that I am with you just as I was with Moses. 8 Command the priests carrying the ark of the covenant: 'When you reach the edge of the waters, stand in the Jordan.'"

9 So Joshua told the Israelites, "Come here and listen to the words of the LORD your God." 10 He continued, "This is how you will know that the living God is among you and that He will surely drive out before you the Canaanites, Hittites, Hivites, Perizzites, Girgashites, Amorites, and Jebusites. 11 Behold, the ark of the covenant of the Lord of all the earth will go ahead of you into the Jordan.

12 Now choose twelve men from the tribes of Israel, one from each tribe. 13 When the feet of the priests who carry the ark of the LORD—the Lord of all the earth—touch down in the waters of the Jordan, its flowing waters will be cut off and will stand up in a heap."

14 So when the people broke camp to cross the Jordan, the priests carried the ark of the covenant ahead of them.

15 Now the Jordan overflows its banks throughout the harvest season. But as soon as the priests carrying the ark reached the Jordan and their feet touched the water's edge, 16 the flowing water stood still. It backed up as far upstream as Adam, a city in the area of Zarethan, while the water flowing toward the Sea of the Arabah (the Salt Sea) was completely cut off. So the people crossed over opposite Jericho. 8 17 The priests carrying the ark of the covenant of the LORD stood firm on dry ground in the middle of the Jordan, while all Israel crossed over the dry ground, until the entire nation had crossed the Jordan.

Joshua 4

Twelve Stones from the Jordan

1 When the whole nation had finished crossing the Jordan, the LORD said to Joshua, 2 "Choose twelve men from among the people, one from each tribe, 3 and command them: 'Take up for yourselves twelve stones from the middle of the Jordan where the priests were standing, carry them with you, and set them down in the place where you spend the night.'"

4 So Joshua summoned the twelve men he had appointed from the Israelites, one from each tribe, 5 and said to them, "Cross over before the ark of the LORD your God into the middle of the Jordan. Each of you is to take a stone upon his shoulder, according to the number of the tribes of Israel, 6 to serve as a sign among you. In the future, when your children ask, 'What do these stones mean to you?' 7 you are to tell them, 'The waters of the Jordan were cut off before the ark of the covenant of the LORD. When it crossed the Jordan, the waters were cut off.' Therefore these stones will be a memorial to the Israelites forever."

8 Thus the Israelites did as Joshua had commanded them. They took up twelve stones from the middle of the Jordan, one for each tribe of Israel, just as the LORD had told Joshua; and they carried them to the camp, where they set them down.

9 Joshua also set up twelve stones in the middle of the Jordan, in the place where the priests who carried the ark of the covenant stood. And the stones are there to this day. 9

10 Now the priests who carried the ark remained standing in the middle of the Jordan until the people had completed everything the LORD had commanded Joshua to tell them, just as Moses had directed Joshua. The people hurried across, 11 and after everyone had finished crossing, the priests with the ark of the LORD crossed in the sight of the

---

6. Or *Acacia Grove*
7. *2,000 cubits* is approximately 3,000 feet or 914.4 meters.
8. That is, the Dead Sea
9. Some translators *And Joshua set up the twelve stones that had been in the middle of the Jordan*

people.[12] The Reubenites, the Gadites, and the half-tribe of Manasseh crossed over before the Israelites, armed for battle as Moses had instructed them.[13] About 40,000 troops armed for battle crossed over before the LORD into the plains of Jericho.

[14] On that day the LORD exalted Joshua in the sight of all Israel, and they revered him all the days of his life, just as they had revered Moses.

[15] Then the LORD said to Joshua,[16] "Command the priests who carry the ark of the Testimony to come up from the Jordan."[10]

[17] So Joshua commanded the priests, "Come up from the Jordan."

[18] When the priests carrying the ark of the covenant of the LORD came up out of the Jordan and their feet touched the dry land, the waters of the Jordan returned to their course and overflowed all the banks as before.

The Camp at Gilgal

[19] On the tenth day of the first month the people went up from the Jordan and camped at Gilgal on the eastern border of Jericho.[20] And there at Gilgal Joshua set up the twelve stones they had taken from the Jordan.

[21] Then Joshua said to the Israelites, "In the future, when your children ask their fathers, 'What is the meaning of these stones?'[22] you are to tell them, 'Israel crossed the Jordan on dry ground.'[23] For the LORD your God dried up the waters of the Jordan before you until you had crossed over, just as He did to the Red Sea, which He dried up before us until we had crossed over.[11][24] He did this so that all the peoples of the earth may know that the hand of the LORD is mighty, and so that you may always fear the LORD your God."

Joshua 5

The Circumcision and Passover at Gilgal

[1] Now when all the Amorite kings west of the Jordan and all the Canaanite kings along the coast heard how the LORD had dried up the waters of the Jordan before the Israelites until they had crossed over, their hearts melted and their spirits failed for fear of the Israelites.[12][13]

[2] At that time the LORD said to Joshua, "Make flint knives and circumcise the sons of Israel once again."[14][3] So Joshua made flint knives and circumcised the sons of Israel at Gibeath-haaraloth.[15]

[4] Now this is why Joshua circumcised them: All those who came out of Egypt—all the men of war—had died on the journey in the wilderness after they had left Egypt.[5] Though all who had come out were circumcised, none of those born in the wilderness on the journey from Egypt had been circumcised.

[6] For the Israelites had wandered in the wilderness forty years, until all the nation's men of war who had come out of Egypt had died, since they did not obey the LORD. So the LORD vowed never to let them see the land He had sworn to their fathers to give us, a land flowing with milk and honey.[7] And He raised up their sons in their place, and these were the ones Joshua circumcised. Until this time they were still uncircumcised, since they had not been circumcised along the way.

[8] And after all the nation had been circumcised, they stayed there in the camp until they were healed.

[9] Then the LORD said to Joshua, "Today I have rolled away the reproach of Egypt from you." So that place has been called Gilgal to this day.[16]

[10] On the evening of the fourteenth day of the month, while the Israelites were camped at Gilgal on the plains of Jericho, they kept the Passover.[11] The day after the Passover, on that very day, they ate unleavened bread and roasted grain from the produce of the land.

[12] And the day after they had eaten from the produce of the land, the manna ceased. There was no more manna for the Israelites, so that year they began to eat the crops of the land of Canaan.

The Commander of the LORD's Army

[13] Now when Joshua was near Jericho, he looked up and saw a man standing in front of him with a drawn sword in His hand. Joshua approached Him and asked, "Are You for us or for our enemies?"

[14] "Neither," He replied. "I have now come as Commander of the LORD's army."

Then Joshua fell facedown in reverence and asked Him, "What does my Lord have to say to His servant?"[17]

[15] The Commander of the LORD's army replied, "Take off your sandals, for the place where you are standing is holy."

And Joshua did so.

Joshua 6

The Walls of Jericho

[1] Now Jericho was tightly shut up because of the Israelites. No one went out and no one came in.

[2] And the LORD said to Joshua, "Behold, I have delivered Jericho into your hand, along with its king and its mighty men of valor.[3] March around the city with all the men of war, circling the city one time. Do this for six days.[4] Have seven priests carry seven rams' horns in front of the ark. Then on the seventh day, march around the city seven times, while the priests blow the horns.[5] And when there is a long blast of the ram's horn and you hear its sound, have all the people give a mighty shout. Then the wall of the city will collapse and all your people will charge straight into the city."[18][19]

[6] So Joshua son of Nun summoned the priests and said, "Take up the ark of the covenant and have seven priests carry seven rams' horns in front of the ark of the LORD."

---

10. That is, *the ark of the covenant*
11. Or *the Sea of Reeds*
12. That is, along the Mediterranean coast; literally *along the sea*
13. Or *until we had crossed over*
14. Literally *again the second time*
15. *Gibeath-haaraloth* means *the hill of the foreskins*.
16. *Gilgal* sounds like the Hebrew for *roll*.
17. Or *and paid homage* or *and worshiped*
18. Or *fall under itself* or *fall flat*; similarly in verse 20
19. Literally *and the people will go up, every man straight ahead*; similarly in verse 20

7 And he told the people, “Advance and march around the
city, with the armed troops going ahead of the ark of the
LORD.”
8 After Joshua had spoken to the people, seven priests
carrying seven rams’ horns before the LORD advanced and
blew the horns, and the ark of the covenant of the LORD
followed them. 9 While the horns continued to sound, the
armed troops marched ahead of the priests who blew the
horns, and the rear guard followed the ark.
10 But Joshua had commanded the people: “Do not give a
battle cry or let your voice be heard; do not let one word
come out of your mouth until the day I tell you to shout.
Then you are to shout!” 11 So he had the ark of the LORD
carried around the city, circling it once. And the people
returned to the camp and spent the night there.
12 Joshua got up early the next morning, and the priests took
the ark of the LORD. 13 And the seven priests carrying seven
rams’ horns kept marching ahead of the ark of the LORD and
blowing the horns. The armed troops went in front of them
and the rear guard followed the ark of the LORD, while the
horns kept sounding. 14 So on the second day they marched
around the city once and returned to the camp. They did this
for six days.
15 Then on the seventh day, they got up at dawn and
marched around the city seven times in the same manner.
That was the only day they circled the city seven
times. 16 After the seventh time around, the priests blew the
horns, and Joshua commanded the people, “Shout! For the
LORD has given you the city! 17 Now the city and everything
in it must be devoted to the LORD for destruction. Only
Rahab the prostitute and all those with her in her house will
live, because she hid the spies we sent. [20] 18 But keep away
from the things devoted to destruction, lest you yourself be
set apart for destruction. If you take any of these, you will
set apart the camp of Israel for destruction and bring disaster
upon it. 19 For all the silver and gold and all the articles of
bronze and iron are holy to the LORD; they must go into His
treasury.”
20 So when the rams’ horns sounded, the people shouted.
When they heard the blast of the horn, the people gave a
great shout, and the wall collapsed. Then all the people
charged straight into the city and captured it. 21 With the
edge of the sword they devoted to destruction everything in
the city—man and woman, young and old, oxen, sheep, and
donkeys.
22 Meanwhile, Joshua told the two men who had spied out
the land, “Go into the house of the prostitute and bring out
the woman and all who are with her, just as you promised
her.” 23 So the young spies went in and brought out Rahab,
her father and mother and brothers, and all who belonged to
her. They brought out her whole family and settled them
outside the camp of Israel.
24 Then the Israelites burned up the city and everything in it.
However, they put the silver and gold and articles of bronze
and iron into the treasury of the LORD’s house. 25 And Joshua
spared Rahab the prostitute, with her father’s household and
all who belonged to her, because she hid the men Joshua
had sent to spy out Jericho. So she has lived among the
Israelites to this day.
26 At that time Joshua invoked this solemn oath:
“Cursed before the LORD is the man who rises up
and rebuilds this city, Jericho;
at the cost of his firstborn
he will lay its foundations;
at the cost of his youngest
he will set up its gates.” [21]
27 So the LORD was with Joshua, and his fame spread
throughout the land.

Joshua 7

The Defeat at Ai

1 The Israelites, however, acted unfaithfully regarding the
things devoted to destruction. Achan son of Carmi, the son of
Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, took some of
what was set apart. So the anger of the LORD burned against
the Israelites. [22] [23] [24]
2 Meanwhile, Joshua sent men from Jericho to Ai, which is
near Beth-aven to the east of Bethel, and told them, “Go up
and spy out the land.” So the men went up and spied out Ai.
3 On returning to Joshua, they reported, “There is no need to
send all the people; two or three thousand men are enough
to go up and attack Ai. Since the people of Ai are so few, you
need not wear out all our people there.”
4 So about three thousand men went up, but they fled before
the men of Ai. 5 And the men of Ai struck down about thirty-
six of them, chasing them from the gate as far as the quarries
and striking them down on the slopes. So the hearts of the
people melted and became like water. [25]
6 Then Joshua tore his clothes and fell facedown before the
ark of the LORD until evening, as did the elders of Israel; and
they all sprinkled dust on their heads.
7 “O, Lord GOD,” Joshua said, “why did You ever bring this
people across the Jordan to deliver us into the hand of the
Amorites to be destroyed? If only we had been content to
stay on the other side of the Jordan! 8 O Lord, what can I say,
now that Israel has turned its back and run from its
enemies? 9 When the Canaanites and all who live in the land
hear about this, they will surround us and wipe out our
name from the earth. Then what will You do for Your great
name?”
10 But the LORD said to Joshua, “Stand up! Why have you
fallen on your face? 11 Israel has sinned; they have
transgressed My covenant that I commanded them, and they
have taken some of what was devoted to destruction. Indeed,
they have stolen and lied, and they have put these things
with their own possessions. 12 This is why the Israelites
cannot stand against their enemies. They will turn their
backs and run from their enemies, because they themselves
have been set apart for destruction. I will no longer be with

---

20. Forms of the Hebrew *cherem* refer to the giving over of things or persons to the LORD, either by destroying them or by giving them as an offering; also in verses 18 and 21.
21. See 1 Kings 16:34.
22. Forms of the Hebrew *cherem* refer to the giving over of things or persons to the LORD, either by destroying them or by giving them as an offering; also in verses 11, 12, 13, and 15.
23. *Achan* means *troubler*; also called *Achar* in 1 Chronicles 2:7.
24. *Zabdi* is a variant of *Zimri*; also in verses 17 and 18; see LXX and 1 Chronicles 2:6.
25. Or *as far as Shebarim*

you unless you remove from among you whatever is devoted to destruction.

13 Get up and consecrate the people, saying, ‘Consecrate yourselves for tomorrow, for this is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: Among you, O Israel, there are things devoted to destruction. You cannot stand against your enemies until you remove them.14 In the morning you must present yourselves tribe by tribe. The tribe that the LORD selects shall come forward clan by clan, and the clan that the LORD selects shall come forward family by family, and the family that the LORD selects shall come forward man by man.15 The one who is caught with the things devoted to destruction must be burned, along with all that belongs to him, because he has transgressed the covenant of the LORD and committed an outrage in Israel.’”

The Sin of Achan

16 So Joshua arose early the next morning and had Israel come forward tribe by tribe, and the tribe of Judah was selected.17 He had the clans of Judah come forward, and the clan of the Zerahites was selected. He had the clan of the Zerahites come forward, and the family of Zabdi was selected.18 And he had the family of Zabdi come forward man by man, and Achan son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, was selected.

19 So Joshua said to Achan, “My son, give glory to the LORD, the God of Israel, and make a confession to Him. I urge you to tell me what you have done; do not hide it from me.”

20 “It is true,” Achan replied, “I have sinned against the LORD, the God of Israel. This is what I did:21 When I saw among the spoils a beautiful cloak from Shinar, two hundred shekels of silver, and a bar of gold weighing fifty shekels, I coveted them and took them. They are hidden in the ground inside my tent, with the silver underneath.”[26][27][28]

22 So Joshua sent messengers who ran to the tent, and there it all was, hidden in his tent, with the silver underneath.23 They took the things from inside the tent, brought them to Joshua and all the Israelites, and spread them out before the LORD.

24 Then Joshua, together with all Israel, took Achan son of Zerah, the silver, the cloak, the bar of gold, his sons and daughters, his oxen and donkeys and sheep, his tent, and everything else he owned, and brought them to the Valley of Achor.

25 “Why have you brought this trouble upon us?” said Joshua. “Today the LORD will bring trouble upon you!” And all Israel stoned him to death. Then they stoned the others and burned their bodies.26 And they heaped over Achan a large pile of rocks that remains to this day. So the LORD turned from His burning anger. Therefore that place is called the Valley of Achor to this day.[29]

Joshua 8

The Conquest of Ai

1 Then the LORD said to Joshua, “Do not be afraid or discouraged. Take the whole army with you, and go up and attack Ai. See, I have delivered into your hand the king of Ai, his people, his city, and his land.2 And you shall do to Ai and its king as you did to Jericho and its king, except that you may carry off their plunder and livestock for yourselves. Set up an ambush behind the city.”

3 So Joshua and the whole army set out to attack Ai. Joshua chose 30,000 mighty men of valor and sent them out at night4 with these orders: “Pay attention. You are to lie in ambush behind the city, not too far from it. All of you must be ready.5 Then I and all the troops with me will advance on the city. When they come out against us as they did the first time, we will flee from them.6 They will pursue us until we have drawn them away from the city, for they will say, ‘The Israelites are running away from us as they did before.’ So as we flee from them,7 you are to rise from the ambush and seize the city, for the LORD your God will deliver it into your hand.8 And when you have taken the city, set it on fire. Do as the LORD has commanded! See, I have given you orders.”

9 So Joshua sent them out, and they went to the place of ambush and lay in wait between Bethel and Ai, to the west of Ai. But Joshua spent that night among the people.

10 Joshua got up early the next morning and mobilized his men, and he and the elders of Israel marched before them up to Ai.11 Then all the troops who were with him marched up and approached the city. They arrived in front of Ai and camped to the north of it, with the valley between them and the city.

12 Now Joshua had taken about five thousand men and set up an ambush between Bethel and Ai, to the west of the city.13 So the forces were stationed with the main camp to the north of the city and the rear guard to the west of the city. And that night Joshua went into the valley.

14 When the king of Ai saw the Israelites, he hurried out early in the morning with the men of the city to engage them in battle at an appointed place overlooking the Arabah. But he did not know that an ambush had been set up against him behind the city.15 Joshua and all Israel let themselves be beaten back before them, and they fled toward the wilderness.16 Then all the men of Ai were summoned to pursue them, and they followed Joshua and were drawn away from the city.17 Not a man was left in Ai or Bethel who did not go out after Israel, leaving the city wide open while they pursued Israel.

18 Then the LORD said to Joshua, “Hold out your battle lance toward Ai, for into your hand I will deliver the city.” So Joshua held out his battle lance toward Ai,[30]19 and as soon as he did so, the men in ambush rose quickly from their position. They rushed forward, entered the city, captured it, and immediately set it on fire.

20 When the men of Ai turned and looked back, the smoke of the city was rising into the sky. They could not escape in any direction, and the troops who had fled to the wilderness now turned against their pursuers.21 When Joshua and all Israel saw that the men in ambush had captured the city and that smoke was rising from it, they turned around and struck down the men of Ai.22 Meanwhile, those in the ambush came out of the city against them, and the men of Ai were trapped between the Israelite forces on both sides. So Israel struck

---

26. That is, Babylonia
27. *200 shekels* is approximately 5 pounds or 2.3 kilograms of silver.
28. *50 shekels* is approximately 1.26 pounds or 569.8 grams of gold.
29. *Achor* means *trouble*.
30. Or *javelin*; twice in this verse, and also in verse 26

them down until no survivor or fugitive remained.[23] But they took the king of Ai alive and brought him to Joshua.

[24] When Israel had finished killing all the men of Ai who had pursued them into the field and wilderness, and when every last one of them had fallen by the sword, all the Israelites returned to Ai and put it to the sword as well.[25] A total of twelve thousand men and women fell that day—all the people of Ai.[26] Joshua did not draw back the hand that held his battle lance until he had devoted to destruction all who lived in Ai.[31][27] Israel took for themselves only the cattle and plunder of that city, as the LORD had commanded Joshua.

[28] So Joshua burned Ai and made it a permanent heap of ruins, a desolation to this day.[32][29] He hung the king of Ai on a tree until evening, and at sunset Joshua commanded that they take down the body from the tree and throw it down at the entrance of the city gate. And over it they raised a large pile of rocks, which remains to this day.[33]

Joshua Renews the Covenant

(Deuteronomy 27:1–10)

[30] At that time Joshua built an altar on Mount Ebal to the LORD, the God of Israel,[31] just as Moses the servant of the LORD had commanded the Israelites. He built it according to what is written in the Book of the Law of Moses: "an altar of uncut stones on which no iron tool has been used." And on it they offered burnt offerings to the LORD, and they sacrificed peace offerings.[34]

[32] And there in the presence of the Israelites, Joshua inscribed on the stones a copy of the law of Moses, which he had written.[33] All Israel, foreigners and citizens alike, with their elders, officers, and judges, stood on both sides of the ark of the covenant of the LORD facing the Levitical priests who carried it. Half of the people stood in front of Mount Gerizim and half of them in front of Mount Ebal, as Moses the servant of the LORD had commanded earlier, to bless the people of Israel.

[34] Afterward, Joshua read aloud all the words of the law—the blessings and the curses—according to all that is written in the Book of the Law.[35] There was not a word of all that Moses had commanded that Joshua failed to read before the whole assembly of Israel, including the women, the little ones, and the foreigners who lived among them.

Joshua 9

The Deceit of the Gibeonites

[1] Now when news of this reached all the kings west of the Jordan—those in the hill country, the foothills, and all along the coast of the Great Sea toward Lebanon (the Hittites, Amorites, Canaanites, Perizzites, Hivites, and Jebusites)—[35][36][2] they came together to wage war against Joshua and Israel.

[3] But the people of Gibeon, having heard what Joshua had done to Jericho and Ai,[4] acted deceptively and set out as envoys, carrying on their donkeys worn-out sacks and old wineskins, cracked and mended.[37][5] They put worn, patched sandals on their feet and threadbare clothing on their bodies, and their whole supply of bread was dry and moldy.[6] They went to Joshua in the camp at Gilgal and said to him and the men of Israel, "We have come from a distant land; please make a treaty with us."[38]

[7] But the men of Israel said to the Hivites, "Perhaps you dwell near us. How can we make a treaty with you?"

[8] "We are your servants," they said to Joshua.

Then Joshua asked them, "Who are you and where have you come from?"

[9] "Your servants have come from a very distant land," they replied, "because of the fame of the LORD your God. For we have heard the reports about Him: all that He did in Egypt,[10] and all that He did to the two kings of the Amorites beyond the Jordan—Sihon king of Heshbon and Og king of Bashan, who reigned in Ashtaroth.[11] So the elders and inhabitants of our land told us, 'Take provisions for your journey; go to meet them and say to them: We are your servants. Please make a treaty with us.'

[12] This bread of ours was warm when we packed it at home on the day we left to come to you. But look, it is now dry and moldy.[13] These wineskins were new when we filled them, but look, they are cracked. And these clothes and sandals are worn out from our very long journey."

[14] Then the men of Israel sampled their provisions but did not seek the counsel of the LORD.[15] And Joshua made a treaty of peace with them to let them live, and the leaders of the congregation swore an oath to them.

[16] Three days after they had made the treaty with the Gibeonites, the Israelites learned that they were neighbors, living among them.[17] So the Israelites set out and on the third day arrived at their cities—Gibeon, Chephirah, Beeroth, and Kiriath-jearim.[18] But the Israelites did not attack them, because the leaders of the congregation had sworn an oath to them by the LORD, the God of Israel. And the whole congregation grumbled against the leaders.

[19] All the leaders answered, "We have sworn an oath to them by the LORD, the God of Israel, and now we cannot touch them.[20] This is how we will treat them: We will let them live, so that no wrath will fall on us because of the oath we swore to them."[21] They continued, "Let them live, but let them be woodcutters and water carriers for the whole congregation." So the leaders kept their promise.

[22] Then Joshua summoned the Gibeonites and said, "Why did you deceive us by telling us you live far away from us, when in fact you live among us?[23] Now therefore you are under a curse and will perpetually serve as woodcutters and water carriers for the house of my God."

[24] The Gibeonites answered, "Your servants were told clearly that the LORD your God had commanded His servant Moses to give you all the land and wipe out all its inhabitants before you. So we greatly feared for our lives because of you, and that is why we have done this.[25] Now we are in your hands. Do to us whatever seems good and right to you."

[26] So Joshua did this and delivered them from the hands of the Israelites, and they did not kill the Gibeonites.[27] On that

---

31. Forms of the Hebrew *cherem* refer to the giving over of things or persons to the LORD, either by destroying them or by giving them as an offering.
32. *Ai* means *ruin*.
33. Or *He impaled the king of Ai on a pole*
34. Exodus 20:25; Deuteronomy 27:5
35. Hebrew *Shephelah* or *lowlands*; that is, the western foothills of Judea
36. That is, the Mediterranean Sea
37. Or *set out with provisions*
38. Forms of the Hebrew *berit* are translated in most passages as *covenant*; also in verses 7, 11, 15, and 16.

day he made them woodcutters and water carriers, as they are to this day for the congregation of the LORD and for the altar at the place He would choose.

Joshua 10

The Day the Sun Stood Still

1 Now Adoni-zedek king of Jerusalem heard that Joshua had captured Ai and devoted it to destruction—doing to Ai and its king as he had done to Jericho and its king—and that the people of Gibeon had made peace with Israel and were living near them.[39] 2 So Adoni-zedek and his people were greatly alarmed, because Gibeon was a great city, like one of the royal cities; it was larger than Ai, and all its men were mighty.

3 Therefore Adoni-zedek king of Jerusalem sent word to Hoham king of Hebron, Piram king of Jarmuth, Japhia king of Lachish, and Debir king of Eglon, saying, 4 "Come up and help me. We will attack Gibeon, because they have made peace with Joshua and the Israelites."

5 So the five kings of the Amorites—the kings of Jerusalem, Hebron, Jarmuth, Lachish, and Eglon—joined forces and advanced with all their armies. They camped before Gibeon and made war against it.

6 Then the men of Gibeon sent word to Joshua in the camp at Gilgal: "Do not abandon your servants. Come quickly and save us! Help us, because all the kings of the Amorites from the hill country have joined forces against us."

7 So Joshua and his whole army, including all the mighty men of valor, came from Gilgal.

8 The LORD said to Joshua, "Do not be afraid of them, for I have delivered them into your hand. Not one of them shall stand against you."

9 After marching all night from Gilgal, Joshua caught them by surprise. 10 And the LORD threw them into confusion before Israel, who defeated them in a great slaughter at Gibeon, pursued them along the ascent to Beth-horon, and struck them down as far as Azekah and Makkedah. 11 As they fled before Israel along the descent from Beth-horon to Azekah, the LORD cast down on them large hailstones from the sky, and more of them were killed by the hailstones than by the swords of the Israelites.

12 On the day that the LORD gave the Amorites over to the Israelites, Joshua spoke to the LORD in the presence of Israel:

"O sun, stand still over Gibeon,
O moon, over the Valley of Aijalon."[40]

13 So the sun stood still
and the moon stopped
until the nation took vengeance
upon its enemies.

Is this not written in the Book of Jashar?

"So the sun stopped
in the middle of the sky
and delayed going down
about a full day."[41][42][43]

14 There has been no day like it before or since, when the LORD listened to the voice of a man, because the LORD fought for Israel.

15 Then Joshua returned with all Israel to the camp at Gilgal.

The Victory at Makkedah

16 Now the five kings had fled and hidden in the cave at Makkedah. 17 And Joshua was informed: "The five kings have been found; they are hiding in the cave at Makkedah."

18 So Joshua said, "Roll large stones against the mouth of the cave, and post men there to guard them. 19 But you, do not stop there. Pursue your enemies and attack them from behind. Do not let them reach their cities, for the LORD your God has delivered them into your hand."

20 So Joshua and the Israelites continued to inflict a terrible slaughter until they had finished them off, and the remaining survivors retreated to the fortified cities. 21 The whole army returned safely to Joshua in the camp at Makkedah, and no one dared to utter a word against the Israelites.

22 Then Joshua said, "Open the mouth of the cave and bring those five kings out to me." 23 So they brought the five kings out of the cave—the kings of Jerusalem, Hebron, Jarmuth, Lachish, and Eglon.

24 When they had brought the kings to Joshua, he summoned all the men of Israel and said to the army commanders who had accompanied him, "Come here and put your feet on the necks of these kings."

So the commanders came forward and put their feet on their necks.

25 "Do not be afraid or discouraged," Joshua said. "Be strong and courageous, for the LORD will do this to all the enemies you fight."

26 After this, Joshua struck down and killed the kings, and he hung their bodies on five trees and left them there until evening.[44] 27 At sunset Joshua ordered that they be taken down from the trees and thrown into the cave in which they had hidden. Then large stones were placed against the mouth of the cave, and the stones are there to this day.

28 On that day Joshua captured Makkedah and put it to the sword, along with its king. He devoted to destruction everyone in the city, leaving no survivors. So he did to the king of Makkedah as he had done to the king of Jericho.

Conquest of the Southern Cities

29 Then Joshua and all Israel with him moved on from Makkedah to Libnah and fought against Libnah. 30 And the LORD also delivered that city and its king into the hand of Israel, and Joshua put all the people to the sword, leaving no survivors. And he did to the king of Libnah as he had done to the king of Jericho.

31 And Joshua and all Israel with him moved on from Libnah to Lachish. They laid siege to it and fought against it. 32 And the LORD delivered Lachish into the hand of Israel, and Joshua captured it on the second day. He put all the people to the sword, just as he had done to Libnah.

---

39. Forms of the Hebrew *cherem* refer to the giving over of things or persons to the LORD, either by destroying them or by giving them as an offering; also in verses 28, 35, 37, 39, and 40.
40. See Jasher 88:63.
41. Or *triumphed over its enemies*
42. Or *the Book of the Upright One*, commonly cited as *Jasher*
43. See Jasher 88:64.
44. Or *impaled their bodies on five poles*; similarly in verse 27

33 At that time Horam king of Gezer went to help Lachish,
but Joshua struck him down along with his people, leaving
no survivors.

34 So Joshua moved on from Lachish to Eglon, and all Israel
with him. They laid siege to it and fought against it.35 That
day they captured Eglon and put it to the sword, and Joshua
devoted to destruction everyone in the city, just as he had
done to Lachish.

36 Then Joshua and all Israel with him went up from Eglon to
Hebron and fought against it.37 They captured it and put to
the sword its king, all its villages, and all the people. Joshua
left no survivors, just as he had done at Eglon; he devoted to
destruction Hebron and everyone in it.

38 Finally Joshua and all Israel with him turned toward Debir
and fought against it.39 And they captured Debir, its king,
and all its villages. They put them to the sword and devoted
to destruction everyone in the city, leaving no survivors.
Joshua did to Debir and its king as he had done to Hebron
and as he had done to Libnah and its king.

40 So Joshua conquered the whole region—the hill country,
the Negev, the foothills, and the slopes, together with all
their kings—leaving no survivors. He devoted to destruction
everything that breathed, just as the LORD, the God of Israel,
had commanded.[45][41] Joshua conquered the area from
Kadesh-barnea to Gaza, and the whole region of Goshen as
far as Gibeon.

42 And because the LORD, the God of Israel, fought for Israel,
Joshua captured all these kings and their land in one
campaign.43 Then Joshua returned with all Israel to the camp
at Gilgal.

Joshua 11

Conquest of the Northern Cities

1 Now when Jabin king of Hazor heard about these things, he
sent word to Jobab king of Madon; to the kings of Shimron
and Achshaph;2 to the kings of the north in the mountains, in
the Arabah south of Chinnereth, in the foothills, and in
Naphoth-dor to the west;[46][47]3 to the Canaanites in the east
and west; to the Amorites, Hittites, Perizzites, and Jebusites
in the hill country; and to the Hivites at the foot of Hermon
in the land of Mizpah.

4 So these kings came out with all their armies, a multitude
as numerous as the sand on the seashore, along with a great
number of horses and chariots.5 All these kings joined forces
and encamped at the waters of Merom to fight against Israel.

6 Then the LORD said to Joshua, “Do not be afraid of them,
for by this time tomorrow I will deliver all of them slain
before Israel. You are to hamstring their horses and burn up
their chariots.”

7 So by the waters of Merom, Joshua and his whole army
came upon them suddenly and attacked them,8 and the LORD
delivered them into the hand of Israel, who struck them
down and pursued them all the way to Greater Sidon and
Misrephoth-maim, and eastward as far as the Valley of
Mizpeh. They struck them down, leaving no
survivors.9 Joshua treated them as the LORD had told him;
he hamstrung their horses and burned up their chariots.

10 At that time Joshua turned back and captured Hazor and
put its king to the sword, because Hazor was formerly the
head of all these kingdoms.11 The Israelites put everyone in
Hazor to the sword, devoting them to destruction. Nothing
that breathed remained, and Joshua burned down Hazor
itself.[48]

12 Joshua captured all these kings and their cities and put
them to the sword. He devoted them to destruction, as Moses
the LORD’s servant had commanded.13 Yet Israel did not
burn any of the cities built on their mounds, except Hazor,
which Joshua burned.

14 The Israelites took for themselves all the plunder and
livestock of these cities, but they put all the people to the
sword until they had completely destroyed them, not sparing
anyone who breathed.15 As the LORD had commanded His
servant Moses, so Moses commanded Joshua. That is what
Joshua did, leaving nothing undone of all that the LORD had
commanded Moses.

Joshua Takes the Whole Land

16 So Joshua took this entire region: the hill country, all the
Negev, all the land of Goshen, the western foothills, the
Arabah, and the mountains of Israel and their
foothills,17 from Mount Halak, which rises toward Seir, as far
as Baal-gad in the Valley of Lebanon at the foot of Mount
Hermon. He captured all their kings and struck them down,
putting them to death.

18 Joshua waged war against all these kings for a long period
of time.19 No city made peace with the Israelites except the
Hivites living in Gibeon; all others were taken in battle.20 For
it was of the LORD to harden their hearts to engage Israel in
battle, so that they would be set apart for destruction and
would receive no mercy, being annihilated as the LORD had
commanded Moses.[49]

21 At that time Joshua proceeded to eliminate the Anakim
from the hill country of Hebron, Debir, and Anab, and from
all the hill country of Judah and of Israel. Joshua devoted
them to destruction, along with their cities.22 No Anakim
were left in the land of the Israelites; only in Gaza, Gath, and
Ashdod did any survive.

23 So Joshua took the entire land, in keeping with all that the
LORD had spoken to Moses. And Joshua gave it as an
inheritance to Israel according to the allotments to their
tribes. Then the land had rest from war.

Joshua 12

The Kings Defeated East of the Jordan

1 Now these are the kings of the land whom the Israelites
struck down and whose lands they took beyond the Jordan
to the east, from the Arnon Valley to Mount Hermon,
including all the Arabah eastward:

2 Sihon king of the Amorites, who lived in Heshbon. He ruled
from Aroer on the rim of the Arnon Valley, along the middle
of the valley, up to the Jabbok River (the border of the
Ammonites), that is, half of Gilead,3 as well as the Arabah

---

45. Hebrew *Shephelah* or *lowlands*; that is, the western foothills of Judea
46. Hebrew *Shephelah* or *lowlands*; that is, the western foothills of Judea; also in verse 16
47. Or *in the heights of Dor*; *Naphoth-dor* is a variant of *Naphath-dor*; see Joshua 12:23.
48. Forms of the Hebrew *cherem* refer to the giving over of things or persons to the LORD, either by destroying them or by giving them as an offering; also in verses 12, 20, and 21.
49. Or *stiffen* or *strengthen*

east of the Sea of Chinnereth to the Sea of the Arabah (the Salt Sea), eastward through Beth-jeshimoth, and southward below the slopes of Pisgah.[50][51]

4 And Og king of Bashan, one of the remnant of the Rephaim, who lived in Ashtaroth and Edrei.[52] 5 He ruled over Mount Hermon, Salecah, all of Bashan up to the border of the Geshurites and Maacathites, and half of Gilead to the border of Sihon king of Heshbon.

6 Moses, the servant of the LORD, and the Israelites had struck them down and given their land as an inheritance to the Reubenites, the Gadites, and the half-tribe of Manasseh.

The Kings Defeated West of the Jordan

7 And these are the kings of the land that Joshua and the Israelites conquered beyond the Jordan to the west, from Baal-gad in the Valley of Lebanon to Mount Halak, which rises toward Seir (according to the allotments to the tribes of Israel, Joshua gave them as an inheritance 8 the hill country, the foothills, the Arabah, the slopes, the wilderness, and the Negev—the lands of the Hittites, Amorites, Canaanites, Perizzites, Hivites, and Jebusites):[53]

9 the king of Jericho, one;
the king of Ai, which is near Bethel, one;
10 the king of Jerusalem, one;
the king of Hebron, one;
11 the king of Jarmuth, one;
the king of Lachish, one;
12 the king of Eglon, one;
the king of Gezer, one;
13 the king of Debir, one;
the king of Geder, one;
14 the king of Hormah, one;
the king of Arad, one;
15 the king of Libnah, one;
the king of Adullam, one;
16 the king of Makkedah, one;
the king of Bethel, one;
17 the king of Tappuah, one;
the king of Hepher, one;
18 the king of Aphek, one;
the king of Lasharon, one;
19 the king of Madon, one;
the king of Hazor, one;
20 the king of Shimron-meron, one;
the king of Achshaph, one;
21 the king of Taanach, one;
the king of Megiddo, one;
22 the king of Kedesh, one;
the king of Jokneam in Carmel, one;
23 the king of Dor in Naphath-dor, one;
the king of Goiim in Gilgal, one;[54][55]
24 and the king of Tirzah, one.

So there were thirty-one kings in all.

Joshua 13

Lands Yet Unconquered

(Judges 1:1–7)

1 Now Joshua was old and well along in years, and the LORD said to him, “You are old and well along in years, but very much of the land remains to be possessed. 2 This is the land that remains:

3 All the territory of the Philistines and the Geshurites,from the Shihor east of Egypt to the territory of Ekron on the north (considered to be Canaanite territory)—that of the five Philistine rulers of Gaza, Ashdod, Ashkelon, Gath, and Ekron, as well as that of the Avvites;

4 to the south, all the land of the Canaanites, from Mearah of the Sidonians to Aphek, as far as the border of the Amorites;[56]

5 the land of the Gebalites;

and all Lebanon to the east, from Baal-gad below Mount Hermon to Lebo-hamath.[57]

6 All the inhabitants of the hill country from Lebanon to Misrephoth-maim—all the Sidonians—I Myself will drive out before the Israelites. Be sure to divide it by lot as an inheritance to Israel, as I have commanded you. 7 Now therefore divide this land as an inheritance to the nine tribes and the half-tribe of Manasseh.”

The Inheritance East of the Jordan

(Numbers 32:1–42; Deuteronomy 3:12–22)

8 The other half of Manasseh, along with the Reubenites and Gadites, had received the inheritance Moses had given them beyond the Jordan to the east, just as Moses the servant of the LORD had assigned to them:

9 The area from Aroer on the rim of the Arnon Valley, along with the city in the middle of the valley, the whole plateau of Medeba as far as Dibon, 10 and all the cities of Sihon king of the Amorites who reigned in Heshbon, as far as the border of the Ammonites;

11 also Gilead and the territory of the Geshurites and Maacathites, all of Mount Hermon, and all Bashan as far as Salecah— 12 the whole kingdom of Og in Bashan, who had reigned in Ashtaroth and Edrei and had remained as a remnant of the Rephaim.

Moses had struck them down and dispossessed them, 13 but the Israelites did not drive out the Geshurites or the Maacathites. So Geshur and Maacath dwell among the Israelites to this day.

14 To the tribe of Levi, however, Moses had given no inheritance. The food offerings to the LORD, the God of Israel, are their inheritance, just as He had promised them.

Reuben’s Inheritance

15 This is what Moses had given to the clans of the tribe of Reuben:

16 The territory from Aroer on the rim of the Arnon Valley, along with the city in the middle of the valley, to the whole

---

50. That is, the Sea of Galilee
51. That is, the Dead Sea
52. LXX; Hebrew *And the territory of Og king of Bashan*
53. Hebrew *Shephelah* or *lowlands*; that is, the western foothills of Judea
54. Or *in the heights of Dor*; *Naphath-dor* is a variant of *Naphoth-dor*; see Joshua 11:2.
55. Hebrew; LXX *Goyim in Galilee*
56. Or *Arah*
57. Or *the area of Byblos*

plateau beyond Medeba,[17] to Heshbon and all its cities on the plateau, including Dibon, Bamoth-baal, Beth-baal-meon,[18] Jahaz, Kedemoth, Mephaath,[19] Kiriathaim, Sibmah, Zereth-shahar on the hill in the valley,[20] Beth-peor, the slopes of Pisgah, and Beth-jeshimoth—[21] all the cities of the plateau and all the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, who reigned in Heshbon until Moses killed him and the chiefs of Midian (Evi, Rekem, Zur, Hur, and Reba), the princes of Sihon who lived in the land.

[22] The Israelites also killed the diviner Balaam son of Beor along with the others they put to the sword.[23] And the border of the Reubenites was the bank of the Jordan.

This was the inheritance of the clans of the Reubenites, including the cities and villages.

Gad's Inheritance

[24] This is what Moses had given to the clans of the tribe of Gad:

[25] The territory of Jazer, all the cities of Gilead, and half the land of the Ammonites as far as Aroer, near Rabbah;

[26] the territory from Heshbon to Ramath-mizpeh and Betonim, and from Mahanaim to the border of Debir;[58]

[27] and in the valley, Beth-haram, Beth-nimrah, Succoth, and Zaphon, with the rest of the kingdom of Sihon king of Heshbon (the territory on the east side of the Jordan up to the edge of the Sea of Chinnereth).[59]

[28] This was the inheritance of the clans of the Gadites, including the cities and villages.

Manasseh's Eastern Inheritance

[29] This is what Moses had given to the clans of the half-tribe of Manasseh, that is, to half the tribe of the descendants of Manasseh:

[30] The territory from Mahanaim through all Bashan—all the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, including all the towns of Jair that are in Bashan, sixty cities;[31] half of Gilead; and Ashtaroth and Edrei, the royal cities of Og in Bashan.

All this was for the clans of the descendants of Machir son of Manasseh, that is, half of the descendants of Machir.

[32] These were the portions Moses had given them on the plains of Moab beyond the Jordan, east of Jericho.

[33] To the tribe of Levi, however, Moses had given no inheritance. The LORD, the God of Israel, is their inheritance, just as He had promised them.

Joshua 14

Land Division West of the Jordan

[1] Now these are the portions that the Israelites inherited in the land of Canaan, as distributed by Eleazar the priest, Joshua son of Nun, and the heads of the families of the tribes of Israel.[2] Their inheritance was assigned by lot for the nine and a half tribes, as the LORD had commanded through Moses.[3] For Moses had given the inheritance east of the Jordan to the other two and a half tribes. But he granted no inheritance among them to the Levites.

[4] The descendants of Joseph became two tribes, Manasseh and Ephraim. And no portion of the land was given to the Levites, except for cities in which to live, along with pasturelands for their flocks and herds.

[5] So the Israelites did as the LORD had commanded Moses, and they divided the land.

Caleb Requests Hebron

[6] Then the sons of Judah approached Joshua at Gilgal, and Caleb son of Jephunneh the Kenizzite said to him, "You know what the LORD said to Moses the man of God at Kadesh-barnea about you and me.[7] I was forty years old when Moses the servant of the LORD sent me from Kadesh-barnea to spy out the land, and I brought back to him an honest report.

[8] Although my brothers who went with me made the hearts of the people melt with fear, I remained loyal to the LORD my God.[9] On that day Moses swore to me, saying, 'Surely the land on which you have set foot will be an inheritance to you and your children forever, because you have wholly followed the LORD my God.'

[10] Now behold, as the LORD promised, He has kept me alive these forty-five years since He spoke this word to Moses, while Israel wandered in the wilderness. So here I am today, eighty-five years old,[11] still as strong today as I was the day Moses sent me out. As my strength was then, so it is now for war, for going out, and for coming in.

[12] Now therefore give me this hill country that the LORD promised me on that day, for you yourself heard then that the Anakim were there, with great and fortified cities. Perhaps with the LORD's help I will drive them out, as the LORD has spoken."

[13] Then Joshua blessed Caleb son of Jephunneh and gave him Hebron as his inheritance.[14] Therefore Hebron belongs to Caleb son of Jephunneh the Kenizzite as an inheritance to this day, because he wholly followed the LORD, the God of Israel.[15] (Hebron used to be called Kiriath-arba, after Arba, the greatest man among the Anakim.)

Then the land had rest from war.

Joshua 15

Judah's Inheritance

[1] Now the allotment for the clans of the tribe of Judah extended to the border of Edom, to the Wilderness of Zin at the extreme southern boundary:

[2] Their southern border started at the bay on the southern tip of the Salt Sea,[60][3] proceeded south of the Ascent of Akrabbim, continued on to Zin, went over to the south of Kadesh-barnea, ran past Hezron up to Addar, and curved toward Karka.[61][4] It proceeded to Azmon, joined the Brook of Egypt, and ended at the Sea. This was their southern border.[62][63]

[5] The eastern border was the Salt Sea as far as the mouth of the Jordan.

The northern border started from the bay of the sea at the [6] mouth of the Jordan,went up to Beth-hoglah, proceeded north of Beth-arabah, and went up to the Stone of Bohan

---

58. LXX, Syriac, and Vulgate; Hebrew *Li-debir*, a variant of *Lo-debar*; see 2 Samuel 9:4, 2 Samuel 17:27, and Amos 6:13.
59. That is, the Sea of Galilee
60. That is, the Dead Sea; also in verse 5
61. Or *the Ascent of Scorpions* or *Scorpion Pass*
62. That is, the Mediterranean Sea, also called the Great Sea; also in verses 11, 12, and 47
63. LXX; Hebrew *your*

son of Reuben.[7] Then the border went up to Debir from the
Valley of Achor, turning north to Gilgal, which faces the
Ascent of Adummim south of the ravine. It continued
along the waters of En-shemesh and came out at En-
rogel.[8] From there the border went up the Valley of Ben-
hinnom along the southern slope of the Jebusites (that is,
Jerusalem) and ascended to the top of the hill that faces
the Valley of Hinnom on the west, at the northern end of
the Valley of Rephaim.[9] From the hilltop the border curved
to the spring of the Waters of Nephtoah, proceeded to the
cities of Mount Ephron, and then bent around toward
Baalah (that is, Kiriath-jearim).[10] The border curled
westward from Baalah to Mount Seir, ran along the
northern slope of Mount Jearim (that is, Chesalon), went
down to Beth-shemesh, and crossed to Timnah.[11] Then it
went out to the northern slope of Ekron, curved toward
Shikkeron, proceeded to Mount Baalah, went on to
Jabneel, and ended at the Sea.

[12] And the western border was the coastline of the Great
Sea.

These are the boundaries around the clans of the
descendants of Judah.

Caleb's Portion and Conquest

(Judges 1:8–26)

[13] According to the LORD's command to him, Joshua gave
Caleb son of Jephunneh a portion among the sons of Judah
—Kiriath-arba, that is, Hebron. (Arba was the forefather of
Anak.)[14] And Caleb drove out from there the three sons of
Anak—the descendants of Sheshai, Ahiman, and Talmai, the
children of Anak.

[15] From there he marched against the inhabitants of Debir
(formerly known as Kiriath-sepher).[16] And Caleb said, "To
the man who strikes down Kiriath-sepher and captures it, I
will give my daughter Acsah in marriage."[17] So Othniel son
of Caleb's brother Kenaz captured the city, and Caleb gave
his daughter Acsah to him in marriage.

[18] One day Acsah came to Othniel and urged him to ask her
father for a field. When she got off her donkey, Caleb asked
her, "What do you desire?"[64]

[19] "Give me a blessing," she answered. "Since you have given
me land in the Negev, give me springs of water as well."
So Caleb gave her both the upper and lower springs.

The Cities of Judah

[20] This is the inheritance of the clans of the tribe of
Judah.[21] These were the southernmost cities of the tribe of
Judah in the Negev toward the border of Edom:

[22] Kabzeel, Eder, Jagur,Kinah, Dimonah, Adadah,[23] Kedesh,
Hazor, Ithnan,[24] Ziph, Telem, Bealoth,[25] Hazor-hadattah,
Kerioth-hezron (that is, Hazor),[26] Amam, Shema,
Moladah,[27] Hazar-gaddah, Heshmon, Beth-pelet,[28] Hazar-
shual, Beersheba, Biziothiah,[29] Baalah, Iim,
Ezem,[30] Eltolad, Chesil, Hormah,[31] Ziklag, Madmannah,
Sansannah,[32] Lebaoth, Shilhim, Ain, and Rimmon—twenty-
nine cities in all, along with their villages.

[33] These were in the foothills:

Eshtaol, Zorah, Ashnah,[65][34] Zanoah, En-gannim, Tappuah,
Enam,[35] Jarmuth, Adullam, Socoh, Azekah,[36] Shaaraim,
Adithaim, and Gederah (or Gederothaim)—fourteen cities,
along with their villages.

[37] Zenan, Hadashah, Migdal-gad,[38] Dilan, Mizpeh,
Joktheel,[39] Lachish, Bozkath, Eglon,[40] Cabbon, Lahmas,
Chitlish,[41] Gederoth, Beth-dagon, Naamah, and Makkedah—
sixteen cities, along with their villages.

[42] Libnah, Ether, Ashan,[43] Iphtah, Ashnah, Nezib,[44] Keilah,
Achzib, and Mareshah—nine cities, along with their villages.

[45] Ekron, with its towns and villages;[46] from Ekron to the sea,
all the cities near Ashdod, along with their
villages;[47] Ashdod, with its towns and villages; Gaza, with its
towns and villages, as far as the Brook of Egypt and the
coastline of the Great Sea.

[48] These were in the hill country:

[49] Shamir, Jattir, Socoh,Dannah, Kiriath-sannah (that is,
Debir),[50] Anab, Eshtemoh, Anim,[51] Goshen, Holon, and
Giloh—eleven cities, along with their villages.

[52] Arab, Dumah, Eshan,[53] Janim, Beth-tappuah,
Aphekah,[54] Humtah, Kiriath-arba (that is, Hebron), and Zior
—nine cities, along with their villages.

[55] Maon, Carmel, Ziph, Juttah,[56] Jezreel, Jokdeam,
Zanoah,[57] Kain, Gibeah, and Timnah—ten cities, along with
their villages.

[58] Halhul, Beth-zur, Gedor,[59] Maarath, Beth-anoth, and
Eltekon—six cities, along with their villages.

[60] Kiriath-baal (that is, Kiriath-jearim), and Rabbah—two
cities, along with their villages.

[61] These were in the wilderness:

[62] Beth-arabah, Middin, Secacah,Nibshan, the City of Salt,
and En-gedi—six cities, along with their villages.

[63] But the descendants of Judah could not drive out the
Jebusites living in Jerusalem. So to this day the Jebusites
live there among the descendants of Judah.

Joshua 16

Ephraim's Inheritance

[1] The allotment for the descendants of Joseph extended from
the Jordan at Jericho to the waters of Jericho on the east,
through the wilderness that goes up from Jericho into the
hill country of Bethel.[2] It went on from Bethel (that is, Luz)
and proceeded to the border of the Archites in
Ataroth.[66][3] Then it descended westward to the border of the
Japhletites as far as the border of Lower Beth-horon and on
to Gezer, and it ended at the Sea.[67]

[4] So Ephraim and Manasseh, the sons of Joseph, received
their inheritance.[5] This was the territory of the descendants
of Ephraim by their clans:

[6] The border of their inheritance went from Ataroth-addar in
the east to Upper Beth-horonand out toward the Sea. From
Michmethath on the north it turned eastward toward
Taanath-shiloh and passed by it to Janoah on the
east.[7] From Janoah it went down to Ataroth and Naarah,
and then reached Jericho and came out at the
Jordan.[8] From Tappuah the border went westward to the
Brook of Kanah and ended at the Sea.

This was the inheritance of the clans of the tribe of
Ephraim,[9] along with all the cities and villages set apart for

---

64. Hebrew and some LXX manuscripts; other LXX manuscripts *and he urged her*; see Judges 1:14.
65. Hebrew *Shephelah* or *lowlands*; that is, the western foothills of Judea
66. LXX (See also Joshua 18:13); Hebrew *from Bethel to Luz*
67. That is, the Mediterranean Sea, also called the Great Sea; also in verses 6 and 8

the descendants of Ephraim within the inheritance of Manasseh.[10] But they did not drive out the Canaanites who lived in Gezer. So the Canaanites dwell among the Ephraimites to this day, but they are forced laborers.

Joshua 17

Manasseh's Western Inheritance

[1] Now this was the allotment for the tribe of Manasseh as Joseph's firstborn son, namely for Machir the firstborn of Manasseh and father of the Gileadites, who had received Gilead and Bashan because Machir was a man of war.[2] So this allotment was for the rest of the descendants of Manasseh—the clans of Abiezer, Helek, Asriel, Shechem, Hepher, and Shemida. These are the other male descendants of the clans of Manasseh son of Joseph.[68]

[3] But Zelophehad son of Hepher (the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh) had no sons but only daughters. These are the names of his daughters: Mahlah, Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah.[4] They approached Eleazar the priest, Joshua son of Nun, and the leaders, and said, "The LORD commanded Moses to give us an inheritance among our brothers."

So Joshua gave them an inheritance among their father's brothers, in keeping with the command of the LORD.[5] Thus ten shares fell to Manasseh, in addition to the land of Gilead and Bashan beyond the Jordan,[6] because the daughters of Manasseh received an inheritance among his sons. And the land of Gilead belonged to the rest of the sons of Manasseh.

[7] Now the border of Manasseh went from Asher to Michmethath near Shechem, then southward to include the inhabitants of En-tappuah.[8] The region of Tappuah belonged to Manasseh, but Tappuah itself, on the border of Manasseh, belonged to Ephraim.[9] From there the border continued southward to the Brook of Kanah. There were cities belonging to Ephraim among the cities of Manasseh, but the border of Manasseh was on the north side of the brook and ended at the Sea.[69][10] Ephraim's territory was to the south, and Manasseh's was to the north, having the Sea as its border and adjoining Asher on the north and Issachar on the east.

[11] Within Issachar and Asher, Manasseh was assigned Beth-shean, Ibleam, Dor (that is, Naphath), Endor, Taanach, and Megiddo, each with their surrounding settlements.

[12] But the descendants of Manasseh were unable to occupy these cities, because the Canaanites were determined to stay in this land.[13] However, when the Israelites grew stronger, they put the Canaanites to forced labor; but they failed to drive them out completely.

[14] Then the sons of Joseph said to Joshua, "Why have you given us only one portion as an inheritance? We have many people, because the LORD has blessed us abundantly."

[15] Joshua answered them, "If you have so many people that the hill country of Ephraim is too small for you, go to the forest and clear for yourself an area in the land of the Perizzites and the Rephaim."

[16] "The hill country is not enough for us," they replied, "and all the Canaanites who live in the valley have iron chariots, both in Beth-shean with its towns and in the Valley of Jezreel."

[17] So Joshua said to the house of Joseph—to Ephraim and Manasseh—"You have many people and great strength. You shall not have just one allotment,[18] because the hill country will be yours as well. It is a forest; clear it, and its farthest limits will be yours. Although the Canaanites have iron chariots and although they are strong, you can drive them out."

Joshua 18

The Remainder Divided

[1] Then the whole congregation of Israel assembled at Shiloh and set up the Tent of Meeting there. And though the land was subdued before them,[2] there were still seven tribes of Israel who had not yet received their inheritance.

[3] So Joshua said to the Israelites, "How long will you put off entering and possessing the land that the LORD, the God of your fathers, has given you?[4] Appoint three men from each tribe, and I will send them out to survey the land and map it out, according to the inheritance of each. Then they will return to me[5] and divide the land into seven portions. Judah shall remain in their territory in the south, and the house of Joseph shall remain in their territory in the north.[6] When you have mapped out the seven portions of land and brought it to me, I will cast lots for you here in the presence of the LORD our God.

[7] The Levites, however, have no portion among you, because their inheritance is the priesthood of the LORD. And Gad, Reuben, and half the tribe of Manasseh have already received the inheritance that Moses the servant of the LORD gave them beyond the Jordan to the east."

[8] As the men got up to go out, Joshua commanded them to map out the land, saying, "Go and survey the land, map it out, and return to me. Then I will cast lots for you here in Shiloh in the presence of the LORD."

[9] So the men departed and went throughout the land, mapping it city by city into seven portions. Then they returned with the document to Joshua at the camp in Shiloh.

[10] And Joshua cast lots for them in the presence of the LORD at Shiloh, where he distributed the land to the Israelites according to their divisions.

Benjamin's Inheritance

[11] The first lot came up for the clans of the tribe of Benjamin. Their allotted territory lay between the tribes of Judah and Joseph:

[12] On the north side their border began at the Jordan, went up past the northern slope of Jericho, headed west through the hill country, and came out at the wilderness of Beth-aven.[13] From there the border crossed over to the southern slope of Luz (that is, Bethel) and went down to Ataroth-addar on the hill south of Lower Beth-horon.

[14] On the west side the border curved southward from the hill facing Beth-horon on the south and came out at Kiriath-baal (that is, Kiriath-jearim), a city of the sons of Judah. This was the western side.

[15] On the south side the border began at the outskirts of Kiriath-jearim and extended westward to the spring at the Waters of Nephtoah.[16] Then it went down to the foot of the hill that faces the Valley of Ben-hinnom at the northern end of the Valley of Rephaim and ran down the Valley of

---

68. *Abiezer* is a variant of *Iezer*; see Numbers 26:30.
69. That is, the Mediterranean Sea, also called the Great Sea; also in verse 10

Hinnom toward the southern slope of the Jebusites and
downward to En-rogel.[17] From there it curved northward and
proceeded to En-shemesh and on to Geliloth facing the
Ascent of Adummim, and continued down to the Stone of
Bohan son of Reuben.[18] Then it went on to the northern
slope of Beth-arabah and went down into the valley.[70][19] The
border continued to the northern slope of Beth-hoglah and
came out at the northern bay of the Salt Sea, at the mouth of
the Jordan. This was the southern border.[71]

[20] On the east side the border was the Jordan.

These were the borders around the inheritance of the clans
of the tribe of Benjamin.

[21] These were the cities of the clans of the tribe of Benjamin:

[22] Jericho, Beth-hoglah, Emek-keziz, Beth-arabah,
Zemaraim, Bethel,[23] Avvim, Parah, Ophrah,[24] Chephar-
ammoni, Ophni, and Geba—twelve cities, along with
their villages.

[25] Gibeon, Ramah, Beeroth,[26] Mizpeh, Chephirah,
Mozah,[27] Rekem, Irpeel, Taralah,[28] Zelah, Haeleph, Jebus
(that is, Jerusalem), Gibeah, and Kiriath-jearim—fourteen
cities, along with their villages.

This was the inheritance of the clans of the tribe of
Benjamin.[72][73][74]

Joshua 19

Simeon's Inheritance

[1] The second lot came out for the clans of the tribe of
Simeon:

[2] Their inheritance lay within the territory of Judah and
included Beersheba (or Sheba), Moladah,[3] Hazar-shual,
Balah, Ezem,[4] Eltolad, Bethul, Hormah,[5] Ziklag, Beth-
marcaboth, Hazar-susah,[6] Beth-lebaoth, and Sharuhen—
thirteen cities, along with their villages.

[7] Ain, Rimmon, Ether, and Ashan—four cities, along with
their villages,[8] and all the villages surrounding these cities
as far as Baalath-beer (Ramah of the Negev).

This was the inheritance of the clans of the tribe of
Simeon.[9] The inheritance of the Simeonites was taken from
the territory of Judah, because the share for Judah's
descendants was too large for them. So the Simeonites
received an inheritance within Judah's portion.

Zebulun's Inheritance

[10] The third lot came up for the clans of the tribe of Zebulun:

[11] The border of their inheritance stretched as far as Sarid. It
went up westward to Maralah, reached Dabbesheth, and
met the brook east of Jokneam.[12] From Sarid it turned
eastward along the border of Chisloth-tabor and went on
to Daberath and up to Japhia.[13] From there it crossed
eastward to Gath-hepher and to Eth-kazin; it extended to
Rimmon and curved around toward Neah.[14] Then the
border circled around the north side of Neah to Hannathon
and ended at the Valley of Iphtah-el.[15] It also included
Kattath, Nahalal, Shimron, Idalah, and Bethlehem. There
were twelve cities, along with their villages.

[16] This was the inheritance of the clans of the tribe of
Zebulun, including these cities and their villages.

Issachar's Inheritance

[17] The fourth lot came out for the clans of the tribe of
Issachar:

[18] Their territory included Jezreel, Chesulloth,
Shunem,[19] Hapharaim, Shion, Anaharath,[20] Rabbith, Kishion,
Ebez,[21] Remeth, En-gannim, En-haddah, and Beth-
pazzez.[22] The border reached Tabor, Shahazumah, and Beth-
shemesh, and ended at the Jordan. There were sixteen cities,
along with their villages.

[23] This was the inheritance of the clans of the tribe of
Issachar, including these cities and their villages.

Asher's Inheritance

[24] The fifth lot came out for the clans of the tribe of Asher:

[25] Their territory included Helkath, Hali, Beten,
Achshaph,[26] Allammelech, Amad, and Mishal. On the west
the border touched Carmel and Shihor-libnath,[27] then turned
eastward toward Beth-dagon, touched Zebulun and the
Valley of Iphtah-el, and went north to Beth-emek and Neiel,
passing Cabul on the left.[28] It went on to Ebron, Rehob,
Hammon, and Kanah, as far as Greater Sidon.[75][29] The border
then turned back toward Ramah as far as the fortified city of
Tyre, turned toward Hosah, and came out at the Sea in the
region of Achzib,[76][30] Ummah, Aphek, and Rehob. There were
twenty-two cities, along with their villages.

[31] This was the inheritance of the clans of the tribe of Asher,
including these cities and their villages.

Naphtali's Inheritance

[32] The sixth lot came out for the clans of the tribe of
Naphtali:

[33] Their border started at Heleph and the great tree of
Zaanannim, passing Adami-nekeb and Jabneel as far as
Lakkum and ending at the Jordan.[34] Then the border turned
westward to Aznoth-tabor and ran from there to Hukkok,
touching Zebulun on the south side, Asher on the west, and
Judah at the Jordan on the east.[77][35] The fortified cities were
Ziddim, Zer, Hammath, Rakkath, Chinnereth,[36] Adamah,
Ramah, Hazor,[37] Kedesh, Edrei, En-hazor,[38] Iron, Migdal-el,
Horem, Beth-anath, and Beth-shemesh. There were nineteen
cities, along with their villages.

[39] This was the inheritance of the clans of the tribe of
Naphtali, including these cities and their villages.

Dan's Inheritance

[40] The seventh lot came out for the clans of the tribe of Dan:

[41] The territory of their inheritance included Zorah, Eshtaol,
Ir-shemesh,[42] Shaalabbin, Aijalon, Ithlah,[43] Elon, Timnah,
Ekron,[44] Eltekeh, Gibbethon, Baalath,[45] Jehud, Bene-berak,
Gath-rimmon,[46] Me-jarkon, and Rakkon, including the
territory across from Joppa.

[47] (Later, when the territory of the Danites was lost to them,
they went up and fought against Leshem, captured it, and

---

70. LXX; Hebrew *slope facing the Arabah*
71. That is, the Dead Sea
72. LXX, Syriac, and Vulgate; Hebrew *the Jebusite*
73. Hebrew *Gibeath*
74. LXX; Hebrew *Kiriath*
75. Some Hebrew manuscripts *Abdon*; see Joshua 21:30.
76. That is, the Mediterranean Sea, also called the Great Sea
77. Hebrew; LXX *west, and the Jordan*

put it to the sword. So they took possession of Leshem, settled there, and renamed it after their father Dan.)

48 This was the inheritance of the clans of the tribe of Dan, including these cities and their villages.

Joshua's Inheritance

49 When they had finished distributing the land into its territories, the Israelites gave Joshua son of Nun an inheritance among them,50 as the LORD had commanded. They gave him the city of Timnath-serah in the hill country of Ephraim, as he requested. He rebuilt the city and settled in it.[78]

51 These are the inheritances that Eleazar the priest, Joshua son of Nun, and the heads of the families distributed by lot to the tribes of Israel at Shiloh before the LORD at the entrance to the Tent of Meeting. So they finished dividing up the land.

Joshua 20

Six Cities of Refuge

(Numbers 35:9–34; Deuteronomy 4:41–43; Deuteronomy 19:1–14)

1 Then the LORD said to Joshua,2 "Tell the Israelites to designate the cities of refuge, as I instructed you through Moses,3 so that anyone who kills another unintentionally or accidentally may flee there. These will be your refuge from the avenger of blood.4 When someone flees to one of these cities, stands at the entrance of the city gate, and states his case before its elders, they are to bring him into the city and give him a place to live among them.

5 Now if the avenger of blood pursues him, they must not surrender the manslayer into his hand, because that man killed his neighbor accidentally without prior malice.6 He is to stay in that city until he stands trial before the assembly and until the death of the high priest serving at that time. Then the manslayer may return to his own home in the city from which he fled."

7 So they set apart Kedesh in Galilee in the hill country of Naphtali, Shechem in the hill country of Ephraim, and Kiriath-arba (that is, Hebron) in the hill country of Judah.

8 And beyond the Jordan, east of Jericho, they designated Bezer on the wilderness plateau from the tribe of Reuben, Ramoth in Gilead from the tribe of Gad, and Golan in Bashan from the tribe of Manasseh.

9 These are the cities appointed for all the Israelites and foreigners among them, so that anyone who kills a person unintentionally may flee there and not die by the hand of the avenger of blood prior to standing trial before the assembly.

Joshua 21

Forty-Eight Cities for the Levites

(Numbers 35:1–8; 1 Chronicles 6:54–81)

1 Now the family heads of the Levites approached Eleazar the priest, Joshua son of Nun, and the heads of the other tribes of Israel2 at Shiloh in the land of Canaan and said to them, "The LORD commanded through Moses that we be given cities in which to live, together with pasturelands for our livestock."

3 So by the command of the LORD, the Israelites gave the Levites these cities and their pasturelands out of their own inheritance:

4 The first lot came out for the Kohathite clans. The Levites who were descendants of Aaron the priest received thirteen cities by lot from the tribes of Judah, Simeon, and Benjamin.

5 The remaining descendants of Kohath received ten cities by lot from the tribes of Ephraim, Dan, and the half-tribe of Manasseh.

6 The descendants of Gershon received thirteen cities by lot from the tribes of Issachar, Asher, Naphtali, and the half-tribe of Manasseh in Bashan.

7 And the descendants of Merari received twelve cities from the tribes of Reuben, Gad, and Zebulun.

8 So the Israelites allotted to the Levites these cities, together with their pasturelands, as the LORD had commanded through Moses.

9 From the tribes of Judah and Simeon, they designated these cities by name10 to the descendants of Aaron from the Kohathite clans of the Levites, because the first lot fell to them:

11 They gave them Kiriath-arba (that is, Hebron), with its surrounding pasturelands, in the hill country of Judah. (Arba was the father of Anak.)12 But they had given the fields and villages around the city to Caleb son of Jephunneh as his possession.

13 So to the descendants of Aaron the priest they gave these cities, together with their pasturelands: Hebron, a city of refuge for the manslayer, Libnah,14 Jattir, Eshtemoa,15 Holon, Debir,16 Ain, Juttah, and Beth-shemesh—nine cities from these two tribes, together with their pasturelands.

17 And from the tribe of Benjamin they gave them Gibeon, Geba,18 Anathoth, and Almon—four cities, together with their pasturelands.

19 In all, thirteen cities, together with their pasturelands, were given to the priests, the descendants of Aaron.

20 The remaining Kohathite clans of the Levites were allotted these cities:

21 From the tribe of Ephraimthey were given Shechem in the hill country of Ephraim (a city of refuge for the manslayer), Gezer,22 Kibzaim, and Beth-horon—four cities, together with their pasturelands.

23 From the tribe of Dan they were given Elteke, Gibbethon,24 Aijalon, and Gath-rimmon—four cities, together with their pasturelands.

25 And from the half-tribe of Manasseh they were given Taanach and Gath-rimmon—two cities, together with their pasturelands.

26 In all, ten cities, together with their pasturelands, were given to the rest of the Kohathite clans.

27 This is what the Levite clans of the Gershonites were given:

From the half-tribe of Manasseh they were given Golan in Bashan, a city of refuge for the manslayer, and Beeshterah —two cities, together with their pasturelands.

28 From the tribe of Issachar they were given Kishion, Daberath,29 Jarmuth, and En-gannim—four cities, together with their pasturelands.

30 From the tribe of Asher they were given Mishal, Abdon,31 Helkath, and Rehob—four cities, together with their pasturelands.

78. *Timnath-serah* is also known as *Timnath-heres*; see Judges 2:9.

32 And from the tribe of Naphtali they were given Kedesh in
Galilee (a city of refuge for the manslayer), Hammoth-dor,
and Kartan—three cities, together with their pasturelands.
33 In all, thirteen cities, together with their pasturelands,
were given to the Gershonite clans.
34 This is what the Merarite clan (the rest of the Levites)
were given:
From the tribe of Zebulun they were given Jokneam,
35 Kartah,Dimnah, and Nahalal—four cities, together with
their pasturelands.
36 From the tribe of Reuben they were given Bezer,
Jahaz,37 Kedemoth, and Mephaath—four cities, together with
their pasturelands.
38 And from the tribe of Gad they were given Ramoth in
Gilead, a city of refuge for the manslayer,
Mahanaim,39 Heshbon, and Jazer—four cities in all, together
with their pasturelands.
40 In all, twelve cities were allotted to the clans of Merari,
the remaining Levite clans.
41 For the Levites, then, there were forty-eight cities in all,
together with their pasturelands, within the territory of the
Israelites.42 Each of these cities had its own surrounding
pasturelands; this was true for all the cities.
43 Thus the LORD gave Israel all the land He had sworn to
give their fathers, and they took possession of it and settled
in it.
44 And the LORD gave them rest on every side, just as He had
sworn to their fathers. None of their enemies could stand
against them, for the LORD delivered all their enemies into
their hand.
45 Not one of all the LORD's good promises to the house of
Israel had failed; everything was fulfilled.

Joshua 22

The Eastern Tribes Return Home

1 Then Joshua summoned the Reubenites, the Gadites, and
the half-tribe of Manasseh2 and told them, "You have done
all that Moses the servant of the LORD commanded you, and
you have obeyed my voice in all that I commanded you.3 All
this time you have not deserted your brothers, up to this
very day, but have kept the charge given you by the LORD
your God.
4 And now that the LORD your God has given your brothers
rest as He promised them, you may return to your homes in
the land that Moses the servant of the LORD gave you across
the Jordan.5 But be very careful to observe the
commandment and the law that Moses the servant of the
LORD gave you: to love the LORD your God, to walk in all
His ways, to keep His commandments, to hold fast to Him,
and to serve Him with all your heart and with all your soul."
6 So Joshua blessed them and sent them on their way, and
they went to their homes.7 (To the half-tribe of Manasseh
Moses had given land in Bashan, and to the other half
Joshua gave land on the west side of the Jordan among their
brothers.) When Joshua sent them to their homes he blessed
them,8 saying, "Return to your homes with your great
wealth, with immense herds of livestock, with silver, gold,
bronze, iron, and very many clothes. Divide with your
brothers the spoil of your enemies."

The Altar of Witness

9 So the Reubenites, the Gadites, and the half-tribe of
Manasseh left the Israelites at Shiloh in the land of Canaan
to return to their own land of Gilead, which they had
acquired according to the command of the LORD through
Moses.10 And when they came to Geliloth near the Jordan in
the land of Canaan, the Reubenites, the Gadites, and the
half-tribe of Manasseh built an imposing altar there by the
Jordan.[79]
11 Then the Israelites received the report: "Behold, the
Reubenites, the Gadites, and the half-tribe of Manasseh have
built an altar on the border of the land of Canaan, at Geliloth
near the Jordan on the Israelite side."12 And when they
heard this, the whole congregation of Israel assembled at
Shiloh to go to war against them.
13 The Israelites sent Phinehas son of Eleazar the priest to the
land of Gilead, to the Reubenites, the Gadites, and the half-
tribe of Manasseh.14 With him they sent ten chiefs—one
family leader from each tribe of Israel, each the head of a
family among the clans of Israel.
15 They went to the Reubenites, the Gadites, and the half-
tribe of Manasseh in the land of Gilead and said to
them,16 "This is what the whole congregation of the LORD
says: 'What is this breach of faith you have committed today
against the God of Israel by turning away from the LORD
and building for yourselves an altar, that you might rebel
against the LORD this day?
17 Was not the sin of Peor enough for us, from which we
have not cleansed ourselves to this day? It even brought a
plague upon the congregation of the LORD.18 And now,
would you turn away from the LORD? If you rebel today
against the LORD, tomorrow He will be angry with the
whole congregation of Israel.
19 If indeed the land of your inheritance is unclean, then
cross over to the land of the LORD's possession, where the
LORD's tabernacle stands, and take possession of it among
us. But do not rebel against the LORD or against us by
building for yourselves an altar other than the altar of the
LORD our God.
20 Was not Achan son of Zerah unfaithful regarding what was
set apart for destruction, bringing wrath upon the whole
congregation of Israel? Yet it was not only Achan who
perished because of his sin!'"[80][81]
21 Then the Reubenites, the Gadites, and the half-tribe of
Manasseh answered the leaders of the clans of Israel:22 "The
LORD, the Mighty One, is God! The LORD, the Mighty One,
is God! He knows, and may Israel also know. If this was in
rebellion or breach of faith against the LORD, do not spare
us today.23 If we have built for ourselves an altar to turn
away from Him and to offer burnt offerings and grain
offerings on it, or to sacrifice peace offerings on it, may the
LORD Himself hold us accountable.
24 But in fact we have done this for fear that in the future
your descendants might say to ours, 'What have you to do
with the LORD, the God of Israel?25 For the LORD has made
the Jordan a border between us and you Reubenites and

---

79. Or *to the circle of stones* or *to the region*; similarly in verse 11
80. *Achan* means *troubler*; also called *Achar* in 1 Chronicles 2:7.
81. Forms of the Hebrew *cherem* refer to the giving over of things or persons to the LORD, either by destroying them or by giving them as an offering.

Gadites. You have no share in the LORD!' So your descendants could cause ours to stop fearing the LORD.

[26] That is why we said, 'Let us take action and build an altar for ourselves, but not for burnt offerings or sacrifices.[27] Rather, let it be a witness between us and you and the generations to come, that we will worship the LORD in His presence with our burnt offerings, sacrifices, and peace offerings.' Then in the future, your descendants cannot say to ours, 'You have no share in the LORD!'

[28] Therefore we said, 'If they ever say this to us or to our descendants, we will answer: Look at the replica of the altar of the LORD that our fathers made, not for burnt offerings or sacrifices, but as a witness between us and you.'

[29] Far be it from us to rebel against the LORD and turn away from Him today by building an altar for burnt offerings, grain offerings, or sacrifices, other than the altar of the LORD our God, which stands before His tabernacle."

[30] When Phinehas the priest and the chiefs of the congregation—the heads of Israel's clans who were with him—heard what the descendants of Reuben, Gad, and Manasseh had to say, they were satisfied.[31] Phinehas son of Eleazar the priest said to the descendants of Reuben, Gad, and Manasseh, "Today we know that the LORD is among us, because you have not committed this breach of faith against Him. Consequently, you have delivered the Israelites from the hand of the LORD."

[32] Then Phinehas son of Eleazar the priest, together with the other leaders, returned to the Israelites in the land of Canaan and brought back a report regarding the Reubenites and Gadites in the land of Gilead.[33] The Israelites were satisfied with the report, and they blessed God and spoke no more about going to war against them to destroy the land where the Reubenites and Gadites lived.[34] So the Reubenites and Gadites named the altar Witness, for they said, "It is a witness between us that the LORD is God."[82]

Joshua 23

Joshua's Charge to Leaders

[1] A long time after the LORD had given Israel rest from all the enemies around them, when Joshua was old and well along in years,[2] he summoned all Israel, including its elders, leaders, judges, and officers. "I am old and well along in years," he said,[3] "and you have seen everything that the LORD your God has done to all these nations for your sake, because it was the LORD your God who fought for you.

[4] See, I have allotted as an inheritance to your tribes these remaining nations, including all the nations I have already cut off, from the Jordan westward to the Great Sea.[83][5] The LORD your God will push them out of your way and drive them out before you, so that you can take possession of their land, as the LORD your God promised you.

[6] Be very strong, then, so that you can keep and obey all that is written in the Book of the Law of Moses, not turning aside from it to the right or to the left.[7] So you are not to associate with these nations that remain among you. You must not call on the names of their gods or swear by them, and you must not serve them or bow down to them.[8] Instead, you shall hold fast to the LORD your God, as you have done to this day.

[9] The LORD has driven out great and powerful nations before you, and to this day no one can stand against you.[10] One of you can put a thousand to flight, because the LORD your God fights for you, just as He promised.[11] Therefore watch yourselves carefully, that you love the LORD your God.[12] For if you turn away and cling to the rest of these nations that remain among you, and if you intermarry and associate with them,[13] know for sure that the LORD your God will no longer drive out these nations before you. Instead, they will become for you a snare and a trap, a scourge in your sides and thorns in your eyes, until you perish from this good land that the LORD your God has given you.

[14] Now behold, today I am going the way of all the earth, and you know with all your heart and soul that not one of the good promises the LORD your God made to you has failed. Everything was fulfilled for you; not one promise has failed.[15] But just as every good thing the LORD your God promised you has come to pass, likewise the LORD will bring upon you the calamity He has threatened, until He has destroyed you from this good land He has given you.[16] If you transgress the covenant of the LORD your God, which He commanded you, and go and serve other gods and bow down to them, then the anger of the LORD will burn against you, and you will quickly perish from this good land He has given you."

Joshua 24

Joshua Reviews Israel's History

[1] Then Joshua assembled all the tribes of Israel at Shechem. He summoned the elders, leaders, judges, and officers of Israel, and they presented themselves before God.

[2] And Joshua said to all the people, "This is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: 'Long ago your fathers, including Terah the father of Abraham and Nahor, lived beyond the Euphrates and worshiped other gods.[84][3] But I took your father Abraham from beyond the Euphrates and led him through all the land of Canaan, and I multiplied his descendants. I gave him Isaac,[4] and to Isaac I gave Jacob and Esau. I gave Esau Mount Seir to possess, but Jacob and his sons went down to Egypt.

[5] Then I sent Moses and Aaron, and I afflicted the Egyptians by what I did there, and afterward I brought you out.[6] When I brought your fathers out of Egypt and you reached the Red Sea, the Egyptians pursued them with chariots and horsemen as far as the Red Sea.[85][7] So your fathers cried out to the LORD, and He put darkness between you and the Egyptians, over whom He brought the sea and engulfed them. Your very eyes saw what I did to the Egyptians. Then you lived in the wilderness for a long time.

[8] Later, I brought you to the land of the Amorites who lived beyond the Jordan. They fought against you, but I delivered them into your hand, that you should possess their land when I destroyed them before you.[9] Then Balak son of Zippor, the king of Moab, set out to fight against Israel. He sent for Balaam son of Beor to curse you,[10] but I would not listen to Balaam. So he blessed you again and again, and I delivered you from his hand.

---

82. Literally *named the altar, for*
83. That is, the Mediterranean Sea
84. Hebrew *the River*; also in verses 3, 14, and 15
85. Or *the Sea of Reeds*

11 After this, you crossed the Jordan and came to Jericho.
The people of Jericho fought against you, as did the
Amorites, Perizzites, Canaanites, Hittites, Girgashites,
Hivites, and Jebusites, and I delivered them into your
hand.12 I sent the hornet ahead of you, and it drove out the
two Amorite kings before you, but not by your own sword or
bow.13 So I gave you a land on which you did not toil and
cities that you did not build, and now you live in them and
eat from vineyards and olive groves that you did not plant.'

Choose Whom You Will Serve

(Deuteronomy 10:12–22)

14 Now, therefore, fear the LORD and serve Him in sincerity
and truth; cast aside the gods your fathers served beyond the
Euphrates and in Egypt, and serve the LORD.15 But if it is
unpleasing in your sight to serve the LORD, then choose for
yourselves this day whom you will serve, whether the gods
your fathers served beyond the Euphrates, or the gods of the
Amorites in whose land you are living. As for me and my
house, we will serve the LORD!"

16 The people replied, "Far be it from us to forsake the LORD
to serve other gods!17 For the LORD our God brought us and
our fathers out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of
slavery, and performed these great signs before our eyes. He
also protected us throughout our journey and among all the
nations through which we traveled.18 And the LORD drove
out before us all the nations, including the Amorites who
lived in the land. We too will serve the LORD, because He is
our God!"

19 But Joshua said to the people, "You are not able to serve
the LORD, for He is a holy God; He is a jealous God; He will
not forgive your rebellion or your sins.20 If you forsake the
LORD and serve foreign gods, He will turn and bring disaster
on you and consume you, even after He has been good to
you."

21 "No!" replied the people. "We will serve the LORD!"

22 Then Joshua told them, "You are witnesses against
yourselves that you have chosen to serve the LORD."

"We are witnesses!" they said.

23 "Now, therefore," he said, "get rid of the foreign gods
among you and incline your hearts to the LORD, the God of
Israel."

24 So the people said to Joshua, "We will serve the LORD our
God and obey His voice."

25 On that day Joshua made a covenant for the people, and
there at Shechem he established for them a statute and
ordinance.26 Joshua recorded these things in the Book of the
Law of God. Then he took a large stone and set it up there
under the oak that was near the sanctuary of the
LORD.[86]27 And Joshua said to all the people, "You see this
stone. It will be a witness against us, for it has heard all the
words the LORD has spoken to us, and it will be a witness
against you if you ever deny your God."

28 Then Joshua sent the people away, each to his own
inheritance.

Joshua's Death and Burial

(Judges 2:6–9)

29 Some time later, Joshua son of Nun, the servant of the
LORD, died at the age of 110.30 And they buried him in the
land of his inheritance, at Timnath-serah in the hill country
of Ephraim, north of Mount Gaash.[87]31 Israel had served the
LORD throughout the days of Joshua and of the elders who
outlived him and who had experienced all the works that the
LORD had done for Israel.

32 And the bones of Joseph, which the Israelites had brought
up out of Egypt, were buried at Shechem in the plot of land
that Jacob had purchased from the sons of Hamor,
Shechem's father, for a hundred pieces of silver. So it
became an inheritance for Joseph's descendants.[88]

33 Eleazar son of Aaron also died, and they buried him at
Gibeah, which had been given to his son Phinehas in the hill
country of Ephraim.

---

86. Or *terebinth*
87. *Timnath-serah* is also known as *Timnath-heres*; see Judges 2:9.
88. Hebrew *a hundred kesitahs*; the value or weight of the kesitah is no longer known.

Judges

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17
18 19 20 21

Judges 1

The Conquest of Canaan Proceeds

(Joshua 13:1–7)

1 After the death of Joshua, the Israelites inquired of the
LORD, “Who will be the first to go up and fight for us
against the Canaanites?”

2 “Judah shall go up,” answered the LORD. “Indeed, I have
delivered the land into their hands.”

3 Then the men of Judah said to their brothers the
Simeonites, “Come up with us to our allotted territory, and
let us fight against the Canaanites. And we likewise will go
with you to your territory.” So the Simeonites went with
them.

4 When Judah attacked, the LORD delivered the Canaanites
and Perizzites into their hands, and they struck down ten
thousand men at Bezek.5 And there they found Adoni-bezek
and fought against him, striking down the Canaanites and
Perizzites.

6 As Adoni-bezek

fled, they pursued him, seized him, and cut off his thumbs
and big toes.7 Then Adoni-bezek said, “Seventy kings with
their thumbs and big toes cut off have gathered the scraps
under my table. As I have done to them, so God has repaid
me.” And they brought him to Jerusalem, where he died.

The Capture of Jerusalem and Hebron

(Joshua 15:13–19)

8 Then the men of Judah fought against Jerusalem and
captured it. They put the city to the sword and set it on
fire.9 Afterward, the men of Judah marched down to fight
against the Canaanites living in the hill country, in the
Negev, and in the foothills.[1]

10 Judah also marched against the Canaanites who were
living in Hebron (formerly known as Kiriath-arba), and they
struck down Sheshai, Ahiman, and Talmai.

11 From there they marched against the inhabitants of Debir
(formerly known as Kiriath-sepher).12 And Caleb said, “To
the man who strikes down Kiriath-sepher and captures it, I
will give my daughter Acsah in marriage.”13 So Othniel son
of Caleb’s younger brother Kenaz captured the city, and
Caleb gave his daughter Acsah to him in marriage.

14 One day Acsah came to Othniel and urged him to ask her
father for a field. When she got off her donkey, Caleb asked
her, “What do you desire?”[2]

15 “Give me a blessing,” she answered. “Since you have given
me land in the Negev, give me springs of water as well.”
So Caleb gave her both the upper and lower springs.

16 Now the descendants of Moses’ father-in-law, the Kenite,
went up with the men of Judah from the City of Palms to the
Wilderness of Judah in the Negev near Arad. They went to
live among the people.[3]

17 Then the men of Judah went with their brothers the
Simeonites, attacked the Canaanites living in Zephath, and
devoted the city to destruction. So it was called
Hormah.[4][5]18 And Judah also captured Gaza, Ashkelon, and
Ekron—each with its territory.[6]19 The LORD was with Judah,
and they took possession of the hill country; but they could
not drive out the inhabitants of the plains because they had
chariots of iron.

20 Just as Moses had promised, Judah gave Hebron to Caleb,
who drove out the descendants of the three sons of Anak.

21 The Benjamites, however, failed to drive out the Jebusites
living in Jerusalem. So to this day the Jebusites live there
among the Benjamites.

22 The house of Joseph also attacked Bethel, and the LORD
was with them.23 They sent spies to Bethel (formerly known
as Luz),24 and when the spies saw a man coming out of the
city, they said to him, “Please show us how to get into the
city, and we will treat you kindly.”

25 So the man showed them the entrance to the city, and they
put the city to the sword but released that man and all his
family.26 And the man went to the land of the Hittites, built a
city, and called it Luz, which is its name to this day.

The Failure to Complete the Conquest

27 At that time Manasseh failed to drive out the inhabitants
of Beth-shean, Taanach, Dor, Ibleam, Megiddo, and their
villages; for the Canaanites were determined to dwell in that
land.28 When Israel became stronger, they pressed the
Canaanites into forced labor, but they never drove them out
completely.

29 Ephraim also failed to drive out the Canaanites living in
Gezer; so the Canaanites continued to dwell among them in
Gezer.

30 Zebulun failed to drive out the inhabitants of Kitron and
Nahalol; so the Canaanites lived among them and served as
forced laborers.

31 Asher failed to drive out the inhabitants of Acco, Sidon,
Ahlab, Achzib, Helbah, Aphik, and Rehob.32 So the Asherites
lived among the Canaanite inhabitants of the land, because
they did not drive them out.

33 Naphtali failed to drive out the inhabitants of Beth-
shemesh and Beth-anath. So the Naphtalites also lived
among the Canaanite inhabitants of the land, but the

---

1. Hebrew *Shephelah* or *lowlands*; that is, the western foothills of Judea
2. Hebrew; LXX and Vulgate *and he urged her*; see Joshua 15:18.
3. That is, Jericho
4. Forms of the Hebrew *cherem* refer to the giving over of things or persons to the LORD, either by destroying them or by giving them as an offering.
5. *Hormah* means *destruction*.
6. Hebrew; LXX *But Judah did not capture*

inhabitants of Beth-shemesh and Beth-anath served them as forced laborers.

34 The Amorites forced the Danites into the hill country and did not allow them to come down into the plain.35 And the Amorites were determined to dwell in Mount Heres, Aijalon, and Shaalbim. But when the house of Joseph grew in strength, they pressed the Amorites into forced labor.36 And the border of the Amorites extended from the Ascent of Akrabbim to Sela and beyond.[7]

Judges 2

Israel Rebuked at Bochim

1 Now the angel of the LORD went up from Gilgal to Bochim and said, "I brought you up out of Egypt and led you into the land that I had promised to your fathers, and I said, 'I will never break My covenant with you,[8]2 and you are not to make a covenant with the people of this land, but you shall tear down their altars.'

Yet you have not obeyed My voice. What is this you have done?3 So now I tell you that I will not drive out these people before you; they will be thorns in your sides, and their gods will be a snare to you."

4 When the angel of the LORD had spoken these words to all the Israelites, the people lifted up their voices and wept.5 So they called that place Bochim and offered sacrifices there to the LORD.[9]

Joshua's Death and Burial

(Joshua 24:29–33)

6 After Joshua had dismissed the people, the Israelites went out to take possession of the land, each to his own inheritance.7 And the people served the LORD throughout the days of Joshua and of the elders who outlived him, who had seen all the great works that the LORD had done for Israel.

8 And Joshua son of Nun, the servant of the LORD, died at the age of 110.9 They buried him in the land of his inheritance, at Timnath-heres in the hill country of Ephraim, north of Mount Gaash.[10]

Israel's Unfaithfulness

(Isaiah 43:22–28; Jeremiah 2:23–37)

10 After that whole generation had also been gathered to their fathers, another generation rose up who did not know the LORD or the works that He had done for Israel.11 And the Israelites did evil in the sight of the LORD and served the Baals.

12 Thus they forsook the LORD, the God of their fathers, who had brought them out of the land of Egypt, and they followed after various gods of the peoples around them. They bowed down to them and provoked the LORD to anger,13 for they forsook Him and served Baal and the Ashtoreths.

14 Then the anger of the LORD burned against Israel, and He delivered them into the hands of those who plundered them. He sold them into the hands of their enemies all around, whom they were no longer able to resist.11 15 Wherever Israel marched out, the hand of the LORD was against them to bring calamity, just as He had sworn to them. So they were greatly distressed.

Judges Raised Up

16 Then the LORD raised up judges, who saved them from the hands of those who plundered them.[12]

17 Israel, however, did not listen to their judges. Instead, they prostituted themselves with other gods and bowed down to them. They quickly turned from the way of their fathers, who had walked in obedience to the LORD's commandments; they did not do as their fathers had done.

18 Whenever the LORD raised up a judge for the Israelites, He was with that judge and saved them from the hands of their enemies while the judge was still alive; for the LORD was moved to pity by their groaning under those who oppressed them and afflicted them.19 But when the judge died, the Israelites became even more corrupt than their fathers, going after other gods to serve them and bow down to them. They would not give up their evil practices and stubborn ways.

20 So the anger of the LORD burned against Israel, and He said, "Because this nation has transgressed the covenant I laid down for their fathers and has not heeded My voice,21 I will no longer drive out before them any of the nations Joshua left when he died.22 In this way I will test whether Israel will keep the way of the LORD by walking in it as their fathers did."

23 That is why the LORD had left those nations in place and had not driven them out immediately by delivering them into the hand of Joshua.

Judges 3

Nations Left to Test Israel

1 These are the nations that the LORD left to test all the Israelites who had not known any of the wars in Canaan,2 if only to teach warfare to the subsequent generations of Israel, especially to those who had not known it formerly:3 the five rulers of the Philistines, all the Canaanites, the Sidonians, and the Hivites who lived in the mountains of Lebanon from Mount Baal-hermon to Lebo-hamath.

4 These nations were left to test the Israelites, to find out whether they would keep the commandments of the LORD, which He had given their fathers through Moses.5 Thus the Israelites continued to live among the Canaanites, Hittites, Amorites, Perizzites, Hivites, and Jebusites.6 And they took the daughters of these people in marriage, gave their own daughters to their sons, and served their gods.

Othniel

7 So the Israelites did evil in the sight of the LORD; they forgot the LORD their God and served the Baals and the Asherahs.8 Then the anger of the LORD burned against Israel, and He sold them into the hand of Cushan-rishathaim king of Aram-naharaim, and the Israelites served him eight years.[13]

---

7. Or *the Ascent of Scorpions* or *Scorpion Pass*
8. Or *Angel*; also in verse 4
9. *Bochim* means *weepers*.
10. *Timnath-heres* is also known as *Timnath-serah*; see Joshua 19:50 and Joshua 24:30.
11. Literally *of plunderers who plundered them*
12. Or *governors* or *leaders*; here and throughout the book of Judges
13. That is, Mesopotamia; *Aram-naharaim* means *Aram of the two rivers*, likely the region between the Euphrates and Balih Rivers in northwestern Mesopotamia.

9 But when the Israelites cried out to the LORD, He raised up
Othniel son of Caleb's younger brother Kenaz as a deliverer
to save them.10 The Spirit of the LORD came upon him, and
he became Israel's judge and went out to war. And the LORD
delivered Cushan-rishathaim king of Aram into the hand of
Othniel, who prevailed against him.

11 So the land had rest for forty years, until Othniel son of
Kenaz died.

Ehud

12 Once again the Israelites did evil in the sight of the LORD.
So He gave Eglon king of Moab power over Israel, because
they had done evil in the sight of the LORD.13 After enlisting
the Ammonites and Amalekites to join forces with him,
Eglon attacked and defeated Israel, taking possession of the
City of Palms.14

14 The Israelites served Eglon king of Moab eighteen
years.15 And again they cried out to the LORD, and He raised
up Ehud son of Gera, a left-handed Benjamite, as their
deliverer. So they sent him with tribute to Eglon king of
Moab.

16 Now Ehud had made for himself a double-edged sword a
cubit long. He strapped it to his right thigh under his
cloak15 17 and brought the tribute to Eglon king of Moab, who
was an obese man.

18 After Ehud had finished presenting the tribute, he ushered
out those who had carried it.19 But upon reaching the idols
near Gilgal, he himself turned back and said, "I have a secret
message for you, O king."

"Silence," said the king, and all his attendants left him.

20 Then Ehud approached him while he was sitting alone in
the coolness of his upper room. "I have a word from God for
you," Ehud said, and the king rose from his seat.

21 And Ehud reached with his left hand, pulled the sword
from his right thigh, and plunged it into Eglon's belly.22 Even
the handle sank in after the blade, and Eglon's fat closed in
over it, so that Ehud did not withdraw the sword from his
belly. And Eglon's bowels emptied.23 Then Ehud went out
through the porch, closing and locking the doors of the
upper room behind him.

24 After Ehud was gone, Eglon's servants came in and found
the doors of the upper room locked. "He must be relieving
himself in the cool room," they said.25 So they waited until
they became worried and saw that he had still not opened
the doors of the upper room. Then they took the key and
opened the doors—and there was their lord lying dead on
the floor.

26 Ehud, however, had escaped while the servants waited. He
passed by the idols and escaped to Seirah.

27 On arriving in Seirah, he blew the ram's horn throughout
the hill country of Ephraim. The Israelites came down with
him from the hills, and he became their leader.28 "Follow
me," he told them, "for the LORD has delivered your
enemies the Moabites into your hand."

So they followed him down and seized the fords of the
Jordan leading to Moab, and they did not allow anyone to
cross over.29 At that time they struck down about ten
thousand Moabites, all robust and valiant men. Not one of
them escaped.

30 So Moab was subdued under the hand of Israel that day,
and the land had rest for eighty years.

Shamgar

31 After Ehud came Shamgar son of Anath. And he too saved
Israel, striking down six hundred Philistines with an oxgoad.

Judges 4

Deborah and Barak

1 After Ehud died, the Israelites again did evil in the sight of
the LORD.2 So the LORD sold them into the hand of Jabin
king of Canaan, who reigned in Hazor. The commander of
his forces was Sisera, who lived in Harosheth-hagoyim.3 Then
the Israelites cried out to the LORD, because Jabin had nine
hundred chariots of iron, and he had harshly oppressed the
Israelites for twenty years.

4 Now Deborah, a prophetess, the wife of Lappidoth, was
judging Israel at that time.5 And she would sit under the
Palm of Deborah between Ramah and Bethel in the hill
country of Ephraim, where the Israelites would go up to her
for judgment.

6 She summoned Barak son of Abinoam from Kedesh in
Naphtali and said to him, "Surely the LORD, the God of
Israel, is commanding you: 'Go and march to Mount Tabor,
taking with you ten thousand men of Naphtali and
Zebulun.7 And I will draw out Sisera the commander of
Jabin's army, his chariots, and his troops to the River
Kishon, and I will deliver him into your hand.'"

8 Barak said to her, "If you will go with me, I will go; but if
you will not go with me, I will not go."

9 "I will certainly go with you," Deborah replied, "but the
road you are taking will bring you no honor, because the
LORD will be selling Sisera into the hand of a woman." So
Deborah got up and went with Barak to Kedesh,10 where he
summoned Zebulun and Naphtali. Ten thousand men
followed him, and Deborah also went with him.

11 Now Heber the Kenite had moved away from the Kenites,
the descendants of Hobab the father-in-law of Moses, and
had pitched his tent by the great tree of Zaanannim, which
was near Kedesh.16

12 When Sisera was told that Barak son of Abinoam had gone
up Mount Tabor,13 he summoned all nine hundred of his iron
chariots and all the men with him, from Harosheth-hagoyim
to the River Kishon.

14 Then Deborah said to Barak, "Arise, for this is the day that
the LORD has delivered Sisera into your hand. Has not the
LORD gone before you?"

So Barak came down from Mount Tabor with ten thousand
men following him.15 And in front of him the LORD routed
with the sword Sisera, all his charioteers, and all his army.
Sisera abandoned his chariot and fled on foot.

16 Then Barak pursued the chariots and army as far as
Harosheth-hagoyim, and the whole army of Sisera fell by the
sword; not a single man was left.

Jael Kills Sisera

17 Meanwhile, Sisera had fled on foot to the tent of Jael, the
wife of Heber the Kenite, because there was peace between
Jabin king of Hazor and the house of Heber the Kenite.18 Jael
went out to greet Sisera and said to him, "Come in, my lord.

---

14. That is, Jericho
15. *A cubit* is approximately 18 inches or 45.7 centimeters.
16. Or *brother-in-law*

Come in with me. Do not be afraid.” So he entered her tent,
and she covered him with a blanket.
19 Sisera said to her, “Please give me a little water to drink,
for I am thirsty.” So she opened a container of milk, gave
him a drink, and covered him again.
20 “Stand at the entrance to the tent,” he said, “and if anyone
comes and asks you, ‘Is there a man here?’ say, ‘No.’”
21 But as he lay sleeping from exhaustion, Heber’s wife Jael
took a tent peg, grabbed a hammer, and went silently to
Sisera. She drove the peg through his temple and into the
ground, and he died.
22 When Barak arrived in pursuit of Sisera, Jael went out to
greet him and said to him, “Come, and I will show you the
man you are seeking.” So he went in with her, and there lay
Sisera dead, with a tent peg through his temple.
23 On that day God subdued Jabin king of Canaan before the
Israelites. 24 And the hand of the Israelites grew stronger and
stronger against Jabin king of Canaan until they destroyed
him.

Judges 5

The Song of Deborah and Barak

(Exodus 15:1–21)

1 On that day Deborah and Barak son of Abinoam sang this
song:
2 “When the princes take the lead in Israel,
when the people volunteer,
bless the LORD.
3 Listen, O kings! Give ear, O princes!
I will sing to the LORD;
I will sing praise to the LORD,
the God of Israel.
4 O LORD, when You went out from Seir,
when You marched from the land of Edom,
the earth trembled, the heavens poured out rain,
and the clouds poured down water.
5 The mountains quaked before the LORD,
the One of Sinai,
before the LORD,
the God of Israel.
6 In the days of Shamgar son of Anath,
in the days of Jael,
the highways were deserted
and the travelers took the byways.
7 Life in the villages ceased;
it ended in Israel,
until I, Deborah, arose,
a mother in Israel.
8 When they chose new gods,
then war came to their gates.
Not a shield or spear was found
among forty thousand in Israel.
9 My heart is with the princes of Israel,
with the volunteers among the people.
Bless the LORD!
10 You who ride white donkeys,
who sit on saddle blankets,
and you who travel the road,
11 ponderthe voices of the singers
at the watering places.
There they shall recount the righteous acts of the LORD,
the righteous deeds of His villagers in Israel.
Then the people of the LORD
went down to the gates:[17][18]
12 Awake, awake, O Deborah!
Awake, awake, sing a song!
Arise, O Barak,
and take hold of your captives, O son of Abinoam!’
13 Then the survivors came down to the nobles;
the people of the LORD came down to me against the
mighty.
14 Some came from Ephraim, with their roots in Amalek;
Benjamin came with your people after you.
The commanders came down from Machir,
the bearers of the marshal’s staff from Zebulun.
15 The princes of Issachar were with Deborah,
and Issachar was with Barak,
rushing into the valley at his heels.
In the clans of Reuben
there was great indecision.[19]
16 Why did you sit among the sheepfolds
to hear the whistling for the flocks?
In the clans of Reuben
there was great indecision.
17 Gilead remained beyond the Jordan.
Dan, why did you linger by the ships?
Asher stayed at the coast
and remained in his harbors.
18 Zebulun was a people who risked their lives;
Naphtali, too, on the heights of the battlefield.
19 Kings came and fought;
then the kings of Canaan fought at Taanach
by the waters of Megiddo,
but they took no plunder of silver.
20 From the heavens the stars fought;
from their courses they fought against Sisera.
21 The River Kishon swept them away,
the ancient river, the River Kishon.
March on, O my soul, in strength!
22 Then the hooves of horses thundered—
the mad galloping of his stallions.
23 Curse Meroz,’ says the angel of the LORD.
‘Bitterly curse her inhabitants;
for they did not come to help the LORD,
to help the LORD against the mighty.’
24 Most blessed among women is Jael,
the wife of Heber the Kenite,
most blessed of tent-dwelling women.

---

17. Or *archers* or *those who divide the sheep*
18. Or *warriors*
19. Or *much searching of heart*; also in verse 16

25 He asked for water, and she gave him milk.
In a magnificent bowl she brought him curds.
26 She reached for the tent peg,
her right hand for the workman's hammer.
She struck Sisera and crushed his skull;
she shattered and pierced his temple.
27 At her feet he collapsed, he fell,
there he lay still;
at her feet he collapsed, he fell;
where he collapsed, there he fell dead.
28 Sisera's mother looked through the window;
she peered through the lattice and lamented:
'Why is his chariot so long in coming?
What has delayed the clatter of his chariots?'
29 Her wisest ladies answer;
indeed she keeps telling herself,
30 Are they not finding and dividing the spoil—
a girl or two for each warrior,
a plunder of dyed garments for Sisera,
the spoil of embroidered garments
for the neck of the looter?'
31 So may all Your enemies perish,
O LORD!
But may those who love You
shine like the sun at its brightest."

And the land had rest for forty years.

Judges 6

Midian Oppresses Israel

1 Again the Israelites did evil in the sight of the LORD; so He delivered them into the hand of Midian for seven years,2 and the hand of Midian prevailed against Israel. Because of the Midianites, the Israelites prepared shelters for themselves in the mountains, caves, and strongholds.

3 Whenever the Israelites planted their crops, the Midianites, Amalekites, and other people of the east would come up and invade them,4 encamping against them as far as Gaza and destroying the produce of the land. They left Israel with no sustenance, neither sheep nor oxen nor donkeys.5 For the Midianites came with their livestock and their tents like a great swarm of locusts. They and their camels were innumerable, and they entered the land to ravage it.

6 Israel was greatly impoverished by Midian, and the Israelites cried out to the LORD.

7 Now when the Israelites cried out to the LORD because of Midian,8 He sent them a prophet, who told them, "This is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: I brought you up out of Egypt, out of the house of slavery.9 I delivered you out of the hands of Egypt and all your oppressors. I drove them out before you and gave you their land.10 And I said to you: 'I am the LORD your God. You must not fear the gods of the Amorites, in whose land you dwell.' But you did not obey Me."[20]

The Call of Gideon

11 Then the angel of the LORD came and sat down under the oak in Ophrah that belonged to Joash the Abiezrite, where his son Gideon was threshing wheat in a winepress to hide it from the Midianites.[21][22][12] And the angel of the LORD appeared to Gideon and said, "The LORD is with you, O mighty man of valor."

13 "Please, my Lord," Gideon replied, "if the LORD is with us, why has all this happened to us? And where are all His wonders of which our fathers told us, saying, 'Has not the LORD brought us up out of Egypt?' But now the LORD has forsaken us and delivered us into the hand of Midian."

14 The LORD turned to him and said, "Go in the strength you have and save Israel from the hand of Midian. Am I not sending you?"[23]

15 "Please, my Lord," Gideon replied, "how can I save Israel? Indeed, my clan is the weakest in Manasseh, and I am the youngest in my father's house."

16 "Surely I will be with you," the LORD replied, "and you will strike down all the Midianites as one man."

17 Gideon answered, "If I have found favor in Your sight, give me a sign that it is You speaking with me.18 Please do not depart from this place until I return to You. Let me bring my offering and set it before You."

And the LORD said, "I will stay until you return."

19 So Gideon went in and prepared a young goat and unleavened bread and an ephah of flour. He placed the meat in a basket and the broth in a pot and brought them out to present to Him under the oak.[24]

20 And the angel of God said to him, "Take the meat and the unleavened bread, lay them on this rock, and pour out the broth." And Gideon did so.

21 Then the angel of the LORD extended the tip of the staff that was in his hand and touched the meat and the unleavened bread. And fire flared from the rock and consumed the meat and the unleavened bread. Then the angel of the LORD vanished from his sight.

22 When Gideon realized that it was the angel of the LORD, he said, "Oh no, Lord GOD! I have seen the angel of the LORD face to face!"

23 But the LORD said to him, "Peace be with you. Do not be afraid, for you will not die."

24 So Gideon built an altar to the LORD there and called it The LORD Is Peace. To this day it stands in Ophrah of the Abiezrites.[25]

Gideon Destroys Baal's Altar

25 On that very night the LORD said to Gideon, "Take your father's young bull and a second bull seven years old, tear down your father's altar to Baal, and cut down the Asherah pole beside it.26 Then build a proper altar to the LORD your God on the top of this stronghold. And with the wood of the Asherah pole you cut down, take the second bull and offer it as a burnt offering."

27 So Gideon took ten of his servants and did as the LORD had told him. But because he was too afraid of his father's

---

20. Or *worship*
21. Or *Angel*; also in verses 12, 20, 21, and 22; corresponding pronouns may also be capitalized.
22. Or *terebinth* or *great tree*; also in verse 19
23. LXX *The angel of the LORD* or *The Angel of the LORD*; also in verse 16
24. *An ephah* is approximately 20 dry quarts or 22 liters (probably about 25.5 pounds or 11.6 kilograms of flour).
25. Hebrew *YHWH Shalom*

household and the men of the city, he did it by night rather than in the daytime.

28 When the men of the city got up in the morning, there was Baal's altar torn down, with the Asherah pole cut down beside it and the second bull offered up on the newly built altar. 29 "Who did this?" they said to one another.

And after they had investigated thoroughly, they were told, "Gideon son of Joash did it."

30 Then the men of the city said to Joash, "Bring out your son. He must die, because he has torn down Baal's altar and cut down the Asherah pole beside it."

31 But Joash said to all who stood against him, "Are you contending for Baal? Are you trying to save him? Whoever pleads his case will be put to death by morning! If Baal is a god, let him contend for himself with the one who has torn down his altar."

32 So on that day Gideon was called Jerubbaal, that is to say, "Let Baal contend with him," because he had torn down Baal's altar. 26

The Sign of the Fleece

33 Then all the Midianites, Amalekites, and other people of the east gathered together, crossed over the Jordan, and camped in the Valley of Jezreel.

34 So the Spirit of the LORD came upon Gideon, who blew the ram's horn and rallied the Abiezrites behind him. 35 Calling them to arms, Gideon sent messengers throughout Manasseh, as well as Asher, Zebulun, and Naphtali, so that they came up to meet him.

36 Then Gideon said to God, "If You are going to save Israel by my hand, as You have said, 37 then behold, I will place a fleece of wool on the threshing floor. If there is dew only on the fleece and all the ground is dry, then I will know that You are going to save Israel by my hand, as You have said."

38 And that is what happened. When Gideon arose the next morning, he squeezed the fleece and wrung out the dew—a bowlful of water.

39 Then Gideon said to God, "Do not be angry with me; let me speak one more time. Please allow me one more test with the fleece. This time let it be dry, and the ground covered with dew."

40 And that night God did so. Only the fleece was dry, and dew covered the ground.

Judges 7

Gideon's Army of Three Hundred

1 Early in the morning Jerubbaal (that is, Gideon) and all the men with him camped beside the spring of Harod. And the camp of Midian was north of them in the valley near the hill of Moreh. 27

2 Then the LORD said to Gideon, "You have too many men for Me to deliver Midian into their hands, lest Israel glorify themselves over Me, saying, 'My own hand has saved me.' 3 Now, therefore, proclaim in the hearing of the men: 'Whoever is fearful and trembling may turn back and leave Mount Gilead.'"

So twenty-two thousand of them turned back, but ten thousand remained.

4 Then the LORD said to Gideon, "There are still too many men. Take them down to the water, and I will sift them for you there. If I say to you, 'This one shall go with you,' he shall go. But if I say, 'This one shall not go with you,' he shall not go."

5 So Gideon brought the men down to the water, and the LORD said to him, "Separate those who lap the water with their tongues like a dog from those who kneel to drink." 6 And the number of those who lapped the water with their hands to their mouths was three hundred men; all the others knelt to drink.

7 Then the LORD said to Gideon, "With the three hundred men who lapped the water I will save you and deliver the Midianites into your hand. But all the others are to go home."

8 So Gideon sent the rest of the Israelites to their tents but kept the three hundred men, who took charge of the provisions and rams' horns of the others. And the camp of Midian lay below him in the valley.

The Sword of Gideon

9 That night the LORD said to Gideon, "Get up and go down against the camp, for I have delivered it into your hand. 10 But if you are afraid to do so, then go down to the camp with your servant Purah 11 and listen to what they are saying. Then your hands will be strengthened to attack the camp." So he went with Purah his servant to the outposts where armed men were guarding the camp.

12 Now the Midianites, Amalekites, and all the other people of the east had settled in the valley like a swarm of locusts, and their camels were as countless as the sand on the seashore. 13 And as Gideon arrived, a man was telling his friend about a dream. "Behold, I had a dream," he said, "and I saw a loaf of barley bread come tumbling into the Midianite camp. It struck the tent so hard that the tent overturned and collapsed."

14 His friend replied: "This is nothing less than the sword of Gideon son of Joash, the Israelite. God has delivered Midian and the whole camp into his hand."

Gideon Defeats Midian

15 When Gideon heard the dream and its interpretation, he bowed in worship. He returned to the camp of Israel and said, "Get up, for the LORD has delivered the camp of Midian into your hand." 16 And he divided the three hundred men into three companies and gave each man a ram's horn in one hand and a large jar in the other, containing a torch. 28

17 "Watch me and do as I do," Gideon said. "When I come to the outskirts of the camp, do exactly as I do. 18 When I and all who are with me blow our horns, then you are also to blow your horns from all around the camp and shout, 'For the LORD and for Gideon!'"

19 Gideon and the hundred men with him reached the outskirts of the camp at the beginning of the middle watch, just after the changing of the guard. They blew their horns and broke the jars that were in their hands. 20 The three companies blew their horns and shattered their jars. Holding the torches in their left hands and the horns in their right hands, they shouted, "A sword for the LORD and for Gideon!"

---

26. *Jerubbaal* probably means *let Baal contend*.
27. *Jerubbaal* is another name for *Gideon* and probably means *let Baal contend*; see Judges 6:32.
28. Literally *and put rams' horns and empty jars—large jars with torches inside—into the hand of all*

21 Each Israelite took his position around the camp, and the
entire Midianite army fled, crying out as they ran.22 And
when the three hundred rams' horns sounded, the LORD set
all the men in the camp against one another with their
swords. The army fled to Beth-shittah toward Zererah as far
as the border of Abel-meholah near Tabbath.29 23 Then the
men of Israel were called out from Naphtali, Asher, and all
Manasseh, and they pursued the Midianites.

24 Gideon sent messengers throughout the hill country of
Ephraim to say, "Come down against the Midianites and
seize the waters of the Jordan ahead of them as far as Beth-
barah." So all the men of Ephraim were called out, and they
captured the waters of the Jordan as far as Beth-
barah.25 They also captured Oreb and Zeeb, the two princes
of Midian; and they killed Oreb at the rock of Oreb and Zeeb
at the winepress of Zeeb. So they pursued the Midianites and
brought the heads of Oreb and Zeeb to Gideon on the other
side of the Jordan.

Judges 8

Gideon Defeats Zebah and Zalmunna

1 Then the men of Ephraim said to Gideon, "Why have you
done this to us? Why did you fail to call us when you went
to fight against Midian?" And they contended with him
violently.

2 But Gideon answered them, "Now what have I
accomplished compared to you? Are not the gleanings of
Ephraim better than the grape harvest of Abiezer?3 God has
delivered Oreb and Zeeb, the two princes of Midian, into
your hand. What was I able to do compared to you?" When
he had said this, their anger against him subsided.30

4 Then Gideon and his three hundred men came to the
Jordan and crossed it, exhausted yet still in pursuit.5 So
Gideon said to the men of Succoth, "Please give my troops
some bread, for they are exhausted, and I am still pursuing
Zebah and Zalmunna, the kings of Midian."

6 But the leaders of Succoth asked, "Are the hands of Zebah
and Zalmunna already in your possession, that we should
give bread to your army?"

7 "Very well," Gideon replied, "when the LORD has delivered
Zebah and Zalmunna into my hand, I will tear your flesh
with the thorns and briers of the wilderness!"

8 From there he went up to Penuel and asked the same from
them, but the men of Penuel gave the same response as the
men of Succoth.31 9 So Gideon told the men of Penuel, "When
I return in triumph, I will tear down this tower!"

10 Now Zebah and Zalmunna were in Karkor with their army
of about fifteen thousand men—all that were left of the
armies of the people of the east. A hundred and twenty
thousand swordsmen had already fallen.11 And Gideon went
up by way of the caravan route east of Nobah and Jogbehah,
and he attacked their army, taking them by surprise.12 When
Zebah and Zalmunna fled, Gideon pursued and captured
these two kings of Midian, routing their entire army.

13 After this, Gideon son of Joash returned from the battle
along the Ascent of Heres.14 There he captured a young man
of Succoth and interrogated him. The young man wrote
down for him the names of the seventy-seven leaders and
elders of Succoth.

15 And Gideon went to the men of Succoth and said, "Here
are Zebah and Zalmunna, about whom you taunted me,
saying, 'Are the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna already in
your possession, that we should give bread to your weary
men?'"16 Then he took the elders of the city, and using the
thorns and briers of the wilderness, he disciplined the men of
Succoth.17 He also pulled down the tower of Penuel and
killed the men of the city.

18 Next, Gideon asked Zebah and Zalmunna, "What kind of
men did you kill at Tabor?"

"Men like you," they answered, "each one resembling the
son of a king."

19 "They were my brothers," Gideon replied, "the sons of my
mother! As surely as the LORD lives, if you had let them live,
I would not kill you."

20 So he said to Jether, his firstborn, "Get up and kill them."
But the young man did not draw his sword; he was fearful
because he was still a youth.

21 Then Zebah and Zalmunna said, "Get up and kill us
yourself, for as the man is, so is his strength." So Gideon got
up and killed Zebah and Zalmunna, and he took the crescent
ornaments from the necks of their camels.

Gideon's Ephod

22 Then the Israelites said to Gideon, "Rule over us—you and
your son and grandson—for you have saved us from the
hand of Midian."

23 But Gideon replied, "I will not rule over you, nor will my
son. The LORD shall rule over you."

24 Then he added, "Let me make a request of you, that each
of you give me an earring from his plunder." (For the
enemies had gold earrings because they were Ishmaelites.)

25 "We will give them gladly," they replied.

So they spread out a garment, and each man threw an
earring from his plunder onto it.26 The weight of the gold
earrings he had requested was 1,700 shekels, in addition to
the crescent ornaments, the pendants, the purple garments of
the kings of Midian, and the chains from the necks of their
camels.32

27 From all this Gideon made an ephod, which he placed in
Ophrah, his hometown. But soon all Israel prostituted
themselves by worshiping it there, and it became a snare to
Gideon and his household.

Forty Years of Peace

28 In this way Midian was subdued before the Israelites and
did not raise its head again. So the land had rest for forty
years in the days of Gideon,29 and he—Jerubbaal son of
Joash—returned home and settled down.33

30 Gideon had seventy sons of his own, since he had many
wives.34 31 His concubine, who dwelt in Shechem, also bore
him a son, and he named him Abimelech.

---

29. Some Hebrew manuscripts *Zeredah*
30. Or *their spirit*
31. *Penuel* is a variant of *Peniel*; also in verses 9 and 17; see Genesis 32:30.
32. *1,700 shekels* is approximately 42.7 pounds or 19.4 kilograms.
33. *Jerubbaal* is another name for *Gideon* and probably means *let Baal contend*; also in verse 35; see Judges 6:32.
34. Hebrew *who came from his own loins*

Gideon's Death

32 Later, Gideon son of Joash died at a ripe old age and was
buried in the tomb of his father Joash in Ophrah of the
Abiezrites.

33 And as soon as Gideon was dead, the Israelites turned and
prostituted themselves with the Baals, and they set up Baal-
berith as their god.

34 The Israelites failed to remember the LORD their God who
had delivered them from the hands of all their enemies on
every side. 35 They did not show kindness to the house of
Jerubbaal (that is, Gideon) for all the good things he had
done for Israel.

Judges 9

Abimelech's Conspiracy

1 Now Abimelech son of Jerubbaal went to his mother's
brothers at Shechem and said to them and to all the clan of
his mother, 35 2 "Please ask all the leaders of Shechem, 'Is it
better for you that seventy men, all the sons of Jerubbaal,
rule over you, or just one man?' Remember that I am your
own flesh and blood."

3 And when his mother's brothers spoke all these words
about him in the presence of all the leaders of Shechem,
their hearts were inclined to follow Abimelech, for they said,
"He is our brother." 4 So they gave him seventy shekels of
silver from the temple of Baal-berith, with which Abimelech
hired some worthless and reckless men to follow him. 36 5 He
went to his father's house in Ophrah, and on one stone
murdered his seventy brothers, the sons of Jerubbaal. But
Jotham, the youngest son of Jerubbaal, survived, because he
hid himself.

6 Then all the leaders of Shechem and Beth-millo gathered
beside the oak at the pillar in Shechem and proceeded to
make Abimelech their king. 37

Jotham's Parable

7 When this was reported to Jotham, he climbed to the top of
Mount Gerizim, raised his voice, and cried out:

"Listen to me, O leaders of Shechem,
and may God listen to you.
8 One day the trees set out
to anoint a king for themselves.
They said to the olive tree,
'Reign over us.'
9 But the olive tree replied,
'Should I stop giving my oil
that honors both God and man,
to hold sway over the trees?'
10 Then the trees said to the fig tree,
'Come and reign over us.'
11 But the fig tree replied,
'Should I stop giving my sweetness
and my good fruit,
to hold sway over the trees?'
12 Then the trees said to the grapevine,
'Come and reign over us.'
13 But the grapevine replied,
'Should I stop giving my wine
that cheers both God and man,
to hold sway over the trees?'
14 Finally all the trees said to the thornbush,
'Come and reign over us.'
15 But the thornbush replied,
'If you really are anointing me as king over you,
come and find refuge in my shade.
But if not, may fire come out of the thornbush
and consume the cedars of Lebanon.'

16 Now if you have acted faithfully and honestly in making
Abimelech king, if you have done well by Jerubbaal and his
family, and if you have done to him as he deserves— 17 for
my father fought for you and risked his life to deliver you
from the hand of Midian, 18 but you have risen up against my
father's house this day and killed his seventy sons on a single
stone, and you have made Abimelech, the son of his
maidservant, king over the leaders of Shechem because he is
your brother— 19 if you have acted faithfully and honestly
toward Jerubbaal and his house this day, then may you
rejoice in Abimelech, and he in you.

20 But if not, may fire come from Abimelech and consume
the leaders of Shechem and Beth-millo, and may fire come
from the leaders of Shechem and Beth-millo and consume
Abimelech."

21 Then Jotham ran away, escaping to Beer, and he lived
there for fear of his brother Abimelech.

Gaal Conspires with the Shechemites

22 After Abimelech had reigned over Israel for three
years, 23 God sent a spirit of animosity between Abimelech
and the leaders of Shechem and caused them to treat
Abimelech deceitfully, 38 24 in order that the crime against the
seventy sons of Jerubbaal might come to justice and their
blood be avenged on their brother Abimelech and on the
leaders of Shechem, who had helped him murder his
brothers.

25 The leaders of Shechem set up an ambush against
Abimelech on the hilltops, and they robbed all who passed
by them on the road. So this was reported to Abimelech.

26 Meanwhile, Gaal son of Ebed came with his brothers and
crossed into Shechem, and the leaders of Shechem put their
confidence in him. 27 And after they had gone out into the
fields, gathered grapes from their vineyards, and trodden
them, they held a festival and went into the house of their
god; and as they ate and drank, they cursed Abimelech.

28 Then Gaal son of Ebed said, "Who is Abimelech, and who
is Shechem, that we should serve him? Is he not the son of
Jerubbaal, and is not Zebul his officer? You are to serve the
men of Hamor, the father of Shechem. Why should we serve
Abimelech? 29 If only this people were under my authority, I
would remove Abimelech; I would say to him, 'Muster your
army and come out!'" 39

---

35. *Jerubbaal* is another name for *Gideon* and probably means *let Baal contend*; here and throughout this chapter; see Judges 6:32.
36. *70 shekels* is approximately 1.76 pounds or 797.8 grams of silver.
37. Or *terebinth* or *great tree*
38. Or *a harmful spirit*
39. LXX; Hebrew *I would remove Abimelech." And he said to him, "Muster your army and come out!"*

The Fall of Shechem

30 When Zebul the governor of the city heard the words of
Gaal son of Ebed, he burned with anger.31 So he covertly sent
messengers to Abimelech to say, “Look, Gaal son of Ebed and
his brothers have come to Shechem and are stirring up the
city against you.[40][41]32 Now then, tonight you and the people
with you are to come and lie in wait in the fields.33 And in
the morning at sunrise, get up and advance against the city.
When Gaal and his men come out against you, do to them
whatever you are able.”

34 So Abimelech and all his troops set out by night and lay in
wait against Shechem in four companies.

35 Now Gaal son of Ebed went out and stood at the entrance
of the city gate just as Abimelech and his men came out from
their hiding places.

36 When Gaal saw the people, he said to Zebul, “Look, people
are coming down from the mountains!”

But Zebul replied, “The shadows of the mountains look like
men to you.”

37 Then Gaal spoke up again, “Look, people are coming down
from the center of the land, and one company is coming by
way of the Diviners’ Oak.”[42][43]

38 “Where is your gloating now?” Zebul replied. “You said,
‘Who is Abimelech that we should serve him?’ Are these not
the people you ridiculed? Go out now and fight them!”

39 So Gaal went out before the leaders of Shechem and
fought against Abimelech,40 but Abimelech pursued him, and
Gaal fled before him. And many Shechemites fell wounded
all the way to the entrance of the gate.41 Abimelech stayed in
Arumah, and Zebul drove Gaal and his brothers out of
Shechem.

42 The next day the people of Shechem went out into the
fields, and this was reported to Abimelech.43 So he took his
men, divided them into three companies, and lay in wait in
the fields. When he saw the people coming out of the city, he
rose up against them and attacked them.

44 Then Abimelech and the companies with him rushed
forward and took their stand at the entrance of the city gate.
The other two companies rushed against all who were in the
fields and struck them down.45 And all that day Abimelech
fought against the city until he had captured it and killed its
people. Then he demolished the city and sowed it with salt.

46 On hearing of this, all the leaders in the tower of Shechem
entered the inner chamber of the temple of El-berith.[44][47] And
when Abimelech was told that all the leaders in the tower of
Shechem were gathered there,48 he and all his men went up
to Mount Zalmon. Abimelech took his axe in his hand and
cut a branch from the trees, which he lifted to his shoulder,
saying to his men, “Hurry and do what you have seen me
do.”

49 So each man also cut his own branch and followed
Abimelech. Then they piled the branches against the inner
chamber and set it on fire above them, killing everyone in
the tower of Shechem, about a thousand men and women.

Abimelech’s Punishment

50 Then Abimelech went to Thebez, encamped against it, and
captured it.51 But there was a strong tower inside the city,
and all the men, women, and leaders of the city fled there.
They locked themselves in and went up to the roof of the
tower.

52 When Abimelech came to attack the tower, he approached
its entrance to set it on fire.53 But a woman dropped an
upper millstone on Abimelech’s head, crushing his skull.54 He
quickly called his armor-bearer, saying, “Draw your sword
and kill me, lest they say of me, ‘A woman killed him.’”

So Abimelech’s armor-bearer ran his sword through him, and
he died.55 And when the Israelites saw that Abimelech was
dead, they all went home.

56 In this way God repaid the wickedness that Abimelech had
done to his father in murdering his seventy brothers.57 And
God also brought all the wickedness of the men of Shechem
back upon their own heads. So the curse of Jotham son of
Jerubbaal came upon them.

Judges 10

Tola

1 After the time of Abimelech, a man of Issachar, Tola son of
Puah, the son of Dodo, rose up to save Israel. He lived in
Shamir, in the hill country of Ephraim.

2 Tola judged Israel twenty-three years, and when he died, he
was buried in Shamir.[45]

Jair

3 Tola was followed by Jair the Gileadite, who judged Israel
twenty-two years.4 He had thirty sons who rode on thirty
donkeys. And they had thirty towns in the land of Gilead,
which to this day are called Havvoth-jair.[46]

5 When Jair died, he was buried in Kamon.

Oppression by the Philistines and Ammonites

6 And again the Israelites did evil in the sight of the LORD.
They served the Baals, the Ashtoreths, the gods of Aram,
Sidon, and Moab, and the gods of the Ammonites and
Philistines. Thus they forsook the LORD and did not serve
Him.

7 So the anger of the LORD burned against Israel, and He sold
them into the hands of the Philistines and Ammonites,8 who
that very year harassed and oppressed the Israelites, and
they did so for eighteen years to all the Israelites on the
other side of the Jordan in Gilead, the land of the Amorites.

9 The Ammonites also crossed the Jordan to fight against
Judah, Benjamin, and the house of Ephraim, and Israel was
in deep distress.

10 Then the Israelites cried out to the LORD, saying, “We
have sinned against You, for we have indeed forsaken our
God and served the Baals.”

11 The LORD replied, “When the Egyptians, Amorites,
Ammonites, Philistines,12 Sidonians, Amalekites, and
Maonites oppressed you and you cried out to Me, did I not
save you from their hands?[47]13 But you have forsaken Me and

---

40. Or *he sent messengers to Abimelech in Arumah*; see verse 41.
41. Or *besieging* or *closing up*
42. Literally *the navel of the earth*
43. Or *the Diviners’ Terebinth* or *the diviners’ tree*
44. *El-berith* was another name for *Baal-berith*; see verse 4.
45. Or *governed* or *led*; here and throughout the book of Judges
46. Or *the villages of Jair*

served other gods, so I will no longer save you.[14] Go and cry
out to the gods you have chosen. Let them save you in your
time of trouble."
[15] "We have sinned," the Israelites said to the LORD. "Deal
with us as You see fit; but please deliver us today!"[16] So they
put away the foreign gods from among them and served the
LORD, and He could no longer bear the misery of Israel.
[17] Then the Ammonites were called to arms and camped in
Gilead, and the Israelites assembled and camped at
Mizpah.[18] And the rulers of Gilead said to one another,
"Whoever will launch the attack against the Ammonites will
be the head of all who live in Gilead."

Judges 11

Jephthah Delivers Israel

[1] Now Jephthah the Gileadite was a mighty man of valor; he
was the son of a prostitute, and Gilead was his father.[2] And
Gilead's wife bore him sons who grew up, drove Jephthah
out, and said to him, "You shall have no inheritance in our
father's house, because you are the son of another woman."
[3] So Jephthah fled from his brothers and settled in the land
of Tob, where worthless men gathered around him and
traveled with him.
[4] Some time later, when the Ammonites fought against
Israel[5] and made war with them, the elders of Gilead went to
get Jephthah from the land of Tob.[6] "Come," they said, "be
our commander, so that we can fight against the
Ammonites."
[7] Jephthah replied to the elders of Gilead, "Did you not hate
me and expel me from my father's house? Why then have
you come to me now, when you are in distress?"
[8] They answered Jephthah, "This is why we now turn to you,
that you may go with us, fight the Ammonites, and become
leader over all of us who live in Gilead."
[9] But Jephthah asked them, "If you take me back to fight the
Ammonites and the LORD gives them to me, will I really be
your leader?"
[10] And the elders of Gilead said to Jephthah, "The LORD is
our witness if we do not do as you say."
[11] So Jephthah went with the elders of Gilead, and the
people made him their leader and commander. And
Jephthah repeated all his terms in the presence of the LORD
at Mizpah.
[12] Then Jephthah sent messengers to the king of the
Ammonites, saying, "What do you have against me that you
have come to fight against my land?"
[13] The king of the Ammonites answered Jephthah's
messengers, "When Israel came up out of Egypt, they seized
my land, from the Arnon to the Jabbok and all the way to
the Jordan. Now, therefore, restore it peaceably."
[14] Jephthah again sent messengers to the king of the
Ammonites[15] to tell him, "This is what Jephthah says: Israel
did not take away the land of Moab or of the
Ammonites.[16] But when Israel came up out of Egypt, they
traveled through the wilderness to the Red Sea and came to
Kadesh.[48][17] Then Israel sent messengers to the king of Edom,
saying, 'Please let us pass through your land,' but the king of
Edom would not listen. They also sent messengers to the
king of Moab, but he would not consent. So Israel stayed in
Kadesh.
[18] Then Israel traveled through the wilderness and bypassed
the lands of Edom and Moab. They came to the east side of
the land of Moab and camped on the other side of the Arnon.
But they did not enter the territory of Moab, since the Arnon
was its border.
[19] And Israel sent messengers to Sihon king of the Amorites,
who ruled in Heshbon, and said to him, 'Please let us pass
through your land into our own place.'[20] But Sihon would
not trust Israel to pass through his territory. So he gathered
all his people, encamped in Jahaz, and fought with Israel.
[21] Then the LORD, the God of Israel, delivered Sihon and all
his people into the hand of Israel, who defeated them. So
Israel took possession of all the land of the Amorites who
inhabited that country,[22] seizing all the land from the Arnon
to the Jabbok and from the wilderness to the Jordan.
[23] Now since the LORD, the God of Israel, has driven out the
Amorites from before His people Israel, should you now
possess it?[24] Do you not possess whatever your god Chemosh
grants you? So also, we possess whatever the LORD our God
has granted us.[25] Are you now so much better than Balak son
of Zippor, king of Moab? Did he ever contend with Israel or
fight against them?
[26] For three hundred years Israel has lived in Heshbon,
Aroer, and their villages, as well as all the cities along the
banks of the Arnon. Why did you not take them back during
that time?[27] I have not sinned against you, but you have
done me wrong by waging war against me. May the LORD,
the Judge, decide today between the Israelites and the
Ammonites."
[28] But the king of the Ammonites paid no heed to the
message Jephthah sent him.

Jephthah's Tragic Vow

[29] Then the Spirit of the LORD came upon Jephthah, and he
passed through Gilead and Manasseh, then through Mizpah
of Gilead. And from there he advanced against the
Ammonites.
[30] Jephthah made this vow to the LORD: "If indeed You will
deliver the Ammonites into my hand,[31] then whatever comes
out the door of my house to greet me on my triumphant
return from the Ammonites will belong to the LORD, and I
will offer it up as a burnt offering."
[32] So Jephthah crossed over to the Ammonites to fight
against them, and the LORD delivered them into his
hand.[33] With a great blow he devastated twenty cities from
Aroer to the vicinity of Minnith, as far as Abel-keramim. So
the Ammonites were subdued before the Israelites.
[34] And when Jephthah returned home to Mizpah, there was
his daughter coming out to meet him with tambourines and
dancing! She was his only child; he had no son or daughter
besides her.
[35] As soon as Jephthah saw her, he tore his clothes and said,
"No! Not my daughter! You have brought me to my knees!
You have brought great misery upon me, for I have given my
word to the LORD and cannot take it back."
[36] "My father," she replied, "you have given your word to the
LORD. Do to me as you have said, for the LORD has avenged
you of your enemies, the Ammonites."[37] She also said to her

47. Hebrew; some LXX manuscripts *Midianites*
48. Or *the Sea of Reeds*

father, “Let me do this one thing: Let me wander for two months through the mountains with my friends and mourn my virginity.”

38 “Go,” he said. And he sent her away for two months.

So she left with her friends and mourned her virginity upon the mountains.39 After two months, she returned to her father, and he did to her as he had vowed. And she had never had relations with a man.

So it has become a custom in Israel40 that each year the young women of Israel go out for four days to lament the daughter of Jephthah the Gileadite.

Judges 12

Jephthah Defeats Ephraim

1 Then the men of Ephraim assembled and crossed the Jordan to Zaphon. They said to Jephthah, “Why have you crossed over to fight the Ammonites without calling us to go with you? We will burn your house down with you inside!”

2 But Jephthah replied, “My people and I had a serious conflict with the Ammonites, and when I called, you did not save me out of their hands.3 When I saw that you would not save me, I risked my life and crossed over to the Ammonites, and the LORD delivered them into my hand. Why then have you come today to fight against me?”

4 Jephthah then gathered all the men of Gilead and fought against Ephraim. And the men of Gilead struck them down because the Ephraimites had said, “You Gileadites are fugitives in Ephraim, living in the territories of Ephraim and Manasseh.”

5 The Gileadites captured the fords of the Jordan leading to Ephraim, and whenever a fugitive from Ephraim would say, “Let me cross over,” the Gileadites would ask him, “Are you an Ephraimite?”

If he answered, “No,”6 they told him, “Please say Shibboleth.”

If he said, “Sibboleth,” because he could not pronounce it correctly, they seized him and killed him at the fords of the Jordan. So at that time 42,000 Ephraimites were killed.

7 Jephthah judged Israel six years, and when he died, he was buried in one of the cities of Gilead.49

Ibzan, Elon, and Abdon

8 After Jephthah, Ibzan of Bethlehem judged Israel.9 He had thirty sons, as well as thirty daughters whom he gave in marriage to men outside his clan; and for his sons he brought back thirty wives from elsewhere. Ibzan judged Israel seven years.10 Then Ibzan died, and he was buried in Bethlehem.

11 After Ibzan, Elon the Zebulunite judged Israel ten years.12 Then Elon the Zebulunite died, and he was buried in Aijalon in the land of Zebulun.

13 After Elon, Abdon son of Hillel, from Pirathon, judged Israel.14 He had forty sons and thirty grandsons, who rode on seventy donkeys. And he judged Israel eight years.15 Then Abdon son of Hillel, from Pirathon, died, and he was buried at Pirathon in Ephraim, in the hill country of the Amalekites.

Judges 13

The Birth of Samson

(Numbers 6:1–21)

1 Again the Israelites did evil in the sight of the LORD, so He delivered them into the hand of the Philistines for forty years.

2 Now there was a man from Zorah named Manoah, from the clan of the Danites, whose wife was barren and had no children.3 The angel of the LORD appeared to the woman and said to her, “It is true that you are barren and have no children; but you will conceive and give birth to a son.504 Now please be careful not to drink wine or strong drink, and not to eat anything unclean.5 For behold, you will conceive and give birth to a son. And no razor shall touch his head, because the boy will be a Nazirite to God from the womb, and he will begin the deliverance of Israel from the hand of the Philistines.”51

6 So the woman went and told her husband, “A man of God came to me. His appearance was like the angel of God, exceedingly awesome. I did not ask him where he came from, and he did not tell me his name.7 But he said to me, ‘Behold, you will conceive and give birth to a son. Now, therefore, do not drink wine or strong drink, and do not eat anything unclean, because the boy will be a Nazirite to God from the womb until the day of his death.’”

8 Then Manoah prayed to the LORD, “Please, O Lord, let the man of God You sent us come to us again to teach us how to raise the boy who is to be born.”

9 And God listened to the voice of Manoah, and the angel of God returned to the woman as she was sitting in the field; but her husband Manoah was not with her.10 The woman ran quickly to tell her husband, “Behold, the man who came to me the other day has reappeared!”

11 So Manoah got up and followed his wife. When he came to the man, he asked, “Are you the man who spoke to my wife?”

“I am,” he said.

12 Then Manoah asked, “When your words come to pass, what will be the boy’s rule of life and mission?”

13 So the angel of the LORD answered Manoah, “Your wife is to do everything I told her.14 She must not eat anything that comes from the vine, nor drink any wine or strong drink, nor eat anything unclean. She must do everything I have commanded her.”

15 “Please stay here,” Manoah said to the angel of the LORD, “and we will prepare a young goat for you.”

16 And the angel of the LORD replied, “Even if I stay, I will not eat your food. But if you prepare a burnt offering, offer it to the LORD.” For Manoah did not know that it was the angel of the LORD.

17 Then Manoah said to the angel of the LORD, “What is your name, so that we may honor you when your word comes to pass?”

18 “Why do you ask my name,” said the angel of the LORD, “since it is beyond comprehension?”

19 Then Manoah took a young goat and a grain offering and offered them on a rock to the LORD. And as Manoah and his wife looked on, the LORD did a marvelous thing.20 When the

---

49. LXX *in his city in Gilead*
50. Or *Angel*; here and throughout chapter 13; corresponding pronouns may also be capitalized.
51. Or *set apart*

flame went up from the altar to the sky, the angel of the LORD ascended in the flame.

When Manoah and his wife saw this, they fell facedown to the ground.[21] And when the angel of the LORD did not appear again to Manoah and his wife, Manoah realized that it had been the angel of the LORD.

[22] "We are going to die," he said to his wife, "for we have seen God!"

[23] But his wife replied, "If the LORD had intended to kill us, He would not have accepted the burnt offering and the grain offering from our hands, nor would He have shown us all these things or spoken to us this way."

[24] So the woman gave birth to a son and named him Samson. The boy grew, and the LORD blessed him.[25] And the Spirit of the LORD began to stir him at Mahaneh-dan, between Zorah and Eshtaol.[52]

Judges 14

Samson's Marriage

[1] One day Samson went down to Timnah, where he saw a young Philistine woman.[2] So he returned and told his father and mother, "I have seen a daughter of the Philistines in Timnah. Now get her for me as a wife."

[3] But his father and mother replied, "Can't you find a young woman among your relatives or among any of our people? Must you go to the uncircumcised Philistines to get a wife?"

But Samson told his father, "Get her for me, for she is pleasing to my eyes."[4] (Now his father and mother did not know this was from the LORD, who was seeking an occasion to move against the Philistines; for at that time the Philistines were ruling over Israel.)

[5] Then Samson went down to Timnah with his father and mother and came to the vineyards of Timnah. Suddenly a young lion came roaring at him,[6] and the Spirit of the LORD came powerfully upon him, and he tore the lion apart with his bare hands as one would tear a young goat. But he did not tell his father or mother what he had done.[7] Then Samson continued on his way down and spoke to the woman, because she was pleasing to his eyes.

Samson's Riddle

[8] When Samson returned later to take her, he left the road to see the lion's carcass, and in it was a swarm of bees, along with their honey.[9] So he scooped some honey into his hands and ate it as he went along. And when he returned to his father and mother, he gave some to them and they ate it. But he did not tell them that he had taken the honey from the lion's carcass.

[10] Then his father went to visit the woman, and Samson prepared a feast there, as was customary for the bridegroom.[11] And when the Philistines saw him, they selected thirty men to accompany him.[53]

[12] "Let me tell you a riddle," Samson said to them. "If you can solve it for me within the seven days of the feast, I will give you thirty linen garments and thirty sets of clothes.[13] But if you cannot solve it, you must give me thirty linen garments and thirty sets of clothes."

"Tell us your riddle," they replied. "Let us hear it."

[14] So he said to them:

"Out of the eater came something to eat,
and out of the strong came something sweet."

For three days they were unable to explain the riddle.[15] So on the fourth day they said to Samson's wife, "Entice your husband to explain the riddle to us, or we will burn you and your father's household to death. Did you invite us here to rob us?"[54]

[16] Then Samson's wife came to him, weeping, and said, "You hate me! You do not really love me! You have posed to my people a riddle, but have not explained it to me."

"Look," he said, "I have not even explained it to my father or mother, so why should I explain it to you?"

[17] She wept the whole seven days of the feast, and finally on the seventh day, because she had pressed him so much, he told her the answer. And in turn she explained the riddle to her people.

[18] Before sunset on the seventh day, the men of the city said to Samson:

"What is sweeter than honey?
And what is stronger than a lion?"

So he said to them:

"If you had not plowed with my heifer,
you would not have solved my riddle!"

[19] Then the Spirit of the LORD came mightily upon him, and he went down to Ashkelon, killed thirty of their men, took their apparel, and gave their clothes to those who had solved the riddle. And burning with anger, Samson returned to his father's house,[20] and his wife was given to one of the men who had accompanied him.

Judges 15

Samson's Revenge

[1] Later on, at the time of the wheat harvest, Samson took a young goat and went to visit his wife. "I want to go to my wife in her room," he said. But her father would not let him enter.

[2] "I was sure that you thoroughly hated her," said her father, "so I gave her to one of the men who accompanied you. Is not her younger sister more beautiful than she? Please take her instead."

[3] Samson said to them, "This time I will be blameless in doing harm to the Philistines."

[4] Then Samson went out and caught three hundred foxes. And he took torches, turned the foxes tail-to-tail, and fastened a torch between each pair of tails.[5] Then he lit the torches and released the foxes into the standing grain of the Philistines, burning up the piles of grain and the standing grain, as well as the vineyards and olive groves.

[6] "Who did this?" the Philistines demanded.

"It was Samson, the son-in-law of the Timnite," they were told. "For his wife was given to his companion."

So the Philistines went up and burned her and her father to death.

[7] And Samson told them, "Because you have done this, I will not rest until I have taken vengeance upon you."[8] And he

---

52. *Mahaneh-dan* means *camp of Dan*.
53. Or *when the bride's parents saw him*; literally *when they saw him*
54. LXX and Syriac; Hebrew *seventh*

struck them ruthlessly with a great slaughter, and then went down and stayed in the cave at the rock of Etam.[55]

9 Then the Philistines went up, camped in Judah, and deployed themselves near the town of Lehi.[56]

10 "Why have you attacked us?" said the men of Judah.

The Philistines replied, "We have come to arrest Samson and pay him back for what he has done to us."

11 In response, three thousand men of Judah went to the cave at the rock of Etam, and they asked Samson, "Do you not realize that the Philistines rule over us? What have you done to us?"

"I have done to them what they did to me," he replied.

12 But they said to him, "We have come down to arrest you and hand you over to the Philistines."

Samson replied, "Swear to me that you will not kill me yourselves."

13 "No," they answered, "we will not kill you, but we will tie you up securely and hand you over to them." So they bound him with two new ropes and led him up from the rock.

14 When Samson arrived in Lehi, the Philistines came out shouting against him. And the Spirit of the LORD came mightily upon him. The ropes on his arms became like burnt flax, and the bonds broke loose from his hands.15 He found the fresh jawbone of a donkey, reached out his hand and took it, and struck down a thousand men.16 Then Samson said:

"With the jawbone of a donkey
I have piled them into heaps.
With the jawbone of a donkey
I have slain a thousand men."[57]

17 And when Samson had finished speaking, he cast the jawbone from his hand; and he named that place Ramath-lehi.[58]

18 And being very thirsty, Samson cried out to the LORD, "You have accomplished this great deliverance through Your servant. Must I now die of thirst and fall into the hands of the uncircumcised?"

19 So God opened up the hollow place in Lehi, and water came out of it. When Samson drank, his strength returned, and he was revived. That is why he named it En-hakkore, and it remains in Lehi to this day.[59]

20 And Samson judged Israel for twenty years in the days of the Philistines.

Judges 16

Samson Escapes Gaza

1 One day Samson went to Gaza, where he saw a prostitute and went in to spend the night with her.

2 When the Gazites heard that Samson was there, they surrounded that place and lay in wait for him all night at the city gate. They were quiet throughout the night, saying, "Let us wait until dawn; then we will kill him."

3 But Samson lay there only until midnight, when he got up, took hold of the doors of the city gate and both gateposts, and pulled them out, bar and all. Then he put them on his shoulders and took them to the top of the mountain overlooking Hebron.

Samson and Delilah

4 Some time later, Samson fell in love with a woman in the Valley of Sorek, whose name was Delilah.5 The lords of the Philistines went to her and said, "Entice him and find out the source of his great strength and how we can overpower him to tie him up and subdue him. Then each one of us will give you eleven hundred shekels of silver."[60]

6 So Delilah said to Samson, "Please tell me the source of your great strength and how you can be tied up and subdued."

7 Samson told her, "If they tie me up with seven fresh bowstrings that have not been dried, I will become as weak as any other man."

8 So the lords of the Philistines brought her seven fresh bowstrings that had not been dried, and she tied him up with them.9 While the men were hidden in her room, she called out, "Samson, the Philistines are here!"

But he snapped the bowstrings like a strand of yarn seared by a flame. So the source of his strength remained unknown.

10 Then Delilah said to Samson, "You have mocked me and lied to me! Now please tell me how you can be tied up."

11 He replied, "If they tie me up with new ropes that have never been used, I will become as weak as any other man."

12 So Delilah took new ropes, tied him up with them, and called out, "Samson, the Philistines are here!"

But while the men were hidden in her room, he snapped the ropes off his arms like they were threads.

13 Then Delilah said to Samson, "You have mocked me and lied to me all along! Tell me how you can be tied up."

He told her, "If you weave the seven braids of my head into the web of a loom and tighten it with a pin, I will become as weak as any other man."[61]

14 So while he slept, Delilah took the seven braids of his hair and wove them into the web. Then she tightened it with a pin and called to him, "Samson, the Philistines are here!"

But he awoke from his sleep and pulled out the pin with the loom and the web.[62]

Delilah Learns the Secret

15 "How can you say, 'I love you,'" she asked, "when your heart is not with me? This is the third time you have mocked me and failed to reveal to me the source of your great strength!"

16 Finally, after she had pressed him daily with her words and pleaded until he was sick to death,17 Samson told her all that was in his heart: "My hair has never been cut, because I have been a Nazirite to God from my mother's womb. If I am shaved, my strength will leave me, and I will become as weak as any other man."

---

55. Literally *he struck them hip and thigh*
56. Literally *and spread out in Lehi*
57. Or *I have made them into donkeys*
58. *Ramath-lehi* means *the hill of the jawbone.*
59. *En-hakkore* means *the spring of him who calls.*
60. *1,100 shekels* is approximately 27.6 pounds or 12.5 kilograms of silver.
61. See LXX and Vulgate; Hebrew does not include *and tighten it with a pin, I will become as weak as any other man.*
62. See LXX and Vulgate; Hebrew does not include *So while he slept, Delilah took the seven braids of his hair and wove them into the web.*

18 When Delilah realized that he had revealed to her all that
was in his heart, she sent this message to the lords of the
Philistines: “Come up once more, for he has revealed to me
all that is in his heart.”
Then the lords of the Philistines came to her, bringing the
money in their hands.
19 And having lulled him to sleep on her lap, she called a
man to shave off the seven braids of his head. In this way
she began to subdue him, and his strength left him.[63] 20 Then
she called out, “Samson, the Philistines are here!”
When Samson awoke from his sleep, he thought, “I will
escape as I did before and shake myself free.” But he did not
know that the LORD had departed from him.
21 Then the Philistines seized him, gouged out his eyes, and
brought him down to Gaza, where he was bound with
bronze shackles and forced to grind grain in the prison.
22 However, the hair of his head began to grow back after it
had been shaved.

Samson’s Vengeance and Death

23 Now the lords of the Philistines gathered together to offer
a great sacrifice to their god Dagon. They rejoiced and said,
“Our god has delivered Samson our enemy into our hands.”
24 And when the people saw him, they praised their god,
saying:

“Our god has delivered into our hands
our enemy who destroyed our land
and multiplied our dead.”

25 And while their hearts were merry, they said, “Call for
Samson to entertain us.” So they called Samson out of the
prison to entertain them. And they stationed him between
the pillars.
26 Samson said to the servant who held his hand, “Lead me
where I can feel the pillars supporting the temple, so I can
lean against them.”
27 Now the temple was full of men and women; all the lords
of the Philistines were there, and about three thousand men
and women were on the roof watching Samson entertain
them.
28 Then Samson called out to the LORD: “O Lord GOD, please
remember me. Strengthen me, O God, just once more, so that
with one vengeful blow I may pay back the Philistines for
my two eyes.”
29 And Samson reached out for the two central pillars
supporting the temple. Bracing himself against them with his
right hand on one pillar and his left hand on the
other, 30 Samson said, “Let me die with the Philistines.”
Then he pushed with all his might, and the temple fell on the
lords and all the people in it. So in his death he killed more
than he had killed in his life.
31 Then Samson’s brothers and his father’s family came
down, carried him back, and buried him between Zorah and
Eshtaol in the tomb of his father Manoah. And he had judged
Israel twenty years.

Judges 17

Micah’s Idolatry

1 Now a man named Micah from the hill country of
Ephraim 2 said to his mother, “The eleven hundred shekels of
silver that were taken from you and about which I heard you
utter a curse—I have the silver here with me; I took it.”
Then his mother said, “Blessed be my son by the LORD!” [64]
3 And when he had returned the eleven hundred shekels of
silver to his mother, she said, “I wholly dedicate the silver to
the LORD for my son’s benefit, to make a graven image and
a molten idol. Therefore I will now return it to you.”
4 So he returned the silver to his mother, and she took two
hundred shekels of silver and gave them to a silversmith,
who made them into a graven image and a molten idol. And
they were placed in the house of Micah.[65]
5 Now this man Micah had a shrine, and he made an ephod
and some household idols, and ordained one of his sons as
his priest.[66] 6 In those days there was no king in Israel;
everyone did what was right in his own eyes.
7 And there was a young Levite from Bethlehem in Judah
who had been residing within the clan of Judah. 8 This man
left the city of Bethlehem in Judah to settle where he could
find a place. And as he traveled, he came to Micah’s house in
the hill country of Ephraim.
9 “Where are you from?” Micah asked him.
“I am a Levite from Bethlehem in Judah,” he replied, “and I
am on my way to settle wherever I can find a place.”
10 “Stay with me,” Micah said to him, “and be my father and
priest, and I will give you ten shekels of silver per year, a
suit of clothes, and your provisions.”
So the Levite went in[67] 11 and agreed to stay with him, and
the young man became like a son to Micah.
12 Micah ordained the Levite, and the young man became his
priest and lived in his house. 13 Then Micah said, “Now I
know that the LORD will be good to me, because a Levite
has become my priest.”

Judges 18

The Danites Settle in Laish

1 In those days there was no king in Israel, and the tribe of
the Danites was looking for territory to occupy. For up to
that time they had not come into an inheritance among the
tribes of Israel. 2 So the Danites sent out five men from their
clans, men of valor from Zorah and Eshtaol, to spy out the
land and explore it. “Go and explore the land,” they told
them.
The men entered the hill country of Ephraim and came to
the house of Micah, where they spent the night. 3 And while
they were near Micah’s house, they recognized the voice of
the young Levite; so they went over and asked him, “Who
brought you here? What are you doing in this place? Why
are you here?”
4 “Micah has done this and that for me,” he replied, “and he
has hired me to be his priest.”
5 Then they said to him, “Please inquire of God to determine
whether we will have a successful journey.”

---

63. Hebrew; some LXX manuscripts *he began to grow weak*
64. *1,100 shekels* is approximately 27.6 pounds or 12.5 kilograms of silver; also in verse 3.
65. *200 shekels* is approximately 5 pounds or 2.3 kilograms of silver.
66. Hebrew *filled the hand of*; also in verse 12
67. *10 shekels* is approximately 4 ounces or 114 grams of silver.

6 And the priest told them, “Go in peace. The LORD is
watching over your journey.”
7 So the five men departed and came to Laish, where they
saw that the people were living securely, like the Sidonians,
quiet and unsuspecting. There was nothing lacking in the
land and no oppressive ruler. And they were far away from
the Sidonians and had no alliance with anyone.
8 When the men returned to Zorah and Eshtaol, their
brothers asked them, “What did you find?”
9 They answered, “Come on, let us go up against them, for
we have seen the land, and it is very good. Why would you
fail to act? Do not hesitate to go there and take possession of
the land! 10 When you enter, you will come to an
unsuspecting people and a spacious land, for God has
delivered it into your hand. It is a place where nothing on
earth is lacking.”
11 So six hundred Danites departed from Zorah and Eshtaol,
armed with weapons of war. 12 They went up and camped at
Kiriath-jearim in Judah. That is why the place west of
Kiriath-jearim is called Mahaneh-dan to this day. [68] 13 And
from there they traveled to the hill country of Ephraim and
came to Micah’s house.

The Danites Take Micah’s Idols

14 Then the five men who had gone to spy out the land of
Laish said to their brothers, “Did you know that one of these
houses has an ephod, household gods, a graven image, and a
molten idol? Now think about what you should do.”
15 So they turned aside there and went to the home of the
young Levite, the house of Micah, and greeted him.
16 The six hundred Danites stood at the entrance of the gate,
armed with their weapons of war. 17 And the five men who
had gone to spy out the land went inside and took the
graven image, the ephod, the household idols, and the
molten idol, while the priest stood at the entrance of the gate
with the six hundred armed men.
18 When they entered Micah’s house and took the graven
image, the ephod, the household idols, and the molten idol,
the priest said to them, “What are you doing?”
19 “Be quiet,” they told him. “Put your hand over your mouth
and come with us and be a father and a priest to us. Is it
better for you to be a priest for the house of one person or a
priest for a tribe and family in Israel?”
20 So the priest was glad and took the ephod, the household
idols, and the graven image, and went with the
people. 21 Putting their small children, their livestock, and
their possessions in front of them, they turned and departed.
22 After they were some distance from Micah’s house, the
men in the houses near Micah’s house mobilized and
overtook the Danites. 23 When they called out after them, the
Danites turned to face them and said to Micah, “What is the
matter with you that you have called out such a company?”
24 He replied, “You took the gods I had made, and my priest,
and went away. What else do I have? How can you say to
me, ‘What is the matter with you?’”
25 The Danites said to him, “Do not raise your voice against
us, or angry men will attack you, and you and your family
will lose your lives.”
26 So the Danites went on their way, and Micah turned to go
back home, because he saw that they were too strong for
him.
27 After they had taken Micah’s idols and his priest, they
went to Laish, to a quiet and unsuspecting people, and they
struck them with their swords and burned down the
city. 28 There was no one to deliver them, because the city
was far from Sidon and had no alliance with anyone; it was
in a valley near Beth-rehob.
And the Danites rebuilt the city and lived there. 29 They
named it Dan, after their forefather Dan, who was born to
Israel—though the city was formerly named Laish.
30 The Danites set up idols for themselves, and Jonathan son
of Gershom, the son of Moses, and his sons were priests for
the tribe of Dan until the day of the captivity of the land. [69]
31 So they set up for themselves Micah’s graven image, and it
was there the whole time the house of God was in Shiloh.

Judges 19

The Crime of the Benjamites

(Genesis 19:1–11)

1 Now in those days, when there was no king in Israel, a
Levite who lived in the remote hill country of Ephraim took
for himself a concubine from Bethlehem in Judah. 2 But she
was unfaithful to him and left him to return to her father’s
house in Bethlehem in Judah.
After she had been there four months, [70] 3 her husband got up
and went after her to speak kindly to her and bring her back,
taking his servant and a pair of donkeys. So the girl brought
him into her father’s house, and when her father saw him, he
gladly welcomed him. 4 His father-in-law, the girl’s father,
persuaded him to stay, so he remained with him three days,
eating, drinking, and lodging there.
5 On the fourth day, they got up early in the morning and
prepared to depart, but the girl’s father said to his son-in-
law, “Refresh your heart with a morsel of bread, and then
you can go.” 6 So they sat down and the two of them ate and
drank together. Then the girl’s father said to the man,
“Please agree to stay overnight and let your heart be
merry.” 7 The man got up to depart, but his father-in-law
persuaded him, so he stayed there that night.
8 On the fifth day, he got up early in the morning to depart,
but the girl’s father said, “Please refresh your heart.” So they
waited until late afternoon and the two of them ate. 9 When
the man got up to depart with his concubine and his servant,
his father-in-law, the girl’s father, said to him, “Look, the
day is drawing to a close. Please spend the night. See, the
day is almost over. Spend the night here, that your heart
may be merry. Then you can get up early tomorrow for your
journey home.”
10 But the man was unwilling to spend the night. He got up
and departed, and arrived opposite Jebus (that is,
Jerusalem), with his two saddled donkeys and his
concubine. 11 When they were near Jebus and the day was
almost gone, the servant said to his master, “Please, let us
stop at this Jebusite city and spend the night here.”
12 But his master replied, “We will not turn aside to the city
of foreigners, where there are no Israelites. We will go on to

---

68. *Mahaneh-dan* means *camp of Dan.*
69. Some Hebrew and LXX manuscripts and Vulgate; other Hebrew and LXX manuscripts *the son of Manasseh*
70. LXX *became angry with him*

Gibeah."[13] He continued, "Come, let us try to reach one of these towns to spend the night in Gibeah or Ramah."

[14] So they continued on their journey, and the sun set as they neared Gibeah in Benjamin.[15] They stopped to go in and lodge in Gibeah. The Levite went in and sat down in the city square, but no one would take them into his home for the night.

[16] That evening an old man from the hill country of Ephraim, who was residing in Gibeah (the men of that place were Benjamites), came in from his work in the field.[17] When he looked up and saw the traveler in the city square, the old man asked, "Where are you going, and where have you come from?"

[18] The Levite replied, "We are traveling from Bethlehem in Judah to the remote hill country of Ephraim, where I am from. I went to Bethlehem in Judah, and now I am going to the house of the LORD; but no one has taken me into his home,[71][19] even though there is both straw and feed for our donkeys, and bread and wine for me and the maidservant and young man with me. There is nothing that we, your servants, lack."

[20] "Peace to you," said the old man. "Let me supply everything you need. Only do not spend the night in the square."[21] So he brought him to his house and fed his donkeys. And they washed their feet and ate and drank.

[22] While they were enjoying themselves, suddenly the wicked men of the city surrounded the house. Pounding on the door, they said to the old man who owned the house, "Bring out the man who came to your house, so we can have relations with him!"

[23] The owner of the house went out and said to them, "No, my brothers, do not do this wicked thing! After all, this man is a guest in my house. Do not commit this outrage.[24] Look, let me bring out my virgin daughter and the man's concubine, and you can use them and do with them as you wish. But do not do such a vile thing to this man."

[25] But the men would not listen to him. So the Levite took his concubine and sent her outside to them, and they raped her and abused her throughout the night, and at dawn they let her go.[26] Early that morning, the woman went back to the house where her master was staying, collapsed at the doorway, and lay there until it was light.

[27] In the morning, when her master got up and opened the doors of the house to go out on his journey, there was his concubine, collapsed in the doorway of the house, with her hands on the threshold.[28] "Get up," he told her. "Let us go." But there was no response. So the man put her on his donkey and set out for home.

[29] When he reached his house, he picked up a knife, took hold of his concubine, cut her limb by limb into twelve pieces, and sent her throughout the territory of Israel.[30] And everyone who saw it said, "Nothing like this has been seen or done from the day the Israelites came out of the land of Egypt until this day. Think it over, take counsel, and speak up!"

Judges 20

The Decree of the Assembly

[1] Then all the Israelites from Dan to Beersheba and from the land of Gilead came out, and the congregation assembled as one man before the LORD at Mizpah.[2] The leaders of all the people and all the tribes of Israel presented themselves in the assembly of God's people: 400,000 men on foot, armed with swords.[3] (Meanwhile the Benjamites heard that the Israelites had gone up to Mizpah.) And the Israelites asked, "Tell us, how did this wicked thing happen?"

[4] So the Levite, the husband of the murdered woman, answered: "I and my concubine came to Gibeah in Benjamin to spend the night.[5] And during the night, the men of Gibeah rose up against me and surrounded the house. They intended to kill me, but they abused my concubine, and she died.[6] Then I took my concubine, cut her into pieces, and sent her throughout the land of Israel's inheritance, because they had committed a lewd and disgraceful act in Israel.[7] Behold, all you Israelites, give your advice and verdict here and now."

[8] Then all the people stood as one man and said, "Not one of us will return to his tent or to his house.[9] Now this is what we will do to Gibeah: We will go against it as the lot dictates.[10] We will take ten men out of every hundred from all the tribes of Israel, and a hundred out of every thousand, and a thousand out of every ten thousand, to supply provisions for the army when they go to Gibeah in Benjamin to punish them for the atrocity they have committed in Israel."[72]

[11] So all the men of Israel gathered as one man, united against the city.[12] And the tribes of Israel sent men throughout the tribe of Benjamin, saying, "What is this wickedness that has occurred among you?[13] Hand over the wicked men of Gibeah so we can put them to death and purge Israel of this evil."

But the Benjamites refused to heed the voice of their fellow Israelites.[14] And from their cities they came together at Gibeah to go out and fight against the Israelites.[15] On that day the Benjamites mobilized 26,000 swordsmen from their cities, in addition to the 700 select men of Gibeah.[16] Among all these soldiers there were 700 select left-handers, each of whom could sling a stone at a hair without missing.

[17] The Israelites, apart from Benjamin, mobilized 400,000 swordsmen, each one an experienced warrior.

Civil War against Benjamin

[18] The Israelites set out, went up to Bethel, and inquired of God, "Who of us shall go up first to fight against the Benjamites?"

"Judah will be first," the LORD replied.

[19] The next morning the Israelites set out and camped near Gibeah.[20] And the men of Israel went out to fight against Benjamin and took up their battle positions at Gibeah.

[21] And the Benjamites came out of Gibeah and cut down 22,000 Israelites on the battlefield that day.

[22] But the Israelite army took courage and again took their battle positions in the same place where they had arrayed themselves on the first day.[23] They went up and wept before the LORD until evening, inquiring of Him, "Should we again draw near for battle against our brothers the Benjamites?"

And the LORD answered, "Go up against them."

[24] On the second day the Israelites advanced against the Benjamites.[25] That same day the Benjamites came out against

---

71. LXX *I am going to my home*; see verse 29.

72. One Hebrew manuscript; most Hebrew manuscripts *Geba*, a variant of *Gibeah*

them from Gibeah and cut down another 18,000 Israelites, all of them armed with swords.

26 Then the Israelites, all the people, went up to Bethel, where they sat weeping before the LORD. That day they fasted until evening and presented burnt offerings and peace offerings to the LORD. 27 And the Israelites inquired of the LORD. (In those days the ark of the covenant of God was there, 28 and Phinehas son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron, served before it.) The Israelites asked, "Should we again go out to battle against our brothers the Benjamites, or should we stop?"

The LORD answered, "Fight, for tomorrow I will deliver them into your hand."

29 So Israel set up an ambush around Gibeah. 30 On the third day the Israelites went up against the Benjamites and arrayed themselves against Gibeah as they had done before. 31 The Benjamites came out against them and were drawn away from the city. They began to attack the people as before, killing about thirty men of Israel in the fields and on the roads, one of which led up to Bethel and the other to Gibeah.

32 "We are defeating them as before," said the Benjamites.

But the Israelites said, "Let us retreat and draw them away from the city onto the roads."

33 So all the men of Israel got up from their places and arrayed themselves at Baal-tamar, and the Israelites in ambush charged from their positions west of Gibeah.[73] 34 Then 10,000 select men from all Israel made a frontal assault against Gibeah, and the battle was fierce. But the Benjamites did not realize that disaster was upon them. 35 The LORD defeated Benjamin in the presence of Israel, and on that day the Israelites slaughtered 25,100 Benjamites, all armed with swords. 36 Then the Benjamites realized they had been defeated.

Now the men of Israel had retreated before Benjamin because they were relying on the ambush they had set against Gibeah. 37 The men in ambush rushed suddenly against Gibeah; they advanced and put the whole city to the sword.

38 The men of Israel had arranged a signal with the men in ambush: When they sent up a great cloud of smoke from the city, 39 the men of Israel would turn in the battle.

When the Benjamites had begun to strike them down, killing about thirty men of Israel, they said, "They are defeated before us as in the first battle." 40 But when the column of smoke began to go up from the city, the Benjamites looked behind them and saw the whole city going up in smoke.

41 Then the men of Israel turned back on them, and the men of Benjamin were terrified when they realized that disaster had come upon them. 42 So they fled before the men of Israel toward the wilderness, but the battle overtook them, and the men coming out of the cities struck them down there. 43 They surrounded the Benjamites, pursued them, and easily overtook them in the vicinity of Gibeah on the east. 44 And 18,000 Benjamites fell, all men of valor.

45 Then the Benjamites turned and fled toward the wilderness to the rock of Rimmon, and Israel cut down 5,000 men on the roads. And they overtook them at Gidom and struck down 2,000 more.

46 That day 25,000 Benjamite swordsmen fell, all men of valor. 47 But 600 men turned and fled into the wilderness to the rock of Rimmon, where they stayed four months. 48 And the men of Israel turned back against the other Benjamites and put to the sword all the cities, including the animals and everything else they found. And they burned down all the cities in their path.

Judges 21

Wives for the Benjamites

1 Now the men of Israel had sworn an oath at Mizpah, saying, "Not one of us will give his daughter in marriage to a Benjamite."

2 So the people came to Bethel and sat there before God until evening, lifting up their voices and weeping bitterly. 3 "Why, O LORD God of Israel," they cried out, "has this happened in Israel? Today in Israel one tribe is missing!"

4 The next day the people got up early, built an altar there, and presented burnt offerings and peace offerings. 5 The Israelites asked, "Who among all the tribes of Israel did not come to the assembly before the LORD?" For they had taken a solemn oath that anyone who failed to come up before the LORD at Mizpah would surely be put to death.

6 And the Israelites grieved for their brothers, the Benjamites, and said, "Today a tribe is cut off from Israel. 7 What should we do about wives for the survivors, since we have sworn by the LORD not to give them our daughters in marriage?"

8 So they asked, "Which one of the tribes of Israel failed to come up before the LORD at Mizpah?" And, in fact, no one from Jabesh-gilead had come to the camp for the assembly. 9 For when the people were counted, none of the residents of Jabesh-gilead were there.

10 So the congregation sent 12,000 of their most valiant men and commanded them: "Go and put to the sword those living in Jabesh-gilead, including women and children. 11 This is what you are to do: Devote to destruction every male, as well as every female who has had relations with a man."[74]

12 So they found among the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead four hundred young women who had not had relations with a man, and they brought them to the camp at Shiloh in the land of Canaan.

13 Then the whole congregation sent a message of peace to the Benjamites who were at the rock of Rimmon. 14 And at that time the Benjamites returned and were given the women who were spared from Jabesh-gilead. But there were not enough women for all of them.

15 The people grieved for Benjamin, because the LORD had made a void in the tribes of Israel.

16 Then the elders of the congregation said, "What should we do about wives for those who remain, since the women of Benjamin have been destroyed?" 17 They added, "There must be heirs for the survivors of Benjamin, so that a tribe of Israel will not be wiped out. 18 But we cannot give them our daughters as wives."

For the Israelites had sworn, "Cursed is he who gives a wife to a Benjamite."

19 "But look," they said, "there is a yearly feast to the LORD in Shiloh, which is north of Bethel east of the road that goes up from Bethel to Shechem, and south of Lebonah."

---

73. Some LXX manuscripts and Vulgate; Hebrew *charged from their positions in Maareh-geba* or *charged from their positions into the open space of Geba*
74. Forms of the Hebrew *cherem* refer to the giving over of things or persons to the LORD, either by destroying them or by giving them as an offering.

[20] So they commanded the Benjamites: “Go, hide in the
vineyards[21] and watch. When you see the daughters of Shiloh
come out to perform their dances, each of you is to come out
of the vineyards, catch for himself a wife from the daughters
of Shiloh, and go to the land of Benjamin.[22] When their
fathers or brothers come to us to complain, we will tell them,
‘Do us a favor by helping them, since we did not get wives
for each of them in the war. Since you did not actually give
them your daughters, you have no guilt.’”

[23] The Benjamites did as instructed and carried away the
number of women they needed from the dancers they
caught. They went back to their own inheritance, rebuilt
their cities, and settled in them.[24] And at that time, each of
the Israelites returned from there to his own tribe and clan,
each to his own inheritance.

[25] In those days there was no king in Israel; everyone did
what was right in his own eyes.

Ruth

Ruth 1

Naomi Becomes a Widow

(1 Timothy 5:3–16)

1 In the days when the judges ruled, there was a famine in
the land. And a certain man from Bethlehem in Judah, with
his wife and two sons, went to reside in the land of
Moab.2 The man's name was Elimelech, his wife's name was
Naomi, and the names of his two sons were Mahlon and
Chilion. They were Ephrathites from Bethlehem in Judah,
and they entered the land of Moab and settled there.

3 Then Naomi's husband Elimelech died, and she was left
with her two sons,4 who took Moabite women as their wives,
one named Orpah and the other named Ruth.

And after they had lived in Moab about ten years,5 both
Mahlon and Chilion also died, and Naomi was left without
her two sons and without her husband.

Ruth's Loyalty to Naomi

6 When Naomi heard in Moab that the LORD had attended to
His people by providing them with food, she and her
daughters-in-law prepared to leave the land of
Moab.7 Accompanied by her two daughters-in-law, she left
the place where she had been living and set out on the road
leading back to the land of Judah.

8 Then Naomi said to her two daughters-in-law, "Go back,
each of you to your mother's home. May the LORD show you
loving devotion,[1] as you have shown to your dead and to
me.19 May the LORD enable each of you to find rest in the
home of your new husband."

And she kissed them as they wept aloud10 and said, "Surely
we will return with you to your people."

11 But Naomi replied, "Return home, my daughters. Why
would you go with me? Are there still sons in my womb to
become your husbands?12 Return home, my daughters. Go
on, for I am too old to have another husband. Even if I
thought there was hope for me to have a husband tonight
and to bear sons,13 would you wait for them to grow up?
Would you refrain from having husbands? No, my daughters,
it is much more bitter for me than for you, because the hand
of the LORD has gone out against me."

14 Again they wept aloud, and Orpah kissed her mother-in-
law goodbye, but Ruth clung to her.

15 "Look," said Naomi, "your sister-in-law has gone back to
her people and her gods; follow her back home."

16 But Ruth replied:

"Do not urge me to leave you
or to turn from following you.
For wherever you go, I will go,
and wherever you live, I will live;
your people will be my people,
and your God will be my God.
17 Where you die, I will die,
and there I will be buried.
May the LORD punish me,
and ever so severely,
if anything but death
separates you and me."

18 When Naomi saw that Ruth was determined to go with
her, she stopped trying to persuade her.

The Return to Bethlehem

19 So Naomi and Ruth traveled until they came to Bethlehem.
When they entered Bethlehem, the whole town was stirred
because of them, and the women of the town exclaimed,
"Can this be Naomi?"

20 "Do not call me Naomi," she replied. "Call me Mara,
because the Almighty has dealt quite bitterly with me.[2][3][4]21 I
went away full, but the LORD has brought me back empty.
Why call me Naomi? After all, the LORD has testified against
me, and the Almighty has afflicted me."

22 So Naomi returned from the land of Moab with her
daughter-in-law Ruth the Moabitess. And they arrived in
Bethlehem at the beginning of the barley harvest.

Ruth 2

Boaz Meets Ruth

1 Now Naomi had a relative on her husband's side, a
prominent man of noble character from the clan of
Elimelech, whose name was Boaz.

2 And Ruth the Moabitess said to Naomi, "Please let me go
into the fields and glean heads of grain after someone in
whose sight I may find favor."

"Go ahead, my daughter," Naomi replied.

3 So Ruth departed and went out into the field and gleaned
after the harvesters. And she happened to come to the part
of the field belonging to Boaz, who was from the clan of
Elimelech.

4 Just then Boaz arrived from Bethlehem and said to the
harvesters, "The LORD be with you."

"The LORD bless you," they replied.

5 And Boaz asked the foreman of his harvesters, "Whose
young woman is this?"

6 The foreman answered, "She is the Moabitess who returned
with Naomi from the land of Moab.7 She has said, 'Please let
me glean and gather among the sheaves after the harvesters.'
So she came out and has continued from morning until now,
except that she rested a short time in the shelter."

8 Then Boaz said to Ruth, "Listen, my daughter. Do not go
and glean in another field, and do not go away from this
place, but stay here close to my servant girls.9 Let your eyes

---

1. Forms of the Hebrew *chesed* are translated here and in most cases throughout the Scriptures as *loving devotion*; the range of meaning includes *love*, *goodness*, *kindness*, *faithfulness*, and *mercy*, as well as *loyalty to a covenant*.
2. *Naomi* means *pleasant*.
3. *Mara* means *bitter*.
4. Hebrew *Shaddai*; also in verse 21

be on the field they are harvesting, and follow along after these girls. Indeed, I have ordered the young men not to touch you. And when you are thirsty, go and drink from the jars the young men have filled."

10 At this, she fell on her face, bowing low to the ground, and said to him, "Why have I found such favor in your eyes that you should take notice of me, even though I am a foreigner?"

11 Boaz replied, "I have been made fully aware of all you have done for your mother-in-law since the death of your husband, how you left your father and mother and the land of your birth, and how you came to a people you did not know before.12 May the LORD repay your work, and may you receive a rich reward from the LORD, the God of Israel, under whose wings you have taken refuge."

13 "My lord," she said, "may I continue to find favor in your eyes, for you have comforted and spoken kindly to your maidservant, though I am not like one of your servant girls."

14 At mealtime Boaz said to her, "Come over here; have some bread and dip it into the vinegar sauce." So she sat down beside the harvesters, and he offered her roasted grain, and she ate and was satisfied and had some left over.

15 When Ruth got up to glean, Boaz ordered his young men, "Even if she gathers among the sheaves, do not insult her.16 Rather, pull out for her some stalks from the bundles and leave them for her to gather. Do not rebuke her."

17 So Ruth gathered grain in the field until evening. And when she beat out what she had gleaned, it was about an ephah of barley.[5]18 She picked up the grain and went into the town, where her mother-in-law saw what she had gleaned. And she brought out what she had saved from her meal and gave it to Naomi.

19 Then her mother-in-law asked her, "Where did you glean today, and where did you work? Blessed be the man who noticed you."

So she told her mother-in-law where she had worked. "The name of the man I worked with today is Boaz," she said.

20 Then Naomi said to her daughter-in-law, "May he be blessed by the LORD, who has not withdrawn His kindness from the living or the dead." Naomi continued, "The man is a close relative. He is one of our kinsman-redeemers."[6]

21 Then Ruth the Moabitess said, "He also told me, 'Stay with my young men until they have finished gathering all my harvest.'"

22 And Naomi said to her daughter-in-law Ruth, "My daughter, it is good for you to work with his young women, so that nothing will happen to you in another field."

23 So Ruth stayed close to the servant girls of Boaz to glean grain until the barley and wheat harvests were finished. And she lived with her mother-in-law.

Ruth 3

Ruth's Redemption Assured

1 One day Ruth's mother-in-law Naomi said to her, "My daughter, should I not seek a resting place for you, that it may be well with you?2 Now is not Boaz, with whose servant girls you have been working, a relative of ours? In fact, tonight he is winnowing barley on the threshing floor.3 Therefore wash yourself, put on perfume, and wear your best clothes. Go down to the threshing floor, but do not let the man know you are there until he has finished eating and drinking.4 When he lies down, note the place where he lies. Then go in and uncover his feet, and lie down, and he will explain to you what you should do."

5 "I will do everything you say," Ruth answered.6 So she went down to the threshing floor and did everything her mother-in-law had instructed her to do.

7 After Boaz had finished eating and drinking and was in good spirits, he went to lie down at the end of the heap of grain. Then Ruth went in secretly, uncovered his feet, and lay down.

8 At midnight, Boaz was startled, turned over, and there lying at his feet was a woman!

9 "Who are you?" he asked.

"I am your servant Ruth," she replied. "Spread the corner of your garment over me, for you are a kinsman-redeemer."[7][8]

10 Then Boaz said, "May the LORD bless you, my daughter. You have shown more kindness now than before, because you have not run after the younger men, whether rich or poor.11 And now do not be afraid, my daughter. I will do for you whatever you request, since all my fellow townspeople know that you are a woman of noble character.12 Yes, it is true that I am a kinsman-redeemer, but there is a redeemer nearer than I.[9]13 Stay here tonight, and in the morning, if he wants to redeem you, good. Let him redeem you. But if he does not want to redeem you, as surely as the LORD lives, I will. Now lie here until morning."

14 So she lay down at his feet until morning, but she got up before anyone else could recognize her.

Then Boaz said, "Do not let it be known that a woman came to the threshing floor."15 And he told her, "Bring the shawl you are wearing and hold it out." When she did so, he poured in six measures of barley and placed it on her. Then he went into the city.[10][11]

16 When Ruth returned to her mother-in-law, Naomi asked her, "How did it go, my daughter?"

Then Ruth told her all that Boaz had done for her.17 And she said, "He gave me these six measures of barley, for he said, 'Do not go back to your mother-in-law empty-handed.'"

18 "Wait, my daughter," said Naomi, "until you find out how things go, for he will not rest unless he has resolved the matter today."

---

5. *An ephah* is approximately 20 dry quarts or 22 liters (probably about 29 pounds or 13.2 kilograms of barley).
6. The Hebrew word for *kinsman-redeemer* or *guardian-redeemer* is a legal term for the kinsman who redeems or vindicates a relative; see Leviticus 25:25–55.
7. Or *Spread your wing*; the word for *wing* can also mean *corner of a garment*; see Ruth 2:12.
8. The Hebrew word for *kinsman-redeemer* or *guardian-redeemer* is a legal term for the kinsman who redeems or vindicates a relative; similarly in verses 12 and 13; see Leviticus 25:25–55.
9. That is, more closely related
10. Possibly six seahs (two ephahs), or approximately 39.6 dry quarts or 43.8 liters (about 58 pounds or 26.3 kilograms of barley)
11. Most Hebrew manuscripts; many Hebrew manuscripts, Vulgate, and Syriac *she went*

Ruth 4

Boaz Redeems Ruth

1 Meanwhile, Boaz went to the gate and sat down there. Soon
the kinsman-redeemer of whom he had spoken came along,
and Boaz said, “Come over here, my friend, and sit down.”
So he went over and sat down.[12]

2 Then Boaz took ten of the elders of the city and said, “Sit
here,” and they did so.

3 And he said to the kinsman-redeemer, “Naomi, who has
returned from the land of Moab, is selling the piece of land
that belonged to our brother Elimelech. 4 I thought I should
inform you that you may buy it back in the presence of those
seated here and in the presence of the elders of my people. If
you want to redeem it, do so. But if you will not redeem it,
tell me so I may know, because there is no one but you to
redeem it, and I am next after you.”

“I will redeem it,” he replied.[13]

5 Then Boaz said, “On the day you buy the land from Naomi
and also from Ruth the Moabitess, you must also acquire the
widow of the deceased in order to raise up the name of the
deceased on his inheritance.”

6 The kinsman-redeemer replied, “I cannot redeem it myself,
or I would jeopardize my own inheritance. Take my right of
redemption, because I cannot redeem it.”

7 Now in former times in Israel, concerning the redemption
or exchange of property, to make any matter legally binding
a man would remove his sandal and give it to the other
party, and this was a confirmation in Israel. 8 So the kinsman-
redeemer removed his sandal and said to Boaz, “Buy it for
yourself.”

9 At this, Boaz said to the elders and all the people, “You are
witnesses today that I am buying from Naomi all that
belonged to Elimelech, Chilion, and Mahlon. 10 Moreover, I
have acquired Ruth the Moabitess, Mahlon’s widow, as my
wife, to raise up the name of the deceased through his
inheritance, so that his name will not disappear from among
his brothers or from the gate of his home. You are witnesses
today.”

11 “We are witnesses,” said the elders and all the people at
the gate. “May the LORD make the woman entering your
home like Rachel and Leah, who together built up the house
of Israel. May you be prosperous in Ephrathah and famous in
Bethlehem. 12 And may your house become like the house of
Perez, whom Tamar bore to Judah, because of the offspring
the LORD will give you by this young woman.”

Boaz Marries Ruth

13 So Boaz took Ruth, and she became his wife. And when he
had relations with her, the LORD enabled her to conceive,
and she gave birth to a son.

14 Then the women said to Naomi, “Blessed be the LORD,
who has not left you this day without a kinsman-redeemer.
May his name become famous in Israel. 15 He will renew your
life and sustain you in your old age. For your daughter-in-
law, who loves you and is better to you than seven sons, has
given him birth.”

16 And Naomi took the child, placed him on her lap, and
became a nurse to him. 17 The neighbor women said, “A son
has been born to Naomi,” and they named him Obed. He
became the father of Jesse, the father of David.

The Line of David

(Matthew 1:1–17; Luke 3:23–38)

18 Now these are the generations of Perez:
Perez was the father of Hezron,
19 Hezron was the father of Ram,
Ram was the father of Amminadab,
20 Amminadab was the father of Nahshon,
Nahshon was the father of Salmon,[14]
21 Salmon was the father of Boaz,
Boaz was the father of Obed,
22 Obed was the father of Jesse,
and Jesse was the father of David.

---

12. The Hebrew word for *kinsman-redeemer* or *guardian-redeemer* is a legal term for the kinsman who redeems or vindicates a relative; also in verses 3, 6, 8, and 14; see Leviticus 25:25–55.
13. Many Hebrew manuscripts, LXX, Vulgate, and Syriac; most Hebrew manuscripts *he*
14. A few Hebrew manuscripts, some LXX manuscripts, and Vulgate (see also verse 21 and LXX of 1 Chronicles 2:11); most Hebrew manuscripts *Salma*

1 Samuel

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17
18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31

1 Samuel 1

Elkanah and His Wives

(Psalm 113:1–9)

1 Now there was a man named Elkanah who was from
Ramathaim-zophim in the hill country of Ephraim. He was
the son of Jeroham, the son of Elihu, the son of Tohu, the
son of Zuph, an Ephraimite.[1][2] He had two wives, one named
Hannah and the other Peninnah. And Peninnah had children,
but Hannah had none.

3 Year after year Elkanah would go up from his city to
worship and sacrifice to the LORD of Hosts at Shiloh, where
Eli's two sons, Hophni and Phinehas, were priests to the
LORD. 4 And whenever the day came for Elkanah to present
his sacrifice, he would give portions to his wife Peninnah
and to all her sons and daughters. 5 But to Hannah he would
give a double portion, for he loved her even though the
LORD had closed her womb.[3]

6 Because the LORD had closed Hannah's womb, her rival
would provoke her viciously to taunt her. 7 And this went on
year after year. Whenever Hannah went up to the house of
the LORD, her rival taunted her until she wept and would
not eat.

8 "Hannah, why are you crying?" her husband Elkanah
asked. "Why won't you eat? Why is your heart so grieved?
Am I not better to you than ten sons?"

Hannah Prays for a Son

9 So after they had finished eating and drinking in Shiloh,
Hannah stood up. Now Eli the priest was sitting on a chair
by the doorpost of the temple of the LORD.

10 In her bitter distress, Hannah prayed to the LORD and
wept with many tears. 11 And she made a vow, saying, "O
LORD of Hosts, if only You will look upon the affliction of
Your maidservant and remember me, not forgetting Your
maidservant but giving her a son, then I will dedicate him to
the LORD all the days of his life, and no razor shall ever
touch his head."

12 As Hannah kept on praying before the LORD, Eli watched
her mouth. 13 Hannah was praying in her heart, and though
her lips were moving, her voice could not be heard.

So Eli thought she was drunk 14 and said to her, "How long
will you be drunk? Put away your wine!"

15 "No, my lord," Hannah replied. "I am a woman troubled in
spirit. I have not had any wine or strong drink, but I have
poured out my soul before the LORD. 16 Do not take your
servant for a wicked woman, for all this time I have been
praying out of the depth of my anguish and grief."

17 "Go in peace," Eli replied, "and may the God of Israel
grant the petition you have asked of Him."

18 "May your maidservant find favor with you," said Hannah.
Then she went on her way, and she began to eat, and her
face was no longer downcast.

The Birth of Samuel

19 The next morning they got up early to bow in worship
before the LORD, and then they returned home to Ramah.

And Elkanah had relations with his wife Hannah, and the
LORD remembered her. 20 So in the course of time, Hannah
conceived and gave birth to a son. She named him Samuel,
saying, "Because I have asked for him from the LORD."[4]

21 Then Elkanah and all his house went up to make the
annual sacrifice to the LORD and to fulfill his vow, 22 but
Hannah did not go. "After the boy is weaned," she said to
her husband, "I will take him to appear before the LORD and
to stay there permanently."[5]

23 "Do what you think is best," her husband Elkanah replied,
"and stay here until you have weaned him. Only may the
LORD confirm His word."

So Hannah stayed and nursed her son until she had weaned
him.[6]

24 Once she had weaned him, Hannah took the boy with her,
along with a three-year-old bull, an ephah of flour, and a
skin of wine. Though the boy was still young, she brought
him to the house of the LORD at Shiloh. [7][8] 25 And when they
had slaughtered the bull, they brought the boy to Eli.

26 "Please, my lord," said Hannah, "as surely as you live, my
lord, I am the woman who stood here beside you praying to
the LORD. 27 I prayed for this boy, and since the LORD has
granted me what I asked of Him, 28 I now dedicate the boy to
the LORD. For as long as he lives, he is dedicated to the
LORD."

So they worshiped the LORD there.[9]

1 Samuel 2

Hannah's Prayer of Thanksgiving

(Luke 1:46–56)

1 At that time Hannah prayed:

"My heart rejoices in the LORD;
my horn is exalted in the LORD.
My mouth speaks boldly against my enemies,

1. Or *from Ramathaim, a Zuphite*; see LXX and 1 Chronicles 6:26 and 35.
2. *Elihu* is also called *Eliab* and *Eliel*; see 1 Chronicles 6:27 and 34.
3. Or *a choice portion*
4. *Samuel* sounds like the Hebrew for *heard of God*.
5. MT; DSS include *I will offer him as a Nazirite for all time.*
6. MT; DSS, LXX, and Syriac *your word*
7. DSS, LXX, and Syriac; MT *three bulls*
8. *An ephah* is approximately 20 dry quarts or 22 liters (probably about 25.5 pounds or 11.6 kilograms of flour).
9. One DSS manuscript; MT *he worshiped*

for I rejoice in Your salvation.[10]
2 There is no one holy like the LORD.
Indeed, there is no one besides You!
And there is no Rock like our God.
3 Do not boast so proudly,
or let arrogance come from your mouth,
for the LORD is a God who knows,
and by Him actions are weighed.
4 The bows of the mighty are broken,
but the feeble are equipped with strength.
5 The well-fed hire themselves out for food,
but the starving hunger no more.
The barren woman gives birth to seven,
but she who has many sons pines away.
6 The LORD brings death and gives life;
He brings down to Sheol and raises up.
7 The LORD sends poverty and wealth;
He humbles and He exalts.
8 He raises the poor from the dust
and lifts the needy from the ash heap.
He seats them among princes
and bestows on them a throne of honor.
For the foundations of the earth are the LORD's,
and upon them He has set the world.
9 He guards the steps of His faithful ones,
but the wicked perish in darkness;
for by his own strength shall no man prevail.
10 Those who oppose the LORD will be shattered.
He will thunder from heaven against them.
The LORD will judge the ends of the earth
and will give power to His king.
He will exalt the horn of His anointed."
11 Then Elkanah went home to Ramah, but the boy began ministering to the LORD before Eli the priest.

Eli's Wicked Sons

12 Now the sons of Eli were wicked men; they had no regard for the LORD[13] or for the custom of the priests with the people.

When any man offered a sacrifice, the servant of the priest would come with a three-pronged meat fork while the meat was boiling[14] and plunge it into the pan or kettle or cauldron or cooking pot. And the priest would claim for himself whatever the meat fork brought up. This is how they treated all the Israelites who came to Shiloh.

15 Even before the fat was burned, the servant of the priest would come and say to the man who was sacrificing, "Give the priest some meat to roast, because he will not accept boiled meat from you, but only raw."

16 And if any man said to him, "The fat must be burned first; then you may take whatever you want," the servant would reply, "No, you must give it to me right now. If you refuse, I will take it by force!"

17 Thus the sin of these young men was severe in the sight of the LORD, for they were treating the LORD's offering with contempt.[11]

18 Now Samuel was ministering before the LORD—a boy wearing a linen ephod. 19 Each year his mother would make him a little robe and bring it to him when she went with her husband to offer the annual sacrifice. 20 And Eli would bless Elkanah and his wife, saying, "May the LORD give you children by this woman in place of the one she dedicated to the LORD." Then they would go home.[12]

21 So the LORD attended to Hannah, and she conceived and gave birth to three sons and two daughters.

Meanwhile, the boy Samuel grew up in the presence of the LORD.

22 Now Eli was very old, and he heard about everything his sons were doing to all Israel and how they were sleeping with the women who served at the entrance to the Tent of Meeting.

23 "Why are you doing these things?" Eli said to his sons. "I hear about your wicked deeds from all these people. 24 No, my sons; it is not a good report I hear circulating among the LORD's people. 25 If a man sins against another man, God can intercede for him; but if a man sins against the LORD, who can intercede for him?"

But they would not listen to their father, since the LORD intended to put them to death.[13]

26 And the boy Samuel continued to grow in stature and in favor with the LORD and with man.

A Prophecy against the House of Eli

27 Then a man of God came to Eli and told him, "This is what the LORD says: 'Did I not clearly reveal Myself to your father's house when they were in Egypt under Pharaoh's house? 28 And out of all the tribes of Israel I selected your father to be My priest, to offer sacrifices on My altar, to burn incense, and to wear an ephod in My presence. I also gave to the house of your father all the food offerings of the Israelites.

29 Why then do you kick at My sacrifice and offering that I have prescribed for My dwelling place? You have honored your sons more than Me by fattening yourselves with the best of all the offerings of My people Israel.'[14]

30 Therefore, the LORD, the God of Israel, declares:

'I did indeed say that your house
and the house of your father
would walk before Me forever.
But now the LORD declares:
Far be it from Me!
For I will honor those who honor Me,
but those who despise Me will be disdained.

31 Behold, the days are coming when I will cut off your strength and the strength of your father's house, so that no one in it will reach old age. 32 You will see distress in My dwelling place. Despite all that is good in Israel, no one in your house will ever again reach old age. 33 And every one of you that I do not cut off from My altar, I will cause your eyes

---

10. Or *strength*; also in verse 10
11. DSS and LXX; MT *men*
12. DSS; MT *in place of the one requested from the LORD*
13. Or *the judges*
14. Or *scorn*

to fail and your heart to grieve. All your descendants will die by the sword of men.[15][16][17]

[34] And this sign shall come to you concerning your two sons Hophni and Phinehas: They will both die on the same day.

[35] Then I will raise up for Myself a faithful priest. He will do whatever is in My heart and mind. And I will build for him an enduring house, and he will walk before My anointed one for all time.

[36] And everyone left in your house will come and bow down to him for a piece of silver or a morsel of bread, pleading, "Please appoint me to some priestly office so that I can eat a piece of bread."""

1 Samuel 3

The LORD Calls Samuel

[1] And the boy Samuel ministered to the LORD before Eli.

Now in those days the word of the LORD was rare, and visions were scarce.[2] And at that time Eli, whose eyesight had grown so dim that he could not see, was lying in his room.

[3] Before the lamp of God had gone out, Samuel was lying down in the temple of the LORD, where the ark of God was located.

[4] Then the LORD called to Samuel, and he answered, "Here I am."

[5] He ran to Eli and said, "Here I am, for you have called me."

"I did not call," Eli replied. "Go back and lie down."

So he went and lay down.

[6] Once again the LORD called, "Samuel!"

So Samuel got up, went to Eli, and said, "Here I am, for you have called me."

"My son, I did not call," Eli replied. "Go back and lie down."

[7] Now Samuel did not yet know the LORD, because the word of the LORD had not yet been revealed to him.[8] Once again, for the third time, the LORD called to Samuel. He got up, went to Eli, and said, "Here I am, for you have called me."

Then Eli realized that it was the LORD who was calling the boy.[9] "Go and lie down," he said to Samuel, "and if He calls you, say, 'Speak, LORD, for Your servant is listening.'"

So Samuel went and lay down in his place.

[10] Then the LORD came and stood there, calling as before, "Samuel! Samuel!"

And Samuel answered, "Speak, for Your servant is listening."

[11] Then the LORD said to Samuel, "I am about to do something in Israel at which the ears of all who hear it will tingle.[12] On that day I will carry out against Eli everything I have spoken about his house, from beginning to end.[13] I told him that I would judge his house forever for the iniquity of which he knows, because his sons blasphemed God and he did not restrain them.[18][14] Therefore I have sworn to the house of Eli, 'The iniquity of Eli's house shall never be atoned for by sacrifice or offering.'"

Samuel Shares the Vision

[15] Samuel lay down until the morning; then he opened the doors of the house of the LORD. He was afraid to tell Eli the vision,[16] but Eli called to him and said, "Samuel, my son."

"Here I am," answered Samuel.

[17] "What was the message He gave you?" Eli asked. "Do not hide it from me. May God punish you, and ever so severely, if you hide from me anything He said to you."

[18] So Samuel told him everything and did not hide a thing from him.

"He is the LORD," replied Eli. "Let Him do what is good in His eyes."

[19] And Samuel grew, and the LORD was with him, and He let none of Samuel's words fall to the ground.

[20] So all Israel from Dan to Beersheba knew that Samuel was confirmed as a prophet of the LORD.[21] And the LORD continued to appear at Shiloh, because there He revealed Himself to Samuel by His word.

1 Samuel 4

The Philistines Capture the Ark

[1] Thus the word of Samuel came to all Israel.

Now the Israelites went out to meet the Philistines in battle and camped at Ebenezer, while the Philistines camped at Aphek.[2] The Philistines arrayed themselves against Israel, and as the battle spread, Israel was defeated by the Philistines, who struck down about four thousand men on the battlefield.

[3] When the troops returned to the camp, the elders of Israel asked, "Why has the LORD brought defeat on us before the Philistines today? Let us bring the ark of the covenant of the LORD from Shiloh, so that it may go with us to save us from the hand of our enemies."[19]

[4] So the people sent men to Shiloh, and they brought back the ark of the covenant of the LORD of Hosts, who sits enthroned between the cherubim. And the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, were there with the ark of the covenant of God.

[5] When the ark of the covenant of the LORD entered the camp, all the Israelites raised such a great shout that the ground shook.

[6] On hearing the noise of the shout, the Philistines asked, "What is this loud shouting in the camp of the Hebrews?"

And when they realized that the ark of the LORD had entered the camp,[7] the Philistines were afraid. "The gods have entered their camp!" they said. "Woe to us, for nothing like this has happened before.[20][8] Woe to us! Who will deliver us from the hand of these mighty gods? These are the gods who struck the Egyptians with all kinds of plagues in the wilderness.[9] Take courage and be men, O Philistines! Otherwise, you will serve the Hebrews just as they served you. Now be men and fight!"

[10] So the Philistines fought, and Israel was defeated, and each man fled to his tent. The slaughter was very great—thirty thousand foot soldiers of Israel fell.[11] The ark of God was captured, and Eli's two sons, Hophni and Phinehas, died.

---

15. Hebrew; LXX *his eyes will fail and his heart will grieve*
16. Or *increase*
17. DSS and LXX; MT *will die as mortals* or *will die in the prime of life*
18. LXX; Hebrew *made themselves contemptible*
19. Or *He may go*
20. Or *A god has entered*

The Death of Eli

12 That same day a Benjamite ran from the battle line all the
way to Shiloh, with his clothes torn and dirt on his
head. 13 When he arrived, there was Eli, sitting on his chair
beside the road and watching, because his heart trembled for
the ark of God.

When the man entered the city to give a report, the whole
city cried out.

14 Eli heard the outcry and asked, "Why this commotion?"

So the man hurried over and reported to Eli. 15 Now Eli was
ninety-eight years old, and his gaze was fixed because he
could not see.

16 "I have just come from the battle," the man said to Eli. "I
fled from there today."

"What happened, my son?" Eli asked.

17 The messenger answered, "Israel has fled before the
Philistines, and there has been a great slaughter among the
people. Your two sons, Hophni and Phinehas, are both dead,
and the ark of God has been captured."

18 As soon as the ark of God was mentioned, Eli fell
backward from his chair by the city gate, and being old and
heavy, he broke his neck and died. And Eli had judged Israel
forty years. 21

19 Now Eli's daughter-in-law, the wife of Phinehas, was
pregnant and about to give birth. When she heard the news
of the capture of God's ark and the deaths of her father-in-
law and her husband, she collapsed and gave birth, for her
labor pains overtook her.

20 As she was dying, the women attending to her said, "Do
not be afraid, for you have given birth to a son!"

But she did not respond or pay any heed. 21 And she named
the boy Ichabod, saying, "The glory has departed from
Israel," because the ark of God had been captured and her
father-in-law and her husband had been killed. 22 23

22 "The glory has departed from Israel," she said, "for the ark
of God has been captured."

1 Samuel 5

The Ark Afflicts the Philistines

1 After the Philistines had captured the ark of God, they took
it from Ebenezer to Ashdod, 2 carried it into the temple of
Dagon, and set it beside his statue. 24

3 When the people of Ashdod got up early the next morning,
there was Dagon, fallen on his face before the ark of the
LORD. So they took Dagon and returned him to his place.

4 But when they got up early the next morning, there was
Dagon, fallen on his face before the ark of the LORD, with
his head and his hands broken off and lying on the
threshold. Only the torso remained. 5 That is why, to this day,
the priests of Dagon and all who enter the temple of Dagon
in Ashdod do not step on the threshold.

6 Now the hand of the LORD was heavy on the people of
Ashdod and its vicinity, ravaging them and afflicting them
with tumors. 25 7 And when the men of Ashdod saw what was
happening, they said, "The ark of the God of Israel must not
stay here with us, because His hand is heavy upon us and
upon our god Dagon."

8 So they called together all the rulers of the Philistines and
asked, "What shall we do with the ark of the God of Israel?"

"It must be moved to Gath," they replied. So they carried
away the ark of the God of Israel.

9 But after they had moved the ark to Gath, the LORD's hand
was also against that city, throwing it into great confusion
and afflicting the men of the city, both young and old, with
an outbreak of tumors.

10 So they sent the ark of God to Ekron, but as it arrived, the
Ekronites cried out, "They have brought us the ark of the
God of Israel in order to kill us and our people!"

11 Then the Ekronites called together all the rulers of the
Philistines and said, "Send away the ark of the God of Israel.
It must return to its place, so that it will not kill us and our
people!"

For a deadly confusion had pervaded the city; the hand of
God was very heavy upon it. 26 12 Those who did not die were
afflicted with tumors, and the outcry of the city went up to
heaven.

1 Samuel 6

The Ark Returned to Israel

1 When the ark of the LORD had been in the land of the
Philistines seven months, 2 the Philistines summoned the
priests and diviners, saying, "What shall we do with the ark
of the LORD? Tell us how to send it back to its place."

3 They replied, "If you return the ark of the God of Israel, do
not send it away empty, but by all means return it to Him
with a guilt offering. Then you will be healed, and you will
understand why His hand has not been lifted from you."

4 "What guilt offering should we send back to Him?" asked
the Philistines.

"Five gold tumors and five gold rats," they said, "according
to the number of rulers of the Philistines, since the same
plague has struck both you and your rulers. 5 Make images of
your tumors and of the rats that are ravaging the land. Give
glory to the God of Israel, and perhaps He will lift His hand
from you and your gods and your land.

6 Why harden your hearts as the Egyptians and Pharaoh
hardened theirs? When He afflicted them, did they not send
the people out so they could go on their way? 27

7 Now, therefore, prepare one new cart with two milk cows
that have never been yoked. Hitch the cows to the cart, but
take their calves away and pen them up. 8 Take the ark of the
LORD, set it on the cart, and in a chest beside it put the gold
objects you are sending back to Him as a guilt offering.

Then send the ark on its way, 9 but keep watching it. If it goes
up the road to its homeland, toward Beth-shemesh, it is the
LORD who has brought on us this great disaster. But if it
does not, then we will know that it was not His hand that
punished us and that it happened by chance."

10 So the men did as instructed. They took two milk cows,
hitched them to the cart, and penned up their calves. 11 Then

---

21. Or *governed* or *led*
22. *Ichabod* means *no glory*.
23. Or *gone into exile*; also in verse 22
24. Literally *set it beside Dagon*
25. Hebrew; LXX and Vulgate include *And rats appeared in their land, and death and destruction were throughout the city.*
26. Or *He will not*
27. Or *make heavy*; similarly again in this verse

they put the ark of the LORD on the cart, along with the chest containing the gold rats and the images of the tumors.

12 And the cows headed straight up the road toward Beth-shemesh, staying on that one highway and lowing as they went, never straying to the right or to the left. The rulers of the Philistines followed behind them to the border of Beth-shemesh.

13 Now the people of Beth-shemesh were harvesting wheat in the valley, and when they looked up and saw the ark, they were overjoyed at the sight.

14 The cart came to the field of Joshua of Beth-shemesh and stopped there near a large rock. The people chopped up the cart and offered the cows as a burnt offering to the LORD. 15 And the Levites took down the ark of the LORD and the chest containing the gold objects, and they placed them on the large rock. That day the men of Beth-shemesh offered burnt offerings and made sacrifices to the LORD.

16 And when the five rulers of the Philistines saw this, they returned to Ekron that same day.

17 As a guilt offering to the LORD, the Philistines had sent back one gold tumor for each city: Ashdod, Gaza, Ashkelon, Gath, and Ekron. 18 The number of gold rats also corresponded to the number of Philistine cities belonging to the five rulers—the fortified cities and their outlying villages. And the large rock on which they placed the ark of the LORD stands to this day in the field of Joshua of Beth-shemesh.[28]

19 But God struck down some of the people of Beth-shemesh because they looked inside the ark of the LORD. He struck down seventy men, and the people mourned because the LORD had struck them with a great slaughter.[29]

20 The men of Beth-shemesh asked, "Who can stand in the presence of the LORD, this holy God? To whom should the ark go up from here?"

21 So they sent messengers to the people of Kiriath-jearim, saying, "The Philistines have returned the ark of the LORD. Come down and take it up with you."

1 Samuel 7

Samuel Subdues the Philistines

1 Then the men of Kiriath-jearim came for the ark of the LORD and took it into Abinadab's house on the hill. And they consecrated his son Eleazar to guard the ark of the LORD.

2 And from that day a long time passed, twenty years in all, as the ark remained at Kiriath-jearim. And all the house of Israel mournfully sought the LORD.

3 Then Samuel said to all the house of Israel, "If you are returning to the LORD with all your hearts, then put away the foreign gods and Ashtoreths among you, prepare your hearts for the LORD, and serve Him only. And He will deliver you from the hand of the Philistines."

4 So the Israelites put away the Baals and Ashtoreths and served only the LORD.

5 Then Samuel said, "Gather all Israel to Mizpah, and I will pray to the LORD on your behalf."

6 When they had gathered at Mizpah, they drew water and poured it out before the LORD. On that day they fasted, and there they confessed, "We have sinned against the LORD." And Samuel judged the Israelites at Mizpah.[30]

7 When the Philistines heard that the Israelites had gathered at Mizpah, their rulers marched up toward Israel. And when the Israelites learned of this, they feared the Philistines 8 and said to Samuel, "Do not stop crying out to the LORD our God for us, that He may save us from the hand of the Philistines."

9 Then Samuel took a suckling lamb and offered it as a whole burnt offering to the LORD. He cried out to the LORD on behalf of Israel, and the LORD answered him. 10 As the Philistines drew near to fight against Israel, Samuel was offering up the burnt offering. But that day the LORD thundered loudly against the Philistines and threw them into such confusion that they fled before Israel.

11 Then the men of Israel charged out of Mizpah and pursued the Philistines, striking them down all the way to an area below Beth-car.

12 Afterward, Samuel took a stone and set it up between Mizpah and Shen. He named it Ebenezer, saying, "Thus far the LORD has helped us."[31][32]

13 So the Philistines were subdued, and they stopped invading the territory of Israel. And the hand of the LORD was against the Philistines all the days of Samuel. 14 The cities from Ekron to Gath, which the Philistines had taken, were restored to Israel, who also delivered the surrounding territory from the hand of the Philistines. And there was peace between the Israelites and the Amorites.

15 So Samuel judged Israel all the days of his life. 16 Every year he would go on a circuit from Bethel to Gilgal to Mizpah, judging Israel in all these places. 17 Then he would return to Ramah because his home was there, and there he judged Israel and built an altar to the LORD.

1 Samuel 8

Israel Demands a King

(Deuteronomy 17:14–20)

1 When Samuel grew old, he appointed his sons as judges over Israel.[33] 2 The name of his firstborn son was Joel, and the name of his second was Abijah. They were judges in Beersheba. 3 But his sons did not walk in his ways; they turned aside toward dishonest gain, accepting bribes and perverting justice.

4 So all the elders of Israel gathered together and came to Samuel at Ramah. 5 "Look," they said, "you are old, and your sons do not walk in your ways. Now appoint a king to judge us like all the other nations."

6 But when they said, "Give us a king to judge us," their demand was displeasing in the sight of Samuel; so he prayed to the LORD.

7 And the LORD said to Samuel, "Listen to the voice of the people in all that they say to you. For it is not you they have

---

28. Or *great meadow*; Hebrew *Abel-haggedolah*
29. A few late Hebrew manuscripts and Josephus; most Hebrew manuscripts *70 men and 50,000 men*; LXX *70 men and 50,000 men of the people*; Syriac and Arabic *70 men and 5,000 men*; alternately, possibly *70 men and 50 oxen*
30. Or *governed* or *led*; similarly in verses 15, 16, and 17
31. Hebrew; LXX and Syriac *Jeshanah*
32. *Ebenezer* means *stone of help*.
33. Or *governors* or *leaders*; similarly in verses 2, 5, 6, and 20

rejected, but they have rejected Me as their king.[8] Just as they have done from the day I brought them up out of Egypt until this day, forsaking Me and serving other gods, so they are doing to you.[9] Now listen to their voice; but you must solemnly warn them and show them the manner of the king who will reign over them."

Samuel's Warning

[10] So Samuel spoke all the words of the LORD to the people who were asking him for a king.[11] He said, "This will be the manner of the king who will reign over you: He will take your sons and appoint them to serve his own chariots and horses, and to run in front of his chariots.

[12] He will appoint some for himself as commanders of thousands and of fifties, and others to plow his ground, to reap his harvest, and to make his weapons of war and equipment for his chariots.

[13] And he will take your daughters to be perfumers, cooks, and bakers.

[14] He will take the best of your fields and vineyards and olive groves and give them to his servants.[15] He will take a tenth of your grain and grape harvest and give it to his officials and servants.[16] And he will take your menservants and maidservants and your best cattle and donkeys and put them to his own use.[34]

[17] He will take a tenth of your flocks, and you yourselves will become his slaves.[18] When that day comes, you will beg for relief from the king you have chosen, but the LORD will not answer you on that day."

God Grants the Request

[19] Nevertheless, the people refused to listen to Samuel. "No!" they said. "We must have a king over us.[20] Then we will be like all the other nations, with a king to judge us, to go out before us, and to fight our battles."

[21] Samuel listened to all the words of the people and repeated them in the hearing of the LORD.

[22] "Listen to their voice," the LORD said to Samuel. "Appoint a king for them."

Then Samuel told the men of Israel, "Everyone must go back to his city."

1 Samuel 9

Saul Chosen as King

[1] Now there was a Benjamite, a powerful man, whose name was Kish son of Abiel, the son of Zeror, the son of Becorath, the son of Aphiah of Benjamin.[2] And he had a son named Saul, choice and handsome, without equal among the Israelites—a head taller than any of the people.

[3] One day the donkeys of Saul's father Kish wandered off, and Kish said to his son Saul, "Take one of the servants and go look for the donkeys."

[4] So Saul passed through the hill country of Ephraim and then through the land of Shalishah, but they did not find the donkeys. He and the servant went through the region of Shaalim, but they were not there. Then they went through the land of Benjamin, and still they did not find them.

[5] When they reached the land of Zuph, Saul said to his servant, "Come, let us go back, or my father will stop worrying about the donkeys and start worrying about us."

[6] "Look," said the servant, "in this city there is a man of God who is highly respected; everything he says surely comes to pass. Let us go there now. Perhaps he will tell us which way to go."

[7] "If we do go," Saul replied, "what can we give the man? For the bread in our packs is gone, and there is no gift to take to the man of God. What do we have?"

[8] The servant answered him again. "Look," he said, "I have here in my hand a quarter shekel of silver. I will give it to the man of God, and he will tell us our way."[35]

[9] (Formerly in Israel, a man on his way to inquire of God would say, "Come, let us go to the seer." For the prophet of today was formerly called the seer.)

[10] "Good," said Saul to his servant. "Come, let us go." So they set out for the city where the man of God was.[11] And as they were climbing the hill to the city, they met some young women coming out to draw water and asked, "Is the seer here?"

[12] "Yes, he is ahead of you," they answered. "Hurry now, for today he has come to the city because the people have a sacrifice on the high place.[13] As soon as you enter the city, you will find him before he goes up to the high place to eat. The people will not eat until he comes, because he must bless the sacrifice; after that, the guests will eat. Go up at once; you will find him."

[14] So Saul and his servant went up toward the city, and as they were entering it, there was Samuel coming toward them on his way up to the high place.

[15] Now on the day before Saul's arrival, the LORD had revealed to Samuel,[16] "At this time tomorrow I will send you a man from the land of Benjamin, and you are to anoint him ruler over My people Israel; he will save them from the hand of the Philistines. For I have looked upon My people, because their cry has come to Me."

[17] When Samuel saw Saul, the LORD told him, "Here is the man of whom I spoke; he shall rule over My people."

[18] Saul approached Samuel in the gateway and asked, "Would you please tell me where the seer's house is?"

[19] "I am the seer," Samuel replied. "Go up before me to the high place, for you shall eat with me today. And when I send you off in the morning, I will tell you all that is in your heart.[20] As for the donkeys you lost three days ago, do not worry about them, for they have been found. And upon whom is all the desire of Israel, if not upon you and all your father's house?"

[21] Saul replied, "Am I not a Benjamite from the smallest tribe of Israel, and is not my clan the least of all the clans of Benjamin? So why would you say such a thing to me?"

[22] Then Samuel took Saul and his servant, brought them into the hall, and seated them in the place of honor among those who were invited—about thirty in all.[23] And Samuel said to the cook, "Bring the portion I gave you and told you to set aside."

[24] So the cook picked up the leg and what was attached to it and set it before Saul. Then Samuel said, "Here is what was kept back. It was set apart for you. Eat, for it has been kept for you for this occasion, from the time I said, 'I have invited the people.'" So Saul dined with Samuel that day.

---

34. LXX; Hebrew *your best young men*

35. *A quarter shekel* is approximately 0.1 ounces or 2.85 grams of silver.

25 And after they had come down from the high place into
the city, Samuel spoke with Saul on the roof of his house.
26 They got up early in the morning, and just before dawn
Samuel called to Saul on the roof, “Get ready, and I will send
you on your way!” So Saul got ready, and both he and
Samuel went outside together.
27 As they were going down to the edge of the city, Samuel
said to Saul, “Tell the servant to go on ahead of us, but you
stay for a while, and I will reveal to you the word of God.”
So the servant went on.

1 Samuel 10

Samuel Anoints Saul

1 Then Samuel took a flask of oil, poured it on Saul’s head,
kissed him, and said, “Has not the LORD anointed you ruler
over His inheritance?[36] 2 When you leave me today, you will
find two men at Rachel’s tomb in Zelzah on the border of
Benjamin. They will say to you, ‘The donkeys you seek have
been found, and now your father has stopped worrying
about the donkeys and started worrying about you, asking,
“What should I do about my son?”’
3 Then you will go on from there until you come to the Oak
of Tabor. Three men going up to God at Bethel will meet you
there, one carrying three young goats, another carrying three
loaves of bread, and another carrying a skin of wine.[37] 4 They
will greet you and give you two loaves of bread, which you
will accept from their hands.
5 After that you will come to Gibeah of God, where the
Philistines have an outpost. As you approach the city, you
will meet a group of prophets coming down from the high
place, preceded by harps, tambourines, flutes, and lyres, and
they will be prophesying.[38]
6 Then the Spirit of the LORD will rush upon you, and you
will prophesy with them; and you will be transformed into a
different person.
7 When these signs have come, do as the occasion demands,
for God is with you. 8 And you shall go before me to Gilgal,
and surely I will come to you to offer burnt offerings and to
sacrifice peace offerings. Wait seven days until I come to you
and show you what you are to do.”

Samuel’s Signs Fulfilled

9 As Saul turned to leave Samuel, God changed Saul’s heart,
and all the signs came to pass that day. 10 When Saul and his
servant arrived at Gibeah, a group of prophets met him.
Then the Spirit of God rushed upon him, and he prophesied
along with them.[39]
11 When all those who had formerly known Saul saw him
prophesying with the prophets, they asked one another,
“What has happened to the son of Kish? Is Saul also among
the prophets?”
12 Then a man who lived there replied, “And who is their
father?” So the saying became a proverb: “Is Saul also among
the prophets?”
13 And when Saul had finished prophesying, he went up to
the high place.
14 Now Saul’s uncle asked him and his servant, “Where did
you go?”
“To look for the donkeys,” Saul replied. “When we saw they
were not to be found, we went to Samuel.”
15 “Tell me,” Saul’s uncle asked, “what did Samuel say to
you?”
16 And Saul replied, “He assured us that the donkeys had
been found.” But Saul did not tell his uncle what Samuel had
said about the kingship.

Saul Proclaimed King

17 After this, Samuel summoned the people to the LORD at
Mizpah 18 and said to the Israelites, “This is what the LORD,
the God of Israel, says: ‘I brought Israel up out of Egypt, and
I rescued you from the hands of the Egyptians and of all the
kingdoms that oppressed you.’
19 But today you have rejected your God, who saves you
from all your troubles and afflictions, and you have said to
Him, ‘No, set a king over us.’ Now therefore present
yourselves before the LORD by your tribes and clans.”
20 Thus Samuel had all the tribes of Israel come forward, and
the tribe of Benjamin was selected. 21 Then he had the tribe of
Benjamin come forward by its clans, and the clan of Matri
was selected. Finally, Saul son of Kish was selected. But
when they looked for him, they could not find him.[40] 22 So
again they inquired of the LORD, “Has the man come here
yet?”
And the LORD replied, “Behold, he has hidden himself
among the baggage.”
23 So they ran and brought Saul, and when he stood among
the people, he was a head taller than any of the
others. 24 Samuel said to all the people, “Do you see the one
the LORD has chosen? There is no one like him among all
the people.”
And all the people shouted, “Long live the king!”
25 Then Samuel explained to the people the rights of
kingship. He wrote them on a scroll and laid it up before the
LORD. And Samuel sent all the people away, each to his own
home.
26 Saul also went to his home in Gibeah, and the men of
valor whose hearts God had touched went with him.
27 But some worthless men said, “How can this man save
us?” So they despised him and brought him no gifts; but Saul
remained silent about it.[41]

1 Samuel 11

Saul Defeats the Ammonites

1 Then Nahash the Ammonite came up and laid siege to
Jabesh-gilead. All the men of Jabesh said to him, “Make a
treaty with us, and we will serve you.”[42] [43]

---

36. Hebrew; LXX *“Has not the LORD anointed you ruler over Israel? And you will rule over the LORD’s people and save them from their enemies around them. This will be the sign to you that the LORD has appointed you to be leader over His inheritance.*
37. Or *Terebinth* or *Great Tree*
38. Hebrew *Gibeath-Elohim*, meaning *the hill of God*
39. *Gibeah* means *the hill.*
40. LXX includes *And he brought the family of the Matrites near, man by man.*
41. MT and LXX; one DSS manuscript includes *Nahash, king of the Ammonites, had viciously oppressed the people of Gad and Reuben, gouging out the right eye of each Israelite dwelling there. He would not allow anyone to rescue them, and there was no Israelite east of the Jordan whose right eye had not been gouged out. But 7,000 men had escaped from the Ammonites and settled in Jabesh-gilead.*

2 But Nahash the Ammonite replied, “I will make a treaty
with you on one condition, that I may put out everyone’s
right eye and bring reproach upon all Israel.”

3 “Hold off for seven days,” replied the elders of Jabesh, “and
let us send messengers throughout Israel. If there is no one to
save us, we will surrender to you.”

4 When the messengers came to Gibeah of Saul and relayed
these words in the hearing of the people, they all wept
aloud.

5 Just then Saul was returning from the field, behind his
oxen. “What troubles the people?” asked Saul. “Why are they
weeping?” And they relayed to him the words of the men
from Jabesh.

6 When Saul heard their words, the Spirit of God rushed upon
him, and he burned with great anger. 7 He took a pair of
oxen, cut them into pieces, and sent them by messengers
throughout the land of Israel, proclaiming, “This is what will
be done to the oxen of anyone who does not march behind
Saul and Samuel.”

Then the terror of the LORD fell upon the people, and they
came out together as one man. 8 And when Saul numbered
them at Bezek, there were 300,000 Israelites and 30,000
men of Judah. [44] 9 So they said to the messengers who had
come, “Tell the men of Jabesh-gilead: ‘Deliverance will be
yours tomorrow by the time the sun is hot.’”

And when the messengers relayed this to the men of Jabesh,
they rejoiced.

10 Then the men of Jabesh said to Nahash, “Tomorrow we
will come out, and you can do with us whatever seems good
to you.”

11 The next day Saul organized the troops into three
divisions, and during the morning watch they invaded the
camp of the Ammonites and slaughtered them, until the
hottest part of the day. And the survivors were so scattered
that no two of them were left together.

Saul Confirmed as King

12 Then the people said to Samuel, “Who said that Saul
should not reign over us? Bring those men here so we can
kill them!”

13 But Saul ordered, “No one shall be put to death this day,
for today the LORD has worked salvation in Israel.”

14 Then Samuel said to the people, “Come, let us go to Gilgal
and renew the kingship there.”

15 So all the people went to Gilgal and confirmed Saul as
king in the presence of the LORD. There they sacrificed
peace offerings before the LORD, and Saul and all the
Israelites rejoiced greatly.

1 Samuel 12

Samuel’s Farewell Address

1 Then Samuel said to all Israel, “I have listened to your
voice in all that you have said to me, and I have set over you
a king. 2 Now here is the king walking before you, and I am
old and gray, and my sons are here with you. I have walked
before you from my youth until this day.

3 Here I am. Bear witness against me before the LORD and
before His anointed: Whose ox or donkey have I taken?
Whom have I cheated or oppressed? From whose hand have
I accepted a bribe and closed my eyes? Tell me, and I will
restore it to you.” [45]

4 “You have not cheated us or oppressed us,” they replied,
“nor have you taken anything from the hand of man.”

5 Samuel said to them, “The LORD is a witness against you,
and His anointed is a witness today, that you have not found
anything in my hand.”

“He is a witness,” they replied.

6 Then Samuel said to the people, “The LORD is the One who
appointed Moses and Aaron, and who brought your fathers
up out of the land of Egypt. [46] 7 Now present yourselves, so
that I may confront you before the LORD with all the
righteous acts He has done for you and your fathers.

8 When Jacob went to Egypt, your fathers cried out to the
LORD, and He sent them Moses and Aaron, who brought
your fathers out of Egypt and settled them in this
place. [47] 9 But they forgot the LORD their God, and He sold
them into the hand of Sisera the commander of the army of
Hazor, and into the hands of the Philistines and the king of
Moab, who fought against them. [48]

10 Then they cried out to the LORD and said, ‘We have
sinned, for we have forsaken the LORD and served the Baals
and Ashtoreths. Now deliver us from the hands of our
enemies, that we may serve You.’

11 So the LORD sent Jerubbaal, Barak, Jephthah, and Samuel,
and He delivered you from the hands of your enemies on
every side, and you dwelt securely. [49] [50] [51] 12 But when you saw
that Nahash king of the Ammonites was moving against you,
you said to me, ‘No, we must have a king to rule over us’—
even though the LORD your God was your king.

13 Now here is the king you have chosen, the one you
requested. Behold, the LORD has placed a king over you.

14 If you fear the LORD and serve Him and obey His voice,
and if you do not rebel against the command of the LORD,
and if both you and the king who rules over you follow the
LORD your God, then all will be well. [52] 15 But if you disobey
the LORD and rebel against His command, then the hand of
the LORD will be against you as it was against your fathers. [53]

16 Now, therefore, present yourselves and see this great thing
that the LORD will do before your eyes. 17 Is it not the wheat

---

42. DSS and LXX *About a month later Nahash*
43. Forms of the Hebrew *berit* are translated in most passages as *covenant*.
44. DSS and LXX *70,000*
45. Hebrew *And I will restore it*; LXX *Testify against me, and I will restore it*
46. Hebrew; LXX *The LORD is the witness who*
47. Hebrew; LXX includes *and the Egyptians oppressed them*
48. LXX *the army of Jabin king of Hazor*
49. *Jerubbaal* is another name for *Gideon* and probably means *let Baal contend*; see Judges 6:32.
50. LXX and Syriac; Hebrew *Bedan*
51. LXX and Syriac *Samson*
52. *then all will be well* is implied; Literally *If you fear the LORD and serve Him and obey His voice, and if you do not rebel against the command of the LORD, (then) both you and the king who reigns over you will follow the LORD your God.*
53. Hebrew; LXX *against your king*

harvest today? I will call on the LORD to send thunder and rain, so that you will know and see what a great evil you have committed in the sight of the LORD by asking for a king."

18 So Samuel called to the LORD, and on that day the LORD sent thunder and rain.

As a result, all the people greatly feared the LORD and Samuel.19 They pleaded with Samuel, "Pray to the LORD your God for your servants so that we will not die! For we have added to all our sins the evil of asking for a king."

20 "Do not be afraid," Samuel replied. "Even though you have committed all this evil, do not turn aside from following the LORD, but serve the LORD with all your heart.21 Do not turn aside after worthless things that cannot profit you or deliver you, for they are empty.22 Indeed, for the sake of His great name, the LORD will not abandon His people, because He was pleased to make you His own.

23 As for me, far be it from me that I should sin against the LORD by ceasing to pray for you. And I will continue to teach you the good and right way.

24 Above all, fear the LORD and serve Him faithfully with all your heart; consider what great things He has done for you.25 But if you persist in doing evil, both you and your king will be swept away."

1 Samuel 13

War with the Philistines

1 Saul was thirty years old when he became king, and he reigned over Israel forty-two years.[54][55]2 He chose for himself three thousand men of Israel: Two thousand were with Saul at Michmash and in the hill country of Bethel, and a thousand were with Jonathan in Gibeah of Benjamin. And the rest of the troops he sent away, each to his own home.

3 Then Jonathan attacked the Philistine outpost at Geba, and the Philistines heard about it. So Saul blew the ram's horn throughout the land, saying, "Let the Hebrews hear!"

4 And all Israel heard the news: "Saul has attacked an outpost of the Philistines, and now Israel has become a stench to the Philistines!" Then the people were summoned to join Saul at Gilgal.

5 Now the Philistines assembled to fight against Israel with three thousand chariots, six thousand horsemen, and troops as numerous as the sand on the seashore. They went up and camped at Michmash, east of Beth-aven.[56]

6 Seeing that they were in danger because their troops were hard-pressed, the men of Israel hid in caves and thickets, among the rocks, and in cellars and cisterns.7 Some Hebrews even crossed the Jordan into the land of Gad and Gilead. Saul, however, remained at Gilgal, and all his troops were quaking in fear.

Saul's Unlawful Sacrifice

8 And Saul waited seven days for the time appointed by Samuel, but Samuel did not come to Gilgal, and the troops began to desert Saul.9 So he said, "Bring me the burnt offering and the peace offerings." And he offered up the burnt offering.

10 Just as he finished offering the burnt offering, Samuel arrived, and Saul went out to greet him.

11 "What have you done?" Samuel asked.

And Saul replied, "When I saw that the troops were deserting me, and that you did not come at the appointed time and the Philistines were gathering at Michmash,12 I thought, 'Now the Philistines will descend upon me at Gilgal, and I have not sought the favor of the LORD.' So I felt compelled to offer the burnt offering."

13 "You have acted foolishly," Samuel declared. "You have not kept the command that the LORD your God gave you; if you had, the LORD would have established your kingdom over Israel for all time.14 But now your kingdom will not endure; the LORD has sought a man after His own heart and appointed him ruler over His people, because you have not kept the command of the LORD."

15 Then Samuel set out from Gilgal and went up to Gibeah in Benjamin. And Saul numbered the troops who were with him, about six hundred men.[57]

Israel without Weapons

16 Now Saul and Jonathan his son and the troops with them were staying in Geba of Benjamin, while the Philistines camped at Michmash.17 And raiders went out of the Philistine camp in three divisions. One headed toward Ophrah in the land of Shual,18 another toward Beth-horon, and the third down the border road overlooking the Valley of Zeboim facing the wilderness.

19 And no blacksmith could be found in all the land of Israel, because the Philistines had said, "The Hebrews must not be allowed to make swords or spears."20 Instead, all the Israelites would go down to the Philistines to sharpen their plowshares, mattocks, axes, and sickles.[58]21 The charge was a pim for sharpening a plowshare or mattock, a third of a shekel for sharpening a pitchfork or an axe, and a third of a shekel for repointing an oxgoad.[59][60]

22 So on the day of battle not a sword or spear could be found in the hands of the troops with Saul and Jonathan; only Saul and his son Jonathan had weapons.

23 And a garrison of the Philistines had gone out to the pass at Michmash.

1 Samuel 14

Jonathan's Victory over the Philistines

1 One day Jonathan son of Saul said to the young man bearing his armor, "Come, let us cross over to the Philistine outpost on the other side." But Jonathan did not tell his father.

2 Meanwhile, Saul was staying under the pomegranate tree in Migron on the outskirts of Gibeah. And the troops who were with him numbered about six hundred men,[61]3 including

---

54. A few late LXX manuscripts; MT *Saul was a son of a year*
55. Or *over Israel forty years* (see Acts 13:21); MT *over Israel two years*
56. Some LXX manuscripts and Syriac; Hebrew *thirty thousand*
57. LXX *Then Samuel set out, and the rest of the people went up after Saul to meet the army; they went up from Gilgal to Gibeah of Benjamin.*
58. LXX; Hebrew *and plowshares*; (so plowshare appears twice in the Hebrew).
59. *A pim* possibly refers to a polished stone weighing approximately 0.25 ounces or 7 grams found in excavations. This is equivalent to about two-thirds of a shekel and likely refers to the price charged by the Philistines for the services listed.
60. Hebrew does not include the currency unit *of a shekel* charged for sharpening a pitchfork, an axe, or an oxgoad; alternatively, possibly *a third of a pim* for each.

Ahijah, who was wearing an ephod. He was the son of Ichabod's brother Ahitub son of Phinehas, the son of Eli the priest of the LORD in Shiloh. But the troops did not know that Jonathan had left.

4 Now there were cliffs on both sides of the pass that Jonathan intended to cross to reach the Philistine outpost. One was named Bozez and the other Seneh. 5 One cliff stood to the north toward Michmash, and the other to the south toward Geba.

6 Jonathan said to the young man bearing his armor, "Come, let us cross over to the outpost of these uncircumcised men. Perhaps the LORD will work on our behalf. Nothing can hinder the LORD from saving, whether by many or by few."

7 His armor-bearer replied, "Do all that is in your heart. Go ahead; I am with you heart and soul."

8 "Very well," said Jonathan, "we will cross over toward these men and show ourselves to them. 9 If they say, 'Wait until we come to you,' then we will stay where we are and will not go up to them. 10 But if they say, 'Come on up,' then we will go up, because this will be our sign that the LORD has delivered them into our hands."

11 So the two of them showed themselves to the outpost of the Philistines, who exclaimed, "Look, the Hebrews are coming out of the holes in which they were hiding!"

12 So the men of the outpost called out to Jonathan and his armor-bearer, "Come on up, and we will teach you a lesson!"

"Follow me," Jonathan told his armor-bearer, "for the LORD has delivered them into the hand of Israel."

13 So Jonathan climbed up on his hands and feet, with his armor-bearer behind him. And the Philistines fell before Jonathan, and his armor-bearer followed and finished them off. 14 In that first assault, Jonathan and his armor-bearer struck down about twenty men in about half an acre of land. [62]

15 Then panic struck the Philistines in the camp, in the field, and among all the people. Even those in the outposts and raiding parties trembled. Indeed, the earth quaked, and panic spread from God. [63]

16 Now when Saul's watchmen at Gibeah in Benjamin looked and saw the troops melting away and scattering in every direction, [64] 17 Saul said to the troops who were with him, "Call the roll and see who has left us."

And when they had called the roll, they saw that Jonathan and his armor-bearer were not there.

18 Then Saul said to Ahijah, "Bring the ark of God." (For at that time it was with the Israelites.) [65] 19 While Saul was talking to the priest, the commotion in the Philistine camp continued to increase. So Saul said to the priest, "Withdraw your hand."

20 Then Saul and all his troops assembled and marched to the battle, and they found the Philistines in total confusion, with each man wielding the sword against his neighbor. 21 And the Hebrews who had previously gone up into the surrounding camps to join the Philistines now went over to the Israelites who were with Saul and Jonathan. 22 When all the Israelites who had been hiding in the hill country of Ephraim heard that the Philistines were fleeing, they also joined the battle in close pursuit.

23 So the LORD saved Israel that day, and the battle moved on beyond Beth-aven.

Jonathan Eats the Honey

24 Now the men of Israel were in distress that day, for Saul had placed the troops under an oath, saying, "Cursed is the man who eats any food before evening, before I have taken vengeance on my enemies." So none of the troops tasted any food.

25 Then all the troops entered the forest, and there was honey on the ground. 26 And when they entered the forest and saw the flowing honey, not one of them put his hand to his mouth, because they feared the oath.

27 Jonathan, however, had not heard that his father had bound the people with the oath. So he reached out the end of the staff in his hand, dipped it into the honeycomb, and put his hand to his mouth, and his eyes brightened. [66] 28 Then one of the soldiers told him, "Your father bound the troops with a solemn oath, saying, 'Cursed is the man who eats food today.' That is why the people are faint."

29 "My father has brought trouble to the land," Jonathan replied. "Just look at how my eyes have brightened because I tasted a little of this honey. 30 How much better it would have been if the troops had eaten freely today from the plunder they took from their enemies! Would not the slaughter of the Philistines have been much greater?"

31 That day, after the Israelites had struck down the Philistines from Michmash to Aijalon, the people were very faint. 32 So they rushed greedily to the plunder, taking sheep, cattle, and calves. They slaughtered them on the ground and ate meat with the blood still in it.

33 Then someone reported to Saul: "Look, the troops are sinning against the LORD by eating meat with the blood still in it."

"You have broken faith," said Saul. "Roll a large stone over here at once." 34 Then he said, "Go among the troops and tell them, 'Each man must bring me his ox or his sheep, slaughter them in this place, and then eat. Do not sin against the LORD by eating meat with the blood still in it.'"

So that night everyone brought his ox and slaughtered it there. 35 Then Saul built an altar to the LORD; it was the first time he had built an altar to the LORD.

36 And Saul said, "Let us go down after the Philistines by night and plunder them until dawn, leaving no man alive!"

"Do what seems good to you," the troops replied.

But the priest said, "We must consult God here."

The People Save Jonathan

37 So Saul inquired of God, "Shall I go down after the Philistines? Will You give them into the hand of Israel?"

But God did not answer him that day.

38 Therefore Saul said, "Come here, all you leaders of the troops, and let us investigate how this sin has occurred today. 39 As surely as the LORD who saves Israel lives, even if it is my son Jonathan, he must die!"

---

61. Or *around the rock of Rimmon* or *in the pomegranate cave*; see Judges 20:45, Judges 20:47, and Judges 21:13.
62. Hebrew *half a yoke*. A *yoke* was the amount of land plowed by a pair of yoked oxen in one day.
63. Or *and a terrible panic spread*
64. Or *melting away and going here and there*
65. Hebrew; LXX *"Bring the ephod." For at that time he wore the ephod before the Israelites.*
66. Or *his strength was renewed*; similarly in verse 29

But not one of the troops said a word.

40 Then Saul said to all Israel, “You stand on one side, and I
and my son Jonathan will stand on the other side.”

“Do what seems good to you,” the troops replied.

41 So Saul said to the LORD, the God of Israel, “Why have
You not answered Your servant this day? If the fault is with
me or my son Jonathan, respond with Urim, but if the fault
is with the men of Israel, respond with Thummim.” And
Jonathan and Saul were selected, but the people were
cleared of the charge.[67]

42 Then Saul said, “Cast the lot between me and my son
Jonathan.” And Jonathan was selected.

43 “Tell me what you have done,” Saul commanded him.

So Jonathan told him, “I only tasted a little honey with the
end of the staff that was in my hand. And now I must die?”

44 And Saul declared, “May God punish me, and ever so
severely, if you, Jonathan, do not surely die!”

45 But the people said to Saul, “Must Jonathan die—he who
accomplished such a great deliverance for Israel? Never! As
surely as the LORD lives, not a hair of his head will fall to
the ground, for with God’s help he has accomplished this
today.”

So the people rescued Jonathan, and he did not die.46 Then
Saul gave up his pursuit of the Philistines, and the Philistines
returned to their own land.

Saul’s Victories

47 After Saul had assumed the kingship over Israel, he fought
against all his enemies on every side—the Moabites, the
Ammonites, the Edomites, the kings of Zobah, and the
Philistines. Wherever he turned, he routed them.[68][69]48 He
fought valiantly and defeated the Amalekites, delivering
Israel from the hands of its plunderers.

49 Now the sons of Saul were Jonathan, Ishvi, and
Malchishua. His two daughters were named Merab (his
firstborn) and Michal (his younger daughter).50 His wife’s
name was Ahinoam daughter of Ahimaaz. The name of the
commander of his army was Abner, the son of Saul’s uncle
Ner.51 Saul’s father Kish and Abner’s father Ner were sons of
Abiel.

52 And the war with the Philistines was fierce for all the days
of Saul. So whenever he noticed any strong or brave man,
Saul would enlist him.

1 Samuel 15

Saul’s Disobedience

1 Then Samuel said to Saul, “The LORD sent me to anoint
you king over His people Israel. Now therefore, listen to the
words of the LORD.2 This is what the LORD of Hosts says: ‘I
witnessed what the Amalekites did to the Israelites when
they opposed them on their way up from Egypt.3 Now go and
attack the Amalekites and devote to destruction all that
belongs to them. Do not spare them, but put to death men
and women, children and infants, oxen and sheep, camels
and donkeys.’”[70]

4 So Saul summoned the troops and numbered them at
Telaim—200,000 foot soldiers and 10,000 men of
Judah.5 Saul came to the city of Amalek and lay in wait in
the valley.6 And he warned the Kenites, “Since you showed
kindness to all the Israelites when they came up out of
Egypt, go on and get away from the Amalekites. Otherwise I
will sweep you away with them.”

So the Kenites moved away from the Amalekites.

7 Then Saul struck down the Amalekites all the way from
Havilah to Shur, which is east of Egypt.8 He captured Agag
king of Amalek alive, but devoted all the others to
destruction with the sword.

9 Saul and his troops spared Agag, along with the best of the
sheep and cattle, the fat calves and lambs, and the best of
everything else. They were unwilling to devote them to
destruction, but they devoted to destruction all that was
despised and worthless.[71]

Samuel Denounces Saul

10 Then the word of the LORD came to Samuel, saying,11 “I
regret that I have made Saul king, for he has turned away
from following Me and has not carried out My instructions.”

And Samuel was distressed and cried out to the LORD all
that night.

12 Early in the morning Samuel got up to confront Saul, but
he was told, “Saul has gone to Carmel, and behold, he has
set up a monument for himself and has turned and gone
down to Gilgal.”

13 When Samuel reached him, Saul said to him, “May the
LORD bless you. I have carried out the LORD’s instructions.”

14 But Samuel replied, “Then what is this bleating of sheep
and lowing of cattle that I hear?”

15 Saul answered, “The troops brought them from the
Amalekites; they spared the best sheep and cattle to sacrifice
to the LORD your God, but the rest we devoted to
destruction.”

16 “Stop!” exclaimed Samuel. “Let me tell you what the LORD
said to me last night.”

“Tell me,” Saul replied.

17 And Samuel said, “Although you were once small in your
own eyes, have you not become the head of the tribes of
Israel? The LORD anointed you king over Israel18 and sent
you on a mission, saying, ‘Go and devote to destruction the
sinful Amalekites. Fight against them until you have wiped
them out.’19 So why did you not obey the LORD? Why did
you rush upon the plunder and do evil in the sight of the
LORD?”

20 “But I did obey the LORD,” Saul replied. “I went on the
mission that the LORD gave me. I brought back Agag king of
Amalek and devoted the Amalekites to destruction.21 The
troops took sheep and cattle from the plunder, the best of
the things devoted to destruction, in order to sacrifice them
to the LORD your God at Gilgal.”

22 But Samuel declared:

“Does the LORD delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices
as much as in obedience to His voice?

---

67. LXX and Vulgate; MT contains only the short quotation, *“Give a perfect (lot).”*
68. MT; DSS and LXX *king*
69. Or *he inflicted punishment on them* from Hebrew; LXX *he was victorious*
70. Forms of the Hebrew *cherem* refer to the giving over of things or persons to the LORD, either by destroying them or by giving them as an offering; also in verses 8, 9, 15, 18, 20, and 21.
71. Or *the grown bulls*

Behold, obedience is better than sacrifice,
and attentiveness is better than the fat of rams.
23 For rebellion is like the sin of divination,
and arrogance is like the wickedness of idolatry.
Because you have rejected the word of the LORD,
He has rejected you as king."

Saul's Confession

24 Then Saul said to Samuel, "I have sinned; I have transgressed the LORD's commandment and your instructions, because I feared the people and obeyed their voice. 25 Now therefore, please forgive my sin and return with me so I can worship the LORD."

26 "I will not return with you," Samuel replied. "For you have rejected the word of the LORD, and He has rejected you as king over Israel."

27 As Samuel turned to go, Saul grabbed the hem of his robe, and it tore. 28 So Samuel said to him, "The LORD has torn the kingdom of Israel from you today and has given it to your neighbor who is better than you. 29 Moreover, the Glory of Israel does not lie or change His mind, for He is not a man, that He should change His mind."

30 "I have sinned," Saul replied. "Please honor me now before the elders of my people and before Israel. Come back with me, so that I may worship the LORD your God."

31 So Samuel went back with Saul, and Saul worshiped the LORD.

32 Then Samuel said, "Bring me Agag king of the Amalekites."

Agag came to him cheerfully, for he thought, "Surely the bitterness of death is past."[72][73]

33 But Samuel declared:

"As your sword has made women childless,
so your mother will be childless among women."

And Samuel hacked Agag to pieces before the LORD at Gilgal.

34 Then Samuel went to Ramah, but Saul went up to his home in Gibeah of Saul. 35 And to the day of his death, Samuel never again visited Saul. Samuel mourned for Saul, and the LORD regretted that He had made Saul king over Israel.

1 Samuel 16

Samuel Anoints David

1 Now the LORD said to Samuel, "How long are you going to mourn for Saul, since I have rejected him as king over Israel? Fill your horn with oil and go. I am sending you to Jesse of Bethlehem, for I have selected from his sons a king for Myself."

2 "How can I go?" Samuel asked. "Saul will hear of it and kill me!"

The LORD answered, "Take a heifer with you and say, 'I have come to sacrifice to the LORD.' 3 Then invite Jesse to the sacrifice, and I will show you what you are to do. You are to anoint for Me the one I indicate."

4 So Samuel did what the LORD had said and went to Bethlehem. When the elders of the town met him, they trembled and asked, "Do you come in peace?"

5 "In peace," he replied. "I have come to sacrifice to the LORD. Consecrate yourselves and come with me to the sacrifice."

Then he consecrated Jesse and his sons and invited them to the sacrifice. 6 When they arrived, Samuel saw Eliab and said, "Surely here before the LORD is His anointed."

7 But the LORD said to Samuel, "Do not consider his appearance or height, for I have rejected him; the LORD does not see as man does. For man sees the outward appearance, but the LORD sees the heart."

8 Then Jesse called Abinadab and presented him to Samuel, who said, "The LORD has not chosen this one either."

9 Next Jesse presented Shammah, but Samuel said, "The LORD has not chosen this one either."[74]

10 Thus Jesse made seven of his sons pass before Samuel, but Samuel told him, "The LORD has not chosen any of these."

11 And Samuel asked him, "Are these all the sons you have?"

"There is still the youngest," Jesse replied, "but he is tending the sheep."

"Send for him," Samuel replied. "For we will not sit down to eat until he arrives."

12 So Jesse sent for his youngest son and brought him in. He was ruddy, with beautiful eyes and a handsome appearance. And the LORD said, "Rise and anoint him, for he is the one."

13 So Samuel took the horn of oil and anointed him in the presence of his brothers, and the Spirit of the LORD rushed upon David from that day forward. Then Samuel set out and went to Ramah.

David Serves Saul

14 Now the Spirit of the LORD departed from Saul, and a spirit of distress from the LORD began to torment him.[75] 15 Saul's servants said to him, "Surely a spirit of distress from God is tormenting you. 16 Let our lord command your servants here to seek out someone who can skillfully play the harp. Whenever the spirit of distress from God is upon you, he is to play it, and you will be well."

17 And Saul commanded his servants, "Find me someone who plays well, and bring him to me."

18 One of the servants answered, "I have seen a son of Jesse of Bethlehem who knows how to play the harp. He is a mighty man of valor, a warrior, eloquent and handsome, and the LORD is with him."

19 So Saul sent messengers to Jesse and said, "Send me your son David, who is with the sheep."

20 And Jesse took a donkey loaded with bread, a skin of wine, and one young goat and sent them to Saul with his son David. 21 When David came to Saul and entered his service, Saul loved him very much, and David became his armor-bearer.

22 Then Saul sent word to Jesse, saying, "Let David remain in my service, for I am pleased with him." 23 And whenever the spirit from God came upon Saul, David would pick up his harp and play. Then Saul would find relief and feel better, and the spirit of distress would depart from him.

---

72. Or *cautiously* or *in chains*; see DSS and LXX.
73. Or *"Surely this is the bitterness of death."* See DSS and LXX.
74. *Shammah* is a variant of *Shimeah*, *Shimea*, and *Shimei*; see 2 Samuel 13:3, 1 Chronicles 2:13, and 2 Samuel 21:21.
75. Or *a harmful spirit*; similarly in verses 15, 16, and 23

1 Samuel 17

Goliath's Challenge

1 Now the Philistines gathered their forces for war at Socoh
in Judah, and they camped between Socoh and Azekah in
Ephes-dammim. 2 Saul and the men of Israel assembled and
camped in the Valley of Elah, arraying themselves for battle
against the Philistines.

3 The Philistines stood on one hill and the Israelites stood on
another, with the valley between them.

4 Then a champion named Goliath, who was from Gath, came
out from the Philistine camp. He was six cubits and a span in
height,[76] 5 and he had a bronze helmet on his head. He wore a
bronze coat of mail weighing five thousand shekels,[77] 6 and he
had armor of bronze on his legs and a javelin of bronze slung
between his shoulders. 7 The shaft of his spear was like a
weaver's beam, and its iron point weighed six hundred
shekels. In addition, his shield bearer went before him.[78]

8 And Goliath stood and shouted to the ranks of Israel, "Why
do you come out and array yourselves for battle? Am I not a
Philistine, and are you not servants of Saul? Choose one of
your men and have him come down against me. 9 If he is able
to fight me and kill me, then we will be your servants. But if
I prevail against him and kill him, then you shall be our
servants and work for us."

10 Then the Philistine said, "I defy the ranks of Israel this
day! Give me a man to fight!"

11 On hearing the words of the Philistine, Saul and all the
Israelites were dismayed and greatly afraid.

David Accepts the Challenge

12 Now David was the son of a man named Jesse, an
Ephrathite from Bethlehem of Judah who had eight sons.
And in the days of Saul, Jesse was old and well along in
years.[79] 13 The three older sons of Jesse had followed Saul
into battle: The firstborn was Eliab, the second was
Abinadab, and the third was Shammah. 14 And David was the
youngest.

The three oldest had followed Saul, 15 but David went back
and forth from Saul to tend his father's sheep in Bethlehem.

16 For forty days the Philistine came forward every morning
and evening to take his stand.

17 One day Jesse said to his son David, "Take this ephah of
roasted grain and these ten loaves of bread for your brothers
and hurry to their camp.[80] 18 Take also these ten portions of
cheese to the commander of their unit. Check on the welfare
of your brothers and bring back an assurance from
them.[81] 19 They are with Saul and all the men of Israel in the
Valley of Elah, fighting against the Philistines."

20 So David got up early in the morning, left the flock with a
keeper, loaded up, and set out as Jesse had instructed him.
He reached the camp as the army was marching out to its
position and shouting the battle cry. 21 And Israel and the
Philistines arrayed in formation against each other.

22 Then David left his supplies in the care of the
quartermaster and ran to the battle line. When he arrived, he
asked his brothers how they were doing. 23 And as he was
speaking with them, suddenly the champion named Goliath,
the Philistine from Gath, came forward from the ranks of the
Philistines and shouted his usual words, which David also
heard.

24 When all the men of Israel saw Goliath, they fled from him
in great fear.

25 Now the men of Israel had been saying, "Do you see how
this man keeps coming out to defy Israel? To the man who
kills him the king will give great riches. And he will give him
his daughter in marriage and exempt his father's house from
taxation in Israel."

26 David asked the men who were standing with him, "What
will be done for the man who kills this Philistine and
removes this disgrace from Israel? Just who is this
uncircumcised Philistine, that he should defy the armies of
the living God?"

27 The people told him about the offer, saying, "That is what
will be done for the man who kills him."

28 Now when David's oldest brother Eliab heard him
speaking to the men, his anger burned against David. "Why
have you come down here?" he asked. "And with whom did
you leave those few sheep in the wilderness? I know your
pride and wickedness of heart—you have come down to see
the battle!"

29 "What have I done now?" said David. "Was it not just a
question?" 30 Then he turned from him toward another and
asked about the offer, and those people answered him just as
the first ones had answered.

31 Now David's words were overheard and reported to Saul,
who sent for him.

32 And David said to Saul, "Let no man's heart fail on account
of this Philistine. Your servant will go and fight him!"

33 But Saul replied, "You cannot go out against this Philistine
to fight him. You are just a boy, and he has been a warrior
from his youth."

34 David replied, "Your servant has been tending his father's
sheep, and whenever a lion or a bear came and carried off a
lamb from the flock, 35 I went after it, struck it down, and
delivered the lamb from its mouth. If it reared up against
me, I would grab it by its fur, strike it down, and kill
it. 36 Your servant has killed lions and bears; this
uncircumcised Philistine will be like one of them, for he has
defied the armies of the living God."

37 David added, "The LORD, who delivered me from the
claws of the lion and the bear, will deliver me from the hand
of this Philistine."

"Go," said Saul, "and may the LORD be with you."

David Slays Goliath

38 Then Saul clothed David in his own tunic, put a bronze
helmet on his head, and dressed him in armor. 39 David
strapped his sword over the tunic and tried to walk, but he
was not accustomed to them.

"I cannot walk in these," David said to Saul. "I am not
accustomed to them." So David took them off. 40 And David

---

76. Goliath was approximately 9 feet 9 inches or 297 centimeters tall; LXX, DSS, and Josephus *four cubits and a span in height* (approximately 6 feet 9 inches or 206 centimeters tall).
77. *5,000 shekels* is approximately 125.6 pounds or 57 kilograms.
78. *600 shekels* is approximately 15.1 pounds or 6.8 kilograms.
79. LXX and Syriac; Hebrew *he had become advanced among men*
80. *An ephah* is approximately 20 dry quarts or 22 liters of roasted grain.
81. Or *some token from them* or *some pledge from them*

took his staff in his hand, selected five smooth stones from the brook, and put them in the pouch of his shepherd's bag. And with his sling in hand, he approached the Philistine.

41 Now the Philistine came closer and closer to David, with his shield-bearer before him.42 When the Philistine looked and saw David, he despised him because he was just a boy, ruddy and handsome.43 "Am I a dog," he said to David, "that you come at me with sticks?" And the Philistine cursed David by his gods.44 "Come here," he called to David, "and I will give your flesh to the birds of the air and the beasts of the field!"

45 But David said to the Philistine, "You come against me with sword and spear and javelin, but I come against you in the name of the LORD of Hosts, the God of the armies of Israel, whom you have defied.46 This day the LORD will deliver you into my hand. This day I will strike you down, cut off your head, and give the carcasses of the Philistine army to the birds of the air and the creatures of the earth. Then the whole world will know that there is a God in Israel.47 And all those assembled here will know that it is not by sword or spear that the LORD saves; for the battle is the LORD's, and He will give all of you into our hands."

48 As the Philistine started forward to attack him, David ran quickly toward the battle line to meet him.49 Then David reached into his bag, took out a stone, and slung it, striking the Philistine on the forehead. The stone sank into his forehead, and he fell facedown on the ground.

50 Thus David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and a stone; without a sword in his hand he struck down the Philistine and killed him.51 David ran and stood over him. He grabbed the Philistine's sword and pulled it from its sheath and killed him, and he cut off his head with the sword.

When the Philistines saw that their hero was dead, they turned and ran.52 Then the men of Israel and Judah charged forward with a shout and pursued the Philistines to the entrance of Gath and to the gates of Ekron. And the bodies of the Philistines were strewn along the Shaaraim road to Gath and Ekron.[82]

53 When the Israelites returned from their pursuit of the Philistines, they plundered their camps.54 David took the head of the Philistine and brought it to Jerusalem, and he put Goliath's weapons in his own tent.

55 As Saul had watched David going out to confront the Philistine, he said to Abner the commander of the army, "Abner, whose son is this young man?"

"As surely as you live, O king," Abner replied, "I do not know."

56 "Find out whose son this young man is!" said the king.

57 So when David returned from killing the Philistine, still holding his head in his hand, Abner took him and brought him before Saul.

58 "Whose son are you, young man?" asked Saul.

"I am the son of your servant Jesse of Bethlehem," David replied.

1 Samuel 18

Jonathan Befriends David

1 After David had finished speaking with Saul, the souls of Jonathan and David were knit together, and Jonathan loved him as himself.2 And from that day Saul kept David with him and did not let him return to his father's house.

3 Then Jonathan made a covenant with David because he loved him as himself.4 And Jonathan removed the robe he was wearing and gave it to David, along with his tunic, his sword, his bow, and his belt.

Saul Envies David

5 So David marched out and prospered in everything Saul sent him to do, and Saul set him over the men of war. And this was pleasing in the sight of all the people, and of Saul's officers as well.

6 As the troops were returning home after David had killed the Philistine, the women came out of all the cities of Israel to meet King Saul with singing and dancing, with joyful songs, and with tambourines and other instruments.[83]7 And as the women danced, they sang out:

"Saul has slain his thousands,
and David his tens of thousands."

8 And Saul was furious and resented this song. "They have ascribed tens of thousands to David," he said, "but only thousands to me. What more can he have but the kingdom?"9 And from that day forward Saul kept a jealous eye on David.

10 The next day a spirit of distress sent from God came upon Saul, and he prophesied inside the house while David played the harp as usual. Now Saul was holding a spear,[84]11 and he hurled it, thinking, "I will pin David to the wall." But David eluded him twice.

12 So Saul was afraid of David, because the LORD was with David but had departed from Saul.13 Therefore Saul sent David away and gave him command of a thousand men. David led the troops out to battle and back,14 and he continued to prosper in all his ways, because the LORD was with him.

15 When Saul saw that David was very successful, he was afraid of him.16 But all Israel and Judah loved David, because he was leading them out to battle and back.

David Marries Michal

17 Then Saul said to David, "Here is my older daughter Merab. I will give her to you in marriage. Only be valiant for me and fight the LORD's battles." But Saul was thinking, "I need not raise my hand against him; let the hand of the Philistines be against him."

18 And David said to Saul, "Who am I, and what is my family or my father's clan in Israel, that I should become the son-in-law of the king?"19 So when it was time to give Saul's daughter Merab to David, she was given in marriage to Adriel of Meholah.[85]

20 Now Saul's daughter Michal loved David, and when this was reported to Saul, it pleased him.21 "I will give her to David," Saul thought, "so that she may be a snare to him, and the hand of the Philistines may be against him." So Saul

---

82. LXX; Hebrew *of Gai*; that is, *of the valley*
83. Possibly *three-stringed instruments* or *cymbals* or *lutes* or *lyres*
84. Or *a harmful spirit*
85. Or *But when it was time*

said to David, “For a second time now you can be my son-in-law.”

22 Then Saul ordered his servants, “Speak to David privately and tell him, ‘Behold, the king is pleased with you, and all his servants love you. Now therefore, become his son-in-law.’”

23 But when Saul’s servants relayed these words to David, he replied, “Does it seem trivial in your sight to be the son-in-law of the king? I am a poor man and lightly esteemed.”

24 And the servants told Saul what David had said.

25 Saul replied, “Say to David, ‘The king desires no other dowry but a hundred Philistine foreskins as revenge on his enemies.’” But Saul intended to cause David’s death at the hands of the Philistines.

26 When the servants reported these terms to David, he was pleased to become the king’s son-in-law. Before the wedding day arrived,27 David and his men went out and killed two hundred Philistines. He brought their foreskins and presented them as payment in full to become the king’s son-in-law. Then Saul gave his daughter Michal to David in marriage.

28 When Saul realized that the LORD was with David and that his daughter Michal loved David,29 he grew even more afraid of David. So from then on Saul was David’s enemy.

30 Every time the Philistine commanders came out for battle, David was more successful than all of Saul’s officers, so that his name was highly esteemed.

1 Samuel 19

Saul Tries to Kill David

(Psalm 59:1–17)

1 Then Saul ordered his son Jonathan and all his servants to kill David.

But Jonathan delighted greatly in David,2 so he warned David, saying, “My father Saul intends to kill you. Be on your guard in the morning; find a secret place and hide there.3 I will go out and stand beside my father in the field where you are, so I can ask about you. And if I find out anything, I will tell you.”

4 Then Jonathan spoke well of David to his father Saul and said to him, “The king should not sin against his servant David; he has not sinned against you. In fact, his actions have been highly beneficial to you.5 He took his life in his hands when he struck down the Philistine, and the LORD worked a great salvation for all Israel. You saw it and rejoiced, so why would you sin against innocent blood by killing David for no reason?”

6 Saul listened to the voice of Jonathan and swore an oath: “As surely as the LORD lives, David will not be put to death.”

7 So Jonathan summoned David and told him all these things. Then Jonathan brought David to Saul, and David was with Saul as before.

8 When war broke out again, David went out and fought the Philistines and struck them with such a mighty blow that they fled before him.

9 But as Saul was sitting in his house with his spear in his hand, a spirit of distress from the LORD came upon him. While David was playing the harp,8 6 10 Saul tried to pin him to the wall with his spear. But David eluded him and the spear struck the wall. And David fled and escaped that night.

11 Then Saul sent messengers to David’s house to watch him and kill him in the morning. But David’s wife Michal warned him, “If you do not run for your life tonight, tomorrow you will be dead!”12 So Michal lowered David from the window, and he ran away and escaped.

13 Then Michal took a household idol and laid it in the bed, placed some goat hair on its head, and covered it with a garment.8 7 14 When Saul sent the messengers to seize David, Michal said, “He is ill.”

15 But Saul sent the messengers back to see David and told them, “Bring him up to me in his bed so I can kill him.”16 And when the messengers entered, there was the idol in the bed with the goat hair on its head.

17 And Saul said to Michal, “Why did you deceive me like this? You sent my enemy away, and he has escaped!”

Michal replied, “He said to me, ‘Help me get away, or I will kill you!’”

18 So David ran away and escaped. And he went to Samuel at Ramah and told him all that Saul had done to him. Then he and Samuel went to Naioth and stayed there.

19 When Saul was told that David was at Naioth in Ramah,20 he sent messengers to seize him. But when they saw the group of prophets prophesying, with Samuel leading them, the Spirit of God came upon them, and Saul’s messengers also began to prophesy.

21 When this was reported to Saul, he sent more messengers, but they began to prophesy as well.

So Saul tried again and sent messengers a third time, and even they began to prophesy.

22 Finally, Saul himself left for Ramah and came to the large cistern at Secu, where he asked, “Where are Samuel and David?”

“At Naioth in Ramah,” he was told.

23 So Saul went to Naioth in Ramah. But the Spirit of God came upon even Saul, and he walked along prophesying until he came to Naioth in Ramah.24 Then Saul stripped off his robes and also prophesied before Samuel. And he collapsed and lay naked all that day and night. That is why it is said, “Is Saul also among the prophets?”

1 Samuel 20

Jonathan Helps David

1 Then David fled from Naioth in Ramah. He came to Jonathan and asked, “What have I done? What is my iniquity? How have I sinned against your father, that he wants to take my life?”

2 “Far from it!” Jonathan replied. “You will not die. Indeed, my father does nothing, great or small, without telling me. So why would he hide this matter from me? This cannot be true!”

3 But David again vowed, “Your father knows very well that I have found favor in your eyes, and he has said, ‘Jonathan must not know of this, or he will be grieved.’ As surely as the LORD lives and as you yourself live, there is but a step between me and death.”

4 Then Jonathan said to David, “Whatever you desire, I will do for you.”

---

86. Or *a harmful spirit*

87. Or *a household god*; Hebrew *teraphim*; also in verse 16

5 So David told him, “Look, tomorrow is the New Moon, and
I am supposed to dine with the king. Instead, let me go and
hide in the field until the third evening from now.[88] 6 If your
father misses me at all, tell him, ‘David urgently requested
my permission to hurry to Bethlehem, his hometown,
because there is an annual sacrifice for his whole clan.’ 7 If he
says, ‘Good,’ then your servant is safe, but if he is enraged,
you will know he has evil intentions. 8 Therefore show
kindness to your servant, for you have brought me into a
covenant with you before the LORD. If there is iniquity in
me, then kill me yourself; why should you bring me to your
father?”

9 “Never!” Jonathan replied. “If I ever found out that my
father had evil intentions against you, would I not tell you?”

Jonathan and David Renew Their Covenant

10 Then David asked Jonathan, “Who will tell me if your
father answers you harshly?”

11 “Come,” he replied, “let us go out to the field.”

So the two of them went out into the field, 12 and Jonathan
said, “By the LORD, the God of Israel, I will sound out my
father by this time tomorrow or the next day. If he is
favorable toward you, will I not send for you and tell
you? 13 But if my father intends to bring evil on you, then
may the LORD punish me, and ever so severely, if I do not
tell you and send you on your way in safety. May the LORD
be with you, just as He has been with my father. 14 And as
long as I live, treat me with the LORD’s loving devotion, that
I may not die, [89] 15 and do not ever cut off your loving
devotion from my household—not even when the LORD cuts
off every one of David’s enemies from the face of the earth.”

16 So Jonathan made a covenant with the house of David,
saying, “May the LORD hold David’s enemies
accountable.” 17 And Jonathan had David reaffirm his vow
out of love for him, for Jonathan loved David as he loved
himself.

18 Then Jonathan said to David, “Tomorrow is the New
Moon, and you will be missed, because your seat will be
empty. 19 When you have stayed three days, hurry down to
the place you hid on the day this trouble began, and remain
beside the stone Ezel. [90] 20 I will shoot three arrows to the side
of it, as if I were aiming at a target. 21 Then I will send a boy
and say, ‘Go, find the arrows!’ Now, if I expressly say to him,
‘Look, the arrows are on this side of you; bring them,’ then
come, because as surely as the LORD lives, it is safe for you,
and there is no danger. 22 But if I say to the young man,
‘Look, the arrows are beyond you,’ then you must go, for the
LORD has sent you away. 23 And as for the matter you and I
have discussed, the LORD is a witness between you and me
forever.”

24 So David hid in the field, and when the New Moon had
come, the king sat down to eat. 25 He sat in his usual place by
the wall, opposite Jonathan and beside Abner, but David’s
place was empty. [91] 26 Saul said nothing that day because he
thought, “Something has happened to David to make him
ceremonially unclean—surely he is unclean.”

27 But on the day after the New Moon, the second day,
David’s place was still empty, and Saul asked his son
Jonathan, “Why hasn’t the son of Jesse come to the meal
either yesterday or today?”

28 Jonathan answered, “David urgently requested my
permission to go to Bethlehem, 29 saying, ‘Please let me go,
because our clan is holding a sacrifice in the city, and my
brother has told me to be there. So now, if I have found
favor in your eyes, please let me go and see my brothers.’
That is why he has not come to the king’s table.”

Saul Seeks to Kill Jonathan

30 Then Saul’s anger burned against Jonathan, and he said to
him, “You son of a perverse and rebellious woman! Do I not
know that you have chosen the son of Jesse to your own
shame and to the shame of the mother who bore you? 31 For
as long as the son of Jesse lives on this earth, neither you nor
your kingdom shall be established. Now send for him and
bring him to me, for he must surely die!”

32 “Why must he be put to death?” Jonathan replied. “What
has he done?”

33 Then Saul hurled his spear at Jonathan to kill him. So
Jonathan knew that his father was determined to kill
David. 34 Jonathan got up from the table in fierce anger and
did not eat any food that second day of the month, for he
was grieved by his father’s shameful treatment of David.

35 In the morning Jonathan went out to the field for the
appointment with David, and a small boy was with him. 36 He
said to the boy, “Run and find the arrows I shoot.” And as
the boy ran, Jonathan shot an arrow beyond him.

37 When the boy reached the place where Jonathan’s arrow
had fallen, Jonathan called to him, “Isn’t the arrow beyond
you?” 38 Then Jonathan cried out, “Hurry! Make haste! Do
not delay!” So the boy picked up the arrow and returned to
his master.

39 But the boy did not know anything; only Jonathan and
David knew the arrangement. 40 Then Jonathan gave his
equipment to the boy and said, “Go, take it back to the city.”

41 When the young man had gone, David got up from the
south side of the stone, fell facedown, and bowed three
times. Then he and Jonathan kissed each other and wept
together—though David wept more. [92]

42 And Jonathan said to David, “Go in peace, for the two of
us have sworn in the name of the LORD, saying, ‘May the
LORD be a witness between you and me, and between your
descendants and mine forever.’” Then David got up and
departed, and Jonathan went back into the city.

1 Samuel 21

David Takes the Consecrated Bread

(Matthew 12:1–8; Mark 2:23–28; Luke 6:1–5)

1 Then David came to Nob, to Ahimelech the priest. And
when Ahimelech met David, he trembled and asked him,
“Why are you alone? Why is no one with you?”

2 “The king has given me a mission,” David replied. “He told
me no one is to know about the mission on which I am
sending you. And I have directed my young men to meet me

---

88. That is, the New Moon feast; also in verses 18, 24, and 27
89. Forms of the Hebrew *chesed* are translated here and in most cases throughout the Scriptures as *loving devotion*; the range of meaning includes *love*, *goodness*, *kindness*, *faithfulness*, and *mercy*, as well as *loyalty to a covenant*.
90. *Ezel* means *departure*.
91. LXX; Hebrew *by the wall. Jonathan arose and Abner sat down by Saul’s side,*
92. Hebrew *from the south side*; LXX *from beside the stone*

at a certain place.[3] Now then, what do you have on hand? Give me five loaves of bread, or whatever can be found."

[4] "There is no common bread on hand," the priest replied, "but there is some consecrated bread—provided that the young men have kept themselves from women."

[5] David answered, "Women have indeed been kept from us, as is usual when I set out. And the bodies of the young men are holy even on common missions. How much more so today!"

[6] So the priest gave him the consecrated bread, since there was no bread there but the Bread of the Presence, which had been removed from before the LORD and replaced with hot bread on the day it was taken away.

[7] Now one of Saul's servants was there that day, detained before the LORD. And his name was Doeg the Edomite, the chief shepherd for Saul.

David Flees to Gath

(Psalm 34:1–22; Psalm 56:1–13)

[8] Then David asked Ahimelech, "Is there not a spear or sword on hand here? For I have brought neither my sword nor my weapons with me, because the king's mission was urgent."

[9] The priest replied, "The sword of Goliath the Philistine, whom you killed in the Valley of Elah, is here; it is wrapped in a cloth behind the ephod. If you want, you may take it. For there is no other but this one here."

And David said, "There is none like it; give it to me."

[10] That day David fled from Saul and went to Achish king of Gath.[11] But the servants of Achish said to him, "Is this not David, the king of the land? Did they not sing about him in their dances, saying:

'Saul has slain his thousands,
and David his tens of thousands'?"

[12] Now David took these words to heart and was very much afraid of Achish the king of Gath.[13] So he changed his behavior before them and feigned madness in their hands; he scratched on the doors of the gate and let his saliva run down his beard.

[14] Then Achish said to his servants, "Look, you can see that the man is insane! Why have you brought him to me?[15] Am I in need of madmen, that you have brought this man to rave in my presence? Must this man come into my house?"

1 Samuel 22

David Flees to Adullam and Mizpeh

(Psalm 57:1–11; Psalm 142:1–7)

[1] So David left Gath and took refuge in the cave of Adullam. When his brothers and the rest of his father's household heard about it, they went down to him there.[2] And all who were distressed or indebted or discontented rallied around him, and he became their leader. About four hundred men were with him.

[3] From there David went to Mizpeh of Moab, where he said to the king of Moab, "Please let my father and mother stay with you until I learn what God will do for me."[93][4] So he left them in the care of the king of Moab, and they stayed with him the whole time David was in the stronghold.

[5] Then the prophet Gad said to David, "Do not stay in the stronghold. Depart and go into the land of Judah." So David left and went to the forest of Hereth.

Saul Slays the Priests of Nob

(Psalm 52:1–9)

[6] Soon Saul learned that David and his men had been discovered. At that time Saul was sitting under the tamarisk tree on the hill at Gibeah, with his spear in hand and all his servants standing around him.

[7] Then Saul said to his servants, "Listen, men of Benjamin! Is the son of Jesse giving all of you fields and vineyards and making you commanders of thousands or hundreds?[8] Is that why all of you have conspired against me? Not one of you told me that my own son had made a covenant with the son of Jesse. Not one of you has shown concern for me or revealed to me that my son has stirred up my own servant to lie in wait against me, as is the case today."

[9] But Doeg the Edomite, who had stationed himself with Saul's servants, answered: "I saw the son of Jesse come to Ahimelech son of Ahitub at Nob.[10] Ahimelech inquired of the LORD for him and gave him provisions. He also gave him the sword of Goliath the Philistine."

[11] Then the king sent messengers to summon Ahimelech the priest, the son of Ahitub, and his father's whole family, who were priests at Nob. And all of them came to the king.[12] "Listen now, son of Ahitub," said Saul.

"Here I am, my lord," he replied.

[13] And Saul asked him, "Why have you and the son of Jesse conspired against me? You gave him bread and a sword and inquired of God for him so that he could rise up against me to lie in wait, as he is doing today."

[14] Ahimelech answered the king, "Who among all your servants is as faithful as David, the king's son-in-law, the captain of your bodyguard and honored in your house?[15] Was that day the first time I inquired of God for him? Far be it from me! Let not the king accuse your servant or any of my father's household, for your servant knew nothing of this whole affair—not in part or in whole."

[16] But the king replied, "You will surely die, Ahimelech, you and all your father's house!"

[17] Then the king ordered the guards at his side, "Turn and kill the priests of the LORD, because they too sided with David. For they knew he was fleeing, but they did not tell me."

But the king's servants would not lift a hand to strike the priests of the LORD.

[18] So the king ordered Doeg, "You turn and strike down the priests!"

And Doeg the Edomite turned and struck down the priests himself. On that day he killed eighty-five men who wore the linen ephod.[19] He also put to the sword Nob, the city of the priests, with its men and women, children and infants, oxen, donkeys, and sheep.

[20] But one of the sons of Ahimelech son of Ahitub escaped. His name was Abiathar, and he fled to David.[21] And Abiathar told David that Saul had killed the priests of the LORD.

[22] Then David said to Abiathar, "I knew that Doeg the Edomite was there that day, and that he was sure to tell Saul. I myself am responsible for the lives of everyone in your father's house.[23] Stay with me; do not be afraid, for he who seeks your life is seeking mine as well. You will be safe with me."

---

93. Syriac and Vulgate; Hebrew *go forth*

1 Samuel 23

David Delivers Keilah

1 Now it was reported to David, “Look, the Philistines are
fighting against Keilah and looting the threshing floors.”

2 So David inquired of the LORD, “Should I go and attack
these Philistines?”

And the LORD said to David, “Go and attack the Philistines
and save Keilah.”

3 But David’s men said to him, “Look, we are afraid here in
Judah; how much more if we go to Keilah against the armies
of the Philistines?”

4 Once again, David inquired of the LORD, and the LORD
answered him: “Go at once to Keilah, for I will deliver the
Philistines into your hand.”

5 Then David and his men went to Keilah, fought against the
Philistines, and carried off their livestock, striking them with
a mighty blow. So David saved the people of Keilah.

6 (Now Abiathar son of Ahimelech had brought the ephod
with him when he fled to David at Keilah.)

Saul Pursues David

(Psalm 54:1–7)

7 When Saul was told that David had gone to Keilah, he said,
“God has delivered him into my hand, for he has trapped
himself by entering a town with gates and bars.”

8 Then Saul summoned all his troops to go to war at Keilah
and besiege David and his men.

9 When David learned that Saul was plotting evil against him,
he said to Abiathar the priest, “Bring the ephod.”

10 And David said, “O LORD, God of Israel, Your servant has
heard that Saul intends to come to Keilah and destroy the
city on my account. 11 Will the citizens of Keilah surrender
me into his hand? Will Saul come down, as Your servant has
heard? O LORD, God of Israel, please tell Your servant.”

“He will,” said the LORD.[94]

12 So David asked, “Will the citizens of Keilah surrender me
and my men into the hand of Saul?”

“They will,” said the LORD.

13 Then David and his men, about six hundred strong, set out
and departed from Keilah, moving from place to place. When
Saul was told that David had escaped from Keilah, he
declined to go forth.

14 And David stayed in the wilderness strongholds and in the
hill country of the Wilderness of Ziph. Day after day Saul
searched for him, but God would not deliver David into his
hand.

15 While David was in Horesh in the Wilderness of Ziph, he
saw that Saul had come out to take his life. 16 And Saul’s son
Jonathan came to David in Horesh and strengthened his
hand in God, 17 saying, “Do not be afraid, for my father Saul
will never lay a hand on you. And you will be king over
Israel, and I will be your second-in-command. Even my
father Saul knows this is true.”

18 So the two of them made a covenant before the LORD.
And David remained in Horesh, while Jonathan went home.

19 Then the Ziphites came up to Saul at Gibeah and said, “Is
not David hiding among us in the strongholds at Horesh, on
the hill of Hachilah south of Jeshimon? 20 Now, O king, come
down whenever your soul desires, and we will be responsible
for delivering him into your hand.”

21 “May you be blessed by the LORD,” replied Saul, “for you
have had compassion on me. 22 Please go and prepare further.
Investigate and watch carefully where he goes and who has
seen him there, for I am told that he is extremely
cunning. 23 Observe and find out all the places where he
hides. Then come back to me with certainty, and I will go
with you. If he is in the land, I will search him out among all
the clans of Judah.”

24 So they set out and went to Ziph ahead of Saul. Now David
and his men were in the Wilderness of Maon in the Arabah
south of Jeshimon, 25 and Saul and his men went to seek him.
When David was told about it, he went down to the rock and
stayed in the Wilderness of Maon. And when Saul heard of
this, he pursued David there.

26 Saul was proceeding along one side of the mountain, and
David and his men along the other side. Even though David
was hurrying to get away, Saul and his men were closing in
on David and his men to capture them.

27 Then a messenger came to Saul, saying, “Come quickly, for
the Philistines have raided the land!” 28 So Saul broke off his
pursuit of David and went to meet the Philistines. That is
why that place is called Sela-hammahlekoth.[95] 29 And David
went up from there and lived in the strongholds of En-gedi.

1 Samuel 24

David Spares Saul

1 After Saul had returned from pursuing the Philistines, he
was told, “David is in the wilderness of En-gedi.” 2 So Saul
took three thousand chosen men from all Israel and went to
look for David and his men in the region of the Rocks of the
Wild Goats.

3 Soon Saul came to the sheepfolds along the road, where
there was a cave, and he went in to relieve himself. And
David and his men were hiding in the recesses of the
cave.[96] 4 So David’s men said to him, “This is the day about
which the LORD said to you, ‘Behold, I will deliver your
enemy into your hand, that you may do with him as you
wish.’”

Then David crept up and stealthily cut off a corner of Saul’s
robe.

5 Afterward, David’s conscience was stricken because he had
cut off the corner of Saul’s robe. 6 So he said to his men, “The
LORD forbid that I should do such a thing to my master, the
LORD’s anointed. May I never lift my hand against him,
since he is the LORD’s anointed.”

7 With these words David restrained his men, and he did not
let them rise up against Saul. Then Saul left the cave and
went on his way.

8 After that, David got up, went out of the cave, and called
out to Saul, “My lord the king!”

When Saul looked behind him, David bowed facedown in
reverence 9 and said to Saul, “Why do you listen to the words
of men who say, ‘Look, David intends to harm
you’? 10 Behold, this day you have seen with your own eyes
that the LORD delivered you into my hand in the cave. I was

---

94. Some manuscripts omit this question.
95. *Sela-hammahlekoth* means *Rock of Escape*.
96. Literally *cover his feet*, a euphemism for relieving oneself

told to kill you, but I spared you and said, ‘I will not lift my hand against my lord, since he is the LORD’s anointed.’

11 See, my father, look at the corner of your robe in my hand. For I cut it off, but I did not kill you. Know and see that there is no evil or rebellion in my hands. I have not sinned against you, even though you are hunting me down to take my life.

12 May the LORD judge between you and me, and may the LORD take vengeance on you, but my hand will never be against you. 13 As the old proverb says, ‘Wickedness proceeds from the wicked.’ But my hand will never be against you.

14 Against whom has the king of Israel come out? Whom are you pursuing? A dead dog? A flea? 15 May the LORD be our judge and decide between you and me. May He take notice and plead my case and deliver me from your hand.”

David’s Oath to Saul

16 When David had finished saying these things, Saul called back, “Is that your voice, David my son?”

Then Saul wept aloud 17 and said to David, “You are more righteous than I, for you have rewarded me with good, though I have rewarded you with evil. 18 And you have declared this day how you have treated me well, for when the LORD delivered me into your hand, you did not kill me. 19 When a man finds his enemy, does he let him go away unharmed? May the LORD reward you with good for what you have done for me this day.

20 Now I know for sure that you will be king and that the kingdom of Israel will be established in your hands. 21 So now, swear to me by the LORD that you will not cut off my descendants or wipe out my name from my father’s house.”

22 So David gave his oath to Saul. Then Saul returned home, but David and his men went up to the stronghold.

1 Samuel 25

The Death of Samuel

1 When Samuel died, all Israel gathered to mourn for him; and they buried him at his home in Ramah.

Then David set out and went down to the Wilderness of Paran. [97]

David, Nabal, and Abigail

2 Now there was a man in Maon whose business was in Carmel. He was a very wealthy man with a thousand goats and three thousand sheep, which he was shearing in Carmel. 3 His name was Nabal, and his wife’s name was Abigail. She was an intelligent and beautiful woman, but her husband, a Calebite, was harsh and evil in his dealings.

4 While David was in the wilderness, he heard that Nabal was shearing sheep. 5 So David sent ten young men and instructed them, “Go up to Nabal at Carmel. Greet him in my name 6 and say to him, ‘Long life to you, and peace to you and to your house and to all that belongs to you. 7 Now I hear that it is time for shearing. When your shepherds were with us, we did not harass them, and nothing of theirs was missing the whole time they were in Carmel. 8 Ask your young men, and they will tell you. So let my young men find favor with you, for we have come on the day of a feast. Please give whatever you can spare to your servants and to your son David.’”

9 When David’s young men arrived, they relayed all these words to Nabal on behalf of David. Then they waited.

10 But Nabal asked them, “Who is David? Who is this son of Jesse? Many servants these days are breaking away from their masters. 11 Why should I take my bread and water and the meat I have slaughtered for my shearers, and give them to these men whose origin I do not know?”

12 So David’s men turned around and went back, and they relayed to him all these words.

13 And David said to his men, “Strap on your swords!” So David and all his men strapped on their swords, and about four hundred men followed David, while two hundred stayed with the supplies.

14 Meanwhile, one of Nabal’s young men informed Nabal’s wife Abigail, “Look, David sent messengers from the wilderness to greet our master, but he screamed at them. 15 Yet these men were very good to us. When we were in the field, we were not harassed, and nothing of ours went missing the whole time we lived among them. 16 They were a wall around us, both day and night, the whole time we were herding our sheep near them. 17 Now consider carefully what you must do, because disaster looms over our master and all his household. For he is such a scoundrel that nobody can speak to him!”

Abigail Intercedes for Nabal

18 Then Abigail hurried and took two hundred loaves of bread, two skins of wine, five butchered sheep, five seahs of roasted grain, a hundred clusters of raisins, and two hundred cakes of figs. She loaded them on donkeys [98] 19 and said to her young men, “Go ahead of me. I will be right behind you.” But she did not tell her husband Nabal.

20 As Abigail came riding her donkey into a mountain ravine, she saw David and his men coming down toward her, and she met them.

21 Now David had just said, “In vain I have protected all that belonged to this man in the wilderness. Nothing that belongs to him has gone missing, yet he has paid me back evil for good. 22 May God punish David, and ever so severely, if I let one male belonging to Nabal survive until morning.” [99]

23 When Abigail saw David, she quickly got off the donkey, fell facedown, and bowed before him. 24 She fell at his feet and said, “My lord, may the blame be on me alone, but please let your servant speak to you; hear the words of your servant. 25 My lord should pay no attention to this scoundrel Nabal, for he lives up to his name: His name means Fool, and folly accompanies him. I, your servant, did not see my lord’s young men whom you sent. [100]

26 Now, my lord, as surely as the LORD lives and you yourself live, since the LORD has held you back from bloodshed and from avenging yourself with your own hand, may your enemies and those who seek harm for my lord be like Nabal.

27 Now let this gift your servant has brought to my lord be given to the young men who follow you. 28 Please forgive your servant’s offense, for the LORD will surely make a

---

97. Hebrew and some LXX manuscripts; other LXX manuscripts *Maon*
98. *5 seahs* is approximately 33 dry quarts or 36.5 liters of roasted grain.
99. Some LXX manuscripts; MT *David’s enemies*
100. *Nabal* means *fool*.

lasting dynasty for my lord, because he fights the LORD's battles. May no evil be found in you as long as you live.

29 And should someone pursue you and seek your life, then the life of my lord will be bound securely by the LORD your God in the bundle of the living. But He shall fling away the lives of your enemies like stones from a sling.[101]

30 When the LORD has done for my lord all the good He promised, and when He has appointed you ruler over Israel,31 then my lord will have no remorse or guilt of conscience over needless bloodshed and revenge. And when the LORD has dealt well with my lord, may you remember your servant."

32 Then David said to Abigail, "Blessed be the LORD, the God of Israel, who sent you to meet me this day!33 Blessed is your discernment, and blessed are you, because today you kept me from bloodshed and from avenging myself by my own hand.34 Otherwise, as surely as the LORD, the God of Israel, lives, who has restrained me from harming you, if you had not come quickly to meet me, then surely no male belonging to Nabal would have been left alive by morning light."

35 Then David accepted from her hand what she had brought him, and he said to her, "Go home in peace. See, I have heeded your voice and granted your request."

36 When Abigail returned to Nabal, there he was in the house, holding a feast fit for a king, in high spirits and very drunk. So she told him nothing until morning light.

37 In the morning when Nabal was sober, his wife told him about these events, and his heart failed within him, and he became like a stone.38 About ten days later, the LORD struck Nabal dead.

David Marries Abigail

39 On hearing that Nabal was dead, David said, "Blessed be the LORD, who has upheld my cause against the reproach of Nabal and has restrained His servant from evil. For the LORD has brought the wickedness of Nabal down upon his own head."

Then David sent word to Abigail, asking her to become his wife.40 When his servants came to Abigail at Carmel, they said, "David has sent us to take you as his wife."

41 She arose, bowed facedown, and said, "Here is your servant, ready to serve and to wash the feet of my lord's servants."

42 So Abigail hurried and got on a donkey, and attended by five of her maidens, she followed David's messengers and became his wife.

43 David had also married Ahinoam of Jezreel. So she and Abigail were both his wives.44 But Saul had given his daughter Michal, David's wife, to Palti son of Laish, who was from Gallim.[102]

1 Samuel 26

David Again Spares Saul

1 Then the Ziphites came to Saul at Gibeah and said, "Is not David hiding on the hill of Hachilah, opposite Jeshimon?"2 So Saul, accompanied by three thousand chosen men of Israel, went down to the Wilderness of Ziph to search for David there.

3 Saul camped beside the road at the hill of Hachilah opposite Jeshimon, but David was living in the wilderness. When he realized that Saul had followed him there,4 David sent out spies to verify that Saul had arrived.

5 Then David set out and went to the place where Saul had camped. He saw the place where Saul and Abner son of Ner, the general of his army, had lain down. Saul was lying inside the inner circle of the camp, with the troops camped around him.6 And David asked Ahimelech the Hittite and Abishai son of Zeruiah, Joab's brother, "Who will go down with me to Saul in the camp?"

"I will go with you," answered Abishai.

7 That night David and Abishai came to the troops, and Saul was lying there asleep in the inner circle of the camp, with his spear stuck in the ground by his head. And Abner and the troops were lying around him.

8 Abishai said to David, "Today God has delivered your enemy into your hand. Now, therefore, please let me thrust the spear through him into the ground with one stroke. I will not need to strike him twice!"

9 But David said to Abishai, "Do not destroy him, for who can extend a hand against the LORD's anointed and be guiltless?"10 David added, "As surely as the LORD lives, the LORD Himself will strike him down; either his day will come and he will die, or he will go into battle and perish.11 But the LORD forbid that I should extend my hand against the LORD's anointed. Instead, take the spear and water jug by his head, and let us go."

12 So David took the spear and water jug by Saul's head, and they departed. No one saw them or knew about it, nor did anyone wake up; they all remained asleep, because a deep sleep from the LORD had fallen on them.

David Reproves Abner

13 Then David crossed to the other side and stood atop the mountain at a distance; there was a wide gulf between them.14 And David shouted to the troops and to Abner son of Ner, "Will you not answer me, Abner?"

"Who are you who calls to the king?" Abner replied.

15 So David said to Abner, "You are a man, aren't you? And who in Israel is your equal? Why then did you not protect your lord the king when one of the people came to destroy him?16 This thing you have done is not good. As surely as the LORD lives, all of you deserve to die, since you did not protect your lord, the LORD's anointed. Now look around. Where are the king's spear and water jug that were by his head?"

17 Then Saul recognized David's voice and asked, "Is that your voice, David my son?"

"It is my voice, my lord and king," David said.

18 And he continued, "Why is my lord pursuing his servant? What have I done? What evil is in my hand?19 Now please, may my lord the king hear the words of his servant: If the LORD has stirred you up against me, then may He accept an offering. But if men have done it, may they be cursed in the presence of the LORD! For today they have driven me away from sharing in the inheritance of the LORD, saying, 'Go, serve other gods.'20 So do not let my blood fall to the ground far from the presence of the LORD. For the king of Israel has come out to look for a flea, like one who hunts a partridge in the mountains."

---

101. Literally *fling away the souls of your enemies as from the pocket of a sling*
102. *Palti* is a variant of *Paltiel*; see 2 Samuel 3:15.

Saul Acknowledges His Sin

21 Then Saul replied, “I have sinned. Come back, David my
son. I will never harm you again, because today you
considered my life precious. I have played the fool and have
committed a grave error!”

22 “Here is the king’s spear,” David answered. “Let one of the
young men come over and get it. 23 May the LORD repay
every man for his righteousness and faithfulness. For the
LORD delivered you into my hand today, but I would not
extend my hand against the LORD’s anointed. 24 As surely as I
valued your life today, so may the LORD value my life and
rescue me from all trouble.”

25 Saul said to him, “May you be blessed, David my son. You
will accomplish great things and will surely prevail.”

So David went on his way, and Saul returned home.

1 Samuel 27

David and the Philistines

1 David, however, said to himself, “One of these days now I
will be swept away by the hand of Saul. There is nothing
better for me than to escape to the land of the Philistines.
Then Saul will stop searching for me all over Israel, and I
will slip out of his hand.”

2 So David set out with his six hundred men and went to
Achish son of Maoch, the king of Gath.[103] 3 David and his men
settled in Gath with Achish. Each man had his family with
him, and David had his two wives: Ahinoam of Jezreel and
Abigail of Carmel, the widow of Nabal. 4 And when Saul
learned that David had fled to Gath, he no longer searched
for him.

5 Then David said to Achish, “If I have found favor in your
eyes, let me be assigned a place in one of the outlying towns,
so I can live there. For why should your servant live in the
royal city with you?”

6 That day Achish gave him Ziklag, and to this day it still
belongs to the kings of Judah. 7 And the time that David lived
in Philistine territory amounted to a year and four months.

8 Now David and his men went up and raided the Geshurites,
the Girzites, and the Amalekites. (From ancient times these
people had inhabited the land extending to Shur and
Egypt.) 9 Whenever David attacked a territory, he did not
leave a man or woman alive, but he took the flocks and
herds, the donkeys, camels, and clothing.

Then he would return to Achish, 10 who would ask him,
“What have you raided today?”

And David would reply, “The Negev of Judah,” or “The
Negev of Jerahmeel,” or “The Negev of the Kenites.”

11 David did not leave a man or woman alive to be brought
to Gath, for he said, “Otherwise they will report us, saying,
‘This is what David did.’” And this was David’s custom the
whole time he lived in Philistine territory.

12 So Achish trusted David, thinking, “Since he has made
himself an utter stench to his people Israel, he will be my
servant forever.”

1 Samuel 28

The Philistines Gather against Israel

1 Now in those days the Philistines gathered their forces for
warfare against Israel. So Achish said to David, “You must
understand that you and your men are to go out to battle
with me.”

2 David replied, “Then you will come to know what your
servant can do.”

“Very well,” said Achish. “I will make you my bodyguard for
life.”

3 Now by this time Samuel had died, and all Israel had
mourned for him and buried him in Ramah, his own city.
And Saul had removed the mediums and spiritists from the
land.

4 The Philistines gathered together and camped at Shunem,
while Saul gathered all Israel and camped at Gilboa. 5 When
Saul saw the Philistine army, he was afraid and trembled
violently. 6 He inquired of the LORD, but the LORD did not
answer him by dreams or Urim or prophets.[104]

Saul and the Medium of Endor

7 Then Saul said to his servants, “Find me a woman who is a
medium, so I can go and consult her.”

“There is a medium at Endor,” his servants replied.

8 So Saul disguised himself by putting on different clothes,
and he set out with two of his men. They came to the woman
at night, and Saul said, “Consult a spirit for me. Bring up for
me the one I name.”

9 But the woman replied, “Surely you know what Saul has
done, how he has killed the mediums and spiritists in the
land. Why have you set a trap to get me killed?”

10 Then Saul swore to her by the LORD: “As surely as the
LORD lives, no punishment shall come upon you for this.”

11 “Whom shall I bring up for you?” the woman asked.

“Bring up Samuel,” he replied.

12 But when the woman saw Samuel, she cried out in a loud
voice and said to Saul, “Why have you deceived me? You are
Saul!”

13 “Do not be afraid,” the king replied. “What do you see?”

“I see a god coming up out of the earth,” the woman
answered.[105]

14 “What does he look like?” asked Saul.

“An old man is coming up,” she replied. “And he is wearing
a robe.”

So Saul knew that it was Samuel, and he bowed facedown in
reverence.

15 Then Samuel said to Saul, “Why have you disturbed me by
bringing me up?”

“I am deeply distressed,” replied Saul. “The Philistines are
fighting against me, and God has turned away from me. He
no longer answers me, either by prophets or by dreams. So I
have called on you to tell me what to do.”

16 “Why do you consult me,” asked Samuel, “since the LORD
has turned away from you and become your enemy? 17 He
has done exactly what He spoke through me: The LORD has
torn the kingdom out of your hand and given it to your
neighbor David. 18 Because you did not obey the LORD or

---

103. *Maoch* is a variant of *Maacah*; see 1 Kings 2:39.
104. Literally *Lights*
105. Or *I see a spirit* or *I see a divine being*

carry out His burning anger against Amalek, the LORD has done this to you today.[19] Moreover, the LORD will deliver Israel with you into the hand of the Philistines, and tomorrow you and your sons will be with me. And the LORD will deliver the army of Israel into the hand of the Philistines."

[20] Immediately Saul fell flat on the ground, terrified by the words of Samuel. And his strength was gone, because he had not eaten anything all that day and night.

[21] When the woman came to Saul and saw how distraught he was, she said to him, "Look, your maidservant has obeyed your voice. I took my life in my hands and did as you told me.[22] Now please listen to your servant and let me set a morsel of bread before you so you may eat and have the strength to go on your way."

[23] Saul refused, saying, "I will not eat." But his servants joined the woman in urging him, and he heeded their voice. He got up from the ground and sat on the bed.

[24] The woman had a fattened calf at her house, and she quickly slaughtered it. She also took flour, kneaded it, and baked unleavened bread.[25] She served it to Saul and his servants, and they ate. And that night they got up and left.

1 Samuel 29

The Philistines Reject David

[1] Now the Philistines brought all their forces together at Aphek, while Israel camped by the spring in Jezreel.[2] As the Philistine leaders marched out with their units of hundreds and thousands, David and his men marched behind them with Achish.

[3] Then the commanders of the Philistines asked, "What about these Hebrews?"

Achish replied, "Is this not David, the servant of King Saul of Israel? He has been with me all these days, even years, and from the day he defected until today I have found no fault in him."

[4] But the commanders of the Philistines were angry with Achish and told him, "Send that man back and let him return to the place you assigned him. He must not go down with us into battle only to become our adversary during the war. What better way for him to regain the favor of his master than with the heads of our men?[5] Is this not the David about whom they sing in their dances:

'Saul has slain his thousands,
and David his tens of thousands'?"

[6] So Achish summoned David and told him, "As surely as the LORD lives, you have been upright, and it seems right in my sight that you should march in and out with me in the army, because I have found no fault in you from the day you came to me until this day. But you are not good in the sight of the leaders.[7] Therefore turn back now and go in peace, so that you will not do anything to displease the leaders of the Philistines."

[8] "But what have I done?" David replied. "What have you found against your servant, from the day I came to you until today, to keep me from going along to fight against the enemies of my lord the king?"

[9] Achish replied, "I know that you are as pleasing in my sight as an angel of God. But the commanders of the Philistines have said, 'He must not go into battle with us.'[10] Now then, get up early in the morning, along with your master's servants who came with you, and go as soon as it is light."

[11] So David and his men got up early in the morning to return to the land of the Philistines. And the Philistines went up to Jezreel.

1 Samuel 30

The Amalekites Raid Ziklag

[1] On the third day David and his men arrived in Ziklag, and the Amalekites had raided the Negev, attacked Ziklag, and burned it down.[2] They had taken captive the women and all who were there, both young and old. They had not killed anyone, but had carried them off as they went on their way.[106]

[3] When David and his men came to the city, they found it burned down and their wives and sons and daughters taken captive.[4] So David and the troops with him lifted up their voices and wept until they had no strength left to weep.

[5] David's two wives, Ahinoam of Jezreel and Abigail the widow of Nabal of Carmel, had been taken captive.[6] And David was greatly distressed because the people spoke of stoning him, because the soul of every man grieved for his sons and daughters. But David found strength in the LORD his God.

David Destroys the Amalekites

[7] Then David said to Abiathar the priest, the son of Ahimelech, "Bring me the ephod."

So Abiathar brought it to him,[8] and David inquired of the LORD: "Should I pursue these raiders? Will I overtake them?"

"Pursue them," the LORD replied, "for you will surely overtake them and rescue the captives."

[9] So David and his six hundred men went to the Brook of Besor, where some stayed behind[10] because two hundred men were too exhausted to cross the brook. But David and four hundred men continued in pursuit.

[11] Now his men found an Egyptian in the field and brought him to David. They gave the man water to drink and food to eat—[12] a piece of a fig cake and two clusters of raisins. So he ate and was revived, for he had not had any food or water for three days and three nights.

[13] Then David asked him, "To whom do you belong, and where are you from?"

"I am an Egyptian," he replied, "the slave of an Amalekite. My master abandoned me three days ago when I fell ill.[14] We raided the Negev of the Cherethites, the territory of Judah, and the Negev of Caleb, and we burned down Ziklag."

[15] "Will you lead me to these raiders?" David asked.

And the man replied, "Swear to me by God that you will not kill me or deliver me into the hand of my master, and I will lead you to them."

[16] So he led David down, and there were the Amalekites spread out over all the land, eating, drinking, and celebrating the great amount of plunder they had taken from the land of the Philistines and the land of Judah.[17] And David struck them down from twilight until the evening of the next day. Not a man escaped, except four hundred young men who fled, riding off on camels.

106. LXX; Hebrew does not include *and all*.

18 So David recovered everything the Amalekites had taken,
including his two wives. 19 Nothing was missing, young or
old, son or daughter, or any of the plunder the Amalekites
had taken. David brought everything back. 20 And he took all
the flocks and herds, which his men drove ahead of the other
livestock, calling out, “This is David’s plunder!”

The Spoils Are Divided

21 When David came to the two hundred men who had been
too exhausted to follow him and who were left behind at the
Brook of Besor, they came out to meet him and the troops
with him. As David approached the men, he greeted
them, 22 but all the wicked and worthless men among those
who had gone with David said, “Because they did not go
with us, we will not share with them the plunder we
recovered, except for each man’s wife and children. They
may take them and go.”

23 But David said, “My brothers, you must not do this with
what the LORD has given us. He has protected us and
delivered into our hands the raiders who came against
us. 24 Who will listen to your proposal? The share of the one
who went to battle will match the share of the one who
stayed with the supplies. They will share alike.”

25 And so it has been from that day forward. David
established this statute and ordinance for Israel to this very
day.

26 When David arrived in Ziklag, he sent some of the plunder
to his friends, the elders of Judah, saying, “Here is a gift for
you from the plunder of the LORD’s enemies.” 27 He sent gifts
to those in Bethel, Ramoth Negev, and Jattir; 28 to those in
Aroer, Siphmoth, and Eshtemoa; 29 to those in Racal and in
the cities of the Jerahmeelites and Kenites; 30 to those in
Hormah, Bor-ashan, and Athach; 31 and to those in Hebron
and in all the places where David and his men had roamed.

1 Samuel 31

Saul’s Overthrow and Death

(2 Samuel 1:1–16; 1 Chronicles 10:1–6)

1 Now the Philistines fought against Israel, and the men of
Israel fled before them, and many fell slain on Mount Gilboa.
2 The Philistines hotly pursued Saul and his sons, and they
killed Saul’s sons Jonathan, Abinadab, and
Malchishua. 3 When the battle intensified against Saul, the
archers overtook him and wounded him critically.

4 Then Saul said to his armor-bearer, “Draw your sword and
run me through with it, or these uncircumcised men will
come and run me through and torture me!”

But his armor-bearer was terrified and refused to do it. So
Saul took his own sword and fell on it.

5 When his armor-bearer saw that Saul was dead, he too fell
on his own sword and died with him.

6 So Saul, his three sons, his armor-bearer, and all his men
died together that same day.

The Philistines Possess the Towns

(1 Chronicles 10:7–10)

7 When the Israelites along the valley and those on the other
side of the Jordan saw that the army of Israel had fled and
that Saul and his sons had died, they abandoned their cities
and ran away. So the Philistines came and occupied their
cities.

8 The next day, when the Philistines came to strip the dead,
they found Saul and his three sons fallen on Mount
Gilboa. 9 They cut off Saul’s head, stripped off his armor, and
sent messengers throughout the land of the Philistines to
proclaim the news in the temples of their idols and among
their people. 10 They put his armor in the temple of the
Ashtoreths and hung his body on the wall of Beth-shan.

Jabesh-gilead’s Tribute to Saul

(1 Chronicles 10:11–14)

11 When the people of Jabesh-gilead heard what the
Philistines had done to Saul, 12 all their men of valor set out,
journeyed all night, and retrieved the bodies of Saul and his
sons from the wall of Beth-shan.

When they arrived at Jabesh, they burned the bodies
there. 13 Then they took their bones and buried them under
the tamarisk tree in Jabesh, and they fasted seven days.

2 Samuel

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17
18 19 20 21 22 23 24

2 Samuel 1

Saul's Death Reported to David

(1 Samuel 31:1–6; 1 Chronicles 10:1–6)

1 After the death of Saul, David returned from the slaughter
of the Amalekites and stayed in Ziklag two days.2 On the
third day a man with torn clothes and dust on his head
arrived from Saul's camp. When he came to David, he fell to
the ground to pay him homage.
3 "Where have you come from?" David asked.
"I have escaped from the Israelite camp," he replied.
4 "What was the outcome?" David asked. "Please tell me."
"The troops fled from the battle," he replied. "Many of them
fell and died. And Saul and his son Jonathan are also dead."
5 Then David asked the young man who had brought him the
report, "How do you know that Saul and his son Jonathan
are dead?"
6 "I happened to be on Mount Gilboa," he replied, "and there
was Saul, leaning on his spear, with the chariots and the
cavalry closing in on him.7 When he turned around and saw
me, he called out to me, and I answered, 'Here I am!'
8 'Who are you?' he asked.
So I told him, 'I am an Amalekite.'
9 Then he begged me, 'Stand over me and kill me, for agony
has seized me, but my life still lingers.'
10 So I stood over him and killed him, because I knew that
after he had fallen he could not survive. And I took the
crown that was on his head and the band that was on his
arm, and I have brought them here to my lord."
11 Then David took hold of his own clothes and tore them,
and all the men who were with him did the same.12 They
mourned and wept and fasted until evening for Saul and his
son Jonathan, and for the people of the LORD and the house
of Israel, because they had fallen by the sword.
13 And David inquired of the young man who had brought
him the report, "Where are you from?"
"I am the son of a foreigner," he answered. "I am an
Amalekite."
14 So David asked him, "Why were you not afraid to lift your
hand to destroy the LORD's anointed?"15 Then David
summoned one of the young men and said, "Go, execute
him!" So the young man struck him down, and he died.16 For
David had said to the Amalekite, "Your blood be on your
own head because your own mouth has testified against you,
saying, 'I killed the LORD's anointed.'"

David's Song for Saul and Jonathan

17 Then David took up this lament for Saul and his son
Jonathan,18 and he ordered that the sons of Judah be taught
the Song of the Bow. It is written in the Book of Jashar:[1][2]
19 "Your glory, O Israel, lies slain on your heights.
How the mighty have fallen!
20 Tell it not in Gath;
proclaim it not in the streets of Ashkelon,
lest the daughters of the Philistines rejoice,
and the daughters of the uncircumcised exult.
21 O mountains of Gilboa,
may you have no dew or rain,
no fields yielding offerings of grain.
For there the shield of the mighty was defiled,
the shield of Saul, no longer anointed with oil.[3]
22 From the blood of the slain,
from the fat of the mighty,
the bow of Jonathan did not retreat,
and the sword of Saul did not return empty.
23 Saul and Jonathan, beloved and delightful in life,
were not divided in death.
They were swifter than eagles;
they were stronger than lions.
24 O daughters of Israel,
weep for Saul,
who clothed you in scarlet and luxury,
who decked your garments with ornaments of gold.
25 How the mighty have fallen in the thick of battle!
Jonathan lies slain on your heights.
26 I grieve for you, Jonathan, my brother.
You were delightful to me;
your love to me was extraordinary,
surpassing the love of women.
27 How the mighty have fallen,
and the weapons of war have perished!"

2 Samuel 2

David Anointed King of Judah

1 Some time later, David inquired of the LORD, "Should I go
up to one of the towns of Judah?"
"Go up," the LORD answered.
Then David asked, "Where should I go?"
"To Hebron," replied the LORD.
2 So David went there with his two wives, Ahinoam of
Jezreel and Abigail the widow of Nabal of Carmel.3 David

1. Or *be taught the use of the bow*; literally *be taught the bow*
2. Or *the Book of the Upright One*, commonly cited as *Jasher*; note that *the Song of the Bow* that follows is not found in known manuscripts attributed to Jasher.
3. Or *no showers falling on your terraced fields*; LXX *no fields of firstfruits*; Hebrew *no fields of offerings*

also took the men who were with him, each with his household, and they settled in the towns near Hebron.

4 Then the men of Judah came to Hebron, and there they anointed David king over the house of Judah. And they told David, “It was the men of Jabesh-gilead who buried Saul.”

5 So David sent messengers to the men of Jabesh-gilead to tell them, “The LORD bless you, because you showed this kindness to Saul your lord when you buried him. 6 Now may the LORD show you loving devotion and faithfulness, and I will also show you the same favor because you have done this. 47 Now then, be strong and courageous, for though Saul your lord is dead, the house of Judah has anointed me as their king.”

Ish-bosheth Made King of Israel

8 Meanwhile, Abner son of Ner, the commander of Saul’s army, took Saul’s son Ish-bosheth, moved him to Mahanaim, 5 9 and made him king over Gilead, Asher, Jezreel, Ephraim, and Benjamin—over all Israel.

10 Saul’s son Ish-bosheth was forty years old when he began to reign over Israel, and he reigned for two years.

The house of Judah, however, followed David. 11 And the length of time that David was king in Hebron over the house of Judah was seven years and six months.

The Battle of Gibeon

12 One day Abner son of Ner and the servants of Ish-bosheth son of Saul marched out from Mahanaim to Gibeon. 13 So Joab son of Zeruiah and the servants of David marched out and met them by the pool of Gibeon. And the two groups took up positions on opposite sides of the pool.

14 Then Abner said to Joab, “Let us have the young men get up and compete before us.”

“Let them get up,” Joab replied.

15 So they got up and were counted off—twelve for Benjamin and Ish-bosheth son of Saul, and twelve for David. 16 Then each man grabbed his opponent by the head and thrust his sword into his opponent’s side, and they all fell together. So this place, which is in Gibeon, is called Helkath-hazzurim. 6

17 The battle that day was intense, and Abner and the men of Israel were defeated by the servants of David.

18 The three sons of Zeruiah were there: Joab, Abishai, and Asahel. Now Asahel was fleet of foot like a wild gazelle, 19 and he chased Abner, not turning to the right or to the left in his pursuit. 20 And Abner glanced back and said, “Is that you, Asahel?”

“It is,” Asahel replied.

21 So Abner told him, “Turn to your right or to your left, seize one of the young men, and take his equipment for yourself.”

But Asahel would not stop chasing him.

22 Once again, Abner warned Asahel, “Stop chasing me. Why should I strike you to the ground? How could I show my face to your brother Joab?”

23 But Asahel refused to turn away. So Abner thrust the butt of his spear into his stomach, and it came out his back, and he fell dead on the spot. And every man paused when he came to the place where Asahel had fallen and died. 24 But Joab and Abishai pursued Abner. By sunset, they had gone as far as the hill of Ammah opposite Giah on the way to the wilderness of Gibeon.

25 The Benjamites rallied to Abner, formed a single unit, and took their stand atop a hill. 26 Then Abner called out to Joab: “Must the sword devour forever? Do you not realize that this will only end in bitterness? How long before you tell the troops to stop pursuing their brothers?”

27 “As surely as God lives,” Joab replied, “if you had not spoken up, the troops would have continued pursuing their brothers until morning.”

28 So Joab blew the ram’s horn, and all the troops stopped; they no longer pursued Israel or continued to fight. 29 And all that night Abner and his men marched through the Arabah. They crossed the Jordan, marched all morning, and arrived at Mahanaim. 7

30 When Joab returned from pursuing Abner, he gathered all the troops.

In addition to Asahel, nineteen of David’s servants were missing, 31 but they had struck down 360 Benjamites who were with Abner. 32 And they took Asahel and buried him in his father’s tomb in Bethlehem. Then Joab and his men marched all night and reached Hebron at daybreak.

2 Samuel 3

The House of David Strengthened

(1 Chronicles 3:1–9)

1 Now the war between the house of Saul and the house of David was protracted. And David grew stronger and stronger, while the house of Saul grew weaker and weaker.

2 And sons were born to David in Hebron:

His firstborn was Amnon, by Ahinoam of Jezreel;

3 his second was Chileab, by Abigail the widow of Nabal of Carmel;

his third was Absalom, the son of Maacah daughter of King Talmai of Geshur; 8

4 his fourth was Adonijah, the son of Haggith;

his fifth was Shephatiah, the son of Abital;

5 and his sixth was Ithream, by David’s wife Eglah.

These sons were born to David in Hebron.

Abner Joins David

6 During the war between the house of Saul and the house of David, Abner had continued to strengthen his position in the house of Saul. 7 Now Saul had a concubine named Rizpah, the daughter of Aiah. So Ish-bosheth questioned Abner, “Why did you sleep with my father’s concubine?”

8 Abner was furious over Ish-bosheth’s accusation. “Am I the head of a dog that belongs to Judah?” he asked. “All this time I have been loyal to the house of your father Saul, to his brothers, and to his friends. I have not delivered you into the hand of David, but now you accuse me of wrongdoing with this woman! 9 May God punish Abner, and ever so severely, if I do not do for David what the LORD has sworn to him: 10 to transfer the kingdom from the house of Saul and to establish

---

4. Forms of the Hebrew *chesed* are translated here and in most cases throughout the Scriptures as *loving devotion*; the range of meaning includes *love*, *goodness*, *kindness*, *faithfulness*, and *mercy*, as well as *loyalty to a covenant*.
5. *Ish-bosheth* is also called *Esh-baal*; see 1 Chronicles 8:33.
6. *Helkath-hazzurim* means *the Field of Swords*.
7. See LXX; Hebrew *marched all through Bithron*
8. LXX *Daluia*; some translators *Daniel*; see 1 Chronicles 3:1.

the throne of David over Israel and Judah, from Dan to Beersheba."

11 And for fear of Abner, Ish-bosheth did not dare to say another word to him.

12 Then Abner sent messengers on his behalf to say to David, "To whom does the land belong? Make your covenant with me, and surely my hand will be with you to bring all Israel over to you."

13 "Good," replied David, "I will make a covenant with you. But there is one thing I require of you: Do not appear before me unless you bring Saul's daughter Michal when you come to see me."

14 Then David sent messengers to say to Ish-bosheth son of Saul, "Give me back my wife, Michal, whom I betrothed to myself for a hundred Philistine foreskins."

15 So Ish-bosheth sent and took Michal from her husband Paltiel son of Laish.[9] 16 Her husband followed her, weeping all the way to Bahurim. Then Abner said to him, "Go back." So he returned home.

17 Now Abner conferred with the elders of Israel and said, "In the past you sought David as your king. 18 Now take action, because the LORD has said to David, 'Through My servant David I will save My people Israel from the hands of the Philistines and of all their enemies.'"

19 Abner also spoke to the Benjamites. Then he went to Hebron to tell David all that seemed good to Israel and to the whole house of Benjamin. 20 When Abner and twenty of his men came to David at Hebron, David held a feast for them.

21 Then Abner said to David, "Let me go at once, and I will gather all Israel to my lord the king, that they may make a covenant with you, and that you may rule over all that your heart desires."

So David dismissed Abner, and he went in peace.

Joab Murders Abner

22 Just then David's soldiers and Joab returned from a raid, bringing with them a great plunder. But Abner was not with David in Hebron, because David had sent him on his way in peace. 23 When Joab and all his troops arrived, he was informed, "Abner son of Ner came to see the king, who sent him on his way in peace."

24 So Joab went to the king and said, "What have you done? Look, Abner came to you. Why did you dismiss him? Now he is getting away! 25 Surely you realize that Abner son of Ner came to deceive you and to track your movements and all that you are doing."

26 As soon as Joab had left David, he sent messengers after Abner, who brought him back from the well of Sirah. But David was unaware of it.

27 When Abner returned to Hebron, Joab pulled him aside into the gateway, as if to speak to him privately, and there Joab stabbed him in the stomach. So Abner died on account of the blood of Joab's brother Asahel.

28 Afterward, David heard about this and said, "I and my kingdom are forever guiltless before the LORD concerning the blood of Abner son of Ner. 29 May it whirl over the head of Joab and over the entire house of his father, and may the house of Joab never be without one having a discharge or skin disease, or one who leans on a staff or falls by the sword or lacks food."

30 (Joab and his brother Abishai murdered Abner because he had killed their brother Asahel in the battle at Gibeon.)

David Mourns for Abner

31 Then David ordered Joab and all the people with him, "Tear your clothes, put on sackcloth, and mourn before Abner." And King David himself walked behind the funeral bier.

32 When they buried Abner in Hebron, the king wept aloud at Abner's tomb, and all the people wept. 33 And the king sang this lament for Abner:

"Should Abner die
the death of a fool?
34 Your hands were not bound,
your feet were not fettered.
As a man falls before the wicked,
so also you fell."

And all the people wept over him even more.

35 Then all the people came and urged David to eat something while it was still day, but David took an oath, saying, "May God punish me, and ever so severely, if I taste bread or anything else before the sun sets!"

36 All the people took note and were pleased. In fact, everything the king did pleased them. 37 So on that day all the troops and all Israel were convinced that the king had no part in the murder of Abner son of Ner.

38 Then the king said to his servants, "Do you not realize that a great prince has fallen today in Israel? 39 And I am weak this day, though anointed as king, and these men, the sons of Zeruiah, are too fierce for me. May the LORD repay the evildoer according to his evil!"

2 Samuel 4

The Murder of Ish-bosheth

1 Now when Ish-bosheth son of Saul heard that Abner had died in Hebron, he lost courage, and all Israel was dismayed. 2 Saul's son had two men who were leaders of raiding parties. One was named Baanah and the other Rechab; they were sons of Rimmon the Beerothite of the tribe of Benjamin—Beeroth is considered part of Benjamin, 3 because the Beerothites fled to Gittaim and have lived there as foreigners to this day.

4 And Jonathan son of Saul had a son who was lame in his feet. He was five years old when the report about Saul and Jonathan came from Jezreel. His nurse picked him up and fled, but as she was hurrying to escape, he fell and became lame. His name was Mephibosheth.

5 Now Rechab and Baanah, the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, set out and arrived at the house of Ish-bosheth in the heat of the day, while the king was taking his midday nap. 6 They entered the interior of the house as if to get some wheat, and they stabbed him in the stomach. Then Rechab and his brother Baanah slipped away.

7 They had entered the house while Ish-bosheth was lying on his bed, and having stabbed and killed him, they beheaded him, took his head, and traveled all night by way of the Arabah. 8 They brought the head of Ish-bosheth to David at Hebron and said to the king, "Here is the head of Ish-bosheth son of Saul, your enemy who sought your life. Today the

9. *Paltiel* is a variant of *Palti*; see 1 Samuel 25:44.

LORD has granted vengeance to my lord the king against Saul and his offspring."

The Execution of Rechab and Baanah

9 But David answered Rechab and his brother Baanah, the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, "As surely as the LORD lives, who has redeemed my life from all distress,10 when someone told me, 'Look, Saul is dead,' and thought he was a bearer of good news, I seized him and put him to death at Ziklag. That was his reward for his news!11 How much more, when wicked men kill a righteous man in his own house and on his own bed, shall I not now require his blood from your hands and remove you from the earth!"

12 So David commanded his young men, and they killed Rechab and Baanah. They cut off their hands and feet and hung their bodies by the pool in Hebron, but they took the head of Ish-bosheth and buried it in Abner's tomb in Hebron.

2 Samuel 5

David Anointed King of All Israel

(1 Chronicles 11:1–3)

1 Then all the tribes of Israel came to David at Hebron and said, "Here we are, your own flesh and blood.2 Even in times past, while Saul was king over us, you were the one who led Israel out and brought them back. And to you the LORD said, 'You will shepherd My people Israel, and you will be ruler over them.'"

3 So all the elders of Israel came to the king at Hebron, where King David made with them a covenant before the LORD. And they anointed him king over Israel.

4 David was thirty years old when he became king, and he reigned forty years.5 In Hebron he reigned over Judah seven years and six months, and in Jerusalem he reigned thirty-three years over all Israel and Judah.

David Conquers Jerusalem

(1 Chronicles 11:4–9)

6 Now the king and his men marched to Jerusalem against the Jebusites who inhabited the land. The Jebusites said to David: "You will never get in here. Even the blind and lame can repel you." For they thought, "David cannot get in here."

7 Nevertheless, David captured the fortress of Zion (that is, the City of David).8 On that day he said, "Whoever attacks the Jebusites must use the water shaft to reach the lame and blind who are despised by David." That is why it is said, "The blind and the lame will never enter the palace."10

9 So David took up residence in the fortress and called it the City of David. He built it up all the way around, from the supporting terraces inward.1110 And David became greater and greater, for the LORD God of Hosts was with him.

11 Now Hiram king of Tyre sent envoys to David, along with cedar logs, carpenters, and stonemasons, and they built a palace for David.

David's Family Grows

(1 Chronicles 14:1–7)

12 And David realized that the LORD had established him as king over Israel and had exalted his kingdom for the sake of His people Israel.

13 After he had arrived from Hebron, David took more concubines and wives from Jerusalem, and more sons and daughters were born to him.14 These are the names of the children born to him in Jerusalem: Shammua, Shobab, Nathan, Solomon,1215 Ibhar, Elishua, Nepheg, Japhia,16 Elishama, Eliada, and Eliphelet.

Two Victories over the Philistines

(1 Chronicles 14:8–17)

17 When the Philistines heard that David had been anointed king over Israel, they all went in search of him; but David learned of this and went down to the stronghold.

18 Now the Philistines had come and spread out in the Valley of Rephaim.19 So David inquired of the LORD, "Should I go up against the Philistines? Will You deliver them into my hand?"

"Go up," replied the LORD, "for I will surely deliver the Philistines into your hand."

20 So David went to Baal-perazim, where he defeated the Philistines and said, "Like a bursting flood, the LORD has burst out against my enemies before me." So he called that place Baal-perazim.1321 There the Philistines abandoned their idols, and David and his men carried them away.

22 Once again the Philistines came up and spread out in the Valley of Rephaim.23 So David inquired of the LORD, who answered, "Do not march straight up, but circle around behind them and attack them in front of the balsam trees.1424 As soon as you hear the sound of marching in the tops of the balsam trees, move quickly, because this will mean that the LORD has gone out before you to strike the camp of the Philistines."

25 So David did as the LORD had commanded him, and he struck down the Philistines all the way from Gibeon to Gezer.15

2 Samuel 6

David Fetches the Ark

(1 Chronicles 13:1–7)

1 David again assembled the chosen men of Israel, thirty thousand in all.2 And he and all his troops set out for Baale of Judah to bring up from there the ark of God, which is called by the Name—the name of the LORD of Hosts, who is enthroned between the cherubim that are on it.1617

3 They set the ark of God on a new cart and brought it from the house of Abinadab, which was on the hill. Uzzah and Ahio, the sons of Abinadab, were guiding the new cart,4 bringing with it the ark of God. And Ahio was walking in front of the ark.18

---

10. Or *who are enemies of David*
11. Hebrew *the Millo*
12. *Shammua* is a variant of *Shimea*; see 1 Chronicles 3:5.
13. *Baal-perazim* means *The Lord Bursts Out.*
14. Or *aspen trees* or *poplar trees*; also in verse 24
15. LXX (see also 1 Chronicles 14:16); Hebrew *Geba*
16. That is, Kiriath-jearim; see 1 Chronicles 13:6.
17. Hebrew; LXX and Vulgate do not include *the Name—*
18. DSS and some LXX manuscripts; MT includes *from the house of Abinadab, which was on the hill.*

Uzzah Touches the Ark

(1 Chronicles 13:8–14)

5 David and all the house of Israel were celebrating before
the LORD with all kinds of wood instruments, harps, stringed
instruments, tambourines, sistrums, and cymbals.[19]
6 When they came to the threshing floor of Nacon, Uzzah
reached out and took hold of the ark of God, because the
oxen had stumbled.[20] 7 And the anger of the LORD burned
against Uzzah, and God struck him down on the spot for his
irreverence, and he died there beside the ark of God.[21]
8 Then David became angry because the LORD had burst
forth against Uzzah. So he named that place Perez-uzzah, as
it is called to this day.[22]
9 That day David feared the LORD and asked, "How can the
ark of the LORD ever come to me?" 10 So he was unwilling to
move the ark of the LORD to the City of David; instead, he
took it aside to the house of Obed-edom the Gittite. 11 Thus
the ark of the LORD remained in the house of Obed-edom
the Gittite for three months, and the LORD blessed him and
all his household.

The Ark Brought to Jerusalem

(1 Chronicles 15:1–28)

12 Now it was reported to King David, "The LORD has blessed
the house of Obed-edom and all that belongs to him, because
of the ark of God."
So David went and had the ark of God brought up from the
house of Obed-edom into the City of David with
rejoicing. 13 When those carrying the ark of the LORD had
advanced six paces, he sacrificed an ox and a fattened calf.
14 And David, wearing a linen ephod, danced with all his
might before the LORD, 15 while he and all the house of Israel
brought up the ark of the LORD with shouting and the
sounding of the ram's horn.

Michal's Contempt for David

(1 Chronicles 15:29–16:3)

16 As the ark of the LORD was entering the City of David,
Saul's daughter Michal looked down from a window and saw
King David leaping and dancing before the LORD, and she
despised him in her heart.
17 So they brought the ark of the LORD and set it in its place
inside the tent that David had pitched for it. Then David
offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before the LORD.
18 When David had finished sacrificing the burnt offerings
and peace offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the
LORD of Hosts. 19 Then he distributed to every man and
woman among the multitude of Israel a loaf of bread, a date
cake, and a raisin cake. And all the people departed, each to
his own home.[23]
20 When David returned home to bless his own household,
Saul's daughter Michal came out to meet him. "How the king
of Israel has distinguished himself today!" she said. "He has
uncovered himself today in the sight of the maidservants of
his subjects, like a vulgar person would do."
21 But David said to Michal, "I was dancing before the LORD,
who chose me over your father and all his house when He
appointed me ruler over the LORD's people Israel. I will
celebrate before the LORD, 22 and I will humiliate and
humble myself even more than this. Yet I will be honored by
the maidservants of whom you have spoken."
23 And Michal the daughter of Saul had no children to the
day of her death.

2 Samuel 7

God's Covenant with David

(1 Chronicles 17:1–15)

1 After the king had settled into his palace and the LORD had
given him rest from all his enemies around him, 2 he said to
Nathan the prophet, "Here I am, living in a house of cedar,
while the ark of God remains in a tent."
3 And Nathan replied to the king, "Go and do all that is in
your heart, for the LORD is with you."
4 But that night the word of the LORD came to Nathan,
saying, 5 "Go and tell My servant David that this is what the
LORD says: Are you the one to build for Me a house to dwell
in? 6 For I have not dwelt in a house from the day I brought
the Israelites up out of Egypt until this day, but I have
moved about with a tent as My dwelling. 7 In all My journeys
with all the Israelites, have I ever asked any of the leaders I
appointed to shepherd My people Israel, 'Why haven't you
built Me a house of cedar?'[24]
8 Now then, you are to tell My servant David that this is what
the LORD of Hosts says: I took you from the pasture, from
following the flock, to be the ruler over My people Israel. 9 I
have been with you wherever you have gone, and I have cut
off all your enemies from before you. Now I will make for
you a name like that of the greatest in the land.
10 And I will provide a place for My people Israel and will
plant them so that they may dwell in a place of their own
and be disturbed no more. No longer will the sons of
wickedness oppress them as they did at the beginning 11 and
have done since the day I appointed judges over My people
Israel. I will give you rest from all your enemies.
The LORD declares to you that He Himself will establish a
house for you. 12 And when your days are fulfilled and you
rest with your fathers, I will raise up your descendant after
you, who will come from your own body, and I will establish
his kingdom. 13 He will build a house for My Name, and I will
establish the throne of his kingdom forever. 14 I will be his
Father, and he will be My son. When he does wrong, I will
discipline him with the rod of men and with the blows of the
sons of men.[25]
15 But My loving devotion will never be removed from him
as I removed it from Saul, whom I removed from before
you. 16 Your house and kingdom will endure forever before
Me, and your throne will be established forever."[26]
17 So Nathan relayed to David all the words of this entire
revelation.

---

19. Literally *before the LORD with all woods of cypress*; LXX *playing before the Lord on well-tuned instruments mightily, and with songs*; some of the instruments in this verse are uncertain; see 1 Chronicles 13:8.
20. *Nacon* is a variant of *Chidon*; see 1 Chronicles 13:9.
21. MT; DSS *for this*
22. *Perez-uzzah* means *outbreak against Uzzah*.
23. Or *a portion of meat*
24. Or *tribes*
25. Cited in Hebrews 1:5
26. Some Hebrew manuscripts and LXX; most Hebrew manuscripts *you*

David's Prayer of Thanksgiving

(1 Chronicles 17:16–27)

18 Then King David went in, sat before the LORD, and said,
"Who am I, O Lord GOD, and what is my house, that You
have brought me this far?19 And as if this was a small thing
in Your eyes, O Lord GOD, You have also spoken about the
future of the house of Your servant. Is this Your custom with
man, O Lord GOD?[27]20 What more can David say to You? For
You know Your servant, O Lord GOD.21 For the sake of Your
word and according to Your own heart, You have
accomplished this great thing and revealed it to Your
servant.

22 How great You are, O Lord GOD! For there is none like
You, and there is no God but You, according to everything
we have heard with our own ears.23 And who is like Your
people Israel—the one nation on earth whom God went out
to redeem as a people for Himself and to make a name for
Himself? You performed great and awesome wonders by
driving out nations and their gods from before Your people,
whom You redeemed for Yourself from Egypt.[28]24 For You
have established Your people Israel as Your very own
forever, and You, O LORD, have become their God.

25 And now, O LORD God, confirm forever the word You
have spoken concerning Your servant and his house. Do as
You have promised,26 so that Your name will be magnified
forever when it is said, 'The LORD of Hosts is God over
Israel.' And the house of Your servant David will be
established before You.27 For You, O LORD of Hosts, the God
of Israel, have revealed this to Your servant when You said,
'I will build a house for you.' Therefore Your servant has
found the courage to offer this prayer to You.

28 And now, O Lord GOD, You are God! Your words are true,
and You have promised this goodness to Your servant.29 Now
therefore, may it please You to bless the house of Your
servant, that it may continue forever before You. For You, O
Lord GOD, have spoken, and with Your blessing the house of
Your servant will be blessed forever."

2 Samuel 8

David's Triumphs

(1 Chronicles 18:1–13; Psalm 60:1–12)

1 Some time later, David defeated the Philistines, subdued
them, and took Metheg-ammah from the hand of the
Philistines.[29]

2 David also defeated the Moabites, made them lie down on
the ground, and measured them off with a cord. He
measured off with two lengths those to be put to death, and
with one length those to be spared. So the Moabites became
subject to David and brought him tribute.

3 David also defeated Hadadezer son of Rehob, king of
Zobah, who had marched out to restore his dominion along
the Euphrates River.[30]4 David captured from him a thousand
chariots, seven thousand charioteers, and twenty thousand
foot soldiers, and he hamstrung all the horses except a
hundred he kept for the chariots.[31]

5 When the Arameans of Damascus came to help King
Hadadezer of Zobah, David struck down twenty-two
thousand of their men.6 Then he placed garrisons in Aram of
Damascus, and the Arameans became subject to David and
brought him tribute. So the LORD made David victorious
wherever he went.

7 And David took the gold shields that belonged to the
officers of Hadadezer and brought them to Jerusalem.8 And
from Betah and Berothai, cities of Hadadezer, King David
took a large amount of bronze.[32]

9 When King Toi of Hamath heard that David had defeated
the entire army of Hadadezer,[33]10 he sent his son Joram to
greet King David and bless him for fighting and defeating
Hadadezer, who had been at war with Toi. Joram brought
with him articles of silver and gold and bronze,[34]11 and King
David dedicated these to the LORD, along with the silver and
gold he had dedicated from all the nations he had subdued
—12 from Edom and Moab, from the Ammonites and
Philistines and Amalekites, and from the spoil of Hadadezer
son of Rehob, king of Zobah.[35]

13 And David made a name for himself when he returned
from striking down eighteen thousand Edomites in the
Valley of Salt.[36]14 He placed garrisons throughout Edom, and
all the Edomites were subject to David. So the LORD made
David victorious wherever he went.

David's Officers

(1 Chronicles 18:14–17)

15 Thus David reigned over all Israel and administered justice
and righteousness for all his people:

16 Joab son of Zeruiah was over the army;

Jehoshaphat son of Ahilud was the recorder;

17 Zadok son of Ahitub and Ahimelech son of Abiathar
were priests;

Seraiah was the scribe;[37]

18 Benaiah son of Jehoiada was over the Cherethites and
Pelethites;

and David's sons were priestly leaders.[38]

2 Samuel 9

David and Mephibosheth

1 Then David asked, "Is there anyone left from the house of
Saul to whom I can show kindness for the sake of
Jonathan?"

2 And there was a servant of the house of Saul named Ziba.
They summoned him to David, and the king inquired, "Are
you Ziba?"

---

27. Or *And this is Your instruction for mankind, O Lord GOD.*
28. See LXX and 1 Chronicles 17:21; Hebrew *You performed for Yourself great and awesome wonders for Your land, before Your people, whom You have redeemed for Yourself from Egypt, from nations and their gods.*
29. *Metheg-ammah* means *bridle of the mother city*.
30. LXX, Syriac, and Vulgate (see also 1 Chronicles 18:3); Hebrew *along the River*, or an alternate reading *along the Euphrates*
31. LXX (see also DSS and 1 Chronicles 18:4); MT *captured from him seventeen hundred charioteers*
32. Hebrew; some LXX manuscripts *Tebah*; see 1 Chronicles 18:8.
33. *Toi* is a variant of *Tou*; also in verse 10; see 1 Chronicles 18:9.
34. *Joram* is a variant of *Hadoram*; see 1 Chronicles 18:10.
35. Some Hebrew manuscripts, LXX, and Syriac (see also verse 14 and 1 Chronicles 18:11); most Hebrew manuscripts *Aram*
36. A few Hebrew manuscripts, LXX, and Syriac (see also verse 14 and 1 Chronicles 18:12); most Hebrew manuscripts *Arameans*
37. *Seraiah* is also called *Sheva*, *Shisha*, and *Shavsha*; see 2 Samuel 20:25, 1 Kings 4:3, and 1 Chronicles 18:16.
38. Literally *priests*, or possibly *chief officials*; see LXX, Targum Yonaton, and 1 Chronicles 18:17.

“I am your servant,” he replied.

3 So the king asked, “Is there anyone left of the house of Saul to whom I can show the kindness of God?”

Ziba answered, “There is still Jonathan’s son, who is lame in both feet.”

4 “Where is he?” replied the king.

And Ziba said, “Indeed, he is in Lo-debar at the house of Machir son of Ammiel.”

5 So King David had him brought from the house of Machir son of Ammiel in Lo-debar. 6 And when Mephibosheth son of Jonathan, the son of Saul, came to David, he fell facedown in reverence.

Then David said, “Mephibosheth!”

“I am your servant,” he replied.[39]

7 “Do not be afraid,” said David, “for surely I will show you kindness for the sake of your father Jonathan. I will restore to you all the land of your grandfather Saul, and you will always eat at my table.”

8 Mephibosheth bowed down and said, “What is your servant, that you should show regard for a dead dog like me?”

9 Then the king summoned Saul’s servant Ziba and said to him, “I have given to your master’s grandson all that belonged to Saul and to all his house. 10 You and your sons and servants are to work the ground for him and bring in the harvest, so that your master’s grandson may have food to eat. But Mephibosheth, your master’s grandson, is always to eat at my table.”

Now Ziba had fifteen sons and twenty servants. 11 And Ziba said to the king, “Your servant will do all that my lord the king has commanded.”

So Mephibosheth ate at David’s table like one of the king’s own sons.[40] 12 And Mephibosheth had a young son named Mica, and all who dwelt in the house of Ziba were servants of Mephibosheth.[41] 13 So Mephibosheth lived in Jerusalem, because he always ate at the king’s table, and he was lame in both feet.

2 Samuel 10

David’s Messengers Disgraced

(1 Chronicles 19:1–9)

1 Some time later, the king of the Ammonites died and was succeeded by his son Hanun. 2 And David said, “I will show kindness to Hanun son of Nahash, just as his father showed kindness to me.”

So David sent some of his servants to console Hanun concerning his father. But when they arrived in the land of the Ammonites, 3 the princes of the Ammonites said to Hanun their lord, “Just because David has sent you comforters, do you really believe he is showing respect for your father? Has not David instead sent his servants to explore the city, spy it out, and overthrow it?”

4 So Hanun took David’s servants, shaved off half of each man’s beard, cut off their garments at the hips, and sent them away.

5 When this was reported to David, he sent messengers to meet the men, since they had been thoroughly humiliated. The king told them, “Stay in Jericho until your beards have grown back, and then return.”

6 When the Ammonites realized that they had become a stench to David, they hired twenty thousand Aramean foot soldiers from Beth-rehob and Zoba, as well as a thousand men from the king of Maacah and twelve thousand men from Tob.

7 On hearing this, David sent Joab and the entire army of mighty men. 8 The Ammonites marched out and arrayed themselves for battle at the entrance of the city gate, while the Arameans of Zobah and Rehob and the men of Tob and Maacah were by themselves in the open country.

David Defeats Ammon and Aram

(1 Chronicles 19:10–19)

9 When Joab saw the battle lines before him and behind him, he selected some of the best men of Israel and arrayed them against the Arameans. 10 And he placed the rest of the troops under the command of his brother Abishai, who arrayed them against the Ammonites.

11 “If the Arameans are too strong for me,” said Joab, “then you will come to my rescue. And if the Ammonites are too strong for you, then I will come to your rescue. 12 Be strong and let us fight bravely for our people and for the cities of our God. May the LORD do what is good in His sight.”

13 So Joab and his troops advanced to fight the Arameans, who fled before him. 14 When the Ammonites saw that the Arameans had fled, they too fled before Abishai, and they entered the city. So Joab returned from fighting against the Ammonites and came to Jerusalem.

15 When the Arameans saw that they had been defeated by Israel, they regrouped. 16 Hadadezer sent messengers to bring more Arameans from beyond the Euphrates, and they came to Helam with Shobach the commander of Hadadezer’s army leading them.[42] [43]

17 When this was reported to David, he gathered all Israel, crossed the Jordan, and went to Helam. Then the Arameans arrayed themselves against David and fought against him. 18 But the Arameans fled before Israel, and David killed seven hundred charioteers and forty thousand foot soldiers. He also struck down Shobach the commander of their army, who died there.[44]

19 When all the kings who were subject to Hadadezer saw that they had been defeated by Israel, they made peace with Israel and became subject to them. So the Arameans were afraid to help the Ammonites anymore.

2 Samuel 11

David and Bathsheba

1 In the spring, at the time when kings march out to war, David sent out Joab and his servants with the whole army of Israel. They destroyed the Ammonites and besieged Rabbah, but David remained in Jerusalem.[45]

---

39. *Mephibosheth* is also called *Merib-baal*; see 1 Chronicles 8:34.
40. LXX; Hebrew *my table*
41. *Mica* is a variant of *Micah*; see 1 Chronicles 8:34.
42. Hebrew *the River*
43. *Shobach* is a variant of *Shophach*; see 1 Chronicles 19:16.
44. Some LXX manuscripts (see also 1 Chronicles 19:18); Hebrew *horsemen*
45. Literally *At the turn of the year*

2 One evening David got up from his bed and strolled around
on the roof of the palace. And from the roof he saw a woman
bathing—a very beautiful woman. 3 So David sent and
inquired about the woman, and he was told, "This is
Bathsheba, the daughter of Eliam and the wife of Uriah the
Hittite."[46]

4 Then David sent messengers to get her, and when she came
to him, he slept with her. (Now she had just purified herself
from her uncleanness.) Then she returned home. 5 And the
woman conceived and sent word to David, saying, "I am
pregnant."

6 At this, David sent orders to Joab: "Send me Uriah the
Hittite." So Joab sent him to David.

7 When Uriah came to him, David asked how Joab and the
troops were doing and how the war was going. 8 Then he said
to Uriah, "Go down to your house and wash your feet."

So Uriah left the palace, and a gift from the king followed
him. 9 But Uriah slept at the door of the palace with all his
master's servants; he did not go down to his house.

10 And David was told, "Uriah did not go home."

"Haven't you just arrived from a journey?" David asked
Uriah. "Why didn't you go home?"

11 Uriah answered, "The ark and Israel and Judah are
dwelling in tents, and my master Joab and his soldiers are
camped in the open field. How can I go to my house to eat
and drink and sleep with my wife? As surely as you live, and
as your soul lives, I will not do such a thing!"[47]

12 "Stay here one more day," David said to Uriah, "and
tomorrow I will send you back." So Uriah stayed in
Jerusalem that day and the next.

13 Then David invited Uriah to eat and drink with him, and
he got Uriah drunk. And in the evening Uriah went out to lie
down on his cot with his master's servants, but he did not go
home.

David Arranges Uriah's Death

14 The next morning David wrote a letter to Joab and sent it
with Uriah. 15 In the letter he wrote: "Put Uriah at the front of
the fiercest battle; then withdraw from him, so that he may
be struck down and killed."

16 So as Joab besieged the city, he assigned Uriah to a place
where he knew the strongest enemy soldiers were. 17 And
when the men of the city came out and fought against Joab,
some of David's servants fell, and Uriah the Hittite also died.

18 Joab sent to David a full account of the battle 19 and
instructed the messenger, "When you have finished giving
the king a full account of the battle, 20 if the king's anger
flares, he may ask you, 'Why did you get so close to the
city to fight? Did you not realize they would shoot from
atop the wall? 21 Who struck Abimelech son of
Jerubbesheth? Was it not a woman who dropped an upper
millstone on him from the wall, so that he died in Thebez?
Why did you get so close to the wall?'

If he asks you this, then you are to say, 'Your servant Uriah
the Hittite is dead as well.'"[48]

22 So the messenger set out and reported to David all that
Joab had sent him to say. 23 The messenger said to David,
"The men overpowered us and came out against us in the
field, but we drove them back to the entrance of the
gate. 24 Then the archers shot at your servants from the wall,
and some of the king's servants were killed. And your
servant Uriah the Hittite is dead as well."

25 Then David told the messenger, "Say this to Joab: 'Do not
let this matter upset you, for the sword devours one as well
as another. Strengthen your attack against the city and
demolish it.' Encourage him with these words."

David Marries Bathsheba

26 When Uriah's wife heard that her husband was dead, she
mourned for him. 27 And when the time of mourning was
over, David had her brought to his house, and she became
his wife and bore him a son.

But the thing that David had done was evil in the sight of the
LORD.

2 Samuel 12

Nathan Rebukes David

(Psalm 51:1–19)

1 Then the LORD sent Nathan to David, and when he arrived,
he said, "There were two men in a certain city, one rich and
the other poor. 2 The rich man had a great number of sheep
and cattle, 3 but the poor man had nothing except one small
ewe lamb that he had bought. He raised it, and it grew up
with him and his children. It shared his food and drank from
his cup; it slept in his arms and was like a daughter to him.[49]

4 Now a traveler came to the rich man, who refrained from
taking one of his own sheep or cattle to prepare for the
traveler who had come to him. Instead, he took the poor
man's lamb and prepared it for his guest."

5 David burned with anger against the man and said to
Nathan: "As surely as the LORD lives, the man who did this
deserves to die! 6 Because he has done this thing and has
shown no pity, he must pay for the lamb four times over."

7 Then Nathan said to David, "You are that man! This is what
the LORD, the God of Israel, says: 'I anointed you king over
Israel, and I delivered you from the hand of Saul. 8 I gave
your master's house to you and your master's wives into
your arms. I gave you the house of Israel and Judah, and if
that was not enough, I would have given you even more.

9 Why then have you despised the command of the LORD by
doing evil in His sight? You put Uriah the Hittite to the
sword and took his wife as your own. You have slain him
with the sword of the Ammonites. 10 Now, therefore, the
sword will never depart from your house, because you have
despised Me and have taken the wife of Uriah the Hittite to
be your own.'

11 This is what the LORD says: 'I will raise up adversity
against you from your own house. Before your very eyes I
will take your wives and give them to another, and he will
lie with them in broad daylight. 12 You have acted in secret,
but I will do this thing in broad daylight before all Israel.'"

David's Loss and Repentance

13 Then David said to Nathan, "I have sinned against the
LORD."

"The LORD has taken away your sin," Nathan replied. "You
will not die. 14 Nevertheless, because by this deed you have

---

46. *Eliam* is a variant of *Ammiel*; see 1 Chronicles 3:5.
47. Or *staying at Sukkoth*
48. *Jerubbesheth* is also known as *Jerubbaal*, that is, Gideon.
49. Hebrew *in his bosom*; also in verse 8

shown utter contempt for the word of the LORD, the son born to you will surely die."[50]

15 After Nathan had gone home, the LORD struck the child that Uriah's wife had borne to David, and he became ill.16 David pleaded with God for the boy. He fasted and went into his house and spent the night lying in sackcloth on the ground.[51]17 The elders of his household stood beside him to help him up from the ground, but he was unwilling and would not eat anything with them.

18 On the seventh day the child died. But David's servants were afraid to tell him that the child was dead, for they said, "Look, while the child was alive, we spoke to him, and he would not listen to us. So how can we tell him the child is dead? He may even harm himself."

19 When David saw that his servants were whispering to one another, he perceived that the child was dead. So he asked his servants, "Is the child dead?"

"He is dead," they replied.

20 Then David got up from the ground, washed and anointed himself, changed his clothes, and went into the house of the LORD and worshiped. Then he went to his own house, and at his request they set food before him, and he ate.

21 "What is this you have done?" his servants asked. "While the child was alive, you fasted and wept, but when he died, you got up and ate."

22 David answered, "While the child was alive, I fasted and wept, for I said, 'Who knows? The LORD may be gracious to me and let him live.'23 But now that he is dead, why should I fast? Can I bring him back again? I will go to him, but he will not return to me."

Solomon's Birth

24 Then David comforted his wife Bathsheba, and he went to her and lay with her. So she gave birth to a son, and they named him Solomon.

Now the LORD loved the child[52]25 and sent word through Nathan the prophet to name him Jedidiah because the LORD loved him.[53]

The Capture of Rabbah

(1 Chronicles 20:1–3)

26 Meanwhile, Joab fought against Rabbah of the Ammonites and captured the royal fortress.27 Then Joab sent messengers to David to say, "I have fought against Rabbah and have captured the water supply of the city.[54]28 Now, therefore, assemble the rest of the troops, lay siege to the city, and capture it. Otherwise I will capture the city, and it will be named after me."

29 So David assembled all the troops and went to Rabbah; and he fought against it and captured it.30 Then he took the crown from the head of their king. It weighed a talent of gold and was set with precious stones, and it was placed on David's head. And David took a great amount of plunder from the city.[55][56]

31 David brought out the people who were there and put them to work with saws, iron picks, and axes, and he made them work at the brick kilns. He did the same to all the Ammonite cities. Then David and all his troops returned to Jerusalem.[57][58]

2 Samuel 13

Amnon and Tamar

1 After some time, David's son Amnon fell in love with Tamar, the beautiful sister of David's son Absalom.2 Amnon was sick with frustration over his sister Tamar, for she was a virgin, and it seemed implausible for him to do anything to her.

3 Now Amnon had a friend named Jonadab, the son of David's brother Shimeah. Jonadab was a very shrewd man,[59]4 and he asked Amnon, "Why are you, the son of the king, so depressed morning after morning? Won't you tell me?"

Amnon replied, "I am in love with Tamar, my brother Absalom's sister."

5 Jonadab told him, "Lie down on your bed and pretend you are ill. When your father comes to see you, say to him, 'Please let my sister Tamar come and give me something to eat. Let her prepare it in my sight so I may watch her and eat it from her hand.'"

6 So Amnon lay down and feigned illness. When the king came to see him, Amnon said, "Please let my sister Tamar come and make a couple of cakes in my sight, so that I may eat from her hand."

7 Then David sent word to Tamar at the palace: "Please go to the house of Amnon your brother and prepare a meal for him."

8 So Tamar went to the house of her brother Amnon, who was lying down. She took some dough, kneaded it, made cakes in his sight, and baked them.9 Then she brought the pan and set it down before him, but he refused to eat. "Send everyone away!" said Amnon. And everyone went out.

10 Then Amnon said to Tamar, "Bring the food into the bedroom, so that I may eat it from your hand."

Tamar took the cakes she had made and went to her brother Amnon's bedroom.11 And when she had brought them to him to eat, he took hold of her and said, "Come lie with me, my sister!"

12 "No, my brother!" she cried. "Do not violate me, for such a thing should never be done in Israel. Do not do this disgraceful thing!13 Where could I ever take my shame? And you would be like one of the fools in Israel! Please speak to the king, for he will not withhold me from you."

14 But Amnon refused to listen to her, and being stronger, he violated her and lay with her.

15 Then Amnon hated Tamar with such intensity that his hatred was greater than the love he previously had. "Get up!" he said to her. "Be gone!"

---

50. DSS; MT *you have brought utter contempt from the enemies of the LORD*
51. DSS and LXX; MT does not include *in sackcloth*.
52. Or *she* or *he*
53. Literally *to name him Jedidiah because of the LORD*; *Jedidiah* means *beloved of the LORD*
54. Or *and have captured the city of waters*
55. Or *from the head of Milcom*. Milcom, also called Molech, was god of the Ammonites; see Leviticus 18:21 and 1 Kings 11:7.
56. *A talent* is approximately 75.4 pounds or 34.2 kilograms of gold.
57. Literally *put them under saws*
58. Literally *and he made them pass through the brick kilns.*
59. *Shimeah* is a variant of *Shammah*, *Shimea*, and *Shimei*; see 1 Samuel 16:9, 1 Chronicles 2:13, and 2 Samuel 21:21.

16 "No," she replied, "sending me away is worse than this
great wrong you have already done to me!"
But he refused to listen to her.17 Instead, he called to his
attendant and said, "Throw this woman out and bolt the
door behind her!"
18 So Amnon's attendant threw her out and bolted the door
behind her. Now Tamar was wearing a robe of many colors,
because this is what the king's virgin daughters
wore.[60]19 And Tamar put ashes on her head and tore her
robe. And putting her hand on her head, she went away
crying aloud.
20 Her brother Absalom said to her, "Has your brother
Amnon been with you? Be quiet for now, my sister. He is
your brother. Do not take this thing to heart."
So Tamar lived as a desolate woman in the house of her
brother Absalom.
21 When King David heard all this, he was furious.[61]22 And
Absalom never said a word to Amnon, either good or bad,
because he hated Amnon for violating his sister Tamar.

Absalom's Revenge on Amnon

23 Two years later, when Absalom's sheepshearers were at
Baal-hazor near Ephraim, he invited all the sons of the
king.24 And he went to the king and said, "Your servant has
just hired shearers. Will the king and his servants please
come with me?"
25 "No, my son," the king replied, "we should not all go, or
we would be a burden to you." Although Absalom urged
him, he was not willing to go, but gave him his blessing.
26 "If not," said Absalom, "please let my brother Amnon go
with us."
"Why should he go with you?" the king asked.
27 But Absalom urged him, so the king sent Amnon and the
rest of his sons.[62]
28 Now Absalom had ordered his young men, "Watch Amnon
until his heart is merry with wine, and when I order you to
strike Amnon down, you are to kill him. Do not be afraid.
Have I not commanded you? Be courageous and valiant!"
29 So Absalom's young men did to Amnon just as Absalom
had ordered. Then all the other sons of the king got up, and
each one fled on his mule.
30 While they were on the way, a report reached David:
"Absalom has struck down all the sons of the king; not one
of them is left!"
31 Then the king stood up, tore his clothes, and lay down on
the ground. And all his servants stood by with their clothes
torn.
32 But Jonadab, the son of David's brother Shimeah, spoke
up: "My lord must not think they have killed all the sons of
the king, for only Amnon is dead. In fact, Absalom has
planned this since the day Amnon violated his sister
Tamar.33 So now, my lord the king, do not take to heart the
report that all the sons of the king are dead. Only Amnon is
dead."

Absalom Flees to Geshur

34 Meanwhile, Absalom had fled. When the young man
standing watch looked up, he saw many people coming
down the road west of him, along the side of the hill. And
the watchman went and reported to the king, "I see men
coming from the direction of Horonaim, along the side of the
hill."[63][64]
35 So Jonadab said to the king, "Look, the sons of the king
have arrived! It is just as your servant said."
36 And as he finished speaking, the sons of the king came in,
wailing loudly. Then the king and all his servants also wept
very bitterly.
37 Now Absalom fled and went to Talmai son of Ammihud,
the king of Geshur. But David mourned for his son every
day.
38 After Absalom had fled and gone to Geshur, he stayed
there three years.[39] And King David longed to go to Absalom,
for he had been consoled over Amnon's death.[65][66]

2 Samuel 14

Absalom's Return to Jerusalem

1 Now Joab son of Zeruiah perceived that the king's heart
longed for Absalom.2 So Joab sent to Tekoa to bring a wise
woman from there. He told her, "Please pretend to be a
mourner; put on clothes for mourning and do not anoint
yourself with oil. Act like a woman who has mourned for the
dead a long time.3 Then go to the king and speak these words
to him." And Joab put the words in her mouth.
4 When the woman from Tekoa went to the king, she fell
facedown in homage and said, "Help me, O king!"
5 "What troubles you?" the king asked her.
"Indeed," she said, "I am a widow, for my husband is
dead.6 And your maidservant had two sons who were
fighting in the field with no one to separate them, and one
struck the other and killed him.7 Now the whole clan has
risen up against your maidservant and said, 'Hand over the
one who struck down his brother, that we may put him to
death for the life of the brother whom he killed. Then we
will cut off the heir as well!' So they would extinguish my
one remaining ember by not preserving my husband's name
or posterity on the earth."
8 "Go home," the king said to the woman, "and I will give
orders on your behalf."
9 But the woman of Tekoa said to the king, "My lord the
king, may any blame be on me and on my father's house,
and may the king and his throne be guiltless."
10 "If anyone speaks to you," said the king, "bring him to me,
and he will not trouble you again!"
11 "Please," she replied, "may the king invoke the LORD your
God to prevent the avenger of blood from increasing the
devastation, so that my son may not be destroyed!"
"As surely as the LORD lives," he vowed, "not a hair of your
son's head will fall to the ground."
12 Then the woman said, "Please, may your servant speak a
word to my lord the king?"

---

60. Or *a robe with long sleeves*; see also Genesis 37:3.
61. DSS and LXX include *But he would not punish his son Amnon, because he loved him, since he was his firstborn.*
62. LXX and Vulgate include *And Absalom prepared a feast fit for a king.*
63. Or *behind him*
64. LXX; Hebrew does not include *And the watchman....*
65. MT; DSS and LXX *And the spirit of the king*
66. Or *ceased to go out after Absalom*

"Speak," he replied.

13 The woman asked, "Why have you devised a thing like this
against the people of God? When the king says this, does he
not convict himself, since he has not brought back his own
banished son?14 For we will surely die and be like water
poured out on the ground, which cannot be recovered. Yet
God does not take away a life, but He devises ways that the
banished one may not be cast out from Him.

15 Now therefore, I have come to present this matter to my
lord the king because the people have made me afraid. Your
servant thought, 'I will speak to the king. Perhaps he will
grant the request of his maidservant.16 For the king will hear
and deliver his maidservant from the hand of the man who
would cut off both me and my son from God's inheritance.'

17 And now your servant says, 'May the word of my lord the
king bring me rest, for my lord the king is able to discern
good and evil, just like the angel of God. May the LORD your
God be with you.'"[67]

18 Then the king said to the woman, "I am going to ask you
something; do not conceal it from me!"

"Let my lord the king speak," she replied.

19 So the king asked, "Is the hand of Joab behind all this?"

The woman answered, "As surely as you live, my lord the
king, no one can turn to the right or to the left from
anything that my lord the king says. Yes, your servant Joab
is the one who gave me orders; he told your maidservant
exactly what to say.20 Joab your servant has done this to
bring about this change of affairs, but my lord has wisdom
like the wisdom of the angel of God, to know everything that
happens in the land."

21 Then the king said to Joab, "I hereby grant this request.
Go, bring back the young man Absalom."

22 Joab fell facedown in homage and blessed the king.
"Today," said Joab, "your servant knows that he has found
favor in your eyes, my lord the king, because the king has
granted his request."

23 So Joab got up, went to Geshur, and brought Absalom to
Jerusalem.24 But the king added, "He may return to his
house, but he must not see my face." So Absalom returned to
his own house, but he did not see the face of the king.

25 Now there was not a man in all Israel as handsome and
highly praised as Absalom. From the sole of his foot to the
top of his head, he did not have a single flaw.26 And when he
cut the hair of his head—he shaved it every year because his
hair got so heavy—he would weigh it out to be two hundred
shekels, according to the royal standard.[68]

27 Three sons were born to Absalom, and a daughter named
Tamar, who was a beautiful woman.

Absalom Reconciled to David

28 Now Absalom lived in Jerusalem two years without seeing
the face of the king.29 Then he sent for Joab to send him to
the king, but Joab refused to come to him.

So Absalom sent a second time, but Joab still would not
come.

30 Then Absalom said to his servants, "Look, Joab's field is
next to mine, and he has barley there. Go and set it on fire!"
And Absalom's servants set the field on fire.[69]

31 Then Joab came to Absalom's house and demanded, "Why
did your servants set my field on fire?"

32 "Look," said Absalom, "I sent for you and said, 'Come
here. I want to send you to the king to ask: Why have I come
back from Geshur? It would be better for me if I were still
there.' So now, let me see the king's face, and if there is
iniquity in me, let him kill me."

33 So Joab went and told the king, and David summoned
Absalom, who came to him and bowed facedown before him.
Then the king kissed Absalom.

2 Samuel 15

Absalom's Conspiracy

1 Some time later, Absalom provided for himself a chariot
with horses and fifty men to run ahead of him.2 He would get
up early and stand beside the road leading to the city gate.
Whenever anyone had a grievance to bring before the king
for a decision, Absalom would call out and ask, "What city
are you from?" And if he replied, "Your servant is from one
of the tribes of Israel,"3 Absalom would say, "Look, your
claims are good and right, but the king has no deputy to
hear you."

4 And he would add, "If only someone would appoint me
judge in the land, then everyone with a grievance or dispute
could come to me, and I would give him justice."

5 Also, when anyone approached to bow down to him,
Absalom would reach out his hand, take hold of him, and
kiss him.6 Absalom did this to all the Israelites who came to
the king for justice. In this way he stole the hearts of the
men of Israel.

7 After four years had passed, Absalom said to the king,
"Please let me go to Hebron to fulfill a vow I have made to
the LORD.[70]8 For your servant made a vow while dwelling in
Geshur of Aram, saying: 'If indeed the LORD brings me back
to Jerusalem, I will worship the LORD in Hebron.'"[71]

9 "Go in peace," said the king. So Absalom got up and went
to Hebron.

10 Then Absalom sent spies throughout the tribes of Israel
with this message: "When you hear the sound of the horn,
you are to say, 'Absalom reigns in Hebron!'"

11 Two hundred men from Jerusalem accompanied Absalom.
They had been invited as guests and they went along
innocently, for they knew nothing about the matter.12 While
Absalom was offering the sacrifices, he sent for Ahithophel
the Gilonite, David's counselor, to come from his hometown
of Giloh.

So the conspiracy gained strength, and Absalom's following
kept increasing.

David Flees Jerusalem

(Psalm 3:1–8)

13 Then a messenger came to David and reported, "The hearts
of the men of Israel are with Absalom."

14 And David said to all the servants with him in Jerusalem,
"Arise and let us flee, or we will not escape from Absalom!

---

67. Or *Angel*; also in verse 20
68. *200 shekels* is approximately 5 pounds or 2.3 kilograms of hair.
69. LXX includes *So the servants of Joab came to him with their clothes torn and said to him, "The servants of Absalom have set your field on fire."*
70. Syriac and some LXX manuscripts; Hebrew *forty*
71. Some LXX manuscripts; Hebrew does not include *in Hebron*.

We must leave quickly, or he will soon overtake us, heap disaster on us, and put the city to the sword."

15 The king's servants replied, "Whatever our lord the king decides, we are your servants."

16 Then the king set out, and his entire household followed him. But he left behind ten concubines to take care of the palace.

17 So the king set out with all the people following him. He stopped at the last house,18 and all his servants marched past him—all the Cherethites and Pelethites, and six hundred Gittites who had followed him from Gath.

19 Then the king said to Ittai the Gittite, "Why should you also go with us? Go back and stay with the new king, since you are both a foreigner and an exile from your homeland.20 In fact, you arrived only yesterday; should I make you wander around with us today while I do not know where I am going? Go back and take your brothers with you. May the LORD show you loving devotion and faithfulness."[72]

21 But Ittai answered the king, "As surely as the LORD lives, and as my lord the king lives, wherever my lord the king may be, whether it means life or death, there will your servant be!"

22 "March on then," said David to Ittai. So Ittai the Gittite marched past with all his men and all the little ones who were with him.

23 Everyone in the countryside was weeping loudly as all the people passed by. And as the king crossed the Kidron Valley, all the people also passed toward the way of the wilderness.

24 Zadok was also there, and all the Levites with him were carrying the ark of the covenant of God. And they set down the ark of God, and Abiathar offered sacrifices until all the people had passed out of the city.[73]

25 Then the king said to Zadok, "Return the ark of God to the city. If I find favor in the eyes of the LORD, He will bring me back and let me see both it and His dwelling place again.26 But if He should say, 'I do not delight in you,' then here I am; let Him do to me whatever seems good to Him."

27 The king also said to Zadok the priest, "Are you not a seer? Return to the city in peace—you with your son Ahimaaz, and Abiathar with his son Jonathan.[74][75]28 See, I will wait at the fords of the wilderness until word comes from you to inform me."

29 So Zadok and Abiathar returned the ark of God to Jerusalem and stayed there.

David Weeps at the Mount of Olives

(Psalm 63:1–11)

30 But David continued up the Mount of Olives, weeping as he went up. His head was covered, and he was walking barefoot. And all the people with him covered their heads and went up, weeping as they went.

31 Now someone told David: "Ahithophel is among the conspirators with Absalom."

So David pleaded, "O LORD, please turn the counsel of Ahithophel into foolishness!"

32 When David came to the summit, where he used to worship God, Hushai the Archite was there to meet him with his robe torn and dust on his head.

33 David said to him, "If you go on with me, you will be a burden to me.34 But you can thwart the counsel of Ahithophel for me if you return to the city and say to Absalom: 'I will be your servant, my king; in the past I was your father's servant, but now I will be your servant.'

35 Will not Zadok and Abiathar the priests be there with you? Report to them everything you hear from the king's palace.36 Indeed, their two sons, Ahimaaz son of Zadok and Jonathan son of Abiathar, are there with them. Send them to me with everything you hear."

37 So David's friend Hushai arrived in Jerusalem just as Absalom was entering the city.

2 Samuel 16

David and Ziba

1 When David had gone a little beyond the summit, Ziba the servant of Mephibosheth was there to meet him. He had a pair of saddled donkeys loaded with two hundred loaves of bread, a hundred clusters of raisins, a hundred summer fruits, and a skin of wine.

2 "Why do you have these?" asked the king.

Ziba replied, "The donkeys are for the king's household to ride, the bread and summer fruit are for the young men to eat, and the wine is to refresh those who become exhausted in the wilderness."

3 "Where is your master's grandson?" asked the king.

And Ziba answered, "Indeed, he is staying in Jerusalem, for he has said, 'Today, the house of Israel will restore to me the kingdom of my grandfather.'"

4 So the king said to Ziba, "All that belongs to Mephibosheth is now yours!"

"I humbly bow before you," said Ziba. "May I find favor in your eyes, my lord the king!"

Shimei Curses David

5 As King David approached Bahurim, a man from the family of the house of Saul was just coming out. His name was Shimei son of Gera, and as he approached, he kept yelling out curses.6 He threw stones at David and at all the servants of the king, though the troops and all the mighty men were on David's right and left.

7 And as he yelled curses, Shimei said, "Get out, get out, you worthless man of bloodshed!8 The LORD has paid you back for all the blood of the house of Saul, in whose place you have reigned, and the LORD has delivered the kingdom into the hand of your son Absalom. See, you have come to ruin because you are a man of bloodshed!"

9 Then Abishai son of Zeruiah said to the king, "Why should this dead dog curse my lord the king? Let me go over and cut off his head!"

10 But the king replied, "What have I to do with you, O sons of Zeruiah? If he curses me because the LORD told him, 'Curse David,' who can ask, 'Why did you do this?'"

11 Then David said to Abishai and to all his servants, "Behold, my own son, my own flesh and blood, seeks my life. How much more, then, this Benjamite! Leave him alone and let him curse me, for the LORD has told him

---

72. LXX; Hebrew *May loving devotion and faithfulness be with you.*
73. Or *Abiathar went up*
74. Hebrew; LXX *Behold,*
75. Literally *your son Ahimaaz and Jonathan son of Abiathar, your two sons with you*

so.[12] Perhaps the LORD will see my affliction and repay me with good for the cursing I receive today."

[13] So David and his men proceeded along the road as Shimei went along the ridge of the hill opposite him. As Shimei went, he yelled curses, threw stones, and flung dust at David.[14] Finally, the king and all the people with him arrived, exhausted. And there he refreshed himself.[76]

The Counsel of Ahithophel and Hushai

[15] Then Absalom and all the men of Israel came to Jerusalem, and Ahithophel was with him.[16] And David's friend Hushai the Archite went to Absalom and said to him, "Long live the king! Long live the king!"

[17] "Is this the loyalty you show your friend?" Absalom replied. "Why did you not go with your friend?"

[18] "Not at all," Hushai answered. "For the one chosen by the LORD, by this people, and by all the men of Israel—his I will be, and with him I will remain.[19] Furthermore, whom should I serve if not his son? As I served in your father's presence, so also I will serve in yours."

[20] Then Absalom said to Ahithophel, "Give me counsel. What should we do?"

[21] Ahithophel replied, "Sleep with your father's concubines, whom he has left to take care of the palace. When all Israel hears that you have become a stench to your father, then the hands of all who are with you will be strengthened."

[22] So they pitched a tent for Absalom on the roof, and he slept with his father's concubines in the sight of all Israel.

[23] Now in those days the advice of Ahithophel was like the consultation of the word of God. Such was the regard that both David and Absalom had for Ahithophel's advice.

2 Samuel 17

Hushai Counters Ahithophel's Advice

[1] Furthermore, Ahithophel said to Absalom, "Let me choose twelve thousand men and set out tonight in pursuit of David.[2] I will attack him while he is weak and weary; I will throw him into a panic, and all the people with him will flee; I will strike down only the king[3] and bring all the people back to you as a bride returning to her husband. You seek the life of only one man; then all the people will be at peace."[77]

[4] This proposal seemed good to Absalom and all the elders of Israel.

[5] Then Absalom said, "Summon Hushai the Archite as well, and let us hear what he too has to say."

[6] So Hushai came to Absalom, who told him, "Ahithophel has spoken this proposal. Should we carry it out? If not, what do you say?"

[7] Hushai replied, "This time the advice of Ahithophel is not sound."

[8] He continued, "You know your father and his men. They are mighty men, and as fierce as a wild bear robbed of her cubs. Moreover, your father is a man of war who will not spend the night with the troops.[9] Surely by now he is hiding in a cave or some other location. If some of your troops fall first, whoever hears of it will say, 'There has been a slaughter among the troops who follow Absalom.'[78][10] Then even the most valiant soldier with the heart of a lion will melt with fear, because all Israel knows that your father is a mighty man who has valiant men with him.

[11] Instead, I advise that all Israel from Dan to Beersheba—a multitude like the sand on the seashore—be gathered to you, and that you yourself lead them into battle.[12] Then we will attack David wherever we find him, and we will descend on him like dew on the ground. And of all the men with him, not even one will remain.

[13] If he retreats to a city, all Israel will bring ropes to that city, and we will drag it down to the valley until not even a pebble can be found there."

[14] Then Absalom and all the men of Israel said, "The advice of Hushai the Archite is better than that of Ahithophel." For the LORD had purposed to thwart the good counsel of Ahithophel in order to bring disaster on Absalom.

Hushai's Warning Saves David

(Psalm 55:1–23)

[15] So Hushai told Zadok and Abiathar, the priests, "This is what Ahithophel has advised Absalom and the elders of Israel, and this is what I have advised.[16] Now send quickly and tell David, 'Do not spend the night at the fords of the wilderness, but be sure to cross over. Otherwise the king and all the people with him will be swallowed up.'"

[17] Now Jonathan and Ahimaaz were staying at En-rogel, where a servant girl would come and pass along information to them. They in turn would go and inform King David, for they dared not be seen entering the city.[18] But a young man did see them and told Absalom. So the two left quickly and came to the house of a man in Bahurim. He had a well in his courtyard, and they climbed down into it.[19] Then the man's wife took a covering, spread it over the mouth of the well, and scattered grain over it so nobody would know a thing.

[20] When Absalom's servants came to the woman at the house, they asked, "Where are Ahimaaz and Jonathan?"

"They have crossed over the brook," she replied. The men searched but did not find them, so they returned to Jerusalem.

[21] After the men had gone, Ahimaaz and Jonathan climbed up out of the well and went to inform King David, saying, "Get up and cross over the river at once, for Ahithophel has given this advice against you."

[22] So David and all the people with him got up and crossed the Jordan. By daybreak, there was no one left who had not crossed the Jordan.

[23] When Ahithophel saw that his advice had not been followed, he saddled his donkey and set out for his house in his hometown. He put his affairs in order and hanged himself. So he died and was buried in his father's tomb.

[24] Then David went to Mahanaim, and Absalom crossed the Jordan with all the men of Israel.[25] Absalom had appointed Amasa over the army in place of Joab. Amasa was the son of

---

76. Some LXX manuscripts *arrived at the Jordan*
77. LXX; see also DSS; MT *and bring all the people back to you. When everyone returns except the man you seek,*
78. Or *If he should attack your troops first*

a man named Ithra, the Ishmaelite who had married Abigail, the daughter of Nahash and sister of Zeruiah the mother of Joab.[79][80][81][82][26] So the Israelites and Absalom camped in the land of Gilead.

[27] When David came to Mahanaim, he was met by Shobi son of Nahash from Rabbah of the Ammonites, Machir son of Ammiel from Lo-debar, and Barzillai the Gileadite from Rogelim.[28] They brought beds, basins, and earthen vessels, as well as wheat, barley, flour, roasted grain, beans, lentils,[83][29] honey, curds, sheep, and cheese from the herd for David and his people to eat. For they said, "The people have become hungry, exhausted, and thirsty in the wilderness."

2 Samuel 18

Absalom Killed

[1] Then David reviewed his troops and appointed over them commanders of thousands and of hundreds.[2] He sent out the troops, a third under Joab, a third under Joab's brother Abishai son of Zeruiah, and a third under Ittai the Gittite. And the king said to the troops, "I will surely march out with you as well."

[3] But the people pleaded, "You must not go out! For if we have to flee, they will not care about us. Even if half of us die, they will not care. But you are worth ten thousand of us. It is better now if you support us from the city."[84]

[4] "I will do whatever seems best to you," the king replied. So he stood beside the gate, while all the troops marched out by hundreds and by thousands.

[5] Now the king had commanded Joab, Abishai, and Ittai, "Treat the young man Absalom gently for my sake." And all the people heard the king's orders to each of the commanders regarding Absalom.

[6] So David's army marched into the field to engage Israel, and the battle took place in the forest of Ephraim.[7] There the people of Israel were defeated by David's servants, and the slaughter was great that day—twenty thousand men.[8] The battle spread over the whole countryside, and that day the forest devoured more people than the sword.

[9] Now Absalom was riding on his mule when he met the servants of David, and as the mule went under the thick branches of a large oak, Absalom's head was caught fast in the tree. The mule under him kept going, so that he was suspended in midair.[85][10] When one of the men saw this, he told Joab, "I just saw Absalom hanging in an oak tree!"

[11] "You just saw him!" Joab exclaimed. "Why did you not strike him to the ground right there? I would have given you ten shekels of silver and a warrior's belt!"[86]

[12] The man replied, "Even if a thousand shekels of silver were weighed out into my hands, I would not raise my hand against the son of the king. For we heard the king command you and Abishai and Ittai, 'Protect the young man Absalom for my sake.'[87][88][13] If I had jeopardized my own life—and nothing is hidden from the king—you would have abandoned me."[89]

[14] But Joab declared, "I am not going to wait like this with you!" And he took three spears in his hand and thrust them through the heart of Absalom while he was still alive in the oak tree.[15] And ten young men who carried Joab's armor surrounded Absalom, struck him, and killed him.

[16] Then Joab blew the ram's horn, and the troops broke off their pursuit of Israel because Joab had restrained them.[17] They took Absalom, cast him into a large pit in the forest, and piled a huge mound of stones over him. Meanwhile, all the Israelites fled, each to his home.

[18] During his lifetime, Absalom had set up for himself a pillar in the King's Valley, for he had said, "I have no son to preserve the memory of my name." So he gave the pillar his name, and to this day it is called Absalom's Monument.

David Mourns for Absalom

[19] Then Ahimaaz son of Zadok said, "Please let me run and tell the king the good news that the LORD has avenged him of his enemies."

[20] But Joab replied, "You are not the man to take good news today. You may do it another day, but you must not do so today, because the king's son is dead."

[21] So Joab said to a Cushite, "Go, tell the king what you have seen." The Cushite bowed to Joab and took off running.

[22] Ahimaaz son of Zadok, however, persisted and said to Joab, "No matter what, please let me also run behind the Cushite!"

"My son," Joab replied, "why do you want to run, since you will not receive a reward?"

[23] "No matter what, I want to run!" he replied.

"Then run!" Joab told him.

So Ahimaaz ran by way of the plain and outran the Cushite.[90]

[24] Now David was sitting between the two gates when the watchman went up to the roof of the gateway by the wall, looked out, and saw a man running alone.[25] So he called out and told the king.

"If he is alone," the king replied, "he bears good news."

As the first runner drew near,[26] the watchman saw another man running, and he called out to the gatekeeper, "Look! Another man is running alone!"

"This one also brings good news," said the king.

[27] The watchman said, "The first man appears to me to be running like Ahimaaz son of Zadok."

"This is a good man," said the king. "He comes with good news."

---

79. *Ithra* is a variant of *Jether*; see 1 Kings 2:5.
80. Some LXX manuscripts (see also 1 Chronicles 2:17); MT and other LXX manuscripts *Israelite*
81. Or *Abigal*, a variant of *Abigail*
82. Or *of Jesse*; see DSS and 1 Chronicles 2:13–16
83. Most LXX manuscripts and Syriac; Hebrew includes *roasted seeds*.
84. Two Hebrew manuscripts, some LXX manuscripts, and Vulgate; most Hebrew manuscripts *care; for now there are ten thousand like us*
85. Or *large terebinth* or *very great tree*; similarly in verses 10 and 14
86. *10 shekels* is approximately 4 ounces or 114 grams of silver.
87. *1,000 shekels* is approximately 25.1 pounds or 11.4 kilograms of silver.
88. A few Hebrew manuscripts, LXX, Vulgate, and Syriac; most Hebrew manuscripts *Whoever you may be, protect the young man Absalom.* or *Let no one touch the young man Absalom.*
89. Or *If I had dealt treacherously against his life*
90. That is, the plain of the Jordan

28 Then Ahimaaz called out to the king, “All is well!” And he bowed facedown before the king.

He continued, “Blessed be the LORD your God! He has delivered up the men who raised their hands against my lord the king.”

29 The king asked, “Is the young man Absalom all right?”

And Ahimaaz replied, “When Joab sent the king’s servant and your servant, I saw a great tumult, but I do not know what it was.”

30 “Move aside,” said the king, “and stand here.”

So he stepped aside.

31 Just then the Cushite came and said, “May my lord the king hear the good news: Today the LORD has avenged you of all who rose up against you!”

32 The king asked the Cushite, “Is the young man Absalom all right?”

And the Cushite replied, “May the enemies of my lord the king and all who rise up against you to harm you be like that young man.”

33 The king was shaken and went up to the chamber over the gate and wept. And as he walked, he cried out, “O my son Absalom! My son, my son Absalom! If only I had died instead of you, O Absalom, my son, my son!”

2 Samuel 19

Joab Reproves David

1 Then it was reported to Joab, “The king is weeping and mourning over Absalom.”2 And that day’s victory was turned into mourning for all the people, because on that day they were told, “The king is grieving over his son.”

3 So they returned to the city quietly that day, as people steal away in humiliation after fleeing a battle.4 But the king covered his face and cried out at the top of his voice, “O my son Absalom! O Absalom, my son, my son!”

5 Then Joab went into the house and said to the king, “Today you have disgraced all your servants who have saved your life and the lives of your sons and daughters, of your wives, and of your concubines.6 You love those who hate you and hate those who love you! For you have made it clear today that the commanders and soldiers mean nothing to you. I know today that if Absalom were alive and all of us were dead, it would have pleased you!

7 Now therefore get up! Go out and speak comfort to your servants, for I swear by the LORD that if you do not go out, not a man will remain with you tonight. This will be worse for you than all the adversity that has befallen you from your youth until now!”

David Restored as King

8 So the king got up and sat in the gate, and all the people were told: “Behold, the king is sitting in the gate.” So they all came before the king.

Meanwhile, the Israelites had fled, each man to his home.9 And all the people throughout the tribes of Israel were arguing, “The king rescued us from the hand of our enemies and delivered us from the hand of the Philistines, but now he has fled the land because of Absalom.10 But Absalom, the man we anointed over us, has died in battle. So why do you say nothing about restoring the king?”

11 Then King David sent this message to Zadok and Abiathar, the priests: “Say to the elders of Judah, ‘Why should you be the last to restore the king to his palace, since the talk of all Israel has reached the king at his quarters?12 You are my brothers, my own flesh and blood. So why should you be the last to restore the king?’13 And say to Amasa, ‘Aren’t you my flesh and blood? May God punish me, and ever so severely, if from now on you are not the commander of my army in place of Joab!’”

14 So he swayed the hearts of all the men of Judah as though they were one man, and they sent word to the king: “Return, you and all your servants.”

15 So the king returned, and when he arrived at the Jordan, the men of Judah came to Gilgal to meet him and escort him across the Jordan.

Shimei Pardoned

16 Then Shimei son of Gera, a Benjamite from Bahurim, hurried down with the men of Judah to meet King David,17 along with a thousand men of Benjamin, as well as Ziba the steward of the house of Saul and his fifteen sons and twenty servants.

They rushed down to the Jordan before the king18 and crossed at the ford to carry over the king’s household and to do what was good in his sight.

When Shimei son of Gera crossed the Jordan, he fell down before the king19 and said, “My lord, do not hold me guilty, and do not remember your servant’s wrongdoing on the day my lord the king left Jerusalem. May the king not take it to heart.20 For your servant knows that I have sinned, so here I am today as the first of all the house of Joseph to come down to meet my lord the king.”

21 But Abishai son of Zeruiah said, “Shouldn’t Shimei be put to death for this, because he cursed the LORD’s anointed?”

22 And David replied, “Sons of Zeruiah, what have I to do with you, that you should be my adversaries today? Should any man be put to death in Israel today? Am I not indeed aware that today I am king over Israel?”

23 So the king said to Shimei, “You shall not die.” And the king swore an oath to him.

Mephibosheth Excused

24 Then Mephibosheth, Saul’s grandson, went down to meet the king. He had not cared for his feet or trimmed his mustache or washed his clothes from the day the king had left until the day he returned safely.25 And he came from Jerusalem to meet the king, who asked him, “Mephibosheth, why did you not go with me?”

26 “My lord the king,” he replied, “because I am lame, I said, ‘I will have my donkey saddled so that I may ride on it and go with the king.’ But my servant Ziba deceived me,[91]27 and he has slandered your servant to my lord the king.

Yet my lord the king is like the angel of God, so do what is good in your eyes.[92]28 For all the house of my grandfather deserves death from my lord the king, yet you have set your servant among those who eat at your table. What further right, then, do I have to keep appealing to the king?”

29 The king replied, “Why say any more? I hereby declare that you and Ziba are to divide the land.”

---

91. LXX, Syriac, and Vulgate *Saddle a donkey for me*; Hebrew *I will saddle a donkey for myself*
92. Or *Angel*

30 And Mephibosheth said to the king, “Instead, since my
lord the king has safely come to his own house, let Ziba take
it all!”

David’s Kindness to Barzillai

31 Now Barzillai the Gileadite had come down from Rogelim
to cross the Jordan with the king and send him on his way
from there.32 Barzillai was quite old, eighty years of age, and
since he was a very wealthy man, he had provided for the
king while he stayed in Mahanaim.

33 The king said to Barzillai, “Cross over with me, and I will
provide for you at my side in Jerusalem.”

34 But Barzillai replied, “How many years of my life remain,
that I should go up to Jerusalem with the king?35 I am now
eighty years old. Can I discern what is good and what is not?
Can your servant taste what he eats or drinks? Can I still
hear the voice of singing men and women? Why should your
servant be an added burden to my lord the king?

36 Your servant will go with the king only a short distance
past the Jordan; why should the king repay me with such a
reward?37 Please let your servant return, that I may die in
my own city near the tomb of my father and mother. But
here is your servant Chimham. Let him cross over with my
lord the king, and do for him what is good in your sight.”

38 The king replied, “Chimham will cross over with me, and I
will do for him what is good in your sight, and I will do for
you whatever you desire of me.”

39 So all the people crossed the Jordan, and then the king
crossed over. The king kissed Barzillai and blessed him, and
Barzillai returned home.

40 Then the king crossed over to Gilgal, and Chimham
crossed over with him. All the troops of Judah and half the
troops of Israel escorted the king.

Contention over the King

41 Soon all the men of Israel came to the king and asked,
“Why did our brothers, the men of Judah, take you away
secretly and bring the king and his household across the
Jordan, together with all of David’s men?”

42 And all the men of Judah replied to the men of Israel, “We
did this because the king is our relative. Why does this anger
you? Have we ever eaten at the king’s expense or received
anything for ourselves?”

43 “We have ten shares in the king,” answered the men of
Israel, “so we have more claim to David than you. Why then
do you despise us? Were we not the first to speak of
restoring our king?”

But the men of Judah spoke more fiercely than the men of
Israel.

2 Samuel 20

Sheba’s Rebellion

1 Now a worthless man named Sheba son of Bichri, a
Benjamite, happened to be there, and he blew the ram’s horn
and shouted:

“We have no share in David,
no inheritance in Jesse’s son.
Every man to his tent,
O Israel!”

2 So all the men of Israel deserted David to follow Sheba son
of Bichri. But the men of Judah stayed by their king all the
way from the Jordan to Jerusalem.

3 When David returned to his palace in Jerusalem, he took
the ten concubines he had left to take care of the palace, and
he placed them in a house under guard. He provided for
them, but he no longer slept with them. They were confined
until the day of their death, living as widows.

4 Then the king said to Amasa, “Summon the men of Judah
to come to me within three days, and be here yourself.”

5 So Amasa went to summon Judah, but he took longer than
the time allotted him.

6 And David said to Abishai, “Now Sheba the son of Bichri
will do us more harm than Absalom. Take your lord’s
servants and pursue him, or he will find fortified cities and
elude us.”[93]

7 So Joab’s men, along with the Cherethites, the Pelethites,
and all the mighty men, marched out of Jerusalem in pursuit
of Sheba son of Bichri.8 And while they were at the great
stone in Gibeon, Amasa joined them.

Now Joab was dressed in military attire, with a dagger
strapped to his belt. And as he stepped forward, he slipped
the dagger from its sheath.[94] 9 “Are you well, my brother?”
Joab asked Amasa. And with his right hand Joab grabbed
Amasa by the beard to kiss him.

10 Amasa was not on guard against the dagger in Joab’s
hand, and Joab stabbed him in the stomach and spilled out
his intestines on the ground. And Joab did not need to strike
him again, for Amasa was dead. Then Joab and his brother
Abishai pursued Sheba son of Bichri.

11 One of Joab’s young men stood near Amasa and said,
“Whoever favors Joab, and whoever is for David, let him
follow Joab!”12 But Amasa wallowed in his blood in the
middle of the road, and when the man saw that all the
troops were stopping there, he dragged the body off the road
into a field and threw a garment over it.13 As soon as
Amasa’s body was removed from the road, all the men went
on with Joab to pursue Sheba son of Bichri.

14 Sheba passed through all the tribes of Israel to Abel-beth-
maacah and through the entire region of the Berites, who
gathered together and followed him.[95][96]

15 And Joab’s troops came and besieged Sheba in Abel-beth-
maacah and built a siege ramp against the outer rampart of
the city.

As all the troops with Joab were battering the wall to topple
it,16 a wise woman called out from the city, “Listen! Listen!
Please tell Joab to come here so that I may speak with him.”

17 When he had come near to her, the woman asked, “Are
you Joab?”

“I am,” he replied.

“Listen to the words of your servant,” she said.

“I am listening,” he answered.

18 Then the woman said, “Long ago they used to say, ‘Seek
counsel at Abel,’ and that is how disputes were settled.19 I
am among the peaceable and faithful in Israel, but you are

---

93. Or *and snatch away our eyes* or *and do us serious harm*
94. Literally *Now Joab was dressed in military attire, and over it was a belt around his waist with a dagger in its sheath. And as he stepped forward, it fell out.*
95. Hebrew *to Abel and Beth-maacah*; see verse 15.
96. Hebrew; LXX and Vulgate *Bicrites*

trying to destroy a city that is a mother in Israel. Why would you swallow up the LORD's inheritance?"

20 "Far be it!" Joab declared. "Far be it from me to swallow up or destroy! 21 That is not the case. But a man named Sheba son of Bichri, from the hill country of Ephraim, has lifted up his hand against the king, against David. Deliver him alone, and I will depart from the city."

"Look," the woman replied, "his head will be thrown to you over the wall."

22 Then the woman went to all the people with her wise counsel, and they cut off the head of Sheba son of Bichri and threw it to Joab. So he blew the ram's horn and his men dispersed from the city, each to his own home. And Joab returned to the king in Jerusalem.

23 Now Joab was over the whole army of Israel; Benaiah son of Jehoiada was over the Cherethites and Pelethites; 24 Adoram was in charge of the forced labor; Jehoshaphat son of Ahilud was the recorder; 97 25 Sheva was the scribe; Zadok and Abiathar were priests; 98 26 and Ira the Jairite was David's priest. 99

2 Samuel 21

David Avenges the Gibeonites

1 During the reign of David there was a famine for three successive years, and David sought the face of the LORD.

And the LORD said, "It is because of the blood shed by Saul and his family, because he killed the Gibeonites."

2 At this, David summoned the Gibeonites and spoke to them. (Now the Gibeonites were not Israelites, but a remnant of the Amorites. The Israelites had taken an oath concerning them, but in his zeal for Israel and Judah, Saul had sought to kill them.)

3 So David asked the Gibeonites, "What shall I do for you? How can I make amends so that you may bless the inheritance of the LORD?"

4 The Gibeonites said to him, "We need no silver or gold from Saul or his house, nor should you put to death anyone in Israel for us."

"Whatever you ask, I will do for you," he replied.

5 And they answered the king, "As for the man who consumed us and plotted against us to exterminate us from existing within any border of Israel, 6 let seven of his male descendants be delivered to us so that we may hang them before the LORD at Gibeah of Saul, the chosen of the LORD."

"I will give them to you," said the king. 100

7 Now the king spared Mephibosheth son of Jonathan, the son of Saul, because of the oath before the LORD between David and Jonathan son of Saul. 8 But the king took Armoni and Mephibosheth, the two sons whom Rizpah daughter of Aiah had borne to Saul, as well as the five sons whom Merab daughter of Saul had borne to Adriel son of Barzillai the Meholathite. 101 9 And he delivered them into the hands of the Gibeonites, and they hanged them on the hill before the LORD. So all seven of them fell together; they were put to death in the first days of the harvest, at the beginning of the barley harvest.

10 And Rizpah the daughter of Aiah took sackcloth and spread it out for herself on a rock. From the beginning of the harvest until the rain from heaven poured down on the bodies, she did not allow the birds of the air to rest on them by day, nor the beasts of the field by night.

11 When David was told what Saul's concubine Rizpah, daughter of Aiah, had done, 12 he went and took the bones of Saul and his son Jonathan from the men of Jabesh-gilead, who had stolen them from the public square of Beth-shan where the Philistines had hung the bodies after they had struck down Saul at Gilboa.

13 So David had the bones of Saul and his son Jonathan brought from there, and they also gathered the bones of those who had been hanged. 14 And they buried the bones of Saul and his son Jonathan in Zela in the land of Benjamin, in the tomb of Saul's father Kish.

After they had done everything the king had commanded, God answered their prayers for the land.

Four Battles against the Philistines

(1 Chronicles 20:4–8)

15 Once again the Philistines waged war against Israel, and David and his servants went down and fought against the Philistines. But David became exhausted.

16 Then Ishbi-benob, a descendant of Rapha, whose bronze spear weighed three hundred shekels and who was bearing a new sword, resolved to kill David. 102 103 17 But Abishai son of Zeruiah came to his aid, struck the Philistine, and killed him.

Then David's men swore to him, "You must never again go out with us to battle, so that the lamp of Israel may not be extinguished."

18 Some time later at Gob, there was another battle with the Philistines. At that time Sibbecai the Hushathite killed Saph, a descendant of Rapha. 104

19 Once again there was a battle with the Philistines at Gob, and Elhanan son of Jair the Bethlehemite killed the brother of Goliath the Gittite, the shaft of whose spear was like a weaver's beam. 105 106

20 And there was also a battle at Gath, where there was a man of great stature with six fingers on each hand and six toes on each foot—twenty-four in all. He too was descended from Rapha, 21 and when he taunted Israel, Jonathan the son of David's brother Shimei killed him. 107

22 So these four descendants of Rapha in Gath fell at the hands of David and his servants.

---

97. *Adoram* is a variant of *Adoniram* and *Hadoram*; see 1 Kings 4:6 and 2 Chronicles 10:18.
98. *Sheva* is also called *Seraiah*, *Shisha*, and *Shavsha*; see 2 Samuel 8:17, 1 Kings 4:3, and 1 Chronicles 18:16.
99. Hebrew; some LXX manuscripts and Syriac *Ithrite*; see 2 Samuel 23:38.
100. Or *expose them* or *execute them*; similarly in verse 9
101. Two Hebrew manuscripts, some LXX manuscripts, and Syriac (see also 1 Samuel 18:19); most Hebrew and LXX manuscripts *Michal*
102. Or *the giant*; also in verses 18, 20, and 22
103. *300 shekels* is approximately 7.5 pounds or 3.4 kilograms.
104. *Saph* is a variant of *Sippai*; see 1 Chronicles 20:4.
105. See 1 Chronicles 20:5; Hebrew *Jaare-oregim*
106. See 1 Chronicles 20:5; Hebrew does not include *the brother of*.
107. *Shimei* is a variant of *Shammah*, *Shimeah*, and *Shimea*; see 1 Samuel 16:9, 2 Samuel 13:3, and 1 Chronicles 2:13.

2 Samuel 22

David's Song of Deliverance

(Psalm 18:1–50)

1 And David sang this song to the LORD on the day the LORD
had delivered him from the hand of all his enemies and from
the hand of Saul. 2 He said:
"The LORD is my rock,
my fortress, and my deliverer.
3 My God is my rock, in whom I take refuge,
my shield, and the horn of my salvation.
My stronghold, my refuge, and my Savior,
You save me from violence.
4 I will call upon the LORD, who is worthy to be praised;
so shall I be saved from my enemies.
5 For the waves of death engulfed me;
the torrents of chaos overwhelmed me.
6 The cords of Sheol entangled me;
the snares of death confronted me.
7 In my distress I called upon the LORD;
I cried out to my God.
And from His temple He heard my voice,
and my cry for help reached His ears.
8 Then the earth shook and quaked;
the foundations of the heavens trembled;
they were shaken because He burned with anger.[108]
9 Smoke rose from His nostrils,
and consuming fire came from His mouth;
glowing coals blazed forth.
10 He parted the heavens and came down
with dark clouds beneath His feet.
11 He mounted a cherub and flew;
He soared on the wings of the wind.[109]
12 He made darkness a canopy around Him,
a gathering of water and thick clouds.
13 From the brightness of His presence
coals of fire blazed forth.[110]
14 The LORD thundered from heaven;
the voice of the Most High resounded.
15 He shot His arrows and scattered the foes;
He hurled lightning and routed them.
16 The channels of the sea appeared,
and the foundations of the world were exposed
at the rebuke of the LORD,
at the blast of the breath of His nostrils.
17 He reached down from on high and took hold of me;
He drew me out of deep waters.
18 He rescued me from my powerful enemy,
from foes too mighty for me.
19 They confronted me in my day of calamity,
but the LORD was my support.
20 He brought me out into the open;
He rescued me because He delighted in me.
21 The LORD has rewarded me according to my
righteousness;
He has repaid me according to the cleanness of my
hands.
22 For I have kept the ways of the LORD
and have not wickedly departed from my God.
23 For all His ordinances are before me;
I have not disregarded His statutes.
24 And I have been blameless before Him
and kept myself from iniquity.
25 So the LORD has repaid me according to my righteousness,
according to my cleanness in His sight.[111]
26 To the faithful You show Yourself faithful,
to the blameless You show Yourself blameless;
27 to the pure You show Yourself pure,
but to the crooked You show Yourself shrewd.
28 You save an afflicted people,
but Your eyes are on the haughty to bring them down.
29 For You, O LORD, are my lamp;
the LORD lights up my darkness.
30 For in You I can charge an army;
with my God I can scale a wall.
31 As for God, His way is perfect;
the word of the LORD is flawless.
He is a shield to all
who take refuge in Him.
32 For who is God besides the LORD?
And who is the Rock except our God?
33 God is my strong fortress,
and He makes my way clear.
34 He makes my feet like those of a deer
and stations me upon the heights.
35 He trains my hands for battle;
my arms can bend a bow of bronze.
36 You have given me Your shield of salvation,
and Your gentleness exalts me.[112]
37 You broaden the path beneath me
so that my ankles do not give way.
38 I pursued my enemies and destroyed them;
I did not turn back until they were consumed.
39 I devoured and crushed them so they could not rise;
they have fallen under my feet.
40 You have armed me with strength for battle;
You have subdued my foes beneath me.
41 You have made my enemies retreat before me;
I destroyed those who hated me.
42 They looked, but there was no one to save them—
to the LORD, but He did not answer.
43 I ground them as the dust of the earth;
I crushed and trampled them like mud in the streets.
44 You have delivered me from the strife of my people;

---

108. Most Hebrew sources; Vulgate, Syriac, and two Hebrew manuscripts (see also Psalm 18:7) *mountains*
109. Many Hebrew manuscripts (see also Psalm 18:10); most Hebrew manuscripts *He was seen*
110. Or *bolts of lightning*
111. Hebrew; LXX and Vulgate (see also Psalm 18:24) *according to the cleanness of my hands*
112. Or *and Your help exalts me* or *and You stoop down to make me great*

You have preserved me as the head of nations;
a people I had not known shall serve me.
45 Foreigners cower before me;
when they hear me, they obey me.
46 Foreigners lose heart
and come trembling from their strongholds.[113]
47 The LORD lives, and blessed be my Rock!
And may God, the Rock of my salvation, be exalted—
48 the God who avenges me
and brings down nations beneath me,
49 who frees me from my enemies.
You exalt me above my foes;
You rescue me from violent men.
50 Therefore I will praise You, O LORD, among the nations;
I will sing praises to Your name.[114]
51 Great salvation He brings to His king.
He shows loving devotion to His anointed,
to David and his descendants forever."

2 Samuel 23

David's Last Song

1 These are the last words of David:
"The oracle of David son of Jesse,
the oracle of the man raised on high,
the one anointed by the God of Jacob,
and the sweet psalmist of Israel:[115]
2 The Spirit of the LORD spoke through me;
His word was on my tongue.
3 The God of Israel spoke;
the Rock of Israel said to me,
'He who rules the people with justice,
who rules in the fear of God,
4 is like the light of the morning
at sunrise of a cloudless dawn,
the glistening after the rain
on the sprouting grass of the earth.'
5 Is not my house right with God?
For He has established with me
an everlasting covenant,
ordered and secured in every part.
Will He not bring about my full salvation
and my every desire?
6 But the worthless are all like thorns raked aside,
for they can never be gathered by hand.
7 The man who touches them must be armed with iron
or with the shaft of a spear.
The fire burns them to ashes
in the place where they lie."

David's Mighty Men

(1 Chronicles 11:10–47)

8 These are the names of David's mighty men:
Josheb-basshebeth the Tahchemonite was chief of the Three. He wielded his spear against eight hundred men, whom he killed at one time.[116][117][118]
9 Next in command was Eleazar son of Dodo the Ahohite. As one of the three mighty men, he went with David to taunt the Philistines who had gathered for battle at Pas-dammim. The men of Israel retreated,[119][10] but Eleazar stood his ground and struck the Philistines until his hand grew weary and stuck to his sword. The LORD brought about a great victory that day. Then the troops returned to him, but only to plunder the dead.
11 And after him was Shammah son of Agee the Hararite. When the Philistines had banded together near a field full of lentils, Israel's troops fled from them.[12] But Shammah took his stand in the middle of the field, defended it, and struck down the Philistines. So the LORD brought about a great victory.
13 At harvest time, three of the thirty chief men went down to David at the cave of Adullam, while a company of Philistines was encamped in the Valley of Rephaim.[14] At that time David was in the stronghold, and the garrison of the Philistines was at Bethlehem.[15] David longed for water and said, "Oh, that someone would get me a drink of water from the well near the gate of Bethlehem!"
16 So the three mighty men broke through the Philistine camp, drew water from the well near the gate of Bethlehem, and brought it back to David. But he refused to drink it; instead, he poured it out to the LORD,[17] saying, "Far be it from me, O LORD, to do this! Is this not the blood of the men who risked their lives?" So he refused to drink it.
Such were the exploits of the three mighty men.
18 Now Abishai, the brother of Joab and son of Zeruiah, was chief of the Three, and he wielded his spear against three hundred men, killed them, and won a name along with the Three.[120][19] Was he not more honored than the Three? And he became their commander, even though he was not included among the Three.[121]
20 And Benaiah son of Jehoiada was a man of valor from Kabzeel, a man of many exploits. He struck down two champions of Moab, and on a snowy day he went down into a pit and killed a lion.[122][123][21] He also struck down an Egyptian, a huge man. Although the Egyptian had a spear in his hand, Benaiah went against him with a club, snatched the spear from his hand, and killed the Egyptian with his own spear.[22] These were the exploits of Benaiah son of Jehoiada, who won a name along with the three mighty men.[23] He was most honored among the Thirty, but he did

---

113. Some LXX manuscripts and Vulgate (see also Psalm 18:45); MT *and arm themselves*
114. Cited in Romans 15:9
115. Or *the hero of the songs of Israel* or *the favorite of the Strong One of Israel*
116. *Tahchemonite* is probably a variant of *Hachmonite*; see 1 Chronicles 11:11.
117. Or *chief among the captains*
118. Some LXX manuscripts (see also 1 Chronicles 11:11); Hebrew *He was called Adino the Eznite because of*
119. *Dodo* is a variant of *Dodai*; see 1 Chronicles 27:4.
120. Most Hebrew manuscripts (see also 1 Chronicles 11:20); two Hebrew manuscripts and Syriac *the Thirty*
121. Hebrew; Syriac *the Thirty*
122. Or *Benaiah son of Jehoiada was the son of Ishhai*
123. Or *two sons of Ariel*

not become one of the Three. And David appointed him over his guard.

24 Now these were members of the Thirty:
Asahel the brother of Joab,
Elhanan son of Dodo of Bethlehem,[124]
25 Shammah the Harodite,
Elika the Harodite,
26 Helez the Paltite,
Ira son of Ikkesh the Tekoite,
27 Abiezer the Anathothite,
Mebunnai the Hushathite,[125]
28 Zalmon the Ahohite,
Maharai the Netophathite,
29 Heled son of Baanah the Netophathite,
Ittai son of Ribai from Gibeah of the Benjamites,[126][127]
30 Benaiah the Pirathonite,
Hiddai from the brooks of Gaash,[128][129]
31 Abi-albon the Arbathite,
Azmaveth the Barhumite,
32 Eliahba the Shaalbonite,
the sons of Jashen,
Jonathan[130][33] son of Shammah the Hararite,
Ahiam son of Sharar the Hararite,[131][132]
34 Eliphelet son of Ahasbai the Maacathite,
Eliam son of Ahithophel the Gilonite,
35 Hezro the Carmelite,
Paarai the Arbite,
36 Igal son of Nathan of Zobah,
Bani the Gadite,
37 Zelek the Ammonite,
Naharai the Beerothite, the armor-bearer of Joab son of Zeruiah,
38 Ira the Ithrite,
Gareb the Ithrite,
39 and Uriah the Hittite.
There were thirty-seven in all.

2 Samuel 24

David's Military Census

(Exodus 30:11–16; 1 Chronicles 21:1–6)

1 Again the anger of the LORD burned against Israel, and He stirred up David against them, saying, "Go and take a census of Israel and Judah."

2 So the king said to Joab the commander of his army, who was with him, "Go now throughout the tribes of Israel from Dan to Beersheba and register the troops, so that I may know their number."[133]

3 But Joab replied to the king, "May the LORD your God multiply the troops a hundred times over, and may the eyes of my lord the king see it. But why does my lord the king want to do such a thing?"

4 Nevertheless, the king's word prevailed against Joab and against the commanders of the army. So Joab and the commanders of the army departed from the presence of the king to register the troops of Israel.

5 They crossed the Jordan and camped near Aroer, south of the town in the middle of the valley, and proceeded toward Gad and Jazer.[6] Then they went to Gilead and the land of Tahtim-hodshi, and on to Dan-jaan and around to Sidon.[134][7] They went toward the fortress of Tyre and all the cities of the Hivites and Canaanites. Finally, they went on to the Negev of Judah, to Beersheba.[135]

8 At the end of nine months and twenty days, having gone through the whole land, they returned to Jerusalem.[9] And Joab reported to the king the total number of the troops. In Israel there were 800,000 men of valor who drew the sword, and in Judah there were 500,000.

Judgment for David's Sin

(1 Chronicles 21:7–13)

10 After David had numbered the troops, his conscience was stricken and he said to the LORD, "I have sinned greatly in what I have done. Now, O LORD, I beg You to take away the iniquity of Your servant, for I have acted very foolishly."

11 When David got up in the morning, the word of the LORD had come to Gad the prophet, David's seer:[12] "Go and tell David that this is what the LORD says: 'I am offering you three options. Choose one of them, and I will carry it out against you.'"

13 So Gad went and said to David, "Do you choose to endure three years of famine in your land, three months of fleeing the pursuit of your enemies, or three days of plague upon your land? Now then, think it over and decide how I should reply to Him who sent me."[136]

14 David answered Gad, "I am deeply distressed. Please, let us fall into the hand of the LORD, for His mercies are great; but do not let me fall into the hands of men."

A Plague on Israel

(1 Chronicles 21:14–17)

15 So the LORD sent a plague upon Israel from that morning until the appointed time, and seventy thousand of the people from Dan to Beersheba died.[137]

16 But when the angel stretched out his hand to destroy Jerusalem, the LORD relented from the calamity and said to the angel who was destroying the people, "Enough!

---

124. Literally *In the Thirty (were):*
125. Hebrew; some LXX manuscripts *Sibbecai*; see 2 Samuel 21:18 and 1 Chronicles 11:29.
126. Some Hebrew manuscripts and Vulgate (see also 1 Chronicles 11:30); most MT manuscripts *Heleb*
127. *Ittai* is a variant of *Ithai*; see 1 Chronicles 11:31.
128. *Hiddai* is a variant of *Hurai*; see 1 Chronicles 11:32.
129. Or *from the ravines*
130. *Jashen* is a variant of *Hashem*; see 1 Chronicles 11:34.
131. Some LXX manuscripts (see also 1 Chronicles 11:34); Hebrew *Jonathan, 33Shammah*
132. Hebrew; some LXX manuscripts *Sachar*; see 1 Chronicles 11:35.
133. LXX *to Joab and the army commanders with him*
134. Hebrew; some LXX manuscripts *to Gilead and to the land of the Hittites*
135. Or *to the south of Judah*
136. LXX (see also 1 Chronicles 21:12); Hebrew *seven*
137. Literally *and of the people from Dan to Beersheba, seventy thousand men died*

Withdraw your hand now!” At that time the angel of the LORD was by the threshing floor of Araunah the Jebusite.[138]

17 When David saw the angel striking down the people, he said to the LORD, “Surely I, the shepherd, have sinned and acted wickedly. But these sheep, what have they done? Please, let Your hand fall upon me and my father’s house.”[139]

David Builds an Altar

(1 Chronicles 21:18–30)

18 And that day Gad came to David and said to him, “Go up and build an altar to the LORD on the threshing floor of Araunah the Jebusite.”19 So David went up at the word of Gad, just as the LORD had commanded.

20 When Araunah looked out and saw the king and his servants coming toward him, he went out and bowed facedown before the king.21 “Why has my lord the king come to his servant?” Araunah said.

“To buy your threshing floor,” David replied, “that I may build an altar to the LORD, so that the plague upon the people may be halted.”

22 Araunah said to David, “May my lord the king take whatever seems good to him and offer it up. Here are the oxen for a burnt offering and the threshing sledges and ox yokes for the wood.23 O king, Araunah gives all these to the king.” He also said to the king, “May the LORD your God accept you.”

24 “No,” replied the king, “I insist on paying a price, for I will not offer to the LORD my God burnt offerings that cost me nothing.”

So David bought the threshing floor and the oxen for fifty shekels of silver.[140]25 And there he built an altar to the LORD and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings.

Then the LORD answered the prayers on behalf of the land, and the plague upon Israel was halted.

---

138. *Araunah* is a variant of *Ornan*; see 1 Chronicles 21:15 and 2 Chronicles 3:1.
139. DSS and LXX; MT does not include *the shepherd*.
140. *50 shekels* is approximately 1.26 pounds or 569.8 grams of silver.

1 Kings

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17
18 19 20 21 22

1 Kings 1

Abishag Cares for David

1 Now King David was old and well along in years, and
though they covered him with blankets, he could not keep
warm. 2 So his servants said to him, “Let us search for a
young virgin for our lord the king, to attend to him and care
for him and lie by his side to keep him warm.”
3 Then they searched throughout Israel for a beautiful girl,
and they found Abishag the Shunammite and brought her to
the king. 4 The girl was unsurpassed in beauty; she cared for
the king and served him, but he had no relations with her.

Adonijah Usurps the Kingdom

5 At that time Adonijah, David’s son by Haggith, began to
exalt himself, saying, “I will be king!” And he acquired
chariots and horsemen and fifty men to run ahead of him.
6 (His father had never once reprimanded him by saying,
“Why do you act this way?” Adonijah was also very
handsome, born next after Absalom.)
7 So Adonijah conferred with Joab son of Zeruiah and with
Abiathar the priest, who supported him. 8 But Zadok the
priest, Benaiah son of Jehoiada, Nathan the prophet, Shimei,
Rei, and David’s mighty men would not join Adonijah.
9 And Adonijah sacrificed sheep, oxen, and fattened calves
near the stone of Zoheleth, which is next to En-rogel. He
invited all his royal brothers and all the men of Judah who
were servants of the king. 1 10 But he did not invite Nathan the
prophet, Benaiah, the mighty men, or his brother Solomon.

Nathan and Bathsheba before David

11 Then Nathan said to Bathsheba the mother of Solomon,
“Have you not heard that Adonijah son of Haggith has
become king, and our lord David does not know it? 12 Now
please, come and let me advise you. Save your own life and
the life of your son Solomon. 13 Go at once to King David and
say, ‘My lord the king, did you not swear to your
maidservant, “Surely your son Solomon will reign after me,
and he will sit on my throne”? Why then has Adonijah
become king?’ 14 Then, while you are still there speaking with
the king, I will come in after you and confirm your words.”
15 So Bathsheba went to see the king in his bedroom. Since
the king was very old, Abishag the Shunammite was serving
him. 16 And Bathsheba bowed down in homage to the king,
who asked, “What is your desire?”
17 “My lord,” she replied, “you yourself swore to your
maidservant by the LORD your God: ‘Surely your son
Solomon will reign after me, and he will sit on my
throne.’ 18 But now, behold, Adonijah has become king, and
you, my lord the king, do not know it. 19 And he has
sacrificed an abundance of oxen, fattened calves, and sheep,
and has invited all the other sons of the king, as well as
Abiathar the priest and Joab the commander of the army.
But he has not invited your servant Solomon. 20 And as for
you, my lord the king, the eyes of all Israel are upon you to
tell them who will sit on the throne of my lord the king after
him. 21 Otherwise, when my lord the king rests with his
fathers, I and my son Solomon will be counted as criminals.”
22 And just then, while Bathsheba was still speaking with the
king, Nathan the prophet arrived. 23 So the king was told,
“Nathan the prophet is here.” And Nathan went in and
bowed facedown before the king.
24 “My lord the king,” said Nathan, “did you say, ‘Adonijah
will reign after me, and he will sit on my throne’? 25 For
today he has gone down and sacrificed an abundance of
oxen, fattened calves, and sheep, and has invited all the sons
of the king, the commanders of the army, and Abiathar the
priest. And behold, they are eating and drinking before him,
saying, ‘Long live King Adonijah!’ 26 But me your servant he
has not invited, nor Zadok the priest, nor Benaiah son of
Jehoiada, nor your servant Solomon. 27 Has my lord the king
let this happen without informing your servant who should
sit on the throne after my lord the king?”

David Renews His Oath to Bathsheba

28 Then King David said, “Call in Bathsheba for me.” So she
came into the king’s presence and stood before him.
29 And the king swore an oath, saying, “As surely as the
LORD lives, who has redeemed my life from all distress, 30 I
will carry out this very day exactly what I swore to you by
the LORD, the God of Israel: Surely your son Solomon will
reign after me, and he will sit on my throne in my place.”
31 Bathsheba bowed facedown in homage to the king and
said, “May my lord King David live forever!”

Solomon Anointed King

(1 Chronicles 29:21–25)

32 Then King David said, “Call in for me Zadok the priest,
Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah son of Jehoiada.” So they
came before the king.
33 “Take my servants with you,” said the king. “Set my son
Solomon on my own mule and take him down to
Gihon. 34 There Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet are
to anoint him king over Israel. You are to blow the ram’s
horn and declare, ‘Long live King Solomon!’ 35 Then you shall
go up with him, and he is to come and sit on my throne and
reign in my place. For I have appointed him ruler over Israel
and Judah.”
36 “Amen,” replied Benaiah son of Jehoiada. “May the LORD,
the God of my lord the king, so declare it. 37 Just as the LORD
was with my lord the king, so may He be with Solomon and
make his throne even greater than that of my lord King
David.”
38 Then Zadok the priest, Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah
son of Jehoiada, along with the Cherethites and Pelethites,

1. Or *the Serpent’s Stone*
2. Hebrew; LXX *Joab the commander*

went down and set Solomon on King David's mule, and they escorted him to Gihon.[39] Zadok the priest took the horn of oil from the tabernacle and anointed Solomon. Then they blew the ram's horn, and all the people proclaimed, "Long live King Solomon!"

[40] All the people followed him, playing flutes and rejoicing with such a great joy that the earth was split by the sound.

Adonijah Learns of Solomon's Kingship

[41] Now Adonijah and all his guests were finishing their feast when they heard the sound of the ram's horn. "Why is the city in such a loud uproar?" asked Joab.

[42] As he was speaking, suddenly Jonathan the son of Abiathar the priest arrived. "Come in," said Adonijah, "for you are a man of valor. You must be bringing good news."

[43] "Not at all," Jonathan replied. "Our lord King David has made Solomon king.[44] And with Solomon, the king has sent Zadok the priest, Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah son of Jehoiada, along with the Cherethites and Pelethites, and they have set him on the king's mule.[45] Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet have anointed him king at Gihon, and they have gone up from there with rejoicing that rings out in the city. That is the noise you hear.

[46] Moreover, Solomon has taken his seat on the royal throne.

[47] The king's servants have also gone to congratulate our lord King David, saying, 'May your God make the name of Solomon more famous than your own name, and may He make his throne greater than your throne.'

And the king has bowed in worship on his bed,[48] saying, 'Blessed be the LORD, the God of Israel! Today He has provided one to sit on my throne, and my eyes have seen it.'"[3]

[49] At this, all the guests of Adonijah arose in terror and scattered.[50] But Adonijah, in fear of Solomon, got up and went to take hold of the horns of the altar.

[51] It was reported to Solomon: "Behold, Adonijah fears King Solomon, and he has taken hold of the horns of the altar, saying, 'Let King Solomon first swear to me not to put his servant to the sword.'"

[52] And Solomon replied, "If he is a man of character, not a single hair of his will fall to the ground. But if evil is found in him, he will die."

[53] So King Solomon summoned Adonijah down from the altar, and he came and bowed down before King Solomon, who said to him, "Go to your home."

1 Kings 2

David Instructs Solomon

(Psalm 37:1–40)

[1] As the time drew near for David to die, he charged his son Solomon,[2] "I am about to go the way of all the earth. So be strong and prove yourself a man.[3] And keep the charge of the LORD your God to walk in His ways and to keep His statutes, commandments, ordinances, and decrees, as written in the Law of Moses, so that you may prosper in all you do and wherever you turn,[4] and so that the LORD may fulfill His promise to me: 'If your descendants take heed to walk faithfully before Me with all their heart and soul, you will never fail to have a man on the throne of Israel.'

[5] Moreover, you know what Joab son of Zeruiah did to me—what he did to Abner son of Ner and Amasa son of Jether, the two commanders of the armies of Israel. He killed them in peacetime to avenge the blood of war. He stained with the blood of war the belt around his waist and the sandals on his feet.[4][5][6] So act according to your wisdom, and do not let his gray head go down to Sheol in peace.

[7] But show loving devotion to the sons of Barzillai the Gileadite, and let them be among those who eat at your table, because they stood by me when I fled from your brother Absalom.[6]

[8] Keep an eye on Shimei the son of Gera, the Benjamite from Bahurim who is with you. He called down bitter curses against me on the day I went to Mahanaim, but when he came down to meet me at the Jordan, I swore to him by the LORD: 'I will never put you to the sword.'[9] Now therefore, do not hold him guiltless, for you are a wise man. You know what you ought to do to him to bring his gray head down to Sheol in blood."

David's Reign and Death

(1 Chronicles 29:26–30)

[10] Then David rested with his fathers and was buried in the City of David.[11] The length of David's reign over Israel was forty years—seven years in Hebron and thirty-three years in Jerusalem.

[12] So Solomon sat on the throne of his father David, and his kingdom was firmly established.

The Execution of Adonijah

[13] Now Adonijah son of Haggith went to Bathsheba the mother of Solomon, and she asked, "Do you come in peace?"

"Yes, in peace," he replied.[14] Then he said, "I have something to tell you."

"Say it," she answered.

[15] "You know that the kingship was mine," he said. "All Israel expected that I should reign, but the kingship has turned to my brother, for it has come to him from the LORD.[16] So now I have just one request of you; do not deny me."

"State your request," she told him.

[17] Adonijah replied, "Please speak to King Solomon, since he will not turn you down. Let him give me Abishag the Shunammite as my wife."

[18] "Very well," Bathsheba replied. "I will speak to the king for you."

[19] So Bathsheba went to King Solomon to speak to him for Adonijah. The king stood up to greet her, bowed to her, and sat down on his throne. Then the king had a throne brought for his mother, who sat down at his right hand.

[20] "I have just one small request of you," she said. "Do not deny me."

"Make your request, my mother," the king replied, "for I will not deny you."

[21] So Bathsheba said, "Let Abishag the Shunammite be given to your brother Adonijah as his wife."

---

3. LXX *one of my offspring*
4. *Jether* is a variant of *Ithra*; also in verse 32; see 2 Samuel 17:25.
5. Hebrew; LXX *He stained with innocent blood the belt around my waist and the sandals on my feet.*
6. Forms of the Hebrew *chesed* are translated here and in most cases throughout the Scriptures as *loving devotion*; the range of meaning includes *love*, *goodness*, *kindness*, *faithfulness*, and *mercy*, as well as *loyalty to a covenant*.

22 King Solomon answered his mother, “Why do you request
Abishag the Shunammite for Adonijah? Since he is my older
brother, you might as well request the kingdom for him and
for Abiathar the priest and for Joab son of Zeruiah!”
23 Then King Solomon swore by the LORD: “May God punish
me, and ever so severely, if Adonijah has not made this
request at the expense of his life. 24 And now, as surely as the
LORD lives—the One who established me, who set me on the
throne of my father David, and who founded for me a
dynasty as He promised—surely Adonijah shall be put to
death today!”
25 So King Solomon gave orders to Benaiah son of Jehoiada,
and he struck down Adonijah and he died.
26 Then the king said to Abiathar the priest, “Go back to your
fields in Anathoth. Even though you deserve to die, I will not
put you to death at this time, since you carried the ark of the
Lord GOD before my father David, and you suffered through
all that my father suffered.” 27 So Solomon banished Abiathar
from the priesthood of the LORD and thus fulfilled the word
that the LORD had spoken at Shiloh against the house of Eli.

The Execution of Joab

28 When the news reached Joab, who had conspired with
Adonijah but not with Absalom, he fled to the tent of the
LORD and took hold of the horns of the altar.
29 It was reported to King Solomon: “Joab has fled to the tent
of the LORD and is now beside the altar.”
So Solomon sent Benaiah son of Jehoiada, saying, “Go, strike
him down!”
30 And Benaiah entered the tent of the LORD and said to
Joab, “The king says, ‘Come out!’”
But Joab replied, “No, I will die here.”
So Benaiah relayed the message to the king, saying, “This is
how Joab answered me.”
31 And the king replied, “Do just as he says. Strike him down
and bury him, and so remove from me and from the house of
my father the innocent blood that Joab shed. 32 The LORD
will bring his bloodshed back upon his own head, for
without the knowledge of my father David he struck down
two men more righteous and better than he when he put to
the sword Abner son of Ner, commander of Israel’s army,
and Amasa son of Jether, commander of Judah’s
army. 33 Their blood will come back upon the heads of Joab
and his descendants forever; but for David, his descendants,
his house, and his throne, there shall be peace from the
LORD forever.”
34 So Benaiah son of Jehoiada went up, struck down Joab,
and killed him. He was buried at his own home in the
wilderness. 35 And the king appointed Benaiah son of
Jehoiada in Joab’s place over the army, and he appointed
Zadok the priest in Abiathar’s place.

The Execution of Shimei

36 Then the king summoned Shimei and said to him, “Build a
house for yourself in Jerusalem and live there, but do not go
anywhere else. 37 On the day you go out and cross the Kidron
Valley, know for sure that you will die; your blood will be on
your own head.”
38 “The sentence is fair,” Shimei replied. “Your servant will
do as my lord the king has spoken.” And Shimei lived in
Jerusalem for a long time.
39 After three years, however, two of Shimei’s slaves ran
away to Achish son of Maacah, king of Gath. And Shimei
was told, “Look, your slaves are in Gath.” 7
40 So Shimei saddled his donkey and set out to Achish at
Gath in search of his slaves, and he brought them back from
Gath.
41 When Solomon was told that Shimei had gone from
Jerusalem to Gath and had returned, 42 the king summoned
Shimei and said to him, “Did I not make you swear by the
LORD and warn you, ‘On the day you leave and go
elsewhere, know for sure that you will die’? And you told
me, ‘The sentence is fair; I will comply.’ 43 So why have you
not kept your oath to the LORD and the command that I
gave you?”
44 The king also said, “You know in your heart all the evil
that you did to my father David. Therefore the LORD will
bring your evil back upon your head. 45 But King Solomon
will be blessed and David’s throne will remain secure before
the LORD forever.”
46 Then the king commanded Benaiah son of Jehoiada, and
he went out and struck Shimei down, and he died. Thus the
kingdom was firmly established in the hand of Solomon.

1 Kings 3

Solomon’s Prayer for Wisdom

(2 Chronicles 1:1–13; Psalm 45:1–17; Psalm 72:1–20)

1 Later, Solomon formed an alliance with Pharaoh king of
Egypt by marrying his daughter. Solomon brought her to the
City of David until he had finished building his palace and
the house of the LORD, as well as the wall around Jerusalem.
2 The people, however, were still sacrificing on the high
places because a house for the Name of the LORD had not
yet been built. 3 And Solomon loved the LORD and walked in
the statutes of his father David, except that he sacrificed and
burned incense on the high places.
4 Now the king went to Gibeon to sacrifice there, for it was
the great high place. Solomon offered a thousand burnt
offerings on the altar there.
5 One night at Gibeon the LORD appeared to Solomon in a
dream, and God said, “Ask, and I will give it to you!”
6 Solomon replied, “You have shown much loving devotion
to Your servant, my father David, because he walked before
You in faithfulness, righteousness, and uprightness of heart.
And You have maintained this loving devotion by giving him
a son to sit on his throne this very day.
7 And now, O LORD my God, You have made Your servant
king in my father David’s place. But I am only a little child,
not knowing how to go out or come in. 8 Your servant is here
among the people You have chosen, a people too numerous
to count or number.
9 Therefore give Your servant an understanding heart to
judge Your people and to discern between good and evil. For
who is able to govern this great people of Yours?”
10 Now it pleased the Lord that Solomon had made this
request. 8 11 So God said to him, “Since you have asked for this
instead of requesting long life or wealth for yourself or death
for your enemies—but you have asked for discernment to
administer justice—12 behold, I will do what you have asked.

---

7. *Maacah* is a variant of *Maoch*; see 1 Samuel 27:2.
8. Hebrew *Adonai*; also in verse 15

I will give you a wise and discerning heart, so that there will never have been another like you, nor will there ever be.

13 Moreover, I will give you what you did not request—both riches and honor—so that during all your days no man in any kingdom will be your equal.14 So if you walk in My ways and keep My statutes and commandments, just as your father David did, I will prolong your days."

15 Then Solomon awoke, and indeed it had been a dream. So he returned to Jerusalem, stood before the ark of the covenant of the Lord, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings. Then he held a feast for all his servants.

Solomon Judges Wisely

16 At that time two prostitutes came to the king and stood before him.

17 One woman said, "Please, my lord, this woman and I live in the same house, and I gave birth while she was in the house.18 On the third day after I gave birth, this woman also had a baby. We were alone, with no one in the house but the two of us.19 During the night this woman's son died because she rolled over on him.20 So she got up in the middle of the night and took my son from my side while I was asleep. She laid him in her bosom and put her dead son at my bosom.21 The next morning, when I got up to nurse my son, I discovered he was dead. But when I examined him, I realized that he was not the son I had borne."

22 "No," said the other woman, "the living one is my son and the dead one is your son."

But the first woman insisted, "No, the dead one is yours and the living one is mine." So they argued before the king.

23 Then the king replied, "This woman says, 'My son is alive and yours is dead,' but that woman says, 'No, your son is dead and mine is alive.'"

24 The king continued, "Bring me a sword." So they brought him a sword,25 and the king declared, "Cut the living child in two and give half to one and half to the other."

26 Then the woman whose son was alive spoke to the king because she yearned with compassion for her son. "Please, my lord," she said, "give her the living baby. Do not kill him!"

But the other woman said, "He will be neither mine nor yours. Cut him in two!"

27 Then the king gave his ruling: "Give the living baby to the first woman. By no means should you kill him; she is his mother."

28 When all Israel heard of the judgment the king had given, they stood in awe of him, for they saw that the wisdom of God was in him to administer justice.

1 Kings 4

Solomon's Princes

1 So King Solomon ruled over Israel,2 and these were his chief officials:

Azariah son of Zadok was the priest;

3 Elihoreph and Ahijah, the sons of Shisha, were secretaries;

Jehoshaphat son of Ahilud was the recorder;9

4 Benaiah son of Jehoiada was in charge of the army;

Zadok and Abiathar were priests;

5 Azariah son of Nathan was in charge of the governors;

Zabud son of Nathan was a priest and adviser to the king;

6 Ahishar was in charge of the palace;

and Adoniram son of Abda was in charge of the forced labor.10

Solomon's Twelve Officers

7 Solomon had twelve governors over all Israel to provide food for the king and his household. Each one would arrange provisions for one month of the year,8 and these were their names:

Ben-hur in the hill country of Ephraim;

9 Ben-deker in Makaz, in Shaalbim, in Beth-shemesh, and in Elon-beth-hanan;

10 Ben-hesed in Arubboth (Socoh and all the land of Hepher belonged to him);

11 Ben-abinadab in Naphath-dor (Taphath, a daughter of Solomon, was his wife);11

12 Baana son of Ahilud in Taanach, in Megiddo, and in all of Beth-shean next to Zarethan below Jezreel, from Beth-shean to Abel-meholah and on past Jokmeam;

13 Ben-geber in Ramoth-gilead (the villages of Jair son of Manasseh in Gilead belonged to him, as well as the region of Argob in Bashan with its sixty great cities with walls and bronze bars);

14 Ahinadab son of Iddo in Mahanaim;

15 Ahimaaz in Naphtali (he had married Basemath, a daughter of Solomon);

16 Baana son of Hushai in Asher and in Aloth;

17 Jehoshaphat son of Paruah in Issachar;

18 Shimei son of Ela in Benjamin;

19 Geber son of Uri in the land of Gilead, including the territories of Sihon king of the Amorites and of Og king of Bashan.

There was also one governor in the land of Judah.12

Solomon's Prosperity

20 The people of Judah and Israel were as numerous as the sand on the seashore, and they were eating and drinking and rejoicing.21 And Solomon reigned over all the kingdoms from the Euphrates to the land of the Philistines, as far as the border of Egypt. These kingdoms offered tribute and served Solomon all the days of his life.13

22 Solomon's provisions for a single day were thirty cors of fine flour, sixty cors of meal,14 15 23 ten fat oxen, twenty range oxen, and a hundred sheep, as well as deer, gazelles, roebucks, and fattened poultry.24 For Solomon had dominion over everything west of the Euphrates—over all the kingdoms from Tiphsah to Gaza—and he had peace on all sides.16 25 Throughout the days of Solomon, Judah and Israel

---

9. *Shisha* is also called *Seraiah*, *Sheva*, and *Shavsha*; see 2 Samuel 8:17, 2 Samuel 20:25, and 1 Chronicles 18:16.
10. *Adoniram* is a variant of *Adoram* and *Hadoram*; see 2 Samuel 20:24 and 2 Chronicles 10:18.
11. Or *in all the heights of Dor*; *Naphath-dor* is a variant of *Naphoth-dor*; see Joshua 11:2.
12. Some LXX manuscripts; Hebrew *And he was the one governor in the land.*
13. Hebrew *the River*; also in verse 24
14. *30 cors* is approximately 187 bushels or 6,600 liters (probably about 5.5 tons or 5 metric tons of flour).
15. *60 cors* is approximately 375 bushels or 13,200 liters (probably about 11 tons or 10 metric tons of meal).
16. Or *beyond the River*

dwelt securely from Dan to Beersheba, each man under his own vine and his own fig tree.

26 Solomon had 4,000 stalls for his chariot horses and 12,000 horses.[17][18] 27 Each month the governors in turn provided food for King Solomon and all who came to his table. They saw to it that nothing was lacking. 28 Each one also brought to the required place their quotas of barley and straw for the chariot horses and other horses.

Solomon's Wisdom

29 And God gave Solomon wisdom, exceedingly deep insight, and understanding beyond measure, like the sand on the seashore. 30 Solomon's wisdom was greater than that of all the men of the East, greater than all the wisdom of Egypt. 31 He was wiser than all men—wiser than Ethan the Ezrahite, and wiser than Heman, Calcol, and Darda, the sons of Mahol. And his fame spread throughout the surrounding nations.

32 Solomon composed three thousand proverbs, and his songs numbered a thousand and five. 33 He spoke of trees, from the cedar in Lebanon to the hyssop growing in the wall, and he taught about animals, birds, reptiles, and fish.

34 So men of all nations came to listen to Solomon's wisdom, sent by all the kings of the earth, who had heard of his wisdom.

1 Kings 5

Preparations for the Temple

(2 Chronicles 2:1–10)

1 Now when Hiram king of Tyre heard that Solomon had been anointed king in his father's place, he sent envoys to Solomon; for Hiram had always been a friend of David.

2 And Solomon relayed this message to Hiram:

3 "As you are well aware, due to the wars waged on all sides against my father David, he could not build a house for the Name of the LORD his God until the LORD had put his enemies under his feet. 4 But now the LORD my God has given me rest on every side, and there is no adversary or crisis.

5 So behold, I plan to build a house for the Name of the LORD my God, according to what the LORD said to my father David: 'I will put your son on your throne in your place, and he will build the house for My Name.'

6 Now therefore, order that cedars of Lebanon be cut down for me. My servants will be with your servants, and I will pay your servants whatever wages you set, for you know that there are none among us as skilled in logging as the Sidonians."

Hiram's Reply to Solomon

(2 Chronicles 2:11–18)

7 When Hiram received Solomon's message, he rejoiced greatly and said, "Blessed be the LORD this day! He has given David a wise son over this great people!" 8 Then Hiram sent a reply to Solomon, saying:

> "I have received your message; I will do all you desire regarding the cedar and cypress timber. 9 My servants will haul the logs from Lebanon to the Sea, and I will float them as rafts by sea to the place you specify. There I will separate the logs, and you can take them away. And in exchange, you can meet my needs by providing my household with food."[19][20]

10 So Hiram provided Solomon with all the cedar and cypress timber he wanted, 11 and year after year Solomon would provide Hiram with 20,000 cors of wheat as food for his household, as well as 20,000 baths of pure olive oil.[21][22]

12 And the LORD gave Solomon wisdom, as He had promised him. There was peace between Hiram and Solomon, and the two of them made a treaty.[23]

Solomon's Labor Force

13 Then King Solomon conscripted a labor force of 30,000 men from all Israel. 14 He sent them to Lebanon in monthly shifts of 10,000 men, so that they would spend one month in Lebanon and two months at home. And Adoniram was in charge of the forced labor.

15 Solomon had 70,000 porters and 80,000 stonecutters in the mountains, 16 not including his 3,300 foremen who supervised the workers.[24]

17 And the king commanded them to quarry large, costly stones to lay the foundation of the temple with dressed stones. 18 So Solomon's and Hiram's builders, along with the Gebalites, quarried the stone and prepared the timber and stone for the construction of the temple.

1 Kings 6

Temple Construction Begins

(2 Chronicles 3:1–2)

1 In the four hundred and eightieth year after the Israelites had come out of the land of Egypt, in the fourth year of Solomon's reign over Israel, in the month of Ziv, the second month, he began to build the house of the LORD.[25][26]

2 The house that King Solomon built for the LORD was sixty cubits long, twenty cubits wide, and thirty cubits high. 27 3 The portico at the front of the main hall of the temple was twenty cubits long, extending across the width of the temple and projecting out ten cubits in front of the temple.[28][29]

4 He also had narrow windows framed high in the temple.

---

17. Some LXX manuscripts (see also 2 Chronicles 9:25); Hebrew *40,000*
18. Or *horsemen* or *charioteers*
19. Or *pine* or *juniper* or *fir*; also in verse 10
20. That is, the Mediterranean Sea, also called the Great Sea
21. *20,000 cors* is approximately 124,800 bushels or 4.4 million liters (probably about 3,800 tons or 3,400 metric tons of wheat).
22. LXX (see also 2 Chronicles 2:10); *20,000 baths* is approximately 116,000 gallons or 440,000 liters of olive oil; Hebrew *twenty cors of pure oil* or *twenty cors of pressed oil*
23. Forms of the Hebrew *berit* are translated in most passages as *covenant*.
24. Hebrew; some LXX manuscripts *3,600*; see 2 Chronicles 2:18.
25. Hebrew; LXX *four hundred and fortieth*
26. *Ziv* was the second month of the ancient Hebrew lunar calendar, usually occurring within the months of April and May; also in verse 37.
27. The house was approximately 90 feet long, 30 feet wide, and 45 feet high (27.4 meters long, 9.1 meters wide, and 13.7 meters high).
28. *20 cubits* is approximately 30 feet or 9.1 meters; also in verses 16 and 20.
29. *10 cubits* is approximately 15 feet or 4.6 meters; also in verses 23–26.

The Chambers

5 Against the walls of the temple and the inner sanctuary,
Solomon built a chambered structure around the temple, in
which he constructed the side rooms. 6 The bottom floor was
five cubits wide, the middle floor six cubits, and the third
floor seven cubits. He also placed offset ledges around the
outside of the temple, so that nothing would be inserted into
its walls. [30][31][32]

7 The temple was constructed using finished stones cut at the
quarry, so that no hammer or chisel or any other iron tool
was heard in the temple while it was being built.

8 The entrance to the bottom floor was on the south side of
the temple. A stairway led up to the middle level, and from
there to the third floor. [33]

9 So Solomon built the temple and finished it, roofing it with
beams and planks of cedar. 10 He built chambers all along the
temple, each five cubits high and attached to the temple
with beams of cedar.

God's Promise to Solomon

11 Then the word of the LORD came to Solomon,
saying: 12 "As for this temple you are building, if you walk in
My statutes, carry out My ordinances, and keep all My
commandments by walking in them, I will fulfill through you
the promise I made to your father David. 13 And I will dwell
among the Israelites and will not abandon My people Israel."

The Temple's Interior

(2 Chronicles 3:5–9)

14 So Solomon built the temple and finished it. 15 He lined the
interior walls with cedar paneling from the floor of the
temple to the ceiling, and he covered the floor with cypress
boards. [34]

16 He partitioned off the twenty cubits at the rear of the
temple with cedar boards from floor to ceiling to form
within the temple an inner sanctuary, the Most Holy
Place. [35] 17 And the main hall in front of this room was forty
cubits long. [36]

18 The cedar paneling inside the temple was carved with
gourds and open flowers. Everything was cedar; not a stone
could be seen.

19 Solomon also prepared the inner sanctuary within the
temple to set the ark of the covenant of the LORD
there. 20 The inner sanctuary was twenty cubits long, twenty
cubits wide, and twenty cubits high. He overlaid the inside
with pure gold, and he also overlaid the altar of cedar. [37]

21 So Solomon overlaid the inside of the temple with pure
gold, and he extended gold chains across the front of the
inner sanctuary, which was overlaid with gold. [38] 22 So he
overlaid with gold the whole interior of the temple, until
everything was completely finished. He also overlaid with
gold the entire altar that belonged to the inner sanctuary.

The Cherubim

(2 Chronicles 3:10–13)

23 In the inner sanctuary he made two cherubim, each ten
cubits high, out of olive wood. 24 One wing of the first cherub
was five cubits long, and the other wing was five cubits long
as well. So the full wingspan was ten cubits. 25 The second
cherub also measured ten cubits; both cherubim had the
same size and shape, 26 and the height of each cherub was ten
cubits.

27 And he placed the cherubim inside the innermost room of
the temple. Since their wings were spread out, the wing of
the first cherub touched one wall, while the wing of the
second cherub touched the other wall, and in the middle of
the room their wingtips touched. 28 He also overlaid the
cherubim with gold.

29 Then he carved the walls all around the temple, in both
the inner and outer sanctuaries, with carved engravings of
cherubim, palm trees, and open flowers. 30 And he overlaid
the temple floor with gold in both the inner and outer
sanctuaries.

The Doors

31 For the entrance to the inner sanctuary, Solomon
constructed doors of olive wood with five-sided
doorposts. 32 The double doors were made of olive wood, and
he carved into them cherubim, palm trees, and open flowers
and overlaid the cherubim and palm trees with hammered
gold.

33 In the same way he made four-sided doorposts of olive
wood for the sanctuary entrance. 34 The two doors were made
of cypress wood, and each had two folding panels. 35 He
carved into them cherubim, palm trees, and open flowers,
and he overlaid them with gold hammered evenly over the
carvings.

The Courtyard

36 Solomon built the inner courtyard with three rows of
dressed stone and one row of trimmed cedar beams.

37 The foundation of the house of the LORD was laid in the
fourth year of Solomon's reign, in the month of Ziv. 38 In the
eleventh year, in the month of Bul, the eighth month, the
temple was finished in every detail and according to every
specification. So he built the temple in seven years. [39]

1 Kings 7

Solomon's Palace Complex

1 Solomon, however, took thirteen years to complete the
construction of his entire palace.

2 He built the House of the Forest of Lebanon a hundred
cubits long, fifty cubits wide, and thirty cubits high, with
four rows of cedar pillars supporting the cedar beams. [40]

3 The house was roofed with cedar above the beams that
rested on the pillars—forty-five beams, fifteen per

---

30. *5 cubits* is approximately 7.5 feet or 2.3 meters; also in verses 10 and 24.
31. *6 cubits* is approximately 9 feet or 2.7 meters.
32. *7 cubits* is approximately 10.5 feet or 3.2 meters.
33. LXX and Targum; Hebrew *middle*
34. Or *pine* or *juniper* or *fir*; also in verse 34
35. Or *the Holy of Holies*
36. *40 cubits* is approximately 60 feet or 18.3 meters.
37. Or *with cedar*
38. Or *made gold chains to draw (the curtains)*
39. *Bul* was the eighth month of the ancient Hebrew lunar calendar, usually occurring within the months of October and November.
40. The house was approximately 150 feet long, 75 feet wide, and 45 feet high (45.7 meters long, 22.9 meters wide, and 13.7 meters high).

row.[4] There were three rows of high windows facing one another in three tiers.[5] All the doorways had rectangular frames, with the openings facing one another in three tiers.[41]

[6] Solomon made his colonnade fifty cubits long and thirty cubits wide, with a portico in front of it and a canopy with pillars in front of the portico.[42]

[7] In addition, he built a hall for the throne, the Hall of Justice, where he was to judge. It was paneled with cedar from floor to ceiling.[43]

[8] And the palace where Solomon would live, set further back, was of similar construction. He also made a palace like this hall for Pharaoh's daughter, whom he had married.

[9] All these buildings were constructed with costly stones, cut to size and trimmed with saws inside and out from the foundation to the eaves, and from the outside to the great courtyard.[10] The foundations were laid with large, costly stones, some ten cubits long and some eight cubits long.[44][45][11] Above these were costly stones, cut to size, and cedar beams.

[12] The great courtyard was surrounded by three rows of dressed stone and a row of trimmed cedar beams, as were the inner courtyard and portico of the house of the LORD.

The Pillars and Capitals

(2 Chronicles 3:14–17)

[13] Now King Solomon sent to bring Huram from Tyre.[46][14] He was the son of a widow from the tribe of Naphtali, and his father was a man of Tyre, a craftsman in bronze. Huram had great skill, understanding, and knowledge for every kind of bronze work. So he came to King Solomon and carried out all his work.

[15] He cast two pillars of bronze, each eighteen cubits high and twelve cubits in circumference.[47][16] He also made two capitals of cast bronze to set on top of the pillars, each capital five cubits high.[48][17] For the capitals on top of the pillars he made a network of lattice, with wreaths of chainwork, seven for each capital.[49]

[18] Likewise, he made the pillars with two rows of pomegranates around each grating to cover each capital atop the pillars.[19] And the capitals atop the pillars in the portico were shaped like lilies, four cubits high.[50][20] On the capitals of both pillars, just above the rounded projection next to the network, were the two hundred pomegranates in rows encircling each capital.

[21] Thus he set up the pillars at the portico of the temple. The pillar to the south he named Jachin, and the pillar to the north he named Boaz.[51][52][22] And the tops of the pillars were shaped like lilies. So the work of the pillars was completed.

The Molten Sea

(2 Chronicles 4:1–5)

[23] He also made the Sea of cast metal. It was circular in shape, measuring ten cubits from rim to rim, five cubits in height, and thirty cubits in circumference.[53][24] Below the rim, ornamental buds encircled it, ten per cubit all the way around the Sea, cast in two rows as a part of the Sea.

[25] The Sea stood on twelve oxen, three facing north, three facing west, three facing south, and three facing east. The Sea rested on them, with all their hindquarters toward the center.[26] It was a handbreadth thick, and its rim was fashioned like the brim of a cup, like a lily blossom. It could hold two thousand baths.[54][55]

The Ten Bronze Stands

[27] In addition, he made ten movable stands of bronze, each four cubits long, four cubits wide, and three cubits high.[56]

[28] This was the design of the stands: They had side panels attached to uprights,[29] and on the panels between the uprights were lions, oxen, and cherubim. On the uprights was a pedestal above, and below the lions and oxen were wreaths of beveled work.

[30] Each stand had four bronze wheels with bronze axles and a basin resting on four supports, with wreaths at each side.[31] The opening to each stand inside the crown at the top was one cubit deep, with a round opening like the design of a pedestal, a cubit and a half wide. And around its opening were engravings, but the panels of the stands were square, not round.[57][58]

[32] There were four wheels under the panels, and the axles of the wheels were attached to the stand; each wheel was a cubit and a half in diameter.[33] The wheels were made like chariot wheels; their axles, rims, spokes, and hubs were all of cast metal.

[34] Each stand had four handles, one for each corner, projecting from the stand.[35] At the top of each stand was a circular band half a cubit high. The supports and panels were cast as a unit with the top of the stand.[59]

[36] He engraved cherubim, lions, and palm trees on the surfaces of the supports and panels, wherever each had

---

41. Literally *doorways and doorposts*
42. The colonnade was approximately 75 feet long and 45 feet wide (22.9 meters long and 13.7 meters wide).
43. Syriac and Vulgate; Hebrew *from floor to floor*
44. *10 cubits* is approximately 15 feet or 4.6 meters.
45. *8 cubits* is approximately 12 feet or 3.7 meters.
46. Hebrew *Hiram*, a variant of *Huram*; also in verses 40 and 45; see 2 Chronicles 4:11. Note that this is not Hiram king of Tyre mentioned in 1 Kings 5:1.
47. Each pillar was approximately 27 feet high and 18 feet in circumference (8.2 meters high and 5.5 meters in circumference).
48. *5 cubits* is approximately 7.5 feet or 2.3 meters.
49. Hebrew; LXX *one for each capital*
50. *4 cubits* is approximately 6 feet or 1.8 meters; also in verse 38.
51. *Jachin* probably means *He establishes*.
52. *Boaz* probably means *in Him is strength*.
53. The Sea was approximately 15 feet from rim to rim, 7.5 feet in height, and 45 feet in circumference (4.6 meters from rim to rim, 2.3 meters in height, and 13.7 meters in circumference).
54. *A handbreadth* is approximately 2.9 inches or 7.4 centimeters.
55. *2,000 baths* is approximately 11,600 gallons or 44,000 liters; LXX does not include this sentence.
56. The stands were approximately 6 feet in length and width, and 4.5 feet high (1.8 meters in length and width, and 1.4 meters high).
57. *One cubit* is approximately 18 inches or 45.7 centimeters.
58. *A cubit and a half* is approximately 2.25 feet or 68.6 centimeters wide; similarly in verse 32.
59. *Half a cubit* is approximately 9 inches or 22.9 centimeters high.

space, with wreaths all around.[37] In this way he made the ten stands, each with the same casting, dimensions, and shape.

The Ten Bronze Basins

(2 Chronicles 4:6–8)

[38] He also made ten bronze basins, each holding forty baths and measuring four cubits across, one basin for each of the ten stands.[60]

[39] He set five stands on the south side of the temple and five on the north, and he put the Sea on the south side, at the southeast corner of the temple.

Completion of the Bronze Works

(2 Chronicles 4:11–18)

[40] Additionally, Huram made the pots, shovels, and sprinkling bowls.

So Huram finished all the work that he had undertaken for King Solomon in the house of the LORD:[61]

[41] the two pillars;

the two bowl-shaped capitals atop the pillars;

the two sets of network covering both bowls of the capitals atop the pillars;

[42] the four hundred pomegranates for the two sets of network (two rows of pomegranates for each network covering both the bowl-shaped capitals atop the pillars);

[43] the ten stands;

the ten basins on the stands;

[44] the Sea;

the twelve oxen underneath the Sea;

[45] and the pots, shovels, and sprinkling bowls.

All the articles that Huram made for King Solomon in the house of the LORD were made of burnished bronze.[46] The king had them cast in clay molds in the plain of the Jordan between Succoth and Zarethan.[62][47] Solomon left all these articles unweighed, because there were so many. The weight of the bronze could not be determined.

Completion of the Gold Furnishings

(2 Chronicles 4:19–22)

[48] Solomon also made all the furnishings for the house of the LORD:

the golden altar;

the golden table on which was placed the Bread of the Presence;

[49] the lampstands of pure gold in front of the inner sanctuary, five on the right side and five on the left;

the gold flowers, lamps, and tongs;

[50] the pure gold basins, wick trimmers, sprinkling bowls, ladles, and censers;

and the gold hinges for the doors of the inner temple (that is, the Most Holy Place) as well as for the doors of the main hall of the temple.[63]

[51] So all the work that King Solomon had performed for the house of the LORD was completed.

Then Solomon brought in the items his father David had dedicated—the silver, the gold, and the furnishings—and he placed them in the treasuries of the house of the LORD.

1 Kings 8

The Ark Enters the Temple

(2 Chronicles 5:1–14)

[1] At that time Solomon assembled before him in Jerusalem the elders of Israel—all the tribal heads and family leaders of the Israelites—to bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD from Zion, the City of David.[2] And all the men of Israel came together to King Solomon at the feast in the seventh month, the month of Ethanim.[64][65]

[3] When all the elders of Israel had arrived, the priests took up the ark,[4] and they brought up the ark of the LORD and the Tent of Meeting with all its sacred furnishings. So the priests and Levites carried them up.

[5] There, before the ark, King Solomon and the whole congregation of Israel who had assembled with him sacrificed so many sheep and oxen that they could not be counted or numbered.

[6] Then the priests brought the ark of the covenant of the LORD to its place in the inner sanctuary of the temple, the Most Holy Place, beneath the wings of the cherubim.[66][7] For the cherubim spread their wings over the place of the ark and overshadowed the ark and its poles.

[8] The poles extended far enough that their ends were visible from the Holy Place in front of the inner sanctuary, but not from outside the Holy Place; and they are there to this day.[67]

[9] There was nothing in the ark except the two stone tablets that Moses had placed in it at Horeb, where the LORD had made a covenant with the Israelites after they had come out of the land of Egypt.[68]

[10] And when the priests came out of the Holy Place, the cloud filled the house of the LORD[11] so that the priests could not stand there to minister because of the cloud. For the glory of the LORD filled the house of the LORD.

Solomon Blesses the LORD

(2 Chronicles 6:1–11)

[12] Then Solomon declared:

"The LORD has said that He would dwell
in the thick cloud.[69]
[13] I have indeed built You an exalted house,
a place for You to dwell forever."

[14] And as the whole assembly of Israel stood there, the king turned around and blessed them all[15] and said:

"Blessed be the LORD, the God of Israel, who has fulfilled with His own hand what He spoke with His mouth to my
[16] father David, saying,'Since the day I brought My people Israel out of Egypt, I have not chosen a city from any tribe

---

60. *40 baths* is approximately 232 gallons or 880 liters.
61. Many Hebrew manuscripts, LXX, Syriac, and Vulgate (see also verse 45 and 2 Chronicles 4:11); many other Hebrew manuscripts *basins*
62. *Zarethan* is a variant of *Zeredah*; see 2 Chronicles 4:17.
63. Or *the Holy of Holies*
64. That is, the Feast of Tabernacles (or Booths or Shelters); similarly in verse 65; see Leviticus 23:33–36.
65. *Ethanim* was the seventh month of the ancient Hebrew lunar calendar, usually occurring within the months of September and October.
66. Or *the Holy of Holies*
67. Literally *not from outside*
68. That is, Mount Sinai, or possibly a mountain in the range containing Mount Sinai
69. Some LXX manuscripts *The Lord has set the sun in the heavens, but*

of Israel in which to build a house so that My Name would be there. But I have chosen David to be over My people Israel.'

17 Now it was in the heart of my father David to build a
house for the Name of the LORD, the God of Israel.18 But the
LORD said to my father David, 'Since it was in your heart to
build a house for My Name, you have done well to have this
in your heart.19 Nevertheless, you are not the one to build it;
but your son, your own offspring, will build the house for
My Name.'

20 Now the LORD has fulfilled the word that He spoke. I have
succeeded my father David, and I sit on the throne of Israel,
as the LORD promised. I have built the house for the Name
of the LORD, the God of Israel.21 And there I have provided a
place for the ark, which contains the covenant of the LORD
that He made with our fathers when He brought them out of
the land of Egypt."

Solomon's Prayer of Dedication

(2 Chronicles 6:12–42)

22 Then Solomon stood before the altar of the LORD in front
of the whole assembly of Israel, spread out his hands toward
heaven,23 and said:

"O LORD, God of Israel, there is no God like You in heaven
above or on earth below, keeping Your covenant of loving
devotion with Your servants who walk before You with all
24 their hearts.You have kept Your promise to Your servant,
my father David. What You spoke with Your mouth You
have fulfilled with Your hand this day.

25 Therefore now, O LORD, God of Israel, keep for Your
servant, my father David, what You promised when You
said: 'You will never fail to have a man to sit before Me on
the throne of Israel, if only your descendants guard their way
to walk before Me as you have done.'26 And now, O God of
Israel, please confirm what You promised to Your servant,
my father David.

27 But will God indeed dwell upon the earth? The heavens,
even the highest heavens, cannot contain You, much less this
temple I have built.28 Yet regard the prayer and plea of Your
servant, O LORD my God, so that You may hear the cry and
the prayer that Your servant is praying before You today.

29 May Your eyes be open toward this temple night and day,
toward the place of which You said, 'My Name shall be
there,' so that You may hear the prayer that Your servant
prays toward this place.30 Hear the plea of Your servant and
of Your people Israel when they pray toward this place. May
You hear from heaven, Your dwelling place. May You hear
and forgive.

31 When a man sins against his neighbor and is required to
take an oath, and he comes to take an oath before Your altar
in this temple,32 then may You hear from heaven and act.
May You judge Your servants, condemning the wicked man
by bringing down on his own head what he has done, and
justifying the righteous man by rewarding him according to
his righteousness.

33 When Your people Israel are defeated before an enemy
because they have sinned against You, and they return to
You and confess Your name, praying and pleading with You
in this temple,34 then may You hear from heaven and forgive
the sin of Your people Israel. May You restore them to the
land You gave to their fathers.

35 When the skies are shut and there is no rain because Your
people have sinned against You, and they pray toward this
place and confess Your name, and they turn from their sins
because You have afflicted them,36 then may You hear from
heaven and forgive the sin of Your servants, Your people
Israel, so that You may teach them the good way in which
they should walk. May You send rain on the land that You
gave Your people as an inheritance.

37 When famine or plague comes upon the land, or blight or
mildew or locusts or grasshoppers, or when their enemy
besieges them in their cities, whatever plague or sickness
may come,38 then may whatever prayer or petition Your
people Israel make—each knowing his own afflictions and
spreading out his hands toward this temple—39 be heard by
You from heaven, Your dwelling place. And may You forgive
and act, and repay each man according to all his ways, since
You know his heart—for You alone know the hearts of all
men—40 so that they may fear You all the days they live in
the land that You gave to our fathers.

41 And as for the foreigner who is not of Your people Israel
but has come from a distant land because of Your name
—42 for they will hear of Your great name and mighty hand
and outstretched arm—when he comes and prays toward this
temple,43 then may You hear from heaven, Your dwelling
place, and do according to all for which the foreigner calls to
You. Then all the peoples of the earth will know Your name
and fear You, as do Your people Israel, and they will know
that this house I have built is called by Your Name.

44 When Your people go to war against their enemies,
wherever You send them, and when they pray to the LORD
in the direction of the city You have chosen and the house I
have built for Your Name,45 then may You hear from heaven
their prayer and their plea, and may You uphold their cause.

46 When they sin against You—for there is no one who does
not sin—and You become angry with them and deliver them
to an enemy who takes them as captives to his own land,
whether far or near,47 and when they come to their senses in
the land to which they were taken, and they repent and
plead with You in the land of their captors, saying, 'We have
sinned and done wrong; we have acted wickedly,'48 and
when they return to You with all their heart and soul in the
land of the enemies who took them captive, and when they
pray to You in the direction of the land that You gave to
their fathers, the city You have chosen, and the house I have
built for Your Name,49 then may You hear from heaven, Your
dwelling place, their prayer and petition, and may You
uphold their cause.50 May You forgive Your people who have
sinned against You and all the transgressions they have
committed against You, and may You grant them
compassion in the eyes of their captors to show them mercy.

51 For they are Your people and Your inheritance; You
brought them out of Egypt, out of the furnace for iron.52 May
Your eyes be open to the pleas of Your servant and of Your
people Israel, and may You listen to them whenever they call
to You.53 For You, O Lord GOD, have set them apart from all
the peoples of the earth as Your inheritance, as You spoke
through Your servant Moses when You brought our fathers
out of Egypt."

Solomon's Benediction

54 Now when Solomon had finished praying this entire
prayer and petition to the LORD, he got up before the altar
of the LORD, where he had been kneeling with his hands
spread out toward heaven.55 And he stood and blessed the
whole assembly of Israel in a loud voice, saying:56 "Blessed
be the LORD, who has given rest to His people Israel

according to all that He promised. Not one word has failed of all the good promises He made through His servant Moses.

57 May the LORD our God be with us, as He was with our fathers. May He never leave us or forsake us.58 May He incline our hearts to Himself, to walk in all His ways and to keep the commandments and statutes and ordinances He commanded our fathers.

59 And may these words with which I have made my petition before the LORD be near to the LORD our God day and night, so that He may uphold the cause of His servant and of His people Israel as each day requires,60 so that all the peoples of the earth may know that the LORD is God. There is no other!

61 So let your heart be fully devoted to the LORD our God, as it is this day, to walk in His statutes and to keep His commandments."

Sacrifices of Dedication

(2 Chronicles 7:4–10)

62 Then the king and all Israel with him offered sacrifices before the LORD.63 And Solomon offered as peace offerings to the LORD 22,000 oxen and 120,000 sheep. So the king and all the Israelites dedicated the house of the LORD.

64 On that same day the king consecrated the middle of the courtyard in front of the house of the LORD, and there he offered the burnt offerings, the grain offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings, since the bronze altar before the LORD was too small to contain all these offerings.

65 So at that time Solomon and all Israel with him—a great assembly of people from Lebo-hamath to the Brook of Egypt—kept the feast before the LORD our God for seven days and seven more days—fourteen days in all.

66 On the fifteenth day Solomon sent the people away. So they blessed the king and went home, joyful and glad in heart for all the good things that the LORD had done for His servant David and for His people Israel.[70]

1 Kings 9

The LORD's Response to Solomon

(2 Chronicles 7:11–22)

1 Now when Solomon had finished building the house of the LORD and the royal palace, and had achieved all that he had desired to do,2 the LORD appeared to him a second time, as He had appeared to him at Gibeon.3 And the LORD said to him:

> "I have heard your prayer and petition before Me. I have consecrated this temple, which you have built, by putting My Name there forever; My eyes and My heart will be there for all time.

4 And as for you, if you walk before Me as your father David walked, with a heart of integrity and uprightness, doing all I have commanded you, and if you keep My statutes and ordinances,5 then I will establish your royal throne over Israel forever, as I promised your father David when I said, 'You will never fail to have a man on the throne of Israel.'

6 But if indeed you or your sons turn away from following Me and do not keep the commandments and statutes I have set before you, and if you go off to serve and worship other gods,7 then I will cut off Israel from the land that I have given them, and I will banish from My presence this temple I have sanctified for My Name. Then Israel will become an object of scorn and ridicule among all peoples.

8 And when this temple has become a heap of rubble, all who pass by it will be appalled and will hiss and say, 'Why has the LORD done such a thing to this land and to this temple?'[71]9 And others will answer, 'Because they have forsaken the LORD their God who brought their fathers out of the land of Egypt, and have embraced other gods, worshiping and serving them—because of this, the LORD has brought all this disaster upon them.'"

Solomon's Additional Achievements

(2 Chronicles 8:1–18)

10 Now at the end of the twenty years during which Solomon built these two houses, the house of the LORD and the royal palace,11 King Solomon gave twenty towns in the land of Galilee to Hiram king of Tyre, who had supplied him with cedar and cypress logs and gold for his every desire.[72]12 So Hiram went out from Tyre to inspect the towns that Solomon had given him, but he was not pleased with them.

13 "What are these towns you have given me, my brother?" asked Hiram, and he called them the Land of Cabul, as they are called to this day.[73]

14 And Hiram had sent the king 120 talents of gold.[74]

15 This is the account of the forced labor that King Solomon imposed to build the house of the LORD, his own palace, the supporting terraces, and the wall of Jerusalem, as well as Hazor, Megiddo, and Gezer.[75]

16 Pharaoh king of Egypt had attacked and captured Gezer. He had set it on fire, killed the Canaanites who lived in the city, and given it as a dowry to his daughter, Solomon's wife.17 So Solomon rebuilt Gezer, Lower Beth-horon,18 Baalath, and Tamar in the Wilderness of Judah,[76][77]19 as well as all the store cities that Solomon had for his chariots and horses—whatever he desired to build in Jerusalem, Lebanon, and throughout the land of his dominion.[78]

20 As for all the people who remained of the Amorites, Hittites, Perizzites, Hivites, and Jebusites (the people who were not Israelites)—21 their descendants who remained in the land, those whom the Israelites were unable to devote to destruction—Solomon conscripted these people to be forced laborers, as they are to this day.[79]

22 But Solomon did not consign any of the Israelites to slavery, because they were his men of war, his servants, his officers, his captains, and the commanders of his chariots and cavalry.23 They were also the chief officers over

---

70. Hebrew *On the eighth day*, probably referring to the day following the seven-day feast; see 2 Chronicles 7:9–10.
71. Some LXX manuscripts, Syriac, and Arabic; Hebrew *And though this temple is now exalted*; see also 2 Chronicles 7:21.
72. Or *pine* or *juniper* or *fir*
73. *Cabul* sounds like the Hebrew for *good-for-nothing*.
74. *120 talents* is approximately 4.52 tons or 4.1 metric tons of gold.
75. Hebrew *the Millo*; also in verse 24
76. Alternate MT reading; the other alternate reads *Tadmor*
77. Hebrew *in the wilderness in the land*
78. Or *horsemen* or *charioteers*
79. Forms of the Hebrew *cherem* refer to the giving over of things or persons to the LORD, either by destroying them or by giving them as an offering.

Solomon's projects: 550 supervisors over the people who did the work.

24 As soon as Pharaoh's daughter had come up from the City
of David to the palace that Solomon had built for her, he
built the supporting terraces.

25 Three times a year Solomon offered burnt offerings and
peace offerings on the altar he had built for the LORD,
burning incense with them before the LORD. So he
completed the temple.

26 King Solomon also assembled a fleet of ships at Ezion-
geber, which is near Eloth in Edom, on the shore of the Red
Sea.[80][81] 27 And Hiram sent his servants, sailors who knew the
sea, to serve in the fleet with Solomon's servants.[28] They
sailed to Ophir and imported gold from there—420 talents—
and delivered it to Solomon.[82]

1 Kings 10

The Queen of Sheba

(2 Chronicles 9:1–12)

1 Now when the queen of Sheba heard about the fame of
Solomon concerning the name of the LORD, she came to test
him with difficult questions. 2 She arrived in Jerusalem with a
very large caravan—with camels bearing spices, gold in
great abundance, and precious stones.

And she came to Solomon and spoke to him all that was on
her mind. 3 And Solomon answered all her questions; nothing
was too difficult for the king to explain.

4 When the queen of Sheba saw all the wisdom of Solomon,
the palace he had built, 5 the food at his table, the seating of
his servants, the service and attire of his attendants, his
cupbearers, and the burnt offerings he presented at the
house of the LORD, it took her breath away.

6 She said to the king, "The report I heard in my own country
about your words and wisdom is true. 7 But I did not believe
these things until I came and saw with my own eyes. Indeed,
not even half was told to me. Your wisdom and prosperity
have far exceeded the report I heard. 8 How blessed are your
men! How blessed are these servants of yours who stand
continually before you and hear your wisdom![83][39] Blessed be
the LORD your God, who has delighted in you to set you on
the throne of Israel. Because of the LORD's eternal love for
Israel, He has made you king to carry out justice and
righteousness."

10 Then she gave the king 120 talents of gold, a great
quantity of spices, and precious stones. Never again were
spices in such abundance brought in as those the queen of
Sheba gave to King Solomon.[84]

11 (The fleet of Hiram that brought gold from Ophir also
brought from Ophir a great cargo of almug wood and
precious stones.[85][12] The king made the almug wood into
steps for the house of the LORD and for the king's palace,
and into lyres and harps for the singers. Never before had
such almug wood been brought in, nor has such been seen
again to this day.)

13 King Solomon gave the queen of Sheba all she desired—
whatever she asked—besides what he had given her out of
his royal bounty. Then she left and returned to her own
country, along with her servants.

Solomon's Wealth and Splendor

(2 Chronicles 1:14–17; 2 Chronicles 9:13–28)

14 The weight of gold that came to Solomon each year was
666 talents,[86][15] not including the revenue from the
merchants, traders, and all the Arabian kings and governors
of the land.

16 King Solomon made two hundred large shields of
hammered gold; six hundred shekels of gold went into each
shield.[87][17] He also made three hundred small shields of
hammered gold; three minas of gold went into each shield.
And the king put them in the House of the Forest of
Lebanon.[88]

18 Additionally, the king made a great throne of ivory and
overlaid it with pure gold. 19 The throne had six steps, and its
back had a rounded top. There were armrests on both sides
of the seat, with a lion standing beside each
armrest. 20 Twelve lions stood on the six steps, one at either
end of each step. Nothing like this had ever been made for
any kingdom.

21 All King Solomon's drinking cups were gold, and all the
utensils of the House of the Forest of Lebanon were pure
gold. There was no silver, because it was accounted as
nothing in the days of Solomon. 22 For the king had the ships
of Tarshish at sea with Hiram's fleet, and once every three
years the ships of Tarshish would arrive bearing gold, silver,
ivory, apes, and peacocks.[89][90]

23 So King Solomon surpassed all the kings of the earth in
riches and wisdom. 24 The whole world sought an audience
with Solomon to hear the wisdom that God had put in his
heart. 25 Year after year, each visitor would bring his tribute:
articles of silver and gold, clothing, weapons, spices, horses,
and mules.

26 Solomon accumulated 1,400 chariots and 12,000 horses,
which he stationed in the chariot cities and also with him in
Jerusalem.[91][92][27] The king made silver as common in
Jerusalem as stones, and cedar as abundant as sycamore in
the foothills.[93]

28 Solomon's horses were imported from Egypt and Kue; the
royal merchants purchased them from Kue.[94][29] A chariot
could be imported from Egypt for six hundred shekels of

---

80. *Eloth* is a variant of *Elath*; see LXX, 2 Kings 14:22, and 2 Kings 16:6.
81. Or *the Sea of Reeds*
82. *420 talents* is approximately 15.8 tons or 14.4 metric tons of gold.
83. LXX, Syriac, and Vulgate *your wives*
84. *120 talents* is approximately 4.52 tons or 4.1 metric tons of gold.
85. *Almug* is probably a variant of *algum*; also in verse 12; see 2 Chronicles 2:8.
86. *666 talents* is approximately 25.1 tons or 22.8 metric tons of gold.
87. *600 shekels* is approximately 15.1 pounds or 6.8 kilograms of gold.
88. *3 minas* is approximately 3.77 pounds or 1.71 kilograms of gold; possibly a reference to double minas, that is, approximately 7.54 pounds or 3.42 kilograms.
89. Or *a fleet of trading ships*; twice in this verse
90. Or *baboons*
91. Literally *Solomon accumulated chariots and horses; he had*
92. Or *horsemen* or *charioteers*
93. Hebrew *Shephelah* or *lowlands*; that is, the western foothills of Judea

silver, and a horse for a hundred and fifty. Likewise, they exported them to all the kings of the Hittites and to the kings of Aram.[95][96]

1 Kings 11

Solomon's Foreign Wives

1 King Solomon, however, loved many foreign women along with the daughter of Pharaoh—women of Moab, Ammon, Edom, and Sidon, as well as Hittite women.2 These women were from the nations about which the LORD had told the Israelites, "You must not intermarry with them, for surely they will turn your hearts after their gods." Yet Solomon clung to these women in love.3 He had seven hundred wives of royal birth and three hundred concubines—and his wives turned his heart away.

4 For when Solomon grew old, his wives turned his heart after other gods, and he was not wholeheartedly devoted to the LORD his God, as his father David had been.5 Solomon followed Ashtoreth the goddess of the Sidonians and Milcom the abomination of the Ammonites.[97]6 So Solomon did evil in the sight of the LORD; unlike his father David, he did not follow the LORD completely.

7 At that time on a hill east of Jerusalem, Solomon built a high place for Chemosh the abomination of Moab and for Molech the abomination of the Ammonites.8 He did the same for all his foreign wives, who burned incense and sacrificed to their gods.

God's Anger against Solomon

9 Now the LORD grew angry with Solomon, because his heart had turned away from the LORD, the God of Israel, who had appeared to him twice.10 Although He had warned Solomon explicitly not to follow other gods, Solomon did not keep the LORD's command.

11 Then the LORD said to Solomon, "Because you have done this and have not kept My covenant and My statutes, which I have commanded you, I will tear the kingdom away from you and give it to your servant.12 Nevertheless, for the sake of your father David, I will not do it during your lifetime; I will tear it out of the hand of your son.13 Yet I will not tear the whole kingdom away from him. I will give one tribe to your son for the sake of My servant David and for the sake of Jerusalem, which I have chosen."

Hadad's Return

14 Then the LORD raised up against Solomon an adversary, Hadad the Edomite, from the royal line of Edom.

15 Earlier, when David was in Edom, Joab the commander of the army had gone to bury the dead and had struck down every male in Edom.16 Joab and all Israel had stayed there six months, until he had killed every male in Edom.17 But Hadad, still just a young boy, had fled to Egypt, along with some Edomites who were servants of his father.

18 Hadad and his men set out from Midian and went to Paran. They took men from Paran with them and went to Egypt, to Pharaoh king of Egypt, who gave Hadad a house and land and provided him with food.

19 There Hadad found such great favor in the sight of Pharaoh that he gave to him in marriage the sister of Queen Tahpenes, his own wife.20 And the sister of Tahpenes bore Hadad a son named Genubath. Tahpenes herself weaned him in Pharaoh's palace, and Genubath lived there among the sons of Pharaoh.

21 When Hadad heard in Egypt that David had rested with his fathers and that Joab, the commander of the army, was dead, he said to Pharaoh, "Let me go, that I may return to my own country."

22 But Pharaoh asked him, "What have you lacked here with me that you suddenly want to go back to your own country?"

"Nothing," Hadad replied, "but please let me go."

Rezon's Hostility

23 And God raised up against Solomon another adversary, Rezon the son of Eliada, who had fled from his master, Hadadezer king of Zobah,24 and had gathered men to himself. When David killed the Zobaites, Rezon captained a band of raiders and went to Damascus, where they settled and gained control.

25 Rezon was Israel's enemy throughout the days of Solomon, adding to the trouble caused by Hadad. So Rezon ruled over Aram with hostility toward Israel.

Jeroboam's Rebellion

26 Now Jeroboam son of Nebat was an Ephraimite from Zeredah whose mother was a widow named Zeruah. Jeroboam was a servant of Solomon, but he rebelled against the king,27 and this is the account of his rebellion against the king.

Solomon had built the supporting terraces and repaired the gap in the wall of the city of his father David.[98]28 Now Jeroboam was a mighty man of valor. So when Solomon noticed that the young man was industrious, he put him in charge of the whole labor force of the house of Joseph.

29 During that time, the prophet Ahijah the Shilonite met Jeroboam on the road as he was going out of Jerusalem. Now Ahijah had wrapped himself in a new cloak, and the two of them were alone in the open field.

30 And Ahijah took hold of the new cloak he was wearing, tore it into twelve pieces,31 and said to Jeroboam, "Take ten pieces for yourself, for this is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: 'Behold, I will tear the kingdom out of the hand of Solomon, and I will give you ten tribes.32 But one tribe will remain for the sake of My servant David and for the sake of Jerusalem, the city I have chosen out of all the tribes of Israel.

33 For they have forsaken Me to worship Ashtoreth the goddess of the Sidonians, Chemosh the god of the Moabites, and Milcom the god of the Ammonites. They have not walked in My ways, nor done what is right in My eyes, nor kept My statutes and judgments, as Solomon's father David did.[99]

34 Nevertheless, I will not take the whole kingdom out of Solomon's hand, because I have made him ruler all the days of his life for the sake of David My servant, whom I chose

---

94. Probably an area in Cilicia, a province in the southeast of Asia Minor
95. *600 shekels* is approximately 15.1 pounds or 6.8 kilograms of silver.
96. *150 shekels* is approximately 3.8 pounds or 1.7 kilograms of silver.
97. *Milcom* is a variant of *Molech*; also in verse 33; see verse 7 and Leviticus 18:21.
98. Hebrew *the Millo*
99. Hebrew; LXX, Syriac, and Vulgate *he has*; twice in this verse

because he kept My commandments and statutes.[35] But I will take ten tribes of the kingdom from the hand of his son and give them to you.[36] I will give one tribe to his son, so that My servant David will always have a lamp before Me in Jerusalem, the city where I chose to put My Name.[37] But as for you, I will take you, and you shall reign over all that your heart desires, and you will be king over Israel.

[38] If you listen to all that I command you, walk in My ways, and do what is right in My sight in order to keep My statutes and commandments as My servant David did, then I will be with you. I will build you a lasting dynasty just as I built for David, and I will give Israel to you.[39] Because of this, I will humble David's descendants—but not forever.'"

[40] Solomon therefore sought to kill Jeroboam. But Jeroboam arose and fled to Egypt, to Shishak king of Egypt, where he remained until the death of Solomon.

The Death of Solomon

(2 Chronicles 9:29–31)

[41] As for the rest of the acts of Solomon—all that he did, as well as his wisdom—are they not written in the Book of the Acts of Solomon?[42] Thus the time that Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel was forty years.

[43] And Solomon rested with his fathers and was buried in the city of his father David. And his son Rehoboam reigned in his place.

1 Kings 12

Rebellion against Rehoboam

(2 Chronicles 10:1–15)

[1] Then Rehoboam went to Shechem, for all Israel had gone there to make him king.[2] When Jeroboam son of Nebat heard about this, he was still in Egypt where he had fled from King Solomon and had been living ever since.[100] [3] So they sent for Jeroboam, and he and the whole assembly of Israel came to Rehoboam and said,[4] "Your father put a heavy yoke on us. But now you must lighten the burden of your father's service and the heavy yoke he put on us, and we will serve you."

[5] Rehoboam answered, "Go away for three days and then return to me." So the people departed.

[6] Then King Rehoboam consulted with the elders who had served his father Solomon during his lifetime. "How do you advise me to respond to these people?" he asked.

[7] They replied, "If you will be a servant to these people and serve them this day, and if you will respond by speaking kind words to them, they will be your servants forever."

[8] But Rehoboam rejected the advice of the elders; instead, he consulted the young men who had grown up with him and served him.[9] He asked them, "What message do you advise that we send back to these people who have spoken to me, saying, 'Lighten the yoke your father put on us'?"

[10] The young men who had grown up with him replied, "This is how you should answer these people who said to you, 'Your father made our yoke heavy, but you must make it lighter.' This is what you should tell them: 'My little finger is thicker than my father's waist![11] Whereas my father burdened you with a heavy yoke, I will add to your yoke. Whereas my father scourged you with whips, I will scourge you with scorpions.'"

[12] After three days, Jeroboam and all the people returned to Rehoboam, since the king had said, "Come back to me on the third day."[13] And the king answered the people harshly. He rejected the advice of the elders[14] and spoke to them as the young men had advised, saying, "Whereas my father made your yoke heavy, I will add to your yoke. Whereas my father scourged you with whips, I will scourge you with scorpions."

[15] So the king did not listen to the people, and indeed this turn of events was from the LORD, to fulfill the word He had spoken to Jeroboam son of Nebat through Ahijah the Shilonite.

The Kingdom Divided

(2 Chronicles 10:16–19)

[16] When all Israel saw that the king had refused to listen to them, they answered the king:

"What portion do we have in David,
and what inheritance in the son of Jesse?
To your tents, O Israel!
Look now to your own house, O David!"

So the Israelites went home,[17] but Rehoboam still reigned over the Israelites living in the cities of Judah.

[18] Then King Rehoboam sent out Adoram, who was in charge of the forced labor, but all Israel stoned him to death. And King Rehoboam mounted his chariot in haste and escaped to Jerusalem.[101] [19] So to this day Israel has been in rebellion against the house of David.

Shemaiah's Prophecy

(2 Chronicles 11:1–4)

[20] When all Israel heard that Jeroboam had returned, they summoned him to the assembly and made him king over all Israel. Only the tribe of Judah followed the house of David.

[21] And when Rehoboam arrived in Jerusalem, he mobilized the whole house of Judah and the tribe of Benjamin—180,000 chosen warriors—to fight against the house of Israel and restore the kingdom to Rehoboam son of Solomon.

[22] But the word of God came to Shemaiah the man of God:[23] "Tell Rehoboam son of Solomon king of Judah, all the house of Judah and Benjamin, and the rest of the people[24] that this is what the LORD says: 'You are not to go up and fight against your brothers, the Israelites. Each of you must return home, for this is My doing.'"

So they listened to the word of the LORD and turned back according to the word of the LORD.

Jeroboam's Idolatry

[25] Then Jeroboam built Shechem in the hill country of Ephraim and lived there. And from there he went out and built Penuel.[102]

[26] Jeroboam said in his heart, "Now the kingdom might revert to the house of David.[27] If these people go up to offer sacrifices in the house of the LORD at Jerusalem, their hearts will return to their lord, Rehoboam king of Judah; then they will kill me and return to Rehoboam king of Judah."

[28] After seeking advice, the king made two golden calves and said to the people, "Going up to Jerusalem is too much for

---

100. Or *he remained*
101. Hebrew; some LXX manuscripts and Syriac *Adoniram*; see 1 Kings 4:6 and 1 Kings 5:14.
102. *Penuel* is a variant of *Peniel*; see Genesis 32:30.

you. Here, O Israel, are your gods, who brought you up out of the land of Egypt."[103]

29 One calf he set up in Bethel, and the other in Dan.30 And this thing became a sin; the people walked as far as Dan to worship before one of the calves.[104]

31 Jeroboam also built shrines on the high places and appointed from every class of people priests who were not Levites.32 And Jeroboam ordained a feast on the fifteenth day of the eighth month, like the feast that was in Judah, and he offered sacrifices on the altar; he made this offering in Bethel to sacrifice to the calves he had set up, and he installed priests in Bethel for the high places he had set up.[105]

33 On the fifteenth day of the eighth month, a month of his own choosing, Jeroboam offered sacrifices on the altar he had set up in Bethel. So he ordained a feast for the Israelites, offered sacrifices on the altar, and burned incense.

1 Kings 13

Jeroboam's Hand Withers

(2 Kings 23:4–20; 2 Chronicles 34:3–7)

1 Suddenly, as Jeroboam was standing beside the altar to burn incense, there came a man of God from Judah to Bethel by the word of the LORD.2 And he cried out against the altar by the word of the LORD, "O altar, O altar, this is what the LORD says: 'A son named Josiah will be born to the house of David, and upon you he will sacrifice the priests of the high places who burn incense upon you, and human bones will be burned upon you.'"[106]

3 That day the man of God gave a sign, saying, "The LORD has spoken this sign: 'Surely the altar will be split apart, and the ashes upon it will be poured out.'"

4 Now when King Jeroboam, who was at the altar in Bethel, heard the word that the man of God had cried out against it, he stretched out his hand and said, "Seize him!" But the hand he stretched out toward him withered, so that he could not pull it back.5 And the altar was split apart, and the ashes poured out, according to the sign that the man of God had given by the word of the LORD.

6 Then the king responded to the man of God, "Intercede with the LORD your God and pray for me that my hand may be restored."

So the man of God interceded with the LORD, and the king's hand was restored to him as it was before.

7 Then the king said to the man of God, "Come home with me and refresh yourself, and I will give you a reward."

8 But the man of God replied, "If you were to give me half your possessions, I still would not go with you, nor would I eat bread or drink water in this place.9 For this is what I was commanded by the word of the LORD: 'You must not eat bread or drink water or return by the way you came.'"

10 So the man of God went another way and did not return by the way he had come to Bethel.

The Old Prophet and the Man of God

11 Now a certain old prophet was living in Bethel, and his sons came and told him all the deeds that the man of God had done that day in Bethel. They also told their father the words that the man had spoken to the king.[107]

12 "Which way did he go?" their father asked.

And his sons showed him the way taken by the man of God, who had come from Judah.[108]13 So the prophet said to his sons, "Saddle the donkey for me."

Then they saddled the donkey for him, and he mounted it14 and went after the man of God. He found him sitting under an oak tree and asked, "Are you the man of God who came from Judah?"

"I am," he replied.[109]

15 So the prophet said to the man of God, "Come home with me and eat some bread."

16 But the man replied, "I cannot go home with you, and I will not eat bread or drink water with you in this place.17 For I have been told by the word of the LORD: 'You must not eat bread or drink water there or return by the way you came.'"

18 Then the prophet replied, "I too am a prophet like you, and an angel spoke to me by the word of the LORD, saying, 'Bring him back with you to your house, so that he may eat bread and drink water.'"

The old prophet was lying to him,19 but the man of God went back with him, ate bread in his house, and drank water.

20 While they were sitting at the table, the word of the LORD came to the prophet who had brought him back,21 and the prophet cried out to the man of God who had come from Judah, "This is what the LORD says: 'Because you have defied the word of the LORD and have not kept the commandment that the LORD your God gave you,22 but you went back and ate bread and drank water in the place where He told you not to do so, your body shall never reach the tomb of your fathers.'"

23 And after the man of God had finished eating and drinking, the old prophet who had brought him back saddled the donkey for him.24 As he went on his way, a lion met him on the road and killed him, and his body was left lying in the road, with the donkey and the lion standing beside it.

25 And there were men passing by who saw the body lying in the road with the lion standing beside it, and they went and reported this in the city where the old prophet lived.

26 When the prophet who had brought him back from his journey heard this, he said, "It is the man of God who disobeyed the command of the LORD. Therefore the LORD has delivered him to the lion, and it has mauled him and killed him, according to the word that the LORD had spoken to him."

27 Then the old prophet instructed his sons, "Saddle the donkey for me." So they saddled it,28 and he went and found the body lying in the road, with the donkey and the lion standing beside it. The lion had not eaten the body or mauled the donkey.29 So the old prophet lifted up the body

---

103. Hebrew *to them*
104. Likely reading of the original Hebrew text; MT *the people walked to the one as far as Dan*; LXX *the people went to the one at Bethel and to the other as far as Dan*
105. This feast was exactly one month after the annual Feast of Tabernacles in Judah; see Leviticus 23:34.
106. See 2 Kings 23:16.
107. LXX, Syriac, and Vulgate; Hebrew *son*
108. LXX; Hebrew *had seen*
109. Or *a terebinth* or *a great tree*

of the man of God, laid it on the donkey, and brought it back to his own city to mourn for him and bury him.[30] Then he laid the body in his own tomb, and they lamented over him, "Oh, my brother!"

[31] After he had buried him, the prophet said to his sons, "When I die, you must bury me in the tomb where the man of God is buried. Lay my bones beside his bones,[32] for the message that he cried out by the word of the LORD against the altar in Bethel and against all the shrines on the high places in the cities of Samaria will surely come to pass."

[33] Even after these events, Jeroboam did not repent of his evil ways, but again he appointed priests for the high places from every class of people. He ordained anyone who desired to be a priest of the high places.[34] And this was the sin of the house of Jeroboam that led to its extermination and destruction from the face of the earth.

1 Kings 14

Ahijah's Prophecy against Jeroboam

[1] At that time Abijah son of Jeroboam became ill,[2] and Jeroboam said to his wife, "Now get up, disguise yourself so they will not recognize you as my wife, and go to Shiloh. For Ahijah the prophet is there; it was he who spoke about my kingship over this people.[3] Take with you ten loaves of bread, some cakes, and a jar of honey, and go to him. He will tell you what will become of the boy."

[4] Jeroboam's wife did as instructed; she arose and went to Shiloh and arrived at Ahijah's house. Now Ahijah could not see, for his eyes were dim because of his age.[5] But the LORD had said to Ahijah, "Behold, the wife of Jeroboam is coming to ask you about her son, for he is ill. You are to say such and such to her, because when she arrives, she will be disguised."

[6] So when Ahijah heard the sound of her feet entering the door, he said, "Come in, wife of Jeroboam! Why are you disguised? For I have been sent to you with bad news.[7] Go, tell Jeroboam that this is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: 'I raised you up from among the people and appointed you ruler over My people Israel.[8] I tore the kingdom away from the house of David and gave it to you. But you have not been like My servant David, who kept My commandments and followed Me with all his heart, doing only what was right in My eyes.

[9] You have done more evil than all who came before you. You have proceeded to make for yourself other gods and molten images to provoke Me, and you have flung Me behind your back.[10] Because of all this, behold, I am bringing disaster on the house of Jeroboam:

I will cut off from Jeroboam every male,
both slave and free,
in Israel;
I will burn up the house of Jeroboam
as one burns up dung until it is gone![110]
[11] Anyone belonging to Jeroboam who dies in the city
will be eaten by dogs,
and anyone who dies in the field
will be eaten by the birds of the air.'

For the LORD has spoken.

[12] As for you, get up and go home. When your feet enter the city, the child will die.[13] All Israel will mourn for him and bury him. For this is the only one belonging to Jeroboam who will receive a proper burial, because only in him has the LORD, the God of Israel, found any good in the house of Jeroboam.[111]

[14] Moreover, the LORD will raise up for Himself a king over Israel who will cut off the house of Jeroboam. This is the day —yes, even today![15] For the LORD will strike Israel as a reed is shaken in the water. He will uproot Israel from this good land that He gave their fathers, and He will scatter them beyond the Euphrates, because they have made their Asherah poles, provoking the LORD to anger.[112][16] So He will give Israel over on account of the sins Jeroboam has committed and has caused Israel to commit."

[17] Then Jeroboam's wife got up and departed for Tirzah, and as soon as she stepped over the threshold of the house, the boy died.[18] And they buried him, and all Israel mourned for him, according to the word that the LORD had spoken through His servant Ahijah the prophet.

Nadab Succeeds Jeroboam

[19] As for the rest of the acts of Jeroboam, how he waged war and how he reigned, they are indeed written in the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel.

[20] And the length of Jeroboam's reign was twenty-two years, and he rested with his fathers, and his son Nadab reigned in his place.

Rehoboam Reigns in Judah

(2 Chronicles 12:13–14)

[21] Meanwhile, Rehoboam son of Solomon reigned in Judah. He was forty-one years old when he became king, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, the city the LORD had chosen from all the tribes of Israel in which to put His Name. His mother's name was Naamah the Ammonite.

[22] And Judah did evil in the sight of the LORD, and by the sins they committed they provoked Him to jealous anger more than all their fathers had done.[23] They also built for themselves high places, sacred pillars, and Asherah poles on every high hill and under every green tree.[24] There were even male shrine prostitutes in the land. They imitated all the abominations of the nations the LORD had driven out before the Israelites.

Shishak Raids Jerusalem

(2 Chronicles 12:1–12)

[25] In the fifth year of Rehoboam's reign, Shishak king of Egypt attacked Jerusalem.[26] He seized the treasures of the house of the LORD and of the royal palace. He took everything, including all the gold shields that Solomon had made.

[27] Then King Rehoboam made bronze shields in their place and committed them to the care of the captains of the guard on duty at the entrance to the royal palace.[28] And whenever the king entered the house of the LORD, the guards would bear the shields, and later they would return them to the guardroom.

[29] As for the rest of the acts of Rehoboam, along with all that he did, are they not written in the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Judah?

---

110. Literally *(all) those who urinate against a wall*
111. Literally *who will come to the grave*
112. Hebrew *the River*

30 There was war between Rehoboam and Jeroboam
throughout their days.31 And Rehoboam rested with his
fathers and was buried with them in the City of David; his
mother's name was Naamah the Ammonite. And his son
Abijam reigned in his place.[113]

1 Kings 15

Abijam Reigns in Judah

(2 Chronicles 13:1–3)

1 In the eighteenth year of the reign of Jeroboam son of
Nebat, Abijam became king of Judah,[114] 2 and he reigned in
Jerusalem three years. His mother's name was Maacah
daughter of Abishalom.[115]

3 And Abijam walked in all the sins that his father before him
had committed, and his heart was not as fully devoted to the
LORD his God as the heart of David his forefather had
been.4 Nevertheless, for the sake of David, the LORD his God
gave him a lamp in Jerusalem by raising up a son to succeed
him and to make Jerusalem strong.5 For David had done
what was right in the eyes of the LORD and had not turned
aside from anything the LORD commanded all the days of
his life, except in the matter of Uriah the Hittite.

6 And there was war between the houses of Rehoboam and
Jeroboam all the days of Abijam's life.[116][117]

7 As for the rest of the acts of Abijam, along with all his
accomplishments, are they not written in the Book of the
Chronicles of the Kings of Judah? And there was war
between Abijam and Jeroboam.

8 And Abijam rested with his fathers and was buried in the
City of David, and his son Asa reigned in his place.

Asa Reigns in Judah

(2 Chronicles 14:1–15; 2 Chronicles 15:8–19)

9 In the twentieth year of Jeroboam's reign over Israel, Asa
became king of Judah,10 and he reigned in Jerusalem forty-
one years. His grandmother's name was Maacah daughter of
Abishalom.[118]

11 And Asa did what was right in the eyes of the LORD, as his
father David had done.12 He banished the male shrine
prostitutes from the land and removed all the idols that his
fathers had made.13 He also removed his grandmother
Maacah from her position as queen mother because she had
made a detestable Asherah pole. Asa chopped down the pole
and burned it in the Kidron Valley.

14 The high places were not removed, but Asa's heart was
fully devoted to the LORD all his days.15 And he brought into
the house of the LORD the silver and gold and the articles
that he and his father had dedicated.

War between Asa and Baasha

(2 Chronicles 16:1–6)

16 Now there was war between Asa and Baasha king of Israel
throughout their days.17 Baasha king of Israel went to war
against Judah and fortified Ramah to prevent anyone from
leaving or entering the territory of Asa king of Judah.

18 So Asa withdrew all the silver and gold that remained in
the treasuries of the house of the LORD and the royal palace.
He entrusted it to his servants and sent them with this
message to Ben-hadad son of Tabrimmon, the son of Hezion,
the king of Aram, who was ruling in Damascus:19 "Let there
be a treaty between me and you as there was between my
father and your father. See, I have sent you a gift of silver
and gold. Now go and break your treaty with Baasha king of
Israel, so that he will withdraw from me."[119]

20 And Ben-hadad listened to King Asa and sent the
commanders of his armies against the cities of Israel,
conquering Ijon, Dan, Abel-beth-maacah, and the whole land
of Naphtali, including the region of Chinnereth.

21 When Baasha learned of this, he stopped fortifying Ramah
and withdrew to Tirzah.22 Then King Asa summoned all the
men of Judah, with no exceptions, and they carried away the
stones of Ramah and the timbers Baasha had used for
building. And with these materials King Asa built up Geba of
Benjamin, as well as Mizpah.[120]

Jehoshaphat Succeeds Asa

(2 Chronicles 17:1–19)

23 Now the rest of the acts of Asa, along with all his might,
all his accomplishments, and the cities he built, are they not
written in the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Judah?
In his old age, however, he became diseased in his feet.

24 And Asa rested with his fathers and was buried with them
in the city of his father David, and his son Jehoshaphat
reigned in his place.

Nadab Reigns in Israel

25 In the second year of Asa's reign over Judah, Nadab son of
Jeroboam became king of Israel, and he reigned two
years.26 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD and walked
in the way of his father and in his sin, which he had caused
Israel to commit.

27 Then Baasha son of Ahijah of the house of Issachar
conspired against Nadab, and Baasha struck him down at
Gibbethon of the Philistines while Nadab and all Israel were
besieging the city.28 In the third year of Asa's reign over
Judah, Baasha killed Nadab and reigned in his place.

29 As soon as Baasha became king, he struck down the entire
household of Jeroboam. He did not leave to Jeroboam
anyone who breathed, but destroyed them all according to
the word that the LORD had spoken through His servant
Ahijah the Shilonite,30 because of the sins Jeroboam had
committed and had caused Israel to commit, and because he
had provoked the LORD, the God of Israel, to anger.

31 As for the rest of the acts of Nadab, along with all his
accomplishments, are they not written in the Book of the
Chronicles of the Kings of Israel?32 And there was war
between Asa and Baasha king of Israel throughout their days.

---

113. *Abijam* is a variant of *Abijah*; some Hebrew manuscripts and LXX *Abijah*; see 2 Chronicles 12:16.
114. *Abijam* is a variant of *Abijah*; some Hebrew manuscripts and LXX *Abijah*; also in verses 3, 6, 7, and 8; see 2 Chronicles 12:16.
115. *Abishalom* is a variant of *Absalom*; also in verse 10; see 2 Chronicles 11:20.
116. Literally *war between Rehoboam* (most Hebrew manuscripts); some Hebrew manuscripts and Syriac *war between Abijam* (that is, Abijah); most LXX texts do not contain this verse.
117. Literally *of his life*
118. Or *The queen mother's*; Hebrew *His mother's*; see verses 2 and 13.
119. Forms of the Hebrew *berit* are translated in most passages as *covenant*; twice in this verse.
120. Or *Then King Asa made a proclamation throughout all Judah*

Baasha Reigns in Israel

33 In the third year of Asa's reign over Judah, Baasha son of
Ahijah became king of all Israel, and he reigned in Tirzah
twenty-four years.

34 And Baasha did evil in the sight of the LORD and walked
in the way of Jeroboam and in his sin, which he had caused
Israel to commit.

1 Kings 16

Jehu's Prophecy against Baasha

1 Then the word of the LORD came to Jehu son of Hanani
against Baasha, saying: 2 "Even though I lifted you out of the
dust and made you ruler over My people Israel, you have
walked in the way of Jeroboam and have caused My people
Israel to sin and to provoke Me to anger by their sins. 3 So
now I will consume Baasha and his house, and I will make
your house like that of Jeroboam son of Nebat:

4 Anyone belonging to Baasha who dies in the city
will be eaten by dogs,
and anyone who dies in the field
will be eaten by the birds of the air."

5 As for the rest of the acts of Baasha, along with his
accomplishments and might, are they not written in the
Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel? 6 And Baasha
rested with his fathers and was buried in Tirzah, and his son
Elah reigned in his place.

7 Moreover, the word of the LORD came through the prophet
Jehu son of Hanani against Baasha and his house, because of
all the evil he had done in the sight of the LORD, provoking
Him to anger with the work of his hands and becoming like
the house of Jeroboam, and also because Baasha had struck
down the house of Jeroboam.

Elah Reigns in Israel

8 In the twenty-sixth year of Asa's reign over Judah, Elah son
of Baasha became king of Israel, and he reigned in Tirzah
two years.

9 However, while Elah was in Tirzah getting drunk in the
house of Arza the steward of his household there, Elah's
servant Zimri, the commander of half his chariots, conspired
against him. 10 So in the twenty-seventh year of Asa's reign
over Judah, Zimri went in, struck Elah down, and killed him.
And Zimri reigned in his place.

11 As soon as Zimri began to reign and was seated on the
throne, he struck down the entire household of Baasha. He
did not leave a single male, whether a kinsman or
friend. 12 So Zimri destroyed the entire household of Baasha,
according to the word that the LORD had spoken against
Baasha through Jehu the prophet. 13 This happened because
of all the sins Baasha and his son Elah had committed and
had caused Israel to commit, provoking the LORD, the God
of Israel, to anger with their worthless idols.

14 As for the rest of the acts of Elah, along with all his
accomplishments, are they not written in the Book of the
Chronicles of the Kings of Israel?

Zimri Reigns in Israel

15 In the twenty-seventh year of Asa's reign over Judah,
Zimri reigned in Tirzah for seven days. Now the troops were
encamped against Gibbethon of the Philistines, 16 and the
people in the camp heard that Zimri had conspired against
the king and struck him down. So there in the camp that
very day, all Israel proclaimed Omri, the commander of the
army, king over Israel.

17 Then Omri and all the Israelites marched up from
Gibbethon and besieged Tirzah. 18 When Zimri saw that the
city was captured, he entered the citadel of the royal palace
and burned it down upon himself. So he died 19 because of
the sins he had committed, doing evil in the sight of the
LORD and following the example of Jeroboam and the sin he
had committed and had caused Israel to commit.

20 As for the rest of the acts of Zimri and the treason he
committed, are they not written in the Book of the
Chronicles of the Kings of Israel?

Omri Reigns in Israel

21 At that time the people of Israel were divided: Half of the
people supported Tibni son of Ginath as king, and half
supported Omri. 22 But the followers of Omri proved stronger
than those of Tibni son of Ginath. So Tibni died and Omri
became king.

23 In the thirty-first year of Asa's reign over Judah, Omri
became king of Israel, and he reigned twelve years, six of
them in Tirzah. 24 He bought the hill of Samaria from Shemer
for two talents of silver and built a city there, calling it
Samaria after the name of Shemer, who had owned the
hill. [121]

25 But Omri did evil in the sight of the LORD and acted more
wickedly than all who were before him. 26 For he walked in
all the ways of Jeroboam son of Nebat and in his sins, which
he caused Israel to commit, provoking the LORD, the God of
Israel, to anger with their worthless idols.

27 As for the rest of the acts of Omri, along with his
accomplishments and the might he exercised, are they not
written in the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel?

28 And Omri rested with his fathers and was buried in
Samaria, and his son Ahab reigned in his place.

Ahab Reigns in Israel, Marries Jezebel

29 In the thirty-eighth year of Asa's reign over Judah, Ahab
son of Omri became king of Israel, and he reigned in Samaria
twenty-two years.

30 However, Ahab son of Omri did evil in the sight of the
LORD, more than all who were before him. 31 And as if it
were not enough for him to walk in the sins of Jeroboam son
of Nebat, he even married Jezebel the daughter of Ethbaal
king of the Sidonians, and he then proceeded to serve and
worship Baal.

32 First, Ahab set up an altar for Baal in the temple of Baal
that he had built in Samaria. 33 Then he set up an Asherah
pole. Thus Ahab did more to provoke the LORD, the God of
Israel, to anger than all the kings of Israel before him.

34 In Ahab's days, Hiel the Bethelite rebuilt Jericho. At the
cost of Abiram his firstborn he laid its foundation, and at the
cost of Segub his youngest he set up its gates, according to
the word that the LORD had spoken through Joshua son of
Nun. [122]

---

121. *2 talents* is approximately 151 pounds or 68.4 kilograms of silver.
122. See Joshua 6:26.

1 Kings 17

The Ravens Feed Elijah

1 Now Elijah the Tishbite, who was among the settlers of
Gilead, said to Ahab, “As surely as the LORD, the God of
Israel, lives, before whom I stand, there will be neither dew
nor rain in these years except at my word!”[123]

2 Then a revelation from the LORD came to Elijah:[3] “Leave
here, turn eastward, and hide yourself by the Brook of
Cherith, east of the Jordan.[124] 4 And you are to drink from the
brook, and I have commanded the ravens to feed you there.”

5 So Elijah did what the LORD had told him, and he went and
lived by the Brook of Cherith, east of the Jordan. 6 The ravens
would bring him bread and meat in the morning and
evening, and he would drink from the brook. 7 Some time
later, however, the brook dried up because there had been
no rain in the land.

The Widow of Zarephath

8 Then the word of the LORD came to Elijah: 9 “Get up and go
to Zarephath of Sidon, and stay there. Behold, I have
commanded a widow there to provide for you.”

10 So Elijah got up and went to Zarephath. When he arrived
at the city gate, there was a widow gathering sticks. Elijah
called to her and said, “Please bring me a little water in a
cup, so that I may drink.” 11 And as she was going to get it, he
called to her and said, “Please bring me a piece of bread.”

12 But she replied, “As surely as the LORD your God lives, I
have no bread—only a handful of flour in a jar and a little
oil in a jug. Look, I am gathering a couple of sticks to take
home and prepare a meal for myself and my son, so that we
may eat it and die.”

13 “Do not be afraid,” Elijah said to her. “Go and do as you
have said. But first make me a small cake of bread from what
you have, and bring it out to me. Afterward, make some for
yourself and your son, 14 for this is what the LORD, the God
of Israel, says: ‘The jar of flour will not be exhausted and the
jug of oil will not run dry until the day the LORD sends rain
upon the face of the earth.’”

15 So she went and did according to the word of Elijah, and
there was food every day for Elijah and the woman and her
household. 16 The jar of flour was not exhausted and the jug
of oil did not run dry, according to the word that the LORD
had spoken through Elijah.

Elijah Raises the Widow’s Son

17 Later, the son of the woman who owned the house became
ill, and his sickness grew worse and worse, until no breath
remained in him. 18 “O man of God,” said the woman to
Elijah, “what have you done to me? Have you come to
remind me of my iniquity and cause the death of my son?”

19 But Elijah said to her, “Give me your son.”

So he took him from her arms, carried him to the upper
room where he was staying, and laid him on his own
bed. 20 Then he cried out to the LORD, “O LORD my God,
have You also brought tragedy on this widow who has
opened her home to me, by causing her son to die?” 21 Then
he stretched himself out over the child three times and cried
out to the LORD, “O LORD my God, please let this boy’s life
return to him!”

22 And the LORD listened to the voice of Elijah, and the
child’s life returned to him, and he lived. 23 Then Elijah took
the child, brought him down from the upper room into the
house, and gave him to his mother. “Look, your son is alive,”
Elijah declared.

24 Then the woman said to Elijah, “Now I know that you are
a man of God and that the word of the LORD from your
mouth is truth.”

1 Kings 18

Elijah’s Message to Ahab

1 After a long time, in the third year of the drought, the word
of the LORD came to Elijah: “Go and present yourself to
Ahab, and I will send rain upon the face of the earth.”[125]

2 So Elijah went to present himself to Ahab. The famine was
severe in Samaria, 3 and Ahab summoned Obadiah, who was
in charge of the palace.

(Now Obadiah greatly feared the LORD, 4 for when Jezebel
had slaughtered the prophets of the LORD, Obadiah had
taken a hundred prophets and hidden them, fifty men per
cave, providing them with food and water.)

5 Then Ahab said to Obadiah, “Go throughout the land to
every spring and every valley. Perhaps we will find grass to
keep the horses and mules alive so that we will not have to
destroy any livestock.”

6 So they divided the land to explore. Ahab went one way by
himself, and Obadiah went the other way by himself.

7 Now as Obadiah went on his way, Elijah suddenly met him.
When Obadiah recognized him, he fell facedown and said,
“Is it you, my lord Elijah?”

8 “It is I,” he answered. “Go tell your master, ‘Elijah is here!’”

9 But Obadiah replied, “How have I sinned, that you are
handing your servant over to Ahab to put me to death? 10 As
surely as the LORD your God lives, there is no nation or
kingdom where my lord has not sent someone to search for
you. When they said, ‘He is not here,’ he made that kingdom
or nation swear that they had not found you. 11 And now you
say, ‘Go tell your master that Elijah is here!’

12 I do not know where the Spirit of the LORD may carry you
off when I leave you. Then when I go and tell Ahab and he
does not find you, he will kill me. But I, your servant, have
feared the LORD from my youth. 13 Was it not reported to my
lord what I did when Jezebel slaughtered the prophets of the
LORD? I hid a hundred prophets of the LORD, fifty men per
cave, and I provided them with food and water. 14 And now
you say, ‘Go tell your lord that Elijah is here!’ He will kill
me!”

15 Then Elijah said, “As surely as the LORD of Hosts lives,
before whom I stand, I will present myself to Ahab today.”

Elijah on Mount Carmel

16 So Obadiah went to inform Ahab, who went to meet
Elijah. 17 When Ahab saw Elijah, he said to him, “Is that you,
O troubler of Israel?”

18 “I have not troubled Israel,” Elijah replied, “but you and
your father’s house have, for you have forsaken the
commandments of the LORD and have followed the
Baals. 19 Now summon all Israel to meet me on Mount
Carmel, along with the four hundred and fifty prophets of

---

123. Or *who was from Tishbe in Gilead*
124. Or *the Cherith Ravine, near the Jordan*; also in verse 5
125. Literally *And the days were many, and in the third year,*

Baal and the four hundred prophets of Asherah who eat at Jezebel's table."

20 So Ahab summoned all the Israelites and assembled the prophets on Mount Carmel. 21 Then Elijah approached all the people and said, "How long will you waver between two opinions? If the LORD is God, follow Him. But if Baal is God, follow him."

But the people did not answer a word.

22 Then Elijah said to the people, "I am the only remaining prophet of the LORD, but Baal has four hundred and fifty prophets. 23 Get two bulls for us. Let the prophets of Baal choose one bull for themselves, cut it into pieces, and place it on the wood but not light the fire. And I will prepare the other bull and place it on the wood but not light the fire. 24 Then you may call on the name of your god, and I will call on the name of the LORD. The God who answers by fire, He is God."

And all the people answered, "What you say is good."

25 Then Elijah said to the prophets of Baal, "Since you are so numerous, choose for yourselves one bull and prepare it first. Then call on the name of your god, but do not light the fire."

26 And they took the bull that was given them, prepared it, and called on the name of Baal from morning until noon, shouting, "O Baal, answer us!"

But there was no sound, and no one answered as they leaped around the altar they had made.

27 At noon Elijah began to taunt them, saying, "Shout louder, for he is a god! Perhaps he is deep in thought, or occupied, or on a journey. Perhaps he is sleeping and must be awakened!"

28 So they shouted louder and cut themselves with knives and lances, as was their custom, until the blood gushed over them.

29 Midday passed, and they kept on raving until the time of the evening sacrifice. But there was no response; no one answered, no one paid attention.

30 Then Elijah said to all the people, "Come near to me." So all the people approached him, and he repaired the altar of the LORD that had been torn down.

31 And Elijah took twelve stones, one for each tribe of the sons of Jacob, to whom the word of the LORD had come and said, "Israel shall be your name." 32 And with the stones, Elijah built an altar in the name of the LORD. Then he dug a trench around the altar large enough to hold two seahs of seed. [126]

33 Next, he arranged the wood, cut up the bull, placed it on the wood, 34 and said, "Fill four waterpots and pour the water on the offering and on the wood."

"Do it a second time," he said, and they did it a second time.

"Do it a third time," he said, and they did it a third time. [127]

35 So the water ran down around the altar and even filled the trench.

Elijah's Prayer

36 At the time of the evening sacrifice, Elijah the prophet approached the altar and said, "O LORD, God of Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, let it be known this day that You are God in Israel and that I am Your servant and have done all these things at Your command. 37 Answer me, O LORD! Answer me, so that this people will know that You, the LORD, are God, and that You have turned their hearts back again."

38 Then the fire of the LORD fell and consumed the sacrifice, the wood, the stones, and the dust, and it licked up the water in the trench.

39 When all the people saw this, they fell facedown and said, "The LORD, He is God! The LORD, He is God!"

40 Then Elijah ordered them, "Seize the prophets of Baal! Do not let a single one escape." So they seized them, and Elijah brought them down to the Kishon Valley and slaughtered them there.

The LORD Sends Rain

41 And Elijah said to Ahab, "Go up, eat and drink, for there is the sound of a heavy rain."

42 So Ahab went up to eat and drink. But Elijah climbed to the summit of Carmel, bent down on the ground, and put his face between his knees. 43 "Go and look toward the sea," he said to his servant.

So the servant went and looked, and he said, "There is nothing there."

Seven times Elijah said, "Go back."

44 On the seventh time the servant reported, "There is a cloud as small as a man's hand rising from the sea."

And Elijah replied, "Go and tell Ahab, 'Prepare your chariot and go down before the rain stops you.'"

45 Meanwhile, the sky grew dark with clouds and wind, and a heavy rain began to fall. So Ahab rode away and went to Jezreel.

46 And the hand of the LORD came upon Elijah, and he tucked his cloak into his belt and ran ahead of Ahab all the way to Jezreel. [128]

1 Kings 19

Elijah Flees from Jezebel

1 Now Ahab told Jezebel everything that Elijah had done and how he had killed all the prophets with the sword. 2 So Jezebel sent a messenger to Elijah, saying, "May the gods deal with me, and ever so severely, if by this time tomorrow I have not made your life like the lives of those you killed!"

3 And Elijah was afraid and ran for his life. When he came to Beersheba in Judah, he left his servant there, 4 while he himself went a day's journey into the wilderness. He sat down under a broom tree and prayed that he might die. "I have had enough, LORD," he said. "Take my life, for I am no better than my fathers."

5 Then he lay down under the broom tree and fell asleep.

Suddenly an angel touched him and said, "Get up and eat."

6 And he looked around, and there by his head was a cake of bread baked over hot coals, and a jar of water. So he ate and drank and lay down again.

7 A second time the angel of the LORD returned and touched him, saying, "Get up and eat, or the journey will be too much for you."

8 So he got up and ate and drank. And strengthened by that food, he walked forty days and forty nights until he reached Horeb, the mountain of God. [129]

---

126. *2 seahs* is approximately 13.2 dry quarts or 14.6 liters (probably about 25.4 pounds or 11.5 kilograms of seed).
127. Some texts continue verse 33 to this point.
128. Hebrew *he girded up his loins*

The LORD Speaks to Elijah at Horeb

9 There Elijah entered a cave and spent the night. And the
word of the LORD came to him, saying, “What are you doing
here, Elijah?”

10 “I have been very zealous for the LORD, the God of Hosts,”
he replied, “but the Israelites have forsaken Your covenant,
torn down Your altars, and killed Your prophets with the
sword. I am the only one left, and they are seeking my life as
well.”[130]

11 Then the LORD said, “Go out and stand on the mountain
before the LORD. Behold, the LORD is about to pass by.”

And a great and mighty wind tore into the mountains and
shattered the rocks before the LORD, but the LORD was not
in the wind.

After the wind there was an earthquake, but the LORD was
not in the earthquake.

12 After the earthquake there was a fire, but the LORD was
not in the fire.

And after the fire came a still, small voice. 13 When Elijah
heard it, he wrapped his face in his cloak and went out and
stood at the mouth of the cave. Suddenly a voice came to
him and said, “What are you doing here, Elijah?”

14 “I have been very zealous for the LORD, the God of Hosts,”
he replied, “but the Israelites have forsaken Your covenant,
torn down Your altars, and killed Your prophets with the
sword. I am the only one left, and they are seeking my life as
well.”

15 Then the LORD said to him, “Go back by the way you
came, and go to the Desert of Damascus. When you arrive,
you are to anoint Hazael as king over Aram. 16 You are also to
anoint Jehu son of Nimshi as king over Israel and Elisha son
of Shaphat from Abel-meholah to succeed you as prophet.[131]

17 Then Jehu will put to death whoever escapes the sword of
Hazael, and Elisha will put to death whoever escapes the
sword of Jehu.

18 Nevertheless, I have reserved seven thousand in Israel—all
whose knees have not bowed to Baal and whose mouths
have not kissed him.”[132]

The Call of Elisha

19 So Elijah departed and found Elisha son of Shaphat. He
was plowing with twelve teams of oxen, and he was with the
twelfth team. Elijah passed by him and threw his cloak
around him.

20 So Elisha left the oxen, ran after Elijah, and said, “Please
let me kiss my father and mother goodbye, and then I will
follow you.”

“Go on back,” Elijah replied, “for what have I done to you?”

21 So Elisha turned back from him, took his pair of oxen, and
slaughtered them. Using the oxen’s equipment for fuel, he
cooked the meat and gave it to the people, and they ate.
Then he set out to follow and serve Elijah.

1 Kings 20

Ben-hadad Attacks Samaria

1 Now Ben-hadad king of Aram assembled his entire army.
Accompanied by thirty-two kings with their horses and
chariots, he marched up, besieged Samaria, and waged war
against it. 2 Then he sent messengers into the city to Ahab
king of Israel, 3 saying, “This is what Ben-hadad says: ‘Your
silver and gold are mine, and your best wives and children
are mine!’”[133]

4 And the king of Israel replied, “Just as you say, my lord the
king: I am yours, along with all that I have.”

5 The messengers came back and said, “This is what Ben-
hadad says: ‘I have sent to you to demand your silver, your
gold, your wives, and your children. 6 But about this time
tomorrow I will send my servants to search your palace and
the houses of your servants. They will seize and carry away
all that is precious to you.’”

7 Then the king of Israel summoned all the elders of the land
and said, “Please take note and see that this man is looking
for trouble, for when he demanded my wives, my children,
my silver, and my gold, I did not deny him.”

8 And the elders and the people all said, “Do not listen to him
or consent to his terms.”

9 So Ahab answered the messengers of Ben-hadad, “Tell my
lord the king, ‘All that you demanded of your servant the
first time I will do, but this thing I cannot do.’”

So the messengers departed and relayed the message to Ben-
hadad.

10 Then Ben-hadad sent another message to Ahab: “May the
gods deal with me, and ever so severely, if enough dust
remains of Samaria for each of my men to have a handful.”

11 And the king of Israel replied, “Tell him: ‘The one putting
on his armor should not boast like one taking it off.’”

12 Ben-hadad received this message while he and the kings
were drinking in their tents, and he said to his servants,
“Take your positions.” So they stationed themselves against
the city.[134]

Ahab Defeats Ben-hadad

13 Meanwhile a prophet approached Ahab king of Israel and
declared, “This is what the LORD says: ‘Do you see this
entire great army? Behold, I will deliver it into your hand
this very day, and you will know that I am the LORD.’”

14 “By whom?” Ahab asked.

And the prophet replied, “This is what the LORD says: ‘By
the young officers of the district governors.’”

“Who will start the battle?” asked Ahab.

“You will,” answered the prophet.

15 So Ahab assembled the young officers of the district
governors, and there were 232 men. And after them, he
assembled the rest of the Israelite troops, 7,000 in all.

16 They marched out at noon while Ben-hadad and the 32
kings allied with him were in their tents getting drunk. 17 And
the young officers of the district governors marched out first.

---

129. That is, Mount Sinai, or possibly a mountain in the range containing Mount Sinai
130. Cited in Romans 11:3; here and in verse 14
131. Or *grandson*; see 2 Kings 9:14.
132. Cited in Romans 11:4
133. Some texts break verse 2 and begin verse 3 at this point.
134. Or *in Succoth*; also in verse 16

Now Ben-hadad had sent out scouts, who reported to him, "Men are marching out of Samaria."

18 "If they have marched out in peace," he said, "take them alive. Even if they have marched out for war, take them alive."

19 Meanwhile, these young officers of the district governors marched out of the city, with the army behind them,20 and each one struck down his opponent. So the Arameans fled, with the Israelites in pursuit. But Ben-hadad king of Aram escaped on horseback with the cavalry.

21 Then the king of Israel marched out and attacked the horses and chariots, inflicting a great slaughter on the Arameans.

22 Afterward, the prophet approached the king of Israel and said, "Go and strengthen your position, and take note what you must do, for in the spring the king of Aram will come up against you."[135]

23 Meanwhile, the servants of the king of Aram said to him, "Their gods are gods of the hills. That is why they prevailed over us. Instead, we should fight them on the plains; surely then we will prevail.24 So do this: Dismiss all the kings from their positions and replace them with other officers.25 And you must raise an army like the one you have lost—horse for horse and chariot for chariot—so we can fight the Israelites on the plain, where we will surely prevail."

And the king approved their plan and acted accordingly.

Another War with Ben-hadad

26 In the spring, Ben-hadad mobilized the Arameans and went up to Aphek to fight against Israel.27 The Israelites also mobilized, gathered supplies, and marched out to meet them.

The Israelites camped before them like two small flocks of goats, while the Arameans covered the countryside.

28 Then the man of God approached the king of Israel and said, "This is what the LORD says: 'Because the Arameans have said that the LORD is a god of the hills and not of the valleys, I will deliver all this great army into your hand. Then you will know that I am the LORD.'"

29 For seven days the armies camped opposite each other, and on the seventh day the battle ensued, and the Israelites struck down the Arameans—a hundred thousand foot soldiers in one day.

30 The rest of them fled into the city of Aphek, where the wall fell on twenty-seven thousand of the remaining men. Ben-hadad also fled to the city and hid in an inner room.

Ahab Spares Ben-hadad

31 Then the servants of Ben-hadad said to him, "Look now, we have heard that the kings of the house of Israel are merciful. Let us go out to the king of Israel with sackcloth around our waists and ropes around our heads. Perhaps he will spare your life."

32 So with sackcloth around their waists and ropes around their heads, they went to the king of Israel and said, "Your servant Ben-hadad says, 'Please spare my life.'"

And the king answered, "Is he still alive? He is my brother."

33 Now the men were looking for a sign of hope, and they quickly grasped at this word and replied, "Yes, your brother Ben-hadad."

"Go and get him!" said the king.

Then Ben-hadad came out, and Ahab had him come up into his chariot.

34 Ben-hadad said to him, "I will restore the cities my father took from your father; you may set up your own marketplaces in Damascus, as my father did in Samaria."

"By this treaty I release you," Ahab replied. So he made a treaty with him and sent him away.[136]

A Prophet Reproves Ahab

35 Meanwhile, by the word of the LORD, one of the sons of the prophets said to his companion, "Strike me, please!"

But the man refused to strike him.

36 Then the prophet said to him, "Because you have not obeyed the voice of the LORD, as soon as you depart from me a lion will kill you."

And when he left, a lion found him and killed him.

37 Then the prophet found another man and said, "Strike me, please!"

So the man struck him and wounded him,38 and the prophet went and waited on the road for the king, disguising himself with a bandage over his eyes.

39 As the king passed by, he cried out to the king: "Your servant had marched out into the middle of the battle, when suddenly a man came over with a captive and told me, 'Guard this man! If he goes missing for any reason, your life will be exchanged for his life, or you will weigh out a talent of silver.'[137]40 But while your servant was busy here and there, the man disappeared."

And the king of Israel said to him, "So shall your judgment be; you have pronounced it on yourself."

41 Then the prophet quickly removed the bandage from his eyes, and the king of Israel recognized him as one of the prophets.

42 And the prophet said to the king, "This is what the LORD says: 'Because you have let slip from your hand the man I had devoted to destruction, your life will be exchanged for his life, and your people for his people.'"[138]

43 Sullen and angry, the king of Israel went home to Samaria.

1 Kings 21

Naboth's Vineyard

1 Some time after these events, Naboth the Jezreelite owned a vineyard in Jezreel next to the palace of Ahab king of Samaria.2 So Ahab said to Naboth, "Give me your vineyard to use as a vegetable garden, since it is next to my palace. I will give you a better vineyard in its place—or if you prefer, I will give you its value in silver."

3 But Naboth replied, "The LORD forbid that I should give you the inheritance of my fathers."

4 So Ahab went to his palace, sullen and angry because Naboth the Jezreelite had told him, "I will not give you the inheritance of my fathers." He lay down on his bed, turned his face away, and refused to eat.

---

135. Literally *at the turn of the year*; similarly in verse 26
136. Forms of the Hebrew *berit* are translated in most passages as *covenant*; twice in this verse.
137. *A talent* is approximately 75.4 pounds or 34.2 kilograms of silver.
138. Forms of the Hebrew *cherem* refer to the giving over of things or persons to the LORD, either by destroying them or by giving them as an offering.

5 Soon his wife Jezebel came in and asked, “Why are you so
sullen that you refuse to eat?”
6 Ahab answered, “Because I spoke to Naboth the Jezreelite
and told him, ‘Give me your vineyard for silver, or if you
wish, I will give you another vineyard in its place.’ And he
replied, ‘I will not give you my vineyard!’”
7 But his wife Jezebel said to him, “Do you not reign over
Israel? Get up, eat some food, and be cheerful, for I will get
you the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite.”

Jezebel’s Plot

8 Then Jezebel wrote letters in Ahab’s name, sealed them
with his seal, and sent them to the elders and nobles who
lived with Naboth in his city. 9 In the letters she wrote:

10 “Proclaim a fast and give Naboth a seat of honor among
the people. But seat two scoundrels opposite him and have
them testify, ‘You have cursed both God and the king!’
Then take him out and stone him to death.”

11 So the elders and nobles who lived in Naboth’s city did as
Jezebel had instructed in the letters she had written to
them. 12 They proclaimed a fast and gave Naboth a seat of
honor among the people.
13 And the two scoundrels came in and sat opposite Naboth,
and these men testified against him before the people,
saying, “Naboth has cursed both God and the king!”
So they took him outside the city and stoned him to
death. 14 Then they sent word to Jezebel: “Naboth has been
stoned to death.”
15 When Jezebel heard that Naboth had been stoned to
death, she said to Ahab, “Get up and take possession of the
vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite, who refused to give it to
you for silver. For Naboth is no longer alive, but dead.”
16 And when Ahab heard that Naboth was dead, he got up
and went down to take possession of the vineyard of Naboth
the Jezreelite.

Elijah Denounces Ahab and Jezebel

17 Then the word of the LORD came to Elijah the Tishbite,
saying, 18 “Get up and go down to meet Ahab king of Israel,
who is in Samaria. See, he is in the vineyard of Naboth,
where he has gone to take possession of it.
19 Tell him that this is what the LORD says: ‘Have you not
murdered a man and seized his land?’
Then tell him that this is also what the LORD says: ‘In the
place where the dogs licked up the blood of Naboth, there
also the dogs will lick up your blood—yes, yours!’”[139]
20 When Elijah arrived, Ahab said to him, “So you have
found me out, my enemy.”
He replied, “I have found you out because you have sold
yourself to do evil in the sight of the LORD. 21 This is what
the LORD says:

‘I will bring calamity on you
and consume your descendants;
I will cut off from Ahab every male in Israel,
both slave and free.[140]
22 I will make your house like that of Jeroboam son of Nebat
and like that of Baasha son of Ahijah,
because you have provoked My anger
and caused Israel to sin.’

23 And the LORD also speaks concerning Jezebel:

‘The dogs will devour Jezebel
by the wall of Jezreel.’[141]

24 Anyone belonging to Ahab who dies in the city
will be eaten by dogs,
and anyone who dies in the field
will be eaten by the birds of the air.”

Ahab’s Repentance

25 (Surely there was never one like Ahab, who sold himself to
do evil in the sight of the LORD, incited by his wife
Jezebel. 26 He committed the most detestable acts by going
after idols, just like the Amorites whom the LORD had driven
out before the Israelites.)
27 When Ahab heard these words, he tore his clothes, put on
sackcloth, and fasted. He lay down in sackcloth and walked
around meekly.
28 Then the word of the LORD came to Elijah the Tishbite,
saying: 29 “Have you seen how Ahab has humbled himself
before Me? Because he has humbled himself before Me, I will
not bring the calamity during his days, but I will bring it
upon his house in the days of his son.”

1 Kings 22

Ahab and the False Prophets

(2 Chronicles 18:1–11)

1 Then three years passed without war between Aram and
Israel.
2 However, in the third year, Jehoshaphat king of Judah
went down to visit the king of Israel, 3 who said to his
servants, “Do you not know that Ramoth-gilead is ours, but
we have failed to take it from the hand of the king of Aram?”
4 So he asked Jehoshaphat, “Will you go with me to fight
against Ramoth-gilead?”
Jehoshaphat answered the king of Israel, “I am as you are,
my people are your people, and my horses are your horses.”
5 But Jehoshaphat also said to the king of Israel, “Please
inquire first for the word of the LORD.”
6 So the king of Israel assembled the prophets, about four
hundred men, and asked them, “Should I go to war against
Ramoth-gilead, or should I refrain?”
“Go up,” they replied, “and the Lord will deliver it into the
hand of the king.”
7 But Jehoshaphat asked, “Is there not still a prophet of the
LORD here of whom we can inquire?”
8 The king of Israel answered, “There is still one man through
whom we can inquire of the LORD, but I hate him because
he never prophesies anything good for me, but only bad. He
is Micaiah son of Imlah.”
“The king should not say that!” Jehoshaphat replied.
9 So the king of Israel called one of his officials and said,
“Bring Micaiah son of Imlah at once.”
10 Dressed in royal attire, the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat
king of Judah were sitting on their thrones at the threshing
floor by the entrance of the gate of Samaria, with all the
prophets prophesying before them.

---

139. See 1 Kings 22:38
140. See LXX; the source of the quotation is clarified in verses 17 and 23; Hebrew *Behold*.
141. Most Hebrew manuscripts; a few Hebrew manuscripts, Vulgate, and Syriac (see also 2 Kings 9:36) *‘The dogs will devour Jezebel at the plot of ground at Jezreel.’*

11 Now Zedekiah son of Chenaanah had made for himself
iron horns and declared, “This is what the LORD says: ‘With
these you shall gore the Arameans until they are finished
off.’”
12 And all the prophets were prophesying the same, saying,
“Go up to Ramoth-gilead and triumph, for the LORD will
deliver it into the hand of the king.”

Micaiah Prophesies against Ahab

(2 Chronicles 18:12–27)

13 Then the messenger who had gone to call Micaiah
instructed him, “Behold now, with one accord the words of
the prophets are favorable to the king. So please let your
words be like theirs, and speak favorably.”
14 But Micaiah said, “As surely as the LORD lives, I will speak
whatever the LORD tells me.”
15 When Micaiah arrived, the king asked him, “Micaiah,
should we go to war against Ramoth-gilead, or should we
refrain?”
“Go up and triumph,” Micaiah replied, “for the LORD will
deliver it into the hand of the king.”
16 But the king said to him, “How many times must I make
you swear not to tell me anything but the truth in the name
of the LORD?”
17 So Micaiah declared:
“I saw all Israel scattered on the hills
like sheep without a shepherd.
And the LORD said, ‘These people have no master;
let each one return home in peace.’”
18 Then the king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, “Did I not tell
you that he never prophesies good for me, but only bad?”
19 Micaiah continued, “Therefore hear the word of the LORD:
I saw the LORD sitting on His throne, and all the host of
heaven standing by Him on His right and on His left.
20 And the LORD said, ‘Who will entice Ahab to march up
and fall at Ramoth-gilead?’
And one suggested this, and another that.
21 Then a spirit came forward, stood before the LORD, and
said, ‘I will entice him.’
‘By what means?’ asked the LORD.[142]
22 And he replied, ‘I will go out and be a lying spirit in the
mouths of all his prophets.’
‘You will surely entice him and prevail,’ said the LORD. ‘Go
and do it.’
23 So you see, the LORD has put a lying spirit in the mouths
of all these prophets of yours, and the LORD has pronounced
disaster against you.”
24 Then Zedekiah son of Chenaanah went up, struck Micaiah
in the face, and demanded, “Which way did the Spirit of the
LORD go when He departed from me to speak with you?”
25 Micaiah replied, “You will soon see, on that day when you
go and hide in an inner room.”
26 And the king of Israel declared, “Take Micaiah and return
him to Amon the governor of the city and to Joash the king’s
son,27 and tell them that this is what the king says: ‘Put this
man in prison and feed him only bread and water until I
return safely.’”
28 But Micaiah replied, “If you ever return safely, the LORD
has not spoken through me.” Then he added, “Take heed, all
you people!”

Ahab’s Defeat and Death

(2 Chronicles 18:28–34)

29 So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat king of Judah went
up to Ramoth-gilead.30 And the king of Israel said to
Jehoshaphat, “I will disguise myself and go into battle, but
you wear your royal robes.” So the king of Israel disguised
himself and went into battle.
31 Now the king of Aram had ordered his thirty-two chariot
commanders, “Do not fight with anyone, small or great,
except the king of Israel.”
32 When the chariot commanders saw Jehoshaphat, they said,
“Surely this is the king of Israel!” So they turned to fight
against him, but Jehoshaphat cried out.33 And when the
chariot commanders saw that he was not the king of Israel,
they turned back from pursuing him.
34 However, a certain man drew his bow without taking
special aim, and he struck the king of Israel between the
joints of his armor. So the king said to his charioteer, “Turn
around and take me out of the battle, for I am badly
wounded!”[143]
35 The battle raged throughout that day, and the king was
propped up in his chariot facing the Arameans. And the
blood from his wound ran out onto the floor of the chariot,
and that evening he died.36 As the sun was setting, the cry
rang out in the army:
“Every man to his own city,
and every man to his own land!”
37 So the king died and was brought to Samaria, where they
buried him.38 And the chariot was washed at the pool of
Samaria where the prostitutes bathed, and the dogs licked up
Ahab’s blood, according to the word that the LORD had
spoken.[144][145]
39 As for the rest of the acts of Ahab, along with all his
accomplishments and the ivory palace and all the cities he
built, are they not written in the Book of the Chronicles of
the Kings of Israel?
40 And Ahab rested with his fathers, and his son Ahaziah
reigned in his place.

Jehoshaphat Reigns in Judah

(2 Chronicles 20:31–34)

41 In the fourth year of Ahab’s reign over Israel, Jehoshaphat
son of Asa became king of Judah.42 Jehoshaphat was thirty-
five years old when he became king, and he reigned in
Jerusalem twenty-five years. His mother’s name was Azubah
daughter of Shilhi.
43 And Jehoshaphat walked in all the ways of his father Asa;
he did not turn away from them, but did what was right in
the eyes of the LORD.
The high places, however, were not removed; the people still
sacrificed and burned incense on the high
places.44 Jehoshaphat also made peace with the king of
Israel.
45 As for the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat, along with the
might he exercised and how he waged war, are they not

---

142. Some texts break verse 21 and begin verse 22 at this point.
143. Literally *Turn your hand*
144. Or *the pool of Samaria, where they cleaned the weapons*
145. See 1 Kings 21:19.

written in the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Judah?[46] He banished from the land the male shrine prostitutes who remained from the days of his father Asa.[47] And there was no king in Edom; a deputy served as king.

[48] Jehoshaphat built ships of Tarshish to go to Ophir for gold, but they never set sail, because they were wrecked at Ezion-geber.[146][49] At that time Ahaziah son of Ahab said to Jehoshaphat, “Let my servants sail with your servants,” but Jehoshaphat refused.

[50] And Jehoshaphat rested with his fathers and was buried with them in the city of his father David. And his son Jehoram reigned in his place.

Ahaziah Reigns in Israel

(2 Kings 1:1–16)

[51] In the seventeenth year of Jehoshaphat’s reign over Judah, Ahaziah son of Ahab became king of Israel, and he reigned in Samaria two years.[52] And he did evil in the sight of the LORD and walked in the ways of his father and mother and of Jeroboam son of Nebat, who had caused Israel to sin.

[53] Ahaziah served and worshiped Baal, provoking the LORD, the God of Israel, to anger, just as his father had done.

146. Or *a fleet of trading ships*

2 Kings

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17

18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25

2 Kings 1

Elijah Denounces Ahaziah

(1 Kings 22:51–53)

1 After the death of Ahab, Moab rebelled against Israel.

2 Now Ahaziah had fallen through the lattice of his upper room in Samaria and injured himself. So he sent messengers and instructed them: “Go inquire of Baal-zebub, the god of Ekron, whether I will recover from this injury.”

3 But the angel of the LORD said to Elijah the Tishbite, “Go up to meet the messengers of the king of Samaria and ask them, ‘Is it because there is no God in Israel that you are on your way to inquire of Baal-zebub, the god of Ekron?’ 4 Therefore this is what the LORD says: ‘You will not get up from the bed on which you are lying. You will surely die.’”

So Elijah departed.

5 When the messengers returned to the king, he asked them, “Why have you returned?”

6 They replied, “A man came up to meet us and said, ‘Go back to the king who sent you and tell him that this is what the LORD says: Is it because there is no God in Israel that you are sending these men to inquire of Baal-zebub, the god of Ekron? Therefore you will not get up from the bed on which you are lying. You will surely die.’”

7 The king asked them, “What sort of man came up to meet you and spoke these words to you?”

8 “He was a hairy man,” they answered, “with a leather belt around his waist.”

“It was Elijah the Tishbite,” said the king.[1]

9 Then King Ahaziah sent to Elijah a captain with his company of fifty men. So the captain went up to Elijah, who was sitting on top of a hill, and said to him, “Man of God, the king declares, ‘Come down!’”

10 Elijah answered the captain, “If I am a man of God, may fire come down from heaven and consume you and your fifty men.”

And fire came down from heaven and consumed the captain and his fifty men.

11 So the king sent to Elijah another captain with his fifty men. And the captain said to Elijah, “Man of God, the king declares, ‘Come down at once!’”

12 Again Elijah replied, “If I am a man of God, may fire come down from heaven and consume you and your fifty men.”

And the fire of God came down from heaven and consumed the captain and his fifty men.

13 So the king sent a third captain with his fifty men. And the third captain went up, fell on his knees before Elijah, and begged him, “Man of God, may my life and the lives of these fifty servants of yours please be precious in your sight. 14 Behold, fire has come down from heaven and consumed the first two captains of fifty, with all their men. But now may my life be precious in your sight.”

15 Then the angel of the LORD said to Elijah, “Go down with him. Do not be afraid of him.”

So Elijah got up and went down with him to the king.

16 And Elijah said to King Ahaziah, “This is what the LORD says: Is there really no God in Israel for you to inquire of His word? Is that why you have sent messengers to inquire of Baal-zebub, the god of Ekron? Therefore you will not get up from the bed on which you are lying. You will surely die.”

Jehoram Succeeds Ahaziah

17 So Ahaziah died according to the word of the LORD that Elijah had spoken. And since he had no son, Jehoram succeeded him in the second year of the reign of Jehoram son of Jehoshaphat over Judah.[2]

18 As for the rest of the acts of Ahaziah, along with his accomplishments, are they not written in the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel?

2 Kings 2

Elijah Taken Up to Heaven

1 Shortly before the LORD took Elijah up to heaven in a whirlwind, Elijah and Elisha were on their way from Gilgal, 2 and Elijah said to Elisha, “Please stay here, for the LORD has sent me on to Bethel.”

But Elisha replied, “As surely as the LORD lives and as you yourself live, I will not leave you.”

So they went down to Bethel.

3 Then the sons of the prophets at Bethel came out to Elisha and said, “Do you know that the LORD will take your master away from you today?”

“Yes, I know,” he replied. “Do not speak of it.”

4 And Elijah said to Elisha, “Please stay here, for the LORD has sent me on to Jericho.”

But Elisha replied, “As surely as the LORD lives and as you yourself live, I will not leave you.”

So they went to Jericho.

5 Then the sons of the prophets at Jericho came up to Elisha and said, “Do you know that the LORD will take your master away from you today?”

“Yes, I know,” he replied. “Do not speak of it.”

6 And Elijah said to Elisha, “Please stay here, for the LORD has sent me on to the Jordan.”

But Elisha replied, “As surely as the LORD lives and as you yourself live, I will not leave you.”

So the two of them went on.

7 Then a company of fifty of the sons of the prophets went and stood at a distance, facing Elijah and Elisha as the two of

---

1. Or *He had a garment of hair*
2. *Jehoram* is a variant spelling of *Joram*.

them stood by the Jordan.[8] And Elijah took his cloak, rolled it up, and struck the waters, which parted to the right and to the left, so that the two of them crossed over on dry ground.

[9] After they had crossed over, Elijah said to Elisha, "Tell me, what can I do for you before I am taken away from you?"

"Please, let me inherit a double portion of your spirit," Elisha replied.

[10] "You have requested a difficult thing," said Elijah. "Nevertheless, if you see me as I am taken from you, it will be yours. But if not, then it will not be so."

[11] As they were walking along and talking together, suddenly a chariot of fire with horses of fire appeared and separated the two of them, and Elijah went up into heaven in a whirlwind.

[12] As Elisha watched, he cried out, "My father, my father, the chariots and horsemen of Israel!" And he saw Elijah no more. So taking hold of his own clothes, he tore them in two.

[13] Elisha also picked up the cloak that had fallen from Elijah, and he went back and stood on the bank of the Jordan.[14] Then he took the cloak of Elijah that had fallen from him and struck the waters. "Where now is the LORD, the God of Elijah?" he asked.

And when he had struck the waters, they parted to the right and to the left, and Elisha crossed over.

Elisha Succeeds Elijah

[15] When the sons of the prophets who were watching him from Jericho saw what had happened, they said, "The spirit of Elijah rests on Elisha." And they went to meet him and bowed down to the ground before him.

[16] "Look now," they said to Elisha, "we your servants have fifty valiant men. Please let them go and search for your master. Perhaps the Spirit of the LORD has taken him up and put him on one of the mountains or in one of the valleys."

"Do not send them," Elisha replied.

[17] But when they pressed him to the point of embarrassment, he said, "Send them."

And they sent fifty men, who searched for three days but did not find Elijah.

[18] When they returned to Elisha, who was staying in Jericho, he said to them, "Didn't I tell you not to go?"

Elisha Heals the Waters of Jericho

[19] Then the men of the city said to Elisha, "Please note, our lord, that the city's location is good, as you can see. But the water is bad and the land is unfruitful."

[20] "Bring me a new bowl," he replied, "and put some salt in it."

So they brought it to him,[21] and Elisha went out to the spring, cast the salt into it, and said, "This is what the LORD says: 'I have healed this water. No longer will it cause death or unfruitfulness.'"[3]

[22] And the waters there have been healthy to this day, according to the word spoken by Elisha.

Elisha Mocked

[23] From there, Elisha went up to Bethel, and as he was walking up the road, a group of boys came out of the city and jeered at him, chanting, "Go up, you baldhead! Go up, you baldhead!"[4]

[24] Then he turned around, looked at them, and called down a curse on them in the name of the LORD.

Suddenly two female bears came out of the woods and mauled forty-two of the boys.

[25] And Elisha went on to Mount Carmel, and from there he returned to Samaria.

2 Kings 3

Moab's Rebellion

[1] In the eighteenth year of Jehoshaphat's reign over Judah, Jehoram son of Ahab became king of Israel, and he reigned in Samaria twelve years.[5][2] And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, but not as his father and mother had done. He removed the sacred pillar of Baal that his father had made.

[3] Nevertheless, he clung to the sins that Jeroboam son of Nebat had caused Israel to commit; he did not turn away from them.

[4] Now Mesha king of Moab was a sheep breeder, and he would render to the king of Israel a hundred thousand lambs and the wool of a hundred thousand rams.[6][5] But after the death of Ahab, the king of Moab rebelled against the king of Israel.[6] So at that time King Jehoram set out from Samaria and mobilized all Israel.[7] And he sent a message to Jehoshaphat king of Judah: "The king of Moab has rebelled against me. Will you go with me to fight against Moab?"

"I will go," replied Jehoshaphat. "I am as you are, my people are your people, and my horses are your horses."[8] Then he asked, "Which way shall we go up?"

"By way of the Desert of Edom," replied Joram.

[9] So the king of Israel, the king of Judah, and the king of Edom set out, and after they had traveled a roundabout route for seven days, they had no water for their army or for their animals.

[10] "Alas," said the king of Israel, "for the LORD has summoned these three kings to deliver them into the hand of Moab!"

[11] But Jehoshaphat asked, "Is there no prophet of the LORD here? Let us inquire of the LORD through him."

And one of the servants of the king of Israel answered, "Elisha son of Shaphat is here. He used to pour water on the hands of Elijah."[7]

[12] Jehoshaphat affirmed, "The word of the LORD is with him." So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat and the king of Edom went down to him.

[13] Elisha, however, said to the king of Israel, "What have we to do with each other? Go to the prophets of your father and of your mother!"

"No," replied the king of Israel, "for it is the LORD who has summoned these three kings to deliver them into the hand of Moab."

[14] Then Elisha said, "As surely as the LORD of Hosts lives, before whom I stand, were it not for my regard for the presence of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, I would not look at you or acknowledge you.[15] But now, bring me a harpist."

---

3. Or *barrenness*
4. Or *some small youths* or *some insignificant young men*; similarly in verse 24
5. *Jehoram* is a variant spelling of *Joram*; also in verse 6.
6. Or *sheepherder*
7. Or *He was Elijah's personal assistant*

And while the harpist played, the hand of the LORD came upon Elisha[8] 16 and he said, “This is what the LORD says: ‘Dig this valley full of ditches.’ 17 For the LORD says, ‘You will not see wind or rain, but the valley will be filled with water, and you will drink—you and your cattle and your animals.’ 18 This is a simple matter in the sight of the LORD, and He will also deliver the Moabites into your hand. 19 And you shall attack every fortified city and every city of importance. You shall cut down every good tree, stop up every spring, and ruin every good field with stones.”

20 The next morning, at the time of the morning sacrifice, water suddenly flowed from the direction of Edom and filled the land.

21 Now all the Moabites had heard that the kings had come up to fight against them. So all who could bear arms, young and old, were summoned and stationed at the border. 22 When they got up early in the morning, the sun was shining on the water, and it looked as red as blood to the Moabites across the way.

23 “This is blood!” they exclaimed. “The kings have clashed swords and slaughtered one another. Now to the plunder, Moab!”

24 But when the Moabites came to the camp of Israel, the Israelites rose up and attacked them, and they fled before them. So the Israelites invaded their land and struck down the Moabites. 25 They destroyed the cities, and each man threw stones on every good field until it was covered. They stopped up every spring and cut down every good tree. Only Kir-haraseth was left with stones in place, but men with slings surrounded it and attacked it as well.

26 When the king of Moab saw that the battle was too fierce for him, he took with him seven hundred swordsmen to break through to the king of Edom, but they could not prevail. 27 So he took his firstborn son, who was to succeed him, and offered him as a burnt offering on the city wall.

And there was great fury against the Israelites, so they withdrew and returned to their own land.[9]

2 Kings 4

The Widow’s Oil

1 Now the wife of one of the sons of the prophets cried out to Elisha, “Your servant, my husband, is dead, and you know that your servant feared the LORD. And now his creditor is coming to take my two children as his slaves!”

2 “How can I help you?” asked Elisha. “Tell me, what do you have in the house?”

She answered, “Your servant has nothing in the house but a jar of oil.”

3 “Go,” said Elisha, “borrow empty jars from all your neighbors. Do not gather just a few. 4 Then go inside, shut the door behind you and your sons, and pour oil into all these jars, setting the full ones aside.”

5 So she left him, and after she had shut the door behind her and her sons, they kept bringing jars to her, and she kept pouring. 6 When all the jars were full, she said to her son, “Bring me another.”

But he replied, “There are no more jars.” Then the oil stopped flowing.

7 She went and told the man of God, and he said, “Go, sell the oil, and pay your debt. Then you and your sons can live on the remainder.”

The Shunammite Woman

(Matthew 10:40–42)

8 One day Elisha went to Shunem, and a prominent woman who lived there persuaded him to have a meal. So whenever he would pass by, he would stop there to eat.

9 Then the woman said to her husband, “Behold, now I know that the one who often comes our way is a holy man of God. 10 Please let us make a small room upstairs and put in it a bed, a table, a chair, and a lamp for him. Then when he comes to us, he can stay there.”

11 One day Elisha came to visit and went to his upper room to lie down. 12 And he said to Gehazi his servant, “Call the Shunammite woman.”

And when he had called her, she stood before him, 13 and Elisha said to Gehazi, “Now tell her, ‘Look, you have gone to all this trouble for us. What can we do for you? Can we speak on your behalf to the king or the commander of the army?’”

“I have a home among my own people,” she replied.

14 So he asked, “Then what should be done for her?”

“Well, she has no son,” Gehazi replied, “and her husband is old.”

15 “Call her,” said Elisha.

So Gehazi called her, and she stood in the doorway. 16 And Elisha declared, “At this time next year, you will hold a son in your arms.”

“No, my lord,” she said. “Do not lie to your maidservant, O man of God.”

17 But the woman did conceive, and at that time the next year she gave birth to a son, just as Elisha had told her.

Elisha Raises the Shunammite’s Son

(Acts 20:7–12)

18 And the child grew, and one day he went out to his father, who was with the harvesters.

19 “My head! My head!” he complained to his father.

So his father told a servant, “Carry him to his mother.”

20 After the servant had picked him up and carried him to his mother, the boy sat on her lap until noon, and then he died. 21 And she went up and laid him on the bed of the man of God. Then she shut the door and went out.

22 And the woman called her husband and said, “Please send me one of the servants and one of the donkeys, that I may go quickly to the man of God and return.”

23 “Why would you go to him today?” he replied. “It is not a New Moon or a Sabbath.”

“Everything is all right,” she said.

24 Then she saddled the donkey and told her servant, “Drive onward; do not slow the pace for me unless I tell you.” 25 So she set out and went to the man of God at Mount Carmel.

When the man of God saw her at a distance, he said to his servant Gehazi, “Look, there is the Shunammite woman. 26 Please run out now to meet her and ask, ‘Are you all right? Is your husband all right? Is your child all right?’”

And she answered, “Everything is all right.”

---

8. Or *a musician*; twice in this verse
9. Or *And Israel’s fury was great*

27 When she reached the man of God at the mountain, she
clung to his feet. Gehazi came over to push her away, but
the man of God said, “Leave her alone, for her soul is in deep
distress, and the LORD has hidden it from me and has not
told me.”
28 Then she said, “Did I ask you for a son, my lord? Didn’t I
say, ‘Do not deceive me?’”
29 So Elisha said to Gehazi, “Tie up your garment, take my
staff in your hand, and go! If you meet anyone, do not greet
him, and if anyone greets you, do not answer him. Then lay
my staff on the boy’s face.”[10]
30 And the mother of the boy said, “As surely as the LORD
lives and as you yourself live, I will not leave you.” So he got
up and followed her.
31 Gehazi went on ahead of them and laid the staff on the
boy’s face, but there was no sound or response. So he went
back to meet Elisha and told him, “The boy has not
awakened.”
32 When Elisha reached the house, there was the boy lying
dead on his bed.33 So he went in, closed the door behind the
two of them, and prayed to the LORD.
34 Then Elisha got on the bed and lay on the boy, mouth to
mouth, eye to eye, and hand to hand. As he stretched himself
out over him, the boy’s body became warm.35 Elisha turned
away and paced back and forth across the room. Then he got
on the bed and stretched himself out over the boy again, and
the boy sneezed seven times and opened his eyes.
36 Elisha summoned Gehazi and said, “Call the Shunammite
woman.” So he called her and she came.
Then Elisha said, “Pick up your son.”
37 She came in, fell at his feet, and bowed to the ground.
Then she picked up her son and went out.

Elisha Purifies the Poisonous Stew

38 When Elisha returned to Gilgal, there was a famine in the
land. As the sons of the prophets were sitting at his feet, he
said to his attendant, “Put on the large pot and boil some
stew for the sons of the prophets.”
39 One of them went out to the field to gather herbs, and he
found a wild vine from which he gathered as many wild
gourds as his garment could hold. Then he came back and
cut them up into the pot of stew, though no one knew what
they were.
40 And they poured it out for the men to eat, but when they
tasted the stew they cried out, “There is death in the pot, O
man of God!” And they could not eat it.
41 Then Elisha said, “Get some flour.” He threw it into the
pot and said, “Pour it out for the people to eat.” And there
was nothing harmful in the pot.

Feeding a Hundred Men

(Matthew 15:29–39; Mark 8:1–10)

42 Now a man from Baal-shalishah came to the man of God
with a sack of twenty loaves of barley bread from the first
ripe grain.
“Give it to the people to eat,” said Elisha.
43 But his servant asked, “How am I to set twenty loaves
before a hundred men?”
“Give it to the people to eat,” said Elisha, “for this is what
the LORD says: ‘They will eat and have some left over.’”
44 So he set it before them, and they ate and had some left
over, according to the word of the LORD.

2 Kings 5

Naaman Cured of Leprosy

(Luke 17:11–19)

1 Now Naaman, the commander of the army of the king of
Aram, was a great man in his master’s sight and highly
regarded, for through him the LORD had given victory to
Aram. And he was a mighty man of valor, but he was a
leper.[11]
2 At this time the Arameans had gone out in bands and had
taken a young girl from the land of Israel, and she was
serving Naaman’s wife.3 She said to her mistress, “If only my
master would go to the prophet who is in Samaria, he would
cure him of his leprosy.”
4 And Naaman went and told his master what the girl from
the land of Israel had said.
5 “Go now,” said the king of Aram, “and I will send you with
a letter to the king of Israel.”
So Naaman departed, taking with him ten talents of silver,
six thousand shekels of gold, and ten sets of clothing.[12][13]
6 And the letter that he took to the king of Israel stated:
“With this letter I am sending my servant Naaman, so that
you may cure him of his leprosy.”
7 When the king of Israel read the letter, he tore his clothes
and asked, “Am I God, killing and giving life, that this man
expects me to cure a leper? Surely you can see that he is
seeking a quarrel with me!”
8 Now when Elisha the man of God heard that the king of
Israel had torn his clothes, he sent a message to the king:
“Why have you torn your clothes? Please let the man come
to me, and he will know that there is a prophet in Israel.”
9 So Naaman came with his horses and chariots and stood at
the door of Elisha’s house.
10 Then Elisha sent him a messenger, who said, “Go and wash
yourself seven times in the Jordan, and your flesh will be
restored, and you will be clean.”
11 But Naaman went away angry, saying, “I thought that he
would surely come out, stand and call on the name of the
LORD his God, and wave his hand over the spot to cure my
leprosy.12 Are not the Abanah and Pharpar, the rivers of
Damascus, better than all the waters of Israel? Could I not
have washed in them and been cleansed?” So he turned and
went away in a rage.
13 Naaman’s servants, however, approached him and said,
“My father, if the prophet had told you to do some great
thing, would you not have done it? How much more, then,
when he tells you, ‘Wash and be cleansed’?”
14 So Naaman went down and dipped himself in the Jordan
seven times, according to the word of the man of God, and
his flesh was restored and became like that of a little child,
and he was clean.

---

10. Literally *Gird up your loins*
11. A *leper*, or one with *leprosy*, was one afflicted with a skin disease; here and throughout this chapter; see Leviticus 13.
12. *10 talents* is approximately 754 pounds or 342 kilograms of silver.
13. *6,000 shekels* is approximately 150.8 pounds or 68.4 kilograms of gold.

Gehazi's Greed and Leprosy

15 Then Naaman and all his attendants went back to the man
of God, stood before him, and declared, "Now I know for
sure that there is no God in all the earth except in Israel. So
please accept a gift from your servant."

16 But Elisha replied, "As surely as the LORD lives, before
whom I stand, I will not accept it." And although Naaman
urged him to accept it, he refused.

17 "If you will not," said Naaman, "please let me, your
servant, be given as much soil as a pair of mules can carry.
For your servant will never again make a burnt offering or a
sacrifice to any other god but the LORD.18 Yet may the LORD
forgive your servant this one thing: When my master goes
into the temple of Rimmon to worship there, and he leans on
my arm, and I bow down in the temple of Rimmon, may the
LORD forgive your servant in this matter."

19 "Go in peace," said Elisha.

But after Naaman had traveled a short distance,20 Gehazi, the
servant of Elisha the man of God, said, "Look, my master has
spared this Aramean, Naaman, by not accepting what he
brought. As surely as the LORD lives, I will run after him and
get something from him."

21 So Gehazi pursued Naaman. And when Naaman saw him
running toward him, he got down from the chariot to meet
him and asked, "Is everything all right?"

22 "Everything is all right," Gehazi replied. "My master has
sent me to say, 'Look, two young men from the sons of the
prophets have just now come to me from the hill country of
Ephraim. Please give them a talent of silver and two sets of
clothing.'"[14]

23 But Naaman insisted, "Please, take two talents." And he
urged Gehazi to accept them. Then he tied up two talents of
silver in two bags along with two sets of clothing and gave
them to two of his servants, who carried them ahead of
Gehazi.

24 When Gehazi came to the hill, he took the gifts from the
servants and stored them in the house. Then he dismissed
the men, and they departed.

25 When Gehazi went in and stood before his master, Elisha
asked him, "Gehazi, where have you been?"

"Your servant did not go anywhere," he replied.

26 But Elisha questioned him, "Did not my spirit go with you
when the man got down from his chariot to meet you? Is this
the time to accept money and clothing, olive groves and
vineyards, sheep and oxen, menservants and
maidservants?27 Therefore, the leprosy of Naaman will cling
to you and your descendants forever!"

And as Gehazi left his presence, he was leprous—as white as
snow.

2 Kings 6

The Axe Head Floats

1 Now the sons of the prophets said to Elisha, "Please take
note that the place where we meet with you is too small for
us.2 Please let us go to the Jordan, where each of us can get a
log so we can build ourselves a place to live there."

"Go," said Elisha.

3 Then one of them said, "Please come with your servants."

"I will come," he replied.

4 So Elisha went with them, and when they came to the
Jordan, they began to cut down some trees.5 As one of them
was cutting down a tree, the iron axe head fell into the
water. "Oh, my master," he cried out, "it was borrowed!"

6 "Where did it fall?" asked the man of God.

And when he showed him the place, the man of God cut a
stick, threw it there, and made the iron float.

7 "Lift it out," he said, and the man reached out his hand and
took it.

Elisha Captures the Blinded Arameans

8 Now the king of Aram was at war against Israel. After
consulting with his servants, he said, "My camp will be in
such and such a place."

9 Then the man of God sent word to the king of Israel: "Be
careful not to pass by this place, for the Arameans are going
down there."

10 So the king of Israel sent word to the place the man of God
had pointed out. Time and again Elisha warned the king, so
that he was on his guard in such places.[15]11 For this reason
the king of Aram became enraged and called his servants to
demand of them, "Tell me, which one of us is on the side of
the king of Israel?"

12 But one of his servants replied, "No one, my lord the king.
For Elisha, the prophet in Israel, tells the king of Israel the
very words you speak in your bedroom."

13 So the king said, "Go and see where he is, that I may send
men to capture him."

On receiving the report, "Elisha is in Dothan,"14 the king of
Aram sent horses, chariots, and a great army. They went
there by night and surrounded the city.

15 When the servant of the man of God got up and went out
early in the morning, behold, an army with horses and
chariots had surrounded the city. So he asked Elisha, "Oh,
my master, what are we to do?"

16 "Do not be afraid," Elisha answered, "for those who are
with us are more than those who are with them."

17 Then Elisha prayed, "O LORD, please open his eyes that he
may see."

And the LORD opened the eyes of the young man, and he
saw that the hills were full of horses and chariots of fire all
around Elisha.

18 As the Arameans came down against him, Elisha prayed to
the LORD, "Please strike these people with blindness." So He
struck them with blindness, according to the word of Elisha.

19 And Elisha told them, "This is not the way, and this is not
the city. Follow me, and I will take you to the man you are
seeking." And he led them to Samaria.

20 When they had entered Samaria, Elisha said, "O LORD,
open the eyes of these men that they may see."

Then the LORD opened their eyes, and they looked around
and discovered that they were in Samaria.

21 And when the king of Israel saw them, he asked Elisha,
"My father, shall I kill them? Shall I kill them?"

22 "Do not kill them," he replied. "Would you kill those you
have captured with your own sword or bow? Set food and
water before them, that they may eat and drink and then
return to their master."

---

14. *A talent* is approximately 75.4 pounds or 34.2 kilograms of silver.
15. Literally *Not once and not twice*

23 So the king prepared a great feast for them, and after they had finished eating and drinking, he sent them away, and they returned to their master. And the Aramean raiders did not come into the land of Israel again.

The Siege and Famine of Samaria

24 Some time later, Ben-hadad king of Aram assembled his entire army and marched up to besiege Samaria.

25 So there was a great famine in Samaria. Indeed, they besieged the city so long that a donkey's head sold for eighty shekels of silver, and a quarter cab of dove's dung sold for five shekels of silver.[16][17][18]

26 As the king of Israel was passing by on the wall, a woman cried out to him, "Help me, my lord the king!"

27 He answered, "If the LORD does not help you, where can I find help for you? From the threshing floor or the winepress?" 28 Then the king asked her, "What is the matter?"

And she answered, "This woman said to me, 'Give up your son, that we may eat him, and tomorrow we will eat my son.' 29 So we boiled my son and ate him, and the next day I said to her, 'Give up your son, that we may eat him.' But she had hidden her son."

30 When the king heard the words of the woman, he tore his clothes. And as he passed by on the wall, the people saw the sackcloth under his clothes next to his skin. 31 He announced, "May God punish me, and ever so severely, if the head of Elisha son of Shaphat remains on his shoulders through this day!"

32 Now Elisha was sitting in his house, and the elders were sitting with him. The king sent a messenger ahead, but before he arrived, Elisha said to the elders, "Do you see how this murderer has sent someone to cut off my head? Look, when the messenger comes, shut the door to keep him out. Is not the sound of his master's footsteps behind him?"

33 While Elisha was still speaking with them, the messenger came down to him. And the king said, "This calamity is from the LORD. Why should I wait for the LORD any longer?"

2 Kings 7

Elisha's Prophecy of Plenty

1 Then Elisha said, "Hear the word of the LORD! This is what the LORD says: 'About this time tomorrow at the gate of Samaria, a seah of fine flour will sell for a shekel, and two seahs of barley will sell for a shekel.'"[19][20][21]

2 But the officer on whose arm the king leaned answered the man of God, "Look, even if the LORD were to make windows in heaven, could this really happen?"

"You will see it with your own eyes," replied Elisha, "but you will not eat any of it."

The Arameans Flee

3 Now there were four men with leprosy at the entrance of the city gate, and they said to one another, "Why just sit here until we die? 4 If we say, 'Let us go into the city,' we will die there from the famine in the city; but if we sit here, we will also die. So come now, let us go over to the camp of the Arameans. If they let us live, we will live; if they kill us, we will die."

5 So they arose at twilight and went to the camp of the Arameans. But when they came to the outskirts of the camp, there was not a man to be found. 6 For the Lord had caused the Arameans to hear the sound of chariots, horses, and a great army, so that they said to one another, "Look, the king of Israel must have hired the kings of the Hittites and Egyptians to attack us."

7 Thus the Arameans had arisen and fled at twilight, abandoning their tents and horses and donkeys. The camp was intact, and they had run for their lives.

8 When the lepers reached the edge of the camp, they went into a tent to eat and drink. Then they carried off the silver, gold, and clothing, and went and hid them. On returning, they entered another tent, carried off some items from there, and hid them.

9 Finally, they said to one another, "We are not doing what is right. Today is a day of good news. If we are silent and wait until morning light, our sin will overtake us. Now, therefore, let us go and tell the king's household."

10 So they went and called out to the gatekeepers of the city, saying, "We went to the Aramean camp and no one was there—not a trace—only tethered horses and donkeys, and the tents were intact."

11 The gatekeepers shouted the news, and it was reported to the king's household.

12 So the king got up in the night and said to his servants, "Let me tell you what the Arameans have done to us. They know we are starving, so they have left the camp to hide in the field, thinking, 'When they come out of the city, we will take them alive and enter the city.'"

13 But one of his servants replied, "Please, have scouts take five of the horses that remain in the city. Their plight will be no worse than all the Israelites who are left here. You can see that all the Israelites here are doomed. So let us send them and find out."

14 Then the scouts took two chariots with horses, and the king sent them after the Aramean army, saying, "Go and see." 15 And they tracked them as far as the Jordan, and indeed, the whole way was littered with the clothing and equipment the Arameans had thrown off in haste. So the scouts returned and told the king.

Elisha's Prophecy Fulfilled

16 Then the people went out and plundered the camp of the Arameans. It was then that a seah of fine flour sold for a shekel, and two seahs of barley sold for a shekel, according to the word of the LORD.

17 Now the king had appointed the officer on whose arm he leaned to be in charge of the gate, but the people trampled him in the gateway, and he died, just as the man of God had foretold when the king had come to him. 18 It happened just as the man of God had told the king: "About this time tomorrow at the gate of Samaria, two seahs of barley will

---

16. *80 shekels* is approximately 2 pounds or 907.2 grams of silver.
17. Or *a quarter cab of seed pods*; that is, approximately 0.28 dry quarts or 0.31 liters
18. *5 shekels* is approximately 2 ounces or 57 grams of silver.
19. *A seah* is approximately 6.6 dry quarts or 7.3 liters (probably about 8.2 pounds or 3.7 kilograms of flour); here and in verses 16 and 18.
20. *A shekel* is approximately 0.4 ounces or 11.4 grams, probably of silver; here and in verses 16 and 18.
21. *2 seahs* is approximately 13.2 dry quarts or 14.6 liters (probably about 19.3 pounds or 8.8 kilograms of barley); here and in verses 16 and 18.
22. *Leprosy* was a term used for various skin diseases; here and in verse 8; see Leviticus 13.

sell for a shekel, and a seah of fine flour will sell for a shekel."

19 And the officer had answered the man of God, "Look, even if the LORD were to make windows in heaven, could this really happen?"

So Elisha had replied, "You will see it with your own eyes, but you will not eat any of it!"

20 And that is just what happened to him. The people trampled him in the gateway, and he died.

2 Kings 8

The Shunammite's Land Restored

1 Now Elisha had said to the woman whose son he had restored to life, "Arise, you and your household; go and live as a foreigner wherever you can. For the LORD has decreed that a seven-year famine will come to the land."

2 So the woman had proceeded to do as the man of God had instructed. And she and her household lived as foreigners for seven years in the land of the Philistines.

3 At the end of seven years, when the woman returned from the land of the Philistines, she went to the king to appeal for her house and her land.

4 Now the king had been speaking to Gehazi, the servant of the man of God, saying, "Please relate to me all the great things Elisha has done."

5 And Gehazi was telling the king how Elisha had brought the dead back to life. Just then the woman whose son Elisha had revived came to appeal to the king for her house and her land. So Gehazi said, "My lord the king, this is the woman, and this is the son Elisha restored to life."

6 When the king asked the woman, she confirmed it. So the king appointed for her an officer, saying, "Restore all that was hers, along with all the proceeds of the field from the day that she left the country until now."

Hazael Murders Ben-hadad

7 Then Elisha came to Damascus while Ben-hadad king of Aram was sick, and the king was told, "The man of God has come here."

8 So the king said to Hazael, "Take a gift in your hand, go to meet the man of God, and inquire of the LORD through him, 'Will I recover from this illness?'"

9 So Hazael went to meet Elisha, taking with him a gift of forty camel loads of every good thing from Damascus. And he went in and stood before him and said, "Your son Ben-hadad king of Aram has sent me to ask, 'Will I recover from this illness?'"

10 Elisha answered, "Go and tell him, 'You will surely recover.' But the LORD has shown me that in fact he will die."[23]

11 Elisha fixed his gaze steadily on him until Hazael became uncomfortable. Then the man of God began to weep.

12 "Why is my lord weeping?" asked Hazael.

"Because I know the evil you will do to the Israelites," Elisha replied. "You will set fire to their fortresses, kill their young men with the sword, dash their little ones to pieces, and rip open their pregnant women."

13 "But how could your servant, a mere dog, do such a monstrous thing?" said Hazael.

And Elisha answered, "The LORD has shown me that you will be king over Aram."

14 So Hazael left Elisha and went to his master, who asked him, "What did Elisha say to you?"

And he replied, "He told me that you would surely recover."15 But the next day Hazael took a thick cloth, dipped it in water, and spread it over the king's face.

So Ben-hadad died, and Hazael reigned in his place.

Jehoram Reigns in Judah

(2 Chronicles 21:1–7)

16 In the fifth year of the reign of Joram son of Ahab over Israel, Jehoram son of Jehoshaphat succeeded his father as king of Judah.17 Jehoram was thirty-two years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem eight years.

18 And Jehoram walked in the ways of the kings of Israel, just as the house of Ahab had done. For he married a daughter of Ahab and did evil in the sight of the LORD.

19 Yet for the sake of His servant David, the LORD was unwilling to destroy Judah, since He had promised to maintain a lamp for David and his descendants forever.

Edom and Libnah Rebel

(2 Chronicles 21:8–11)

20 In the days of Jehoram, Edom rebelled against the hand of Judah and appointed their own king.[24][21] So Jehoram crossed over to Zair with all his chariots. When the Edomites surrounded him and his chariot commanders, he rose up and attacked by night. His troops, however, fled to their homes.[25]

22 So to this day Edom has been in rebellion against the hand of Judah. Likewise, Libnah rebelled at the same time.

23 As for the rest of the acts of Jehoram, along with all his accomplishments, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Judah?

24 And Jehoram rested with his fathers and was buried with them in the City of David. And his son Ahaziah reigned in his place.

Ahaziah Reigns in Judah

(2 Chronicles 22:1–7)

25 In the twelfth year of the reign of Joram son of Ahab over Israel, Ahaziah son of Jehoram became king of Judah.26 Ahaziah was twenty-two years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem one year. His mother's name was Athaliah, the granddaughter of Omri king of Israel.

27 And Ahaziah walked in the ways of the house of Ahab and did evil in the sight of the LORD like the house of Ahab, for he was a son-in-law of the house of Ahab.

28 Then Ahaziah went with Joram son of Ahab to fight against Hazael king of Aram at Ramoth-gilead, and the Arameans wounded Joram.29 So King Joram returned to Jezreel to recover from the wounds that the Arameans had inflicted on him at Ramah when he fought against Hazael king of Aram. Then Ahaziah son of Jehoram king of Judah went down to Jezreel to visit Joram son of Ahab, because Joram had been wounded.[26]

---

23. Or *"Go and say, 'You will surely not recover.' And the LORD*
24. Literally *In his days*
25. Hebrew *Joram*, a variant of *Jehoram* (the son of Jehoshaphat), as in verse 16; also in verses 23 and 24
26. *Ramah* is a variant of *Ramoth*; see verse 28.

2 Kings 9

Jehu Anointed King of Israel

1 Now Elisha the prophet summoned one of the sons of the
prophets and said to him, “Tuck your cloak under your belt,
take this flask of oil, and go to Ramoth-gilead.[27] 2 When you
arrive, look for Jehu son of Jehoshaphat, the son of Nimshi.
Go in, get him away from his companions, and take him to
an inner room. 3 Then take the flask of oil, pour it on his
head, and declare, ‘This is what the LORD says: I anoint you
king over Israel.’ Then open the door and run. Do not delay!”

4 So the young prophet went to Ramoth-gilead, 5 and when
he arrived, the army commanders were sitting there. “I
have a message for you, commander,” he said.

“For which of us?” asked Jehu.

“For you, commander,” he replied.

6 So Jehu got up and went into the house, where the young
prophet poured the oil on his head and declared, “This is
what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: ‘I anoint you king
over the LORD’s people Israel. 7 And you are to strike down
the house of your master Ahab, so that I may avenge the
blood of My servants the prophets and the blood of all the
servants of the LORD shed by the hand of Jezebel. 8 The
whole house of Ahab will perish, and I will cut off from
Ahab every male, both slave and free, in Israel.[28] 9 I will make
the house of Ahab like the houses of Jeroboam son of Nebat
and Baasha son of Ahijah. 10 And on the plot of ground at
Jezreel the dogs will devour Jezebel, and there will be no
one to bury her.’”

Then the young prophet opened the door and ran.

11 When Jehu went out to the servants of his master, they
asked, “Is everything all right? Why did this madman come
to you?”

“You know his kind and their babble,” he replied.

12 “That is a lie!” they said. “Tell us now!”

So Jehu answered, “He talked to me about this and that,
saying, ‘This is what the LORD says: I anoint you king over
Israel.’”

13 Quickly, each man took his garment and put it under Jehu
on the bare steps. Then they blew the ram’s horn and
proclaimed, “Jehu is king!”

Jehu Kills Joram and Ahaziah

(2 Chronicles 22:8–9)

14 Thus Jehu son of Jehoshaphat, the son of Nimshi,
conspired against Joram.

(Now Joram and all Israel had been defending Ramoth-
gilead against Hazael king of Aram, 15 but King Joram had
returned to Jezreel to recover from the wounds he had
suffered at the hands of the Arameans in the battle against
Hazael their king.)

So Jehu said, “If you commanders wish to make me king,
then do not let anyone escape from the city to go and tell it
in Jezreel.”[29]

16 Then Jehu got into his chariot and went to Jezreel,
because Joram was laid up there. And Ahaziah king of Judah
had gone down to see him.

17 Now the watchman standing on the tower in Jezreel saw
Jehu’s troops approaching, and he called out, “I see a
company of troops!”

“Choose a rider,” Joram commanded. “Send him out to meet
them and ask, ‘Have you come in peace?’”

18 So a horseman rode off to meet Jehu and said, “This is
what the king asks: ‘Have you come in peace?’”

“What do you know about peace?” Jehu replied. “Fall in
behind me.”

And the watchman reported, “The messenger reached them,
but he is not coming back.”

19 So the king sent out a second horseman, who went to them
and said, “This is what the king asks: ‘Have you come in
peace?’”

“What do you know about peace?” Jehu replied. “Fall in
behind me.”

20 Again the watchman reported, “He reached them, but he is
not coming back. And the charioteer is driving like Jehu son
of Nimshi—he is driving like a madman!”[30]

21 “Harness!” Joram shouted, and they harnessed his chariot.
Then Joram king of Israel and Ahaziah king of Judah set out,
each in his own chariot, and met Jehu on the property of
Naboth the Jezreelite.

22 When Joram saw Jehu, he asked, “Have you come in
peace, Jehu?”

“How can there be peace,” he replied, “as long as the
idolatry and witchcraft of your mother Jezebel abound?”[31]

23 Joram turned around and fled, calling out to Ahaziah,
“Treachery, Ahaziah!”[32]

24 Then Jehu drew his bow and shot Joram between the
shoulders. The arrow pierced his heart, and he slumped
down in his chariot.

25 And Jehu said to Bidkar his officer, “Pick him up and
throw him into the field of Naboth the Jezreelite. For
remember that when you and I were riding together behind
his father Ahab, the LORD lifted up this burden against
him: 26 ‘As surely as I saw the blood of Naboth and the blood
of his sons yesterday, declares the LORD, so will I repay you
on this plot of ground, declares the LORD.’ Now then,
according to the word of the LORD, pick him up and throw
him on the plot of ground.”

27 When King Ahaziah of Judah saw this, he fled up the road
toward Beth-haggan.

And Jehu pursued him, shouting, “Shoot him too!”

So they shot Ahaziah in his chariot on the Ascent of Gur,
near Ibleam, and he fled to Megiddo and died there. 33 28 Then
his servants carried him by chariot to Jerusalem and buried
him with his fathers in his tomb in the City of David.

29 (In the eleventh year of Joram son of Ahab, Ahaziah had
become king over Judah.)

---

27. Literally *Gird up your loins*
28. Literally *(all) those who urinate against a wall*
29. Or *Jehoram*, a variant of *Joram*; also in verses 17, 21, 22, 23, and 24
30. Or *grandson of Nimshi*; see verse 14.
31. Hebrew *adultery* or *prostitution*, here a metaphor for idolatry
32. Literally *turned his hands*
33. See Syriac, Vulgate, and LXX; Hebrew *“Shoot him, too, in his chariot!” (They did this) on the Ascent of Gur,*

Jezebel's Violent Death

30 Now when Jehu arrived in Jezreel, Jezebel heard of it. So
she painted her eyes, adorned her head, and looked down
from a window. 31 And as Jehu entered the gate, she asked,
"Have you come in peace, O Zimri, murderer of your
master?" [34]

32 He looked up at the window and called out, "Who is on
my side? Who?"

And two or three eunuchs looked down at him.

33 "Throw her down!" yelled Jehu.

So they threw her down, and her blood splattered on the
wall and on the horses as they trampled her underfoot.

34 Then Jehu went in and ate and drank. "Take care of this
cursed woman," he said, "and bury her, for she was the
daughter of a king."

35 But when they went out to bury her, they found nothing
but her skull, her feet, and the palms of her hands.

36 So they went back and told Jehu, who replied, "This is the
word of the LORD, which He spoke through His servant
Elijah the Tishbite: 'On the plot of ground at Jezreel the dogs
will devour the flesh of Jezebel. 37 And Jezebel's body will lie
like dung in the field on the plot of ground at Jezreel, so that
no one can say: This is Jezebel.'" [35]

2 Kings 10

Ahab's Seventy Sons Killed

1 Now Ahab had seventy sons in Samaria. So Jehu wrote
letters and sent them to Samaria to the officials of Jezreel, to
the elders, and to the guardians of the sons of Ahab,
saying: [36] [37] 2 "When this letter arrives, since your master's sons
are with you and you have chariots and horses, a fortified
city and weaponry, 3 select the best and most worthy son of
your master, set him on his father's throne, and fight for
your master's house."

4 But they were terrified and reasoned, "If two kings could
not stand against him, how can we?"

5 So the palace administrator, the overseer of the city, the
elders, and the guardians sent a message to Jehu: "We are
your servants, and we will do whatever you say. We will not
make anyone king. Do whatever is good in your sight."

6 Then Jehu wrote them a second letter and said: "If you are
on my side, and if you will obey me, then bring the heads of
your master's sons to me at Jezreel by this time tomorrow."

Now the sons of the king, seventy in all, were being brought
up by the leading men of the city. 7 And when the letter
arrived, they took the sons of the king and slaughtered all
seventy of them. They put their heads in baskets and sent
them to Jehu at Jezreel.

8 When the messenger arrived, he told Jehu, "They have
brought the heads of the sons of the king."

And Jehu ordered, "Pile them in two heaps at the entrance
of the gate until morning."

9 The next morning, Jehu went out and stood before all the
people and said, "You are innocent. It was I who conspired
against my master and killed him. But who killed all
these? 10 Know, then, that not a word the LORD has spoken
against the house of Ahab will fail, for the LORD has done
what He promised through His servant Elijah."

11 So Jehu killed everyone in Jezreel who remained of the
house of Ahab, as well as all his great men and close friends
and priests, leaving him without a single survivor.

12 Then Jehu set out toward Samaria. At Beth-eked of the
Shepherds, 13 Jehu met some relatives of Ahaziah king of
Judah and asked, "Who are you?"

"We are relatives of Ahaziah," they answered, "and we have
come down to greet the sons of the king and of the queen
mother."

14 Then Jehu ordered, "Take them alive." So his men took
them alive, then slaughtered them at the well of Beth-eked—
forty-two men. He spared none of them.

15 When he left there, he found Jehonadab son of Rechab,
who was coming to meet him. Jehu greeted him and asked,
"Is your heart as true to mine as my heart is to yours?"

"It is!" Jehonadab replied.

"If it is," said Jehu, "give me your hand."

So he gave him his hand, and Jehu helped him into his
chariot, 16 saying, "Come with me and see my zeal for the
LORD!" So he had him ride in his chariot. [38]

17 When Jehu came to Samaria, he struck down everyone
belonging to Ahab who remained there, until he had
destroyed them, according to the word that the LORD had
spoken to Elijah.

Jehu Kills the Priests of Baal

18 Then Jehu brought all the people together and said, "Ahab
served Baal a little, but Jehu will serve him a lot. 19 Now,
therefore, summon to me all the prophets of Baal, all his
servants, and all his priests. See that no one is missing, for I
have a great sacrifice for Baal. Whoever is missing will not
live."

But Jehu was acting deceptively in order to destroy the
servants of Baal.

20 And Jehu commanded, "Proclaim a solemn assembly for
Baal." So they announced it.

21 Then Jehu sent word throughout Israel, and all the
servants of Baal came; there was not a man who failed to
show. They entered the temple of Baal, and it was filled from
end to end.

22 And Jehu said to the keeper of the wardrobe, "Bring out
garments for all the servants of Baal." So he brought out
garments for them.

23 Next, Jehu and Jehonadab son of Rechab entered the
temple of Baal, and Jehu said to the servants of Baal, "Look
around to see that there are no servants of the LORD here
among you—only servants of Baal."

24 And they went in to offer sacrifices and burnt offerings.
Now Jehu had stationed eighty men outside and warned
them, "If anyone allows one of the men I am delivering into
your hands to escape, he will forfeit his life for theirs." [39]

---

34. Or *"Is there peace for Zimri, the murderer of his master?"* See 1 Kings 16:10.
35. See verse 10 and 1 Kings 21:23.
36. Hebrew; LXX and Vulgate *officials of the city*
37. Hebrew does not include *of the sons*.
38. LXX, Syriac, and Targum Yonaton; Hebrew *they had him ride*
39. LXX *he went in*; see also verse 25.

25 When he had finished making the burnt offering, Jehu said
to the guards and officers, “Go in and kill them. Do not let
anyone out.”
So the guards and officers put them to the sword, threw the
bodies out, and went into the inner room of the temple of
Baal.
26 They brought out the sacred pillar of the temple of Baal
and burned it. 27 They also demolished the sacred pillar of
Baal. Then they tore down the temple of Baal and made it
into a latrine, which it is to this day.

Jehu Repeats Jeroboam’s Sins

28 Thus Jehu eradicated Baal from Israel, 29 but he did not
turn away from the sins that Jeroboam son of Nebat had
caused Israel to commit—the worship of the golden calves at
Bethel and Dan.
30 Nevertheless, the LORD said to Jehu, “Because you have
done well in carrying out what is right in My sight and have
done to the house of Ahab all that was in My heart, four
generations of your sons will sit on the throne of Israel.”
31 Yet Jehu was not careful to follow the instruction of the
LORD, the God of Israel, with all his heart. He did not turn
away from the sins that Jeroboam had caused Israel to
commit.
32 In those days the LORD began to reduce the size of Israel.
Hazael defeated the Israelites throughout their
territory 33 from the Jordan eastward through all the land of
Gilead (the region of Gad, Reuben, and Manasseh), and from
Aroer by the Arnon Valley through Gilead to Bashan.

Jehoahaz Succeeds Jehu in Israel

34 As for the rest of the acts of Jehu, along with all his
accomplishments and all his might, are they not written in
the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel?
35 And Jehu rested with his fathers and was buried in
Samaria, and his son Jehoahaz reigned in his place. 36 So the
duration of Jehu’s reign over Israel in Samaria was twenty-
eight years.

2 Kings 11

Athaliah and Joash

(2 Chronicles 22:10–12)

1 When Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son was
dead, she proceeded to annihilate all the royal heirs. 2 But
Jehosheba daughter of King Joram, the sister of Ahaziah,
took Joash son of Ahaziah and stole him away from among
the sons of the king who were being murdered. She put him
and his nurse in a bedroom to hide him from Athaliah, and
he was not killed. [40][41]
3 And Joash remained hidden with his nurse in the house of
the LORD for six years while Athaliah ruled the land.

Joash Anointed King of Judah

(2 Chronicles 23:1–11)

4 Then in the seventh year, Jehoiada sent for the
commanders of hundreds, the Carites, and the guards, and
had them brought into the house of the LORD. There he
made a covenant with them and put them under oath.
He showed them the king’s son [42] 5 and commanded them,
“This is what you are to do: A third of you who come on
duty on the Sabbath shall guard the royal palace, 6 a third
shall be at the gate of Sur, and a third at the gate behind the
guards. You are to take turns guarding the temple— 7 the two
divisions that would go off duty on the Sabbath are to guard
the house of the LORD for the king. 8 You must surround the
king with weapons in hand, and anyone who approaches the
ranks must be put to death. You must stay close to the king
wherever he goes.”
9 So the commanders of hundreds did everything that
Jehoiada the priest had ordered. Each of them took his men
—those coming on duty on the Sabbath and those going off
duty—and came to Jehoiada the priest. 10 Then the priest
gave to the commanders of hundreds the spears and shields
of King David from the house of the LORD. 11 And the guards
stood with weapons in hand surrounding the king by the
altar and the temple, from the south side to the north side of
the temple.
12 Then Jehoiada brought out the king’s son, put the crown
on him, presented him with the Testimony, and proclaimed
him king. They anointed him, and the people clapped their
hands and declared, “Long live the king!”

The Death of Athaliah

(2 Chronicles 23:12–15)

13 When Athaliah heard the noise from the guards and the
people, she went out to the people in the house of the
LORD. 14 And she looked out and saw the king standing by
the pillar, according to the custom. The officers and
trumpeters were beside the king, and all the people of the
land were rejoicing and blowing trumpets.
Then Athaliah tore her clothes and screamed, “Treason!
Treason!”
15 And Jehoiada the priest ordered the commanders of
hundreds in charge of the army, “Bring her out between the
ranks, and put to the sword anyone who follows her.” For
the priest had said, “She must not be put to death in the
house of the LORD.” [43]
16 So they seized Athaliah as she reached the horses’ entrance
to the palace grounds, and there she was put to death.

Jehoiada Restores the Worship of the LORD

(2 Chronicles 23:16–21)

17 Then Jehoiada made a covenant between the LORD and
the king and the people that they would be the LORD’s
people. He also made a covenant between the king and the
people.
18 So all the people of the land went to the temple of Baal
and tore it down. They smashed the altars and idols to
pieces, and they killed Mattan the priest of Baal in front of
the altars.
And Jehoiada the priest posted guards for the house of the
LORD. 19 He took with him the commanders of hundreds, the
Carites, the guards, and all the people of the land, and they
brought the king down from the house of the LORD and
entered the royal palace by way of the Gate of the Guards.

---

40. *Jehosheba* is a variant of *Jehoshabeath*; see 2 Chronicles 22:11.
41. *Joram* is a variant spelling of *Jehoram*.
42. Or *the mercenaries* or *the executioners*; also in verse 19
43. Or *out from the precincts*

Then Joash took his seat on the royal throne,[20] and all the people of the land rejoiced. And the city was quiet, because Athaliah had been put to the sword at the royal palace.

[21] Joash was seven years old when he became king.[44]

2 Kings 12

Joash Repairs the Temple

(2 Chronicles 24:1–14)

[1] In the seventh year of Jehu, Joash became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem forty years. His mother's name was Zibiah; she was from Beersheba.[45] [2] And Joash did what was right in the eyes of the LORD all the days he was instructed by Jehoiada the priest.

[3] Nevertheless, the high places were not removed; the people continued sacrificing and burning incense there.

[4] Then Joash said to the priests, "Collect all the money brought as sacred gifts into the house of the LORD—the census money, the money from vows, and the money brought voluntarily into the house of the LORD. [5] Let every priest receive it from his constituency, and let it be used to repair any damage found in the temple."

[6] By the twenty-third year of the reign of Joash, however, the priests had not yet repaired the damage to the temple. [7] So King Joash called Jehoiada and the other priests and said, "Why have you not repaired the damage to the temple? Now, therefore, take no more money from your constituency, but hand it over for the repair of the temple."

[8] So the priests agreed that they would not receive money from the people and that they would not repair the temple themselves.

[9] Then Jehoiada the priest took a chest, bored a hole in its lid, and set it beside the altar on the right side as one enters the house of the LORD. There the priests who guarded the threshold put all the money brought into the house of the LORD.

[10] Whenever they saw that there was a large amount of money in the chest, the royal scribe and the high priest would go up, count the money brought into the house of the LORD, and tie it up in bags. [11] Then they would put the counted money into the hands of those who supervised the work on the house of the LORD, who in turn would pay those doing the work—the carpenters, builders, [12] masons, and stonecutters. They also purchased timber and dressed stone to repair the damage to the house of the LORD, and they paid the other expenses of the temple repairs.

[13] However, the money brought into the house of the LORD was not used for making silver basins, wick trimmers, sprinkling bowls, trumpets, or any articles of gold or silver for the house of the LORD. [14] Instead, it was paid to those doing the work, and with it they repaired the house of the LORD.

[15] No accounting was required from the men who received the money to pay the workmen, because they acted with integrity. [16] The money from the guilt offerings and sin offerings was not brought into the house of the LORD; it belonged to the priests.

The Death of Joash

(2 Chronicles 24:23–27)

[17] At that time Hazael king of Aram marched up and fought against Gath and captured it. Then he decided to attack Jerusalem. [18] So King Joash of Judah took all the sacred objects dedicated by his fathers—Jehoshaphat, Jehoram, and Ahaziah, the kings of Judah—along with his own consecrated items and all the gold found in the treasuries of the house of the LORD and the royal palace, and he sent them to Hazael king of Aram. So Hazael withdrew from Jerusalem.

[19] As for the rest of the acts of Joash, along with all his accomplishments, are they not written in the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Judah?

[20] And the servants of Joash rose up and formed a conspiracy and killed him at Beth-millo, on the road down to Silla. [21] His servants Jozabad son of Shimeath and Jehozabad son of Shomer struck him down, and he died. And they buried him with his fathers in the City of David, and his son Amaziah reigned in his place.[46] [47]

2 Kings 13

Jehoahaz Reigns in Israel

[1] In the twenty-third year of the reign of Joash son of Ahaziah over Judah, Jehoahaz son of Jehu became king of Israel, and he reigned in Samaria seventeen years. [2] And he did evil in the sight of the LORD and followed the sins that Jeroboam son of Nebat had caused Israel to commit; he did not turn away from them. [3] So the anger of the LORD burned against Israel, and He delivered them continually into the hands of Hazael king of Aram and his son Ben-hadad.

[4] Then Jehoahaz sought the favor of the LORD, and the LORD listened to him because He saw the oppression that the king of Aram had inflicted on Israel. [5] So the LORD gave Israel a deliverer, and they escaped the power of the Arameans. Then the people of Israel lived in their own homes as they had before.

[6] Nevertheless, they did not turn away from the sins that the house of Jeroboam had caused Israel to commit, but they continued to walk in them. The Asherah pole even remained standing in Samaria.[48]

[7] Jehoahaz had no army left, except fifty horsemen, ten chariots, and ten thousand foot soldiers, because the king of Aram had destroyed them and made them like the dust at threshing.

[8] As for the rest of the acts of Jehoahaz, along with all his accomplishments and his might, are they not written in the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel?

[9] And Jehoahaz rested with his fathers and was buried in Samaria. And his son Jehoash reigned in his place.[49]

Jehoash Reigns in Israel

[10] In the thirty-seventh year of the reign of Joash over Judah, Jehoash son of Jehoahaz became king of Israel in Samaria, and he reigned sixteen years. [11] And he did evil in the sight of the LORD and did not turn away from all the sins that

---

44. Hebrew *Jehoash*, a variant of *Joash* (son of Ahaziah) as in verse 2
45. Hebrew *Jehoash*, a variant of *Joash* (son of Ahaziah); also in verses 2, 4, 6, 7, and 18; see 2 Kings 11:2.
46. Hebrew; LXX and Syriac *Jozacar*
47. *Shomer* is a variant of *Shimrith*; see 2 Chronicles 24:26.
48. LXX, Syriac, Targum Yonaton, and Vulgate; Hebrew *he continued to walk in them*
49. Hebrew *Joash*, a variant of *Jehoash*; also in verses 10, 12, 13, 14, 15, and 25

Jeroboam son of Nebat had caused Israel to commit, but he walked in them.

12 As for the rest of the acts of Jehoash, along with all his accomplishments and his might, including his war against Amaziah king of Judah, are they not written in the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel?

13 And Jehoash rested with his fathers, and Jeroboam succeeded him on the throne. Jehoash was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel.

Elisha's Final Prophecy

14 When Elisha had fallen sick with the illness from which he would die, Jehoash king of Israel came down to him and wept over him, saying, "My father, my father, the chariots and horsemen of Israel!"

15 Elisha told him, "Take a bow and some arrows."

So Jehoash took a bow and some arrows.

16 Then Elisha said to the king of Israel, "Put your hand on the bow."

So the king put his hand on the bow, and Elisha put his hands on the king's hands.

17 "Open the east window," said Elisha.

So he opened it and Elisha said, "Shoot!" So he shot.

And Elisha declared:

"This is the LORD's arrow of victory,
the arrow of victory over Aram,
for you shall strike the Arameans in Aphek
until you have put an end to them."

18 Then Elisha said, "Take the arrows!"

So he took them, and Elisha said to the king of Israel, "Strike the ground!"

So he struck the ground three times and stopped.

19 But the man of God was angry with him and said, "You should have struck the ground five or six times. Then you would have struck down Aram until you had put an end to it. But now you will strike down Aram only three times."

20 And Elisha died and was buried.

Now the Moabite raiders used to come into the land every spring.[50] 21 Once, as the Israelites were burying a man, suddenly they saw a band of raiders, so they threw the man's body into Elisha's tomb. And as soon as his body touched the bones of Elisha, the man was revived and stood up on his feet.

22 And Hazael king of Aram oppressed Israel throughout the reign of Jehoahaz. 23 But the LORD was gracious to Israel and had compassion on them, and He turned toward them because of His covenant with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob. And to this day, the LORD has been unwilling to destroy them or cast them from His presence.

24 When Hazael king of Aram died, his son Ben-hadad reigned in his place. 25 Then Jehoash son of Jehoahaz took back from Ben-hadad son of Hazael the cities that Hazael had taken in battle from his father Jehoahaz. Jehoash defeated Ben-hadad three times, and so recovered the cities of Israel.

2 Kings 14

Amaziah Reigns in Judah

(2 Chronicles 25:1–4)

1 In the second year of the reign of Jehoash son of Jehoahaz over Israel, Amaziah son of Joash became king of Judah.[51] 2 He was twenty-five years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem twenty-nine years. His mother's name was Jehoaddan; she was from Jerusalem. 3 And he did what was right in the eyes of the LORD, but not as his father David had done. He did everything as his father Joash had done.

4 Nevertheless, the high places were not taken away, and the people continued sacrificing and burning incense on the high places.

5 As soon as the kingdom was firmly in his grasp, Amaziah executed the servants who had murdered his father the king. 6 Yet he did not put the sons of the murderers to death, but acted according to what is written in the Book of the Law of Moses, where the LORD commanded: "Fathers must not be put to death for their children, and children must not be put to death for their fathers; each is to die for his own sin."[52]

7 Amaziah struck down 10,000 Edomites in the Valley of Salt. He took Sela in battle and called it Joktheel, which is its name to this very day.

Jehoash Defeats Amaziah

(2 Chronicles 25:17–24)

8 Then Amaziah sent messengers to the king of Israel Jehoash son of Jehoahaz, the son of Jehu. "Come, let us meet face to face," he said.

9 But Jehoash king of Israel replied to Amaziah king of Judah: "A thistle in Lebanon sent a message to a cedar in Lebanon, saying, 'Give your daughter to my son in marriage.' Then a wild beast in Lebanon came along and trampled the thistle. 10 You have indeed defeated Edom, and your heart has become proud. Glory in that and stay at home. Why should you stir up trouble so that you fall—you and Judah with you?"

11 But Amaziah would not listen, so Jehoash king of Israel advanced. He and King Amaziah of Judah faced each other at Beth-shemesh in Judah. 12 And Judah was routed before Israel, and every man fled to his home.

13 There at Beth-shemesh, Jehoash king of Israel captured Amaziah king of Judah, the son of Joash, the son of Ahaziah.

Then Jehoash went to Jerusalem and broke down the wall of Jerusalem from the Ephraim Gate to the Corner Gate—a section of four hundred cubits.[53] 14 He took all the gold and silver and all the articles found in the house of the LORD and in the treasuries of the royal palace, as well as some hostages. Then he returned to Samaria.

Jeroboam II Succeeds Jehoash in Israel

15 As for the rest of the acts of Jehoash, along with his accomplishments, his might, and how he waged war against Amaziah king of Judah, are they not written in the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel?

---

50. Literally *into the land at the coming in of the year*
51. Hebrew *Joash*, a variant of *Jehoash*; also in verses 13, 23, and 27
52. Deuteronomy 24:16
53. *400 cubits* is approximately 600 feet or 182.9 meters.

16 And Jehoash rested with his fathers and was buried in
Samaria with the kings of Israel. And his son Jeroboam
reigned in his place.

The Death of Amaziah

(2 Chronicles 25:25–28)

17 Amaziah son of Joash king of Judah lived for fifteen years
after the death of Jehoash son of Jehoahaz king of
Israel.18 As for the rest of the acts of Amaziah, are they not
written in the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Judah?
19 And conspirators plotted against Amaziah in Jerusalem,
and he fled to Lachish. But men were sent after him to
Lachish, and they killed him there.20 They carried him back
on horses and buried him in Jerusalem with his fathers in
the City of David.

Azariah Succeeds Amaziah in Judah

(2 Chronicles 26:1–2)

21 Then all the people of Judah took Azariah, who was
sixteen years old, and made him king in place of his father
Amaziah.[54]22 Azariah was the one who rebuilt Elath and
restored it to Judah after King Amaziah rested with his
fathers.[55]

Jeroboam II Reigns in Israel

23 In the fifteenth year of the reign of Amaziah son of Joash
over Judah, Jeroboam son of Jehoash became king of Israel,
and he reigned in Samaria forty-one years.24 And he did evil
in the sight of the LORD and did not turn away from all the
sins that Jeroboam son of Nebat had caused Israel to
commit.
25 This Jeroboam restored the boundary of Israel from Lebo-
hamath to the Sea of the Arabah, according to the word that
the LORD, the God of Israel, had spoken through His servant
Jonah son of Amittai, the prophet from Gath-hepher.[56]26 For
the LORD saw that the affliction of the Israelites, both slave
and free, was very bitter. There was no one to help
Israel,27 and since the LORD had said that He would not blot
out the name of Israel from under heaven, He saved them by
the hand of Jeroboam son of Jehoash.
28 As for the rest of the acts of Jeroboam, along with all his
accomplishments and might, and how he waged war and
recovered both Damascus and Hamath for Israel from Judah,
are they not written in the Book of the Chronicles of the
Kings of Israel?
29 And Jeroboam rested with his fathers, the kings of Israel.
And his son Zechariah reigned in his place.[57]

2 Kings 15

Azariah Reigns in Judah

(2 Chronicles 26:3–23)

1 In the twenty-seventh year of Jeroboam's reign over Israel,
Azariah son of Amaziah became king of Judah.[58]2 He was
sixteen years old when he became king, and he reigned in
Jerusalem fifty-two years. His mother's name was Jecoliah;
she was from Jerusalem.3 And he did what was right in the
eyes of the LORD, just as his father Amaziah had done.
4 Nevertheless, the high places were not taken away; the
people continued sacrificing and burning incense there.
5 And the LORD afflicted the king with leprosy until the day
he died, so that he lived in a separate house while his son
Jotham had charge of the palace and governed the people of
the land.[59]
6 As for the rest of the acts of Azariah, along with all his
accomplishments, are they not written in the Book of the
Chronicles of the Kings of Judah?
7 And Azariah rested with his fathers and was buried near
them in the City of David. And his son Jotham reigned in his
place.[60]

Zechariah Reigns in Israel

8 In the thirty-eighth year of Azariah's reign over Judah,
Zechariah son of Jeroboam became king of Israel, and he
reigned in Samaria six months.9 And he did evil in the sight
of the LORD, as his fathers had done. He did not turn away
from the sins that Jeroboam son of Nebat had caused Israel
to commit.
10 Then Shallum son of Jabesh conspired against Zechariah,
struck him down and killed him in front of the people, and
reigned in his place.[61]
11 As for the rest of the acts of Zechariah, they are indeed
written in the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of
Israel.12 So the word of the LORD spoken to Jehu was
fulfilled: "Four generations of your sons will sit on the
throne of Israel."

Shallum Reigns in Israel

13 In the thirty-ninth year of Uzziah's reign over Judah,
Shallum son of Jabesh became king, and he reigned in
Samaria one full month.[62]
14 Then Menahem son of Gadi went up from Tirzah to
Samaria, struck down and killed Shallum son of Jabesh, and
reigned in his place.
15 As for the rest of the acts of Shallum, along with the
conspiracy he led, they are indeed written in the Book of the
Chronicles of the Kings of Israel.
16 At that time Menahem, starting from Tirzah, attacked
Tiphsah and everyone in its vicinity, because they would not
open their gates. So he attacked Tiphsah and ripped open all
the pregnant women.

Menahem Reigns in Israel

17 In the thirty-ninth year of Azariah's reign over Judah,
Menahem son of Gadi became king of Israel, and he reigned
in Samaria ten years.18 And he did evil in the sight of the
LORD, and throughout his reign he did not turn away from
the sins that Jeroboam son of Nebat had caused Israel to
commit.
19 Then Pul king of Assyria invaded the land, and Menahem
gave Pul a thousand talents of silver in order to gain his

---

54. *Azariah* is also called *Uzziah*; see 2 Chronicles 26:1.
55. *Elath* is a variant of *Eloth*; see 1 Kings 9:26.
56. That is, the Dead Sea
57. Hebrew; some LXX manuscripts include *and he was buried in Samaria with*
58. *Azariah* is also called *Uzziah*; also in verses 6, 7, 8, 17, 23, and 27; see 2 Chronicles 26:1.
59. *Leprosy* was a term used for various skin diseases; see Leviticus 13.
60. Literally *with his fathers*; see 2 Chronicles 26:23.
61. Hebrew; some LXX manuscripts *in Ibleam*
62. *Uzziah* is also called *Azariah*; also in verses 32 and 34; see verse 1.

support and strengthen his own grip on the kingdom.[63][64]20 Menahem exacted this money from each of the wealthy men of Israel—fifty shekels of silver from each man—to give to the king of Assyria. So the king of Assyria withdrew and did not remain in the land.[65]

21 As for the rest of the acts of Menahem, along with all his accomplishments, are they not written in the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel?

22 And Menahem rested with his fathers, and his son Pekahiah reigned in his place.

Pekahiah Reigns in Israel

23 In the fiftieth year of Azariah's reign over Judah, Pekahiah son of Menahem became king of Israel and reigned in Samaria two years.24 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD and did not turn away from the sins that Jeroboam son of Nebat had caused Israel to commit.

25 Then his officer, Pekah son of Remaliah, conspired against him along with Argob, Arieh, and fifty men of Gilead. And at the citadel of the king's palace in Samaria, Pekah struck down and killed Pekahiah and reigned in his place.

26 As for the rest of the acts of Pekahiah, along with all his accomplishments, they are indeed written in the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel.

Pekah Reigns in Israel

27 In the fifty-second year of Azariah's reign over Judah, Pekah son of Remaliah became king of Israel, and he reigned in Samaria twenty years.28 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD and did not turn away from the sins that Jeroboam son of Nebat had caused Israel to commit.

29 In the days of Pekah king of Israel, Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria came and captured Ijon, Abel-beth-maacah, Janoah, Kedesh, Hazor, Gilead, and Galilee, including all the land of Naphtali, and he took the people as captives to Assyria.

30 Then Hoshea son of Elah led a conspiracy against Pekah son of Remaliah. In the twentieth year of Jotham son of Uzziah, Hoshea attacked Pekah, killed him, and reigned in his place.

31 As for the rest of the acts of Pekah, along with all his accomplishments, they are indeed written in the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel.

Jotham Reigns in Judah

(2 Chronicles 27:1–9)

32 In the second year of the reign of Pekah son of Remaliah over Israel, Jotham son of Uzziah became king of Judah.33 He was twenty-five years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem sixteen years. His mother's name was Jerusha daughter of Zadok.[66]34 And he did what was right in the eyes of the LORD, just as his father Uzziah had done.

35 Nevertheless, the high places were not taken away; the people continued sacrificing and burning incense there.

Jotham rebuilt the Upper Gate of the house of the LORD.

36 As for the rest of the acts of Jotham, along with his accomplishments, are they not written in the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Judah?

37 (In those days the LORD began to send Rezin king of Aram and Pekah son of Remaliah against Judah.)

38 And Jotham rested with his fathers and was buried with them in the City of David his father. And his son Ahaz reigned in his place.

2 Kings 16

Ahaz Reigns in Judah

(2 Chronicles 28:1–4)

1 In the seventeenth year of Pekah son of Remaliah, Ahaz son of Jotham became king of Judah.2 Ahaz was twenty years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem sixteen years. And unlike David his father, he did not do what was right in the eyes of the LORD his God.3 Instead, he walked in the ways of the kings of Israel and even sacrificed his son in the fire, according to the abominations of the nations that the LORD had driven out before the Israelites.[67]4 And he sacrificed and burned incense on the high places, on the hills, and under every green tree.

5 Then Rezin king of Aram and Pekah son of Remaliah king of Israel came up to wage war against Jerusalem. They besieged Ahaz but could not overcome him.

6 At that time Rezin king of Aram recovered Elath for Aram, drove out the men of Judah, and sent the Edomites into Elath, where they live to this day.[68][69]

7 So Ahaz sent messengers to Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria, saying, "I am your servant and your son. Come up and save me from the hands of the kings of Aram and Israel, who are rising up against me."

8 Ahaz also took the silver and gold found in the house of the LORD and in the treasuries of the king's palace, and he sent it as a gift to the king of Assyria.9 So the king of Assyria responded to him, marched up to Damascus, and captured it. He took its people to Kir as captives and put Rezin to death.

The Idolatry of Ahaz

(2 Chronicles 28:16–27)

10 Then King Ahaz went to Damascus to meet Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria. On seeing the altar in Damascus, King Ahaz sent Uriah the priest a model of the altar and complete plans for its construction.11 And Uriah the priest built the altar according to all the instructions King Ahaz had sent from Damascus, and he completed it before King Ahaz returned.

12 When the king came back from Damascus and saw the altar, he approached it and presented offerings on it.13 He offered his burnt offering and his grain offering, poured out his drink offering, and splattered the blood of his peace offerings on the altar.14 He also took the bronze altar that stood before the LORD from the front of the temple (between the new altar and the house of the LORD) and he put it on the north side of the new altar.

15 Then King Ahaz commanded Uriah the priest, "Offer on the great altar the morning burnt offering, the evening grain

---

63. *Pul* is another name for *Tiglath-pileser*; see verse 29.
64. *1,000 talents* is approximately 37.7 tons or 34.2 metric tons of silver.
65. *50 shekels* is approximately 1.26 pounds or 569.8 grams of silver.
66. *Jerusha* is a variant of *Jerushah*; see 2 Chronicles 27:1.
67. Literally *made his son pass through the fire*
68. *Elath* is a variant of *Eloth*; see 1 Kings 9:26.
69. Or *Syria*

offering, and the king's burnt offering and grain offering, as well as the burnt offerings, grain offerings, and drink offerings of all the people of the land. Splatter on the altar all the blood of the burnt offerings and sacrifices. But I will use the bronze altar to seek guidance."

16 So Uriah the priest did just as King Ahaz had commanded.

17 King Ahaz also cut off the frames of the movable stands and removed the bronze basin from each of them. He took down the Sea from the bronze oxen that were under it and put it on a stone base. 18 And on account of the king of Assyria, he removed the Sabbath canopy they had built in the temple and closed the royal entryway outside the house of the LORD.[70]

19 As for the rest of the acts of Ahaz, along with his accomplishments, are they not written in the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Judah?

20 And Ahaz rested with his fathers and was buried with them in the City of David, and his son Hezekiah reigned in his place.

2 Kings 17

Hoshea the Last King of Israel

1 In the twelfth year of the reign of Ahaz over Judah, Hoshea son of Elah became king of Israel, and he reigned in Samaria nine years. 2 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, but not like the kings of Israel who preceded him.

3 Shalmaneser king of Assyria attacked him, and Hoshea became his vassal and paid him tribute. 4 But the king of Assyria discovered that Hoshea had conspired to send envoys to King So of Egypt, and that he had not paid tribute to the king of Assyria as in previous years. Therefore the king of Assyria arrested Hoshea and put him in prison.[71]

Israel Carried Captive to Assyria

5 Then the king of Assyria invaded the whole land, marched up to Samaria, and besieged it for three years.

6 In the ninth year of Hoshea, the king of Assyria captured Samaria and carried away the Israelites to Assyria, where he settled them in Halah, in Gozan by the Habor River, and in the cities of the Medes.

7 All this happened because the people of Israel had sinned against the LORD their God, who had brought them out of the land of Egypt from under the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt. They had worshiped other gods 8 and walked in the customs of the nations that the LORD had driven out before the Israelites, as well as in the practices introduced by the kings of Israel.

9 The Israelites secretly did things against the LORD their God that were not right. From watchtower to fortified city, they built high places in all their cities. 10 They set up for themselves sacred pillars and Asherah poles on every high hill and under every green tree. 11 They burned incense on all the high places like the nations that the LORD had driven out before them. They did wicked things, provoking the LORD to anger. 12 They served idols, although the LORD had told them, "You shall not do this thing."[72]

13 Yet through all His prophets and seers, the LORD warned Israel and Judah, saying, "Turn from your wicked ways and keep My commandments and statutes, according to the entire Law that I commanded your fathers and delivered to you through My servants the prophets."

14 But they would not listen, and they stiffened their necks like their fathers, who did not believe the LORD their God. 15 They rejected His statutes and the covenant He had made with their fathers, as well as the decrees He had given them. They pursued worthless idols and became worthless themselves, going after the surrounding nations that the LORD had commanded them not to imitate.

16 They abandoned all the commandments of the LORD their God and made for themselves two cast idols of calves and an Asherah pole. They bowed down to all the host of heaven and served Baal. 17 They sacrificed their sons and daughters in the fire and practiced divination and soothsaying. They devoted themselves to doing evil in the sight of the LORD, provoking Him to anger.[73]

18 So the LORD was very angry with Israel, and He removed them from His presence. Only the tribe of Judah remained, 19 and even Judah did not keep the commandments of the LORD their God, but lived according to the customs Israel had introduced. 20 So the LORD rejected all the descendants of Israel. He afflicted them and delivered them into the hands of plunderers, until He had banished them from His presence.

21 When the LORD had torn Israel away from the house of David, they made Jeroboam son of Nebat king, and Jeroboam led Israel away from following the LORD and caused them to commit a great sin. 22 The Israelites persisted in all the sins that Jeroboam had committed and did not turn away from them. 23 Finally, the LORD removed Israel from His presence, as He had declared through all His servants the prophets. So Israel was exiled from their homeland into Assyria, where they are to this day.

Samaria Resettled

24 Then the king of Assyria brought people from Babylon, Cuthah, Avva, Hamath, and Sepharvaim and settled them in the towns of Samaria to replace the Israelites. They took possession of Samaria and lived in its towns.

25 Now when the settlers first lived there, they did not worship the LORD, so He sent lions among them, which killed some of them. 26 So they spoke to the king of Assyria, saying, "The peoples that you have removed and placed in the cities of Samaria do not know the requirements of the God of the land. Because of this, He has sent lions among them, which are indeed killing them off."

27 Then the king of Assyria commanded: "Send back one of the priests you carried off from Samaria, and have him go back to live there and teach the requirements of the God of the land."

28 Thus one of the priests they had carried away came and lived in Bethel, and he began to teach them how they should worship the LORD.

29 Nevertheless, the people of each nation continued to make their own gods in the cities where they had settled, and they set them up in the shrines that the people of Samaria had made on the high places. 30 The men of Babylon made Succoth-benoth, the men of Cuth made Nergal, the men of

---

70. Or *the base of his throne*; see also LXX.
71. *So* is likely an abbreviation for *Osorkon*.
72. Exodus 20:4–6; Deuteronomy 5:8–10
73. Literally *made their sons and their daughters pass through the fire*

Hamath made Ashima,[31] the Avvites made Nibhaz and Tartak, and the Sepharvites burned their children in the fire to Adrammelech and Anammelech the gods of Sepharvaim.

[32] So the new residents worshiped the LORD, but they also appointed for themselves priests of all sorts to serve in the shrines of the high places.[33] They worshiped the LORD, but they also served their own gods according to the customs of the nations from which they had been carried away.

[34] To this day they are still practicing their former customs. None of them worship the LORD or observe the statutes, ordinances, laws, and commandments that the LORD gave the descendants of Jacob, whom He named Israel.

[35] For the LORD had made a covenant with the Israelites and commanded them, "Do not worship other gods or bow down to them; do not serve them or sacrifice to them.[36] Instead, worship the LORD, who brought you out of the land of Egypt with great power and an outstretched arm. You are to bow down to Him and offer sacrifices to Him.[37] And you must always be careful to observe the statutes, ordinances, laws, and commandments He wrote for you. Do not worship other gods.[38] Do not forget the covenant I have made with you. Do not worship other gods,[39] but worship the LORD your God, and He will deliver you from the hands of all your enemies."

[40] But they would not listen, and they persisted in their former customs.[41] So these nations worshiped the LORD but also served their idols, and to this day their children and grandchildren continue to do as their fathers did.

2 Kings 18

Hezekiah Destroys Idolatry in Judah

(2 Chronicles 29:1–2)

[1] In the third year of the reign of Hoshea son of Elah over Israel, Hezekiah son of Ahaz became king of Judah.[2] He was twenty-five years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem twenty-nine years. His mother's name was Abi, the daughter of Zechariah.[74][3] And he did what was right in the eyes of the LORD, just as his father David had done.[4] He removed the high places, shattered the sacred pillars, and cut down the Asherah poles. He also demolished the bronze snake called Nehushtan that Moses had made, for up to that time the Israelites had burned incense to it.[75]

[5] Hezekiah trusted in the LORD, the God of Israel. No king of Judah was like him, either before him or after him.[6] He remained faithful to the LORD and did not turn from following Him; he kept the commandments that the LORD had given Moses.

[7] And the LORD was with Hezekiah, and he prospered wherever he went. He rebelled against the king of Assyria and refused to serve him.[8] He defeated the Philistines as far as Gaza and its borders, from watchtower to fortified city.

[9] In the fourth year of Hezekiah's reign, which was the seventh year of the reign of Hoshea son of Elah over Israel, Shalmaneser king of Assyria marched against Samaria and besieged it.[10] And at the end of three years, the Assyrians captured it.

So Samaria was captured in the sixth year of Hezekiah, which was the ninth year of Hoshea king of Israel.[11] The king of Assyria exiled the Israelites to Assyria and settled them in Halah, in Gozan by the Habor River, and in the cities of the Medes.[12] This happened because they did not listen to the voice of the LORD their God, but violated His covenant—all that Moses the servant of the LORD had commanded—and would neither listen nor obey.

Sennacherib Invades Judah

(2 Chronicles 32:1–8; Psalm 46:1–11)

[13] In the fourteenth year of Hezekiah's reign, Sennacherib king of Assyria attacked and captured all the fortified cities of Judah.[14] So Hezekiah king of Judah sent word to the king of Assyria at Lachish, saying, "I have done wrong; withdraw from me, and I will pay whatever you demand from me."

And the king of Assyria exacted from Hezekiah king of Judah three hundred talents of silver and thirty talents of gold.[76][77][15] Hezekiah gave him all the silver that was found in the house of the LORD and in the treasuries of the royal palace.

[16] At that time Hezekiah stripped the gold with which he had plated the doors and doorposts of the temple of the LORD, and he gave it to the king of Assyria.

Sennacherib Threatens Jerusalem

(2 Chronicles 32:9–19; Isaiah 36:1–22)

[17] Nevertheless, the king of Assyria sent the Tartan, the Rabsaris, and the Rabshakeh, along with a great army, from Lachish to King Hezekiah at Jerusalem. They advanced up to Jerusalem and stationed themselves by the aqueduct of the upper pool, on the road to the Launderer's Field.[78][79][80][18] Then they called for the king. And Eliakim son of Hilkiah the palace administrator, Shebnah the scribe, and Joah son of Asaph the recorder, went out to them.

[19] The Rabshakeh said to them, "Tell Hezekiah that this is what the great king, the king of Assyria, says: What is the basis of this confidence of yours?[20] You claim to have a strategy and strength for war, but these are empty words. In whom are you now trusting, that you have rebelled against me?

[21] Look now, you are trusting in Egypt, that splintered reed of a staff that will pierce the hand of anyone who leans on it. Such is Pharaoh king of Egypt to all who trust in him.[22] But if you say to me, 'We trust in the LORD our God,' is He not the One whose high places and altars Hezekiah has removed, saying to Judah and Jerusalem: 'You must worship before this altar in Jerusalem'?

[23] Now, therefore, make a bargain with my master, the king of Assyria. I will give you two thousand horses—if you can put riders on them![24] For how can you repel a single officer among the least of my master's servants when you depend on Egypt for chariots and horsemen?[25] So now, was it apart from the LORD that I have come up against this place to destroy it? The LORD Himself said to me, 'Go up against this land and destroy it.'"

---

74. *Abi* is a variant of *Abijah*; see 2 Chronicles 29:1.
75. *Nehushtan* sounds like the Hebrew for *bronze* and also for *snake*.
76. *300 talents* is approximately 11.3 tons or 10.3 metric tons of silver.
77. *30 talents* is approximately 1.13 tons or 1.03 metric tons of gold.
78. Hebrew *Tartan* is the title of a field marshal, general, or commander in the Assyrian military.
79. Hebrew *Rabsaris* is the title of the chief eunuch in the Assyrian military.
80. Hebrew *Rabshakeh* is the title of a high-ranking Assyrian military officer; here and throughout chapters 18 and 19, as well as Isaiah 36 and 37.

26 Then Eliakim son of Hilkiah, along with Shebnah and
Joah, said to the Rabshakeh, “Please speak to your servants
in Aramaic, since we understand it. Do not speak with us in
Hebrew in the hearing of the people on the wall.”[81]
27 But the Rabshakeh replied, “Has my master sent me to
speak these words only to you and your master, and not to
the men sitting on the wall, who are destined with you to eat
their own dung and drink their own urine?”
28 Then the Rabshakeh stood and called out loudly in
Hebrew: “Hear the word of the great king, the king of
Assyria! 29 This is what the king says: Do not let Hezekiah
deceive you; he cannot deliver you from my hand. 30 Do not
let Hezekiah persuade you to trust in the LORD when he
says, ‘The LORD will surely deliver us; this city will not be
given into the hand of the king of Assyria.’
31 Do not listen to Hezekiah, for this is what the king of
Assyria says: Make peace with me and come out to me. Then
every one of you will eat from his own vine and his own fig
tree and drink water from his own cistern,[82] 32 until I come
and take you away to a land like your own—a land of grain
and new wine, a land of bread and vineyards, a land of olive
trees and honey—so that you may live and not die. But do
not listen to Hezekiah, for he misleads you when he says,
‘The LORD will deliver us.’
33 Has the god of any nation ever delivered his land from the
hand of the king of Assyria? 34 Where are the gods of Hamath
and Arpad? Where are the gods of Sepharvaim, Hena, and
Ivvah? Have they delivered Samaria from my hand? 35 Who
among all the gods of these lands has delivered his land from
my hand? How then can the LORD deliver Jerusalem from
my hand?”
36 But the people remained silent and did not answer a word,
for Hezekiah had commanded, “Do not answer him.”
37 Then Hilkiah’s son Eliakim the palace administrator,
Shebna the scribe, and Asaph’s son Joah the recorder came
to Hezekiah with their clothes torn, and they relayed to him
the words of the Rabshakeh.

2 Kings 19

Isaiah’s Message of Deliverance

(Isaiah 37:1–7)

1 On hearing this report, King Hezekiah tore his clothes, put
on sackcloth, and entered the house of the LORD. 2 And he
sent Eliakim the palace administrator, Shebna the scribe, and
the leading priests, all wearing sackcloth, to the prophet
Isaiah son of Amoz 3 to tell him, “This is what Hezekiah says:
Today is a day of distress, rebuke, and disgrace; for children
have come to the point of birth, but there is no strength to
deliver them. 4 Perhaps the LORD your God will hear all the
words of the Rabshakeh, whom his master the king of
Assyria has sent to defy the living God, and He will rebuke
him for the words that the LORD your God has heard.
Therefore lift up a prayer for the remnant that still survives.”
5 So the servants of King Hezekiah went to Isaiah, 6 who
replied, “Tell your master that this is what the LORD says:
‘Do not be afraid of the words you have heard, with which
the servants of the king of Assyria have blasphemed
Me. 7 Behold, I will put a spirit in him so that he will hear a
rumor and return to his own land, where I will cause him to
fall by the sword.’”

Sennacherib’s Blasphemous Letter

(Isaiah 37:8–13)

8 When the Rabshakeh heard that the king of Assyria had left
Lachish, he withdrew and found the king fighting against
Libnah.
9 Now Sennacherib had been warned about Tirhakah king of
Cush: “Look, he has set out to fight against you.”
So Sennacherib again sent messengers to Hezekiah,
saying, [83] 10 “Give this message to Hezekiah king of Judah:
‘Do not let your God, in whom you trust, deceive you by
saying that Jerusalem will not be delivered into the hand
11 of the king of Assyria. Surely you have heard what the
kings of Assyria have done to all the other countries,
devoting them to destruction. Will you then be spared?
[84] 12 Did the gods of the nations destroyed by my fathers
rescue those nations—the gods of Gozan, Haran, and
Rezeph, and of the people of Eden in Telassar? 13 Where are
the kings of Hamath, Arpad, Sepharvaim, Hena, and
Ivvah?’”

Hezekiah’s Prayer

(Isaiah 37:14–20)

14 So Hezekiah received the letter from the messengers, read
it, and went up to the house of the LORD and spread it out
before the LORD. 15 And Hezekiah prayed before the LORD:
“O LORD, God of Israel, enthroned between the cherubim,
You alone are God over all the kingdoms of the earth. You
16 made the heavens and the earth. Incline Your ear, O LORD,
and hear; open Your eyes, O LORD, and see. Listen to the
words that Sennacherib has sent to defy the living God.
17 Truly, O LORD, the kings of Assyria have laid waste these
nations and their lands. 18 They have cast their gods into the
fire and destroyed them, for they were not gods, but only
wood and stone—the work of human hands.
19 And now, O LORD our God, please save us from his hand,
so that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that You
alone, O LORD, are God.”

Sennacherib’s Fall Prophesied

(Isaiah 37:21–35)

20 Then Isaiah son of Amoz sent a message to Hezekiah: “This
is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: I have heard your
prayer concerning Sennacherib king of Assyria. 21 This is the
word that the LORD has spoken against him:

‘The Virgin Daughter of Zion
despises you and mocks you;
the Daughter of Jerusalem
shakes her head behind you.
22 Whom have you taunted and blasphemed?
Against whom have you raised your voice
and lifted your eyes in pride?
Against the Holy One of Israel!
23 Through your servants you have taunted the Lord,
and you have said:
“With my many chariots

81. Or *in the dialect of Judah*; also in verse 28
82. Or *Make a blessing with me*
83. That is, the upper Nile region
84. Forms of the Hebrew *cherem* refer to the giving over of things or persons to the LORD, either by destroying them or by giving them as an offering.

I have ascended
to the heights of the mountains,
to the remote peaks of Lebanon.
I have cut down its tallest cedars,
the finest of its cypresses.
I have reached its farthest outposts,
the densest of its forests.[85]
24 I have dug wells
and drunk foreign waters.
With the soles of my feet
I have dried up all the streams of Egypt."
25 Have you not heard?
Long ago I ordained it;
in days of old I planned it.
Now I have brought it to pass,
that you should crush fortified cities
into piles of rubble.
26 Therefore their inhabitants, devoid of power,
are dismayed and ashamed.
They are like plants in the field,
tender green shoots,
grass on the rooftops,
scorched before it is grown.
27 But I know your sitting down,
your going out and coming in,
and your raging against Me.
28 Because your rage and arrogance against Me
have reached My ears,
I will put My hook in your nose
and My bit in your mouth;
I will send you back
the way you came.'
29 And this will be a sign to you, O Hezekiah:
This year you will eat
what grows on its own,
and in the second year
what springs from the same.
But in the third year you will sow and reap;
you will plant vineyards and eat their fruit.
30 And the surviving remnant of the house of Judah
will again take root below
and bear fruit above.
31 For a remnant will go forth from Jerusalem,
and survivors from Mount Zion.
The zeal of the LORD of Hosts
will accomplish this.[86]
32 So this is what the LORD says about the king of Assyria:
'He will not enter this
city or shoot an arrow
into it. He will not come before it with a shield
or build up a siege ramp against it.
33 He will go back the way he came,
and he will not enter this city,
declares the LORD.
34 I will defend this city
and save it
for My own sake
and for the sake of My servant David.'"

Jerusalem Delivered from the Assyrians
(2 Chronicles 32:20–23; Isaiah 37:36–38)

35 And that very night the angel of the LORD went out and struck down 185,000 men in the camp of the Assyrians. When the people got up the next morning, there were all the dead bodies! 36 So Sennacherib king of Assyria broke camp and withdrew. He returned to Nineveh and stayed there.

37 One day, while he was worshiping in the temple of his god Nisroch, his sons Adrammelech and Sharezer put him to the sword and escaped to the land of Ararat. And his son Esar-haddon reigned in his place.[87]

2 Kings 20

Hezekiah's Illness and Recovery
(2 Chronicles 32:24–31; Isaiah 38:1–8)

1 In those days Hezekiah became mortally ill. The prophet Isaiah son of Amoz came to him and said, "This is what the LORD says: 'Put your house in order, for you are about to die; you will not recover.'"

2 Then Hezekiah turned his face to the wall and prayed to the LORD, saying, 3 "Please, O LORD, remember how I have walked before You faithfully and with wholehearted devotion; I have done what is good in Your sight." And Hezekiah wept bitterly.

4 Before Isaiah had left the middle courtyard, the word of the LORD came to him, saying, [88] 5 "Go back and tell Hezekiah the leader of My people that this is what the LORD, the God of your father David, says: 'I have heard your prayer; I have seen your tears. I will surely heal you. On the third day from now you will go up to the house of the LORD. 6 I will add fifteen years to your life. And I will deliver you and this city from the hand of the king of Assyria. I will defend this city for My sake and for the sake of My servant David.'"

7 Then Isaiah said, "Prepare a poultice of figs." So they brought it and applied it to the boil, and Hezekiah recovered.

8 Now Hezekiah had asked Isaiah, "What will be the sign that the LORD will heal me and that I will go up to the house of the LORD on the third day?"

9 And Isaiah had replied, "This will be a sign to you from the LORD that He will do what He has promised: Would you like the shadow to go forward ten steps, or back ten steps?"

10 "It is easy for the shadow to lengthen ten steps," answered Hezekiah, "but not for it to go back ten steps."

11 So Isaiah the prophet called out to the LORD, and He brought the shadow back the ten steps it had descended on the stairway of Ahaz.

---

85. Or *pines* or *junipers* or *firs*
86. LXX, many Hebrew manuscripts, and an alternate MT reading; the other alternate reads *The zeal of the LORD*.
87. LXX and an alternate MT reading (see also Isaiah 37:38); MT lacks *his sons*.
88. LXX and an alternate MT reading; the other alternate reads *the middle of the city*

Hezekiah Shows His Treasures

(Isaiah 39:1–8)

12 At that time Merodach-baladan son of Baladan king of
Babylon sent letters and a gift to Hezekiah, for he had heard
about Hezekiah's illness.[89] 13 And Hezekiah received the
envoys and showed them all that was in his treasure house—
the silver, the gold, the spices, and the precious oil, as well
as his armory—all that was found in his storehouses. There
was nothing in his palace or in all his dominion that
Hezekiah did not show them.

14 Then the prophet Isaiah went to King Hezekiah and asked,
"Where did those men come from, and what did they say to
you?"

"They came from a distant land," Hezekiah replied, "from
Babylon."

15 "What have they seen in your palace?" Isaiah asked.

"They have seen everything in my palace," answered
Hezekiah. "There is nothing among my treasures that I did
not show them."

16 Then Isaiah said to Hezekiah, "Hear the word of the
LORD: 17 The time will surely come when everything in your
palace and all that your fathers have stored up until this day
will be carried off to Babylon. Nothing will be left, says the
LORD. 18 And some of your descendants, your own flesh and
blood, will be taken away to be eunuchs in the palace of the
king of Babylon."

19 But Hezekiah said to Isaiah, "The word of the LORD that
you have spoken is good." For he thought, "Will there not at
least be peace and security in my lifetime?"

Manasseh Succeeds Hezekiah

20 As for the rest of the acts of Hezekiah, along with all his
might and how he constructed the pool and the tunnel to
bring water into the city, are they not written in the Book of
the Chronicles of the Kings of Judah?[90]

21 And Hezekiah rested with his fathers, and his son
Manasseh reigned in his place.

2 Kings 21

Manasseh Reigns in Judah

(2 Chronicles 33:1–9)

1 Manasseh was twelve years old when he became king, and
he reigned in Jerusalem fifty-five years. His mother's name
was Hephzibah. 2 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD by
following the abominations of the nations that the LORD had
driven out before the Israelites. 3 For he rebuilt the high
places that his father Hezekiah had destroyed, and he raised
up altars for Baal. He made an Asherah pole, as King Ahab of
Israel had done, and he worshiped and served all the host of
heaven.

4 Manasseh also built altars in the house of the LORD, of
which the LORD had said, "In Jerusalem I will put My
Name." 5 In both courtyards of the house of the LORD, he
built altars to all the host of heaven. 6 He sacrificed his own
son in the fire, practiced sorcery and divination, and
consulted mediums and spiritists. He did great evil in the
sight of the LORD, provoking Him to anger.[91]

7 Manasseh even took the carved Asherah pole he had made
and set it up in the temple, of which the LORD had said to
David and his son Solomon, "In this temple and in
Jerusalem, which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Israel,
I will establish My Name forever. 8 I will never again cause
the feet of the Israelites to wander from the land that I gave
to their fathers, if only they are careful to do all I have
commanded them—the whole Law that My servant Moses
commanded them."

9 But the people did not listen and Manasseh led them astray,
so that they did greater evil than the nations that the LORD
had destroyed before the Israelites.

Manasseh's Idolatries Rebuked

(2 Chronicles 33:10–20)

10 And the LORD spoke through His servants the prophets,
saying, 11 "Since Manasseh king of Judah has committed all
these abominations, acting more wickedly than the Amorites
who preceded him, and with his idols has caused Judah to
sin, 12 this is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: 'Behold,
I am bringing such calamity upon Jerusalem and Judah that
the news will reverberate in the ears of all who hear it.

13 I will stretch out over Jerusalem the measuring line used
against Samaria and the plumb line used against the house of
Ahab, and I will wipe out Jerusalem as one wipes out a bowl
—wiping it and turning it upside down. 14 So I will forsake
the remnant of My inheritance and deliver them into the
hands of their enemies. And they will become plunder and
spoil to all their enemies, 15 because they have done evil in
My sight and have provoked Me to anger from the day their
fathers came out of Egypt until this day.'"

16 Moreover, Manasseh shed so much innocent blood that he
filled Jerusalem from end to end, in addition to the sin that
he had caused Judah to commit, doing evil in the sight of
the LORD.

17 As for the rest of the acts of Manasseh, along with all his
accomplishments and the sin that he committed, are they not
written in the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Judah?

18 And Manasseh rested with his fathers and was buried in
his palace garden, the garden of Uzza. And his son Amon
reigned in his place.

Amon Reigns in Judah

(2 Chronicles 33:21–25)

19 Amon was twenty-two years old when he became king,
and he reigned in Jerusalem two years. His mother's name
was Meshullemeth daughter of Haruz; she was from
Jotbah. 20 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, as his
father Manasseh had done. 21 He walked in all the ways of his
father, and he served and worshiped the idols his father had
served. 22 He abandoned the LORD, the God of his fathers,
and did not walk in the way of the LORD.

23 Then the servants of Amon conspired against him and
killed the king in his palace. 24 But the people of the land
killed all those who had conspired against King Amon, and
they made his son Josiah king in his place.

25 As for the rest of the acts of Amon, along with his
accomplishments, are they not written in the Book of the
Chronicles of the Kings of Judah? 26 And he was buried in his
tomb in the garden of Uzza, and his son Josiah reigned in his
place.

---

89. Some Hebrew manuscripts, LXX, and Syriac (see also Isaiah 39:1); MT *Berodach-baladan*
90. Or *watercourse* or *conduit*
91. Literally *made his son pass through the fire*

2 Kings 22

Josiah Reigns in Judah

(2 Chronicles 34:1–2)

1 Josiah was eight years old when he became king, and he
reigned in Jerusalem thirty-one years. His mother's name
was Jedidah daughter of Adaiah; she was from Bozkath.2 And
he did what was right in the eyes of the LORD and walked in
all the ways of his father David; he did not turn aside to the
right or to the left.

Funding the Temple Repairs

(2 Chronicles 34:8–13)

3 Now in the eighteenth year of his reign, King Josiah sent
the scribe, Shaphan son of Azaliah, the son of Meshullam, to
the house of the LORD, saying,4 "Go up to Hilkiah the high
priest and have him count the money that has been brought
into the house of the LORD, which the doorkeepers have
collected from the people.5 And let them deliver it into the
hands of the supervisors of those doing the work on the
house of the LORD, who in turn are to give it to the
workmen repairing the damages to the house of the LORD
—6 to the carpenters, builders, and masons—to buy timber
and dressed stone to repair the temple.7 But they need not
account for the money put into their hands, since they work
with integrity."

Hilkiah Finds the Book of the Law

(2 Chronicles 34:14–21)

8 Then Hilkiah the high priest said to Shaphan the scribe, "I
have found the Book of the Law in the house of the LORD!"
And he gave it to Shaphan, who read it.

9 And Shaphan the scribe went to the king and reported,
"Your servants have paid out the money that was found in
the temple and have put it into the hands of the workers and
supervisors of the house of the LORD."

10 Moreover, Shaphan the scribe told the king, "Hilkiah the
priest has given me a book." And Shaphan read it in the
presence of the king.

11 When the king heard the words of the Book of the Law, he
tore his clothes12 and commanded Hilkiah the priest, Ahikam
son of Shaphan, Achbor son of Micaiah, Shaphan the scribe,
and Asaiah the servant of the king:92 93 13 "Go and inquire of
the LORD for me, for the people, and for all Judah
concerning the words in this book that has been found. For
great is the wrath of the LORD that burns against us because
our fathers have not obeyed the words of this book by doing
all that is written about us."

Huldah's Prophecy

(2 Chronicles 34:22–28)

14 So Hilkiah the priest, Ahikam, Achbor, Shaphan, and
Asaiah went and spoke to Huldah the prophetess, the wife of
Shallum son of Tikvah, the son of Harhas, the keeper of the
wardrobe. She lived in Jerusalem, in the Second
District.94 95 96

15 And Huldah said to them, "This is what the LORD, the God
of Israel, says: 'Tell the man who sent you16 that this is what
the LORD says: I am about to bring calamity on this place
and on its people, according to all the words of the book that
the king of Judah has read,17 because they have forsaken Me
and burned incense to other gods, that they might provoke
Me to anger with all the works of their hands. My wrath will
be kindled against this place and will not be quenched.'

18 But as for the king of Judah, who sent you to inquire of
the LORD, tell him that this is what the LORD, the God of
Israel, says: 'As for the words that you heard,19 because your
heart was tender and you humbled yourself before the LORD
when you heard what I spoke against this place and against
its people, that they would become a desolation and a curse,
and because you have torn your clothes and wept before Me,
I have heard you,' declares the LORD.

20 'Therefore I will indeed gather you to your fathers, and
you will be gathered to your grave in peace. Your eyes will
not see all the calamity that I will bring on this place.'"

So they brought her answer back to the king.

2 Kings 23

Josiah Renews the Covenant

(2 Chronicles 34:29–33)

1 Then the king summoned all the elders of Judah and
Jerusalem.2 And he went up to the house of the LORD with
all the people of Judah and Jerusalem, as well as the priests
and the prophets—all the people small and great—and in
their hearing he read all the words of the Book of the
Covenant that had been found in the house of the LORD.

3 So the king stood by the pillar and made a covenant before
the LORD to follow the LORD and to keep His
commandments, decrees, and statutes with all his heart and
all his soul, and to carry out the words of the covenant that
were written in this book. And all the people entered into
the covenant.

Josiah Destroys Idolatry

(1 Kings 13:1–10; 2 Chronicles 34:3–7)

4 Then the king commanded Hilkiah the high priest, the
priests second in rank, and the doorkeepers to remove from
the temple of the LORD all the articles made for Baal,
Asherah, and all the host of heaven. And he burned them
outside Jerusalem in the fields of Kidron and carried their
ashes to Bethel.

5 Josiah also did away with the idolatrous priests ordained
by the kings of Judah to burn incense on the high places of
the cities of Judah and in the places all around Jerusalem—
those who had burned incense to Baal, to the sun and moon,
to the constellations, and to all the host of heaven.

6 He brought the Asherah pole from the house of the LORD
to the Kidron Valley outside Jerusalem, and there he burned
it, ground it to powder, and threw its dust on the graves of
the common people.7 He also tore down the quarters of the
male shrine prostitutes that were in the house of the LORD,
where the women had woven tapestries for Asherah.

8 Then Josiah brought all the priests from the cities of Judah
and desecrated the high places, from Geba to Beersheba,
where the priests had burned incense. He tore down the high
places of the gates at the entrance of the gate of Joshua the
governor of the city, which was to the left of the city
gate.9 Although the priests of the high places did not come

---

92. *Achbor* is another name for *Abdon*; see 2 Chronicles 34:20.
93. *Micaiah* is a variant of *Micah*; see 2 Chronicles 34:20.
94. *Tikvah* is a variant of *Tokhath*; see 2 Chronicles 34:22.
95. *Harhas* is a variant of *Hasrah*; see 2 Chronicles 34:22.
96. Or *the Second Quarter*, a newer section of Jerusalem; Hebrew *the Mishneh*

up to the altar of the LORD in Jerusalem, they ate unleavened bread with their fellow priests.

10 He also desecrated Topheth in the Valley of Ben-hinnom so that no one could sacrifice his son or daughter in the fire to Molech.[97][98]11 And he removed from the entrance to the house of the LORD the horses that the kings of Judah had dedicated to the sun. They were in the court near the chamber of an official named Nathan-melech. And Josiah burned up the chariots of the sun.[99]

12 He pulled down the altars that the kings of Judah had set up on the roof near the upper chamber of Ahaz, and the altars that Manasseh had set up in the two courtyards of the house of the LORD. The king pulverized them there and threw their dust into the Kidron Valley.[100]

13 The king also desecrated the high places east of Jerusalem, to the south of the Mount of Corruption, which King Solomon of Israel had built for Ashtoreth the abomination of the Sidonians, for Chemosh the abomination of the Moabites, and for Milcom the abomination of the Ammonites.[101]14 He smashed the sacred pillars to pieces, cut down the Asherah poles, and covered the sites with human bones.

15 He even pulled down the altar at Bethel, the high place set up by Jeroboam son of Nebat, who had caused Israel to sin. Then he burned the high place, ground it to powder, and burned the Asherah pole.[102]16 And as Josiah turned, he saw the tombs there on the hillside, and he sent someone to take the bones out of the tombs, and he burned them on the altar to defile it, according to the word of the LORD proclaimed by the man of God who had foretold these things.[103]

17 Then the king asked, "What is this monument I see?"

And the men of the city replied, "It is the tomb of the man of God who came from Judah and proclaimed these things that you have done to the altar of Bethel."

18 "Let him rest," said Josiah. "Do not let anyone disturb his bones."

So they left his bones undisturbed, along with those of the prophet who had come from Samaria.

19 Just as Josiah had done at Bethel, so also in the cities of Samaria he removed all the shrines of the high places set up by the kings of Israel who had provoked the LORD to anger.20 On the altars he slaughtered all the priests of the high places, and he burned human bones on them. Then he returned to Jerusalem.

Josiah Restores the Passover

(2 Chronicles 35:1–19)

21 The king commanded all the people, "Keep the Passover of the LORD your God, as it is written in this Book of the Covenant."

22 No such Passover had been observed from the days of the judges who had governed Israel through all the days of the kings of Israel and Judah.23 But in the eighteenth year of Josiah's reign, this Passover was observed to the LORD in Jerusalem.

24 Furthermore, Josiah removed the mediums and spiritists, the household gods and idols, and all the abominations that were seen in the land of Judah and in Jerusalem. He did this to carry out the words of the law written in the book that Hilkiah the priest had found in the house of the LORD.

25 Neither before nor after Josiah was there any king like him, who turned to the LORD with all his heart and with all his soul and with all his strength, according to all the Law of Moses.

26 Nevertheless, the LORD did not turn away from the fury of His burning anger, which was kindled against Judah because of all that Manasseh had done to provoke Him to anger.27 For the LORD had said, "I will remove Judah from My sight, just as I removed Israel. I will reject this city Jerusalem, which I chose, and the temple of which I said, 'My Name shall be there.'"

The Death of Josiah

(2 Chronicles 35:20–24)

28 As for the rest of the acts of Josiah and all his accomplishments, are they not written in the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Judah?

29 During Josiah's reign, Pharaoh Neco king of Egypt marched up to help the king of Assyria at the Euphrates River. King Josiah went out to confront him, but Neco faced him and killed him at Megiddo.

30 From Megiddo his servants carried his body in a chariot, brought him to Jerusalem, and buried him in his own tomb. Then the people of the land took Jehoahaz son of Josiah, anointed him, and made him king in place of his father.

Jehoahaz Succeeds Josiah

(2 Chronicles 36:1–4)

31 Jehoahaz was twenty-three years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem three months. His mother's name was Hamutal daughter of Jeremiah; she was from Libnah.32 And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, just as his fathers had done.

33 And Pharaoh Neco imprisoned Jehoahaz at Riblah in the land of Hamath so that he could not reign in Jerusalem, and he imposed on Judah a levy of a hundred talents of silver and a talent of gold.[104][105]34 Then Pharaoh Neco made Eliakim son of Josiah king in place of his father Josiah, and he changed Eliakim's name to Jehoiakim. But Neco took Jehoahaz and carried him off to Egypt, where he died.

35 So Jehoiakim paid the silver and gold to Pharaoh Neco, but to meet Pharaoh's demand he taxed the land and exacted the silver and the gold from the people, each according to his wealth.

Jehoiakim Reigns in Judah

(2 Chronicles 36:5–8)

36 Jehoiakim was twenty-five years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem eleven years. His mother's name was Zebidah daughter of Pedaiah; she was from

---

97. Or *the Valley of the Son of Hinnom*
98. Literally *could pass his son or daughter through the fire*
99. Hebrew *parbarim*
100. Or *quickly removed them from there*
101. *Milcom* is a variant of *Molech*; see Leviticus 18:21 and 1 Kings 11:7.
102. Hebrew; LXX *broke into pieces*
103. See 1 Kings 13:2; Hebrew; LXX includes *when Jeroboam stood by the altar at the feast. And he turned and lifted his eyes to the tomb of the man of God.*
104. *100 talents* is approximately 3.77 tons or 3.42 metric tons of silver.
105. *A talent* is approximately 75.4 pounds or 34.2 kilograms of gold.

Rumah.[37] And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, just as his fathers had done.

2 Kings 24

Babylon Controls Jehoiakim

[1] During Jehoiakim's reign, Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon invaded. So Jehoiakim became his vassal for three years, until he turned and rebelled against Nebuchadnezzar.

[2] And the LORD sent Chaldean, Aramean, Moabite, and Ammonite raiders against Jehoiakim in order to destroy Judah, according to the word that the LORD had spoken through His servants the prophets.[106] [3] Surely this happened to Judah at the LORD's command, to remove them from His presence because of the sins of Manasseh and all that he had done,[4] and also for the innocent blood he had shed. For he had filled Jerusalem with innocent blood, and the LORD was unwilling to forgive.

[5] As for the rest of the acts of Jehoiakim, along with all his accomplishments, are they not written in the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Judah?

Jehoiachin Reigns in Judah

(2 Chronicles 36:9–10)

[6] And Jehoiakim rested with his fathers, and his son Jehoiachin reigned in his place.

[7] Now the king of Egypt did not march out of his land again, because the king of Babylon had taken all his territory, from the Brook of Egypt to the Euphrates River.

[8] Jehoiachin was eighteen years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem three months. His mother's name was Nehushta daughter of Elnathan; she was from Jerusalem.[9] And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, just as his father had done.

The Captivity of Jerusalem

(Lamentations 1:1–22)

[10] At that time the servants of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon marched up to Jerusalem, and the city came under siege.[11] And Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came to the city while his servants were besieging it.[12] Jehoiachin king of Judah, his mother, his servants, his commanders, and his officials all surrendered to the king of Babylon.

So in the eighth year of his reign, the king of Babylon took him captive.[13] As the LORD had declared, Nebuchadnezzar also carried off all the treasures from the house of the LORD and the royal palace, and he cut into pieces all the gold articles that Solomon king of Israel had made in the temple of the LORD.[14] He carried into exile all Jerusalem—all the commanders and mighty men of valor, all the craftsmen and metalsmiths—ten thousand captives in all. Only the poorest people of the land remained.

[15] Nebuchadnezzar carried away Jehoiachin to Babylon, as well as the king's mother, his wives, his officials, and the leading men of the land. He took them into exile from Jerusalem to Babylon.[16] The king of Babylon also brought into exile to Babylon all seven thousand men of valor and a thousand craftsmen and metalsmiths—all strong and fit for battle.

[17] Then the king of Babylon made Mattaniah, Jehoiachin's uncle, king in his place and changed his name to Zedekiah.

Zedekiah Reigns in Judah

(2 Chronicles 36:11–14; Jeremiah 52:1–3)

[18] Zedekiah was twenty-one years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem eleven years. His mother's name was Hamutal daughter of Jeremiah; she was from Libnah.

[19] And Zedekiah did evil in the sight of the LORD, just as Jehoiakim had done.[20] For because of the anger of the LORD, all this happened in Jerusalem and Judah, until He finally banished them from His presence.

And Zedekiah also rebelled against the king of Babylon.

2 Kings 25

Nebuchadnezzar Besieges Jerusalem

(2 Chronicles 36:15–21; Jeremiah 39:1–10)

[1] So in the ninth year of Zedekiah's reign, on the tenth day of the tenth month, Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon marched against Jerusalem with his entire army. They encamped outside the city and built a siege wall all around it.[107] [2] And the city was kept under siege until King Zedekiah's eleventh year.

[3] By the ninth day of the fourth month, the famine in the city was so severe that the people of the land had no food.[108] [4] Then the city was breached; and though the Chaldeans had surrounded the city, all the men of war fled by night by way of the gate between the two walls near the king's garden.

They headed toward the Arabah,[109] [110] [5] but the army of the Chaldeans pursued the king and overtook him in the plains of Jericho, and his whole army deserted him.[6] The Chaldeans seized the king and brought him up to the king of Babylon at Riblah, where they pronounced judgment on him.[7] And they slaughtered the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes. Then they put out his eyes, bound him with bronze shackles, and took him to Babylon.

The Temple Destroyed

(Jeremiah 52:12–23)

[8] On the seventh day of the fifth month, in the nineteenth year of Nebuchadnezzar's reign over Babylon, Nebuzaradan captain of the guard, a servant of the king of Babylon, entered Jerusalem.[9] He burned down the house of the LORD, the royal palace, and all the houses of Jerusalem—every significant building.[10] And the whole army of the Chaldeans under the captain of the guard broke down the walls around Jerusalem.

[11] Then Nebuzaradan captain of the guard carried into exile the people who remained in the city, along with the deserters who had defected to the king of Babylon and the rest of the population.[12] But the captain of the guard left behind some of the poorest of the land to tend the vineyards and fields.

[13] Moreover, the Chaldeans broke up the bronze pillars and stands and the bronze Sea in the house of the LORD, and they carried the bronze to Babylon.[14] They also took away the pots, shovels, wick trimmers, dishes, and all the articles

---

106. Or *Babylonian*
107. Literally *He encamped outside it and they built*
108. Probable reading (see Jeremiah 52:6); MT does not include *fourth*.
109. That is, the Babylonians; also in verses 5, 6, 10, 13, 24, 25, and 26
110. Or *the Jordan Valley*

of bronze used in the temple service.[15] The captain of the guard also took away the censers and sprinkling bowls—anything made of pure gold or fine silver.

[16] As for the two pillars, the Sea, and the movable stands that Solomon had made for the house of the LORD, the weight of the bronze from all these articles was beyond measure.[17] Each pillar was eighteen cubits tall. The bronze capital atop one pillar was three cubits high, with a network of bronze pomegranates all around. The second pillar, with its network, was similar.[111][112]

Captives Carried to Babylon

(Jeremiah 52:24–30)

[18] The captain of the guard also took away Seraiah the chief priest, Zephaniah the priest of second rank, and the three doorkeepers.[19] Of those still in the city, he took a court official who had been appointed over the men of war, as well as five royal advisors. He also took the scribe of the captain of the army, who had enlisted the people of the land, and sixty men who were found in the city.

[20] Nebuzaradan captain of the guard took them and brought them to the king of Babylon at Riblah.[21] There at Riblah in the land of Hamath, the king of Babylon struck them down and put them to death. So Judah was taken into exile, away from its own land.

Gedaliah Governs in Judah

(Jeremiah 40:1–16)

[22] Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon appointed Gedaliah son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, over the people he had left behind in the land of Judah.

[23] When all the commanders of the armies and their men heard that the king of Babylon had appointed Gedaliah as governor, they came to Gedaliah at Mizpah—Ishmael son of Nethaniah, Johanan son of Kareah, Seraiah son of Tanhumeth the Netophathite, and Jaazaniah son of the Maacathite, as well as their men.[113][24] And Gedaliah took an oath before them and their men, assuring them, “Do not be afraid of the servants of the Chaldeans. Live in the land and serve the king of Babylon, and it will be well with you.”

The Murder of Gedaliah

(Jeremiah 41:1–10)

[25] In the seventh month, however, Ishmael son of Nethaniah, the son of Elishama, who was a member of the royal family, came with ten men and struck down and killed Gedaliah, along with the Judeans and Chaldeans who were with him at Mizpah.[26] Then all the people small and great, together with the commanders of the army, arose and fled to Egypt for fear of the Chaldeans.

Jehoiachin Released from Prison

(Jeremiah 52:31–34)

[27] On the twenty-seventh day of the twelfth month of the thirty-seventh year of the exile of Judah’s King Jehoiachin, in the year Evil-merodach became king of Babylon, he released King Jehoiachin of Judah from prison.[114][28] And he spoke kindly to Jehoiachin and set his throne above the thrones of the other kings who were with him in Babylon.

[29] So Jehoiachin changed out of his prison clothes, and he dined regularly at the king’s table for the rest of his life.[30] And the king provided Jehoiachin a daily portion for the rest of his life.

---

111. *18 cubits* is approximately 27 feet or 8.2 meters.
112. *3 cubits* is approximately 4.5 feet or 1.4 meters.
113. *Jaazaniah* is a variant of *Jezaniah*; see Jeremiah 40:8.
114. Literally *lifted up the head of*

1 Chronicles

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17

18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29

1 Chronicles 1

From Adam to Abraham

(Genesis 5:1–32; Genesis 10:1–32; Genesis 11:10–26)

1 Adam, Seth, Enosh,
2 Kenan, Mahalalel, Jared,
3 Enoch, Methuselah, Lamech, Noah.
4 The sons of Noah:
Shem, Ham, and Japheth.[1]
5 The sons of Japheth:
Gomer, Magog, Madai, Javan, Tubal, Meshech, and Tiras.
6 The sons of Gomer: Ashkenaz, Riphath, and Togarmah.[2]
7 And the sons of Javan: Elishah, Tarshish, the Kittites, and the Rodanites.
8 The sons of Ham:
Cush, Mizraim, Put, and Canaan.
9 The sons of Cush: Seba, Havilah, Sabta, Raamah, and Sabteca.
The sons of Raamah: Sheba and Dedan.[3]
10 Cush was the father of Nimrod, who began to be a mighty one on the earth.[4]
11 Mizraim was the father of the Ludites, the Anamites, the Lehabites, the Naphtuhites,12 the Pathrusites, the Casluhites (from whom the Philistines came), and the Caphtorites.[5]
13 And Canaan was the father of Sidon his firstborn, and of the Hittites,[6][7]14 the Jebusites, the Amorites, the Girgashites,15 the Hivites, the Arkites, the Sinites,16 the Arvadites, the Zemarites, and the Hamathites.
17 The sons of Shem:
Elam, Asshur, Arphaxad, Lud, and Aram.
The sons of Aram: Uz, Hul, Gether, and Meshech.[8][9]
18 Arphaxad was the father of Shelah, and Shelah was the father of Eber.
19 Two sons were born to Eber: One was named Peleg, because in his days the earth was divided, and his brother was named Joktan.[10]
20 And Joktan was the father of Almodad, Sheleph, Hazarmaveth, Jerah,21 Hadoram, Uzal, Diklah,22 Obal, Abimael, Sheba,[11][12]23 Ophir, Havilah, and Jobab. All these were sons of Joktan.
24 So from Shem came Arphaxad, Shelah,[12]25 Eber, Peleg, Reu,26 Serug, Nahor, Terah,27 and Abram (that is, Abraham).

The Descendants of Abraham

(Genesis 25:12–18)

28 The sons of Abraham were Isaac and Ishmael.29 These are their genealogies:
Nebaioth the firstborn of Ishmael, then Kedar, Adbeel,
30 Mibsam,Mishma, Dumah, Massa, Hadad, Tema,31 Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah. These were the sons of Ishmael.
32 The sons born to Keturah, Abraham's concubine:
Zimran, Jokshan, Medan, Midian, Ishbak, and Shuah.
The sons of Jokshan:
Sheba and Dedan.
33 The sons of Midian:
Ephah, Epher, Hanoch, Abida, and Eldaah.
All of these were Keturah's sons.
34 Abraham was the father of Isaac. The sons of Isaac:
Esau and Israel.

The Descendants of Esau

(Genesis 36:1–19)

35 The sons of Esau:
Eliphaz, Reuel, Jeush, Jalam, and Korah.
36 The sons of Eliphaz: Teman, Omar, Zepho, Gatam, and Kenaz; and by Timna, Amalek.[13]
37 The sons of Reuel: Nahath, Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah.

The Descendants of Seir

(Genesis 36:20–30)

38 The sons of Seir:
Lotan, Shobal, Zibeon, Anah, Dishon, Ezer, and Dishan.
39 The sons of Lotan: Hori and Homam. Timna was Lotan's sister.[14]
40 The sons of Shobal: Alvan, Manahath, Ebal, Shepho, and Onam.

---

1. LXX; Hebrew does not include *The sons of Noah:*; see Genesis 5:32.
2. Many Hebrew manuscripts and Vulgate (see also LXX and Genesis 10:3); most Hebrew manuscripts *Diphath*
3. *Sabta* is a variant of *Sabtah*; see Genesis 10:7.
4. Or *who established himself as a mighty warrior*
5. Some translators adjust the Hebrew word order to *the Casluhites, and the Caphtorites (from whom the Philistines came)*; see also Jeremiah 47:4 and Amos 9:7.
6. Or *of the Sidonians, the foremost*
7. Hebrew *and of Heth*
8. One Hebrew manuscript and some LXX manuscripts (see also Genesis 10:23); most Hebrew manuscripts do not include *The sons of Aram.*
9. *Meshech* is a variant of *Mash*; see Genesis 10:23.
10. *Peleg* means *division.*
11. LXX and Syriac (see also Genesis 10:28); Hebrew *Ebal*
12. Literally *Shem, Arphaxad, Shelah*; some LXX manuscripts *Shem, Arphaxad, Cainan, Shelah*; see also Genesis 10:24 LXX and Luke 3:35–36.
13. Many Hebrew manuscripts, some LXX manuscripts, and Syriac (see also Genesis 36:11); most Hebrew manuscripts *Zephi*
14. *Homam* is a variant of *Hemam*; see Genesis 36:22.

The sons of Zibeon: Aiah and Anah.[15][16]

41 The son of Anah: Dishon.

The sons of Dishon: Hemdan, Eshban, Ithran, and Cheran.[17][18]

42 The sons of Ezer: Bilhan, Zaavan, and Akan.

The sons of Dishan: Uz and Aran.[19]

The Kings of Edom

(Genesis 36:31–43)

43 These are the kings who reigned in the land of Edom before any king reigned over the Israelites:

Bela son of Beor. His city was named Dinhabah.[20]

44 When Bela died, Jobab son of Zerah from Bozrah reigned in his place.

45 When Jobab died, Husham from the land of the Temanites reigned in his place.

46 When Husham died, Hadad son of Bedad, who defeated Midian in the country of Moab, reigned in his place. And the name of his city was Avith.

47 When Hadad died, Samlah from Masrekah reigned in his place.

48 When Samlah died, Shaul from Rehoboth on the Euphrates reigned in his place.[21]

49 When Shaul died, Baal-hanan son of Achbor reigned in his place.

50 When Baal-hanan died, Hadad reigned in his place. His city was named Pau, and his wife's name was Mehetabel daughter of Matred, the daughter of Me-zahab.[22]

51 Then Hadad died.

Now the chiefs of Edom were Timna, Alvah, Jetheth,[52] Oholibamah, Elah, Pinon,[53] Kenaz, Teman, Mibzar,[54] Magdiel, and Iram. These were the chiefs of Edom.

1 Chronicles 2

The Sons of Israel

(Genesis 35:21–26; Genesis 38:1–30)

1 These were the sons of Israel:

2 Reuben, Simeon, Levi, Judah, Issachar, Zebulun,Dan, Joseph, Benjamin, Naphtali, Gad, and Asher.

3 The sons of Judah:

Er, Onan, and Shelah. These three were born to him by Bath-shua the Canaanite. Er, Judah's firstborn, was wicked in the sight of the LORD. So the LORD put him to death.

4 Tamar, Judah's daughter-in-law, bore to him Perez and Zerah. Judah had five sons in all.

5 The sons of Perez:

Hezron and Hamul.

6 The sons of Zerah:

Zimri, Ethan, Heman, Calcol, and Dara—five in all.[23][24]

7 The son of Carmi:

Achar, who brought trouble upon Israel by violating the ban on devoted things.[25][26]

8 The son of Ethan:

Azariah.

9 The sons who were born to Hezron:

Jerahmeel, Ram, and Caleb.[27]

10 Ram was the father of Amminadab, and Amminadab was the father of Nahshon, a leader of the descendants of Judah.

11 Nahshon was the father of Salmon, and Salmon was the father of Boaz.[28]

12 Boaz was the father of Obed, and Obed was the father of Jesse.

13 Jesse was the father of Eliab his firstborn; Abinadab was born second, Shimea third,[29][14] Nethanel fourth, Raddai fifth,[15] Ozem sixth, and David seventh.[16] Their sisters were Zeruiah and Abigail. And the three sons of Zeruiah were Abishai, Joab, and Asahel.[17] Abigail was the mother of Amasa, whose father was Jether the Ishmaelite.[30]

18 Caleb son of Hezron had children by his wife Azubah and by Jerioth. These were the sons of Azubah: Jesher, Shobab, and Ardon.[19] When Azubah died, Caleb married Ephrath, who bore to him Hur.[31][20] Hur was the father of Uri, and Uri was the father of Bezalel.

21 Later, Hezron slept with the daughter of Machir the father of Gilead. He had married her when he was sixty years old, and she bore to him Segub.[22] Segub was the father of Jair, who had twenty-three cities in the land of Gilead.[23] But Geshur and Aram captured Havvoth-jair, along with Kenath and its sixty surrounding villages. All these were descendants of Machir the father of Gilead.[32]

24 After Hezron died in Caleb-ephrathah, his wife Abijah bore to him Ashhur the father of Tekoa.[33][34]

25 The sons of Jerahmeel the firstborn of Hezron:

Ram his firstborn, Bunah, Oren, Ozem, and 26 Ahijah. Jerahmeel had another wife named Atarah, who was the mother of Onam.

---

15. LXX (see also Genesis 36:23); Hebrew *Alian*
16. LXX (see also Genesis 36:23); Hebrew *Shephi*
17. Hebrew *sons*
18. LXX (see also Genesis 36:26); Hebrew *Hamran*
19. LXX (see also Genesis 36:27); Hebrew *Jaakan*
20. Or *before an Israelite king ruled over them*
21. Hebrew *the River*
22. Many MT manuscripts, some LXX manuscripts, Vulgate, and Syriac (see also Genesis 36:39); most MT manuscripts *Pai*
23. *Zimri* is a variant of *Zabdi*; see Joshua 7:1.
24. Most Hebrew manuscripts; many Hebrew manuscripts, some LXX manuscripts, and Syriac (see also 1 Kings 4:31) *Darda*
25. Hebrew *sons*
26. *Achar* means *troubler*; also called *Achan* in Joshua 7 and Joshua 22.
27. Hebrew *Chelubai*, a variant of *Caleb*; see verse 18.
28. LXX (see also Ruth 4:20–21); Hebrew *Salma*; twice in this verse
29. *Shimea* is a variant of *Shammah*, *Shimeah*, and *Shimei*; see 1 Samuel 16:9, 2 Samuel 13:3, and 2 Samuel 21:21.
30. *Jether* is a variant of *Ithra*; see 2 Samuel 17:25.
31. *Ephrath* is a variant of *Ephrathah*; see verse 50.
32. Or *the villages of Jair*
33. Or *After Hezron died, Caleb had relations with Ephrathah, the wife of Hezron his father, and she bore*; see also LXX.
34. Or *the founder*; also in verses 42, 45, 49, and possibly elsewhere

27 The sons of Ram the firstborn of Jerahmeel:

Maaz, Jamin, and Eker.

28 The sons of Onam:

Shammai and Jada.

The sons of Shammai:

29 Nadab and Abishur.Abishur's wife was named Abihail, and she bore to him Ahban and Molid.

30 The sons of Nadab:

Seled and Appaim. Seled died without children.

31 The son of Appaim:

Ishi.

The son of Ishi:

Sheshan.

The son of Sheshan:

Ahlai.[35]

32 The sons of Jada the brother of Shammai:

Jether and Jonathan. Jether died without children.

33 The sons of Jonathan:

Peleth and Zaza.

These were the descendants of Jerahmeel.

34 Sheshan had no sons, but only daughters. He also had an Egyptian servant named Jarha.35 Sheshan gave his daughter in marriage to his servant Jarha, and she bore to him Attai.

36 Attai was the father of Nathan, Nathan was the father of Zabad,37 Zabad was the father of Ephlal, Ephlal was the father of Obed,38 Obed was the father of Jehu, Jehu was the father of Azariah,39 Azariah was the father of Helez, Helez was the father of Elasah,40 Elasah was the father of Sismai, Sismai was the father of Shallum,41 Shallum was the father of Jekamiah, and Jekamiah was the father of Elishama.

42 The sons of Caleb the brother of Jerahmeel:

Mesha his firstborn, who was the father of Ziph, and Mareshah his second son, who was the father of Hebron.[36]

43 The sons of Hebron:

44 Korah, Tappuah, Rekem, and Shema.Shema was the father of Raham the father of Jorkeam, and Rekem was the father of Shammai.45 The son of Shammai was Maon, and Maon was the father of Beth-zur.

46 Caleb's concubine Ephah was the mother of Haran, Moza, and Gazez. Haran was the father of Gazez.

47 The sons of Jahdai:

Regem, Jotham, Geshan, Pelet, Ephah, and Shaaph.

48 Caleb's concubine Maacah was the mother of Sheber and Tirhanah.49 She was also the mother of Shaaph father of Madmannah, and of Sheva father of Machbenah and Gibea. Caleb's daughter was Acsah.50 These were the descendants of Caleb.

The sons of Hur the firstborn of Ephrathah:

Shobal the father of Kiriath-jearim,[37][38]51 Salma the father of Bethlehem, and Hareph the father of Beth-gader.

52 These were the descendants of Shobal the father of Kiriath-jearim:

53 Haroeh, half the Manahathites,and the clans of Kiriath-jearim—the Ithrites, Puthites, Shumathites, and Mishraites. From these descended the Zorathites and Eshtaolites.

54 The descendants of Salma:

Bethlehem, the Netophathites, Atroth-beth-joab, half the
55 Manahathites, the Zorites,and the clans of the scribes who lived at Jabez—the Tirathites, Shimeathites, and Sucathites. These are the Kenites who came from Hammath, the father of the house of Rechab.[39][40]

1 Chronicles 3

The Descendants of David

(2 Samuel 3:1–5)

1 These were the sons of David who were born to him in Hebron:

The firstborn was Amnon by Ahinoam of Jezreel;

the second was Daniel by Abigail of Carmel;

2 the third was Absalom the son of Maacah daughter of King Talmai of Geshur;

the fourth was Adonijah the son of Haggith;

3 the fifth was Shephatiah by Abital;

and the sixth was Ithream by his wife Eglah.

4 These six sons were born to David in Hebron, where he reigned seven years and six months.

And David reigned in Jerusalem thirty-three years,5 and these sons were born to him in Jerusalem:

Shimea, Shobab, Nathan, and Solomon. These four were born to him by Bathsheba daughter of Ammiel.[41][42][43]

6 David's other sons were Ibhar, Elishua, Eliphelet,[44][45]7 Nogah, Nepheg, Japhia,8 Elishama, Eliada, and Eliphelet—nine in all.

9 These were all the sons of David, besides the sons by his concubines. And Tamar was their sister.

The Descendants of Solomon

10 Solomon's son was Rehoboam:

Abijah was his son, Asa his son, Jehoshaphat his
11 son,Joram his son, Ahaziah his son, Joash his son,[46]12 Amaziah his son, Azariah his son, Jotham his

---

35. Hebrew *sons*; three times in this verse
36. Hebrew; LXX *Mareshah*
37. LXX and Vulgate; Hebrew *son*
38. *Ephrathah* is a variant of *Ephrath*; see verse 19.
39. Or *of the Sopherites*
40. Or *the father of Beth-rechab* or *the founder of the house of Rechab*
41. *Shimea* is a variant of *Shammua*; see 2 Samuel 5:14 and 1 Chronicles 14:4.
42. One Hebrew manuscript and Vulgate (see also LXX and 2 Samuel 11:3); most Hebrew manuscripts *Bath-shua*
43. *Ammiel* is a variant of *Eliam*; see 2 Samuel 11:3.
44. Hebrew does not include *David's other sons were*.
45. Two Hebrew manuscripts (see also 2 Samuel 5:15 and 1 Chronicles 14:5); most Hebrew manuscripts *Elishama*
46. *Joram* is a variant spelling of *Jehoram*.

son,[47] 13 Ahaz his son, Hezekiah his son, Manasseh his
son,[14] Amon his son, and Josiah his son.

15 The sons of Josiah:

Johanan was the firstborn, Jehoiakim the second,
Zedekiah the third, and Shallum the fourth.[48]

16 The successors of Jehoiakim:

Jeconiah his son, and Zedekiah.[49]

The Royal Line After the Exile

17 The descendants of Jeconiah the captive:

18 Shealtiel his son,Malchiram, Pedaiah, Shenazzar,
Jekamiah, Hoshama, and Nedabiah.

19 The sons of Pedaiah:

Zerubbabel and Shimei.

The children of Zerubbabel:

20 Meshullam and Hananiah, their sister Shelomith,and
five others: Hashubah, Ohel, Berechiah, Hasadiah, and
Jushab-hesed.

21 The descendants of Hananiah:

Pelatiah, Jeshaiah, and the sons of Rephaiah, of Arnan,
of Obadiah, and of Shecaniah.

22 The six descendants of Shecaniah were Shemaiah and
his sons:

Hattush, Igal, Bariah, Neariah, and Shaphat.

23 The sons of Neariah:

Elioenai, Hizkiah, and Azrikam—three in all.

24 The sons of Elioenai:

Hodaviah, Eliashib, Pelaiah, Akkub, Johanan, Delaiah,
and Anani—seven in all.

1 Chronicles 4

The Descendants of Judah

1 The descendants of Judah:

Perez, Hezron, Carmi, Hur, and Shobal.

2 Reaiah son of Shobal was the father of Jahath, and Jahath
was the father of Ahumai and Lahad. These were the clans of
the Zorathites.

3 These were the sons of Etam: Jezreel, Ishma, and Idbash.
And their sister was named Hazzelelponi.[50] 4 Penuel was the
father of Gedor, and Ezer was the father of Hushah.

These were the descendants of Hur, the firstborn of
Ephrathah and the father of Bethlehem.[51]

5 Ashhur the father of Tekoa had two wives, Helah and
Naarah.

6 Naarah bore to him Ahuzzam, Hepher, Temeni, and
Haahashtari. These were the descendants of Naarah.

7 The sons of Helah were Zereth, Zohar, Ethnan,[52] 8 and Koz,
who was the father of Anub and Zobebah and of the clans of
Aharhel son of Harum.

The Prayer of Jabez

9 Now Jabez was more honorable than his brothers. His
mother had named him Jabez, saying, “Because I bore him
in pain.”[53]

10 And Jabez called out to the God of Israel, “If only You
would bless me and enlarge my territory! May Your
hand be with me and keep me from harm, so that I will
be free from pain.”

And God granted the request of Jabez.

More Descendants of Judah

11 Chelub the brother of Shuhah was the father of Mehir,
who was the father of Eshton.[12] Eshton was the father of
Beth-rapha, of Paseah, and of Tehinnah the father of Ir-
nahash. These were the men of Recah.

13 The sons of Kenaz:

Othniel and Seraiah.

The sons of Othniel:

Hathath and Meonothai.[54]

14 Meonothai was the father of Ophrah, and Seraiah was the
father of Joab, the father of those living in Ge-harashim,
which was given this name because its people were
craftsmen.[55]

15 The sons of Caleb son of Jephunneh:

Iru, Elah, and Naam.

The son of Elah:

Kenaz.[56]

16 The sons of Jehallelel:

Ziph, Ziphah, Tiria, and Asarel.

17 The sons of Ezrah:

Jether, Mered, Epher, and Jalon.

And Mered’s wife Bithiah gave birth to Miriam,
Shammai, and Ishbah the father of Eshtemoa.[57] 18 These
were the children of Pharaoh’s daughter Bithiah.

Mered also took a Judean wife, who gave birth to Jered
the father of Gedor, Heber the father of Soco, and
Jekuthiel the father of Zanoah.[58][59]

19 The sons of Hodiah’s wife, the sister of Naham, were the
fathers of Keilah the Garmite and of Eshtemoa the
Maacathite.[60]

20 The sons of Shimon:

Amnon, Rinnah, Ben-hanan, and Tilon.

The descendants of Ishi:

Zoheth and Ben-zoheth.

21 The sons of Shelah son of Judah:

---

47. *Azariah* is also called *Uzziah*; see 2 Chronicles 26:1.
48. *Shallum* is another name for *Jehoahaz*.
49. *Jeconiah* is a variant of *Jehoiachin*; also in verse 17; see 2 Kings 24:6.
50. LXX (see also Vulgate); Hebrew *These were of the father*
51. Or *the founder*; also in verses 5, 12, 14, 17, 18, and possibly elsewhere
52. Alternate MT reading; the other alternate (see also Vulgate) reads *Izhar*.
53. *Jabez* sounds like the Hebrew for *pain* or *distress*.
54. Vulgate and some LXX; Hebrew does not include *and Meonothai.*
55. Literally *Ge-harashim, for they were craftsmen.* The Hebrew *Ge-harashim* means *valley of craftsmen.*
56. Hebrew *sons*
57. Literally *she gave birth*
58. This statement is at the end of verse 18 in the Hebrew.
59. Or *Judahite*
60. Or *were the father of Keilah the Garmite, and Eshtemoa the Maacathite*

Er the father of Lecah, Laadah the father of Mareshah
22 and the clans of the linen workers at Beth-ashbea,Jokim,
the men of Cozeba, and Joash and Saraph, who ruled in
Moab and Jashubi-lehem. (These names are from
ancient records.)23 These were the potters who lived at
Netaim and Gederah. They lived there in the service of
the king.

The Descendants of Simeon

24 The descendants of Simeon:

Nemuel, Jamin, Jarib, Zerah, and Shaul.[61]

25 The sons of Shaul:

Shallum, Mibsam, and Mishma.

26 The sons of Mishma:

Hammuel, Zaccur, and Shimei.

27 Shimei had sixteen sons and six daughters, but his brothers did not have many children, so their whole clan did not become as numerous as the sons of Judah.28 They lived in Beersheba, Moladah, Hazar-shual,29 Bilhah, Ezem, Tolad,30 Bethuel, Hormah, Ziklag,31 Beth-marcaboth, Hazar-susim, Beth-biri, and Shaaraim. These were their cities until the reign of David.32 And their villages were Etam, Ain, Rimmon, Tochen, and Ashan—five towns—33 and all their surrounding villages as far as Baal. These were their settlements, and they kept a genealogical record:[62]

34 Meshobab, Jamlech, Joshah son of Amaziah,35 Joel, Jehu son of Joshibiah (son of Seraiah, son of Asiel),36 Elioenai, Jaakobah, Jeshohaiah, Asaiah, Adiel, Jesimiel, Benaiah,37 and Ziza son of Shiphi (son of Allon, son of Jedaiah, son of Shimri, son of Shemaiah).

38 These men listed by name were the leaders of their clans. Their families increased greatly,39 and they journeyed to the entrance of Gedor, to the east side of the valley, in search of pasture for their flocks.40 There they found rich, good pasture, and the land was spacious, peaceful, and quiet; for some Hamites had lived there formerly.

41 These who were noted by name came in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah. They attacked the Hamites in their dwellings as well as the Meunites who were there, devoting them to destruction even to this day. Then they settled in their place, because there was pasture for their flocks.[63]42 And five hundred of these Simeonites led by Pelatiah, Neariah, Rephaiah, and Uzziel, the sons of Ishi, went to Mount Seir43 and struck down the remnant of the Amalekites who had escaped. And they have lived there to this day.

1 Chronicles 5

The Descendants of Reuben

1 These were the sons of Reuben the firstborn of Israel. Though he was the firstborn, his birthright was given to the sons of Joseph son of Israel, because Reuben defiled his father's bed. So he is not reckoned according to birthright.2 And though Judah prevailed over his brothers and a ruler came from him, the birthright belonged to Joseph.3 The sons of Reuben, the firstborn of Israel:

Hanoch, Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi.

4 The descendants of Joel:

Shemaiah his son, Gog his son, Shimei his son,5 Micah his son, Reaiah his son, Baal his son,6 and Beerah his son, whom Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria carried into exile.

Beerah was a leader of the Reubenites.[64]7 His relatives by their clans are recorded in their genealogy:

Jeiel the chief, Zechariah,8 and Bela son of Azaz, the son of Shema, the son of Joel. They settled in Aroer and as far as Nebo and Baal-meon.9 They also settled in the east as far as the edge of the desert that extends to the Euphrates River, because their livestock had increased in the land of Gilead.

10 During the days of Saul they waged war against the Hagrites, who were defeated at their hands, and they occupied the dwellings of the Hagrites throughout the region east of Gilead.

The Descendants of Gad

11 The descendants of Gad lived next to the Reubenites in the land of Bashan, as far as Salecah:

12 Joel was the chief, Shapham the second, then Jaanai and Shaphat, who lived in Bashan.

13 Their kinsmen by families were Michael, Meshullam, Sheba, Jorai, Jacan, Zia, and Eber—seven in all.14 These were the sons of Abihail son of Huri, the son of Jaroah, the son of Gilead, the son of Michael, the son of Jeshishai, the son of Jahdo, the son of Buz.15 Ahi son of Abdiel, the son of Guni, was head of their family.

16 They lived in Gilead, in Bashan and its towns, and throughout the pasturelands of Sharon.17 All of them were recorded in the genealogies during the reigns of Jotham king of Judah and Jeroboam king of Israel.

18 The Reubenites, the Gadites, and the half-tribe of Manasseh had 44,760 warriors—valiant men who carried the shield and sword, drew the bow, and were trained for battle.19 They waged war against the Hagrites, as well as Jetur, Naphish, and Nodab.

20 And because they cried out to God in battle, they were helped against their enemies, and the Hagrites and all their allies were delivered into their hands. Because they put their trust in God, He answered their prayers.21 They seized the livestock of the Hagrites—50,000 camels, 250,000 sheep, and 2,000 donkeys. They also took 100,000 captives,22 and many others fell slain, because the battle belonged to God. And they occupied the land until the exile.

The Half-Tribe of Manasseh

23 Now the people of the half-tribe of Manasseh were numerous. They settled in the land from Bashan to Baal-hermon (that is, Senir, also known as Mount Hermon).[65]24 These were the heads of their families:

Epher, Ishi, Eliel, Azriel, Jeremiah, Hodaviah, and Jahdiel.

They were mighty men of valor, famous men, and heads of their families.25 But they were unfaithful to the God of their fathers, and they prostituted themselves with the gods of the peoples of the land, whom God had destroyed before them.

26 So the God of Israel stirred up the spirit of Pul king of Assyria (that is, Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria) to take the Reubenites, the Gadites, and the half-tribe of Manasseh into

---

61. *Zerah* is a variant of *Zohar*; see Genesis 46:10 and Exodus 6:15.
62. Hebrew; some LXX manuscripts (see also Joshua 19:8) *Baalath*
63. Forms of the Hebrew *cherem* refer to the giving over of things or persons to the LORD, either by destroying them or by giving them as an offering.
64. Hebrew *Tilgath-pilneser*, a variant spelling of *Tiglath-pileser*; also in verse 26
65. Literally *from Bashan to Baal-hermon and Senir and Mount Hermon.*

exile. And he brought them to Halah, Habor, Hara, and the river of Gozan, where they remain to this day.

1 Chronicles 6

The Descendants of Levi

1 The sons of Levi:
Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.
2 The sons of Kohath:
Amram, Izhar, Hebron, and Uzziel.
3 The children of Amram:
Aaron, Moses, and Miriam.
The sons of Aaron:
Nadab, Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.
4 Eleazar was the father of Phinehas,
Phinehas was the father of Abishua,
5 Abishua was the father of Bukki,
Bukki was the father of Uzzi,
6 Uzzi was the father of Zerahiah,
Zerahiah was the father of Meraioth,
7 Meraioth was the father of Amariah,
Amariah was the father of Ahitub,
8 Ahitub was the father of Zadok,
Zadok was the father of Ahimaaz,
9 Ahimaaz was the father of Azariah,
Azariah was the father of Johanan,
10 Johanan was the father of Azariah, who served as priest in the temple that Solomon built in Jerusalem,
11 Azariah was the father of Amariah,
Amariah was the father of Ahitub,
12 Ahitub was the father of Zadok,
Zadok was the father of Shallum,
13 Shallum was the father of Hilkiah,
Hilkiah was the father of Azariah,
14 Azariah was the father of Seraiah,
and Seraiah was the father of Jehozadak.[66]
15 Jehozadak went into captivity when the LORD sent Judah and Jerusalem into exile by the hand of Nebuchadnezzar.
16 The sons of Levi:
Gershom, Kohath, and Merari.[67]
17 These are the names of the sons of Gershom:
Libni and Shimei.
18 The sons of Kohath:
Amram, Izhar, Hebron, and Uzziel.
19 The sons of Merari:
Mahli and Mushi.
These are the clans of the Levites listed according to their fathers:
20 Of Gershom:
21 Libni his son, Jahath his son, Zimmah his son, Joah his son, Iddo his son, Zerah his son, and Jeatherai his son.
22 The descendants of Kohath:
Amminadab his son, Korah his son, Assir his
23 son, Elkanah his son, Ebiasaph his son, Assir his son,[68] 24 Tahath his son, Uriel his son, Uzziah his son, and Shaul his son.
25 The descendants of Elkanah:
26 Amasai, Ahimoth, Elkanah his son, Zophai his son, Nahath his son,[69] 27 Eliab his son, Jeroham his son, and Elkanah his son.[70][71]
28 The sons of Samuel:
Joel his firstborn and Abijah his second son.[72]
29 The descendants of Merari:
Mahli, Libni his son, Shimei his son, Uzzah his
30 son, Shimea his son, Haggiah his son, and Asaiah his son.

The Temple Musicians

31 These are the men David put in charge of the music in the house of the LORD after the ark rested there. 32 They ministered with song before the tabernacle, the Tent of Meeting, until Solomon built the house of the LORD in Jerusalem. And they performed their duties according to the regulations given them. 33 These are the men who served, together with their sons.
From the Kohathites:
34 Heman the singer, the son of Joel, the son of Samuel, the son of Elkanah, the son of Jeroham, the son of Eliel, the son of Toah,[73] 35 the son of Zuph, the son of Elkanah, the son of Mahath, the son of Amasai, 36 the son of Elkanah, the son of Joel, the son of Azariah, the son of Zephaniah, 37 the son of Tahath, the son of Assir, the son of Ebiasaph, the son of Korah, 38 the son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, the son of Israel.
39 Heman's kinsman was Asaph, who served at his right hand:
40 Asaph the son of Berechiah, the son of Shimea, the son of Michael, the son of Baaseiah, the son of Malchijah,[74] 41 the son of Ethni, the son of Zerah, the son of Adaiah, 42 the son of Ethan, the son of Zimmah, the son of Shimei, 43 the son of Jahath, the son of Gershom, the son of Levi.
44 On the left were their kinsmen, the sons of Merari:
Ethan the son of Kishi, the son of Abdi, the son of
45 Malluch, the son of Hashabiah, the son of Amaziah, the son of Hilkiah, 46 the son of Amzi, the son of Bani, the son of Shemer, 47 the son of Mahli, the son of Mushi, the son of Merari, the son of Levi.

The Descendants of Aaron

48 Their fellow Levites were assigned to every kind of service of the tabernacle, the house of God. 49 But Aaron and his sons did all the work of the Most Holy Place. They presented the offerings on the altar of burnt offering and on the altar of

---

66. *Jehozadak* is a variant of *Jozadak*; also in verse 15; see Ezra 3:2.
67. *Gershom* is a variant of *Gershon*; similarly in verses 17, 20, 43, 62, and 71; see verse 1.
68. *Ebiasaph* is a variant of *Abiasaph*; also in verse 37; see Exodus 6:24.
69. Some Hebrew manuscripts, LXX, and Syriac; most Hebrew manuscripts *Elkanah. The sons of Elkanah:*
70. *Eliab* is also called *Eliel*; see verse 34. Both of these are other names for Elihu; see 1 Samuel 1:1.
71. Hebrew; some LXX manuscripts include *and Samuel his son*; see verses 33–34 and 1 Samuel 1:19–20.
72. See Syriac and some LXX manuscripts (also verse 33 and 1 Samuel 8:2); Hebrew *The sons of Samuel: the firstborn Vashni, then Abiah.*
73. *Eliel* is also called *Eliab*; see verse 27. Both of these are other names for Elihu; see 1 Samuel 1:1.
74. Most Hebrew manuscripts; some Hebrew manuscripts, one LXX manuscript, and Syriac *Maaseiah*

incense to make atonement for Israel, according to all that Moses the servant of God had commanded.[75]

[50] These were the descendants of Aaron:

[51] Eleazar his son, Phinehas his son, Abishua his son,Bukki his son, Uzzi his son, Zerahiah his son,[52] Meraioth his son, Amariah his son, Ahitub his son,[53] Zadok his son, and Ahimaaz his son.

Territories for the Levites

(Numbers 35:1–8; Joshua 21:1–45)

[54] Now these were the territories assigned to the descendants of Aaron from the Kohathite clan for their settlements, because the first lot fell to them:

[55] They were given Hebron in the land of Judah and its surrounding pasturelands.[56] But the fields and villages around the city were given to Caleb son of Jephunneh.[57] So the descendants of Aaron were given Hebron (a city of refuge), Libnah, Jattir, Eshtemoa,[76][58] Hilen, Debir,[77][59] Ashan, Juttah, and Beth-shemesh, together with their pasturelands.[78][79]

[60] And from the tribe of Benjamin they were given Gibeon, Geba, Alemeth, and Anathoth, together with their pasturelands. So they had thirteen cities in all among their families.[80]

[61] To the rest of the Kohathites, ten cities were allotted from the half-tribe of Manasseh.

[62] The Gershomites, according to their clans, were allotted thirteen cities from the tribes of Issachar, Asher, Naphtali, and Manasseh in Bashan.[81]

[63] The Merarites, according to their clans, were allotted twelve cities from the tribes of Reuben, Gad, and Zebulun.

[64] So the Israelites gave to the Levites these cities and their pasturelands.[65] They assigned by lot the cities named above from the tribes of Judah, Simeon, and Benjamin.

[66] And some of the clans of the Kohathites were given cities from the tribe of Ephraim for their territory:

[67] They were given Shechem (a city of refuge) with its pasturelands in the hill country of Ephraim, and Gezer,[82][68] Jokmeam, Beth-horon,[69] Aijalon, and Gath-rimmon, together with their pasturelands.

[70] And from the half-tribe of Manasseh the rest of the clans of the Kohathites were given Aner and Bileam, together with their pasturelands.

[71] The Gershomites received the following:

From the clan of the half-tribe of Manasseh they were given Golan in Bashan and also Ashtaroth, together with their pasturelands.

[72] From the tribe of Issachar they were given Kedesh, Daberath,[73] Ramoth, and Anem, together with their pasturelands.

[74] From the tribe of Asher they were given Mashal, Abdon,[75] Hukok, and Rehob, together with their pasturelands.

[76] And from the tribe of Naphtali they were given Kedesh in Galilee, Hammon, and Kiriathaim, together with their pasturelands.

[77] The Merarites (the rest of the Levites) received the following:

From the tribe of Zebulun they were given Rimmono and Tabor, together with their pasturelands.[83]

[78] From the tribe of Reuben east of the Jordan opposite Jericho they were given Bezer in the wilderness, Jahzah,[84][79] Kedemoth, and Mephaath, together with their pasturelands.

[80] And from the tribe of Gad they were given Ramoth in Gilead, Mahanaim,[81] Heshbon, and Jazer, together with their pasturelands.

1 Chronicles 7

The Descendants of Issachar

[1] The sons of Issachar:

Tola, Puah, Jashub, and Shimron—four in all.[85]

[2] The sons of Tola:

Uzzi, Rephaiah, Jeriel, Jahmai, Ibsam, and Shemuel, the heads of their families. In the days of David, 22,600 descendants of Tola were numbered in their genealogies as mighty men of valor.

[3] The son of Uzzi:

Izrahiah.

The sons of Izrahiah:

Michael, Obadiah, Joel, and Isshiah. All five of them were chiefs.[86][4] In addition to them, according to their genealogy, they had 36,000 troops for battle, for they had many wives and children.

[5] Their kinsmen belonging to all the families of Issachar who were mighty men of valor totaled 87,000, as listed in their genealogies.

The Descendants of Benjamin

[6] The three sons of Benjamin:

Bela, Becher, and Jediael.

[7] The sons of Bela:

Ezbon, Uzzi, Uzziel, Jerimoth, and Iri, heads of their families—five in all. There were 22,034 mighty men of valor listed in their genealogies.

[8] The sons of Becher:

Zemirah, Joash, Eliezer, Elioenai, Omri, Jeremoth, Abijah, Anathoth, and Alemeth; all these were Becher's [9] sons.Their genealogies were recorded according to the heads of their families—20,200 mighty men of valor.

---

75. Or *the Holy of Holies*
76. As in the parallel text at Joshua 21:13; Hebrew *were given the cities of refuge: Hebron, Libnah*
77. Some Hebrew manuscripts; MT *Hilez*; parallel text at Joshua 21:15 *Holon*
78. *Ashan* is a variant of *Ain*; see Joshua 21:16.
79. Syriac and the parallel text at Joshua 21:16; MT does not include *Juttah,*
80. LXX, Syriac, and parallel text at Joshua 21:17; MT does not include *Gibeon,*
81. *Gershomites* is a variant of *Gershonites*; also in verse 71; see 1 Chronicles 23:7.
82. As in the parallel text at Joshua 21:21; Hebrew *They were given the cities of refuge: Shechem*
83. LXX *(they were given) Jokneam, Kartah, Rimmono, and Tabor*; see Joshua 21:34.
84. *Jahzah* is a variant of *Jahaz*; see Numbers 21:23.
85. *Puah* is a variant of *Puvah*; see Genesis 46:13 and Numbers 26:23.
86. Hebrew *sons*; also in verses 10 and 17

10 The son of Jediael:

Bilhan.

The sons of Bilhan:

Jeush, Benjamin, Ehud, Chenaanah, Zethan, Tarshish,
11 and Ahishahar.All these sons of Jediael were heads of their families, mighty men of valor; there were 17,200 fit for battle.12 The Shuppites and Huppites were descendants of Ir, and the Hushites were descendants of Aher.

The Descendants of Naphtali

13 The sons of Naphtali:

Jahziel, Guni, Jezer, and Shallum—the descendants of Bilhah.[87][88]

The Descendants of Manasseh

14 The descendants of Manasseh: Asriel

through his Aramean concubine. She also gave birth to Machir the father of Gilead.

15 Machir took a wife from among the Huppites and Shuppites. The name of his sister was Maacah.

Another descendant was named Zelophehad, who had only daughters.

16 Machir's wife Maacah gave birth to a son, and she named him Peresh. His brother was named Sheresh, and his sons were Ulam and Rekem.

17 The son of Ulam:

Bedan.

These were the sons of Gilead son of Machir, the son of
18 Manasseh.His sister Hammolecheth gave birth to Ishhod, Abiezer, and Mahlah.

19 And these were the sons of Shemida:

Ahian, Shechem, Likhi, and Aniam.

The Descendants of Ephraim

20 The descendants of Ephraim:

Shuthelah, Bered his son, Tahath his son, Eleadah his son,
21 Tahath his son,Zabad his son, and Shuthelah his son.

Ezer and Elead were killed by the natives of Gath, because they went down to steal their livestock.

22 Their father Ephraim mourned for many days, and his relatives came to comfort him.23 And again he slept with his wife, and she conceived and gave birth to a son. So he named him Beriah, because tragedy had come upon his house.[89]24 His daughter was Sheerah, who built Lower and Upper Beth-horon, as well as Uzzen-sheerah.

25 Additionally, Rephah was his son, Resheph his son, Telah his son, Tahan his son,[90]26 Ladan his son, Ammihud his son, Elishama his son,27 Nun his son, and Joshua his son.[91]

28 Their holdings and settlements included Bethel and its villages, Naaran to the east, Gezer and its villages to the west, and Shechem and its villages as far as Ayyah and its villages.[92]29 And along the borders of Manasseh were Beth-shean, Taanach, Megiddo, and Dor, together with their villages. The descendants of Joseph son of Israel lived in these towns.[93]

The Descendants of Asher

30 The children of Asher:

Imnah, Ishvah, Ishvi, Beriah, and their sister Serah.

31 The sons of Beriah:

Heber, as well as Malchiel, who was the father of Birzaith.

32 Heber was the father of Japhlet, Shomer, and Hotham, and of their sister Shua.

33 The sons of Japhlet:

Pasach, Bimhal, and Ashvath. These were Japhlet's sons.

34 The sons of Shemer:

Ahi, Rohgah, Hubbah, and Aram.[94]

35 The sons of his brother Helem:

Zophah, Imna, Shelesh, and Amal.[95]

36 The sons of Zophah:

37 Suah, Harnepher, Shual, Beri, Imrah,Bezer, Hod, Shamma, Shilshah, Ithran, and Beera.[96]

38 The sons of Jether:

Jephunneh, Pispa, and Ara.

39 The sons of Ulla:

Arah, Hanniel, and Rizia.

40 All these were the descendants of Asher—heads of their families, choice and mighty men of valor, and chiefs among the leaders. The number of men fit for battle, recorded in their genealogies, was 26,000.

1 Chronicles 8

Genealogy from Benjamin to Saul

1 Benjamin was the father of Bela his firstborn, Ashbel the second, Aharah the third,2 Nohah the fourth, and Rapha the fifth.

3 The sons of Bela:

Addar, Gera, Abihud,[97]4 Abishua, Naaman, Ahoah,5 Gera, Shephuphan, and Huram.

6 These were the descendants of Ehud who were the heads of the families living in Geba and were exiled to Manahath:

7 Naaman, Ahijah, and Gera, who carried them into exile and who was the father of Uzza and Ahihud.[98]

8 Shaharaim had sons in the country of Moab after he had divorced his wives Hushim and Baara.9 His sons by his wife Hodesh:

10 Jobab, Zibia, Mesha, Malcam,Jeuz, Sachia, and Mirmah. These were his sons, heads of families.

11 He also had sons by Hushim:

---

87. *Jahziel* is a variant of *Jahzeel*; see Genesis 46:24.
88. Most Hebrew manuscripts; some Hebrew and LXX manuscripts *Shillem*; see Genesis 46:24 and Numbers 26:49.
89. *Beriah* sounds like the Hebrew for *tragedy* or *disaster*.
90. Some LXX manuscripts; Hebrew does not include *his son*.
91. Or *Non*
92. *Ayyah* is another name for Gaza; see also LXX.
93. *Beth-shean* is a variant of *Beth-shan*; see 1 Samuel 31:10 and 2 Samuel 21:12.
94. Or *The sons of his brother Shemer: Rohgah*; note that *Shemer* is a variant of *Shomer*; see verse 32.
95. *Helem* is possibly another name for *Hotham*; see verse 32.
96. *Ithran* is possibly a variant of *Jether*; see verse 38.
97. Possibly *Gera the father of Ehud*; see verse 7.
98. Or *and Gera, that is Heglam, who was the father of Uzza and Ahihud.*

Abitub and Elpaal.

12 The sons of Elpaal:

Eber, Misham, Shemed (who built Ono and Lod with its
13 villages),and Beriah and Shema (who were the heads of families living in Aijalon and who drove out the inhabitants of Gath).

14 Ahio, Shashak, Jeremoth,15 Zebadiah, Arad,
Eder,16 Michael, Ishpah, and Joha were the sons of Beriah.

17 Zebadiah, Meshullam, Hizki, Heber,18 Ishmerai, Izliah, and Jobab were the sons of Elpaal.

19 Jakim, Zichri, Zabdi,20 Elienai, Zillethai, Eliel,21 Adaiah, Beraiah, and Shimrath were the sons of Shimei.

22 Ishpan, Eber, Eliel,23 Abdon, Zichri, Hanan,24 Hananiah, Elam, Anthothijah,25 Iphdeiah, and Penuel were the sons of Shashak.

26 Shamsherai, Shehariah, Athaliah,27 Jaareshiah, Elijah, and Zichri were the sons of Jeroham.

28 All these were heads of families, the chiefs according to their genealogies, and they lived in Jerusalem.

29 Jeiel the father of Gibeon lived in Gibeon. His wife's name was Maacah,[99]30 and Abdon was his firstborn son, then Zur, Kish, Baal, Nadab,[100]31 Gedor, Ahio, Zecher,[101]32 and Mikloth, who was the father of Shimeah. They too lived alongside their relatives in Jerusalem.[102]

The Family of Saul

33 Ner was the father of Kish, Kish was the father of Saul, and Saul was the father of Jonathan, Malchishua, Abinadab, and Esh-baal.[103]

34 The son of Jonathan:

Merib-baal, and Merib-baal was the father of Micah.[104][105]

35 The sons of Micah:

Pithon, Melech, Tarea, and Ahaz.[106]

36 Ahaz was the father of Jehoaddah, Jehoaddah was the father of Alemeth, Azmaveth, and Zimri, and Zimri was the father of Moza.[107]

37 Moza was the father of Binea. Raphah was his son, Eleasah his son, and Azel his son.[108]

38 Azel had six sons, and these were their names:

Azrikam, Bocheru, Ishmael, Sheariah, Obadiah, and Hanan. All these were the sons of Azel.

39 The sons of his brother Eshek:

Ulam was his firstborn, Jeush second, and Eliphelet
40 third.The sons of Ulam were mighty men of valor, archers, and they had many sons and grandsons—150 in all.

All these were the descendants of Benjamin.

1 Chronicles 9

The People of Jerusalem

1 So all Israel was recorded in the genealogies written in the Book of the Kings of Israel. But Judah was exiled to Babylon because of their unfaithfulness.

2 Now the first to resettle their own property in their cities were Israelites, priests, Levites, and temple servants.[109]

3 Some of the descendants of Judah, Benjamin, Ephraim, and Manasseh lived in Jerusalem:

4 Uthai son of Ammihud, the son of Omri, the son of Imri, the son of Bani, a descendant of Perez son of Judah.

5 From the Shilonites:

Asaiah the firstborn and his sons.

6 From the Zerahites:

Jeuel and 690 relatives.

7 From the Benjamites:

Sallu son of Meshullam, the son of Hodaviah, the son of Hassenuah;

8 Ibneiah son of Jeroham;

Elah son of Uzzi, the son of Michri;

Meshullam son of Shephatiah, the son of Reuel, the son of Ibnijah;

9 and 956 of their relatives according to their genealogy. All these men were heads of their families.

10 From the priests:

Jedaiah, Jehoiarib, and Jachin;

11 Azariah son of Hilkiah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the son of Meraioth, the son of Ahitub, the chief official of God's temple;

12 Adaiah son of Jeroham, the son of Pashhur, the son of Malchijah;

Maasai son of Adiel, the son of Jahzerah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Meshillemith, the son of Immer;[110]

13 and 1,760 of their relatives, the heads of their families, able men for the work of the service of the house of God.

14 From the Levites:

Shemaiah son of Hasshub, the son of Azrikam, the son of Hashabiah, a descendant of Merari;

15 Bakbakkar, Heresh, Galal, and Mattaniah son of Mica, the son of Zichri, the son of Asaph;

16 Obadiah son of Shemaiah, the son of Galal, the son of Jeduthun;

and Berechiah son of Asa, the son of Elkanah, who lived in the villages of the Netophathites.

17 These were the gatekeepers:

Shallum, Akkub, Talmon, Ahiman, and their relatives.

---

99. Some LXX manuscripts (see also 1 Chronicles 9:35); Hebrew *The father of Gibeon lived*
100. Some LXX manuscripts include *Ner*; see 1 Chronicles 9:36.
101. *Zecher* is likely a variant of *Zechariah*; see 1 Chronicles 9:37.
102. *Shimeah* is a variant of *Shimeam*; see 1 Chronicles 9:38.
103. *Esh-baal* is also called *Ish-bosheth*; see 2 Samuel 2:8.
104. *Merib-baal* is also called *Mephibosheth*; see 2 Samuel 4:4.
105. *Micah* is a variant of *Mica*; see 2 Samuel 9:12.
106. *Tarea* is a variant of *Tahrea*; see 1 Chronicles 9:41.
107. *Jehoaddah* is a variant of *Jarah* or *Jadah*; see 1 Chronicles 9:42.
108. *Raphah* is a variant of *Rephaiah*; see 1 Chronicles 9:43.
109. Hebrew *Nethinim*
110. *Meshillemith* is a variant of *Meshillemoth*; see Nehemiah 11:13.

18 Shallum was their chief;he was previously stationed at
the King's Gate on the east side. These were the
gatekeepers from the camp of the Levites.19 Shallum son
of Kore, the son of Ebiasaph, the son of Korah, and his
relatives from the Korahites were assigned to guard the
thresholds of the Tent, just as their fathers had been
assigned to guard the entrance to the dwelling of the
LORD.[111]

20 In earlier times Phinehas son of Eleazar had been in charge
of the gatekeepers, and the LORD was with him.

21 Zechariah son of Meshelemiah was the gatekeeper at the
entrance to the Tent of Meeting.

22 The number of those chosen to be gatekeepers at the
thresholds was 212. They were registered by genealogy in
their villages. David and Samuel the seer had appointed
them to their positions of trust.

23 So they and their descendants were assigned to guard the
gates of the house of the LORD—the house called the
Tent.24 The gatekeepers were stationed on the four sides:
east, west, north, and south.25 Their relatives came from
their villages at fixed times to serve with them for seven-day
periods.26 But the four chief gatekeepers, who were Levites,
were entrusted with the rooms and the treasuries of the
house of God.27 They would spend the night stationed
around the house of God, because they were responsible for
guarding it and opening it every morning.

28 Some of them were in charge of the articles used in
worship, to count them whenever they were brought in or
taken out.29 Others were put in charge of the furnishings and
other articles of the sanctuary, as well as the fine flour, wine,
oil, frankincense, and spices.30 And some of the sons of the
priests mixed the spices.

31 A Levite named Mattithiah, the firstborn son of Shallum
the Korahite, was entrusted with baking the bread.32 Some of
their Kohathite relatives were responsible for preparing the
rows of the showbread every Sabbath.

33 Those who were musicians, the heads of Levite families,
stayed in the temple chambers and were exempt from other
duties because they were on duty day and night.34 All these
were heads of Levite families, chiefs according to their
genealogies, and they lived in Jerusalem.

The Descendants of Saul

35 Jeiel the father of Gibeon lived in Gibeon. His wife's name
was Maacah.[112]

36 Abdon was his firstborn son, then Zur, Kish, Baal, Ner,
Nadab,37 Gedor, Ahio, Zechariah, and Mikloth.

38 Mikloth was the father of Shimeam. They too lived
alongside their relatives in Jerusalem.[113]

39 Ner was the father of Kish, Kish was the father of Saul, and
Saul was the father of Jonathan, Malchishua, Abinadab, and
Esh-baal.

40 The son of Jonathan:

Merib-baal, who was the father of Micah.

41 The sons of Micah:

Pithon, Melech, Tahrea, and Ahaz.[114]

42 Ahaz was the father of Jarah; Jarah was the father of
Alemeth, Azmaveth, and Zimri; and Zimri was the father of
Moza.[115]43 Moza was the father of Binea. Rephaiah was his
son, Elasah his son, and Azel his son.[116]

44 And Azel had six sons, and these were their names:

Azrikam, Bocheru, Ishmael, Sheariah, Obadiah, and
Hanan. These were the sons of Azel.

1 Chronicles 10

Saul's Overthrow and Death

(1 Samuel 31:1–6; 2 Samuel 1:1–16)

1 Now the Philistines fought against Israel, and the men of
Israel fled before them, and many fell slain on Mount Gilboa.

2 The Philistines followed hard after Saul and his sons, and
they killed Saul's sons Jonathan, Abinadab, and
Malchishua.3 When the battle intensified against Saul, the
archers overtook him and wounded him.

4 Then Saul said to his armor-bearer, "Draw your sword and
run me through with it, or these uncircumcised men will
come and torture me!"

But his armor-bearer was terrified and refused to do it. So
Saul took his own sword and fell on it.

5 When his armor-bearer saw that Saul was dead, he too fell
on his own sword and died.6 So Saul died together with his
three sons and all his house.

The Philistines Possess the Towns

(1 Samuel 31:7–10)

7 When all the Israelites in the valley saw that the army had
fled and that Saul and his sons had died, they abandoned
their cities and ran away. So the Philistines came and
occupied their cities.

8 The next day, when the Philistines came to strip the dead,
they found Saul and his sons fallen on Mount Gilboa.9 They
stripped Saul, cut off his head, took his armor, and sent
messengers throughout the land of the Philistines to
proclaim the news in the temple of their idols and among
their people.10 They put his armor in the temple of their gods
and hung his head in the temple of Dagon.

Jabesh-gilead's Tribute to Saul

(1 Samuel 31:11–13)

11 When all the people of Jabesh-gilead heard about
everything the Philistines had done to Saul,12 all their men of
valor set out and retrieved the bodies of Saul and his sons
and brought them to Jabesh. And they buried their bones
under the oak in Jabesh and fasted seven days.[117]

13 So Saul died for his unfaithfulness to the LORD, because
he did not keep the word of the LORD and even consulted a
medium for guidance,14 and he failed to inquire of the LORD.
So the LORD put him to death and turned the kingdom over
to David son of Jesse.

---

111. *Ebiasaph* is a variant of *Abiasaph*; see Exodus 6:24.
112. Or *the founder*
113. *Shimeam* is a variant of *Shimeah*; see 1 Chronicles 8:32.
114. Vulgate and Syriac (see also LXX and 1 Chronicles 8:35); Hebrew *Pithon, Melech, and Tahrea*; note that *Tahrea* is a variant of *Tarea*.
115. Most Hebrew manuscripts; some Hebrew manuscripts and LXX *Jadah; Jadah*; note that *Jarah* and *Jadah* are variants of *Jehoaddah*; see 1 Chronicles 8:36.
116. *Rephaiah* is a variant of *Raphah*; see 1 Chronicles 8:37.
117. Or *terebinth* or *great tree*

1 Chronicles 11

David Anointed King of All Israel

(2 Samuel 5:1–5)

1 Then all Israel came together to David at Hebron and said,
"Here we are, your own flesh and blood.2 Even in times past,
while Saul was king, you were the one who led Israel out
and brought them back. And the LORD your God said, 'You
will shepherd My people Israel, and you will be ruler over
them.'"[118]

3 So all the elders of Israel came to the king at Hebron, where
David made a covenant with them before the LORD. And
they anointed him king over Israel, according to the word of
the LORD through Samuel.

David Conquers Jerusalem

(2 Samuel 5:6–11)

4 Then David and all the Israelites marched to Jerusalem
(that is, Jebus), where the Jebusites inhabited the land.

5 The people of Jebus said to David, "You will never get in
here."

Nevertheless, David captured the fortress of Zion (that is, the
City of David).

6 Now David had said, "Whoever is the first to strike down a
Jebusite will become chief commander."

And Joab son of Zeruiah went up first, and he became the
chief.

7 So David took up residence in the fortress; that is why it
was called the City of David.8 He built up the city around it,
from the supporting terraces to the surrounding wall, while
Joab restored the rest of the city.[119]

9 And David became greater and greater, for the LORD of
Hosts was with him.

David's Mighty Men

(2 Samuel 23:8–39)

10 Now these were the chiefs of David's mighty men, who,
together with all Israel, bolstered and strengthened his
kingdom, according to the word of the LORD concerning
Israel.11 This is the list of David's mighty men:

Jashobeam son of Hachmoni was chief of the officers; he
wielded his spear against three hundred men, whom he
killed at one time.[120]

12 Next in command was Eleazar son of Dodo the Ahohite,
one of the three mighty men.[121]13 He was with David at Pas-
dammim when the Philistines gathered there for battle. At a
place with a field full of barley, the troops fled from the
Philistines.14 But Eleazar and David stationed themselves in
the middle of the field and defended it. They struck down
the Philistines, and the LORD brought about a great
victory.[122]

15 Three of the thirty chief men went down to David, to the
rock at the cave of Adullam, while a company of Philistines
was encamped in the Valley of Rephaim.16 At that time
David was in the stronghold, and the garrison of the
Philistines was at Bethlehem.17 David longed for water and
said, "Oh, that someone would get me a drink of water from
the well near the gate of Bethlehem!"

18 So the Three broke through the Philistine camp, drew
water from the well at the gate of Bethlehem, and brought it
back to David. But he refused to drink it; instead, he poured
it out to the LORD,19 saying, "Far be it from me, my God, to
do this! How can I drink the blood of these men who risked
their lives?" Because they had brought it at the risk of their
lives, David refused to drink it.

Such were the exploits of the three mighty men.

20 Now Abishai, the brother of Joab, was chief of the Three,
and he wielded his spear against three hundred men, killed
them, and won a name along with the Three.[123]21 He was
doubly honored above the Three, and he became their
commander, even though he was not included among the
Three.

22 And Benaiah son of Jehoiada was a man of valor from
Kabzeel, a man of many exploits. He struck down two
champions of Moab, and on a snowy day he went down into
a pit and killed a lion.[124]23 He also struck down an Egyptian,
a huge man five cubits tall. Although the Egyptian had a
spear like a weaver's beam in his hand, Benaiah went against
him with a club, snatched the spear from his hand, and
killed the Egyptian with his own spear.[125]24 These were the
exploits of Benaiah son of Jehoiada, who won a name along
with the three mighty men.25 He was most honored among
the Thirty, but he did not become one of the Three. And
David appointed him over his guard.

26 Now these were the mighty men:
Asahel the brother of Joab,
Elhanan son of Dodo of Bethlehem,
27 Shammoth the Harorite,
Helez the Pelonite,[126]
28 Ira son of Ikkesh the Tekoite,
Abiezer the Anathothite,
29 Sibbecai the Hushathite,
Ilai the Ahohite,
30 Maharai the Netophathite,
Heled son of Baanah the Netophathite,
31 Ithai son of Ribai from Gibeah of the Benjamites,
Benaiah the Pirathonite,[127]
32 Hurai from the brooks of Gaash,
Abiel the Arbathite,[128][129][130]
33 Azmaveth the Baharumite,
Eliahba the Shaalbonite,[131]
34 the sons of Hashem the Gizonite,
Jonathan son of Shagee the Hararite,[132]
35 Ahiam son of Sachar the Hararite,
Eliphal son of Ur,[133]
36 Hepher the Mecherathite,
Ahijah the Pelonite,

---

118. Or *For some time*
119. Hebrew *the Millo*
120. Or *of the Thirty*; some LXX manuscripts *of the Three*; see 2 Samuel 23:8.
121. *Dodo* is a variant of *Dodai*; see 1 Chronicles 27:4.
122. Literally *But they stationed themselves*
123. Hebrew; Syriac *the Thirty*; also in verse 21
124. Or *two sons of Ariel of Moab*
125. *5 cubits* is approximately 7 feet 6 inches or 229 centimeters tall.
126. *Shammoth the Harorite* is a variant of *Shammah the Harodite*; see 2 Samuel 23:25.

37 Hezro the Carmelite,
Naarai son of Ezbai,
38 Joel the brother of Nathan,
Mibhar son of Hagri,
39 Zelek the Ammonite,
Naharai the Beerothite, the armor-bearer of Joab son of Zeruiah,
40 Ira the Ithrite,
Gareb the Ithrite,
41 Uriah the Hittite,
Zabad son of Ahlai,
42 Adina son of Shiza the Reubenite, chief of the Reubenites, and the thirty with him,
43 Hanan son of Maacah,
Joshaphat the Mithnite,
44 Uzzia the Ashterathite,
Shama and Jeiel the sons of Hotham the Aroerite,
45 Jediael son of Shimri and his brother Joha the Tizite,
46 Eliel the Mahavite,
Jeribai and Joshaviah, the sons of Elnaam,
Ithmah the Moabite,
47 Eliel, Obed, and Jaasiel the Mezobaite.

1 Chronicles 12

The Mighty Men Join David at Ziklag

1 Now these were the men who came to David at Ziklag,
while he was still banished from the presence of Saul son of Kish (they were among the mighty men who helped him in battle;2 they were archers using both the right and left hands to sling stones and shoot arrows; and they were Saul's kinsmen from Benjamin):
3 Ahiezer their chief and Joash, who were the sons of Shemaah the Gibeathite;
Jeziel and Pelet, the sons of Azmaveth;
Beracah;
Jehu the Anathothite;
4 Ishmaiah the Gibeonite, a mighty man among the Thirty and a leader over the Thirty;
Jeremiah, Jahaziel, Johanan, and Jozabad the Gederathite;
5 Eluzai, Jerimoth, Bealiah, Shemariah, and Shephatiah the Haruphite;
6 Elkanah, Isshiah, Azarel, Joezer, and Jashobeam, who were Korahites;
7 and Joelah and Zebadiah, the sons of Jeroham from Gedor.
8 Some Gadites defected to David at his stronghold in the wilderness. They were mighty men of valor, trained for battle, experts with the shield and spear, whose faces were like the faces of lions and who were as swift as gazelles on the mountains:
9 Ezer the chief, Obadiah the second in command, Eliab the third,10 Mishmannah the fourth, Jeremiah the fifth,11 Attai the sixth, Eliel the seventh,12 Johanan the eighth, Elzabad the ninth,13 Jeremiah the tenth, and Machbanai the eleventh.
14 These Gadites were army commanders, the least of whom was a match for a hundred, and the greatest for a thousand.
15 These are the ones who crossed the Jordan in the first month when it was overflowing all its banks, and they put to flight all those in the valleys, both to the east and to the west.
16 Other Benjamites and some men from Judah also came to David in his stronghold.17 And David went out to meet them, saying, "If you have come to me in peace to help me, my heart will be united with you; but if you have come to betray me to my enemies when my hands are free of violence, may the God of our fathers see it and judge you."
18 Then the Spirit came upon Amasai, the chief of the Thirty, and he said:
"We are yours, O David!
We are with you, O son of Jesse!
Peace, peace to you,
and peace to your helpers,
for your God helps you."
So David received them and made them leaders of his troops.
19 Some from Manasseh defected to David when he went with the Philistines to fight against Saul. (They did not help the Philistines because the Philistine rulers consulted and sent David away, saying, "It will cost us our heads if he defects to his master Saul.")20 When David went to Ziklag, these men of Manasseh defected to him:
Adnah, Jozabad, Jediael, Michael, Jozabad, Elihu, and Zillethai, chiefs of thousands in Manasseh.
21 They helped David against the raiders, for they were all mighty men of valor and commanders in the army.
22 For at that time men came to David day after day to help him, until he had a great army, like the army of God.

David's Army Grows at Hebron

23 Now these are the numbers of men armed for battle who came to David at Hebron to turn Saul's kingdom over to him, in accordance with the word of the LORD:
24 From Judah: 6,800 armed troops bearing shields and spears.
25 From Simeon: 7,100 mighty men of valor, ready for battle.
26 From Levi: 4,600,27 including Jehoiada, leader of the house of Aaron, with 3,700 men,28 and Zadok, a mighty young man of valor, with 22 commanders from his own family.
29 From Benjamin, the kinsmen of Saul: 3,000, most of whom had remained loyal to the house of Saul up to that time.
30 From Ephraim: 20,800 mighty men of valor, famous among their own clans.
31 From the half-tribe of Manasseh: 18,000 designated by name to come and make David king.134

---

127. *Ithai* is a variant of *Ittai*; see 2 Samuel 23:29.
128. *Hurai* is a variant of *Hiddai*; see 2 Samuel 23:30.
129. Or *from the ravines*
130. *Abiel* is a variant of *Abi-albon*; see 2 Samuel 23:31.
131. *Baharumite* is a variant of *Barhumite*; see 2 Samuel 23:31.
132. *Hashem* is a variant of *Jashen*; see LXX and 2 Samuel 23:32.
133. *Sachar* is a variant of *Sharar*; see 2 Samuel 23:33.
134. That is, the half-tribe of Manasseh west of the Jordan

32 From Issachar, men who understood the times and knew
what Israel should do: 200 chiefs with all their kinsmen at
their command.
33 From Zebulun: 50,000 fit for service, trained for battle
with all kinds of weapons of war, who with one purpose
were devoted to David.[135]
34 From Naphtali: 1,000 commanders, accompanied by
37,000 men with shield and spear.
35 From Dan: 28,600 prepared for battle.
36 From Asher: 40,000 fit for service, prepared for battle.
37 And from east of the Jordan, from Reuben, Gad, and the
half-tribe of Manasseh there: 120,000 armed with every kind
of weapon of war.
38 All these men of war, arrayed for battle, came to Hebron
fully determined to make David king over all Israel. And all
the rest of the Israelites were of one mind to make David
king.
39 They spent three days there eating and drinking with
David, for their relatives had provided for them.40 And their
neighbors from as far away as Issachar, Zebulun, and
Naphtali came bringing food on donkeys, camels, mules, and
oxen—abundant supplies of flour, fig cakes and raisin cakes,
wine and oil, oxen and sheep. Indeed, there was joy in Israel.

1 Chronicles 13

David Fetches the Ark

(2 Samuel 6:1–4)

1 Then David conferred with all his leaders, the commanders
of thousands and of hundreds.2 And he said to the whole
assembly of Israel, "If it seems good to you, and if this is of
the LORD our God, let us send word far and wide to the rest
of our brothers in all the land of Israel, and also to the
priests and Levites in their cities and pasturelands, so that
they may join us.3 Then let us bring back the ark of our God,
for we did not inquire of Him in the days of Saul."[136]
4 And because this proposal seemed right to all the people,
the whole assembly agreed to it.5 So David assembled all
Israel, from the River Shihor in Egypt to Lebo-hamath, to
bring the ark of God from Kiriath-jearim.[137]
6 David and all Israel went up to Baalah of Judah (that is,
Kiriath-jearim) to bring up from there the ark of God the
LORD, who is enthroned between the cherubim—the ark
that is called by the Name.[138]7 So they carried the ark of God
from the house of Abinadab on a new cart, with Uzzah and
Ahio guiding the cart.

Uzzah Touches the Ark

(2 Samuel 6:5–11)

8 David and all the Israelites were celebrating before God
with all their might, with songs and on harps and lyres, with
tambourines, cymbals, and trumpets.
9 When they came to the threshing floor of Chidon, Uzzah
reached out and took hold of the ark, because the oxen had
stumbled.[139]10 And the anger of the LORD burned against
Uzzah, and He struck him down because he had put his hand
on the ark. So he died there before God.
11 Then David became angry because the LORD had burst
forth against Uzzah. So he named that place Perez-uzzah, as
it is called to this day.[140]
12 That day David feared God and asked, "How can I ever
bring the ark of God to me?"13 So he did not move the ark
with him to the City of David; instead, he took it aside to the
house of Obed-edom the Gittite.14 Thus the ark of God
remained with the family of Obed-edom in his house for
three months, and the LORD blessed his household and
everything he owned.

1 Chronicles 14

David's Family Grows

(2 Samuel 5:12–16)

1 Now Hiram king of Tyre sent envoys to David, along with
cedar logs, stonemasons, and carpenters, to build a palace
for him.2 And David realized that the LORD had established
him as king over Israel and had highly exalted his kingdom
for the sake of His people Israel.
3 And David took more wives in Jerusalem and became the
father of more sons and daughters.4 These are the names of
the children born to him in Jerusalem: Shammua, Shobab,
Nathan, Solomon,[141]5 Ibhar, Elishua, Elpelet,6 Nogah, Nepheg,
Japhia,7 Elishama, Beeliada, and Eliphelet.[142]

Two Victories over the Philistines

(2 Samuel 5:17–25)

8 When the Philistines heard that David had been anointed
king over all Israel, they all went in search of him; but David
learned of this and went out to face them.
9 Now the Philistines had come and raided the Valley of
Rephaim.10 So David inquired of God, "Should I go up
against the Philistines? Will You deliver them into my
hand?"
"Go," replied the LORD, "for I will deliver them into your
hand."
11 So David and his men went up to Baal-perazim, where he
defeated the Philistines and said, "Like a bursting flood, God
has burst out against my enemies by my hand." So they
called that place Baal-perazim.[143]12 There the Philistines
abandoned their gods, and David ordered that they be
burned in the fire.
13 Once again the Philistines raided the valley.14 So David
again inquired of God, who answered him, "Do not march up
after them, but circle around them and attack them in front
of the balsam trees.[144]15 As soon as you hear the sound of
marching in the tops of the balsam trees, move out to battle,

---

135. LXX; Hebrew does not include *to David*.
136. Or *of it*
137. Hebrew *from the Shihor*
138. Or *the ark of God, which is called by the Name of the LORD who is enthroned between the cherubim*; or *the ark of God, the LORD, who is enthroned between the cherubim, where His Name is called*
139. *Chidon* is a variant of *Nacon*; see 2 Samuel 6:6.
140. *Perez-uzzah* means *outbreak against Uzzah*.
141. *Shammua* is a variant of *Shimea*; see 1 Chronicles 3:5.
142. *Beeliada* is a variant of *Eliada*; see 2 Samuel 5:16.
143. *Baal-perazim* means *The Lord Bursts Out*.
144. Or *aspen trees* or *poplar trees*; also in verse 15

because this will mean that God has gone out before you to strike the camp of the Philistines."

16 So David did as God had commanded him, and they struck down the army of the Philistines all the way from Gibeon to Gezer.17 And David's fame went out into every land, and the LORD caused all nations to fear him.

1 Chronicles 15

Preparing to Move the Ark

(2 Samuel 6:12–15)

1 David constructed buildings for himself in the City of David, and he prepared a place for the ark of God and pitched a tent for it.2 Then David said, "No one but the Levites may carry the ark of God, because the LORD has chosen them to carry the ark of the LORD and to minister before Him forever."

3 And David assembled all Israel in Jerusalem to bring up the ark of the LORD to the place he had prepared for it.4 Then he gathered together the descendants of Aaron and the Levites:

5 From the Kohathites, Uriel the chief and 120 of his relatives;

6 from the Merarites, Asaiah the chief and 220 of his relatives;

7 from the Gershomites, Joel the chief and 130 of his relatives;[145]

8 from the Elizaphanites, Shemaiah the chief and 200 of his relatives;

9 from the Hebronites, Eliel the chief and 80 of his relatives;

10 and from the Uzzielites, Amminadab the chief and 112 of his relatives.

11 David summoned the priests Zadok and Abiathar and the Levites Uriel, Asaiah, Joel, Shemaiah, Eliel, and Amminadab.12 And he said to them, "You are the heads of the Levitical families. You and your relatives must consecrate yourselves so that you may bring the ark of the LORD, the God of Israel, to the place I have prepared for it.13 It was because you Levites were not with us the first time that the LORD our God burst forth in anger against us. For we did not consult Him about the proper order."

The Priests and Levites Carry the Ark

14 So the priests and Levites consecrated themselves to bring up the ark of the LORD, the God of Israel.15 And the Levites carried the ark of God on their shoulders with the poles, as Moses had commanded in accordance with the word of the LORD.

16 David also told the leaders of the Levites to appoint their relatives as singers to lift up their voices with joy, accompanied by musical instruments—harps, lyres, and cymbals.17 So the Levites appointed Heman son of Joel; from his brothers, Asaph son of Berechiah; from their brothers the Merarites, Ethan son of Kushaiah;18 and with them their brothers next in rank: Zechariah, Jaaziel, Shemiramoth, Jehiel, Unni, Eliab, Benaiah, Maaseiah, Mattithiah, Eliphelehu, Mikneiah, and the gatekeepers Obed-edom and Jeiel.[146][147]

19 The musicians Heman, Asaph, and Ethan were to sound the bronze cymbals.20 Zechariah, Aziel, Shemiramoth, Jehiel, Unni, Eliab, Maaseiah, and Benaiah were to play the harps according to Alamoth.[148][149]21 And Mattithiah, Eliphelehu, Mikneiah, Obed-edom, Jeiel, and Azaziah were to lead the music with lyres according to Sheminith.[150]22 Chenaniah the head Levite was the director of the music because he was highly skilled.

23 Berechiah and Elkanah were to be guardians of the ark.[151]24 Shebaniah, Joshaphat, Nethanel, Amasai, Zechariah, Benaiah, and Eliezer—the priests—were to blow the trumpets before the ark of God. Obed-edom and Jehiah were also to be guardians of the ark.

Moving the Ark to Jerusalem

25 So David, the elders of Israel, and the commanders of thousands went with rejoicing to bring the ark of the covenant of the LORD from the house of Obed-edom.26 And because God helped the Levites who were carrying the ark of the covenant of the LORD, they sacrificed seven bulls and seven rams.

27 Now David was dressed in a robe of fine linen, as were all the Levites who were carrying the ark, as well as the singers and Chenaniah, the director of music for the singers. David also wore a linen ephod.28 So all Israel brought up the ark of the covenant of the LORD with shouting, with the sounding of rams' horns and trumpets, and with cymbals and the music of harps and lyres.

Michal's Contempt for David

(2 Samuel 6:16)

29 As the ark of the covenant of the LORD was entering the City of David, Saul's daughter Michal looked down from a window and saw King David dancing and celebrating, and she despised him in her heart.

1 Chronicles 16

A Tent for the Ark

(2 Samuel 6:17–19)

1 So they brought the ark of God and placed it inside the tent that David had pitched for it. And they presented burnt offerings and peace offerings before God.2 When David had finished sacrificing the burnt offerings and peace offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the LORD.3 Then he distributed to every man and woman of Israel a loaf of bread, a date cake, and a raisin cake.[152]

4 David appointed some of the Levites to minister before the ark of the LORD, to celebrate, to give thanks, and to praise the LORD, the God of Israel.5 Asaph was the chief, Zechariah was second, then Jeiel, Shemiramoth, Jehiel, Mattithiah, Eliab, Benaiah, Obed-edom, and Jeiel. They were to play the harps and lyres, while Asaph sounded the cymbals6 and the

---

145. *Gershomites* is a variant of *Gershonites*; see 1 Chronicles 23:7.
146. Several Hebrew manuscripts and most LXX manuscripts (see also verse 20 and 1 Chronicles 16:5); most Hebrew manuscripts *Zechariah son of* or *Zechariah, Ben,*
147. Hebrew; some LXX manuscripts *Obed-edom, Jeiel, and Azaziah* or *Obed-edom, Jeiel, and Ozias*
148. *Aziel* is a variant of *Jaaziel*; see verse 18.
149. *Alamoth* is probably a musical or liturgical term; here and in Psalm 46:1.
150. *Sheminith* is probably a musical term; here and in Psalm 6:1 and Psalm 12:1.
151. Literally *gatekeepers*; also in verse 24
152. Or *a portion of meat*

priests Benaiah and Jahaziel blew the trumpets regularly before the ark of the covenant of God.

David's Psalm of Thanksgiving

(Psalm 105:1–15)

7 On that day David first committed to Asaph and his associates this song of thanksgiving to the LORD:

8 "Give thanks to the LORD; call upon His name;
make known His deeds among the nations.
9 Sing to Him, sing praises to Him;
tell of all His wonders.
10 Glory in His holy name;
let the hearts of those who seek the LORD rejoice.
11 Seek out the LORD and His strength;
seek His face always.
12 Remember the wonders He has done,
His marvels, and the judgments He has pronounced,
13 O offspring of His servant Israel,
O sons of Jacob, His chosen ones.
14 He is the LORD our God;
His judgments carry throughout the earth.
15 Remember His covenant forever,
the word He ordained for a thousand generations—[153]
16 the covenant He made with Abraham,
and the oath He swore to Isaac.
17 He confirmed it to Jacob as a decree,
to Israel as an everlasting covenant:
18 I will give you the land of Canaan
as the portion of your inheritance.'
19 When they were few in number,
few indeed, and strangers in the land,
20 they wandered from nation to nation,
from one kingdom to another.
21 He let no man oppress them;
He rebuked kings on their behalf:
22 Do not touch My anointed ones!
Do no harm to My prophets!'

Sing to the LORD, All the Earth

(Psalm 96:1–13)

23 Sing to the LORD, all the earth.
Proclaim His salvation day after day.
24 Declare His glory among the nations,
His wonders among all peoples.
25 For great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised;
He is to be feared above all gods.
26 For all the gods of the nations are idols,
but it is the LORD who made the heavens.
27 Splendor and majesty are before Him;
strength and joy fill His dwelling.
28 Ascribe to the LORD, O families of the nations,
ascribe to the LORD glory and strength.
29 Ascribe to the LORD the glory due His name;
bring an offering and come before Him.
Worship the LORD in the splendor of His holiness;
30 tremble before Him, all the earth.
The world is firmly established;
it cannot be moved.
31 Let the heavens be glad,
and the earth rejoice.
Let them say among the nations,
'The LORD reigns!'
32 Let the sea resound,
and all that fills it;
let the fields exult,
and all that is in them.
33 Then the trees of the forest will sing for joy before the LORD,
for He is coming to judge the earth.
34 Give thanks to the LORD, for He is good;
His loving devotion endures forever.[154]
35 Then cry out: 'Save us, O God of our salvation;
gather and deliver us from the nations,
that we may give thanks to Your holy name,
that we may glory in Your praise.'
36 Blessed be the LORD, the God of Israel,
from everlasting to everlasting."

Then all the people said, "Amen!" and "Praise the LORD!"

Worship before the Ark

37 So David left Asaph and his associates there before the ark of the covenant of the LORD, to minister there regularly according to the daily requirements, 38 along with Obed-edom and his sixty-eight relatives. Obed-edom son of Jeduthun, and also Hosah, were to be gatekeepers.

39 And David left Zadok the priest and his fellow priests before the tabernacle of the LORD at the high place in Gibeon 40 to regularly present burnt offerings to the LORD on the altar of burnt offerings, morning and evening, according to all that was written in the Law of the LORD, which He had commanded Israel to keep. 41 With them were Heman, Jeduthun, and the rest of those chosen and designated by name to give thanks to the LORD, for "His loving devotion endures forever."

42 Heman and Jeduthun had with them trumpets and cymbals for the music and instruments for the songs of God. And the sons of Jeduthun were stationed at the gate.[155]

43 Then all the people departed for their homes, and David returned home to bless his household.

1 Chronicles 17

God's Covenant with David

(2 Samuel 7:1–17)

1 After David had settled into his palace, he said to Nathan the prophet, "Here I am, living in a house of cedar, while the ark of the covenant of the LORD is under a tent."

2 And Nathan replied to David, "Do all that is in your heart, for God is with you."

3 But that night the word of God came to Nathan, saying, 4 "Go and tell My servant David that this is what the

153. Hebrew; some LXX manuscripts *He remembers*; see Psalm 105:8.
154. Forms of the Hebrew *chesed* are translated here and in most cases throughout the Scriptures as *loving devotion*; the range of meaning includes *love*, *goodness*, *kindness*, *faithfulness*, and *mercy*, as well as *loyalty to a covenant*.
155. Or *instruments for the sacred music*

LORD says: You are not the one to build Me a house in
which to dwell.5 For I have not dwelt in a house from the
day I brought Israel up out of Egypt until this day, but I have
moved from tent to tent and dwelling to dwelling.[156]6 In all
My journeys with all the Israelites, have I ever asked any of
the leaders I appointed to shepherd My people, 'Why haven't
you built Me a house of cedar?'[157]

7 Now then, you are to tell My servant David that this is what
the LORD of Hosts says: I took you from the pasture, from
following the flock, to be the ruler over My people Israel.8 I
have been with you wherever you have gone, and I have cut
off all your enemies from before you. Now I will make for
you a name like that of the greatest in the land.

9 And I will provide a place for My people Israel and will
plant them so that they may dwell in a place of their own
and be disturbed no more. No longer will the sons of
wickedness oppress them as they did at the beginning10 and
have done since the day I appointed judges over My people
Israel. And I will subdue all your enemies.

Moreover, I declare to you that the LORD will build a house
for you.11 And when your days are fulfilled and you go to be
with your fathers, I will raise up your descendant after you,
one of your own sons, and I will establish his kingdom.12 He
will build a house for Me, and I will establish his throne
forever.13 I will be his Father, and he will be My son. And I
will never remove My loving devotion from him as I
removed it from your predecessor.14 But I will set him over
My house and My kingdom forever, and his throne will be
established forever."

15 So Nathan relayed to David all the words of this entire
revelation.

David's Prayer of Thanksgiving

(2 Samuel 7:18–29)

16 Then King David went in, sat before the LORD, and said,
"Who am I, O LORD God, and what is my house, that You
have brought me this far?17 And as if this was a small thing
in Your eyes, O God, You have spoken about the future of
the house of Your servant and have regarded me as a man of
great distinction, O LORD God.[158]18 What more can David say
to You for honoring Your servant? For You know Your
servant,19 O LORD. For the sake of Your servant and
according to Your own heart, You have accomplished this
great thing and made known all these great promises.[159]

20 O LORD, there is none like You, and there is no God but
You, according to everything we have heard with our own
ears.21 And who is like Your people Israel—the one nation on
earth whom God went out to redeem as a people for
Himself? You made a name for Yourself through great and
awesome wonders by driving out nations from before Your
people, whom You redeemed from Egypt.22 For You have
made Your people Israel Your very own forever, and You, O
LORD, have become their God.

23 And now, O LORD, let the word You have spoken
concerning Your servant and his house be established
forever. Do as You have promised,24 so that Your name will
be established and magnified forever when it is said, 'The
LORD of Hosts, the God of Israel, is God over Israel.' And
may the house of Your servant David be established before
You.25 For You, my God, have revealed to Your servant that
You will build a house for him. Therefore Your servant has
found the courage to pray before You.

26 And now, O LORD, You are God! And You have promised
this goodness to Your servant.27 So now You have been
pleased to bless the house of Your servant, that it may
continue forever before You. For You, O LORD, have blessed
it, and it will be blessed forever."

1 Chronicles 18

David's Triumphs

(2 Samuel 8:1–14; Psalm 60:1–12)

1 Some time later, David defeated the Philistines, subdued
them, and took Gath and its villages from the hand of the
Philistines.

2 David also defeated the Moabites, and they became subject
to David and brought him tribute.

3 As far as Hamath, David also defeated King Hadadezer of
Zobah, who had marched out to establish his dominion along
the Euphrates River.[160]4 David captured from him a thousand
chariots, seven thousand charioteers, and twenty thousand
foot soldiers, and he hamstrung all the horses except a
hundred he kept for the chariots.

5 When the Arameans of Damascus came to help King
Hadadezer of Zobah, David struck down twenty-two
thousand of their men.6 Then he placed garrisons in Aram of
Damascus, and the Arameans became subject to David and
brought him tribute. So the LORD made David victorious
wherever he went.[161][162]

7 And David took the gold shields that belonged to the
officers of Hadadezer and brought them to Jerusalem.8 And
from Tibhath and Cun, cities of Hadadezer, David took a
large amount of bronze, with which Solomon made the
bronze Sea, the pillars, and various bronze articles.[163]

9 When King Tou of Hamath heard that David had defeated
the entire army of Hadadezer king of Zobah,[164]10 he sent his
son Hadoram to greet King David and bless him for fighting
and defeating Hadadezer, who had been at war with Tou.
Hadoram brought all kinds of articles of gold and silver and
bronze,[165]11 and King David dedicated these to the LORD,
along with the silver and gold he had carried off from all
these nations—from Edom and Moab, and from the
Ammonites, Philistines, and Amalekites.

12 Moreover, Abishai son of Zeruiah struck down eighteen
thousand Edomites in the Valley of Salt.13 He placed
garrisons in Edom, and all the Edomites were subject to

---

156. *Out of Egypt* is implied, but not included in the Hebrew; see 2 Samuel 7:6.
157. Or *judges*; see verse 10.
158. Or *and have shown me future generations*
159. See 2 Samuel 7:20; many translators *18...For You know Your servant. 19O LORD,*
160. Hebrew *his hand*
161. LXX and Vulgate (see also 2 Samuel 8:6 and Syriac); Hebrew does not include *garrisons*.
162. Or *the LORD saved David*; also in verse 13
163. *Tibhath* is a variant of *Tebah*; see 2 Samuel 8:8 LXX.
164. *Tou* is a variant of *Toi*; also in verse 10; see 2 Samuel 8:9.
165. *Hadoram* is a variant of *Joram*; see 2 Samuel 8:10.

David. So the LORD made David victorious wherever he went.

David's Officers

(2 Samuel 8:15–18)

14 Thus David reigned over all Israel and administered justice
and righteousness for all his people:
15 Joab son of Zeruiah was over the army;
Jehoshaphat son of Ahilud was the recorder;
16 Zadok son of Ahitub and Ahimelech son of Abiathar
were priests;
Shavsha was the scribe;[166][167]
17 Benaiah son of Jehoiada was over the Cherethites and
Pelethites;
and David's sons were chief officials at the king's side.

1 Chronicles 19

David's Messengers Disgraced

(2 Samuel 10:1–8)

1 Some time later, Nahash king of the Ammonites died and
was succeeded by his son. 2 And David said, "I will show
kindness to Hanun son of Nahash, because his father showed
kindness to me."
So David sent messengers to console Hanun concerning his
father. But when David's servants arrived in the land of the
Ammonites to console him, 3 the princes of the Ammonites
said to Hanun, "Just because David has sent you comforters,
do you really believe he is showing respect for your father?
Have not his servants come to you to explore the land, spy it
out, and overthrow it?"
4 So Hanun took David's servants, shaved their beards, cut off
their garments at the hips, and sent them away.
5 When someone came and told David about his men, he sent
messengers to meet them, since the men had been
thoroughly humiliated. The king told them, "Stay in Jericho
until your beards have grown back, and then return."
6 When the Ammonites realized that they had become a
stench to David, Hanun and the Ammonites sent a thousand
talents of silver to hire for themselves chariots and horsemen
from Aram-naharaim, Aram-maacah, and Zobah.[168][169] 7 So
they hired for themselves thirty-two thousand chariots, as
well as the king of Maacah with his troops, who came and
camped near Medeba while the Ammonites were mustered
from their cities and marched out for battle.
8 On hearing this, David sent Joab and the entire army of
mighty men. 9 The Ammonites marched out and arrayed
themselves for battle at the entrance to the city, while the
kings who had come stayed by themselves in the open
country.

David Defeats Ammon and Aram

(2 Samuel 10:9–19)

10 When Joab saw the battle lines before him and behind
him, he selected some of the best men of Israel and arrayed
them against the Arameans. 11 And he placed the rest of the
troops under the command of his brother Abishai, who
arrayed them against the Ammonites.
12 "If the Arameans are too strong for me," said Joab, "then
you will come to my rescue. And if the Ammonites are too
strong for you, then I will come to your rescue. 13 Be strong
and let us fight bravely for our people and for the cities of
our God. May the LORD do what is good in His sight."
14 So Joab and his troops advanced to fight the Arameans,
who fled before him. 15 When the Ammonites saw that the
Arameans had fled, they too fled before Joab's brother
Abishai, and they entered the city. So Joab went back to
Jerusalem.
16 When the Arameans saw that they had been defeated by
Israel, they sent messengers to bring more Arameans from
beyond the Euphrates, with Shophach the commander of
Hadadezer's army leading them.[170][171]
17 When this was reported to David, he gathered all Israel,
crossed the Jordan, advanced toward the Arameans, and
arrayed for battle against them. When David lined up to
engage them in battle, they fought against him. 18 But the
Arameans fled before Israel, and David killed seven thousand
of their charioteers and forty thousand foot soldiers. He also
killed Shophach the commander of their army.
19 When Hadadezer's subjects saw that they had been
defeated by Israel, they made peace with David and became
subject to him. So the Arameans were unwilling to help the
Ammonites anymore.

1 Chronicles 20

The Capture of Rabbah

(2 Samuel 12:26–31)

1 In the spring, at the time when kings march out to war,
Joab led out the army and ravaged the land of the
Ammonites. He came to Rabbah and besieged it, but David
remained in Jerusalem. And Joab attacked Rabbah and
demolished it.[172]
2 Then David took the crown from the head of their king. It
was found to weigh a talent of gold and was set with
precious stones, and it was placed on David's head. And
David took a great amount of plunder from the city.[173][174]
3 David brought out the people who were there and put them
to work with saws, iron picks, and axes. And he did the same
to all the Ammonite cities. Then David and all his troops
returned to Jerusalem.[175]

---

166. Some Hebrew manuscripts, Vulgate, and Syriac (see also 2 Samuel 8:17); most Hebrew manuscripts *Abimelech*
167. *Shavsha* is also called *Seraiah*, *Sheva*, and *Shisha*; see 2 Samuel 8:17, 2 Samuel 20:25, and 1 Kings 4:3.
168. *1,000 talents* is approximately 37.7 tons or 34.2 metric tons of silver.
169. That is, Mesopotamia; *Aram-naharaim* means *Aram of the two rivers*, likely the region between the Euphrates and Balih Rivers in northwestern Mesopotamia.
170. Hebrew *the River*
171. *Shophach* is a variant of *Shobach*; also in verse 18; see 2 Samuel 10:16.
172. Literally *At the turn of the year*
173. Or *from the head of Milcom*. Milcom, also called Molech, was god of the Ammonites; see Leviticus 18:21 and 1 Kings 11:7.
174. *A talent* is approximately 75.4 pounds or 34.2 kilograms of gold.
175. Or *cut them*

Battles against the Philistines

(2 Samuel 21:15–22)

4 Some time later, war broke out with the Philistines at
Gezer. At that time Sibbecai the Hushathite killed Sippai, a
descendant of the Rephaim, and the Philistines were
subdued.[176][177]

5 Once again there was a battle with the Philistines, and
Elhanan son of Jair killed Lahmi the brother of Goliath the
Gittite, the shaft of whose spear was like a weaver's beam.[178]

6 And there was also a battle at Gath, where there was a man
of great stature with six fingers on each hand and six toes on
each foot—twenty-four in all. He too was descended from
Rapha,7 and when he taunted Israel, Jonathan the son of
David's brother Shimei killed him.

8 So these descendants of Rapha in Gath fell at the hands of
David and his servants.

1 Chronicles 21

David's Military Census

(Exodus 30:11–16; 2 Samuel 24:1–9)

1 Then Satan rose up against Israel and incited David to take
a census of Israel.[179]2 So David said to Joab and the
commanders of the troops, "Go and count the Israelites from
Beersheba to Dan and bring me a report, so that I may know
their number."

3 But Joab replied, "May the LORD multiply His troops a
hundred times over. My lord the king, are they not all
servants of my lord? Why does my lord want to do this? Why
should he bring guilt on Israel?"

4 Nevertheless, the king's word prevailed against Joab. So
Joab departed and traveled throughout Israel, and then he
returned to Jerusalem.5 And Joab reported to David the total
number of the troops. In all Israel there were 1,100,000 men
who drew the sword, including 470,000 in Judah.6 But Joab
did not include Levi and Benjamin in the count, because the
king's command was detestable to him.

Judgment for David's Sin

(2 Samuel 24:10–14)

7 This command was also evil in the sight of God; so He
struck Israel.

8 Then David said to God, "I have sinned greatly because I
have done this thing. Now I beg You to take away the
iniquity of Your servant, for I have acted very foolishly."

9 And the LORD instructed Gad, David's seer,10 "Go and tell
David that this is what the LORD says: 'I am offering you
three options. Choose one of them, and I will carry it out
against you.'"

11 So Gad went and said to David, "This is what the LORD
says: 'You must choose12 between three years of famine,
three months of being swept away before your enemies and
overtaken by their swords, or three days of the sword of the
LORD—days of plague upon the land, with the angel of the
LORD ravaging every part of Israel.' Now then, decide how I
should reply to Him who sent me."[180]

13 David answered Gad, "I am deeply distressed. Please, let
me fall into the hand of the LORD, for His mercies are very
great; but do not let me fall into the hands of men."

A Plague on Israel

(2 Samuel 24:15–17)

14 So the LORD sent a plague upon Israel, and seventy
thousand men of Israel fell dead.

15 Then God sent an angel to destroy Jerusalem, but as the
angel was doing so, the LORD saw it and relented from the
calamity, and He said to the angel who was destroying the
people, "Enough! Withdraw your hand now!"

At that time the angel of the LORD was standing by the
threshing floor of Ornan the Jebusite.[181]

16 When David lifted up his eyes and saw the angel of the
LORD standing between heaven and earth, with a drawn
sword in his hand stretched out over Jerusalem, David and
the elders, clothed in sackcloth, fell facedown.17 And David
said to God, "Was it not I who gave the order to count the
people? I am the one who has sinned and acted wickedly.
But these sheep, what have they done? O LORD my God,
please let Your hand fall upon me and my father's house, but
do not let this plague remain upon Your people."[182]

David Builds an Altar

(2 Samuel 24:18–25)

18 Then the angel of the LORD ordered Gad to tell David to
go up and build an altar to the LORD on the threshing floor
of Ornan the Jebusite.19 So David went up at the word that
Gad had spoken in the name of the LORD.

20 Now Ornan was threshing wheat when he turned and saw
the angel; and his four sons who were with him hid
themselves.21 David came to Ornan, and when Ornan looked
out and saw David, he left the threshing floor and bowed
facedown before David.

22 Then David said to Ornan, "Grant me the site of this
threshing floor, that I may build an altar to the LORD. Sell it
to me for the full price, so that the plague upon the people
may be halted."

23 Ornan said to David, "Take it! May my lord the king do
whatever seems good to him. Look, I will give the oxen for
the burnt offerings, the threshing sledges for the wood, and
the wheat for the grain offering—I will give it all."

24 "No," replied King David, "I insist on paying the full price,
for I will not take for the LORD what belongs to you, nor
will I offer burnt offerings that cost me nothing."

25 So David paid Ornan six hundred shekels of gold for the
site.[183]26 And there he built an altar to the LORD and offered
burnt offerings and peace offerings. He called upon the
LORD, who answered him with fire from heaven on the altar
of burnt offering.

27 Then the LORD spoke to the angel, who put his sword
back into its sheath.

28 At that time, when David saw that the LORD had answered
him at the threshing floor of Ornan the Jebusite, he offered
sacrifices there.29 For the tabernacle of the LORD that Moses

---

176. *Sippai* is a variant of *Saph*; see 2 Samuel 21:18.
177. Or *the giants*; see also *descendants of Rapha* in verses 6 and 8.
178. Or *Elhanan son of Jair the Bethlehemite killed the brother*; see 2 Samuel 21:19.
179. That is, *the Accuser* or *the Adversary*
180. Hebrew; LXX and Vulgate *of fleeing*; see 2 Samuel 24:13.
181. *Ornan* is a variant of *Araunah*; also in verses 18–28; see 2 Samuel 24:16.
182. Or *I, the shepherd,* see 2 Samuel 24:17 DSS and LXX.
183. *600 shekels* is approximately 15.1 pounds or 6.8 kilograms of gold.

had made in the wilderness and the altar of burnt offering were presently at the high place in Gibeon,[30] but David could not go before it to inquire of God, because he was afraid of the sword of the angel of the LORD.

1 Chronicles 22

Preparations for the Temple

[1] Then David said, “Here shall be the house of the LORD God, as well as the altar of burnt offering for Israel.”

[2] So David gave orders to gather the foreigners in the land of Israel, from whom he appointed stonecutters to prepare finished stones for building the house of God.

[3] David provided a large quantity of iron to make the nails for the doors of the gateways and for the fittings, together with more bronze than could be weighed[4] and more cedar logs than could be counted; for the Sidonians and Tyrians had brought a large quantity of cedar logs to David.

[5] And David said, “My son Solomon is young and inexperienced, and the house to be built for the LORD must be exceedingly magnificent—famous and glorious throughout all lands. Therefore I must make preparations for it.” So David made lavish preparations before his death.

Solomon Anointed to Build the Temple

[6] Then David called for his son Solomon and instructed him to build a house for the LORD, the God of Israel.

[7] “My son,” said David to Solomon, “it was in my heart to build a house for the Name of the LORD my God,[8] but this word of the LORD came to me: ‘You have shed much blood and waged great wars. You are not to build a house for My Name because you have shed so much blood on the ground before Me.[9] But a son will be born to you who will be a man of rest. I will give him rest from all his enemies on every side; for his name will be Solomon, and I will grant to Israel peace and quiet during his reign.[184][10] He is the one who will build a house for My Name. He will be My son, and I will be his Father. And I will establish the throne of his kingdom over Israel forever.’

[11] Now, my son, may the LORD be with you, and may you succeed in building the house of the LORD your God, as He said you would.[12] Above all, may the LORD give you insight and understanding when He puts you in command over Israel, so that you may keep the Law of the LORD your God.[13] Then you will succeed, if you carefully follow the statutes and ordinances that the LORD commanded Moses for Israel. Be strong and courageous. Do not be afraid or discouraged.

[14] Now behold, I have taken great pains to provide for the house of the LORD—100,000 talents of gold, 1,000,000 talents of silver, and bronze and iron too great to be weighed. I have also provided timber and stone, and you may add to them.[185][186]

[15] You also have many workers: stonecutters, masons, carpenters, and men skilled in every kind of work—[16] in gold and silver, bronze and iron—craftsmen beyond number. Now begin the work, and may the LORD be with you.”

[17] Then David ordered all the leaders of Israel to help his son Solomon:[18] “Is not the LORD your God with you, and has He not granted you rest on every side? For He has given the inhabitants of the land into my hand, and the land has been subdued before the LORD and His people.[19] Now set your heart and soul to seek the LORD your God. Begin building the sanctuary of the LORD God, so that you may bring the ark of the covenant of the LORD and the holy articles of God into the temple that will be built for the Name of the LORD.”

1 Chronicles 23

The Divisions of the Levites

[1] When David was old and full of years, he installed his son Solomon as king over Israel.[2] Then he gathered all the leaders of Israel, as well as the priests and Levites.

[3] The Levites thirty years of age or older were counted, and the total number of men was 38,000.[4] “Of these,” said David, “24,000 are to oversee the work of the house of the LORD, 6,000 are to be officers and judges,[187][5] 4,000 are to be gatekeepers, and 4,000 are to praise the LORD with the instruments I have made for giving praise.”

[6] Then David divided the Levites into divisions according to the sons of Levi:

Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.

The Gershonites

(Numbers 3:21–26; Numbers 4:21–28)

[7] The Gershonites: Ladan and Shimei.[188]

[8] The sons of Ladan: Jehiel the first, Zetham, and Joel—three in all.[189]

[9] The sons of Shimei: Shelomoth, Haziel, and Haran—three in all. These were the heads of the families of Ladan.

[10] And the sons of Shimei: Jahath, Zina, Jeush, and Beriah. These were the sons of Shimei—four in all.[190][191][11] Jahath was the first and Zizah was the second; but Jeush and Beriah did not have many sons, so they were counted as one family and received a single assignment.

The Kohathites

(Numbers 3:27–32; Numbers 4:1–20)

[12] The sons of Kohath: Amram, Izhar, Hebron, and Uzziel—four in all.

[13] The sons of Amram: Aaron and Moses. Aaron and his descendants were set apart forever to consecrate the most holy things, to burn incense before the LORD, to minister before Him, and to pronounce blessings in His name forever.[14] As for Moses the man of God, his sons were named among the tribe of Levi.

[15] The sons of Moses: Gershom and Eliezer.

[16] The descendants of Gershom: Shebuel was the first.

[17] The descendants of Eliezer: Rehabiah was the first. Eliezer did not have any other sons, but the sons of Rehabiah were very numerous.

---

184. *Solomon* sounds like and is probably derived from the Hebrew word for *peace*.
185. *100,000 talents* is approximately 3,770 tons or 3,420 metric tons of gold.
186. *1,000,000 talents* is approximately 37,700 tons or 34,200 metric tons of silver.
187. Hebrew does not include *said David,*
188. *Ladan* is a variant of *Libni*; also in verses 8 and 9; see 1 Chronicles 6:17.
189. *Jehiel* is a variant of *Jehieli*; see 1 Chronicles 26:21.
190. *Shimei* was possibly a son or grandson of the *Shimei* listed in verse 9.
191. Most Hebrew manuscripts; one Hebrew manuscript, LXX, and Vulgate (see also verse 11) *Zizah*

18 The sons of Izhar: Shelomith was the first.

19 The sons of Hebron: Jeriah was the first, Amariah the second, Jahaziel the third, and Jekameam the fourth.

20 The sons of Uzziel: Micah was the first and Isshiah the second.

The Merarites

(Numbers 3:33–37; Numbers 4:29–33)

21 The sons of Merari: Mahli and Mushi.

22 The sons of Mahli: Eleazar and Kish.Eleazar died without having any sons; he had only daughters. Their cousins, the sons of Kish, married them.

23 The sons of Mushi: Mahli, Eder, and Jeremoth—three in all.[192]

Levite Duties Revised

24 These were the descendants of Levi by their families—the heads of families, registered individually by name—those twenty years of age or older who worked in the service of the house of the LORD.

25 For David had said, “The LORD, the God of Israel, has given rest to His people and has come to dwell in Jerusalem forever.26 So now the Levites no longer need to carry the tabernacle or any of the articles for its service.”

27 For according to the final instructions of David, the Levites twenty years of age or older were counted,28 but their duty was to assist the descendants of Aaron with the service of the house of the LORD, being responsible for the courts and chambers, the purification of all the holy things, and the work of the service of the house of God,29 as well as for the rows of the showbread, the fine flour for the grain offering, the wafers of unleavened bread, the baking, the mixing, and all measurements of quantity and size.

30 They were also to stand every morning to give thanks and praise to the LORD, and likewise in the evening.31 Whenever burnt offerings were presented to the LORD on the Sabbaths, New Moons, and appointed feasts, they were to serve regularly before the LORD in the numbers prescribed for them.32 So the Levites were to carry out the responsibilities for the Tent of Meeting and the Holy Place, and, under their brothers the descendants of Aaron, the service of the house of the LORD.

1 Chronicles 24

Twenty-Four Divisions of Priests

1 These were the divisions of the descendants of Aaron. The sons of Aaron were Nadab, Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.2 But Nadab and Abihu died before their father did, and they had no sons; so Eleazar and Ithamar served as priests.

3 With the help of Eleazar’s descendant Zadok and Ithamar’s descendant Ahimelech, David divided them according to the offices of their service.4 Since more leaders were found among Eleazar’s descendants than those of Ithamar, they were divided accordingly. There were sixteen heads of families from the descendants of Eleazar and eight from the descendants of Ithamar.

5 Thus they were divided by lot, for there were officers of the sanctuary and officers of God among both Eleazar’s and Ithamar’s descendants.

6 The scribe, Shemaiah son of Nethanel, a Levite, recorded their names in the presence of the king and of the officers: Zadok the priest, Ahimelech son of Abiathar, and the heads of families of the priests and the Levites—one family being taken from Eleazar, and then one from Ithamar.

7 The first lot fell to Jehoiarib,
the second to Jedaiah,
8 the third to Harim,
the fourth to Seorim,
9 the fifth to Malchijah,
the sixth to Mijamin,
10 the seventh to Hakkoz,
the eighth to Abijah,
11 the ninth to Jeshua,
the tenth to Shecaniah,
12 the eleventh to Eliashib,
the twelfth to Jakim,
13 the thirteenth to Huppah,
the fourteenth to Jeshebeab,
14 the fifteenth to Bilgah,
the sixteenth to Immer,
15 the seventeenth to Hezir,
the eighteenth to Happizzez,
16 the nineteenth to Pethahiah,
the twentieth to Jehezkel,
17 the twenty-first to Jachin,
the twenty-second to Gamul,
18 the twenty-third to Delaiah,
and the twenty-fourth to Maaziah.

19 This was their appointed order for service when they entered the house of the LORD, according to the regulations prescribed for them by their forefather Aaron, as the LORD, the God of Israel, had commanded him.

The Rest of the Levites

20 Now these were the rest of the descendants of Levi:
From the sons of Amram: Shubael;
from the sons of Shubael: Jehdeiah.[193]

21 As for Rehabiah, from his sons: The first was Isshiah.[194]
22 From the Izharites: Shelomoth;
from the sons of Shelomoth: Jahath.[195]

23 From the sons of Hebron: Jeriah was the first, Amariah the second, Jahaziel the third, and Jekameam the fourth.[196]
24 From the sons of Uzziel: Micah;
from the sons of Micah: Shamir.
25 The brother of Micah: Isshiah;
from the sons of Isshiah: Zechariah.
26 The sons of Merari: Mahli and Mushi.
The son of Jaaziah: Beno.

27 The descendants of Merari from Jaaziah: Beno, Shoham, Zaccur, and Ibri.

---

192. *Jeremoth* is a variant of *Jerimoth*; see 1 Chronicles 24:30.
193. *Shubael* (twice in this verse) is a variant of *Shebuel*; see 1 Chronicles 23:16 and 1 Chronicles 26:24.
194. *Isshiah* is a variant of *Jeshaiah*; see 1 Chronicles 26:25.
195. *Shelomoth* (twice in this verse) is a variant of *Shelomith*; see 1 Chronicles 23:18.
196. Hebrew *From the sons: Jeriah*; see 1 Chronicles 23:19.

28 From Mahli: Eleazar, who had no sons.
29 From Kish: Jerahmeel the son of Kish.
30 And the sons of Mushi: Mahli, Eder, and Jerimoth.
These were the sons of the Levites, according to their families.[197] 31 As their brothers the descendants of Aaron did, they also cast lots in the presence of King David and of Zadok, Ahimelech, and the heads of the families of the priests and Levites—the family heads and their younger brothers alike.

1 Chronicles 25

Twenty-Four Divisions of Musicians

1 Additionally, David and the commanders of the army set apart some of the sons of Asaph, Heman, and Jeduthun to prophesy with the accompaniment of lyres, harps, and cymbals. The following is the list of the men who performed this service:
2 From the sons of Asaph: Zaccur, Joseph, Nethaniah, and Asarelah. These sons of Asaph were under the direction of Asaph, who prophesied under the direction of the king.
3 From the sons of Jeduthun: Gedaliah, Zeri, Jeshaiah, Shimei, Hashabiah, and Mattithiah—six in all—under the direction of their father Jeduthun, who prophesied with the harp, giving thanks and praise to the LORD.[198]
4 From the sons of Heman: Bukkiah, Mattaniah, Uzziel, Shebuel, Jerimoth, Hananiah, Hanani, Eliathah, Giddalti, Romamti-ezer, Joshbekashah, Mallothi, Hothir, and Mahazioth.[199][200] 5 All these sons of Heman the king's seer were given him through the promises of God to exalt him, for God had given Heman fourteen sons and three daughters.
6 All these were under the direction of their fathers for the music of the house of the LORD with cymbals, harps, and lyres, for the service of the house of God.
Asaph, Jeduthun, and Heman were under the direction of the king. 7 Together with their relatives, who were all trained and skillful in the songs of the LORD, they numbered 288. 8 They cast lots for their duties, young and old alike, teacher as well as pupil.
9 The first lot, which was for Asaph, fell to Joseph, his sons, and his brothers—12 in all;
the second to Gedaliah, his sons, and his brothers—12 in all;[201]
10 the third to Zaccur, his sons, and his brothers—12 in all;
11 the fourth to Izri, his sons, and his brothers—12 in all;[202]
12 the fifth to Nethaniah, his sons, and his brothers—12 in all;
13 the sixth to Bukkiah, his sons, and his brothers—12 in all;
14 the seventh to Jesarelah, his sons, and his brothers—12 in all;[203]
15 the eighth to Jeshaiah, his sons, and his brothers—12 in all;
16 the ninth to Mattaniah, his sons, and his brothers—12 in all;
17 the tenth to Shimei, his sons, and his brothers—12 in all;
18 the eleventh to Azarel, his sons, and his brothers—12 in all;[204]
19 the twelfth to Hashabiah, his sons, and his brothers—12 in all;
20 the thirteenth to Shubael, his sons, and his brothers—12 in all;
21 the fourteenth to Mattithiah, his sons, and his brothers—12 in all;
22 the fifteenth to Jeremoth, his sons, and his brothers—12 in all;[205]
23 the sixteenth to Hananiah, his sons, and his brothers—12 in all;
24 the seventeenth to Joshbekashah, his sons, and his brothers—12 in all;
25 the eighteenth to Hanani, his sons, and his brothers—12 in all;
26 the nineteenth to Mallothi, his sons, and his brothers—12 in all;
27 the twentieth to Eliathah, his sons, and his brothers—12 in all;
28 the twenty-first to Hothir, his sons, and his brothers—12 in all;
29 the twenty-second to Giddalti, his sons, and his brothers—12 in all;
30 the twenty-third to Mahazioth, his sons, and his brothers—12 in all;
31 and the twenty-fourth to Romamti-ezer, his sons, and his brothers—12 in all.

1 Chronicles 26

The Divisions of the Gatekeepers

1 These were the divisions of the gatekeepers:
From the Korahites: Meshelemiah son of Kore, one of the sons of Asaph.
2 Meshelemiah had sons: Zechariah the firstborn, Jediael the second, Zebadiah the third, Jathniel the fourth, 3 Elam the fifth, Jehohanan the sixth, and Eliehoenai the seventh.
4 And Obed-edom also had sons: Shemaiah the firstborn, Jehozabad the second, Joah the third, Sachar the fourth, Nethanel the fifth, 5 Ammiel the sixth, Issachar the seventh, and Peullethai the eighth. For God had blessed Obed-edom.
6 Also to his son Shemaiah were born sons who ruled over their families because they were strong, capable men. 7 Shemaiah's sons were Othni, Rephael, Obed, and Elzabad; his brothers were Elihu and Semachiah, also capable men. 8 All these were descendants of Obed-edom; they and their sons and brothers were capable men with strength to do the work—62 in all from Obed-edom.
9 Meshelemiah also had sons and brothers who were capable men—18 in all.

---

197. *Jerimoth* is a variant of *Jeremoth*; see 1 Chronicles 23:23.
198. One Hebrew manuscript and some LXX manuscripts (see also verse 17); most Hebrew manuscripts do not include *Shimei*.
199. *Shebuel* is a variant of *Shubael*; see verse 20.
200. *Jerimoth* is a variant of *Jeremoth*; see verse 22.
201. See LXX and the total in verse 7; Hebrew does not include *his sons, and his brothers—12 in all;*
202. *Izri* is a variant of *Zeri*; see verse 3.
203. *Jesarelah* is a variant of *Asarelah*; see verse 2.
204. *Azarel* is a variant of *Uzziel*; see verse 4.
205. *Jeremoth* is a variant of *Jerimoth*; see verse 4.

10 Hosah the Merarite also had sons: Shimri the first
(although he was not the firstborn, his father had appointed
him as the first),11 Hilkiah the second, Tebaliah the third,
and Zechariah the fourth. The sons and brothers of Hosah
numbered 13 in all.

12 These divisions of the gatekeepers, through their chief
men, had duties for ministering in the house of the LORD,
just as their relatives did.13 They cast lots for each gate,
according to their families, young and old alike.

14 The lot for the East Gate fell to Shelemiah.
Then lots were cast for his son Zechariah, a wise
counselor, and the lot for the North Gate fell to him.[206]

15 The lot for the South Gate fell to Obed-edom, and the lot
for the storehouses to his sons.

16 The lots for the West Gate and the Shallecheth Gate on
the ascending highway fell to Shuppim and Hosah.

There were guards stationed at every watch.[207]17 Each day
there were six Levites on the east, four on the north, four on
the south, and two pairs at the storehouse.18 As for the court
on the west, there were four at the highway and two at the
court.[208]

19 These were the divisions of the gatekeepers who were
descendants of Korah and Merari.

The Treasurers, Officers, and Judges

20 Now their fellow Levites were in charge of the treasuries
of the house of God and the treasuries of the dedicated
things.[209]21 From the descendants of Ladan, who were
Gershonites through Ladan and heads of the families of
Ladan the Gershonite, were Jehieli,[210][211]22 the sons of Jehieli,
Zetham, and his brother Joel. They were in charge of the
treasuries of the house of the LORD.

23 From the Amramites, the Izharites, the Hebronites, and the
Uzzielites:

24 Shebuel, a descendant of Gershom son of Moses, was the
officer in charge of the treasuries.25 His relatives through
Eliezer included Rehabiah his son, Jeshaiah his son, Joram
his son, Zichri his son, and Shelomith his son.[212]26 This
Shelomith and his brothers were in charge of all the
treasuries for the things dedicated by King David, by the
heads of families who were the commanders of thousands
and of hundreds, and by the army commanders.27 They had
dedicated some of the plunder from their battles to the
repair of the house of the LORD.28 Everything that had been
dedicated by Samuel the seer, Saul son of Kish, Abner son of
Ner, and Joab son of Zeruiah, along with everything else that
was dedicated, was under the care of Shelomith and his
brothers.

29 From the Izharites, Chenaniah and his sons had the outside
duties as officers and judges over Israel.[213]

30 From the Hebronites, Hashabiah and his relatives, 1,700
capable men, had charge of the affairs of Israel west of the
Jordan for all the work of the LORD and for the service of
the king.31 As for the Hebronites, Jerijah was the chief of the
Hebronites, according to the genealogies of his ancestors. In
the fortieth year of David's reign the records were searched,
and strong, capable men were found among the Hebronites
at Jazer in Gilead.[214]32 Among Jerijah's relatives there were
2,700 capable men who were heads of families. King David
appointed them over the Reubenites, the Gadites, and the
half-tribe of Manasseh for every matter pertaining to God
and for the affairs of the king.

1 Chronicles 27

Twelve Captains for Twelve Months

1 This is the list of the Israelites—the heads of families, the
commanders of thousands and of hundreds, and their officers
who served the king in every matter concerning the divisions
on rotating military duty each month throughout the year.
There were 24,000 men in each division:

2 Jashobeam son of Zabdiel was in charge of the first
division, which was assigned the first month. There were
24,000 men in his division.3 He was a descendant of Perez
and chief of all the army commanders for the first month.

4 Dodai the Ahohite was in charge of the division for the
second month, and Mikloth was the leader. There were
24,000 men in his division.[215]

5 The third army commander, as chief for the third month,
was Benaiah son of Jehoiada the priest. There were 24,000
men in his division.6 This Benaiah was mighty among the
Thirty and was over the Thirty, and his son Ammizabad was
in charge of his division.

7 The fourth, for the fourth month, was Joab's brother
Asahel, and his son Zebadiah was commander after him.
There were 24,000 men in his division.

8 The fifth, for the fifth month, was the commander
Shamhuth the Izrahite. There were 24,000 men in his
division.[216]

9 The sixth, for the sixth month, was Ira son of Ikkesh the
Tekoite. There were 24,000 men in his division.

10 The seventh, for the seventh month, was Helez the
Pelonite, an Ephraimite. There were 24,000 men in his
division.

11 The eighth, for the eighth month, was Sibbecai the
Hushathite, a Zerahite. There were 24,000 men in his
division.

12 The ninth, for the ninth month, was Abiezer the
Anathothite, a Benjamite. There were 24,000 men in his
division.

13 The tenth, for the tenth month, was Maharai the
Netophathite, a Zerahite. There were 24,000 men in his
division.

---

206. *Shelemiah* is a variant of *Meshelemiah*; see verse 2.
207. Or *on the upper road*
208. Hebrew *parbar*; twice in this verse
209. LXX; Hebrew *As for the Levites, Ahijah was*
210. *Ladan* is a variant of *Libni*; see 1 Chronicles 6:17.
211. *Jehieli* is a variant of *Jehiel*; also in verse 22; see 1 Chronicles 23:8.
212. *Jeshaiah* is a variant of *Isshiah*; see 1 Chronicles 24:21.
213. Or *the duties outside (the temple)* or *the duties outside (Jerusalem)*
214. *Jerijah* is a variant of *Jeriah*; see 1 Chronicles 23:19.
215. *Dodai* is a variant of *Dodo*; see 2 Samuel 23:9.
216. *Shamhuth* is a variant of *Shammoth* or *Shammah*; see 1 Chronicles 11:27 and 2 Samuel 23:25.

14 The eleventh, for the eleventh month, was Benaiah the
Pirathonite, an Ephraimite. There were 24,000 men in his
division.
15 The twelfth, for the twelfth month, was Heldai the
Netophathite, from the family of Othniel. There were 24,000
men in his division.[217]

The Leaders of the Twelve Tribes

16 These officers were in charge of the tribes of Israel:
Over the Reubenites was Eliezer son of Zichri;
over the Simeonites was Shephatiah son of Maacah;
17 over Levi was Hashabiah son of Kemuel;
over Aaron was Zadok;
18 over Judah was Elihu, one of David's brothers;
over Issachar was Omri son of Michael;
19 over Zebulun was Ishmaiah son of Obadiah;
over Naphtali was Jerimoth son of Azriel;
20 over the Ephraimites was Hoshea son of Azaziah;
over one of the half-tribes of Manasseh was Joel son of
Pedaiah;
21 over the half-tribe of Manasseh in Gilead was Iddo son
of Zechariah;
over Benjamin was Jaasiel son of Abner;
22 and over Dan was Azarel son of Jeroham.
These were the leaders of the tribes of Israel.
23 David did not count the men aged twenty or under,
because the LORD had said that He would make Israel as
numerous as the stars of the sky.24 Joab son of Zeruiah began
to count the men but did not finish. For because of this
census wrath came upon Israel, and the number was not
entered in the Book of the Chronicles of King David.

David's Various Overseers

25 Azmaveth son of Adiel was in charge of the royal
storehouses.
Jonathan son of Uzziah was in charge of the storehouses in
the country, in the cities, in the villages, and in the
fortresses.
26 Ezri son of Chelub was in charge of the workers in the
fields who tilled the soil.
27 Shimei the Ramathite was in charge of the vineyards.
Zabdi the Shiphmite was in charge of the produce of the
vineyards for the wine vats.
28 Baal-hanan the Gederite was in charge of the olive and
sycamore trees in the foothills.
Joash was in charge of the stores of olive oil.[218]
29 Shitrai the Sharonite was in charge of the herds grazing
in Sharon.
Shaphat son of Adlai was in charge of the herds in the
valleys.
30 Obil the Ishmaelite was in charge of the camels.
Jehdeiah the Meronothite was in charge of the donkeys.
31 Jaziz the Hagrite was in charge of the flocks.
All these officials were in charge of King David's property.

The Counselors

32 David's uncle Jonathan was a counselor; he was a man
of insight and a scribe.
Jehiel son of Hachmoni attended to the sons of the king.
33 Ahithophel was the king's counselor.
Hushai the Archite was the king's friend.
34 Ahithophel was succeeded by Jehoiada son of Benaiah,
then by Abiathar.
Joab was the commander of the king's army.

1 Chronicles 28

David Commissions Solomon

1 Now David summoned all the leaders of Israel to Jerusalem:
the leaders of the tribes, the leaders of the divisions in the
king's service, the commanders of thousands and of
hundreds, and the officials in charge of all the property and
cattle of the king and his sons, along with the court officials
and mighty men—every mighty man of valor.
2 Then King David rose to his feet and said, "Listen to me, my
brothers and my people. It was in my heart to build a house
as a resting place for the ark of the covenant of the LORD
and as a footstool for our God. I had made preparations to
build it,3 but God said to me, 'You are not to build a house
for My Name, because you are a man of war who has shed
blood.'
4 Yet the LORD, the God of Israel, chose me out of all my
father's house to be king over Israel forever. For He chose
Judah as leader, and from the house of Judah He chose my
father's household, and from my father's sons He was
pleased to make me king over all Israel.5 And of all my sons
—for the LORD has given me many sons—He has chosen
Solomon my son to sit on the throne of the kingdom of the
LORD over Israel.6 And He said to me, 'Solomon your son is
the one who will build My house and My courts, for I have
chosen him as My son, and I will be his Father.7 I will
establish his kingdom forever, if he resolutely carries out My
commandments and ordinances, as is being done this day.'
8 So now in the sight of all Israel, the assembly of the LORD,
and in the hearing of our God, keep and seek out all the
commandments of the LORD your God, so that you may
possess this good land and leave it as an inheritance to your
descendants forever.9 As for you, Solomon my son, know the
God of your father and serve Him wholeheartedly and with a
willing mind, for the LORD searches every heart and
understands the intent of every thought. If you seek Him, He
will be found by you; but if you forsake Him, He will reject
you forever.10 Consider now that the LORD has chosen you
to build a house for the sanctuary. Be strong and do it."

The Plans for the Temple

11 Then David gave his son Solomon the plans for the portico
of the temple, its buildings, storehouses, upper rooms, inner
rooms, and the room for the mercy seat.[219][220]12 The plans
contained everything David had in mind for the courts of the
house of the LORD, for all the surrounding rooms, for the
treasuries of the house of God and of the dedicated
things,[221]13 for the divisions of the priests and Levites, for all

---

217. *Heldai* is a variant of *Heled*; see 1 Chronicles 11:30 and 2 Samuel 23:29.
218. Hebrew *Shephelah* or *lowlands*; that is, the western foothills of Judea
219. LXX; Hebrew does not include *of the temple.*
220. Or *atonement cover*
221. Or *had with him by the Spirit*

the work of service in the house of the LORD, and for all the articles of service in the house of the LORD:

14 the weight of all the gold articles for every kind of service;

the weight of all the silver articles for every kind of service;

15 the weight of the gold lampstands and their lamps, including the weight of each lampstand and its lamps;

the weight of each silver lampstand and its lamps, according to the use of each lampstand;

16 the weight of gold for each table of showbread, and of silver for the silver tables;

17 the weight of the pure gold for the forks, sprinkling bowls, and pitchers;

the weight of each gold dish;

the weight of each silver bowl;

18 the weight of the refined gold for the altar of incense;

and the plans for the chariot of the gold cherubim that spread their wings and overshadowed the ark of the covenant of the LORD.

19 "All this," said David, "all the details of this plan, the LORD has made clear to me in writing by His hand upon me."

20 David also said to Solomon his son, "Be strong and courageous, and do it. Do not be afraid or discouraged, for the LORD God, my God, is with you. He will neither fail you nor forsake you before all the work for the service of the house of the LORD is finished. 21 The divisions of the priests and Levites are ready for all the service of the house of God, and every willing man of every skill will be at your disposal for the work. The officials and all the people are fully at your command."

1 Chronicles 29

Offerings for the Temple

1 Then King David said to the whole assembly, "My son Solomon, the one whom God has chosen, is young and inexperienced. The task is great because this palace is not for man, but for the LORD God. 2 Now with all my ability I have made provision for the house of my God—gold for the gold articles, silver for the silver, bronze for the bronze, iron for the iron, and wood for the wood, as well as onyx for the settings, turquoise, stones of various colors, all kinds of precious stones, and slabs of marble—all in abundance.

3 Moreover, because of my delight in the house of my God, I now give for it my personal treasures of gold and silver, over and above all that I have provided for this holy temple: 4 three thousand talents of gold (the gold of Ophir) and seven thousand talents of refined silver, to overlay the walls of the buildings,[222][223] 5 for the gold work and the silver work, and for all the work to be done by the craftsmen. Now who is willing to consecrate himself to the LORD today?"

6 Then the leaders of the families, the officers of the tribes of Israel, the commanders of thousands and of hundreds, and the officials in charge of the king's work gave willingly. 7 Toward the service of God's house they gave 5,000 talents and 10,000 darics of gold, 10,000 talents of silver, 18,000 talents of bronze, and 100,000 talents of iron.[224][225][226][227][228] Whoever had precious stones gave them to the treasury of the house of the LORD, under the care of Jehiel the Gershonite.[229] 9 And the people rejoiced at the willing response of their leaders, for they had given to the LORD freely and wholeheartedly. And King David also rejoiced greatly.

David's Prayer of Blessing

10 Then David blessed the LORD in the sight of all the assembly and said:

"May You be blessed, O LORD, God of our father Israel, from everlasting to everlasting.

11 Yours, O LORD, is the greatness and the power and the glory and the splendor and the majesty, for everything in heaven and on earth belongs to You.

Yours, O LORD, is the kingdom, and You are exalted as 12 head over all. Both riches and honor come from You, and You are the ruler over all. In Your hands are power and might to exalt and give strength to all.

13 Now therefore, our God, we give You thanks, and we praise Your glorious name. 14 But who am I, and who are my people, that we should be able to give as generously as this? For everything comes from You, and from Your own hand we have given to You. 15 For we are foreigners and strangers in Your presence, as were all our forefathers. Our days on earth are like a shadow, without hope.

16 O LORD our God, from Your hand comes all this abundance that we have provided to build You a house for Your holy Name, and all of it belongs to You. 17 I know, my God, that You test the heart and delight in uprightness. All these things I have given willingly and with an upright heart, and now I have seen Your people who are present here giving joyfully and willingly to You.

18 O LORD, God of our fathers Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, keep this desire forever in the intentions of the hearts of Your people, and direct their hearts toward You. 19 And give my son Solomon a whole heart to keep and carry out all Your commandments, decrees, and statutes, and to build Your palace for which I have made provision."

20 Then David said to the whole assembly, "Bless the LORD your God."

So the whole assembly blessed the LORD, the God of their fathers. They bowed down and paid homage to the LORD and to the king.

Solomon Anointed King

(1 Kings 1:32–40)

21 The next day they offered sacrifices and presented burnt offerings to the LORD: a thousand bulls, a thousand rams, and a thousand lambs, along with their drink offerings, and other sacrifices in abundance for all Israel. 22 That day they ate and drank with great joy in the presence of the LORD.

---

222. *3,000 talents* is approximately 113 tons or 103 metric tons of gold.
223. *7,000 talents* is approximately 264 tons or 239.5 metric tons of silver.
224. *5,000 talents* is approximately 188.5 tons or 171 metric tons of gold.
225. Or *10,000 gold drachmas*; that is, approximately 185.2 pounds or 84 kilograms of gold coins
226. *10,000 talents* is approximately 377 tons or 342 metric tons of silver.
227. *18,000 talents* is approximately 678.6 tons or 615.6 metric tons of bronze.
228. *100,000 talents* is approximately 3,770 tons or 3,420 metric tons of iron.
229. *Jehiel* is a variant of *Jehieli*; see 1 Chronicles 26:21.

Then, for a second time, they designated David's son Solomon as king, anointing him before the LORD as ruler, and Zadok as the priest.

23 So Solomon sat on the throne of the LORD as king in place of his father David. He prospered, and all Israel obeyed him.**24** All the officials and mighty men, as well as all of King David's sons, pledged their allegiance to King Solomon.

25 The LORD highly exalted Solomon in the sight of all Israel and bestowed on him royal majesty such as had not been bestowed on any king in Israel before him.

David's Reign and Death

(1 Kings 2:10–12)

26 David son of Jesse was king over all Israel.**27** The length of David's reign over Israel was forty years—seven years in Hebron and thirty-three years in Jerusalem.**28** He died at a ripe old age, full of years, riches, and honor, and his son Solomon reigned in his place.

29 Now the acts of King David, from first to last, are indeed written in the Chronicles of Samuel the Seer, the Chronicles of Nathan the Prophet, and the Chronicles of Gad the Seer,**30** together with all the details of his reign, his might, and the circumstances that came upon him and Israel and all the kingdoms of the lands.

2 Chronicles

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17
18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34
35 36

2 Chronicles 1

Solomon's Prayer for Wisdom

(1 Kings 3:1–15; Psalm 45:1–17; Psalm 72:1–20)

1 Now Solomon son of David established himself securely
over his kingdom, and the LORD his God was with him and
highly exalted him.
2 Then Solomon spoke to all Israel, to the commanders of
thousands and of hundreds, to the judges, and to every
leader in all Israel—the heads of the families.3 And Solomon
and the whole assembly went to the high place at Gibeon
because it was the location of God's Tent of Meeting, which
Moses the servant of the LORD had made in the wilderness.
4 Now David had brought the ark of God from Kiriath-jearim
to the place he had prepared for it, because he had pitched a
tent for it in Jerusalem.5 But the bronze altar made by
Bezalel son of Uri, the son of Hur, was in Gibeon before the
tabernacle of the LORD. So Solomon and the assembly
inquired of Him there.[1]
6 Solomon offered sacrifices there before the LORD on the
bronze altar at the Tent of Meeting, where he offered a
thousand burnt offerings.
7 That night God appeared to Solomon and said, "Ask, and I
will give it to you!"
8 Solomon replied to God: "You have shown much loving
devotion to my father David, and You have made me king in
his place.[2]9 Now, O LORD God, let Your promise to my father
David be fulfilled. For You have made me king over a people
as numerous as the dust of the earth.10 Now grant me
wisdom and knowledge, so that I may lead this people. For
who is able to govern this great people of Yours?"[3]
11 God said to Solomon, "Since this was in your heart instead
of requesting riches or wealth or honor for yourself or death
for your enemies—and since you have not even requested
long life but have asked for wisdom and knowledge to
govern My people over whom I have made you king
—12 therefore wisdom and knowledge have been granted to
you. And I will also give you riches and wealth and honor
unlike anything given to the kings before you or after you."
13 So Solomon went to Jerusalem from the high place in
Gibeon, from before the Tent of Meeting, and he reigned
over Israel.

Solomon's Riches

(1 Kings 10:26–29)

14 Solomon accumulated 1,400 chariots and 12,000 horses,
which he stationed in the chariot cities and also with him in
Jerusalem.[4][5]15 The king made silver and gold as common in
Jerusalem as stones, and cedar as abundant as sycamore in
the foothills.[6]
16 Solomon's horses were imported from Egypt and Kue; the
royal merchants purchased them from Kue.[7]17 A chariot
could be imported from Egypt for six hundred shekels of
silver, and a horse for a hundred and fifty. Likewise, they
exported them to all the kings of the Hittites and to the kings
of Aram.[8][9]

2 Chronicles 2

Preparations for the Temple

(1 Kings 5:1–6)

1 Now Solomon purposed to build a house for the Name of
the LORD and a royal palace for himself.2 So he conscripted
70,000 porters, 80,000 stonecutters in the mountains, and
3,600 supervisors.
3 Then Solomon sent word to Hiram king of Tyre:

> "Do for me as you did for my father David when you sent
> him cedars to build himself a house to live in.[10]4 Behold, I
> am about to build a house for the Name of the LORD my
> God to dedicate to Him for burning fragrant incense before
> Him, for displaying the showbread continuously, and for
> making burnt offerings every morning and evening as well
> as on the Sabbaths, New Moons, and appointed feasts of
> the LORD our God. This is ordained for Israel forever.

5 The house that I am building will be great, for our God is
greater than all gods.6 But who is able to build a house for
Him, since the heavens, even the highest heavens, cannot
contain Him? Who then am I, that I should build a house for
Him, except as a place to burn sacrifices before Him?
7 Send me, therefore, a craftsman skilled in engraving to
work with gold and silver, with bronze and iron, and with
purple, crimson, and blue yarn. He will work with my
craftsmen in Judah and Jerusalem, whom my father David
provided.
8 Send me also cedar, cypress, and algum logs from Lebanon,
for I know that your servants have skill to cut timber there.

---

1. LXX, Vulgate, and some Hebrew manuscripts *was there before*; MT *he placed before*
2. Forms of the Hebrew *chesed* are translated here and in most cases throughout the Scriptures as *loving devotion*; the range of meaning includes *love*, *goodness*, *kindness*, *faithfulness*, and *mercy*, as well as *loyalty to a covenant*.
3. Literally *so that I may go out before this people and come in*
4. Literally *Solomon accumulated chariots and horses; he had*
5. Or *horsemen* or *charioteers*
6. Hebrew *Shephelah* or *lowlands*; that is, the western foothills of Judea
7. Probably an area in Cilicia, a province in the southeast of Asia Minor
8. *600 shekels* is approximately 15.1 pounds or 6.8 kilograms of silver.
9. *150 shekels* is approximately 3.8 pounds or 1.7 kilograms of silver.
10. Hebrew *Huram*, a variant of *Hiram*; also in verses 11 and 12

And indeed, my servants will work with yours[11][12][9] to prepare
for me timber in abundance, because the temple I am
building will be great and wonderful.[10] I will pay your
servants, the woodcutters, 20,000 cors of ground wheat,
20,000 cors of barley, 20,000 baths of wine, and 20,000
baths of olive oil."[13][14][15][16]

Hiram's Reply to Solomon

(1 Kings 5:7–12)

[11] Then Hiram king of Tyre wrote a letter in reply to
Solomon:

> "Because the LORD loves His people, He has set you over
> them as king."
>
> [12] And Hiram added:
>
> "Blessed be the LORD, the God of Israel, who made the
> heavens and the earth! He has given King David a wise son
> with insight and understanding, who will build a temple
> for the LORD and a royal palace for himself.

[13] So now I am sending you Huram-abi, a skillful man
endowed with creativity.[17][14] He is the son of a woman from
the daughters of Dan, and his father is a man of Tyre. He is
skilled in work with gold and silver, bronze and iron, stone
and wood, purple, blue, and crimson yarn, and fine linen. He
is experienced in every kind of engraving and can execute
any design that is given him. He will work with your
craftsmen and with those of my lord, your father David.

[15] Now let my lord send to his servants the wheat, barley,
olive oil, and wine he promised.[16] We will cut logs from
Lebanon, as many as you need, and we will float them to
you as rafts by sea down to Joppa. Then you can take them
up to Jerusalem."

[17] Solomon numbered all the foreign men in the land of
Israel following the census his father David had conducted,
and there were found to be 153,600 in all.[18] Solomon made
70,000 of them porters, 80,000 stonecutters in the
mountains, and 3,600 supervisors.

2 Chronicles 3

Temple Construction Begins

(1 Kings 6:1–4)

[1] Then Solomon began to build the house of the LORD in
Jerusalem on Mount Moriah, where the LORD had appeared
to his father David. This was the place that David had
prepared on the threshing floor of Ornan the
Jebusite.[18][19][2] Solomon began construction on the second day
of the second month in the fourth year of his reign.

[3] The foundation that Solomon laid for the house of God was
sixty cubits long and twenty cubits wide, according to the
old standard.[20][21][4] The portico at the front, extending across
the width of the temple, was twenty cubits long and twenty
cubits high. He overlaid the inside with pure gold.[22][23]

The Temple's Interior

(1 Kings 6:14–22)

[5] He paneled the main room with cypress, which he overlaid
with fine gold and decorated with palm trees and
chains.[24][6] He adorned the temple with precious stones for
beauty, and its gold was from Parvaim.[7] He overlaid its
beams, thresholds, walls, and doors with gold, and he carved
cherubim on the walls.

[8] Then he made the Most Holy Place; its length corresponded
to the width of the temple—twenty cubits long and twenty
cubits wide. And he overlaid the inside with six hundred
talents of fine gold.[25][26][9] The weight of the nails was fifty
shekels of gold. He also overlaid the upper rooms with
gold.[27]

The Cherubim

(1 Kings 6:23–30)

[10] In the Most Holy Place he made two cherubim of
sculptured work, and he overlaid them with gold.[11] The total
wingspan of the cherubim was twenty cubits. One wing of
the first cherub was five cubits long and touched the wall of
the temple, and its other wing was five cubits long and
touched the wing of the other cherub.[28][12] The wing of the
second cherub also measured five cubits and touched the
wall of the temple, while its other wing measured five cubits
and touched the wing of the first cherub.[13] So the total
wingspan of these cherubim was twenty cubits. They stood
on their feet, facing the main room.

The Veil and Pillars

(1 Kings 7:13–22)

[14] He made the veil of blue, purple, and crimson yarn and
fine linen, with cherubim woven into it.

[15] In front of the temple he made two pillars, which together
were thirty-five cubits high, each with a capital on top
measuring five cubits.[29]

[16] He made interwoven chains and put them on top of the
pillars. He made a hundred pomegranates and fastened them

---

11. Or *pine* or *juniper* or *fir*
12. *Algum* is probably a variant of *almug*; see 1 Kings 10:11.
13. *20,000 cors* is approximately 124,800 bushels or 4.4 million liters (probably about 3,800 tons or 3,400 metric tons of wheat).
14. *20,000 cors* is approximately 124,800 bushels or 4.4 million liters (probably about 2,910 tons or 2,700 metric tons of barley).
15. *20,000 baths* is approximately 116,000 gallons or 440,000 liters of wine.
16. Or *20,000 baths of oil*; that is, approximately 116,000 gallons or 440,000 liters
17. Or *understanding*
18. See LXX; Hebrew *where He had appeared*
19. *Ornan* is a variant of *Araunah*; see 2 Samuel 24:16.
20. The foundation was approximately 90 feet long and 30 feet wide (27.4 meters long and 9.1 meters wide).
21. The old standard of measurement was a cubit equal to 18 inches or 45.7 centimeters. The new standard, a cubit of approximately 21 inches or 53.3 centimeters (the long cubit) is the basic unit of length throughout Ezekiel 40 to 48.
22. *20 cubits* is approximately 30 feet or 9.1 meters; also in verses 8, 11, and 13.
23. Some LXX and Syriac manuscripts; Hebrew *120 cubits high* (approximately 180 feet or 54.9 meters)
24. Or *pine* or *juniper* or *fir*
25. Or *the Holy of Holies*; also in verse 10
26. *600 talents* is approximately 22.6 tons or 20.5 metric tons of gold.
27. *50 shekels* is approximately 1.26 pounds or 569.8 grams of gold.
28. *5 cubits* is approximately 7.5 feet or 2.3 meters; also in verse 15.
29. *35 cubits* is approximately 52.5 feet or 16 meters.

into the chainwork.[30] 17 Then he set up the pillars in front of the temple, one on the south and one on the north. The pillar on the south he named Jachin, and the pillar on the north he named Boaz.[31][32]

2 Chronicles 4

The Bronze Altar and Molten Sea

(1 Kings 7:23–26)

1 He made a bronze altar twenty cubits long, twenty cubits wide, and ten cubits high.[33]

2 He also made the Sea of cast metal. It was circular in shape, measuring ten cubits from rim to rim, five cubits in height, and thirty cubits in circumference.[34] 3 Below the rim, figures of oxen encircled it, ten per cubit all the way around the Sea, cast in two rows as a part of the Sea.

4 The Sea stood on twelve oxen, three facing north, three facing west, three facing south, and three facing east. The Sea rested on them, with all their hindquarters toward the center. 5 It was a handbreadth thick, and its rim was fashioned like the brim of a cup, like a lily blossom. It could hold three thousand baths.[35][36]

The Ten Basins, Lampstands, and Tables

(1 Kings 7:38–39)

6 He also made ten basins for washing and placed five on the south side and five on the north. The parts of the burnt offering were rinsed in them, but the priests used the Sea for washing.

7 He made ten gold lampstands according to their specifications and placed them in the temple, five on the south side and five on the north.

8 Additionally, he made ten tables and placed them in the temple, five on the south side and five on the north. He also made a hundred gold bowls.

The Courts

9 He made the courtyard of the priests and the large court with its doors, and he overlaid the doors with bronze.

10 He put the Sea on the south side, at the southeast corner.

Completion of the Bronze Works

(1 Kings 7:40–47)

11 Additionally, Huram made the pots, shovels, and sprinkling bowls.

So Huram finished the work that he had undertaken for King Solomon in the house of God:

12 the two pillars;

the two bowl-shaped capitals atop the pillars;

the two sets of network covering both bowls of the capitals atop the pillars;

13 the four hundred pomegranates for the two sets of network (two rows of pomegranates for each network covering both the bowl-shaped capitals atop the pillars);

14 the stands;

the basins on the stands;

15 the Sea;

the twelve oxen underneath the Sea;

16 and the pots, shovels, meat forks, and all the other articles.

All these objects that Huram-abi made for King Solomon for the house of the LORD were of polished bronze. 17 The king had them cast in clay molds in the plain of the Jordan between Succoth and Zeredah.[37] 18 Solomon made all these articles in such great abundance that the weight of the bronze could not be determined.

Completion of the Gold Furnishings

(1 Kings 7:48–51)

19 Solomon also made all the furnishings for the house of God:

the golden altar;

the tables on which was placed the Bread of the Presence;

20 the lampstands of pure gold and their lamps, to burn in front of the inner sanctuary as prescribed;

21 the flowers, lamps, and tongs of gold—of purest gold;

22 the wick trimmers, sprinkling bowls, ladles, and censers of pure gold;

and the gold doors of the temple: the inner doors to the Most Holy Place as well as the doors of the main hall.[38]

2 Chronicles 5

The Ark Enters the Temple

(1 Kings 8:1–11)

1 So all the work that Solomon had performed for the house of the LORD was completed.

Then Solomon brought in the items his father David had dedicated—the silver, the gold, and all the furnishings—and he placed them in the treasuries of the house of God.

2 At that time Solomon assembled in Jerusalem the elders of Israel—all the tribal heads and family leaders of the Israelites—to bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD from Zion, the City of David. 3 So all the men of Israel came together to the king at the feast in the seventh month.[39]

4 When all the elders of Israel had arrived, the Levites took up the ark, 5 and they brought up the ark and the Tent of Meeting with all its sacred furnishings. The Levitical priests carried them up.

6 There, before the ark, King Solomon and the whole congregation of Israel who had assembled with him sacrificed so many sheep and oxen that they could not be counted or numbered.

7 Then the priests brought the ark of the covenant of the LORD to its place in the inner sanctuary of the temple, the Most Holy Place, beneath the wings of the cherubim.[40] 8 For

---

30. Or *He made chains in the inner sanctuary*
31. *Jachin* probably means *He establishes*.
32. *Boaz* probably means *in Him is strength*.
33. The altar was approximately 30 feet in length and width and 15 feet high (9.1 meters in length and width and 4.6 meters high).
34. The Sea was approximately 15 feet from rim to rim, 7.5 feet in height, and 45 feet in circumference (4.6 meters from rim to rim, 2.3 meters in height, and 13.7 meters in circumference).
35. *A handbreadth* is approximately 2.9 inches or 7.4 centimeters.
36. *3,000 baths* is approximately 17,400 gallons or 66,000 liters.
37. *Zeredah* is a variant of *Zarethan*; see 1 Kings 7:46.
38. Or *the Holy of Holies*
39. That is, the Feast of Tabernacles (or Booths or Shelters); see Leviticus 23:33–36.
40. Or *the Holy of Holies*

the cherubim spread their wings over the place of the ark and overshadowed the ark and its poles.

9 The poles of the ark extended far enough that their ends were visible from in front of the inner sanctuary, but not from outside the Holy Place; and they are there to this day.[41][42]

10 There was nothing in the ark except the two tablets that Moses had placed in it at Horeb, where the LORD had made a covenant with the Israelites after they had come out of Egypt.[43]

11 Now all the priests who were present had consecrated themselves regardless of their divisions. And when the priests came out of the Holy Place,12 all the Levitical singers —Asaph, Heman, Jeduthun, and their sons and relatives— stood on the east side of the altar, dressed in fine linen and playing cymbals, harps, and lyres, accompanied by 120 priests sounding trumpets.13 The trumpeters and singers joined together to praise and thank the LORD with one voice. They lifted up their voices, accompanied by trumpets, cymbals, and musical instruments, in praise to the LORD:

"For He is good;

His loving devotion endures forever."

And the temple, the house of the LORD, was filled with a cloud14 so that the priests could not stand there to minister because of the cloud. For the glory of the LORD filled the house of God.

2 Chronicles 6

Solomon Blesses the LORD

(1 Kings 8:12–21)

1 Then Solomon declared:

"The LORD has said that He would dwell

in the thick cloud.

2 But I have built You an exalted house,

a place for You to dwell forever."

3 And as the whole assembly of Israel stood there, the king turned around and blessed them all4 and said:

"Blessed be the LORD, the God of Israel, who has fulfilled with His own hand what He spoke with His mouth to my
5 father David, saying,'Since the day I brought My people out of the land of Egypt, I have not chosen a city from any tribe of Israel in which to build a house so that My Name would be there, nor have I chosen anyone to be ruler over My people Israel.6 But now I have chosen Jerusalem for My Name to be there, and I have chosen David to be over My people Israel.'

7 Now it was in the heart of my father David to build a house for the Name of the LORD, the God of Israel.8 But the LORD said to my father David, 'Since it was in your heart to build a house for My Name, you have done well to have this in your heart.9 Nevertheless, you are not the one to build it; but your son, your own offspring, will build the house for My Name.'

10 Now the LORD has fulfilled the word that He spoke. I have succeeded my father David, and I sit on the throne of Israel, as the LORD promised. I have built the house for the Name of the LORD, the God of Israel.11 And there I have placed the ark, which contains the covenant of the LORD that He made with the children of Israel."

Solomon's Prayer of Dedication

(1 Kings 8:22–53)

12 Then Solomon stood before the altar of the LORD in front of the whole assembly of Israel and spread out his hands.13 Now Solomon had made a bronze platform five cubits long, five cubits wide, and three cubits high and had placed it in the middle of the courtyard. He stood on it, knelt down before the whole assembly of Israel, spread out his hands toward heaven,[44]14 and said:

"O LORD, God of Israel, there is no God like You in heaven or on earth, keeping Your covenant of loving devotion with Your servants who walk before You with all their
15 hearts.You have kept Your promise to Your servant, my father David. What You spoke with Your mouth You have fulfilled with Your hand this day.

16 Therefore now, O LORD, God of Israel, keep for Your servant, my father David, what You promised when You said: 'You will never fail to have a man to sit before Me on the throne of Israel, if only your descendants guard their way to walk in My law as you have walked before Me.'17 And now, O LORD, God of Israel, please confirm what You promised to Your servant David.

18 But will God indeed dwell with man upon the earth? The heavens, even the highest heavens, cannot contain You, much less this temple I have built.19 Yet regard the prayer and plea of Your servant, O LORD my God, so that You may hear the cry and the prayer that Your servant is praying before You.

20 May Your eyes be open toward this temple day and night, toward the place where You said You would put Your Name, so that You may hear the prayer that Your servant prays toward this place.21 Hear the plea of Your servant and of Your people Israel when they pray toward this place. May You hear from heaven, Your dwelling place. May You hear and forgive.

22 When a man sins against his neighbor and is required to take an oath, and he comes to take an oath before Your altar in this temple,23 then may You hear from heaven and act. May You judge Your servants, condemning the wicked man by bringing down on his own head what he has done, and justifying the righteous man by rewarding him according to his righteousness.

24 When Your people Israel are defeated before an enemy because they have sinned against You, and they return to You and confess Your name, praying and pleading before You in this temple,25 then may You hear from heaven and forgive the sin of Your people Israel. May You restore them to the land You gave to them and their fathers.

26 When the skies are shut and there is no rain because Your people have sinned against You, and they pray toward this place and confess Your name, and they turn from their sins because You have afflicted them,27 then may You hear from heaven and forgive the sin of Your servants, Your people Israel, so that You may teach them the good way in which

---

41. Some Hebrew manuscripts and LXX *The poles extended far enough that their ends were visible from the Holy Place in front of the inner sanctuary*; see 1 Kings 8:8.

42. Literally *not from outside*

43. That is, Mount Sinai, or possibly a mountain in the range containing Mount Sinai

44. The platform was approximately 7.5 feet in length and width, and 4.5 feet high (2.3 meters in length and width, and 1.4 meters high).

they should walk. May You send rain on the land that You gave Your people as an inheritance.

28 When famine or plague comes upon the land, or blight or
mildew or locusts or grasshoppers, or when their enemies
besiege them in their cities, whatever plague or sickness may
come,29 then may whatever prayer or plea Your people Israel
make—each knowing his own afflictions and spreading out
his hands toward this temple—30 be heard by You from
heaven, Your dwelling place. And may You forgive and
repay each man according to all his ways, since You know
his heart—for You alone know the hearts of men—31 so that
they may fear You and walk in Your ways all the days they
live in the land that You gave to our fathers.

32 And as for the foreigner who is not of Your people Israel
but has come from a distant land because of Your great name
and Your mighty hand and outstretched arm—when he
comes and prays toward this temple,33 then may You hear
from heaven, Your dwelling place, and do according to all
for which the foreigner calls to You. Then all the peoples of
the earth will know Your name and fear You, as do Your
people Israel, and they will know that this house I have built
is called by Your Name.

34 When Your people go to war against their enemies,
wherever You send them, and when they pray to You in the
direction of this city You have chosen and the house I have
built for Your Name,35 then may You hear from heaven their
prayer and their plea, and may You uphold their cause.

36 When they sin against You—for there is no one who does
not sin—and You become angry with them and deliver them
to an enemy who takes them as captives to a land far or
near,37 and when they come to their senses in the land to
which they were taken, and they repent and plead with You
in the land of their captors, saying, 'We have sinned and
done wrong; we have acted wickedly,'38 and when they
return to You with all their heart and soul in the land of the
enemies who took them captive, and when they pray in the
direction of the land that You gave to their fathers, the city
You have chosen, and the house I have built for Your
Name,39 then may You hear from heaven, Your dwelling
place, their prayer and pleas, and may You uphold their
cause. May You forgive Your people who sinned against You.

40 Now, my God, may Your eyes be open and Your ears
attentive to the prayer offered in this place.

41 Now therefore, arise, O LORD God, and enter Your resting
place,
You and the ark of Your might.
May Your priests, O LORD God, be clothed with salvation,
and may Your godly ones rejoice in goodness.

42 O LORD God, do not reject Your anointed one.
Remember Your loving devotion to Your servant
David."

2 Chronicles 7

Fire from Heaven

(Psalm 136:1–26)

1 When Solomon had finished praying, fire came down from
heaven and consumed the burnt offering and the sacrifices,
and the glory of the LORD filled the temple.2 The priests
were unable to enter the house of the LORD, because the
glory of the LORD had filled it.

3 When all the Israelites saw the fire coming down and the
glory of the LORD above the temple, they bowed down on
the pavement with their faces to the ground, and they
worshiped and gave thanks to the LORD:

"For He is good;
His loving devotion endures forever."

Sacrifices of Dedication

(1 Kings 8:62–66)

4 Then the king and all the people offered sacrifices before
the LORD.5 And King Solomon offered a sacrifice of 22,000
oxen and 120,000 sheep. So the king and all the people
dedicated the house of God.

6 The priests stood at their posts, as did the Levites with the
musical instruments of the LORD, which King David had
made for giving thanks to the LORD and with which David
had offered praise, saying, "For His loving devotion endures
forever." Across from the Levites, the priests sounded
trumpets, and all the Israelites were standing.

7 Then Solomon consecrated the middle of the courtyard in
front of the house of the LORD, and there he offered the
burnt offerings and the fat of the peace offerings, since the
bronze altar he had made could not hold all these offerings.

8 So at that time Solomon and all Israel with him—a very
great assembly of people from Lebo-hamath to the Brook of
Egypt—kept the feast for seven days.45 9 On the eighth day
they held a solemn assembly, for the dedication of the altar
had lasted seven days, and the feast seven days more.

10 On the twenty-third day of the seventh month, Solomon
sent the people away to their homes, joyful and glad of heart
for the good things that the LORD had done for David, for
Solomon, and for His people Israel.

The LORD's Response to Solomon

(1 Kings 9:1–9)

11 When Solomon had finished the house of the LORD and
the royal palace, successfully carrying out all that was in his
heart to do for the house of the LORD and for his own
palace,12 the LORD appeared to him at night and said to him:

"I have heard your prayer and have chosen this place for
13 Myself as a house of sacrifice.If I close the sky so there is
no rain, or if I command the locust to devour the land, or
if I send a plague among My people,14 and if My people
who are called by My name humble themselves and pray
and seek My face and turn from their wicked ways, then I
will hear from heaven, forgive their sin, and heal their
land.

15 Now My eyes will be open and My ears attentive to the
prayers offered in this place.16 For I have now chosen and
consecrated this temple so that My Name may be there
forever. My eyes and My heart will be there for all time.

17 And as for you, if you walk before Me as your father David
walked, doing all I have commanded you, and if you keep
My statutes and ordinances,18 then I will establish your royal
throne, as I covenanted with your father David when I said,
'You will never fail to have a man to rule over Israel.'

19 But if you turn away and forsake the statutes and
commandments I have set before you, and if you go off to
serve and worship other gods,20 then I will uproot Israel from
the soil I have given them, and I will banish from My
presence this temple I have sanctified for My Name. I will

45. That is, the Feast of Tabernacles (or Booths or Shelters); see Leviticus 23:33–36.

make it an object of scorn and ridicule among all the peoples.

21 And when this temple has become a heap of rubble, all who pass by it will be appalled and say, ‘Why has the LORD done such a thing to this land and to this temple?’[46] 22 And others will answer, ‘Because they have forsaken the LORD, the God of their fathers, who brought them out of the land of Egypt, and have embraced other gods, worshiping and serving them—because of this, He has brought all this disaster upon them.’”

2 Chronicles 8

Solomon’s Additional Achievements

(1 Kings 9:10–28)

1 Now at the end of the twenty years during which Solomon had built the house of the LORD and his own palace, 2 Solomon rebuilt the cities Hiram had given him and settled Israelites there.[47]

3 Then Solomon went to Hamath-zobah and captured it. 4 He built Tadmor in the wilderness, in addition to all the store cities that he had built in Hamath. 5 He rebuilt Upper and Lower Beth-horon as fortified cities with walls, gates, and bars, 6 as well as Baalath, all the store cities that belonged to Solomon, and all the cities for his chariots and horses—whatever he desired to build in Jerusalem, Lebanon, and throughout the land of his dominion.[48]

7 As for all the people who remained of the Hittites, Amorites, Perizzites, Hivites, and Jebusites (these people were not Israelites)— 8 their descendants who remained in the land, those whom the Israelites had not destroyed—Solomon conscripted these people to be forced laborers, as they are to this day.

9 But Solomon did not consign any of the Israelites to slave labor, because they were his men of war, the leaders of his captains, and the commanders of his chariots and cavalry. 10 They were also the chief officers for King Solomon: 250 supervisors.

11 Solomon brought the daughter of Pharaoh up from the City of David to the palace he had built for her. For he said, “My wife must not live in the house of David king of Israel, because the places the ark of the LORD has entered are holy.”

12 At that time Solomon offered burnt offerings to the LORD on the altar of the LORD he had built in front of the portico. 13 He observed the daily requirement for offerings according to the commandment of Moses for Sabbaths, New Moons, and the three annual appointed feasts—the Feast of Unleavened Bread, the Feast of Weeks, and the Feast of Tabernacles.[49][50][51]

14 In keeping with the ordinances of his father David, Solomon appointed the divisions of the priests over their service, and the Levites for their duties to offer praise and to minister before the priests according to the daily requirement. He also appointed gatekeepers by their divisions at each gate, for this had been the command of David, the man of God. 15 They did not turn aside from the king’s command regarding the priests or the Levites in any matter, including that of the treasuries.

16 Thus all the work of Solomon was carried out, from the day the foundation was laid for the house of the LORD until it was finished. So the house of the LORD was completed.

17 Then Solomon went to Ezion-geber and to Eloth on the coast of Edom.[52][53] 18 So Hiram sent him ships captained by his servants, along with crews of experienced sailors. They went with Solomon’s servants to Ophir and acquired from there 450 talents of gold, which they delivered to King Solomon.[54]

2 Chronicles 9

The Queen of Sheba

(1 Kings 10:1–13)

1 Now when the queen of Sheba heard about the fame of Solomon, she came to test him with difficult questions. She arrived in Jerusalem with a very large caravan—with camels bearing spices, gold in abundance, and precious stones.

And she came to Solomon and spoke with him about all that was on her mind. 2 And Solomon answered all her questions; nothing was too difficult for him to explain.

3 When the queen of Sheba saw the wisdom of Solomon, the palace he had built, 4 the food at his table, the seating of his servants, the service and attire of his attendants, the attire of his cupbearers, and the burnt offerings he presented at the house of the LORD, it took her breath away.[55]

5 She said to the king, “The report I heard in my own country about your words and wisdom is true.[56] 6 But I did not believe the reports until I came and saw with my own eyes. Indeed, not half of the greatness of your wisdom was told to me. You have far exceeded the report I heard. 7 How blessed are your men! How blessed are these servants of yours who stand continually before you and hear your wisdom! 8 Blessed be the LORD your God, who has delighted in you to set you on His throne to be king for the LORD your God. Because your God loved Israel enough to establish them forever, He has made you king over them to carry out justice and righteousness.”

9 Then she gave the king 120 talents of gold, a great quantity of spices, and precious stones. There had never been such spices as those the queen of Sheba gave to King Solomon.[57]

10 (The servants of Hiram and of Solomon who brought gold from Ophir also brought algum wood and precious

---

46. Some LXX manuscripts, Syriac, and Arabic; Hebrew *And though this temple is now exalted*; see also 1 Kings 9:8.
47. Hebrew *Huram*, a variant of *Hiram*; also in verse 18
48. Or *horsemen* or *charioteers*
49. That is, the seven-day period after the Passover during which no leaven may be eaten; see Exodus 12:14–20.
50. That is, Shavuot, the late spring feast of pilgrimage to Jerusalem; it is also known as *the Feast of Harvest* (see Exodus 23:16) or *the Feast of Pentecost* (see Acts 2:1).
51. That is, Sukkot, the autumn feast of pilgrimage to Jerusalem; also translated as *the Feast of Booths* or *the Feast of Shelters* and originally called *the Feast of Ingathering* (see Exodus 23:16 and Exodus 34:22).
52. *Eloth* is a variant of *Elath*; see LXX, 2 Kings 14:22, and 2 Kings 16:6.
53. That is, along the shore of the Red Sea in the land of Edom
54. *450 talents* is approximately 17 tons or 15.4 metric tons of gold.
55. LXX and Syriac (see also 1 Kings 10:5); Hebrew *and his stairway by which he went up*
56. Or *your achievements*
57. *120 talents* is approximately 4.52 tons or 4.1 metric tons of gold.

stones.[58][11] The king made the algum wood into steps for the house of the LORD and for the king's palace, and into lyres and harps for the singers. Never before had anything like them been seen in the land of Judah.)[59]

[12] King Solomon gave the queen of Sheba all she desired—whatever she asked—far more than she had brought the king. Then she left and returned to her own country, along with her servants.

Solomon's Wealth and Splendor

(1 Kings 10:14–29)

[13] The weight of gold that came to Solomon each year was 666 talents,[60][14] not including the revenue from the merchants and traders. And all the Arabian kings and governors of the land also brought gold and silver to Solomon.

[15] King Solomon made two hundred large shields of hammered gold; six hundred shekels of hammered gold went into each shield.[61][16] He also made three hundred small shields of hammered gold; three hundred shekels of gold went into each shield. And the king put them in the House of the Forest of Lebanon.[62]

[17] Additionally, the king made a great throne of ivory and overlaid it with pure gold.[18] The throne had six steps, and a footstool of gold was attached to it. There were armrests on both sides of the seat, with a lion standing beside each armrest.[19] Twelve lions stood on the six steps, one at either end of each step. Nothing like this had ever been made for any kingdom.

[20] All King Solomon's drinking cups were gold, and all the utensils of the House of the Forest of Lebanon were pure gold. There was no silver, because it was accounted as nothing in the days of Solomon.[21] For the king had the ships of Tarshish that went with Hiram's servants, and once every three years the ships of Tarshish would arrive bearing gold, silver, ivory, apes, and peacocks.[63][64][65]

[22] So King Solomon surpassed all the kings of the earth in riches and wisdom.[23] All the kings of the earth sought an audience with Solomon to hear the wisdom that God had put in his heart.[24] Year after year, each visitor would bring his tribute: articles of silver and gold, clothing, weapons, spices, horses, and mules.

[25] Solomon had 4,000 stalls for horses and chariots, and 12,000 horses, which he stationed in the chariot cities and also with him in Jerusalem.[66][26] He reigned over all the kings from the Euphrates to the land of the Philistines, as far as the border of Egypt.[67][27] The king made silver as common in Jerusalem as stones, and cedar as abundant as sycamore in the foothills.[68][28] Solomon's horses were imported from Egypt and from all the lands.

The Death of Solomon

(1 Kings 11:41–43)

[29] As for the rest of the acts of Solomon, from beginning to end, are they not written in the Records of Nathan the Prophet, in the Prophecy of Ahijah the Shilonite, and in the Visions of Iddo the Seer concerning Jeroboam son of Nebat?[30] Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel forty years.[31] And Solomon rested with his fathers and was buried in the city of his father David. And his son Rehoboam reigned in his place.

2 Chronicles 10

Rebellion against Rehoboam

(1 Kings 12:1–15)

[1] Then Rehoboam went to Shechem, for all Israel had gone there to make him king.[2] When Jeroboam son of Nebat heard about this, he returned from Egypt, where he had fled from King Solomon.[3] So they sent for Jeroboam, and he and all Israel came to Rehoboam and said,[4] "Your father put a heavy yoke on us. But now you must lighten the burden of your father's service and the heavy yoke he put on us, and we will serve you."

[5] Rehoboam answered, "Come back to me in three days." So the people departed.

[6] Then King Rehoboam consulted with the elders who had served his father Solomon during his lifetime. "How do you advise me to respond to these people?" he asked.

[7] They replied, "If you will be kind to these people and please them by speaking kind words to them, they will be your servants forever."

[8] But Rehoboam rejected the advice of the elders; instead, he consulted the young men who had grown up with him and served him.[9] He asked them, "What message do you advise that we send back to these people who have spoken to me, saying, 'Lighten the yoke your father put on us'?"

[10] The young men who had grown up with him replied, "This is how you should answer these people who said to you, 'Your father made our yoke heavy, but you must make it lighter.' This is what you should tell them: 'My little finger is thicker than my father's waist![11] Whereas my father burdened you with a heavy yoke, I will add to your yoke. Whereas my father scourged you with whips, I will scourge you with scorpions.'"

[12] After three days, Jeroboam and all the people returned to Rehoboam, since the king had said, "Come back to me on the third day."[13] And the king answered them harshly. King Rehoboam rejected the advice of the elders[14] and spoke to them as the young men had advised, saying, "Whereas my father made your yoke heavy, I will add to your yoke. Whereas my father scourged you with whips, I will scourge you with scorpions."[69]

---

58. *Algum* is probably a variant of *almug*; also in verse 11; see 1 Kings 10:11.
59. Or *gateways*
60. *666 talents* is approximately 25.1 tons or 22.8 metric tons of gold.
61. *600 shekels* is approximately 15.1 pounds or 6.8 kilograms of gold.
62. *300 shekels* is approximately 7.5 pounds or 3.4 kilograms of gold.
63. Or *a fleet of trading ships*; twice in this verse
64. Hebrew *Huram's*, a variant of *Hiram's*
65. Or *baboons*
66. Or *horsemen* or *charioteers*
67. Hebrew *the River*
68. Hebrew *Shephelah* or *lowlands*; that is, the western foothills of Judea
69. LXX and many Hebrew manuscripts (see also 1 Kings 12:14); MT *Whereas I made your yoke heavy*

15 So the king did not listen to the people, and indeed this
turn of events was from God, in order that the LORD might
fulfill the word that He had spoken through Ahijah the
Shilonite to Jeroboam son of Nebat.

The Kingdom Divided

(1 Kings 12:16–19)

16 When all Israel saw that the king had refused to listen to
them, they answered the king:

"What portion do we have in David,
and what inheritance in the son of Jesse?
To your tents, O Israel!
Look now to your own house, O David!"

So all the Israelites went home,[70] 17 but Rehoboam still
reigned over the Israelites living in the cities of Judah.

18 Then King Rehoboam sent out Hadoram, who was in
charge of the forced labor, but the Israelites stoned him to
death. And King Rehoboam mounted his chariot in haste and
escaped to Jerusalem.[71] 19 So to this day Israel has been in
rebellion against the house of David.

2 Chronicles 11

Shemaiah's Prophecy

(1 Kings 12:20–24)

1 When Rehoboam arrived in Jerusalem, he mobilized the
house of Judah and Benjamin—180,000 chosen warriors—to
fight against Israel and restore the kingdom to
Rehoboam. 2 But the word of the LORD came to Shemaiah the
man of God: 3 "Tell Rehoboam son of Solomon king of Judah
and all the Israelites in Judah and Benjamin 4 that this is what
the LORD says: 'You are not to go up and fight against your
brothers. Each of you must return home, for this is My
doing.'"

So they listened to the words of the LORD and turned back
from going against Jeroboam.

Rehoboam Fortifies Judah

5 Rehoboam lived in Jerusalem, and he built up cities for
defense in Judah. 6 He built up Bethlehem, Etam,
Tekoa, 7 Beth-zur, Soco, Adullam, 8 Gath, Mareshah,
Ziph, 9 Adoraim, Lachish, Azekah, 10 Zorah, Aijalon, and
Hebron, the fortified cities in Judah and Benjamin. 11 He
strengthened their fortifications and put officers in them,
with supplies of food, oil, and wine. 12 He also put shields and
spears in all the cities and strengthened them greatly. So
Judah and Benjamin belonged to him.

Jeroboam Forsakes the Priests and Levites

13 Moreover, the priests and Levites from all their districts
throughout Israel stood with Rehoboam. 14 For the Levites left
their pasturelands and their possessions and went to Judah
and Jerusalem, because Jeroboam and his sons had rejected
them as priests of the LORD. 15 And Jeroboam appointed his
own priests for the high places and for the goat demons and
calf idols he had made.

16 Those from every tribe of Israel who had set their hearts to
seek the LORD their God followed the Levites to Jerusalem
to sacrifice to the LORD, the God of their fathers. 17 So they
strengthened the kingdom of Judah and supported
Rehoboam son of Solomon for three years, because they
walked for three years in the way of David and Solomon.

Rehoboam's Family

18 And Rehoboam married Mahalath, who was the daughter
of David's son Jerimoth and of Abihail, the daughter of
Jesse's son Eliab. 19 She bore sons to him: Jeush, Shemariah,
and Zaham.

20 After her, he married Maacah daughter of Absalom, and
she bore to him Abijah, Attai, Ziza, and
Shelomith. 21 Rehoboam loved Maacah daughter of Absalom
more than all his wives and concubines. In all, he had
eighteen wives and sixty concubines, and he was the father
of twenty-eight sons and sixty daughters.

22 Rehoboam appointed Abijah son of Maacah as chief prince
among his brothers, intending to make him
king. 23 Rehoboam also acted wisely by dispersing some of his
sons throughout the districts of Judah and Benjamin, and to
all the fortified cities. He gave them abundant provisions and
sought many wives for them.

2 Chronicles 12

Shishak Raids Jerusalem

(1 Kings 14:25–28)

1 After Rehoboam had established his sovereignty and royal
power, he and all Israel with him forsook the Law of the
LORD. [72] 2 In the fifth year of Rehoboam's reign, because they
had been unfaithful to the LORD, Shishak king of Egypt
attacked Jerusalem 3 with 1,200 chariots, 60,000 horsemen,
and countless troops who came with him out of Egypt—
Libyans, Sukkites, and Cushites. [73] [74] 4 He captured the fortified
cities of Judah and came as far as Jerusalem.

5 Then Shemaiah the prophet came to Rehoboam and the
leaders of Judah who had gathered at Jerusalem because of
Shishak, and he said to them, "This is what the LORD says:
'You have forsaken Me; therefore, I have forsaken you into
the hand of Shishak.'"

6 So the leaders of Israel and the king humbled themselves
and said, "The LORD is righteous."

7 When the LORD saw that they had humbled themselves, the
word of the LORD came to Shemaiah, saying, "They have
humbled themselves; I will not destroy them, but will soon
grant them deliverance. My wrath will not be poured out on
Jerusalem through Shishak. 8 Nevertheless, they will become
his servants, so that they may learn the difference between
serving Me and serving the kings of other lands."

9 So King Shishak of Egypt attacked Jerusalem and seized the
treasures of the house of the LORD and of the royal palace.
He took everything, including the gold shields that Solomon
had made.

10 Then King Rehoboam made bronze shields in their place
and committed them to the care of the captains of the guard
on duty at the entrance to the royal palace. 11 And whenever
the king entered the house of the LORD, the guards would go
with him, bearing the shields, and later they would return
them to the guardroom.

---

70. Syriac, Vulgate, and many Hebrew manuscripts; MT *And all Israel, since the king had refused to listen to them, answered.*
71. *Hadoram* is a variant of *Adoram* and *Adoniram*; see 2 Samuel 20:24 and 1 Kings 4:6.
72. That is, Judah; in 2 Chronicles, Judah is occasionally called Israel, as representative of the true Israel.
73. Or *charioteers*
74. That is, people from the upper Nile region

12 Because Rehoboam humbled himself, the anger of the
LORD turned away from him, and He did not destroy him
completely. Indeed, conditions were good in Judah.

Rehoboam's Reign and Death

(1 Kings 14:21–24)

13 Thus King Rehoboam established himself in Jerusalem and
reigned. He was forty-one years old when he became king,
and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, the city the
LORD had chosen from all the tribes of Israel in which to put
His Name. His mother's name was Naamah the
Ammonite.14 And Rehoboam did evil because he did not set
his heart to seek the LORD.

15 Now the acts of Rehoboam, from first to last, are they not
written in the records of Shemaiah the Prophet and of Iddo
the Seer concerning the genealogies? There was war between
Rehoboam and Jeroboam throughout their days.16 And
Rehoboam rested with his fathers and was buried in the City
of David. And his son Abijah reigned in his place.[75]

2 Chronicles 13

Abijah Reigns in Judah

(1 Kings 15:1–8)

1 In the eighteenth year of Jeroboam's reign, Abijah became
king of Judah,[76] 2 and he reigned in Jerusalem three years.
His mother's name was Micaiah daughter of Uriel; she was
from Gibeah.

And there was war between Abijah and
Jeroboam.[77][78] 3 Abijah went into battle with an army of
400,000 chosen men, while Jeroboam drew up in formation
against him with 800,000 chosen and mighty men of valor.

Civil War against Jeroboam

4 Then Abijah stood on Mount Zemaraim in the hill country
of Ephraim and said, "Hear me, O Jeroboam and all
Israel! 5 Do you not know that the LORD, the God of Israel,
has given the kingship of Israel to David and his descendants
forever by a covenant of salt?[79] 6 Yet Jeroboam son of Nebat,
a servant of Solomon son of David, rose up and rebelled
against his master. 7 Then worthless and wicked men
gathered around him to resist Rehoboam son of Solomon
when he was young, inexperienced, and unable to resist
them.

8 And now you think you can resist the kingdom of the
LORD, which is in the hands of David's descendants. You are
indeed a vast army, and you have with you the golden calves
that Jeroboam made for you as gods. 9 But did you not drive
out the priests of the LORD, the sons of Aaron, and the
Levites? And did you not make priests for yourselves as do
the peoples of other lands? Now whoever comes to
consecrate himself with a young bull and seven rams can
become a priest of things that are not gods.

10 But as for us, the LORD is our God. We have not forsaken
Him; the priests who minister to the LORD are sons of
Aaron, and the Levites attend to their duties. 11 Every
morning and every evening they present burnt offerings and
fragrant incense to the LORD. They set out the rows of
showbread on the ceremonially clean table, and every
evening they light the lamps of the gold lampstand. We are
carrying out the requirements of the LORD our God, while
you have forsaken Him.

12 Now behold, God Himself is with us as our head, and His
priests with their trumpets sound the battle call against you.
O children of Israel, do not fight against the LORD, the God
of your fathers, for you will not succeed."

13 Now Jeroboam had sent troops around to ambush from the
rear, so that while he was in front of Judah, the ambush was
behind them. 14 When Judah turned and discovered that the
battle was both before and behind them, they cried out to
the LORD. Then the priests blew the trumpets, 15 and the men
of Judah raised the battle cry. And when they raised the cry,
God routed Jeroboam and all Israel before Abijah and Judah.

16 So the Israelites fled before Judah, and God delivered
them into their hands. 17 Then Abijah and his people struck
them with a mighty blow, and 500,000 chosen men of Israel
fell slain. 18 Thus the Israelites were subdued at that time, and
the men of Judah prevailed because they relied on the
LORD, the God of their fathers.

19 Abijah pursued Jeroboam and captured some cities from
him: Bethel, Jeshanah, and Ephron, along with their villages.

20 Jeroboam did not again recover his power during the days
of Abijah, and the LORD struck him down and he died.

21 But Abijah grew strong, married fourteen wives, and
became the father of twenty-two sons and sixteen
daughters. 22 Now the rest of the acts of Abijah, along with
his ways and his words, are written in the Treatise of the
Prophet Iddo.[80]

2 Chronicles 14

Asa Reigns in Judah

(1 Kings 15:9–15)

1 Then Abijah rested with his fathers and was buried in the
City of David. And his son Asa reigned in his place, and in
his days the land was at peace for ten years.

2 And Asa did what was good and right in the eyes of the
LORD his God. 3 He removed the foreign altars and high
places, shattered the sacred pillars, and chopped down the
Asherah poles. 4 He commanded the people of Judah to seek
the LORD, the God of their fathers, and to observe the law
and the commandments. 5 He also removed the high places
and incense altars from all the cities of Judah, and under
him the kingdom was at peace.

6 Because the land was at peace, Asa built fortified cities in
Judah. In those days no one made war with him, because the
LORD had given him rest. 7 So he said to the people of Judah,
"Let us build these cities and surround them with walls and
towers, with doors and bars. The land is still ours because
we have sought the LORD our God. We have sought Him,
and He has given us rest on every side." So they built and
prospered.

8 Asa had an army of 300,000 men from Judah bearing large
shields and spears, and 280,000 men from Benjamin bearing
small shields and drawing the bow. All these were mighty
men of valor.

---

75. *Abijah* is a variant of *Abijam*; see 1 Kings 14:31.
76. *Abijah* is a variant of *Abijam*; see 1 Kings 14:31.
77. Hebrew; most LXX manuscripts and Syriac *Maacah*; see 2 Chronicles 11:20 and 1 Kings 15:2.
78. Or *granddaughter*
79. That is, a perpetual covenant
80. Or *Exposition* or *Study*

9 Then Zerah the Cushite came against them with an army of
1,000,000 men and 300 chariots, and they advanced as far
as Mareshah.[81] 10 So Asa marched out against him and lined
up in battle formation in the Valley of Zephathah near
Mareshah.[82]

11 Then Asa cried out to the LORD his God: "O LORD, there
is no one besides You to help the powerless against the
mighty. Help us, O LORD our God, for we rely on You, and
in Your name we have come against this multitude. O LORD,
You are our God. Do not let a mere mortal prevail against
You."

12 So the LORD struck down the Cushites before Asa and
Judah, and the Cushites fled. 13 Then Asa and his army
pursued them as far as Gerar. The Cushites fell and could not
recover, for they were crushed before the LORD and His
army. So the people of Judah carried off a great amount of
plunder 14 and attacked all the cities around Gerar, because
the terror of the LORD had fallen upon them. They
plundered all the cities, since there was much plunder
there. 15 They also attacked the tents of the herdsmen and
carried off many sheep and camels. Then they returned to
Jerusalem.

2 Chronicles 15

The Prophecy of Azariah

1 Now the Spirit of God came upon Azariah son of Oded. 2 So
he went out to meet Asa and said to him, "Listen to me, Asa
and all Judah and Benjamin. The LORD is with you when
you are with Him. If you seek Him, He will be found by you,
but if you forsake Him, He will forsake you. 3 For many years
Israel has been without the true God, without a priest to
instruct them, and without the law. 4 But in their distress they
turned to the LORD, the God of Israel, and sought Him, and
He was found by them. 5 In those days there was no safety for
travelers, because the residents of the lands had many
conflicts. 6 Nation was crushed by nation, and city by city, for
God afflicted them with all kinds of adversity. 7 But as for
you, be strong; do not be discouraged, for your work will be
rewarded."

Asa's Reforms

(1 Kings 15:9–15)

8 When Asa heard these words and the prophecy of Azariah
son of Oded the prophet, he took courage and removed the
detestable idols from the whole land of Judah and Benjamin
and from the cities he had captured in the hill country of
Ephraim. He then restored the altar of the LORD that was in
front of the portico of the LORD's temple.[83] 9 And he
assembled all Judah and Benjamin, along with those from
the tribes of Ephraim, Manasseh, and Simeon who had
settled among them, for great numbers had come over to
him from Israel when they saw that the LORD his God was
with him.

10 So they gathered together in Jerusalem in the third month
of the fifteenth year of Asa's reign. 11 At that time they
sacrificed to the LORD seven hundred oxen and seven
thousand sheep from all the plunder they had brought
back. 12 Then they entered into a covenant to seek the LORD,
the God of their fathers, with all their heart and soul. 13 And
whoever would not seek the LORD, the God of Israel, would
be put to death, whether young or old, man or
woman. 14 They took an oath to the LORD with a loud voice,
with shouting, trumpets, and rams' horns. 15 And all Judah
rejoiced over the oath, for they had sworn it with all their
heart. They had sought Him earnestly, and He was found by
them. So the LORD gave them rest on every side.

16 King Asa also removed his grandmother Maacah from her
position as queen mother because she had made a detestable
Asherah pole. Asa chopped down the pole, crushed it, and
burned it in the Kidron Valley.[84] 17 The high places were not
removed from Israel, but Asa's heart was fully devoted all his
days. 18 And he brought into the house of God the silver and
gold and the articles that he and his father had dedicated.

19 And there was no war until the thirty-fifth year of Asa's
reign.

2 Chronicles 16

War between Asa and Baasha

(1 Kings 15:16–22)

1 In the thirty-sixth year of Asa's reign, Baasha king of Israel
went up against Judah and fortified Ramah to prevent
anyone from leaving or entering the territory of Asa king of
Judah. 2 So Asa withdrew the silver and gold from the
treasuries of the house of the LORD and the royal palace,
and he sent it with this message to Ben-hadad king of Aram,
who was ruling in Damascus: 3 "Let there be a treaty between
me and you as there was between my father and your father.
See, I have sent you silver and gold. Now go and break your
treaty with Baasha king of Israel, so that he will withdraw
from me."[85]

4 And Ben-hadad listened to King Asa and sent the
commanders of his armies against the cities of Israel,
conquering Ijon, Dan, Abel-maim, and all the store cities of
Naphtali.[86]

5 When Baasha learned of this, he stopped fortifying Ramah
and abandoned his work. 6 Then King Asa brought all the men
of Judah, and they carried away the stones of Ramah and the
timbers Baasha had used for building. And with these
materials he built up Geba and Mizpah.

Hanani's Message to Asa

7 At that time Hanani the seer came to King Asa of Judah and
told him, "Because you have relied on the king of Aram and
not on the LORD your God, the army of the king of Aram has
escaped from your hand. 8 Were not the Cushites and Libyans
a vast army with many chariots and horsemen? Yet because
you relied on the LORD, He delivered them into your
hand.[87] 9 For the eyes of the LORD roam to and fro over all
the earth, to show Himself strong on behalf of those whose
hearts are fully devoted to Him. You have acted foolishly in
this matter. From now on, therefore, you will be at war."

10 Asa was angry with the seer and became so enraged over
this matter that he put the man in prison. And at the same
time Asa oppressed some of the people.

---

81. Or *an army of thousands and thousands*; Hebrew *an army of a thousand thousands*
82. Or *the valley north of Mareshah*
83. Vulgate and Syriac (see also verse 1 and LXX); Hebrew does not include *Azariah son of*.
84. Hebrew *his mother*
85. Forms of the Hebrew *berit* are translated in most passages as *covenant*; twice in this verse.
86. *Abel-maim* was also known as *Abel-beth-maacah*; see 1 Kings 15:20.
87. That is, people from the upper Nile region

The Death and Burial of Asa

11 Now the acts of Asa, from beginning to end, are indeed
written in the Book of the Kings of Judah and Israel.12 In the
thirty-ninth year of his reign, Asa became diseased in his
feet, and his disease became increasingly severe. Yet even in
his illness he did not seek the LORD, but only the physicians.
13 So in the forty-first year of his reign, Asa died and rested
with his fathers.14 And he was buried in the tomb that he had
cut out for himself in the City of David. They laid him on a
bier that was full of spices and various blended perfumes;
then they made a great fire in his honor.

2 Chronicles 17

Jehoshaphat Reigns in Judah

(1 Kings 15:23–24)

1 Asa's son Jehoshaphat reigned in his place, and he
strengthened himself against Israel.2 He stationed troops in
every fortified city of Judah and put garrisons in the land of
Judah and in the cities of Ephraim that his father Asa had
captured.
3 Now the LORD was with Jehoshaphat because he walked in
the earlier ways of his father David. He did not seek the
Baals,[88] 4 but he sought the God of his father and walked by
His commandments rather than the practices of Israel.5 So
the LORD established the kingdom in his hand, and all Judah
brought him tribute, so that he had an abundance of riches
and honor.6 And his heart took delight in the ways of the
LORD; furthermore, he removed the high places and Asherah
poles from Judah.[89]
7 In the third year of his reign, Jehoshaphat sent his officials
Ben-hail, Obadiah, Zechariah, Nethanel, and Micaiah to
teach in the cities of Judah,8 accompanied by certain Levites
—Shemaiah, Nethaniah, Zebadiah, Asahel, Shemiramoth,
Jehonathan, Adonijah, Tobijah, and Tob-adonijah—along
with the priests Elishama and Jehoram.9 They taught
throughout Judah, taking with them the Book of the Law of
the LORD. They went throughout the towns of Judah and
taught the people.
10 And the dread of the LORD fell upon all the kingdoms of
the lands that surrounded Judah, so that they did not make
war against Jehoshaphat.11 Some Philistines also brought
gifts and silver as tribute to Jehoshaphat, and the Arabs
brought him 7,700 rams and 7,700 goats from their flocks.
12 Jehoshaphat grew stronger and stronger, and he built
fortresses and store cities in Judah13 and kept vast supplies in
the cities of Judah. He also had warriors in Jerusalem who
were mighty men of valor.14 These are their numbers
according to the houses of their fathers:

From Judah, the commanders of thousands:

Adnah the commander, and with him 300,000 mighty men of valor;

15 next to him, Jehohanan the commander, and with him
280,000;
16 and next to him, Amasiah son of Zichri, the volunteer for
the LORD, and with him 200,000 mighty men of valor.

17 From Benjamin:

Eliada, a mighty man of valor, and with him 200,000 armed with bows and shields;

18 and next to him, Jehozabad, and with him 180,000 armed
for battle.
19 These were the men who served the king, besides those he
stationed in the fortified cities throughout Judah.

2 Chronicles 18

Jehoshaphat Allies with Ahab

(1 Kings 22:1–12)

1 Now Jehoshaphat had an abundance of riches and honor,
and he allied himself with Ahab by marriage.2 And some
years later he went down to visit Ahab in Samaria, where
Ahab sacrificed many sheep and cattle for him and the
people with him and urged him to march up to Ramoth-
gilead.
3 Ahab king of Israel asked Jehoshaphat king of Judah, "Will
you go with me against Ramoth-gilead?"
And Jehoshaphat replied, "I am as you are, and my people
are your people; we will join you in the war."
4 But Jehoshaphat also said to the king of Israel, "Please
inquire first for the word of the LORD."
5 So the king of Israel assembled the prophets, four hundred
men, and asked them, "Should we go to war against Ramoth-
gilead, or should we refrain?"
"Go up," they replied, "and God will deliver it into the hand
of the king."
6 But Jehoshaphat asked, "Is there not still a prophet of the
LORD here of whom we can inquire?"
7 The king of Israel answered, "There is still one man through
whom we can inquire of the LORD, but I hate him because
he never prophesies anything good for me, but only bad. He
is Micaiah son of Imlah."
"The king should not say that!" Jehoshaphat replied.
8 So the king of Israel called one of his officials and said,
"Bring Micaiah son of Imlah at once."
9 Dressed in royal attire, the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat
king of Judah were sitting on their thrones at the threshing
floor by the entrance of the gate of Samaria, with all the
prophets prophesying before them.
10 Now Zedekiah son of Chenaanah had made for himself
iron horns and declared, "This is what the LORD says: 'With
these you shall gore the Arameans until they are finished
off.'"
11 And all the prophets were prophesying the same, saying,
"Go up to Ramoth-gilead and triumph, for the LORD will
deliver it into the hand of the king."

Micaiah Prophesies against Ahab

(1 Kings 22:13–28)

12 Then the messenger who had gone to call Micaiah
instructed him, "Behold, with one accord the words of the
prophets are favorable to the king. So please let your words
be like theirs, and speak favorably."
13 But Micaiah said, "As surely as the LORD lives, I will speak
whatever my God tells me."
14 When Micaiah arrived, the king asked him, "Micaiah,
should we go to war against Ramoth-gilead, or should we
refrain?"
"Go up and triumph," Micaiah replied, "for they will be
delivered into your hand."

---

88. Or *in his early years he walked in the ways*
89. Or *was exalted* or *was courageous*

15 But the king said to him, “How many times must I make
you swear not to tell me anything but the truth in the name
of the LORD?”
16 So Micaiah declared:
“I saw all Israel scattered on the hills
like sheep without a shepherd.
And the LORD said, ‘These people have no master;
let each one return home in peace.’”
17 Then the king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, “Did I not tell
you that he never prophesies good for me, but only bad?”
18 Micaiah continued, “Therefore hear the word of the LORD:
I saw the LORD sitting on His throne, and all the host of
heaven standing on His right and on His left.
19 And the LORD said, ‘Who will entice Ahab king of Israel to
march up and fall at Ramoth-gilead?’
And one suggested this, and another that.
20 Then a spirit came forward, stood before the LORD, and
said, ‘I will entice him.’
‘By what means?’ asked the LORD.
21 And he replied, ‘I will go out and be a lying spirit in the
mouths of all his prophets.’
‘You will surely entice him and prevail,’ said the LORD. ‘Go
and do it.’
22 So you see, the LORD has put a lying spirit in the mouths
of these prophets of yours, and the LORD has pronounced
disaster against you.”
23 Then Zedekiah son of Chenaanah went up, struck Micaiah
in the face, and demanded, “Which way did the Spirit of the
LORD go when He departed from me to speak with you?”
24 Micaiah replied, “You will soon see, on that day when you
go and hide in an inner room.”
25 And the king of Israel declared, “Take Micaiah and return
him to Amon the governor of the city and to Joash the king’s
son,26 and tell them that this is what the king says: ‘Put this
man in prison and feed him only bread and water until I
return safely.’”
27 But Micaiah replied, “If you ever return safely, the LORD
has not spoken through me.” Then he added, “Take heed, all
you people!”

Ahab’s Defeat and Death

(1 Kings 22:29–40)

28 So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat king of Judah went
up to Ramoth-gilead.29 And the king of Israel said to
Jehoshaphat, “I will disguise myself and go into battle, but
you wear your royal robes.” So the king of Israel disguised
himself and went into battle.
30 Now the king of Aram had ordered his chariot
commanders, “Do not fight with anyone, small or great,
except the king of Israel.”
31 When the chariot commanders saw Jehoshaphat, they said,
“This is the king of Israel!” So they turned to fight against
him, but Jehoshaphat cried out, and the LORD helped him.
God drew them away from him.32 And when the chariot
commanders saw that he was not the king of Israel, they
turned back from pursuing him.
33 However, a certain man drew his bow without taking
special aim, and he struck the king of Israel between the
joints of his armor. So the king said to his charioteer, “Turn
around and take me out of the battle, for I am badly
wounded!”[90]
34 The battle raged throughout that day, and the king of
Israel propped himself up in his chariot facing the Arameans
until evening. And at sunset he died.

2 Chronicles 19

Jehoshaphat Reproved by Jehu

1 When Jehoshaphat king of Judah had returned safely to his
home in Jerusalem,2 Jehu son of Hanani the seer went out to
confront him and said to King Jehoshaphat, “Should you
help the wicked and love those who hate the LORD? Because
of this, the wrath of the LORD is upon you.3 However, some
good is found in you, for you have removed the Asherah
poles from the land and have set your heart on seeking God.”

Jehoshaphat’s Reforms

4 Jehoshaphat lived in Jerusalem, and once again he went
out among the people from Beersheba to the hill country of
Ephraim and turned them back to the LORD, the God of their
fathers.5 He appointed judges in the land, in each of the
fortified cities of Judah.6 Then he said to the judges,
“Consider carefully what you do, for you are not judging for
man, but for the LORD, who is with you when you render
judgment.7 And now, may the fear of the LORD be upon you.
Be careful what you do, for with the LORD our God there is
no injustice or partiality or bribery.”
8 Moreover, Jehoshaphat appointed in Jerusalem some of the
Levites, priests, and heads of the Israelite families to judge
on behalf of the LORD and to settle disputes. And they lived
in Jerusalem.9 He commanded them, saying, “You must serve
faithfully and wholeheartedly in the fear of the LORD.10 For
every dispute that comes before you from your brothers who
dwell in their cities—whether it regards bloodshed or some
other violation of law, commandments, statutes, or
ordinances—you are to warn them, so that they will not
incur guilt before the LORD and wrath will not come upon
you and your brothers. Do this, and you will not incur guilt.
11 Note that Amariah, the chief priest, will be over you in all
that pertains to the LORD, and Zebadiah son of Ishmael, the
ruler of the house of Judah, in all that pertains to the king.
And the Levites will serve as officers before you. Act
resolutely; may the LORD be with the upright!”

2 Chronicles 20

War against Jehoshaphat

1 After this, the Moabites and Ammonites, together with
some of the Meunites, came to make war against
Jehoshaphat.[91]2 Then some men came and told Jehoshaphat,
“A vast army is coming against you from Edom, from beyond
the Sea; they are already in Hazazon-tamar” (that is, En-
gedi).[92][93]
3 Jehoshaphat was alarmed and set his face to seek the
LORD. And he proclaimed a fast throughout Judah.4 So the
people of Judah gathered to seek the LORD, and indeed, they
came from all the cities of Judah to seek Him.

---

90. Literally *Turn your hand*
91. Some LXX manuscripts (see also 2 Chronicles 26:7); Hebrew *together with some other Ammonites* or *together with some besides the Ammonites*
92. One Hebrew manuscript; most Hebrew manuscripts, LXX, and Vulgate *Aram*
93. That is, the Dead Sea

Jehoshaphat's Prayer

5 Then Jehoshaphat stood in the assembly of Judah and
Jerusalem in the house of the LORD in front of the new
courtyard 6 and said, "O LORD, God of our fathers, are You
not the God who is in heaven, and do You not rule over all
the kingdoms of the nations? Power and might are in Your
hand, and no one can stand against You.

7 Our God, did You not drive out the inhabitants of this land
before Your people Israel and give it forever to the
descendants of Abraham Your friend? 8 They have lived in the
land and have built in it a sanctuary for Your Name,
saying, 9 'If disaster comes upon us—whether sword or
judgment, plague or famine—we will stand before this
temple and before You, for Your Name is in this temple. We
will cry out to You in our distress, and You will hear us and
save us.'[94]

10 And now, here are the men of Ammon, Moab, and Mount
Seir, whom You did not let Israel invade when they came out
of the land of Egypt. So Israel turned away from them and
did not destroy them. 11 See how they are repaying us by
coming to drive us out of the possession that You gave us as
an inheritance.

12 Our God, will You not judge them? For we are powerless
before this vast army that comes against us. We do not know
what to do, but our eyes are upon You."

13 Meanwhile all the men of Judah, with their wives and
children and little ones, were standing before the LORD.

The Prophecy of Jahaziel

14 Then the Spirit of the LORD came upon Jahaziel son of
Zechariah, the son of Benaiah, the son of Jeiel, the son of
Mattaniah, a Levite from Asaph's descendants, as he stood in
the midst of the assembly. 15 And he said, "Listen, all you
people of Judah and Jerusalem! Listen, King Jehoshaphat!
This is what the LORD says: 'Do not be afraid or discouraged
because of this vast army, for the battle does not belong to
you, but to God. 16 Tomorrow you are to march down against
them. You will see them coming up the Ascent of Ziz, and
you will find them at the end of the valley facing the
Wilderness of Jeruel. 17 You need not fight this battle. Take
up your positions, stand firm, and see the salvation of the
LORD on your behalf, O Judah and Jerusalem. Do not be
afraid or discouraged. Go out and face them tomorrow, for
the LORD is with you.'"

18 Then Jehoshaphat bowed facedown, and all the people of
Judah and Jerusalem fell down before the LORD to worship
Him. 19 And the Levites from the Kohathites and Korahites
stood up to praise the LORD, the God of Israel, shouting in a
very loud voice.

The Enemies Destroy Themselves

20 Early in the morning they got up and left for the
Wilderness of Tekoa. As they set out, Jehoshaphat stood up
and said, "Hear me, O people of Judah and Jerusalem.
Believe in the LORD your God, and you will be upheld;
believe in His prophets, and you will succeed."

21 Then Jehoshaphat consulted with the people and
appointed those who would sing to the LORD and praise the
splendor of His holiness. As they went out before the army,
they were singing:

"Give thanks to the LORD,
for His loving devotion endures forever."

22 The moment they began their shouts and praises, the
LORD set ambushes against the men of Ammon, Moab, and
Mount Seir who had come against Judah, and they were
defeated. 23 The Ammonites and Moabites rose up against the
inhabitants of Mount Seir, devoting them to destruction. And
when they had finished off the inhabitants of Seir, they
helped to destroy one another.[95]

24 When the men of Judah came to a place overlooking the
wilderness, they looked for the vast army, but there were
only corpses lying on the ground; no one had
escaped. 25 Then Jehoshaphat and his people went to carry off
the plunder, and they found on the bodies an abundance of
goods and valuables—more than they could carry away.
They were gathering the plunder for three days because
there was so much.[96]

The Joyful Return

26 On the fourth day they assembled in the Valley of Beracah,
where they blessed the LORD. Therefore that place is called
the Valley of Beracah to this day.[97]

27 Then all the men of Judah and Jerusalem, with
Jehoshaphat at their head, returned joyfully to Jerusalem,
for the LORD had made them rejoice over their enemies. 28 So
they entered Jerusalem and went into the house of the LORD
with harps, lyres, and trumpets.

29 And the fear of God came upon all the kingdoms of the
lands when they heard that the LORD had fought against the
enemies of Israel. 30 Then Jehoshaphat's kingdom was at
peace, for his God had given him rest on every side.

Summary of Jehoshaphat's Reign

(1 Kings 22:41–50)

31 So Jehoshaphat reigned over Judah. He was thirty-five
years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem
twenty-five years. His mother's name was Azubah daughter
of Shilhi.

32 And Jehoshaphat walked in the way of his father Asa and
did not turn away from it; he did what was right in the eyes
of the LORD.

33 The high places, however, were not removed; the people
had not yet set their hearts on the God of their fathers.

34 As for the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat, from beginning
to end, they are indeed written in the Chronicles of Jehu son
of Hanani, which are recorded in the Book of the Kings of
Israel.

Jehoshaphat's Fleet Is Wrecked

35 Later, Jehoshaphat king of Judah made an alliance with
Ahaziah king of Israel, who acted wickedly.[98] 36 They agreed
to make ships to go to Tarshish, and these were built in
Ezion-geber.[99]

37 Then Eliezer son of Dodavahu of Mareshah prophesied
against Jehoshaphat, saying, "Because you have allied
yourself with Ahaziah, the LORD has destroyed your works."

---

94. Or *the sword of judgment*
95. Forms of the Hebrew *cherem* refer to the giving over of things or persons to the LORD, either by destroying them or by giving them as an offering.
96. Some Hebrew manuscripts and Vulgate *they found among them an abundance of goods and clothing and valuables*
97. *Beracah* means *blessing.*
98. Or *who made him act wickedly* or *by which he acted wickedly*
99. Or *a fleet of trading ships*

So the ships were wrecked and were unable to sail to Tarshish.[100]

2 Chronicles 21

Jehoram Reigns in Judah

(2 Kings 8:16–19)

1 And Jehoshaphat rested with his fathers and was buried
with them in the City of David. And his son Jehoram reigned
in his place.

2 Jehoram's brothers, the sons of Jehoshaphat, were Azariah,
Jehiel, Zechariah, Azariah, Michael, and Shephatiah; these
were all sons of Jehoshaphat king of Israel.[101] 3 Their father
had given them many gifts of silver and gold and precious
things, as well as the fortified cities in Judah; but he gave
the kingdom to Jehoram because he was the firstborn.

4 When Jehoram had established himself over his father's
kingdom, he strengthened himself by putting to the sword all
his brothers along with some of the princes of
Israel. 5 Jehoram was thirty-two years old when he became
king, and he reigned in Jerusalem eight years.

6 And Jehoram walked in the ways of the kings of Israel, just
as the house of Ahab had done. For he married a daughter of
Ahab and did evil in the sight of the LORD. 7 Yet the LORD
was unwilling to destroy the house of David, because of the
covenant He had made with David, and since He had
promised to maintain a lamp for David and his descendants
forever.

Edom and Libnah Rebel

(2 Kings 8:20–24)

8 In the days of Jehoram, Edom rebelled against the hand of
Judah and appointed their own king. 9 So Jehoram crossed
into Edom with his officers and all his chariots. When the
Edomites surrounded him and his chariot commanders, he
rose up and attacked by night.[102]

10 So to this day Edom has been in rebellion against the hand
of Judah. Likewise, Libnah rebelled against his hand at the
same time, because Jehoram had forsaken the LORD, the
God of his fathers.

11 Jehoram had also built high places on the hills of Judah;
he had caused the people of Jerusalem to prostitute
themselves and had led Judah astray.

Elijah's Letter to Jehoram

12 Then a letter came to Jehoram from Elijah the prophet,
which stated:

"This is what the LORD, the God of your father David,
says:

'You have not walked in the ways of your father
13 Jehoshaphat or of Asa king of Judah,but you have walked
in the ways of the kings of Israel and have caused Judah
and the people of Jerusalem to prostitute themselves, just
as the house of Ahab prostituted itself. You have also
killed your brothers, your father's family, who were better
than you.

14 So behold, the LORD is about to strike your people, your
sons, your wives, and all your possessions with a serious
blow. 15 And day after day you yourself will suffer from a
severe illness, a disease of your bowels, until it causes your
bowels to come out.'"

Jehoram's Disease and Death

16 Then the LORD stirred against Jehoram the spirit of the
Philistines and Arabs who lived near the Cushites. 17 So they
went to war against Judah, invaded it, and carried off all the
possessions found in the king's palace, along with his sons
and wives; not a son was left to him except Jehoahaz, his
youngest.[103]

18 After all this, the LORD afflicted Jehoram with an
incurable disease of the bowels. 19 This continued day after
day until two full years had passed. Finally, his intestines
came out because of his disease, and he died in severe pain.
And his people did not make a fire in his honor as they had
done for his fathers.

20 Jehoram was thirty-two years old when he became king,
and he reigned in Jerusalem eight years. He died, to no one's
regret, and was buried in the City of David, but not in the
tombs of the kings.

2 Chronicles 22

Ahaziah Reigns in Judah

(2 Kings 8:25–29)

1 Then the people of Jerusalem made Ahaziah, the youngest
son of Jehoram, king in his place, since the raiders who had
come into the camp with the Arabs had killed all the older
sons. So Ahaziah son of Jehoram became king of
Judah.[104] 2 Ahaziah was twenty-two years old when he
became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem one year. His
mother's name was Athaliah, the granddaughter of Omri.[105]

3 Ahaziah also walked in the ways of the house of Ahab, for
his mother was his counselor in wickedness. 4 And he did evil
in the sight of the LORD, as the house of Ahab had done, for
to his destruction they were his counselors after the death of
his father.

5 Ahaziah also followed their counsel and went with Joram
son of Ahab king of Israel to fight against Hazael king of
Aram at Ramoth-gilead. But the Arameans wounded
Joram.[106][107] 6 So he returned to Jezreel to recover from the
wounds they had inflicted on him at Ramah when he fought
against Hazael king of Aram. Then Ahaziah son of Jehoram
king of Judah went down to Jezreel to visit Joram son of
Ahab, because Joram had been wounded.[108][109]

7 Ahaziah's downfall came from God when he went to visit
Joram. When Ahaziah arrived, he went out with Joram to
meet Jehu son of Nimshi, whom the LORD had anointed to
destroy the house of Ahab.[110]

---

100. Or *set sail to trade*
101. That is, Judah; in 2 Chronicles, Judah is occasionally called Israel, as representative of the true Israel.
102. Or *he went out and escaped*
103. *Jehoahaz* is a variant of *Ahaziah*; see 2 Chronicles 22:1.
104. Or *since the marauding bands of Arabs*
105. Some LXX manuscripts and Syriac (see also 2 Kings 8:26); Hebrew *forty-two*
106. Some LXX manuscripts *the archers*
107. Hebrew *Jehoram*, a variant of *Joram*; also in verses 6 and 7
108. *Ramah* is a variant of *Ramoth*; see verse 5.
109. Some Hebrew manuscripts, LXX, Vulgate, and Syriac (see also 2 Kings 8:29); most Hebrew manuscripts *Azariah*
110. Or *grandson*; see 2 Kings 9:14.

Jehu Kills the Princes of Judah

(2 Kings 9:14–29)

8 So while Jehu was executing judgment on the house of
Ahab, he found the rulers of Judah and the sons of Ahaziah's
brothers who were serving Ahaziah, and he killed them.
9 Then Jehu looked for Ahaziah, and Jehu's soldiers captured
him while he was hiding in Samaria. So Ahaziah was
brought to Jehu and put to death. They buried him, for they
said, "He is the grandson of Jehoshaphat, who sought the
LORD with all his heart."
So no one was left from the house of Ahaziah with the
strength to rule the kingdom.

Athaliah and Joash

(2 Kings 11:1–3)

10 When Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son
was dead, she proceeded to annihilate all the royal heirs of
the house of Judah. 11 But Jehoshabeath daughter of King
Jehoram took Joash son of Ahaziah and stole him away from
among the sons of the king who were being murdered, and
she put him and his nurse in a bedroom. Because
Jehoshabeath, the daughter of King Jehoram and the wife of
Jehoiada the priest, was Ahaziah's sister, she hid Joash from
Athaliah so that she could not kill him.[111]
12 And Joash remained hidden with them in the house of God
for six years while Athaliah ruled the land.

2 Chronicles 23

Joash Anointed King of Judah

(2 Kings 11:4–12)

1 Then in the seventh year, Jehoiada strengthened himself
and made a covenant with the commanders of hundreds—
with Azariah son of Jeroham, Ishmael son of Jehohanan,
Azariah son of Obed, Maaseiah son of Adaiah, and
Elishaphat son of Zichri. 2 So they went throughout Judah
and gathered the Levites from all the cities of Judah and the
heads of the families of Israel. And when they came to
Jerusalem, 3 the whole assembly made a covenant with the
king in the house of God.
"Behold, the king's son!" said Jehoiada. "He must reign, just
as the LORD promised concerning the descendants of
David. 4 This is what you are to do: A third of you priests and
Levites who come on duty on the Sabbath shall keep watch
at the doors, 5 a third shall be at the royal palace, and a third
at the Foundation Gate, while all the others are to be in the
courtyards of the house of the LORD. 6 No one is to enter the
house of the LORD except the priests and those Levites who
serve; they may enter because they are consecrated, but all
the people are to obey the requirement of the LORD. 7 The
Levites must surround the king with weapons in hand, and
anyone who enters the temple must be put to death. You
must stay close to the king wherever he goes."
8 So the Levites and all Judah did everything that Jehoiada
the priest had ordered. Each of them took his men—those
coming on duty on the Sabbath and those going off duty—
for Jehoiada the priest had not released any of the
divisions. 9 Then Jehoiada the priest gave to the commanders
of hundreds the spears and the large and small shields of
King David that were in the house of God. 10 He stationed all
the troops, with their weapons in hand, surrounding the king
by the altar and the temple, from the south side to the north
side of the temple.
11 Then Jehoiada and his sons brought out the king's son, put
the crown on him, presented him with the Testimony, and
proclaimed him king. They anointed him and shouted, "Long
live the king!"

The Death of Athaliah

(2 Kings 11:13–16)

12 When Athaliah heard the noise of the people running and
cheering the king, she went out to them in the house of the
LORD. 13 And she looked and saw the king standing by his
pillar at the entrance. The officers and trumpeters were
beside the king, and all the people of the land were rejoicing
and blowing trumpets, while the singers with musical
instruments were leading the praises.
Then Athaliah tore her clothes and screamed, "Treason,
treason!"
14 And Jehoiada the priest sent out the commanders of
hundreds in charge of the army, saying, "Bring her out
between the ranks, and put to the sword anyone who follows
her." For the priest had said, "She must not be put to death
in the house of the LORD."[112]
15 So they seized Athaliah as she reached the entrance of the
Horse Gate on the palace grounds, and there they put her to
death.

Jehoiada Restores the Worship of the LORD

(2 Kings 11:17–21)

16 Then Jehoiada made a covenant between himself and the
king and the people that they would be the LORD's
people. 17 So all the people went to the temple of Baal and
tore it down. They smashed the altars and idols to pieces and
killed Mattan the priest of Baal in front of the altars.
18 Moreover, Jehoiada put the oversight of the house of the
LORD into the hands of the Levitical priests, whom David
had appointed over the house of the LORD, to offer burnt
offerings to the LORD as written in the Law of Moses, with
rejoicing and song, as ordained by David. 19 He stationed
gatekeepers at the gates of the house of the LORD, so that no
one who was in any way unclean could enter.
20 And he took with him the commanders of hundreds, the
nobles, the rulers of the people, and all the people of the
land, and they brought the king down from the house of the
LORD and entered the royal palace through the Upper Gate.
They seated King Joash on the royal throne, 21 and all the
people of the land rejoiced. And the city was quiet, because
Athaliah had been put to the sword.

2 Chronicles 24

Joash Repairs the Temple

(2 Kings 12:1–16)

1 Joash was seven years old when he became king, and he
reigned in Jerusalem forty years. His mother's name was
Zibiah; she was from Beersheba. 2 And Joash did what was
right in the eyes of the LORD all the days of Jehoiada the
priest. 3 Jehoiada took for him two wives, and he had sons
and daughters.
4 Some time later, Joash set his heart on repairing the house
of the LORD. 5 So he gathered the priests and Levites and
said, "Go out to the cities of Judah and collect the money

111. *Jehoshabeath* is a variant of *Jehosheba*; twice in this verse; see 2 Kings 11:2.
112. Or *out from the precincts*

due annually from all Israel, to repair the house of your God. Do it quickly."

The Levites, however, did not make haste.[6] So the king called Jehoiada the high priest and said, "Why have you not required the Levites to bring from Judah and Jerusalem the tax imposed by Moses the servant of the LORD and by the assembly of Israel for the Tent of the Testimony?"

[7] For the sons of that wicked woman Athaliah had broken into the house of God and had even used the sacred objects of the house of the LORD for the Baals.

[8] At the king's command a chest was made and placed outside, at the gate of the house of the LORD.[9] And a proclamation was issued in Judah and Jerusalem that they were to bring to the LORD the tax imposed by Moses the servant of God on Israel in the wilderness.[10] All the officers and all the people rejoiced and brought their contributions, and they dropped them in the chest until it was full.

[11] Whenever the chest was brought by the Levites to the king's overseers and they saw that there was a large amount of money, the royal scribe and the officer of the high priest would come and empty the chest and carry it back to its place. They did this daily and gathered the money in abundance.[12] Then the king and Jehoiada would give the money to those who supervised the labor on the house of the LORD to hire stonecutters and carpenters to restore the house of the LORD, as well as workers in iron and bronze to repair the house of the LORD.

[13] So the workmen labored, and in their hands the repair work progressed. They restored the house of God according to its specifications, and they reinforced it.[14] When they were finished, they brought the rest of the money to the king and Jehoiada, and with it were made articles for the house of the LORD—utensils for the service and for the burnt offerings, dishes, and other objects of gold and silver.

Throughout the days of Jehoiada, burnt offerings were presented regularly in the house of the LORD.

Jehoiada's Death and Burial

[15] When Jehoiada was old and full of years, he died at the age of 130.

[16] And Jehoiada was buried with the kings in the City of David, because he had done what was good in Israel for God and His temple.

The Wickedness of Joash

[17] After the death of Jehoiada, however, the officials of Judah came and paid homage to the king, and he listened to them.[18] They abandoned the house of the LORD, the God of their fathers, and served the Asherah poles and idols. So wrath came upon Judah and Jerusalem for this guilt of theirs.[19] Nevertheless, the LORD sent prophets to bring the people back to Him and to testify against them, but they would not listen.

[20] Then the Spirit of God came upon Zechariah son of Jehoiada the priest, who stood up before the people and said to them, "This is what God says: 'Why do you transgress the commandments of the LORD so that you cannot prosper? Because you have forsaken the LORD, He has forsaken you.'"

[21] But they conspired against Zechariah, and by order of the king, they stoned him in the courtyard of the house of the LORD.

[22] Thus King Joash failed to remember the kindness that Zechariah's father Jehoiada had extended to him. Instead, Joash killed Jehoiada's son. As he lay dying, Zechariah said, "May the LORD see this and call you to account."

The Death of Joash

(2 Kings 12:17–21)

[23] In the spring, the army of Aram went to war against Joash. They entered Judah and Jerusalem and destroyed all the leaders of the people, and they sent all the plunder to their king in Damascus.[113][24] Although the Aramean army had come with only a few men, the LORD delivered into their hand a very great army. Because Judah had forsaken the LORD, the God of their fathers, judgment was executed on Joash.

[25] And when the Arameans had withdrawn, they left Joash severely wounded. His own servants conspired against him for shedding the blood of the son of Jehoiada the priest, and they killed him on his bed. So he died and was buried in the City of David, but not in the tombs of the kings.[114][26] Those who conspired against Joash were Zabad son of Shimeath the Ammonitess and Jehozabad son of Shimrith the Moabitess.[115][116]

[27] The accounts of the sons of Joash and the many pronouncements about him, and of the restoration of the house of God, are indeed written in the Treatise of the Book of the Kings. And his son Amaziah reigned in his place.[117][118]

2 Chronicles 25

Amaziah Reigns in Judah

(2 Kings 14:1–7)

[1] Amaziah was twenty-five years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem twenty-nine years. His mother's name was Jehoaddan; she was from Jerusalem.[2] And he did what was right in the eyes of the LORD, but not wholeheartedly.

[3] As soon as the kingdom was firmly in his grasp, Amaziah executed the servants who had murdered his father the king.[4] Yet he did not put their sons to death, but acted according to what is written in the Law, in the Book of Moses, where the LORD commanded: "Fathers must not be put to death for their children, and children must not be put to death for their fathers; each is to die for his own sin."[119]

Amaziah's Victories

[5] Then Amaziah gathered the people of Judah and assigned them according to their families to commanders of thousands and of hundreds. And he numbered those twenty years of age or older throughout Judah and Benjamin and found 300,000 chosen men able to serve in the army, bearing the spear and shield.

---

113. Literally *At the turn of the year*
114. LXX and Vulgate; Hebrew *of the sons*
115. *Zabad* is a variant of *Jozabad*; see 2 Kings 12:21.
116. *Shimrith* is a variant of *Shomer*; see 2 Kings 12:21.
117. Or *founding*
118. Or *Exposition* or *Study*
119. Deuteronomy 24:16

6 He also hired 100,000 mighty men of valor from Israel for a
hundred talents of silver.[120] 7 But a man of God came to him
and said, “O king, do not let the army of Israel go with you,
for the LORD is not with Israel—not with any of the
Ephraimites. 8 Even if you go and fight bravely in battle, God
will overthrow you before the enemy, for God has power to
help and power to overthrow.”
9 Amaziah asked the man of God, “What should I do about
the hundred talents I have given to the troops of Israel?”
And the man of God replied, “The LORD is able to give you
much more than this.”
10 So Amaziah dismissed the troops who had come to him
from Ephraim and sent them home. And they were furious
with Judah and returned home in great anger.
11 Amaziah, however, summoned his strength and led his
troops to the Valley of Salt, where he struck down 10,000
men of Seir, 12 and the army of Judah also captured 10,000
men alive. They took them to the top of a cliff and threw
them down so that all were dashed to pieces.
13 Meanwhile the troops that Amaziah had dismissed from
battle raided the cities of Judah, from Samaria to Beth-
horon. They struck down 3,000 people and carried off a
great deal of plunder.

Amaziah Rebuked for Idolatry

14 When Amaziah returned from the slaughter of the
Edomites, he brought back the gods of the Seirites, set them
up as his own gods, bowed before them, and burned
sacrifices to them. 15 Therefore the anger of the LORD burned
against Amaziah, and He sent him a prophet, who said,
“Why have you sought this people’s gods, which could not
deliver them from your hand?”
16 While he was still speaking, the king asked, “Have we
made you the counselor to the king? Stop! Why be struck
down?”
So the prophet stopped, but he said, “I know that God has
determined to destroy you, because you have done this and
have not heeded my advice.”

Jehoash Defeats Amaziah

(2 Kings 14:8–14)

17 Then Amaziah king of Judah took counsel and sent word
to the king of Israel Jehoash son of Jehoahaz, the son of
Jehu. “Come, let us meet face to face,” he said.[121]
18 But Jehoash king of Israel replied to Amaziah king of
Judah: “A thistle in Lebanon sent a message to a cedar in
Lebanon, saying, ‘Give your daughter to my son in marriage.’
Then a wild beast in Lebanon came along and trampled the
thistle. 19 You have said, ‘Look, I have defeated Edom,’ and
your heart has become proud and boastful. Now stay at
home. Why should you stir up trouble so that you fall—you
and Judah with you?”
20 But Amaziah would not listen, for this had come from God
in order to deliver them into the hand of Jehoash, because
they had sought the gods of Edom. 21 So Jehoash king of
Israel advanced, and he and Amaziah king of Judah faced
each other at Beth-shemesh in Judah. 22 And Judah was
routed before Israel, and every man fled to his own home.
23 There at Beth-shemesh, Jehoash king of Israel captured
Amaziah king of Judah, the son of Joash, the son of
Jehoahaz.
Then Jehoash brought him to Jerusalem and broke down the
wall of Jerusalem from the Ephraim Gate to the Corner Gate
—a section of four hundred cubits.[122][123] 24 He took all the
gold and silver and all the articles found in the house of God
with Obed-edom and in the treasuries of the royal palace, as
well as some hostages. Then he returned to Samaria.

The Death of Amaziah

(2 Kings 14:17–20)

25 Amaziah son of Joash king of Judah lived for fifteen years
after the death of Jehoash son of Jehoahaz king of
Israel. 26 As for the rest of the acts of Amaziah, from
beginning to end, are they not written in the Book of the
Kings of Judah and Israel?
27 From the time that Amaziah turned from following the
LORD, a conspiracy was formed against him in Jerusalem,
and he fled to Lachish. But men were sent after him to
Lachish, and they killed him there. 28 They carried him back
on horses and buried him with his fathers in the City of
Judah.[124]

2 Chronicles 26

Uzziah Reigns in Judah

(2 Kings 14:21–22; 2 Kings 15:1–7)

1 All the people of Judah took Uzziah, who was sixteen years
old, and made him king in place of his father
Amaziah.[125] 2 Uzziah was the one who rebuilt Eloth and
restored it to Judah after King Amaziah rested with his
fathers.[126][127]
3 Uzziah was sixteen years old when he became king, and he
reigned in Jerusalem fifty-two years. His mother’s name was
Jecoliah; she was from Jerusalem. 4 And he did what was
right in the eyes of the LORD, just as his father Amaziah had
done. 5 He sought God throughout the days of Zechariah, who
instructed him in the fear of God. And as long as he sought
the LORD, God gave him success.[128]
6 Uzziah went out to wage war against the Philistines, and he
tore down the walls of Gath, Jabneh, and Ashdod. Then he
built cities near Ashdod and among the Philistines. 7 God
helped him against the Philistines, against the Arabs living in
Gur-baal, and against the Meunites. 8 The Ammonites brought
tribute to Uzziah, and his fame spread as far as the border of
Egypt, for he had become exceedingly powerful.
9 Uzziah built towers in Jerusalem at the Corner Gate, the
Valley Gate, and the angle in the wall, and he fortified
them. 10 Since he had much livestock in the foothills and in
the plain, he built towers in the desert and dug many
cisterns. And since he was a lover of the soil, he had farmers

---

120. *100 talents* is approximately 3.77 tons or 3.42 metric tons of silver; also in verse 9.
121. *Jehoash* is a variant of *Joash*; also in verses 18, 21, 23, and 25.
122. *Jehoahaz* is a variant of *Ahaziah*.
123. *400 cubits* is approximately 600 feet or 182.9 meters.
124. Most Hebrew manuscripts; some Hebrew manuscripts, LXX, Vulgate, and Syriac *City of David*; see 2 Kings 14:20.
125. *Uzziah* is also called *Azariah*; throughout this chapter; see 2 Kings 14:21.
126. *Eloth* is a variant of *Elath*; see LXX, 2 Kings 14:22, and 2 Kings 16:6.
127. Literally *after the king*
128. Many Hebrew manuscripts, LXX, and Syriac; other Hebrew manuscripts *through the vision*

and vinedressers in the hill country and in the fertile fields.[129]

11 Uzziah had an army ready for battle that went out to war
by assigned divisions, as recorded by Jeiel the scribe and
Maaseiah the officer under the direction of Hananiah, one of
the royal officers.12 The total number of family leaders of the
mighty men of valor was 2,600.13 Under their authority was
an army of 307,500 trained for war, a powerful force to
support the king against his enemies.

14 Uzziah supplied the entire army with shields, spears,
helmets, armor, bows, and slingstones.15 And in Jerusalem he
made skillfully designed devices to shoot arrows and
catapult large stones from the towers and corners. So his
fame spread far and wide, for he was helped tremendously
until he became powerful.[130]

16 But when Uzziah became powerful, his arrogance led to
his own destruction. He was unfaithful to the LORD his God,
for he entered the temple of the LORD to burn incense on
the altar of incense.

17 Then Azariah the priest, along with eighty brave priests of
the LORD, went in after him.18 They took their stand against
King Uzziah and said, “Uzziah, you have no right to offer
incense to the LORD. Only the priests, the descendants of
Aaron, are consecrated to burn incense. Leave the sanctuary,
for you have acted unfaithfully; you will not receive honor
from the LORD God.”

19 Uzziah, with a censer in his hand to offer incense, was
enraged. But while he raged against the priests in their
presence in the house of the LORD before the altar of
incense, leprosy broke out on his forehead.[131]20 When
Azariah the chief priest and all the priests turned to him and
saw his leprous forehead, they rushed him out. Indeed, he
himself hurried to get out, because the LORD had afflicted
him.

21 So King Uzziah was a leper until the day of his death. He
lived in isolation, leprous and cut off from the house of the
LORD, while his son Jotham had charge of the royal palace
and governed the people of the land.

22 As for the rest of the acts of Uzziah, from beginning to
end, they are recorded by the prophet Isaiah son of
Amoz.23 And Uzziah rested with his fathers and was buried
near them in a field of burial that belonged to the kings, for
the people said, “He was a leper.” And his son Jotham
reigned in his place.[132]

2 Chronicles 27

Jotham Reigns in Judah

(2 Kings 15:32–38)

1 Jotham was twenty-five years old when he became king,
and he reigned in Jerusalem sixteen years. His mother’s
name was Jerushah daughter of Zadok.[133]2 And he did what
was right in the eyes of the LORD, just as his father Uzziah
had done. In addition, he did not enter the temple of the
LORD. But the people still behaved corruptly.[134]

3 Jotham rebuilt the Upper Gate of the house of the LORD,
and he worked extensively on the wall at the hill of
Ophel.4 He also built cities in the hill country of Judah and
fortresses and towers in the forests.

5 Jotham waged war against the king of the Ammonites and
defeated them, and that year they gave him a hundred
talents of silver, ten thousand cors of wheat, and ten
thousand cors of barley. They paid him the same in the
second and third years.[135][136][137]6 So Jotham grew powerful
because he ordered his ways before the LORD his God.

7 As for the rest of the acts of Jotham, along with all his wars
and his ways, they are indeed written in the Book of the
Kings of Israel and Judah.8 He was twenty-five years old
when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem sixteen
years.9 And Jotham rested with his fathers and was buried in
the City of David. And his son Ahaz reigned in his place.

2 Chronicles 28

Ahaz Reigns in Judah

(2 Kings 16:1–9)

1 Ahaz was twenty years old when he became king, and he
reigned in Jerusalem sixteen years. And unlike David his
father, he did not do what was right in the eyes of the
LORD.2 Instead, he walked in the ways of the kings of Israel
and even made cast images of the Baals.

3 Moreover, Ahaz burned incense in the Valley of Ben-
hinnom and sacrificed his sons in the fire, according to the
abominations of the nations that the LORD had driven out
before the Israelites.[138]4 And he sacrificed and burned incense
on the high places, on the hills, and under every green tree.

Aram Defeats Judah

(Isaiah 1:1–9)

5 So the LORD his God delivered Ahaz into the hand of the
king of Aram, who attacked him and took many captives to
Damascus.

Ahaz was also delivered into the hand of the king of Israel,
who struck him with great force.6 For in one day Pekah son
of Remaliah killed 120,000 valiant men in Judah. This
happened because they had forsaken the LORD, the God of
their fathers.7 Zichri, a mighty man of Ephraim, killed
Maaseiah the son of the king, Azrikam the governor of the
palace, and Elkanah the second to the king.8 Then the
Israelites took 200,000 captives from their kinsmen—
women, sons, and daughters. They also carried off a great
deal of plunder and brought it to Samaria.

9 But a prophet of the LORD named Oded was there, and he
went out to meet the army that returned to Samaria. “Look,”
he said to them, “because of His wrath against Judah, the
LORD, the God of your fathers, has delivered them into your
hand. But you have slaughtered them in a rage that reaches
up to heaven.10 And now you intend to reduce to slavery the

---

129. Hebrew *Shephelah* or *lowlands*; that is, the western foothills of Judea
130. Or *to protect those who shoot*
131. *Leprosy* was a term used for various skin diseases; see Leviticus 13.
132. Literally *with his fathers*
133. *Jerushah* is a variant of *Jerusha*; see 2 Kings 15:33.
134. *Uzziah* is also called *Azariah*; see 2 Kings 14:21.
135. *100 talents* is approximately 3.77 tons or 3.42 metric tons of silver.
136. *10,000 cors* is approximately 62,400 bushels or 2.2 million liters (probably about 1,920 tons or 1,740 metric tons of wheat).
137. *10,000 cors* is approximately 62,400 bushels or 2.2 million liters (probably about 1,450 tons or 1,315 metric tons of barley).
138. Literally *passed his sons through the fire*

men and women of Judah and Jerusalem. But are you not also guilty before the LORD your God?[11] Now therefore, listen to me and return the captives you took from your kinsmen, for the fierce anger of the LORD is upon you."

[12] Then some of the leaders of the Ephraimites—Azariah son of Jehohanan, Berechiah son of Meshillemoth, Jehizkiah son of Shallum, and Amasa son of Hadlai—stood in opposition to those arriving from the war.[139][140][13] "You must not bring the captives here," they said, "for you are proposing to bring guilt upon us from the LORD and to add to our sins and our guilt. For our guilt is great, and fierce anger is upon Israel."

[14] So the armed men left the captives and the plunder before the leaders and all the assembly.[15] Then the men who were designated by name arose, took charge of the captives, and provided from the plunder clothing for the naked. They clothed them, gave them sandals and food and drink, anointed their wounds, and put all the feeble on donkeys. So they brought them to Jericho, the City of Palms, to their brothers. Then they returned to Samaria.

The Idolatry of Ahaz

(2 Kings 16:10–20)

[16] At that time King Ahaz sent for help from the king of Assyria.[141][17] The Edomites had again come and attacked Judah and carried away captives.[18] The Philistines had also raided the cities of the foothills and the Negev of Judah, capturing and occupying Beth-shemesh, Aijalon, and Gederoth, as well as Soco, Timnah, and Gimzo with their villages.[142][19] For the LORD humbled Judah because Ahaz king of Israel had thrown off restraint in Judah and had been most unfaithful to the LORD.[143]

[20] Then Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria came to Ahaz but afflicted him rather than strengthening him.[144][21] Although Ahaz had taken a portion from the house of the LORD, from the royal palace, and from the princes and had presented it to the king of Assyria, it did not help him.

[22] In the time of his distress, King Ahaz became even more unfaithful to the LORD.[23] He sacrificed to the gods of Damascus, who had defeated him, and he said, "Because the gods of the kings of Aram have helped them, I will sacrifice to them that they may help me." But these gods were the downfall of Ahaz and of all Israel.

[24] Then Ahaz gathered up the articles of the house of God, cut them into pieces, shut the doors of the house of the LORD, and set up altars of his own on every street corner in Jerusalem.[25] In every city of Judah he built high places to offer incense to other gods, and so he provoked the LORD, the God of his fathers.

[26] As for the rest of the acts of Ahaz and all his ways, from beginning to end, they are indeed written in the Book of the Kings of Judah and Israel.[27] And Ahaz rested with his fathers and was buried in the city of Jerusalem, but he was not placed in the tombs of the kings of Israel. And his son Hezekiah reigned in his place.

2 Chronicles 29

Hezekiah Cleanses the Temple

(2 Kings 18:1–12)

[1] Hezekiah was twenty-five years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem twenty-nine years. His mother's name was Abijah, the daughter of Zechariah.[145][2] And he did what was right in the eyes of the LORD, just as his father David had done.

[3] In the first month of the first year of his reign, Hezekiah opened and repaired the doors of the house of the LORD.[4] Then he brought in the priests and Levites and gathered them in the square on the east side.

[5] "Listen to me, O Levites," he said. "Consecrate yourselves now and consecrate the house of the LORD, the God of your fathers. Remove from the Holy Place every impurity.

[6] For our fathers were unfaithful and did evil in the sight of the LORD our God. They abandoned Him, turned their faces away from the dwelling place of the LORD, and turned their backs on Him.[7] They also shut the doors of the portico and extinguished the lamps. They did not burn incense or present burnt offerings in the Holy Place of the God of Israel.

[8] Therefore, the wrath of the LORD has fallen upon Judah and Jerusalem, and He has made them an object of terror, horror, and scorn, as you can see with your own eyes.[9] For behold, this is why our fathers have fallen by the sword, and our sons and daughters and wives are in captivity.

[10] Now it is in my heart to make a covenant with the LORD, the God of Israel, so that His fierce anger will turn away from us.[11] Now, my sons, do not be negligent, for the LORD has chosen you to stand before Him, to serve Him, to minister before Him, and to burn incense."

[12] Then the Levites set to work:

Mahath son of Amasai and Joel son of Azariah from the Kohathites;

Kish son of Abdi and Azariah son of Jehallelel from the Merarites;

Joah son of Zimmah and Eden son of Joah from the Gershonites;

[13] Shimri and Jeuel from the Elizaphanites;

Zechariah and Mattaniah from the Asaphites;

[14] Jehiel and Shimei from the Hemanites;

and Shemaiah and Uzziel from the Jeduthunites.

[15] When they had assembled their brothers and consecrated themselves, they went in to cleanse the house of the LORD, according to the command of the king by the words of the LORD.

[16] So the priests went inside the house of the LORD to cleanse it, and they brought out to the courtyard all the unclean things that they found in the temple of the LORD. Then the Levites took these things and carried them out to the Kidron Valley.[17] They began the consecration on the first day of the first month, and on the eighth day of the month they reached the portico of the LORD. For eight more days

---

139. That is, the leaders of the northern kingdom of Israel
140. *Meshillemoth* is a variant of *Meshillemith*; see 1 Chronicles 9:12.
141. LXX, Syriac, and Vulgate (see also 2 Kings 16:7); Hebrew *kings*
142. Hebrew *Shephelah* or *lowlands*; that is, the western foothills of Judea
143. That is, Judah; in 2 Chronicles, Judah is occasionally called Israel, as representative of the true Israel.
144. Hebrew *Tilgath-pilneser*, a variant spelling of *Tiglath-pileser*
145. *Abijah* is a variant of *Abi*; see 2 Kings 18:2.

they consecrated the house of the LORD itself, finishing on the sixteenth day of the first month.

18 Then they went in to King Hezekiah and reported, “We have cleansed the entire house of the LORD, the altar of burnt offering with all its utensils, and the table of the showbread with all its utensils.19 Moreover, we have prepared and consecrated all the articles that King Ahaz in his unfaithfulness cast aside during his reign. They are now in front of the altar of the LORD.”

Hezekiah Restores Temple Worship

20 Early the next morning King Hezekiah gathered the city officials and went up to the house of the LORD.21 They brought seven bulls, seven rams, seven lambs, and seven male goats as a sin offering for the kingdom, for the sanctuary, and for Judah. And the king commanded the priests, the descendants of Aaron, to offer them on the altar of the LORD.

22 So they slaughtered the bulls, and the priests took the blood and splattered it on the altar. They slaughtered the rams and splattered the blood on the altar. And they slaughtered the lambs and splattered the blood on the altar.

23 Then they brought the goats for the sin offering before the king and the assembly, who laid their hands on them.24 And the priests slaughtered the goats and put their blood on the altar for a sin offering, to make atonement for all Israel, because the king had ordered the burnt offering and the sin offering for all Israel.

25 Hezekiah stationed the Levites in the house of the LORD with cymbals, harps, and lyres according to the command of David, of Gad the king’s seer, and of Nathan the prophet. For the command had come from the LORD through His prophets.26 The Levites stood with the instruments of David, and the priests with the trumpets.

27 And Hezekiah ordered that the burnt offering be sacrificed on the altar. When the burnt offering began, the song of the LORD and the trumpets began as well, accompanied by the instruments of David king of Israel.28 The whole assembly was worshiping, the singers were singing, and the trumpeters were playing. All this continued until the burnt offering was completed.

29 When the offerings were completed, the king and all those present with him bowed down and worshiped.30 Then King Hezekiah and his officials ordered the Levites to sing praises to the LORD in the words of David and of Asaph the seer. So they sang praises with gladness and bowed down and worshiped.

31 Then Hezekiah said, “Now that you have consecrated yourselves to the LORD, come near and bring sacrifices and thank offerings to the house of the LORD.”

So the assembly brought sacrifices and thank offerings, and all whose hearts were willing brought burnt offerings.[146]32 The number of burnt offerings the assembly brought was seventy bulls, a hundred rams, and two hundred lambs; all these were for a burnt offering to the LORD.33 And the consecrated offerings were six hundred bulls and three thousand sheep.

34 However, since there were not enough priests to skin all the burnt offerings, their Levite brothers helped them until the work was finished and until the priests had consecrated themselves. For the Levites had been more diligent in consecrating themselves than the priests had been.

35 Furthermore, the burnt offerings were abundant, along with the fat of the peace offerings and the drink offerings for the burnt offerings. So the service of the house of the LORD was established.36 Then Hezekiah and all the people rejoiced at what God had prepared for the people, because everything had been accomplished so quickly.

2 Chronicles 30

Hezekiah Proclaims a Passover

1 Then Hezekiah sent word throughout all Israel and Judah, and he also wrote letters to Ephraim and Manasseh inviting them to come to the house of the LORD in Jerusalem to keep the Passover of the LORD, the God of Israel.2 For the king and his officials and the whole assembly in Jerusalem had decided to keep the Passover in the second month,[147]3 since they had been unable to keep it at the regular time, because not enough priests had consecrated themselves and the people had not been gathered in Jerusalem.

4 This plan pleased the king and the whole assembly.5 So they established a decree to circulate a proclamation throughout Israel, from Beersheba to Dan, that the people should come to keep the Passover of the LORD, the God of Israel, in Jerusalem. For they had not observed it in great numbers as prescribed.

6 At the command of the king, the couriers went throughout Israel and Judah with letters from the king and his officials, which read:

> “Children of Israel, return to the LORD, the God of Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, so that He may return to those of you who remain, who have escaped the grasp of the
> 7 kings of Assyria.Do not be like your fathers and brothers who were unfaithful to the LORD, the God of their fathers, so that He made them an object of horror, as you can see.

8 Now do not stiffen your necks as your fathers did. Submit to the LORD and come to His sanctuary, which He has consecrated forever. Serve the LORD your God, so that His fierce anger will turn away from you.9 For if you return to the LORD, your brothers and sons will receive mercy in the presence of their captors and will return to this land. For the LORD your God is gracious and merciful; He will not turn His face away from you if you return to Him.”

10 And the couriers traveled from city to city through the land of Ephraim and Manasseh as far as Zebulun, but the people scorned and mocked them.11 Nevertheless, some from Asher, Manasseh, and Zebulun humbled themselves and came to Jerusalem.12 Moreover, the power of God was on the people in Judah to give them one heart to obey the command of the king and his officials according to the word of the LORD.

Hezekiah Celebrates the Passover

13 In the second month, a very great assembly gathered in Jerusalem to celebrate the Feast of Unleavened Bread.[148]14 They proceeded to remove the altars in Jerusalem and to take away the incense altars and throw them into the Kidron Valley.15 And on the fourteenth day of the second month they slaughtered the Passover lamb. The priests and

---

146. Or *filled your hand for the LORD*
147. See Numbers 9:9–12.
148. That is, the seven-day period after the Passover during which no leaven may be eaten; see Exodus 12:14–20.

Levites were ashamed, and they consecrated themselves and brought burnt offerings to the house of the LORD.

16 They stood at their prescribed posts, according to the Law of Moses the man of God. The priests splattered the blood, which they received from the hand of the Levites.17 Since there were many in the assembly who had not consecrated themselves, the Levites were in charge of slaughtering the Passover lambs for every unclean person to consecrate the lambs to the LORD.

18 A large number of the people—many from Ephraim, Manasseh, Issachar, and Zebulun—had not purified themselves, yet they ate the Passover, contrary to what was written. But Hezekiah interceded for them, saying, "May the LORD, who is good, provide atonement for everyone19 who sets his heart on seeking God—the LORD, the God of his fathers—even if he is not cleansed according to the purification rules of the sanctuary."

20 And the LORD heard Hezekiah and healed the people.21 The Israelites who were present in Jerusalem celebrated the Feast of Unleavened Bread for seven days with great joy, and the Levites and priests praised the LORD day after day, accompanied by loud instruments of praise to the LORD.[149]22 And Hezekiah encouraged all the Levites who performed skillfully before the LORD. For seven days they ate their assigned portion, sacrificing peace offerings and giving thanks to the LORD, the God of their fathers.

23 The whole assembly agreed to observe seven more days, so they observed seven days with joy.24 For Hezekiah king of Judah contributed a thousand bulls and seven thousand sheep for the assembly, and the officials contributed a thousand bulls and ten thousand sheep for the assembly, and a great number of priests consecrated themselves.

25 Then the whole assembly of Judah rejoiced along with the priests and Levites and the whole assembly that had come from Israel, including the foreigners who had come from Israel and those who lived in Judah.26 So there was great rejoicing in Jerusalem, for nothing like this had happened there since the days of Solomon son of David king of Israel.

27 Then the priests and the Levites stood to bless the people, and God heard their voice, and their prayer came into His holy dwelling place in heaven.

2 Chronicles 31

The Destruction of Idols

1 When all this had ended, the Israelites in attendance went out to the cities of Judah and broke up the sacred pillars, chopped down the Asherah poles, and tore down the high places and altars throughout Judah and Benjamin, as well as in Ephraim and Manasseh, until they had utterly destroyed them all. Then all the Israelites returned to their cities, each to his own property.

2 Hezekiah reestablished the divisions of the priests and Levites—each of them according to their duties as priests or Levites—for the burnt offerings and peace offerings, for ministry, for giving thanks, and for singing praises at the gates of the LORD's dwelling.

Contributions for Worship

3 The king contributed from his own possessions for the regular morning and evening burnt offerings and for the burnt offerings on the Sabbaths, New Moons, and appointed feasts, as written in the Law of the LORD.4 Moreover, he commanded the people living in Jerusalem to make a contribution for the priests and Levites so that they could devote themselves to the Law of the LORD.

5 As soon as the order went out, the Israelites generously provided the firstfruits of the grain, new wine, oil, and honey, and of all the produce of the field, and they brought in an abundance—a tithe of everything.6 And the Israelites and Judahites who lived in the cities of Judah also brought a tithe of their herds and flocks and a tithe of the holy things consecrated to the LORD their God, and they laid them in large heaps.

7 In the third month they began building up the heaps, and they finished in the seventh month.8 When Hezekiah and his officials came and viewed the heaps, they blessed the LORD and His people Israel.

9 Then Hezekiah questioned the priests and Levites about the heaps,10 and Azariah, the chief priest of the household of Zadok, answered him, "Since the people began to bring their contributions into the house of the LORD, we have had enough to eat, and there is plenty left over, because the LORD has blessed His people; this great abundance is what is left over."

Hezekiah Organizes the Priests

11 Then Hezekiah commanded them to prepare storerooms in the house of the LORD, and they did so.12 And they faithfully brought in the contributions, tithes, and dedicated gifts. Conaniah the Levite was the officer in charge of them, and his brother Shimei was second.13 Jehiel, Azaziah, Nahath, Asahel, Jerimoth, Jozabad, Eliel, Ismachiah, Mahath, and Benaiah were overseers under the authority of Conaniah and his brother Shimei, by appointment of King Hezekiah and of Azariah the chief official of the house of God.

14 Kore son of Imnah the Levite, the keeper of the East Gate, was in charge of the freewill offerings given to God, distributing the contributions to the LORD and the consecrated gifts.15 Under his authority, Eden, Miniamin, Jeshua, Shemaiah, Amariah, and Shecaniah faithfully distributed portions to their fellow priests in their cities, according to their divisions, old and young alike.[150]

16 In addition, they distributed portions to the males registered by genealogy who were three years of age or older —to all who would enter the house of the LORD for their daily duties for service in the responsibilities of their divisions—17 and to the priests enrolled according to their families in the genealogy, as well as to the Levites twenty years of age or older, according to their responsibilities and divisions.18 The genealogy included all the little ones, wives, sons, and daughters of the whole assembly. For they had faithfully consecrated themselves as holy.

19 As for the priests, the descendants of Aaron, who lived on the farmlands around each of their cities or in any other city, men were designated by name to distribute a portion to every male among the priests and to every Levite listed by the genealogies.

20 So this is what Hezekiah did throughout Judah. He did what was good and upright and true before the LORD his God.21 He acted with all his heart in every work that he began in the service of the house of God, and in the law and

149. Or *day after day, with all their strength to the LORD.* Literally *day after day, with loud instruments to the LORD.*
150. Or *whether large or small*

the commandments, in order to seek his God. And so he prospered.

2 Chronicles 32

Sennacherib Invades Judah

(2 Kings 18:13–16; Psalm 46:1–11)

1 After all these acts of faithfulness, Sennacherib king of
Assyria came and invaded Judah. He laid siege to the
fortified cities, intending to conquer them for himself.
2 When Hezekiah saw that Sennacherib had come to make
war against Jerusalem,3 he consulted with his leaders and
mighty men about stopping up the waters of the springs
outside the city, and they helped him carry it out.4 Many
people assembled and stopped up all the springs and the
stream that flowed through the land. “Why should the kings
of Assyria come and find plenty of water?” they said.[151]
5 Then Hezekiah worked resolutely to rebuild all the broken
sections of the wall and to raise up towers on it. He also built
an outer wall and reinforced the supporting terraces of the
City of David, and he produced an abundance of weapons
and shields.[152]
6 Hezekiah appointed military commanders over the people
and gathered the people in the square of the city gate. Then
he encouraged them, saying,7 “Be strong and courageous! Do
not be afraid or discouraged before the king of Assyria and
the vast army with him, for there is a greater One with us
than with him.8 With him is only the arm of flesh, but with
us is the LORD our God to help us and to fight our battles.”
So the people were strengthened by the words of Hezekiah
king of Judah.[153]

Sennacherib Threatens Jerusalem

(2 Kings 18:17–37; Isaiah 36:1–22)

9 Later, as Sennacherib king of Assyria and all his forces
besieged Lachish, he sent his servants to Jerusalem with a
message for King Hezekiah of Judah and all the people of
Judah who were in Jerusalem:10 “This is what Sennacherib
king of Assyria says: What is the basis of your confidence,
that you remain in Jerusalem under siege?11 Is not Hezekiah
misleading you to give you over to death by famine and
thirst when he says, ‘The LORD our God will deliver us from
the hand of the king of Assyria?’12 Did not Hezekiah himself
remove His high places and His altars and say to Judah and
Jerusalem, ‘You must worship before one altar, and on it you
shall burn sacrifices’?
13 Do you not know what I and my fathers have done to all
the peoples of the lands? Have the gods of these nations ever
been able to deliver their land from my hand?14 Who among
all the gods of these nations that my fathers devoted to
destruction has been able to deliver his people from my
hand? How then can your God deliver you from my hand?[154]
15 So now, do not let Hezekiah deceive you, and do not let
him mislead you like this. Do not believe him, for no god of
any nation or kingdom has been able to deliver his people
from my hand or from the hand of my fathers. How much
less will your God deliver you from my hand!”
16 And the servants of Sennacherib spoke further against the
LORD God and against His servant Hezekiah.17 He also wrote
letters mocking the LORD, the God of Israel, and saying
against Him: “Just as the gods of the nations did not deliver
their people from my hand, so the God of Hezekiah will not
deliver His people from my hand.”
18 Then the Assyrians called out loudly in Hebrew to the
people of Jerusalem who were on the wall, to frighten and
terrify them in order to capture the city.[155]19 They spoke
against the God of Jerusalem as they had spoken against the
gods of the peoples of the earth—the work of human hands.

Jerusalem Delivered from the Assyrians

(2 Kings 19:35–37; Isaiah 37:36–38)

20 In response, King Hezekiah and the prophet Isaiah son of
Amoz cried out to heaven in prayer,21 and the LORD sent an
angel who annihilated every mighty man of valor and every
leader and commander in the camp of the king of Assyria. So
he withdrew to his own land in disgrace. And when he
entered the temple of his god, some of his own sons struck
him down with the sword.
22 So the LORD saved Hezekiah and the people of Jerusalem
from the hands of King Sennacherib of Assyria and all others,
and He gave them rest on every side.23 Many brought
offerings to Jerusalem for the LORD and valuable gifts for
Hezekiah king of Judah, and from then on he was exalted in
the eyes of all nations.

Hezekiah’s Illness and Recovery

(2 Kings 20:1–11; Isaiah 38:1–8)

24 In those days Hezekiah became mortally ill. So he prayed
to the LORD, who spoke to him and gave him a sign.25 But
because his heart was proud, Hezekiah did not repay the
favor shown to him. Therefore wrath came upon him and
upon Judah and Jerusalem.
26 Then Hezekiah humbled the pride of his heart—he and the
people of Jerusalem—so that the wrath of the LORD did not
come upon them during the days of Hezekiah.
27 Hezekiah had very great riches and honor, and he made
treasuries for his silver, gold, precious stones, spices, shields,
and all kinds of valuable articles.28 He also made storehouses
for the harvest of grain and new wine and oil, stalls for all
kinds of livestock, and pens for the flocks.29 He made cities
for himself, and he acquired herds of sheep and cattle in
abundance, for God gave him very great wealth.
30 It was Hezekiah who blocked the upper outlet of the
Spring of Gihon and channeled it down to the west side of
the City of David. And Hezekiah prospered in all that he
did.31 And so when ambassadors of the rulers of Babylon
were sent to him to inquire about the wonder that had
happened in the land, God left him alone to test him, that He
might know all that was in Hezekiah’s heart.

Hezekiah’s Death

32 As for the rest of the acts of Hezekiah and his deeds of
loving devotion, they are indeed written in the vision of the
prophet Isaiah son of Amoz in the Book of the Kings of
Judah and Israel.33 And Hezekiah rested with his fathers and
was buried in the upper tombs of David’s descendants. All
Judah and the people of Jerusalem paid him honor at his
death. And his son Manasseh reigned in his place.

---

151. Hebrew; LXX and Syriac *king*
152. Hebrew *the Millo*
153. Or *He has only the strength of his own flesh*
154. Forms of the Hebrew *cherem* refer to the giving over of things or persons to the LORD, either by destroying them or by giving them as an offering.
155. Or *in the dialect of Judah*

2 Chronicles 33

Manasseh Reigns in Judah

(2 Kings 21:1–9)

1 Manasseh was twelve years old when he became king, and
he reigned in Jerusalem fifty-five years. 2 And he did evil in
the sight of the LORD by following the abominations of the
nations that the LORD had driven out before the
Israelites. 3 For he rebuilt the high places that his father
Hezekiah had torn down, and he raised up altars for the
Baals and made Asherah poles. And he worshiped and served
all the host of heaven.

4 Manasseh also built altars in the house of the LORD, of
which the LORD had said, “My Name will remain in
Jerusalem forever.” 5 In both courtyards of the house of the
LORD, he built altars to all the host of heaven. 6 He sacrificed
his sons in the fire in the Valley of Ben-hinnom. He practiced
sorcery, divination, and witchcraft, and consulted mediums
and spiritists. He did great evil in the sight of the LORD,
provoking Him to anger.[156]

7 Manasseh even took the carved image he had made and set
it up in the house of God, of which God had said to David
and his son Solomon, “In this temple and in Jerusalem,
which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Israel, I will
establish My Name forever. 8 I will never again cause the feet
of the Israelites to leave the land that I assigned to your
fathers, if only they are careful to do all that I have
commanded them through Moses—all the laws, statutes, and
judgments.”

9 So Manasseh led the people of Judah and Jerusalem astray,
so that they did greater evil than the nations that the LORD
had destroyed before the Israelites.

Manasseh’s Repentance and Restoration

(2 Kings 21:10–18)

10 And the LORD spoke to Manasseh and his people, but they
did not listen. 11 So the LORD brought against them the
military commanders of the king of Assyria, who captured
Manasseh, put a hook in his nose, bound him with bronze
shackles, and took him to Babylon. 12 And in his distress,
Manasseh sought the favor of the LORD his God and
earnestly humbled himself before the God of his
fathers. 13 And when he prayed to Him, the LORD received
his plea and heard his petition. So He brought him back to
Jerusalem and to his kingdom. Then Manasseh knew that the
LORD is God.

14 After this, Manasseh rebuilt the outer wall of the City of
David from west of Gihon in the valley to the entrance of the
Fish Gate, and he brought it around the hill of Ophel and
heightened it considerably. He also stationed military
commanders in all the fortified cities of Judah.

15 He removed the foreign gods and the idol from the house
of the LORD, along with all the altars he had built on the
temple mount and in Jerusalem, and he dumped them
outside the city.[157] 16 Then he restored the altar of the LORD
and sacrificed peace offerings and thank offerings on it, and
he told Judah to serve the LORD, the God of
Israel. 17 Nevertheless, the people still sacrificed at the high
places, but only to the LORD their God.

18 As for the rest of the acts of Manasseh, along with his
prayer to his God and the words of the seers who spoke to
him in the name of the LORD, the God of Israel, they are
indeed written in the Chronicles of the Kings of
Israel.[158] 19 His prayer and how God received his plea, as well
as all his sin and unfaithfulness, and the sites where he built
high places and set up Asherah poles and idols before he
humbled himself, they are indeed written in the Records of
the Seers.[159] 20 And Manasseh rested with his fathers and was
buried at his palace. And his son Amon reigned in his place.

Amon Reigns in Judah

(2 Kings 21:19–26)

21 Amon was twenty-two years old when he became king,
and he reigned in Jerusalem two years. 22 And he did evil in
the sight of the LORD, as his father Manasseh had done.
Amon served and sacrificed to all the idols that his father
Manasseh had made, 23 but he did not humble himself before
the LORD as his father Manasseh had done; instead, Amon
increased his guilt.

24 Then the servants of Amon conspired against him and
killed him in his palace. 25 But the people of the land killed
all those who had conspired against King Amon, and they
made his son Josiah king in his place.

2 Chronicles 34

Josiah Reigns in Judah

(2 Kings 22:1–2)

1 Josiah was eight years old when he became king, and he
reigned in Jerusalem thirty-one years. 2 And he did what was
right in the eyes of the LORD and walked in the ways of his
father David; he did not turn aside to the right or to the left.

Josiah Destroys Idolatry

(1 Kings 13:1–10; 2 Kings 23:4–20)

3 In the eighth year of his reign, while he was still young,
Josiah began to seek the God of his father David, and in the
twelfth year he began to cleanse Judah and Jerusalem of the
high places, the Asherah poles, the carved idols, and the cast
images. 4 Then in his presence the altars of the Baals were
torn down, and he cut to pieces the incense altars that were
above them. He shattered the Asherah poles, the carved
idols, and the cast images, crushed them to dust, and
scattered them over the graves of those who had sacrificed to
them. 5 Then he burned the bones of the priests on their
altars. So he cleansed Judah and Jerusalem.

6 Josiah did the same in the cities of Manasseh, Ephraim, and
Simeon, as far as Naphtali, and in the ruins around
them.[160] 7 He tore down the altars and Asherah poles, crushed
the idols to powder, and cut to pieces all the incense altars
throughout the land of Israel. Then he returned to
Jerusalem.

Josiah Repairs the Temple

(2 Kings 22:3–7)

8 Now in the eighteenth year of his reign, in order to cleanse
the land and the temple, Josiah sent Shaphan son of Azaliah,
Maaseiah the governor of the city, and Joah son of Joahaz,
the recorder, to repair the house of the LORD his God.

---

156. Literally *made his sons pass through the fire*
157. Literally *the mountain of the house of the LORD*
158. That is, Judah; in 2 Chronicles, Judah is occasionally called Israel, as representative of the true Israel.
159. Or *the Records of the Hozai* or *the Annals of the Prophets*
160. Or *in the regions*

9 So they went to Hilkiah the high priest and gave him the
money that had been brought into the house of God, which
the Levites who guarded the doors had collected from the
people of Manasseh and Ephraim, from all the remnant of
Israel, from all Judah and Benjamin, and from the people of
Jerusalem. 10 They put it into the hands of those supervising
the work in the house of the LORD, who in turn gave it to
the workmen restoring and repairing the house of the
LORD. 11 They also gave money to the carpenters and
builders to buy dressed stone, as well as timbers for
couplings and beams for the buildings that the kings of
Judah had allowed to deteriorate.

12 And the men did the work faithfully. The Levites
overseeing them were Jahath and Obadiah, descendants of
Merari, and Zechariah and Meshullam, descendants of
Kohath. Other Levites, all skilled with musical
instruments, 13 were over the laborers and supervised all who
did the work, task by task. Some of the Levites were
secretaries, officers, and gatekeepers.

Hilkiah Finds the Book of the Law

(2 Kings 22:8–13)

14 While they were bringing out the money that had been
taken into the house of the LORD, Hilkiah the priest found
the Book of the Law of the LORD given by Moses.[161] 15 And
Hilkiah said to Shaphan the scribe, “I have found the Book of
the Law in the house of the LORD!” And he gave it to
Shaphan.

16 Then Shaphan brought the book to the king and reported,
“Your servants are doing all that has been placed in their
hands. 17 They have paid out the money that was found in the
house of the LORD and have put it into the hands of the
supervisors and workers.”

18 Moreover, Shaphan the scribe told the king, “Hilkiah the
priest has given me a book.” And Shaphan read it in the
presence of the king.

19 When the king heard the words of the Law, he tore his
clothes 20 and commanded Hilkiah, Ahikam son of Shaphan,
Abdon son of Micah, Shaphan the scribe, and Asaiah the
servant of the king:[162][163] 21 “Go and inquire of the LORD for
me and for those remaining in Israel and Judah concerning
the words in the book that has been found. For great is the
wrath of the LORD that has been poured out on us because
our fathers have not kept the word of the LORD by doing all
that is written in this book.”

Huldah’s Prophecy

(2 Kings 22:14–20)

22 So Hilkiah and those the king had designated went and
spoke to Huldah the prophetess, the wife of Shallum son of
Tokhath, the son of Hasrah, the keeper of the wardrobe. She
lived in Jerusalem, in the Second District.[164][165][166][167]

23 And Huldah said to them, “This is what the LORD, the God
of Israel, says: ‘Tell the man who sent you 24 that this is what
the LORD says: I am about to bring calamity on this place
and on its people, according to all the curses written in the
book that has been read in the presence of the king of
Judah, 25 because they have forsaken Me and burned incense
to other gods, that they might provoke Me to anger with all
the works of their hands. My wrath will be poured out upon
this place and will not be quenched.’

26 But as for the king of Judah, who sent you to inquire of
the LORD, tell him that this is what the LORD, the God of
Israel, says: ‘As for the words that you heard, 27 because your
heart was tender and you humbled yourself before God when
you heard His words against this place and against its
people, and because you have humbled yourself before Me
and have torn your clothes and wept before Me, I have heard
you,’ declares the LORD.

28 ‘Now I will indeed gather you to your fathers, and you will
be gathered to your grave in peace. Your eyes will not see all
the calamity that I will bring on this place and on its
people.’”

So they brought her answer back to the king.

Josiah Renews the Covenant

(2 Kings 23:1–3)

29 Then the king summoned all the elders of Judah and
Jerusalem. 30 And he went up to the house of the LORD with
all the people of Judah and Jerusalem, as well as the priests
and the Levites—all the people great and small—and in their
hearing he read all the words of the Book of the Covenant
that had been found in the house of the LORD.

31 So the king stood by the pillar and made a covenant before
the LORD to follow the LORD and to keep His
commandments, decrees, and statutes with all his heart and
all his soul, and to carry out the words of the covenant that
were written in this book.

32 Then he had everyone in Jerusalem and Benjamin take a
stand in agreement to it. So all the people of Jerusalem
carried out the covenant of God, the God of their fathers.

33 And Josiah removed all the abominations from all the
lands belonging to the Israelites, and he required everyone in
Israel to serve the LORD their God. Throughout his reign
they did not turn aside from following the LORD, the God of
their fathers.

2 Chronicles 35

Josiah Restores the Passover

(2 Kings 23:21–27)

1 Then Josiah kept the Passover to the LORD in Jerusalem,
and the Passover lamb was slaughtered on the fourteenth
day of the first month. 2 He appointed the priests to their
duties and encouraged them in the service of the house of
the LORD.

3 To the Levites who taught all Israel and were holy to the
LORD, Josiah said: “Put the holy ark in the temple built by
Solomon son of David king of Israel. It is not to be carried
around on your shoulders. Now serve the LORD your God
and His people Israel. 4 Prepare yourselves by families in your
divisions, according to the instructions written by David king
of Israel and Solomon his son.

---

161. Hebrew *the Law of the LORD by the hand of*
162. *Abdon* is a variant of *Achbor*; see 2 Kings 22:12.
163. *Micah* is a variant of *Micaiah*; see 2 Kings 22:12.
164. One Hebrew manuscript, Vulgate, and Syriac; most Hebrew manuscripts *and those the king had told went to Huldah*
165. *Tokhath* is a variant of *Tikvah*; see 2 Kings 22:14.
166. *Hasrah* is a variant of *Harhas*; see 2 Kings 22:14.
167. Or *the Second Quarter*, a newer section of Jerusalem; Hebrew *the Mishneh*

5 Moreover, stand in the Holy Place by the divisions of the
families of your kinsmen the lay people, and by the divisions
of the families of the Levites. 6 Slaughter the Passover lambs,
consecrate yourselves, and make preparations for your fellow
countrymen to carry out the word of the LORD given by
Moses."[168]

7 From his own flocks and herds Josiah contributed 30,000
lambs and goats plus 3,000 bulls for the Passover offerings
for all the people who were present.

8 His officials also contributed willingly to the people and
priests and Levites. Hilkiah, Zechariah, and Jehiel, the chief
officials of the house of God, gave the priests 2,600 Passover
offerings and 300 bulls. 9 Additionally, Conaniah and his
brothers Shemaiah and Nethanel, as well as Hashabiah,
Jeiel, and Jozabad, officers of the Levites, contributed to the
Levites 5,000 Passover offerings and 500 bulls.

10 So the service was prepared; the priests stood in their
places and the Levites in their divisions according to the
king's command. 11 And they slaughtered the Passover lambs,
while the priests splattered the blood handed to them and
the Levites skinned the animals. 12 They set aside the burnt
offerings to be given to the divisions of the families of the
people to offer to the LORD, as it is written in the Book of
Moses. And they did the same with the bulls.

13 They roasted the Passover animals on the fire according to
the regulation, and they boiled the other holy offerings in
pots, kettles, and bowls and quickly brought them to all the
people. 14 Afterward, they made preparations for themselves
and for the priests, since the priests, the descendants of
Aaron, were offering up burnt offerings and fat until
nightfall. So the Levites made preparations for themselves
and for the priests, the descendants of Aaron.

15 The singers, the descendants of Asaph, were at their
stations according to the command of David, Asaph, Heman,
and Jeduthun the king's seer. And the gatekeepers at each
gate did not need to leave their posts, because their fellow
Levites made preparations for them.

16 So on that day the entire service of the LORD was carried
out for celebrating the Passover and offering burnt offerings
on the altar of the LORD, according to the command of King
Josiah. 17 The Israelites who were present also observed the
Passover at that time, as well as the Feast of Unleavened
Bread for seven days.[169] 18 No such Passover had been
observed in Israel since the days of Samuel the prophet.
None of the kings of Israel ever observed a Passover like the
one that Josiah observed with the priests, the Levites, all
Judah, the Israelites who were present, and the people of
Jerusalem. 19 In the eighteenth year of Josiah's reign, this
Passover was observed.

The Death of Josiah

(2 Kings 23:28–30)

20 After all this, when Josiah had set the temple in order,
Neco king of Egypt marched up to fight at Carchemish by the
Euphrates, and Josiah went out to confront him. 21 But Neco
sent messengers to him, saying, "What is the issue between
you and me, O king of Judah? I have not come against you
today, but I am fighting another dynasty, and God has told
me to hurry. So stop opposing God, who is with me, or He
will destroy you!"

22 Josiah, however, did not turn away from him; instead, in
order to engage him in battle, he disguised himself. He did
not listen to Neco's words from the mouth of God, but went
to fight him on the Plain of Megiddo. 23 There the archers
shot King Josiah, who said to his servants, "Take me away,
for I am badly wounded!"

24 So his servants took him out of his chariot, put him in his
second chariot, and brought him to Jerusalem, where he
died. And Josiah was buried in the tomb of his fathers, and
all Judah and Jerusalem mourned for him.

Laments over Josiah

25 Then Jeremiah lamented over Josiah, and to this day all
the male and female singers recite laments over Josiah. They
established them as a statute for Israel, and indeed they are
written in the Book of Laments.

26 As for the rest of the acts of Josiah and his deeds of loving
devotion according to what is written in the Law of the
LORD— 27 his acts from beginning to end—they are indeed
written in the Book of the Kings of Israel and Judah.

2 Chronicles 36

Jehoahaz Succeeds Josiah

(2 Kings 23:31–35)

1 Then the people of the land took Jehoahaz son of Josiah
and made him king in Jerusalem in place of his father.

2 Jehoahaz was twenty-three years old when he became king,
and he reigned in Jerusalem three months. [170] 3 And the king
of Egypt dethroned him in Jerusalem and imposed on Judah
a levy of a hundred talents of silver and a talent of gold.[171] [172]

4 Then Neco king of Egypt made Eliakim brother of Jehoahaz
king over Judah and Jerusalem, and he changed Eliakim's
name to Jehoiakim. But Neco took Eliakim's brother
Jehoahaz and carried him off to Egypt.

Jehoiakim Reigns in Judah

(2 Kings 23:36–37)

5 Jehoiakim was twenty-five years old when he became king,
and he reigned in Jerusalem eleven years. And he did evil in
the sight of the LORD his God.

6 Then Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up against
Jehoiakim and bound him with bronze shackles to take him
to Babylon. 7 Nebuchadnezzar also took to Babylon some of
the articles from the house of the LORD, and he put them in
his temple in Babylon.[173]

8 As for the rest of the acts of Jehoiakim, the abominations
he committed, and all that was found against him, they are
indeed written in the Book of the Kings of Israel and Judah.
And his son Jehoiachin reigned in his place.

---

168. Hebrew *the word of the LORD by the hand of*
169. That is, the seven-day period after the Passover during which no leaven may be eaten; see Exodus 12:14–20.
170. Hebrew *Joahaz*, a variant of *Jehoahaz*; also in verse 4
171. *100 talents* is approximately 3.77 tons or 3.42 metric tons of silver.
172. *A talent* is approximately 75.4 pounds or 34.2 kilograms of gold.
173. Or *palace*

Jehoiachin Reigns in Judah

(2 Kings 24:6–9)

9 Jehoiachin was eighteen years old when he became king,
and he reigned in Jerusalem three months and ten days. And
he did evil in the sight of the LORD.[174]

10 In the spring, King Nebuchadnezzar summoned Jehoiachin
and brought him to Babylon, along with the articles of value
from the house of the LORD. And he made Jehoiachin's
relative Zedekiah king over Judah and Jerusalem.[175][176]

Zedekiah Reigns in Judah

(2 Kings 24:18–20; Jeremiah 52:1–3)

11 Zedekiah was twenty-one years old when he became king,
and he reigned in Jerusalem eleven years. 12 And he did evil
in the sight of the LORD his God and did not humble himself
before Jeremiah the prophet, who spoke for the LORD.

13 He also rebelled against King Nebuchadnezzar, who had
made him swear by God. But Zedekiah stiffened his neck and
hardened his heart against turning to the LORD, the God of
Israel.[177] 14 Furthermore, all the leaders of the priests and the
people multiplied their unfaithful deeds, following all the
abominations of the nations, and they defiled the house of
the LORD, which He had consecrated in Jerusalem.

The Fall of Jerusalem

(2 Kings 25:1–7)

15 Again and again the LORD, the God of their fathers, sent
word to His people through His messengers because He had
compassion on them and on His dwelling place.[178] 16 But they
mocked the messengers of God, despising His words and
scoffing at His prophets, until the wrath of the LORD against
His people was stirred up beyond remedy.

17 So He brought up against them the king of the Chaldeans,
who put their young men to the sword in the sanctuary,
sparing neither young men nor young women, neither
elderly nor infirm. God gave them all into the hand of
Nebuchadnezzar,[179] 18 who carried off everything to Babylon
—all the articles of the house of God, both large and small,
and the treasures of the house of the LORD and of the king
and his officials. 19 Then the Chaldeans set fire to the house of
God and broke down the wall of Jerusalem. They burned
down all the palaces and destroyed every article of value.

20 Those who escaped the sword were carried by
Nebuchadnezzar into exile in Babylon, and they became
servants to him and his sons until the kingdom of Persia
came to power.

21 So the land enjoyed its Sabbath rest all the days of the
desolation, until seventy years were completed, in fulfillment
of the word of the LORD spoken through Jeremiah.[180]

The Proclamation of Cyrus

(Ezra 1:1–4; Isaiah 45:1–25)

22 In the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, to fulfill the word
of the LORD spoken through Jeremiah, the LORD stirred the
spirit of Cyrus king of Persia to send a proclamation
throughout his kingdom and to put it in writing as follows:

23 "This is what Cyrus king of Persia says:

'The LORD, the God of heaven, who has given me all the
kingdoms of the earth, has appointed me to build a house
for Him at Jerusalem in Judah.

Whoever among you belongs to His people, may the LORD
his God be with him, and may he go up.'"

---

174. One Hebrew manuscript, some LXX manuscripts, and Syriac (see also 2 Kings 24:8); most Hebrew manuscripts *eight*
175. Literally *At the turn of the year*
176. Or *brother* or *uncle*
177. Or *made strong* or *made courageous*
178. Literally *Rising up early and sending (it),*
179. That is, the Babylonians; also clarified in verse 19
180. See Jeremiah 25:12 and Jeremiah 29:10.

Ezra

Ezra 1

The Proclamation of Cyrus

(2 Chronicles 36:22–23; Isaiah 45:1–25)

1 In the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, to fulfill the word
of the LORD spoken through Jeremiah, the LORD stirred the
spirit of Cyrus king of Persia to send a proclamation
throughout his kingdom and to put it in writing as follows:

2 "This is what Cyrus king of Persia says:

'The LORD, the God of heaven, who has given me all the
kingdoms of the earth, has appointed me to build a house
for Him at Jerusalem in Judah.

3 Whoever among you belongs to His people, may his God be
with him, and may he go to Jerusalem in Judah and build
the house of the LORD, the God of Israel; He is the God who
is in Jerusalem. 4 And let every survivor, wherever he lives,
be assisted by the men of that region with silver, gold,
goods, and livestock, along with a freewill offering for the
house of God in Jerusalem.'"

5 So the family heads of Judah and Benjamin, along with the
priests and Levites—everyone whose spirit God had stirred—
prepared to go up and rebuild the house of the LORD in
Jerusalem.

6 And all their neighbors supported them with articles of
silver and gold, with goods and livestock, and with
valuables, in addition to all their freewill offerings.

Cyrus Restores the Holy Vessels

7 King Cyrus also brought out the articles belonging to the
house of the LORD that Nebuchadnezzar had carried away
from Jerusalem and placed in the temple of his gods. 8 Cyrus
king of Persia had them brought out by the hand of
Mithredath the treasurer, who counted them out to
Sheshbazzar the prince of Judah. 19 This was the inventory:

30 gold dishes,
1,000 silver dishes,
29 silver utensils,[2]
10 30 gold bowls,
410 matching silver bowls,
and 1,000 other articles.

11 In all, there were 5,400 gold and silver articles.
Sheshbazzar brought all these along when the exiles went up
from Babylon to Jerusalem.

Ezra 2

The List of Returning Exiles

(Nehemiah 7:4–69)

1 Now these are the people of the province who came up
from the captivity of the exiles carried away to Babylon by
Nebuchadnezzar its king. They returned to Jerusalem and
Judah, each to his own town,[2] accompanied by Zerubbabel,
Jeshua, Nehemiah, Seraiah, Reelaiah, Mordecai, Bilshan,
Mispar, Bigvai, Rehum, and Baanah.

This is the count of the men of Israel:[3]

3 the descendants of Parosh, 2,172;
4 the descendants of Shephatiah, 372;
5 the descendants of Arah, 775;
6 the descendants of Pahath-moab (through the line of Jeshua
and Joab), 2,812;
7 the descendants of Elam, 1,254;
8 the descendants of Zattu, 945;
9 the descendants of Zaccai, 760;
10 the descendants of Bani, 642;[4]
11 the descendants of Bebai, 623;
12 the descendants of Azgad, 1,222;
13 the descendants of Adonikam, 666;
14 the descendants of Bigvai, 2,056;
15 the descendants of Adin, 454;
16 the descendants of Ater (through Hezekiah), 98;
17 the descendants of Bezai, 323;
18 the descendants of Jorah, 112;[5]
19 the descendants of Hashum, 223;
20 the descendants of Gibbar, 95;[6]
21 the men of Bethlehem, 123;[7]
22 the men of Netophah, 56;
23 the men of Anathoth, 128;
24 the descendants of Azmaveth, 42;[8]
25 the men of Kiriath-jearim, Chephirah, and Beeroth, 743;[9]
26 the men of Ramah and Geba, 621;
27 the men of Michmash, 122;
28 the men of Bethel and Ai, 223;
29 the descendants of Nebo, 52;
30 the descendants of Magbish, 156;
31 the descendants of the other Elam, 1,254;[10]

---

1. That is, the leader of the exiles returning to Judah
2. Or *basins*; twice in this verse
3. Parallel text at Nehemiah 7:7 *accompanied by Zerubbabel, Jeshua, Nehemiah, Azariah, Raamiah, Nahamani, Mordecai, Bilshan, Mispereth, Bigvai, Nehum, and Baanah*
4. *Bani* is a variant of *Binnui*; see Nehemiah 7:15.
5. *Jorah* is a variant of *Hariph*; see Nehemiah 7:24.
6. *Gibbar* is a variant of *Gibeon*; see Nehemiah 7:25.
7. Literally *the sons*; here and in verses 25, 26, 33, and 34
8. *Azmaveth* is a variant of *Beth-azmaveth*; see Nehemiah 7:28.
9. LXX (see also Nehemiah 7:29); Hebrew *Kiriath-arim*
10. Or *of West Elam*

32 the descendants of Harim, 320;
33 the men of Lod, Hadid, and Ono, 725;
34 the men of Jericho, 345;
35 and the descendants of Senaah, 3,630.
36 The priests:
The descendants of Jedaiah (through the house of Jeshua), 973;
37 the descendants of Immer, 1,052;
38 the descendants of Pashhur, 1,247;
39 and the descendants of Harim, 1,017.
40 The Levites:
the descendants of Jeshua and Kadmiel (through the line of Hodaviah), 74.[11]
41 The singers:
the descendants of Asaph, 128.
42 The gatekeepers:
the descendants of Shallum,
the descendants of Ater,
the descendants of Talmon,
the descendants of Akkub,
the descendants of Hatita,
and the descendants of Shobai,
139 in all.
43 The temple servants:
the descendants of Ziha,
the descendants of Hasupha,
the descendants of Tabbaoth,[12]
44 the descendants of Keros,
the descendants of Siaha,
the descendants of Padon,[13]
45 the descendants of Lebanah,
the descendants of Hagabah,
the descendants of Akkub,
46 the descendants of Hagab,
the descendants of Shalmai,
the descendants of Hanan,[14]
47 the descendants of Giddel,
the descendants of Gahar,
the descendants of Reaiah,
48 the descendants of Rezin,
the descendants of Nekoda,
the descendants of Gazzam,
49 the descendants of Uzza,
the descendants of Paseah,
the descendants of Besai,
50 the descendants of Asnah,
the descendants of Meunim,
the descendants of Nephusim,[15]
51 the descendants of Bakbuk,
the descendants of Hakupha,
the descendants of Harhur,
52 the descendants of Bazluth,
the descendants of Mehida,
the descendants of Harsha,[16]
53 the descendants of Barkos,
the descendants of Sisera,
the descendants of Temah,
54 the descendants of Neziah,
and the descendants of Hatipha.
55 The descendants of the servants of Solomon:
the descendants of Sotai,
the descendants of Hassophereth,
the descendants of Peruda,[17]
56 the descendants of Jaala,
the descendants of Darkon,
the descendants of Giddel,
57 the descendants of Shephatiah,
the descendants of Hattil,
the descendants of Pochereth-hazzebaim,
and the descendants of Ami.[18]
58 The temple servants and descendants of the servants of Solomon numbered 392 in all.
59 The following came up from Tel-melah, Tel-harsha, Cherub, Addan, and Immer, but they could not prove that their families were descended from Israel:[19]
60 the descendants of Delaiah,
the descendants of Tobiah,
and the descendants of Nekoda,
652 in all.
61 And from among the priests: the descendants of Hobaiah,
the descendants of Hakkoz,
and the descendants of Barzillai (who had married a daughter of Barzillai the Gileadite and was called by their name).
62 These men searched for their family records, but they could not find them and so were excluded from the priesthood as unclean.[63] The governor ordered them not to eat the most holy things until there was a priest to consult the Urim and Thummim.[20]
64 The whole assembly numbered 42,360,[65] in addition to their 7,337 menservants and maidservants, as well as their 200 male and female singers.[66] They had 736 horses, 245 mules,[67] 435 camels, and 6,720 donkeys.

---

11. *Hodaviah* is a variant of *Hodevah*; see Nehemiah 7:43.
12. Hebrew *The Nethinim*; also in verses 58 and 70
13. *Siaha* is a variant of *Sia*; see Nehemiah 7:47.
14. Alternate MT reading (see also Nehemiah 7:48); the other alternate reads *Shamlai*
15. *Nephusim* is a variant of *Nephushesim*; see Nehemiah 7:52.
16. *Bazluth* is a variant of *Bazlith*; see Nehemiah 7:54.
17. *Peruda* is a variant of *Perida*; see Nehemiah 7:57.
18. *Ami* is a variant of *Amon*; see Nehemiah 7:59.
19. *Addan* is a variant of *Addon*; see Nehemiah 7:61.
20. Literally *Lights and Perfections*

Offerings by the Exiles

(Exodus 38:21–31; Nehemiah 7:70–73)

68 When they arrived at the house of the LORD in Jerusalem,
some of the heads of the families gave freewill offerings to
rebuild the house of God on its original site. 69 According to
their ability, they gave to the treasury for this work 61,000
darics of gold, 5,000 minas of silver, and 100 priestly
garments. [21][22]

70 So the priests, the Levites, the singers, the gatekeepers,
and the temple servants, along with some of the people,
settled in their own towns; and the rest of the Israelites
settled in their towns. [23]

Ezra 3

Sacrifices Restored

1 By the seventh month, the Israelites had settled in their
towns, and the people assembled as one man in Jerusalem.

2 Then Jeshua son of Jozadak and his fellow priests, along
with Zerubbabel son of Shealtiel and his associates, began to
build the altar of the God of Israel to sacrifice burnt offerings
on it, as it is written in the Law of Moses the man of
God. [24] 3 They set up the altar on its foundation and sacrificed
burnt offerings on it to the LORD—both the morning and
evening burnt offerings—even though they feared the people
of the land.

4 They also celebrated the Feast of Tabernacles in accordance
with what is written, and they offered burnt offerings daily
based on the number prescribed for each day. [25]

5 After that, they presented the regular burnt offerings and
those for New Moons and for all the appointed sacred feasts
of the LORD, as well as all the freewill offerings brought to
the LORD.

6 On the first day of the seventh month, the Israelites began
to offer burnt offerings to the LORD, although the foundation
of the temple of the LORD had not been laid. 7 They gave
money to the masons and carpenters, and food and drink and
oil to the people of Sidon and Tyre to bring cedar logs from
Lebanon to Joppa by sea, as authorized by Cyrus king of
Persia.

Temple Restoration Begins

8 In the second month of the second year after they had
arrived at the house of God in Jerusalem, Zerubbabel son of
Shealtiel, Jeshua son of Jozadak, and the rest of their
associates including the priests, the Levites, and all who had
returned to Jerusalem from the captivity, began the work.
They appointed Levites twenty years of age or older to
supervise the construction of the house of the LORD. 9 So
Jeshua and his sons and brothers, Kadmiel and his sons
(descendants of Yehudah), and the sons of Henadad and
their sons and brothers—all Levites—joined together to
supervise those working on the house of God. [26]

10 When the builders had laid the foundation of the temple of
the LORD, the priests in their apparel with trumpets, and the
Levites (the sons of Asaph) with cymbals, took their
positions to praise the LORD, as David king of Israel had
prescribed. 11 And they sang responsively with praise and
thanksgiving to the LORD:

"For He is good;
for His loving devotion to Israel endures forever."

Then all the people gave a great shout of praise to the LORD,
because the foundation of the house of the LORD had been
laid. [27]

12 But many of the older priests, Levites, and family heads
who had seen the first temple wept loudly when they saw
the foundation of this temple. Still, many others shouted
joyfully. 13 The people could not distinguish the shouts of joy
from the sound of weeping, because the people were making
so much noise. And the sound was heard from afar.

Ezra 4

Adversaries Hinder the Work

1 When the enemies of Judah and Benjamin heard that the
exiles were building a temple for the LORD, the God of
Israel, 2 they approached Zerubbabel and the heads of the
families, saying, "Let us build with you because, like you, we
seek your God and have been sacrificing to Him since the
time of King Esar-haddon of Assyria, who brought us here."

3 But Zerubbabel, Jeshua, and the other heads of the families
of Israel replied, "You have no part with us in building a
house for our God, since we alone must build it for the
LORD, the God of Israel, as Cyrus king of Persia has
commanded us."

4 Then the people of the land set out to discourage the people
of Judah and make them afraid to build. 5 They hired
counselors against them to frustrate their plans throughout
the reign of Cyrus king of Persia and down to the reign of
Darius king of Persia.

Opposition under Xerxes and Artaxerxes

6 At the beginning of the reign of Xerxes, an accusation was
lodged against the people of Judah and Jerusalem. [28]

7 And in the days of Artaxerxes king of Persia, Bishlam,
Mithredath, Tabeel, and the rest of his associates wrote a
letter to Artaxerxes. It was written in Aramaic and then
translated. [29]

8 Rehum the commander and Shimshai the scribe wrote the
letter against Jerusalem to King Artaxerxes as follows:

9 From Rehum the commander, Shimshai the scribe, and the
rest of their associates—the judges and officials over
Tripolis, Persia, Erech and Babylon, the Elamites of
Susa, 10 and the rest of the peoples whom the great and

---

21. Or *61,000 gold drachmas*; that is, approximately 1,129.7 pounds or 512.4 kilograms of gold coins
22. *5,000 minas* is approximately 3.14 tons or 2.85 metric tons of silver.
23. Or *all Israel*
24. *Jozadak* is a variant of *Jehozadak*; also in verse 8; see 1 Chronicles 6:14.
25. That is, Sukkot, the autumn feast of pilgrimage to Jerusalem; also translated as *the Feast of Booths* or *the Feast of Shelters* and originally called *the Feast of Ingathering* (see Exodus 23:16 and Exodus 34:22).
26. Hebrew *sons of Judah*; that is, most likely, *sons of Yehudah*, another name for *Hodevah* or *Hodaviah*; see Ezra 2:40 and Nehemiah 7:43.
27. Forms of the Hebrew *chesed* are translated here and in most cases throughout the Scriptures as *loving devotion*; the range of meaning includes *love*, *goodness*, *kindness*, *faithfulness*, and *mercy*, as well as *loyalty to a covenant*.
28. Hebrew *Ahasuerus*
29. The original text of Ezra 4:8 through Ezra 6:18 is in Aramaic.

honorable Ashurbanipal deported and settled in the cities of Samaria and elsewhere west of the Euphrates.[30][31]

[11](This is the text of the letter they sent to him.)

To King Artaxerxes,

From your servants, the men west of the Euphrates:

[12]Let it be known to the king that the Jews who came from you to us have returned to Jerusalem and are rebuilding that rebellious and wicked city. They are restoring its walls and repairing its foundations.

[13]Let it now be known to the king that if that city is rebuilt and its walls are restored, they will not pay tribute, duty, or toll, and the royal treasury will suffer.

[14]Now because we are in the service of the palace and it is not fitting for us to allow the king to be dishonored, we have sent to inform the king[32][15] that a search should be made of the record books of your fathers. In these books you will discover and verify that the city is a rebellious city, harmful to kings and provinces, inciting sedition from ancient times. That is why this city was destroyed.

[16]We advise the king that if this city is rebuilt and its walls are restored, you will have no dominion west of the Euphrates.

The Decree of Artaxerxes

[17]Then the king sent this reply:

To Rehum the commander, Shimshai the scribe, and the rest of your associates living in Samaria and elsewhere in the region west of the Euphrates:

Greetings.

[18]The letter you sent us has been translated and read in my presence.[19]I issued a decree, and a search was conducted. It was discovered that this city has revolted against kings from ancient times, engaging in rebellion and sedition.[20]And mighty kings have ruled over Jerusalem and exercised authority over the whole region west of the Euphrates; and tribute, duty, and toll were paid to them.

[21]Now, therefore, issue an order for these men to stop, so that this city will not be rebuilt until I so order.[22]See that you do not neglect this matter. Why allow this threat to increase and the royal interests to suffer?

[23]When the text of the letter from King Artaxerxes was read to Rehum, Shimshai the scribe, and their associates, they went immediately to the Jews in Jerusalem and forcibly stopped them.

[24]Thus the construction of the house of God in Jerusalem ceased, and it remained at a standstill until the second year of the reign of Darius king of Persia.

Ezra 5

Temple Rebuilding Resumes

(Haggai 1:1–11)

[1]Later, the prophets Haggai and Zechariah son of Iddo prophesied to the Jews in Judah and Jerusalem in the name of the God of Israel, who was over them.[2]Then Zerubbabel son of Shealtiel and Jeshua son of Jozadak rose up and began to rebuild the house of God in Jerusalem. And the prophets of God were with them, helping them.[33]

[3]At that time Tattenai the governor of the region west of the Euphrates, Shethar-bozenai, and their associates went to the Jews and asked, “Who authorized you to rebuild this temple and restore this structure?”[34]

[4]They also asked, “What are the names of the men who are constructing this building?”[35]

[5]But the eye of their God was on the elders of the Jews, so that they were not stopped until a report was sent to Darius and written instructions about this matter were returned.

Tattenai’s Letter to Darius

[6]This is the text of the letter that Tattenai the governor of the region west of the Euphrates, Shethar-bozenai, and their associates, the officials in the region, sent to King Darius.[7]The report they sent him read as follows:

To King Darius:

All peace.

[8]Let it be known to the king that we went into the province of Judah, to the house of the great God. The people are rebuilding it with large stones and placing timbers in the walls. This work is being carried out diligently and is prospering in their hands.

[9]So we questioned the elders and asked, “Who authorized you to rebuild this temple and restore this structure?”

[10]We also asked for their names, so that we could write down the names of their leaders for your information.[36]

[11]And this is the answer they returned:

“We are servants of the God of heaven and earth, and we are rebuilding the temple that was built many years ago, [12]which a great king of Israel built and completed.But since our fathers angered the God of heaven, He delivered them into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, the Chaldean who destroyed this temple and carried away the people to Babylon.

[13]In the first year of his reign, however, Cyrus king of Babylon issued a decree to rebuild this house of God.[14]He also removed from the temple of Babylon the gold and silver articles belonging to the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar had taken and carried there from the temple in Jerusalem. King Cyrus gave these articles to a man named Sheshbazzar, whom he appointed governor[37][15] and instructed, ‘Take these articles, put them in the temple in Jerusalem, and let the house of God be rebuilt on its original site.’

[16]So this Sheshbazzar came and laid the foundation of the house of God in Jerusalem, and from that time until now it has been under construction, but it has not yet been completed.”

[17]Now, therefore, if it pleases the king, let a search be made of the royal archives in Babylon to see if King Cyrus did indeed issue a decree to rebuild the house of God in Jerusalem. Then let the king send us his decision in this matter.

---

30. Aramaic *Osnappar*, another name for *Ashurbanipal*
31. Aramaic *beyond the River*; also in verses 11, 16, 17, and 20
32. Literally *because the salt of the palace is our salt*
33. *Jozadak* is a variant of *Jehozadak*; see 1 Chronicles 6:14.
34. Aramaic *the governor beyond the River*; also in verse 6
35. LXX and Syriac; Aramaic *Then we told them,*
36. Aramaic *the names of the men at their heads*
37. Or *palace*

Ezra 6

The Decree of Darius

1 Thus King Darius ordered a search of the archives stored in
the treasury of Babylon.2 And a scroll was found in the
fortress of Ecbatana, in the province of Media, with the
following written on it:

Memorandum:

3 In the first year of King Cyrus, he issued a decree
concerning the house of God in Jerusalem:

Let the house be rebuilt as a place for offering sacrifices,
and let its foundations be firmly laid. It is to be sixty cubits
high and sixty cubits wide,[38]4 with three layers of cut
stones and one of timbers. The costs are to be paid from
the royal treasury.

5 Furthermore, the gold and silver articles of the house of
God, which Nebuchadnezzar took from the temple in
Jerusalem and carried to Babylon, must also be returned to
the temple in Jerusalem and deposited in the house of God.

6 Therefore Darius decreed:

To Tattenai governor of the region west of the Euphrates,
Shethar-bozenai, and your associates and officials in the
region:

You must stay away from that place![39]7 Leave this work on
the house of God alone. Let the governor and elders of the
Jews rebuild this house of God on its original site.

8 I hereby decree what you must do for these elders of the
Jews who are rebuilding this house of God:

The cost is to be paid in full to these men from the royal
treasury out of the taxes of the provinces west of the
9 Euphrates, so that the work will not be hindered.Whatever
is needed—young bulls, rams, and lambs for burnt
offerings to the God of heaven, as well as wheat, salt,
wine, and oil, as requested by the priests in Jerusalem—
must be given to them daily without fail.10 Then they will
be able to offer sacrifices of a sweet aroma to the God of
heaven and to pray for the lives of the king and his sons.

11 I also decree that if any man interferes with this
directive, a beam is to be torn from his house and raised
up, and he is to be impaled on it. And his own house
shall be made a pile of rubble for this offense.[40]12 May
God, who has caused His Name to dwell there,
overthrow any king or people who lifts a hand to alter
this decree or to destroy this house of God in Jerusalem.

I, Darius, have issued the decree. Let it be carried out with
diligence.

The Temple Completed

13 In response, Tattenai the governor of the region west of
the Euphrates, Shethar-bozenai, and their associates
diligently carried out what King Darius had decreed.14 So the
Jewish elders built and prospered through the prophesying
of Haggai the prophet and Zechariah son of Iddo.

They finished building according to the command of the God
of Israel and the decrees of Cyrus, Darius, and Artaxerxes,
kings of Persia.15 And this temple was completed on the third
day of the month of Adar, in the sixth year of the reign of
King Darius.[41]

Dedication of the Temple

16 Then the people of Israel—the priests, the Levites, and the
rest of the exiles—celebrated the dedication of the house of
God with joy.

17 For the dedication of the house of God they offered a
hundred bulls, two hundred rams, four hundred lambs, and a
sin offering for all Israel of twelve male goats, one for each
tribe of Israel.

18 They also appointed the priests by their divisions and the
Levites by their groups to the service of God in Jerusalem,
according to what is written in the Book of Moses.

The Returned Exiles Keep the Passover

19 On the fourteenth day of the first month, the exiles kept
the Passover.20 All the priests and Levites had purified
themselves and were ceremonially clean.

And the Levites slaughtered the Passover lamb for all the
exiles, for their priestly brothers, and for themselves.21 The
Israelites who had returned from exile ate it, together with
all who had separated themselves from the uncleanness of
the peoples of the land to seek the LORD, the God of Israel.[42]

22 For seven days they kept the Feast of Unleavened Bread
with joy, because the LORD had made them joyful and
turned the heart of the king of Assyria toward them to
strengthen their hands in the work on the house of the God
of Israel.[43]

Ezra 7

Ezra Arrives in Jerusalem

1 Many years later, during the reign of Artaxerxes king of
Persia, Ezra son of Seraiah, the son of Azariah, the son of
Hilkiah,[44]2 the son of Shallum, the son of Zadok, the son of
Ahitub,3 the son of Amariah, the son of Azariah, the son of
Meraioth,4 the son of Zerahiah, the son of Uzzi, the son of
Bukki,5 the son of Abishua, the son of Phinehas, the son of
Eleazar, the son of Aaron the chief priest—6 this Ezra came
up from Babylon. He was a scribe skilled in the Law of
Moses, which the LORD, the God of Israel, had given.

The king had granted Ezra all his requests, for the hand of
the LORD his God was upon him.7 So in the seventh year of
King Artaxerxes, he went up to Jerusalem with some of the
Israelites, including priests, Levites, singers, gatekeepers, and
temple servants.[45]

8 Ezra arrived in Jerusalem in the fifth month of the seventh
year of the king.9 He had begun the journey from Babylon on
the first day of the first month, and he arrived in Jerusalem
on the first day of the fifth month, for the gracious hand of
his God was upon him.10 For Ezra had set his heart to study
the Law of the LORD, to practice it, and to teach its statutes
and ordinances in Israel.

---

38. The house was to be approximately 90 feet or 27.4 meters in height and width; Syriac (see also 1 Kings 6:2) *It is to be sixty cubits long, twenty cubits wide, and thirty cubits high.*
39. Aramaic *governor beyond the River*; similarly in verses 8 and 13
40. Literally *shall be made a dunghill because of this*
41. *Adar* is the twelfth month of the Hebrew lunar calendar, usually occurring within the months of February and March.
42. Or *nations*
43. That is, the seven-day period after the Passover during which no leaven may be eaten; see Exodus 12:14–20.
44. Literally *After these things*
45. Hebrew *Nethinim*; also in verse 24

Artaxerxes' Letter for Ezra

11 This is the text of the letter King Artaxerxes had given to
Ezra the priest and scribe, an expert in the commandments
and statutes of the LORD to Israel:[46]

12 Artaxerxes, king of kings.

To Ezra the priest, the scribe of the Law of the God of heaven:

Greetings.[47]

13 I hereby decree that any volunteers among the Israelites in
my kingdom, including the priests and Levites, may go up
with you to Jerusalem. 14 You are sent by the king and his
seven counselors to evaluate Judah and Jerusalem according
to the Law of your God, which is in your hand.

15 Moreover, you are to take with you the silver and gold
that the king and his counselors have freely offered to the
God of Israel, whose dwelling is in Jerusalem, 16 together
with all the silver and gold you may find in all the province
of Babylon, as well as the freewill offerings of the people and
priests to the house of their God in Jerusalem. 17 With this
money, therefore, you are to buy as many bulls, rams, and
lambs as needed, together with their grain offerings and
drink offerings, and offer them on the altar at the house of
your God in Jerusalem. 18 You and your brothers may do
whatever seems best with the rest of the silver and gold,
according to the will of your God.

19 You must deliver to the God of Jerusalem all the articles
given to you for the service of the house of your God. 20 And
if anything else is needed for the house of your God that you
may have occasion to supply, you may pay for it from the
royal treasury.

21 I, King Artaxerxes, decree to all the treasurers west of the
Euphrates: Whatever Ezra the priest, the scribe of the Law of
the God of heaven, may require of you, it must be provided
promptly,[48] 22 up to a hundred talents of silver, a hundred
cors of wheat, a hundred baths of wine, a hundred baths of
olive oil, and salt without limit.[49][50][51][52] 23 Whatever is
commanded by the God of heaven must be done diligently
for His house. For why should wrath fall on the realm of the
king and his sons? 24 And be advised that you have no
authority to impose tribute, duty, or toll on any of the
priests, Levites, singers, doorkeepers, temple servants, or
other servants of this house of God.

25 And you, Ezra, according to the wisdom of your God,
which you possess, are to appoint magistrates and judges to
judge all the people west of the Euphrates—all who know
the laws of your God. And you are to teach these laws to
anyone who does not know them. 26 If anyone does not keep
the law of your God and the law of the king, let a strict
judgment be executed against him, whether death,
banishment, confiscation of property, or imprisonment.

Ezra Blesses God

27 Blessed be the LORD, the God of our fathers, who has put
into the heart of the king to so honor the house of the LORD
in Jerusalem, 28 and who has shown me favor before the king,
his counselors, and all his powerful officials.

And because the hand of the LORD my God was upon me, I
took courage and gathered the leaders of Israel to return
with me.

Ezra 8

The Exiles Who Returned with Ezra

1 These are the family heads and genealogical records of
those who returned with me from Babylon during the reign
of King Artaxerxes:

2 from the descendants of Phinehas, Gershom;

from the descendants of Ithamar, Daniel;

3 from the descendants of David, Hattushof the descendants
of Shecaniah;

from the descendants of Parosh, Zechariah, and with him
were registered 150 men;

4 from the descendants of Pahath-Moab, Eliehoenai son of
Zerahiah, and with him 200 men;

5 from the descendants of Zattu, Shecaniah son of Jahaziel,
and with him 300 men;[53]

6 from the descendants of Adin, Ebed son of Jonathan, and
with him 50 men;

7 from the descendants of Elam, Jeshaiah son of Athaliah,
and with him 70 men;

8 from the descendants of Shephatiah, Zebadiah son of
Michael, and with him 80 men;

9 from the descendants of Joab, Obadiah son of Jehiel, and
with him 218 men;

10 from the descendants of Bani, Shelomith son of Josiphiah,
and with him 160 men;[54]

11 from the descendants of Bebai, Zechariah son of Bebai, and
with him 28 men;

12 from the descendants of Azgad, Johanan son of Hakkatan,
and with him 110 men;

13 from the later descendants of Adonikam, these were their
names: Eliphelet, Jeiel, and Shemaiah, and with them 60
men;[55]

14 and from the descendants of Bigvai, both Uthai and
Zaccur, and with them 70 men.[56]

Ezra Sends for the Levites

15 Now I assembled these exiles at the canal that flows to
Ahava, and we camped there three days. And when I
searched among the people and priests, I found no Levites
there.

16 Then I summoned the leaders: Eliezer, Ariel, Shemaiah,
Elnathan, Jarib, Elnathan, Nathan, Zechariah, and

---

46. The original text of Ezra 7:12–26 is in Aramaic.
47. Aramaic *Perfect now* (probably a greeting)
48. Aramaic *beyond the River*; also in verse 25
49. *100 talents* is approximately 3.77 tons or 3.42 metric tons of silver.
50. *100 cors* is approximately 624 bushels or 22,000 liters (probably about 19.2 tons or 17.4 metric tons of wheat).
51. *100 baths* is approximately 580 gallons or 2,200 liters of wine.
52. Or *100 baths of oil*; that is, approximately 580 gallons or 2,200 liters
53. Some LXX manuscripts (see also 1 Esdras 8:32); Hebrew *from the descendants of Shecaniah, the son of Jahaziel*
54. Some LXX manuscripts (see also 1 Esdras 8:36); Hebrew *from the descendants of Shelomith, the son of Josiphiah*
55. Or *the last*
56. LXX, Syriac, and an alternate MT reading; the other alternate reads *Zabbud*.

Meshullam, as well as the teachers Joiarib and Elnathan.[57] 17 And I sent them to Iddo, the leader at Casiphia, with a message for him and his kinsmen, the temple servants at Casiphia, that they should bring to us ministers for the house of our God.[58]

18 And since the gracious hand of our God was upon us, they brought us Sherebiah—a man of insight from the descendants of Mahli son of Levi, the son of Israel—along with his sons and brothers, 18 men; 19 also Hashabiah, together with Jeshaiah, from the descendants of Merari, and his brothers and their sons, 20 men. 20 They also brought 220 of the temple servants, all designated by name. David and the officials had appointed them to assist the Levites.

Fasting for Protection

21 And there by the Ahava Canal I proclaimed a fast, so that we might humble ourselves before our God and ask Him for a safe journey for us and our children, with all our possessions. 22 For I was ashamed to ask the king for an escort of soldiers and horsemen to protect us from our enemies on the road, since we had told him, "The hand of our God is gracious to all who seek Him, but His great anger is against all who forsake Him."

23 So we fasted and petitioned our God about this, and He granted our request.

Priests to Guard the Offerings

24 Then I set apart twelve of the leading priests, together with Sherebiah, Hashabiah, and ten of their brothers, 25 and I weighed out to them the contribution of silver and gold and the articles that the king, his counselors, his leaders, and all the Israelites there had offered for the house of our God.

26 I weighed out into their hands 650 talents of silver, articles of silver weighing 100 talents, 100 talents of gold, [59][60][61] 27 20 gold bowls valued at 1,000 darics, and two articles of fine polished bronze, as precious as gold.[62]

28 Then I told them, "You are holy to the LORD, and these articles are holy. The silver and gold are a freewill offering to the LORD, the God of your fathers. 29 Guard them carefully until you weigh them out in the chambers of the house of the LORD in Jerusalem before the leading priests, Levites, and heads of the Israelite families."

30 So the priests and Levites took charge of the silver and gold and sacred articles that had been weighed out to be taken to the house of our God in Jerusalem.

31 On the twelfth day of the first month we set out from the Ahava Canal to go to Jerusalem, and the hand of our God was upon us to protect us from the hands of the enemies and bandits along the way.

Arrival in Jerusalem

32 So we arrived at Jerusalem and rested there for three days.

33 On the fourth day, in the house of our God, we weighed out the silver and gold and sacred articles into the hand of Meremoth son of Uriah, the priest. Eleazar son of Phinehas was with him, along with the Levites Jozabad son of Jeshua and Noadiah son of Binnui. 34 Everything was verified by number and weight, and the total weight was recorded at that time.

35 Then the exiles who had returned from captivity sacrificed burnt offerings to the God of Israel: 12 bulls for all Israel, 96 rams, 77 lambs, and a sin offering of 12 male goats. All this was a burnt offering to the LORD.

36 They also delivered the king's edicts to the royal satraps and governors of the region west of the Euphrates, who proceeded to assist the people and the house of God. [63][64]

Ezra 9

Intermarriage with Neighboring Peoples

(Nehemiah 13:23–31)

1 After these things had been accomplished, the leaders approached me and said, "The people of Israel, including the priests and Levites, have not kept themselves separate from the surrounding peoples whose abominations are like those of the Canaanites, Hittites, Perizzites, Jebusites, Ammonites, Moabites, Egyptians, and Amorites. 2 Indeed, the Israelites have taken some of their daughters as wives for themselves and their sons, so that the holy seed has been mixed with the people of the land. And the leaders and officials have taken the lead in this unfaithfulness!"

3 When I heard this report, I tore my tunic and cloak, pulled out some hair from my head and beard, and sat down in horror.

4 Then everyone who trembled at the words of the God of Israel gathered around me because of the unfaithfulness of the exiles, while I sat there in horror until the evening offering.

Ezra's Prayer of Confession

5 At the evening offering, I got up from my humiliation with my tunic and cloak torn, and I fell on my knees, spread out my hands to the LORD my God, 6 and said:

> "O my God, I am ashamed and embarrassed to lift up my face to You, my God, because our iniquities are higher than our heads, and our guilt has reached the
> 7 heavens. From the days of our fathers to this day, our guilt has been great. Because of our iniquities, we and our kings and priests have been delivered into the hands of the kings of the earth and subjected to the sword and to captivity, to pillage and humiliation, as we are this day.

8 But now, for a brief moment, grace has come from the LORD our God to preserve for us a remnant and to give us a stake in His holy place. Even in our bondage, our God has given us new life and light to our eyes. [65] 9 Though we are slaves, our God has not forsaken us in our bondage, but He has extended to us grace in the sight of the kings of Persia, giving us new life to rebuild the house of our God and repair its ruins, and giving us a wall of protection in Judah and Jerusalem.

10 And now, our God, what can we say after this? For we have forsaken the commandments 11 that You gave through

---

57. *Elnathan* appears three times in verse, either as a repetition for emphasis or as a record of multiple men with this name.
58. Hebrew *the Nethinim*; also in verse 20
59. *650 talents* is approximately 24.5 tons or 22.2 metric tons of silver.
60. *100 talents* is approximately 3.77 tons or 3.42 metric tons of silver articles.
61. *100 talents* is approximately 3.77 tons or 3.42 metric tons of gold.
62. Or *worth 1,000 drachmas*; that is, approximately 18.5 pounds or 8.4 kilograms of gold
63. A *satrap* was a Persian official.
64. Hebrew *governors beyond the River*
65. Or *nail* or *foothold*

Your servants the prophets, saying: ‘The land that you are entering to possess is a land polluted by the impurity of its peoples and the abominations with which they have filled it from end to end.[12] Now, therefore, do not give your daughters in marriage to their sons or take their daughters for your sons. Never seek their peace or prosperity, so that you may be strong and may eat the good things of the land, leaving it as an inheritance to your sons forever.’

[13] After all that has come upon us because of our evil deeds and our great guilt (though You, our God, have punished us less than our iniquities deserve and have given us such a remnant as this),[14] shall we again break Your commandments and intermarry with the peoples who commit these abominations? Would You not become so angry with us as to wipe us out, leaving no remnant or survivor?

[15] O LORD, God of Israel, You are righteous! For we remain this day as a remnant. Here we are before You in our guilt, though because of it no one can stand before You.”

Ezra 10

Shecaniah’s Encouragement

[1] While Ezra prayed and made this confession, weeping and falling facedown before the house of God, a very large assembly of Israelites—men, women, and children—gathered around him, and the people wept bitterly as well.

[2] Then Shecaniah son of Jehiel, an Elamite, said to Ezra: “We have been unfaithful to our God by marrying foreign women from the people of the land, yet in spite of this, there is hope for Israel.[3] So now let us make a covenant before our God to send away all the foreign wives and their children, according to the counsel of my lord and of those who tremble at the command of our God. Let it be done according to the Law.[4] Get up, for this matter is your responsibility, and we will support you. Be strong and take action!”

[5] So Ezra got up and made the leading priests, Levites, and all Israel take an oath to do what had been said. And they took the oath.

The People’s Confession of Sin

[6] Then Ezra withdrew from before the house of God and walked to the chamber of Jehohanan son of Eliashib. And while he stayed there, he ate no food and drank no water, because he was mourning over the unfaithfulness of the exiles.[66]

[7] And a proclamation was issued throughout Judah and Jerusalem that all the exiles should gather at Jerusalem.[8] Whoever failed to appear within three days would forfeit all his property, according to the counsel of the leaders and elders, and would himself be expelled from the assembly of the exiles.

[9] So within the three days, all the men of Judah and Benjamin assembled in Jerusalem, and on the twentieth day of the ninth month, all the people sat in the square at the house of God, trembling regarding this matter and because of the heavy rain.

[10] Then Ezra the priest stood up and said to them, “You have been unfaithful by marrying foreign women, adding to the guilt of Israel.[11] Now, therefore, make a confession to the LORD, the God of your fathers, and do His will. Separate yourselves from the people of the land and from your foreign wives.”

[12] And the whole assembly responded in a loud voice: “Truly we must do as you say![13] But there are many people here, and it is the rainy season. We are not able to stay out in the open. Nor is this the work of one or two days, for we have transgressed greatly in this matter.[14] Let our leaders represent the whole assembly. Then let everyone in our towns who has married a foreign woman come at an appointed time, together with the elders and judges of each town, until the fierce anger of our God in this matter is turned away from us.”

[15] (Only Jonathan son of Asahel and Jahzeiah son of Tikvah, supported by Meshullam and Shabbethai the Levite, opposed this plan.)

[16] So the exiles did as proposed. Ezra the priest selected men who were family heads, each of them identified by name, to represent their families. On the first day of the tenth month they launched the investigation,[17] and by the first day of the first month they had dealt with all the men who had married foreign women.

Those Guilty of Intermarriage

[18] Among the descendants of the priests who had married foreign women were found these descendants of Jeshua son of Jozadak and his brothers:

Maaseiah, Eliezer, Jarib, and Gedaliah.[67] [19] They pledged to send their wives away, and for their guilt they presented a ram from the flock as a guilt offering.

[20] From the descendants of Immer:

Hanani and Zebadiah.

[21] From the descendants of Harim:

Maaseiah, Elijah, Shemaiah, Jehiel, and Uzziah.

[22] From the descendants of Pashhur:

Elioenai, Maaseiah, Ishmael, Nethanel, Jozabad, and Elasah.

[23] Among the Levites:

Jozabad, Shimei, Kelaiah (that is, Kelita), Pethahiah, Judah, and Eliezer.

[24] From the singers:

Eliashib.

From the gatekeepers:

Shallum, Telem, and Uri.

[25] And among the other Israelites, from the descendants of Parosh:

Ramiah, Izziah, Malchijah, Mijamin, Eleazar, Malchijah, and Benaiah.[68]

[26] From the descendants of Elam:

Mattaniah, Zechariah, Jehiel, Abdi, Jeremoth, and Elijah.

[27] From the descendants of Zattu:

Elioenai, Eliashib, Mattaniah, Jeremoth, Zabad, and Aziza.

[28] From the descendants of Bebai:

Jehohanan, Hananiah, Zabbai, and Athlai.

[29] From the descendants of Bani:

Meshullam, Malluch, Adaiah, Jashub, Sheal, and Jeremoth.

[30] From the descendants of Pahath-moab:

---

66. Or *went*
67. *Jozadak* is a variant of *Jehozadak*; see 1 Chronicles 6:14.
68. Hebrew; LXX *Hashabiah*

Adna, Chelal, Benaiah, Maaseiah, Mattaniah, Bezalel,
Binnui, and Manasseh.
31 From the descendants of Harim:
32 Eliezer, Isshijah, Malchijah, Shemaiah, Shimeon,Benjamin,
Malluch, and Shemariah.
33 From the descendants of Hashum:
Mattenai, Mattattah, Zabad, Eliphelet, Jeremai, Manasseh,
and Shimei.
34 From the descendants of Bani:
35 Maadai, Amram, Uel,Benaiah, Bedeiah, Cheluhi,36 Vaniah,
Meremoth, Eliashib,37 Mattaniah, Mattenai, and Jaasu.
38 From the descendants of Binnui:
Shimei,[69]39 Shelemiah, Nathan, Adaiah,40 Machnadebai,
Shashai, Sharai,41 Azarel, Shelemiah,
Shemariah,42 Shallum, Amariah, and Joseph.
43 And from the descendants of Nebo:
Jeiel, Mattithiah, Zabad, Zebina, Jaddai, Joel, and
Benaiah.
44 All these men had married foreign women, and some of
them had children by these wives.[70]

69. See LXX; Hebrew *And Bani, and Binnui, (and) Shimei,*
70. Or *and they sent them away with their children*

Nehemiah

Nehemiah 1

Nehemiah's Prayer

(Deuteronomy 30:1–10)

1 These are the words of Nehemiah son of Hacaliah:

In the month of Chislev, in the twentieth year, while I was in the citadel of Susa,[1] 2 Hanani, one of my brothers, arrived with men from Judah. So I questioned them about the remnant of the Jews who had survived the exile, and also about Jerusalem.

3 And they told me, "The remnant who survived the exile are there in the province, in great trouble and disgrace. The wall of Jerusalem is broken down, and its gates have been burned with fire."

4 When I heard these words, I sat down and wept. I mourned for days, fasting and praying before the God of heaven.

5 Then I said:

"O LORD, God of heaven, the great and awesome God who keeps His covenant of loving devotion[2] with those who love Him and keep His commandments, 6 let Your eyes be open and Your ears attentive to hear the prayer that I, Your servant, now pray before You day and night for Your servants, the Israelites.

I confess the sins that we Israelites have committed against 7 You. Both I and my father's house have sinned. We have behaved corruptly against You and have not kept the commandments, statutes, and ordinances that You gave Your servant Moses.

8 Remember, I pray, the word that You commanded Your servant Moses when You said, 'If you are unfaithful, I will scatter you among the nations, 9 but if you return to Me and keep and practice My commandments, then even if your exiles have been banished to the farthest horizon,[3] I will gather them from there and bring them to the place I have chosen as a dwelling for My Name.'[4]

10 They are Your servants and Your people. You redeemed them by Your great power and mighty hand. 11 O Lord, may Your ear be attentive to my prayer and to the prayers of Your servants who delight to revere Your name. Give Your servant success this day, I pray, and grant him mercy in the sight of this man."

(At that time I was the cupbearer to the king.)[5]

Nehemiah 2

Nehemiah Sent to Jerusalem

1 Now in the month of Nisan, in the twentieth year of King Artaxerxes, when wine was set before him, I took the wine and gave it to the king. I had never been sad in his presence, 2 so the king said to me, "Why is your face sad, though you are not ill? This could only be sadness of the heart."

I was overwhelmed with fear 3 and replied to the king, "May the king live forever! Why should I not be sad when the city where my fathers are buried lies in ruins, and its gates have been destroyed by fire?"

4 "What is your request?" replied the king.

So I prayed to the God of heaven 5 and answered the king, "If it pleases the king, and if your servant has found favor in your sight, I ask that you send me to Judah, to the city where my fathers are buried, so that I may rebuild it."

6 Then the king, with the queen seated beside him, asked me, "How long will your journey take, and when will you return?" So it pleased the king to send me, and I set a time.

7 I also said to him, "If it pleases the king, may letters be given to me for the governors west of the Euphrates, so that they will grant me safe passage until I reach Judah. 7 8 And may I have a letter to Asaph, keeper of the king's forest, so that he will give me timber to make beams for the gates of the citadel to the temple, for the city wall, and for the house I will occupy."

And because the gracious hand of my God was upon me, the king granted my requests.

9 Then I went to the governors west of the Euphrates and gave them the king's letters. The king had also sent army officers and cavalry with me.

10 But when Sanballat the Horonite and Tobiah the Ammonite official heard about this, they were deeply disturbed that someone had come to seek the well-being of the Israelites.

Nehemiah Inspects the Walls

11 After I had arrived in Jerusalem and had been there three days, 12 I set out at night with a few men. I did not tell anyone what my God had laid on my heart to do for Jerusalem. The only animal with me was the one on which I was riding.

13 So I went out at night through the Valley Gate toward the Well of the Serpent and the Dung Gate, and I inspected the walls of Jerusalem that had been broken down and the gates that had been destroyed by fire. 8

14 Then I went on to the Fountain Gate and the King's Pool, but there was no room for the animal under me to get through; 15 so I went up the valley by night and inspected the wall. Then I headed back and reentered through the Valley Gate.

---

1. *Chislev* is the ninth month of the Hebrew lunar calendar, usually occurring within the months of November and December.
2. Forms of the Hebrew *chesed* are translated here and in most cases throughout the Scriptures as *loving devotion*; the range of meaning includes *love*, *goodness*, *kindness*, *faithfulness*, and *mercy*, as well as *loyalty to a covenant*.
3. Or *to the extremity of the heavens*
4. Deuteronomy 30:1–4
5. Literally *to the prayer of Your servant and to the prayer of Your servants*
6. *Nisan* is the first month of the Hebrew lunar calendar, usually occurring within the months of March and April.
7. Hebrew *beyond the River*; also in verse 9
8. Or *Dragon* or *Jackal*

16 The officials did not know where I had gone or what I was
doing, for I had not yet told the Jews or priests or nobles or
officials or any other workers. 17 Then I said to them, “You
see the trouble we are in. Jerusalem lies in ruins, and its
gates have been burned down. Come, let us rebuild the wall
of Jerusalem, so that we will no longer be a disgrace.”
18 I also told them about the gracious hand of my God upon
me, and what the king had said to me.
“Let us start rebuilding,” they replied, and they set their
hands to this good work.
19 But when Sanballat the Horonite, Tobiah the Ammonite
official, and Geshem the Arab heard about this, they mocked
us and ridiculed us, saying, “What is this you are doing? Are
you rebelling against the king?”
20 So I answered them and said, “The God of heaven is the
One who will grant us success. We, His servants, will start
rebuilding, but you have no portion, right, or claim in
Jerusalem.”

Nehemiah 3

The Builders of the Walls

1 At the Sheep Gate, Eliashib the high priest and his fellow
priests began rebuilding. They dedicated it and installed its
doors. After building as far as the Tower of the Hundred and
the Tower of Hananel, they dedicated the wall. 2 The men of
Jericho built next to Eliashib, and Zaccur son of Imri built
next to them.
3 The Fish Gate was rebuilt by the sons of Hassenaah. They
laid its beams and installed its doors, bolts, and bars. 4 Next
to them, Meremoth son of Uriah, the son of Hakkoz, made
repairs. Next to him, Meshullam son of Berechiah, the son of
Meshezabel, made repairs; and next to him, Zadok son of
Baana made repairs as well. 5 Next to him, the Tekoites made
repairs, but their nobles did not put their shoulders to the
work under their supervisors. [9]
6 The Jeshanah Gate was repaired by Joiada son of Paseah
and Meshullam son of Besodeiah. They laid its beams and
installed its doors, bolts, and bars. [10] 7 Next to them, repairs
were made by Melatiah the Gibeonite, Jadon the
Meronothite, and the men of Gibeon and Mizpah, who were
under the authority of the governor of the region west of the
Euphrates. [11] 8 Next to them, Uzziel son of Harhaiah, one of
the goldsmiths, made repairs. And next to him, Hananiah,
one of the perfumers, made repairs. They fortified Jerusalem
as far as the Broad Wall.
9 Next to them, Rephaiah son of Hur, ruler of a half-district
of Jerusalem, made repairs; 10 next to him, Jedaiah son of
Harumaph made repairs across from his house; and next to
him, Hattush son of Hashabneiah made repairs. 11 Malchijah
son of Harim and Hasshub son of Pahath-moab repaired
another section, as well as the Tower of the Ovens. 12 And
next to them, Shallum son of Hallohesh, ruler of the other
half-district of Jerusalem, made repairs, with the help of his
daughters.
13 The Valley Gate was repaired by Hanun and the residents
of Zanoah. They rebuilt it, installed its doors, bolts, and bars,
and repaired a thousand cubits of the wall as far as the Dung
Gate. [12]
14 The Dung Gate was repaired by Malchijah son of Rechab,
ruler of the district of Beth-haccherem. He rebuilt it and
installed its doors, bolts, and bars.
15 The Fountain Gate was repaired by Shallun son of Col-
hozeh, ruler of the district of Mizpah. He rebuilt it, roofed it,
and installed its doors, bolts, and bars. He also repaired the
wall of the Pool of Shelah near the king’s garden, as far as
the stairs that descend from the City of David. [13] [14]
16 Beyond him, Nehemiah son of Azbuk, ruler of a half-
district of Beth-zur, made repairs up to a point opposite the
tombs of David, as far as the artificial pool and the House of
the Mighty.
17 Next to him, the Levites made repairs under Rehum son of
Bani, and next to him, Hashabiah, ruler of a half-district of
Keilah, made repairs for his district. 18 Next to him, their
countrymen made repairs under Binnui son of Henadad,
ruler of the other half-district of Keilah. [15] 19 And next to him,
Ezer son of Jeshua, ruler of Mizpah, repaired another section
opposite the ascent to the armory, near the angle in the wall.
20 Next to him, Baruch son of Zabbai diligently repaired
another section, from the angle to the doorway of the house
of Eliashib the high priest. 21 Next to him, Meremoth son of
Uriah, the son of Hakkoz, repaired another section, from the
doorway of the house of Eliashib to the end of the
house. 22 And next to him, the priests from the surrounding
area made repairs.
23 Beyond them, Benjamin and Hasshub made repairs in front
of their house, and next to them, Azariah son of Maaseiah,
the son of Ananiah, made repairs beside his house. 24 After
him, Binnui son of Henadad repaired another section, from
the house of Azariah to the angle and the corner, 25 and Palal
son of Uzai made repairs opposite the angle and the tower
that juts out from the upper palace of the king near the
courtyard of the guard. Next to him, Pedaiah son of
Parosh 26 and the temple servants living on the hill of Ophel
made repairs opposite the Water Gate toward the east and
the tower that juts out. [16] 27 And next to them, the Tekoites
repaired another section, from a point opposite the great
tower that juts out to the wall of Ophel.
28 Above the Horse Gate, each of the priests made repairs in
front of his own house. 29 Next to them, Zadok son of Immer
made repairs opposite his house, and next to him, Shemaiah
son of Shecaniah, the guard of the East Gate, made repairs.
30 Next to him, Hananiah son of Shelemiah, as well as Hanun
the sixth son of Zalaph, repaired another section. Next to
them, Meshullam son of Berechiah made repairs opposite his
own quarters. 31 Next to him, Malchijah, one of the
goldsmiths, made repairs as far as the house of the temple
servants and the merchants, opposite the Inspection Gate,
and as far as the upper room above the corner. 32 And

---

9. Or *their Lord* or *the governor*
10. Or *The Old City Gate*
11. Hebrew *the governor beyond the River*
12. *1,000 cubits* is approximately 1,500 feet or 457.2 meters.
13. Hebrew; Syriac *Shallum*
14. *Pool of Shelah* is another name for the Pool of Siloam.
15. Two Hebrew manuscripts and Syriac (see also LXX and Nehemiah 3:24); most Hebrew manuscripts *Bavvai*
16. Hebrew *the Nethinim*; also in verse 31

between the upper room above the corner and the Sheep Gate, the goldsmiths and merchants made repairs.

Nehemiah 4

The Work Ridiculed

1 Now when Sanballat heard that we were rebuilding the wall, he was furious and filled with indignation. He ridiculed the Jews 2 before his associates and the army of Samaria, saying, “What are these feeble Jews doing? Can they restore the wall by themselves? Will they offer sacrifices? Will they complete it in a day? Can they bring these burnt stones back to life from the mounds of rubble?” [17]

3 Then Tobiah the Ammonite, who was beside him, said, “If even a fox were to climb up on what they are building, it would break down their wall of stones!”

4 Hear us, O God, for we are despised. Turn their scorn back upon their own heads, and let them be taken as plunder to a land of captivity. 5 Do not cover up their iniquity or let their sin be blotted out from Your sight, for they have provoked the builders. [18]

6 So we rebuilt the wall until all of it was joined together up to half its height, for the people had a mind to work.

7 When Sanballat and Tobiah, together with the Arabs, Ammonites, and Ashdodites, heard that the repair to the walls of Jerusalem was progressing and that the gaps were being closed, they were furious, 8 and all of them conspired to come and fight against Jerusalem and create a hindrance.

Discouragement Overcome

9 So we prayed to our God and posted a guard against them day and night.

10 Meanwhile, the people of Judah said:

“The strength of the laborer fails,
and there is so much rubble
that we will never be able
to rebuild the wall.” [19]

11 And our enemies said, “Before they know or see a thing, we will come into their midst, kill them, and put an end to the work.”

12 At that time the Jews who lived nearby came and told us ten times over, “Wherever you turn, they will attack us.”

13 So I stationed men behind the lowest sections of the wall, at the vulnerable areas. I stationed them by families with their swords, spears, and bows.

14 After I had made an inspection, I stood up and said to the nobles, the officials, and the rest of the people, “Do not be afraid of them. Remember the Lord, who is great and awesome, and fight for your brothers, your sons and your daughters, your wives and your homes.”

15 When our enemies heard that we were aware of their scheme and that God had frustrated it, each of us returned to his own work on the wall. 16 And from that day on, half of my servants did the work while the other half held spears, shields, bows, and armor.

The officers stationed themselves behind all the people of Judah 17 who were rebuilding the wall. The laborers who carried materials worked with one hand and held a weapon with the other. 18 And each of the builders worked with his sword strapped at his side. But the trumpeter stayed beside me.

19 Then I said to the nobles, the officials, and the rest of the people: “The work is great and extensive, and we are spread out far from one another along the wall. 20 Wherever you hear the sound of the horn, rally to us there. Our God will fight for us!”

21 So we continued the work, while half of the men held spears from the break of dawn until the stars came out. 22 At that time I also said to the people, “Let every man and his servant spend the night inside Jerusalem, so that they can stand guard by night and work by day.”

23 So neither I nor my brothers nor my servants nor the guards with me changed out of our clothes; each carried his weapon, even to go for water. [20]

Nehemiah 5

Nehemiah Defends the Oppressed

1 About that time there was a great outcry from the people and their wives against their fellow Jews.

2 Some were saying, “We and our sons and daughters are numerous. We must get grain in order to eat and stay alive.”

3 Others were saying, “We are mortgaging our fields, our vineyards, and our homes to get grain during the famine.”

4 Still others were saying, “We have borrowed money to pay the king’s tax on our fields and vineyards. 5 We and our children are just like our countrymen and their children, yet we are subjecting our sons and daughters to slavery. Some of our daughters are already enslaved, but we are powerless to redeem them because our fields and vineyards belong to others.”

6 When I heard their outcry and these complaints, I became extremely angry, 7 and after serious thought I rebuked the nobles and officials, saying, “You are exacting usury from your own brothers!”

So I called a large assembly against them 8 and said, “We have done our best to buy back our Jewish brothers who were sold to foreigners, but now you are selling your own brothers, that they may be sold back to us!”

But they remained silent, for they could find nothing to say.

9 So I continued, “What you are doing is not right. Shouldn’t you walk in the fear of our God to avoid the reproach of our foreign enemies? 10 I, as well as my brothers and my servants, have been lending the people money and grain. Please, let us stop this usury. 11 Please restore to them immediately their fields, vineyards, olive groves, and houses, along with the percentage of the money, grain, new wine, and oil that you have been assessing them.”

12 “We will restore it,” they replied, “and will require nothing more from them. We will do as you say.”

So I summoned the priests and required of the nobles and officials an oath that they would do what they had promised. 13 I also shook out the folds of my robe and said, “May God likewise shake out of his house and possessions every man who does not keep this promise. May such a man be shaken out and have nothing!”

---

17. Or *Will they commit themselves to God?*
18. Or *have provoked You to anger before the builders*
19. Or *Meanwhile, Judah said*
20. Or *each carried his weapon in his right hand*

The whole assembly said, “Amen,” and they praised the LORD. And the people did as they had promised.

Nehemiah’s Generosity

14 Furthermore, from the day King Artaxerxes appointed me
to be their governor in the land of Judah, from his twentieth
year until his thirty-second year (twelve years total), neither
I nor my brothers ate the food allotted to the governor.
15 The governors before me had heavily burdened the people,
taking from them bread and wine plus forty shekels of silver.
Their servants also oppressed the people. But I did not do
this, because of my fear of God.[21] 16 Instead, I devoted myself
to the construction of the wall, and all my servants were
gathered there for the work; we did not acquire any land.
17 There were 150 Jews and officials at my table, besides the
guests from the surrounding nations. 18 Each day one ox, six
choice sheep, and some fowl were prepared for me, and once
every ten days an abundance of all kinds of wine was
provided. But I did not demand the food allotted to the
governor, because the burden on the people was so heavy.
19 Remember me favorably, O my God, for all that I have
done for this people.

Nehemiah 6

Sanballat’s Conspiracy

1 When Sanballat, Tobiah, Geshem the Arab, and the rest of
our enemies heard that I had rebuilt the wall and not a gap
was left—though to that time I had not yet installed the
doors in the gates— 2 Sanballat and Geshem sent me this
message: “Come, let us meet together in one of the villages
on the plain of Ono.”
But they were planning to harm me.[22][23]
3 So I sent messengers to them, saying, “I am doing a great
work and cannot come down. Why should the work stop
while I leave it to go down to you?”
4 Four times they sent me the same message, and each time I
gave the same reply.
5 The fifth time, Sanballat sent me this same message by his
young servant, who had in his hand an unsealed letter 6 that
read:

> “It is reported among the nations—and Geshem agrees—
> that you and the Jews are plotting to revolt, and this is
> why you are building the wall. According to these reports,
> you are to become their king,[24] 7 and you have even
> appointed prophets in Jerusalem to proclaim on your
> behalf: ‘There is a king in Judah.’ Soon these rumors will
> reach the ears of the king. So come, let us confer together.”

8 Then I sent him this reply: “There is nothing to these
rumors you are spreading; you are inventing them in your
own mind.”
9 For they were all trying to frighten us, saying, “Their hands
will be weakened in the work, and it will never be finished.”
But now, my God, strengthen my hands.[25]
10 Later, I went to the house of Shemaiah son of Delaiah, the
son of Mehetabel, who was confined to his house. He said:

> “Let us meet at the house of God
> inside the temple.
> Let us shut the temple doors
> because they are coming to kill you—
> by night they are coming to kill you!”

11 But I replied, “Should a man like me run away? Should
one like me go into the temple to save his own life? I will
not go!”
12 I realized that God had not sent him, but that he had
uttered this prophecy against me because Tobiah and
Sanballat had hired him. 13 He had been hired to intimidate
me so that I would sin by doing as he suggested, so they
could give me a bad name in order to discredit me.
14 O my God, remember Tobiah and Sanballat for what they
have done, and also Noadiah the prophetess and the other
prophets who tried to intimidate me.

Completion of the Wall

15 So the wall was completed in fifty-two days, on the
twenty-fifth of Elul.[26] 16 When all our enemies heard about
this, all the surrounding nations were afraid and
disheartened, for they realized that this task had been
accomplished by our God.
17 Also in those days, the nobles of Judah sent many letters
to Tobiah, and Tobiah’s letters kept coming to them. 18 For
many in Judah were bound by oath to him, since he was a
son-in-law of Shecaniah son of Arah, and his son Jehohanan
had married the daughter of Meshullam son of Berechiah.
19 Moreover, these nobles kept reporting to me Tobiah’s good
deeds, and they relayed my words to him. And Tobiah sent
letters to intimidate me.

Nehemiah 7

Securing the City

1 When the wall had been rebuilt and I had set the doors in
place, the gatekeepers, singers, and Levites were appointed.
2 Then I put my brother Hanani in charge of Jerusalem,
along with Hananiah the commander of the fortress, because
he was a faithful man who feared God more than most. 3 And
I told them, “Do not open the gates of Jerusalem until the
sun is hot. While the guards are on duty, keep the doors shut
and securely fastened. And appoint the residents of
Jerusalem as guards, some at their posts and some at their
own homes.”

The List of Returning Exiles

(Ezra 2:1–67)

4 Now the city was large and spacious, but there were few
people in it, and the houses had not yet been rebuilt. 5 Then
my God put it into my heart to assemble the nobles, the
officials, and the people to be enrolled by genealogy. I found
the genealogical register of those who had first returned, and
I found the following written in it:
6 These are the people of the province who came up from the
captivity of the exiles carried away to Babylon by
Nebuchadnezzar its king. They returned to Jerusalem and
Judah, each to his own town, 7 accompanied by Zerubbabel,

---

21. *40 shekels* is approximately 1 pound or 453.6 grams of silver.
22. Or *in Kephirim*
23. Or *in the valley*
24. Hebrew *Gashmu,* a variant of *Geshem*; see verse 1.
25. Hebrew *But now*; for clarity, *my God* has been included.
26. *Elul* is the sixth month of the Hebrew lunar calendar, usually occurring within the months of August and September.

Jeshua, Nehemiah, Azariah, Raamiah, Nahamani, Mordecai,
Bilshan, Mispereth, Bigvai, Nehum, and Baanah.
This is the count of the men of Israel:[27]
8 the descendants of Parosh, 2,172;
9 the descendants of Shephatiah, 372;
10 the descendants of Arah, 652;
11 the descendants of Pahath-moab (through the line of
Jeshua and Joab), 2,818;
12 the descendants of Elam, 1,254;
13 the descendants of Zattu, 845;
14 the descendants of Zaccai, 760;
15 the descendants of Binnui, 648;[28]
16 the descendants of Bebai, 628;
17 the descendants of Azgad, 2,322;
18 the descendants of Adonikam, 667;
19 the descendants of Bigvai, 2,067;
20 the descendants of Adin, 655;
21 the descendants of Ater (through Hezekiah), 98;
22 the descendants of Hashum, 328;
23 the descendants of Bezai, 324;
24 the descendants of Hariph, 112;[29]
25 the descendants of Gibeon, 95;[30]
26 the men of Bethlehem and Netophah, 188;
27 the men of Anathoth, 128;
28 the men of Beth-azmaveth, 42;[31]
29 the men of Kiriath-jearim, Chephirah, and Beeroth, 743;
30 the men of Ramah and Geba, 621;
31 the men of Michmash, 122;
32 the men of Bethel and Ai, 123;
33 the men of the other Nebo, 52;[32]
34 the descendants of the other Elam, 1,254;[33]
35 the descendants of Harim, 320;
36 the men of Jericho, 345;[34]
37 the men of Lod, Hadid, and Ono, 721;
38 and the descendants of Senaah, 3,930.
39 The priests:
the descendants of Jedaiah (through the house of Jeshua),
973;
40 the descendants of Immer, 1,052;
41 the descendants of Pashhur, 1,247;
42 and the descendants of Harim, 1,017.
43 The Levites:
the descendants of Jeshua (through Kadmiel, through the
line of Hodevah), 74.[35]
44 The singers:
the descendants of Asaph, 148.
45 The gatekeepers:
the descendants of Shallum,
the descendants of Ater,
the descendants of Talmon,
the descendants of Akkub,
the descendants of Hatita,
and the descendants of Shobai,
138 in all.
46 The temple servants:
the descendants of Ziha,
the descendants of Hasupha,
the descendants of Tabbaoth,[36]
47 the descendants of Keros,
the descendants of Sia,
the descendants of Padon,[37]
48 the descendants of Lebanah,
the descendants of Hagabah,
the descendants of Shalmai,
49 the descendants of Hanan,
the descendants of Giddel,
the descendants of Gahar,
50 the descendants of Reaiah,
the descendants of Rezin,
the descendants of Nekoda,
51 the descendants of Gazzam,
the descendants of Uzza,
the descendants of Paseah,
52 the descendants of Besai,
the descendants of Meunim,
the descendants of Nephushesim,[38]
53 the descendants of Bakbuk,
the descendants of Hakupha,
the descendants of Harhur,
54 the descendants of Bazlith,
the descendants of Mehida,
the descendants of Harsha,[39]
55 the descendants of Barkos,
the descendants of Sisera,
the descendants of Temah,
56 the descendants of Neziah,
and the descendants of Hatipha.
57 The descendants of the servants of Solomon:
the descendants of Sotai,

---

27. Parallel text at Ezra 2:2 *accompanied by Zerubbabel, Jeshua, Nehemiah, Seraiah, Reelaiah, Mordecai, Bilshan, Mispar, Bigvai, Rehum, and Baanah*
28. *Binnui* is a variant of *Bani*; see Ezra 2:10.
29. *Hariph* is a variant of *Jorah*; see Ezra 2:18.
30. *Gibeon* is a variant of *Gibbar*; see Ezra 2:20.
31. *Beth-azmaveth* is a variant of *Azmaveth*; see Ezra 2:24.
32. Or *of West Nebo*
33. Or *of West Elam*
34. Literally *the sons*; here and in verse 37
35. *Hodevah* is a variant of *Hodaviah*; see Ezra 2:40.
36. Hebrew *The Nethinim*; also in verses 60 and 73
37. *Sia* is a variant of *Siaha*; see Ezra 2:44.
38. *Nephushesim* is a variant of *Nephusim*; see Ezra 2:50.
39. *Bazlith* is a variant of *Bazluth*; see Ezra 2:52.

the descendants of Sophereth,
the descendants of Perida,[40]
58 the descendants of Jaala,
the descendants of Darkon,
the descendants of Giddel,
59 the descendants of Shephatiah,
the descendants of Hattil,
the descendants of Pochereth-hazzebaim,
and the descendants of Amon.[41]

60 The temple servants and descendants of the servants of Solomon numbered 392 in all.

61 The following came up from Tel-melah, Tel-harsha, Cherub, Addon, and Immer, but they could not prove that their families were descended from Israel:[42]

62 the descendants of Delaiah,
the descendants of Tobiah,
and the descendants of Nekoda,
642 in all.
63 And from among the priests: the descendants of Hobaiah,
the descendants of Hakkoz,
and the descendants of Barzillai (who had married a daughter of Barzillai the Gileadite and was called by their name).

64 These men searched for their family records, but they could not find them and so were excluded from the priesthood as unclean.[43] 65 The governor ordered them not to eat the most holy things until there was a priest to consult the Urim and Thummim.

66 The whole assembly numbered 42,360,[44] 67 in addition to their 7,337 menservants and maidservants, as well as their 245 male and female singers.[45] 68 They had 736 horses, 245 mules, 69 435 camels, and 6,720 donkeys.

Offerings by the Exiles

(Exodus 38:21–31; Ezra 2:68–70)

70 Some of the heads of the families contributed to the project. The governor gave to the treasury 1,000 darics of gold, 50 bowls, and 530 priestly garments.[46] 71 And some of the heads of the families gave to the treasury for the project 20,000 darics of gold and 2,200 minas of silver.[47] 72 The rest of the people gave a total of 20,000 darics of gold, 2,000 minas of silver, and 67 priestly garments.[48]

73 So the priests, Levites, gatekeepers, singers, and temple servants, along with some of the people and the rest of the Israelites, settled in their own towns. And by the seventh month the Israelites had settled in their towns.

Nehemiah 8

Ezra Reads the Law

(Deuteronomy 31:9–13)

1 At that time all the people gathered together in the square before the Water Gate, and they asked Ezra the scribe to bring out the Book of the Law of Moses, which the LORD had commanded for Israel.

2 On the first day of the seventh month, Ezra the priest brought the Law before the assembly of men and women and all who could listen and understand. 3 So Ezra read it aloud from daybreak until noon as he faced the square before the Water Gate, in front of the men and women and those who could understand.

And all the people listened attentively to the Book of the Law.

4 Ezra the scribe stood on a high wooden platform built for this occasion. At his right side stood Mattithiah, Shema, Anaiah, Uriah, Hilkiah, and Maaseiah, and at his left were Pedaiah, Mishael, Malchijah, Hashum, Hash-baddanah, Zechariah, and Meshullam.

5 Ezra opened the book in full view of all the people, since he was standing above them all, and as he opened it, all the people stood up. 6 Then Ezra blessed the LORD, the great God, and with their hands uplifted, all the people said, "Amen, Amen!" Then they bowed down and worshiped the LORD with their faces to the ground.

7 The Levites—Jeshua, Bani, Sherebiah, Jamin, Akkub, Shabbethai, Hodiah, Maaseiah, Kelita, Azariah, Jozabad, Hanan, and Pelaiah—instructed the people in the Law as they stood in their places. 8 So they read from the Book of the Law of God, explaining it and giving insight, so that the people could understand what was being read.[49]

9 Nehemiah the governor, Ezra the priest and scribe, and the Levites who were instructing the people said to all of them, "This day is holy to the LORD your God. Do not mourn or weep."

For all the people were weeping as they heard the words of the Law.

10 Then Nehemiah told them, "Go and eat what is rich, drink what is sweet, and send out portions to those who have nothing prepared, since today is holy to our Lord. Do not grieve, for the joy of the LORD is your strength."

11 And the Levites calmed all the people, saying, "Be still, since today is holy. Do not grieve."

12 Then all the people began to eat and drink, to send out portions, and to rejoice greatly, because they understood the words that had been made known to them.

The Feast of Tabernacles

(Leviticus 23:33–44; Zechariah 14:16–21)

13 On the second day of the month, the heads of all the families, along with the priests and Levites, gathered around Ezra the scribe to study the words of the Law. 14 And they

---

40. *Perida* is a variant of *Peruda*; see Ezra 2:55.
41. *Amon* is a variant of *Ami*; see Ezra 2:57.
42. *Addon* is a variant of *Addan*; see Ezra 2:59.
43. Literally *Lights and Perfections*
44. Some Hebrew manuscripts (see also Ezra 2:66); most Hebrew manuscripts do not include this verse.
45. Or *1,000 gold drachmas*; that is, approximately 18.5 pounds or 8.4 kilograms of gold coins
46. Or *20,000 gold drachmas*; that is, approximately 370.4 pounds or 168 kilograms of gold coins; also in verse 72
47. Or *2,200 silver minas*; that is, approximately 1.38 tons or 1.25 metric tons of silver
48. Or *2,000 silver minas*; that is, approximately 1.26 tons or 1.14 metric tons of silver
49. Or *translating it* or *paragraph by paragraph*

found written in the Law, which the LORD had commanded
through Moses, that the Israelites were to dwell in booths
during the feast of the seventh month,[50]
15 and that they should proclaim this message and spread it
throughout their towns and in Jerusalem, saying, “Go out to
the hill country and bring back branches of olive, wild olive,
myrtle, palm, and other leafy trees, to make booths, as it is
written.”[51][52]
16 And the people went out, brought back branches, and
made booths on their own rooftops, in their courtyards, in
the courts of the house of God, and in the squares by the
Water Gate and by the Gate of Ephraim.17 The whole
assembly that had returned from exile made booths and
lived in them. From the days of Joshua son of Nun until that
day, the Israelites had not celebrated like this. And there was
great rejoicing.[53]
18 Day after day, from the first day to the last, Ezra read from
the Book of the Law of God. The Israelites kept the feast for
seven days, and on the eighth day they held an assembly,
according to the ordinance.

Nehemiah 9

The People Confess Their Sins

1 On the twenty-fourth day of the same month, the Israelites
gathered together, fasting and wearing sackcloth, with dust
on their heads.2 Those of Israelite descent separated
themselves from all the foreigners, and they stood and
confessed their sins and the iniquities of their fathers.
3 While they stood in their places, they read from the Book of
the Law of the LORD their God for a quarter of the day, and
they spent another quarter of the day in confession and
worship of the LORD their God.
4 And the Levites—Jeshua, Bani, Kadmiel, Shebaniah, Bunni,
Sherebiah, Bani, and Chenani—stood on the raised platform
and cried out in a loud voice to the LORD their God.5 Then
the Levites—Jeshua, Kadmiel, Bani, Hashabneiah, Sherebiah,
Hodiah, Shebaniah, and Pethahiah—said, “Stand up and
bless the LORD your God from everlasting to everlasting:

Blessed be Your glorious name,
and may it be exalted
above all blessing and praise.
6 You alone are the LORD.
You created the heavens,
the highest heavens with all their host,
the earth and all that is on it,
the seas and all that is in them.
You give life to all things,
and the host of heaven worships You.
7 You are the LORD,
the God who chose Abram,
who brought him out of Ur of the Chaldeans
and gave him the name Abraham.
8 You found his heart faithful before You,
and made a covenant with him
to give the land of the Canaanites and Hittites,
of the Amorites and Perizzites,
of the Jebusites and Girgashites—
to give it to his descendants.
You have kept Your promise,
because You are righteous.
9 You saw the affliction of our fathers in Egypt;
You heard their cry at the Red Sea.[54]
10 You performed signs and wonders against Pharaoh,
all his officials, and all the people of his land,
for You knew they had acted with arrogance
against our fathers.
You made a name for Yourself
that endures to this day.
11 You divided the sea before them,
and they crossed through it on dry ground.
You hurled their pursuers into the depths
like a stone into raging waters.
12 You led them with a pillar of cloud by day
and a pillar of fire by night,
to light for them the way
in which they should travel.
13 You came down on Mount Sinai
and spoke with them from heaven.
You gave them just ordinances, true laws,
and good statutes and commandments.
14 You revealed to them Your holy Sabbath
and gave them commandments and statutes and laws
through Your servant Moses.
15 In their hunger You gave them bread from heaven;
in their thirst You brought them water from the rock.
You told them to go in and possess the land
that You had sworn to give them.
16 But they and our fathers became arrogant and stiff-necked
and did not obey Your commandments.
17 They refused to listen and failed to remember
the wonders You performed among them.
They stiffened their necks and appointed a leader
to return them to their bondage in Egypt.
But You are a forgiving God,
gracious and compassionate,
slow to anger and rich in loving devotion,
and You did not forsake them.[55]
18 Even when they cast for themselves
an image of a calf and said,
‘This is your God who brought you up out of Egypt,’
and when they committed terrible blasphemies,
19 You in Your great compassion
did not forsake them in the wilderness.
By day the pillar of cloud never turned away
from guiding them on their path;
and by the night the pillar of fire

---

50. Or *tabernacles* or *shelters*; also in verses 15, 16, and 17
51. Or *pine*; literally *oil tree*
52. See Leviticus 23:37–40.
53. Hebrew *Jeshua*, a variant of *Joshua*
54. Or *the Sea of Reeds*
55. LXX and a few Hebrew manuscripts; MT *to return them to their bondage in their rebellion*

illuminated the way they should go.
[20]You gave Your good Spirit to instruct them.
You did not withhold Your manna from their mouths,
and You gave them water for their thirst.
[21]For forty years You sustained them in the wilderness,
so that they lacked nothing.
Their clothes did not wear out
and their feet did not swell.
[22]You gave them kingdoms and peoples
and allotted to them every corner of the land.
So they took the land of Sihon king of Heshbon
and of Og king of Bashan.[56]
[23]You multiplied their descendants
like the stars of heaven
and brought them to the land
You had told their fathers to enter and possess.
[24]So their descendants went in and possessed the land;
You subdued before them the Canaanites dwelling in the land.
You delivered into their hands the kings and peoples of the land,
to do with them as they wished.
[25]They captured fortified cities and fertile land
and took houses full of all goods,
wells already dug,
vineyards, olive groves, and fruit trees in abundance.
So they ate and were filled;
they grew fat and delighted in Your great goodness.
[26]But they were disobedient and rebelled against You;
they flung Your law behind their backs.
They killed Your prophets,
who had admonished them to return to You.
They committed terrible blasphemies.
[27]So You delivered them into the hands
of enemies who oppressed them,
and in their time of distress they cried out to You.
From heaven You heard them,
and in Your great compassion You gave them deliverers
who saved them from the hands of their enemies.
[28]But as soon as they had rest,
they again did evil in Your sight.
So You abandoned them to the hands of their enemies,
who had dominion over them.
When they cried out to You again,
You heard from heaven,
and You delivered them many times
in Your compassion.
[29]You admonished them to turn back to Your law,
but they were arrogant and disobeyed Your commandments.
They sinned against Your ordinances,
by which a man will live if he practices them.
They turned a stubborn shoulder;
they stiffened their necks and would not obey.
[30]You were patient with them for many years,
and Your Spirit admonished them through Your prophets.
Yet they would not listen,
so You gave them into the hands of the neighboring peoples.[57]
[31]But in Your great compassion,
You did not put an end to them;
nor did You forsake them,
for You are a gracious and compassionate God.
[32]So now, our God, the great and mighty and awesome God
who keeps His gracious covenant,
do not view lightly all the hardship
that has come upon us,
and upon our kings and leaders,
our priests and prophets,
our ancestors and all Your people,
from the days of the kings of Assyria until today.
[33]You are just in all that has befallen us,
because You have acted faithfully,
while we have acted wickedly.
[34]Our kings and leaders and priests and fathers
did not obey Your law
or listen to Your commandments
and warnings that You gave them.
[35]For even while they were in their kingdom,
with the abundant goodness
that You had given them,
and in the spacious and fertile land
that You had set before them,
they would not serve You
or turn from their wicked ways.
[36]So here we are today as slaves
in the land You gave our fathers to enjoy its fruit and goodness—
here we are as slaves!
[37]Its abundant harvest goes to the kings
You have set over us because of our sins.
And they rule over our bodies and our livestock as they please.
We are in great distress.
[38]In view of all this, we make a binding agreement, putting it in writing and sealing it with the names of our leaders, Levites, and priests."[58]

Nehemiah 10

Signers of the Covenant

[1] Now these were the ones who sealed the document:
Nehemiah the governor, son of Hacaliah,
and also Zedekiah,
[2]Seraiah, Azariah, Jeremiah,
[3]Pashhur, Amariah, Malchijah,
[4]Hattush, Shebaniah, Malluch,

---

56. One Hebrew manuscript and LXX; most Hebrew manuscripts *Sihon, the country of the*
57. Literally *into the hands of the peoples of the lands*
58. Hebrew does not include *the names of*.

5 Harim, Meremoth, Obadiah,
6 Daniel, Ginnethon, Baruch,
7 Meshullam, Abijah, Mijamin,
8 Maaziah, Bilgai, and Shemaiah.
These were the priests.[59]
9 The Levites:
Jeshua son of Azaniah,
Binnui of the sons of Henadad, Kadmiel,
10 and their associates: Shebaniah, Hodiah, Kelita, Pelaiah, Hanan,
11 Mica, Rehob, Hashabiah,
12 Zaccur, Sherebiah, Shebaniah,
13 Hodiah, Bani, and Beninu.
14 And the leaders of the people:
Parosh, Pahath-moab, Elam, Zattu, Bani,
15 Bunni, Azgad, Bebai,
16 Adonijah, Bigvai, Adin,
17 Ater, Hezekiah, Azzur,
18 Hodiah, Hashum, Bezai,
19 Hariph, Anathoth, Nebai,
20 Magpiash, Meshullam, Hezir,
21 Meshezabel, Zadok, Jaddua,
22 Pelatiah, Hanan, Anaiah,
23 Hoshea, Hananiah, Hasshub,
24 Hallohesh, Pilha, Shobek,
25 Rehum, Hashabnah, Maaseiah,
26 Ahijah, Hanan, Anan,
27 Malluch, Harim, and Baanah.

The Vows of the Covenant

28 "The rest of the people—the priests, Levites, gatekeepers, singers, temple servants, and all who had separated themselves from the people of the land to obey the Law of God—along with their wives and all their sons and daughters who are able to understand,[60][29] hereby join with their noble brothers and commit themselves with a sworn oath to follow the Law of God given through His servant Moses and to obey carefully all the commandments, ordinances, and statutes of the LORD our Lord.

30 We will not give our daughters in marriage to the people of the land, and we will not take their daughters for our sons.

31 When the people of the land bring merchandise or any kind of grain to sell on the Sabbath day, we will not buy from them on a Sabbath or holy day. Every seventh year we will let the fields lie fallow and will cancel every debt.

32 We also place ourselves under the obligation to contribute a third of a shekel yearly for the service of the house of our God:[61][33] for the showbread, for the regular grain offerings and burnt offerings, for the Sabbath offerings, for the New Moons and appointed feasts, for the holy offerings, for the sin offerings to make atonement for Israel, and for all the duties of the house of our God.

34 We have cast lots among the priests, Levites, and people for the donation of wood by our families at the appointed times each year. They are to bring it to the house of our God to burn on the altar of the LORD our God, as it is written in the Law.

35 We will also bring the firstfruits of our land and of every fruit tree to the house of the LORD year by year.[36] And we will bring the firstborn of our sons and our livestock, as it is written in the Law, and will bring the firstborn of our herds and flocks to the house of our God, to the priests who minister in the house of our God.

37 Moreover, we will bring to the priests at the storerooms of the house of our God the firstfruits of our dough, of our grain offerings, of the fruit of all our trees, and of our new wine and oil. A tenth of our produce belongs to the Levites, so that they shall receive tithes in all the towns where we labor.[38] A priest of Aaron's line is to accompany the Levites when they collect the tenth, and the Levites are to bring a tenth of these tithes to the storerooms of the treasury in the house of our God.[39] For the Israelites and the Levites are to bring the contributions of grain, new wine, and oil to the storerooms where the articles of the sanctuary are kept and where the ministering priests, the gatekeepers, and the singers stay.

Thus we will not neglect the house of our God."

Nehemiah 11

Jerusalem's New Settlers

1 Now the leaders of the people settled in Jerusalem, and the rest of the people cast lots to bring one out of ten to live in the holy city of Jerusalem, while the remaining nine were to dwell in their own towns.[62][22] And the people blessed all the men who volunteered to live in Jerusalem.

3 These are the heads of the provinces who settled in Jerusalem. (In the villages of Judah, however, each lived on his own property in their towns—the Israelites, priests, Levites, temple servants, and descendants of Solomon's servants—[63][34] while some of the descendants of Judah and Benjamin settled in Jerusalem.)

From the descendants of Judah:

Athaiah son of Uzziah, the son of Zechariah, the son of Amariah, the son of Shephatiah, the son of Mahalalel, a
5 descendant of Perez;and Maaseiah son of Baruch, the son of Col-hozeh, the son of Hazaiah, the son of Adaiah, the son of Joiarib, the son of Zechariah, a descendant of Shelah.[64][46] The descendants of Perez who settled in Jerusalem totaled 468 men of valor.

7 From the descendants of Benjamin:

Sallu son of Meshullam, the son of Joed, the son of Pedaiah, the son of Kolaiah, the son of Maaseiah, the son
8 of Ithiel, the son of Jeshaiah;and his followers Gabbai and Sallai—928 men.9 Joel son of Zichri was the officer over them, and Judah son of Hassenuah was over the Second District of the city.[65]

10 From the priests:

---

59. *Bilgai* is a variant of *Bilgah*; see Nehemiah 12:5.
60. Hebrew *Nethinim*
61. *A third of a shekel* is approximately 0.13 ounces or 3.8 grams, probably of silver.
62. Hebrew *nine hands*
63. Hebrew *Nethinim*; also in verse 21
64. Or *of the Shilonite*
65. Or *was over the Second Quarter of the city*, a newer section of Jerusalem; or *was second in command of the city*

Jedaiah son of Joiarib; Jachin;[66] [11] Seraiah son of Hilkiah,
the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the son of
Meraioth, the son of Ahitub, the chief official of the house
of God;[12] and their associates who did the work at the
temple—822 men;

Adaiah son of Jeroham, the son of Pelaliah, the son of
Amzi, the son of Zechariah, the son of Pashhur, the son of
[13] Malchijah;and his associates, the leaders of families—242
men;

Amashai son of Azarel, the son of Ahzai, the son of
[14] Meshillemoth, the son of Immer;and his associates—128
mighty men of valor. Zabdiel son of Haggedolim was their
overseer.[67]

[15] From the Levites:

Shemaiah son of Hasshub, the son of Azrikam, the son of
[16] Hashabiah, the son of Bunni;Shabbethai and Jozabad, two
leaders of the Levites, who supervised the work outside the
house of God;[17] Mattaniah son of Mica, the son of Zabdi,
the son of Asaph, who led in thanksgiving and prayer;
Bakbukiah, second among his associates; and Abda son of
Shammua, the son of Galal, the son of Jeduthun.[18] The
Levites in the holy city totaled 284.

[19] And the gatekeepers:

Akkub, Talmon, and their associates, who kept watch at
the gates—172 men.

Residents Outside Jerusalem

[20] The rest of the Israelites, with the priests and Levites, were
in all the villages of Judah, each on his own
inheritance.[21] The temple servants lived on the hill of Ophel,
with Ziha and Gishpa over them.

[22] Now the overseer of the Levites in Jerusalem was Uzzi son
of Bani, the son of Hashabiah, the son of Mattaniah, the son
of Mica. He was one of Asaph's descendants, who were the
singers in charge of the service of the house of God.[68] [23] For
there was a command from the king concerning the singers,
an ordinance regulating their daily activities.[24] Pethahiah son
of Meshezabel, a descendant of Zerah son of Judah, was the
king's agent in every matter concerning the people.[69]

[25] As for the villages with their fields, some of the people of
Judah lived in Kiriath-arba, Dibon, Jekabzeel, and their
villages;[26] in Jeshua, Moladah, and Beth-pelet;[27] in Hazar-
shual; in Beersheba and its villages;[28] in Ziklag; in Meconah
and its villages;[29] in En-rimmon, Zorah, Jarmuth,[30] Zanoah,
Adullam, and their villages; in Lachish and its fields; and in
Azekah and its villages. So they settled from Beersheba all
the way to the Valley of Hinnom.

[31] The descendants of Benjamin from Geba lived in
Michmash, Aija, and Bethel with its villages;[32] in Anathoth,
Nob, Ananiah,[33] Hazor, Ramah, Gittaim,[34] Hadid, Zeboim,
Neballat,[35] Lod, and Ono; and in the Valley of the
Craftsmen.[70]

[36] And some divisions of the Levites of Judah settled in
Benjamin.

Nehemiah 12

The Priests and Levites Who Returned

[1] Now these are the priests and Levites who went up with
Zerubbabel son of Shealtiel and with Jeshua:

Seraiah, Jeremiah, Ezra,

[2] Amariah, Malluch, Hattush,[71]

[3] Shecaniah, Rehum, Meremoth,[72]

[4] Iddo, Ginnethon, Abijah,[73]

[5] Mijamin, Maadiah, Bilgah,[74] [75] [76]

[6] Shemaiah, Joiarib, Jedaiah,

[7] Sallu, Amok, Hilkiah, and Jedaiah.

These were the leaders of the priests and their associates in
the days of Jeshua.

[8] The Levites were Jeshua, Binnui, Kadmiel, Sherebiah,
Judah, and Mattaniah, who, with his associates, led the
songs of thanksgiving.[9] Bakbukiah and Unni, their associates,
stood across from them in the services.

[10] Jeshua was the father of Joiakim,

Joiakim was the father of Eliashib,

Eliashib was the father of Joiada,

[11] Joiada was the father of Jonathan,

and Jonathan was the father of Jaddua.[77]

[12] In the days of Joiakim, these were the heads of the priestly
families:

of the family of Seraiah, Meraiah;

of Jeremiah, Hananiah;

[13] of Ezra, Meshullam;

of Amariah, Jehohanan;

[14] of Malluchi, Jonathan;

of Shebaniah, Joseph;[78] [79]

[15] of Harim, Adna;

of Meraioth, Helkai;[80]

[16] of Iddo, Zechariah;

of Ginnethon, Meshullam;

[17] of Abijah, Zichri;

of Miniamin and of Moadiah, Piltai;[81]

[18] of Bilgah, Shammua;

of Shemaiah, Jonathan;

[19] of Joiarib, Mattenai;

---

66. Or *Jedaiah; the son of Joiarib;*
67. Most LXX manuscripts; Hebrew *their associates*
68. *Mica* is a variant of *Micaiah*; see Nehemiah 12:35.
69. Hebrew *hand*
70. Hebrew *in Ge-harashim*
71. *Malluch* is a variant of *Malluchi*; see verse 14.
72. *Rehum* is a variant of *Harim*; see verse 15, Nehemiah 7:42, and Ezra 2:39.
73. Many Hebrew manuscripts and Vulgate (see also verse 16); most MT manuscripts *Ginnethoi*
74. *Mijamin* is a variant of *Miniamin*; see verse 17.
75. *Maadiah* is a variant of *Moadiah*; see verse 17.
76. *Bilgah* is a variant of *Bilgai*; also in verse 18; see Nehemiah 10:8.
77. *Jonathan* is a variant of *Johanan*; see verse 22.
78. *Malluchi* is a variant of *Malluch*; see verse 2.
79. *Shebaniah* is a variant of *Shecaniah*; see verse 3; see also Syriac and some Hebrew and LXX manuscripts.
80. *Meraioth* is a variant of *Meremoth*; see verse 3 and also some LXX manuscripts.
81. *Moadiah* is a variant of *Maadiah*; see verse 5.

of Jedaiah, Uzzi;
20 of Sallai, Kallai;
of Amok, Eber;[82]
21 of Hilkiah, Hashabiah;
and of Jedaiah, Nethanel.
22 In the days of Eliashib, Joiada, Johanan, and Jaddua,
during the reign of Darius the Persian, the heads of the
families of the Levites and priests were recorded.[83]
23 As for the descendants of Levi, the family heads up to the
days of Johanan son of Eliashib were recorded in the Book of
the Chronicles.[84] 24 The leaders of the Levites were
Hashabiah, Sherebiah, and Jeshua son of Kadmiel, along
with their associates, who stood across from them to give
praise and thanksgiving as one section alternated with the
other, as prescribed by David the man of God.[85]
25 Mattaniah, Bakbukiah, Obadiah, Meshullam, Talmon, and
Akkub were gatekeepers who guarded the storerooms at the
gates. 26 They served in the days of Joiakim son of Jeshua, the
son of Jozadak, and in the days of Nehemiah the governor
and Ezra the priest and scribe.[86]

The Dedication of the Wall

27 At the dedication of the wall of Jerusalem, the Levites
were sought out from all their homes and brought to
Jerusalem to celebrate the joyous dedication with
thanksgiving and singing, accompanied by cymbals, harps,
and lyres. 28 The singers were also assembled from the region
around Jerusalem, from the villages of the
Netophathites, 29 from Beth-gilgal, and from the fields of
Geba and Azmaveth, for they had built villages for
themselves around Jerusalem. 30 After the priests and Levites
had purified themselves, they purified the people, the gates,
and the wall.
31 Then I brought the leaders of Judah up on the wall, and I
appointed two great thanksgiving choirs. One was to proceed
along the top of the wall to the right, toward the Dung
Gate.[87] 32 Hoshaiah and half the leaders of Judah
followed, 33 along with Azariah, Ezra, Meshullam, 34 Judah,
Benjamin, Shemaiah, Jeremiah, 35 and some of the priests
with trumpets, and also Zechariah son of Jonathan, the son
of Shemaiah, the son of Mattaniah, the son of Micaiah, the
son of Zaccur, the son of Asaph,[88] 36 and his associates—
Shemaiah, Azarel, Milalai, Gilalai, Maai, Nethanel, Judah,
and Hanani—with the musical instruments prescribed by
David the man of God. Ezra the scribe led the
procession. 37 At the Fountain Gate they went directly up the
steps of the City of David on the ascent to the wall and
passed above the house of David to the Water Gate on the
east.
38 The second thanksgiving choir proceeded to the left, and I
followed it with half the people along the top of the wall,
past the Tower of the Ovens to the Broad Wall, 39 over the
Gate of Ephraim, the Jeshanah Gate, the Fish Gate, the
Tower of Hananel, and the Tower of the Hundred, as far as
the Sheep Gate. And they stopped at the Gate of the Guard.[89]
40 The two thanksgiving choirs then stood in the house of
God, as did I, along with the half of the officials
accompanying me, 41 as well as the priests with their
trumpets—Eliakim, Maaseiah, Miniamin, Micaiah, Elioenai,
Zechariah, and Hananiah— 42 and also Maaseiah, Shemaiah,
Eleazar, Uzzi, Jehohanan, Malchijah, Elam, and Ezer. Then
the choirs sang out under the direction of Jezrahiah.
43 On that day they offered great sacrifices, rejoicing because
God had given them great joy. The women and children also
rejoiced, so that the joy of Jerusalem was heard from afar.

Provisions for Temple Worship

44 And on that same day men were appointed over the rooms
that housed the supplies, contributions, firstfruits, and tithes.
The portions specified by the Law for the priests and Levites
were gathered into these storerooms from the fields of the
villages, because Judah rejoiced over the priests and Levites
who were serving.
45 They performed the service of their God and the service of
purification, along with the singers and gatekeepers, as
David and his son Solomon had prescribed. 46 For long ago, in
the days of David and Asaph, there were directors for the
singers and for the songs of praise and thanksgiving to God.
47 So in the days of Zerubbabel and Nehemiah, all Israel
contributed the daily portions for the singers and
gatekeepers. They also set aside daily portions for the
Levites, and the Levites set aside daily portions for the
descendants of Aaron.

Nehemiah 13

Foreigners Excluded

1 At that time the Book of Moses was read aloud in the
hearing of the people, and in it they found the passage
stating that no Ammonite or Moabite should ever enter the
assembly of God, [90] 2 because they had not met the Israelites
with food and water, but had hired Balaam to call down a
curse against them (although our God had turned the curse
into a blessing).
3 As soon as the people heard this law, they excluded from
Israel all of foreign descent.

The Temple Cleansed

4 Now before this, Eliashib the priest, a relative of Tobiah,
had been put in charge of the storerooms of the house of our
God 5 and had prepared for Tobiah a large room where they
had previously stored the grain offerings, the frankincense,
the temple articles, and the tithes of grain, new wine, and oil
prescribed for the Levites, singers, and gatekeepers, along
with the contributions for the priests.
6 While all this was happening, I was not in Jerusalem,
because I had returned to Artaxerxes king of Babylon in the
thirty-second year of his reign. Some time later I obtained
leave from the king [91] 7 to return to Jerusalem. Then I
discovered the evil that Eliashib had done on behalf of

---

82. *Sallai* is a variant of *Sallu*; see verse 7.
83. *Johanan* is a variant of *Jonathan*; see verse 11.
84. Or *the Book of the Annals* or *the Book of the Historical Events*
85. Or *Sherebiah, Jeshua, Binnui, and Kadmiel*
86. *Jozadak* is a variant of *Jehozadak*; see 1 Chronicles 6:14.
87. Or *alongside the wall*; also in verse 38
88. *Micaiah* is a variant of *Mica*; see Nehemiah 11:22.
89. Or *the Old City Gate*
90. See Deuteronomy 23:3–6.

Tobiah by providing him a room in the courts of the house of God.

8 And I was greatly displeased and threw all of Tobiah's household goods out of the room. 9 Then I ordered that the rooms be purified, and I had the articles of the house of God restored to them, along with the grain offerings and frankincense.

Tithes Restored

(Leviticus 27:30–34; Deuteronomy 14:22–29; Deuteronomy 26:1–15)

10 I also learned that because the portions for the Levites had not been given to them, all the Levites and singers responsible for performing the service had gone back to their own fields. 11 So I rebuked the officials and asked, "Why has the house of God been neglected?"

Then I gathered the Levites and singers together and stationed them at their posts, 12 and all Judah brought a tenth of the grain, new wine, and oil into the storerooms. 13 I appointed as treasurers over the storerooms Shelemiah the priest, Zadok the scribe, and Pedaiah of the Levites, with Hanan son of Zaccur, the son of Mattaniah, to assist them, because they were considered trustworthy. They were responsible for distributing the supplies to their fellow Levites.

14 Remember me for this, O my God, and do not blot out my deeds of loving devotion for the house of my God and for its services.

The Sabbath Restored

(Jeremiah 17:19–27)

15 In those days I saw people in Judah treading winepresses on the Sabbath and bringing in grain and loading it on donkeys, along with wine, grapes, and figs. All kinds of goods were being brought into Jerusalem on the Sabbath day. So I warned them against selling food on that day. 16 Additionally, men of Tyre who lived there were importing fish and all kinds of merchandise and selling them on the Sabbath to the people of Judah in Jerusalem.

17 Then I rebuked the nobles of Judah and asked, "What is this evil you are doing—profaning the Sabbath day? 18 Did not your forefathers do the same things, so that our God brought all this disaster on us and on this city? And now you are rekindling His wrath against Israel by profaning the Sabbath!"

19 When the evening shadows began to fall on the gates of Jerusalem, just before the Sabbath, I ordered that the gates be shut and not opened until after the Sabbath. I posted some of my servants at the gates so that no load could enter on the Sabbath day.

20 Once or twice, the merchants and those who sell all kinds of goods camped outside Jerusalem, 21 but I warned them, "Why are you camping in front of the wall? If you do it again, I will lay hands on you." From that time on, they did not return on the Sabbath. 22 Then I instructed the Levites to purify themselves and guard the gates in order to keep the Sabbath day holy.

Remember me for this as well, O my God, and show me mercy according to Your abundant loving devotion.

Intermarriage Forbidden

(Ezra 9:1–4)

23 In those days I also saw Jews who had married women from Ashdod, Ammon, and Moab. 24 Half of their children spoke the language of Ashdod or of the other peoples, but could not speak the language of Judah. 25 I rebuked them and called down curses on them. I beat some of these men and pulled out their hair.

Then I made them take an oath before God and said, "You must not give your daughters in marriage to their sons or take their daughters as wives for your sons or for yourselves! 26 Did not King Solomon of Israel sin in matters like this? There was not a king like him among many nations, and he was loved by his God, who made him king over all Israel—yet foreign women drew him into sin. 27 Must we now hear that you too are doing all this terrible evil and acting unfaithfully against our God by marrying foreign women?"

28 Even one of the sons of Jehoiada son of Eliashib the high priest had become a son-in-law to Sanballat the Horonite. Therefore I drove him away from me.

29 Remember them, O my God, because they have defiled the priesthood and the covenant of the priesthood and of the Levites.

30 Thus I purified the priests and Levites from everything foreign, and I assigned specific duties to each of the priests and Levites. 31 I also arranged for contributions of wood at the appointed times, and for the firstfruits.

Remember me, O my God, with favor.

91. Artaxerxes king of Persia is identified here as the king of Babylon because Persia had conquered the Babylonian Empire.

Esther

Esther 1

Xerxes' Royal Feast

1 This is what happened in the days of Xerxes, who reigned
over 127 provinces from India to Cush.[1][2] 2 In those days King
Xerxes sat on his royal throne in the citadel of Susa.
3 In the third year of his reign, Xerxes held a feast for all his
officials and servants. The military leaders of Persia and
Media were there, along with the nobles and princes of the
provinces.[4] 4 And for a full 180 days he displayed the glorious
riches of his kingdom and the magnificent splendor of his
greatness.
5 At the end of this time, in the garden court of the royal
palace, the king held a seven-day feast for all the people in
the citadel of Susa, from the least to the greatest.[6] 6 Hangings
of white and blue linen were fastened with cords of fine
white and purple material to silver rings on the marble
pillars. Gold and silver couches were arranged on a mosaic
pavement of porphyry, marble, mother-of-pearl, and other
costly stones.
7 Beverages were served in an array of goblets of gold, each
with a different design, and the royal wine flowed freely,
according to the king's bounty.[8] 8 By order of the king, no
limit was placed on the drinking, and every official of his
household was to serve each man whatever he desired.

Queen Vashti's Refusal

9 Queen Vashti also gave a banquet for the women in the
royal palace of King Xerxes.
10 On the seventh day, when the king's heart was merry with
wine, he ordered the seven eunuchs who served him—
Mehuman, Biztha, Harbona, Bigtha, Abagtha, Zethar, and
Carkas—11 to bring Queen Vashti before him, wearing her
royal crown, to display her beauty to the people and
officials. For she was beautiful to behold.
12 Queen Vashti, however, refused to come at the king's
command brought by his eunuchs. And the king became
furious, and his anger burned within him.

Queen Vashti Deposed

13 Then the king consulted the wise men who knew the
times, for it was customary for him to confer with the
experts in law and justice.[14] 14 His closest advisors were
Carshena, Shethar, Admatha, Tarshish, Meres, Marsena, and
Memucan, the seven princes of Persia and Media who had
personal access to the king and ranked highest in the
kingdom.
15 "According to law," he asked, "what should be done with
Queen Vashti, since she refused to obey the command of
King Xerxes delivered by the eunuchs?"
16 And in the presence of the king and his princes, Memucan
replied, "Queen Vashti has wronged not only the king, but
all the princes and the peoples in all the provinces of King
Xerxes.[17] 17 For the conduct of the queen will become known to
all women, causing them to despise their husbands and say,
'King Xerxes ordered Queen Vashti to be brought before him,
but she did not come.'[3]
18 This very day the noble women of Persia and Media who
have heard about the queen's conduct will say the same
thing to all the king's officials, resulting in much contempt
and wrath.
19 So if it pleases the king, let him issue a royal decree, and
let it be recorded in the laws of Persia and Media so that it
cannot be repealed, that Vashti shall never again enter the
presence of King Xerxes, and that her royal position shall be
given to a woman better than she.[20] 20 The edict the king issues
will be heard throughout his vast kingdom—and so all
women, from the least to the greatest, will honor their
husbands."
21 The king and his princes were pleased with this counsel; so
the king did as Memucan advised.[22] 22 He sent letters to all the
provinces of the kingdom, to each province in its own script
and to each people in their own language, proclaiming that
every man should be master of his own household.[4]

Esther 2

Seeking Vashti's Successor

1 Some time later, when the anger of King Xerxes had
subsided, he remembered Vashti and what she had done, and
what had been decreed against her.
2 Then the king's attendants proposed, "Let a search be made
for beautiful young virgins for the king,[3] 3 and let the king
appoint commissioners in each province of his kingdom to
assemble all the beautiful young women into the harem at
the citadel of Susa. Let them be placed under the care of
Hegai, the king's eunuch in charge of the women, and let
them be given beauty treatments.[4] 4 Then let the young
woman who pleases the king become queen in place of
Vashti."
This suggestion pleased the king, and he acted accordingly.

Esther Finds Favor

5 Now there was at the citadel of Susa a Jewish man from the
tribe of Benjamin named Mordecai son of Jair, the son of
Shimei, the son of Kish.[6] 6 He had been carried into exile from
Jerusalem by Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon among those
taken captive with Jeconiah king of Judah.[5]
7 And Mordecai had brought up Hadassah (that is, Esther),
the daughter of his uncle, because she did not have a father
or mother. The young woman was lovely in form and
appearance, and when her father and mother had died,
Mordecai had taken her as his own daughter.
8 When the king's command and edict had been proclaimed,
many young women gathered at the citadel of Susa under

1. Hebrew *Ahasuerus*; here and throughout Esther
2. That is, the upper Nile region
3. Or *to disdain their husbands in their eyes*
4. Literally *proclaiming in the language of his own people*
5. *Jeconiah* is a variant of *Jehoiachin*; see 2 Kings 24:12.

the care of Hegai. Esther was also taken to the palace and placed under the care of Hegai, the custodian of the women.[9] And the young woman pleased him and obtained his favor, so he quickly provided her with beauty treatments and the special diet. He assigned to her seven select maidservants from the palace and transferred her with them to the best place in the harem.

[10] Esther did not reveal her people or her lineage, because Mordecai had instructed her not to do so.[11] And every day Mordecai would walk back and forth in front of the court of the harem to learn about Esther's welfare and what was happening to her.

[12] In the twelve months before her turn to go to King Xerxes, the harem regulation required each young woman to receive beauty treatments with oil of myrrh for six months, and then with perfumes and cosmetics for another six months.[13] When the young woman would go to the king, she was given whatever she requested to take with her from the harem to the king's palace.[14] She would go there in the evening, and in the morning she would return to a second harem under the care of Shaashgaz, the king's eunuch in charge of the concubines. She would not return to the king unless he delighted in her and summoned her by name.[6]

[15] Now Esther was the daughter of Abihail, the uncle from whom Mordecai had adopted her as his own daughter. And when it was her turn to go to the king, she did not ask for anything except what Hegai, the king's trusted official in charge of the harem, had advised. And Esther found favor in the eyes of everyone who saw her.

[16] She was taken to King Xerxes in the royal palace in the tenth month, the month of Tebeth, in the seventh year of his reign.[7]

Esther Becomes Queen

[17] And the king loved Esther more than all the other women, and she found grace and favor in his sight more than all of the other virgins. So he placed the royal crown upon her head and made her queen in place of Vashti.

[18] Then the king held a great banquet, Esther's banquet, for all his officials and servants. He proclaimed a tax holiday in the provinces and gave gifts worthy of the king's bounty.

[19] When the virgins were assembled a second time, Mordecai was sitting at the king's gate.[8] [20] Esther still had not revealed her lineage or her people, just as Mordecai had instructed. She obeyed Mordecai's command, as she had done under his care.

Mordecai Uncovers a Conspiracy

[21] In those days, while Mordecai was sitting at the king's gate, Bigthan and Teresh, two of the king's eunuchs who guarded the entrance, grew angry and conspired to assassinate King Xerxes.[9]

[22] When Mordecai learned of the plot, he reported it to Queen Esther, and she informed the king on Mordecai's behalf.

[23] After the report had been investigated and verified, both officials were hanged on the gallows. And all this was recorded in the Book of the Chronicles in the presence of the king.[10]

Esther 3

Haman's Plot against the Jews

[1] After these events, King Xerxes honored Haman son of Hammedatha, the Agagite, elevating him to a position above all the princes who were with him.[2] All the royal servants at the king's gate bowed down and paid homage to Haman, because the king had commanded that this be done for him. But Mordecai would not bow down or pay homage.

[3] Then the royal servants at the king's gate asked Mordecai, "Why do you disobey the command of the king?"

[4] Day after day they warned him, but he would not comply. So they reported it to Haman to see whether Mordecai's behavior would be tolerated, since he had told them he was a Jew.

[5] When Haman saw that Mordecai would not bow down or pay him homage, he was filled with rage.[6] And when he learned the identity of Mordecai's people, he scorned the notion of laying hands on Mordecai alone. Instead, he sought to destroy all of Mordecai's people, the Jews, throughout the kingdom of Xerxes.[11]

[7] In the twelfth year of King Xerxes, in the first month, the month of Nisan, the Pur (that is, the lot) was cast before Haman to determine a day and month. And the lot fell on the twelfth month, the month of Adar.[12][13]

[8] Then Haman informed King Xerxes, "There is a certain people scattered and dispersed among the peoples of every province of your kingdom. Their laws are different from everyone else's, and they do not obey the king's laws. So it is not in the king's best interest to tolerate them.[9] If it pleases the king, let a decree be issued to destroy them, and I will deposit ten thousand talents of silver into the royal treasury to pay those who carry it out."[14]

[10] So the king removed the signet ring from his finger and gave it to Haman son of Hammedatha, the Agagite, the enemy of the Jews.[11] "Keep your money," said the king to Haman. "These people are given to you to do with them as you please."

[12] On the thirteenth day of the first month, the royal scribes were summoned and the order was written exactly as Haman commanded the royal satraps, the governors of each province, and the officials of each people, in the script of each province and the language of every people. It was written in the name of King Xerxes and sealed with the royal signet ring.

---

6. Or *to another part of the harem*
7. *Tebeth* is the tenth month of the Hebrew lunar calendar, usually occurring within the months of December and January.
8. Or *Mordecai had become a palace official*
9. *Bigthan* is a variant of *Bigthana*; see Esther 6:2.
10. Or *the Book of the Annals* or *the Book of the Historical Events*
11. Hebrew *he disdained in his eyes*
12. *Nisan* is the first month of the Hebrew lunar calendar, usually occurring within the months of March and April.
13. LXX *was cast before Haman—a day and month—and the lot fell on the fourteenth of the month of Adar*; Hebrew *was cast before Haman a day and month—the twelfth, Adar*; the month of *Adar* (also in verse 13) is the twelfth month of the Hebrew lunar calendar, usually occurring within the months of February and March.
14. *10,000 talents* is approximately 377 tons or 342 metric tons of silver.

13 And the letters were sent by couriers to each of the royal
provinces with the order to destroy, kill, and annihilate all
the Jews—young and old, women and children—and to
plunder their possessions on a single day, the thirteenth day
of Adar, the twelfth month.
14 A copy of the text of the edict was to be issued in every
province and published to all the people, so that they would
be ready on that day. 15 The couriers left, spurred on by the
king's command, and the edict was issued in the citadel of
Susa. Then the king and Haman sat down to drink, but the
city of Susa was in confusion.

Esther 4

Mordecai Appeals to Esther

1 When Mordecai learned of all that had happened, he tore
his clothes, put on sackcloth and ashes, and went out into
the middle of the city, wailing loudly and bitterly. 2 But he
went only as far as the king's gate, because the law
prohibited anyone wearing sackcloth from entering that
gate.
3 In every province to which the king's command and edict
came, there was great mourning among the Jews. They
fasted, wept, and lamented, and many lay in sackcloth and
ashes.
4 When Esther's maidens and eunuchs came and told her
about Mordecai, the queen was overcome with distress. She
sent clothes for Mordecai to wear instead of his sackcloth,
but he would not accept them.
5 Then Esther summoned Hathach, one of the king's eunuchs
appointed to her, and she dispatched him to Mordecai to
learn what was troubling him and why. 6 So Hathach went
out to Mordecai in the city square in front of the king's
gate, 7 and Mordecai told him all that had happened to him,
including the exact amount of money that Haman had
promised to pay into the royal treasury in order to destroy
the Jews.
8 Mordecai also gave Hathach a copy of the written decree
issued in Susa for the destruction of the Jews, to show and
explain to Esther, urging her to approach the king, implore
his favor, and plead before him for her people.
9 So Hathach went back and relayed Mordecai's response to
Esther.
10 Then Esther spoke to Hathach and instructed him to tell
Mordecai, 11 "All the royal officials and the people of the
king's provinces know that one law applies to every man or
woman who approaches the king in the inner court without
being summoned—that he be put to death. Only if the king
extends the gold scepter may that person live. But I have not
been summoned to appear before the king for the past thirty
days."
12 When Esther's words were relayed to Mordecai, 13 he sent
back to her this reply: "Do not imagine that because you are
in the king's palace you alone will escape the fate of all the
Jews. 14 For if you remain silent at this time, relief and
deliverance for the Jews will arise from another place, but
you and your father's house will perish. And who knows if
perhaps you have come to the kingdom for such a time as
this?"
15 Then Esther sent this reply to Mordecai: 16 "Go and
assemble all the Jews who can be found in Susa, and fast for
me. Do not eat or drink for three days, night or day, and I
and my maidens will fast as you do. After that, I will go to
the king, even though it is against the law. And if I perish, I
perish!" 15
17 So Mordecai went and did all that Esther had instructed
him.

Esther 5

Esther Approaches the King

1 On the third day, Esther put on her royal robes and stood in
the inner court of the palace across from the king's quarters.
The king was sitting on his royal throne in the royal
courtroom, facing the entrance.
2 As soon as the king saw Queen Esther standing in the court,
she found favor in his sight. The king extended the gold
scepter in his hand toward Esther, and she approached and
touched the tip of the scepter.
3 "What is it, Queen Esther?" the king inquired. "What is
your request? Even up to half the kingdom, it will be given
to you."
4 "If it pleases the king," Esther replied, "may the king and
Haman come today to the banquet I have prepared for the
king."
5 "Hurry," commanded the king, "and bring Haman, so we
can do as Esther has requested."
So the king and Haman went to the banquet that Esther had
prepared. 6 And as they drank their wine, the king said to
Esther, "What is your petition? It will be given to you. What
is your request? Even up to half the kingdom, it will be
fulfilled."
7 Esther replied, "This is my petition and my request: 8 If I
have found favor in the sight of the king, and if it pleases the
king to grant my petition and fulfill my request, may the
king and Haman come tomorrow to the banquet I will
prepare for them. Then I will answer the king's question."

Haman's Plot against Mordecai

9 That day Haman went out full of joy and glad of heart. At
the king's gate, however, he saw Mordecai, who did not rise
or tremble in fear at his presence. And Haman was filled
with rage toward Mordecai.
10 Nevertheless, Haman restrained himself and went home.
And calling for his friends and his wife Zeresh, 11 Haman
recounted to them his glorious wealth, his many sons, and
all the ways the king had honored and promoted him over
the other officials and servants.
12 "What is more," Haman added, "Queen Esther invited no
one but me to join the king at the banquet she prepared, and
I am invited back tomorrow along with the king. 13 Yet none
of this satisfies me as long as I see Mordecai the Jew sitting
at the king's gate."
14 His wife Zeresh and all his friends told him, "Have them
build a gallows fifty cubits high, and ask the king in the
morning to have Mordecai hanged on it. Then go to the
banquet with the king and enjoy yourself."
The advice pleased Haman, and he had the gallows
constructed. 16

---

15. Or *if I am destroyed, then I will be destroyed!*
16. *50 cubits* is approximately 75 feet or 22.9 meters high.

Esther 6

Mordecai Is Honored

1 That night sleep escaped the king; so he ordered the Book
of Records, the Chronicles, to be brought in and read to
him.[17] 2 And there it was found recorded that Mordecai had
exposed Bigthana and Teresh, two of the eunuchs who
guarded the king's entrance, when they had conspired to
assassinate King Xerxes.[18]

3 The king inquired, "What honor or dignity has been
bestowed on Mordecai for this act?"

"Nothing has been done for him," replied the king's
attendants.

4 "Who is in the court?" the king asked.

Now Haman had just entered the outer court of the palace to
ask the king to hang Mordecai on the gallows he had
prepared for him. 5 So the king's attendants answered him,
"Haman is there, standing in the court."

"Bring him in," ordered the king.

6 Haman entered, and the king asked him, "What should be
done for the man whom the king is delighted to honor?"

Now Haman thought to himself, "Whom would the king be
delighted to honor more than me?"

7 And Haman told the king, "For the man whom the king is
delighted to honor, 8 have them bring a royal robe that the
king himself has worn and a horse on which the king himself
has ridden—one with a royal crest placed on its head. 9 Let
the robe and the horse be entrusted to one of the king's most
noble princes. Let them array the man the king wants to
honor and parade him on the horse through the city square,
proclaiming before him, 'This is what is done for the man
whom the king is delighted to honor!'"

10 "Hurry," said the king to Haman, "and do just as you
proposed. Take the robe and the horse to Mordecai the Jew,
who is sitting at the king's gate. Do not neglect anything that
you have suggested."

11 So Haman took the robe and the horse, arrayed Mordecai,
and paraded him through the city square, crying out before
him, "This is what is done for the man whom the king is
delighted to honor!"

12 Then Mordecai returned to the king's gate. But Haman
rushed home, with his head covered in grief.

13 Haman told his wife Zeresh and all his friends everything
that had happened. His advisers and his wife Zeresh said to
him, "Since Mordecai, before whom your downfall has
begun, is Jewish, you will not prevail against him—for
surely you will fall before him."

14 While they were still speaking with Haman, the king's
eunuchs arrived and rushed him to the banquet that Esther
had prepared.

Esther 7

Esther Pleads for Her People

1 So the king and Haman went to dine with Esther the
queen, 2 and as they drank their wine on that second day, the
king asked once more, "Queen Esther, what is your petition?
It will be given to you. What is your request? Even up to half
the kingdom, it will be fulfilled."

3 Queen Esther replied, "If I have found favor in your sight, O
king, and if it pleases the king, grant me my life as my
petition, and the lives of my people as my request. 4 For my
people and I have been sold out to destruction, death, and
annihilation. If we had merely been sold as menservants and
maidservants, I would have remained silent, because no such
distress would justify burdening the king."

5 Then King Xerxes spoke up and asked Queen Esther, "Who
is this, and where is the one who would devise such a
scheme?"[19]

6 Esther replied, "The adversary and enemy is this wicked
man—Haman!"

And Haman stood in terror before the king and queen.

The Hanging of Haman

7 In his fury, the king arose from drinking his wine and went
to the palace garden, while Haman stayed behind to beg
Queen Esther for his life, for he realized that the king was
planning a terrible fate for him.

8 Just as the king returned from the palace garden to the
banquet hall, Haman was falling on the couch where Esther
was reclining. The king exclaimed, "Would he actually
assault the queen while I am in the palace?"

As soon as the words had left the king's mouth, they covered
Haman's face.

9 Then Harbonah, one of the eunuchs attending the king,
said: "There is a gallows fifty cubits high at Haman's house.
He had it built for Mordecai, who gave the report that saved
the king."

"Hang him on it!" declared the king.[20]

10 So they hanged Haman on the gallows he had prepared for
Mordecai. Then the fury of the king subsided.

Esther 8

Esther Appeals for the Jews

1 That same day King Xerxes awarded Queen Esther the
estate of Haman, the enemy of the Jews. And Mordecai
entered the king's presence because Esther had revealed his
relation to her. 2 The king removed the signet ring he had
recovered from Haman and presented it to Mordecai. And
Esther appointed Mordecai over the estate of Haman.

3 And once again, Esther addressed the king. She fell at his
feet weeping and begged him to revoke the evil scheme of
Haman the Agagite, which he had devised against the Jews.

4 The king extended the gold scepter toward Esther, and she
arose and stood before the king.

5 "If it pleases the king," she said, "and if I have found favor
in his sight, and the matter seems proper to the king, and I
am pleasing in his sight, may an order be written to revoke
the letters that the scheming Haman son of Hammedatha,
the Agagite, wrote to destroy the Jews in all the king's
provinces. 6 For how could I bear to see the disaster that
would befall my people? How could I bear to see the
destruction of my kindred?"

The Decree of Xerxes

7 So King Xerxes said to Esther the Queen and Mordecai the
Jew, "Behold, I have given Haman's estate to Esther, and he
was hanged on the gallows because he attacked the

---

17. Or *the Book of Memorials, the Annals* or *the Book of Records of Historical Events*
18. *Bigthana* is a variant of *Bigthan*; see Esther 2:21.
19. Hebrew *whose heart has filled him to do*
20. *50 cubits* is approximately 75 feet or 22.9 meters high.

Jews.[8] Now you may write in the king's name as you please
regarding the Jews, and seal it with the royal signet ring. For
a decree that is written in the name of the king and sealed
with the royal signet ring cannot be revoked."

[9] At once the royal scribes were summoned, and on the
twenty-third day of the third month (the month of Sivan),
they recorded all of Mordecai's orders to the Jews and to the
satraps, governors, and princes of the 127 provinces from
India to Cush—writing to each province in its own script, to
every people in their own language, and to the Jews in their
own script and language.[21][22]

[10] Mordecai wrote in the name of King Xerxes and sealed it
with the royal signet ring. He sent the documents by
mounted couriers riding on swift horses bred from the royal
mares.

[11] By these letters the king permitted the Jews in each and
every city the right to assemble and defend themselves, to
destroy, kill, and annihilate all the forces of any people or
province hostile to them, including women and children, and
to plunder their possessions.[12] The single day appointed
throughout all the provinces of King Xerxes was the
thirteenth day of the twelfth month, the month of Adar.[23]

[13] A copy of the text of the edict was to be issued in every
province and published to all the people, so that the Jews
would be ready on that day to avenge themselves on their
enemies.[14] The couriers rode out in haste on their royal
horses, pressed on by the command of the king. And the
edict was also issued in the citadel of Susa.

[15] Mordecai went out from the presence of the king in royal
garments of blue and white, with a large gold crown and a
purple robe of fine linen. And the city of Susa shouted and
rejoiced.

[16] For the Jews it was a time of light and gladness, of joy and
honor.[17] In every province and every city, wherever the
king's edict and decree reached, there was joy and gladness
among the Jews, with feasting and celebrating. And many of
the people of the land themselves became Jews, because the
fear of the Jews had fallen upon them.

Esther 9

The Jews Destroy Their Enemies

[1] On the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, the month of
Adar, the king's command and edict were to be executed. On
this day the enemies of the Jews had hoped to overpower
them, but their plan was overturned and the Jews
overpowered those who hated them.[24][2] In each of the
provinces of King Xerxes, the Jews assembled in their cities
to attack those who sought to harm them. No man could
withstand them, because the fear of them had fallen upon all
peoples.

[3] And all the officials of the provinces, the satraps, the
governors, and the king's administrators helped the Jews,
because the fear of Mordecai had fallen upon them.[4] For
Mordecai exercised great power in the palace, and his fame
spread throughout the provinces as he became more and
more powerful.

[5] The Jews put all their enemies to the sword, killing and
destroying them, and they did as they pleased to those who
hated them.[6] In the citadel of Susa, the Jews killed and
destroyed five hundred men,[7] including Parshandatha,
Dalphon, Aspatha,[8] Poratha, Adalia, Aridatha,[9] Parmashta,
Arisai, Aridai, and Vaizatha.[10] They killed these ten sons of
Haman son of Hammedatha, the enemy of the Jews, but they
did not lay a hand on the plunder.

Haman's Sons Hanged

[11] On that day the number of those killed in the citadel of
Susa was reported to the king,[12] who said to Queen Esther,
"In the citadel of Susa the Jews have killed and destroyed
five hundred men, including Haman's ten sons. What have
they done in the rest of the royal provinces? Now what is
your petition? It will be given to you. And what further do
you request? It will be fulfilled."

[13] Esther replied, "If it pleases the king, may the Jews in Susa
also have tomorrow to carry out today's edict, and may the
bodies of Haman's ten sons be hanged on the gallows."

[14] So the king commanded that this be done. An edict was
issued in Susa, and they hanged the ten sons of Haman.[15] On
the fourteenth day of the month of Adar, the Jews in Susa
came together again and put to death three hundred men
there, but they did not lay a hand on the plunder.

[16] The rest of the Jews in the royal provinces also assembled
to defend themselves and rid themselves of their enemies.
They killed 75,000 who hated them, but they did not lay a
hand on the plunder.[17] This was done on the thirteenth day
of the month of Adar, and on the fourteenth day they rested,
making it a day of feasting and joy.

The Feast of Purim Instituted

[18] The Jews in Susa, however, had assembled on the
thirteenth and the fourteenth days of the month. So they
rested on the fifteenth day, making it a day of feasting and
joy.[19] This is why the rural Jews, who live in the villages,
observe the fourteenth day of the month of Adar as a day of
joy and feasting. It is a holiday for sending gifts to one
another.

[20] Mordecai recorded these events and sent letters to all the
Jews in all the provinces of King Xerxes, both near and
far,[21] to establish among them an annual celebration on the
fourteenth and fifteenth days of the month of Adar[22] as the
days on which the Jews gained rest from their enemies and
the month in which their sorrow turned to joy and their
mourning into a holiday. He wrote that these were to be
days of feasting and joy, of sending gifts to one another and
to the poor.

[23] So the Jews agreed to continue the custom they had
started, as Mordecai had written to them.[24] For Haman son
of Hammedatha, the Agagite, the enemy of all the Jews, had
plotted against the Jews to destroy them and had cast the
Pur (that is, the lot) to crush and destroy them.[25] But when it
came before the king, he commanded by letter that the
wicked scheme which Haman had devised against the Jews
should come back upon his own head, and that he and his
sons should be hanged on the gallows.

[26] Therefore these days are called Purim, from the word Pur.
Because of all the instructions in this letter, and because of
all they had seen and experienced,[27] the Jews bound

---

21. *Sivan* is the third month of the Hebrew lunar calendar, usually occurring within the months of May and June.
22. That is, to the upper Nile region
23. *Adar* is the twelfth month of the Hebrew lunar calendar, usually occurring within the months of February and March.
24. *Adar* is the twelfth month of the Hebrew lunar calendar, usually occurring within the months of February and March; also in verses 15, 17, 19, and 21.

themselves to establish the custom that they and their descendants and all who join them should not fail to celebrate these two days at the appointed time each and every year, according to their regulation.[28] These days should be remembered and celebrated by every generation, family, province, and city, so that these days of Purim should not fail to be observed among the Jews, nor should the memory of them fade from their descendants.

[29] So Queen Esther daughter of Abihail, along with Mordecai the Jew, wrote with full authority to confirm this second letter concerning Purim.[30] And Mordecai sent letters with words of peace and truth to all the Jews in the 127 provinces of the kingdom of Xerxes,[31] in order to confirm these days of Purim at their appointed time, just as Mordecai the Jew and Queen Esther had established them and had committed themselves and their descendants to the times of fasting and lamentation.

[32] So Esther's decree confirmed these regulations about Purim, which were written into the record.

Esther 10

Tribute to Xerxes and Mordecai

[1] Now King Xerxes imposed tribute throughout the land, even to its farthest shores.

[2] And all of Mordecai's powerful and magnificent accomplishments, together with the full account of the greatness to which the king had raised him, are they not written in the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Media and Persia?[3] For Mordecai the Jew was second only to King Xerxes, preeminent among the Jews and highly favored by his many kinsmen, seeking the good of his people and speaking peace to all his countrymen.

Job

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17
18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34
35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42

Job 1

Job's Character and Wealth

(James 5:7–12)

1 There was a man in the land of Uz whose name was Job.
And this man was blameless and upright, fearing God and
shunning evil. 2 He had seven sons and three daughters, 3 and
he owned 7,000 sheep, 3,000 camels, 500 yoke of oxen, 500
female donkeys, and a very large number of servants. Job
was the greatest man of all the people of the East.

4 Job's sons would take turns holding feasts in their homes,
and they would invite their three sisters to eat and drink
with them.

5 And when the days of feasting were over, Job would send
for his children to purify them, rising early in the morning to
offer burnt offerings for all of them. For Job thought,
"Perhaps my children have sinned and cursed God in their
hearts." This was Job's regular practice.

Satan's First Attack

6 One day the sons of God came to present themselves before
the LORD, and Satan also came with them. 1

7 "Where have you come from?" said the LORD to Satan.

"From roaming through the earth," he replied, "and walking
back and forth in it."

8 Then the LORD said to Satan, "Have you considered My
servant Job? For there is no one on earth like him, a man
who is blameless and upright, who fears God and shuns
evil."

9 Satan answered the LORD, "Does Job fear God for
nothing? 10 Have You not placed a hedge on every side
around him and his household and all that he owns? You
have blessed the work of his hands, and his possessions have
increased in the land. 11 But stretch out Your hand and strike
all that he has, and he will surely curse You to Your face."

12 "Very well," said the LORD to Satan. "Everything he has is
in your hands, but you must not lay a hand on the man
himself."

Then Satan went out from the presence of the LORD.

Job Loses His Children and Possessions

13 One day, while Job's sons and daughters were eating and
drinking wine in their oldest brother's house, 14 a messenger
came and reported to Job: "While the oxen were plowing
and the donkeys were grazing nearby, 15 the Sabeans
swooped down and took them away. They put the servants
to the sword, and I alone have escaped to tell you!"

16 While he was still speaking, another messenger came and
reported: "The fire of God fell from heaven. It burned and
consumed the sheep and the servants, and I alone have
escaped to tell you!"

17 While he was still speaking, another messenger came and
reported: "The Chaldeans formed three bands, raided the
camels, and took them away. They put the servants to the
sword, and I alone have escaped to tell you!"

18 While he was still speaking, another messenger came and
reported: "Your sons and daughters were eating and drinking
wine in their oldest brother's house, 19 when suddenly a
mighty wind swept in from the desert and struck the four
corners of the house. It collapsed on the young people and
they are dead, and I alone have escaped to tell you!"

20 Then Job stood up, tore his robe, and shaved his head. He
fell to the ground and worshiped, 21 saying:

"Naked I came from my mother's womb,
and naked I will return.
The LORD gave, and the LORD has taken away.
Blessed be the name of the LORD."

22 In all this, Job did not sin or charge God with wrongdoing.

Job 2

Job Loses His Health

1 On another day the sons of God came to present themselves
before the LORD, and Satan also came with them to present
himself before Him. 2

2 "Where have you come from?" said the LORD to Satan.

"From roaming through the earth," he replied, "and walking
back and forth in it."

3 Then the LORD said to Satan, "Have you considered My
servant Job? For there is no one on earth like him, a man
who is blameless and upright, who fears God and shuns evil.
He still retains his integrity, even though you incited Me
against him to ruin him without cause."

4 "Skin for skin!" Satan replied. "A man will give up all he
owns in exchange for his life. 5 But stretch out Your hand and
strike his flesh and bones, and he will surely curse You to
Your face."

6 "Very well," said the LORD to Satan. "He is in your hands,
but you must spare his life."

7 So Satan went out from the presence of the LORD and
infected Job with terrible boils from the soles of his feet to
the crown of his head. 8 And Job took a piece of broken
pottery to scrape himself as he sat among the ashes.

9 Then Job's wife said to him, "Do you still retain your
integrity? Curse God and die!" 3

10 "You speak as a foolish woman speaks," he told her.
"Should we accept from God only good and not adversity?"

---

1. That is, *the Accuser* or *the Adversary*; here and throughout Job 1
2. That is, *the Accuser* or *the Adversary*; here and throughout Job 2
3. Or *Bless*

In all this, Job did not sin in what he said.

Job's Three Friends

11 Now when Job's three friends—Eliphaz the Temanite,
Bildad the Shuhite, and Zophar the Naamathite—heard
about all this adversity that had come upon him, each of
them came from his home, and they met together to go and
sympathize with Job and comfort him.
12 When they lifted up their eyes from afar, they could barely
recognize Job. They began to weep aloud, and each man tore
his robe and threw dust in the air over his head. 13 Then they
sat on the ground with him for seven days and seven nights,
but no one spoke a word to him because they saw how
intense his suffering was.

Job 3

Job Laments His Birth

1 After this, Job opened his mouth and cursed the day of his
birth. 2 And this is what he said:
3 "May the day of my birth perish,
and the night it was said,
'A boy is conceived.'
4 If only that day had turned to darkness!
May God above disregard it;
may no light shine upon it.
5 May darkness and gloom reclaim it,
and a cloud settle over it;
may the blackness of the day overwhelm it.
6 If only darkness had taken that night away!
May it not appear among the days of the year;
may it never be entered in any of the months.
7 Behold, may that night be barren;
may no joyful voice come into it.
8 May it be cursed by those who curse the day—
those prepared to rouse Leviathan.[4]
9 May its morning stars grow dark;
may it wait in vain for daylight;
may it not see the breaking of dawn.
10 For that night did not shut the doors of the womb
to hide the sorrow from my eyes.
11 Why did I not perish at birth;
why did I not die as I came from the womb?
12 Why were there knees to receive me,
and breasts that I should be nursed?
13 For now I would be lying down in peace;
I would be asleep and at rest
14 with kings and counselors of the earth,
who built for themselves cities now in ruins,
15 or with princes who had gold,
who filled their houses with silver.
16 Or why was I not hidden like a stillborn child,
like an infant who never sees daylight?
17 There the wicked cease from raging,
and there the weary find rest.
18 The captives enjoy their ease;
they do not hear the voice of the oppressor.
19 Both small and great are there,
and the slave is freed from his master.
20 Why is light given to the miserable,
and life to the bitter of soul,
21 who long for death that does not come,
and search for it like hidden treasure,
22 who rejoice and greatly exult
when they reach the grave?
23 Why is life given to a man whose way is hidden,
whom God has hedged in?
24 I sigh when food is put before me,
and my groans pour out like water.
25 For the thing I feared has overtaken me,
and what I dreaded has befallen me.
26 I am not at ease or quiet;
I have no rest, for trouble has come."

Job 4

Eliphaz: The Innocent Prosper

1 Then Eliphaz the Temanite replied:
2 "If one ventures a word with you, will you be wearied?
Yet who can keep from speaking?
3 Surely you have instructed many,
and have strengthened their feeble hands.
4 Your words have steadied those who stumbled;
you have braced the knees that were buckling.
5 But now trouble has come upon you, and you are weary.
It strikes you, and you are dismayed.
6 Is your reverence not your confidence,
and the uprightness of your ways your hope?
7 Consider now, I plead:
Who, being innocent, has ever perished?
Or where have the upright been destroyed?
8 As I have observed, those who plow iniquity
and those who sow trouble reap the same.
9 By the breath of God they perish,
and by the blast of His anger they are consumed.
10 The lion may roar, and the fierce lion may growl,
yet the teeth of the young lions are broken.
11 The old lion perishes for lack of prey,
and the cubs of the lioness are scattered.
12 Now a word came to me secretly;
my ears caught a whisper of it.
13 In disquieting visions in the night,
when deep sleep falls on men,
14 fear and trembling came over me
and made all my bones shudder.
15 Then a spirit glided past my face,
and the hair on my body bristled.[5]
16 It stood still,
but I could not discern its appearance;
a form loomed before my eyes,
and I heard a whispering voice:
17 Can a mortal be more righteous than God,

4. Or *curse the sea*
5. Or *a wind*

or a man more pure than his Maker?
18 If God puts no trust in His servants,
and He charges His angels with error,
19 how much more those who dwell in houses of clay,
whose foundations are in the dust,
who can be crushed like a moth!
20 They are smashed to pieces from dawn to dusk;
unnoticed, they perish forever.
21 Are not their tent cords pulled up,
so that they die without wisdom?'

Job 5

Eliphaz Continues: God Blesses those Who Seek Him

1 "Call out if you please, but who will answer?
To which of the holy ones will you turn?
2 For resentment kills a fool,
and envy slays the simple.
3 I have seen a fool taking root,
but suddenly his house was cursed.
4 His sons are far from safety,
crushed in court without a defender.
5 The hungry consume his harvest,
taking it even from the thorns,
and the thirsty pant after his wealth.[6]
6 For distress does not spring from the dust,
and trouble does not sprout from the ground.
7 Yet man is born to trouble
as surely as sparks fly upward.
8 However, if I were you, I would appeal to God
and lay my cause before Him—
9 the One who does great and unsearchable things,
wonders without number.
10 He gives rain to the earth
and sends water upon the fields.
11 He sets the lowly on high,
so that mourners are lifted to safety.
12 He thwarts the schemes of the crafty,
so that their hands find no success.
13 He catches the wise in their craftiness,
and sweeps away the plans of the cunning.[7]
14 They encounter darkness by day
and grope at noon as in the night.
15 He saves the needy from the sword in their mouth
and from the clutches of the powerful.
16 So the poor have hope,
and injustice shuts its mouth.
17 Blessed indeed is the man whom God corrects;
so do not despise the discipline of the Almighty.[8]
18 For He wounds, but He also binds;
He strikes, but His hands also heal.
19 He will rescue you from six calamities;
no harm will touch you in seven.
20 In famine He will redeem you from death,
and in battle from the stroke of the sword.
21 You will be hidden from the scourge of the tongue,
and will not fear havoc when it comes.
22 You will laugh at destruction and famine,
and need not fear the beasts of the earth.
23 For you will have a covenant with the stones of the field,
and the wild animals will be at peace with you.
24 You will know that your tent is secure,
and find nothing amiss when inspecting your home.
25 You will know that your offspring will be many,
your descendants like the grass of the earth.
26 You will come to the grave in full vigor,
like a sheaf of grain gathered in season.
27 Indeed, we have investigated, and it is true!
So hear it and know for yourself."

Job 6

Job Replies: My Complaint Is Just

1 Then Job replied:
2 "If only my grief could be weighed
and placed with my calamity on the scales.
3 For then it would outweigh the sand of the seas—
no wonder my words have been rash.
4 For the arrows of the Almighty have pierced me;
my spirit drinks in their poison;
the terrors of God are arrayed against me.
5 Does a wild donkey bray over fresh grass,
or an ox low over its fodder?
6 Is tasteless food eaten without salt,
or is there flavor in the white of an egg?[9]
7 My soul refuses to touch them;
they are loathsome food to me.
8 If only my request were granted
and God would fulfill my hope:
9 that God would be willing to crush me,
to unleash His hand and cut me off!
10 It still brings me comfort,
and joy through unrelenting pain,
that I have not denied
the words of the Holy One.
11 What strength do I have, that I should still hope?
What is my future, that I should be patient?
12 Is my strength like that of stone,
or my flesh made of bronze?
13 Is there any help within me
now that success is driven from me?
14 A despairing man should have the kindness of his friend,
even if he forsakes the fear of the Almighty.
15 But my brothers are as faithless as wadis,
as seasonal streams that overflow,
16 darkened because of the ice
and the inflow of melting snow,

---

6. Or *and a snare snatches his wealth*
7. Cited in 1 Corinthians 3:19
8. Hebrew *Shaddai*; here and throughout Job
9. Or *in the sap of the mallow plant*

17 but ceasing in the dry season
and vanishing from their channels in the heat.
18 Caravans turn aside from their routes;
they go into the wasteland and perish.
19 The caravans of Tema look for water;
the travelers of Sheba hope to find it.
20 They are confounded because they had hoped;
their arrival brings disappointment.
21 For now you are of no help;
you see terror, and you are afraid.
22 Have I ever said, 'Give me something;
offer me a bribe from your wealth;
23 deliver me from the hand of the enemy;
redeem me from the grasp of the ruthless'?
24 Teach me, and I will be silent.
Help me understand how I have erred.
25 How painful are honest words!
But what does your argument prove?
26 Do you intend to correct my words,
and treat as wind my cry of despair?
27 You would even cast lots for an orphan
and barter away your friend.
28 But now, please look at me.
Would I lie to your face?
29 Reconsider; do not be unjust.
Reconsider, for my righteousness is at stake.
30 Is there iniquity on my tongue?
Can my mouth not discern malice?

Job 7

Job Continues: Life Seems Futile

1 "Is not man consigned to labor on earth?
Are not his days like those of a hired hand?
2 Like a slave he longs for shade;
like a hireling he waits for his wages.
3 So I am allotted months of futility,
and nights of misery are appointed to me.
4 When I lie down I think:
'When will I get up?'
But the night drags on,
and I toss and turn until dawn.
5 My flesh is clothed with worms
and encrusted with dirt;
my skin is cracked and festering.
6 My days are swifter than a weaver's shuttle;
they come to an end without hope.
7 Remember that my life is but a breath.
My eyes will never again see happiness.
8 The eye that beholds me will no longer see me.
You will look for me, but I will be no more.
9 As a cloud vanishes and is gone,
so he who goes down to Sheol does not come back up.
10 He never returns to his house;
his place remembers him no more.
11 Therefore I will not restrain my mouth;
I will speak in the anguish of my spirit;
I will complain in the bitterness of my soul.
12 Am I the sea, or the monster of the deep,
that You must keep me under guard?
13 When I think my bed will comfort me
and my couch will ease my complaint,
14 then You frighten me with dreams
and terrify me with visions,
15 so that I would prefer strangling and death
over my life in this body.
16 I loathe my life! I would not live forever.
Leave me alone, for my days are but a breath.
17 What is man that You should exalt him,
that You should set Your heart upon him,
18 that You attend to him every morning,
and test him every moment?
19 Will You never look away from me,
or leave me alone to swallow my spittle?
20 If I have sinned, what have I done to You,
O watcher of mankind?
Why have You made me Your target,
so that I am a burden to You?[10]
21 Why do You not pardon my transgression
and take away my iniquity?
For soon I will lie down in the dust;
You will seek me, but I will be no more."

Job 8

Bildad: Job Should Repent

1 Then Bildad the Shuhite replied:
2 "How long will you go on saying such things?
The words of your mouth are a blustering wind.
3 Does God pervert justice?
Does the Almighty pervert what is right?
4 When your children sinned against Him,
He gave them over to their rebellion.
5 But if you would earnestly seek God
and ask the Almighty for mercy,
6 if you are pure and upright,
even now He will rouse Himself on your behalf
and restore your righteous estate.
7 Though your beginnings were modest,
your latter days will flourish.
8 Please inquire of past generations
and consider the discoveries of their fathers.
9 For we were born yesterday and know nothing;
our days on earth are but a shadow.
10 Will they not teach you and tell you,
and speak from their understanding?
11 Does papyrus grow where there is no marsh?
Do reeds flourish without water?
12 While the shoots are still uncut,
they dry up more quickly than grass.
13 Such is the destiny of all who forget God;
so the hope of the godless will perish.

10. LXX; Hebrew *to myself*

14 His confidence is fragile;
his security is in a spider's web.
15 He leans on his web, but it gives way;
he holds fast, but it does not endure.
16 He is a well-watered plant in the sunshine,
spreading its shoots over the garden.
17 His roots wrap around the rock heap;
he looks for a home among the stones.
18 If he is uprooted from his place,
it will disown him, saying, 'I never saw you.'
19 Surely this is the joy of his way;
yet others will spring from the dust.
20 Behold, God does not reject the blameless,
nor will He strengthen the hand of evildoers.
21 He will yet fill your mouth with laughter,
and your lips with a shout of joy.
22 Your enemies will be clothed in shame,
and the tent of the wicked will be no more."

Job 9

Job: How Can I Contend with God?

1 Then Job answered:
2 "Yes, I know that it is so,
but how can a mortal be righteous before God?
3 If one wished to contend with God,
he could not answer Him one time out of a thousand.[11]
4 God is wise in heart and mighty in strength.
Who has resisted Him and prospered?
5 He moves mountains without their knowledge
and overturns them in His anger.
6 He shakes the earth from its place,
so that its foundations tremble.
7 He commands the sun not to shine;
He seals off the stars.[12]
8 He alone stretches out the heavens
and treads on the waves of the sea.
9 He is the Maker of the Bear and Orion,
of the Pleiades and the constellations of the south.
10 He does great things beyond searching out,
and wonders without number.
11 Were He to pass by me, I would not see Him;
were He to move, I would not recognize Him.
12 If He takes away, who can stop Him?
Who dares to ask Him, 'What are You doing?'[13]
13 God does not restrain His anger;
the helpers of Rahab cower beneath Him.
14 How then can I answer Him
or choose my arguments against Him?
15 For even if I were right, I could not answer.
I could only beg my Judge for mercy.
16 If I summoned Him and He answered me,
I do not believe He would listen to my voice.
17 For He would crush me with a tempest
and multiply my wounds without cause.
18 He does not let me catch my breath,
but overwhelms me with bitterness.
19 If it is a matter of strength,
He is indeed mighty!
If it is a matter of justice,
who can summon Him?[14]
20 Even if I were righteous, my mouth would condemn me;
if I were blameless, it would declare me guilty.[15]
21 Though I am blameless, I have no concern for myself;
I despise my own life.
22 It is all the same, and so I say,
'He destroys both the blameless and the wicked.'
23 When the scourge brings sudden death,
He mocks the despair of the innocent.
24 The earth is given into the hand of the wicked;
He blindfolds its judges.
If it is not He, then who is it?
25 My days are swifter than a runner;
they flee without seeing good.
26 They sweep by like boats of papyrus,
like an eagle swooping down on its prey.
27 If I were to say, 'I will forget my complaint
and change my expression and smile,'
28 I would still dread all my sufferings;
I know that You will not acquit me.
29 Since I am already found guilty,
why should I labor in vain?
30 If I should wash myself with snow
and cleanse my hands with lye,[16]
31 then You would plunge me into the pit,
and even my own clothes would despise me.
32 For He is not a man like me, that I can answer Him,
that we can take each other to court.
33 Nor is there a mediator between us,
to lay his hand upon us both.
34 Let Him remove His rod from me,
so that His terror will no longer frighten me.
35 Then I would speak without fear of Him.
But as it is, I am on my own.

Job 10

Job's Plea to God

1 "I loathe my own life;
I will express my complaint
and speak in the bitterness of my soul.
2 I will say to God:
Do not condemn me!
Let me know why You prosecute me.

---

11. Or *If God wished to contend with someone*
12. Or *rise*
13. Or *snatches someone in death*
14. See LXX; Hebrew *me*
15. Or *He would declare me guilty*
16. Or *soap*

3 Does it please You to oppress me,
to reject the work of Your hands
and favor the schemes of the wicked?
4 Do You have eyes of flesh?
Do You see as man sees?
5 Are Your days like those of a mortal,
or Your years like those of a man,
6 that You should seek my iniquity
and search out my sin—
7 though You know that I am not guilty,
and there is no deliverance from Your hand?
8 Your hands shaped me and altogether formed me.
Would You now turn and destroy me?
9 Please remember that You molded me like clay.
Would You now return me to dust?
10 Did You not pour me out like milk,
and curdle me like cheese?
11 You clothed me with skin and flesh,
and knit me together with bones and sinews.
12 You have granted me life and loving devotion,
and Your care has preserved my spirit.[17]
13 Yet You concealed these things in Your heart,
and I know that this was in Your mind:
14 If I sinned, You would take note,
and would not acquit me of my iniquity.
15 If I am guilty, woe to me!
And even if I am righteous, I cannot lift my head.
I am full of shame
and aware of my affliction.
16 Should I hold my head high,
You would hunt me like a lion,
and again display Your power against me.
17 You produce new witnesses against me
and multiply Your anger toward me.
Hardships assault me
in wave after wave.
18 Why then did You bring me from the womb?
Oh, that I had died, and no eye had seen me!
19 If only I had never come to be,
but had been carried from the womb to the grave.
20 Are my days not few?
Withdraw from me, that I may have a little comfort,
21 before I go—never to return—
to a land of darkness and gloom,
22 to a land of utter darkness,
of deep shadow and disorder,
where even the light is like darkness."

Job 11

Zophar Rebukes Job

1 Then Zophar the Naamathite replied:
2 "Should this stream of words go unanswered
and such a speaker be vindicated?
3 Should your babbling put others to silence?
Will you scoff without rebuke?
4 You have said, 'My doctrine is sound,
and I am pure in Your sight.'
5 But if only God would speak
and open His lips against you,
6 and disclose to you the secrets of wisdom,
for true wisdom has two sides.
Know then that God exacts from you
less than your iniquity deserves.
7 Can you fathom the deep things of God
or discover the limits of the Almighty?
8 They are higher than the heavens—what can you do?
They are deeper than Sheol—what can you know?
9 Their measure is longer than the earth
and wider than the sea.
10 If He comes along to imprison you,
or convenes a court, who can stop Him?
11 Surely He knows the deceit of men.
If He sees iniquity, does He not take note?
12 But a witless man can no more become wise
than the colt of a wild donkey can be born a man![18]
13 As for you, if you direct your heart
and lift up your hands to Him,
14 if you put away the iniquity in your hand,
and allow no injustice to dwell in your tents,
15 then indeed you will lift up your face without blemish;
you will stand firm and unafraid.
16 For you will forget your misery,
recalling it only as waters gone by.
17 Your life will be brighter than noonday;
its darkness will be like the morning.
18 You will be secure, because there is hope,
and you will look around and lie down in safety.
19 You will lie down without fear,
and many will court your favor.
20 But the eyes of the wicked will fail,
and escape will elude them;
they will hope for their last breath."

Job 12

Job Presents His Case

1 Then Job answered:
2 "Truly then you are the people
with whom wisdom itself will die!
3 But I also have a mind;
I am not inferior to you.
Who does not know such things as these?
4 I am a laughingstock to my friends,
though I called on God, and He answered.
The righteous and upright man is a laughingstock.
5 The one at ease scorns misfortune
as the fate of those whose feet are slipping.

---

17. Forms of the Hebrew *chesed* are translated here and in most cases throughout the Scriptures as *loving devotion*; the range of meaning includes *love*, *goodness*, *kindness*, *faithfulness*, and *mercy*, as well as *loyalty to a covenant*.
18. Or *can be born tame*

6 The tents of robbers are safe,
and those who provoke God are secure—
those who carry their god in their hands.[19]
7 But ask the animals, and they will instruct you;
ask the birds of the air, and they will tell you.
8 Or speak to the earth, and it will teach you;
let the fish of the sea inform you.
9 Which of all these does not know
that the hand of the LORD has done this?
10 The life of every living thing is in His hand,
as well as the breath of all mankind.
11 Does not the ear test words
as the tongue tastes its food?
12 Wisdom is found with the elderly,
and understanding comes with long life.
13 Wisdom and strength belong to God;
counsel and understanding are His.
14 What He tears down cannot be rebuilt;
the man He imprisons cannot be released.
15 If He holds back the waters, they dry up,
and if He releases them, they overwhelm the land.
16 True wisdom and power belong to Him.
The deceived and the deceiver are His.
17 He leads counselors away barefoot
and makes fools of judges.
18 He loosens the bonds placed by kings
and fastens a belt around their waists.
19 He leads priests away barefoot
and overthrows the established.
20 He deprives the trusted of speech
and takes away the discernment of elders.
21 He pours out contempt on nobles
and disarms the mighty.
22 He reveals the deep things of darkness
and brings deep shadows into light.
23 He makes nations great and destroys them;
He enlarges nations, then disperses them.
24 He deprives the earth's leaders of reason
and makes them wander in a trackless wasteland.
25 They grope in the darkness without light;
He makes them stagger like drunkards.

Job 13

Job Prepares His Case

1 "Indeed, my eyes have seen all this;
my ears have heard and understood.
2 What you know, I also know;
I am not inferior to you.
3 Yet I desire to speak to the Almighty
and argue my case before God.
4 You, however, smear with lies;
you are all worthless physicians.
5 If only you would remain silent;
for that would be your wisdom!
6 Hear now my argument,
and listen to the plea of my lips.
7 Will you speak wickedly on God's behalf
or speak deceitfully for Him?
8 Would you show Him partiality
or argue in His defense?
9 Would it be well when He examined you?
Could you deceive Him as you would deceive a man?
10 Surely He would rebuke you
if you secretly showed partiality.
11 Would His majesty not terrify you?
Would the dread of Him not fall upon you?
12 Your maxims are proverbs of ashes;
your defenses are defenses of clay.
13 Be silent, and I will speak.
Then let come to me what may.
14 Why do I put myself at risk
and take my life in my own hands?[20]
15 Though He slay me, I will hope in Him.
I will still defend my ways to His face.[21]
16 Moreover, this will be my salvation,
for no godless man can appear before Him.
17 Listen carefully to my words;
let my declaration ring in your ears.
18 See now, I have prepared my case;
I know that I will be vindicated.
19 Can anyone indict me?
If so, I will be silent and die.
20 Only grant these two things to me,
so that I need not hide from You:
21 Withdraw Your hand from me,
and do not let Your terror frighten me.
22 Then call me, and I will answer,
or let me speak, and You can reply.
23 How many are my iniquities and sins?
Reveal to me my transgression and sin.
24 Why do You hide Your face
and consider me as Your enemy?
25 Would You frighten a windblown leaf?
Would You chase after dry chaff?
26 For You record bitter accusations against me
and bequeath to me the iniquities of my youth.
27 You put my feet in the stocks
and stand watch over all my paths;
You set a limit
for the soles of my feet.
28 So man wastes away like something rotten,
like a moth-eaten garment.

Job 14

Job Laments the Finality of Death

1 "Man, who is born of woman,

---

19. Or *though God keeps them in His power*
20. Literally *Why do I take my flesh in my teeth*
21. Or *I have no other hope*

is short of days and full of trouble.
2 Like a flower, he comes forth, then withers away;
like a fleeting shadow, he does not endure.
3 Do You open Your eyes to one like this?
Will You bring him into judgment before You?
4 Who can bring out clean from unclean?
No one!
5 Since his days are determined
and the number of his months is with You,
and since You have set limits
that he cannot exceed,
6 look away from him and let him rest,
so he can enjoy his day as a hired hand.
7 For there is hope for a tree:
If it is cut down, it will sprout again,
and its tender shoots will not fail.
8 If its roots grow old in the ground
and its stump dies in the soil,
9 at the scent of water it will bud
and put forth twigs like a sapling.
10 But a man dies and is laid low;
he breathes his last, and where is he?
11 As water disappears from the sea
and a river becomes parched and dry,
12 so a man lies down
and does not rise.
Until the heavens are no more,
he will not be awakened or roused from sleep.
13 If only You would hide me in Sheol
and conceal me until Your anger has passed!
If only You would appoint a time for me
and then remember me!
14 When a man dies, will he live again?
All the days of my hard service I will wait,
until my renewal comes.[22]
15 You will call, and I will answer;
You will desire the work of Your hands.
16 For then You would count my steps,
but would not keep track of my sin.
17 My transgression would be sealed in a bag,
and You would cover over my iniquity.
18 But as a mountain erodes and crumbles
and a rock is dislodged from its place,
19 as water wears away the stones
and torrents wash away the soil,
so You destroy a man's hope.
20 You forever overpower him, and he passes on;
You change his countenance and send him away.
21 If his sons receive honor, he does not know it;
if they are brought low, he is unaware.
22 He feels only the pain of his own body
and mourns only for himself."

Job 15

Eliphaz: Job Does Not Fear God

1 Then Eliphaz the Temanite replied:
2 "Does a wise man answer with empty counsel
or fill his belly with the hot east wind?
3 Should he argue with useless words
or speeches that serve no purpose?
4 But you even undermine the fear of God
and hinder meditation before Him.
5 For your iniquity instructs your mouth,
and you choose the language of the crafty.
6 Your own mouth, not mine, condemns you;
your own lips testify against you.
7 Were you the first man ever born?
Were you brought forth before the hills?
8 Do you listen in on the council of God
or limit wisdom to yourself?
9 What do you know that we do not?
What do you understand that is not clear to us?
10 Both the gray-haired and the aged are on our side—
men much older than your father.
11 Are the consolations of God not enough for you,
even words spoken gently to you?
12 Why has your heart carried you away,
and why do your eyes flash,[23]
13 so that you turn your spirit against God
and pour such words from your mouth?
14 What is man, that he should be pure,
or one born of woman, that he should be righteous?
15 If God puts no trust in His holy ones,
if even the heavens are not pure in His eyes,
16 how much less man, who is vile and corrupt,
who drinks injustice like water?
17 Listen to me and I will inform you.
I will describe what I have seen,
18 what was declared by wise men
and was not concealed from their fathers,
19 to whom alone the land was given
when no foreigner passed among them.
20 A wicked man writhes in pain all his days;
only a few years are reserved for the ruthless.
21 Sounds of terror fill his ears;
in his prosperity the destroyer attacks him.
22 He despairs of his return from darkness;
he is marked for the sword.
23 He wanders about as food for vultures;
he knows the day of darkness is at hand.
24 Distress and anguish terrify him,
overwhelming him like a king poised to attack.
25 For he has stretched out his hand against God
and has vaunted himself against the Almighty,
26 rushing headlong at Him
with a thick, studded shield.

---

22. Or *my change* or *my relief*
23. Or *blink*

27 Though his face is covered with fat
and his waistline bulges with flesh,
28 he will dwell in ruined cities,
in abandoned houses destined to become rubble.
29 He will no longer be rich; his wealth will not endure.
His possessions will not overspread the land.
30 He will not escape from the darkness;
the flame will wither his shoots,
and the breath of God's mouth
will carry him away.
31 Let him not deceive himself with trust in emptiness,
for emptiness will be his reward.
32 It will be paid in full before his time,
and his branch will not flourish.
33 He will be like a vine stripped of its unripe grapes,
like an olive tree that sheds its blossoms.
34 For the company of the godless will be barren,
and fire will consume the tents of bribery.
35 They conceive trouble and give birth to evil;
their womb is pregnant with deceit."

Job 16

Job Decries His Comforters

1 Then Job answered:
2 "I have heard many things like these;
miserable comforters are you all.
3 Is there no end to your long-winded speeches?
What provokes you to continue testifying?
4 I could also speak like you
if you were in my place;
I could heap up words against you
and shake my head at you.
5 But I would encourage you with my mouth,
and the consolation of my lips would bring relief.
6 Even if I speak, my pain is not relieved,
and if I hold back, how will it go away?
7 Surely He has now exhausted me;
You have devastated all my family.
8 You have bound me, and it has become a witness;
my frailty rises up and testifies against me.
9 His anger has torn me and opposed me;
He gnashes His teeth at me.
My adversary pierces me with His eyes.
10 They open their mouths against me
and strike my cheeks with contempt;
they join together against me.
11 God has delivered me to unjust men;
He has thrown me to the clutches of the wicked.
12 I was at ease, but He shattered me;
He seized me by the neck and crushed me.
He has set me up as His target;
13 His archers surround me.
He pierces my kidneys without mercy
and spills my gall on the ground.
14 He breaks me with wound upon wound;
He rushes me like a mighty warrior.
15 I have sewn sackcloth over my skin;
I have buried my horn in the dust.
16 My face is red with weeping,
and deep shadows ring my eyes;
17 yet my hands are free of violence
and my prayer is pure.
18 O earth, do not cover my blood;
may my cry for help never be laid to rest.
19 Even now my witness is in heaven,
and my advocate is on high.
20 My friends are my scoffers
as my eyes pour out tears to God.
21 Oh, that a man might plead with God
as he pleads with his neighbor!
22 For when only a few years are past
I will go the way of no return.

Job 17

Job Prepares for Death

1 "My spirit is broken; my days are extinguished;
the grave awaits me.
2 Surely mockers surround me,
and my eyes must gaze at their rebellion.
3 Give me, I pray, the pledge You demand.
Who else will be my guarantor?
4 You have closed their minds to understanding;
therefore You will not exalt them.
5 If a man denounces his friends for a price,
the eyes of his children will fail.
6 He has made me a byword among the people,
a man in whose face they spit.
7 My eyes have grown dim with grief,
and my whole body is but a shadow.
8 The upright are appalled at this,
and the innocent are stirred against the godless.
9 Yet a righteous one holds to his way,
and the one with clean hands grows stronger.
10 But come back and try again, all of you.
For I will not find a wise man among you.
11 My days have passed; my plans are broken off—
even the desires of my heart.
12 They have turned night into day,
making light seem near in the face of darkness.
13 If I look for Sheol as my home,
if I spread out my bed in darkness,
14 and say to corruption, 'You are my father,'
and to the worm, 'My mother,' or 'My sister,'
15 where then is my hope?
Who can see any hope for me?
16 Will it go down to the gates of Sheol?
Will we go down together into the dust?"

Job 18

Bildad: God Punishes the Wicked

1 Then Bildad the Shuhite replied:
2 "How long until you end these speeches?
Show some sense, and then we can talk.

3 Why are we regarded as cattle,
as stupid in your sight?
4 You who tear yourself in anger—
should the earth be forsaken on your account,
or the rocks be moved from their place?
5 Indeed, the lamp of the wicked is extinguished;
the flame of his fire does not glow.
6 The light in his tent grows dark,
and the lamp beside him goes out.
7 His vigorous stride is shortened,
and his own schemes trip him up.
8 For his own feet lead him into a net,
and he wanders into its mesh.
9 A trap seizes his heel;
a snare grips him.
10 A noose is hidden in the ground,
and a trap lies in his path.
11 Terrors frighten him on every side
and harass his every step.
12 His strength is depleted,
and calamity is ready at his side.
13 It devours patches of his skin;
the firstborn of death devours his limbs.
14 He is torn from the shelter of his tent
and is marched off to the king of terrors.
15 Fire resides in his tent;
burning sulfur rains down on his dwelling.
16 The roots beneath him dry up,
and the branches above him wither away.
17 The memory of him perishes from the earth,
and he has no name in the land.
18 He is driven from light into darkness
and is chased from the inhabited world.
19 He has no offspring or posterity among his people,
no survivor where he once lived.
20 Those in the west are appalled at his fate,
while those in the east tremble in horror.
21 Surely such is the dwelling of the wicked
and the place of one who does not know God."

Job 19

Job: My Redeemer Lives

1 Then Job answered:
2 "How long will you torment me
and crush me with your words?
3 Ten times now you have reproached me;
you shamelessly mistreat me.
4 Even if I have truly gone astray,
my error concerns me alone.
5 If indeed you would exalt yourselves above me
and use my disgrace against me,
6 then understand that it is God who has wronged me
and drawn His net around me.
7 Though I cry out, 'Violence!' I get no response;
though I call for help, there is no justice.
8 He has blocked my way so I cannot pass;
He has veiled my paths with darkness.
9 He has stripped me of my honor
and removed the crown from my head.
10 He tears me down on every side until I am gone;
He uproots my hope like a tree.
11 His anger burns against me,
and He counts me among His enemies.
12 His troops advance together;
they construct a ramp against me
and encamp around my tent.
13 He has removed my brothers from me;
my acquaintances have abandoned me.
14 My kinsmen have failed me,
and my friends have forgotten me.
15 My guests and maidservants count me as a stranger;
I am a foreigner in their sight.
16 I call for my servant, but he does not answer,
though I implore him with my own mouth.
17 My breath is repulsive to my wife,
and I am loathsome to my own family.
18 Even little boys scorn me;
when I appear, they deride me.
19 All my best friends despise me,
and those I love have turned against me.
20 My skin and flesh cling to my bones;
I have escaped by the skin of my teeth.
21 Have pity on me, my friends, have pity,
for the hand of God has struck me.
22 Why do you persecute me as God does?
Will you never get enough of my flesh?
23 I wish that my words were recorded
and inscribed in a book,
24 by an iron stylus on lead,
or chiseled in stone forever.
25 But I know that my Redeemer lives,
and in the end He will stand upon the earth.[24][25]
26 Even after my skin has been destroyed,
yet in my flesh I will see God.[26]
27 I will see Him for myself;
my eyes will behold Him, and not as a stranger.
How my heart yearns within me![27]
28 If you say, 'Let us persecute him,
since the root of the matter lies with him,'[28]
29 then you should fear the sword yourselves,
because wrath brings punishment by the sword,
so that you may know there is a judgment."

---

24. Or *Vindicator*
25. Or *on my grave*
26. Or *without my flesh*
27. Hebrew *my kidneys yearn*
28. Many Hebrew manuscripts, LXX, and Vulgate; most Hebrew manuscripts *with me*

Job 20

Zophar: Destruction Awaits the Wicked

1 Then Zophar the Naamathite replied:
2 "So my anxious thoughts compel me to answer,
because of the turmoil within me.
3 I have heard a rebuke that insults me,
and my understanding prompts a reply.
4 Do you not know that from antiquity,
since man was placed on the earth,
5 the triumph of the wicked has been brief
and the joy of the godless momentary?
6 Though his arrogance reaches the heavens,
and his head touches the clouds,
7 he will perish forever, like his own dung;
those who had seen him will ask, 'Where is he?'
8 He will fly away like a dream, never to be found;
he will be chased away like a vision in the night.
9 The eye that saw him will see him no more,
and his place will no longer behold him.
10 His sons will seek the favor of the poor,
for his own hands must return his wealth.
11 The youthful vigor that fills his bones
will lie down with him in the dust.
12 Though evil is sweet in his mouth
and he conceals it under his tongue,
13 though he cannot bear to let it go
and keeps it in his mouth,
14 yet in his stomach his food sours
into the venom of cobras within him.
15 He swallows wealth but vomits it out;
God will force it from his stomach.
16 He will suck the poison of cobras;
the fangs of a viper will kill him.
17 He will not enjoy the streams,
the rivers flowing with honey and cream.
18 He must return the fruit of his labor without consuming it;
he cannot enjoy the profits of his trading.
19 For he has oppressed and forsaken the poor;
he has seized houses he did not build.
20 Because his appetite is never satisfied,
he cannot escape with his treasure.
21 Nothing is left for him to consume;
thus his prosperity will not endure.
22 In the midst of his plenty, he will be distressed;
the full force of misery will come upon him.
23 When he has filled his stomach,
God will vent His fury upon him,
raining it down on him as he eats.
24 Though he flees from an iron weapon,
a bronze-tipped arrow will pierce him.
25 It is drawn out of his back,
the gleaming point from his liver.
Terrors come over him.[29]
26 Total darkness is reserved for his treasures.
A fire unfanned will consume him
and devour what is left in his tent.
27 The heavens will expose his iniquity,
and the earth will rise up against him.
28 The possessions of his house will be removed,
flowing away on the day of God's wrath.
29 This is the wicked man's portion from God,
the inheritance God has appointed him."

Job 21

Job: God Will Punish the Wicked

1 Then Job answered:
2 "Listen carefully to my words;
let this be your consolation to me.
3 Bear with me while I speak;
then, after I have spoken, you may go on mocking.
4 Is my complaint against a man?
Then why should I not be impatient?
5 Look at me and be appalled;
put your hand over your mouth.
6 When I remember, terror takes hold,
and my body trembles in horror.
7 Why do the wicked live on,
growing old and increasing in power?
8 Their descendants are established around them,
and their offspring before their eyes.
9 Their homes are safe from fear;
no rod of punishment from God is upon them.
10 Their bulls breed without fail;
their cows bear calves and do not miscarry.
11 They send forth their little ones like a flock;
their children skip about,
12 singing to the tambourine and lyre
and making merry at the sound of the flute.
13 They spend their days in prosperity
and go down to Sheol in peace.[30]
14 Yet they say to God: 'Leave us alone!
For we have no desire to know Your ways.
15 Who is the Almighty, that we should serve Him,
and what would we gain if we pray to Him?'
16 Still, their prosperity is not in their own hands,
so I stay far from the counsel of the wicked.
17 How often is the lamp of the wicked put out?
Does disaster come upon them?
Does God, in His anger, apportion destruction?
18 Are they like straw before the wind,
like chaff swept away by a storm?
19 It is said that God lays up one's punishment for his children.
Let God repay the man himself, so he will know it.
20 Let his eyes see his own destruction;
let him drink for himself the wrath of the Almighty.
21 For what does he care about his household after him,

29. Literally *from his gall*
30. Or *in an instant*

when the number of his months has run out?
22 Can anyone teach knowledge to God,
since He judges those on high?
23 One man dies full of vigor,
completely secure and at ease.
24 His body is well nourished,
and his bones are rich with marrow.[31]
25 Yet another man dies in the bitterness of his soul,
having never tasted prosperity.
26 But together they lie down in the dust,
and worms cover them both.
27 Behold, I know your thoughts full well,
the schemes by which you would wrong me.
28 For you say, 'Where now is the nobleman's house,
and where are the tents in which the wicked dwell?'
29 Have you never asked those who travel the roads?
Do you not accept their reports?
30 Indeed, the evil man is spared from the day of calamity,
delivered from the day of wrath.
31 Who denounces his behavior to his face?
Who repays him for what he has done?
32 He is carried to the grave,
and watch is kept over his tomb.
33 The clods of the valley are sweet to him;
everyone follows behind him,
and those before him are without number.
34 So how can you comfort me with empty words?
For your answers remain full of falsehood."

Job 22

Eliphaz: Can a Man Be of Use to God?

1 Then Eliphaz the Temanite replied:
2 "Can a man be of use to God?
Can even a wise man benefit Him?
3 Does it delight the Almighty that you are righteous?
Does He profit if your ways are blameless?
4 Is it for your reverence that He rebukes you
and enters into judgment against you?
5 Is not your wickedness great?
Are not your iniquities endless?
6 For you needlessly demanded security from your brothers
and deprived the naked of their clothing.
7 You gave no water to the weary
and withheld food from the famished,
8 while the land belonged to a mighty man,
and a man of honor lived on it.
9 You sent widows away empty-handed,
and the strength of the fatherless was crushed.
10 Therefore snares surround you,
and sudden peril terrifies you;
11 it is so dark you cannot see,
and a flood of water covers you.
12 Is not God as high as the heavens?
Look at the highest stars, how lofty they are!
13 Yet you say: 'What does God know?
Does He judge through thick darkness?
14 Thick clouds veil Him so He does not see us
as He traverses the vault of heaven.'[32]
15 Will you stay on the ancient path
that wicked men have trod?
16 They were snatched away before their time,
and their foundations were swept away by a flood.
17 They said to God, 'Depart from us.
What can the Almighty do to us?'
18 But it was He who filled their houses with good things;
so I stay far from the counsel of the wicked.
19 The righteous see it and are glad;
the innocent mock them:
20 Surely our foes are destroyed,
and fire has consumed their excess.'
21 Reconcile now and be at peace with Him;
thereby good will come to you.
22 Receive instruction from His mouth,
and lay up His words in your heart.
23 If you return to the Almighty, you will be restored.
If you remove injustice from your tents
24 and consign your gold to the dust
and the gold of Ophir to the stones of the ravines,
25 then the Almighty will be your gold
and the finest silver for you.
26 Surely then you will delight in the Almighty
and lift up your face to God.
27 You will pray to Him, and He will hear you,
and you will fulfill your vows.
28 Your decisions will be carried out,
and light will shine on your ways.
29 When men are brought low and you say, 'Lift them up!'
then He will save the lowly.
30 He will deliver even one who is not innocent,
rescuing him through the cleanness of your hands."

Job 23

Job Longs for God

1 Then Job answered:
2 "Even today my complaint is bitter.
His hand is heavy despite my groaning.
3 If only I knew where to find Him,
so that I could go to His seat.
4 I would plead my case before Him
and fill my mouth with arguments.
5 I would learn how He would answer,
and consider what He would say.
6 Would He contend with me in His great power?
No, He would certainly take note of me.
7 Then an upright man could reason with Him,
and I would be delivered forever from my Judge.
8 If I go east, He is not there,
and if I go west, I cannot find Him.

---

31. Literally *His pails are full of milk*
32. Or *heaven's horizon* or *the circle of the sky*

9 When He is at work in the north, I cannot behold Him;
when He turns to the south, I cannot see Him.
10 Yet He knows the way I have taken;
when He has tested me, I will come forth as gold.
11 My feet have followed in His tracks;
I have kept His way without turning aside.
12 I have not departed from the command of His lips;
I have treasured the words of His mouth
more than my daily bread.
13 But He is unchangeable, and who can oppose Him?
He does what He desires.
14 For He carries out His decree against me,
and He has many such plans.
15 Therefore I am terrified in His presence;
when I consider this, I fear Him.
16 God has made my heart faint;
the Almighty has terrified me.
17 Yet I am not silenced by the darkness,
by the thick darkness that covers my face.

Job 24

Job: Judgment for the Wicked

1 "Why does the Almighty not reserve times for judgment?
Why may those who know Him never see His days?
2 Men move boundary stones;
they pasture stolen flocks.
3 They drive away the donkey of the fatherless
and take the widow's ox in pledge.
4 They push the needy off the road
and force all the poor of the land into hiding.
5 Indeed, like wild donkeys in the desert,
the poor go to work foraging for food;
the wasteland is food for their children.
6 They gather fodder in the fields
and glean the vineyards of the wicked.
7 Without clothing, they spend the night naked;
they have no covering against the cold.
8 Drenched by mountain rains,
they huddle against the rocks for want of shelter.
9 The fatherless infant is snatched from the breast;
the nursing child of the poor is seized for a debt.
10 Without clothing, they wander about naked.
They carry the sheaves, but still go hungry.
11 They crush olives within their walls;
they tread the winepresses, but go thirsty.
12 From the city, men groan,
and the souls of the wounded cry out,
yet God charges no one with wrongdoing.
13 Then there are those who rebel against the light,
not knowing its ways or staying on its paths.
14 When daylight is gone, the murderer rises
to kill the poor and needy;
in the night he is like a thief.
15 The eye of the adulterer watches for twilight.
Thinking, 'No eye will see me,' he covers his face.
16 In the dark they dig through houses;
by day they shut themselves in,
never to experience the light.
17 For to them, deep darkness is their morning;
surely they are friends with the terrors of darkness!
18 They are but foam on the surface of the water;
their portion of the land is cursed,
so that no one turns toward their vineyards.
19 As drought and heat consume the melting snow,
so Sheol steals those who have sinned.
20 The womb forgets them;
the worm feeds on them;
they are remembered no more.
So injustice is broken like a tree.
21 They prey on the barren and childless,
and show no kindness to the widow.
22 Yet by His power, God drags away the mighty;
though rising up, they have no assurance of life.
23 He gives them a sense of security,
but His eyes are on their ways.
24 They are exalted for a moment,
then they are gone;
they are brought low and gathered up like all others;
they are cut off like heads of grain.
25 If this is not so, then who can prove me a liar
and reduce my words to nothing?"

Job 25

Bildad: Man Cannot Be Righteous

1 Then Bildad the Shuhite replied:
2 "Dominion and awe belong to God;
He establishes harmony in the heights of heaven.
3 Can His troops be numbered?
On whom does His light not rise?
4 How then can a man be just before God?
How can one born of woman be pure?
5 If even the moon does not shine,
and the stars are not pure in His sight,
6 how much less man, who is but a maggot,
and the son of man, who is but a worm!"

Job 26

Job: Who Can Understand God's Majesty?

1 Then Job answered:
2 "How you have helped the powerless
and saved the arm that is feeble!
3 How you have counseled the unwise
and provided fully sound insight!
4 To whom have you uttered these words?
And whose spirit spoke through you?
5 The dead tremble—
those beneath the waters and those who dwell in them.
6 Sheol is naked before God,
and Abaddon has no covering.[33]
7 He stretches out the north over empty space;

33. *Abaddon* means *Destruction*.

He hangs the earth upon nothing.
8 He wraps up the waters in His clouds,
yet the clouds do not burst under their own weight.
9 He covers the face of the full moon,
spreading over it His cloud.[34]
10 He has inscribed a horizon on the face of the waters
at the boundary between light and darkness.
11 The foundations of heaven quake,
astounded at His rebuke.
12 By His power He stirred the sea;
by His understanding He shattered Rahab.[35]
13 By His breath the skies were cleared;
His hand pierced the fleeing serpent.[36]
14 Indeed, these are but the fringes of His ways;
how faint is the whisper we hear of Him!
Who then can understand
the thunder of His power?"

Job 27

Job Affirms His Integrity

1 Job continued his discourse:
2 "As surely as God lives, who has deprived me of justice—
the Almighty, who has embittered my soul—
3 as long as my breath is still within me
and the breath of God remains in my nostrils,
4 my lips will not speak wickedness,
and my tongue will not utter deceit.
5 I will never say that you are right;
I will maintain my integrity until I die.
6 I will cling to my righteousness and never let go.
As long as I live, my conscience will not accuse me.

The Wicked Man's Portion

7 May my enemy be like the wicked
and my opponent like the unjust.
8 For what is the hope of the godless when he is cut off,
when God takes away his life?
9 Will God hear his cry
when distress comes upon him?
10 Will he delight in the Almighty?
Will he call upon God at all times?
11 I will instruct you in the power of God.
I will not conceal the ways of the Almighty.
12 Surely all of you have seen it for yourselves.
Why then do you keep up this empty talk?
13 This is the wicked man's portion from God—
the heritage the ruthless receive from the Almighty.
14 Though his sons are many, they are destined for the sword;
and his offspring will never have enough food.
15 His survivors will be buried by the plague,
and their widows will not weep for them.
16 Though he heaps up silver like dust
and piles up a wardrobe like clay,
17 what he lays up, the righteous will wear,
and his silver will be divided by the innocent.
18 The house he built is like a moth's cocoon,
like a hut set up by a watchman.
19 He lies down wealthy, but will do so no more;
when he opens his eyes, all is gone.
20 Terrors overtake him like a flood;
a tempest sweeps him away in the night.
21 The east wind carries him away, and he is gone;
it sweeps him out of his place.
22 It hurls itself against him without mercy
as he flees headlong from its power.
23 It claps its hands at him
and hisses him out of his place.

Job 28

Where Can Wisdom Be Found?

1 "Surely there is a mine for silver
and a place where gold is refined.
2 Iron is taken from the earth,
and copper is smelted from ore.
3 Man puts an end to the darkness;
he probes the farthest recesses
for ore in deepest darkness.
4 Far from human habitation he cuts a shaft
in places forgotten by the foot of man.
Far from men he dangles and sways.
5 Food may come from the earth,
but from below it is transformed as by fire.
6 Its rocks are the source of sapphires,
containing flecks of gold.
7 No bird of prey knows that path;
no falcon's eye has seen it.
8 Proud beasts have never trodden it;
no lion has ever prowled over it.
9 The miner strikes the flint;
he overturns mountains at their base.
10 He hews out channels in the rocks,
and his eyes spot every treasure.
11 He stops up the sources of the streams
to bring what is hidden to light.[37]
12 But where can wisdom be found,
and where does understanding dwell?
13 No man can know its value,
nor is it found in the land of the living.
14 The ocean depths say, 'It is not in me,'
while the sea declares, 'It is not with me.'
15 It cannot be bought with gold,
nor can its price be weighed out in silver.
16 It cannot be valued in the gold of Ophir,
in precious onyx or sapphire.
17 Neither gold nor crystal can compare to it,
nor jewels of fine gold be exchanged for it.

---

34. Or *of His throne*
35. Or *stilled*
36. Hebrew *nachash*; translated in most cases as *snake*
37. Hebrew; LXX and Vulgate *He searches*

18 Coral and quartz are unworthy of mention;
the price of wisdom is beyond rubies.
19 Topaz from Cush cannot compare to it,
nor can it be valued in pure gold.[38]
20 From where, then, does wisdom come,
and where does understanding dwell?
21 It is hidden from the eyes of every living thing
and concealed from the birds of the air.
22 Abaddon and Death say,
'We have heard a rumor about it.'[39]
23 But God understands its way,
and He knows its place.
24 For He looks to the ends of the earth
and sees everything under the heavens.
25 When God fixed the weight of the wind
and measured out the waters,
26 when He set a limit for the rain
and a path for the thunderbolt,
27 then He looked at wisdom and appraised it;
He established it and searched it out.
28 And He said to man, 'Behold,
the fear of the Lord, that is wisdom,
and to turn away from evil is understanding.'"

Job 29

Job's Former Blessings

1 And Job continued his discourse:
2 "How I long for the months gone by,
for the days when God watched over me,
3 when His lamp shone above my head,
and by His light I walked through the darkness,
4 when I was in my prime,
when the friendship of God rested on my tent,[40]
5 when the Almighty was still with me
and my children were around me,
6 when my steps were bathed in cream
and the rock poured out for me streams of oil!
7 When I went out to the city gate
and took my seat in the public square,
8 the young men saw me and withdrew,
and the old men rose to their feet.
9 The princes refrained from speaking
and covered their mouths with their hands.
10 The voices of the nobles were hushed,
and their tongues stuck to the roofs of their mouths.
11 For those who heard me called me blessed,
and those who saw me commended me,
12 because I rescued the poor who cried out
and the fatherless who had no helper.
13 The dying man blessed me,
and I made the widow's heart sing for joy.
14 I put on righteousness, and it clothed me;
justice was my robe and my turban.
15 I served as eyes to the blind
and as feet to the lame.
16 I was a father to the needy,
and I took up the case of the stranger.
17 I shattered the fangs of the unjust
and snatched the prey from his teeth.
18 So I thought: 'I will die in my nest
and multiply my days as the sand.
19 My roots will spread out to the waters,
and the dew will rest nightly on my branches.
20 My glory is ever new within me,
and my bow is renewed in my hand.'
21 Men listened to me with expectation,
waiting silently for my counsel.
22 After my words, they spoke no more;
my speech settled on them like dew.
23 They waited for me as for rain
and drank in my words like spring showers.
24 If I smiled at them, they did not believe it;
the light of my countenance was precious.
25 I chose their course and presided as chief.
So I dwelt as a king among his troops,
as a comforter of the mourners.

Job 30

Job's Honor Turned to Contempt

1 "But now they mock me,
men younger than I am,
whose fathers I would have refused
to put with my sheep dogs.
2 What use to me was the strength of their hands,
since their vigor had left them?
3 Gaunt from poverty and hunger,
they gnawed the dry land,
and the desolate wasteland by night.
4 They plucked mallow among the shrubs,
and the roots of the broom tree were their food.[41]
5 They were banished from among men,
shouted at like thieves,
6 so that they lived on the slopes of the wadis,
among the rocks and in holes in the ground.
7 They cried out among the shrubs
and huddled beneath the nettles.
8 A senseless and nameless brood,
they were driven off the land.
9 And now they mock me in song;
I have become a byword among them.
10 They abhor me and keep far from me;
they do not hesitate to spit in my face.
11 Because God has unstrung my bow and afflicted me,
they have cast off restraint in my presence.[42]

---

38. That is, the upper Nile region
39. *Abaddon* means *Destruction*.
40. Hebrew *in the time of my harvest*
41. Or *their fuel*
42. Hebrew *the bridle*

12 The rabble arises at my right;
they lay snares for my feet
and build siege ramps against me.
13 They tear up my path;
they profit from my destruction,
with no one to restrain them.[43]
14 They advance as through a wide breach;
through the ruins they keep rolling in.

Job's Prosperity Becomes Calamity

15 Terrors are turned loose against me;
they drive away my dignity as by the wind,
and my prosperity has passed like a cloud.
16 And now my soul is poured out within me;
days of affliction grip me.
17 Night pierces my bones,
and my gnawing pains never rest.
18 With great force He grasps my garment;
He seizes me by the collar of my tunic.[44]
19 He throws me into the mud,
and I have become like dust and ashes.
20 I cry out to You for help, but You do not answer;
when I stand up, You merely look at me.
21 You have ruthlessly turned on me;
You oppose me with Your strong hand.
22 You snatch me up into the wind
and drive me before it;
You toss me about in the storm.[45]
23 Yes, I know that You will bring me down to death,
to the place appointed for all the living.
24 Yet no one stretches out his hand against a ruined man
when he cries for help in his distress.
25 Have I not wept for those in trouble?
Has my soul not grieved for the needy?
26 But when I hoped for good, evil came;
when I looked for light, darkness fell.
27 I am churning within and cannot rest;
days of affliction confront me.
28 I go about blackened, but not by the sun.
I stand up in the assembly and cry for help.
29 I have become a brother of jackals,
a companion of ostriches.[46][47]
30 My skin grows black and peels,
and my bones burn with fever.
31 My harp is tuned to mourning
and my flute to the sound of weeping.

Job 31

Job's Final Appeal

1 "I have made a covenant with my eyes.
How then could I gaze with desire at a virgin?
2 For what is the allotment of God from above,
or the heritage from the Almighty on high?
3 Does not disaster come to the unjust
and calamity to the workers of iniquity?
4 Does He not see my ways
and count my every step?
5 If I have walked in falsehood
or my foot has rushed to deceit,
6 let God weigh me with honest scales,
that He may know my integrity.
7 If my steps have turned from the path,
if my heart has followed my eyes,
or if impurity has stuck to my hands,
8 then may another eat what I have sown,
and may my crops be uprooted.
9 If my heart has been enticed by my neighbor's wife,
or I have lurked at his door,
10 then may my own wife grind grain for another,
and may other men sleep with her.
11 For that would be a heinous crime,
an iniquity to be judged.
12 For it is a fire that burns down to Abaddon;
it would root out my entire harvest.[48]
13 If I have rejected the cause of my manservant or maidservant
when they made a complaint against me,
14 what will I do when God rises to judge?
How will I answer when called to account?
15 Did not He who made me in the womb also make them?
Did not the same One form us in the womb?
16 If I have denied the desires of the poor
or allowed the widow's eyes to fail,
17 if I have eaten my morsel alone,
not sharing it with the fatherless—
18 though from my youth I reared him as would a father,
and from my mother's womb I guided the widow—
19 if I have seen one perish for lack of clothing,
or a needy man without a cloak,
20 if his heart has not blessed me
for warming him with the fleece of my sheep,[49]
21 if I have lifted up my hand against the fatherless
because I saw that I had support in the gate,
22 then may my arm fall from my shoulder
and be torn from its socket.
23 For calamity from God terrifies me,
and His splendor I cannot overpower.
24 If I have put my trust in gold
or called pure gold my security,
25 if I have rejoiced in my great wealth
because my hand had gained so much,

---

43. Or *with no one to assist them*
44. LXX; Hebrew *He becomes like a garment to me* or *my garment is disfigured*
45. Or *You dissolve me*
46. Or *serpents* or *dragons*
47. Literally *of daughters of an ostrich* or *of daughters of an owl*
48. *Abaddon* means *Destruction*.
49. Hebrew *if his loins have not blessed me*

[26] If I have beheld the sun in its radiance
or the moon moving in splendor,[50]
[27] so that my heart was secretly enticed
and my hand threw a kiss from my mouth,
[28] this would also be an iniquity to be judged,
for I would have denied God on high.
[29] If I have rejoiced in my enemy's ruin,
or exulted when evil befell him—
[30] I have not allowed my mouth to sin
by asking for his life with a curse—
[31] if the men of my house have not said,
'Who is there who has not had his fill?'—
[32] but no stranger had to lodge on the street,
for my door has been open to the traveler—
[33] If I have covered my transgressions like Adam
by hiding my guilt in my heart,[51]
[34] because I greatly feared the crowds
and the contempt of the clans terrified me,
so that I kept silent
and would not go outside—
[35] (Oh, that I had one to hear me!
Here is my signature.
Let the Almighty answer me;
let my accuser compose an indictment.
[36] Surely I would carry it on my shoulder
and wear it like a crown.
[37] I would give account of all my steps;
I would approach Him like a prince.)—
[38] If my land cries out against me
and its furrows weep together,
[39] if I have devoured its produce without payment
or broken the spirit of its tenants,
[40] then let briers grow instead of wheat
and stinkweed instead of barley."

Thus conclude the words of Job.

Job 32

Elihu Rebukes Job's Friends

[1] So these three men stopped answering Job, because he was
righteous in his own eyes.
[2] This kindled the anger of Elihu son of Barachel the Buzite,
of the family of Ram. He burned with anger against Job for
justifying himself rather than God,[3] and he burned with
anger against Job's three friends because they had failed to
refute Job, and yet had condemned him.
[4] Now Elihu had waited to speak to Job because the others
were older than he.[5] But when he saw that the three men had
no further reply, his anger was kindled.[6] So Elihu son of
Barachel the Buzite declared:

"I am young in years,
while you are old;
that is why I was timid and afraid
to tell you what I know.
[7] I thought that age should speak,
and many years should teach wisdom.
[8] But there is a spirit in a man,
the breath of the Almighty,
that gives him understanding.[52]
[9] It is not only the old who are wise,
or the elderly who understand justice.[53]
[10] Therefore I say, 'Listen to me;
I too will declare what I know.'
[11] Indeed, I waited while you spoke;
I listened to your reasoning;
as you searched for words,
[12] I paid you full attention.
But no one proved Job wrong;
not one of you rebutted his arguments.
[13] So do not claim, 'We have found wisdom;
let God, not man, refute him.'
[14] But Job has not directed his words against me,
and I will not answer him with your arguments.
[15] Job's friends are dismayed, with no more to say;
words have escaped them.
[16] Must I wait, now that they are silent,
now that they stand and no longer reply?
[17] I too will answer;
yes, I will declare what I know.
[18] For I am full of words,
and my spirit within me compels me.
[19] Behold, my belly is like unvented wine;
it is about to burst like a new wineskin.
[20] I must speak and find relief;
I must open my lips and respond.
[21] I will be partial to no one,
nor will I flatter any man.
[22] For I do not know how to flatter,
or my Maker would remove me in an instant.

Job 33

Elihu Rebukes Job

[1] "But now, O Job, hear my speech,
and listen to all my words.
[2] Behold, I will open my mouth;
my address is on the tip of my tongue.
[3] My words are from an upright heart,
and my lips speak sincerely what I know.
[4] The Spirit of God has made me,
and the breath of the Almighty gives me life.
[5] Refute me if you can;
prepare your case and confront me.
[6] I am just like you before God;
I was also formed from clay.
[7] Surely no fear of me should terrify you;
nor will my hand be heavy upon you.
[8] Surely you have spoken in my hearing,

50. Hebrew *the light*
51. Or *like men*
52. Or *the Spirit*; similarly in verse 18
53. Or *many* or *great*

and I have heard these very words:
9 'I am pure, without transgression;
I am clean, with no iniquity in me.
10 Yet God finds occasions against me;
He counts me as His enemy.
11 He puts my feet in the stocks;
He watches over all my paths.'
12 Behold, you are not right in this matter.
I will answer you, for God is greater than man.
13 Why do you complain to Him
that He answers nothing a man asks?[54]
14 For God speaks in one way and in another,
yet no one notices.
15 In a dream,
in a vision in the night,
when deep sleep falls upon men
as they slumber on their beds,
16 He opens their ears
and terrifies them with warnings
17 to turn a man from wrongdoing
and keep him from pride,
18 to preserve his soul from the Pit
and his life from perishing by the sword.
19 A man is also chastened on his bed
with pain and constant distress in his bones,
20 so that he detests his bread,
and his soul loathes his favorite food.
21 His flesh wastes away from sight,
and his hidden bones protrude.
22 He draws near to the Pit,
and his life to the messengers of death.
23 Yet if there is a messenger on his side,
one mediator in a thousand,
to tell a man what is right for him,
24 to be gracious to him and say,
'Spare him from going down to the Pit;
I have found his ransom,'
25 then his flesh is refreshed like a child's;
he returns to the days of his youth.
26 He prays to God and finds favor;
he sees God's face and shouts for joy,
and God restores His righteousness
to that man.
27 Then he sings before men
with these words:
'I have sinned and perverted what was right;
yet I did not get what I deserved.[55]
28 He redeemed my soul from going down to the Pit,
and I will live to see the light.'
29 Behold, all these things God does to a man,
two or even three times,
30 to bring back his soul from the Pit,
that he may be enlightened with the light of life.
31 Pay attention, Job, and listen to me;
be silent, and I will speak.
32 But if you have something to say, answer me;
speak up, for I would like to vindicate you.
33 But if not, then listen to me;
be quiet, and I will teach you wisdom."

Job 34

Elihu Confirms God's Justice

1 Then Elihu continued:
2 "Hear my words, O wise men;
give ear to me, O men of learning.
3 For the ear tests words
as the mouth tastes food.
4 Let us choose for ourselves what is right;
let us learn together what is good.
5 For Job has declared, 'I am righteous,
yet God has deprived me of justice.
6 Would I lie about my case?
My wound is incurable,
though I am without transgression.'
7 What man is like Job,
who drinks up derision like water?
8 He keeps company with evildoers
and walks with wicked men.
9 For he has said, 'It profits a man nothing
that he should delight in God.'
10 Therefore listen to me,
O men of understanding.
Far be it from God to do wrong,
and from the Almighty to act unjustly.
11 For according to a man's deeds He repays him;
according to a man's ways He brings consequences.
12 Indeed, it is true that God does not act wickedly,
and the Almighty does not pervert justice.
13 Who gave Him charge over the earth?
Who appointed Him over the whole world?
14 If He were to set His heart to it
and withdraw His Spirit and breath,
15 all flesh would perish together
and mankind would return to the dust.
16 If you have understanding, hear this;
listen to my words.
17 Could one who hates justice govern?
Will you condemn the just and mighty One,
18 who says to kings, 'You are worthless!'
and to nobles, 'You are wicked,'
19 who is not partial to princes
and does not favor rich over poor?
For they are all the work of His hands.
20 They die in an instant,
in the middle of the night.
The people convulse and pass away;
the mighty are removed without human hand.
21 For His eyes are on the ways of a man,

54. Or *that He answers for none of His actions*
55. Or *Then he looks upon*

and He sees his every step.
22 There is no darkness or deep shadow
where the workers of iniquity can hide.
23 For God need not examine a man further
or have him approach for judgment.
24 He shatters the mighty without inquiry
and sets up others in their place.
25 Therefore, He recognizes their deeds;
He overthrows them in the night and they are crushed.
26 He strikes them for their wickedness
in full view,
27 because they turned aside from Him
and had no regard for any of His ways.
28 They caused the cry of the poor to come before Him,
and He heard the outcry of the afflicted.
29 But when He remains silent, who can condemn Him?
When He hides His face, who can see Him?
Yet He watches over both man and nation,
30 that godless men should not rule
or lay snares for the people.
31 Suppose someone says to God,
'I have endured my punishment; I will offend no more.
32 Teach me what I cannot see;
if I have done wrong, I will not do it again.'
33 Should God repay you on your own terms
when you have disavowed Him?
You must choose, not I;
so tell me what you know.
34 Men of understanding will declare to me,
and the wise men who hear me will say:
35 Job speaks without knowledge;
his words lack insight.'
36 If only Job were tried to the utmost
for answering like a wicked man.
37 For he adds rebellion to his sin;
he claps his hands among us
and multiplies his words against God."

Job 35

Elihu Recalls God's Justice

1 And Elihu went on to say:
2 "Do you think this is just?
You say, 'I am more righteous than God.'[56]
3 For you ask, 'What does it profit me,
and what benefit do I gain apart from sin?'
4 I will reply to you
and to your friends as well.
5 Look to the heavens and see;
gaze at the clouds high above you.
6 If you sin, what do you accomplish against Him?
If you multiply your transgressions, what do you do to Him?
7 If you are righteous, what do you give Him,
or what does He receive from your hand?
8 Your wickedness affects only a man like yourself,
and your righteousness only a son of man.
9 Men cry out under great oppression;
they plead for relief from the arm of the mighty.
10 But no one asks, 'Where is God my Maker,
who gives us songs in the night,
11 who teaches us more than the beasts of the earth
and makes us wiser than the birds of the air?'
12 There they cry out, but He does not answer,
because of the pride of evil men.
13 Surely God does not listen to empty pleas,
and the Almighty does not take note of it.
14 How much less, then, when you say that you do not see Him,
that your case is before Him and you must wait for Him,
15 and further, that in His anger He has not punished
or taken much notice of folly!
16 So Job opens his mouth in vain
and multiplies words without knowledge."

Job 36

Elihu Describes God's Power

1 And Elihu continued:
2 "Bear with me a little longer, and I will show you
that there is more to be said on God's behalf.
3 I get my knowledge from afar,
and I will ascribe justice to my Maker.
4 For truly my words are free of falsehood;
one perfect in knowledge is with you.
5 Indeed, God is mighty, but He despises no one;
He is mighty in strength of understanding.
6 He does not keep the wicked alive,
but He grants justice to the afflicted.
7 He does not take His eyes off the righteous,
but He enthrones them with kings
and exalts them forever.
8 And if men are bound with chains,
caught in cords of affliction,
9 then He tells them their deeds
and how arrogantly they have transgressed.
10 He opens their ears to correction
and commands that they turn from iniquity.
11 If they obey and serve Him,
then they end their days in prosperity
and their years in happiness.
12 But if they do not obey,
then they perish by the sword
and die without knowledge.[57]
13 The godless in heart harbor resentment;
even when He binds them, they do not cry for help.
14 They die in their youth,
among the male shrine prostitutes.
15 God rescues the afflicted by their affliction
and opens their ears in oppression.[58]

---

56. Or *'I am righteous before God.'*
57. Or *they will cross the river of death*

16 Indeed, He drew you from the jaws of distress
to a spacious and broad place,
to a table full of richness.
17 But now you are laden with the judgment due the wicked;
judgment and justice have seized you.
18 Be careful that no one lures you with riches;
do not let a large bribe lead you astray.
19 Can your wealth or all your mighty effort
keep you from distress?[59]
20 Do not long for the night,
when people vanish from their homes.
21 Be careful not to turn to iniquity,
for this you have preferred to affliction.
22 Behold, God is exalted in His power.
Who is a teacher like Him?
23 Who has appointed His way for Him,
or told Him, 'You have done wrong'?
24 Remember to magnify His work,
which men have praised in song.
25 All mankind has seen it;
men behold it from afar.
26 Indeed, God is great—beyond our knowledge;
the number of His years is unsearchable.
27 For He draws up drops of water
which distill the rain from the mist,
28 which the clouds pour out
and shower abundantly on mankind.
29 Furthermore, who can understand how the clouds spread out,
how the thunder roars from His pavilion?
30 See how He scatters His lightning around Him
and covers the depths of the sea.
31 For by these He judges the nations
and provides food in abundance.[60]
32 He fills His hands with lightning
and commands it to strike its mark.
33 The thunder declares His presence;
even the cattle regard the rising storm.

Job 37

Elihu Proclaims God's Majesty

1 "At this my heart also pounds
and leaps from its place.
2 Listen closely to the thunder of His voice
and the rumbling that comes from His mouth.
3 He unleashes His lightning beneath the whole sky
and sends it to the ends of the earth.
4 Then there comes a roaring sound;
He thunders with His majestic voice.
He does not restrain the lightning
when His voice resounds.
5 God thunders wondrously with His voice;
He does great things we cannot comprehend.
6 For He says to the snow, 'Fall on the earth,'
and to the gentle rain, 'Pour out a mighty downpour.'
7 He seals up the hand of every man,
so that all men may know His work.
8 The wild animals enter their lairs;
they settle down in their dens.
9 The tempest comes from its chamber,
and the cold from the driving north winds.
10 By the breath of God the ice is formed
and the watery expanses are frozen.
11 He loads the clouds with moisture;
He scatters His lightning through them.
12 They swirl about,
whirling at His direction,
accomplishing all that He commands
over the face of all the earth.
13 Whether for punishment or for His land,
He accomplishes this in His loving devotion.
14 Listen to this, O Job;
stand still and consider the wonders of God.
15 Do you know how God dispatches the clouds
or makes the lightning flash?
16 Do you understand how the clouds float,
those wonders of Him who is perfect in knowledge?
17 You whose clothes get hot
when the land lies hushed under the south wind,
18 can you, like Him, spread out the skies,
as strong as a mirror of bronze?
19 Teach us what we should say to Him;
we cannot draw up our case because of our darkness.
20 Should He be told that I want to speak?
Would a man ask to be swallowed up?[61]
21 Now no one can gaze at the sun
when it is bright in the skies
after the wind has swept them clean.
22 Out of the north He comes in golden splendor;
awesome majesty surrounds Him.
23 The Almighty is beyond our reach;
He is exalted in power!
In His justice and great righteousness
He does not oppress.
24 Therefore, men fear Him,
for He is not partial to the wise in heart."

Job 38

The LORD Challenges Job

1 Then the LORD answered Job out of the whirlwind and said:
2 "Who is this who obscures My counsel
by words without knowledge?[62]
3 Now brace yourself like a man;
I will question you, and you shall inform Me.[63][64]
4 Where were you when I laid the foundations of the earth?

---

58. Or *in their affliction*
59. Or *your cry for help*
60. Or *governs* or *nourishes*
61. Or *speak without being swallowed up*

Tell Me, if you have understanding.
5 Who fixed its measurements? Surely you know!
Or who stretched a measuring line across it?
6 On what were its foundations set,
or who laid its cornerstone,[65]
7 while the morning stars sang together
and all the sons of God shouted for joy?
8 Who enclosed the sea behind doors
when it burst forth from the womb,
9 when I made the clouds its garment
and thick darkness its blanket,
10 when I fixed its boundaries
and set in place its bars and doors,
11 and I declared: 'You may come this far, but no farther;
here your proud waves must stop'?
12 In your days, have you commanded the morning
or assigned the dawn its place,
13 that it might spread to the ends of the earth
and shake the wicked out of it?
14 The earth takes shape like clay under a seal;
its hills stand out like the folds of a garment.
15 Light is withheld from the wicked,
and their upraised arm is broken.
16 Have you journeyed to the vents of the sea
or walked in the trenches of the deep?
17 Have the gates of death been revealed to you?
Have you seen the gates of the shadow of death?
18 Have you surveyed the extent of the earth?
Tell Me, if you know all this.
19 Where is the way to the home of light?
Do you know where darkness resides,
20 so you can lead it back to its border?
Do you know the paths to its home?
21 Surely you know, for you were already born!
And the number of your days is great!
22 Have you entered the storehouses of snow
or observed the storehouses of hail,
23 which I hold in reserve for times of trouble,
for the day of war and battle?
24 In which direction is the lightning dispersed,
or the east wind scattered over the earth?
25 Who cuts a channel for the flood
or clears a path for the thunderbolt,
26 to bring rain on a barren land,
on a desert where no man lives,
27 to satisfy the parched wasteland
and make it sprout with tender grass?
28 Does the rain have a father?
Who has begotten the drops of dew?
29 From whose womb does the ice emerge?
Who gives birth to the frost from heaven,
30 when the waters become hard as stone
and the surface of the deep is frozen?
31 Can you bind the chains of the Pleiades
or loosen the belt of Orion?
32 Can you bring forth the constellations in their seasons
or lead out the Bear and her cubs?[66][67]
33 Do you know the laws of the heavens?
Can you set their dominion over the earth?
34 Can you command the clouds
so that a flood of water covers you?
35 Can you send the lightning bolts on their way?
Do they report to you, 'Here we are'?
36 Who has put wisdom in the heart
or given understanding to the mind?[68]
37 Who has the wisdom to count the clouds?
Or who can tilt the water jars of the heavens
38 when the dust hardens into a mass
and the clods of earth stick together?
39 Can you hunt the prey for a lioness
or satisfy the hunger of young lions
40 when they crouch in their dens
and lie in wait in the thicket?
41 Who provides food for the raven
when its young cry out to God
as they wander about for lack of food?

Job 39

The LORD Speaks of His Creation

1 "Do you know when mountain goats give birth?
Have you watched the doe bear her fawn?
2 Can you count the months they are pregnant?
Do you know the time they give birth?
3 They crouch down and bring forth their young;
they deliver their newborn.
4 Their young ones thrive and grow up in the open field;
they leave and do not return.
5 Who set the wild donkey free?
Who released the swift donkey from the harness?
6 I made the wilderness his home
and the salt flats his dwelling.
7 He scorns the tumult of the city
and never hears the shouts of a driver.
8 He roams the mountains for pasture,
searching for any green thing.
9 Will the wild ox consent to serve you?
Will he stay by your manger at night?
10 Can you hold him to the furrow with a harness?
Will he plow the valleys behind you?
11 Can you rely on his great strength?

---

62. Cited in Job 42:3
63. Hebrew *gird up your loins*
64. Cited in Job 42:4
65. Or *who set its core in place*
66. Or *bring forth Mazzaroth in its season*
67. Or *Leo* or *Arcturus*
68. Or *Who has given the ibis wisdom*, that is, wisdom about the flooding of the Nile

Will you leave your hard work to him?
12 Can you trust him to bring in your grain
and gather it to your threshing floor?
13 The wings of the ostrich flap joyfully,
but cannot match the pinions and feathers of the stork.[69]
14 For she leaves her eggs on the ground
and lets them warm in the sand.
15 She forgets that a foot may crush them,
or a wild animal may trample them.
16 She treats her young harshly, as if not her own,
with no concern that her labor was in vain.
17 For God has deprived her of wisdom;
He has not endowed her with understanding.
18 Yet when she proudly spreads her wings,
she laughs at the horse and its rider.
19 Do you give strength to the horse
or adorn his neck with a mane?
20 Do you make him leap like a locust,
striking terror with his proud snorting?
21 He paws in the valley and rejoices in his strength;
he charges into battle.
22 He laughs at fear, frightened of nothing;
he does not turn back from the sword.
23 A quiver rattles at his side,
along with a flashing spear and lance.[70]
24 Trembling with excitement, he devours the distance;
he cannot stand still when the ram's horn sounds.
25 At the blast of the horn, he snorts with fervor.
He catches the scent of battle from afar,
the shouts of captains and the cry of war.[71]
26 Does the hawk take flight by your understanding
and spread his wings toward the south?
27 Does the eagle soar at your command
and make his nest on high?
28 He dwells on a cliff and lodges there;
his stronghold is on a rocky crag.
29 From there he spies out food;
his eyes see it from afar.
30 His young ones feast on blood;
and where the slain are, there he is."

Job 40

Job Humbles Himself before the LORD

1 And the LORD said to Job:
2 "Will the faultfinder contend with the Almighty?
Let him who argues with God give an answer."
3 Then Job answered the LORD:
4 "Behold, I am insignificant. How can I reply to You?
I place my hand over my mouth.
5 I have spoken once, but I have no answer—
twice, but I have nothing to add."

The LORD Challenges Job Again

6 Then the LORD answered Job out of the whirlwind and said:
7 "Now brace yourself like a man;
I will question you, and you shall inform Me.[72][73]
8 Would you really annul My justice?
Would you condemn Me to justify yourself?
9 Do you have an arm like God's?
Can you thunder with a voice like His?
10 Then adorn yourself with majesty and splendor,
and clothe yourself with honor and glory.
11 Unleash the fury of your wrath;
look on every proud man and bring him low.
12 Look on every proud man and humble him;
trample the wicked where they stand.
13 Bury them together in the dust;
imprison them in the grave.[74]
14 Then I will confess to you
that your own right hand can save you.
15 Look at Behemoth, which I made along with you.
He feeds on grass like an ox.
16 See the strength of his loins
and the power in the muscles of his belly.
17 His tail sways like a cedar;
the sinews of his thighs are tightly knit.
18 His bones are tubes of bronze;
his limbs are rods of iron.
19 He is the foremost of God's works;
only his Maker can draw the sword against him.[75]
20 The hills yield him their produce,
while all the beasts of the field play nearby.
21 He lies under the lotus plants,
hidden among the reeds of the marsh.[76]
22 The lotus plants conceal him in their shade;
the willows of the brook surround him.[77]
23 Though the river rages, Behemoth is unafraid;
he remains secure, though the Jordan surges to his mouth.
24 Can anyone capture him as he looks on,
or pierce his nose with a snare?

Job 41

The LORD's Power Shown in Leviathan

1 "Can you pull in Leviathan with a hook
or tie down his tongue with a rope?
2 Can you put a cord through his nose
or pierce his jaw with a hook?

---

69. *Pinions* are the outer parts of a bird's wings, including the flight feathers.
70. Or *javelin*
71. Or *he snorts, 'Aha!'*
72. Hebrew *gird up your loins*
73. Cited in Job 42:4
74. Or *in the hidden place*
75. Hebrew *ways*
76. Or *bramble bushes*; also in verse 22
77. Or *poplars*

3 Will he beg you for mercy
or speak to you softly?
4 Will he make a covenant with you
to take him as a slave for life?
5 Can you pet him like a bird
or put him on a leash for your maidens?
6 Will traders barter for him
or divide him among the merchants?
7 Can you fill his hide with harpoons
or his head with fishing spears?
8 If you lay a hand on him,
you will remember the battle and never repeat it!
9 Surely hope of overcoming him is false.
Is not the sight of him overwhelming?
10 No one is so fierce as to rouse Leviathan.
Then who is able to stand against Me?
11 Who has given to Me that I should repay him?
Everything under heaven is Mine.[78]
12 I cannot keep silent about his limbs,
his power and graceful form.
13 Who can strip off his outer coat?
Who can approach him with a bridle?[79]
14 Who can open his jaws,
ringed by his fearsome teeth?
15 His rows of scales are his pride,
tightly sealed together.
16 One scale is so near to another
that no air can pass between them.
17 They are joined to one another;
they clasp and cannot be separated.
18 His snorting flashes with light,
and his eyes are like the rays of dawn.
19 Firebrands stream from his mouth;
fiery sparks shoot forth!
20 Smoke billows from his nostrils
as from a boiling pot over burning reeds.
21 His breath sets coals ablaze,
and flames pour from his mouth.
22 Strength resides in his neck,
and dismay leaps before him.
23 The folds of his flesh are tightly joined;
they are firm and immovable.
24 His chest is as hard as a rock,
as hard as a lower millstone!
25 When Leviathan rises up, the mighty are terrified;
they withdraw before his thrashing.
26 The sword that reaches him has no effect,
nor does the spear or dart or arrow.
27 He regards iron as straw
and bronze as rotten wood.
28 No arrow can make him flee;
slingstones become like chaff to him.
29 A club is regarded as straw,
and he laughs at the sound of the lance.[80]
30 His undersides are jagged potsherds,
spreading out the mud like a threshing sledge.
31 He makes the depths seethe like a cauldron;
he makes the sea like a jar of ointment.
32 He leaves a glistening wake behind him;
one would think the deep had white hair!
33 Nothing on earth is his equal—
a creature devoid of fear!
34 He looks down on all the haughty;
he is king over all the proud."

Job 42

Job Submits Himself to the LORD

1 Then Job replied to the LORD:
2 "I know that You can do all things
and that no plan of Yours can be thwarted.
3 You asked, 'Who is this
who conceals My counsel without knowledge?'
Surely I spoke of things I did not understand,
things too wonderful for me to know.[81]
4 You said, 'Listen now, and I will speak.
I will question you, and you shall inform Me.'[82]
5 My ears had heard of You,
but now my eyes have seen You.
6 Therefore I despise myself,
and I repent in dust and ashes."

The LORD Rebukes Job's Friends

7 After the LORD had spoken these words to Job, He said to Eliphaz the Temanite, "My wrath is kindled against you and your two friends. For you have not spoken about Me accurately, as My servant Job has.[8] So now, take seven bulls and seven rams, go to My servant Job, and sacrifice a burnt offering for yourselves. Then My servant Job will pray for you, for I will accept his prayer and not deal with you according to your folly. For you have not spoken accurately about Me, as My servant Job has."

9 So Eliphaz the Temanite, Bildad the Shuhite, and Zophar the Naamathite went and did as the LORD had told them; and the LORD accepted Job's prayer.

The LORD Blesses Job

10 After Job had prayed for his friends, the LORD restored his prosperity and doubled his former possessions.[11] All his brothers and sisters and prior acquaintances came and dined with him in his house. They consoled him and comforted him over all the adversity that the LORD had brought upon him. And each one gave him a piece of silver and a gold ring.[83]

12 So the LORD blessed Job's latter days more than his first. He owned 14,000 sheep, 6,000 camels, 1,000 yoke of oxen, and 1,000 female donkeys.[13] And he also had seven sons and

---

78. Cited in Romans 11:35
79. Or *Who can come within his double mail?*
80. Or *javelin*
81. Job 38:2
82. Job 38:3 and Job 40:7
83. Hebrew *a kesitah*; the value or weight of the kesitah is no longer known.

three daughters.[14] He named his first daughter Jemimah, his second Keziah, and his third Keren-happuch.[15] No women as beautiful as Job's daughters could be found in all the land, and their father granted them an inheritance among their brothers.

[16] After this, Job lived 140 years and saw his children and their children to the fourth generation.[17] And so Job died, old and full of years.

Psalm

BOOK I

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17

18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34

35 36 37 38 39 40 41

BOOK II

42 43 44 45 46 47 48 49 50 51 52 53 54 55 56 57 58

59 60 61 62 63 64 65 66 67 68 69 70 71 72

BOOK III

73 74 75 76 77 78 79 80 81 82 83 84 85 86 87 88 89

BOOK IV

90 91 92 93 94 95 96 97 98 99 100 101 102 103 104 105 106

BOOK V

107 108 109 110 111 112 113 114 115 116 117 118 119 120 121 122 123

124 125 126 127 128 129 130 131 132 133 134 135 136 137 138 139 140

141 142 143 144 145 146 147 148 149 150

Psalm 1

BOOK I

Psalms 1–41

The Two Paths

(Matthew 5:3–12; Luke 6:20–23)

[1] Blessed is the man
who does not walk in the counsel of the wicked,
or set foot on the path of sinners,
or sit in the seat of mockers.
[2] But his delight is in the Law of the LORD,
and on His law he meditates day and night.
[3] He is like a tree planted by streams of water,
yielding its fruit in season,
whose leaf does not wither,
and who prospers in all he does.
[4] Not so the wicked!
For they are like chaff driven off by the wind.
[5] Therefore the wicked will not stand in the judgment,
nor sinners in the assembly of the righteous.
[6] For the LORD guards the path of the righteous,
but the way of the wicked will perish.

Psalm 2

The Triumphant Messiah

(Acts 4:23–31)

[1] Why do the nations rage
and the peoples plot in vain?[1]
[2] The kings of the earth take their stand
and the rulers gather together,
against the LORD
and against His Anointed One:[2]
[3] "Let us break Their chains
and cast away Their cords."
[4] The One enthroned in heaven laughs;
the Lord taunts them.
[5] Then He rebukes them in His anger,
and terrifies them in His fury:
[6] "I have installed My King on Zion,
upon My holy mountain."
[7] I will proclaim the decree
spoken to Me by the LORD:
"You are My Son;
today I have become Your Father.[3]
[8] Ask Me, and I will make the nations Your inheritance,
the ends of the earth Your possession.

---

1. Or *noisily assemble*; see Revelation 11:18.
2. Cited in Acts 4:25–26
3. Literally *today I have begotten You*; cited in Acts 13:33, Hebrews 1:5, and Hebrews 5:5

9 You will break them with an iron scepter;
You will shatter them like pottery."[4][5]
10 Therefore be wise, O kings;
be admonished, O judges of the earth.
11 Serve the LORD with fear,
and rejoice with trembling.
12 Kiss the Son, lest He be angry
and you perish in your rebellion,
when His wrath ignites in an instant.
Blessed are all who take refuge in Him.

Psalm 3

Deliver Me, O LORD!

(2 Samuel 15:13–29)

A Psalm of David, when he fled from his son Absalom.

1 O LORD, how my foes have increased!
How many rise up against me!
2 Many say of me,
"God will not deliver him."
Selah[6]
3 But You, O LORD, are a shield around me,
my glory, and the One who lifts my head.
4 To the LORD I cry aloud,
and He answers me from His holy mountain.
Selah
5 I lie down and sleep;
I wake again, for the LORD sustains me.
6 I will not fear the myriads
set against me on every side.
7 Arise, O LORD!
Save me, O my God!
Strike all my enemies on the jaw;
break the teeth of the wicked.
8 Salvation belongs to the LORD;
may Your blessing be on Your people.
Selah

Psalm 4

Answer Me When I Call!

For the choirmaster. With stringed instruments. A Psalm of David.

1 Answer me when I call,
O God of my righteousness!
You have relieved my distress;
show me grace and hear my prayer.
2 How long, O men, will my honor be maligned?
How long will you love vanity and seek after lies?
Selah[7]
3 Know that the LORD has set apart the godly for Himself;
the LORD hears when I call to Him.
4 Be angry, yet do not sin;
on your bed, search your heart and be still.
Selah[8]
5 Offer the sacrifices of the righteous
and trust in the LORD.
6 Many ask, "Who can show us the good?"
Shine the light of Your face upon us, O LORD.
7 You have filled my heart with more joy
than when grain and new wine abound.
8 I will lie down and sleep in peace,
for You alone, O LORD, make me dwell in safety.

Psalm 5

Give Ear to My Words

For the choirmaster, to be accompanied by flutes. A Psalm of David.

1 Give ear to my words, O LORD;
consider my groaning.
2 Attend to the sound of my cry,
my King and my God,
for to You I pray.
3 In the morning, O LORD, You hear my voice;
at daybreak I lay my plea before You
and wait in expectation.
4 For You are not a God who delights in wickedness;
no evil can dwell with You.
5 The boastful cannot stand in Your presence;
You hate all workers of iniquity.
6 You destroy those who tell lies;
the LORD abhors the man of bloodshed and deceit.
7 But I will enter Your house
by the abundance of Your loving devotion;
in reverence I will bow down
toward Your holy temple.[9]
8 Lead me, O LORD, in Your righteousness
because of my enemies;
make straight Your way before me.
9 For not a word they speak can be trusted;
destruction lies within them.
Their throats are open graves;
their tongues practice deceit.[10]
10 Declare them guilty, O God;
let them fall by their own devices.
Drive them out for their many transgressions,
for they have rebelled against You.
11 But let all who take refuge in You rejoice;
let them ever shout for joy.
May You shelter them,
that those who love Your name may rejoice in You.
12 For surely You, O LORD, bless the righteous;

---

4. LXX *You will rule them* or *You will shepherd them*
5. Cited in Revelation 2:27; see also Revelation 12:5 and Revelation 19:15.
6. *Selah* or *Interlude* is probably a musical or literary term; here and throughout the Psalms.
7. Or *false gods*
8. Or *In your anger do not sin* or *Tremble and do not sin*; cited in Ephesians 4:26
9. Forms of the Hebrew *chesed* are translated here and in most cases throughout the Scriptures as *loving devotion*; the range of meaning includes *love*, *goodness*, *kindness*, *faithfulness*, and *mercy*, as well as *loyalty to a covenant*.
10. Or *flattery*; cited in Romans 3:13

You surround them with the shield of Your favor.

Psalm 6

Do Not Rebuke Me in Your Anger

(Psalm 38:1–22)

For the choirmaster. With stringed instruments, according to Sheminith. A Psalm of David.

1 O LORD, do not rebuke me in Your anger
or discipline me in Your wrath.[11]
2 Be merciful to me, O LORD, for I am frail;
heal me, O LORD, for my bones are in agony.
3 My soul is deeply distressed.
How long, O LORD, how long?
4 Turn, O LORD, and deliver my soul;
save me because of Your loving devotion.
5 For there is no mention of You in death;
who can praise You from Sheol?
6 I am weary from groaning;
all night I flood my bed with weeping
and drench my couch with tears.
7 My eyes fail from grief;
they grow dim because of all my foes.
8 Depart from me, all you workers of iniquity,
for the LORD has heard my weeping.
9 The LORD has heard my cry for mercy;
the LORD accepts my prayer.
10 All my enemies will be ashamed and dismayed;
they will turn back in sudden disgrace.

Psalm 7

I Take Refuge in You

A Shiggaion of David, which he sang to the LORD concerning the words of Cush, a Benjamite.

1 O LORD my God, I take refuge in You;
save me and deliver me from all my pursuers,[12]
2 or they will shred my soul like a lion
and tear me to pieces with no one to rescue me.
3 O LORD my God, if I have done this,
if injustice is on my hands,
4 if I have rewarded my ally with evil,
if I have plundered my foe without cause,[13]
5 then may my enemy pursue me and overtake me;
may he trample me to the ground
and leave my honor in the dust.

Selah

6 Arise, O LORD, in Your anger;
rise up against the fury of my enemies.
Awake, my God, and ordain judgment.
7 Let the assembled peoples gather around You;
take Your seat over them on high.
8 The LORD judges the peoples;
vindicate me, O LORD,
according to my righteousness and integrity.
9 Put an end to the evil of the wicked,
but establish the righteous,
O righteous God who searches hearts and minds.[14]
10 My shield is with God,
who saves the upright in heart.
11 God is a righteous judge
and a God who feels indignation each day.
12 If one does not repent,
God will sharpen His sword;
He has bent and strung His bow.
13 He has prepared His deadly weapons;
He ordains His arrows with fire.
14 Behold, the wicked man travails with evil;
he conceives trouble and births falsehood.
15 He has dug a hole and hollowed it out;
he has fallen into a pit of his own making.
16 His trouble recoils on himself,
and his violence falls on his own head.
17 I will thank the LORD for His righteousness
and sing praise to the name of the LORD Most High.

Psalm 8

How Majestic Is Your Name!

For the choirmaster. According to Gittith. A Psalm of David.

1 O LORD, our Lord,
how majestic is Your name in all the earth!
You have set Your glory
above the heavens.[15]
2 From the mouths of children and infants
You have ordained praise
on account of Your adversaries,
to silence the enemy and avenger.[16]
3 When I behold Your heavens,
the work of Your fingers,
the moon and the stars,
which You have set in place—
4 what is man that You are mindful of him,
or the son of man that You care for him?
5 You made him a little lower than the angels;
You crowned him with glory and honor.[17]
6 You made him ruler of the works of Your hands;
You have placed everything under his feet:[18]
7 all sheep and oxen,
and even the beasts of the field,
8 the birds of the air and the fish of the sea,
all that swim the paths of the seas.
9 O LORD, our Lord,

---

11. *Sheminith* is probably a musical term; here and in 1 Chronicles 15:21 and Psalm 12:1.
12. *Shiggaion* is probably a musical or liturgical term.
13. Hebrew *the one at peace with me*
14. Hebrew *hearts and kidneys*
15. *Gittith* is probably a musical or liturgical term; here and in Psalms 81 and 84.
16. Literally *You have ordained strength*; LXX *You have prepared praise*; cited in Matthew 21:16
17. Or *than God* or *than the heavenly beings*; see also LXX.
18. Cited in 1 Corinthians 15:27 and Hebrews 2:6–8

how majestic is Your name in all the earth!

Psalm 9

I Will Give Thanks to the LORD

For the choirmaster. To the tune of “The Death of the Son.”
A Psalm of David.

1 I will give thanks to the LORD with all my heart;
I will recount all Your wonders.[19]
2 I will be glad and rejoice in You;
I will sing praise to Your name, O Most High.
3 When my enemies retreat,
they stumble and perish before You.
4 For You have upheld my just cause;
You sit on Your throne judging righteously.
5 You have rebuked the nations;
You have destroyed the wicked;
You have erased their name forever and ever.
6 The enemy has come to eternal ruin,
and You have uprooted their cities;
the very memory of them has vanished.
7 But the LORD abides forever;
He has established His throne for judgment.
8 He judges the world with justice;
He governs the people with equity.
9 The LORD is a refuge for the oppressed,
a stronghold in times of trouble.
10 Those who know Your name trust in You,
for You, O LORD, have not forsaken those who seek You.
11 Sing praises to the LORD, who dwells in Zion;
proclaim His deeds among the nations.
12 For the Avenger of bloodshed remembers;
He does not ignore the cry of the afflicted.
13 Be merciful to me, O LORD;
see how my enemies afflict me!
Lift me up from the gates of death,
14 that I may declare all Your praises—
that within the gates of Daughter Zion
I may rejoice in Your salvation.
15 The nations have fallen into a pit of their making;
their feet are caught in the net they have hidden.
16 The LORD is known by the justice He brings;
the wicked are ensnared by the work of their hands.
Higgaion Selah[20]
17 The wicked will return to Sheol—
all the nations who forget God.
18 For the needy will not always be forgotten;
nor the hope of the oppressed forever dashed.
19 Rise up, O LORD, do not let man prevail;
let the nations be judged in Your presence.
20 Lay terror upon them, O LORD;
let the nations know they are but men.

Psalm 10

The Perils of the Pilgrim

1 Why, O LORD, do You stand far off?
Why do You hide in times of trouble?
2 In pride the wicked pursue the needy;
let them be caught in the schemes they devise.
3 For the wicked man boasts in the cravings of his heart;
he blesses the greedy and reviles the LORD.
4 In his pride the wicked man does not seek Him;
in all his schemes there is no God.
5 He is secure in his ways at all times;
Your lofty judgments are far from him;
he sneers at all his foes.
6 He says to himself, “I will not be moved;
from age to age I am free of distress.”
7 His mouth is full of cursing, deceit, and violence;
trouble and malice are under his tongue.[21]
8 He lies in wait near the villages;
in ambush he slays the innocent;
his eyes watch in stealth for the helpless.
9 He lies in wait like a lion in a thicket;
he lurks to seize the oppressed;
he catches the lowly in his net.
10 They are crushed and beaten down;
the helpless fall prey to his strength.[22]
11 He says to himself, “God has forgotten;
He hides His face and never sees.”
12 Arise, O LORD! Lift up Your hand, O God!
Do not forget the helpless.
13 Why has the wicked man renounced God?
He says to himself, “You will never call me to account.”
14 But You have regarded trouble and grief;
You see to repay it by Your hand.
The victim entrusts himself to You;
You are the helper of the fatherless.
15 Break the arm of the wicked and evildoer;
call him to account for his wickedness
until none is left to be found.
16 The LORD is King forever and ever;
the nations perish from His land.
17 You have heard, O LORD, the desire of the humble;
You will strengthen their hearts.
You will incline Your ear,
18 to vindicate the fatherless and oppressed,
that the men of the earth
may strike terror no more.

---

19. Psalms 9 and 10 together follow an acrostic pattern, each stanza beginning with the successive letters of the Hebrew alphabet. In the LXX they form one psalm.
20. *Higgaion Selah* or *quiet interlude* is probably a musical or liturgical term.
21. LXX *bitterness*; cited in Romans 3:14
22. Or *He crouches and lies low*

Psalm 11

In the LORD I Take Refuge
(Habakkuk 1:12–17)

For the choirmaster. Of David.

[1] In the LORD I take refuge.
How then can you say to me:
"Flee like a bird to your mountain!
[2] For behold, the wicked bend their bows.
They set their arrow on the string
to shoot from the shadows at the upright in heart.
[3] If the foundations are destroyed,
what can the righteous do?"
[4] The LORD is in His holy temple;
the LORD is on His heavenly throne.
His eyes are watching closely;
they examine the sons of men.
[5] The LORD tests the righteous and the wicked;
His soul hates the lover of violence.
[6] On the wicked He will rain down fiery coals and sulfur;
a scorching wind will be their portion.
[7] For the LORD is righteous; He loves justice.
The upright will see His face.

Psalm 12

The Godly Are No More

For the choirmaster. According to Sheminith. A Psalm of David.

[1] Help, O LORD, for the godly are no more;
the faithful have vanished from among men.[23]
[2] They lie to one another;
they speak with flattering lips and a double heart.
[3] May the LORD cut off all flattering lips
and every boastful tongue.
[4] They say, "With our tongues we will prevail.
We own our lips—who can be our master?"
[5] "For the cause of the oppressed
and for the groaning of the needy,
I will now arise," says the LORD.
"I will bring safety to him who yearns."
[6] The words of the LORD are flawless,
like silver refined in a furnace,
like gold purified sevenfold.[24]
[7] You, O LORD, will keep us;
You will forever guard us from this generation.
[8] The wicked wander freely,
and vileness is exalted among men.

Psalm 13

How Long, O LORD?

For the choirmaster. A Psalm of David.

[1] How long, O LORD?
Will You forget me forever?
How long will You hide Your face from me?
[2] How long must I wrestle in my soul,
with sorrow in my heart each day?
How long will my enemy dominate me?
[3] Consider me and respond, O LORD my God.
Give light to my eyes, lest I sleep in death,
[4] lest my enemy say, "I have overcome him,"
and my foes rejoice when I fall.
[5] But I have trusted in Your loving devotion;
my heart will rejoice in Your salvation.
[6] I will sing to the LORD,
for He has been good to me.

Psalm 14

The Fool Says There Is No God
(Psalm 53:1–6; Isaiah 59:1–17; Romans 3:9–20)

For the choirmaster. Of David.

[1] The fool says in his heart,
"There is no God."
They are corrupt; their acts are vile.
There is no one who does good.[25]
[2] The LORD looks down from heaven
upon the sons of men
to see if any understand,
if any seek God.
[3] All have turned away,
they have together become corrupt;
there is no one who does good,
not even one.[26][27]
[4] Will the workers of iniquity never learn?
They devour my people like bread;
they refuse to call upon the LORD.
[5] There they are, overwhelmed with dread,
for God is in the company of the righteous.
[6] You sinners frustrate the plans of the oppressed,
yet the LORD is their shelter.
[7] Oh, that the salvation of Israel would come from Zion!
When the LORD restores His captive people,
let Jacob rejoice, let Israel be glad!

Psalm 15

Who May Dwell on Your Holy Mountain?

A Psalm of David.

[1] O LORD, who may abide in Your tent?
Who may dwell on Your holy mountain?
[2] He who walks with integrity
and practices righteousness,
who speaks the truth from his heart,
[3] who has no slander on his tongue,
who does no harm to his neighbor,
who casts no scorn on his friend,
[4] who despises the vile

---

23. *Sheminith* is probably a musical term; here and in 1 Chronicles 15:21 and Psalm 6:1.
24. Probable reading; MT *like silver refined in a furnace of clay, purified sevenfold*
25. The Hebrew words rendered *fool* throughout the Psalms denote one who is morally deficient.
26. LXX *worthless*
27. Cited in Romans 3:10–12

but honors those who fear the LORD,
who does not revise a costly oath,
5 who lends his money without interest
and refuses a bribe against the innocent.
He who does these things
will never be shaken.

Psalm 16

The Presence of the LORD
(Acts 2:14–36)
A Miktam of David.
1 Preserve me, O God,
for in You I take refuge.[28]
2 I said to the LORD, "You are my Lord;
apart from You I have no good thing."
3 As for the saints in the land,
they are the excellence
in whom all my delight resides.
4 Sorrows will multiply
to those who chase other gods.
I will not pour out their libations of blood,
or speak their names with my lips.
5 The LORD is my chosen portion and my cup;
You have made my lot secure.
6 The lines of my boundary have fallen in pleasant places;
surely my inheritance is delightful.
7 I will bless the LORD who counsels me;
even at night my conscience instructs me.[29]
8 I have set the LORD always before me.
Because He is at my right hand, I will not be shaken.[30]
9 Therefore my heart is glad and my tongue rejoices;
my body also will dwell securely.[31]
10 For You will not abandon my soul to Sheol,
nor will You let Your Holy One see decay.[32]
11 You have made known to me the path of life;
You will fill me with joy in Your presence,
with eternal pleasures at Your right hand.[33]

Psalm 17

Hear My Righteous Plea
A prayer of David.
1 Hear, O LORD, my righteous plea;
listen to my cry.
Give ear to my prayer—
it comes from lips free of deceit.
2 May my vindication come from Your presence;
may Your eyes see what is right.
3 You have tried my heart;
You have visited me in the night.
You have tested me and found no evil;
I have resolved not to sin with my mouth.
4 As for the deeds of men—
by the word of Your lips
I have avoided the ways of the violent.
5 My steps have held to Your paths;
my feet have not slipped.
6 I call on You, O God,
for You will answer me.
Incline Your ear to me;
hear my words.
7 Show the wonders of Your loving devotion,
You who save by Your right hand
those who seek refuge from their foes.
8 Keep me as the apple of Your eye;
hide me in the shadow of Your wings[34]
9 from the wicked who assail me,
from my mortal enemies who surround me.
10 They have closed their callous hearts;
their mouths speak with arrogance.
11 They have tracked us down, and now surround us;
their eyes are set to cast us to the ground,
12 like a lion greedy for prey,
like a young lion lurking in ambush.
13 Arise, O LORD, confront them!
Bring them to their knees;
deliver me from the wicked by Your sword,
14 from such men, O LORD, by Your hand—
from men of the world
whose portion is in this life.
May You fill the bellies of Your treasured ones and satisfy their sons,
so they leave their abundance to their children.[35]
15 As for me, I will behold Your face in righteousness;
when I awake, I will be satisfied in Your presence.

Psalm 18

The LORD Is My Rock
(2 Samuel 22:1–51)
For the choirmaster. Of David the servant of the LORD, who sang this song to the LORD on the day the LORD had delivered him from the hand of all his enemies and from the hand of Saul. He said:
1 I love You, O LORD, my strength.
2 The LORD is my rock, my fortress, and my deliverer.
My God is my rock, in whom I take refuge,
my shield, and the horn of my salvation,
my stronghold.
3 I will call upon the LORD, who is worthy to be praised;
so shall I be saved from my enemies.
4 The cords of death encompassed me;

---

28. *Miktam* is probably a musical or liturgical term; used for Psalm 16 and Psalms 56–60.
29. Or *my heart instructs me*; Hebrew *my kidneys instruct me*
30. LXX *I foresaw*
31. LXX *will dwell in hope*
32. Cited in Acts 13:35
33. Cited in Acts 2:25–28
34. Literally *as the pupil, the daughter of*
35. Or *May what You have stored up for the wicked fill their bellies*

the torrents of chaos overwhelmed me.
5 The cords of Sheol entangled me;
the snares of death confronted me.
6 In my distress I called upon the LORD;
I cried to my God for help.
From His temple He heard my voice,
and my cry for His help reached His ears.
7 Then the earth shook and quaked,
and the foundations of the mountains trembled;
they were shaken because He burned with anger.
8 Smoke rose from His nostrils,
and consuming fire came from His mouth;
glowing coals blazed forth.
9 He parted the heavens and came down
with dark clouds beneath His feet.
10 He mounted a cherub and flew;
He soared on the wings of the wind.
11 He made darkness His hiding place,
and storm clouds a canopy around Him.
12 From the brightness of His presence
His clouds advanced—
hailstones and coals of fire.[36]
13 The LORD thundered from heaven;
the voice of the Most High resounded—
hailstones and coals of fire.[37]
14 He shot His arrows and scattered the foes;
He hurled lightning and routed them.
15 The channels of the sea appeared,
and the foundations of the world were exposed,
at Your rebuke, O LORD,
at the blast of the breath of Your nostrils.
16 He reached down from on high and took hold of me;
He drew me out of deep waters.
17 He rescued me from my powerful enemy,
from foes too mighty for me.
18 They confronted me in my day of calamity,
but the LORD was my support.
19 He brought me out into the open;
He rescued me because He delighted in me.
20 The LORD has rewarded me according to my righteousness;
He has repaid me according to the cleanness of my hands.
21 For I have kept the ways of the LORD
and have not wickedly departed from my God.
22 For all His ordinances are before me;
I have not disregarded His statutes.
23 And I have been blameless before Him
and kept myself from iniquity.
24 So the LORD has repaid me according to my righteousness,
according to the cleanness of my hands in His sight.
25 To the faithful You show Yourself faithful,
to the blameless You show Yourself blameless;
26 to the pure You show Yourself pure,
but to the crooked You show Yourself shrewd.
27 For You save an afflicted people,
but You humble those with haughty eyes.
28 For You, O LORD, light my lamp;
my God lights up my darkness.
29 For in You I can charge an army,
and with my God I can scale a wall.
30 As for God, His way is perfect;
the word of the LORD is flawless.
He is a shield to all who take refuge in Him.
31 For who is God besides the LORD?
And who is the Rock except our God?
32 It is God who arms me with strength
and makes my way clear.
33 He makes my feet like those of a deer
and stations me upon the heights.
34 He trains my hands for battle;
my arms can bend a bow of bronze.
35 You have given me Your shield of salvation;
Your right hand upholds me,
and Your gentleness exalts me.[38]
36 You broaden the path beneath me
so that my ankles do not give way.
37 I pursued my enemies and overtook them;
I did not turn back until they were consumed.
38 I crushed them so they could not rise;
they have fallen under my feet.
39 You have armed me with strength for battle;
You have subdued my foes beneath me.
40 You have made my enemies retreat before me;
I destroyed those who hated me.
41 They cried for help, but there was no one to save them—
to the LORD, but He did not answer.
42 I ground them as dust in the face of the wind;
I trampled them like mud in the streets.[39]
43 You have delivered me from the strife of the people;
You have made me the head of nations;
a people I had not known shall serve me.
44 When they hear me, they obey me;
foreigners cower before me.
45 Foreigners lose heart
and come trembling from their strongholds.
46 The LORD lives, and blessed be my Rock!
And may the God of my salvation be exalted—
47 the God who avenges me
and subdues nations beneath me,
48 who delivers me from my enemies.
You exalt me above my foes;
You rescue me from violent men.
49 Therefore I will praise You, O LORD, among the nations;
I will sing praises to Your name.[40]

---

36. Or *bolts of lightning*; also in verse 13
37. Most Hebrew manuscripts; some Hebrew manuscripts and LXX do not include *—hailstones and coals of fire*; see 2 Samuel 22:14.
38. Or *and Your help exalts me* or *and You stoop down to make me great*
39. Some Hebrew manuscripts, LXX, and Syriac (see also 2 Samuel 22:43); MT *I poured them out*

50 Great salvation He brings to His king.
He shows loving devotion to His anointed,
to David and his descendants forever.

Psalm 19

The Heavens Declare the Glory of God

For the choirmaster. A Psalm of David.

1 The heavens declare the glory of God;
the skies proclaim the work of His hands.
2 Day after day they pour forth speech;
night after night they reveal knowledge.
3 Without speech or language,
without a sound to be heard,[41]
4 their voice has gone out into all the earth,
their words to the ends of the world.
In the heavens He has pitched
a tent for the sun.[42][43]
5 Like a bridegroom emerging from his chamber,
like a champion rejoicing to run his course,
6 it rises at one end of the heavens
and runs its circuit to the other;
nothing is deprived of its warmth.
7 The Law of the LORD is perfect,
reviving the soul;
the testimony of the LORD is trustworthy,
making wise the simple.
8 The precepts of the LORD are right,
bringing joy to the heart;
the commandments of the LORD are radiant,
giving light to the eyes.
9 The fear of the LORD is pure,
enduring forever;
the judgments of the LORD are true,
being altogether righteous.
10 They are more precious than gold,
than much pure gold;
they are sweeter than honey,
than honey from the comb.
11 By them indeed Your servant is warned;
in keeping them is great reward.
12 Who can discern his own errors?
Cleanse me from my hidden faults.
13 Keep Your servant also from willful sins;
may they not rule over me.
Then I will be blameless
and cleansed of great transgression.
14 May the words of my mouth
and the meditation of my heart
be pleasing in Your sight,
O LORD, my Rock and my Redeemer.

Psalm 20

The Day of Trouble

For the choirmaster. A Psalm of David.

1 May the LORD answer you in the day of trouble;
may the name of the God of Jacob protect you.
2 May He send you help from the sanctuary
and sustain you from Zion.
3 May He remember all your gifts
and look favorably on your burnt offerings.

Selah

4 May He give you the desires of your heart
and make all your plans succeed.
5 May we shout for joy at your victory
and raise a banner in the name of our God.
May the LORD grant all your petitions.
6 Now I know that the LORD saves His anointed;
He answers him from His holy heaven
with the saving power of His right hand.
7 Some trust in chariots and others in horses,
but we trust in the name of the LORD our God.
8 They collapse and fall,
but we rise up and stand firm.
9 O LORD, save the king.
Answer us on the day we call.[44]

Psalm 21

After the Battle

(Proverbs 21:1–31)

For the choirmaster. A Psalm of David.

1 O LORD, the king rejoices in Your strength.
How greatly he exults in Your salvation!
2 You have granted his heart's desire
and have not withheld the request of his lips.

Selah

3 For You welcomed him with rich blessings;
You placed on his head a crown of pure gold.
4 He asked You for life, and You granted it—
length of days, forever and ever.
5 Great is his glory in Your salvation;
You bestow on him splendor and majesty.
6 For You grant him blessings forever;
You cheer him with joy in Your presence.
7 For the king trusts in the LORD;
through the loving devotion of the Most High,
he will not be shaken.
8 Your hand will apprehend all Your enemies;
Your right hand will seize those who hate You.
9 You will place them in a fiery furnace
at the time of Your appearing.
In His wrath the LORD will engulf them,
and the fire will consume them.

---

40. Cited in Romans 15:9
41. Or *There is no speech or language where their voice is not heard*
42. LXX, Syriac, and Vulgate; Hebrew *their measuring line*
43. Cited in Romans 10:18
44. Or *give victory to*

10 You will wipe their descendants from the earth,
and their offspring from the sons of men.
11 Though they intend You harm,
the schemes they devise will not prevail.
12 For You will put them to flight
when Your bow is trained upon them.
13 Be exalted, O LORD, in Your strength;
we will sing and praise Your power.

Psalm 22

The Psalm of the Cross
(Matthew 27:32–56; Mark 15:21–41; Luke 23:26–43; John 19:16–30)
For the choirmaster. To the tune of "The Doe of the Dawn."
A Psalm of David.
1 My God, my God,
why have You forsaken me?
Why are You so far from saving me,
so far from my words of groaning?[45]
2 I cry out by day, O my God,
but You do not answer,
and by night,
but I have no rest.
3 Yet You are holy,
enthroned on the praises of Israel.
4 In You our fathers trusted;
they trusted and You delivered them.
5 They cried out to You and were set free;
they trusted in You and were not disappointed.
6 But I am a worm and not a man,
scorned by men and despised by the people.
7 All who see me mock me;
they sneer and shake their heads:
8 "He trusts in the LORD,
let the LORD deliver him;
let the LORD rescue him,
since He delights in him."[46]
9 Yet You brought me forth from the womb;
You made me secure at my mother's breast.
10 From birth I was cast upon You;
from my mother's womb You have been my God.
11 Be not far from me,
for trouble is near
and there is no one to help.
12 Many bulls surround me;
strong bulls of Bashan encircle me.
13 They open their jaws against me
like lions that roar and maul.
14 I am poured out like water,
and all my bones are disjointed.
My heart is like wax;
it melts away within me.
15 My strength is dried up like a potsherd,
and my tongue sticks to the roof of my mouth.
You lay me in the dust of death.[47]
16 For dogs surround me;
a band of evil men encircles me;
they have pierced my hands and feet.[48]
17 I can count all my bones;
they stare and gloat over me.
18 They divide my garments among them
and cast lots for my clothing.[49]
19 But You, O LORD, be not far off;
O my Strength, come quickly to help me.
20 Deliver my soul from the sword,
my precious life from the power of wild dogs.
21 Save me from the mouth of the lion;
at the horns of the wild oxen You have answered me!
22 I will proclaim Your name to my brothers;
I will praise You in the assembly.[50]
23 You who fear the LORD, praise Him!
All descendants of Jacob, honor Him!
All offspring of Israel, revere Him!
24 For He has not despised or detested
the torment of the afflicted.
He has not hidden His face from him,
but has attended to his cry for help.
25 My praise for You resounds in the great assembly;
I will fulfill my vows before those who fear You.
26 The poor will eat and be satisfied;
those who seek the LORD will praise Him.
May your hearts live forever!
27 All the ends of the earth
will remember and turn to the LORD.
All the families of the nations
will bow down before Him.
28 For dominion belongs to the LORD
and He rules over the nations.
29 All the rich of the earth will feast and worship;
all who go down to the dust will kneel before Him—
even those unable to preserve their lives.
30 Posterity will serve Him;
they will declare the Lord to a new generation.
31 They will come and proclaim His righteousness
to a people yet unborn—
all that He has done.

Psalm 23

The LORD Is My Shepherd
(Ezekiel 34:11–24; John 10:1–21)
A Psalm of David.
1 The LORD is my shepherd;

---

45. Cited in Matthew 27:46 and Mark 15:34
46. Cited in Matthew 27:43
47. MT; or *My mouth*, a possible reading of the original Hebrew text
48. DSS, LXX, Vulgate, and Syriac; most MT *like a lion at my hands and feet*
49. Cited in John 19:24; see also Matthew 27:35, Mark 15:24, and Luke 23:34
50. LXX *I will sing Your praises in the assembly*; cited in Hebrews 2:12.

I shall not want.[51]
2 He makes me lie down in green pastures;
He leads me beside quiet waters.
3 He restores my soul;
He guides me in the paths of righteousness
for the sake of His name.
4 Even though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death,
I will fear no evil,
for You are with me;
Your rod and Your staff, they comfort me.[52]
5 You prepare a table before me
in the presence of my enemies.
You anoint my head with oil;
my cup overflows.
6 Surely goodness and mercy will follow me
all the days of my life,
and I will dwell in the house of the LORD
forever.[53]

Psalm 24

The Earth Is the LORD's

A Psalm of David.

1 The earth is the LORD's, and the fullness thereof,
the world and all who dwell therein.[54]
2 For He has founded it upon the seas
and established it upon the waters.
3 Who may ascend the hill of the LORD?
Who may stand in His holy place?
4 He who has clean hands and a pure heart,
who does not lift up his soul to an idol
or swear deceitfully.[55]
5 He will receive blessing from the LORD
and vindication from the God of his salvation.
6 Such is the generation of those who seek Him,
who seek Your face, O God of Jacob.

Selah[56]

7 Lift up your heads, O gates!
Be lifted up, O ancient doors,
that the King of Glory may enter!
8 Who is this King of Glory?
The LORD strong and mighty,
the LORD mighty in battle.
9 Lift up your heads, O gates!
Be lifted up, O ancient doors,
that the King of Glory may enter!
10 Who is He, this King of Glory?
The LORD of Hosts—
He is the King of Glory.

Selah

Psalm 25

To You I Lift Up My Soul

Of David.

1 To You, O LORD, I lift up my soul;[57]
2 in You, my God, I trust.
Do not let me be put to shame;
do not let my enemies exult over me.
3 Surely none who wait for You will be put to shame;
but those who engage in treachery without cause will be disgraced.
4 Show me Your ways, O LORD;
teach me Your paths.
5 Guide me in Your truth and teach me,
for You are the God of my salvation;
all day long I wait for You.
6 Remember, O LORD, Your compassion and loving devotion,
for they are from age to age.
7 Remember not the sins of my youth,
nor my rebellious acts;
remember me according to Your loving devotion,
because of Your goodness, O LORD.
8 Good and upright is the LORD;
therefore He shows sinners the way.
9 He guides the humble in what is right
and teaches them His way.
10 All the LORD's ways are loving and faithful
to those who keep His covenant and His decrees.
11 For the sake of Your name, O LORD,
forgive my iniquity, for it is great.
12 Who is the man who fears the LORD?
He will instruct him in the path chosen for him.
13 His soul will dwell in prosperity,
and his descendants will inherit the land.
14 The LORD confides in those who fear Him,
and reveals His covenant to them.
15 My eyes are always on the LORD,
for He will free my feet from the mesh.
16 Turn to me and be gracious,
for I am lonely and afflicted.
17 The troubles of my heart increase;
free me from my distress.
18 Consider my affliction and trouble,
and take away all my sins.
19 Consider my enemies, for they are many,
and they hate me with vicious hatred.
20 Guard my soul and deliver me;
let me not be put to shame,
for I take refuge in You.
21 May integrity and uprightness preserve me,

---

51. See Revelation 7:17.
52. Or *the valley of deep darkness*
53. Literally *for a length of days*
54. Cited in 1 Corinthians 10:26
55. Or *to falsehood* or *to vanity*
56. LXX, Syriac, and two Hebrew manuscripts; MT *who seek your face, O Jacob*
57. This psalm is an acrostic poem, each verse beginning with the successive letters of the Hebrew alphabet.

because I wait for You.[58]
22 Redeem Israel, O God,
from all its distress.

Psalm 26

Vindicate Me, O LORD

Of David.

1 Vindicate me, O LORD!
For I have walked with integrity;
I have trusted in the LORD without wavering.
2 Test me, O LORD, and try me;
examine my heart and mind.[59]
3 For Your loving devotion is before my eyes,
and I have walked in Your truth.
4 I do not sit with deceitful men,
nor keep company with hypocrites.
5 I hate the mob of evildoers,
and refuse to sit with the wicked.
6 I wash my hands in innocence
that I may go about Your altar, O LORD,
7 to raise my voice in thanksgiving
and declare all Your wonderful works.
8 O LORD, I love the house where You dwell,
the place where Your glory resides.
9 Do not take my soul away with sinners,
or my life with men of bloodshed,
10 In whose hands are wicked schemes,
whose right hands are full of bribes.
11 But I will walk with integrity;
redeem me and be merciful to me.
12 My feet stand on level ground;
in the congregations I will bless the LORD.

Psalm 27

The LORD Is My Salvation

Of David.

1 The LORD is my light and my salvation—
whom shall I fear?
The LORD is the stronghold of my life—
whom shall I dread?
2 When the wicked came upon me to devour my flesh,
my enemies and foes stumbled and fell.
3 Though an army encamps around me,
my heart will not fear;
though a war breaks out against me,
I will keep my trust.
4 One thing I have asked of the LORD;
this is what I desire:
to dwell in the house of the LORD
all the days of my life,
to gaze on the beauty of the LORD
and seek Him in His temple.
5 For in the day of trouble
He will hide me in His shelter;
He will conceal me under the cover of His tent;
He will set me high upon a rock.
6 Then my head will be held high
above my enemies around me.
At His tabernacle I will offer sacrifices with shouts of joy;
I will sing and make music to the LORD.
7 Hear, O LORD, my voice when I call;
be merciful and answer me.
8 My heart said, “Seek His face.”
Your face, O LORD, I will seek.
9 Hide not Your face from me,
nor turn away Your servant in anger.
You have been my helper;
do not leave me or forsake me,
O God of my salvation.
10 Though my father and mother forsake me,
the LORD will receive me.
11 Teach me Your way, O LORD,
and lead me on a level path,
because of my oppressors.
12 Do not hand me over to the will of my foes,
for false witnesses rise up against me,
breathing out violence.
13 Still I am certain to see
the goodness of the LORD
in the land of the living.
14 Wait patiently for the LORD;
be strong and courageous.
Wait patiently for the LORD!

Psalm 28

The LORD Is My Strength

Of David.

1 To You, O LORD, I call;
be not deaf to me, O my Rock.
For if You remain silent,
I will be like those descending to the Pit.
2 Hear my cry for mercy
when I call to You for help,
when I lift up my hands
toward Your holy sanctuary.[60]
3 Do not drag me away with the wicked,
and with the workers of iniquity,
who speak peace to their neighbors
while malice is in their hearts.
4 Repay them according to their deeds
and for their works of evil.
Repay them for what their hands have done;
bring back on them what they deserve.
5 Since they show no regard for the works of the LORD
or what His hands have done,
He will tear them down
and never rebuild them.

---

58. Or *because my hope is in You*; LXX *because I wait for You, O Lord*
59. Hebrew *my kidneys*
60. Or *Your innermost sanctuary* or *Your Most Holy Place*

6 Blessed be the LORD,
for He has heard my cry for mercy.
7 The LORD is my strength and my shield;
my heart trusts in Him, and I am helped.
Therefore my heart rejoices,
and I give thanks to Him with my song.
8 The LORD is the strength of His people,
a stronghold of salvation for His anointed.
9 Save Your people and bless Your inheritance;
shepherd them and carry them forever.

Psalm 29

Ascribe Glory to the LORD

A Psalm of David.

1 Ascribe to the LORD, O heavenly beings,
ascribe to the LORD glory and strength.[61]
2 Ascribe to the LORD the glory due His name;
worship the LORD in the splendor of His holiness.[62]
3 The voice of the LORD is over the waters;
the God of glory thunders;
the LORD is heard over many waters.
4 The voice of the LORD is powerful;
the voice of the LORD is majestic.
5 The voice of the LORD breaks the cedars;
the LORD shatters the cedars of Lebanon.
6 He makes Lebanon skip like a calf,
and Sirion like a young wild ox.[63]
7 The voice of the LORD
strikes with flames of fire.
8 The voice of the LORD shakes the wilderness;
the LORD shakes the Wilderness of Kadesh.
9 The voice of the LORD twists the oaks
and strips the forests bare.
And in His temple all cry, “Glory!”[64]
10 The LORD sits enthroned over the flood;
the LORD is enthroned as King forever.
11 The LORD gives His people strength;
the LORD blesses His people with peace.

Psalm 30

You Turned My Mourning into Dancing

A Psalm. A song for the dedication of the temple. Of David.

1 I will exalt You, O LORD,
for You have lifted me up
and have not allowed my foes
to rejoice over me.
2 O LORD my God, I cried to You for help,
and You healed me.
3 O LORD, You pulled me up from Sheol;
You spared me from descending into the Pit.
4 Sing to the LORD, O you His saints,
and praise His holy name.[65]
5 For His anger is fleeting,
but His favor lasts a lifetime.
Weeping may stay the night,
but joy comes in the morning.
6 In prosperity I said,
“I will never be shaken.”
7 O LORD, You favored me;
You made my mountain stand strong.
When You hid Your face,
I was dismayed.
8 To You, O LORD, I called,
and I begged my Lord for mercy:
9 “What gain is there in my bloodshed,
in my descent to the Pit?
Will the dust praise You?
Will it proclaim Your faithfulness?[66][67]
10 Hear me, O LORD, and have mercy;
O LORD, be my helper.”
11 You turned my mourning into dancing;
You peeled off my sackcloth and clothed me with joy,
12 that my heart may sing Your praises and not be silent.
O LORD my God, I will give thanks forever.

Psalm 31

Into Your Hands I Commit My Spirit

(Luke 23:44–49)

For the choirmaster. A Psalm of David.

1 In You, O LORD, I have taken refuge;
let me never be put to shame;
save me by Your righteousness.
2 Incline Your ear to me;
come quickly to my rescue.
Be my rock of refuge,
the stronghold of my deliverance.
3 For You are my rock and my fortress;
lead me and guide me for the sake of Your name.
4 You free me from the net laid out for me,
for You are my refuge.
5 Into Your hands I commit my spirit;
You have redeemed me, O LORD, God of truth.[68]
6 I hate those who cling to worthless idols,
but in the LORD I trust.[69]
7 I will be glad and rejoice in Your loving devotion,
for You have seen my affliction;
You have known the anguish of my soul.
8 You have not delivered me to the enemy;

---

61. Or *sons of God* or *sons of might*
62. Or *in holy attire*
63. That is, Mount Hermon
64. Or *LORD makes the deer to calve*
65. Or *and praise the memorial of His holiness*; see Exodus 3:15.
66. Or *in my destruction*
67. Or *to corruption*
68. Cited in Luke 23:46
69. MT; one Hebrew manuscript, LXX, and Syriac *You hate*

You have set my feet in the open.
9 Be merciful to me, O LORD,
for I am in distress;
my eyes fail from sorrow,
my soul and body as well.
10 For my life is consumed with grief
and my years with groaning;
my iniquity has drained my strength,
and my bones are wasting away.
11 Among all my enemies I am a disgrace,
and among my neighbors even more.
I am dreaded by my friends—
they flee when they see me on the street.
12 I am forgotten like a dead man, out of mind.
I am like a broken vessel.
13 For I hear the slander of many;
there is terror on every side.
They conspire against me
and plot to take my life.
14 But I trust in You, O LORD;
I say, "You are my God."
15 My times are in Your hands;
deliver me from my enemies
and from those who pursue me.
16 Make Your face shine on Your servant;
save me by Your loving devotion.
17 O LORD, let me not be ashamed,
for I have called on You.
Let the wicked be put to shame;
let them lie silent in Sheol.
18 May lying lips be silenced—
lips that speak with arrogance against the righteous,
full of pride and contempt.
19 How great is Your goodness
which You have laid up for those who fear You,
which You have bestowed before the sons of men
on those who take refuge in You!
20 You hide them in the secret place of Your presence
from the schemes of men.
You conceal them in Your shelter
from accusing tongues.
21 Blessed be the LORD,
for He has shown me His loving devotion
in a city under siege.
22 In my alarm I said,
"I am cut off from Your sight!"
But You heard my plea for mercy
when I called to You for help.
23 Love the LORD, all His saints.
The LORD preserves the faithful,
but fully repays the arrogant.
24 Be strong and courageous,
all you who hope in the LORD.

Psalm 32

The Joy of Forgiveness
(Romans 4:1–12)
Of David. A Maskil.
1 Blessed is he whose transgressions are forgiven,
whose sins are covered.[70][71]
2 Blessed is the man
whose iniquity the LORD does not count against him,
in whose spirit there is no deceit.[72]
3 When I kept silent, my bones became brittle
from my groaning all day long.
4 For day and night
Your hand was heavy upon me;
my strength was drained
as in the summer heat.
Selah[73]
5 Then I acknowledged my sin to You
and did not hide my iniquity.
I said, "I will confess my transgressions to the LORD,"
and You forgave the guilt of my sin.
Selah
6 Therefore let all the godly pray to You
while You may be found.
Surely when great waters rise,
they will not come near.
7 You are my hiding place.
You protect me from trouble;
You surround me with songs of deliverance.
Selah
8 I will instruct you and teach you the way you should go;
I will give you counsel and watch over you.
9 Do not be like the horse or mule,
which have no understanding;
they must be controlled with bit and bridle
to make them come to you.
10 Many are the sorrows of the wicked,
but loving devotion surrounds him who trusts in the LORD.
11 Be glad in the LORD and rejoice, O righteous ones;
shout for joy, all you upright in heart.

Psalm 33

Praise to the Creator
(Psalm 148:1–14)
1 Rejoice in the LORD, O righteous ones;
it is fitting for the upright to praise Him.
2 Praise the LORD with the harp;
make music to Him with ten strings.
3 Sing to Him a new song;
play skillfully with a shout of joy.
4 For the word of the LORD is upright,

---

70. *Maskil* is probably a musical or liturgical term; used for Psalms 32, 42, 44–45, 52–55, 74, 78, 88–89, and 142.
71. LXX *Blessed is he whose lawless acts are forgiven, whose sins are covered*; cited in Romans 4:7
72. LXX *Blessed is the man whose sin the LORD does not count against him*; cited in Romans 4:8
73. Or *my vitality was turned*

and all His work is trustworthy.
5 The LORD loves righteousness and justice;
the earth is full of His loving devotion.
6 By the word of the LORD the heavens were made,
and all the stars by the breath of His mouth.
7 He piles up the waters of the sea;
He puts the depths into storehouses.
8 Let all the earth fear the LORD;
let all the people of the world revere Him.
9 For He spoke, and it came to be;
He commanded, and it stood firm.
10 The LORD frustrates the plans of the nations;
He thwarts the devices of the peoples.
11 The counsel of the LORD stands forever,
the purposes of His heart to all generations.
12 Blessed is the nation whose God is the LORD,
the people He has chosen as His inheritance!
13 The LORD looks down from heaven;
He sees all the sons of men.
14 From His dwelling place He gazes
on all who inhabit the earth.
15 He shapes the hearts of each;
He considers all their works.
16 No king is saved by his vast army;
no warrior is delivered by his great strength.
17 A horse is a vain hope for salvation;
even its great strength cannot save.
18 Surely the eyes of the LORD are on those who fear Him,
on those whose hope is in His loving devotion
19 to deliver them from death
and keep them alive in famine.
20 Our soul waits for the LORD;
He is our help and our shield.
21 For our hearts rejoice in Him,
since we trust in His holy name.
22 May Your loving devotion rest on us, O LORD,
as we put our hope in You.

Psalm 34

Taste and See That the LORD Is Good

(1 Samuel 21:8–15)

Of David, when he pretended to be insane before Abimelech, so that the king drove him away.

1 I will bless the LORD at all times;
His praise will always be on my lips.[74][75]
2 My soul boasts in the LORD;
let the oppressed hear and rejoice.
3 Magnify the LORD with me;
let us exalt His name together.
4 I sought the LORD, and He answered me;
He delivered me from all my fears.
5 Those who look to Him are radiant with joy;
their faces shall never be ashamed.
6 This poor man called out, and the LORD heard him;
He saved him from all his troubles.
7 The angel of the LORD encamps around those who fear Him,
and he delivers them.
8 Taste and see that the LORD is good;
blessed is the man who takes refuge in Him!
9 Fear the LORD, you His saints,
for those who fear Him lack nothing.
10 Young lions go lacking and hungry,
but those who seek the LORD lack no good thing.
11 Come, children, listen to me;
I will teach you the fear of the LORD.
12 Who is the man who delights in life,
who desires to see good days?
13 Keep your tongue from evil
and your lips from deceitful speech.
14 Turn away from evil and do good;
seek peace and pursue it.
15 The eyes of the LORD are on the righteous,
and His ears are inclined to their cry.[76]
16 But the face of the LORD is against those who do evil,
to wipe out all memory of them from the earth.[77]
17 The righteous cry out, and the LORD hears;
He delivers them from all their troubles.
18 The LORD is near to the brokenhearted;
He saves the contrite in spirit.
19 Many are the afflictions of the righteous,
but the LORD delivers him from them all.
20 He protects all his bones;
not one of them will be broken.[78]
21 Evil will slay the wicked,
and the haters of the righteous will be condemned.
22 The LORD redeems His servants,
and none who take refuge in Him will be condemned.

Psalm 35

Contend with My Opponents, O LORD

Of David.

1 Contend with my opponents, O LORD;
fight against those who fight against me.
2 Take up Your shield and buckler;
arise and come to my aid.
3 Draw the spear and javelin against my pursuers;
say to my soul: “I am your salvation.”[79]
4 May those who seek my life
be disgraced and put to shame;
may those who plan to harm me
be driven back and confounded.

---

74. *Abimelech* is another name for *Achish*; see 1 Samuel 21–29 and 1 Kings 2:39.
75. This psalm is an acrostic poem, each verse beginning with the successive letters of the Hebrew alphabet.
76. LXX *to their prayer*
77. Cited in 1 Peter 3:10–12
78. Cited in John 19:36
79. Or *and close the way*

5 May they be like chaff in the wind,
as the angel of the LORD drives them away.
6 May their path be dark and slick,
as the angel of the LORD pursues.
7 For without cause they laid their net for me;
without reason they dug a pit for my soul.
8 May ruin befall them by surprise;
may the net they hid ensnare them;
may they fall into the hazard they created.
9 Then my soul will rejoice in the LORD
and exult in His salvation.
10 All my bones will exclaim,
"Who is like You, O LORD,
who delivers the afflicted from the aggressor,
the poor and needy from the robber?"
11 Hostile witnesses come forward;
they make charges I know nothing about.
12 They repay me evil for good,
to the bereavement of my soul.
13 Yet when they were ill,
I put on sackcloth;
I humbled myself with fasting,
but my prayers returned unanswered.[80]
14 I paced about
as for my friend or brother;
I was bowed down with grief,
like one mourning for his mother.
15 But when I stumbled, they assembled in glee;
they gathered together against me.
Assailants I did not know
slandered me without ceasing.
16 Like godless jesters at a feast,
they gnashed their teeth at me.[81]
17 How long, O Lord, will You look on?
Rescue my soul from their ravages,
my precious life from these lions.
18 Then I will give You thanks in the great assembly;
I will praise You among many people.
19 Let not my enemies gloat over me without cause,
nor those who hate me without reason wink in malice.[82]
20 For they do not speak peace,
but they devise deceitful schemes
against those who live quietly in the land.
21 They gape at me and say,
"Aha, aha! Our eyes have seen!"
22 O LORD, You have seen it; be not silent.
O Lord, be not far from me.
23 Awake and rise to my defense,
to my cause, my God and my Lord!
24 Vindicate me by Your righteousness, O LORD my God,
and do not let them gloat over me.
25 Let them not say in their hearts,
"Aha, just what we wanted!"
Let them not say,
"We have swallowed him up!"
26 May those who gloat in my distress
be ashamed and confounded;
may those who exalt themselves over me
be clothed in shame and reproach.
27 May those who favor my vindication
shout for joy and gladness;
may they always say, "Exalted be the LORD
who delights in His servant's well-being."
28 Then my tongue will proclaim Your righteousness
and Your praises all day long.

Psalm 36

The Transgression of the Wicked

For the choirmaster. A Psalm of David, the servant of the LORD.

1 An oracle is in my heart
regarding the transgression of the wicked man:
There is no fear of God
before his eyes.[83]
2 For his eyes are too full of conceit
to detect or hate his own sin.
3 The words of his mouth are wicked and deceitful;
he has ceased to be wise and well-doing.
4 Even on his bed he plots wickedness;
he sets himself on a path that is not good;
he fails to reject evil.
5 Your loving devotion, O LORD, reaches to the heavens,
Your faithfulness to the clouds.
6 Your righteousness is like the highest mountains;
Your judgments are like the deepest sea.
O LORD, You preserve man and beast.
7 How precious is Your loving devotion, O God,
that the children of men take refuge
in the shadow of Your wings!
8 They feast on the abundance of Your house,
and You give them drink from Your river of delights.
9 For with You is the fountain of life;
in Your light we see light.
10 Extend Your loving devotion to those who know You,
and Your righteousness to the upright in heart.
11 Let not the foot of the proud come against me,
nor the hand of the wicked drive me away.
12 There the evildoers lie fallen,
thrown down and unable to rise.

Psalm 37

Delight Yourself in the LORD

(1 Kings 2:1–9)

Of David.

1 Do not fret over those who do evil;

---

80. Literally *returned to my bosom*
81. Or *Like a godless circle of mockers,*
82. See John 15:25.
83. Cited in Romans 3:18

do not envy those who do wrong.[84]
2 For they wither quickly like grass
and wilt like tender plants.
3 Trust in the LORD and do good;
dwell in the land and cultivate faithfulness.
4 Delight yourself in the LORD,
and He will give you the desires of your heart.
5 Commit your way to the LORD;
trust in Him, and He will do it.
6 He will bring forth your righteousness like the dawn,
your justice like the noonday sun.
7 Be still before the LORD
and wait patiently for Him;
do not fret when men prosper in their ways,
when they carry out wicked schemes.
8 Refrain from anger and abandon wrath;
do not fret—it can only bring harm.
9 For the evildoers will be cut off,
but those who hope in the LORD will inherit the land.
10 Yet a little while, and the wicked will be no more;
though you look for them, they will not be found.
11 But the meek will inherit the land
and delight in abundant prosperity.[85]
12 The wicked scheme against the righteous
and gnash their teeth at them,
13 but the Lord laughs,
seeing that their day is coming.
14 The wicked have drawn the sword
and bent the bow
to bring down the poor and needy,
to slay those whose ways are upright.
15 But their swords will pierce their own hearts,
and their bows will be broken.
16 Better is the little of the righteous
than the abundance of many who are wicked.
17 For the arms of the wicked will be broken,
but the LORD upholds the righteous.
18 The LORD knows the days of the blameless,
and their inheritance will last forever.
19 In the time of evil they will not be ashamed,
and in the days of famine they will be satisfied.
20 But the wicked and enemies of the LORD
will perish like the glory of the fields.
They will vanish;
like smoke they will fade away.
21 The wicked borrow and do not repay,
but the righteous are gracious and giving.
22 Surely those He blesses will inherit the land,
but the cursed will be destroyed.
23 The steps of a man are ordered by the LORD
who takes delight in his journey.
24 Though he falls, he will not be overwhelmed,
for the LORD is holding his hand.[86]
25 I once was young and now am old,
yet never have I seen the righteous abandoned
or their children begging for bread.
26 They are ever generous and quick to lend,
and their children are a blessing.
27 Turn away from evil and do good,
so that you will abide forever.
28 For the LORD loves justice
and will not forsake His saints.
They are preserved forever,
but the offspring of the wicked will be cut off.
29 The righteous will inherit the land
and dwell in it forever.
30 The mouth of the righteous man utters wisdom,
and his tongue speaks justice.
31 The law of his God is in his heart;
his steps do not falter.
32 Though the wicked lie in wait for the righteous,
and seek to slay them,
33 the LORD will not leave them in their power
or let them be condemned under judgment.
34 Wait for the LORD and keep His way,
and He will raise you up to inherit the land.
When the wicked are cut off,
you will see it.
35 I have seen a wicked, ruthless man
flourishing like a well-rooted native tree,
36 yet he passed away and was no more;
though I searched, he could not be found.
37 Consider the blameless and observe the upright,
for posterity awaits the man of peace.[87]
38 But the transgressors will all be destroyed;
the future of the wicked will be cut off.
39 The salvation of the righteous is from the LORD;
He is their stronghold in time of trouble.
40 The LORD helps and delivers them;
He rescues and saves them from the wicked,
because they take refuge in Him.

Psalm 38

Do Not Rebuke Me in Your Anger
(Psalm 6:1–10)
A Psalm of David, for remembrance.
1 O LORD, do not rebuke me in Your anger
or discipline me in Your wrath.
2 For Your arrows have pierced me deeply,
and Your hand has pressed down on me.
3 There is no soundness in my body
because of Your anger;
there is no rest in my bones
because of my sin.
4 For my iniquities have overwhelmed me;

84. This psalm is an acrostic poem, each stanza beginning with the successive letters of the Hebrew alphabet.
85. Or *the earth*; see Matthew 5:5.
86. Or *upholds him with His hand*
87. Or *for there is a future for the man of peace*

they are a burden too heavy to bear.
5 My wounds are foul and festering
because of my sinful folly.
6 I am bent and brought low;
all day long I go about mourning.
7 For my loins are full of burning pain,
and no soundness remains in my body.
8 I am numb and badly crushed;
I groan in anguish of heart.
9 O Lord, my every desire is before You;
my groaning is not hidden from You.
10 My heart pounds, my strength fails,
and even the light of my eyes has faded.
11 My beloved and friends shun my disease,
and my kinsmen stand at a distance.
12 Those who seek my life lay snares;
those who wish me harm speak destruction,
plotting deceit all day long.
13 But like a deaf man, I do not hear;
and like a mute man, I do not open my mouth.
14 I am like a man who cannot hear,
whose mouth offers no reply.
15 I wait for You, O LORD;
You will answer, O Lord my God.
16 For I said, “Let them not gloat over me—
those who taunt me when my foot slips.”
17 For I am ready to fall,
and my pain is ever with me.
18 Yes, I confess my iniquity;
I am troubled by my sin.
19 Many are my enemies without cause,
and many hate me without reason.[88][89]
20 Those who repay my good with evil
attack me for pursuing the good.
21 Do not forsake me, O LORD;
be not far from me, O my God.
22 Come quickly to help me,
O Lord my Savior.

Psalm 39

I Will Watch My Ways

For the choirmaster. For Jeduthun. A Psalm of David.

1 I said, “I will watch my ways
so that I will not sin with my tongue;
I will guard my mouth with a muzzle
as long as the wicked are present.”
2 I was speechless and still;
I remained silent, even from speaking good,
and my sorrow was stirred.
3 My heart grew hot within me;
as I mused, the fire burned.
Then I spoke with my tongue:
4 “Show me, O LORD, my end
and the measure of my days.
Let me know how fleeting my life is.
5 You, indeed, have made my days as handbreadths,
and my lifetime as nothing before You.
Truly each man at his best
exists as but a breath.

Selah

6 Surely every man goes about like a phantom;
surely he bustles in vain;
he heaps up riches
not knowing who will haul them away.
7 And now, O Lord, for what do I wait?
My hope is in You.
8 Deliver me from all my transgressions;
do not make me the reproach of fools.
9 I have become mute;
I do not open my mouth
because of what You have done.
10 Remove Your scourge from me;
I am perishing by the force of Your hand.
11 You discipline and correct a man for his iniquity,
consuming like a moth what he holds dear;
surely each man is but a vapor.

Selah

12 Hear my prayer, O LORD,
and give ear to my cry for help;
do not be deaf to my weeping.
For I am a foreigner dwelling with You,
a stranger like all my fathers.
13 Turn Your gaze away from me,
that I may again be cheered
before I depart and am no more.”

Psalm 40

I Waited Patiently for the LORD

(Psalm 70:1–5; Hebrews 10:1–18)

For the choirmaster. A Psalm of David.

1 I waited patiently for the LORD;
He inclined to me and heard my cry.
2 He lifted me up from the pit of despair,
out of the miry clay;
He set my feet upon a rock,
and made my footsteps firm.
3 He put a new song in my mouth,
a hymn of praise to our God.
Many will see and fear
and put their trust in the LORD.
4 Blessed is the man
who has made the LORD his trust,
who has not turned to the proud,
nor to those who lapse into falsehood.[90]
5 Many, O LORD my God,
are the wonders You have done,

---

88. One DSS manuscript; MT *My enemies are vigorous and strong*
89. See John 15:25
90. Or *who turn aside to false gods* or *who run after lies*

and the plans You have for us—
none can compare to You—
if I proclaim and declare them,
they are more than I can count.
6 Sacrifice and offering You did not desire,
but my ears You have opened.
Burnt offerings and sin offerings
You did not require.[91]
7 Then I said, “Here I am, I have come—
it is written about me in the scroll:
8 I delight to do Your will, O my God;
Your law is within my heart.”[92]
9 I proclaim righteousness in the great assembly;
behold, I do not seal my lips,
as You, O LORD, do know.
10 I have not covered up Your righteousness in my heart;
I have declared Your faithfulness and salvation;
I have not concealed Your loving devotion and faithfulness
from the great assembly.
11 O LORD, do not withhold Your mercy from me;
Your loving devotion and faithfulness will always guard me.
12 For evils without number surround me;
my sins have overtaken me, so that I cannot see.
They are more than the hairs of my head,
and my heart has failed within me.
13 Be pleased, O LORD, to deliver me;
hurry, O LORD, to help me.
14 May those who seek my life
be ashamed and confounded;
may those who wish me harm
be repelled and humiliated.
15 May those who say to me, “Aha, aha!”
be appalled at their own shame.
16 May all who seek You
rejoice and be glad in You;
may those who love Your salvation
always say, “The LORD be magnified!”
17 But I am poor and needy;
may the Lord think of me.
You are my helper and deliverer;
O my God, do not delay.

Psalm 41

Victory over Betrayal
(John 13:18–30)
For the choirmaster. A Psalm of David.
1 Blessed is the one who cares for the poor;
the LORD will deliver him in the day of trouble.
2 The LORD will protect and preserve him;
He will bless him in the land
and refuse to give him over
to the will of his foes.
3 The LORD will sustain him on his bed of illness
and restore him from his bed of sickness.
4 I said, “O LORD, be gracious to me;
heal me, for I have sinned against You.”
5 My enemies say with malice:
“When will he die and be forgotten?”
6 My visitor speaks falsehood;
he gathers slander in his heart;
he goes out and spreads it abroad.
7 All who hate me whisper against me;
they imagine the worst for me:
8 “A vile disease has been poured into him;
he will never get up from where he lies!”
9 Even my close friend whom I trusted,
the one who shared my bread,
has lifted up his heel against me.[93]
10 But You, O LORD, be gracious to me and raise me up,
that I may repay them.
11 By this I know that You delight in me,
for my enemy does not triumph over me.
12 In my integrity You uphold me
and set me in Your presence forever.
13 Blessed be the LORD, the God of Israel,
from everlasting to everlasting.
Amen and Amen.

Psalm 42

BOOK II

Psalms 42–72

As the Deer Pants for the Water
For the choirmaster. A Maskil of the sons of Korah.
1 As the deer pants for streams of water,
so my soul longs after You, O God.[94]
2 My soul thirsts for God, the living God.
When shall I come and appear in God’s presence?[95]
3 My tears have been my food
both day and night,
while men ask me all day long,
“Where is your God?”
4 These things come to mind as I pour out my soul:
how I walked with the multitude,
leading the festive procession to the house of God
with shouts of joy and praise.
5 Why are you downcast, O my soul?
Why the unease within me?
Put your hope in God, for I will yet praise Him
for the salvation of His presence.
6 O my God, my soul despairs within me.
Therefore I remember You

---

91. Hebrew; some LXX manuscripts *but a body You prepared for me*
92. Cited in Hebrews 10:5–7
93. Cited in John 13:18
94. In many Hebrew manuscripts Psalms 42 and 43 constitute one psalm. *Maskil* is probably a musical or liturgical term; used for Psalms 32, 42, 44–45, 52–55, 74, 78, 88–89, and 142.
95. Or *and see the face of God?*

from the land of Jordan and the peaks of Hermon—
even from Mount Mizar.
7 Deep calls to deep
in the roar of Your waterfalls;
all Your breakers and waves
have rolled over me.
8 The LORD decrees His loving devotion by day,
and at night His song is with me
as a prayer to the God of my life.
9 I say to God my Rock,
"Why have You forgotten me?
Why must I walk in sorrow
because of the enemy's oppression?"
10 Like the crushing of my bones,
my enemies taunt me,
while they say to me all day long,
"Where is your God?"
11 Why are you downcast, O my soul?
Why the unease within me?
Put your hope in God, for I will yet praise Him,
my Savior and my God.

Psalm 43

Send Out Your Light

1 Vindicate me, O God, and plead my case
against an ungodly nation;
deliver me from deceitful and unjust men.
2 For You are the God of my refuge.
Why have You rejected me?
Why must I walk in sorrow
because of the enemy's oppression?
3 Send out Your light and Your truth;
let them lead me.
Let them bring me to Your holy mountain
and to the place where You dwell.
4 Then I will go to the altar of God,
to God, my greatest joy.
I will praise You with the harp,
O God, my God.
5 Why are you downcast, O my soul?
Why the unease within me?
Put your hope in God, for I will yet praise Him,
my Savior and my God.

Psalm 44

Redeem Us, O God

(Romans 8:35–39)

For the choirmaster. A Maskil of the sons of Korah.

1 We have heard with our ears, O God;
our fathers have told us
the work You did in their days,
in the days of old.[96]
2 With Your hand You drove out the nations
and planted our fathers there;
You crushed the peoples
and cast them out.
3 For it was not by their sword that they took the land;
their arm did not bring them victory.
It was by Your right hand,
Your arm, and the light of Your face,
because You favored them.
4 You are my King, O God,
who ordains victories for Jacob.
5 Through You we repel our foes;
through Your name we trample our enemies.
6 For I do not trust in my bow,
nor does my sword save me.[97]
7 For You save us from our enemies;
You put those who hate us to shame.
8 In God we have boasted all day long,
and Your name we will praise forever.

Selah

9 But You have rejected and humbled us;
You no longer go forth with our armies.
10 You have made us retreat from the foe,
and those who hate us have plundered us.
11 You have given us up as sheep to be devoured;
You have scattered us among the nations.
12 You sell Your people for nothing;
no profit do You gain from their sale.
13 You have made us a reproach to our neighbors,
a mockery and derision to those around us.
14 You have made us a byword among the nations,
a laughingstock among the peoples.[98]
15 All day long my disgrace is before me,
and shame has covered my face,
16 at the voice of the scorner and reviler,
because of the enemy, bent on revenge.
17 All this has come upon us,
though we have not forgotten You
or betrayed Your covenant.
18 Our hearts have not turned back;
our steps have not strayed from Your path.
19 But You have crushed us in the lair of jackals;
You have covered us with deepest darkness.[99]
20 If we had forgotten the name of our God
or spread out our hands to a foreign god,
21 would not God have discovered,
since He knows the secrets of the heart?
22 Yet for Your sake we face death all day long;
we are considered as sheep to be slaughtered.[100]
23 Wake up, O Lord! Why are You sleeping?
Arise! Do not reject us forever.
24 Why do You hide Your face

---

96. *Maskil* is probably a musical or liturgical term; used for Psalms 32, 42, 44–45, 52–55, 74, 78, 88–89, and 142.
97. Or *give me victory*; similarly in verse 7
98. Literally *a shaking of the head*
99. Or *serpents* or *dragons*
100. Cited in Romans 8:36

and forget our affliction and oppression?
25 For our soul has sunk to the dust;
our bodies cling to the earth.
26 Rise up; be our help!
Redeem us on account of Your loving devotion.

Psalm 45

My Heart Is Stirred by a Noble Theme

(1 Kings 3:1–15; 2 Chronicles 1:1–13; Psalm 72:1–20)

For the choirmaster. To the tune of "The Lilies." A Maskil of the sons of Korah. A love song.

1 My heart is stirred by a noble theme
as I recite my verses to the king;
my tongue is the pen of a skillful writer.[101][102]
2 You are the most handsome of men;
grace has anointed your lips;
therefore God has blessed you forever.
3 Strap your sword at your side, O mighty warrior;
appear in your majesty and splendor.
4 In your splendor ride forth in victory
on behalf of truth and humility and justice;
may your right hand show your awesome deeds.
5 Your arrows pierce the hearts of the king's foes;
the nations fall beneath your feet.
6 Your throne, O God, endures forever and ever,
and justice is the scepter of Your kingdom.
7 You have loved righteousness
and hated wickedness;
therefore God, your God, has anointed you
above your companions with the oil of joy.[103]
8 All your garments are fragrant
with myrrh and aloes and cassia;
from palaces of ivory the harps make you glad.
9 The daughters of kings are among your honored women;
the queen stands at your right hand,
adorned with the gold of Ophir.
10 Listen, O daughter! Consider and incline your ear:
Forget your people and your father's house,
11 and the king will desire your beauty;
bow to him, for he is your lord.
12 The Daughter of Tyre will come with a gift;
men of wealth will seek your favor.
13 All glorious is the princess in her chamber;
her gown is embroidered with gold.
14 In colorful garments she is led to the king;
her virgin companions are brought before you.
15 They are led in with joy and gladness;
they enter the palace of the king.
16 Your sons will succeed your fathers;
you will make them princes throughout the land.
17 I will commemorate your name through all generations;
therefore the nations will praise you forever and ever.

Psalm 46

God Is Our Refuge and Strength

(2 Kings 18:13–16; 2 Chronicles 32:1–8)

For the choirmaster. Of the sons of Korah. According to Alamoth. A song.

1 God is our refuge and strength,
an ever-present help in times of trouble.[104]
2 Therefore we will not fear,
though the earth is transformed
and the mountains are toppled
into the depths of the seas,
3 though their waters roar and foam
and the mountains quake in the surge.

Selah

4 There is a river whose streams delight the city of God,
the holy place where the Most High dwells.
5 God is within her; she will not be moved.
God will help her when morning dawns.
6 Nations rage, kingdoms crumble;
the earth melts when He lifts His voice.
7 The LORD of Hosts is with us;
the God of Jacob is our fortress.

Selah

8 Come, see the works of the LORD,
who brings devastation upon the earth.
9 He makes wars to cease throughout the earth;
He breaks the bow and shatters the spear;
He burns the shields in the fire.[105]
10 "Be still and know that I am God;
I will be exalted among the nations,
I will be exalted over the earth."
11 The LORD of Hosts is with us;
the God of Jacob is our fortress.

Selah

Psalm 47

Clap Your Hands, All You Peoples

For the choirmaster. A Psalm of the sons of Korah.

1 Clap your hands, all you peoples;
shout unto God with a voice of triumph.
2 How awesome is the LORD Most High,
the great King over all the earth!
3 He subdues nations beneath us,
and peoples under our feet.
4 He chooses our inheritance for us,
the pride of Jacob, whom He loves.

Selah

5 God has ascended amid shouts of joy,
the LORD with the sound of the horn.
6 Sing praises to God, sing praises;
sing praises to our King, sing praises!
7 For God is King of all the earth;

---

101. *Maskil* is probably a musical or liturgical term; used for Psalms 32, 42, 44–45, 52–55, 74, 78, 88–89, and 142.
102. Or *King*; here and throughout Psalm 45
103. Cited in Hebrews 1:8–9
104. *Alamoth* is probably a musical or liturgical term; here and in 1 Chronicles 15:20.
105. Or *chariots*

sing to Him a psalm of praise.[106]
8 God reigns over the nations;
God is seated on His holy throne.
9 The nobles of the nations have assembled
as the people of the God of Abraham;
for the shields of the earth belong to God;
He is highly exalted.

Psalm 48

Broken Bondage

A song. A Psalm of the sons of Korah.
1 Great is the LORD,
and greatly to be praised
in the city of our God,
His holy mountain.
2 Beautiful in loftiness,
the joy of all the earth,
like the peaks of Zaphon is Mount Zion,
the city of the great King.[107]
3 God is in her citadels;
He has shown Himself to be a fortress.
4 For behold, the kings assembled;
they all advanced together.
5 They saw and were astounded;
they fled in terror.
6 Trembling seized them there,
anguish like a woman in labor.
7 With a wind from the east
You wrecked the ships of Tarshish.[108]
8 As we have heard, so we have seen
in the city of the LORD of Hosts,
in the city of our God:
God will establish her forever.

Selah

9 Within Your temple, O God,
we contemplate Your loving devotion.
10 Your name, O God, like Your praise,
reaches to the ends of the earth;
Your right hand is full of righteousness.
11 Mount Zion is glad,
the daughters of Judah rejoice,
on account of Your judgments.[109]
12 March around Zion, encircle her,
count her towers,
13 consider her ramparts, tour her citadels,
that you may tell the next generation.
14 For this God is our God forever and ever;
He will be our guide even till death.[110]

Psalm 49

The Evanescence of Wealth

(Ecclesiastes 5:8–20)

For the choirmaster. A Psalm of the sons of Korah.
1 Hear this, all you peoples;
listen, all inhabitants of the world,
2 both low and high,
rich and poor alike.
3 My mouth will impart wisdom,
and the meditation of my heart will bring understanding.
4 I will incline my ear to a proverb;
I will express my riddle with the harp:
5 Why should I fear in times of trouble,
when wicked usurpers surround me?
6 They trust in their wealth
and boast in their great riches.
7 No man can possibly redeem his brother
or pay his ransom to God.[111]
8 For the redemption of his soul is costly,
and never can payment suffice,
9 that he should live on forever
and not see decay.
10 For it is clear that wise men die,
and the foolish and the senseless both perish
and leave their wealth to others.
11 Their graves are their eternal homes—
their dwellings for endless generations—
even though their lands were their namesakes.[112]
12 But a man, despite his wealth, cannot endure;
he is like the beasts that perish.
13 This is the fate of the foolish
and their followers who endorse their sayings.

Selah[113]

14 Like sheep they are destined for Sheol.
Death will be their shepherd.
The upright will rule them in the morning,
and their form will decay in Sheol,
far from their lofty abode.
15 But God will redeem my life from Sheol,
for He will surely take me to Himself.

Selah

16 Do not be afraid when a man grows rich,
when the splendor of his house increases.
17 For when he dies, he will carry nothing away;
his abundance will not follow him down.
18 Though in his lifetime he blesses his soul—
and men praise you when you prosper—
19 he will join the generation of his fathers,

---

106. Or *sing a Maskil of praise* or *sing praises with understanding*
107. Or *in the far north*; the most sacred mountain of the Canaanites was *Zaphon*
108. Or *a fleet of trading ships*
109. Or *the villages*
110. Or *He will guide us beyond death*
111. Or *redeem another*
112. LXX, Syriac, and Aramaic Targum; Hebrew *Their inward thoughts*
113. Or *the way of the foolish*

who will never see the light of day.
20 A man who has riches without understanding
is like the beasts that perish.

Psalm 50

The Mighty One Calls

A Psalm of Asaph.

1 The Mighty One, God the LORD,
speaks and summons the earth
from where the sun rises to where it sets.
2 From Zion, perfect in beauty,
God shines forth.
3 Our God approaches and will not be silent!
Consuming fire precedes Him,
and a tempest rages around Him.
4 He summons the heavens above,
and the earth, that He may judge His people:
5 "Gather to Me My saints,
who made a covenant with Me by sacrifice."
6 And the heavens proclaim His righteousness,
for God Himself is Judge.

Selah[114]

7 "Hear, O My people, and I will speak,
O Israel, and I will testify against you:
I am God, your God.
8 I do not rebuke you for your sacrifices,
and your burnt offerings are ever before Me.
9 I have no need for a bull from your stall
or goats from your pens,
10 for every beast of the forest is Mine—
the cattle on a thousand hills.
11 I know every bird in the mountains,
and the creatures of the field are Mine.
12 If I were hungry, I would not tell you,
for the world is Mine, and the fullness thereof.
13 Do I eat the flesh of bulls,
or drink the blood of goats?
14 Sacrifice a thank offering to God,
and fulfill your vows to the Most High.
15 Call upon Me in the day of trouble;
I will deliver you, and you will honor Me."
16 To the wicked, however, God says,
"What right have you to recite My statutes
and to bear My covenant on your lips?
17 For you hate My instruction
and cast My words behind you.
18 When you see a thief, you befriend him,
and throw in your lot with adulterers.
19 You unleash your mouth for evil
and harness your tongue to deceit.
20 You sit and malign your brother;
you slander your own mother's son.
21 You have done these things, and I kept silent;
you thought I was just like you.
But now I rebuke you
and accuse you to your face.[115][116]
22 Now consider this, you who forget God,
lest I tear you to pieces,
with no one to rescue you:
23 He who sacrifices a thank offering honors Me,
and to him who rightly orders his way,
I will show the salvation of God."

Psalm 51

Create in Me a Clean Heart, O God

(2 Samuel 12:1–12)

For the choirmaster. A Psalm of David. When Nathan the prophet came to him after his adultery with Bathsheba.

1 Have mercy on me, O God,
according to Your loving devotion;
according to Your great compassion,
blot out my transgressions.[117]
2 Wash me clean of my iniquity
and cleanse me from my sin.
3 For I know my transgressions,
and my sin is always before me.
4 Against You, You only, have I sinned
and done what is evil in Your sight,
so that You may be proved right when You speak
and blameless when You judge.[118]
5 Surely I was brought forth in iniquity;
I was sinful when my mother conceived me.
6 Surely You desire truth in the inmost being;
You teach me wisdom in the inmost place.
7 Purify me with hyssop, and I will be clean;
wash me, and I will be whiter than snow.
8 Let me hear joy and gladness;
let the bones You have crushed rejoice.
9 Hide Your face from my sins
and blot out all my iniquities.
10 Create in me a clean heart, O God,
and renew a right spirit within me.
11 Cast me not away from Your presence;
take not Your Holy Spirit from me.
12 Restore to me the joy of Your salvation,
and sustain me with a willing spirit.
13 Then I will teach transgressors Your ways,
and sinners will return to You.
14 Deliver me from bloodguilt, O God,
the God of my salvation,
and my tongue will sing of Your righteousness.
15 O Lord, open my lips,
and my mouth will declare Your praise.
16 For You do not delight in sacrifice, or I would bring it;

---

114. Or *He is a God of justice*
115. Or *you thought the 'I AM' was*
116. Literally *and I set it in order before your eyes*
117. Or *Be gracious to me*
118. LXX *and victorious when You judge*; cited in Romans 3:4

You take no pleasure in burnt offerings.
17 The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit;
a broken and a contrite heart,
O God, You will not despise.
18 In Your good pleasure, cause Zion to prosper;
build up the walls of Jerusalem.
19 Then You will delight in righteous sacrifices,
in whole burnt offerings;
then bulls will be offered on Your altar.

Psalm 52

Why Do You Boast of Evil?
(1 Samuel 22:6–23)

For the choirmaster. A Maskil of David. After Doeg the Edomite went to Saul and told him, "David has gone to the house of Ahimelech."

1 Why do you boast of evil, O mighty man?
The loving devotion of God endures all day long.[119]
2 Your tongue devises destruction
like a sharpened razor,
O worker of deceit.
3 You love evil more than good,
falsehood more than speaking truth.
Selah
4 You love every word that devours,
O deceitful tongue.
5 Surely God will bring you down to everlasting ruin;
He will snatch you up and tear you away from your tent;
He will uproot you from the land of the living.
Selah
6 The righteous will see and fear;
they will mock the evildoer, saying,
7 "Look at the man
who did not make God his refuge,
but trusted in the abundance of his wealth
and strengthened himself by destruction."
8 But I am like an olive tree
flourishing in the house of God;
I trust in the loving devotion of God
forever and ever.
9 I will praise You forever,
because You have done it.
I will wait on Your name—
for it is good—
in the presence of Your saints.

Psalm 53

The Fool Says There Is No God
(Psalm 14:1–7; Isaiah 59:1–17; Romans 3:9–20)

For the choirmaster. According to Mahalath. A Maskil of David.

1 The fool says in his heart,
"There is no God."
They are corrupt; their ways are vile.
There is no one who does good.[120][121]
2 God looks down from heaven
upon the sons of men
to see if any understand,
if any seek God.
3 All have turned away,
they have together become corrupt;
there is no one who does good,
not even one.[122][123]
4 Will the workers of iniquity never learn?
They devour my people like bread;
they refuse to call upon God.
5 There they are, overwhelmed with dread,
where there was nothing to fear.
For God has scattered the bones
of those who besieged you.
You put them to shame,
for God has despised them.
6 Oh, that the salvation of Israel would come from Zion!
When God restores His captive people,
let Jacob rejoice, let Israel be glad![124]

Psalm 54

Save Me by Your Name
(1 Samuel 23:7–29)

For the choirmaster. With stringed instruments. A Maskil of David. When the Ziphites went to Saul and said, "Is David not hiding among us?"

1 Save me, O God, by Your name,
and vindicate me by Your might![125]
2 Hear my prayer, O God;
listen to the words of my mouth.
3 For strangers rise up against me,
and ruthless men seek my life—
men with no regard for God.
Selah
4 Surely God is my helper;
the Lord is the sustainer of my soul.
5 He will reward my enemies with evil.
In Your faithfulness, destroy them.
6 Freely I will sacrifice to You;
I will praise Your name, O LORD, for it is good.
7 For He has delivered me from every trouble,

---

119. *Maskil* is probably a musical or liturgical term; used for Psalms 32, 42, 44–45, 52–55, 74, 78, 88–89, and 142.
120. *Mahalath* is probably a musical or liturgical term; see also Psalm 88:1.
121. *Maskil* is probably a musical or liturgical term; used for Psalms 32, 42, 44–45, 52–55, 74, 78, 88–89, and 142.
122. LXX *worthless*
123. Cited in Romans 3:10–12
124. Or *the fortunes of His people*
125. *Maskil* is probably a musical or liturgical term; used for Psalms 32, 42, 44–45, 52–55, 74, 78, 88–89, and 142.

and my eyes have looked in triumph on my foes.

Psalm 55

Cast Your Burden upon the LORD

(2 Samuel 17:15–29)

For the choirmaster. With stringed instruments. A Maskil of David.

1 Listen to my prayer, O God,
and do not ignore my plea.[126]
2 Attend to me and answer me.
I am restless in my complaint,
3 and distraughtat the voice of the enemy,
at the pressure of the wicked.
For they bring down disaster upon me
and resent me in their anger.
4 My heart pounds within me,
and the terrors of death assail me.
5 Fear and trembling grip me,
and horror has overwhelmed me.
6 I said, "Oh, that I had wings like a dove!
I would fly away and find rest.
7 How far away I would flee!
In the wilderness I would remain.
Selah
8 I would hurry to my shelter,
far from this raging tempest."
9 O Lord, confuse and confound their speech,
for I see violence and strife in the city.
10 Day and night they encircle the walls,
while malice and trouble lie within.
11 Destruction is within;
oppression and deceit never leave the streets.
12 For it is not an enemy who insults me;
that I could endure.
It is not a foe who rises against me;
from him I could hide.
13 But it is you, a man like myself,
my companion and close friend.
14 We shared sweet fellowship together;
we walked with the crowd into the house of God.
15 Let death seize them by surprise;
let them go down to Sheol alive,
for evil is with them in their homes.
16 But I call to God,
and the LORD saves me.
17 Morning, noon, and night, I cry out in distress,
and He hears my voice.
18 He redeems my soul in peace
from the battle waged against me,
even though many oppose me.
19 God will hear and humiliate them—
the One enthroned for the ages—
Selah
because they do not change
and they have no fear of God.
20 My companion attacks his friends;
he violates his covenant.
21 His speech is smooth as butter,
but war is in his heart.
His words are softer than oil,
yet they are swords unsheathed.
22 Cast your burden upon the LORD
and He will sustain you;
He will never let the righteous be shaken.
23 But You, O God, will bring them down
to the Pit of destruction;
men of bloodshed and deceit
will not live out half their days.
But I will trust in You.

Psalm 56

Be Merciful to Me, O God

(1 Samuel 21:8–15)

For the choirmaster. To the tune of "A Dove on Distant Oaks." A Miktam of David, when the Philistines seized him in Gath.

1 Be merciful to me, O God,
for men are hounding me;
all day they press their attack.[127]
2 My enemies pursue me all day long,
for many proudly assail me.
3 When I am afraid,
I put my trust in You.
4 In God, whose word I praise—
in God I trust.
I will not be afraid.
What can man do to me?
5 All day long they twist my words;
all their thoughts are on my demise.
6 They conspire, they lurk,
they watch my steps
while they wait to take my life.
7 In spite of such sin, will they escape?
In Your anger, O God, cast down the nations.[128]
8 You have taken account of my wanderings.
Put my tears in Your bottle—
are they not in Your book?[129]
9 Then my enemies will retreat
on the day I cry for help.
By this I will know that God is on my side.
10 In God, whose word I praise,
in the LORD, whose word I praise,
11 in God I trust; I will not be afraid.
What can man do to me?
12 Your vows are upon me, O God;
I will render thank offerings to You.

---

126. *Maskil* is probably a musical or liturgical term; used for Psalms 32, 42, 44–45, 52–55, 74, 78, 88–89, and 142.
127. *Miktam* is probably a musical or liturgical term; used for Psalms 16 and 56–60.
128. Or *do not let them escape*; MT does not include *do not*.
129. Or *sorrows*

13 For You have delivered my soul from death,
and my feet from stumbling,
that I may walk before God
in the light of life.

Psalm 57

In You My Soul Takes Refuge

(1 Samuel 22:1–5; Psalm 108:1–13; Psalm 142:1–7)

For the choirmaster. To the tune of "Do Not Destroy." A Miktam of David, when he fled from Saul into the cave.

1 Have mercy on me, O God, have mercy,
for in You my soul takes refuge.
In the shadow of Your wings I will take shelter
until the danger has passed.[130]
2 I cry out to God Most High,
to God who fulfills His purpose for me.[131]
3 He reaches down from heaven and saves me;
He rebukes those who trample me.

Selah

God sends forth
His loving devotion and His truth.
4 My soul is among the lions;
I lie down with ravenous beasts—
with men whose teeth are spears and arrows,
whose tongues are sharp swords.
5 Be exalted, O God, above the heavens;
may Your glory cover all the earth.
6 They spread a net for my feet;
my soul was despondent.
They dug a pit before me,
but they themselves have fallen into it!

Selah

7 My heart is steadfast, O God, my heart is steadfast.
I will sing and make music.
8 Awake, my glory!
Awake, O harp and lyre!
I will awaken the dawn.[132]
9 I will praise You, O Lord, among the nations;
I will sing Your praises among the peoples.
10 For Your loving devotion reaches to the heavens,
and Your faithfulness to the clouds.
11 Be exalted, O God, above the heavens;
may Your glory cover all the earth.

Psalm 58

God Judges the Earth

For the choirmaster. To the tune of "Do Not Destroy." A Miktam of David.

1 Do you indeed speak justly, O rulers?
Do you judge uprightly, O sons of men?[133]
2 No, in your hearts you devise injustice;
with your hands you mete out violence on the earth.
3 The wicked are estranged from the womb;
the liars go astray from birth.
4 Their venom is like the venom of a snake,
like a cobra that shuts its ears,
5 refusing to hear the tune of the charmer
who skillfully weaves his spell.
6 O God, shatter their teeth in their mouths;
O LORD, tear out the fangs of the lions.
7 May they vanish
like water that runs off;
when they draw the bow,
may their arrows be blunted.[134]
8 Like a slug that dissolves in its slime,
like a woman's stillborn child,
may they never see the sun.
9 Before your pots can feel the burning thorns—
whether green or dry—
He will sweep them away.
10 The righteous will rejoice
when they see they are avenged;
they will wash their feet
in the blood of the wicked.
11 Then men will say,
"There is surely a reward for the righteous!
There is surely a God who judges the earth!"

Psalm 59

Deliver Me from My Enemies

(1 Samuel 19:1–24)

For the choirmaster. To the tune of "Do Not Destroy." A Miktam of David, when Saul sent men to watch David's house in order to kill him.

1 Deliver me from my enemies, O my God;
protect me from those who rise against me.[135]
2 Deliver me from workers of iniquity,
and save me from men of bloodshed.
3 See how they lie in wait for me.
Fierce men conspire against me
for no transgression or sin of my own, O LORD.
4 For no fault of my own,
they move swiftly to attack me.
Arise to help me, and take notice.
5 O LORD God of Hosts, the God of Israel,
rouse Yourself to punish all the nations;
show no mercy to the wicked traitors.

Selah

6 They return in the evening, snarling like dogs
and prowling around the city.
7 See what they spew from their mouths—
sharp words from their lips:
"For who can hear us?"
8 But You, O LORD, laugh at them;

---

130. *Miktam* is probably a musical or liturgical term; used for Psalms 16 and 56–60.
131. Hebrew *Elohim-Elyon*
132. Or *Awake, my soul!*
133. *Miktam* is probably a musical or liturgical term; used for Psalms 16 and 56–60.
134. Or *when they are trodden down, may they wither like grass*
135. *Miktam* is probably a musical or liturgical term; used for Psalms 16 and 56–60.

You scoff at all the nations.
9 I will keep watch for You, O my strength,
because You, O God, are my fortress.
10 My God of loving devotion will come to meet me;
God will let me stare down my foes.
11 Do not kill them,
or my people will forget.
Scatter them by Your power,
and bring them down,
O Lord, our shield.
12 By the sins of their mouths
and the words of their lips,
let them be trapped in their pride,
in the curses and lies they utter.
13 Consume them in wrath;
consume them till they are no more,
so it may be known to the ends of the earth
that God rules over Jacob.

Selah

14 They return in the evening,
snarling like dogs
and prowling around the city.
15 They scavenge for food,
and growl if they are not satisfied.
16 But I will sing of Your strength
and proclaim Your loving devotion in the morning.
For You are my fortress,
my refuge in times of trouble.
17 To You, O my strength, I sing praises,
for You, O God, are my fortress,
my God of loving devotion.

Psalm 60

Victory with God

(2 Samuel 8:1–14; 1 Chronicles 18:1–13; Psalm 108:1–13)

For the choirmaster. To the tune of "The Lily of the Covenant." A Miktam of David for instruction. When he fought Aram-naharaim and Aram-zobah, and Joab returned and struck down 12,000 Edomites in the Valley of Salt.

1 You have rejected us, O God;
You have broken us;
You have been angry;
restore us![136][137][138]
2 You have shaken the land
and torn it open.
Heal its fractures,
for it is quaking.
3 You have shown Your people hardship;
we are staggered from the wine You made us drink.
4 You have raised a banner for those who fear You,
that they may flee the bow.

Selah[139]

5 Respond and save us with Your right hand,
that Your beloved may be delivered.
6 God has spoken from His sanctuary:
"I will triumph!
I will parcel out Shechem
and apportion the Valley of Succoth.[140]
7 Gilead is Mine, and Manasseh is Mine;
Ephraim is My helmet, Judah is My scepter.
8 Moab is My washbasin;
upon Edom I toss My sandal;
over Philistia I shout in triumph."
9 Who will bring me to the fortified city?
Who will lead me to Edom?
10 Have You not rejected us, O God?
Will You no longer march out, O God, with our armies?
11 Give us aid against the enemy,
for the help of man is worthless.
12 With God we will perform with valor,
and He will trample our enemies.

Psalm 61

You Have Heard My Vows

For the choirmaster. With stringed instruments. Of David.

1 Hear my cry, O God;
attend to my prayer.
2 From the ends of the earth I call out to You
whenever my heart is faint.
Lead me to the rock
that is higher than I.
3 For You have been my refuge,
a tower of strength against the enemy.
4 Let me dwell in Your tent forever
and take refuge in the shelter of Your wings.

Selah

5 For You have heard my vows, O God;
You have given me the inheritance
reserved for those who fear Your name.
6 Increase the days of the king's life;
may his years span many generations.
7 May he sit enthroned in God's presence forever;
appoint Your loving devotion
and Your faithfulness to guard him.
8 Then I will ever sing praise to Your name
and fulfill my vows day by day.

Psalm 62

Waiting on God

For the choirmaster. According to Jeduthun. A Psalm of David.

1 In God alone my soul finds rest;
my salvation comes from Him.

---

136. *Miktam* is probably a musical or liturgical term; used for Psalms 16 and 56–60.
137. That is, Mesopotamia; *Aram-naharaim* means *Aram of the two rivers*, likely the region between the Euphrates and Balih Rivers in northwestern Mesopotamia.
138. That is, the land northeast of Damascus
139. Or *that it may be displayed because of truth*
140. Or *in His holiness*

2 He alone is my rock and my salvation.
He is my fortress;
I will never be shaken.
3 How long will you threaten a man?
Will all of you throw him down
like a leaning wall
or a tottering fence?
4 They fully intend to cast him down from his lofty perch;
they delight in lies;
with their mouths they bless,
but inwardly they curse.

Selah

5 Rest in God alone, O my soul,
for my hope comes from Him.
6 He alone is my rock and my salvation;
He is my fortress; I will not be shaken.
7 My salvation and my honor rest on God, my strong rock;
my refuge is in God.
8 Trust in Him at all times, O people;
pour out your hearts before Him.
God is our refuge.

Selah

9 Lowborn men are but a vapor;
the exalted are but a lie.
Weighed on the scale, they go up;
together they are but a vapor.
10 Place no trust in extortion
or false hope in stolen goods.
If your riches increase,
do not set your heart upon them.
11 God has spoken once;
I have heard this twice:
that power belongs to God,
12 and loving devotion to You, O Lord.
For You will repay each man
according to his deeds.[141]

Psalm 63

Thirsting for God

(2 Samuel 15:30–37)

A Psalm of David, when he was in the Wilderness of Judah.

1 O God, You are my God.
Earnestly I seek You;
my soul thirsts for You.
My body yearns for You
in a dry and weary land without water.
2 So I have seen You in the sanctuary
and beheld Your power and glory.
3 Because Your loving devotion is better than life,
my lips will glorify You.
4 So I will bless You as long as I live;
in Your name I will lift my hands.
5 My soul is satisfied as with the richest of foods;
with joyful lips my mouth will praise You.
6 When I remember You on my bed,
I think of You through the watches of the night.
7 For You are my help;
I will sing for joy in the shadow of Your wings.
8 My soul clings to You;
Your right hand upholds me.
9 But those who seek my life to destroy it
will go into the depths of the earth.
10 They will fall to the power of the sword;
they will become a portion for foxes.
11 But the king will rejoice in God;
all who swear by Him will exult,
for the mouths of liars will be shut.

Psalm 64

The Hurtful Tongue

(James 3:1–12)

For the choirmaster. A Psalm of David.

1 Hear, O God, my voice of complaint;
preserve my life from dread of the enemy.
2 Hide me from the scheming of the wicked,
from the mob of workers of iniquity,
3 who sharpen their tongues like swords
and aim their bitter words like arrows,
4 ambushing the innocent in seclusion,
shooting suddenly, without fear.
5 They hold fast to their evil purpose;
they speak of hiding their snares.
"Who will see them?" they say.
6 They devise injustice and say,
"We have perfected a secret plan."
For the inner man and the heart are mysterious.
7 But God will shoot them with arrows;
suddenly they will be wounded.
8 They will be made to stumble,
their own tongues turned against them.
All who see will shake their heads.
9 Then all mankind will fear
and proclaim the work of God;
so they will ponder what He has done.
10 Let the righteous rejoice in the LORD
and take refuge in Him;
let all the upright in heart exult.

Psalm 65

Praise Awaits God in Zion

For the choirmaster. A Psalm of David. A song.

1 Praise awaits You, O God, in Zion;
to You our vows will be fulfilled.
2 O You who listen to prayer,
all people will come to You.
3 When iniquities prevail against me,
You atone for our transgressions.
4 Blessed is the one You choose
and bring near to dwell in Your courts!
We are filled with the goodness of Your house,

141. Cited in Romans 2:6

the holiness of Your temple.
5 With awesome deeds of righteousness You answer us,
O God of our salvation,
the hope of all the ends of the earth
and of the farthest seas.
6 You formed the mountains by Your power,
having girded Yourself with might.
7 You stilled the roaring of the seas,
the pounding of their waves,
and the tumult of the nations.
8 Those who live far away fear Your wonders;
You make the dawn and sunset shout for joy.[142]
9 You attend to the earth and water it;
with abundance You enrich it.
The streams of God are full of water,
for You prepare our grain
by providing for the earth.[143][144]
10 You soak its furrows and level its ridges;
You soften it with showers and bless its growth.
11 You crown the year with Your bounty,
and Your paths overflow with plenty.
12 The pastures of the wilderness overflow;
the hills are robed with joy.
13 The pastures are clothed with flocks,
and the valleys are decked with grain.
They shout in triumph;
indeed, they sing.

Psalm 66

Make a Joyful Noise
(Psalm 100:1–5)
For the choirmaster. A song. A Psalm.
1 Make a joyful noise to God,
all the earth!
2 Sing the glory of His name;
make His praise glorious.
3 Say to God, "How awesome are Your deeds!
So great is Your power
that Your enemies cower before You.
4 All the earth bows down to You;
they sing praise to You;
they sing praise to Your name."
Selah
5 Come and see the works of God;
how awesome are His deeds toward mankind.
6 He turned the sea into dry land;
they passed through the waters on foot;
there we rejoiced in Him.
7 He rules forever by His power;
His eyes watch the nations.
Do not let the rebellious exalt themselves.
Selah
8 Bless our God, O peoples;
let the sound of His praise be heard.
9 He preserves our lives
and keeps our feet from slipping.
10 For You, O God, have tested us;
You have refined us like silver.
11 You led us into the net;
You laid burdens on our backs.
12 You let men ride over our heads;
we went through fire and water,
but You brought us into abundance.
13 I will enter Your house with burnt offerings;
I will fulfill my vows to You—
14 the vows that my lips promised
and my mouth spoke in my distress.
15 I will offer You fatlings as burnt offerings,
with the fragrant smoke of rams;
I will offer bulls and goats.
Selah
16 Come and listen, all you who fear God,
and I will declare what He has done for me.
17 I cried out to Him with my mouth
and praised Him with my tongue.[145]
18 If I had cherished iniquity in my heart,
the Lord would not have listened.
19 But God has surely heard;
He has attended to the sound of my prayer.
20 Blessed be God, who has not rejected my prayer
or withheld from me His loving devotion!

Psalm 67

May God Cause His Face to Shine upon Us
For the choirmaster. With stringed instruments. A Psalm. A song.
1 May God be gracious to us and bless us,
and cause His face to shine upon us,
Selah
2 that Your ways may be known on earth,
Your salvation among all nations.
3 Let the peoples praise You, O God;
let all the peoples praise You.
4 Let the nations be glad and sing for joy,
for You judge the peoples justly
and lead the nations of the earth.
Selah
5 Let the peoples praise You, O God;
let all the peoples praise You.
6 The earth has yielded its harvest;
God, our God, blesses us.
7 God blesses us,
that all the ends of the earth shall fear Him.

142. Or *where morning dawns and evening fades You call forth songs of joy.*
143. Or *and make it overflow*
144. Or *to provide the people with grain, for so You have ordained it*
145. Or *and His praise was on my tongue*

Psalm 68

God's Enemies Are Scattered

For the choirmaster. A Psalm of David. A song.

1 God arises. His enemies are scattered,
and those who hate Him flee His presence.
2 As smoke is blown away,
You will drive them out;
as wax melts before the fire,
the wicked will perish in the presence of God.
3 But the righteous will be glad
and rejoice before God;
they will celebrate with joy.
4 Sing to God!
Sing praises to His name.
Exalt Him who rides on the clouds—
His name is the LORD—
and rejoice before Him.[146]
5 A father of the fatherless
and a defender of widows
is God in His holy habitation.
6 God settles the lonely in families;
He leads the prisoners out to prosperity,
but the rebellious dwell in a sun-scorched land.
7 O God, when You went out before Your people,
when You marched through the wasteland,

Selah

8 the earth shook and the heavens poured down rain
before God, the One on Sinai,
before God, the God of Israel.
9 You sent abundant rain, O God;
You refreshed Your weary inheritance.
10 Your flock settled therein;
O God, from Your bounty You provided for the poor.
11 The Lord gives the command;
a great company of women proclaim it:
12 "Kings and their armies flee in haste;
she who waits at home divides the plunder.
13 Though you lie down among the sheepfolds,
the wings of the dove are covered with silver,
and her feathers with shimmering gold."
14 When the Almighty scattered the kings in the land,
it was like the snow falling on Zalmon.[147]
15 A mountain of God is Mount Bashan;
a mountain of many peaks is Mount Bashan.
16 Why do you gaze in envy, O mountains of many peaks?
This is the mountain God chose for His dwelling,
where the LORD will surely dwell forever.
17 The chariots of God are tens of thousands—
thousands of thousands are they;
the Lord is in His sanctuary
as He was at Sinai.[148]
18 You have ascended on high;
You have led captives away.
You have received gifts from men,
even from the rebellious,
that the LORD God may dwell there.[149]
19 Blessed be the Lord,
who daily bears our burden,
the God of our salvation.

Selah

20 Our God is a God of deliverance;
the Lord GOD is our rescuer from death.
21 Surely God will crush the heads of His enemies,
the hairy crowns of those who persist in guilty ways.
22 The Lord said, "I will retrieve them from Bashan,
I will bring them up from the depths of the sea,
23 that your foot may be dipped
in the blood of your foes—
the tongues of your dogs in the same."
24 They have seen Your procession, O God—
the march of my God and King into the sanctuary.
25 The singers lead the way,
the musicians follow after,
among the maidens playing tambourines.
26 Bless God in the great congregation;
bless the LORD from the fountain of Israel.
27 There is Benjamin, the youngest, ruling them,
the princes of Judah in their company,
the princes of Zebulun and of Naphtali.
28 Summon Your power, O God;
show Your strength, O God,
which You have exerted on our behalf.[150]
29 Because of Your temple at Jerusalem
kings will bring You gifts.
30 Rebuke the beast in the reeds,
the herd of bulls among the calves of the nations,
until it submits, bringing bars of silver.
Scatter the nations who delight in war.
31 Envoys will arrive from Egypt;
Cush will stretch out her hands to God.[151]
32 Sing to God, O kingdoms of the earth;
sing praises to the Lord—

Selah

33 to Him who rides upon the highest heavens of old;
behold, His mighty voice resounds.
34 Ascribe the power to God,
whose majesty is over Israel,
whose strength is in the skies.
35 O God, You are awesome in Your sanctuary;
the God of Israel Himself
gives strength and power to His people.

---

146. Or *rides through the deserts*
147. Hebrew *Shaddai*
148. Or *the Lord has come from Sinai in His holiness*
149. Cited in Ephesians 4:8
150. LXX and Syriac; most Hebrew manuscripts *Your God has summoned your power*
151. That is, the upper Nile region

Blessed be God!

Psalm 69

The Waters Are up to My Neck

For the choirmaster. To the tune of “Lilies.” Of David.

1 Save me, O God,
for the waters are up to my neck.
2 I have sunk into the miry depths,
where there is no footing;
I have drifted into deep waters,
where the flood engulfs me.
3 I am weary from my crying;
my throat is parched.
My eyes fail,
looking for my God.
4 Those who hate me without cause
outnumber the hairs of my head;
many are those who would destroy me—
my enemies for no reason.
Though I did not steal,
I must repay.[152]
5 You know my folly, O God,
and my guilt is not hidden from You.
6 May those who hope in You not be ashamed through me,
O Lord GOD of Hosts;
may those who seek You not be dishonored through me,
O God of Israel.
7 For I have endured scorn for Your sake,
and shame has covered my face.
8 I have become a stranger to my brothers
and a foreigner to my mother’s sons,
9 because zeal for Your house has consumed me,
and the insults of those who insult You have fallen on me.[153][154]
10 I wept and fasted,
but it brought me reproach.
11 I made sackcloth my clothing,
and I was sport to them.
12 Those who sit at the gate mock me,
and I am the song of drunkards.
13 But my prayer to You, O LORD,
is for a time of favor.
In Your abundant loving devotion, O God,
answer me with Your sure salvation.
14 Rescue me from the mire
and do not let me sink;
deliver me from my foes
and out of the deep waters.
15 Do not let the floods engulf me
or the depths swallow me up;
let not the Pit close its mouth over me.
16 Answer me, O LORD,
for Your loving devotion is good;
turn to me in keeping with Your great compassion.
17 Hide not Your face from Your servant,
for I am in distress.
Answer me quickly!
18 Draw near to my soul and redeem me;
ransom me because of my foes.
19 You know my reproach, my shame and disgrace.
All my adversaries are before You.
20 Insults have broken my heart,
and I am in despair.
I looked for sympathy, but there was none,
for comforters, but I found no one.
21 They poisoned my food with gall
and gave me vinegar to quench my thirst.
22 May their table become a snare;
may it be a retribution and a trap.[155]
23 May their eyes be darkened so they cannot see,
and their backs be bent forever.[156]
24 Pour out Your wrath upon them,
and let Your burning anger overtake them.
25 May their place be deserted;
let there be no one to dwell in their tents.[157]
26 For they persecute the one You struck
and recount the pain of those You wounded.
27 Add iniquity to their iniquity;
let them not share in Your righteousness.
28 May they be blotted out of the Book of Life
and not listed with the righteous.
29 But I am in pain and distress;
let Your salvation protect me, O God.
30 I will praise God’s name in song
and exalt Him with thanksgiving.
31 And this will please the LORD more than an ox,
more than a bull with horns and hooves.
32 The humble will see and rejoice.
You who seek God, let your hearts be revived!
33 For the LORD listens to the needy
and does not despise His captive people.
34 Let heaven and earth praise Him,
the seas and everything that moves in them.
35 For God will save Zion
and rebuild the cities of Judah,
that they may dwell there and possess it.
36 The descendants of His servants will inherit it,
and those who love His name will settle in it.

---

152. See John 15:25
153. Cited in John 2:17
154. Cited in Romans 15:3
155. A slight revocalization of the Hebrew (see also LXX, Syriac, and Vulgate); literally *may their prosperity be a trap*; cited in Romans 11:9
156. LXX; Hebrew *and may their loins tremble continually*; cited in Romans 11:10
157. Cited in Acts 1:20

Psalm 70

Hurry, O LORD, to Help Me!
(Psalm 40:1–17; Psalm 141:1–10)
For the choirmaster. Of David. To bring remembrance.
1 Make haste, O God, to deliver me!
Hurry, O LORD, to help me!
2 May those who seek my life
be ashamed and confounded;
may those who wish me harm
be repelled and humiliated.
3 May those who say, “Aha, aha!”
retreat because of their shame.
4 May all who seek You
rejoice and be glad in You;
may those who love Your salvation always say,
“Let God be magnified!”
5 But I am poor and needy;
hurry to me, O God.
You are my help and my deliverer;
O LORD, do not delay.

Psalm 71

Be My Rock of Refuge
1 In You, O LORD, I have taken refuge;
let me never be put to shame.
2 In Your justice, rescue and deliver me;
incline Your ear and save me.
3 Be my rock of refuge,
where I can always go.
Give the command to save me,
for You are my rock and my fortress.
4 Deliver me, O my God, from the hand of the wicked,
from the grasp of the unjust and ruthless.
5 For You are my hope, O Lord GOD,
my confidence from my youth.
6 I have leaned on You since birth;
You pulled me from my mother’s womb.
My praise is always for You.
7 I have become a portent to many,
but You are my strong refuge.
8 My mouth is filled with Your praise
and with Your splendor all day long.
9 Do not discard me in my old age;
do not forsake me when my strength fails.
10 For my enemies speak against me,
and those who lie in wait for my life conspire,
11 saying, “God has forsaken him;
pursue him and seize him,
for there is no one to rescue him.”
12 Be not far from me, O God.
Hurry, O my God, to help me.
13 May the accusers of my soul
be ashamed and consumed;
may those who seek my harm
be covered with scorn and disgrace.
14 But I will always hope
and will praise You more and more.
15 My mouth will declare Your righteousness
and Your salvation all day long,
though I cannot know their full measure.
16 I will come in the strength of the Lord GOD;
I will proclaim Your righteousness—Yours alone.
17 O God, You have taught me from my youth,
and to this day I proclaim Your marvelous deeds.
18 Even when I am old and gray,
do not forsake me, O God,
until I proclaim Your power to the next generation,
Your might to all who are to come.
19 Your righteousness reaches to the heavens, O God,
You who have done great things.
Who, O God, is like You?
20 Though You have shown me many troubles and misfortunes,
You will revive me once again.
Even from the depths of the earth
You will bring me back up.
21 You will increase my honor
and comfort me once again.
22 So I will praise You with the harp
for Your faithfulness, O my God;
I will sing praise to You with the lyre,
O Holy One of Israel.
23 When I sing praise to You
my lips will shout for joy,
along with my soul,
which You have redeemed.
24 My tongue will indeed proclaim
Your righteousness all day long,
for those who seek my harm
are disgraced and confounded.

Psalm 72

Endow the King with Your Justice
(1 Kings 3:1–15; 2 Chronicles 1:1–13; Psalm 45:1–17)
Of Solomon.
1 Endow the king with Your justice, O God,
and the son of the king with Your righteousness.
2 May he judge Your people with righteousness
and Your afflicted with justice.
3 May the mountains bring peace to the people,
and the hills bring righteousness.
4 May he vindicate the afflicted among the people;
may he save the children of the needy
and crush the oppressor.
5 May they fear him as long as the sun shines,
as long as the moon remains,
through all generations.[158]
6 May he be like rain that falls on freshly cut grass,
like spring showers that water the earth.

158. LXX *He shall endure*

7 May the righteous flourish in his days
and prosperity abound
until the moon is no more.
8 May he rule from sea to sea,
and from the Euphrates to the ends of the earth.[159]
9 May the nomads bow before him,
and his enemies lick the dust.
10 May the kings of Tarshish and distant shores bring tribute;
may the kings of Sheba and Seba offer gifts.
11 May all kings bow down to him
and all nations serve him.
12 For he will deliver the needy who cry out
and the afflicted who have no helper.
13 He will take pity on the poor and needy
and save the lives of the oppressed.
14 He will redeem them from oppression and violence,
for their blood is precious in his sight.
15 Long may he live!
May gold from Sheba be given him.
May people ever pray for him;
may they bless him all day long.
16 May there be an abundance of grain in the land;
may it sway atop the hills.
May its fruit trees flourish like the forests of Lebanon,
the people of its cities like the grass of the field.
17 May his name endure forever;
may his name continue as long as the sun shines.
In him may all nations be blessed;
may they call him blessed.[160]
18 Blessed be the LORD God, the God of Israel,
who alone does marvelous deeds.
19 And blessed be His glorious name forever;
may all the earth be filled with His glory.
Amen and amen.
20 Thus conclude the prayers of David son of Jesse.

Psalm 73

BOOK III

Psalms 73–89

Surely God Is Good to Israel

A Psalm of Asaph.

1 Surely God is good to Israel,
to those who are pure in heart.
2 But as for me, my feet had almost stumbled;
my steps had nearly slipped.
3 For I envied the arrogant
when I saw the prosperity of the wicked.
4 They have no struggle in their death;
their bodies are well-fed.
5 They are free of the burdens others carry;
they are not afflicted like other men.
6 Therefore pride is their necklace;
a garment of violence covers them.
7 From their prosperity proceeds iniquity;
the imaginations of their hearts run wild.[161]
8 They mock and speak with malice;
with arrogance they threaten oppression.
9 They set their mouths against the heavens,
and their tongues strut across the earth.
10 So their people return to this place
and drink up waters in abundance.[162]
11 The wicked say, “How can God know?
Does the Most High have knowledge?”
12 Behold, these are the wicked—
always carefree as they increase their wealth.
13 Surely in vain I have kept my heart pure;
in innocence I have washed my hands.
14 For I am afflicted all day long
and punished every morning.
15 If I had said, “I will speak this way,”
then I would have betrayed Your children.
16 When I tried to understand all this,
it was troublesome in my sight
17 until I entered God’s sanctuary;
then I discerned their end.
18 Surely You set them on slick ground;
You cast them down into ruin.
19 How suddenly they are laid waste,
completely swept away by terrors!
20 Like one waking from a dream,
so You, O Lord, awaken and despise their form.
21 When my heart was grieved
and I was pierced within,
22 I was senseless and ignorant;
I was a brute beast before You.
23 Yet I am always with You;
You hold my right hand.
24 You guide me with Your counsel,
and later receive me in glory.
25 Whom have I in heaven but You?
And on earth I desire no one besides You.
26 My flesh and my heart may fail,
but God is the strength of my heart
and my portion forever.[163]
27 Those far from You will surely perish;
You destroy all who are unfaithful to You.
28 But as for me, it is good to draw near to God.
I have made the Lord GOD my refuge,
that I may proclaim all Your works.

---

159. Hebrew *the River*
160. Or *increase*
161. Literally *Their eye bulges with fatness*; Syriac *From their callous heart proceeds iniquity*
162. Or *His people*
163. Hebrew *rock*

Psalm 74

Why Have You Rejected Us Forever?
(Psalm 79:1–13; Jeremiah 52:1–11)

A Maskil of Asaph.

1 Why have You rejected us forever, O God?
Why does Your anger smolder
against the sheep of Your pasture?[164]
2 Remember Your congregation,
which You purchased long ago
and redeemed as the tribe of Your inheritance—
Mount Zion, where You dwell.
3 Turn Your steps to the everlasting ruins,
to everything in the sanctuary the enemy has destroyed.
4 Your foes have roared within Your meeting place;
they have unfurled their banners as signs,
5 like men wielding axes in a thicket of trees
6 and smashing all the carvings with hatchets and picks.
7 They have burned Your sanctuary to the ground;
they have defiled the dwelling place of Your Name.
8 They said in their hearts,
"We will crush them completely."
They burned down every place
where God met us in the land.
9 There are no signs for us to see.
There is no longer any prophet.
And none of us knows how long this will last.
10 How long, O God, will the enemy taunt You?
Will the foe revile Your name forever?
11 Why do You withdraw Your strong right hand?
Stretch it out to destroy them![165]
12 Yet God is my King from ancient times,
working salvation on the earth.
13 You divided the sea by Your strength;
You smashed the heads of the dragons of the sea;
14 You crushed the heads of Leviathan;
You fed him to the creatures of the desert.
15 You broke open the fountain and the flood;
You dried up the ever-flowing rivers.
16 The day is Yours, and also the night;
You established the moon and the sun.[166]
17 You set all the boundaries of the earth;
You made the summer and winter.
18 Remember how the enemy has mocked You, O LORD,
how a foolish people has spurned Your name.
19 Do not deliver the soul of Your dove to beasts;
do not forget the lives of Your afflicted forever.
20 Consider Your covenant,
for haunts of violence fill the dark places of the land.
21 Do not let the oppressed retreat in shame;
may the poor and needy praise Your name.
22 Rise up, O God; defend Your cause!
Remember how the fool mocks You all day long.
23 Do not disregard the clamor of Your adversaries,
the uproar of Your enemies that ascends continually.

Psalm 75

God's Righteous Judgment
(Romans 2:1–16)

For the choirmaster: To the tune of "Do Not Destroy." A Psalm of Asaph. A song.

1 We give thanks to You, O God;
we give thanks, for Your Name is near.
The people declare Your wondrous works.
2 "When I choose a time,
I will judge fairly.
3 When the earth and all its dwellers quake,
it is I who bear up its pillars.

Selah

4 I say to the proud, 'Do not boast,'
and to the wicked, 'Do not lift up your horn.
5 Do not lift up your horn against heaven
or speak with an outstretched neck.'"
6 For exaltation comes neither from east nor west,
nor out of the desert,
7 but it is God who judges;
He brings down one and exalts another.
8 For a cup is in the hand of the LORD,
full of foaming wine mixed with spices.
He pours from His cup,
and all the wicked of the earth
drink it down to the dregs.
9 But I will proclaim Him forever;
I will sing praise to the God of Jacob.[167]
10 "All the horns of the wicked I will cut off,
but the horns of the righteous will be exalted."

Psalm 76

God's Name Is Great in Israel

For the choirmaster. With stringed instruments. A Psalm of Asaph. A song.

1 God is known in Judah;
His name is great in Israel.
2 His tent is in Salem,
His dwelling place in Zion.[168]
3 There He shattered the flaming arrows,
the shield and sword and weapons of war.

Selah

4 You are resplendent with light,
more majestic than mountains filled with game.
5 The valiant lie plundered; they sleep their last sleep.
No men of might could lift a hand.
6 At Your rebuke, O God of Jacob,
both horse and rider lie stunned.
7 You alone are to be feared.

---

164. *Maskil* is probably a musical or liturgical term; used for Psalms 32, 42, 44–45, 52–55, 74, 78, 88–89, and 142.
165. Literally *From the midst of Your bosom destroy them!* or *From the midst of Your bosom remove it!*
166. Literally *the light*
167. Or *proclaim it*
168. That is, Jerusalem

When You are angry, who can stand before You?
8 From heaven You pronounced judgment,
and the earth feared and was still
9 when God rose up to judge,
to save all the lowly of the earth.
Selah
10 Even the wrath of man shall praise You;
with the survivors of wrath You will clothe Yourself.[169]
11 Make and fulfill your vows to the LORD your God;
let all the neighboring lands bring tribute
to Him who is to be feared.
12 He breaks the spirits of princes;
He is feared by the kings of the earth.

Psalm 77

In the Day of Trouble I Sought the Lord

For the choirmaster. According to Jeduthun. A Psalm of Asaph.

1 I cried out to God;
I cried aloud to God to hear me.
2 In the day of trouble I sought the Lord;
through the night my outstretched hands did not grow weary;
my soul refused to be comforted.
3 I remembered You, O God, and I groaned;
I mused and my spirit grew faint.
Selah
4 You have kept my eyes from closing;
I am too troubled to speak.
5 I considered the days of old,
the years long in the past.
6 At night I remembered my song;
in my heart I mused, and my spirit pondered:
7 "Will the Lord spurn us forever
and never show His favor again?
8 Is His loving devotion gone forever?
Has His promise failed for all time?
9 Has God forgotten to be gracious?
Has His anger shut off His compassion?"
Selah
10 So I said, "I am grieved
that the right hand of the Most High has changed."[170]
11 I will remember the works of the LORD;
yes, I will remember Your wonders of old.
12 I will reflect on all You have done
and ponder Your mighty deeds.
13 Your way, O God, is holy.
What god is so great as our God?
14 You are the God who works wonders;
You display Your strength among the peoples.
15 With power You redeemed Your people,
the sons of Jacob and Joseph.
Selah
16 The waters saw You, O God;
the waters saw You and swirled;
even the depths were shaken.
17 The clouds poured down water;
the skies resounded with thunder;
Your arrows flashed back and forth.
18 Your thunder resounded in the whirlwind;
the lightning lit up the world;
the earth trembled and quaked.
19 Your path led through the sea,
Your way through the mighty waters,
but Your footprints were not to be found.[171]
20 You led Your people like a flock
by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

Psalm 78

I Will Open My Mouth in Parables

(Matthew 13:34–35)

A Maskil of Asaph.

1 Give ear, O my people, to my instruction;
listen to the words of my mouth.[172]
2 I will open my mouth in parables;
I will utter things hidden from the beginning,[173]
3 that we have heard and known
and our fathers have relayed to us.
4 We will not hide them from their children
but will declare to the next generation
the praises of the LORD and His might
and the wonders He has performed.
5 For He established a testimony in Jacob
and appointed a law in Israel,
which He commanded our fathers
to teach to their children,
6 that the coming generation would know them—
even children yet to be born—
to arise and tell their own children
7 that they should put their confidence in God,
not forgetting His works,
but keeping His commandments.
8 Then they will not be like their fathers,
a stubborn and rebellious generation,
whose heart was not loyal,
whose spirit was not faithful to God.
9 The archers of Ephraim
turned back on the day of battle.
10 They failed to keep God's covenant
and refused to live by His law.
11 They forgot what He had done,
the wonders He had shown them.
12 He worked wonders before their fathers
in the land of Egypt, in the region of Zoan.

---

169. Or *Surely Your wrath against men brings You praise, and the survivors of Your wrath will be restrained.*
170. Or *"To this I will appeal: to the years of the right hand of the Most High."*
171. Or *were unknown*
172. *Maskil* is probably a musical or liturgical term; used for Psalms 32, 42, 44–45, 52–55, 74, 78, 88–89, and 142.
173. Or *from ancient times*; see also LXX; cited in Matthew 13:35

13 He split the sea and brought them through;
He set the waters upright like a wall.
14 He led them with a cloud by day
and with a light of fire all night.
15 He split the rocks in the wilderness
and gave them drink as abundant as the seas.
16 He brought streams from the stone
and made water flow down like rivers.
17 But they continued to sin against Him,
rebelling in the desert against the Most High.
18 They willfully tested God
by demanding the food they craved.
19 They spoke against God, saying,
"Can God really prepare a table in the wilderness?
20 When He struck the rock, water gushed out
and torrents raged.
But can He also give bread
or supply His people with meat?"
21 Therefore the LORD heard
and was filled with wrath;
so a fire was kindled against Jacob,
and His anger flared against Israel,
22 because they did not believe God
or rely on His salvation.
23 Yet He commanded the clouds above
and opened the doors of the heavens.
24 He rained down manna for them to eat;
He gave them grain from heaven.[174]
25 Man ate the bread of angels;
He sent them food in abundance.
26 He stirred the east wind from the heavens
and drove the south wind by His might.
27 He rained meat on them like dust,
and winged birds like the sand of the sea.
28 He felled them in the midst of their camp,
all around their dwellings.
29 So they ate and were well filled,
for He gave them what they craved.
30 Yet before they had filled their desire,
with the food still in their mouths,
31 God's anger flared against them,
and He put to death their strongest
and subdued the young men of Israel.
32 In spite of all this, they kept on sinning;
despite His wonderful works, they did not believe.
33 So He ended their days in futility,
and their years in sudden terror.[175]
34 When He slew them, they would seek Him;
they repented and searched for God.
35 And they remembered that God was their Rock,
that God Most High was their Redeemer.[176]
36 But they deceived Him with their mouths,
and lied to Him with their tongues.
37 Their hearts were disloyal to Him,
and they were unfaithful to His covenant.
38 And yet He was compassionate;
He forgave their iniquity and did not destroy them.
He often restrained His anger
and did not unleash His full wrath.
39 He remembered that they were but flesh,
a passing breeze that does not return.
40 How often they disobeyed Him in the wilderness
and grieved Him in the desert!
41 Again and again they tested God
and provoked the Holy One of Israel.
42 They did not remember His power—
the day He redeemed them from the adversary,[177]
43 when He performed His signs in Egypt
and His wonders in the fields of Zoan.
44 He turned their rivers to blood,
and from their streams they could not drink.
45 He sent swarms of flies that devoured them,
and frogs that devastated them.
46 He gave their crops to the grasshopper,
the fruit of their labor to the locust.
47 He killed their vines with hailstones
and their sycamore-figs with sleet.[178]
48 He abandoned their cattle to the hail
and their livestock to bolts of lightning.
49 He unleashed His fury against them,
wrath, indignation, and calamity—
a band of destroying angels.
50 He cleared a path for His anger;
He did not spare them from death
but delivered their lives to the plague.
51 He struck all the firstborn of Egypt,
the virility in the tents of Ham.
52 He led out His people like sheep
and guided them like a flock in the wilderness.
53 He led them safely, so they did not fear,
but the sea engulfed their enemies.
54 He brought them to His holy land,
to the mountain His right hand had acquired.
55 He drove out nations before them
and apportioned their inheritance;
He settled the tribes of Israel in their tents.
56 But they tested and disobeyed God Most High,
for they did not keep His decrees.
57 They turned back and were faithless like their fathers,
twisted like a faulty bow.
58 They enraged Him with their high places
and provoked His jealousy with their idols.
59 On hearing it, God was furious
and rejected Israel completely.

---

174. Cited in John 6:31
175. Or *in vapor*
176. Hebrew *El-Elyon*
177. Or *His hand*
178. Or *frost* or *driving rain*

60 He abandoned the tabernacle of Shiloh,
the tent He had pitched among men.
61 He delivered His strength to captivity,
and His splendor to the hand of the adversary.
62 He surrendered His people to the sword
because He was enraged by His heritage.
63 Fire consumed His young men,
and their maidens were left without wedding songs.
64 His priests fell by the sword,
but their widows could not lament.
65 Then the Lord awoke as from sleep,
like a mighty warrior overcome by wine.
66 He beat back His foes;
He put them to everlasting shame.
67 He rejected the tent of Joseph
and refused the tribe of Ephraim.
68 But He chose the tribe of Judah,
Mount Zion, which He loved.
69 He built His sanctuary like the heights,
like the earth He has established forever.
70 He chose David His servant
and took him from the sheepfolds;
71 from tending the ewes He brought him
to be shepherd of His people Jacob,
of Israel His inheritance.
72 So David shepherded them with integrity of heart
and guided them with skillful hands.

Psalm 79

A Prayer for Deliverance
(Psalm 74:1–23; Jeremiah 52:1–11)
A Psalm of Asaph.
1 The nations, O God, have invaded Your inheritance;
they have defiled Your holy temple
and reduced Jerusalem to rubble.
2 They have given the corpses of Your servants
as food to the birds of the air,
the flesh of Your saints to the beasts of the earth.
3 They have poured out their blood like water
all around Jerusalem,
and there is no one to bury the dead.
4 We have become a reproach to our neighbors,
a scorn and derision to those around us.
5 How long, O LORD?
Will You be angry forever?
Will Your jealousy burn like fire?
6 Pour out Your wrath on the nations
that do not acknowledge You,
on the kingdoms
that refuse to call on Your name,
7 for they have devoured Jacob
and devastated his homeland.
8 Do not hold past sins against us;
let Your compassion come quickly,
for we are brought low.
9 Help us, O God of our salvation,
for the glory of Your name;
deliver us and atone for our sins,
for the sake of Your name.
10 Why should the nations ask,
"Where is their God?"
Before our eyes, make known among the nations
Your vengeance for the bloodshed of Your servants.
11 May the groans of the captives reach You;
by the strength of Your arm preserve those condemned to death.
12 Pay back into the laps of our neighbors
sevenfold the reproach they hurled at You, O Lord.
13 Then we Your people, the sheep of Your pasture,
will thank You forever;
from generation to generation
we will declare Your praise.

Psalm 80

Hear Us, O Shepherd of Israel
For the choirmaster. To the tune of "The Lilies of the Covenant." A Psalm of Asaph.
1 Hear us, O Shepherd of Israel,
who leads Joseph like a flock;
You who sit enthroned between the cherubim,
2 shine forthbefore Ephraim, Benjamin, and Manasseh.
Rally Your mighty power
and come to save us.
3 Restore us, O God,
and cause Your face to shine upon us,
that we may be saved.
4 O LORD God of Hosts,
how long will Your anger smolder
against the prayers of Your people?
5 You fed them with the bread of tears
and made them drink the full measure of their tears.
6 You make us contend with our neighbors;
our enemies mock us.
7 Restore us, O God of Hosts,
and cause Your face to shine upon us,
that we may be saved.
8 You uprooted a vine from Egypt;
You drove out the nations and transplanted it.
9 You cleared the ground for it,
and it took root and filled the land.
10 The mountains were covered by its shade,
and the mighty cedars with its branches.
11 It sent out its branches to the Sea,
and its shoots toward the River.[179][180]
12 Why have You broken down its walls,
so that all who pass by pick its fruit?
13 The boar from the forest ravages it,
and the creatures of the field feed upon it.

179. That is, the Mediterranean Sea, also called the Great Sea
180. That is, the Euphrates

14 Return, O God of Hosts, we pray!
Look down from heaven and see!
Attend to this vine—
15 the root Your right hand has planted,
the son You have raised up for Yourself.
16 Your vine has been cut down and burned;
they perish at the rebuke of Your countenance.
17 Let Your hand be upon the man at Your right hand,
on the son of man You have raised up for Yourself.
18 Then we will not turn away from You;
revive us, and we will call on Your name.
19 Restore us, O LORD God of Hosts;
cause Your face to shine upon us,
that we may be saved.

Psalm 81

Sing for Joy to God Our Strength

For the choirmaster. According to Gittith. Of Asaph.

1 Sing for joy to God our strength;
make a joyful noise to the God of Jacob.[181]
2 Lift up a song, strike the tambourine,
play the sweet-sounding harp and lyre.
3 Sound the ram's horn at the New Moon,
and at the full moon on the day of our Feast.
4 For this is a statute for Israel,
an ordinance of the God of Jacob.
5 He ordained it as a testimony for Joseph
when he went out over the land of Egypt,
where I heard an unfamiliar language:[182]
6 "I relieved his shoulder of the burden;
his hands were freed from the basket.
7 You called out in distress, and I rescued you;
I answered you from the cloud of thunder;
I tested you at the waters of Meribah.

Selah[183]

8 Hear, O My people, and I will warn you:
O Israel, if only you would listen to Me!
9 There must be no strange god among you,
nor shall you bow to a foreign god.
10 I am the LORD your God,
who brought you up out of Egypt.
Open wide your mouth,
and I will fill it.
11 But My people would not listen to Me,
and Israel would not obey Me.
12 So I gave them up to their stubborn hearts
to follow their own devices.
13 If only My people would listen to Me,
if Israel would follow My ways,
14 how soon I would subdue their enemies
and turn My hand against their foes!
15 Those who hate the LORD would feign obedience,
and their doom would last forever.
16 But I would feed you the finest wheat;
with honey from the rock I would satisfy you."

Psalm 82

God Presides in the Divine Assembly

A Psalm of Asaph.

1 God presides in the divine assembly;
He renders judgment among the gods:
2 "How long will you judge unjustly
and show partiality to the wicked?

Selah[184]

3 Defend the cause of the weak and fatherless;
uphold the rights of the afflicted and oppressed.
4 Rescue the weak and needy;
save them from the hand of the wicked.
5 They do not know or understand;
they wander in the darkness;
all the foundations of the earth are shaken.
6 I have said, 'You are gods;
you are all sons of the Most High.'[185]
7 But like mortals you will die,
and like rulers you will fall."
8 Arise, O God, judge the earth,
for all the nations are Your inheritance.

Psalm 83

O God, Be Not Silent

A song. A Psalm of Asaph.

1 O God, be not silent; be not speechless;
be not still, O God.[186]
2 See how Your enemies rage,
how Your foes have reared their heads.
3 With cunning they scheme against Your people
and conspire against those You cherish,
4 saying, "Come, let us erase them as a nation;
may the name of Israel be remembered no more."
5 For with one mind they plot together;
they form an alliance against You—
6 the tents of Edom and the Ishmaelites,
of Moab and the Hagrites,
7 of Gebal, Ammon, and Amalek,
of Philistia with the people of Tyre.
8 Even Assyria has joined them,
lending strength to the sons of Lot.

Selah

9 Do to them as You did to Midian,
as to Sisera and Jabin at the River Kishon,
10 who perished at Endor
and became like dung on the ground.

---

181. *Gittith* is probably a musical or liturgical term; here and in Psalms 8 and 84.
182. Or *in Joseph*
183. *Meribah* means *quarreling*; see Exodus 17:7.
184. Or *How long will you defend the unjust*
185. Cited in John 10:34
186. Or *deaf*

11 Make their nobles like Oreb and Zeeb,
and all their princes like Zebah and Zalmunna,
12 who said, “Let us possess for ourselves
the pastures of God.”
13 Make them like tumbleweed, O my God,
like chaff before the wind.
14 As fire consumes a forest,
as a flame sets the mountains ablaze,
15 so pursue them with Your tempest,
and terrify them with Your storm.
16 Cover their faces with shame,
that they may seek Your name, O LORD.
17 May they be ever ashamed and terrified;
may they perish in disgrace.
18 May they know that You alone,
whose name is the LORD,
are Most High over all the earth.

Psalm 84

Better Is One Day in Your Courts

(John 1:14–18)

For the choirmaster. According to Gittith. A Psalm of the sons of Korah.

1 How lovely is Your dwelling place,
O LORD of Hosts![187]
2 My soul longs, even faints,
for the courts of the LORD;
my heart and my flesh cry out
for the living God.
3 Even the sparrow has found a home,
and the swallow a nest for herself,
where she places her young near Your altars,
O LORD of Hosts, my King and my God.
4 How blessed are those who dwell in Your house!
They are ever praising You.

Selah

5 Blessed are those whose strength is in You,
whose hearts are set on pilgrimage.
6 As they pass through the Valley of Baca,
they make it a place of springs;
even the autumn rain covers it with pools.[188][189]
7 They go from strength to strength,
until each appears before God in Zion.
8 O LORD God of Hosts, hear my prayer;
give ear, O God of Jacob.

Selah

9 Take notice of our shield, O God,
and look with favor on the face of Your anointed.
10 For better is one day in Your courts
than a thousand elsewhere.
I would rather be a doorkeeper in the house of my God
than dwell in the tents of the wicked.
11 For the LORD God is a sun and a shield;
the LORD gives grace and glory;
He withholds no good thing
from those who walk with integrity.
12 O LORD of Hosts,
how blessed is the man who trusts in You!

Psalm 85

You Showed Favor to Your Land

For the choirmaster. A Psalm of the sons of Korah.

1 You showed favor to Your land, O LORD;
You restored Jacob from captivity.[190]
2 You forgave the iniquity of Your people;
You covered all their sin.

Selah

3 You withheld all Your fury;
You turned from Your burning anger.
4 Restore us, O God of our salvation,
and put away Your displeasure toward us.
5 Will You be angry with us forever?
Will You draw out Your anger to all generations?
6 Will You not revive us again,
that Your people may rejoice in You?
7 Show us Your loving devotion, O LORD,
and grant us Your salvation.
8 I will listen to what God the LORD will say;
for He will surely speak peace to His people and His saints;
He will not let them return to folly.
9 Surely His salvation is near to those who fear Him,
that His glory may dwell in our land.
10 Loving devotion and faithfulness have joined together;
righteousness and peace have kissed.
11 Faithfulness sprouts from the earth,
and righteousness looks down from heaven.
12 The LORD will indeed provide what is good,
and our land will yield its increase.
13 Righteousness will go before Him
to prepare the way for His steps.

Psalm 86

Tried but Trusting

A prayer of David.

1 Incline Your ear, O LORD, and answer me,
for I am poor and needy.
2 Preserve my soul, for I am godly.
You are my God; save Your servant who trusts in You.
3 Be merciful to me, O Lord,
for I call to You all day long.
4 Bring joy to Your servant,
for to You, O Lord, I lift up my soul.
5 For You, O Lord, are kind and forgiving,
rich in loving devotion to all who call on You.
6 Hear my prayer, O LORD,

187. *Gittith* is probably a musical or liturgical term; here and in Psalms 8 and 81.
188. Or *Valley of Poplars*
189. Or *with blessings*
190. Or *restored the fortunes of Jacob*

and attend to my plea for mercy.
7 In the day of my distress I call on You,
because You answer me.
8 O Lord, there is none like You among the gods,
nor any works like Yours.
9 All the nations You have made
will come and bow before You, O Lord,
and they will glorify Your name.
10 For You are great and perform wonders;
You alone are God.
11 Teach me Your way, O LORD,
that I may walk in Your truth.
Give me an undivided heart,
that I may fear Your name.
12 I will praise You, O Lord my God, with all my heart;
I will glorify Your name forever.
13 For great is Your loving devotion to me;
You have delivered me from the depths of Sheol.
14 The arrogant rise against me, O God;
a band of ruthless men seeks my life;
they have no regard for You.
15 But You, O Lord, are a compassionate and gracious God,
slow to anger, abounding in loving devotion and faithfulness.
16 Turn to me and have mercy;
grant Your strength to Your servant;
save the son of Your maidservant.
17 Show me a sign of Your goodness,
that my enemies may see and be ashamed;
for You, O LORD, have helped me and comforted me.

Psalm 87

The LORD Loves the Gates of Zion

A Psalm of the sons of Korah. A song.
1 He has founded His city
on the holy mountains.[191]
2 The LORD loves the gates of Zion
more than all the dwellings of Jacob.
3 Glorious things are ascribed to you,
O city of God.

Selah

4 "I will mention Rahab and Babylon
among those who know Me—
along with Philistia, Tyre, and Cush—
when I say, 'This one was born in Zion.'"[192][193]
5 And it will be said of Zion:
"This one and that one were born in her,
and the Most High Himself will establish her."
6 The LORD will record in the register of the peoples:
"This one was born in Zion."

Selah

7 Singers and pipers will proclaim,
"All my springs of joy are in You."

Psalm 88

I Cry Out before You

A song. A Psalm of the sons of Korah. For the choirmaster. According to Mahalath Leannoth. A Maskil of Heman the Ezrahite.
1 O LORD, the God of my salvation,
day and night I cry out before You.[194][195]
2 May my prayer come before You;
incline Your ear to my cry.
3 For my soul is full of troubles,
and my life draws near to Sheol.
4 I am counted among those descending to the Pit.
I am like a man without strength.
5 I am forsaken among the dead,
like the slain who lie in the grave,
whom You remember no more,
who are cut off from Your care.
6 You have laid me in the lowest Pit,
in the darkest of the depths.
7 Your wrath weighs heavily upon me;
all Your waves have submerged me.

Selah

8 You have removed my friends from me;
You have made me repulsive to them;
I am confined and cannot escape.
9 My eyes grow dim with grief.
I call to You daily, O LORD;
I spread out my hands to You.
10 Do You work wonders for the dead?
Do departed spirits rise up to praise You?

Selah

11 Can Your loving devotion be proclaimed in the grave,
Your faithfulness in Abaddon?[196]
12 Will Your wonders be known in the darkness,
or Your righteousness in the land of oblivion?
13 But to You, O LORD, I cry for help;
in the morning my prayer comes before You.
14 Why, O LORD, do You reject me?
Why do You hide Your face from me?
15 From my youth I was afflicted and near death.
I have borne Your terrors; I am in despair.
16 Your wrath has swept over me;
Your terrors have destroyed me.
17 All day long they engulf me like water;
they enclose me on every side.
18 You have removed my beloved and my friend;
darkness is my closest companion.

---

191. Literally *His foundation is on the holy mountains*
192. *Rahab* is a poetic name for Egypt.
193. That is, the upper Nile region
194. *Mahalath Leannoth* is probably a musical or liturgical term; see also Psalm 53:1.
195. *Maskil* is probably a musical or liturgical term; used for Psalms 32, 42, 44–45, 52–55, 74, 78, 88–89, and 142.
196. *Abaddon* means *Destruction*.

Psalm 89

I Will Sing of His Love Forever

A Maskil of Ethan the Ezrahite.

1 I will sing of the loving devotion of the LORD forever;
with my mouth I will proclaim Your faithfulness to all generations.[197]
2 For I have said, "Loving devotion is built up forever;
in the heavens You establish Your faithfulness."
3 You said, "I have made a covenant with My chosen one,
I have sworn to David My servant:
4 'I will establish your offspring forever
and build up your throne for all generations.'"

Selah

5 The heavens praise Your wonders, O LORD—
Your faithfulness as well—
in the assembly of the holy ones.
6 For who in the skies can compare with the LORD?
Who among the heavenly beings is like the LORD?[198]
7 In the council of the holy ones, God is greatly feared,
and awesome above all who surround Him.
8 O LORD God of Hosts, who is like You?
O mighty LORD, Your faithfulness surrounds You.
9 You rule the raging sea;
when its waves mount up, You still them.
10 You crushed Rahab like a carcass;
You scattered Your enemies with Your mighty arm.
11 The heavens are Yours, and also the earth.
The earth and its fullness You founded.
12 North and south You created;
Tabor and Hermon shout for joy at Your name.
13 Mighty is Your arm; strong is Your hand.
Your right hand is exalted.
14 Righteousness and justice are the foundation of Your throne;
loving devotion and faithfulness go before You.
15 Blessed are those who know the joyful sound,
who walk, O LORD, in the light of Your presence.
16 They rejoice in Your name all day long,
and in Your righteousness they exult.
17 For You are the glory of their strength,
and by Your favor our horn is exalted.
18 Surely our shield belongs to the LORD,
and our king to the Holy One of Israel.
19 You once spoke in a vision;
to Your godly ones You said,
"I have bestowed help on a warrior;
I have exalted one chosen from the people.
20 I have found My servant David;
with My sacred oil I have anointed him.
21 My hand will sustain him;
surely My arm will strengthen him.
22 No enemy will exact tribute;
no wicked man will oppress him.
23 I will crush his foes before him
and strike down those who hate him.
24 My faithfulness and loving devotion will be with him,
and through My name his horn will be exalted.
25 I will set his hand over the sea,
and his right hand upon the rivers.
26 He will call to Me, 'You are my Father,
my God, the Rock of my salvation.'
27 I will indeed appoint him as My firstborn,
the highest of the kings of the earth.
28 I will forever preserve My loving devotion for him,
and My covenant with him will stand fast.
29 I will establish his line forever,
his throne as long as the heavens endure.
30 If his sons forsake My law
and do not walk in My judgments,
31 if they violate My statutes
and fail to keep My commandments,
32 I will attend to their transgression with the rod,
and to their iniquity with stripes.
33 But I will not withdraw My loving devotion from him,
nor ever betray My faithfulness.
34 I will not violate My covenant
or alter the utterance of My lips.
35 Once and for all I have sworn by My holiness—
I will not lie to David—
36 his offspring shall endure forever,
and his throne before Me like the sun,
37 like the moon, established forever,
a faithful witness in the sky."

Selah

38 Now, however, You have spurned and rejected him;
You are enraged by Your anointed one.
39 You have renounced the covenant with Your servant
and sullied his crown in the dust.
40 You have broken down all his walls;
You have reduced his strongholds to rubble.
41 All who pass by plunder him;
he has become a reproach to his neighbors.
42 You have exalted the right hand of his foes;
You have made all his enemies rejoice.
43 You have bent the edge of his sword
and have not sustained him in battle.
44 You have ended his splendor
and cast his throne to the ground.
45 You have cut short the days of his youth;
You have covered him with shame.

Selah

46 How long, O LORD?
Will You hide Yourself forever?
Will Your wrath keep burning like fire?
47 Remember the briefness of my lifespan!
For what futility You have created all men!
48 What man can live and never see death?
Can he deliver his soul from the power of Sheol?

---

197. *Maskil* is probably a musical or liturgical term; used for Psalms 32, 42, 44–45, 52–55, 74, 78, 88–89, and 142.
198. Or *the sons of God* or *the sons of might*

Selah

49 Where, O Lord, is Your loving devotion of old,
which You faithfully swore to David?
50 Remember, O Lord, the reproach of Your servants,
which I bear in my heart from so many people—
51 how Your enemies have taunted, O LORD,
and have mocked every step of Your anointed one!
52 Blessed be the LORD forever!
Amen and amen.

Psalm 90

BOOK IV

Psalms 90–106

From Everlasting to Everlasting

A prayer of Moses the man of God.

1 Lord, You have been our dwelling place
through all generations.
2 Before the mountains were born
or You brought forth the earth and the world,
from everlasting to everlasting
You are God.
3 You return man to dust,
saying, “Return, O sons of mortals.”
4 For in Your sight a thousand years
are but a day that passes,
or a watch of the night.[199]
5 You sweep them away in their sleep;
they are like the new grass of the morning—
6 in the morning it springs up new,
but by evening it fades and withers.
7 For we are consumed by Your anger
and terrified by Your wrath.
8 You have set our iniquities before You,
our secret sins in the light of Your presence.
9 For all our days decline in Your fury;
we finish our years with a sigh.
10 The length of our days is seventy years—
or eighty if we are strong—
yet their pride is but labor and sorrow,
for they quickly pass, and we fly away.
11 Who knows the power of Your anger?
Your wrath matches the fear You are due.
12 So teach us to number our days,
that we may present a heart of wisdom.
13 Return, O LORD! How long will it be?
Have compassion on Your servants.
14 Satisfy us in the morning with Your loving devotion,
that we may sing for joy and be glad all our days.
15 Make us glad for as many days as You have afflicted us,
for as many years as we have seen evil.
16 May Your work be shown to Your servants,
and Your splendor to their children.
17 May the favor of the Lord our God rest upon us;
establish for us the work of our hands—
yes, establish the work of our hands![200]

Psalm 91

You Are My Refuge and My Fortress

1 He who dwells in the shelter of the Most High
will abide in the shadow of the Almighty.[201]
2 I will say to the LORD, “You are my refuge and my fortress,
my God, in whom I trust.”
3 Surely He will deliver you
from the snare of the fowler,
and from the deadly plague.
4 He will cover you with His feathers;
under His wings you will find refuge;
His faithfulness is a shield and rampart.
5 You will not fear the terror of the night,
nor the arrow that flies by day,
6 nor the pestilence that stalks in the darkness,
nor the calamity that destroys at noon.
7 Though a thousand may fall at your side,
and ten thousand at your right hand,
no harm will come near you.
8 You will only see it with your eyes
and witness the punishment of the wicked.
9 Because you have made the LORD your dwelling—
my refuge, the Most High—
10 no evil will befall you,
no plague will approach your tent.
11 For He will command His angels concerning you
to guard you in all your ways.
12 They will lift you up in their hands,
so that you will not strike your foot against a stone.[202]
13 You will tread on the lion and cobra;
you will trample the young lion and serpent.
14 “Because he loves Me, I will deliver him;
because he knows My name, I will protect him.
15 When he calls out to Me,
I will answer him;
I will be with him in trouble.
I will deliver him and honor him.
16 With long life I will satisfy him
and show him My salvation.”

Psalm 92

How Great Are Your Works!

A Psalm. A song for the Sabbath day.

1 It is good to praise the LORD,
and to sing praises to Your name, O Most High,
2 to proclaim Your loving devotion in the morning
and Your faithfulness at night
3 with the ten-stringed harp

---

199. See 2 Peter 3:8.
200. Or *beauty*
201. Hebrew *Shaddai*
202. Cited in Matthew 4:6 and Luke 4:10–11

and the melody of the lyre.
4 For You, O LORD, have made me glad by Your deeds;
I sing for joy at the works of Your hands.
5 How great are Your works, O LORD,
how deep are Your thoughts!
6 A senseless man does not know,
and a fool does not understand,
7 that though the wicked sprout like grass,
and all evildoers flourish,
they will be forever destroyed.
8 But You, O LORD, are exalted forever!
9 For surely Your enemies, O LORD,
surely Your enemies will perish;
all evildoers will be scattered.
10 But You have exalted my horn like that of a wild ox;
with fine oil I have been anointed.
11 My eyes see the downfall of my enemies;
my ears hear the wailing of my wicked foes.[203]
12 The righteous will flourish like a palm tree,
and grow like a cedar in Lebanon.
13 Planted in the house of the LORD,
they will flourish in the courts of our God.
14 In old age they will still bear fruit;
healthy and green they will remain,
15 to proclaim, "The LORD is upright; He is my Rock,
and in Him there is no unrighteousness."

Psalm 93

The LORD Reigns!
(Psalm 99:1–9)

1 The LORD reigns! He is robed in majesty;
the LORD has clothed and armed Himself with strength.
The world indeed is firmly established;
it cannot be moved.
2 Your throne was established long ago;
You are from all eternity.
3 The floodwaters have risen, O LORD;
the rivers have raised their voice;
the seas lift up their pounding waves.
4 Above the roar of many waters—
the mighty breakers of the sea—
the LORD on high is majestic.
5 Your testimonies are fully confirmed;
holiness adorns Your house, O LORD,
for all the days to come.

Psalm 94

The LORD Will Not Forget His People

1 O LORD, God of vengeance,
O God of vengeance, shine forth.
2 Rise up, O Judge of the earth;
render a reward to the proud.
3 How long will the wicked, O LORD,
how long will the wicked exult?
4 They pour out arrogant words;
all workers of iniquity boast.
5 They crush Your people, O LORD;
they oppress Your heritage.
6 They kill the widow and the foreigner;
they murder the fatherless.
7 They say, "The LORD does not see;
the God of Jacob pays no heed."
8 Take notice, O senseless among the people!
O fools, when will you be wise?
9 He who affixed the ear, can He not hear?
He who formed the eye, can He not see?
10 He who admonishes the nations, does He not discipline?
He who teaches man, does He lack knowledge?
11 The LORD knows the thoughts of man,
that they are futile.[204]
12 Blessed is the man You discipline, O LORD,
and teach from Your law,
13 to grant him relief from days of trouble,
until a pit is dug for the wicked.
14 For the LORD will not forsake His people;
He will never abandon His heritage.
15 Surely judgment will again be righteous,
and all the upright in heart will follow it.
16 Who will rise up for me against the wicked?
Who will stand for me against the workers of iniquity?
17 Unless the LORD had been my helper,
I would soon have dwelt in the abode of silence.
18 If I say, "My foot is slipping,"
Your loving devotion, O LORD, supports me.
19 When anxiety overwhelms me,
Your consolation delights my soul.
20 Can a corrupt throne be Your ally—
one devising mischief by decree?
21 They band together against the righteous
and condemn the innocent to death.[205]
22 But the LORD has been my stronghold,
and my God is my rock of refuge.
23 He will bring upon them their own iniquity
and destroy them for their wickedness.
The LORD our God will destroy them.

Psalm 95

Do Not Harden Your Hearts
(Hebrews 3:7–11)

1 Come, let us sing for joy to the LORD;
let us shout to the Rock of our salvation!
2 Let us enter His presence with thanksgiving;
let us make a joyful noise to Him in song.
3 For the LORD is a great God,
a great King above all gods.
4 In His hand are the depths of the earth,
and the mountain peaks belong to Him.

---

203. Or *my ears hear evildoers when they rise against me*
204. Cited in 1 Corinthians 3:20
205. Or *condemn innocent blood*

5 The sea is His, for He made it,
and His hands formed the dry land.
6 O come, let us worship and bow down;
let us kneel before the LORD our Maker.
7 For He is our God,
and we are the people of His pasture,
the sheep under His care.
Today, if you hear His voice,
8 do not harden your hearts
as you did at Meribah,
in the day at Massah in the wilderness,[206][207]
9 where your fathers tested and tried Me,
though they had seen My work.
10 For forty years I was angry with that generation,
and I said, "They are a people whose hearts go astray,
and they have not known My ways."[208]
11 So I swore on oath in My anger,
"They shall never enter My rest."[209]

Psalm 96

Sing to the LORD, All the Earth

(1 Chronicles 16:23–36)

1 Sing to the LORD a new song;
sing to the LORD, all the earth.
2 Sing to the LORD, bless His name;
proclaim His salvation day after day.
3 Declare His glory among the nations,
His wonders among all peoples.
4 For great is the LORD, and greatly to be praised;
He is to be feared above all gods.
5 For all the gods of the nations are idols,
but it is the LORD who made the heavens.
6 Splendor and majesty are before Him;
strength and beauty fill His sanctuary.
7 Ascribe to the LORD, O families of the nations,
ascribe to the LORD glory and strength.
8 Ascribe to the LORD the glory due His name;
bring an offering and enter His courts.
9 Worship the LORD in the splendor of His holiness;
tremble before Him, all the earth.
10 Declare among the nations: "The LORD reigns!"
The world is firmly established; it cannot be moved;
He will judge the peoples with equity.
11 Let the heavens be glad
and the earth rejoice;
let the sea resound,
and all that fills it.
12 Let the fields exult,
and all that is in them.
Then all the trees of the forest
13 will sing for joybefore the LORD,
for He is coming—
He is coming to judge the earth.
He will judge the world in righteousness
and the peoples in His faithfulness.

Psalm 97

Let the Earth Rejoice

1 The LORD reigns, let the earth rejoice;
let the distant shores be glad.
2 Clouds and darkness surround Him;
righteousness and justice are His throne's foundation.
3 Fire goes before Him
and consumes His foes on every side.
4 His lightning illuminates the world;
the earth sees and trembles.
5 The mountains melt like wax
at the presence of the LORD,
before the Lord of all the earth.
6 The heavens proclaim His righteousness;
all the peoples see His glory.
7 All worshipers of images are put to shame—
those who boast in idols.
Worship Him, all you gods!
8 Zion hears and rejoices,
and the towns of Judah exult
because of Your judgments, O LORD.
9 For You, O LORD, are Most High over all the earth;
You are exalted far above all gods.
10 Hate evil, O you who love the LORD!
He preserves the souls of His saints;
He delivers them from the hand of the wicked.
11 Light shines on the righteous,
gladness on the upright in heart.[210]
12 Rejoice in the LORD, you righteous ones,
and praise His holy name.

Psalm 98

Sing to the LORD a New Song

(Psalm 149:1–9; Isaiah 42:10–17)

A Psalm.

1 Sing to the LORD a new song,
for He has done wonders;
His right hand and holy arm
have gained Him the victory.
2 The LORD has proclaimed His salvation
and revealed His righteousness to the nations.
3 He has remembered His love and faithfulness
to the house of Israel;
all the ends of the earth
have seen the salvation of our God.
4 Make a joyful noise to the LORD, all the earth;
break forth—let your cry ring out, and sing praises!
5 Sing praises to the LORD with the lyre,

---

206. LXX *as you did in the rebellion*; *Meribah* means *quarreling*; see Exodus 17:7; cited in Hebrews 3:15 and Hebrews 4:7.
207. LXX *in the day of testing in the wilderness*; *Massah* means *testing*; see Exodus 17:7.
208. LXX *They always go astray in the heart*
209. Cited in Hebrews 3:7–11, Hebrews 4:3, and Hebrews 4:5
210. One Hebrew manuscript, LXX, Syriac, and Vulgate; most Hebrew manuscripts *Light is sown*

in melodious song with the harp.
6 With trumpets and the blast of the ram's horn
shout for joy before the LORD, the King.
7 Let the sea resound, and all that fills it,
the world, and all who dwell in it.
8 Let the rivers clap their hands,
let the mountains sing together for joy
9 before the LORD,
for He comes to judge the earth.
He will judge the world with righteousness
and the peoples with equity.

Psalm 99

The LORD Reigns!

(Psalm 93:1–5)

1 The LORD reigns;
let the nations tremble!
He is enthroned above the cherubim;
let the earth quake!
2 Great is the LORD in Zion;
He is exalted above all the peoples.
3 Let them praise Your great and awesome name—
He is holy![211]
4 The mighty King loves justice.
You have established equity;
You have exercised justice
and righteousness in Jacob.[212]
5 Exalt the LORD our God,
and worship at His footstool;
He is holy!
6 Moses and Aaron were among His priests;
Samuel was among those who called on His name.
They called to the LORD and He answered.
7 He spoke to them from the pillar of cloud;
they kept His decrees and the statutes He gave them.
8 O LORD our God, You answered them.
You were a forgiving God to them,
yet an avenger of their misdeeds.
9 Exalt the LORD our God
and worship at His holy mountain,
for the LORD our God is holy.

Psalm 100

Make a Joyful Noise

(Psalm 66:1–20)

A Psalm of thanksgiving.
1 Make a joyful noise to the LORD,
all the earth.
2 Serve the LORD with gladness;
come into His presence with joyful songs.
3 Know that the LORD is God.
It is He who made us, and we are His;
we are His people, and the sheep of His pasture.[213]
4 Enter His gates with thanksgiving
and His courts with praise;
give thanks to Him and bless His name.
5 For the LORD is good,
and His loving devotion endures forever;
His faithfulness continues to all generations.

Psalm 101

I Will Set No Worthless Thing before My Eyes

A Psalm of David.
1 I will sing of Your loving devotion and justice;
to You, O LORD, I will sing praises.
2 I will ponder the way that is blameless—
when will You come to me?
I will walk in my house
with integrity of heart.
3 I will set no worthless thing
before my eyes.
I hate the work of those who fall away;
it shall not cling to me.
4 A perverse heart shall depart from me;
I will know nothing of evil.
5 Whoever slanders his neighbor in secret,
I will put to silence;
the one with haughty eyes and a proud heart,
I will not endure.
6 My eyes favor the faithful of the land,
that they may dwell with me;
he who walks in the way of integrity
shall minister to me.
7 No one who practices deceit
shall dwell in my house;
no one who tells lies
shall stand in my presence.
8 Every morning I will remove all the wicked of the land,
that I may cut off every evildoer from the city of the LORD.

Psalm 102

The Prayer of the Afflicted

A prayer of one who is afflicted, when he grows faint and pours out his lament before the LORD.
1 Hear my prayer, O LORD;
let my cry for help come before You.
2 Do not hide Your face from me
in my day of distress.
Incline Your ear to me;
answer me quickly when I call.
3 For my days vanish like smoke,
and my bones burn like glowing embers.
4 My heart is afflicted, and withered like grass;
I even forget to eat my bread.
5 Through my loud groaning
my skin hangs on my bones.
6 I am like a desert owl,

---

211. Or *it is holy!*
212. Or *The might of the King loves justice.*
213. Or *and not we ourselves*

like an owl among the ruins.
7 I lie awake;
I am like a lone bird on a housetop.
8 All day long my enemies taunt me;
they ridicule me and curse me.
9 For I have eaten ashes like bread
and mixed my drink with tears
10 because of Your indignation and wrath,
for You have picked me up and cast me aside.
11 My days are like lengthening shadows,
and I wither away like grass.
12 But You, O LORD, sit enthroned forever;
Your renown endures to all generations.
13 You will rise up and have compassion on Zion,
for it is time to show her favor—
the appointed time has come.
14 For Your servants delight in her stones
and take pity on her dust.
15 So the nations will fear the name of the LORD,
and all the kings of the earth will fear Your glory.
16 For the LORD will rebuild Zion;
He has appeared in His glory.
17 He will turn toward the prayer of the destitute;
He will not despise their prayer.
18 Let this be written for the generation to come,
so that a people not yet created may praise the LORD.
19 For He looked down from the heights of His sanctuary;
the LORD gazed out from heaven to earth
20 to hear a prisoner's groaning,
to release those condemned to death,
21 that they may proclaim the name of the LORD in Zion
and praise Him in Jerusalem,
22 when peoples and kingdoms assemble
to serve the LORD.
23 He has broken my strength on the way;
He has cut short my days.
24 I say: "O my God, do not take me in the midst of my days!
Your years go on through all generations.
25 In the beginning You laid the foundations of the earth,
and the heavens are the work of Your hands.
26 They will perish, but You remain;
they will all wear out like a garment.
Like clothing You will change them,
and they will be passed on.
27 But You remain the same,
and Your years will never end.[214]
28 The children of Your servants will dwell securely,
and their descendants will be established before You."

Psalm 103

Bless the LORD, O My Soul

Of David.

1 Bless the LORD, O my soul;
all that is within me, bless His holy name.
2 Bless the LORD, O my soul,
and do not forget all His kind deeds—
3 He who forgives all your iniquities
and heals all your diseases,
4 who redeems your life from the Pit
and crowns you with loving devotion and compassion,
5 who satisfies you with good things,
so that your youth is renewed like the eagle's.
6 The LORD executes righteousness
and justice for all the oppressed.
7 He made known His ways to Moses,
His deeds to the people of Israel.
8 The LORD is compassionate and gracious,
slow to anger, abounding in loving devotion.
9 He will not always accuse us,
nor harbor His anger forever.
10 He has not dealt with us according to our sins
or repaid us according to our iniquities.
11 For as high as the heavens are above the earth,
so great is His loving devotion for those who fear Him.
12 As far as the east is from the west,
so far has He removed our transgressions from us.
13 As a father has compassion on his children,
so the LORD has compassion on those who fear Him.
14 For He knows our frame;
He is mindful that we are dust.
15 As for man, his days are like grass—
he blooms like a flower of the field;
16 when the wind passes over, it vanishes,
and its place remembers it no more.
17 But from everlasting to everlasting
the loving devotion of the LORD
extends to those who fear Him,
and His righteousness to their children's children—
18 to those who keep His covenant
and remember to obey His precepts.
19 The LORD has established His throne in heaven,
and His kingdom rules over all.
20 Bless the LORD, all His angels mighty in strength
who carry out His word,
who hearken to the voice of His command.
21 Bless the LORD, all His hosts,
you servants who do His will.
22 Bless the LORD, all His works
in all places of His dominion.
Bless the LORD, O my soul!

Psalm 104

How Many Are Your Works, O LORD!

1 Bless the LORD, O my soul!
O LORD my God, You are very great;
You are clothed with splendor and majesty.
2 He wraps Himself in light as with a garment;
He stretches out the heavens like a tent,
3 laying the beams of His chambers
in the waters above,

214. Cited in Hebrews 1:10–12

making the clouds His chariot,
walking on the wings of the wind.
4 He makes the winds His messengers,
flames of fire His servants.[215]
5 He set the earth on its foundations,
never to be moved.
6 You covered it with the deep like a garment;
the waters stood above the mountains.
7 At Your rebuke the waters fled;
at the sound of Your thunder they hurried away—
8 the mountains rose and the valleys sank
to the place You assigned for them—
9 You set a boundary they cannot cross,
that they may never again cover the earth.
10 He sends forth springs in the valleys;
they flow between the mountains.
11 They give drink to every beast of the field;
the wild donkeys quench their thirst.
12 The birds of the air nest beside the springs;
they sing among the branches.
13 He waters the mountains from His chambers;
the earth is satisfied by the fruit of His works.
14 He makes the grass grow for the livestock
and provides crops for man to cultivate,
bringing forth food from the earth:
15 wine that gladdens the heart of man,
oil that makes his face to shine,
and bread that sustains his heart.
16 The trees of the LORD have their fill,
the cedars of Lebanon that He planted,
17 where the birds build their nests;
the stork makes her home in the cypresses.[216]
18 The high mountains are for the wild goats,
the cliffs a refuge for the rock badgers.[217]
19 He made the moon to mark the seasons;
the sun knows when to set.
20 You bring darkness, and it becomes night,
when all the beasts of the forest prowl.
21 The young lions roar for their prey
and seek their food from God.
22 The sun rises, and they withdraw;
they lie down in their dens.
23 Man goes forth to his work
and to his labor until evening.
24 How many are Your works, O LORD!
In wisdom You have made them all;
the earth is full of Your creatures.
25 Here is the sea, vast and wide,
teeming with creatures beyond number,
living things both great and small.
26 There the ships pass,
and Leviathan, which You formed to frolic there.
27 All creatures look to You
to give them their food in due season.
28 When You give it to them,
they gather it up;
when You open Your hand,
they are satisfied with good things.
29 When You hide Your face,
they are terrified;
when You take away their breath,
they die and return to dust.
30 When You send Your Spirit,
they are created,
and You renew
the face of the earth.[218]
31 May the glory of the LORD endure forever;
may the LORD rejoice in His works.
32 He looks on the earth,
and it trembles;
He touches the mountains,
and they smolder.
33 I will sing to the LORD all my life;
I will sing praise to my God while I have my being.
34 May my meditation be pleasing to Him,
for I rejoice in the LORD.
35 May sinners vanish from the earth
and the wicked be no more.
Bless the LORD, O my soul.
Hallelujah![219]

Psalm 105

Tell of His Wonders

(1 Chronicles 16:7–22)

1 Give thanks to the LORD, call upon His name;
make known His deeds among the nations.
2 Sing to Him, sing praises to Him;
tell of all His wonders.
3 Glory in His holy name;
let the hearts of those who seek the LORD rejoice.
4 Seek out the LORD and His strength;
seek His face always.
5 Remember the wonders He has done,
His marvels, and the judgments He has pronounced,
6 O offspring of His servant Abraham,
O sons of Jacob, His chosen ones.
7 He is the LORD our God;
His judgments carry throughout the earth.
8 He remembers His covenant forever,
the word He ordained for a thousand generations—
9 the covenant He made with Abraham,
and the oath He swore to Isaac.
10 He confirmed it to Jacob as a decree,
to Israel as an everlasting covenant:

---

215. LXX *He makes His angels winds, His servants flames of fire.* Cited in Hebrews 1:7
216. Or *pines* or *junipers* or *firs*
217. Or *the coneys* or *the hyraxes*
218. Or *breath*
219. Or *Hallelu YAH,* meaning *Praise the LORD*

11 "I will give you the land of Canaan
as the portion of your inheritance."
12 When they were few in number,
few indeed, and strangers in the land,
13 they wandered from nation to nation,
from one kingdom to another.
14 He let no man oppress them;
He rebuked kings on their behalf:
15 "Do not touch My anointed ones!
Do no harm to My prophets!"
16 He called down famine on the land
and cut off all their supplies of food.[220]
17 He sent a man before them—
Joseph, sold as a slave.
18 They bruised his feet with shackles
and placed his neck in irons,
19 until his prediction came true
and the word of the LORD proved him right.
20 The king sent and released him;
the ruler of peoples set him free.
21 He made him master of his household,
ruler over all his substance,
22 to instruct his princes as he pleased
and teach his elders wisdom.[221]
23 Then Israel entered Egypt;
Jacob dwelt in the land of Ham.
24 And the LORD made His people very fruitful,
more numerous than their foes,
25 whose hearts He turned to hate His people,
to conspire against His servants.
26 He sent Moses His servant,
and Aaron, whom He had chosen.
27 They performed His miraculous signs among them,
and wonders in the land of Ham.
28 He sent darkness, and it became dark—
yet they defied His words.[222]
29 He turned their waters to blood
and caused their fish to die.
30 Their land teemed with frogs,
even in their royal chambers.
31 He spoke, and insects swarmed—
gnats throughout their country.
32 He gave them hail for rain,
with lightning throughout their land.
33 He struck their vines and fig trees
and shattered the trees of their country.
34 He spoke, and the locusts came—
young locusts without number.
35 They devoured every plant in their land
and consumed the produce of their soil.
36 Then He struck all the firstborn in their land,
the firstfruits of all their vigor.
37 He brought Israel out with silver and gold,
and none among His tribes stumbled.
38 Egypt was glad when they departed,
for the dread of Israel had fallen on them.
39 He spread a cloud as a covering
and a fire to light up the night.
40 They asked, and He brought quail
and satisfied them with the bread of heaven.
41 He opened a rock, and water gushed out;
it flowed like a river in the desert.
42 For He remembered His holy promise
to Abraham His servant.
43 He brought forth His people with rejoicing,
His chosen with shouts of joy.
44 He gave them the lands of the nations,
that they might inherit the fruit of others' labor,
45 that they might keep His statutes
and obey His laws.
Hallelujah![223]

Psalm 106

Give Thanks to the LORD, for He Is Good

1 Hallelujah!
Give thanks to the LORD, for He is good;
His loving devotion endures forever.[224]
2 Who can describe the mighty acts of the LORD
or fully proclaim His praise?
3 Blessed are those who uphold justice,
who practice righteousness at all times.
4 Remember me, O LORD, in Your favor to Your people;
visit me with Your salvation,
5 that I may see the prosperity of Your chosen ones,
and rejoice in the gladness of Your nation,
and give glory with Your inheritance.
6 We have sinned like our fathers;
we have done wrong and acted wickedly.
7 Our fathers in Egypt did not grasp Your wonders
or remember Your abundant kindness;
but they rebelled by the sea,
there at the Red Sea.[225]
8 Yet He saved them for the sake of His name,
to make His power known.
9 He rebuked the Red Sea, and it dried up;
He led them through the depths as through a desert.
10 He saved them from the hand that hated them;
He redeemed them from the hand of the enemy.
11 The waters covered their foes;
not one of them remained.
12 Then they believed His promises
and sang His praise.

---

220. Hebrew *staff*
221. LXX and Syriac; MT *to bind*
222. LXX and Syriac; Hebrew *for had they not defied His words?*
223. Or *Hallelu YAH*, meaning *Praise the LORD*
224. Or *Hallelu YAH*, meaning *Praise the LORD*; also in verse 48
225. Or *the Sea of Reeds*; also in verses 9 and 22

13 Yet they soon forgot His works
and failed to wait for His counsel.
14 They craved intensely in the wilderness
and tested God in the desert.
15 So He granted their request,
but sent a wasting disease upon them.
16 In the camp they envied Moses,
as well as Aaron, the holy one of the LORD.
17 The earth opened up and swallowed Dathan;
it covered the assembly of Abiram.
18 Then fire blazed through their company;
flames consumed the wicked.
19 At Horeb they made a calf
and worshiped a molten image.[226]
20 They exchanged their Glory
for the image of a grass-eating ox.[227]
21 They forgot God their Savior,
who did great things in Egypt,
22 wondrous works in the land of Ham,
and awesome deeds by the Red Sea.
23 So He said He would destroy them—
had not Moses His chosen one
stood before Him in the breach
to divert His wrath from destroying them.
24 They despised the pleasant land;
they did not believe His promise.
25 They grumbled in their tents
and did not listen to the voice of the LORD.
26 So He raised His hand and swore
to cast them down in the wilderness,
27 to disperse their offspring among the nations
and scatter them throughout the lands.[228]
28 They yoked themselves to Baal of Peor
and ate sacrifices offered to lifeless gods.
29 So they provoked the LORD to anger with their deeds,
and a plague broke out among them.
30 But Phinehas stood and intervened,
and the plague was restrained.
31 It was credited to him as righteousness
for endless generations to come.
32 At the waters of Meribah they angered the LORD,
and trouble came to Moses because of them.[229]
33 For they rebelled against His Spirit,
and Moses spoke rashly with his lips.[230]
34 They did not destroy the peoples
as the LORD had commanded them,
35 but they mingled with the nations
and adopted their customs.
36 They worshiped their idols,
which became a snare to them.
37 They sacrificed their sons
and their daughters to demons.
38 They shed innocent blood—
the blood of their sons and daughters,
whom they sacrificed to the idols of Canaan,
and the land was polluted with blood.
39 They defiled themselves by their actions
and prostituted themselves by their deeds.
40 So the anger of the LORD burned against His people,
and He abhorred His own inheritance.
41 He delivered them into the hand of the nations,
and those who hated them ruled over them.
42 Their enemies oppressed them
and subdued them under their hand.
43 Many times He rescued them,
but they were bent on rebellion
and sank down in their iniquity.
44 Nevertheless He heard their cry;
He took note of their distress.
45 And He remembered His covenant with them,
and relented by the abundance of His loving devotion.
46 He made them objects of compassion
to all who held them captive.
47 Save us, O LORD our God,
and gather us from the nations,
that we may give thanks to Your holy name,
that we may glory in Your praise.
48 Blessed be the LORD, the God of Israel,
from everlasting to everlasting.
Let all the people say, “Amen!”
Hallelujah!

Psalm 107

BOOK V

Psalms 107–150

Thanksgiving for Deliverance

(Matthew 8:23–27; Mark 4:35–41; Luke 8:22–25)

1 Give thanks to the LORD, for He is good;
His loving devotion endures forever.
2 Let the redeemed of the LORD say so,
whom He has redeemed from the hand of the enemy
3 and gathered from the lands,
from east and west, from north and south.[231]
4 Some wandered in desert wastelands,
finding no path to a city in which to dwell.
5 They were hungry and thirsty;
their soul fainted within them.
6 Then they cried out to the LORD in their trouble,
and He delivered them from their distress.
7 He led them on a straight path
to reach a city where they could live.
8 Let them give thanks to the LORD for His loving devotion

---

226. That is, Mount Sinai, or possibly a mountain in the range containing Mount Sinai
227. Or *their glorious God*
228. Or *cast down* or *cause to fall*
229. *Meribah* means *quarreling*; see Exodus 17:7.
230. Or *they provoked His Spirit*
231. Hebrew *north and the sea*

and His wonders to the sons of men.
9 For He satisfies the thirsty
and fills the hungry with good things.
10 Some sat in darkness and in the shadow of death,
prisoners in affliction and chains,
11 because they rebelled against the words of God
and despised the counsel of the Most High.
12 He humbled their hearts with hard labor;
they stumbled, and there was no one to help.
13 Then they cried out to the LORD in their trouble,
and He saved them from their distress.
14 He brought them out of darkness and the shadow of death
and broke away their chains.
15 Let them give thanks to the LORD for His loving devotion
and His wonders to the sons of men.
16 For He has broken down the gates of bronze
and cut through the bars of iron.
17 Fools, in their rebellious ways,
and through their iniquities, suffered affliction.
18 They loathed all food
and drew near to the gates of death.
19 Then they cried out to the LORD in their trouble,
and He saved them from their distress.
20 He sent forth His word and healed them;
He rescued them from the Pit.
21 Let them give thanks to the LORD for His loving devotion
and His wonders to the sons of men.
22 Let them offer sacrifices of thanksgiving
and declare His works with rejoicing.
23 Others went out to sea in ships,
conducting trade on the mighty waters.
24 They saw the works of the LORD,
and His wonders in the deep.
25 For He spoke and raised a tempest
that lifted the waves of the sea.
26 They mounted up to the heavens, then sunk to the depths;
their courage melted in their anguish.
27 They reeled and staggered like drunkards,
and all their skill was useless.[232]
28 Then they cried out to the LORD in their trouble,
and He brought them out of their distress.
29 He calmed the storm to a whisper,
and the waves of the sea were hushed.[233]
30 They rejoiced in the silence,
and He guided them to the harbor they desired.
31 Let them give thanks to the LORD for His loving devotion
and His wonders to the sons of men.
32 Let them exalt Him in the assembly of the people
and praise Him in the council of the elders.
33 He turns rivers into deserts,
springs of water into thirsty ground,
34 and fruitful land into fields of salt,
because of the wickedness of its dwellers.
35 He turns a desert into pools of water
and a dry land into flowing springs.
36 He causes the hungry to settle there,
that they may establish a city in which to dwell.
37 They sow fields and plant vineyards
that yield a fruitful harvest.
38 He blesses them, and they multiply greatly;
He does not let their herds diminish.
39 When they are decreased and humbled
by oppression, evil, and sorrow,
40 He pours out contempt on the nobles
and makes them wander in a trackless wasteland.
41 But He lifts the needy from affliction
and increases their families like flocks.
42 The upright see and rejoice,
and all iniquity shuts its mouth.
43 Let him who is wise pay heed to these things
and consider the loving devotion of the LORD.

Psalm 108

Israel's Kingdom Blessing
(Psalm 57:1–11; Psalm 60:1–12)

A song. A Psalm of David.
1 My heart is steadfast, O God;
I will sing and make music with all my being.[234]
2 Awake, O harp and lyre!
I will awaken the dawn.
3 I will praise You, O LORD, among the nations;
I will sing Your praises among the peoples.
4 For Your loving devotion extends beyond the heavens,
and Your faithfulness reaches to the clouds.
5 Be exalted, O God, above the heavens;
may Your glory cover all the earth.
6 Respond and save us with Your right hand,
that Your beloved may be delivered.
7 God has spoken from His sanctuary:
"I will triumph!
I will parcel out Shechem
and apportion the Valley of Succoth.[235]
8 Gilead is Mine, and Manasseh is Mine;
Ephraim is My helmet, Judah is My scepter.
9 Moab is My washbasin;
upon Edom I toss My sandal;
over Philistia I shout in triumph."
10 Who will bring me to the fortified city?
Who will lead me to Edom?
11 Have You not rejected us, O God?
Will You no longer march out, O God, with our armies?
12 Give us aid against the enemy,
for the help of man is worthless.
13 With God we will perform with valor,
and He will trample our enemies.

---

232. Or *and all their wisdom was swallowed up* or *and they were at their wits' end*
233. DSS; MT *their waves*
234. Or *with my glory*
235. Or *in His holiness*

Psalm 109

The Song of the Slandered

For the choirmaster. A Psalm of David.

1 O God of my praise,
be not silent.
2 For wicked and deceitful mouths open against me;
they speak against me with lying tongues.
3 They surround me with hateful words
and attack me without cause.
4 In return for my love they accuse me,
but I am a man of prayer.
5 They repay me evil for good,
and hatred for my love.
6 Set over him a wicked man;
let an accuser stand at his right hand.
7 When he is tried, let him be found guilty,
and may his prayer be regarded as sin.
8 May his days be few;
may another take his position.[236]
9 May his children be fatherless
and his wife a widow.
10 May his children wander as beggars,
seeking sustenance far from their ruined homes.[237]
11 May the creditor seize all he owns,
and strangers plunder the fruits of his labor.
12 May there be no one to extend kindness to him,
and no one to favor his fatherless children.
13 May his descendants be cut off;
may their name be blotted out from the next generation.
14 May the iniquity of his fathers be remembered before the LORD,
and the sin of his mother never be blotted out.
15 May their sins always remain before the LORD,
that He may cut off their memory from the earth.
16 For he never thought to show kindness,
but pursued the poor and needy and brokenhearted,
even to their death.
17 The cursing that he loved,
may it fall on him;
the blessing in which he refused to delight,
may it be far from him.
18 The cursing that he wore like a coat,
may it soak into his body like water,
and into his bones like oil.
19 May it be like a robe wrapped about him,
like a belt tied forever around him.
20 May this be the LORD's reward to my accusers,
to those who speak evil against me.
21 But You, O GOD, the Lord,
deal kindly with me for the sake of Your name;
deliver me by the goodness of Your loving devotion.
22 For I am poor and needy;
my heart is wounded within me.
23 I am fading away like a lengthening shadow;
I am shaken off like a locust.
24 My knees are weak from fasting,
and my body grows lean and gaunt.
25 I am an object of scorn to my accusers;
when they see me, they shake their heads.
26 Help me, O LORD my God;
save me according to Your loving devotion.
27 Let them know that this is Your hand,
that You, O LORD, have done it.
28 Though they curse, You will bless.
When they rise up, they will be put to shame,
but Your servant will rejoice.
29 May my accusers be clothed with disgrace;
may they wear their shame like a robe.
30 With my mouth I will thank the LORD profusely;
I will praise Him in the presence of many.
31 For He stands at the right hand of the needy one,
to save him from the condemners of his soul.

Psalm 110

God's Faithful Messiah

(Genesis 14:17–24; Hebrews 5:1–10)

A Psalm of David.

1 The LORD said to my Lord:
"Sit at My right hand
until I make Your enemies
a footstool for Your feet."[238]
2 The LORD extends Your mighty scepter from Zion:
"Rule in the midst of Your enemies."
3 Your people shall be willing
on Your day of battle.
Arrayed in holy splendor, from the womb of the dawn,
to You belongs the dew of Your youth.
4 The LORD has sworn
and will not change His mind:
"You are a priest forever
in the order of Melchizedek."[239]
5 The Lord is at Your right hand;
He will crush kings in the day of His wrath.
6 He will judge the nations, heaping up the dead;
He will crush the leaders far and wide.
7 He will drink from the brook by the road;
therefore He will lift up His head.

Psalm 111

Majestic Is His Work

1 Hallelujah!
I will give thanks to the LORD with all my heart
in the council of the upright and in the assembly.[240]

---

236. Cited in Acts 1:20
237. Hebrew; LXX *may they be driven*
238. Cited in Matthew 22:44, Mark 12:36, Luke 20:42–43, Acts 2:34–35, and Hebrews 1:13
239. Cited in Hebrews 5:6, Hebrews 7:17, and Hebrews 7:21
240. Or *Hallelu YAH*, meaning *Praise the LORD*. This psalm is an acrostic poem, each line beginning with the successive letters of the Hebrew alphabet.

2 Great are the works of the LORD;
they are pondered by all who delight in them.
3 Splendid and majestic is His work;
His righteousness endures forever.
4 He has caused His wonders to be remembered;
the LORD is gracious and compassionate.
5 He provides food for those who fear Him;
He remembers His covenant forever.
6 He has shown His people the power of His works
by giving them the inheritance of the nations.
7 The works of His hands are truth and justice;
all His precepts are trustworthy.
8 They are upheld forever and ever,
enacted in truth and uprightness.
9 He has sent redemption to His people;
He has ordained His covenant forever;
holy and awesome is His name.
10 The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom;
all who follow His precepts gain rich understanding.
His praise endures forever!

Psalm 112

The Blessed Fear of the LORD

(Psalm 128:1–6)

1 Hallelujah!
Blessed is the man who fears the LORD,
who greatly delights in His commandments.[241]
2 His descendants will be mighty in the land;
the generation of the upright will be blessed.
3 Wealth and riches are in his house,
and his righteousness endures forever.
4 Light dawns in the darkness for the upright—
for the gracious, compassionate, and righteous.
5 It is well with the man who is generous and lends freely,
whose affairs are guided by justice.
6 Surely he will never be shaken;
the righteous man will be remembered forever.
7 He does not fear bad news;
his heart is steadfast, trusting in the LORD.
8 His heart is assured; he does not fear,
until he looks in triumph on his foes.
9 He has scattered abroad his gifts to the poor;
his righteousness endures forever;
his horn will be lifted high in honor.[242]
10 The wicked man will see and be grieved;
he will gnash his teeth and waste away;
the desires of the wicked will perish.

Psalm 113

The LORD Exalts the Humble

(1 Samuel 1:1–8)

1 Hallelujah!
Give praise, O servants of the LORD;
praise the name of the LORD.[243]
2 Blessed be the name of the LORD
both now and forevermore.
3 From where the sun rises to where it sets,
the name of the LORD is praised.
4 The LORD is exalted over all the nations,
His glory above the heavens.
5 Who is like the LORD our God,
the One enthroned on high?
6 He humbles Himself to behold
the heavens and the earth.
7 He raises the poor from the dust
and lifts the needy from the dump
8 to seat them with nobles,
with the princes of His people.
9 He settles the barren woman in her home
as a joyful mother to her children.
Hallelujah!

Psalm 114

A Psalm of Exodus

1 When Israel departed from Egypt,
the house of Jacob from a people of foreign tongue,
2 Judah became God's sanctuary,
Israel His dominion.
3 The sea observed and fled;
the Jordan turned back;
4 the mountains skipped like rams,
the hills like lambs.
5 Why was it, O sea, that you fled,
O Jordan, that you turned back,
6 O mountains, that you skipped like rams,
O hills, like lambs?
7 Tremble, O earth, at the presence of the Lord,
at the presence of the God of Jacob,
8 who turned the rock into a pool,
the flint into a fountain of water!

Psalm 115

To Your Name Be the Glory

(Psalm 135:1–21)

1 Not to us, O LORD, not to us,
but to Your name be the glory,
because of Your loving devotion,
because of Your faithfulness.
2 Why should the nations say,
"Where is their God?"
3 Our God is in heaven;
He does as He pleases.
4 Their idols are silver and gold,
made by the hands of men.
5 They have mouths, but cannot speak;
they have eyes, but cannot see;
6 they have ears, but cannot hear;
they have noses, but cannot smell;

---

241. Or *Hallelu YAH*, meaning *Praise the LORD*. This psalm is an acrostic poem, each line beginning with the successive letters of the Hebrew alphabet.
242. Cited in 2 Corinthians 9:9
243. Or *Hallelu YAH*, meaning *Praise the LORD*; also in verse 9

7 they have hands, but cannot feel;
they have feet, but cannot walk;
they cannot even clear their throats.[244]
8 Those who make them become like them,
as do all who trust in them.
9 O Israel, trust in the LORD!
He is their help and shield.[245]
10 O house of Aaron, trust in the LORD!
He is their help and shield.
11 You who fear the LORD, trust in the LORD!
He is their help and shield.
12 The LORD is mindful of us;
He will bless us.
He will bless the house of Israel;
He will bless the house of Aaron;
13 He will bless those who fear the LORD—
small and great alike.
14 May the LORD give you increase,
both you and your children.
15 May you be blessed by the LORD,
the Maker of heaven and earth.
16 The highest heavens belong to the LORD,
but the earth He has given to mankind.
17 It is not the dead who praise the LORD,
nor any who descend into silence.
18 But it is we who will bless the LORD,
both now and forevermore.
Hallelujah![246]

Psalm 116

The LORD Has Heard My Voice

1 I love the LORD, for He has heard my voice—
my appeal for mercy.
2 Because He has inclined His ear to me,
I will call on Him as long as I live.
3 The ropes of death entangled me;
the anguish of Sheol overcame me;
I was confronted by trouble and sorrow.
4 Then I called on the name of the LORD:
"O LORD, deliver my soul!"
5 The LORD is gracious and righteous;
our God is full of compassion.
6 The LORD preserves the simplehearted;
I was helpless, and He saved me.
7 Return to your rest, O my soul,
for the LORD has been good to you.
8 For You have delivered my soul from death,
my eyes from tears, my feet from stumbling.
9 I will walk before the LORD
in the land of the living.
10 I believed, therefore I said,
"I am greatly afflicted."[247]
11 In my alarm I said,
"All men are liars!"
12 How can I repay the LORD
for all His goodness to me?
13 I will lift the cup of salvation
and call on the name of the LORD.
14 I will fulfill my vows to the LORD
in the presence of all His people.
15 Precious in the sight of the LORD
is the death of His saints.
16 Truly, O LORD, I am Your servant;
I am Your servant, the son of Your maidservant;
You have broken my bonds.
17 I will offer to You a sacrifice of thanksgiving
and call on the name of the LORD.
18 I will fulfill my vows to the LORD
in the presence of all His people,
19 in the courts of the LORD's house,
in your midst, O Jerusalem.
Hallelujah![248]

Psalm 117

Extol Him, All You Peoples

1 Praise the LORD, all you nations!
Extol Him, all you peoples![249]
2 For great is His loving devotion toward us,
and the faithfulness of the LORD endures forever.
Hallelujah![250]

Psalm 118

The LORD Is on My Side

1 Give thanks to the LORD, for He is good;
His loving devotion endures forever.
2 Let Israel say,
"His loving devotion endures forever."[251]
3 Let the house of Aaron say,
"His loving devotion endures forever."
4 Let those who fear the LORD say,
"His loving devotion endures forever."
5 In my distress I called to the LORD,
and He answered and set me free.
6 The LORD is on my side; I will not be afraid.
What can man do to me?[252][253]
7 The LORD is on my side; He is my helper.

---

244. Literally *they cannot utter with their throat*
245. MT; many Hebrew manuscripts, LXX, and Syriac *O house of Israel*
246. Or *Hallelu YAH*, meaning *Praise the LORD*
247. LXX *therefore I have spoken*; cited in 2 Corinthians 4:13
248. Or *Hallelu YAH*, meaning *Praise the LORD*
249. Cited in Romans 15:11
250. Or *Hallelu YAH*, meaning *Praise the LORD*
251. LXX *the house of Israel*
252. Or *The LORD is with me*; also in verse 7; LXX *The Lord is my helper*
253. Cited in Hebrews 13:6

Therefore I will look in triumph on those who hate me.
8 It is better to take refuge in the LORD
than to trust in man.
9 It is better to take refuge in the LORD
than to trust in princes.
10 All the nations surrounded me,
but in the name of the LORD I cut them off.
11 They surrounded me on every side,
but in the name of the LORD I cut them off.
12 They swarmed around me like bees,
but they were extinguished like burning thorns;
in the name of the LORD I cut them off.
13 I was pushed so hard I was falling,
but the LORD helped me.
14 The LORD is my strength and my song,
and He has become my salvation.
15 Shouts of joy and salvation resound in the tents of the righteous:
"The right hand of the LORD performs with valor!
16 The right hand of the LORD is exalted!
The right hand of the LORD performs with valor!"
17 I will not die, but I will live
and proclaim what the LORD has done.
18 The LORD disciplined me severely,
but He has not given me over to death.
19 Open to me the gates of righteousness,
that I may enter and give thanks to the LORD.
20 This is the gate of the LORD;
the righteous shall enter through it.
21 I will give You thanks, for You have answered me,
and You have become my salvation.
22 The stone the builders rejected
has become the cornerstone.[254]
23 This is from the LORD,
and it is marvelous in our eyes.[255]
24 This is the day that the LORD has made;
we will rejoice and be glad in it.
25 O LORD, save us, we pray.
We beseech You, O LORD, cause us to prosper![256]
26 Blessed is he who comes in the name of the LORD.
From the house of the LORD we bless you.[257]
27 The LORD is God;
He has made His light to shine upon us.
Bind the festal sacrifice with cords
to the horns of the altar.[258]
28 You are my God, and I will give You thanks.
You are my God, and I will exalt You.
29 Give thanks to the LORD, for He is good;
His loving devotion endures forever.

Psalm 119

Your Word Is a Lamp to My Feet

ALEPH

1 Blessed are those whose way is blameless,
who walk in the Law of the LORD.[259]
2 Blessed are those who keep His testimonies
and seek Him with all their heart.
3 They do no iniquity;
they walk in His ways.
4 You have ordained Your precepts,
that we should keep them diligently.
5 Oh, that my ways were committed
to keeping Your statutes!
6 Then I would not be ashamed
when I consider all Your commandments.
7 I will praise You with an upright heart
when I learn Your righteous judgments.
8 I will keep Your statutes;
do not utterly forsake me.

BETH

9 How can a young man keep his way pure?
By guarding it according to Your word.
10 With all my heart I have sought You;
do not let me stray from Your commandments.
11 I have hidden Your word in my heart
that I might not sin against You.
12 Blessed are You, O LORD;
teach me Your statutes.
13 With my lips I proclaim
all the judgments of Your mouth.
14 I rejoice in the way of Your testimonies
as much as in all riches.
15 I will meditate on Your precepts
and regard Your ways.
16 I will delight in Your statutes;
I will not forget Your word.

GIMEL

17 Deal bountifully with Your servant,
that I may live and keep Your word.
18 Open my eyes that I may see
wondrous things from Your law.
19 I am a stranger on the earth;
do not hide Your commandments from me.
20 My soul is consumed with longing
for Your judgments at all times.
21 You rebuke the arrogant—
the cursed who stray from Your commandments.
22 Remove my scorn and contempt,
for I have kept Your testimonies.

---

254. Hebrew *the head of the corner*; cited in Matthew 21:42, Mark 12:10, Luke 20:17, Acts 4:11, and 1 Peter 2:7
255. Cited in Matthew 21:42 and Mark 12:11
256. Hebrew *hosia-na*, meaning *save, we pray* or *save now*; see Matthew 21:9, Matthew 21:15, Mark 11:9, and John 12:13.
257. Cited in Matthew 21:9, Matthew 23:39, Mark 11:9, Luke 13:35, Luke 19:38, and John 12:13
258. Or *Join in the festal procession with boughs in hand, up to the horns of the altar.*
259. This psalm is an acrostic poem of twenty-two stanzas, following the letters of the Hebrew alphabet; within a stanza, each verse begins with the same Hebrew letter.

[23]Though rulers sit and slander me,
Your servant meditates on Your statutes.
[24]Your testimonies are indeed my delight;
they are my counselors.

DALETH

[25]My soul cleaves to the dust;
revive me according to Your word.
[26]I recounted my ways, and You answered me;
teach me Your statutes.
[27]Make clear to me the way of Your precepts;
then I will meditate on Your wonders.
[28]My soul melts with sorrow;
strengthen me according to Your word.
[29]Remove me from the path of deceit
and graciously grant me Your law.
[30]I have chosen the way of truth;
I have set Your ordinances before me.
[31]I cling to Your testimonies, O LORD;
let me not be put to shame.
[32]I run in the path of Your commandments,
for You will enlarge my heart.

HE

[33]Teach me, O LORD, the way of Your statutes,
and I will keep them to the end.[260]
[34]Give me understanding that I may obey Your law,
and follow it with all my heart.
[35]Direct me in the path of Your commandments,
for there I find delight.
[36]Turn my heart to Your testimonies
and not to covetous gain.
[37]Turn my eyes away from worthless things;
revive me with Your word.[261]
[38]Establish Your word to Your servant,
to produce reverence for You.
[39]Turn away the disgrace I dread,
for Your judgments are good.
[40]How I long for Your precepts!
Revive me in Your righteousness.

WAW

[41]May Your loving devotion come to me, O LORD,
Your salvation, according to Your promise.
[42]Then I can answer him who taunts,
for I trust in Your word.
[43]Never take Your word of truth from my mouth,
for I hope in Your judgments.
[44]I will always obey Your law,
forever and ever.
[45]And I will walk in freedom,
for I have sought Your precepts.
[46]I will speak of Your testimonies before kings,
and I will not be ashamed.
[47]I delight in Your commandments
because I love them.
[48]I lift up my hands to Your commandments, which I love,
and I meditate on Your statutes.

ZAYIN

[49]Remember Your word to Your servant,
upon which You have given me hope.
[50]This is my comfort in affliction,
that Your promise has given me life.
[51]The arrogant utterly deride me,
but I do not turn from Your law.
[52]I remember Your judgments of old, O LORD,
and in them I find comfort.
[53]Rage has taken hold of me
because of the wicked who reject Your law.
[54]Your statutes are songs to me
in the house of my pilgrimage.
[55]In the night, O LORD, I remember Your name,
that I may keep Your law.
[56]This is my practice,
for I obey Your precepts.

HETH

[57]The LORD is my portion;
I have promised to keep Your words.
[58]I have sought Your face with all my heart;
be gracious to me according to Your promise.
[59]I considered my ways
and turned my steps to Your testimonies.
[60]I hurried without hesitating
to keep Your commandments.
[61]Though the ropes of the wicked bind me,
I do not forget Your law.
[62]At midnight I rise to give You thanks
for Your righteous judgments.
[63]I am a friend to all who fear You,
and to those who keep Your precepts.
[64]The earth is filled with Your loving devotion, O LORD;
teach me Your statutes.

TETH

[65]You are good to Your servant, O LORD,
according to Your word.
[66]Teach me good judgment and knowledge,
for I believe in Your commandments.
[67]Before I was afflicted, I went astray;
but now I keep Your word.
[68]You are good, and You do what is good;
teach me Your statutes.
[69]Though the arrogant have smeared me with lies,
I keep Your precepts with all my heart.
[70]Their hearts are callous and insensitive,
but I delight in Your law.[262]
[71]It was good for me to be afflicted,
that I might learn Your statutes.

---

260. Or *keep them as my reward*
261. Two MT manuscripts and DSS; most MT manuscripts *in Your way*
262. Or *fat*

72 The law from Your mouth is more precious to me
than thousands of pieces of gold and silver.

YODH

73 Your hands have made me and fashioned me;
give me understanding to learn Your commandments.
74 May those who fear You see me and rejoice,
for I have hoped in Your word.
75 I know, O LORD, that Your judgments are righteous,
and that in faithfulness You have afflicted me.
76 May Your loving devotion comfort me, I pray,
according to Your promise to Your servant.
77 May Your compassion come to me, that I may live,
for Your law is my delight.
78 May the arrogant be put to shame for subverting me with a lie;
I will meditate on Your precepts.
79 May those who fear You turn to me,
those who know Your testimonies.
80 May my heart be blameless in Your statutes,
that I may not be put to shame.

KAPH

81 My soul faints for Your salvation;
I wait for Your word.
82 My eyes fail, looking for Your promise;
I ask, “When will You comfort me?”
83 Though I am like a wineskin dried up by smoke,
I do not forget Your statutes.
84 How many days must Your servant wait?
When will You execute judgment on my persecutors?[263]
85 The arrogant have dug pits for me
in violation of Your law.
86 All Your commandments are faithful;
I am persecuted without cause—help me!
87 They almost wiped me from the earth,
but I have not forsaken Your precepts.
88 Revive me according to Your loving devotion,
that I may obey the testimony of Your mouth.

LAMEDH

89 Your word, O LORD, is everlasting;
it is firmly fixed in the heavens.
90 Your faithfulness continues through all generations;
You established the earth, and it endures.
91 Your ordinances stand to this day,
for all things are servants to You.[264]
92 If Your law had not been my delight,
then I would have perished in my affliction.
93 I will never forget Your precepts,
for by them You have revived me.
94 I am Yours; save me,
for I have sought Your precepts.
95 The wicked wait to destroy me,
but I will ponder Your testimonies.
96 I have seen a limit to all perfection,
but Your commandment is without limit.

MEM

97 Oh, how I love Your law!
All day long it is my meditation.
98 Your commandments make me wiser than my enemies,
for they are always with me.
99 I have more insight than all my teachers,
for Your testimonies are my meditation.
100 I discern more than the elders,
for I obey Your precepts.
101 I have kept my feet from every evil path,
that I may keep Your word.
102 I have not departed from Your ordinances,
for You Yourself have taught me.
103 How sweet are Your words to my taste—
sweeter than honey in my mouth!
104 I gain understanding from Your precepts;
therefore I hate every false way.

NUN

105 Your word is a lamp to my feet
and a light to my path.
106 I have sworn and confirmed
that I will keep Your righteous judgments.
107 I am severely afflicted, O LORD;
revive me through Your word.
108 Accept the freewill offerings of my mouth, O LORD,
and teach me Your judgments.
109 I constantly take my life in my hands,
yet I do not forget Your law.
110 The wicked have set a snare for me,
but I have not strayed from Your precepts.
111 Your testimonies are my heritage forever,
for they are the joy of my heart.
112 I have inclined my heart to perform Your statutes,
even to the very end.

SAMEKH

113 The double-minded I despise,
but Your law I love.
114 You are my hiding place and my shield;
I put my hope in Your word.
115 Depart from me, you evildoers,
that I may obey the commandments of my God.
116 Sustain me as You promised, that I may live;
let me not be ashamed of my hope.
117 Uphold me, and I will be saved,
that I may always regard Your statutes.
118 You reject all who stray from Your statutes,
for their deceitfulness is in vain.
119 All the wicked on earth You discard like dross;
therefore I love Your testimonies.
120 My flesh trembles in awe of You;
I stand in fear of Your judgments.

---

263. Or *How many are the days of Your servant?*
264. Or *They stand this day according to Your ordinances*

AYIN

121 I have done what is just and right;
do not leave me to my oppressors.
122 Ensure Your servant's well-being;
do not let the arrogant oppress me.
123 My eyes fail, looking for Your salvation,
and for Your righteous promise.
124 Deal with Your servant according to Your loving devotion,
and teach me Your statutes.
125 I am Your servant; give me understanding,
that I may know Your testimonies.
126 It is time for the LORD to act,
for they have broken Your law.
127 Therefore I love Your commandments more than gold,
even the purest gold.
128 Therefore I admire all Your precepts
and hate every false way.

PE

129 Wonderful are Your testimonies;
therefore I obey them.
130 The unfolding of Your words gives light;
it informs the simple.
131 I open my mouth and pant,
longing for Your commandments.
132 Turn to me and show me mercy,
as You do to those who love Your name.
133 Order my steps in Your word;
let no sin rule over me.
134 Redeem me from the oppression of man,
that I may keep Your precepts.
135 Make Your face shine upon Your servant,
and teach me Your statutes.
136 My eyes shed streams of tears
because Your law is not obeyed.

TZADE

137 Righteous are You, O LORD,
and upright are Your judgments.
138 The testimonies You have laid down are righteous
and altogether faithful.
139 My zeal has consumed me
because my foes forget Your words.
140 Your promise is completely pure;
therefore Your servant loves it.
141 I am lowly and despised,
but I do not forget Your precepts.
142 Your righteousness is everlasting
and Your law is true.
143 Trouble and distress have found me,
but Your commandments are my delight.
144 Your testimonies are righteous forever.
Give me understanding, that I may live.

KOPH

145 I call with all my heart; answer me, O LORD!
I will obey Your statutes.
146 I call to You; save me,
that I may keep Your testimonies.
147 I rise before dawn and cry for help;
in Your word I have put my hope.
148 My eyes anticipate the watches of night,
that I may meditate on Your word.
149 Hear my voice, O LORD, according to Your loving devotion;
give me life according to Your justice.
150 Those who follow after wickedness draw near;
they are far from Your law.
151 You are near, O LORD,
and all Your commandments are true.
152 Long ago I learned from Your testimonies
that You have established them forever.

RESH

153 Look upon my affliction and rescue me,
for I have not forgotten Your law.
154 Defend my cause and redeem me;
revive me according to Your word.
155 Salvation is far from the wicked
because they do not seek Your statutes.
156 Great are Your mercies, O LORD;
revive me according to Your ordinances.
157 Though my persecutors and foes are many,
I have not turned from Your testimonies.
158 I look on the faithless with loathing
because they do not keep Your word.
159 Consider how I love Your precepts, O LORD;
give me life according to Your loving devotion.
160 The entirety of Your word is truth,
and all Your righteous judgments endure forever.

SIN and SHIN

161 Rulers persecute me without cause,
but my heart fears only Your word.
162 I rejoice in Your promise
like one who finds great spoil.
163 I hate and abhor falsehood,
but Your law I love.
164 Seven times a day I praise You
for Your righteous judgments.
165 Abundant peace belongs to those who love Your law;
nothing can make them stumble.
166 I wait for Your salvation, O LORD,
and I carry out Your commandments.
167 I obey Your testimonies
and love them greatly.
168 I obey Your precepts and Your testimonies,
for all my ways are before You.

TAW

169 May my cry come before You, O LORD;
give me understanding according to Your word.
170 May my plea come before You;
rescue me according to Your promise.
171 My lips pour forth praise,
for You teach me Your statutes.
172 My tongue sings of Your word,
for all Your commandments are righteous.

173 May Your hand be ready to help me,
for I have chosen Your precepts.
174 I long for Your salvation, O LORD,
and Your law is my delight.
175 Let me live to praise You;
may Your judgments sustain me.
176 I have strayed like a lost sheep;
seek Your servant, for I have not forgotten Your commandments.

Psalm 120

In My Distress I Cried to the LORD

A song of ascents.
1 In my distress I cried to the LORD,
and He answered me.
2 Deliver my soul, O LORD,
from lying lips and a deceitful tongue.
3 What will He do to you,
and what will be added to you,
O deceitful tongue?
4 Sharp arrows will come from the warrior,
with burning coals of the broom tree!
5 Woe to me that I dwell in Meshech,
that I live among the tents of Kedar!
6 Too long have I dwelt
among those who hate peace.
7 I am in favor of peace;
but when I speak, they want war.

Psalm 121

I Lift Up My Eyes to the Hills

A song of ascents.
1 I lift up my eyes to the hills.
From where does my help come?
2 My help comes from the LORD,
the Maker of heaven and earth.
3 He will not allow your foot to slip;
your Protector will not slumber.
4 Behold, the Protector of Israel
will neither slumber nor sleep.
5 The LORD is your keeper;
the LORD is the shade on your right hand.
6 The sun will not strike you by day,
nor the moon by night.
7 The LORD will guard you from all evil;
He will preserve your soul.
8 The LORD will watch over your coming and going,
both now and forevermore.

Psalm 122

Pray for the Peace of Jerusalem

A song of ascents. Of David.
1 I was glad when they said to me,
"Let us go to the house of the LORD."
2 Our feet are standing in your gates,
O Jerusalem.
3 Jerusalem is built up
as a city united together,
4 where the tribes go up,
the tribes of the LORD,
as a testimony for Israel,
to give thanks to the name of the LORD.
5 For there the thrones of judgment stand,
the thrones of the house of David.
6 Pray for the peace of Jerusalem:
"May those who love you prosper.[265]
7 May there be peace within your walls,
and prosperity inside your fortresses."[266]
8 For the sake of my brothers and friends,
I will say, "Peace be within you."
9 For the sake of the house of the LORD our God,
I will seek your prosperity.

Psalm 123

I Lift Up My Eyes to You

A song of ascents.
1 I lift up my eyes to You,
the One enthroned in heaven.
2 As the eyes of servants
look to the hand of their master,
as the eyes of a maidservant
look to the hand of her mistress,
so our eyes are on the LORD our God
until He shows us mercy.
3 Have mercy on us, O LORD, have mercy,
for we have endured much contempt.
4 We have endured much scorn from the arrogant,
much contempt from the proud.

Psalm 124

Our Help Is in the Name of the LORD

A song of ascents. Of David.
1 If the LORD had not been on our side—
let Israel now declare—
2 if the LORD had not been on our side
when men attacked us,
3 when their anger flared against us,
then they would have swallowed us alive,
4 then the floods would have engulfed us,
then the torrent would have overwhelmed us,
5 then the raging waters
would have swept us away.
6 Blessed be the LORD,
who has not given us as prey to their teeth.
7 We have escaped like a bird from the snare of the fowler;
the net is torn, and we have slipped away.
8 Our help is in the name of the LORD,
the Maker of heaven and earth.

---

265. Or *be secure*
266. Or *security*

Psalm 125

The LORD Surrounds His People

A song of ascents.

1 Those who trust in the LORD are like Mount Zion.
It cannot be moved; it abides forever.
2 As the mountains surround Jerusalem,
so the LORD surrounds His people,
both now and forevermore.
3 For the scepter of the wicked will not rest
upon the land allotted to the righteous,
so that the righteous will not put forth
their hands to injustice.
4 Do good, O LORD, to those who are good,
and to the upright in heart.
5 But those who turn to crooked ways
the LORD will banish with the evildoers.
Peace be upon Israel.

Psalm 126

Zion's Captives Restored

A song of ascents.

1 When the LORD restored the captives of Zion,
we were like dreamers.[267][268]
2 Then our mouths were filled with laughter,
our tongues with shouts of joy.
Then it was said among the nations,
"The LORD has done great things for them."
3 The LORD has done great things for us;
we are filled with joy.
4 Restore our captives, O LORD,
like streams in the Negev.[269]
5 Those who sow in tears
will reap with shouts of joy.
6 He who goes out weeping,
bearing a trail of seed,
will surely return with shouts of joy,
carrying sheaves of grain.

Psalm 127

Children Are a Heritage from the LORD

A song of ascents. Of Solomon.

1 Unless the LORD builds the house,
its builders labor in vain;
unless the LORD protects the city,
its watchmen stand guard in vain.
2 In vain you rise early
and stay up late,
toiling for bread to eat—
for He gives sleep to His beloved.
3 Children are indeed a heritage from the LORD,
and the fruit of the womb is His reward.
4 Like arrows in the hand of a warrior,
so are children born in one's youth.
5 Blessed is the man
whose quiver is full of them.
He will not be put to shame
when he confronts the enemies at the gate.

Psalm 128

The Blessed Fear of the LORD

(Psalm 112:1–10)

A song of ascents.

1 Blessed are all who fear the LORD,
who walk in His ways!
2 For when you eat the fruit of your labor,
blessings and prosperity will be yours.
3 Your wife will be like a fruitful vine
flourishing within your house,
your sons like olive shoots
sitting around your table.
4 In this way indeed shall blessing come
to the man who fears the LORD.
5 May the LORD bless you from Zion,
that you may see the prosperity of Jerusalem
all the days of your life,
6 that you may see
your children's children.
Peace be upon Israel!

Psalm 129

The Cords of the Wicked

A song of ascents.

1 Many a time they have persecuted me from my youth—
let Israel now declare—
2 many a time they have persecuted me from my youth,
but they have not prevailed against me.
3 The plowmen plowed over my back;
they made their furrows long.
4 The LORD is righteous;
He has cut me from the cords of the wicked.
5 May all who hate Zion
be turned back in shame.
6 May they be like grass on the rooftops,
which withers before it can grow,
7 unable to fill the hands of the reaper,
or the arms of the binder of sheaves.
8 May none who pass by say to them,
"The blessing of the LORD be on you;
we bless you in the name of the LORD."

Psalm 130

Out of the Depths

A song of ascents.

1 Out of the depths
I cry to You, O LORD!
2 O Lord, hear my voice;
let Your ears be attentive to my plea for mercy.

---

267. Or *brought back the captives to Zion* or *restored the fortunes of Zion*
268. Or *like those restored to health*
269. Or *Restore our fortunes*

3 If You, O LORD, kept track of iniquities,
then who, O Lord, could stand?
4 But with You there is forgiveness,
so that You may be feared.
5 I wait for the LORD; my soul does wait,
and in His word I put my hope.
6 My soul waits for the Lord
more than watchmen wait for the morning—
more than watchmen wait for the morning.
7 O Israel, put your hope in the LORD,
for with the LORD is loving devotion,
and with Him is redemption in abundance.
8 And He will redeem Israel
from all iniquity.

Psalm 131

I Have Stilled My Soul

A song of ascents. Of David.
1 My heart is not proud, O LORD,
my eyes are not haughty.
I do not aspire to great things
or matters too lofty for me.
2 Surely I have stilled and quieted my soul;
like a weaned child with his mother,
like a weaned child is my soul within me.
3 O Israel, put your hope in the LORD,
both now and forevermore.

Psalm 132

The LORD Has Chosen Zion

A song of ascents.
1 O LORD, remember on behalf of David
all the hardships he endured,
2 how he swore an oath to the LORD,
and vowed to the Mighty One of Jacob:
3 "I will not enter my house
or get into my bed,
4 I will not give sleep to my eyes
or slumber to my eyelids,
5 until I find a place for the LORD,
a dwelling for the Mighty One of Jacob."[270]
6 We heard that the ark was in Ephrathah;
we found it in the fields of Jaar.[271]
7 Let us go to His dwelling place;
let us worship at His footstool.
8 Arise, O LORD, to Your resting place,
You and the ark of Your strength.
9 May Your priests be clothed with righteousness,
and Your saints shout for joy.
10 For the sake of Your servant David,
do not reject Your anointed one.
11 The LORD swore an oath to David,
a promise He will not revoke:
"One of your descendants
I will place on your throne.[272]
12 If your sons keep My covenant
and the testimony I will teach them,
then their sons will also sit on your throne
forever and ever."
13 For the LORD has chosen Zion;
He has desired it for His home:
14 "This is My resting place forever and ever;
here I will dwell, for I have desired this home.
15 I will bless her with abundant provisions;
I will satisfy her poor with bread.
16 I will clothe her priests with salvation,
and her saints will sing out in joy.
17 There I will make a horn grow for David;
I have prepared a lamp for My anointed one.
18 I will clothe his enemies with shame,
but the crown upon him will gleam."

Psalm 133

How Pleasant to Live in Harmony!

(1 Corinthians 1:10–17; Ephesians 4:1–16)

A song of ascents. Of David.
1 Behold, how good and pleasant it is
when brothers live together in harmony!
2 It is like fine oil on the head,
running down on the beard,
running down Aaron's beard
over the collar of his robes.
3 It is like the dew of Hermon
falling on the mountains of Zion.
For there the LORD has bestowed the blessing
of life forevermore.

Psalm 134

Bless the LORD, All You Servants

A song of ascents.
1 Come, bless the LORD,
all you servants of the LORD
who serve by night
in the house of the LORD!
2 Lift up your hands to the sanctuary
and bless the LORD!
3 May the LORD, the Maker of heaven and earth,
bless you from Zion.

Psalm 135

Give Praise, O Servants of the LORD

(Psalm 115:1–18)

1 Hallelujah!
Praise the name of the LORD.
Give praise, O servants of the LORD,[273]
2 who stand in the house of the LORD,

---

270. LXX *for the God of Jacob*; see Acts 7:46.
271. Literally *Behold, we heard of it in Ephrathah*
272. Literally *"From the fruit of your body I will set (one) on your throne.* Cited in Acts 2:30
273. Or *Hallelu YAH*, meaning *Praise the LORD*; also in verses 3 and 21

in the courts of the house of our God.
3 Hallelujah, for the LORD is good;
sing praises to His name, for it is lovely.
4 For the LORD has chosen Jacob as His own,
Israel as His treasured possession.
5 For I know that the LORD is great;
our Lord is above all gods.
6 The LORD does all that pleases Him
in the heavens and on the earth,
in the seas and in all their depths.
7 He causes the clouds to rise
from the ends of the earth.
He generates the lightning with the rain
and brings forth the wind from His storehouses.
8 He struck down the firstborn of Egypt,
of both man and beast.
9 He sent signs and wonders into your midst, O Egypt,
against Pharaoh and all his servants.
10 He struck down many nations
and slaughtered mighty kings:
11 Sihon king of the Amorites,
Og king of Bashan,
and all the kings of Canaan.
12 He gave their land as an inheritance,
as a heritage to His people Israel.
13 Your name, O LORD, endures forever,
Your renown, O LORD, through all generations.
14 For the LORD will vindicate His people
and will have compassion on His servants.[274]
15 The idols of the nations are silver and gold,
made by the hands of men.
16 They have mouths, but cannot speak;
they have eyes, but cannot see;
17 they have ears, but cannot hear;
nor is there breath in their mouths.
18 Those who make them become like them,
as do all who trust in them.
19 O house of Israel, bless the LORD;
O house of Aaron, bless the LORD;
20 O house of Levi, bless the LORD;
you who fear the LORD, bless the LORD!
21 Blessed be the LORD from Zion—
He who dwells in Jerusalem.
Hallelujah!

Psalm 136

His Loving Devotion Endures Forever
(2 Chronicles 7:1–3)

1 Give thanks to the LORD, for He is good.
His loving devotion endures forever.
2 Give thanks to the God of gods.
His loving devotion endures forever.
3 Give thanks to the Lord of lords.
His loving devotion endures forever.
4 He alone does great wonders.
His loving devotion endures forever.
5 By His insight He made the heavens.
His loving devotion endures forever.
6 He spread out the earth upon the waters.
His loving devotion endures forever.
7 He made the great lights—
His loving devotion endures forever.
8 the sun to rule the day,
His loving devotion endures forever.
9 the moon and stars to govern the night.
His loving devotion endures forever.
10 He struck down the firstborn of Egypt
His loving devotion endures forever.
11 and brought Israel out from among them
His loving devotion endures forever.
12 with a mighty hand and an outstretched arm.
His loving devotion endures forever.
13 He divided the Red Sea in two
His loving devotion endures forever.[275]
14 and led Israel through the midst,
His loving devotion endures forever.
15 but swept Pharaoh and his army into the Red Sea.
His loving devotion endures forever.[276]
16 He led His people through the wilderness.
His loving devotion endures forever.
17 He struck down great kings
His loving devotion endures forever.
18 and slaughtered mighty kings—
His loving devotion endures forever.
19 Sihon king of the Amorites
His loving devotion endures forever.
20 and Og king of Bashan—
His loving devotion endures forever.
21 and He gave their land as an inheritance,
His loving devotion endures forever.
22 a heritage to His servant Israel.
His loving devotion endures forever.
23 He remembered us in our low estate
His loving devotion endures forever.
24 and freed us from our enemies.
His loving devotion endures forever.
25 He gives food to every creature.
His loving devotion endures forever.
26 Give thanks to the God of heaven!
His loving devotion endures forever.

Psalm 137

By the Rivers of Babylon
(Ezekiel 1:1–3)

1 By the rivers of Babylon we sat and wept
when we remembered Zion.

---

274. Or *will judge His people*; see also LXX; cited in Hebrews 10:30.
275. Or *the Sea of Reeds*; also in verse 15
276. Hebrew *shook off*

2 There on the willows
we hung our harps,[277]
3 for there our captors requested a song;
our tormentors demanded songs of joy:
"Sing us a song of Zion."
4 How can we sing a song of the LORD
in a foreign land?
5 If I forget you, O Jerusalem,
may my right hand cease to function.
6 May my tongue cling to the roof of my mouth
if I do not remember you,
if I do not exalt Jerusalem
as my greatest joy!
7 Remember, O LORD,
the sons of Edom on the day Jerusalem fell:
"Destroy it," they said,
"tear it down to its foundations!"
8 O Daughter of Babylon,
doomed to destruction,
blessed is he who repays you
as you have done to us.
9 Blessed is he who seizes your infants
and dashes them against the rocks.

Psalm 138

A Thankful Heart

Of David.

1 I give You thanks with all my heart;
before the gods I sing Your praises.
2 I bow down toward Your holy temple
and give thanks to Your name
for Your loving devotion and Your faithfulness;
You have exalted Your name
and Your word above all else.
3 On the day I called, You answered me;
You emboldened me and strengthened my soul.[278]
4 All the kings of the earth will give You thanks, O LORD,
when they hear the words of Your mouth.
5 They will sing of the ways of the LORD,
for the glory of the LORD is great.
6 Though the LORD is on high,
He attends to the lowly;
but the proud He knows from afar.
7 If I walk in the midst of trouble,
You preserve me from the anger of my foes;
You extend Your hand,
and Your right hand saves me.
8 The LORD will fulfill
His purpose for me.
O LORD, Your loving devotion endures forever—
do not abandon the works of Your hands.

Psalm 139

You Have Searched Me and Known Me

For the choirmaster. A Psalm of David.

1 O LORD, You have searched me
and known me.
2 You know when I sit and when I rise;
You understand my thoughts from afar.
3 You search out my path and my lying down;
You are aware of all my ways.
4 Even before a word is on my tongue,
You know all about it, O LORD.
5 You hem me in behind and before;
You have laid Your hand upon me.
6 Such knowledge is too wonderful for me,
too lofty for me to attain.
7 Where can I go to escape Your Spirit?
Where can I flee from Your presence?
8 If I ascend to the heavens, You are there;
if I make my bed in Sheol, You are there.
9 If I rise on the wings of the dawn,
if I settle by the farthest sea,
10 even there Your hand will guide me;
Your right hand will hold me fast.
11 If I say, "Surely the darkness will hide me,
and the light become night around me"—
12 even the darkness is not dark to You,
but the night shines like the day,
for darkness is as light to You.
13 For You formed my inmost being;
You knit me together in my mother's womb.[279]
14 I praise You,
for I am fearfully and wonderfully made.
Marvelous are Your works,
and I know this very well.
15 My frame was not hidden from You
when I was made in secret,
when I was woven together
in the depths of the earth.
16 Your eyes saw my unformed body;
all my days were written in Your book
and ordained for me
before one of them came to be.
17 How precious to me are Your thoughts, O God,
how vast is their sum![280]
18 If I were to count them,
they would outnumber the grains of sand;
and when I awake,
I am still with You.
19 O God, that You would slay the wicked—
away from me, you bloodthirsty men—
20 who speak of You deceitfully;
Your enemies take Your name in vain.[281]

---

277. Or *poplars*
278. Or *You emboldened me with strength in my soul*
279. Hebrew *my kidneys*
280. Or *How amazing are Your thoughts concerning me*

21 Do I not hate those who hate You, O LORD,
and detest those who rise against You?
22 I hate them with perfect hatred;
I count them as my enemies.
23 Search me, O God, and know my heart;
test me and know my concerns.
24 See if there is any offensive way in me;
lead me in the way everlasting.

Psalm 140

Rescue Me from Evil Men

For the choirmaster. A Psalm of David.

1 Rescue me, O LORD, from evil men.
Protect me from men of violence,
2 who devise evil in their hearts
and stir up war all day long.
3 They sharpen their tongues like snakes;
the venom of vipers is on their lips.

Selah[282]

4 Guard me, O LORD,
from the hands of the wicked.
Keep me safe from men of violence
who scheme to make me stumble.
5 The proud hide a snare for me;
the cords of their net are spread along the path,
and lures are set out for me.

Selah

6 I say to the LORD, "You are my God."
Hear, O LORD, my cry for help.
7 O GOD the Lord, the strength of my salvation,
You shield my head in the day of battle.
8 Grant not, O LORD, the desires of the wicked;
do not promote their evil plans,
lest they be exalted.

Selah

9 May the heads of those who surround me
be covered in the trouble their lips have caused.
10 May burning coals fall on them;
may they be thrown into the fire,
into the miry pits, never to rise again.
11 May no slanderer be established in the land;
may calamity hunt down the man of violence.
12 I know that the LORD upholds justice for the poor
and defends the cause of the needy.
13 Surely the righteous will praise Your name;
the upright will dwell in Your presence.

Psalm 141

Come Quickly to Me

(Psalm 70:1–5)

A Psalm of David.

1 I call upon You, O LORD; come quickly to me.
Hear my voice when I call to You.
2 May my prayer be set before You like incense;
my uplifted hands, like the evening offering.
3 Set a guard, O LORD, over my mouth;
keep watch at the door of my lips.
4 Do not let my heart be drawn to any evil thing
or take part in works of wickedness
with men who do iniquity;
let me not feast on their delicacies.
5 Let the righteous man strike me;
let his rebuke be an act of loving devotion.
It is oil for my head; let me not refuse it.
For my prayer is ever against the deeds of the wicked.
6 When their rulers are thrown down from the cliffs,
the people will listen to my words,
for they are pleasant.
7 As when one plows and breaks up the soil,
so our bones have been scattered at the mouth of Sheol.
8 But my eyes are fixed on You,
O GOD the Lord.
In You I seek refuge;
do not leave my soul defenseless.[283]
9 Keep me from the snares they have laid for me,
and from the lures of evildoers.
10 Let the wicked fall into their own nets,
while I pass by in safety.

Psalm 142

I Lift My Voice to the LORD

(1 Samuel 22:1–5; Psalm 57:1–11)

A Maskil of David, when he was in the cave. A prayer.

1 I cry aloud to the LORD;
I lift my voice to the LORD for mercy.[284]
2 I pour out my complaint before Him;
I reveal my trouble to Him.
3 Although my spirit grows faint within me,
You know my way.
Along the path I travel
they have hidden a snare for me.
4 Look to my right and see;
no one attends to me.
There is no refuge for me;
no one cares for my soul.
5 I cry to You, O LORD: "You are my refuge,
my portion in the land of the living."
6 Listen to my cry,
for I am brought quite low.
Rescue me from my pursuers,
for they are too strong for me.
7 Free my soul from prison,
that I may praise Your name.
The righteous will gather around me
because of Your goodness to me.

---

281. Hebrew *Your enemies take in vain* or *Your enemies bear up in vain*; LXX *Your enemies take Your cities in vain*
282. Cited in Romans 3:13
283. Or *do not pour out my life* or *do not give me over to death*
284. *Maskil* is probably a musical or liturgical term; used for Psalms 32, 42, 44–45, 52–55, 74, 78, 88–89, and 142.

Psalm 143

I Stretch Out My Hands to You

A Psalm of David.

1 O LORD, hear my prayer.
In Your faithfulness, give ear to my plea;
in Your righteousness, answer me.
2 Do not bring Your servant into judgment,
for no one alive is righteous before You.
3 For the enemy has pursued my soul,
crushing my life to the ground,
making me dwell in darkness
like those long since dead.
4 My spirit grows faint within me;
my heart is dismayed inside me.
5 I remember the days of old;
I meditate on all Your works;
I consider the work of Your hands.
6 I stretch out my hands to You;
my soul thirsts for You like a parched land.

Selah

7 Answer me quickly, O LORD;
my spirit fails.
Do not hide Your face from me,
or I will be like those who descend to the Pit.
8 Let me hear Your loving devotion in the morning,
for I have put my trust in You.
Teach me the way I should walk,
for to You I lift up my soul.
9 Deliver me from my enemies, O LORD;
I flee to You for refuge.[285]
10 Teach me to do Your will,
for You are my God.
May Your good Spirit lead me
on level ground.
11 For the sake of Your name, O LORD,
revive me.
In Your righteousness,
bring my soul out of trouble.
12 And in Your loving devotion,
cut off my enemies.
Destroy all who afflict me,
for I am Your servant.

Psalm 144

Blessed Be the LORD, My Rock

Of David.

1 Blessed be the LORD, my Rock,
who trains my hands for war,
my fingers for battle.
2 He is my steadfast love and my fortress,
my stronghold and my deliverer.
He is my shield, in whom I take refuge,
who subdues peoples under me.[286]
3 O LORD, what is man, that You regard him,
the son of man that You think of him?
4 Man is like a breath;
his days are like a passing shadow.
5 Part Your heavens, O LORD, and come down;
touch the mountains, that they may smoke.
6 Flash forth Your lightning and scatter them;
shoot Your arrows and rout them.
7 Reach down from on high;
set me free and rescue me
from the deep waters,
from the grasp of foreigners,
8 whose mouths speak falsehood,
whose right hands are deceitful.
9 I will sing to You a new song, O God;
on a harp of ten strings I will make music to You—
10 to Him who gives victory to kings,
who frees His servant David from the deadly sword.
11 Set me free and rescue me
from the grasp of foreigners,
whose mouths speak falsehood,
whose right hands are deceitful.
12 Then our sons will be like plants
nurtured in their youth,
our daughters like corner pillars
carved to adorn a palace.
13 Our storehouses will be full,
supplying all manner of produce;
our flocks will bring forth thousands,
tens of thousands in our fields.
14 Our oxen will bear great loads.
There will be no breach in the walls,
no going into captivity,
and no cry of lament in our streets.[287]
15 Blessed are the people of whom this is so;
blessed are the people whose God is the LORD.

Psalm 145

I Will Exalt You, My God and King

A Psalm of praise. Of David.

1 I will exalt You, my God and King;
I will bless Your name forever and ever.[288]
2 Every day I will bless You,
and I will praise Your name forever and ever.
3 Great is the LORD and greatly to be praised;
His greatness is unsearchable.
4 One generation will commend Your works to the next,
and will proclaim Your mighty acts—
5 the glorious splendor of Your majesty.
And I will meditate on Your wondrous works.
6 They will proclaim the power of Your awesome deeds,
and I will declare Your greatness.

---

285. LXX and one Hebrew manuscript; most Hebrew manuscripts *in You I take cover*
286. Many Hebrew manuscripts, DSS, Syriac; most Hebrew manuscripts *subdues my people*
287. Or *Our chieftains will be firmly established*
288. This psalm is an acrostic poem, each verse beginning with the successive letters of the Hebrew alphabet.

7 They will extol the fame of Your abundant goodness
and sing joyfully of Your righteousness.
8 The LORD is gracious and compassionate,
slow to anger and abounding in loving devotion.
9 The LORD is good to all;
His compassion rests on all He has made.
10 All You have made will give You thanks, O LORD,
and Your saints will bless You.
11 They will tell of the glory of Your kingdom
and speak of Your might,
12 to make known to men Your mighty acts
and the glorious splendor of Your kingdom.
13 Your kingdom is an everlasting kingdom,
and Your dominion endures through all generations.
The LORD is faithful in all His words
and kind in all His actions.[289]
14 The LORD upholds all who fall
and lifts up all who are bowed down.
15 The eyes of all look to You,
and You give them their food in season.
16 You open Your hand
and satisfy the desire of every living thing.
17 The LORD is righteous in all His ways
and kind in all His deeds.
18 The LORD is near to all who call on Him,
to all who call out to Him in truth.
19 He fulfills the desires of those who fear Him;
He hears their cry and saves them.
20 The LORD preserves all who love Him,
but all the wicked He will destroy.
21 My mouth will declare the praise of the LORD;
let every creature bless His holy name
forever and ever.

Psalm 146

Praise the LORD, O My Soul

1 Hallelujah!
Praise the LORD, O my soul.[290]
2 I will praise the LORD all my life;
I will sing praises to my God while I have my being.
3 Put not your trust in princes,
in mortal man, who cannot save.
4 When his spirit departs, he returns to the ground;
on that very day his plans perish.
5 Blessed is he whose help is the God of Jacob,
whose hope is in the LORD his God,
6 the Maker of heaven and earth,
the sea, and everything in them.
He remains faithful forever.
7 He executes justice for the oppressed
and gives food to the hungry.
The LORD sets the prisoners free,
8 the LORD opens the eyes of the blind,
the LORD lifts those who are weighed down,
the LORD loves the righteous.
9 The LORD protects foreigners;
He sustains the fatherless and the widow,
but the ways of the wicked He frustrates.
10 The LORD reigns forever,
your God, O Zion, for all generations.
Hallelujah!

Psalm 147

It Is Good to Sing Praises

1 Hallelujah!
How good it is to sing praises to our God,
how pleasant and lovely to praise Him![291]
2 The LORD builds up Jerusalem;
He gathers the exiles of Israel.
3 He heals the brokenhearted
and binds up their wounds.
4 He determines the number of the stars;
He calls them each by name.
5 Great is our Lord, and mighty in power;
His understanding has no limit.
6 The LORD sustains the humble,
but casts the wicked to the ground.
7 Sing to the LORD with thanksgiving;
make music on the harp to our God,
8 who covers the sky with clouds,
who prepares rain for the earth,
who makes grass to grow on the hills.
9 He provides food for the animals,
and for the young ravens when they call.
10 He does not delight in the strength of the horse;
He takes no pleasure in the legs of a man.
11 The LORD is pleased with those who fear Him,
who hope in His loving devotion.
12 Exalt the LORD, O Jerusalem;
praise your God, O Zion!
13 For He strengthens the bars of your gates
and blesses the children within you.
14 He makes peace at your borders;
He fills you with the finest wheat.
15 He sends forth His command to the earth;
His word runs swiftly.
16 He spreads the snow like wool;
He scatters the frost like ashes;
17 He casts forth His hail like pebbles.
Who can withstand His icy blast?[292]
18 He sends forth His word and melts them;
He unleashes His winds, and the waters flow.
19 He declares His word to Jacob,
His statutes and judgments to Israel.
20 He has done this for no other nation;
they do not know His judgments.

---

289. The final two lines are supplied by one MT manuscript, LXX, Syriac, and DSS.
290. Or *Hallelu YAH*, meaning *Praise the LORD*; also in verse 10
291. Or *Hallelu YAH*, meaning *Praise the LORD*; also in verse 20
292. Or *like crumbs* or *like morsels*

Hallelujah![293]

Psalm 148

Praise the LORD from the Heavens

(Psalm 33:1–22)

1 Hallelujah!
Praise the LORD from the heavens;
praise Him in the highest places.[294][295]
2 Praise Him, all His angels;
praise Him, all His heavenly hosts.
3 Praise Him, O sun and moon;
praise Him, all you shining stars.
4 Praise Him, O highest heavens,
and you waters above the skies.
5 Let them praise the name of the LORD,
for He gave the command and they were created.
6 He established them forever and ever;
He issued a decree that will never pass away.
7 Praise the LORD from the earth,
all great sea creatures and ocean depths,
8 lightning and hail, snow and clouds,
powerful wind fulfilling His word,
9 mountains and all hills,
fruit trees and all cedars,
10 wild animals and all cattle,
crawling creatures and flying birds,
11 kings of the earth and all peoples,
princes and all rulers of the earth,
12 young men and maidens,
old and young together.
13 Let them praise the name of the LORD,
for His name alone is exalted;
His splendor is above the earth and the heavens.
14 He has raised up a horn for His people,
the praise of all His saints,
of Israel, a people near to Him.
Hallelujah!

Psalm 149

Sing to the LORD a New Song

(Psalm 98:1–9; Isaiah 42:10–17)

1 Hallelujah!
Sing to the LORD a new song—
His praise in the assembly of the godly.[296]
2 Let Israel rejoice in their Maker;
let the children of Zion rejoice in their King.
3 Let them praise His name with dancing,
and make music to Him with tambourine and harp.
4 For the LORD takes pleasure in His people;
He adorns the afflicted with salvation.
5 Let the saints exult in glory;
let them shout for joy upon their beds.
6 May the high praises of God be in their mouths,
and a double-edged sword in their hands,
7 to inflict vengeance on the nations
and punishment on the peoples,
8 to bind their kings with chains
and their nobles with shackles of iron,
9 to execute the judgment written against them.
This honor is for all His saints.
Hallelujah!

Psalm 150

Let Everything That Has Breath Praise the LORD

1 Hallelujah!
Praise God in His sanctuary.
Praise Him in His mighty heavens.[297][298]
2 Praise Him for His mighty acts;
praise Him for His excellent greatness.
3 Praise Him with the sound of the horn;
praise Him with the harp and lyre.
4 Praise Him with tambourine and dancing;
praise Him with strings and flute.
5 Praise Him with clashing cymbals;
praise Him with resounding cymbals.
6 Let everything that has breath praise the LORD!
Hallelujah!

---

293. MT; DSS and LXX *He has not made known to them His judgments*
294. Or *Hallelu YAH*, meaning *Praise the LORD*; also in verse 14
295. See Matthew 21:9, Mark 11:10, and Luke 19:38.
296. Or *Hallelu YAH*, meaning *Praise the LORD*; also in verse 9
297. Or *Hallelu YAH*, meaning *Praise the LORD*; also in verse 6
298. Or *in the expanse of His might* or *in the firmament of His might*; see also Genesis 1:6–8.

Proverbs

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17

18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31

Proverbs 1

The Beginning of Knowledge

(Proverbs 9:1–12)

1 These are the proverbs of Solomon son of David,
king of Israel,
2 for gaining wisdom and discipline,
for comprehending words of insight,
3 and for receiving instruction in wise living
and in righteousness, justice, and equity.
4 To impart prudence to the simple
and knowledge and discretion to the young,[1]
5 let the wise listen and gain instruction,
and the discerning acquire wise counsel
6 by understanding the proverbs and parables,
the sayings and riddles of the wise.
7 The fear of the LORD is the beginning of knowledge,
but fools despise wisdom and discipline.[2]

The Enticement of Sin

8 Listen, my son, to your father's instruction,
and do not forsake the teaching of your mother.
9 For they are a garland of grace on your head
and a pendant around your neck.
10 My son, if sinners entice you,
do not yield to them.
11 If they say, "Come along, let us lie in wait for blood,
let us ambush the innocent without cause,
12 let us swallow them alive like Sheol,
and whole like those descending into the Pit.
13 We will find all manner of precious goods;
we will fill our houses with plunder.
14 Throw in your lot with us;
let us all share one purse"—
15 my son, do not walk the road with them
or set foot upon their path.
16 For their feet run to evil,
and they are swift to shed blood.
17 How futile it is to spread the net
where any bird can see it!
18 But they lie in wait for their own blood;
they ambush their own lives.
19 Such is the fate of all who are greedy,
whose unjust gain takes the lives of its possessors.

Wisdom Calls Aloud

20 Wisdom calls out in the street,
she lifts her voice in the square;
21 in the main concourse she cries aloud,
at the city gates she makes her speech:[3]
22 "How long, O simple ones, will you love your simple ways?
How long will scoffers delight in their scorn
and fools hate knowledge?
23 If you had repented at my rebuke,
then surely I would have poured out my spirit on you;
I would have made my words known to you.
24 Because you refused my call,
and no one took my outstretched hand,
25 because you neglected all my counsel,
and wanted none of my correction,
26 in turn I will mock your calamity;
I will sneer when terror strikes you,
27 when your dread comes like a storm,
and your destruction like a whirlwind,
when distress and anguish overwhelm you.
28 Then they will call on me, but I will not answer;
they will earnestly seek me, but will not find me.
29 For they hated knowledge
and chose not to fear the LORD.
30 They accepted none of my counsel;
they despised all my reproof.
31 So they will eat the fruit of their own way,
and be filled with their own devices.
32 For the waywardness of the simple will slay them,
and the complacency of fools will destroy them.
33 But whoever listens to me will dwell in safety,
secure from the fear of evil."

Proverbs 2

The Benefits of Wisdom

1 My son, if you accept my words
and hide my commandments within you,
2 if you incline your ear to wisdom
and direct your heart to understanding,
3 if you truly call out to insight
and lift your voice to understanding,
4 if you seek it like silver
and search it out like hidden treasure,
5 then you will discern the fear of the LORD
and discover the knowledge of God.
6 For the LORD gives wisdom;
from His mouth come knowledge and understanding.

---

1. The Hebrew word rendered *simple* in Proverbs refers to one who is naive, without moral direction, or inclined to evil.
2. The Hebrew words rendered as *fool* in Proverbs denote one who is morally deficient.
3. Or *from the top of the wall*

7 He stores up sound wisdom for the upright;
He is a shield to those who walk with integrity,
8 to guard the paths of justice
and protect the way of His saints.
9 Then you will discern righteousness
and justice and equity—every good path.
10 For wisdom will enter your heart,
and knowledge will delight your soul.
11 Discretion will watch over you,
and understanding will guard you,
12 to deliver you from the way of evil,
from the man who speaks perversity,
13 from those who leave the straight paths
to walk in the ways of darkness,
14 from those who enjoy doing evil
and rejoice in the twistedness of evil,
15 whose paths are crooked
and whose ways are devious.
16 It will rescue you from the forbidden woman,
from the stranger with seductive words[4][5]
17 who abandons the partner of her youth
and forgets the covenant of her God.
18 For her house sinks down to death,
and her tracks to the departed spirits.[6]
19 None who go to her return
or negotiate the paths of life.
20 So you will follow in the ways of the good,
and keep to the paths of the righteous.
21 For the upright will inhabit the land,
and the blameless will remain in it;
22 but the wicked will be cut off from the land,
and the unfaithful will be uprooted.

Proverbs 3

Trust in the LORD with All Your Heart

1 My son, do not forget my teaching,
but let your heart keep my commandments;
2 for they will add length to your days,
years and peace to your life.
3 Never let loving devotion or faithfulness leave you;
bind them around your neck,
write them on the tablet of your heart.[7]
4 Then you will find favor and high regard
in the sight of God and man.
5 Trust in the LORD with all your heart,
and lean not on your own understanding;
6 in all your ways acknowledge Him,
and He will make your paths straight.
7 Be not wise in your own eyes;
fear the LORD and turn away from evil.
8 This will bring healing to your body
and refreshment to your bones.[8][9]
9 Honor the LORD with your wealth
and with the firstfruits of all your crops;
10 then your barns will be filled with plenty,
and your vats will overflow with new wine.
11 My son, do not reject the discipline of the LORD,
and do not loathe His rebuke;[10]
12 for the LORD disciplines the one He loves,
as does a father the son in whom he delights.[11]

The Blessings of Wisdom

13 Blessed is the man who finds wisdom,
the man who acquires understanding,
14 for she is more profitable than silver,
and her gain is better than fine gold.
15 She is more precious than rubies;
nothing you desire compares with her.
16 Long life is in her right hand;
in her left hand are riches and honor.
17 All her ways are pleasant,
and all her paths are peaceful.
18 She is a tree of life to those who embrace her,
and those who lay hold of her are blessed.
19 The LORD founded the earth by wisdom
and established the heavens by understanding.
20 By His knowledge the watery depths were broken open,
and the clouds dripped with dew.
21 My son, do not lose sight of this:
Preserve sound judgment and discernment.
22 They will be life to your soul
and adornment to your neck.
23 Then you will go on your way in safety,
and your foot will not stumble.
24 When you lie down, you will not be afraid;
when you rest, your sleep will be sweet.
25 Do not fear sudden danger
or the ruin that overtakes the wicked,
26 for the LORD will be your confidence
and will keep your foot from the snare.
27 Do not withhold good from the deserving
when it is within your power to act.[12]
28 Do not tell your neighbor,
“Come back tomorrow and I will provide”—
when you already have the means.
29 Do not devise evil against your neighbor,
for he trustfully dwells beside you.

---

4. Or *wayward wife*
5. Or *adulteress*
6. Hebrew *to the Rephaim*
7. Forms of the Hebrew *chesed* are translated here and in most cases throughout the Scriptures as *loving devotion*; the range of meaning includes *love*, *goodness*, *kindness*, *faithfulness*, and *mercy*, as well as *loyalty to a covenant.*
8. Hebrew *navel*
9. Or *medicine*
10. LXX *and do not lose heart when He rebukes*; cited in Hebrews 12:5
11. LXX *and He flogs every son He receives*; cited in Hebrews 12:6
12. Or *from its owners*

30 Do not accuse a man without cause,
when he has done you no harm.
31 Do not envy a violent man
or choose any of his ways;
32 for the LORD detests the perverse,
but He is a friend to the upright.
33 The curse of the LORD is on the house of the wicked,
but He blesses the home of the righteous.
34 He mocks the mockers,
but gives grace to the humble.[13]
35 The wise will inherit honor,
but fools are held up to shame.

Proverbs 4

A Father's Instruction

1 Listen, my sons, to a father's instruction;
pay attention and gain understanding.
2 For I give you sound teaching;
do not abandon my directive.
3 When I was a son to my father,
tender and the only child of my mother,
4 he taught me and said,
"Let your heart lay hold of my words;
keep my commands and you will live.
5 Get wisdom, get understanding;
do not forget my words or turn from them.
6 Do not forsake wisdom, and she will preserve you;
love her, and she will guard you.
7 Wisdom is supreme; so acquire wisdom.
And whatever you may acquire, gain understanding.[14]
8 Prize her, and she will exalt you;
if you embrace her, she will honor you.
9 She will set a garland of grace on your head;
she will present you with a crown of beauty."
10 Listen, my son, and receive my words,
and the years of your life will be many.
11 I will guide you in the way of wisdom;
I will lead you on straight paths.
12 When you walk, your steps will not be impeded;
when you run, you will not stumble.
13 Hold on to instruction; do not let go.
Guard it, for it is your life.
14 Do not set foot on the path of the wicked
or walk in the way of evildoers.
15 Avoid it; do not travel on it.
Turn from it and pass on by.
16 For they cannot sleep
unless they do evil;
they are deprived of slumber
until they make someone fall.
17 For they eat the bread of wickedness
and drink the wine of violence.
18 The path of the righteous is like the first gleam of dawn,
shining brighter and brighter until midday.
19 But the way of the wicked is like the darkest gloom;
they do not know what makes them stumble.
20 My son, pay attention to my words;
incline your ear to my sayings.
21 Do not lose sight of them;
keep them within your heart.
22 For they are life to those who find them,
and health to the whole body.
23 Guard your heart with all diligence,
for from it flow springs of life.
24 Put away deception from your mouth;
keep your lips from perverse speech.
25 Let your eyes look forward;
fix your gaze straight ahead.
26 Make a level path for your feet,
and all your ways will be sure.[15]
27 Do not swerve to the right or to the left;
turn your feet away from evil.

Proverbs 5

Avoiding Immorality

(Leviticus 20:10–21; 1 Corinthians 5:1–8)

1 My son, pay attention to my wisdom;
incline your ear to my insight,
2 that you may maintain discretion
and your lips may preserve knowledge.
3 Though the lips of the forbidden woman drip honey
and her speech is smoother than oil,[16][17]
4 in the end she is bitter as wormwood,
sharp as a double-edged sword.
5 Her feet go down to death;
her steps lead straight to Sheol.[18]
6 She does not consider the path of life;
she does not know that her ways are unstable.
7 So now, my sons, listen to me,
and do not turn aside from the words of my mouth.
8 Keep your path far from her;
do not go near the door of her house,
9 lest you concede your vigor to others,
and your years to one who is cruel;
10 lest strangers feast on your wealth,
and your labors enrich the house of a foreigner.
11 At the end of your life you will groan
when your flesh and your body are spent,
12 and you will say, "How I hated discipline,
and my heart despised reproof!
13 I did not listen to the voice of my teachers
or incline my ear to my mentors.

---

13. LXX *The Lord opposes the proud, but gives grace to the humble*; cited in James 4:6 and 1 Peter 5:5
14. Or *And whatever else you acquire*
15. Or *Ponder the path for your feet*; LXX *Make straight paths for your feet*; cited in Hebrews 12:13
16. Or *the adulteress*
17. Or *her palate*
18. Or *lay hold of Sheol*

14 I am on the brink of utter ruin
in the midst of the whole assembly.”
15 Drink water from your own cistern,
and running water from your own well.
16 Why should your springs flow in the streets,
your streams of water in the public squares?
17 Let them be yours alone,
never to be shared with strangers.
18 May your fountain be blessed,
and may you rejoice in the wife of your youth:
19 A loving doe, a graceful fawn—
may her breasts satisfy you always;
may you be captivated by her love forever.[19]
20 Why be captivated, my son, by an adulteress,
or embrace the bosom of a stranger?[20]
21 For a man’s ways are before the eyes of the LORD,
and the LORD examines all his paths.[21]
22 The iniquities of a wicked man entrap him;
the cords of his sin entangle him.
23 He dies for lack of discipline,
led astray by his own great folly.

Proverbs 6

Warnings against Foolishness

1 My son, if you have put up security for your neighbor,
if you have struck hands in pledge with a stranger,
2 if you have been trapped by the words of your lips,
ensnared by the words of your mouth,
3 then do this, my son, to free yourself,
for you have fallen into your neighbor’s hands:
Go, humble yourself,
and press your plea with your neighbor.[22]
4 Allow no sleep to your eyes
or slumber to your eyelids.
5 Free yourself, like a gazelle from the hand of the hunter,
like a bird from the snare of the fowler.[23]
6 Walk in the manner of the ant, O slacker;
observe its ways and become wise.
7 Without a commander,
without an overseer or ruler,
8 it prepares its provisions in summer;
it gathers its food at harvest.
9 How long will you lie there, O slacker?
When will you get up from your sleep?
10 A little sleep, a little slumber,
a little folding of the hands to rest,
11 and poverty will come upon you like a robber,
and need like a bandit.
12 A worthless person, a wicked man,
walks with a perverse mouth,
13 winking his eyes, speaking with his feet,
and pointing with his fingers.
14 With deceit in his heart he devises evil;
he continually sows discord.
15 Therefore calamity will come upon him suddenly;
in an instant he will be shattered beyond recovery.
16 There are six things that the LORD hates, seven that are detestable to Him:
17 haughty eyes,
a lying tongue,
hands that shed innocent blood,
18 a heart that devises wicked schemes,
feet that run swiftly to evil,
19 a false witness who gives false testimony,
and one who stirs up discord among brothers.

Warnings against Adultery

20 My son, keep your father’s commandment,
and do not forsake your mother’s teaching.
21 Bind them always upon your heart;
tie them around your neck.
22 When you walk, they will guide you;
when you lie down, they will watch over you;
when you awake, they will speak to you.
23 For this commandment is a lamp, this teaching is a light,
and the reproofs of discipline are the way to life,
24 to keep you from the evil woman,
from the smooth tongue of the adulteress.[24]
25 Do not lust in your heart for her beauty
or let her captivate you with her eyes.[25]
26 For the levy of the prostitute is poverty,
and the adulteress preys upon your very life.[26]
27 Can a man embrace fire
and his clothes not be burned?
28 Can a man walk on hot coals
without scorching his feet?
29 So is he who sleeps with another man’s wife;
no one who touches her will go unpunished.
30 Men do not despise the thief
if he steals to satisfy his hunger.
31 Yet if caught, he must pay sevenfold;
he must give up all the wealth of his house.
32 He who commits adultery lacks judgment;
whoever does so destroys himself.
33 Wounds and dishonor will befall him,
and his reproach will never be wiped away.
34 For jealousy enrages a husband,
and he will show no mercy in the day of vengeance.
35 He will not be appeased by any ransom,
or persuaded by lavish gifts.

---

19. Or *be led astray*; also in verse 20
20. Or *a foreign woman* or *another man’s wife*
21. Or *ponders* or *makes level*
22. Or *hasten*
23. Hebrew does not include *of the hunter*.
24. Or *the stranger*
25. Or *eyelids* or *eyelashes*
26. Literally *a crust of bread*

Proverbs 7

Warnings about the Adulteress

1 My son, keep my words
and treasure my commandments within you.
2 Keep my commandments and live;
guard my teachings as the apple of your eye.[27]
3 Tie them to your fingers;
write them on the tablet of your heart.
4 Say to wisdom, "You are my sister,"
and call understanding your kinsman,
5 that they may keep you from the adulteress,
from the stranger with seductive words.
6 For at the window of my house
I looked through the lattice.
7 I saw among the simple,
I noticed among the youths,
a young man lacking judgment,
8 crossing the street near her corner,
strolling down the road to her house,
9 at twilight, as the day was fading
into the dark of the night.
10 Then a woman came out to meet him,
with the attire of a harlot and cunning of heart.
11 She is loud and defiant;
her feet do not remain at home.
12 Now in the street, now in the squares,
she lurks at every corner.
13 She seizes him and kisses him;
she brazenly says to him:
14 "I have made my peace offerings;
today I have paid my vows.
15 So I came out to meet you;
I sought you, and I have found you.
16 I have decked my bed with coverings,
with colored linen from Egypt.
17 I have perfumed my bed with myrrh,
with aloes, and with cinnamon.
18 Come, let us take our fill of love till morning.
Let us delight in loving caresses!
19 For my husband is not at home;
he has gone on a long journey.
20 He took with him a bag of money
and will not return till the moon is full."
21 With her great persuasion she entices him;
with her flattering lips she lures him.
22 He follows her on impulse,
like an ox going to the slaughter,
like a deer bounding into a trap,[28]
23 until an arrow pierces his liver,
like a bird darting into a snare—
not knowing it will cost him his life.
24 Now, my sons, listen to me,
and attend to the words of my mouth.
25 Do not let your heart turn aside to her ways;
do not stray into her paths.
26 For she has brought many down to death;
her slain are many in number.
27 Her house is the road to Sheol,
descending to the chambers of death.

Proverbs 8

The Excellence of Wisdom

1 Does not wisdom call out,
and understanding raise her voice?
2 On the heights overlooking the road,
at the crossroads she takes her stand.
3 Beside the gates to the city,
at the entrances she cries out:
4 "To you, O men, I call out,
and my cry is to the sons of men.
5 O simple ones, learn to be shrewd;
O fools, gain understanding.[29]
6 Listen, for I speak of noble things,
and the opening of my lips will reveal right.
7 For my mouth will speak the truth,
and wickedness is detestable to my lips.
8 All the words of my mouth are righteous;
none are crooked or perverse.
9 They are all plain to the discerning,
and upright to those who find knowledge.
10 Receive my instruction instead of silver,
and knowledge rather than pure gold.
11 For wisdom is more precious than rubies,
and nothing you desire compares with her.
12 I, wisdom, dwell together with prudence,
and I find knowledge and discretion.
13 To fear the LORD is to hate evil;
I hate arrogant pride, evil conduct, and perverse speech.
14 Counsel and sound judgment are mine;
I have insight and strength.
15 By me kings reign,
and rulers enact just laws;
16 By me princes rule,
and all nobles who govern justly.[30]
17 I love those who love me,
and those who seek me early shall find me.
18 With me are riches and honor,
enduring wealth and righteousness.
19 My fruit is better than gold, pure gold,
and my harvest surpasses choice silver.
20 I walk in the way of righteousness,
along the paths of justice,
21 bestowing wealth on those who love me
and making their treasuries full.
22 The LORD created me as His first course,

---

27. Literally *the pupil*
28. Probable reading (see LXX, Vulgate, Syriac); Hebrew *like fetters to discipline a fool*
29. Or *instruct your minds*
30. Some Hebrew manuscripts and LXX *who govern the earth*

before His works of old.[31]
23 From everlasting I was established,
from the beginning, before the earth began.
24 When there were no watery depths, I was brought forth,
when no springs were overflowing with water.
25 Before the mountains were settled,
before the hills, I was brought forth,
26 before He made the land or fields,
or any of the dust of the earth.
27 I was there when He established the heavens,
when He inscribed a circle on the face of the deep,
28 when He established the clouds above,
when the fountains of the deep gushed forth,
29 when He set a boundary for the sea,
so that the waters would not surpass His command,
when He marked out the foundations of the earth.
30 Then I was a skilled craftsman at His side,
and His delight day by day,
rejoicing always in His presence.[32]
31 I was rejoicing in His whole world,
delighting together in the sons of men.
32 Now therefore, my sons, listen to me,
for blessed are those who keep my ways.
33 Listen to instruction and be wise;
do not ignore it.
34 Blessed is the man who listens to me,
watching daily at my doors,
waiting at the posts of my doorway.
35 For whoever finds me finds life
and obtains the favor of the LORD.
36 But he who fails to find me harms himself;
all who hate me love death."

Proverbs 9

The Way of Wisdom

(Proverbs 1:1–7)

1 Wisdom has built her house;
she has carved out her seven pillars.[33]
2 She has prepared her meat and mixed her wine;
she has also set her table.
3 She has sent out her maidservants;
she calls out from the heights of the city.
4 "Whoever is simple, let him turn in here!"
she says to him who lacks judgment.
5 "Come, eat my bread
and drink the wine I have mixed.
6 Leave your folly behind, and you will live;
walk in the way of understanding."
7 He who corrects a mocker brings shame on himself;
he who rebukes a wicked man taints himself.
8 Do not rebuke a mocker, or he will hate you;
rebuke a wise man, and he will love you.
9 Instruct a wise man, and he will be wiser still;
teach a righteous man, and he will increase his learning.
10 The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom,
and knowledge of the Holy One is understanding.
11 For through wisdom your days will be multiplied,
and years will be added to your life.[34]
12 If you are wise, you are wise to your own advantage;
but if you scoff, you alone will bear the consequences.

The Way of Folly

13 The woman named Folly is loud;
she is naive and knows nothing.
14 She sits at the door of her house,
on a seat in the heights of the city,
15 calling out to those who pass by,
who make their paths straight.
16 "Whoever is simple, let him turn in here!"
she says to him who lacks judgment.
17 "Stolen water is sweet,
and bread eaten in secret is tasty!"
18 But they do not know that the dead are there,
that her guests are in the depths of Sheol.[35]

Proverbs 10

Solomon's Proverbs: The Wise Son

1 The proverbs of Solomon:
A wise son brings joy to his father,
but a foolish son grief to his mother.
2 Ill-gotten treasures profit nothing,
but righteousness brings deliverance from death.
3 The LORD does not let the righteous go hungry,
but He denies the craving of the wicked.
4 Idle hands make one poor,
but diligent hands bring wealth.
5 He who gathers in summer is a wise son,
but he who sleeps during harvest is a disgraceful son.
6 Blessings are on the head of the righteous,
but the mouth of the wicked conceals violence.[36]
7 The memory of the righteous is a blessing,
but the name of the wicked will rot.
8 A wise heart will receive commandments,
but foolish lips will come to ruin.
9 He who walks in integrity walks securely,
but he who perverts his ways will be found out.
10 He who winks the eye causes grief,
and foolish lips will come to ruin.[37]
11 The mouth of the righteous is a fountain of life,
but the mouth of the wicked conceals violence.
12 Hatred stirs up dissension,

---

31. Or *The LORD possessed me at the beginning of His way*
32. Or *filled with His delight*
33. Hebrew; LXX, Syriac, and Aramaic Targum *has set up*
34. LXX, Syriac, and Aramaic Targum; Hebrew *through me*
35. Hebrew *the Rephaim*
36. Or *but violence covers the mouth of the wicked*; also in verse 11
37. Or *babbling fools will fall*

but love covers all transgressions.[38]
13 Wisdom is found on the lips of the discerning,
but a rod is for the back of him who lacks judgment.
14 The wise store up knowledge,
but the mouth of the fool invites destruction.
15 The wealth of the rich man is his fortified city,
but poverty is the ruin of the poor.
16 The labor of the righteous leads to life,
but the gain of the wicked brings punishment.
17 Whoever heeds instruction is on the path to life,
but he who ignores reproof goes astray.
18 The one who conceals hatred has lying lips,
and whoever spreads slander is a fool.
19 When words are many, sin is unavoidable,
but he who restrains his lips is wise.
20 The tongue of the righteous is choice silver,
but the heart of the wicked has little worth.
21 The lips of the righteous feed many,
but fools die for lack of judgment.
22 The blessing of the LORD enriches,
and He adds no sorrow to it.
23 The fool delights in shameful conduct,
but a man of understanding has wisdom.
24 What the wicked man dreads will overtake him,
but the desire of the righteous will be granted.
25 When the whirlwind passes, the wicked are no more,
but the righteous are secure forever.
26 Like vinegar to the teeth and smoke to the eyes,
so is the slacker to those who send him.
27 The fear of the LORD prolongs life,
but the years of the wicked will be cut short.
28 The hope of the righteous is joy,
but the expectations of the wicked will perish.
29 The way of the LORD is a refuge to the upright,
but destruction awaits those who do evil.
30 The righteous will never be shaken,
but the wicked will not inhabit the land.
31 The mouth of the righteous brings forth wisdom,
but a perverse tongue will be cut out.
32 The lips of the righteous know what is fitting,
but the mouth of the wicked is perverse.

Proverbs 11

Dishonest Scales

(Deuteronomy 25:13–16; Ezekiel 45:10–12)

1 Dishonest scales are an abomination to the LORD,
but an accurate weight is His delight.
2 When pride comes, disgrace follows,
but with humility comes wisdom.
3 The integrity of the upright guides them,
but the perversity of the faithless destroys them.
4 Riches are worthless in the day of wrath,
but righteousness brings deliverance from death.
5 The righteousness of the blameless directs their path,
but the wicked fall by their own wickedness.
6 The righteousness of the upright delivers them,
but the faithless are trapped by their own desires.
7 When the wicked man dies, his hope perishes,
and the hope of his strength vanishes.
8 The righteous man is delivered from trouble;
in his place the wicked man goes in.
9 With his mouth the ungodly man destroys his neighbor,
but through knowledge the righteous are rescued.
10 When the righteous thrive, the city rejoices,
and when the wicked perish, there are shouts of joy.
11 By the blessing of the upright a city is built up,
but by the mouth of the wicked it is torn down.
12 Whoever shows contempt for his neighbor lacks judgment,
but a man of understanding remains silent.
13 A gossip reveals a secret,
but a trustworthy person keeps a confidence.
14 For lack of guidance, a nation falls,
but with many counselors comes deliverance.
15 He who puts up security for a stranger will surely suffer,
but the one who hates indebtedness is secure.
16 A gracious woman attains honor,
but ruthless men gain only wealth.
17 A kind man benefits himself,
but a cruel man brings trouble on himself.
18 The wicked man earns an empty wage,
but he who sows righteousness reaps a true reward.
19 Genuine righteousness leads to life,
but the pursuit of evil brings death.
20 The perverse in heart are an abomination to the LORD,
but the blameless in their walk are His delight.
21 Be assured that the wicked will not go unpunished,
but the offspring of the righteous will escape.
22 Like a gold ring in a pig's snout
is a beautiful woman who lacks discretion.
23 The desire of the righteous leads only to good,
but the hope of the wicked brings wrath.
24 One gives freely, yet gains even more;
another withholds what is right, only to become poor.
25 A generous soul will prosper,
and he who refreshes others will himself be refreshed.
26 The people will curse the hoarder of grain,
but blessing will crown the one who sells it.
27 He who searches out good finds favor,
but evil will come to him who seeks it.
28 He who trusts in his riches will fall,
but the righteous will thrive like foliage.
29 He who brings trouble on his house will inherit the wind,
and the fool will be servant to the wise of heart.
30 The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life,
and he who wins souls is wise.
31 If the righteous receive their due on earth,
how much more the ungodly and the sinner![39]

38. See 1 Peter 4:8
39. LXX *If it is hard for the righteous to be saved, what will become of the ungodly and the sinner?* Cited in 1 Peter 4:18

Proverbs 12

Loving Discipline and Knowledge

1 Whoever loves discipline loves knowledge,
but he who hates correction is stupid.
2 The good man obtains favor from the LORD,
but the LORD condemns a man who devises evil.
3 A man cannot be established through wickedness,
but the righteous cannot be uprooted.
4 A wife of noble character is her husband's crown,
but she who causes shame is like decay in his bones.
5 The plans of the righteous are just,
but the counsel of the wicked leads to deceit.
6 The words of the wicked lie in wait for blood,
but the speech of the upright rescues them.
7 The wicked are overthrown and perish,
but the house of the righteous will stand.
8 A man is praised according to his wisdom,
but a twisted mind is despised.
9 Better to be lightly esteemed yet have a servant,
than to be self-important but lack food.
10 A righteous man regards the life of his animal,
but the tender mercies of the wicked are only cruelty.
11 The one who works his land will have plenty of food,
but whoever chases fantasies lacks judgment.
12 The wicked desire the plunder of evil men,
but the root of the righteous flourishes.
13 An evil man is trapped by his rebellious speech,
but a righteous man escapes from trouble.
14 By fruitful speech a man is filled with good things,
and the work of his hands returns to him.
15 The way of a fool is right in his own eyes,
but a wise man listens to counsel.
16 A fool's anger is known at once,
but a prudent man overlooks an insult.
17 He who speaks the truth declares what is right,
but a false witness speaks deceit.
18 Speaking rashly is like a piercing sword,
but the tongue of the wise brings healing.
19 Truthful lips endure forever,
but a lying tongue lasts only a moment.
20 Deceit is in the hearts of those who devise evil,
but the counselors of peace have joy.
21 No harm befalls the righteous,
but the wicked are filled with trouble.
22 Lying lips are detestable to the LORD,
but those who deal faithfully are His delight.
23 A shrewd man keeps his knowledge to himself,
but a foolish heart proclaims its folly.
24 The hand of the diligent will rule,
but laziness ends in forced labor.
25 Anxiety weighs down the heart of a man,
but a good word cheers it up.
26 A righteous man is cautious in friendship,
but the ways of the wicked lead them astray.
27 A lazy man does not roast his game,
but a diligent man prizes his possession.
28 There is life in the path of righteousness,
but another path leads to death.

Proverbs 13

A Father's Discipline

1 A wise son heeds his father's discipline,
but a mocker does not listen to rebuke.
2 From the fruit of his lips a man enjoys good things,
but the desire of the faithless is violence.
3 He who guards his mouth protects his life,
but the one who opens his lips invites his own ruin.
4 The slacker craves yet has nothing,
but the soul of the diligent is fully satisfied.
5 The righteous hate falsehood,
but the wicked bring shame and disgrace.
6 Righteousness guards the man of integrity,
but wickedness undermines the sinner.
7 One pretends to be rich, but has nothing;
another pretends to be poor, yet has great wealth.
8 Riches may ransom a man's life,
but a poor man hears no threat.
9 The light of the righteous shines brightly,
but the lamp of the wicked is extinguished.
10 Arrogance leads only to strife,
but wisdom is with the well-advised.
11 Dishonest wealth will dwindle,
but what is earned through hard work will be multiplied.
12 Hope deferred makes the heart sick,
but desire fulfilled is a tree of life.
13 He who despises instruction will pay the penalty,
but the one who respects a command will be rewarded.
14 The teaching of the wise is a fountain of life,
turning one from the snares of death.[40]
15 Good understanding wins favor,
but the way of the faithless is difficult.
16 Every prudent man acts with knowledge,
but a fool displays his folly.
17 A wicked messenger falls into trouble,
but a faithful envoy brings healing.
18 Poverty and shame come to him who ignores discipline,
but whoever heeds correction is honored.
19 Desire fulfilled is sweet to the soul,
but turning from evil is detestable to fools.
20 He who walks with the wise will become wise,
but the companion of fools will be destroyed.
21 Disaster pursues sinners,
but prosperity is the reward of the righteous.
22 A good man leaves an inheritance to his children's children,
but the sinner's wealth is passed to the righteous.
23 Abundant food is in the fallow ground of the poor,
but without justice it is swept away.

40. Or *law*

24 He who spares the rod hates his son,
but he who loves him disciplines him diligently.
25 A righteous man eats to his heart's content,
but the stomach of the wicked is empty.

Proverbs 14

The Wise Woman

1 Every wise woman builds her house,
but a foolish one tears it down with her own hands.
2 He who walks in uprightness fears the LORD,
but the one who is devious in his ways despises Him.
3 The proud speech of a fool brings a rod to his back,
but the lips of the wise protect them.
4 Where there are no oxen, the manger is empty,
but an abundant harvest comes through the strength of the ox.
5 An honest witness does not deceive,
but a dishonest witness pours forth lies.
6 A mocker seeks wisdom and finds none,
but knowledge comes easily to the discerning.
7 Stay away from a foolish man;
you will gain no knowledge from his speech.
8 The wisdom of the prudent is to discern his way,
but the folly of fools deceives them.
9 Fools mock the making of amends,
but goodwill is found among the upright.
10 The heart knows its own bitterness,
and no stranger shares in its joy.
11 The house of the wicked will be destroyed,
but the tent of the upright will flourish.
12 There is a way that seems right to a man,
but its end is the way of death.
13 Even in laughter the heart may ache,
and joy may end in sorrow.
14 The backslider in heart receives the fill of his own ways,
but a good man is rewarded for his ways.
15 The simple man believes every word,
but the prudent man watches his steps.
16 A wise man fears and turns from evil,
but a fool is careless and reckless.[41]
17 A quick-tempered man acts foolishly,
and a devious man is hated.
18 The simple inherit folly,
but the prudent are crowned with knowledge.
19 The evil bow before the good,
and the wicked at the gates of the righteous.
20 The poor man is hated even by his neighbor,
but many are those who love the rich.
21 He who despises his neighbor sins,
but blessed is he who shows kindness to the poor.
22 Do not those who contrive evil go astray?
But those who plan goodness find loving devotion and faithfulness.[42]
23 There is profit in all labor,
but mere talk leads only to poverty.
24 The crown of the wise is their wealth,
but the effort of fools is folly.
25 A truthful witness saves lives,
but one who utters lies is deceitful.
26 He who fears the LORD is secure in confidence,
and his children shall have a place of refuge.
27 The fear of the LORD is a fountain of life,
turning a man from the snares of death.
28 A large population is a king's splendor,
but a lack of subjects is a prince's ruin.
29 A patient man has great understanding,
but a quick-tempered man promotes folly.
30 A tranquil heart is life to the body,
but envy rots the bones.
31 Whoever oppresses the poor taunts their Maker,
but whoever is kind to the needy honors Him.
32 The wicked man is thrown down by his own sin,
but the righteous man has a refuge even in death.
33 Wisdom rests in the heart of the discerning;
even among fools she is known.[43]
34 Righteousness exalts a nation,
but sin is a disgrace to any people.
35 A king delights in a wise servant,
but his anger falls on the shameful.

Proverbs 15

A Gentle Answer Turns Away Wrath

1 A gentle answer turns away wrath,
but a harsh word stirs up anger.
2 The tongue of the wise commends knowledge,
but the mouth of the fool spouts folly.
3 The eyes of the LORD are in every place,
observing the evil and the good.
4 A soothing tongue is a tree of life,
but a perverse tongue crushes the spirit.
5 A fool rejects his father's discipline,
but whoever heeds correction is prudent.
6 The house of the righteous has great treasure,
but the income of the wicked is trouble.
7 The lips of the wise spread knowledge,
but not so the hearts of fools.
8 The sacrifice of the wicked is detestable to the LORD,
but the prayer of the upright is His delight.
9 The LORD detests the way of the wicked,
but He loves those who pursue righteousness.
10 Discipline is harsh for him who leaves the path;
he who hates correction will die.
11 Sheol and Abaddon lie open before the LORD—
how much more the hearts of men![44]
12 A mocker does not love to be reproved,
nor will he consult the wise.

---

41. Or *fears the LORD*
42. Or *show*
43. Hebrew; LXX and Syriac *but among fools she is not known*
44. Or *Death and Destruction*

13 A joyful heart makes a cheerful countenance,
but sorrow of the heart crushes the spirit.
14 A discerning heart seeks knowledge,
but the mouth of a fool feeds on folly.
15 All the days of the oppressed are bad,
but a cheerful heart has a continual feast.
16 Better a little with the fear of the LORD
than great treasure with turmoil.
17 Better a dish of vegetables where there is love
than a fattened ox with hatred.
18 A hot-tempered man stirs up strife,
but he who is slow to anger calms dispute.
19 The way of the slacker is like a hedge of thorns,
but the path of the upright is a highway.
20 A wise son brings joy to his father,
but a foolish man despises his mother.
21 Folly is joy to one who lacks judgment,
but a man of understanding walks a straight path.
22 Plans fail for lack of counsel,
but with many advisers they succeed.
23 A man takes joy in a fitting reply—
and how good is a timely word!
24 The path of life leads upward for the wise,
that he may avoid going down to Sheol.
25 The LORD tears down the house of the proud,
but He protects the boundaries of the widow.
26 The LORD detests the thoughts of the wicked,
but the words of the pure are pleasant to Him.
27 He who is greedy for unjust gain brings trouble on his household,
but he who hates bribes will live.
28 The heart of the righteous ponders how to answer,
but the mouth of the wicked blurts out evil.
29 The LORD is far from the wicked,
but He hears the prayer of the righteous.
30 The light of the eyes cheers the heart,
and good news nourishes the bones.
31 He who listens to life-giving reproof
will dwell among the wise.
32 He who ignores discipline despises himself,
but whoever heeds correction gains understanding.
33 The fear of the LORD is the instruction of wisdom,
and humility comes before honor.

Proverbs 16

The Reply of the Tongue Is from the LORD

1 The plans of the heart belong to man,
but the reply of the tongue is from the LORD.
2 All a man's ways are pure in his own eyes,
but his motives are weighed out by the LORD.
3 Commit your works to the LORD
and your plans will be achieved.
4 The LORD has made everything for His purpose—
even the wicked for the day of disaster.
5 Everyone who is proud in heart is detestable to the LORD;
be assured that he will not go unpunished.
6 By loving devotion and faithfulness iniquity is atoned for,
and by the fear of the LORD one turns aside from evil.
7 When a man's ways please the LORD,
He makes even the man's enemies live at peace with him.
8 Better a little with righteousness
than great gain with injustice.
9 A man's heart plans his course,
but the LORD determines his steps.
10 A divine verdict is on the lips of a king;
his mouth must not betray justice.
11 Honest scales and balances are from the LORD;
all the weights in the bag are His concern.
12 Wicked behavior is detestable for kings,
for a throne is established through righteousness.
13 Righteous lips are a king's delight,
and he who speaks honestly is beloved.
14 The wrath of a king is a messenger of death,
but a wise man will pacify it.
15 When a king's face brightens, there is life;
his favor is like a rain cloud in spring.
16 How much better to acquire wisdom than gold!
To gain understanding is more desirable than silver.
17 The highway of the upright leads away from evil;
he who guards his way protects his life.
18 Pride goes before destruction,
and a haughty spirit before a fall.
19 It is better to be lowly in spirit among the humble
than to divide the spoil with the proud.
20 Whoever heeds instruction will find success,
and blessed is he who trusts in the LORD.[45]
21 The wise in heart are called discerning,
and pleasant speech promotes instruction.
22 Understanding is a fountain of life to its possessor,
but the discipline of fools is folly.
23 The heart of the wise man instructs his mouth
and adds persuasiveness to his lips.
24 Pleasant words are a honeycomb,
sweet to the soul and healing to the bones.
25 There is a way that seems right to a man,
but its end is the way of death.
26 A worker's appetite works for him
because his hunger drives him onward.
27 A worthless man digs up evil,
and his speech is like a scorching fire.[46]
28 A perverse man spreads dissension,
and a gossip divides close friends.
29 A violent man entices his neighbor
and leads him down a path that is not good.
30 He who winks his eye devises perversity;
he who purses his lips is bent on evil.
31 Gray hair is a crown of glory;

---

45. Or *Whoever speaks prudently will find what is good*
46. Or *and what is on his lips*

it is attained along the path of righteousness.
32 He who is slow to anger is better than a warrior,
and he who controls his temper is greater than one who captures a city.
33 The lot is cast into the lap,
but its every decision is from the LORD.

Proverbs 17

Better a Dry Morsel in Quietness

1 Better a dry morsel in quietness
than a house full of feasting with strife.[47]
2 A wise servant will rule over a disgraceful son
and share his inheritance as one of the brothers.
3 A crucible for silver and a furnace for gold,
but the LORD is the tester of hearts.
4 A wicked man listens to evil lips;
a liar gives ear to a destructive tongue.
5 He who mocks the poor insults their Maker;
whoever gloats over calamity will not go unpunished.
6 Grandchildren are the crown of the aged,
and the glory of a son is his father.
7 Eloquent words are unfit for a fool;
how much worse are lying lips to a ruler!
8 A bribe is a charm to its giver;
wherever he turns, he succeeds.
9 Whoever conceals an offense promotes love,
but he who brings it up separates friends.
10 A rebuke cuts into a man of discernment
deeper than a hundred lashes cut into a fool.
11 An evil man seeks only rebellion;
a cruel messenger will be sent against him.
12 It is better to meet a bear robbed of her cubs
than a fool in his folly.
13 If anyone returns evil for good,
evil will never leave his house.
14 To start a quarrel is to release a flood;
so abandon the dispute before it breaks out.
15 Acquitting the guilty and condemning the righteous—
both are detestable to the LORD.
16 Why should the fool have money in his hand
with no intention of buying wisdom?
17 A friend loves at all times,
and a brother is born for adversity.
18 A man lacking judgment strikes hands in pledge
and puts up security for his neighbor.
19 He who loves transgression loves strife;
he who builds his gate high invites destruction.
20 The one with a perverse heart finds no good,
and he whose tongue is deceitful falls into trouble.
21 A man fathers a fool to his own grief;
the father of a fool has no joy.
22 A joyful heart is good medicine,
but a broken spirit dries up the bones.
23 A wicked man takes a covert bribe
to subvert the course of justice.[48]
24 Wisdom is the focus of the discerning,
but the eyes of a fool wander to the ends of the earth.
25 A foolish son brings grief to his father
and bitterness to her who bore him.
26 It is surely not good to punish the innocent
or to flog a noble for his honesty.
27 A man of knowledge restrains his words,
and a man of understanding maintains a calm spirit.
28 Even a fool is considered wise if he keeps silent,
and discerning when he holds his tongue.

Proverbs 18

The Selfishness of the Unfriendly

1 He who isolates himself pursues selfish desires;
he rebels against all sound judgment.
2 A fool does not delight in understanding,
but only in airing his opinions.
3 With a wicked man comes contempt as well,
and shame is accompanied by disgrace.
4 The words of a man's mouth are deep waters;
the fountain of wisdom is a bubbling brook.
5 Showing partiality to the wicked is not good,
nor is depriving the innocent of justice.[49]
6 A fool's lips bring him strife,
and his mouth invites a beating.
7 A fool's mouth is his ruin,
and his lips are a snare to his soul.
8 The words of a gossip are like choice morsels
that go down into the inmost being.
9 Whoever is slothful in his work
is brother to him who destroys.
10 The name of the LORD is a strong tower;
the righteous run to it and are safe.[50]
11 A rich man's wealth is his fortified city;
it is like a high wall in his imagination.
12 Before his downfall a man's heart is proud,
but humility comes before honor.
13 He who answers a matter before he hears it—
this is folly and disgrace to him.
14 The spirit of a man can endure his sickness,
but who can survive a broken spirit?
15 The heart of the discerning acquires knowledge,
and the ear of the wise seeks it out.
16 A man's gift opens doors for him,
and brings him before great men.
17 The first to state his case seems right
until another comes and cross-examines him.
18 Casting the lot ends quarrels
and separates strong opponents.
19 An offended brother is harder to win than a fortified city,
and disputes are like the bars of a castle.

---

47. Or *sacrifices*
48. Hebrew *a bribe from the bosom*
49. Hebrew *Lifting the face*
50. Or *to Him*

20 From the fruit of his mouth a man's belly is filled;
with the harvest from his lips he is satisfied.
21 Life and death are in the power of the tongue,
and those who love it will eat its fruit.
22 He who finds a wife finds a good thing
and obtains favor from the LORD.
23 The poor man pleads for mercy,
but the rich man answers harshly.
24 A man of many companions may come to ruin,
but there is a friend who stays closer than a brother.

Proverbs 19

The Man of Integrity

1 Better a poor man who walks with integrity
than a fool whose lips are perverse.
2 Even zeal is no good without knowledge,
and he who hurries his footsteps misses the mark.
3 A man's own folly subverts his way,
yet his heart rages against the LORD.
4 Wealth attracts many friends,
but a poor man is deserted by his friend.
5 A false witness will not go unpunished,
and one who utters lies will not escape.
6 Many seek the favor of the prince,
and everyone is a friend of the gift giver.
7 All the brothers of a poor man hate him—
how much more do his friends avoid him!
He may pursue them with pleading,
but they are nowhere to be found.
8 He who acquires wisdom loves himself;
one who safeguards understanding will find success.
9 A false witness will not go unpunished,
and one who pours out lies will perish.
10 Luxury is unseemly for a fool—
how much worse for a slave to rule over princes!
11 A man's insight gives him patience,
and his virtue is to overlook an offense.
12 A king's rage is like the roar of a lion,
but his favor is like dew on the grass.
13 A foolish son is his father's ruin,
and a quarrelsome wife is like a constant dripping.
14 Houses and wealth are inherited from fathers,
but a prudent wife is from the LORD.
15 Laziness brings on deep sleep,
and an idle soul will suffer hunger.
16 He who keeps a commandment preserves his soul,
but he who is careless in his ways will die.
17 Kindness to the poor is a loan to the LORD,
and He will repay the lender.
18 Discipline your son, for in that there is hope;
do not be party to his death.
19 A man of great anger must pay the penalty;
if you rescue him, you will have to do so again.
20 Listen to counsel and accept discipline,
that you may be wise the rest of your days.
21 Many plans are in a man's heart,
but the purpose of the LORD will prevail.
22 The desire of a man is loving devotion;
better to be poor than a liar.
23 The fear of the LORD leads to life,
that one may rest content, without visitation from harm.
24 The slacker buries his hand in the dish;
he will not even bring it back to his mouth.
25 Strike a mocker, and the simple will beware;
rebuke the discerning man, and he will gain knowledge.
26 He who assaults his father or evicts his mother
is a son who brings shame and disgrace.
27 If you cease to hear instruction, my son,
you will stray from the words of knowledge.
28 A corrupt witness mocks justice,
and a wicked mouth swallows iniquity.
29 Judgments are prepared for mockers,
and beatings for the backs of fools.

Proverbs 20

Wine Is a Mocker

1 Wine is a mocker, strong drink is a brawler,
and whoever is led astray by them is not wise.
2 The terror of a king is like the roar of a lion;
whoever provokes him forfeits his own life.[51]
3 It is honorable for a man to resolve a dispute,
but any fool will quarrel.
4 The slacker does not plow in season;
at harvest time he looks, but nothing is there.
5 The intentions of a man's heart are deep waters,
but a man of understanding draws them out.
6 Many a man proclaims his loving devotion,
but who can find a trustworthy man?
7 The righteous man walks with integrity;
blessed are his children after him.
8 A king who sits on a throne to judge
sifts out all evil with his eyes.
9 Who can say, "I have kept my heart pure;
I am cleansed from my sin"?
10 Differing weights and unequal measures—
both are detestable to the LORD.[52]
11 Even a young man is known by his actions—
whether his conduct is pure and upright.
12 Ears that hear and eyes that see—
the LORD has made them both.
13 Do not love sleep, or you will grow poor;
open your eyes, and you will have plenty of food.
14 "Worthless, worthless!" says the buyer,
but on the way out, he gloats.
15 There is an abundance of gold and rubies,
but lips of knowledge are a rare treasure.
16 Take the garment of the one who posts security for a
stranger;

---

51. Literally *sins against his own soul*
52. Hebrew *A stone and a stone, an ephah and an ephah*

get collateral if it is for a foreigner.[53]
17 Food gained by fraud is sweet to a man,
but later his mouth is full of gravel.
18 Set plans by consultation,
and wage war under sound guidance.
19 He who reveals secrets is a constant gossip;
avoid the one who babbles with his lips.[54]
20 Whoever curses his father or mother,
his lamp will be extinguished in deepest darkness.
21 An inheritance gained quickly
will not be blessed in the end.
22 Do not say, "I will avenge this evil!"
Wait on the LORD, and He will save you.
23 Unequal weights are detestable to the LORD,
and dishonest scales are no good.
24 A man's steps are from the LORD,
so how can anyone understand his own way?
25 It is a trap for a man to dedicate something rashly,
only later to reconsider his vows.
26 A wise king separates out the wicked
and drives the threshing wheel over them.
27 The spirit of a man is the lamp of the LORD,
searching out his inmost being.[55]
28 Loving devotion and faithfulness preserve a king;
by these he maintains his throne.
29 The glory of young men is their strength,
and gray hair is the splendor of the old.
30 Lashes and wounds scour evil,
and beatings cleanse the inmost parts.

Proverbs 21

The King's Heart

(Psalm 21:1–13)

1 The king's heart is a waterway in the hand of the LORD;
He directs it where He pleases.
2 All a man's ways seem right to him,
but the LORD weighs the heart.
3 To do righteousness and justice
is more desirable to the LORD than sacrifice.
4 Haughty eyes and a proud heart—
the guides of the wicked—are sin.
5 The plans of the diligent bring plenty,
as surely as haste leads to poverty.
6 Making a fortune by a lying tongue
is a vanishing mist, a deadly pursuit.
7 The violence of the wicked will sweep them away
because they refuse to do what is just.
8 The way of a guilty man is crooked,
but the conduct of the innocent is upright.
9 Better to live on a corner of the roof
than to share a house with a quarrelsome wife.
10 The soul of the wicked man craves evil;
his neighbor finds no favor in his eyes.
11 When a mocker is punished, the simple gain wisdom;
and when a wise man is instructed, he acquires knowledge.
12 The Righteous One considers the house of the wicked
and brings the wicked to ruin.[56]
13 Whoever shuts his ears to the cry of the poor,
he too shall cry out and receive no answer.
14 A gift in secret soothes anger,
and a covert bribe pacifies great wrath.[57]
15 Justice executed is a joy to the righteous,
but a terror to the workers of iniquity.
16 The man who strays from the path of understanding
will rest in the assembly of the dead.
17 He who loves pleasure will become poor;
the one who loves wine and oil will never be rich.
18 The wicked become a ransom for the righteous,
and the faithless for the upright.
19 Better to live in the desert
than with a contentious and ill-tempered wife.
20 Precious treasures and oil are in the dwelling of the wise,
but a foolish man consumes them.
21 He who pursues righteousness and loving devotion
finds life, righteousness, and honor.
22 A wise man scales the city of the mighty
and pulls down the stronghold in which they trust.
23 He who guards his mouth and tongue
keeps his soul from distress.
24 Mocker is the name of the proud and arrogant man—
of him who acts with excessive pride.
25 The craving of the slacker kills him
because his hands refuse to work.
26 All day long he covets more,
but the righteous give without restraint.
27 The sacrifice of the wicked is detestable—
how much more so when brought with ill intent!
28 A lying witness will perish,
but the man who listens to truth will speak forever.
29 A wicked man hardens his face,
but the upright man makes his way sure.[58]
30 There is no wisdom, no understanding, no counsel
that can prevail against the LORD.
31 A horse is prepared for the day of battle,
but victory is of the LORD.

Proverbs 22

A Good Name

1 A good name is more desirable than great riches;
favor is better than silver and gold.
2 The rich and the poor have this in common:

---

53. Or *a wayward woman*
54. Or *the one who is simple*
55. Or *breath* or *speech*
56. Or *The righteous one*
57. Hebrew *a bribe in the bosom*
58. Or *puts up a bold front*

The LORD is Maker of them all.
3 The prudent see danger and take cover,
but the simple keep going and suffer the consequences.
4 The rewards of humility and the fear of the LORD
are wealth and honor and life.
5 Thorns and snares lie on the path of the perverse;
he who guards his soul stays far from them.
6 Train up a child in the way he should go,
and when he is old he will not depart from it.
7 The rich rule over the poor,
and the borrower is slave to the lender.
8 He who sows injustice will reap disaster,
and the rod of his fury will be destroyed.[59]
9 A generous man will be blessed,
for he shares his bread with the poor.[60]
10 Drive out the mocker, and conflict will depart;
even quarreling and insults will cease.
11 He who loves a pure heart and gracious lips
will have the king for a friend.
12 The LORD's eyes keep watch over knowledge,
but He frustrates the words of the faithless.
13 The slacker says, "There is a lion outside!
I will be slain in the streets!"
14 The mouth of an adulteress is a deep pit;
he who is under the wrath of the LORD will fall into it.
15 Foolishness is bound up in the heart of a child,
but the rod of discipline drives it far from him.
16 Oppressing the poor to enrich oneself or giving gifts to the rich
will surely lead to poverty.

Thirty Sayings of the Wise

Saying 1

17 Incline your ear and hear the words of the wise—
apply your mind to my knowledge—
18 for it is pleasing when you keep them within you
and they are constantly on your lips.
19 So that your trust may be in the LORD,
I instruct you today—yes, you.
20 Have I not written for you thirty sayings
about counsel and knowledge,[61]
21 to show you true and reliable words,
that you may soundly answer those who sent you?

Saying 2

22 Do not rob a poor man because he is poor,
and do not crush the afflicted at the gate,
23 for the LORD will take up their case
and will plunder those who rob them.

Saying 3

24 Do not make friends with an angry man,
and do not associate with a hot-tempered man,
25 or you may learn his ways
and entangle yourself in a snare.

Saying 4

26 Do not be one who gives pledges,
who puts up security for debts.
27 If you have nothing with which to pay,
why should your bed be taken from under you?

Saying 5

28 Do not move an ancient boundary stone
which your fathers have placed.

Saying 6

29 Do you see a man skilled in his work?
He will be stationed in the presence of kings;
he will not stand before obscure men.

Proverbs 23

True Riches
(1 Timothy 6:17–19; James 5:1–6)

Saying 7

1 When you sit down to dine with a ruler,
consider carefully what is set before you,[62]
2 and put a knife to your throat
if you possess a great appetite.
3 Do not crave his delicacies,
for that food is deceptive.

Saying 8

4 Do not wear yourself out to get rich;
be wise enough to restrain yourself.
5 When you glance at wealth, it disappears,
for it makes wings for itself
and flies like an eagle to the sky.

Saying 9

6 Do not eat the bread of a stingy man,
and do not crave his delicacies;[63]
7 for he is keeping track,
inwardly counting the cost.
"Eat and drink," he says to you,
but his heart is not with you.[64]
8 You will vomit up what little you have eaten
and waste your pleasant words.

Saying 10

9 Do not speak to a fool,
for he will despise the wisdom of your words.

Saying 11

10 Do not move an ancient boundary stone
or encroach on the fields of the fatherless,
11 for their Redeemer is strong;
He will take up their case against you.

---

59. LXX includes *God blesses a cheerful and generous man, but foolish works will come to an end*; see also 2 Corinthians 9:7.
60. Literally *He whose eye is good*
61. Or *written for you excellent sayings* or *written for you three times*
62. Or *who is before you*
63. Literally *of him whose eye is evil*
64. Or *for as he calculates in his soul, so is he*

Saying 12

12 Apply your heart to instruction
and your ears to words of knowledge.

Saying 13

13 Do not withhold discipline from a child;
although you strike him with a rod, he will not die.
14 Strike him with a rod,
and you will deliver his soul from Sheol.

Saying 14

15 My son, if your heart is wise,
my own heart will indeed rejoice.
16 My inmost being will rejoice
when your lips speak what is right.[65]

Saying 15

17 Do not let your heart envy sinners,
but always continue in the fear of the LORD.
18 For surely there is a future,
and your hope will not be cut off.

Saying 16

19 Listen, my son, and be wise,
and guide your heart on the right course.
20 Do not join those who drink too much wine
or gorge themselves on meat.
21 For the drunkard and the glutton will come to poverty,
and drowsiness will clothe them in rags.

Saying 17

22 Listen to your father who gave you life,
and do not despise your mother when she is old.
23 Invest in truth and never sell it—
in wisdom and instruction and understanding.
24 The father of a righteous man will greatly rejoice,
and he who fathers a wise son will delight in him.
25 May your father and mother be glad,
and may she who gave you birth rejoice!

Saying 18

26 My son, give me your heart,
and let your eyes delight in my ways.
27 For a prostitute is a deep pit,
and an adulteress is a narrow well.[66]
28 Like a robber she lies in wait
and multiplies the faithless among men.

Saying 19

29 Who has woe? Who has sorrow?
Who has contentions? Who has complaints?
Who has needless wounds? Who has bloodshot eyes?
30 Those who linger over wine,
who go to taste mixed drinks.
31 Do not gaze at wine while it is red,
when it sparkles in the cup
and goes down smoothly.
32 In the end it bites like a snake
and stings like a viper.
33 Your eyes will see strange things,
and your mind will utter perversities.
34 You will be like one sleeping on the high seas
or lying on the top of a mast:
35 "They struck me, but I feel no pain!
They beat me, but I did not know it!
When can I wake up
to search for another drink?"

Proverbs 24

Do Not Envy

Saying 20

1 Do not envy wicked men
or desire their company;
2 for their hearts devise violence,
and their lips declare trouble.

Saying 21

3 By wisdom a house is built
and by understanding it is established;
4 through knowledge its rooms are filled
with every precious and beautiful treasure.

Saying 22

5 A wise man is strong,
and a man of knowledge enhances his strength.[67]
6 Only with sound guidance should you wage war,
and victory lies in a multitude of counselors.

Saying 23

7 Wisdom is too high for a fool;
he does not open his mouth in the meeting place.

Saying 24

8 He who plots evil
will be called a schemer.
9 A foolish scheme is sin,
and a mocker is detestable to men.

Saying 25

10 If you faint in the day of distress,
how small is your strength!
11 Rescue those being led away to death,
and restrain those stumbling toward the slaughter.
12 If you say, "Behold, we did not know about this,"
does not He who weighs hearts consider it?
Does not the One who guards your life know?
Will He not repay a man according to his deeds?

Saying 26

13 Eat honey, my son, for it is good,
and the honeycomb is sweet to your taste.
14 Know therefore that wisdom is sweet to your soul.
If you find it, there is a future for you,
and your hope will never be cut off.

---

65. Hebrew *My kidneys*
66. Or *a foreign woman* or *a wayward wife*
67. LXX *The wise are mightier than the strong*

Saying 27

15 Do not lie in wait, O wicked man, near the dwelling of the
righteous;
do not destroy his resting place.
16 For though a righteous man may fall seven times, he still
gets up;
but the wicked stumble in bad times.

Saying 28

17 Do not gloat when your enemy falls,
and do not let your heart rejoice when he stumbles,
18 or the LORD will see and disapprove,
and turn His wrath away from him.

Saying 29

19 Do not fret over evildoers,
and do not be envious of the wicked.
20 For the evil man has no future;
the lamp of the wicked will be extinguished.

Saying 30

21 My son, fear the LORD and the king,
and do not associate with the rebellious.
22 For they will bring sudden destruction.
Who knows what ruin they can bring?

Further Sayings of the Wise

23 These also are sayings of the wise:
To show partiality in judgment
is not good.
24 Whoever tells the guilty, "You are innocent"—
peoples will curse him, and nations will denounce him;
25 but it will go well with those who convict the guilty,
and rich blessing will come upon them.
26 An honest answer given
is like a kiss on the lips.
27 Complete your outdoor work and prepare your field;
after that, you may build your house.
28 Do not testify against your neighbor without cause,
and do not deceive with your lips.
29 Do not say, "I will do to him as he has done to me;
I will repay the man according to his work."
30 I went past the field of a slacker
and by the vineyard of a man lacking judgment.
31 Thorns had grown up everywhere,
thistles had covered the ground,
and the stone wall was broken down.
32 I observed and took it to heart;
I looked and received instruction:
33 A little sleep, a little slumber,
a little folding of the hands to rest,
34 and poverty will come upon you like a robber,
and need like a bandit.

Proverbs 25

More Proverbs of Solomon

1 These are additional proverbs of Solomon, which were
copied by the men of Hezekiah king of Judah:
2 It is the glory of God to conceal a matter
and the glory of kings to search it out.
3 As the heavens are high and the earth is deep,
so the hearts of kings cannot be searched.
4 Remove the dross from the silver,
and a vessel for a silversmith will come forth.
5 Remove the wicked from the king's presence,
and his throne will be established in righteousness.
6 Do not exalt yourself in the presence of the king,
and do not stand in the place of great men;
7 for it is better to be told, "Come up here!"
than to be demoted in the presence of the prince.
Even what you have seen with your own eyes,[68]
8 do not bring hastily to court.
Otherwise, what will you do in the end
when your neighbor puts you to shame?
9 Argue your case with your neighbor
without betraying another's confidence,
10 lest he who hears you bring shame upon you,
and your infamy never go away.
11 A word fitly spoken
is like apples of gold in settings of silver.
12 Like an earring of gold or an ornament of fine gold
is a wise man's rebuke to a listening ear.
13 Like the cold of snow in the time of harvest
is a trustworthy messenger to those who send him;
he refreshes the soul of his masters.
14 Like clouds and wind without rain
is the man who boasts of gifts never given.
15 Through patience a ruler can be persuaded,
and a gentle tongue can break a bone.
16 If you find honey, eat just what you need,
lest you have too much and vomit it up.
17 Seldom set foot in your neighbor's house,
lest he grow weary and hate you.
18 Like a club or sword or sharp arrow
is a man who bears false witness against his neighbor.
19 Like a broken tooth or a foot out of joint
is confidence in a faithless man in time of trouble.
20 Like one who removes a garment on a cold day
or vinegar poured on a wound
is one who sings songs to a heavy heart.[69]
21 If your enemy is hungry, give him food to eat,
and if he is thirsty, give him water to drink.
22 For in so doing, you will heap burning coals on his head,
and the LORD will reward you.[70]
23 As the north wind brings forth rain,
so a backbiting tongue brings angry looks.
24 Better to live on a corner of the roof

---

68. Or *Even the one*
69. Or *on soda*
70. LXX; Hebrew *For you will heap burning coals on his head*; cited in Romans 12:20

than to share a house with a quarrelsome wife.
25 Like cold water to a weary soul
is good news from a distant land.
26 Like a muddied spring or a polluted well
is a righteous man who gives way to the wicked.
27 It is not good to eat too much honey
or to search out one's own glory.
28 Like a city whose walls are broken down
is a man who does not control his temper.

Proverbs 26

Similitudes and Instructions

1 Like snow in summer and rain at harvest,
honor does not befit a fool.
2 Like a fluttering sparrow or darting swallow,
an undeserved curse does not come to rest.
3 A whip for the horse, a bridle for the donkey,
and a rod for the backs of fools!
4 Do not answer a fool according to his folly,
or you yourself will be like him.
5 Answer a fool according to his folly,
lest he become wise in his own eyes.
6 Like cutting off one's own feet or drinking violence
is the sending of a message by the hand of a fool.
7 Like lame legs hanging limp
is a proverb in the mouth of a fool.
8 Like binding a stone into a sling
is the giving of honor to a fool.
9 Like a thorn that goes into the hand of a drunkard
is a proverb in the mouth of a fool.
10 Like an archer who wounds at random
is he who hires a fool or passerby.
11 As a dog returns to its vomit,
so a fool repeats his folly.[71]
12 Do you see a man who is wise in his own eyes?
There is more hope for a fool than for him.
13 The slacker says, "A lion is in the road!
A fierce lion roams the public square!"
14 As a door turns on its hinges,
so the slacker turns on his bed.
15 The slacker buries his hand in the dish;
it wearies him to bring it back to his mouth.
16 The slacker is wiser in his own eyes
than seven men who answer discreetly.
17 Like one who grabs a dog by the ears
is a passerby who meddles in a quarrel not his own.
18 Like a madman shooting firebrands
and deadly arrows,
19 so is the man who deceives his neighbor
and says, "I was only joking!"
20 Without wood, a fire goes out;
without gossip, a conflict ceases.
21 Like charcoal for embers and wood for fire,
so is a quarrelsome man for kindling strife.
22 The words of a gossip are like choice morsels
that go down into the inmost being.
23 Like glaze covering an earthen vessel
are burning lips and a wicked heart.[72]
24 A hateful man disguises himself with his speech,
but he lays up deceit in his heart.
25 When he speaks graciously, do not believe him,
for seven abominations fill his heart.
26 Though his hatred is concealed by deception,
his wickedness will be exposed in the assembly.
27 He who digs a pit will fall into it,
and he who rolls a stone will have it roll back on him.
28 A lying tongue hates those it crushes,
and a flattering mouth causes ruin.

Proverbs 27

Do Not Boast about Tomorrow

(James 4:13–17)

1 Do not boast about tomorrow,
for you do not know what a day may bring.
2 Let another praise you, and not your own mouth—
a stranger, and not your own lips.
3 A stone is heavy and sand is a burden,
but aggravation from a fool outweighs them both.
4 Wrath is cruel and anger is like a flood,
but who can withstand jealousy?
5 Better an open rebuke
than love that is concealed.
6 The wounds of a friend are faithful,
but the kisses of an enemy are deceitful.
7 The soul that is full loathes honey,
but to a hungry soul, any bitter thing is sweet.
8 Like a bird that strays from its nest
is a man who wanders from his home.
9 Oil and incense bring joy to the heart,
and the counsel of a friend is sweetness to the soul.
10 Do not forsake your friend or your father's friend,
and do not go to your brother's house
in the day of your calamity;
better a neighbor nearby
than a brother far away.
11 Be wise, my son, and bring joy to my heart,
so that I can answer him who taunts me.
12 The prudent see danger and take cover,
but the simple keep going and pay the penalty.
13 Take the garment of him who posts security for a stranger;
get collateral if it is for a foreigner.[73]
14 If one blesses his neighbor with a loud voice early in the morning,
it will be counted to him as a curse.
15 A constant dripping on a rainy day
and a contentious woman are alike—
16 restraining her is like holding back the wind

---

71. Cited in 2 Peter 2:22
72. Hebrew; LXX *smooth*
73. Or *a wayward woman*

or grasping oil with one's right hand.
17 As iron sharpens iron,
so one man sharpens another.[74]
18 Whoever tends a fig tree will eat its fruit,
and he who looks after his master will be honored.
19 As water reflects the face,
so the heart reflects the true man.
20 Sheol and Abaddon are never satisfied;
so the eyes of man are never satisfied.[75]
21 A crucible for silver and a furnace for gold,
but a man is tested by the praise accorded him.
22 Though you grind a fool like grain with mortar and a pestle,
yet his folly will not depart from him.
23 Be sure to know the state of your flocks,
and pay close attention to your herds;
24 for riches are not forever,
nor does a crown endure to every generation.
25 When hay is removed and new growth appears
and the grass from the hills is gathered,
26 the lambs will provide you with clothing,
and the goats with the price of a field.
27 You will have plenty of goats' milk to feed you—
food for your household
and nourishment for your maidservants.

Proverbs 28

The Boldness of the Righteous

1 The wicked flee when no one pursues,
but the righteous are as bold as a lion.
2 A land in rebellion has many rulers,
but a man of understanding and knowledge maintains order.
3 A destitute leader who oppresses the poor
is like a driving rain that leaves no food.
4 Those who forsake the law praise the wicked,
but those who keep the law resist them.
5 Evil men do not understand justice,
but those who seek the LORD comprehend fully.
6 Better a poor man who walks with integrity
than a rich man whose ways are perverse.
7 A discerning son keeps the law,
but a companion of gluttons disgraces his father.
8 He who increases his wealth by interest and usury
lays it up for one who is kind to the poor.
9 Whoever turns his ear away from hearing the law,
even his prayer is detestable.
10 He who leads the upright along the path of evil will fall into his own pit,
but the blameless will inherit what is good.
11 A rich man is wise in his own eyes,
but a poor man with discernment sees through him.
12 When the righteous triumph, there is great glory,
but when the wicked rise, men hide themselves.
13 He who conceals his sins will not prosper,
but whoever confesses and renounces them will find mercy.
14 Blessed is the man who is always reverent,
but he who hardens his heart falls into trouble.[76]
15 Like a roaring lion or a charging bear
is a wicked ruler over a helpless people.
16 A leader who lacks judgment is also a great oppressor,
but he who hates dishonest profit will prolong his days.
17 A man burdened by bloodguilt will flee into the Pit;
let no one support him.[77]
18 He who walks with integrity will be kept safe,
but whoever is perverse in his ways will suddenly fall.
19 The one who works his land will have plenty of food,
but whoever chases fantasies will have his fill of poverty.
20 A faithful man will abound with blessings,
but one eager to be rich will not go unpunished.
21 To show partiality is not good,
yet a man will do wrong for a piece of bread.
22 A stingy man hastens after wealth
and does not know that poverty awaits him.[78]
23 He who rebukes a man will later find more favor
than one who flatters with his tongue.
24 He who robs his father or mother, saying, "It is not wrong,"
is a companion to the man who destroys.
25 A greedy man stirs up strife,
but he who trusts in the LORD will prosper.
26 He who trusts in himself is a fool,
but one who walks in wisdom will be safe.
27 Whoever gives to the poor will not be in need,
but he who hides his eyes will receive many curses.
28 When the wicked come to power, people hide themselves;
but when they perish, the righteous flourish.

Proverbs 29

The Flourishing of the Righteous

1 A man who remains stiff-necked after much reproof
will suddenly be shattered beyond recovery.
2 When the righteous flourish, the people rejoice,
but when the wicked rule, the people groan.
3 A man who loves wisdom brings joy to his father,
but a companion of prostitutes squanders his wealth.
4 By justice a king brings stability to the land,
but a man who exacts tribute demolishes it.[79]
5 A man who flatters his neighbor
spreads a net for his feet.
6 An evil man is caught by his own sin,
but a righteous one sings and rejoices.

---

74. Hebrew *sharpens the face of another* or *sharpens the countenance of a friend*
75. Or *Death and Destruction*
76. Or *always fears the LORD*; Hebrew does not include *the LORD*.
77. Or *will be a fugitive until death*
78. Hebrew *A man whose eye is evil*
79. Or *who taxes heavily* or *who takes bribes*

7 The righteous consider the cause of the poor,
but the wicked have no regard for such concerns.
8 Mockers inflame a city,
but the wise turn away anger.
9 If a wise man goes to court with a fool,
there will be raving and laughing with no resolution.
10 Men of bloodshed hate a blameless man,
but the upright care for his life.[80]
11 A fool vents all his anger,
but a wise man holds it back.
12 If a ruler listens to lies,
all his officials will be wicked.
13 The poor man and the oppressor have this in common:
The LORD gives light to the eyes of both.
14 A king who judges the poor with fairness—
his throne will be established forever.
15 A rod of correction imparts wisdom,
but a child left to himself disgraces his mother.
16 When the wicked thrive, rebellion increases;
but the righteous will see their downfall.
17 Discipline your son, and he will give you rest;
he will bring delight to your soul.
18 Where there is no vision, the people cast off restraint;
but blessed is he who keeps the Law.
19 A servant cannot be corrected by words alone;
though he understands, he will not respond.
20 Do you see a man who speaks in haste?
There is more hope for a fool than for him.
21 A servant pampered from his youth
will bring grief in the end.
22 An angry man stirs up dissension,
and a hot-tempered man abounds in transgression.
23 A man's pride will bring him low,
but a humble spirit will obtain honor.
24 A partner to a thief hates his own soul;
he receives the oath but does not testify.
25 The fear of man is a snare,
but whoever trusts in the LORD is set securely on high.
26 Many seek the ruler's favor,
but a man receives justice from the LORD.
27 An unjust man is detestable to the righteous,
and one whose way is upright is detestable to the wicked.

Proverbs 30

The Words of Agur

1 These are the words of Agur son of Jakeh—the burden that this man declared to Ithiel:
"I am weary, O God,
and worn out.[81]
2 Surely I am the most ignorant of men,
and I lack the understanding of a man.
3 I have not learned wisdom,
and I have no knowledge of the Holy One.
4 Who has ascended to heaven and come down?
Who has gathered the wind in His hands?
Who has bound up the waters in His cloak?
Who has established all the ends of the earth?
What is His name, and what is the name of His Son—
surely you know!
5 Every word of God is flawless;
He is a shield to those who take refuge in Him.
6 Do not add to His words,
lest He rebuke you and prove you a liar.
7 Two things I ask of You—
do not refuse me before I die:
8 Keep falsehood and deceitful words far from me.
Give me neither poverty nor riches;
feed me with the bread that is my portion.
9 Otherwise, I may have too much
and deny You, saying, 'Who is the LORD?'
Or I may become poor and steal,
profaning the name of my God.
10 Do not slander a servant to his master,
or he will curse you, and you will bear the guilt.
11 There is a generation of those who curse their fathers
and do not bless their mothers.
12 There is a generation of those who are pure in their own eyes
and yet unwashed of their filth.
13 There is a generation—how haughty are their eyes
and pretentious are their glances—
14 there is a generation whose teeth are swords
and whose jaws are knives,
devouring the oppressed from the earth
and the needy from among men.
15 The leech has two daughters:
Give and Give.
There are three things that are never satisfied, four that never say, 'Enough!':
16 Sheol,
the barren womb,
land never satisfied with water,
and fire that never says, 'Enough!'
17 As for the eye that mocks a father
and scorns obedience to a mother,
may the ravens of the valley pluck it out
and young vultures devour it.
18 There are three things too wonderful for me, four that I cannot understand:
19 the way of an eagle in the sky,
the way of a snake on a rock,
the way of a ship at sea,
and the way of a man with a maiden.
20 This is the way of an adulteress:
She eats and wipes her mouth
and says, 'I have done nothing wrong.'

---

80. Or *but the upright seek his soul*
81. Or *declared to Ithiel: "I am weary, O God, but I can prevail.* (revocalizations); Hebrew *declared to Ithiel—to Ithiel and Ucal:*

21 Under three things the earth trembles, under four it cannot
bear up:
22 a servant who becomes king,
a fool who is filled with food,
23 an unloved woman who marries,
and a maidservant who supplants her mistress.
24 Four things on earth are small, yet they are exceedingly
wise:
25 The ants are creatures of little strength, yet they store up
their food in the summer;
26 the rock badgers are creatures of little power, yet they
make their homes in the rocks;[82]
27 the locusts have no king, yet they all advance in
formation;
28 and the lizard can be caught in one's hands, yet it is found
in the palaces of kings.
29 There are three things that are stately in their stride, and
four that are impressive in their walk:
30 a lion, mighty among beasts, refusing to retreat before
anything;
31 a strutting rooster;
a he-goat;
and a king with his army around him.[83]
32 If you have foolishly exalted yourself
or if you have plotted evil,
put your hand over your mouth.
33 For as the churning of milk yields butter,
and the twisting of the nose draws blood,
so the stirring of anger brings forth strife."

Proverbs 31

The Sayings for King Lemuel

1 These are the words of King Lemuel—the burden that his
mother taught him:
2 What shall I say, O my son?
What, O son of my womb?
What, O son of my vows?[84]
3 Do not spend your strength on women
or your vigor on those who ruin kings.
4 It is not for kings, O Lemuel,
it is not for kings to drink wine,
or for rulers to crave strong drink,
5 lest they drink and forget what is decreed,
depriving all the oppressed of justice.
6 Give strong drink to one who is perishing,
and wine to the bitter in soul.
7 Let him drink and forget his poverty,
and remember his misery no more.
8 Open your mouth for those with no voice,
for the cause of all the dispossessed.
9 Open your mouth, judge righteously,
and defend the cause of the poor and needy.

The Virtues of a Noble Woman

10 A wife of noble character, who can find?
She is far more precious than rubies.[85]
11 The heart of her husband trusts in her,
and he lacks nothing of value.
12 She brings him good and not harm
all the days of her life.
13 She selects wool and flax
and works with eager hands.
14 She is like the merchant ships,
bringing her food from afar.
15 She rises while it is still night
to provide food for her household
and portions for her maidservants.
16 She appraises a field and buys it;
from her earnings she plants a vineyard.
17 She girds herself with strength
and shows that her arms are strong.[86]
18 She sees that her gain is good,
and her lamp is not extinguished at night.
19 She stretches out her hands to the distaff
and grasps the spindle with her fingers.
20 She opens her arms to the poor
and reaches out her hands to the needy.
21 When it snows, she has no fear for her household,
for they are all clothed in scarlet.[87]
22 She makes coverings for her bed;
her clothing is fine linen and purple.
23 Her husband is known at the city gates,
where he sits among the elders of the land.
24 She makes linen garments and sells them;
she delivers sashes to the merchants.
25 Strength and honor are her clothing,
and she can laugh at the days to come.
26 She opens her mouth with wisdom,
and faithful instruction is on her tongue.
27 She watches over the affairs of her household
and does not eat the bread of idleness.
28 Her children rise up and call her blessed;
her husband praises her as well:
29 "Many daughters have done noble things,
but you surpass them all!"
30 Charm is deceptive and beauty is fleeting,
but a woman who fears the LORD is to be praised.
31 Give her the fruit of her hands,
and let her works praise her at the gates.

---

82. Or *the coneys* or *the hyraxes*
83. Or *a king against whom there is no rising up*
84. Or *What* or *What are you doing*
85. Verses 10–31 are an acrostic poem, each verse beginning with the successive letters of the Hebrew alphabet.
86. Hebrew *She girds her loins*
87. Or *doubly clothed*

Ecclesiastes

Ecclesiastes 1

Everything Is Futile

1 These are the words of the Teacher, the son of David, king
in Jerusalem:[1]
2 "Futility of futilities,"
says the Teacher,
"futility of futilities!
Everything is futile!"[2]
3 What does a man gain from all his labor,
at which he toils under the sun?
4 Generations come and generations go,
but the earth remains forever.
5 The sun rises and the sun sets;
it hurries back to where it rises.
6 The wind blows southward,
then turns northward;
round and round it swirls,
ever returning on its course.
7 All the rivers flow into the sea,
yet the sea is never full;
to the place from which the streams come,
there again they flow.
8 All things are wearisome,
more than one can describe;
the eye is not satisfied with seeing,
nor the ear content with hearing.
9 What has been will be again,
and what has been done will be done again;
there is nothing new under the sun.
10 Is there a case where one can say,
"Look, this is new"?
It has already existed
in the ages before us.
11 There is no remembrance
of those who came before,
and those yet to come will not be remembered
by those who follow after.

With Wisdom Comes Sorrow

12 I, the Teacher, was king over Israel in Jerusalem.13 And I set my mind to seek and explore by wisdom all that is done under heaven. What a miserable task God has laid upon the sons of men to occupy them!

14 I have seen all the things that are done under the sun, and have found them all to be futile, a pursuit of the wind.

15 What is crooked cannot be straightened,
and what is lacking cannot be counted.

16 I said to myself, "Behold, I have grown and increased in wisdom beyond all those before me who were over Jerusalem, and my mind has observed a wealth of wisdom and knowledge."

17 So I set my mind to know wisdom and madness and folly; I learned that this, too, is a pursuit of the wind.

18 For with much wisdom comes much sorrow,
and as knowledge grows, grief increases.

Ecclesiastes 2

The Futility of Pleasure

1 I said to myself, "Come now, I will test you with pleasure; enjoy what is good!"

But it proved to be futile.

2 I said of laughter, "It is folly," and of pleasure, "What does it accomplish?"

3 I sought to cheer my body with wine and to embrace folly —my mind still guiding me with wisdom—until I could see what was worthwhile for men to do under heaven during the few days of their lives.

4 I expanded my pursuits. I built houses and planted vineyards for myself.5 I made gardens and parks for myself, where I planted all kinds of fruit trees.6 I built reservoirs to water my groves of flourishing trees.

7 I acquired menservants and maidservants, and servants were born in my house. I also owned more herds and flocks than anyone in Jerusalem before me,8 and I accumulated for myself silver and gold and the treasure of kings and provinces. I gathered to myself male and female singers, and the delights of the sons of men—many concubines.

9 So I became great and surpassed all in Jerusalem who had preceded me; and my wisdom remained with me.10 Anything my eyes desired, I did not deny myself. I refused my heart no pleasure. For my heart took delight in all my work, and this was the reward for all my labor.

11 Yet when I considered all the works that my hands had accomplished and what I had toiled to achieve, I found everything to be futile, a pursuit of the wind; there was nothing to be gained under the sun.

The Wise and the Foolish

12 Then I turned to consider wisdom and madness and folly; for what more can the king's successor do than what has already been accomplished?13 And I saw that wisdom exceeds folly, just as light exceeds darkness:

14 The wise man has eyes in his head,
but the fool walks in darkness.

Yet I also came to realize that one fate overcomes them both.15 So I said to myself, "The fate of the fool will also befall me. What then have I gained by being wise?"

And I said to myself that this too is futile.

16 For there is no lasting remembrance of the wise, just as with the fool, seeing that both will be forgotten in the days to come. Alas, the wise man will die just like the fool!17 So I hated life, because the work that is done under the sun was

---

1. Or *the Convener* or *the Preacher* or *the leader of the assembly*; Hebrew *Qoheleth* is rendered as *the Teacher* throughout Ecclesiastes.
2. Literally *vapor* or *breath*; the Hebrew words translated in Ecclesiastes as forms of *futile* or *fleeting* can also be translated as *vanity* or *meaningless*.

grievous to me. For everything is futile and a pursuit of the wind.

The Futility of Work

18 I hated all for which I had toiled under the sun, because I must leave it to the man who comes after me.19 And who knows whether that man will be wise or foolish? Yet he will take over all the labor at which I have worked skillfully under the sun. This too is futile.

20 So my heart began to despair over all the labor that I had done under the sun.21 When there is a man who has labored with wisdom, knowledge, and skill, and he must give his portion to a man who has not worked for it, this too is futile and a great evil.22 For what does a man get for all the toil and striving with which he labors under the sun?23 Indeed, all his days are filled with grief, and his task is sorrowful; even at night, his mind does not rest. This too is futile.

24 Nothing is better for a man than to eat and drink and enjoy his work. I have also seen that this is from the hand of God.25 For apart from Him, who can eat and who can find enjoyment?[3]26 To the man who is pleasing in His sight, He gives wisdom and knowledge and joy, but to the sinner He assigns the task of gathering and accumulating that which he will hand over to one who pleases God. This too is futile and a pursuit of the wind.

Ecclesiastes 3

To Everything There Is a Season

1 To everything there is a season,
and a time for every purpose under heaven:
2 a time to be born and a time to die,
a time to plant and a time to uproot,
3 a time to kill and a time to heal,
a time to break down and a time to build,
4 a time to weep and a time to laugh,
a time to mourn and a time to dance,
5 a time to cast away stones and a time to gather stones together,
a time to embrace and a time to refrain from embracing,
6 a time to search and a time to count as lost,
a time to keep and a time to discard,
7 a time to tear and a time to mend,
a time to be silent and a time to speak,
8 a time to love and a time to hate,
a time for war and a time for peace.

God's Works Remain Forever

9 What does the worker gain from his toil?10 I have seen the burden that God has laid upon the sons of men to occupy them.11 He has made everything beautiful in its time. He has also set eternity in the hearts of men, yet they cannot fathom the work that God has done from beginning to end.

12 I know that there is nothing better for them than to rejoice and do good while they live,13 and also that every man should eat and drink and find satisfaction in all his labor—this is the gift of God.14 I know that everything God does endures forever; nothing can be added to it or taken from it. God does it so that they should fear Him.15 What exists has already been, and what will be has already been, for God will call to account what has passed.

From Dust to Dust

16 Furthermore, I saw under the sun that in the place of judgment there is wickedness, and in the place of righteousness there is wickedness.17 I said in my heart, "God will judge the righteous and the wicked, since there is a time for every activity and every deed."

18 I said to myself, "As for the sons of men, God tests them so that they may see for themselves that they are but beasts."19 For the fates of both men and beasts are the same: As one dies, so dies the other—they all have the same breath. Man has no advantage over the animals, since everything is futile.[4]20 All go to one place; all come from dust, and all return to dust.

21 Who knows if the spirit of man rises upward and the spirit of the animal descends into the earth?22 I have seen that there is nothing better for a man than to enjoy his work, because that is his lot. For who can bring him to see what will come after him?

Ecclesiastes 4

The Evil of Oppression

1 Again I looked, and I considered all the oppression taking place under the sun. I saw the tears of the oppressed, and they had no comforter; the power lay in the hands of their oppressors, and there was no comforter.2 So I admired the dead, who had already died, above the living, who are still alive.3 But better than both is he who has not yet existed, who has not seen the evil that is done under the sun.

4 I saw that all labor and success spring from a man's envy of his neighbor. This too is futile and a pursuit of the wind.

5 The fool folds his hands
and consumes his own flesh.
6 Better one handful with tranquility
than two handfuls with toil and pursuit of the wind.

7 Again, I saw futility under the sun.8 There is a man all alone, without even a son or brother. And though there is no end to his labor, his eyes are still not content with his wealth: "For whom do I toil and bereave my soul of enjoyment?" This too is futile—a miserable task.

9 Two are better than one, because they have a good return for their labor.10 For if one falls down, his companion can lift him up; but pity the one who falls without another to help him up!11 Again, if two lie down together, they will keep warm; but how can one keep warm alone?12 And though one may be overpowered, two can resist. Moreover, a cord of three strands is not quickly broken.

The Futility of Power

13 Better is a poor but wise youth than an old but foolish king who no longer knows how to take a warning.14 For the youth has come from the prison to the kingship, though he was born poor in his own kingdom.

15 I saw that all who lived and walked under the sun followed this second one, the youth who succeeded the king.16 There is no limit to all the people who were before them. Yet the successor will not be celebrated by those who come even later. This too is futile and a pursuit of the wind.

---

3. Some Hebrew manuscripts, LXX, Syriac; most Hebrew manuscripts *apart from me* or *more than I*
4. Or *spirit*

Ecclesiastes 5

Approaching God with Awe

1 Guard your steps when you go to the house of God. Draw
near to listen rather than to offer the sacrifice of fools, who
do not know that they do wrong.2 Do not be quick to speak,
and do not be hasty in your heart to utter a word before
God. For God is in heaven and you are on earth. So let your
words be few.

3 As a dream comes through many cares,
so the speech of a fool comes with many words.

4 When you make a vow to God, do not delay in fulfilling it,
because He takes no pleasure in fools. Fulfill your vow.5 It is
better not to vow than to make a vow and not fulfill it.

6 Do not let your mouth cause your flesh to sin, and do not
tell the messenger that your vow was a mistake. Why should
God be angry with your words and destroy the work of your
hands?57 For as many dreams bring futility, so do many
words. Therefore, fear God.

The Futility of Wealth

(Psalm 49:1–20)

8 If you see the oppression of the poor and the denial of
justice and righteousness in the province, do not be
astonished at the matter; for one official is watched by a
superior, and others higher still are over them.9 The produce
of the earth is taken by all; the king himself profits from the
fields.

10 He who loves money is never satisfied by money, and he
who loves wealth is never satisfied by income. This too is
futile.11 When good things increase, so do those who
consume them; what then is the profit to the owner, except
to behold them with his eyes?

12 The sleep of the worker is sweet, whether he eats little or
much, but the abundance of the rich man permits him no
sleep.

13 There is a grievous evil I have seen under the sun: wealth
hoarded to the harm of its owner,14 or wealth lost in a failed
venture, so when that man has a son there is nothing to pass
on.

15 As a man came from his mother's womb, so he will depart
again, naked as he arrived. He takes nothing for his labor to
carry in his hands.16 This too is a grievous affliction: Exactly
as a man is born, so he will depart. What does he gain as he
toils for the wind?17 Moreover, all his days he eats in
darkness, with much sorrow, sickness, and anger.

18 Here is what I have seen to be good and fitting: to eat and
drink, and to find satisfaction in all the labor one does under
the sun during the few days of life that God has given him—
for this is his lot.

19 Furthermore, God has given riches and wealth to every
man, and He has enabled him to enjoy them, to accept his
lot, and to rejoice in his labor. This is a gift from God.20 For a
man seldom considers the days of his life, because God keeps
him occupied with the joy of his heart.

Ecclesiastes 6

The Futility of Life

1 There is another evil I have seen under the sun, and it
weighs heavily upon mankind:2 God gives a man riches,
wealth, and honor, so that he lacks nothing his heart desires;
but God does not allow him to enjoy them. Instead, a
stranger will enjoy them. This is futile and a grievous
affliction.

3 A man may father a hundred children and live for many
years; yet no matter how long he lives, if he is unsatisfied
with his prosperity and does not even receive a proper
burial, I say that a stillborn child is better off than he.4 For a
stillborn child enters in futility and departs in darkness, and
his name is shrouded in obscurity.5 The child, though neither
seeing the sun nor knowing anything, has more rest than
that man,6 even if he lives a thousand years twice over but
fails to enjoy his prosperity. Do not all go to the same place?

7 All a man's labor is for his mouth,
yet his appetite is never satisfied.6

8 What advantage, then, has the wise man over the fool?
What gain comes to the poor man who knows how to
conduct himself before others?9 Better what the eye can see
than the wandering of desire. This too is futile and a pursuit
of the wind.

10 Whatever exists was named long ago, and it is known what
man is; but he cannot contend with one stronger than
he.11 For the more words, the more futility—and how does
that profit anyone?12 For who knows what is good for a man
during the few days in which he passes through his fleeting
life like a shadow? Who can tell a man what will come after
him under the sun?

Ecclesiastes 7

The Value of Wisdom

1 A good name is better than fine perfume,
and one's day of death is better than his day of birth.
2 It is better to enter a house of mourning
than a house of feasting,
since death is the end of every man,
and the living should take this to heart.
3 Sorrow is better than laughter,
for a sad countenance is good for the heart.
4 The heart of the wise is in the house of mourning,
but the heart of fools is in the house of pleasure.
5 It is better to heed a wise man's rebuke
than to listen to the song of fools.
6 For like the crackling of thorns under the pot,
so is the laughter of the fool. This too is futile.
7 Surely extortion turns a wise man into a fool,
and a bribe corrupts the heart.
8 The end of a matter is better than the beginning,
and a patient spirit is better than a proud one.
9 Do not be quickly provoked in your spirit,
for anger settles in the lap of a fool.7
10 Do not say, "Why were the old days better than these?"
For it is unwise of you to ask about this.

---

5. Or *angel*
6. Hebrew *filled*
7. Hebrew *in the bosom of fools*

11 Wisdom, like an inheritance, is good,
and it benefits those who see the sun.
12 For wisdom, like money, is a shelter,
and the advantage of knowledge
is that wisdom preserves the life of its owner.
13 Consider the work of God:
Who can straighten what He has bent?
14 In the day of prosperity, be joyful,
but in the day of adversity, consider this:
God has made one of these along with the other,
so that a man cannot discover
anything that will come after him.

The Limits of Human Wisdom

15 In my futile life I have seen both of these:
A righteous man perishing in his righteousness,
and a wicked man living long in his wickedness.
16 Do not be overly righteous, and do not make yourself too wise. Why should you destroy yourself? 17 Do not be excessively wicked, and do not be a fool. Why should you die before your time? 18 It is good to grasp the one and not let the other slip from your hand. For he who fears God will follow both warnings.[8]
19 Wisdom makes the wise man
stronger than ten rulers in a city.
20 Surely there is no righteous man on earth
who does good and never sins.
21 Do not pay attention to every word that is spoken, or you may hear your servant cursing you. 22 For you know in your heart that many times you yourself have cursed others.
23 All this I tested by wisdom, saying, "I resolve to be wise." But it was beyond me. 24 What exists is out of reach and very deep. Who can fathom it?
25 I directed my mind to understand, to explore, to search out wisdom and explanations, and to understand the stupidity of wickedness and the folly of madness. 26 And I find more bitter than death the woman who is a snare, whose heart is a net, and whose hands are chains. The man who pleases God escapes her, but the sinner is ensnared.
27 "Behold," says the Teacher, "I have discovered this by adding one thing to another to find an explanation. 28 While my soul was still searching but not finding, among a thousand I have found one upright man, but among all these I have not found one such woman. 29 Only this have I found: I have discovered that God made mankind upright, but they have sought out many schemes."

Ecclesiastes 8

Obey the King

1 Who is like the wise man? Who knows the interpretation of a matter? A man's wisdom brightens his face, and the sternness of his face is changed.
2 Keep the king's command, I say, because of your oath before God. 3 Do not hasten to leave his presence, and do not persist in a bad cause, for he will do whatever he pleases. 4 For the king's word is supreme, and who can say to him, "What are you doing?"
5 Whoever keeps his command will come to no harm, and a wise heart knows the right time and procedure. 6 For there is a right time and procedure to every purpose, though a man's misery weighs heavily upon him. 7 Since no one knows what will happen, who can tell him what is to come?
8 As no man has power over the wind to contain it, so no one has authority over his day of death. As no one can be discharged in wartime, so wickedness will not release those who practice it. 9 All this I have seen, applying my mind to every deed that is done under the sun; there is a time when one man lords it over another to his own detriment.

Fear God

(Isaiah 8:11–15)

10 Then too, I saw the burial of the wicked who used to go in and out of the holy place, and they were praised in the city where they had done so. This too is futile. [9] 11 When the sentence for a crime is not speedily executed, the hearts of men become fully set on doing evil.
12 Although a sinner does evil a hundred times and still lives long, yet I also know that it will go well with those who fear God, who are reverent in His presence. 13 Yet because the wicked do not fear God, it will not go well with them, and their days will not lengthen like a shadow.

God's Ways Are Mysterious

14 There is a futility that is done on the earth: There are righteous men who get what the actions of the wicked deserve, and there are wicked men who get what the actions of the righteous deserve. I say that this too is futile.
15 So I commended the enjoyment of life, because there is nothing better for a man under the sun than to eat and drink and be merry. For this joy will accompany him in his labor during the days of his life that God gives him under the sun.
16 When I applied my mind to know wisdom and to observe the task that one performs on the earth—though his eyes do not see sleep in the day or even in the night— 17 I saw every work of God, and that a man is unable to comprehend the work that is done under the sun. Despite his efforts to search it out, he cannot find its meaning; even if the wise man claims to know, he is unable to comprehend.

Ecclesiastes 9

Death Comes to Good and Bad

1 So I took all this to heart and concluded that the righteous and the wise, as well as their deeds, are in God's hands. Man does not know what lies ahead, whether love or hate.
2 It is the same for all: There is a common fate for the righteous and the wicked, for the good and the bad, for the clean and the unclean, for the one who sacrifices and the one who does not. As it is for the good, so it is for the sinner; as it is for the one who makes a vow, so it is for the one who refuses to take a vow. [10]
3 This is an evil in everything that is done under the sun: There is one fate for everyone. Furthermore, the hearts of men are full of evil and madness while they are alive, and afterward they join the dead.
4 There is hope, however, for anyone who is among the living; for even a live dog is better than a dead lion. 5 For the living know that they will die, but the dead know nothing.

---

8. Or *will avoid all extremes*
9. Some Hebrew manuscripts, LXX, and Vulgate; most Hebrew manuscripts *were soon forgotten*
10. LXX, Syriac, and Vulgate; Hebrew does not include *and the bad.*

They have no further reward, because the memory of them is forgotten.[6] Their love, their hate, and their envy have already vanished, and they will never again have a share in all that is done under the sun.

Enjoy Your Portion in This Life

[7] Go, eat your bread with joy, and drink your wine with a cheerful heart, for God has already approved your works:

[8] Let your garments always be white,
and never spare the oil for your head.

[9] Enjoy life with your beloved wife all the days of the fleeting life that God has given you under the sun—all your fleeting days. For this is your portion in life and in your labor under the sun.[11] [10] Whatever you find to do with your hands, do it with all your might, for in Sheol, where you are going, there is no work or planning or knowledge or wisdom.

[11] I saw something else under the sun: The race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong; neither is the bread to the wise, nor the wealth to the intelligent, nor the favor to the skillful. For time and chance happen to all.[12] For surely no man knows his time: Like fish caught in a cruel net or birds trapped in a snare, so men are ensnared in an evil time that suddenly falls upon them.

Wisdom Is Better than Strength

[13] I have also seen this wisdom under the sun, and it was great to me: [14] There was a small city with few men. A mighty king came against it, surrounded it, and built large siege ramps against it.

[15] Now a poor wise man was found in the city, and he saved the city by his wisdom. Yet no one remembered that poor man. [16] And I said, “Wisdom is better than strength, but the wisdom of the poor man is despised, and his words are not heeded.”

[17] The calm words of the wise are heeded
over the shouts of a ruler among fools.

[18] Wisdom is better than weapons of war,
but one sinner destroys much good.

Ecclesiastes 10

Wisdom and Folly

[1] As dead flies bring a stench to the perfumer’s oil,
so a little folly outweighs wisdom and honor.

[2] A wise man’s heart inclines to the right,
but the heart of a fool to the left.

[3] Even as the fool walks along the road, his sense is lacking,
and he shows everyone that he is a fool.

[4] If the ruler’s temper flares against you, do not abandon your post,
for calmness lays great offenses to rest.

[5] There is an evil I have seen under the sun—
an error that proceeds from the ruler:

[6] Folly is appointed to great heights,
but the rich sit in lowly positions.

[7] I have seen slaves on horseback,
while princes go on foot like slaves.

[8] He who digs a pit may fall into it,
and he who breaches a wall may be bitten by a snake.

[9] The one who quarries stones may be injured by them,
and he who splits logs endangers himself.

[10] If the axe is dull and the blade unsharpened,
more strength must be exerted,
but skill produces success.

[11] If the snake bites before it is charmed,
there is no profit for the charmer.

[12] The words of a wise man’s mouth are gracious,
but the lips of a fool consume him.

[13] The beginning of his talk is folly,
and the end of his speech is evil madness.

[14] Yet the fool multiplies words.
No one knows what is coming,
and who can tell him what will come after him?

[15] The toil of a fool wearies him,
for he does not know the way to the city.

[16] Woe to you, O land whose king is a youth,
and whose princes feast in the morning.[12]

[17] Blessed are you, O land whose king is a son of nobles,
and whose princes feast at the proper time—
for strength and not for drunkenness.

[18] Through laziness the roof caves in,
and in the hands of the idle, the house leaks.

[19] A feast is prepared for laughter, and wine makes life merry,
but money is the answer for everything.

[20] Do not curse the king even in your thoughts,
or curse the rich even in your bedroom,
for a bird of the air may carry your words,
and a winged creature may report your speech.

Ecclesiastes 11

Cast Your Bread upon the Waters

[1] Cast your bread upon the waters,
for after many days you will find it again.

[2] Divide your portion among seven, or even eight,
for you do not know what disaster may befall the land.

[3] If the clouds are full,
they will pour out rain upon the earth;
whether a tree falls to the south or to the north,
in the place where it falls, there it will lie.

[4] He who watches the wind will fail to sow,
and he who observes the clouds will fail to reap.

[5] As you do not know the path of the wind,
or how the bones are formed in a mother’s womb,
so you cannot understand the work of God,
the Maker of all things.[13]

[6] Sow your seed in the morning,
and do not rest your hands in the evening,
for you do not know which will succeed,
whether this or that, or if both will equally prosper.

Enjoy Your Years

[7] Light is sweet,

---

11. Or *futile*; twice in this verse
12. Or *a servant*
13. Or *As you do not know the way the spirit comes to the bones*

and it pleases the eyes to see the sun.
8 So if a man lives many years,
let him rejoice in them all.
But let him remember the days of darkness,
for they will be many.
Everything to come is futile.
9 Rejoice, O young man, while you are young,
and let your heart be glad in the days of your youth.
Walk in the ways of your heart
and in the sight of your eyes,
but know that for all these things
God will bring you to judgment.
10 So banish sorrow from your heart,
and cast off pain from your body,
for youth and vigor are fleeting.[14]

Ecclesiastes 12

Remember Your Creator

1 Remember your Creator in the days of your youth,
before the days of adversity come
and the years approach of which you will say,
"I find no pleasure in them,"
2 before the light of the sun, moon, and stars is darkened,
and the clouds return after the rain,
3 on the day the keepers of the house tremble
and the strong men stoop,
when those grinding cease because they are few
and those watching through windows see dimly,
4 when the doors to the street are shut
and the sound of the mill fades away,
when one rises at the sound of a bird
and all the daughters of song grow faint,
5 when men fear the heights and dangers of the road,
when the almond tree blossoms,
the grasshopper loses its spring,
and the caper berry shrivels—
for then man goes to his eternal home
and mourners walk the streets.
6 Remember Him before the silver cord is snapped
and the golden bowl is crushed,
before the pitcher is shattered at the spring
and the wheel is broken at the well,
7 before the dust returns to the ground from which it came
and the spirit returns to God who gave it.
8 "Futility of futilities," says the Teacher.
"Everything is futile!"

The Whole Duty of Man

9 Not only was the Teacher wise, but he also taught the people knowledge; he pondered, searched out, and arranged many proverbs.[10] The Teacher searched to find delightful sayings and to record accurate words of truth.[15]

11 The words of the wise are like goads, and the anthologies of the masters are like firmly embedded nails driven by a single Shepherd.[16][12] And by these, my son, be further warned: There is no end to the making of many books, and much study wearies the body.

13 When all has been heard, the conclusion of the matter is this: Fear God and keep His commandments, because this is the whole duty of man.[14] For God will bring every deed into judgment, along with every hidden thing, whether good or evil.

14. Or *futile*
15. Or *and sought to write what was upright and true*
16. Or *shepherd*

Song of Solomon

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8

Song of Solomon 1

The Bride Confesses Her Love

(Ephesians 5:22–33; 1 Peter 3:1–7)

1 This is Solomon's Song of Songs.[1]

The Bride

2 Let him kiss me with the kisses of his mouth!
For your love is more delightful than wine.
3 The fragrance of your perfume is pleasing;
your name is like perfume poured out.
No wonder the maidens adore you.
4 Take me away with you—let us hurry!
May the king bring me to his chambers.

The Friends

We will rejoice and delight in you;
we will praise your love more than wine.

The Bride

It is only right that they adore you.
5 I am dark, yet lovely, O daughters of Jerusalem,
like the tents of Kedar, like the curtains of Solomon.
6 Do not stare because I am dark,
for the sun has gazed upon me.
My mother's sons were angry with me;
they made me a keeper of the vineyards,
but my own vineyard I have neglected.
7 Tell me, O one I love,
where do you pasture your sheep?
Where do you rest them at midday?
Why should I be like a veiled woman
beside the flocks of your companions?

The Friends

8 If you do not know, O fairest of women,
follow the tracks of the flock,
and graze your young goats
near the tents of the shepherds.

The Bridegroom

9 I compare you, my darling,
to a mare among Pharaoh's chariots.
10 Your cheeks are beautiful with ornaments,
your neck with strings of jewels.

The Friends

11 We will make you ornaments of gold,
studded with beads of silver.

The Bride

12 While the king was at his table,
my perfume spread its fragrance.
13 My beloved is to me a sachet of myrrh
resting between my breasts.
14 My beloved is to me a cluster of henna blossoms
in the vineyards of En-gedi.

The Bridegroom

15 How beautiful you are, my darling!
Oh, how very beautiful!
Your eyes are like doves.

The Bride

16 How handsome you are, my beloved!
Oh, how delightful!
The soft grass is our bed.

The Bridegroom

17 The beams of our house are cedars;
our rafters are fragrant firs.

Song of Solomon 2

The Bride's Admiration

The Bride

1 I am a rose of Sharon,
a lily of the valley.[2]

The Bridegroom

2 Like a lily among the thorns
is my darling among the maidens.

The Bride

3 Like an apple tree among the trees of the forest
is my beloved among the young men.
I delight to sit in his shade,
and his fruit is sweet to my taste.
4 He has brought me to the house of wine,
and his banner over me is love.[3]
5 Sustain me with raisins;
refresh me with apples,
for I am faint with love.
6 His left hand is under my head,
and his right arm embraces me.
7 O daughters of Jerusalem, I adjure you
by the gazelles and does of the field:
Do not arouse or awaken love
until the time is right.
8 Listen! My beloved approaches.
Look! Here he comes,
leaping across the mountains,
bounding over the hills.

---

1. Most translators add subheadings for speaker identifications such as *The Bride*, *The Groom*, and *The Friends* based on the gender and number of the Hebrew words.
2. Sharon Plain is a region in the coastal plain of Palestine
3. That is, the banquet hall

9 My beloved is like a gazelle or a young stag.
Look, he stands behind our wall,
gazing through the windows,
peering through the lattice.
10 My beloved calls to me,
"Arise, my darling.
Come away with me, my beautiful one.
11 For now the winter is past;
the rain is over and gone.
12 The flowers have appeared in the countryside;
the season of singing has come,
and the cooing of turtledoves
is heard in our land.[4]
13 The fig tree ripens its figs;
the blossoming vines spread their fragrance.
Arise, come away, my darling;
come away with me, my beautiful one."

The Bridegroom

14 O my dove in the clefts of the rock,
in the crevices of the cliff,
let me see your face,
let me hear your voice;
for your voice is sweet,
and your countenance is lovely.

The Friends

15 Catch for us the foxes—
the little foxes that ruin the vineyards—
for our vineyards are in bloom.

The Bride

16 My beloved is mine and I am his;
he pastures his flock among the lilies.
17 Before the day breaks and shadows flee,
turn, my beloved,
and be like a gazelle
or a young stag on the mountains of Bether.[5]

Song of Solomon 3

The Bride's Dream

1 On my bed at night
I sought the one I love;
I sought him,
but did not find him.
2 I will arise now and go about the city,
through the streets and squares.
I will seek the one I love.
So I sought him but did not find him.
3 I encountered the watchmen on their rounds of the city:
"Have you seen the one I love?"
4 I had just passed them when I found the one I love.
I held him and would not let go
until I had brought him to my mother's house,
to the chamber of the one who conceived me.
5 O daughters of Jerusalem, I adjure you
by the gazelles and does of the field:
Do not arouse or awaken love
until the time is right.

Solomon Arrives on His Wedding Day

6 Who is this coming up from the wilderness
like a column of smoke,
scented with myrrh and frankincense
from all the spices of the merchant?
7 Behold, it is Solomon's carriage,
escorted by sixty of the mightiest men of Israel.[6]
8 All are skilled with the sword,
experienced in warfare.
Each has his sword at his side
prepared for the terror of the night.
9 King Solomon has made his carriage
out of the timber of Lebanon.
10 He has made its posts of silver,
its base of gold, its seat of purple fabric.
Its interior is inlaid with love
by the daughters of Jerusalem.
11 Come out, O daughters of Zion,
and gaze at King Solomon,
wearing the crown with which his mother crowned him
on the day of his wedding—
the day of his heart's rejoicing.

Song of Solomon 4

Solomon Admires His Bride

The Bridegroom

1 How beautiful you are, my darling—
how very beautiful!
Your eyes are like doves
behind your veil.
Your hair is like a flock of goats
streaming down Mount Gilead.
2 Your teeth are like a flock of newly shorn sheep
coming up from the washing;
each has its twin,
and not one of them is lost.
3 Your lips are like a scarlet ribbon,
and your mouth is lovely.
Your brow behind your veil
is like a slice of pomegranate.
4 Your neck is like the tower of David,
built with rows of stones;
on it hang a thousand shields,
all of them shields of warriors.
5 Your breasts are like two fawns,
twins of a gazelle grazing among the lilies.
6 Before the day breaks and the shadows flee,
I will make my way
to the mountain of myrrh
and to the hill of frankincense.

---

4. Or *pruning*
5. Or *the rugged mountains*
6. That is, the couch on which servants carry a king

7 You are altogether beautiful, my darling;
in you there is no flaw.
8 Come with me from Lebanon, my bride,
come with me from Lebanon!
Descend from the peak of Amana,
from the summits of Senir and Hermon,
from the dens of the lions,
from the mountains of the leopards.[7]
9 You have captured my heart,
my sister, my bride;
you have stolen my heart with one glance of your eyes,
with one jewel of your neck.
10 How delightful is your love,
my sister, my bride!
Your love is much better than wine,
and the fragrance of your perfume than all spices.
11 Your lips, my bride,
drip sweetness like the honeycomb;
honey and milk are under your tongue,
and the fragrance of your garments
is like the aroma of Lebanon.
12 My sister, my bride, you are a garden locked up,
a spring enclosed, a fountain sealed.
13 Your branches are an orchard of pomegranates
with the choicest of fruits, with henna and nard,
14 with nard and saffron, with calamus and cinnamon,
with every kind of frankincense tree,
with myrrh and aloes,
with all the finest spices.
15 You are a garden spring,
a well of fresh water
flowing down from Lebanon.[8]

The Bride

16 Awake, O north wind,
and come, O south wind.
Breathe on my garden
and spread the fragrance of its spices.
Let my beloved come into his garden
and taste its choicest fruits.

Song of Solomon 5

The Bride and Her Beloved

The Bridegroom

1 I have come to my garden, my sister, my bride;
I have gathered my myrrh with my spice.
I have eaten my honeycomb with my honey;
I have drunk my wine with my milk.

The Friends

Eat, O friends, and drink;
drink freely, O beloved.

The Bride

2 I sleep, but my heart is awake.
A sound! My beloved is knocking:
"Open to me, my sister, my darling,
my dove, my flawless one.
My head is drenched with dew,
my hair with the dampness of the night."
3 I have taken off my robe—
must I put it back on?
I have washed my feet—
must I soil them again?
4 My beloved put his hand to the latch;
my heart pounded for him.
5 I rose up to open for my beloved.
My hands dripped with myrrh,
my fingers with flowing myrrh
on the handles of the bolt.
6 I opened for my beloved,
but he had turned and gone.
My heart sank at his departure.
I sought him but did not find him.
I called, but he did not answer.
7 I encountered the watchmen on their rounds of the city.
They beat me and bruised me;
they took away my cloak,
those guardians of the walls.
8 O daughters of Jerusalem, I adjure you,
if you find my beloved,
tell him I am sick with love.

The Friends

9 How is your beloved better than others,
O most beautiful among women?
How is your beloved better than another,
that you charge us so?

The Bride

10 My beloved is dazzling and ruddy,
outstanding among ten thousand.
11 His head is purest gold;
his hair is wavy and black as a raven.
12 His eyes are like doves
beside the streams of water,
bathed in milk
and mounted like jewels.
13 His cheeks are like beds of spice,
towers of perfume.
His lips are like lilies,
dripping with flowing myrrh.
14 His arms are rods of gold
set with beryl.
His body is polished ivory
bedecked with sapphires.
15 His legs are pillars of marble
set on bases of pure gold.
His appearance is like Lebanon,
as majestic as the cedars.
16 His mouth is most sweet;

---

7. Or *Look down*
8. Or *flowing water* or *living water*

he is altogether lovely.
This is my beloved, and this is my friend,
O daughters of Jerusalem.[9]

Song of Solomon 6

Together in the Garden

The Friends

1 Where has your beloved gone,
O most beautiful among women?
Which way has he turned?
We will seek him with you.

The Bride

2 My beloved has gone down to his garden,
to the beds of spices,
to pasture his flock in the gardens
and to gather lilies.
3 I belong to my beloved and he belongs to me;
he pastures his flock among the lilies.

The Bridegroom

4 You are as beautiful, my darling, as Tirzah,
as lovely as Jerusalem,
as majestic as troops with banners.
5 Turn your eyes away from me,
for they have overcome me.
Your hair is like a flock of goats
streaming down from Gilead.
6 Your teeth are like a flock of sheep
coming up from the washing;
each has its twin,
and not one of them is lost.
7 Your brow behind your veil
is like a slice of pomegranate.
8 There are sixty queens and eighty concubines,
and maidens without number,
9 but my dove, my perfect one, is unique,
the favorite of the mother who bore her.
The maidens see her and call her blessed;
the queens and concubines sing her praises.

The Friends

10 Who is this who shines like the dawn,
as fair as the moon,
as bright as the sun,
as majestic as the stars in procession?

The Bridegroom

11 I went down to the walnut grove
to see the blossoms of the valley,
to see if the vines were budding
or the pomegranates were in bloom.
12 Before I realized it, my desire had set me
among the royal chariots of my people.[10]

The Friends

13 Come back, come back, O Shulammite!
Come back, come back, that we may gaze upon you.

The Bridegroom

Why do you look at the Shulammite,
as on the dance of Mahanaim?[11]

Song of Solomon 7

Admiration by the Bridegroom

1 How beautiful are your sandaled feet,
O daughter of the prince!
The curves of your thighs are like jewels,
the handiwork of a master.
2 Your navel is a rounded goblet;
it never lacks blended wine.
Your waist is a mound of wheat
encircled by the lilies.
3 Your breasts are like two fawns,
twins of a gazelle.
4 Your neck is like a tower
made of ivory;
your eyes are like the pools of Heshbon
by the gate of Bath-rabbim;
your nose is like the tower of Lebanon,
facing toward Damascus.
5 Your head crowns you like Mount Carmel,
the hair of your head like purple threads;
the king is captured in your tresses.
6 How fair and pleasant you are,
O love, with your delights!
7 Your stature is like a palm tree;
your breasts are clusters of fruit.
8 I said, “I will climb the palm tree;
I will take hold of its fruit.”
May your breasts be like clusters of the vine,
the fragrance of your breath like apples,
9 and your mouth like the finest wine.

The Bride

May it flow smoothly to my beloved,
gliding gently over lips and teeth.[12][13]
10 I belong to my beloved,
and his desire is for me.
11 Come, my beloved,
let us go to the countryside;
let us spend the night among the wildflowers.[14]
12 Let us go early to the vineyards
to see if the vine has budded,
if the blossom has opened,
if the pomegranates are in bloom—
there I will give you my love.
13 The mandrakes send forth a fragrance,

---

9. Hebrew *palate*
10. Or *among the chariots of Amminadab*
11. Or *the dance of the two camps*
12. Hebrew *palate*
13. LXX, Syriac, and Vulgate; Hebrew *gliding gently over lips as we sleep*
14. Or *among the henna blossoms* or *in the villages*

and at our door is every delicacy,
new as well as old,
that I have treasured up for you, my beloved.

Song of Solomon 8

Longing for Her Beloved

1 O that you were to me like a brother
who nursed at my mother's breasts!
If I found you outdoors, I would kiss you,
and no one would despise me.
2 I would lead you and bring you
to the house of my mother who taught me.
I would give you spiced wine to drink,
the nectar of my pomegranates.
3 His left hand is under my head,
and his right arm embraces me.
4 O daughters of Jerusalem, I adjure you:
Do not arouse or awaken love
until the time is right.

The Friends

5 Who is this coming up from the wilderness,
leaning on her beloved?

The Bride

I roused you under the apple tree;
there your mother conceived you;
there she travailed and brought you forth.
6 Set me as a seal over your heart,
as a seal upon your arm.
For love is as strong as death,
its jealousy as unrelenting as Sheol.
Its sparks are fiery flames,
the fiercest blaze of all.[15]
7 Mighty waters cannot quench love;
rivers cannot sweep it away.
If a man were to give all the wealth of his house for love,
his offer would be utterly scorned.

The Friends

8 We have a little sister,
and her breasts are not yet grown.
What shall we do for our sister
on the day she is spoken for?
9 If she is a wall,
we will build a tower of silver upon her.
If she is a door,
we will enclose her with panels of cedar.

The Bride

10 I am a wall,
and my breasts are like towers.
So I have become in his eyes
like one who brings peace.
11 Solomon had a vineyard in Baal-hamon.
He leased it to the tenants.
For its fruit, each was to bring
a thousand shekels of silver.[16]
12 But my own vineyard is mine to give;
the thousand shekels are for you, O Solomon,
and two hundred are for those who tend its fruit.

The Bridegroom

13 You who dwell in the gardens,
my companions are listening for your voice.
Let me hear it!

The Bride

14 Come away, my beloved,
and be like a gazelle
or a young stag
on the mountains of spices.

15. Or *passion*
16. Hebrew *a thousand of silver*; that is, approximately 25.1 pounds or 11.4 kilograms of silver

Isaiah

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17
18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34
35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46 47 48 49 50 51
52 53 54 55 56 57 58 59 60 61 62 63 64 65 66

Isaiah 1

Judah's Rebellion

(2 Chronicles 28:5–15)

1 This is the vision concerning Judah and Jerusalem that
Isaiah son of Amoz saw during the reigns of Uzziah, Jotham,
Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah.

2 Listen, O heavens, and give ear, O earth,
for the LORD has spoken:
"I have raised children and brought them up,
but they have rebelled against Me.
3 The ox knows its owner,
and the donkey its master's manger,
but Israel does not know;
My people do not understand."
4 Alas, O sinful nation,
a people laden with iniquity,
a brood of evildoers,
children who act corruptly!
They have forsaken the LORD;
they have despised the Holy One of Israel
and turned their backs on Him.
5 Why do you want more beatings?
Why do you keep rebelling?
Your head has a massive wound,
and your whole heart is afflicted.
6 From the sole of your foot to the top of your head,
there is no soundness—
only wounds and welts and festering sores
neither cleansed nor bandaged nor soothed with oil.
7 Your land is desolate;
your cities are burned with fire.
Foreigners devour your fields before you—
a desolation demolished by strangers.
8 And the Daughter of Zion is abandoned
like a shelter in a vineyard,
like a shack in a cucumber field,
like a city besieged.
9 Unless the LORD of Hosts
had left us a few survivors,
we would have become like Sodom,
we would have resembled Gomorrah.[1][2]

Meaningless Offerings

10 Hear the word of the LORD,
you rulers of Sodom;
listen to the instruction of our God,
you people of Gomorrah!
11 "What good to Me is your multitude of sacrifices?"
says the LORD.
"I am full from the burnt offerings of rams
and the fat of well-fed cattle;
I take no delight in the blood of bulls
and lambs and goats.
12 When you come to appear before Me,
who has required this of you—
this trampling of My courts?
13 Bring your worthless offerings no more;
your incense is detestable to Me.
New Moons, Sabbaths, and convocations—
I cannot endure iniquity in a solemn assembly.
14 I hate your New Moons
and your appointed feasts.
They have become a burden to Me;
I am weary of bearing them.
15 When you spread out your hands in prayer,
I will hide My eyes from you;
even though you multiply your prayers,
I will not listen.
Your hands are covered with blood.
16 Wash and cleanse yourselves.
Remove your evil deeds from My sight.
Stop doing evil!
17 Learn to do right;
seek justice and correct the oppressor.
Defend the fatherless
and plead the case of the widow."[3]
18 "Come now, let us reason together,"
says the LORD.
"Though your sins are like scarlet,
they will be as white as snow;
though they are as red as crimson,
they will become like wool.
19 If you are willing and obedient,

---

1. LXX *had left us descendants*
2. Cited in Romans 9:29
3. Or *and encourage the oppressed*

you will eat the best of the land.
20 But if you resist and rebel,
you will be devoured by the sword.”
For the mouth of the LORD has spoken.

The Corruption of Zion

21 See how the faithful city has become a harlot!
She once was full of justice;
righteousness resided within her,
but now only murderers!
22 Your silver has become dross;
your fine wine is diluted with water.
23 Your rulers are rebels,
friends of thieves.
They all love bribes
and chasing after rewards.
They do not defend the fatherless,
and the plea of the widow never comes before them.
24 Therefore the Lord GOD of Hosts,
the Mighty One of Israel, declares:
“Ah, I will be relieved of My foes
and avenge Myself on My enemies.
25 I will turn My hand against you;
I will thoroughly purge your dross;
I will remove all your impurities.
26 I will restore your judges as at first,
and your counselors as at the beginning.
After that you will be called the City of Righteousness,
the Faithful City.”
27 Zion will be redeemed with justice,
her repentant ones with righteousness.
28 But rebels and sinners will together be shattered,
and those who forsake the LORD will perish.
29 Surely you will be ashamed of the sacred oaks
in which you have delighted;
you will be embarrassed by the gardens
that you have chosen.
30 For you will become like an oak whose leaves are withered,
like a garden without water.
31 The strong man will become tinder
and his work will be a spark;
both will burn together,
with no one to quench the flames.

Isaiah 2

The Mountain of the House of the LORD
(Micah 4:1–5)

1 This is the message that was revealed to Isaiah son of Amoz concerning Judah and Jerusalem:
2 In the last days the mountain of the house of the LORD
will be established as the chief of the mountains;
it will be raised above the hills,
and all nations will stream to it.
3 And many peoples will come and say:
“Come, let us go up to the mountain of the LORD,
to the house of the God of Jacob.
He will teach us His ways
so that we may walk in His paths.”
For the law will go forth from Zion,
and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem.
4 Then He will judge between the nations
and arbitrate for many peoples.
They will beat their swords into plowshares
and their spears into pruning hooks.
Nation will no longer take up the sword against nation,
nor train anymore for war.

The Day of Reckoning

5 Come, O house of Jacob,
let us walk in the light of the LORD.
6 For You have abandoned Your people,
the house of Jacob,
because they are filled
with influences from the east;
they are soothsayers like the Philistines;
they strike hands with the children of foreigners.
7 Their land is full of silver and gold,
with no limit to their treasures;
their land is full of horses,
with no limit to their chariots.
8 Their land is full of idols;
they bow down to the work of their hands,
to what their fingers have made.
9 So mankind is brought low,
and man is humbled—
do not forgive them!
10 Go into the rocks
and hide in the dust
from the terror of the LORD
and the splendor of His majesty.
11 The proud look of man will be humbled,
and the loftiness of men brought low;
the LORD alone will be exalted in that day.
12 For the Day of the LORD of Hosts
will come against all the proud and lofty,
against all that is exalted—
it will be humbled—
13 against all the cedars of Lebanon, lofty and lifted up,
against all the oaks of Bashan,
14 against all the tall mountains,
against all the high hills,
15 against every high tower,
against every fortified wall,
16 against every ship of Tarshish,
and against every stately vessel.[4]
17 So the pride of man will be brought low,
and the loftiness of men will be humbled;
the LORD alone will be exalted in that day,
18 and the idols will vanish completely.
19 Men will flee to caves in the rocks

4. Or *every ship of trade*

and holes in the ground,
away from the terror of the LORD
and from the splendor of His majesty,
when He rises to shake the earth.
20 In that day men will cast away
to the moles and bats
their idols of silver and gold—
the idols they made to worship.
21 They will flee to caverns in the rocks
and crevices in the cliffs,
away from the terror of the LORD
and from the splendor of His majesty,
when He rises to shake the earth.
22 Put no more trust in man,
who has only the breath in his nostrils.
Of what account is he?

Isaiah 3

Judgment on Jerusalem and Judah

1 For behold, the Lord GOD of Hosts
is about to remove
from Jerusalem and Judah
both supply and support:
the whole supply of food and water,[5]
2 the mighty man and the warrior,
the judge and the prophet,
the soothsayer and the elder,
3 the commander of fifty and the dignitary,
the counselor, the cunning magician, and the clever enchanter.
4 "I will make mere lads their leaders,
and children will rule over them."
5 The people will oppress one another,
man against man, neighbor against neighbor;
the young will rise up against the old,
and the base against the honorable.
6 A man will seize his brother
within his father's house:
"You have a cloak—you be our leader!
Take charge of this heap of rubble."
7 On that day he will cry aloud:
"I am not a healer.
I have no food or clothing in my house.
Do not make me leader of the people!"[6]
8 For Jerusalem has stumbled
and Judah has fallen
because they spoke and acted against the LORD,
defying His glorious presence.[7]
9 The expression on their faces testifies against them,
and like Sodom they flaunt their sin;
they do not conceal it.
Woe to them,
for they have brought disaster upon themselves.
10 Tell the righteous it will be well with them,
for they will enjoy the fruit of their labor.
11 Woe to the wicked; disaster is upon them!
For they will be repaid with what their hands have done.
12 Youths oppress My people,
and women rule over them.
O My people, your guides mislead you;
they turn you from your paths.
13 The LORD arises to contend;
He stands to judge the people.
14 The LORD brings this charge
against the elders and leaders of His people:
"You have devoured the vineyard;
the plunder of the poor is in your houses.
15 Why do you crush My people
and grind the faces of the poor?"
declares the Lord GOD of Hosts.

A Warning to the Daughters of Zion

16 The LORD also says:
"Because the daughters of Zion are haughty—
walking with heads held high
and wanton eyes,
prancing and skipping as they go,
jingling the bracelets on their ankles—
17 the Lord will bring sores
on the heads of the daughters of Zion,
and the LORD will make their foreheads bare."[8]
18 In that day the Lord will take away their finery:
their anklets and headbands and crescents;
19 their pendants, bracelets, and veils;
20 their headdresses, ankle chains, and sashes;
their perfume bottles and charms;
21 their signet rings and nose rings;
22 their festive robes, capes, cloaks, and purses;
23 and their mirrors, linen garments, tiaras, and shawls.
24 Instead of fragrance
there will be a stench;
instead of a belt, a rope;
instead of styled hair, baldness;
instead of fine clothing, sackcloth;
instead of beauty, shame.[9]
25 Your men will fall by the sword,
and your warriors in battle.
26 And the gates of Zion will lament and mourn;
destitute, she will sit on the ground.

Isaiah 4

A Remnant in Zion

1 In that day seven women
will take hold of one man and say,

---

5. Hebrew *staff*
6. Or *binder of wounds*
7. Hebrew *defying the eyes of His glory*
8. Or *will uncover their secret parts*
9. DSS; MT *branding*

"We will eat our own bread
and provide our own clothes.
Just let us be called by your name.
Take away our disgrace!"
2 On that day the Branch of the LORD
will be beautiful and glorious,
and the fruit of the land
will be the pride and glory of Israel's survivors.
3 Whoever remains in Zion
and whoever is left in Jerusalem
will be called holy—
all in Jerusalem who are recorded among the living—
4 when the Lord has washed away
the filth of the daughters of Zion
and cleansed the bloodstains from the heart of Jerusalem
by a spirit of judgment and a spirit of fire.
5 Then the LORD will create over all of Mount Zion
and over her assemblies
a cloud of smoke by day
and a glowing flame of fire by night.
For over all the glory
there will be a canopy,
6 a shelter to give shade
from the heat by day,
and a refuge and hiding place
from the storm and the rain.

Isaiah 5

The Song of the Vineyard

(Luke 13:6–9)

1 I will sing for my beloved a song of his vineyard:
My beloved had a vineyard
on a very fertile hill.
2 He dug it up and cleared the stones
and planted the finest vines.
He built a watchtower in the middle
and dug out a winepress as well.
He waited for the vineyard to yield good grapes,
but the fruit it produced was sour!
3 "And now, O dwellers of Jerusalem
and men of Judah,
I exhort you to judge
between Me and My vineyard.
4 What more could have been done for My vineyard
than I have done for it?
Why, when I expected sweet grapes,
did it bring forth sour fruit?
5 Now I will tell you what I am about to do to My vineyard:
I will take away its hedge,
and it will be consumed;
I will tear down its wall,
and it will be trampled.
6 I will make it a wasteland,
neither pruned nor cultivated,
and thorns and briers will grow up.
I will command the clouds
that rain shall not fall on it."
7 For the vineyard of the LORD of Hosts
is the house of Israel,
and the men of Judah
are the plant of His delight.
He looked for justice,
but saw bloodshed;
for righteousness,
but heard a cry of distress.

Woes to the Wicked

8 Woe to you who add house to house
and join field to field
until no place is left
and you live alone in the land.
9 I heard the LORD of Hosts declare:
"Surely many houses will become desolate,
great mansions left unoccupied.
10 For ten acres of vineyard
will yield but a bath of wine,
and a homer of seed
only an ephah of grain."[10][11]
11 Woe to those who rise early in the morning
in pursuit of strong drink,
who linger into the evening,
to be inflamed by wine.
12 At their feasts are the lyre and harp,
tambourines and flutes and wine.
They disregard the actions of the LORD
and fail to see the work of His hands.
13 Therefore My people will go into exile
for their lack of understanding;
their dignitaries are starving
and their masses are parched with thirst.
14 Therefore Sheol enlarges its throat
and opens wide its enormous jaws,
and down go Zion's nobles and masses,
her revelers and carousers!
15 So mankind will be brought low, and each man humbled;
the arrogant will lower their eyes.
16 But the LORD of Hosts will be exalted by His justice,
and the holy God will show Himself holy in
righteousness.
17 Lambs will graze as in their own pastures,
and strangers will feed in the ruins of the wealthy.[12]
18 Woe to those who draw iniquity with cords of deceit
and pull sin along with cart ropes,
19 to those who say, "Let Him hurry and hasten His work

---

10. Literally *ten yoke of vineyard will yield a bath*; that is, the area ten yoke of oxen can plow in a day will yield approximately 5.8 gallons or 22 liters of wine.
11. Literally *and a homer of seed will yield an ephah*; that is, a homer of seed (approximately 6.24 bushels or 220 liters) will yield a tenth of its weight in grain.
12. LXX *lambs*

so that we may see it!
Let the plan of the Holy One of Israel come
so that we may know it!”
20 Woe to those who call evil good
and good evil,
who turn darkness to light
and light to darkness,
who replace bitter with sweet
and sweet with bitter.
21 Woe to those who are wise in their own eyes
and clever in their own sight.
22 Woe to those who are heroes in drinking wine
and champions in mixing strong drink,
23 who acquit the guilty for a bribe
and deprive the innocent of justice.
24 Therefore, as a tongue of fire consumes the straw,
and as dry grass shrivels in the flame,
so their roots will decay
and their blossoms will blow away like dust;
for they have rejected the instruction of the LORD of Hosts
and despised the word of the Holy One of Israel.
25 Therefore the anger of the LORD burns against His people;
His hand is raised against them to strike them down.
The mountains quake,
and the corpses lie like refuse in the streets.
Despite all this, His anger is not turned away;
His hand is still upraised.
26 He lifts a banner for the distant nations
and whistles for those at the ends of the earth.
Behold—how speedily and swiftly they come!
27 None of them grows weary or stumbles;
no one slumbers or sleeps.
No belt is loose
and no sandal strap is broken.
28 Their arrows are sharpened,
and all their bows are strung.
The hooves of their horses are like flint;
their chariot wheels are like a whirlwind.
29 Their roaring is like that of a lion;
they roar like young lions.
They growl and seize their prey;
they carry it away, and no one can rescue it.
30 In that day they will roar over it,
like the roaring of the sea.
If one looks over the land,
he will see darkness and distress;
even the light will be obscured by clouds.

Isaiah 6

Isaiah’s Commission

(Matthew 13:10–17; Mark 4:10–12; Acts 28:16–31)

1 In the year that King Uzziah died, I saw the Lord seated on
a throne, high and exalted; and the train of His robe filled
the temple.[13] 2 Above Him stood seraphim, each having six
wings: With two wings they covered their faces, with two
they covered their feet, and with two they were flying. 3 And
they were calling out to one another:
“Holy, holy, holy is the LORD of Hosts;
all the earth is full of His glory.”
4 At the sound of their voices the doorposts and thresholds
shook, and the temple was filled with smoke.
5 Then I said:
“Woe is me,
for I am ruined,
because I am a man of unclean lips
dwelling among a people of unclean lips;
for my eyes have seen the King,
the LORD of Hosts.”
6 Then one of the seraphim flew to me, and in his hand was a
glowing coal that he had taken with tongs from the
altar. 7 And with it he touched my mouth and said:
“Now that this has touched your lips,
your iniquity is removed
and your sin is atoned for.”
8 Then I heard the voice of the Lord saying:
“Whom shall I send?
Who will go for Us?”
And I said:
“Here am I. Send me!”
9 And He replied:
“Go and tell this people,
‘Be ever hearing, but never understanding;
be ever seeing, but never perceiving.’[14]
10 Make the hearts of this people calloused;
deafen their ears and close their eyes.
Otherwise they might see with their eyes,
hear with their ears,
understand with their hearts,
and turn and be healed.”[15]
11 Then I asked:
“How long, O Lord?”
And He replied:
“Until the cities lie ruined
and without inhabitant,
until the houses are left unoccupied
and the land is desolate and ravaged,
12 until the LORD has driven men far away
and the land is utterly forsaken.
13 And though a tenth remains in the land,
it will be burned again.

---

13. Or *the hem of His robe*
14. Hebrew; LXX *‘You shall be ever hearing, but never understanding; you shall be ever seeing, but never perceiving.’* Cited in Matthew 13:14, Mark 4:12, Luke 8:10, and Acts 28:26
15. Hebrew; LXX *For this people’s heart has grown callous; they hardly hear with their ears, and they have closed their eyes. Otherwise they might see with their eyes, hear with their ears, understand with their hearts, and turn, and I would heal them.* Cited in Matthew 13:15, Mark 4:12, John 12:40, and Acts 28:27

As the terebinth and oak leave stumps when felled,
so the holy seed will be a stump in the land."

Isaiah 7

A Message to Ahaz

1 Now in the days that Ahaz son of Jotham, the son of
Uzziah, was king of Judah, Rezin king of Aram marched up
to wage war against Jerusalem. He was accompanied by
Pekah son of Remaliah the king of Israel, but he could not
overpower the city.[16]
2 When it was reported to the house of David that Aram was
in league with Ephraim, the hearts of Ahaz and his people
trembled like trees in the forest shaken by the wind.[17]
3 Then the LORD said to Isaiah, "Go out with your son Shear-
jashub to meet Ahaz at the end of the aqueduct that feeds
the upper pool, on the road to the Launderer's Field,[18] 4 and
say to him: Calm down and be quiet. Do not be afraid or
disheartened over these two smoldering stubs of firewood—
over the fierce anger of Rezin and Aram and of the son of
Remaliah. 5 For Aram, along with Ephraim and the son of
Remaliah, has plotted your ruin, saying: 6 'Let us invade
Judah, terrorize it, and divide it among ourselves. Then we
can install the son of Tabeal over it as king.'[19] 7 But this is
what the Lord GOD says:

'It will not arise;
it will not happen.
8 For the head of Aram is Damascus,
and the head of Damascus is Rezin.
Within sixty-five years
Ephraim will be shattered as a people.
9 The head of Ephraim is Samaria,
and the head of Samaria is the son of Remaliah.
If you do not stand firm in your faith,
then you will not stand at all.'"

The Sign of Immanuel

(Matthew 1:18–25)

10 Again the LORD spoke to Ahaz, saying, 11 "Ask for a sign
from the LORD your God, whether from the depths of Sheol
or the heights of heaven."
12 But Ahaz replied, "I will not ask; I will not test the LORD."
13 Then Isaiah said, "Hear now, O house of David! Is it not
enough to try the patience of men? Will you try the patience
of my God as well? 14 Therefore the Lord Himself will give
you a sign: Behold, the virgin will be with child and give
birth to a son, and will call Him Immanuel.[20][21] 15 By the time
He knows enough to reject evil and choose good, He will be
eating curds and honey. 16 For before the boy knows enough
to reject evil and choose good, the land of the two kings you
dread will be laid waste.

Judgment to Come

(Micah 1:1–7)

17 The LORD will bring on you and on your people and on
the house of your father a time unlike any since the day
Ephraim separated from Judah—He will bring the king of
Assyria."
18 On that day the LORD will whistle to the flies at the
farthest streams of the Nile and to the bees in the land of
Assyria.
19 And they will all come and settle
in the steep ravines and clefts of the rocks,
in all the thornbushes and watering holes.
20 On that day the Lord will use a razor hired from beyond
the Euphrates—the king of Assyria—to shave your head and
the hair of your legs, and to remove your beard as
well.[22][21] On that day a man will raise a young cow and two
sheep, [22] and from the abundance of milk they give, he will
eat curds; for all who remain in the land will eat curds and
honey.
23 And on that day, in every place that had a thousand vines
worth a thousand shekels of silver, only briers and thorns
will be found.[23][24] Men will go there with bow and arrow, for
the land will be covered with briers and thorns. 25 For fear of
the briers and thorns, you will no longer traverse the hills
once tilled by the hoe; they will become places for oxen to
graze and sheep to trample.

Isaiah 8

Assyrian Invasion Prophesied

1 Then the LORD said to me, "Take a large scroll and write
on it with an ordinary stylus: Maher-shalal-hash-baz.[24][25] 2 And
I will appoint for Myself trustworthy witnesses—Uriah the
priest and Zechariah son of Jeberekiah."
3 And I had relations with the prophetess, and she conceived
and gave birth to a son. The LORD said to me, "Name him
Maher-shalal-hash-baz. 4 For before the boy knows how to cry
'Father' or 'Mother,' the wealth of Damascus and the plunder
of Samaria will be carried off by the king of Assyria."
5 And the LORD spoke to me further:
6 "Because this people has rejected
the gently flowing waters of Shiloah
and rejoiced in Rezin
and the son of Remaliah,
7 the Lord will surely bring against them
the mighty floodwaters of the Euphrates—
the king of Assyria and all his pomp.
It will overflow its channels
and overrun its banks.[26]
8 It will pour into Judah,
swirling and sweeping over it,

---

16. That is, Syria
17. Or *had set up camp in Ephraim*, that is, the northern kingdom of Israel
18. *Shear-jashub* means *a remnant shall return.*
19. Hebrew *split it open*
20. Or *young woman*
21. *Immanuel* means *God with us*; literally *and she will call His name Immanuel*; DSS *and His name will be called Immanuel* or *and He will call His name Immanuel*; LXX *and you will call His name Immanuel*; cited in Matthew 1:23.
22. Hebrew *the River*
23. Hebrew *a thousand of silver*; that is, approximately 25.1 pounds or 11.4 kilograms of silver
24. Hebrew *with a man's*
25. *Maher-shalal-hash-baz* means *The spoil speeds, the prey hastens* or *Swift to plunder, quick to carry away*; also in verse 3.
26. Hebrew *the River*

reaching up to the neck;
its spreading streams will cover
your entire land, O Immanuel![27]
9 Huddle together, O peoples, and be shattered;
pay attention, all you distant lands;
prepare for battle, and be shattered;
prepare for battle, and be shattered![28]
10 Devise a plan, but it will be thwarted;
state a proposal, but it will not happen.
For God is with us."[29]

A Call to Fear God

(Ecclesiastes 8:10–13)

11 For this is what the LORD has spoken to me with a strong hand, instructing me not to walk in the way of this people:
12 "Do not call conspiracy
everything these people regard as conspiracy.
Do not fear what they fear;
do not live in dread.[30][31]
13 The LORD of Hosts is the One
you shall regard as holy.
Only He should be feared;
only He should be dreaded.
14 And He will be a sanctuary—
but to both houses of Israel
a stone of stumbling and a rock of offense,
to the dwellers of Jerusalem
a trap and a snare.[32]
15 Many will stumble over these;
they will fall and be broken;
they will be ensnared and captured."
16 Bind up the testimony
and seal the law among my disciples.
17 I will wait for the LORD,
who is hiding His face from the house of Jacob.
I will put my trust in Him.[33]
18 Here am I, and the children the LORD has given me as signs and symbols in Israel from the LORD of Hosts, who dwells on Mount Zion.[34]

Darkness and Light

19 When men tell you to consult mediums and spiritists who whisper and mutter, shouldn't a people consult their God instead? Why consult the dead on behalf of the living?[20] To the law and to the testimony! If they do not speak according to this word, they have no light of dawn.
21 They will roam the land, dejected and hungry. When they are famished, they will become enraged; and looking upward, they will curse their king and their God.[22] Then they will look to the earth and see only distress and darkness and the gloom of anguish. And they will be driven into utter darkness.

Isaiah 9

Unto Us a Child Is Born

(Matthew 4:12–17; Mark 1:14–15; Luke 4:14–15)

1 Nevertheless, there will be no more gloom for those in distress. In the past He humbled the land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, but in the future He will honor the Way of the Sea, beyond the Jordan, Galilee of the nations:
2 The people walking in darkness
have seen a great light;
on those living in the land of the shadow of death,
a light has dawned.[35]
3 You have enlarged the nation
and increased its joy.
The people rejoice before You
as they rejoice at harvest time,
as men rejoice in dividing the plunder.
4 For as in the day of Midian
You have shattered the yoke of their burden,
the bar across their shoulders,
and the rod of their oppressor.
5 For every trampling boot of battle
and every garment rolled in blood
will be burned as fuel for the fire.
6 For unto us a child is born,
unto us a son is given,
and the government will be upon His shoulders.
And He will be called
Wonderful Counselor, Mighty God,
Everlasting Father, Prince of Peace.
7 Of the increase of His government and peace
there will be no end.
He will reign on the throne of David
and over his kingdom,
to establish and sustain it
with justice and righteousness
from that time and forevermore.
The zeal of the LORD of Hosts will accomplish this.

Judgment against Israel's Pride

8 The Lord has sent a message against Jacob,
and it has fallen upon Israel.
9 All the people will know it—
Ephraim and the dwellers of Samaria.
With pride and arrogance of heart
they will say:[36]
10 "The bricks have fallen,
but we will rebuild with finished stone;

---

27. *Immanuel* means *God with us*.
28. Or *Raise the war cry* or *Be evil* or *Be broken*
29. Hebrew *Immanuel*; see Matthew 1:23.
30. Or *Do not fear their threats*
31. LXX *do not be shaken*; cited in 1 Peter 3:14
32. Cited in Romans 9:33 and 1 Peter 2:8
33. Or *I will eagerly look for Him*; cited in Hebrews 2:13
34. Cited in Hebrews 2:13
35. Cited in Matthew 4:15–16
36. That is, the northern kingdom of Israel

the sycamores have been felled,
but we will replace them with cedars.”
11 The LORD has raised up the foes of Rezin against him
and joined his enemies together.
12 Aram from the east and Philistia from the west
have devoured Israel with open mouths.
Despite all this, His anger is not turned away;
His hand is still upraised.[37]

Judgment against Israel’s Hypocrisy

13 But the people did not return to Him who struck them;
they did not seek the LORD of Hosts.
14 So the LORD will cut off Israel’s head and tail,
both palm branch and reed in a single day.
15 The head is the elder and honorable man,
and the tail is the prophet who teaches lies.
16 For those who guide this people mislead them,
and those they mislead are swallowed up.
17 Therefore the Lord takes no pleasure in their young men;
He has no compassion on their fatherless and widows.
For every one of them is godless and wicked,
and every mouth speaks folly.
Despite all this, His anger is not turned away;
His hand is still upraised.

Judgment against Israel’s Unrepentance

18 For wickedness burns like a fire
that consumes the thorns and briers
and kindles the forest thickets,
which roll upward in billows of smoke.
19 By the wrath of the LORD of Hosts
the land is scorched,
and the people are fuel for the fire.
No man even spares his brother.
20 They carve out what is on the right,
but they are still hungry;
they eat what is on the left,
but they are still not satisfied.
Each one devours the flesh of his own offspring.[38]
21 Manasseh devours Ephraim,
and Ephraim Manasseh;
together they turn against Judah.
Despite all this, His anger is not turned away;
His hand is still upraised.

Isaiah 10

Woe to Tyrants

1 Woe to those who enact unjust statutes
and issue oppressive decrees,
2 to deprive the poor of fair treatment
and withhold justice from the oppressed of My people,
to make widows their prey
and orphans their plunder.
3 What will you do on the day of reckoning
when devastation comes from afar?
To whom will you flee for help?
Where will you leave your wealth?
4 Nothing will remain but to crouch among the captives
or fall among the slain.
Despite all this, His anger is not turned away;
His hand is still upraised.

Judgment on Assyria

5 Woe to Assyria, the rod of My anger;
the staff in their hands is My wrath.
6 I will send him against a godless nation;
I will dispatch him against a people destined for My rage,
to take spoils and seize plunder,
and to trample them down like clay in the streets.
7 But this is not his intention;
this is not his plan.
For it is in his heart to destroy
and cut off many nations.
8 “Are not all my commanders kings?” he says.
9 “Is not Calno like Carchemish?
Is not Hamath like Arpad?
Is not Samaria like Damascus?
10 As my hand seized the idolatrous kingdoms
whose images surpassed those of Jerusalem and Samaria,
11 and as I have done to Samaria and its idols,
will I not also do to Jerusalem and her idols?”
12 So when the Lord has completed all His work against Mount Zion and Jerusalem, He will say, “I will punish the king of Assyria for the fruit of his arrogant heart and the proud look in his eyes.13 For he says:
‘By the strength of my hand I have done this,
and by my wisdom, for I am clever.
I have removed the boundaries of nations
and plundered their treasures;
like a mighty one I subdued their rulers.
14 My hand reached as into a nest
to seize the wealth of the nations.
Like one gathering abandoned eggs,
I gathered all the earth.
No wing fluttered,
no beak opened or chirped.’”
15 Does an axe raise itself above the one who swings it?
Does a saw boast over him who saws with it?
It would be like a rod waving the one who lifts it,
or a staff lifting him who is not wood!
16 Therefore the Lord GOD of Hosts will send a wasting disease
among Assyria’s stout warriors,
and under his pomp will be kindled
a fire like a burning flame.
17 And the Light of Israel will become a fire,
and its Holy One a flame.
In a single day it will burn and devour
Assyria’s thorns and thistles.

---

37. That is, Syria
38. Literally *of his own arm*

18 The splendor of its forests and orchards,
both soul and body,
it will completely destroy,
as a sickness consumes a man.
19 The remaining trees of its forests will be so few
that a child could count them.

A Remnant Shall Return

20 On that day the remnant of Israel
and the survivors of the house of Jacob
will no longer depend
on him who struck them,
but they will truly rely on the LORD,
the Holy One of Israel.
21 A remnant will return—a remnant of Jacob—
to the Mighty God.[39]
22 Though your people, O Israel, be like the sand of the sea,
only a remnant will return.
Destruction has been decreed,
overflowing with righteousness.[40]
23 For the Lord GOD of Hosts will carry out
the destruction decreed upon the whole land.[41]
24 Therefore this is what the Lord GOD of Hosts says:
"O My people who dwell in Zion,
do not fear Assyria,
who strikes you with a rod
and lifts his staff against you
as the Egyptians did.
25 For in just a little while
My fury against you will subside,
and My anger will turn to their destruction."
26 And the LORD of Hosts will brandish a whip against them,
as when He struck Midian at the rock of Oreb.
He will raise His staff over the sea,
as He did in Egypt.
27 On that day the burden will be lifted from your shoulders,
and the yoke from your neck.
The yoke will be broken
because your neck will be too large.[42]
28 Assyria has entered Aiath
and passed through Migron,
storing their supplies at Michmash.
29 They have crossed at the ford:
"We will spend the night at Geba."
Ramah trembles;
Gibeah of Saul flees.
30 Cry aloud, O Daughter of Gallim!
Listen, O Laishah!
O wretched Anathoth!
31 Madmenah flees;
the people of Gebim take refuge.
32 Yet today they will halt at Nob,
shaking a fist at the mount of Daughter Zion,
at the hill of Jerusalem.
33 Behold, the Lord GOD of Hosts
will lop off the branches with terrifying power.
The tall trees will be cut down,
the lofty ones will be felled.
34 He will clear the forest thickets with an axe,
and Lebanon will fall before the Mighty One.

Isaiah 11

The Root of Jesse

1 Then a shoot will spring up from the stump of Jesse,
and a Branch from his roots will bear fruit.
2 The Spirit of the LORD will rest on Him—
the Spirit of wisdom and understanding,
the Spirit of counsel and strength,
the Spirit of knowledge and fear of the LORD.
3 And He will delight in the fear of the LORD.
He will not judge by what His eyes see,
and He will not decide by what His ears hear,
4 but with righteousness He will judge the poor,
and with equity He will decide for the lowly of the earth.
He will strike the earth with the rod of His mouth
and slay the wicked with the breath of His lips.
5 Righteousness will be the belt around His hips,
and faithfulness the sash around His waist.
6 The wolf will live with the lamb,
and the leopard will lie down with the goat;
the calf and young lion and fatling will be together,
and a little child will lead them.[43]
7 The cow will graze with the bear,
their young will lie down together,
and the lion will eat straw like the ox.
8 The infant will play by the cobra's den,
and the toddler will reach into the viper's nest.
9 They will neither harm nor destroy
on all My holy mountain,
for the earth will be full of the knowledge of the LORD
as the sea is full of water.
10 On that day the Root of Jesse will stand as a banner for the peoples. The nations will seek Him, and His place of rest will be glorious.[44] 11 On that day the Lord will extend His hand a second time to recover the remnant of His people from Assyria, from Egypt, from Pathros, from Cush, from Elam, from Shinar, from Hamath, and from the islands of the sea.[45][46][47]

---

39. Hebrew *Shear-jashub*; also in verse 22; see Isaiah 7:3.
40. LXX *Though the people of Israel be like the sand of the sea, only a remnant will be saved.* Cited in Romans 9:27
41. LXX *He will finish the work and cut it short in righteousness, because the Lord will make a short work in all the world.* Cited in Romans 9:28
42. Literally *broken because of fatness*; LXX *broken from your shoulders*
43. Hebrew; LXX *the young calf and bull and lion will feed together*
44. LXX *On that day the Root of Jesse will appear, One who will arise to rule over the Gentiles; in Him the Gentiles will put their hope*; cited in Romans 15:12.
45. That is, the upper Nile region
46. That is, Babylonia
47. Or *coastlands*

12 He will raise a banner for the nations
and gather the exiles of Israel;
He will collect the scattered of Judah
from the four corners of the earth.
13 Then the jealousy of Ephraim will depart,
and the adversaries of Judah will be cut off.
Ephraim will no longer envy Judah,
nor will Judah harass Ephraim.[48][49]
14 They will swoop down on the slopes of the Philistines to the west;
together they will plunder the sons of the east.
They will lay their hands on Edom and Moab,
and the Ammonites will be subject to them.
15 The LORD will devote to destruction
the gulf of the Sea of Egypt;
with a scorching wind He will sweep His hand
over the Euphrates.
He will split it into seven streams
for men to cross with dry sandals.[50][51][52]
16 There will be a highway for the remnant of His people
who remain from Assyria,
as there was for Israel
when they came up from the land of Egypt.

Isaiah 12

Joyful Thanksgiving

1 In that day you will say:
"O LORD, I will praise You.
Although You were angry with me,
Your anger has turned away,
and You have comforted me.
2 Surely God is my salvation;
I will trust and not be afraid.
For the LORD GOD is my strength and my song,
and He also has become my salvation."
3 With joy you will draw water from the springs of salvation,4 and on that day you will say:
"Give praise to the LORD;
proclaim His name!
Make His works known among the peoples;
declare that His name is exalted.
5 Sing to the LORD, for He has done glorious things.
Let this be known in all the earth.
6 Cry out and sing, O citizen of Zion,
for great among you is the Holy One of Israel."

Isaiah 13

The Burden against Babylon

1 This is the burden against Babylon that Isaiah son of Amoz received:
2 Raise a banner on a barren hilltop;
call aloud to them.
Wave your hand,
that they may enter the gates of the nobles.
3 I have commanded My sanctified ones;
I have even summoned My warriors
to execute My wrath
and exult in My triumph.
4 Listen, a tumult on the mountains,
like that of a great multitude!
Listen, an uproar among the kingdoms,
like nations gathered together!
The LORD of Hosts is mobilizing
an army for war.
5 They are coming from faraway lands,
from the ends of the heavens—
the LORD and the weapons of His wrath—
to destroy the whole country.
6 Wail, for the Day of the LORD is near;
it will come as destruction from the Almighty.[53]
7 Therefore all hands will fall limp,
and every man's heart will melt.
8 Terror, pain, and anguish will seize them;
they will writhe like a woman in labor.
They will look at one another,
their faces flushed with fear.
9 Behold, the Day of the LORD is coming—
cruel, with fury and burning anger—
to make the earth a desolation
and to destroy the sinners within it.
10 For the stars of heaven and their constellations
will not give their light.
The rising sun will be darkened,
and the moon will not give its light.
11 I will punish the world for its evil
and the wicked for their iniquity.
I will end the haughtiness of the arrogant
and lay low the pride of the ruthless.
12 I will make man scarcer than pure gold,
and mankind rarer than the gold of Ophir.
13 Therefore I will make the heavens tremble,
and the earth will be shaken from its place
at the wrath of the LORD of Hosts
on the day of His burning anger.
14 Like a hunted gazelle,
like a sheep without a shepherd,
each will return to his own people,
each will flee to his native land.
15 Whoever is caught will be stabbed,
and whoever is captured will die by the sword.
16 Their infants will be dashed to pieces
before their eyes,
their houses will be looted,

---

48. That is, the northern kingdom of Israel
49. Or *hostility*
50. Or *will completely dry up*
51. Hebrew *the tongue*
52. Hebrew *the River*
53. Hebrew *Shaddai*

and their wives will be ravished.
17 Behold, I will stir up against them the Medes,
who have no regard for silver
and no desire for gold.
18 Their bows will dash young men to pieces;
they will have no mercy on the fruit of the womb;
they will not look with pity on the children.
19 And Babylon, the jewel of the kingdoms,
the glory of the pride of the Chaldeans,
will be overthrown by God
like Sodom and Gomorrah.
20 She will never be inhabited
or settled from generation to generation;
no nomad will pitch his tent there,
no shepherd will rest his flock there.
21 But desert creatures will lie down there,
and howling creatures will fill her houses.
Ostriches will dwell there,
and wild goats will leap about.[54]
22 Hyenas will howl in her fortresses
and jackals in her luxurious palaces.
Babylon's time is at hand,
and her days will not be prolonged.[55]

Isaiah 14

Restoration for Israel

1 For the LORD will have compassion on Jacob; once again
He will choose Israel and settle them in their own land. The
foreigner will join them and unite with the house of
Jacob. 2 The nations will escort Israel and bring it to its
homeland.
Then the house of Israel will possess the nations as
menservants and maidservants in the LORD's land. They will
make captives of their captors and rule over their oppressors.

The Fall of the King of Babylon

3 On the day that the LORD gives you rest from your pain
and torment, and from the hard labor into which you were
forced, 4 you will sing this song of contempt against the king
of Babylon:
How the oppressor has ceased,
and how his fury has ended![56]
5 The LORD has broken the staff of the wicked,
the scepter of the rulers.
6 It struck the peoples in anger
with unceasing blows;
it subdued the nations in rage
with relentless persecution.
7 All the earth is at peace and at rest;
they break out in song.
8 Even the cypresses and cedars of Lebanon
exult over you:
"Since you have been laid low,
no woodcutter comes against us."[57]
9 Sheol beneath is eager
to meet you upon your arrival.
It stirs the spirits of the dead to greet you—
all the rulers of the earth.
It makes all the kings of the nations
rise from their thrones.
10 They will all respond to you, saying,
"You too have become weak, as we are;
you have become like us!"
11 Your pomp has been brought down to Sheol,
along with the music of your harps.
Maggots are your bed
and worms your blanket.
12 How you have fallen from heaven,
O day star, son of the dawn!
You have been cut down to the ground,
O destroyer of nations.[58]
13 You said in your heart:
"I will ascend to the heavens;
I will raise my throne
above the stars of God.
I will sit on the mount of assembly,
in the far reaches of the north.[59]
14 I will ascend above the tops of the clouds;
I will make myself like the Most High."
15 But you will be brought down to Sheol,
to the lowest depths of the Pit.
16 Those who see you will stare;
they will ponder your fate:
"Is this the man who shook the earth
and made the kingdoms tremble,
17 who turned the world into a desert
and destroyed its cities,
who refused to let the captives
return to their homes?"
18 All the kings of the nations lie in state,
each in his own tomb.[60]
19 But you are cast out of your grave like a rejected branch,
covered by those slain with the sword,
and dumped into a rocky pit
like a carcass trampled underfoot.
20 You will not join them in burial,
since you have destroyed your land
and slaughtered your own people.
The offspring of the wicked
will never again be mentioned.
21 Prepare a place to slaughter his sons
for the iniquities of their forefathers.

---

54. Literally *Daughters of an ostrich* or *Daughters of an owl*
55. Or *serpents* or *dragons*
56. DSS, LXX, and Syriac; MT *the golden city*
57. Or *pines* or *junipers* or *firs*
58. Or *Day Star* or *shining one* or *Lucifer*
59. Or *in the remote parts of Zaphon* or *on the heights of Zaphon*
60. Hebrew *house*

They will never rise up to possess a land
or cover the earth with their cities.
22 "I will rise up against them,"
declares the LORD of Hosts.
"I will cut off from Babylon
her name and her remnant,
her offspring and her posterity,"
declares the LORD.
23 "I will make her a place
for owls and for swamplands;
I will sweep her away
with the broom of destruction,"
declares the LORD of Hosts.

God's Purpose against Assyria

24 The LORD of Hosts has sworn:
"Surely, as I have planned, so will it be;
as I have purposed, so will it stand.
25 I will break Assyria in My land;
I will trample him on My mountain.
His yoke will be taken off My people,
and his burden removed from their shoulders."
26 This is the plan devised for the whole earth,
and this is the hand stretched out over all the nations.
27 The LORD of Hosts has purposed,
and who can thwart Him?
His hand is outstretched,
so who can turn it back?

Philistia Will Be Destroyed

28 In the year that King Ahaz died, this burden was received:
29 Do not rejoice, all you Philistines,
that the rod that struck you is broken.
For a viper will spring from the root of the snake,
and a flying serpent from its egg.
30 Then the firstborn of the poor will find pasture,
and the needy will lie down in safety,
but I will kill your root by famine,
and your remnant will be slain.
31 Wail, O gate! Cry out, O city!
Melt away, all you Philistines!
For a cloud of smoke comes from the north,
and there are no stragglers in its ranks.
32 What answer will be given
to the envoys of that nation?
"The LORD has founded Zion,
where His afflicted people will find refuge."

Isaiah 15

The Burden against Moab

(Jeremiah 48:1–47)

1 This is the burden against Moab:
Ar in Moab is ruined,
destroyed in a night!
Kir in Moab is devastated,
destroyed in a night!
2 Dibon goes up to its temple
to weep at its high places.
Moab wails over Nebo,
as well as over Medeba.
Every head is shaved,
every beard is cut off.
3 In its streets they wear sackcloth;
on the rooftops and in the public squares
they all wail, falling down weeping.
4 Heshbon and Elealeh cry out;
their voices are heard as far as Jahaz.
Therefore the soldiers of Moab cry out;
their souls tremble within.
5 My heart cries out over Moab;
her fugitives flee as far as Zoar,
as far as Eglath-shelishiyah.
With weeping they ascend the slope of Luhith;
they lament their destruction on the road to Horonaim.[61]
6 The waters of Nimrim are dried up,
and the grass is withered;
the vegetation is gone,
and the greenery is no more.
7 So they carry their wealth and belongings
over the Brook of the Willows.[62]
8 For their outcry echoes to the border of Moab.
Their wailing reaches Eglaim;
it is heard in Beer-elim.
9 The waters of Dimon are full of blood,
but I will bring more upon Dimon—
a lion upon the fugitives of Moab
and upon the remnant of the land.[63]

Isaiah 16

Moab's Destruction

(Zephaniah 2:8–11)

1 Send the tribute lambs
to the ruler of the land,
from Sela in the desert
to the mount of Daughter Zion.
2 Like fluttering birds
pushed out of the nest,
so are the daughters of Moab
at the fords of the Arnon:
3 "Give us counsel;
render a decision.
Shelter us at noonday
with shade as dark as night.
Hide the refugees;
do not betray the one who flees.
4 Let my fugitives stay with you;
be a refuge for Moab from the destroyer."
When the oppressor has gone, destruction has ceased,

---

61. Or *Zoar, like a heifer three years of age.*
62. Or *Poplars*
63. MT, twice in this verse; DSS and Vulgate *Dibon*; *Dimon*, a wordplay on *Dibon* (see verse 2), sounds like the Hebrew for *blood.*

and the oppressors have vanished from the land,
5 in loving devotion a throne will be established
in the tent of David.
A judge seeking justice and hastening righteousness
will sit on it in faithfulness.[64]
6 We have heard of Moab's pomposity,
his exceeding pride and conceit,
his overflowing arrogance.
But his boasting is empty.
7 Therefore let Moab wail;
let them wail together for Moab.
Moan for the raisin cakes of Kir-hareseth,
you who are utterly stricken.
8 For the fields of Heshbon have withered,
along with the grapevines of Sibmah.
The rulers of the nations
have trampled its choicest vines,
which had reached as far as Jazer
and spread toward the desert.
Their shoots had spread out
and passed over the sea.[65]
9 So I weep with Jazer
for the vines of Sibmah;
I drench Heshbon and Elealeh
with my tears.
Triumphant shouts have fallen silent
over your summer fruit and your harvest.
10 Joy and gladness are removed from the orchard;
no one sings or shouts in the vineyards.
No one tramples the grapes in the winepresses;
I have put an end to the cheering.
11 Therefore my heart laments for Moab like a harp,
my inmost being for Kir-heres.[66]
12 When Moab appears on the high place,
when he wearies himself
and enters his sanctuary to pray,
it will do him no good.
13 This is the message that the LORD spoke earlier concerning Moab. 14 And now the LORD says, "In three years, as a hired worker counts the years, Moab's splendor will become an object of contempt, with all her many people. And those who are left will be few and feeble."

Isaiah 17

The Burden against Damascus

(Jeremiah 49:23–27)

1 This is the burden against Damascus:
"Behold, Damascus is no longer a city;
it has become a heap of ruins.
2 The cities of Aroer are forsaken;
they will be left to the flocks,
which will lie down with no one to fear.
3 The fortress will disappear from Ephraim,
and the sovereignty from Damascus.
The remnant of Aram will be
like the splendor of the Israelites,"
declares the LORD of Hosts.[67]
4 "In that day the splendor of Jacob will fade,
and the fat of his body will waste away,
5 as the reaper gathers the standing grain
and harvests the ears with his arm,
as one gleans heads of grain
in the Valley of Rephaim.
6 Yet gleanings will remain,
like an olive tree that has been beaten—
two or three berries atop the tree,
four or five on its fruitful branches,"
declares the LORD, the God of Israel.
7 In that day men will look to their Maker
and turn their eyes to the Holy One of Israel.
8 They will not look to the altars
they have fashioned with their hands
or to the Asherahs and incense altars
they have made with their fingers.
9 In that day their strong cities
will be like forsaken thickets and summits,
abandoned to the Israelites
and to utter desolation.
10 For you have forgotten the God of your salvation
and failed to remember the Rock of your refuge.
Therefore, though you cultivate delightful plots
and set out cuttings from exotic vines—
11 though on the day you plant
you make them grow,
and on that morning
you help your seed sprout—
yet the harvest will vanish
on the day of disease and incurable pain.
12 Alas, the tumult of many peoples;
they rage like the roaring seas and clamoring nations;
they rumble like the crashing of mighty waters.
13 The nations rage like the rush of many waters.
He rebukes them, and they flee far away,
driven before the wind like chaff on the hills,
like tumbleweeds before a gale.
14 In the evening, there is sudden terror!
Before morning, they are no more!
This is the portion of those who loot us
and the lot of those who plunder us.

Isaiah 18

A Message to Cush

1 Woe to the land of whirring wings,
along the rivers of Cush,[68][69]

---

64. Forms of the Hebrew *chesed* are translated here and in most cases throughout the Scriptures as *loving devotion*; the range of meaning includes *love*, *goodness*, *kindness*, *faithfulness*, and *mercy*, as well as *loyalty to a covenant*.
65. Or *and had gone as far as the sea*; that is, probably the Dead Sea
66. *Kir-heres* is a variant of *Kir-hareseth*; see verse 7.
67. Or *The fortified city will disappear from Ephraim*, that is, from the northern kingdom of Israel

[2] which sends couriers by sea,
in papyrus vessels on the waters.
Go, swift messengers,
to a people tall and smooth-skinned,
to a people widely feared,
to a powerful nation of strange speech,
whose land is divided by rivers.
[3] All you people of the world
and dwellers of the earth,
when a banner is raised on the mountains,
you will see it;
when a ram's horn sounds,
you will hear it.
[4] For this is what the LORD has told me:
"I will quietly look on from My dwelling place,
like shimmering heat in the sunshine,
like a cloud of dew in the heat of harvest."
[5] For before the harvest, when the blossom is gone
and the flower becomes a ripening grape,
He will cut off the shoots with a pruning knife
and remove and discard the branches.
[6] They will all be left to the mountain birds of prey,
and to the beasts of the land.
The birds will feed on them in summer,
and all the wild animals in winter.
[7] At that time gifts will be brought to the LORD of Hosts—
from a people tall and smooth-skinned,
from a people widely feared,
from a powerful nation of strange speech,
whose land is divided by rivers—
to Mount Zion, the place of the Name of the LORD of Hosts.

Isaiah 19

The Burden against Egypt

[1] This is the burden against Egypt:
Behold, the LORD rides on a swift cloud;
He is coming to Egypt.
The idols of Egypt will tremble before Him,
and the hearts of the Egyptians will melt within them.
[2] "So I will incite Egyptian against Egyptian;
brother will fight against brother, neighbor against neighbor,
city against city, and kingdom against kingdom.
[3] Then the spirit of the Egyptians will be emptied out from among them,
and I will frustrate their plans,
so that they will resort to idols and spirits of the dead,
to mediums and spiritists.
[4] I will deliver the Egyptians into the hands of a harsh master,
and a fierce king will rule over them,"
declares the Lord GOD of Hosts.
[5] The waters of the Nile will dry up,
and the riverbed will be parched and empty.
[6] The canals will stink;
the streams of Egypt will trickle and dry up;
the reeds and rushes will wither.
[7] The bulrushes by the Nile,
by the mouth of the river,
and all the fields sown along the Nile,
will wither, blow away, and be no more.
[8] Then the fishermen will mourn,
all who cast a hook into the Nile will lament,
and those who spread nets on the waters will pine away.
[9] The workers in flax will be dismayed,
and the weavers of fine linen will turn pale.
[10] The workers in cloth will be dejected,
and all the hired workers will be sick at heart.[70]
[11] The princes of Zoan are mere fools;
Pharaoh's wise counselors give senseless advice.
How can you say to Pharaoh,
"I am one of the wise,
a son of eastern kings"?
[12] Where are your wise men now?
Let them tell you and reveal
what the LORD of Hosts has planned against Egypt.
[13] The princes of Zoan have become fools;
the princes of Memphis are deceived.
The cornerstones of her tribes
have led Egypt astray.[71]
[14] The LORD has poured into her
a spirit of confusion.
Egypt has been led astray in all she does,
as a drunkard staggers through his own vomit.
[15] There is nothing Egypt can do—
head or tail, palm or reed.

A Blessing upon the Earth

[16] In that day the Egyptians will be like women. They will tremble with fear beneath the uplifted hand of the LORD of Hosts, when He brandishes it against them.[17] The land of Judah will bring terror to Egypt; whenever Judah is mentioned, Egypt will tremble over what the LORD of Hosts has planned against it.

[18] In that day five cities in the land of Egypt will speak the language of Canaan and swear allegiance to the LORD of Hosts. One of them will be called the City of the Sun.[72]

[19] In that day there will be an altar to the LORD in the center of the land of Egypt, and a pillar to the LORD near her border.[20] It will be a sign and a witness to the LORD of Hosts in the land of Egypt. When they cry out to the LORD because of their oppressors, He will send them a savior and defender to rescue them.[21] The LORD will make Himself known to Egypt, and on that day Egypt will acknowledge the LORD.

---

68. Or *of many locusts*
69. That is, the upper Nile region
70. Or *Its pillars*
71. LXX; Hebrew *Noph*
72. Some MT manuscripts, DSS, and Vulgate; most MT manuscripts *City of Destruction*

They will worship with sacrifices and offerings; they will make vows to the LORD and fulfill them.

22 And the LORD will strike Egypt with a plague; He will strike them but heal them. They will turn to the LORD, and He will hear their prayers and heal them.

23 In that day there will be a highway from Egypt to Assyria. The Assyrians will go to Egypt, and the Egyptians to Assyria. The Egyptians and Assyrians will worship together.

24 In that day Israel will join a three-party alliance with Egypt and Assyria—a blessing upon the earth. 25 The LORD of Hosts will bless them, saying, "Blessed be Egypt My people, Assyria My handiwork, and Israel My inheritance."

Isaiah 20

A Sign against Egypt and Cush

1 Before the year that the chief commander, sent by Sargon king of Assyria, came to Ashdod and attacked and captured it, 2 the LORD had already spoken through Isaiah son of Amoz, saying, "Go, remove the sackcloth from your waist and the sandals from your feet."

And Isaiah did so, walking around naked and barefoot.

3 Then the LORD said, "Just as My servant Isaiah has gone naked and barefoot for three years as a sign and omen against Egypt and Cush, [73] [34] so the king of Assyria will lead away the captives of Egypt and the exiles of Cush, young and old alike, naked and barefoot, with bared buttocks—to Egypt's shame.

5 Those who made Cush their hope and Egypt their boast will be dismayed and ashamed. 6 And on that day the dwellers of this coastland will say, 'See what has happened to our source of hope, those to whom we fled for help and deliverance from the king of Assyria! How then can we escape?'"

Isaiah 21

Babylon Is Fallen

(Revelation 18:1–8)

1 This is the burden against the Desert by the Sea:
Like whirlwinds sweeping through the Negev,
an invader comes from the desert,
from a land of terror.
2 A dire vision is declared to me:
"The traitor still betrays,
and the destroyer still destroys.
Go up, O Elam! Lay siege, O Media!
I will put an end to all her groaning."
3 Therefore my body is filled with anguish.
Pain grips me, like the pains of a woman in labor.
I am bewildered to hear,
I am dismayed to see.
4 My heart falters;
fear makes me tremble.
The twilight I desired
has turned to horror.
5 They prepare a table, they lay out a carpet,
they eat, they drink!
Rise up, O princes, oil the shields!
6 For this is what the Lord says to me:
"Go, post a lookout
and have him report what he sees.
7 When he sees chariots with teams of horsemen,
riders on donkeys, riders on camels,
he must be alert, fully alert."
8 Then the lookout shouted:
"Day after day, my lord,
I stand on the watchtower;
night after night
I stay at my post. [74]
9 Look, here come the riders,
horsemen in pairs."
And one answered, saying:
"Fallen, fallen is Babylon!
All the images of her gods
lie shattered on the ground!" [75]
10 O my people, crushed on the threshing floor,
I tell you what I have heard
from the LORD of Hosts,
the God of Israel.

The Burden against Edom

(Isaiah 34:5–17)

11 This is the burden against Dumah: [76]
One calls to me from Seir, [77]
"Watchman, what is left of the night?
Watchman, what is left of the night?" [76] [77]
12 The watchman replies,
"Morning has come, but also the night.
If you would inquire, then inquire.
Come back yet again."

The Burden against Arabia

13 This is the burden against Arabia:
In the thickets of Arabia you must lodge,
O caravans of Dedanites.
14 Bring water for the thirsty,
O dwellers of Tema;
meet the refugees with food.
15 For they flee from the sword—
the sword that is drawn—
from the bow that is bent,
and from the stress of battle.
16 For this is what the Lord says to me: "Within one year, as a hired worker would count it, all the glory of Kedar will be gone. 17 The remaining archers, the warriors of Kedar, will be few."

For the LORD, the God of Israel, has spoken.

Isaiah 22

The Valley of Vision

1 This is the burden against the Valley of Vision:

---

73. That is, the upper Nile region; similarly in verses 4 and 5
74. DSS and Syriac; MT *lion*
75. See Revelation 14:8 and Revelation 18:2.
76. *Dumah* is a wordplay on *Edom*, meaning *silence*.
77. *Seir* is another name for Edom.

What ails you now,
that you have all gone up to the rooftops,
2 O city of commotion,
O town of revelry?
Your slain did not die by the sword,
nor were they killed in battle.
3 All your rulers have fled together,
captured without a bow.
All your fugitives were captured together,
having fled to a distant place.
4 Therefore I said,
"Turn away from me, let me weep bitterly!
Do not try to console me
over the destruction of the daughter of my people."
5 For the Lord GOD of Hosts has set a day
of tumult and trampling and confusion in the Valley of Vision—
of breaking down the walls
and crying to the mountains.
6 Elam takes up a quiver, with chariots and horsemen,
and Kir uncovers the shield.
7 Your choicest valleys are full of chariots,
and horsemen are posted at the gates.
8 He has uncovered
the defenses of Judah.
On that day you looked to the weapons in the House of the Forest.9 You saw that there were many breaches in the walls of the City of David. You collected water from the lower pool.10 You counted the houses of Jerusalem and tore them down to strengthen the wall.11 You built a reservoir between the walls for the waters of the ancient pool, but you did not look to the One who made it, or consider Him who planned it long ago.
12 On that day the Lord GOD of Hosts
called for weeping and wailing,
for shaven heads
and the wearing of sackcloth.
13 But look, there is joy and gladness,
butchering of cattle and slaughtering of sheep,
eating of meat and drinking of wine:
"Let us eat and drink, for tomorrow we die!"[78]
14 The LORD of Hosts has revealed in my hearing:
"Until your dying day,
this sin of yours will never be atoned for,"
says the Lord GOD of Hosts.

A Message for Shebna

15 This is what the Lord GOD of Hosts says: "Go, say to Shebna, the steward in charge of the palace:16 What are you doing here, and who authorized you to carve out a tomb for yourself here—to chisel your tomb in the height and cut your resting place in the rock?
17 Look, O mighty man! The LORD is about to shake you violently. He will take hold of you,18 roll you into a ball, and sling you into a wide land. There you will die, and there your glorious chariots will remain—a disgrace to the house of your master.19 I will remove you from office, and you will be ousted from your position.
20 On that day I will summon My servant, Eliakim son of Hilkiah.21 I will clothe him with your robe and tie your sash around him. I will put your authority in his hand, and he will be a father to the dwellers of Jerusalem and to the house of Judah.22 I will place on his shoulder the key to the house of David. What he opens no one can shut, and what he shuts no one can open.[79]23 I will drive him like a peg into a firm place, and he will be a throne of glory for the house of his father.
24 So they will hang on him all the glory of his father's house: the descendants and the offshoots—all the lesser vessels, from bowls to every kind of jar.
25 In that day, declares the LORD of Hosts, the peg driven into a firm place will give way; it will be sheared off and fall, and the load upon it will be cut down."
Indeed, the LORD has spoken.

Isaiah 23

The Burden against Tyre
(Ezekiel 26:1–21)

1 This is the burden against Tyre:
Wail, O ships of Tarshish,
for Tyre is laid waste,
without house or harbor.
Word has reached them
from the land of Cyprus.[80][81]
2 Be silent, O dwellers of the coastland,
you merchants of Sidon,
whose traders have crossed the sea.[82]
3 On the great waters
came the grain of Shihor;
the harvest of the Nile was the revenue of Tyre;
she was the merchant of the nations.
4 Be ashamed, O Sidon, the stronghold of the sea,
for the sea has spoken:
"I have not been in labor
or given birth.
I have not raised young men
or brought up young women."
5 When the report reaches Egypt,
they will writhe in agony over the news of Tyre.
6 Cross over to Tarshish;
wail, O inhabitants of the coastland!
7 Is this your jubilant city,
whose origin is from antiquity,
whose feet have taken her
to settle far away?
8 Who planned this against Tyre,
the bestower of crowns,
whose traders are princes,

---

78. Cited in 1 Corinthians 15:32
79. See Revelation 3:7.
80. Or *Wail, O fleet of trading ships*; also in verse 14
81. Hebrew *Kittim*; also in verse 12
82. DSS and LXX; MT *whom the seafarers have enriched*

whose merchants are renowned on the earth?
9 The LORD of Hosts planned it,
to defile all its glorious beauty,
to disgrace all the renowned of the earth.
10 Cultivate your land like the Nile, O Daughter of Tarshish;
there is no longer a harbor.[83]
11 The LORD has stretched out His hand over the sea;
He has made kingdoms tremble.
He has given a command
that the strongholds of Canaan be destroyed.
12 He said, "You shall rejoice no more,
O oppressed Virgin Daughter of Sidon.
Get up and cross over to Cyprus—
even there you will find no rest."
13 Look at the land of the Chaldeans—
a people now of no account.
The Assyrians destined it for the desert creatures;
they set up their siege towers and stripped its palaces.
They brought it to ruin.[84]
14 Wail, O ships of Tarshish,
for your harbor has been destroyed!
15 At that time Tyre will be forgotten for seventy years—the span of a king's life. But at the end of seventy years, it will happen to Tyre as in the song of the harlot:
16 "Take up your harp,
stroll through the city,
O forgotten harlot.
Make sweet melody,
sing many a song,
so you will be remembered."
17 And at the end of seventy years, the LORD will restore Tyre. Then she will return to hire as a prostitute and sell herself to all the kingdoms on the face of the earth.18 Yet her profits and wages will be set apart to the LORD; they will not be stored or saved, for her profit will go to those who live before the LORD, for abundant food and fine clothing.

Isaiah 24

God's Judgment on the Earth

1 Behold, the LORD lays waste the earth
and leaves it in ruins.
He will twist its surface
and scatter its inhabitants—
2 people and priest alike, servant and master,
maid and mistress, buyer and seller,
lender and borrower, creditor and debtor.
3 The earth will be utterly laid waste
and thoroughly plundered.
For the LORD has spoken this word.
4 The earth mourns and withers;
the world languishes and fades;
the exalted of the earth waste away.
5 The earth is defiled by its people;
they have transgressed the laws;
they have overstepped the decrees
and broken the everlasting covenant.
6 Therefore a curse has consumed the earth,
and its inhabitants must bear the guilt;
the earth's dwellers have been burned,
and only a few survive.
7 The new wine dries up, the vine withers.
All the merrymakers now groan.
8 The joyful tambourines have ceased;
the noise of revelers has stopped;
the joyful harp is silent.
9 They no longer sing and drink wine;
strong drink is bitter to those who consume it.
10 The city of chaos is shattered;
every house is closed to entry.
11 In the streets they cry out for wine.
All joy turns to gloom;
rejoicing is exiled from the land.
12 The city is left in ruins;
its gate is reduced to rubble.
13 So will it be on the earth
and among the nations,
like a harvested olive tree,
like a gleaning after a grape harvest.
14 They raise their voices, they shout for joy;
from the west they proclaim the majesty of the LORD.[85]
15 Therefore glorify the LORD in the east.
Extol the name of the LORD, the God of Israel
in the islands of the sea.[86]
16 From the ends of the earth we hear singing:
"Glory to the Righteous One."
But I said, "I am wasting away! I am wasting away!
Woe is me."
The treacherous betray;
the treacherous deal in treachery.
17 Terror and pit and snare await you,
O dweller of the earth.
18 Whoever flees the sound of panic
will fall into the pit,
and whoever climbs from the pit
will be caught in the snare.
For the windows of heaven are open,
and the foundations of the earth are shaken.
19 The earth is utterly broken apart,
the earth is split open,
the earth is shaken violently.
20 The earth staggers like a drunkard
and sways like a shack.
Earth's rebellion weighs it down,
and it falls, never to rise again.
21 In that day the LORD will punish

83. DSS and some LXX manuscripts; MT *Overflow*
84. That is, the Babylonians
85. Or *from the sea*
86. Or *coastlands*

the host of heaven above
and the kings of the earth below.
22 They will be gathered together
like prisoners in a pit.
They will be confined to a dungeon
and punished after many days.
23 The moon will be confounded
and the sun will be ashamed;
for the LORD of Hosts will reign
on Mount Zion and in Jerusalem,
and before His elders with great glory.

Isaiah 25

Praise to the Victorious God

(Jeremiah 51:15–19)

1 O LORD, You are my God!
I will exalt You;
I will praise Your name.
For You have worked wonders—
plans formed long ago—
in perfect faithfulness.
2 Indeed, You have made the city a heap of rubble,
the fortified town a ruin.
The fortress of strangers is a city no more;
it will never be rebuilt.
3 Therefore, a strong people will honor You.
The cities of ruthless nations will revere You.
4 For You have been a refuge for the poor,
a stronghold for the needy in distress,
a refuge from the storm,
a shade from the heat.
For the breath of the ruthless
is like rain against a wall,
5 like heat in a dry land.
You subdue the uproar of foreigners.
As the shade of a cloud cools the heat,
so the song of the ruthless is silenced.
6 On this mountain the LORD of Hosts
will prepare a lavish banquet for all the peoples,
a feast of aged wine, of choice meat,
of finely aged wine.
7 On this mountain He will swallow up
the shroud that enfolds all peoples,
the sheet that covers all nations;
8 He will swallow up death forever.
The Lord GOD will wipe away the tears from every face
and remove the disgrace of His people
from the whole earth.
For the LORD has spoken.[87][88]
9 And in that day it will be said, "Surely this is our God;
we have waited for Him, and He has saved us.
This is the LORD for whom we have waited.
Let us rejoice and be glad in His salvation."
10 For the hand of the LORD
will rest on this mountain.
But Moab will be trampled in his place
as straw is trodden into the dung pile.
11 He will spread out his hands within it,
as a swimmer spreads his arms to swim.
His pride will be brought low,
despite the skill of his hands.[89]
12 The high-walled fortress will be brought down,
cast to the ground, into the dust.

Isaiah 26

A Song of Salvation

1 In that day this song will be sung in the land of Judah:
We have a strong city;
salvation is established as its walls and ramparts.
2 Open the gates so a righteous nation may enter—
one that remains faithful.
3 You will keep in perfect peace the steadfast of mind,
because he trusts in You.
4 Trust in the LORD forever,
because GOD the LORD is the Rock eternal.
5 For He has humbled those who dwell on high;
He lays the lofty city low.
He brings it down to the ground;
He casts it into the dust.
6 Feet trample it down—
the feet of the oppressed,
the steps of the poor.
7 The path of the righteous is level;
You clear a straight path for the upright.
8 Yes, we wait for You, O LORD;
we walk in the path of Your judgments.
Your name and renown
are the desire of our souls.
9 My soul longs for You in the night;
indeed, my spirit seeks You at dawn.
For when Your judgments come upon the earth,
the people of the world learn righteousness.[90]
10 Though grace is shown to the wicked man,
he does not learn righteousness.
In the land of righteousness he acts unjustly
and fails to see the majesty of the LORD.
11 O LORD, Your hand is upraised,
but they do not see it.
They will see Your zeal for Your people
and be put to shame.
The fire set for Your enemies
will consume them!
12 O LORD, You will establish peace for us.
For all that we have accomplished,
You have done for us.

---

87. Or *He will swallow up death in victory*; cited in 1 Corinthians 15:54
88. Cited in Revelation 7:17 and Revelation 21:4
89. Or *along with*
90. Or *my spirit within me seeks You.*

13 O LORD our God, other lords besides You have ruled over us,
but Your name alone do we confess.
14 The dead will not live;
the departed spirits will not rise.
Therefore You have punished and destroyed them;
You have wiped out all memory of them.
15 You have enlarged the nation, O LORD;
You have enlarged the nation.
You have gained glory for Yourself;
You have extended all the borders of the land.
16 O LORD, they sought You in their distress;
when You disciplined them, they poured out a quiet prayer.
17 As a woman with child about to give birth
writhes and cries out in pain,
so were we in Your presence, O LORD.
18 We were with child; we writhed in pain;
but we gave birth to wind.
We have given no salvation to the earth,
nor brought any life into the world.
19 Your dead will live; their bodies will rise.
Awake and sing, you who dwell in the dust!
For your dew is like the dew of the morning,
and the earth will bring forth her dead.
20 Go, my people, enter your rooms
and shut your doors behind you.
Hide yourselves a little while
until the wrath has passed.
21 For behold, the LORD is coming out of His dwelling
to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity.
The earth will reveal her bloodshed
and will no longer conceal her slain.

Isaiah 27

The LORD's Vineyard

(John 15:1–8)

1 In that day the LORD will take His sharp, great, and mighty sword, and bring judgment on Leviathan the fleeing serpent —Leviathan the coiling serpent—and He will slay the dragon of the sea.[91] 2 In that day:
"Sing about a fruitful vineyard.
3 I, the LORD, am its keeper;
I water it continually.
I guard it night and day
so no one can disturb it;
4 I am not angry.
If only thorns and briers confronted Me,
I would march and trample them,
I would burn them to the ground.
5 Or let them lay claim to My protection;
let them make peace with Me—
yes, let them make peace with Me."
6 In the days to come, Jacob will take root.
Israel will bud and blossom
and fill the whole world with fruit.
7 Has the LORD struck Israel as He struck her oppressors?
Was she killed like those who slayed her?
8 By warfare and exile You contended with her
and removed her with a fierce wind,
as on the day the east wind blows.[92]
9 Therefore Jacob's guilt will be atoned for,
and the full fruit of the removal of his sin will be this:
When he makes all the altar stones
like crushed bits of chalk,
no Asherah poles or incense altars
will remain standing.[93]
10 For the fortified city lies deserted—
a homestead abandoned, a wilderness forsaken.
There the calves graze, and there they lie down;
they strip its branches bare.
11 When its limbs are dry,
they are broken off.
Women come and use them for kindling;
for this is a people without understanding.
Therefore their Maker has no compassion on them,
and their Creator shows them no favor.
12 In that day the LORD will thresh from the flowing Euphrates to the Wadi of Egypt, and you, O Israelites, will be gathered one by one.[94] 13 And in that day a great ram's horn will sound, and those who were perishing in Assyria will come forth with those who were exiles in Egypt. And they will worship the LORD on the holy mountain in Jerusalem.

Isaiah 28

The Captivity of Ephraim

1 Woe to the majestic crown of Ephraim's drunkards,
to the fading flower of his glorious splendor,
set on the summit above the fertile valley,
the pride of those overcome by wine.[95]
2 Behold, the Lord has one
who is strong and mighty.
Like a hailstorm or destructive tempest,
like a driving rain or flooding downpour,
he will smash that crown to the ground.
3 The majestic crown of Ephraim's drunkards
will be trampled underfoot.
4 The fading flower of his beautiful splendor,
set on the summit above the fertile valley,
will be like a ripe fig before the summer harvest:
Whoever sees it will take it in his hand and swallow it.
5 On that day the LORD of Hosts will be a crown of glory,
a diadem of splendor to the remnant of His people,
6 a spirit of justice to him who sits in judgment,
and a strength to those who repel the onslaught at the gate.

---

91. Hebrew *nachash*; translated in most cases as *snake*; twice in this verse
92. Or *By driving her away into exile* or *Measure by measure, by exile*
93. LXX *Therefore the guilt of Jacob will be taken away, and this is his blessing when I take away his sin*; cited in Romans 11:27
94. Hebrew *River*
95. That is, the northern kingdom of Israel; also in verse 3

7 These also stagger from wine
and stumble from strong drink:
Priests and prophets reel from strong drink
and are befuddled by wine.
They stumble because of strong drink,
muddled in their visions and stumbling in their judgments.
8 For all their tables are covered with vomit;
there is not a place without filth.
9 Whom is He trying to teach?
To whom is He explaining His message?
To infants just weaned from milk?
To babies removed from the breast?
10 For they hear:
"Order on order, order on order,
line on line, line on line;
a little here, a little there."[96][97]
11 Indeed, with mocking lips and foreign tongues,
He will speak to this people[98] 12 to whom He has said:
"This is the place of rest, let the weary rest;
this is the place of repose."
But they would not listen.
13 Then the word of the LORD to them will become:
"Order on order, order on order,
line on line, line on line;
a little here, a little there,"
so that they will go stumbling backward
and will be injured, ensnared, and captured.

A Cornerstone in Zion

(1 Corinthians 3:10–15; Ephesians 2:19–22; 1 Peter 2:1–8)

14 Therefore hear the word of the LORD, O scoffers
who rule this people in Jerusalem.
15 For you said, "We have made a covenant with death;
we have fashioned an agreement with Sheol.
When the overwhelming scourge passes through
it will not touch us,
because we have made lies our refuge
and falsehood our hiding place."[99]
16 So this is what the Lord GOD says:
"See, I lay a stone in Zion,
a tested stone,
a precious cornerstone, a sure foundation;
the one who believes will never be shaken.[100]
17 I will make justice the measuring line
and righteousness the level.
Hail will sweep away your refuge of lies,
and water will flood your hiding place.
18 Your covenant with death will be dissolved,
and your agreement with Sheol will not stand.
When the overwhelming scourge passes through,
you will be trampled by it.
19 As often as it passes through,
it will carry you away;
it will sweep through morning after morning,
by day and by night."
The understanding of this message
will bring sheer terror.
20 Indeed, the bed is too short to stretch out on,
and the blanket too small to wrap around you.
21 For the LORD will rise up as at Mount Perazim.
He will rouse Himself as in the Valley of Gibeon,
to do His work, His strange work,
and to perform His task, His disturbing task.
22 So now, do not mock,
or your shackles will become heavier.
Indeed, I have heard from the Lord GOD of Hosts
a decree of destruction against the whole land.

Listen and Hear

23 Listen and hear my voice.
Pay attention and hear what I say.
24 Does the plowman plow for planting every day?
Does he continuously loosen and harrow the soil?
25 When he has leveled its surface,
does he not sow caraway and scatter cumin?
He plants wheat in rows and barley in plots,
and rye within its border.
26 For his God instructs
and teaches him properly.
27 Surely caraway is not threshed with a sledge,
and the wheel of a cart is not rolled over the cumin.
But caraway is beaten out with a stick,
and cumin with a rod.
28 Grain for bread must be ground,
but it is not endlessly threshed.
Though the wheels of the cart roll over it,
the horses do not crush it.
29 This also comes from the LORD of Hosts,
who is wonderful in counsel
and excellent in wisdom.

Isaiah 29

Woe to David's City

(Luke 19:41–44)

1 Woe to you, O Ariel,
the city of Ariel where David camped!
Year upon year
let your festivals recur.[101]
2 And I will constrain Ariel,
and there will be mourning and lamentation;
she will be like an altar hearth before Me.[102]

---

96. Or *For He says* or *For it is*; literally *For*
97. Or *Do this, do that, a rule for this, a rule for that*; Hebrew *sav lasav sav lasav kav lakav kav lakav* (possibly meaningless sounds to demonstrate an inability to understand); also in verse 13
98. Cited in 1 Corinthians 14:21
99. Or *false gods*
100. LXX *will never be put to shame*; cited in Romans 9:33, Romans 10:11, and 1 Peter 2:6
101. Or *Altar Hearth* or *Lion of God*; probably a nickname for Jerusalem; twice in this verse, twice in verse 2, and once in verse 7

3 I will camp in a circle around you;
I will besiege you with towers
and set up siege works against you.
4 You will be brought low,
you will speak from the ground,
and out of the dust
your words will be muffled.
Your voice will be like a spirit from the ground;
your speech will whisper out of the dust.
5 But your many foes will be like fine dust,
the multitude of the ruthless like blowing chaff.
Then suddenly, in an instant,
6 you will be visited by the LORD of Hosts
with thunder and earthquake and loud noise,
with windstorm and tempest and consuming flame of fire.
7 All the many nations
going out to battle against Ariel—
even all who war against her,
laying siege and attacking her—
will be like a dream,
like a vision in the night,
8 as when a hungry man dreams he is eating,
then awakens still hungry;
as when a thirsty man dreams he is drinking,
then awakens faint and parched.
So will it be for all the many nations
who go to battle against Mount Zion.
9 Stop and be astonished;
blind yourselves and be sightless;
be drunk, but not with wine;
stagger, but not from strong drink.
10 For the LORD has poured out on you
a spirit of deep sleep.
He has shut your eyes, O prophets;
He has covered your heads, O seers.
11 And the entire vision will be to you like the words sealed in a scroll. If it is handed to someone to read, he will say, "I cannot, because it is sealed."12 Or if the scroll is handed to one unable to read, he will say, "I cannot read."
13 Therefore the Lord said:
"These people draw near to Me with their mouths
and honor Me with their lips,
but their hearts are far from Me.
Their worship of Me is but rules taught by men.[103]
14 Therefore I will again confound these people
with wonder upon wonder.
The wisdom of the wise will vanish,
and the intelligence of the intelligent will be hidden."[104]
15 Woe to those who dig deep
to hide their plans from the LORD.
In darkness they do their works and say,
"Who sees us, and who will know?"
16 You have turned things upside down,
as if the potter were regarded as clay.
Shall what is formed say to him who formed it,
"He did not make me"?
Can the pottery say of the potter,
"He has no understanding"?[105]

Sanctification for the Godly

17 In a very short time,
will not Lebanon become an orchard,
and the orchard seem like a forest?
18 On that day the deaf will hear the words of the scroll,
and out of the deep darkness the eyes of the blind will see.
19 The humble will increase their joy in the LORD,
and the poor among men will rejoice in the Holy One of Israel.
20 For the ruthless will vanish,
the mockers will disappear,
and all who look for evil
will be cut down—
21 those who indict a man with a word,
who ensnare the mediator at the gate,
and who with false charges
deprive the innocent of justice.
22 Therefore the LORD who redeemed Abraham says of the house of Jacob:
"No longer will Jacob be ashamed
and no more will his face grow pale.
23 For when he sees his children around him,
the work of My hands,
they will honor My name,
they will sanctify the Holy One of Jacob,
and they will stand in awe
of the God of Israel.
24 Then the wayward in spirit will come to understanding,
and those who grumble will accept instruction."

Isaiah 30

The Worthless Treaty with Egypt

1 "Woe to the rebellious children,"
declares the LORD,
"to those who carry out a plan that is not Mine,
who form an alliance, but against My will,
heaping up sin upon sin.
2 They set out to go down to Egypt
without asking My advice,
to seek shelter under Pharaoh's protection
and take refuge in Egypt's shade.
3 But Pharaoh's protection will become your shame,
and the refuge of Egypt's shade your disgrace.
4 For though their princes are at Zoan
and their envoys have arrived in Hanes,
5 everyone will be put to shame

---

102. Or *like Ariel*; see the footnote for verse 1.
103. Hebrew; LXX *They worship Me in vain; they teach as doctrine the precepts of men.* Cited in Matthew 15:8–9 and Mark 7:6–7
104. Hebrew; LXX *I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will hide the intelligence of the intelligent.* Cited in 1 Corinthians 1:19
105. Cited in Romans 9:20

because of a people useless to them.
They bring neither help nor benefit,
but only shame and disgrace."
6 This is the burden against the beasts of the Negev:
Through a land of hardship and distress,
of lioness and lion,
of viper and flying serpent,
they carry their wealth on the backs of donkeys
and their treasures on the humps of camels,
to a people of no profit to them.
7 Egypt's help is futile and empty;
therefore I have called her
Rahab Who Sits Still.[106]
8 Go now, write it on a tablet in their presence
and inscribe it on a scroll;
it will be for the days to come,
a witness forever and ever.
9 These are rebellious people, deceitful children,
children unwilling to obey the LORD's instruction.
10 They say to the seers,
"Stop seeing visions!"
and to the prophets,
"Do not prophesy to us the truth!
Speak to us pleasant words;
prophesy illusions.
11 Get out of the way; turn off the road.
Rid us of the Holy One of Israel!"
12 Therefore this is what the Holy One of Israel says:
"Because you have rejected this message,
trusting in oppression and relying on deceit,
13 this iniquity of yours is like a breach about to fail,
a bulge in a high wall,
whose collapse will come suddenly—
in an instant!
14 It will break in pieces like a potter's jar,
shattered so that no fragment can be found.
Not a shard will be found in the dust
large enough to scoop the coals from a hearth
or to skim the water from a cistern."
15 For the Lord GOD, the Holy One of Israel, has said:
"By repentance and rest
you would be saved;
your strength would lie in quiet confidence—
but you were not willing."
16 "No," you say, "we will flee on horses."
Therefore you will flee!
"We will ride swift horses,"
but your pursuers will be faster.
17 A thousand will flee at the threat of one;
at the threat of five you will all flee,
until you are left alone like a pole on a mountaintop,
like a banner on a hill.

God Will Be Gracious

18 Therefore the LORD longs to be gracious to you;
therefore He rises to show you compassion,
for the LORD is a just God.
Blessed are all who wait for Him.
19 O people in Zion who dwell in Jerusalem, you will weep no more. He will surely be gracious when you cry for help; when He hears, He will answer you. 20 The Lord will give you the bread of adversity and the water of affliction, but your Teacher will no longer hide Himself—with your own eyes you will see Him.
21 And whether you turn to the right or to the left, your ears will hear this command behind you: "This is the way. Walk in it." 22 So you will desecrate your silver-plated idols and your gold-plated images. You will throw them away like menstrual cloths, saying to them, "Be gone!"
23 Then He will send rain for the seed that you have sown in the ground, and the food that comes from your land will be rich and plentiful. On that day your cattle will graze in open pastures. 24 The oxen and donkeys that work the ground will eat salted fodder, winnowed with shovel and pitchfork.
25 And from every high mountain and every raised hill, streams of water will flow in the day of great slaughter, when the towers fall. 26 The light of the moon will be as bright as the sun, and the light of the sun will be seven times brighter—like the light of seven days—on the day that the LORD binds up the brokenness of His people and heals the wounds He has inflicted.
27 Behold, the Name of the LORD comes from afar,
with burning anger and dense smoke.
His lips are full of fury,
and His tongue is like a consuming fire.
28 His breath is like a rushing torrent
that rises to the neck.
He comes to sift the nations in a sieve of destruction;
He bridles the jaws of the peoples to lead them astray.
29 You will sing
as on the night of a holy festival,
and your heart will rejoice
like one who walks to the music of a flute,
going up to the mountain of the LORD,
to the Rock of Israel.
30 And the LORD will cause His majestic voice to be heard
and His mighty arm to be revealed,
striking in angry wrath with a flame of consuming fire,
and with cloudburst, storm, and hailstones.
31 For Assyria will be shattered at the voice of the LORD;
He will strike them with His scepter.
32 And with every stroke of the rod of punishment
that the LORD brings down on them,
the tambourines and lyres will sound
as He battles with weapons brandished.[107]
33 For Topheth has long been prepared;
it has been made ready for the king.
Its funeral pyre is deep and wide,
with plenty of fire and wood.

---

106. Hebrew *Rahab-hem-shebeth*
107. Some Hebrew manuscripts, Syriac; MT *the rod of foundation*; DSS *the rod of His foundation*

The breath of the LORD, like a torrent of burning sulfur,
sets it ablaze.

Isaiah 31

Woe to Those Who Rely on Egypt

1 Woe to those who go down to Egypt for help,
who rely on horses,
who trust in their abundance of chariots
and in their multitude of horsemen.
They do not look to the Holy One of Israel;
they do not seek the LORD.
2 Yet He too is wise and brings disaster;
He does not call back His words.
He will rise up against the house of the wicked
and against the allies of evildoers.
3 But the Egyptians are men, not God;
their horses are flesh, not spirit.
When the LORD stretches out His hand,
the helper will stumble,
and the one he helps will fall;
both will perish together.
4 For this is what the LORD has said to me:
"Like a lion roaring
or a young lion over its prey—
and though a band of shepherds is called out against it,
it is not terrified by their shouting
or subdued by their clamor—
so the LORD of Hosts will come down
to do battle on Mount Zion and its heights.
5 Like birds hovering overhead,
so the LORD of Hosts will protect Jerusalem.
He will shield it and deliver it;
He will pass over it and preserve it."
6 Return to the One against whom you have so blatantly rebelled, O children of Israel.7 For on that day, every one of you will reject the idols of silver and gold that your own hands have sinfully made.
8 "Then Assyria will fall,
but not by the sword of man;
a sword will devour them,
but not one made by mortals.
They will flee before the sword,
and their young men will be put to forced labor.
9 Their rock will pass away for fear,
and their princes will panic at the sight of the battle standard,"
declares the LORD, whose fire is in Zion,
whose furnace is in Jerusalem.

Isaiah 32

A Righteous King

1 Behold, a king will reign in righteousness,
and princes will rule with justice.
2 Each will be like a shelter from the wind,
a refuge from the storm,
like streams of water in a dry land,
like the shadow of a great rock in an arid land.
3 Then the eyes of those who see will no longer be closed,
and the ears of those who hear will listen.
4 The mind of the rash will know and understand,
and the stammering tongue will speak clearly and fluently.
5 No longer will a fool be called noble,
nor a scoundrel be respected.
6 For a fool speaks foolishness;
his mind plots iniquity.
He practices ungodliness
and speaks falsely about the LORD;
he leaves the hungry empty
and deprives the thirsty of drink.
7 The weapons of the scoundrel are destructive;
he hatches plots to destroy the poor with lies,
even when the plea of the needy is just.
8 But a noble man makes honorable plans;
he stands up for worthy causes.

The Women of Jerusalem

9 Stand up, you complacent women;
listen to me.
Give ear to my word,
you overconfident daughters.
10 In a little more than a year you will tremble,
O secure ones.
For the grape harvest will fail
and the fruit harvest will not arrive.
11 Shudder, you ladies of leisure;
tremble, you daughters of complacency.
Strip yourselves bare
and put sackcloth around your waists.
12 Beat your breasts for the pleasant fields,
for the fruitful vines,
13 and for the land of my people,
overgrown with thorns and briers—
even for every house of merriment
in this city of revelry.
14 For the palace will be forsaken,
the busy city abandoned.
The hill and the watchtower will become caves forever—
the delight of wild donkeys
and a pasture for flocks—[108]
15 until the Spirit is poured out
upon us from on high.
Then the desert will be an orchard,
and the orchard will seem like a forest.
16 Then justice will inhabit the wilderness,
and righteousness will dwell in the fertile field.
17 The work of righteousness will be peace;
the service of righteousness will be quiet confidence forever.
18 Then my people will dwell in a peaceful place,

108. Hebrew *The Ophel*

in safe and secure places of rest.
19 But hail will level the forest,
and the city will sink to the depths.
20 Blessed are those who sow beside abundant waters,
who let the ox and donkey range freely.

Isaiah 33

The LORD Is Exalted

1 Woe to you, O destroyer never destroyed,
O traitor never betrayed!
When you have finished destroying,
you will be destroyed.
When you have finished betraying,
you will be betrayed.
2 O LORD, be gracious to us!
We wait for You.
Be our strength every morning
and our salvation in time of trouble.
3 The peoples flee the thunder of Your voice;
the nations scatter when You rise.
4 Your spoil, O nations, is gathered as by locusts;
like a swarm of locusts men sweep over it.[109]
5 The LORD is exalted, for He dwells on high;
He has filled Zion with justice and righteousness.
6 He will be the sure foundation for your times,
a storehouse of salvation, wisdom, and knowledge.
The fear of the LORD is Zion's treasure.
7 Behold, their valiant ones cry aloud in the streets;
the envoys of peace weep bitterly.
8 The highways are deserted;
travel has ceased.
The treaty has been broken,
the witnesses are despised,
and human life is disregarded.[110][111]
9 The land mourns and languishes;
Lebanon is ashamed and decayed.
Sharon is like a desert;
Bashan and Carmel shake off their leaves.
10 "Now I will arise," says the LORD.
"Now I will lift Myself up. Now I will be exalted.
11 You conceive chaff; you give birth to stubble.
Your breath is a fire that will consume you.
12 The peoples will be burned to ashes,
like thorns cut down and set ablaze.
13 You who are far off, hear what I have done;
you who are near, acknowledge My might."
14 The sinners in Zion are afraid;
trembling grips the ungodly:
"Who of us can dwell with a consuming fire?
Who of us can dwell with everlasting flames?"
15 He who walks righteously
and speaks with sincerity,
who refuses gain from extortion,
whose hand never takes a bribe,
who stops his ears against murderous plots
and shuts his eyes tightly against evil—
16 he will dwell on the heights;
the mountain fortress will be his refuge;
his food will be provided
and his water assured.
17 Your eyes will see the King in His beauty
and behold a land that stretches afar.
18 Your mind will ponder the former terror:
"Where is he who tallies? Where is he who weighs?
Where is he who counts the towers?"
19 You will no longer see the insolent,
a people whose speech is unintelligible,
who stammer in a language you cannot understand.
20 Look upon Zion,
the city of our appointed feasts.
Your eyes will see Jerusalem,
a peaceful pasture, a tent that does not wander;
its tent pegs will not be pulled up,
nor will any of its cords be broken.
21 But there the Majestic One, our LORD,
will be for us a place of rivers and wide canals,
where no galley with oars will row,
and no majestic vessel will pass.
22 For the LORD is our Judge,
the LORD is our lawgiver,
the LORD is our King.
It is He who will save us.
23 Your ropes are slack;
they cannot secure the mast or spread the sail.
Then an abundance of spoils will be divided,
and even the lame will carry off plunder.
24 And no resident of Zion will say, "I am sick."
The people who dwell there
will be forgiven of iniquity.

Isaiah 34

Judgment on the Nations

1 Come near, O nations, to listen;
pay attention, O peoples.
Let the earth hear, and all that fills it,
the world and all that springs from it.
2 The LORD is angry with all the nations
and furious with all their armies.
He will devote them to destruction;
He will give them over to slaughter.[112]
3 Their slain will be left unburied,
and the stench of their corpses will rise;
the mountains will flow with their blood.
4 All the stars of heaven will be dissolved.

---

109. *O nations* is added for clarity.
110. Forms of the Hebrew *berit* are translated in most passages as *covenant.*
111. DSS; MT *the cities*
112. Forms of the Hebrew *cherem* refer to the giving over of things or persons, either by destroying them or by giving them as an offering; also in verse 5.

The skies will be rolled up like a scroll,
and all their stars will fall
like withered leaves from the vine,
like foliage from the fig tree.

Judgment on Edom
(Isaiah 21:11–12)

5 When My sword has drunk its fill in the heavens,
then it will come down upon Edom,
upon the people I have devoted to destruction.
6 The sword of the LORD is bathed in blood.
It drips with fat—
with the blood of lambs and goats,
with the fat of the kidneys of rams.
For the LORD has a sacrifice in Bozrah,
a great slaughter in the land of Edom.
7 And the wild oxen will fall with them,
the young bulls with the strong ones.
Their land will be drenched with blood,
and their soil will be soaked with fat.
8 For the LORD has a day of vengeance,
a year of recompense for the cause of Zion.[113]
9 Edom's streams will be turned to tar,
and her soil to sulfur;
her land will become a blazing pitch.
10 It will not be quenched—day or night.
Its smoke will ascend forever.
From generation to generation it will lie desolate;
no one will ever again pass through it.
11 The desert owl and screech owl will possess it,
and the great owl and raven will dwell in it.
The LORD will stretch out over Edom
a measuring line of chaos
and a plumb line of destruction.[114]
12 No nobles will be left to proclaim a king,
and all her princes will come to nothing.
13 Her towers will be overgrown with thorns,
her fortresses with thistles and briers.
She will become a haunt for jackals,
an abode for ostriches.[115][116]
14 The desert creatures will meet with hyenas,
and one wild goat will call to another.
There the night creature will settle
and find her place of repose.[117]
15 There the owl will make her nest;
she will lay and hatch her eggs
and gather her brood under her shadow.
Even there the birds of prey will gather,
each with its mate.
16 Search and read the scroll of the LORD:
Not one of these will go missing,
not one will lack her mate,
because He has ordered it by His mouth,
and He will gather them by His Spirit.
17 He has allotted their portion;
His hand has distributed it by measure.
They will possess it forever;
they will dwell in it from generation to generation.

Isaiah 35

The Glory of Zion

1 The wilderness and the dry land will be glad;
the desert will rejoice and blossom like a rose.
2 It will bloom profusely
and rejoice with joy and singing.
The glory of Lebanon will be given to it,
the splendor of Carmel and Sharon.
They will see the glory of the LORD,
the splendor of our God.
3 Strengthen the limp hands
and steady the feeble knees![118]
4 Say to those with anxious hearts:
"Be strong, do not fear!
Behold, your God will come with vengeance.
With divine retribution He will come to save you."
5 Then the eyes of the blind will be opened
and the ears of the deaf unstopped.
6 Then the lame will leap like a deer
and the mute tongue will shout for joy.
For waters will gush forth in the wilderness,
and streams in the desert.
7 The parched ground will become a pool,
the thirsty land springs of water.
In the haunt where jackals once lay,
there will be grass and reeds and papyrus.[119]
8 And there will be a highway
called the Way of Holiness.
The unclean will not travel it—
only those who walk in the Way—
and fools will not stray onto it.
9 No lion will be there,
and no vicious beast will go up on it.
Such will not be found there,
but the redeemed will walk upon it.
10 So the redeemed of the LORD will return
and enter Zion with singing,
crowned with everlasting joy.
Gladness and joy will overtake them,
and sorrow and sighing will flee.

---

113. Or *of recompense for (Edom's) hostility against Zion.*
114. The precise identification of these birds is uncertain.
115. Or *serpents* or *dragons*
116. Literally *for daughters of an ostrich* or *for daughters of an owl*
117. Hebrew *Lilith*
118. Cited in Hebrews 12:12
119. Or *serpents* or *dragons*

Isaiah 36

Sennacherib Threatens Jerusalem

(2 Kings 18:13–37; 2 Chronicles 32:1–8)

1 In the fourteenth year of Hezekiah's reign, Sennacherib
king of Assyria attacked and captured all the fortified cities
of Judah. 2 And the king of Assyria sent the Rabshakeh, with
a great army, from Lachish to King Hezekiah at Jerusalem.
And he stopped by the aqueduct of the upper pool, on the
road to the Launderer's Field.[120]
3 Then Eliakim son of Hilkiah the palace administrator,
Shebna the scribe, and Joah son of Asaph the recorder, went
out to him.
4 The Rabshakeh said to them, "Tell Hezekiah that this is
what the great king, the king of Assyria, says: What is the
basis of this confidence of yours? 5 You claim to have a
strategy and strength for war, but these are empty words. In
whom are you now trusting, that you have rebelled against
me?[121]
6 Look now, you are trusting in Egypt, that splintered reed of
a staff that will pierce the hand of anyone who leans on it.
Such is Pharaoh king of Egypt to all who trust in him. 7 But if
you say to me, 'We trust in the LORD our God,' is He not the
One whose high places and altars Hezekiah has removed,
saying to Judah and Jerusalem, 'You must worship before
this altar'?
8 Now, therefore, make a bargain with my master, the king of
Assyria. I will give you two thousand horses—if you can put
riders on them! 9 For how can you repel a single officer
among the least of my master's servants when you depend
on Egypt for chariots and horsemen? 10 So now, was it apart
from the LORD that I have come up against this land to
destroy it? The LORD Himself said to me, 'Go up against this
land and destroy it.'"
11 Then Eliakim, Shebna, and Joah said to the Rabshakeh,
"Please speak to your servants in Aramaic, since we
understand it. Do not speak to us in Hebrew in the hearing
of the people on the wall."[122]
12 But the Rabshakeh replied, "Has my master sent me to
speak these words only to you and your master, and not to
the men sitting on the wall, who are destined with you to eat
their own dung and drink their own urine?"
13 Then the Rabshakeh stood and called out loudly in
Hebrew: "Hear the words of the great king, the king of
Assyria! 14 This is what the king says: Do not let Hezekiah
deceive you, for he cannot deliver you. 15 Do not let Hezekiah
persuade you to trust in the LORD when he says, 'The LORD
will surely deliver us; this city will not be given into the
hand of the king of Assyria.'
16 Do not listen to Hezekiah, for this is what the king of
Assyria says: Make peace with me and come out to me. Then
every one of you will eat from his own vine and his own fig
tree, and drink water from his own cistern,[123] 17 until I come
and take you away to a land like your own—a land of grain
and new wine, a land of bread and vineyards.
18 Do not let Hezekiah mislead you when he says, 'The LORD
will deliver us.' Has the god of any nation ever delivered his
land from the hand of the king of Assyria? 19 Where are the
gods of Hamath and Arpad? Where are the gods of
Sepharvaim? Have they delivered Samaria from my
hand? 20 Who among all the gods of these lands has delivered
his land from my hand? How then can the LORD deliver
Jerusalem from my hand?"
21 But the people remained silent and did not answer a word,
for Hezekiah had commanded, "Do not answer him."
22 Then Hilkiah's son Eliakim the palace administrator,
Shebna the scribe, and Asaph's son Joah the recorder came
to Hezekiah with their clothes torn, and they relayed to him
the words of the Rabshakeh.

Isaiah 37

Isaiah's Message of Deliverance

(2 Kings 19:1–7)

1 On hearing this report, King Hezekiah tore his clothes, put
on sackcloth, and entered the house of the LORD. 2 And he
sent Eliakim the palace administrator, Shebna the scribe, and
the leading priests, all wearing sackcloth, to the prophet
Isaiah son of Amoz 3 to tell him, "This is what Hezekiah says:
Today is a day of distress, rebuke, and disgrace; for children
have come to the point of birth, but there is no strength to
deliver them. 4 Perhaps the LORD your God will hear the
words of the Rabshakeh, whom his master the king of
Assyria has sent to defy the living God, and He will rebuke
him for the words that the LORD your God has heard.
Therefore lift up a prayer for the remnant that still survives."
5 So the servants of King Hezekiah went to Isaiah, 6 who
replied, "Tell your master that this is what the LORD says:
'Do not be afraid of the words you have heard, with which
the servants of the king of Assyria have blasphemed
Me. 7 Behold, I will put a spirit in him so that he will hear a
rumor and return to his own land, where I will cause him to
fall by the sword.'"

Sennacherib's Blasphemous Letter

(2 Kings 19:8–13)

8 When the Rabshakeh heard that the king of Assyria had left
Lachish, he withdrew and found the king fighting against
Libnah.
9 Now Sennacherib had been warned about Tirhakah king of
Cush: "He has set out to fight against you."
On hearing this, Sennacherib sent messengers to Hezekiah,
saying,[124] 10 "Give this message to Hezekiah king of Judah:

'Do not let your God, in whom you trust, deceive you by
saying that Jerusalem will not be delivered into the hand
11 of the king of Assyria. Surely you have heard what the
kings of Assyria have done to all the other countries,
devoting them to destruction. Will you then be spared?
[125] 12 Did the gods of the nations destroyed by my fathers
rescue those nations—the gods of Gozan, Haran, and
Rezeph, and of the people of Eden in Telassar? 13 Where are
the kings of Hamath, Arpad, Sepharvaim, Hena, and
Ivvah?'"

---

120. Hebrew *Rabshakeh* is the title of a high-ranking Assyrian military officer; here and throughout chapters 36 and 37, as well as 2 Kings 18 and 19
121. Literally *You speak*; see DSS and 2 Kings 18:20; MT *I speak*.
122. Or *in the dialect of Judah*; also in verse 13
123. Or *Make a blessing with me*
124. That is, the upper Nile region
125. Forms of the Hebrew *cherem* refer to the giving over of things or persons, either by destroying them or by giving them as an offering.

Hezekiah's Prayer

(2 Kings 19:14–19)

14 So Hezekiah received the letter from the messengers, read
it, and went up to the house of the LORD and spread it out
before the LORD. 15 And Hezekiah prayed to the LORD:
16 "O LORD of Hosts, God of Israel, enthroned above the
cherubim, You alone are God over all the kingdoms of the
earth. You made the heavens and the earth. 17 Incline Your
ear, O LORD, and hear; open Your eyes, O LORD, and see.
Listen to all the words that Sennacherib has sent to defy the
living God.
18 Truly, O LORD, the kings of Assyria have laid waste all
these countries and their lands. 19 They have cast their gods
into the fire and destroyed them, for they were not gods, but
only wood and stone—the work of human hands.
20 And now, O LORD our God, save us from his hand, so that
all the kingdoms of the earth may know that You alone, O
LORD, are God."[126]

Sennacherib's Fall Prophesied

(2 Kings 19:20–34)

21 Then Isaiah son of Amoz sent a message to Hezekiah: "This
is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: Because you have
prayed to Me concerning Sennacherib king of Assyria, 22 this
is the word that the LORD has spoken against him:

'The Virgin Daughter of Zion
despises you and mocks you;
the Daughter of Jerusalem
shakes her head behind you.
23 Whom have you taunted and blasphemed?
Against whom have you raised your voice
and lifted your eyes in pride?
Against the Holy One of Israel!
24 Through your servants you have taunted the Lord,
and you have said:
"With my many chariots
I have ascended
to the heights of the mountains,
to the remote peaks of Lebanon.
I have cut down its tallest cedars,
the finest of its cypresses.
I have reached its farthest heights,
the densest of its forests.[127]
25 I have dug wells
and drunk foreign waters.
With the soles of my feet
I have dried up all the streams of Egypt."[128]
26 Have you not heard?
Long ago I ordained it;
in days of old I planned it.
Now I have brought it to pass,
that you should crush fortified cities
into piles of rubble.
27 Therefore their inhabitants, devoid of power,
are dismayed and ashamed.
They are like plants in the field,
tender green shoots,
grass on the rooftops,
scorched before it is grown.[129]
28 But I know your sitting down,
your going out and coming in,
and your raging against Me.
29 Because your rage and arrogance against Me
have reached My ears,
I will put My hook in your nose
and My bit in your mouth;
I will send you back
the way you came.'
30 And this will be a sign to you, O Hezekiah:
This year you will eat
what grows on its own,
and in the second year
what springs from the same.
But in the third year you will sow and reap;
you will plant vineyards and eat their fruit.
31 And the surviving remnant of the house of Judah
will again take root below
and bear fruit above.
32 For a remnant will go forth from Jerusalem,
and survivors from Mount Zion.
The zeal of the LORD of Hosts
will accomplish this.
33 So this is what the LORD says about the king of Assyria:
'He will not enter this city
or shoot an arrow into it.
He will not come before it with a shield
or build up a siege ramp against it.
34 He will go back the way he came,
and he will not enter this city,'
declares the LORD.
35 I will defend this city
and save it
for My own sake
and for the sake of My servant David.'"

Jerusalem Delivered from the Assyrians

(2 Kings 19:35–37; 2 Chronicles 32:20–23)

36 Then the angel of the LORD went out and struck down
185,000 men in the camp of the Assyrians. When the people
got up the next morning, there were all the dead bodies![130]
37 So Sennacherib king of Assyria broke camp and withdrew.
He returned to Nineveh and stayed there. 38 One day, while
he was worshiping in the temple of his god Nisroch, his sons
Adrammelech and Sharezer put him to the sword and
escaped to the land of Ararat. And his son Esar-haddon
reigned in his place.

---

126. DSS (see also 2 Kings 19:19); MT *You alone are the LORD*
127. Or *pines* or *junipers* or *firs*
128. DSS (see also 2 Kings 19:24); MT does not include *foreign.*
129. DSS, some MT manuscripts, and some LXX manuscripts (see also 2 Kings 19:26); most MT manuscripts *on the rooftops and terraced fields*
130. Hebrew *When they got up*

Isaiah 38

Hezekiah's Illness and Recovery

(2 Kings 20:1–11; 2 Chronicles 32:24–31)

1 In those days Hezekiah became mortally ill. The prophet
Isaiah son of Amoz came to him and said, "This is what the
LORD says: 'Put your house in order, for you are about to
die; you will not recover.'"

2 Then Hezekiah turned his face to the wall and prayed to the
LORD,3 saying, "Please, O LORD, remember how I have
walked before You faithfully and with wholehearted
devotion; I have done what is good in Your sight." And
Hezekiah wept bitterly.

4 And the word of the LORD came to Isaiah, saying,5 "Go and
tell Hezekiah that this is what the LORD, the God of your
father David, says: 'I have heard your prayer; I have seen
your tears. Behold, I will add fifteen years to your life.6 And I
will deliver you and this city from the hand of the king of
Assyria. I will defend this city.131 7 This will be a sign to you
from the LORD that He will do what He has promised:8 I will
make the sun's shadow that falls on the stairway of Ahaz go
back ten steps.'"

So the sunlight went back the ten steps it had descended.

Hezekiah's Song of Thanksgiving

9 This is a writing by Hezekiah king of Judah after his illness
and recovery:

10 I said, "In the prime of my life
I must go through the gates of Sheol
and be deprived of the remainder of my years."132
11 I said, "I will never again see the LORD,
even the LORD, in the land of the living;
I will no longer look on mankind
with those who dwell in this world.
12 My dwelling has been picked up and removed from me
like a shepherd's tent.
I have rolled up my life like a weaver;
He cuts me off from the loom;
from day until night You make an end of me.
13 I composed myself until the morning.
Like a lion He breaks all my bones;
from day until night You make an end of me.133
14 I chirp like a swallow or crane;
I moan like a dove.
My eyes grow weak as I look upward.
O Lord, I am oppressed; be my security."
15 What can I say?
He has spoken to me, and He Himself has done this.
I will walk slowly all my years
because of the anguish of my soul.
16 O Lord, by such things men live,
and in all of them my spirit finds life.
You have restored me to health
and have let me live.
17 Surely for my own welfare
I had such great anguish;
but Your love has delivered me from the pit of oblivion,
for You have cast all my sins behind Your back.
18 For Sheol cannot thank You;
Death cannot praise You.
Those who descend to the Pit
cannot hope for Your faithfulness.
19 The living, only the living, can thank You,
as I do today;
fathers will tell their children
about Your faithfulness.
20 The LORD will save me;
we will play songs on stringed instruments
all the days of our lives
in the house of the LORD.

21 Now Isaiah had said, "Prepare a lump of pressed figs and
apply it to the boil, and he will recover."

22 And Hezekiah had asked, "What will be the sign that I will
go up to the house of the LORD?"

Isaiah 39

Hezekiah Shows His Treasures

(2 Kings 20:12–19)

1 At that time Merodach-baladan son of Baladan king of
Babylon sent letters and a gift to Hezekiah, for he had heard
about Hezekiah's illness and recovery.2 And Hezekiah
welcomed the envoys gladly and showed them what was in
his treasure house—the silver, the gold, the spices, and the
precious oil, as well as his entire armory—all that was found
in his storehouses. There was nothing in his palace or in all
his dominion that Hezekiah did not show them.

3 Then the prophet Isaiah went to King Hezekiah and asked,
"Where did those men come from, and what did they say to
you?"

"They came to me from a distant land," Hezekiah replied,
"from Babylon."

4 "What have they seen in your palace?" Isaiah asked.

"They have seen everything in my palace," answered
Hezekiah. "There is nothing among my treasures that I did
not show them."

5 Then Isaiah said to Hezekiah, "Hear the word of the LORD
of Hosts:6 The time will surely come when everything in your
palace and all that your fathers have stored up until this day
will be carried off to Babylon. Nothing will be left, says the
LORD.7 And some of your descendants, your own flesh and
blood, will be taken away to be eunuchs in the palace of the
king of Babylon."

8 But Hezekiah said to Isaiah, "The word of the LORD that
you have spoken is good." For he thought, "At least there
will be peace and security in my lifetime."

Isaiah 40

Prepare the Way for the LORD

(Matthew 3:1–12; Mark 1:1–8; Luke 3:1–20; John 1:19–28)

1 "Comfort, comfort My people,"
says your God.
2 "Speak tenderly to Jerusalem,
and proclaim to her

131. MT and LXX; DSS includes *for My sake and for the sake of My servant David*; see 2 Kings 20:6.
132. Or *In the quiet* or *In the middle*
133. Or *I cried out*; see Targum Yonaton.

that her forced labor has been completed;
her iniquity has been pardoned.
For she has received from the hand of the LORD
double for all her sins."
3 A voice of one calling:
"Prepare the way for the LORD in the wilderness;
make a straight highway for our God in the desert.[134][135]
4 Every valley shall be lifted up,
and every mountain and hill made low;
the uneven ground will become smooth,
and the rugged land a plain.[136]
5 And the glory of the LORD will be revealed,
and all humanity together will see it."
For the mouth of the LORD has spoken.[137]

The Enduring Word

(1 Peter 1:22–25)

6 A voice says, "Cry out!"
And I asked, "What should I cry out?"
"All flesh is like grass,
and all its glory like the flowers of the field.
7 The grass withers and the flowers fall
when the breath of the LORD blows on them;
indeed, the people are grass.
8 The grass withers and the flowers fall,
but the word of our God stands forever."[138]

Here Is Your God!

(Romans 11:33–36)

9 Go up on a high mountain,
O Zion, herald of good news.
Raise your voice loudly,
O Jerusalem, herald of good news.
Lift it up,
do not be afraid!
Say to the cities of Judah,
"Here is your God!"[139]
10 Behold, the Lord GOD comes with might,
and His arm establishes His rule.
His reward is with Him,
and His recompense accompanies Him.
11 He tends His flock like a shepherd;
He gathers the lambs in His arms
and carries them close to His heart.
He gently leads the nursing ewes.
12 Who has measured the waters in the hollow of his hand,
or marked off the heavens with the span of his hand?
Who has held the dust of the earth in a basket,
or weighed the mountains on a scale
and the hills with a balance?
13 Who has directed the Spirit of the LORD,
or informed Him as His counselor?[140][141]
14 Whom did He consult to enlighten Him,
and who taught Him the paths of justice?
Who imparted knowledge to Him
and showed Him the way of understanding?
15 Surely the nations are like a drop in a bucket;
they are considered a speck of dust on the scales;
He lifts up the islands like fine dust.[142]
16 Lebanon is not sufficient for fuel,
nor its animals enough for a burnt offering.
17 All the nations are as nothing before Him;
He regards them as nothingness and emptiness.
18 To whom will you liken God?
To what image will you compare Him?
19 To an idol that a craftsman casts
and a metalworker overlays with gold
and fits with silver chains?
20 One lacking such an offering
chooses wood that will not rot.
He seeks a skilled craftsman
to set up an idol that will not topple.
21 Do you not know?
Have you not heard?
Has it not been declared to you from the beginning?
Have you not understood since the foundation of the earth?
22 He sits enthroned above the circle of the earth;
its dwellers are like grasshoppers.
He stretches out the heavens like a curtain,
and spreads them out like a tent to dwell in.
23 He brings the princes to nothing
and makes the rulers of the earth meaningless.[143]
24 No sooner are they planted, no sooner are they sown,
no sooner have their stems taken root in the ground,
than He blows on them and they wither,
and a whirlwind sweeps them away like stubble.
25 "To whom will you liken Me,
or who is My equal?" asks the Holy One.
26 Lift up your eyes on high:
Who created all these?
He leads forth the starry host by number;
He calls each one by name.
Because of His great power and mighty strength,
not one of them is missing.
27 Why do you say, O Jacob,

---

134. Or *A voice of one calling in the wilderness: "Prepare the way for the LORD*
135. LXX *make straight the paths of our God*; cited in Matthew 3:3, Mark 1:3, Luke 3:4, and John 1:23
136. LXX *Every valley shall be filled in, and every mountain and hill shall be brought low. All the crooked ways shall become straight, and the rough places plains.* Cited in Luke 3:5
137. Literally *and all flesh together will see it.* Cited in Luke 3:6
138. Cited in 1 Peter 1:24–25
139. Or *O herald of good news to Zion, go up on a high mountain. O herald of good news to Jerusalem, lift it up,*
140. Or *mind of the LORD*; see also LXX.
141. Cited in Romans 11:34 and 1 Corinthians 2:16
142. Or *coastlands*
143. Or *judges*

and why do you assert, O Israel,
"My way is hidden from the LORD,
and my claim is ignored by my God"?
28 Do you not know?
Have you not heard?
The LORD is the everlasting God,
the Creator of the ends of the earth.
He will not grow tired or weary;
His understanding is beyond searching out.
29 He gives power to the faint
and increases the strength of the weak.
30 Even youths grow tired and weary,
and young men stumble and fall.
31 But those who wait upon the LORD will renew their strength;
they will mount up with wings like eagles;
they will run and not grow weary,
they will walk and not faint.

Isaiah 41

God's Help to Israel

1 "Be silent before Me, O islands,
and let the peoples renew their strength.
Let them come forward and testify;
let us together draw near for judgment.[144]
2 Who has aroused one from the east
and called him to his feet in righteousness?
He hands nations over to him
and subdues kings before him.
He turns them to dust with his sword,
to windblown chaff with his bow.[145]
3 He pursues them, going on safely,
hardly touching the path with his feet.
4 Who has performed this and carried it out,
calling forth the generations from the beginning?
I, the LORD—the first and the last—
I am He."
5 The islands see and fear;
the ends of the earth tremble.
They approach and come forward.
6 Each one helps the other
and says to his brother, "Be strong!"
7 The craftsman encourages the goldsmith,
and he who wields the hammer
cheers him who strikes the anvil,
saying of the welding, "It is good."
He nails it down so it will not be toppled.
8 "But you, O Israel, My servant,
Jacob, whom I have chosen,
descendant of Abraham My friend—
9 I brought you from the ends of the earth
and called you from its farthest corners.
I said, 'You are My servant.'
I have chosen and not rejected you.
10 Do not fear, for I am with you;
do not be afraid, for I am your God.
I will strengthen you; I will surely help you;
I will uphold you with My righteous right hand.
11 Behold, all who rage against you
will be ashamed and disgraced;
those who contend with you
will be reduced to nothing and will perish.
12 You will seek them but will not find them.
Those who wage war against you will come to nothing.
13 For I am the LORD your God,
who takes hold of your right hand
and tells you: Do not fear,
I will help you.
14 Do not fear, O Jacob, you worm,
O few men of Israel.
I will help you," declares the LORD.
"Your Redeemer is the Holy One of Israel.
15 Behold, I will make you into a threshing sledge,
new and sharp, with many teeth.
You will thresh the mountains and crush them,
and reduce the hills to chaff.
16 You will winnow them, and a wind will carry them away;
a gale will scatter them.
But you will rejoice in the LORD;
you will glory in the Holy One of Israel.
17 The poor and needy seek water, but there is none;
their tongues are parched with thirst.
I, the LORD, will answer them;
I, the God of Israel, will not forsake them.
18 I will open rivers on the barren heights,
and fountains in the middle of the valleys.
I will turn the desert into a pool of water,
and the dry land into flowing springs.
19 I will plant cedars in the wilderness,
acacias, myrtles, and olive trees.
I will set cypresses in the desert,
elms and boxwood together,[146]
20 so that all may see and know,
may consider and understand,
that the hand of the LORD has done this
and the Holy One of Israel has created it."

Meaningless Idols

21 "Present your case," says the LORD.
"Submit your arguments," says the King of Jacob.
22 "Let them come and tell us what will happen.
Tell the former things,
so that we may reflect on them and know the outcome.
Or announce to us what is coming.
23 Tell us the things that are to come,
so that we may know that you are gods.
Yes, do something good or evil,

---

144. Or *coastlands*; also in verse 5
145. Or *from the east, whom victory meets at every step*
146. Or *pines* or *junipers* or *firs*

that we may look on together in dismay.
24 Behold, you are nothing
and your work is of no value.
Anyone who chooses you is detestable.
25 I have raised up one from the north, and he has come—
one from the east who calls on My name.
He will march over rulers as if they were mortar,
like a potter who treads the clay.
26 Who has declared this from the beginning,
so that we may know,
and from times past,
so that we may say: 'He was right'?
No one announced it, no one foretold it,
no one heard your words.
27 I was the first to tell Zion:
'Look, here they are!'
And I gave to Jerusalem
a herald of good news.[147]
28 When I look, there is no one;
there is no counselor among them;
when I ask them,
they have nothing to say.
29 See, they are all a delusion;
their works amount to nothing;
their images are as empty as the wind.

Isaiah 42

Here Is My Servant

(Matthew 12:15–21)

1 "Here is My Servant, whom I uphold,
My Chosen One, in whom My soul delights.
I will put My Spirit on Him,
and He will bring justice to the nations.
2 He will not cry out or raise His voice,
nor make His voice heard in the streets.
3 A bruised reed He will not break
and a smoldering wick He will not extinguish;
He will faithfully bring forth justice.
4 He will not grow weak or discouraged
before He has established justice on the earth.
In His law the islands will put their hope."[148][149]
5 This is what God the LORD says—
He who created the heavens
and stretched them out,
who spread out the earth and its offspring,
who gives breath to the people on it
and life to those who walk in it:
6 "I, the LORD, have called you
for a righteous purpose,
and I will take hold of your hand.
I will keep you and appoint you
to be a covenant for the people
and a light to the nations,
7 to open the eyes of the blind,
to bring prisoners out of the dungeon
and those sitting in darkness
out from the prison house.
8 I am the LORD;
that is My name!
I will not yield My glory to another
or My praise to idols.
9 Behold, the former things have happened,
and now I declare new things.
Before they spring forth
I proclaim them to you."

A New Song of Praise

(Psalm 98:1–9; Psalm 149:1–9)

10 Sing to the LORD a new song—
His praise from the ends of the earth—
you who go down to the sea, and all that is in it,
you islands, and all who dwell in them.[150]
11 Let the desert and its cities raise their voices;
let the villages of Kedar cry aloud.
Let the people of Sela sing for joy;
let them cry out from the mountaintops.
12 Let them give glory to the LORD
and declare His praise in the islands.
13 The LORD goes forth like a mighty one;
He stirs up His zeal like a warrior.
He shouts; yes, He roars
in triumph over His enemies:
14 "I have kept silent from ages past;
I have remained quiet and restrained.
But now I will groan like a woman in labor;
I will at once gasp and pant.
15 I will lay waste the mountains and hills
and dry up all their vegetation.
I will turn the rivers into dry land
and drain the marshes.[151]
16 I will lead the blind by a way they did not know;
I will guide them on unfamiliar paths.
I will turn darkness into light before them
and rough places into level ground.
These things I will do for them,
and I will not forsake them.
17 But those who trust in idols
and say to molten images, 'You are our gods!'
will be turned back in utter shame.

Israel Is Deaf and Blind

18 Listen, you deaf ones;
look, you blind ones, that you may see!
19 Who is blind but My servant,
or deaf like the messenger I am sending?

---

147. Or *Formerly I said to Zion:*
148. Or *bruised*
149. Or *In His teaching the coastlands will put their hope*; LXX *In His name the nations will put their hope*; cited in Matthew 12:18–21
150. Or *coastlands*; also in verse 12
151. Or *coastlands* or *islands*

Who is blind like My covenant partner,
or blind like the servant of the LORD?
20 Though seeing many things, you do not keep watch.
Though your ears are open, you do not hear."
21 The LORD was pleased, for the sake of His righteousness,
to magnify His law and make it glorious.
22 But this is a people plundered and looted,
all trapped in caves or imprisoned in dungeons.
They have become plunder with no one to rescue them,
and loot with no one to say, "Send them back!"
23 Who among you will pay attention to this?
Who will listen and obey hereafter?
24 Who gave Jacob up for spoil,
and Israel to the plunderers?
Was it not the LORD,
against whom we have sinned?
They were unwilling to walk in His ways,
and they would not obey His law.
25 So He poured out on them His furious anger
and the fierceness of battle.
It enveloped them in flames,
but they did not understand;
it consumed them,
but they did not take it to heart.

Isaiah 43

Israel's Only Savior

1 But now, this is what the LORD says—
He who created you, O Jacob,
and He who formed you, O Israel:
"Do not fear, for I have redeemed you;
I have called you by your name; you are Mine!
2 When you pass through the waters,
I will be with you;
and when you go through the rivers,
they will not overwhelm you.
When you walk through the fire,
you will not be scorched;
the flames will not set you ablaze.
3 For I am the LORD your God,
the Holy One of Israel, your Savior;
I give Egypt for your ransom,
Cush and Seba in your place.[152]
4 Because you are precious and honored in My sight,
and because I love you,
I will give men in exchange for you
and nations in place of your life.
5 Do not be afraid, for I am with you;
I will bring your offspring from the east
and gather you from the west.
6 I will say to the north, 'Give them up!'
and to the south, 'Do not hold them back!'
Bring My sons from afar,
and My daughters from the ends of the earth—
7 everyone called by My name and created for My glory,
whom I have indeed formed and made."
8 Bring out a people who have eyes but are blind,
and who have ears but are deaf.
9 All the nations gather together
and the peoples assemble.
Who among them can declare this,
and proclaim to us the former things?
Let them present their witnesses to vindicate them,
so that others may hear and say, "It is true."
10 "You are My witnesses," declares the LORD,
"and My servant whom I have chosen,
so that you may consider and believe Me
and understand that I am He.
Before Me no god was formed,
and after Me none will come.
11 I, yes I, am the LORD,
and there is no Savior but Me.
12 I alone decreed and saved and proclaimed—
I, and not some foreign god among you.
So you are My witnesses," declares the LORD,
"that I am God.
13 Even from eternity I am He,
and none can deliver out of My hand.
When I act, who can reverse it?"

A Way in the Wilderness

14 Thus says the LORD your Redeemer,
the Holy One of Israel:
"For your sake, I will send to Babylon
and bring them all as fugitives,
even the Chaldeans,
in the ships in which they rejoice.[153]
15 I am the LORD, your Holy One,
the Creator of Israel, and your King."
16 Thus says the LORD, who makes a way in the sea
and a path through the surging waters,
17 who brings out the chariots and horses,
the armies and warriors together,
to lie down, never to rise again;
to be extinguished, snuffed out like a wick:
18 "Do not call to mind the former things;
pay no attention to the things of old.
19 Behold, I am about to do something new;
even now it is coming. Do you not see it?
Indeed, I will make a way in the wilderness
and streams in the desert.
20 The beasts of the field will honor Me,
the jackals and the ostriches,
because I provide water in the wilderness
and rivers in the desert,
to give drink to My chosen people.[154][155]

---

152. That is, the upper Nile region
153. That is, the Babylonians
154. Or *serpents* or *dragons*
155. Literally *and daughters of an ostrich* or *and daughters of an owl*

21 The people I formed for Myself
will declare My praise.

Israel's Unfaithfulness

(Judges 2:10–15; Jeremiah 2:23–37)

22 But you have not called on Me, O Jacob,
because you have grown weary of Me, O Israel.
23 You have not brought Me sheep for burnt offerings,
nor honored Me with your sacrifices.
I have not burdened you with offerings,
nor wearied you with frankincense.
24 You have not bought Me sweet cane with your silver,
nor satisfied Me with the fat of your sacrifices.
But you have burdened Me with your sins;
you have wearied Me with your iniquities.
25 I, yes I, am He
who blots out your transgressions for My own sake
and remembers your sins no more.
26 Remind Me, let us argue the matter together.
State your case, so that you may be vindicated.
27 Your first father sinned,
and your spokesmen rebelled against Me.
28 So I will disgrace the princes of your sanctuary,
and I will devote Jacob to destruction and Israel to
reproach."[156]

Isaiah 44

The LORD Has Chosen Israel

1 But now listen, O Jacob My servant,
Israel, whom I have chosen.
2 This is the word of the LORD, your Maker,
who formed you from the womb and who will help you:
"Do not be afraid, O Jacob My servant,
Jeshurun, whom I have chosen.[157]
3 For I will pour water on the thirsty land,
and currents on the dry ground.
I will pour out My Spirit on your descendants,
and My blessing on your offspring.
4 They will sprout among the grass
like willows by flowing streams.[158]
5 One will say, 'I belong to the LORD,'
another will call himself by the name of Jacob,
and still another will write on his hand, 'The LORD's,'
and will take the name of Israel."
6 Thus says the LORD,
the King and Redeemer of Israel, the LORD of Hosts:
"I am the first and I am the last,
and there is no God but Me.
7 Who then is like Me?
Let him say so!
Let him declare his case before Me,
since I established an ancient people.
Let him foretell the things to come,
and what is to take place.
8 Do not tremble or fear.
Have I not told you and declared it long ago?
You are My witnesses!
Is there any God but Me?
There is no other Rock;
I know not one."
9 All makers of idols are nothing,
and the things they treasure are worthless.
Their witnesses fail to see or comprehend,
so they are put to shame.
10 Who fashions a god or casts an idol
which profits him nothing?
11 Behold, all his companions will be put to shame,
for the craftsmen themselves are only human.
Let them all assemble and take their stand;
they will all be brought to terror and shame.
12 The blacksmith takes a tool
and labors over the coals;
he fashions an idol with hammers
and forges it with his strong arms.
Yet he grows hungry and loses his strength;
he fails to drink water and grows faint.
13 The woodworker extends a measuring line;
he marks it out with a stylus;
he shapes it with chisels
and outlines it with a compass.
He fashions it in the likeness of man,
like man in all his glory,
that it may dwell in a shrine.
14 He cuts down cedars
or retrieves a cypress or oak.
He lets it grow strong among the trees of the forest.
He plants a laurel, and the rain makes it grow.[159]
15 It serves as fuel for man.
He takes some of it to warm himself,
and he kindles a fire
and bakes his bread.
He also fashions it into a god and worships it;
he makes an idol and bows down to it.
16 He burns half of it in the fire,
and he roasts meat on that half.
He eats the roast and is satisfied.
Indeed, he warms himself and says,
"Ah! I am warm; I see the fire."
17 From the rest he makes a god, his graven image.
He bows down to it and worships;
he prays to it and says,
"Save me, for you are my god."
18 They do not comprehend or discern,
for He has shut their eyes so they cannot see
and closed their minds so they cannot understand.
19 And no one considers in his heart,

---

156. Forms of the Hebrew *cherem* refer to the giving over of things or persons to the LORD, either by destroying them or by giving them as an offering.
157. *Jeshurun* means *the upright one*, a term of endearment for Israel.
158. Or *poplars*
159. Or *pine* or *juniper* or *fir*

no one has the knowledge or insight to say,
"I burned half of it in the fire,
and I baked bread on its coals;
I roasted meat and I ate.
Shall I make something detestable with the rest of it?
Shall I bow down to a block of wood?"
20 He feeds on ashes.
His deluded heart has led him astray,
and he cannot deliver himself or say,
"Is not this thing in my right hand a lie?"

Jerusalem to Be Restored

21 Remember these things, O Jacob,
for you are My servant, O Israel.
I have made you, and you are My servant;
O Israel, I will never forget you.
22 I have blotted out your transgressions like a cloud,
and your sins like a mist.
Return to Me, for I have redeemed you.
23 Sing for joy, O heavens, for the LORD has done this;
shout aloud, O depths of the earth.
Break forth in song, O mountains,
you forests and all your trees.
For the LORD has redeemed Jacob,
and revealed His glory in Israel.
24 Thus says the LORD,
your Redeemer who formed you from the womb:
"I am the LORD,
who has made all things,
who alone stretched out the heavens,
who by Myself spread out the earth,
25 who foils the signs of false prophets
and makes fools of diviners,
who confounds the wise
and turns their knowledge into nonsense,
26 who confirms the message of His servant
and fulfills the counsel of His messengers,
who says of Jerusalem,
'She will be inhabited,'
and of the cities of Judah,
'They will be rebuilt, and I will restore their ruins,'
27 who says to the depths of the sea,
'Be dry, and I will dry up your currents,'
28 who says of Cyrus,
'My shepherd will fulfill all that I desire,'
who says of Jerusalem,
'She will be rebuilt,'
and of the temple,
'Let its foundation be laid.'"

Isaiah 45

God Calls Cyrus

(2 Chronicles 36:22–23; Ezra 1:1–4)

1 This is what the LORD says to Cyrus His anointed,
whose right hand I have grasped
to subdue nations before him,
to disarm kings,
to open the doors before him,
so that the gates will not be shut:
2 "I will go before you
and level the mountains;
I will break down the gates of bronze
and cut through the bars of iron.[160]
3 I will give you the treasures of darkness
and the riches hidden in secret places,
so that you may know that I am the LORD,
the God of Israel, who calls you by name.
4 For the sake of Jacob My servant
and Israel My chosen one,
I call you by name;
I have given you a title of honor,
though you have not known Me.
5 I am the LORD, and there is no other;
there is no God but Me.
I will equip you for battle,
though you have not known Me,
6 so that all may know,
from where the sun rises to where it sets,
that there is none but Me;
I am the LORD, and there is no other.
7 I form the light and create the darkness;
I bring prosperity and create calamity.
I, the LORD, do all these things.
8 Drip down, O heavens, from above,
and let the skies pour down righteousness.
Let the earth open up that salvation may sprout
and righteousness spring up with it;
I, the LORD, have created it.
9 Woe to him who quarrels with his Maker—
one clay pot among many.
Does the clay ask the potter,
'What are you making?'
Does your work say,
'He has no hands'?[161]
10 Woe to him who says to his father,
'What have you begotten?'
or to his mother,
'What have you brought forth?'"
11 Thus says the LORD,
the Holy One of Israel, and its Maker:
"Concerning things to come, do you question Me about My sons,
or instruct Me in the work of My hands?
12 It is I who made the earth
and created man upon it.
It was My hands that stretched out the heavens,
and I ordained all their host.
13 I will raise up Cyrus in righteousness,
and I will make all his ways straight.

160. DSS and LXX; MT *level the terrain*
161. Cited in Romans 9:20

He will rebuild My city
and set My exiles free,
but not for payment or reward,
says the LORD of Hosts."
14 This is what the LORD says:
"The products of Egypt and the merchandise of Cush,
along with the Sabeans, men of stature,
will come over to you
and will be yours;
they will trudge behind you;
they will come over in chains and bow down to you.
They will confess to you:
'God is indeed with you, and there is no other;
there is no other God.'"[162]
15 Truly You are a God who hides Himself,
O God of Israel, the Savior.
16 They will all be put to shame and humiliated;
the makers of idols will depart together in disgrace.
17 But Israel will be saved by the LORD
with an everlasting salvation;
you will not be put to shame or humiliated,
to ages everlasting.
18 For thus says the LORD,
who created the heavens—He is God;
He formed the earth and fashioned it;
He established it;
He did not create it to be empty,
but formed it to be inhabited:
"I am the LORD,
and there is no other.
19 I have not spoken in secret,
from a place in a land of darkness.
I did not say to the descendants of Jacob,
'Seek Me in a wasteland.'
I, the LORD, speak the truth;
I say what is right.
20 Come, gather together, and draw near,
you fugitives from the nations.
Ignorant are those who carry idols of wood
and pray to a god that cannot save.
21 Speak up and present your case—
yes, let them take counsel together.
Who foretold this long ago?
Who announced it from ancient times?
Was it not I, the LORD?
There is no other God but Me,
a righteous God and Savior;
there is none but Me.
22 Turn to Me and be saved,
all the ends of the earth;
for I am God,
and there is no other.
23 By Myself I have sworn;
truth has gone out from My mouth,
a word that will not be revoked:
Every knee will bow before Me,
every tongue will swear allegiance.[163]
24 Surely they will say of Me,
'In the LORD alone are righteousness and strength.'"
All who rage against Him
will come to Him and be put to shame.
25 In the LORD all descendants of Israel
will be justified and will exult.

Isaiah 46

Babylon's Idols

1 Bel crouches; Nebo cowers.
Their idols weigh down beasts and cattle.
The images you carry are burdensome,
a load to the weary animal.
2 The gods cower; they crouch together,
unable to relieve the burden;
but they themselves go into captivity.
3 "Listen to Me, O house of Jacob,
all the remnant of the house of Israel,
who have been sustained from the womb,
carried along since birth.
4 Even to your old age, I will be the same,
and I will bear you up when you turn gray.
I have made you, and I will carry you;
I will sustain you and deliver you.
5 To whom will you liken Me or count Me equal?
To whom will you compare Me, that we should be alike?
6 They pour out their bags of gold
and weigh out silver on scales;
they hire a goldsmith to fashion it into a god,
so they can bow down and worship.
7 They lift it to their shoulder
and carry it along;
they set it in its place, and there it stands,
not budging from that spot.
They cry out to it, but it does not answer;
it saves no one from his troubles.
8 Remember this and be brave;
take it to heart, you transgressors!
9 Remember what happened long ago,
for I am God, and there is no other;
I am God, and there is none like Me.
10 I declare the end from the beginning,
and from ancient times what is still to come.
I say, 'My purpose will stand,
and all My good pleasure I will accomplish.'
11 I summon a bird of prey from the east,
a man for My purpose from a far-off land.
Truly I have spoken,
and truly I will bring it to pass.
I have planned it,

162. That is, the upper Nile region
163. Literally *every tongue will swear*; LXX *every tongue will swear by God*; cited in Romans 14:11

and I will surely do it.
12 Listen to Me, you stubborn people,
far removed from righteousness:
13 I am bringing My righteousness near;
it is not far away, and My salvation will not be delayed.
I will grant salvation to Zion
and adorn Israel with My splendor.

Isaiah 47

The Humiliation of Babylon

1 "Go down and sit in the dust,
O Virgin Daughter of Babylon.
Sit on the ground without a throne,
O Daughter of the Chaldeans!
For you will no longer be called
tender or delicate.[164]
2 Take millstones and grind flour;
remove your veil;
strip off your skirt, bare your thigh,
and wade through the streams.
3 Your nakedness will be uncovered
and your shame will be exposed.
I will take vengeance;
I will spare no one."
4 Our Redeemer—the LORD of Hosts is His name—
is the Holy One of Israel.
5 "Sit in silence and go into darkness,
O Daughter of the Chaldeans.
For you will no longer be called
the queen of kingdoms.
6 I was angry with My people;
I profaned My heritage,
and I placed them under your control.
You showed them no mercy;
even on the elderly you laid a most heavy yoke.
7 You said, 'I will be queen forever.'
You did not take these things to heart
or consider their outcome.
8 So now hear this,
O lover of luxury who sits securely,
who says to herself,
'I am, and there is none besides me.
I will never be a widow
or know the loss of children.'
9 These two things will overtake you in a moment,
in a single day:
loss of children, and widowhood.
They will come upon you in full measure,
in spite of your many sorceries
and the potency of your spells.
10 You were secure in your wickedness;
you said, 'No one sees me.'
Your wisdom and knowledge led you astray;
you told yourself, 'I am, and there is none besides me.'
11 But disaster will come upon you;
you will not know how to charm it away.
A calamity will befall you
that you will be unable to ward off.
Devastation will happen to you
suddenly and unexpectedly.
12 So take your stand with your spells
and with your many sorceries,
with which you have wearied yourself
from your youth.
Perhaps you will succeed;
perhaps you will inspire terror!
13 You are wearied by your many counselors;
let them come forward now and save you—
your astrologers who observe the stars,
who monthly predict your fate.
14 Surely they are like stubble;
the fire will burn them up.
They cannot deliver themselves
from the power of the flame.
There will be no coals to warm them
or fire to sit beside.
15 This is what they are to you—
those with whom you have labored and traded from youth—
each one strays in his own direction;
not one of them can save you.

Isaiah 48

Israel's Stubbornness

1 "Listen to this, O house of Jacob,
you who are called by the name of Israel,
who have descended from the line of Judah,
who swear by the name of the LORD,
who invoke the God of Israel—
but not in truth or righteousness—
2 who indeed call yourselves after the holy city
and lean on the God of Israel;
the LORD of Hosts is His name.
3 I foretold the former things long ago;
they came out of My mouth and I proclaimed them.
Suddenly I acted, and they came to pass.
4 For I knew that you are stubborn;
your neck is iron and your forehead is bronze.
5 Therefore I declared it to you long ago;
I announced it before it came to pass,
so that you could not claim, 'My idol has done this;
my carved image and molten god has ordained it.'
6 You have heard these things; look at them all.
Will you not acknowledge them?
From now on I will tell you of new things,
hidden things unknown to you.
7 They are created now, and not long ago;
you have not heard of them before today.
So you cannot claim,
'I already knew them!'

---

164. That is, the Babylonians; also in verse 5

8 You have never heard; you have never understood;
for a long time your ears have not been open.
For I knew how deceitful you are;
you have been called a rebel from birth.
9 For the sake of My name I will delay My wrath;
for the sake of My praise I will restrain it,
so that you will not be cut off.
10 See, I have refined you, but not as silver;
I have tested you in the furnace of affliction.
11 For My own sake, My very own sake, I will act;
for how can I let Myself be defamed?
I will not yield My glory to another.

Deliverance Promised to Israel

12 Listen to Me, O Jacob,
and Israel, whom I have called:
I am He; I am the first,
and I am the last.
13 Surely My own hand founded the earth,
and My right hand spread out the heavens;
when I summon them,
they stand up together.
14 Come together, all of you, and listen:
Which of the idols has foretold these things?
The LORD's chosen ally will carry out His desire against Babylon,
and His arm will be against the Chaldeans.[165]
15 I, even I, have spoken;
yes, I have called him.
I have brought him,
and he will succeed in his mission.
16 Come near to Me and listen to this:
From the beginning I have not spoken in secret;
from the time it happened, I was there."
And now the Lord GOD has sent me,
accompanied by His Spirit.
17 Thus says the LORD your Redeemer,
the Holy One of Israel:
"I am the LORD your God,
who teaches you for your benefit,
who directs you in the way you should go.
18 If only you had paid attention to My commandments,
your peace would have been like a river,
and your righteousness like waves of the sea.
19 Your descendants would have been as countless as the sand,
and your offspring as numerous as its grains;
their name would never be cut off
or eliminated from My presence."[166]
20 Leave Babylon!
Flee from the Chaldeans!
Declare it with a shout of joy,
proclaim it,
let it go out to the ends of the earth, saying,
"The LORD has redeemed His servant Jacob!"
21 They did not thirst when He led them through the deserts;
He made water flow for them from the rock;
He split the rock, and water gushed out.
22 "There is no peace," says the LORD,
"for the wicked."

Isaiah 49

The Servant and Light to the Gentiles

(Acts 13:42–52)

1 Listen to Me, O islands;
pay attention, O distant peoples:
The LORD called Me from the womb;
from the body of My mother He named Me.[167]
2 He made My mouth like a sharp sword;
He hid Me in the shadow of His hand.
He made Me like a polished arrow;
He hid Me in His quiver.
3 He said to Me, "You are My Servant, Israel,
in whom I will display My glory."
4 But I said, "I have labored in vain,
I have spent My strength in futility and vanity;
yet My vindication is with the LORD,
and My reward is with My God."
5 And now says the LORD,
who formed Me from the womb to be His Servant,
to bring Jacob back to Him,
that Israel might be gathered to Him—
for I am honored in the sight of the LORD,
and My God is My strength—
6 He says: "It is not enough for You to be My Servant,
to raise up the tribes of Jacob,
and to restore the protected ones of Israel.
I will also make You a light for the nations,
to bring My salvation to the ends of the earth."[168]
7 Thus says the LORD,
the Redeemer and Holy One of Israel,
to Him who was despised and abhorred by the nation,
to the Servant of rulers:
"Kings will see You and rise,
and princes will bow down,
because of the LORD, who is faithful,
the Holy One of Israel, who has chosen You."
8 This is what the LORD says:
"In the time of favor I will answer You,
and in the day of salvation I will help You;
I will keep You and appoint You
to be a covenant for the people,
to restore the land,
to apportion its desolate inheritances,[169]
9 to say to the prisoners, 'Come out,'

---

165. That is, the Babylonians; also in verse 20
166. Literally *like the sand, and your offspring like its grains*
167. Or *coastlands*
168. Cited in Acts 13:47
169. LXX *In the time of favor I heard You, and in the day of salvation I helped You;* cited in 2 Corinthians 6:2

and to those in darkness, ‘Show yourselves.’
They will feed along the pathways,
and find pasture on every barren hill.
10 They will not hunger or thirst,
nor will scorching heat or sun beat down on them.
For He who has compassion on them will guide them
and lead them beside springs of water.[170]
11 I will turn all My mountains into roads,
and My highways will be raised up.
12 Behold, they will come from far away,
from the north and from the west,
and from the land of Aswan.”[171][172]
13 Shout for joy, O heavens; rejoice, O earth;
break forth in song, O mountains!
For the LORD has comforted His people,
and He will have compassion on His afflicted ones.
14 But Zion said, “The LORD has forsaken me;
the Lord has forgotten me!”
15 “Can a woman forget her nursing child,
or lack compassion for the son of her womb?
Even if she could forget,
I will not forget you!
16 Behold, I have inscribed you on the palms of My hands;
your walls are ever before Me.
17 Your builders hasten back;
your destroyers and wreckers depart from you.[173]
18 Lift up your eyes and look around.
They all gather together; they come to you.
As surely as I live,” declares the LORD,
“you will wear them all as jewelry
and put them on like a bride.
19 For your ruined and desolate places
and your ravaged land
will now indeed be too small for your people,
and those who devoured you will be far away.
20 Yet the children of your bereavement
will say in your hearing,
‘This place is too small for us;
make room for us to live here.’
21 Then you will say in your heart,
‘Who has begotten these for me?
I was bereaved and barren;
I was exiled and rejected.
So who has reared them?
Look, I was left all alone,
so where did they come from?’”
22 This is what the Lord GOD says:
“Behold, I will lift up My hand to the nations,
and raise My banner to the peoples.
They will bring your sons in their arms
and carry your daughters on their shoulders.[174]
23 Kings will be your foster fathers,
and their queens your nursing mothers.
They will bow to you facedown
and lick the dust at your feet.
Then you will know that I am the LORD;
those who hope in Me will never be put to shame.”
24 Can the plunder be snatched from the mighty,
or the captives of a tyrant be delivered?[175]
25 Indeed, this is what the LORD says:
“Even the captives of the mighty will be taken away,
and the plunder of the tyrant will be retrieved;
I will contend with those who contend with you,
and I will save your children.
26 I will make your oppressors eat their own flesh;
they will be drunk on their own blood, as with wine.
Then all mankind will know that I, the LORD,
am your Savior and your Redeemer,
the Mighty One of Jacob.”

Isaiah 50

Israel’s Sin

1 This is what the LORD says:
“Where is your mother’s certificate of divorce
with which I sent her away?
Or to which of My creditors
did I sell you?
Look, you were sold for your iniquities,
and for your transgressions your mother was sent away.
2 Why was no one there when I arrived?
Why did no one answer when I called?
Is My hand too short to redeem you?
Or do I lack the strength to deliver you?
Behold, My rebuke dries up the sea;
I turn the rivers into a desert;
the fish rot for lack of water
and die of thirst.
3 I clothe the heavens in black
and make sackcloth their covering.”

The Servant’s Obedience

(Matthew 27:27–31; Mark 15:16–20; Luke 22:63–65; John 19:1–15)

4 The Lord GOD has given Me
the tongue of discipleship,
to sustain the weary with a word.
He awakens Me morning by morning;
He awakens My ear to listen as a disciple.
5 The Lord GOD has opened My ears,
and I have not been rebellious,
nor have I turned back.
6 I offered My back to those who struck Me,
and My cheeks to those who tore out My beard.
I did not hide My face from scorn and spittle.

---

170. Cited in Revelation 7:16
171. Or *from the sea*
172. That is, a region in southern Egypt (from DSS); MT *the land of Sinim*
173. DSS; MT *Your sons*
174. Hebrew *in their bosom*
175. DSS, Syriac, and Vulgate (see also verse 25); MT *of the righteous*

7 Because the Lord GOD helps Me,
I have not been disgraced;
therefore I have set My face like flint,
and I know that I will not be put to shame.
8 The One who vindicates Me is near.
Who will dare to contend with Me?
Let us confront each other!
Who has a case against Me?
Let him approach Me!
9 Surely the Lord GOD helps Me.
Who is there to condemn Me?
See, they will all wear out like a garment;
the moths will devour them.
10 Who among you fears the LORD
and obeys the voice of His Servant?
Who among you walks in darkness
and has no light?
Let him trust in the name of the LORD;
let him lean on his God.
11 Behold, all you who kindle a fire,
who array yourselves with firebrands,
walk in the light of your fire
and of the firebrands you have lit!
This is what you will receive from My hand:
You will lie down in a place of torment.

Isaiah 51

Salvation for Zion

1 "Listen to Me, you who pursue righteousness,
you who seek the LORD:
Look to the rock from which you were cut,
and to the quarry from which you were hewn.
2 Look to Abraham your father,
and to Sarah who gave you birth.
When I called him, he was but one;
then I blessed him and multiplied him.
3 For the LORD will comfort Zion
and will look with compassion on all her ruins;
He will make her wilderness like Eden
and her desert like the garden of the LORD.
Joy and gladness will be found in her,
thanksgiving and melodious song.
4 Pay attention to Me, My people,
and listen to Me, My nation;
for a law will go out from Me,
and My justice will become a light to the nations;
I will bring it about quickly.
5 My righteousness draws near,
My salvation is on the way,
and My arms will bring justice to the nations.
The islands will look for Me
and wait in hope for My arm.[176]
6 Lift up your eyes to the heavens,
and look at the earth below;
for the heavens will vanish like smoke,
the earth will wear out like a garment,
and its people will die like gnats.
But My salvation will last forever,
and My righteousness will never fail.
7 Listen to Me, you who know what is right,
you people with My law in your hearts:
Do not fear the scorn of men;
do not be broken by their insults.
8 For the moth will devour them like a garment,
and the worm will eat them like wool.
But My righteousness will last forever,
My salvation through all generations."
9 Awake, awake,
put on strength, O arm of the LORD.
Wake up as in days past,
as in generations of old.
Was it not You who cut Rahab to pieces,
who pierced through the dragon?
10 Was it not You who dried up the sea,
the waters of the great deep,
who made a road in the depths of the sea
for the redeemed to cross over?
11 So the redeemed of the LORD will return
and enter Zion with singing,
crowned with everlasting joy.
Gladness and joy will overtake them,
and sorrow and sighing will flee.
12 I, even I, am He who comforts you.
Why should you be afraid of mortal man,
of a son of man who withers like grass?
13 But you have forgotten the LORD, your Maker,
who stretched out the heavens
and laid the foundations of the earth.
You live in terror all day long
because of the fury of the oppressor
who is bent on destruction.
But where is the fury of the oppressor?
14 The captive will soon be freed;
he will not die in the dungeon,
and his bread will not be lacking.
15 For I am the LORD your God
who stirs up the sea so that its waves roar—
the LORD of Hosts is His name.
16 I have put My words in your mouth,
and covered you with the shadow of My hand,
to establish the heavens, to found the earth,
and to say to Zion, 'You are My people.'"[177]

God's Fury Removed

17 Awake, awake!
Rise up, O Jerusalem,
you who have drunk from the hand of the LORD
the cup of His fury;

---

176. Or *coastlands*
177. Or *to plant*

you who have drained the goblet to the dregs—
the cup that makes men stagger.
18 Among all the sons she bore,
there is no one to guide her;
among all the sons she brought up,
there is no one to take her hand.
19 These pairs have befallen you:
devastation and destruction,
famine and sword.
Who will grieve for you?
Who can comfort you?[178]
20 Your sons have fainted;
they lie at the head of every street,
like an antelope in a net.
They are full of the wrath of the LORD,
the rebuke of your God.
21 Therefore now hear this, you afflicted one,
drunken, but not with wine.
22 Thus says your Lord, the LORD,
even your God, who defends His people:
"See, I have removed from your hand
the cup of staggering.
From that goblet, the cup of My fury,
you will never drink again.
23 I will place it in the hands of your tormentors,
who told you: 'Lie down, so we can walk over you,'
so that you made your back like the ground,
like a street to be traversed."

Isaiah 52

Deliverance for Jerusalem

1 Awake, awake,
clothe yourself with strength, O Zion!
Put on your garments of splendor,
O Jerusalem, holy city!
For the uncircumcised and unclean
will no longer enter you.
2 Shake off your dust!
Rise up and sit on your throne, O Jerusalem.
Remove the chains from your neck,
O captive Daughter of Zion.
3 For this is what the LORD says:
"You were sold for nothing,
and without money you will be redeemed."
4 For this is what the Lord GOD says:
"At first My people went down to Egypt to live,
then Assyria oppressed them without cause.
5 And now what have I here?
declares the LORD.
For My people have been taken without cause;
those who rule them taunt,
declares the LORD,
and My name is blasphemed continually
all day long.[179][180]
6 Therefore My people will know My name;
therefore they will know on that day
that I am He who speaks.
Here I am!"
7 How beautiful on the mountains
are the feet of those who bring good news,
who proclaim peace, who bring good tidings,
who proclaim salvation,
who say to Zion, "Your God reigns!"[181]
8 Listen! Your watchmen lift up their voices,
together they shout for joy.
For every eye will see
when the LORD returns to Zion.
9 Break forth in joy, sing together,
O ruins of Jerusalem,
for the LORD has comforted His people;
He has redeemed Jerusalem.
10 The LORD has bared His holy arm
in the sight of all the nations;
all the ends of the earth will see
the salvation of our God.
11 Depart, depart, go out from there!
Touch no unclean thing;
come out from it, purify yourselves,
you who carry the vessels of the LORD.[182]
12 For you will not leave in a hurry
nor flee in haste,
for the LORD goes before you,
and the God of Israel is your rear guard.

The Servant Exalted

(Philippians 2:5–11)

13 Behold, My Servant will prosper;
He will be raised and lifted up and highly exalted.[183]
14 Just as many were appalled at Him—
His appearance was disfigured beyond that of any man,
and His form was marred beyond human likeness—[184]
15 so He will sprinkle many nations.
Kings will shut their mouths because of Him.
For they will see what they have not been told,
and they will understand what they have not heard.[185][186]

---

178. DSS, LXX, Syriac, and Vulgate; MT *How can I comfort you?*
179. DSS and Vulgate; MT *wail*
180. LXX *—on account of you My name is blasphemed continually among the Gentiles*; cited in Romans 2:24
181. Cited in Romans 10:15
182. Cited in 2 Corinthians 6:17
183. Or *will act wisely*
184. Syriac; Hebrew *at You*
185. Or *startle*
186. LXX *For those who were not told will see, and those who have not heard will understand.* Cited in Romans 15:21

Isaiah 53

The Suffering Servant

(Acts 8:26–40; 1 Peter 2:21–25)

1 Who has believed our message?
And to whom has the arm of the LORD been revealed?[187]

2 He grew up before Him like a tender shoot,
and like a root out of dry ground.
He had no stately form or majesty to attract us,
no beauty that we should desire Him.
3 He was despised and rejected by men,
a man of sorrows, acquainted with grief.
Like one from whom men hide their faces,
He was despised, and we esteemed Him not.
4 Surely He took up our infirmities
and carried our sorrows;
yet we considered Him stricken,
struck down by God, and afflicted.[188]
5 But He was pierced for our transgressions,
He was crushed for our iniquities;
the punishment that brought us peace was upon Him,
and by His stripes we are healed.[189]
6 We all like sheep have gone astray,
each one has turned to his own way;
and the LORD has laid upon Him
the iniquity of us all.[190]
7 He was oppressed and afflicted,
yet He did not open His mouth.
He was led like a lamb to the slaughter,
and as a sheep before her shearers is silent,
so He did not open His mouth.
8 By oppression and judgment He was taken away,
and who can recount His descendants?
For He was cut off from the land of the living;
He was stricken for the transgression of My people.[191]

A Grave Assigned

(Matthew 27:57–61; Mark 15:42–47; Luke 23:50–56; John 19:38–42)

9 He was assigned a grave with the wicked,
and with a rich man in His death,
although He had done no violence,
nor was any deceit in His mouth.[192]
10 Yet it was the LORD's will to crush Him
and to cause Him to suffer;
and when His soul is made a guilt offering,
He will see His offspring, He will prolong His days,
and the good pleasure of the LORD will prosper in His hand.[193]
11 After the anguish of His soul,
He will see the light of life and be satisfied.
By His knowledge My righteous Servant will justify many,
and He will bear their iniquities.[194]
12 Therefore I will allot Him a portion with the great,
and He will divide the spoils with the strong,
because He has poured out His life unto death,
and He was numbered with the transgressors.
Yet He bore the sin of many
and made intercession for the transgressors.[195][196][197]

Isaiah 54

Future Blessings for Zion

1 "Shout for joy, O barren woman,
who bears no children;
break forth in song and cry aloud,
you who have never travailed;
because more are the children of the desolate woman
than of her who has a husband,"
says the LORD.[198]
2 "Enlarge the site of your tent,
stretch out the curtains of your dwellings,
do not hold back.
Lengthen your ropes
and drive your stakes in deep.[199]
3 For you will spread out to the right and left;
your descendants will dispossess the nations
and inhabit the desolate cities.
4 Do not be afraid, for you will not be put to shame;
do not be intimidated, for you will not be humiliated.
For you will forget the shame of your youth
and will remember no more the reproach of your widowhood.
5 For your husband is your Maker—
the LORD of Hosts is His name—
the Holy One of Israel is your Redeemer;
He is called the God of all the earth.
6 For the LORD has called you back,
like a wife deserted and wounded in spirit,
like the rejected wife of one's youth,"
says your God.
7 "For a brief moment I forsook you,
but with great compassion I will bring you back.
8 In a surge of anger

---

187. Cited in John 12:38 and Romans 10:16
188. LXX *This One bears our sins and is pained for us*; cited in Matthew 8:17 and 1 Peter 2:24
189. Cited in 1 Peter 2:24
190. Cited in 1 Peter 2:25
191. LXX *In humiliation He was deprived of justice. Who can recount His descendants? For His life was removed from the earth;* cited in Acts 8:32–33.
192. Cited in 1 Peter 2:22
193. Or *and though He makes His life a guilt offering*
194. DSS (see also LXX); MT does not include *the light of life*.
195. Or *many*
196. Or *numerous*
197. Cited in Luke 22:37
198. Cited in Galatians 4:27
199. Or *and strengthen your stakes*

I hid My face from you for a moment,
but with everlasting kindness I will have compassion on you,"
says the LORD your Redeemer.
9 "For to Me this is like the days of Noah,
when I swore that the waters of Noah
would never again cover the earth.
So I have sworn that I will not be angry with you
or rebuke you.[200]
10 Though the mountains may be removed
and the hills may be shaken,
My loving devotion will not depart from you,
and My covenant of peace will not be broken,"
says the LORD, who has compassion on you.
11 "O afflicted city, lashed by storms,
without solace,
surely I will set your stones in antimony
and lay your foundations with sapphires.[201]
12 I will make your pinnacles of rubies,
your gates of sparkling jewels,
and all your walls of precious stones.
13 Then all your sons will be taught by the LORD,
and great will be their prosperity.[202]
14 In righteousness you will be established,
far from oppression,
for you will have no fear.
Terror will be far removed,
for it will not come near you.
15 If anyone attacks you, it is not from Me;
whoever assails you will fall before you.
16 Behold, I have created the craftsman
who fans the coals into flame
and forges a weapon fit for its task;
and I have created the destroyer
to wreak havoc.
17 No weapon formed against you shall prosper,
and you will refute every tongue that accuses you.
This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD,
and their vindication is from Me,"
declares the LORD.

Isaiah 55

Invitation to the Needy

1 "Come, all you who are thirsty,
come to the waters;
and you without money,
come, buy, and eat!
Come, buy wine and milk
without money and without cost!
2 Why spend money on that which is not bread,
and your labor on that which does not satisfy?
Listen carefully to Me, and eat what is good,
and your soul will delight in the richest of foods.
3 Incline your ear and come to Me;
listen, so that your soul may live.
I will make with you an everlasting covenant—
My loving devotion promised to David.[203]
4 Behold, I have made him a witness to the nations,
a leader and commander of the peoples.
5 Surely you will summon a nation you do not know,
and nations who do not know you will run to you.
For the LORD your God, the Holy One of Israel,
has bestowed glory on you."
6 Seek the LORD while He may be found;
call on Him while He is near.
7 Let the wicked man forsake his way
and the unrighteous man his thoughts;
let him return to the LORD,
that He may have compassion,
and to our God,
for He will freely pardon.
8 "For My thoughts are not your thoughts,
neither are your ways My ways,"
declares the LORD.
9 "For as the heavens are higher than the earth,
so My ways are higher than your ways
and My thoughts than your thoughts.
10 For just as rain and snow fall from heaven
and do not return without watering the earth,
making it bud and sprout,
and providing seed to sow and food to eat,
11 so My word that proceeds from My mouth
will not return to Me empty,
but it will accomplish what I please,
and it will prosper where I send it.
12 You will indeed go out with joy
and be led forth in peace;
the mountains and hills will burst into song before you,
and all the trees of the field will clap their hands.
13 Instead of the thornbush, the cypress will grow,
and instead of the brier, the myrtle will spring up;
this will make a name for the LORD,
an everlasting sign, never to be destroyed."[204]

Isaiah 56

Salvation for Foreigners

1 This is what the LORD says:
"Maintain justice and do what is right,
for My salvation is coming soon,
and My righteousness will be revealed.
2 Blessed is the man who does this,
and the son of man who holds it fast,
who keeps the Sabbath without profaning it
and keeps his hand from doing any evil."

---

200. Some manuscripts *For this is like the waters of Noah*
201. Or *lapis lazuli*
202. Cited in John 6:45
203. Cited in Acts 13:34
204. Or *pine* or *juniper* or *fir*

3 Let no foreigner who has joined himself to the LORD say,
"The LORD will utterly exclude me from His people."
And let the eunuch not say,
"I am but a dry tree."
4 For this is what the LORD says:
"To the eunuchs who keep My Sabbaths,
who choose what pleases Me
and hold fast to My covenant—
5 I will give them, in My house and within My walls,
a memorial and a name
better than that of sons and daughters.
I will give them an everlasting name
that will not be cut off.
6 And the foreigners who join themselves to the LORD
to minister to Him,
to love the name of the LORD,
and to be His servants—
all who keep the Sabbath without profaning it
and who hold fast to My covenant—
7 I will bring them to My holy mountain
and make them joyful in My house of prayer.
Their burnt offerings and sacrifices
will be accepted on My altar,
for My house will be called a house of prayer
for all the nations."[205]
8 Thus declares the Lord GOD,
who gathers the dispersed of Israel:
"I will gather to them still others
besides those already gathered."

Israel's Sinful Leaders

9 Come, all you beasts of the field;
eat greedily, all you beasts of the forest.
10 Israel's watchmen are blind,
they are all oblivious;
they are all mute dogs,
they cannot bark;
they are dreamers lying around,
loving to slumber.
11 Like ravenous dogs,
they are never satisfied.
They are shepherds with no discernment;
they all turn to their own way,
each one seeking his own gain:
12 "Come, let me get the wine,
let us imbibe the strong drink,
and tomorrow will be like today,
only far better!"

Isaiah 57

The Blessed Death of the Righteous

1 The righteous perish,
and no one takes it to heart;
devout men are taken away,
while no one considers
that the righteous are taken away
from the presence of evil.
2 Those who walk uprightly enter into peace;
they find rest, lying down in death.

God Condemns Idolatry

3 "But come here, you sons of a sorceress,
you offspring of adulterers and prostitutes!
4 Whom are you mocking?
At whom do you sneer and stick out your tongue?
Are you not children of transgression,
offspring of deceit,
5 who burn with lust among the oaks,
under every luxuriant tree,
who slaughter your children in the valleys,
under the clefts of the rocks?
6 Your portion is among the smooth stones of the valley;
indeed, they are your lot.
Even to them you have poured out a drink offering
and offered a grain offering.
Should I relent because of these?
7 On a high and lofty hill you have made your bed,
and there you went up to offer sacrifices.
8 Behind the door and doorpost
you have set up your memorial.
Forsaking Me, you uncovered your bed;
you climbed up and opened it wide.
And you have made a pact with those whose bed you have loved;
you have gazed upon their nakedness.
9 You went to Molech with oil
and multiplied your perfumes.
You have sent your envoys a great distance;
you have descended even to Sheol itself.[206][207]
10 You are wearied by your many journeys,
but you did not say, "There is no hope!"
You found renewal of your strength;
therefore you did not grow weak.
11 Whom have you dreaded and feared,
so that you lied and failed
to remember Me or take this to heart?
Is it not because I have long been silent
that you do not fear Me?
12 I will expose your righteousness and your works,
and they will not profit you.
13 When you cry out,
let your companies of idols deliver you!
Yet the wind will carry off all of them,
a breath will take them away.
But he who seeks refuge in Me will inherit the land
and possess My holy mountain."

Healing for the Repentant

14 And it will be said,

---

205. Cited in Matthew 21:13, Mark 11:17, and Luke 19:46
206. Or *to the king*
207. Or *idols*

"Build it up, build it up, prepare the way,
take every obstacle out of the way of My people."
15 For thus says the One who is high and lifted up,
who inhabits eternity, whose name is Holy:
"I dwell in a high and holy place,
and with the oppressed and humble in spirit,
to restore the spirit of the lowly
and revive the heart of the contrite.
16 For I will not accuse you forever,
nor will I always be angry;
for then the spirit of man would grow weak before Me—
the breath of life I have made.
17 I was enraged by his sinful greed,
so I struck him and hid My face in anger;
yet he kept turning back
to the desires of his heart.
18 I have seen his ways,
but I will heal him;
I will guide him and restore comfort
to him and his mourners,
19 bringing praise to their lips.
Peace, peace to those far and near," says the LORD,
"and I will heal them."
20 But the wicked are like the storm-tossed sea,
for it cannot be still,
and its waves churn up mire and muck.
21 "There is no peace," says my God,
"for the wicked."

Isaiah 58

True Fasts and Sabbaths

1 "Cry aloud, do not hold back!
Raise your voice like a ram's horn.
Declare to My people their transgression
and to the house of Jacob their sins.
2 For day after day they seek Me
and delight to know My ways,
like a nation that does what is right
and does not forsake the justice of their God.
They ask Me for righteous judgments;
they delight in the nearness of God."
3 "Why have we fasted,
and You have not seen?
Why have we humbled ourselves,
and You have not noticed?"
"Behold, on the day of your fast, you do as you please,
and you oppress all your workers.
4 You fast with contention and strife
to strike viciously with your fist.
You cannot fast as you do today
and have your voice be heard on high.
5 Is this the fast I have chosen:
a day for a man to deny himself,
to bow his head like a reed,
and to spread out sackcloth and ashes?
Will you call this a fast
and a day acceptable to the LORD?
6 Isn't this the fast that I have chosen:
to break the chains of wickedness,
to untie the cords of the yoke,
to set the oppressed free
and tear off every yoke?
7 Isn't it to share your bread with the hungry,
to bring the poor and homeless into your home,
to clothe the naked when you see him,
and not to turn away
from your own flesh and blood?
8 Then your light will break forth like the dawn,
and your healing will come quickly.
Your righteousness will go before you,
and the glory of the LORD will be your rear guard.
9 Then you will call, and the LORD will answer;
you will cry out, and He will say, 'Here I am.'
If you remove the yoke from your midst,
the pointing of the finger and malicious talk,
10 and if you give yourself to the hungry
and satisfy the afflicted soul,
then your light will go forth in the darkness,
and your night will be like noonday.
11 The LORD will always guide you;
He will satisfy you in a sun-scorched land
and strengthen your frame.
You will be like a well-watered garden,
like a spring whose waters never fail.
12 Your people will rebuild the ancient ruins;
you will restore the age-old foundations;
you will be called Repairer of the Breach,
Restorer of the Streets of Dwelling.
13 If you turn your foot from breaking the Sabbath,
from doing as you please on My holy day,
if you call the Sabbath a delight,
and the LORD's holy day honorable,
if you honor it by not going your own way
or seeking your own pleasure or speaking idle words,
14 then you will delight yourself in the LORD,
and I will make you ride on the heights of the land
and feed you with the heritage of your father Jacob."
For the mouth of the LORD has spoken.

Isaiah 59

Sin Separates Us from God

(Psalm 14:1–7; Psalm 53:1–6; Romans 3:9–20)

1 Surely the arm of the LORD is not too short to save,
nor His ear too dull to hear.
2 But your iniquities have built barriers
between you and your God,
and your sins have hidden His face from you,
so that He does not hear.
3 For your hands are stained with blood,
and your fingers with iniquity;
your lips have spoken lies,
and your tongue mutters injustice.
4 No one calls for justice;
no one pleads his case honestly.

They rely on empty pleas; they tell lies;
they conceive mischief and give birth to iniquity.
5 They hatch the eggs of vipers
and weave a spider's web.
Whoever eats their eggs will die;
crack one open, and a viper is hatched.
6 Their cobwebs cannot be made into clothing,
and they cannot cover themselves with their works.
Their deeds are sinful deeds,
and acts of violence are in their hands.
7 Their feet run to evil;
they are swift to shed innocent blood.
Their thoughts are sinful thoughts;
ruin and destruction lie in their wake.[208]
8 The way of peace they have not known,
and there is no justice in their tracks.
They have turned them into crooked paths;
no one who treads on them will know peace.[209]
9 Therefore justice is far from us,
and righteousness does not reach us.
We hope for light, but there is darkness;
for brightness, but we walk in gloom.
10 Like the blind, we feel our way along the wall,
groping like those without eyes.
We stumble at midday as in the twilight;
among the vigorous we are like the dead.
11 We all growl like bears
and moan like doves.
We hope for justice, but find none,
for salvation, but it is far from us.
12 For our transgressions are multiplied before You,
and our sins testify against us.
Our transgressions are indeed with us,
and we know our iniquities:
13 rebelling and denying the LORD,
turning away from our God,
speaking oppression and revolt,
conceiving and uttering lies from the heart.
14 So justice is turned away,
and righteousness stands at a distance.
For truth has stumbled in the public square,
and honesty cannot enter.
15 Truth is missing,
and whoever turns from evil becomes prey.
The LORD looked and was displeased
that there was no justice.[210]
16 He saw that there was no man;
He was amazed that there was no one to intercede.
So His own arm brought salvation,
and His own righteousness sustained Him.
17 He put on righteousness like a breastplate,
and the helmet of salvation on His head;
He put on garments of vengeance
and wrapped Himself in a cloak of zeal.

The Covenant of the Redeemer

18 So He will repay according to their deeds:
fury to His enemies,
retribution to His foes,
and recompense to the islands.[211]
19 So shall they fear the name of the LORD
where the sun sets,
and His glory where it rises.
For He will come like a raging flood,
driven by the breath of the LORD.[212]
20 "The Redeemer will come to Zion,
to those in Jacob who turn from transgression,"
declares the LORD.[213]
21 "As for Me, this is My covenant with them," says the LORD. "My Spirit will not depart from you, and My words that I have put in your mouth will not depart from your mouth or from the mouths of your children and grandchildren, from now on and forevermore," says the LORD.[214][215]

Isaiah 60

Future Glory for Zion

1 Arise, shine, for your light has come,
and the glory of the LORD rises upon you.
2 For behold, darkness covers the earth,
and thick darkness is over the peoples;
but the LORD will rise upon you,
and His glory will appear over you.
3 Nations will come to your light,
and kings to the brightness of your dawn.
4 Lift up your eyes and look around:
They all gather and come to you;
your sons will come from afar,
and your daughters will be carried on the arm.
5 Then you will look and be radiant,
and your heart will tremble and swell with joy,
because the riches of the sea will be brought to you,
and the wealth of the nations will come to you.
6 Caravans of camels will cover your land,
young camels of Midian and Ephah,
and all from Sheba will come,
bearing gold and frankincense
and proclaiming the praises of the LORD.
7 All the flocks of Kedar will be gathered to you;
the rams of Nebaioth will serve you

---

208. LXX *misery*
209. Cited in Romans 3:15–17
210. Hebrew *and it was evil in His eyes*
211. Or *coastlands*
212. Or *When the enemy comes like a raging flood, the Spirit of the LORD will drive him back*
213. LXX *to remove godlessness from Jacob*; cited in Romans 11:26
214. Cited in Romans 11:27
215. Literally *My Spirit, who is upon you,*

and go up on My altar with acceptance;
I will adorn My glorious house.
8 Who are these who fly like clouds,
like doves to their shelters?
9 Surely the islands will wait for Me,
with the ships of Tarshish in the lead,
to bring your children from afar,
with their silver and gold,
to the honor of the LORD your God,
the Holy One of Israel,
for He has glorified you.[216][217]
10 Foreigners will rebuild your walls,
and their kings will serve you.
Although I struck you in anger,
yet in favor I will show you mercy.
11 Your gates will always stand open;
they will never be shut, day or night,
so that the wealth of the nations may be brought into you,
with their kings being led in procession.
12 For the nation or kingdom that will not serve you will perish;
it will be utterly destroyed.
13 The glory of Lebanon will come to you—
its cypress, elm, and boxwood together—
to adorn the place of My sanctuary,
and I will glorify the place of My feet.[218]
14 The sons of your oppressors
will come and bow down to you;
all who reviled you
will fall facedown at your feet
and call you the City of the LORD,
Zion of the Holy One of Israel.
15 Whereas you have been forsaken and despised,
with no one passing through,
I will make you an everlasting pride,
a joy from age to age.
16 You will drink the milk of nations
and nurse at the breasts of royalty;
you will know that I, the LORD, am your Savior
and your Redeemer, the Mighty One of Jacob.
17 Instead of bronze I will bring you gold;
I will bring silver in place of iron,
bronze instead of wood,
and iron instead of stones.
I will appoint peace as your governor
and righteousness as your ruler.
18 No longer will violence be heard in your land,
nor ruin or destruction within your borders.
But you will name your walls Salvation
and your gates Praise.
19 No longer will the sun be your light by day,
nor the brightness of the moon shine on your night;
for the LORD will be your everlasting light,
and your God will be your splendor.[219][220]
20 Your sun will no longer set,
and your moon will not wane;
for the LORD will be your everlasting light,
and the days of your sorrow will cease.
21 Then all your people will be righteous;
they will possess the land forever;
they are the branch of My planting,
the work of My hands,
so that I may be glorified.
22 The least of you will become a thousand,
and the smallest a mighty nation.
I am the LORD;
in its time I will accomplish it quickly.

Isaiah 61

The Year of the LORD's Favor
(Luke 4:16–30)

1 The Spirit of the Lord GOD is on Me,
because the LORD has anointed Me
to preach good news to the poor.
He has sent Me to bind up the brokenhearted,
to proclaim liberty to the captives
and freedom to the prisoners,[221]
2 to proclaim the year of the LORD's favor
and the day of our God's vengeance,
to comfort all who mourn,[222]
3 to console the mourners in Zion—
to give them a crown of beauty for ashes,
the oil of joy for mourning,
and a garment of praise for a spirit of despair.
So they will be called oaks of righteousness,
the planting of the LORD, that He may be glorified.
4 They will rebuild the ancient ruins;
they will restore the places long devastated;
they will renew the ruined cities,
the desolations of many generations.
5 Strangers will stand and feed your flocks,
and foreigners will be your plowmen and vinedressers.
6 But you will be called the priests of the LORD;
they will speak of you as ministers of our God;
you will feed on the wealth of nations,
and you will boast in their riches.
7 Instead of shame, My people will have a double portion,
and instead of humiliation, they will rejoice in their share;
and so they will inherit a double portion in their land,
and everlasting joy will be theirs.

---

216. Or *coastlands*
217. Or *a fleet of trading ships*
218. Or *pine* or *juniper* or *fir*
219. DSS, LXX, and Targum Yonaton; MT *shine on you*
220. Or *your beauty*
221. Hebrew; LXX *to proclaim liberty to the captives and recovery of sight to the blind*; cited in Luke 4:18
222. Or *to proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD*; cited in Luke 4:19

8 For I, the LORD, love justice;
I hate robbery and iniquity;
in My faithfulness I will give them their recompense
and make an everlasting covenant with them.
9 Their descendants will be known among the nations,
and their offspring among the peoples.
All who see them will acknowledge
that they are a people the LORD has blessed.
10 I will rejoice greatly in the LORD,
my soul will exult in my God;
for He has clothed me with garments of salvation
and wrapped me in a robe of righteousness,
as a bridegroom wears a priestly headdress,
as a bride adorns herself with her jewels.
11 For as the earth brings forth its growth,
and as a garden enables seed to spring up,
so the Lord GOD will cause righteousness and praise
to spring up before all the nations.

Isaiah 62

Zion's Salvation and New Name

1 For Zion's sake I will not keep silent,
and for Jerusalem's sake I will not keep still,
until her righteousness shines like a bright light,
her salvation like a blazing torch.
2 Nations will see your righteousness,
and all kings your glory.
You will be called by a new name
that the mouth of the LORD will bestow.
3 You will be a crown of glory in the hand of the LORD,
a royal diadem in the palm of your God.
4 No longer will you be called Forsaken,
nor your land named Desolate;
but you will be called Hephzibah,
and your land Beulah;
for the LORD will take delight in you,
and your land will be His bride.[223][224][225][226]
5 For as a young man marries a young woman,
so your sons will marry you;
and as a bridegroom rejoices over his bride,
so your God will rejoice over you.
6 On your walls, O Jerusalem, I have posted watchmen;
they will never be silent day or night.
You who call on the LORD
shall take no rest for yourselves,
7 nor give Him any rest
until He establishes Jerusalem
and makes her the praise of the earth.
8 The LORD has sworn by His right hand
and by His mighty arm:
"Never again will I give your grain
to your enemies for food,
nor will foreigners drink the new wine
for which you have toiled.
9 For those who harvest grain
will eat it and praise the LORD,
and those who gather grapes
will drink the wine in My holy courts."
10 Go out, go out through the gates;
prepare the way for the people!
Build it up, build up the highway;
clear away the stones;
raise a banner for the nations!
11 Behold, the LORD has proclaimed
to the ends of the earth,
"Say to Daughter Zion:
See, your Savior comes!
Look, His reward is with Him,
and His recompense goes before Him."
12 And they will be called the Holy People,
the Redeemed of The LORD;
and you will be called Sought Out,
A City Not Forsaken.

Isaiah 63

God's Vengeance on the Nations

1 Who is this coming from Edom,
from Bozrah with crimson-stained garments?
Who is this robed in splendor,
marching in the greatness of His strength?
"It is I, proclaiming vindication,
mighty to save."[227]
2 Why are Your clothes red,
and Your garments like one who treads the winepress?
3 "I have trodden the winepress alone,
and no one from the nations was with Me.
I trampled them in My anger
and trod them down in My fury;
their blood spattered My garments,
and all My clothes were stained.
4 For the day of vengeance was in My heart,
and the year of My redemption had come.
5 I looked, but there was no one to help;
I was appalled that no one assisted.
So My arm brought Me salvation,
and My own wrath upheld Me.
6 I trampled the nations in My anger;
in My wrath I made them drunk
and poured out their blood on the ground."

God's Mercies Recalled

7 I will make known the LORD's loving devotion
and His praiseworthy acts,
because of all that the LORD has done for us—
the many good things for the house of Israel

---

223. Hebrew *Azubah*
224. Hebrew *Shemamah*
225. *Hephzibah* means *My delight is in her*.
226. *Beulah* means *married*.
227. Or *It is I, speaking in righteousness,*

according to His great compassion and loving devotion.
8 For He said, “They are surely My people,
sons who will not be disloyal.”
So He became their Savior.
9 In all their distress, He too was afflicted,
and the Angel of His Presence saved them.
In His love and compassion He redeemed them;
He lifted them up and carried them
all the days of old.[228]
10 But they rebelled
and grieved His Holy Spirit.
So He turned and became their enemy,
and He Himself fought against them.
11 Then His people remembered the days of old,
the days of Moses.
Where is He who brought them through the sea
with the shepherds of His flock?
Where is the One who set
His Holy Spirit among them,
12 who sent His glorious arm
to lead them by the right hand of Moses,
who divided the waters before them
to gain for Himself everlasting renown,
13 who led them through the depths
like a horse in the wilderness,
so that they did not stumble?
14 Like cattle going down to the valley,
the Spirit of the LORD gave them rest.
You led Your people this way
to make for Yourself a glorious name.

A Prayer for Mercy
(Jeremiah 14:19–22)
15 Look down from heaven and see,
from Your holy and glorious habitation.
Where are Your zeal and might?
Your yearning and compassion for me are restrained.
16 Yet You are our Father,
though Abraham does not know us
and Israel does not acknowledge us.
You, O LORD, are our Father;
our Redeemer from Everlasting is Your name.
17 Why, O LORD, do You make us stray from Your ways
and harden our hearts from fearing You?
Return, for the sake of Your servants,
the tribes of Your heritage.
18 For a short while Your people possessed Your holy place,
but our enemies have trampled Your sanctuary.
19 We have become like those You never ruled,
like those not called by Your name.

Isaiah 64

A Prayer for God’s Power
1 If only You would rend the heavens and come down,
so that mountains would quake at Your presence,
2 as fire kindles the brushwood
and causes the water to boil,
to make Your name known to Your enemies,
so that the nations will tremble at Your presence!
3 When You did awesome works that we did not expect,
You came down, and the mountains trembled at Your presence.
4 From ancient times no one has heard,
no ear has perceived,
no eye has seen any God besides You,
who acts on behalf of those who wait for Him.[229]
5 You welcome those who gladly do right,
who remember Your ways.
Surely You were angry, for we sinned.
How can we be saved if we remain in our sins?
6 Each of us has become like something unclean,
and all our righteous acts are like filthy rags;
we all wither like a leaf,
and our iniquities carry us away like the wind.[230]
7 No one calls on Your name
or strives to take hold of You.
For You have hidden Your face from us
and delivered us into the hand of our iniquity.[231]
8 But now, O LORD, You are our Father;
we are the clay, and You are the potter;
we are all the work of Your hand.
9 Do not be angry, O LORD, beyond measure;
do not remember our iniquity forever.
Oh, look upon us, we pray;
we are all Your people!
10 Your holy cities have become a wilderness.
Zion has become a wasteland and Jerusalem a desolation.
11 Our holy and beautiful temple,
where our fathers praised You,
has been burned with fire,
and all that was dear to us lies in ruins.
12 After all this, O LORD,
will You restrain Yourself?
Will You keep silent
and afflict us beyond measure?

Isaiah 65

Judgments and Promises
(Romans 10:1–21)
1 “I revealed Myself to those who did not ask for Me;
I was found by those who did not seek Me.
To a nation that did not call My name,

228. Or *angel of His presence*
229. Cited in 1 Corinthians 2:9
230. Or *like a stained menstrual garment*
231. LXX, Syriac, and Targum Yonaton; MT *have made us melt in the hand*

I said, ‘Here I am! Here I am!’[232]
2 All day long I have held out My hands
to an obstinate people
who walk in the wrong path,
who follow their own imaginations,[233]
3 to a people who continually provoke Me to My face,
sacrificing in the gardens
and burning incense on altars of brick,
4 sitting among the graves,
spending nights in secret places,
eating the meat of pigs
and polluted broth from their bowls.
5 They say, ‘Keep to yourself;
do not come near me, for I am holier than you!’
Such people are smoke in My nostrils,
a fire that burns all day long.
6 Behold, it is written before Me:
I will not keep silent, but I will repay;
I will pay it back into their laps,
7 both for your iniquities
and for those of your fathers,”
says the LORD.
“Because they burned incense on the mountains
and scorned Me on the hills,
I will measure into their laps
full payment for their former deeds.”
8 This is what the LORD says:
“As the new wine is found in a cluster of grapes,
and men say, ‘Do not destroy it, for it contains a blessing,’
so I will act on behalf of My servants;
I will not destroy them all.
9 And I will bring forth descendants from Jacob,
and heirs from Judah;
My elect will possess My mountains,
and My servants will dwell there.[234]
10 Sharon will become a pasture for flocks,
and the Valley of Achor a resting place for herds,
for My people who seek Me.
11 But you who forsake the LORD,
who forget My holy mountain,
who set a table for Fortune
and fill bowls of mixed wine for Destiny,[235][236]
12 I will destine you for the sword,
and you will all kneel down to be slaughtered,
because I called and you did not answer,
I spoke and you did not listen;
you did evil in My sight
and chose that in which I did not delight.”
13 Therefore this is what the Lord GOD says:
“My servants will eat,
but you will go hungry;
My servants will drink,
but you will go thirsty;
My servants will rejoice,
but you will be put to shame.
14 My servants will shout for joy with a glad heart,
but you will cry out with a heavy heart
and wail with a broken spirit.
15 You will leave behind your name
as a curse for My chosen ones,
and the Lord GOD will slay you;
but to His servants He will give another name.
16 Whoever invokes a blessing in the land
will do so by the God of truth,
and whoever takes an oath in the land
will swear by the God of truth.
For the former troubles will be forgotten
and hidden from My sight.

A New Heaven and a New Earth
(Revelation 21:1–8)

17 For behold, I will create
new heavens and a new earth.
The former things will not be remembered,
nor will they come to mind.[237]
18 But be glad and rejoice forever
in what I create;
for I will create Jerusalem to be a joy
and its people to be a delight.
19 I will rejoice in Jerusalem
and take delight in My people.
The sounds of weeping and crying
will no longer be heard in her.
20 No longer will a nursing infant live but a few days,
or an old man fail to live out his years.
For the youth will die at a hundred years,
and he who fails to reach a hundred
will be considered accursed.
21 They will build houses and dwell in them;
they will plant vineyards and eat their fruit.
22 No longer will they build houses for others to inhabit,
nor plant for others to eat.
For as is the lifetime of a tree,
so will be the days of My people,
and My chosen ones will fully enjoy
the work of their hands.
23 They will not labor in vain
or bear children doomed to disaster;
for they will be a people blessed by the LORD—
they and their descendants with them.
24 Even before they call, I will answer,
and while they are still speaking, I will hear.

---

232. Cited in Romans 10:20
233. LXX *to a disobedient and obstinate people*; cited in Romans 10:21
234. Or *and heirs to My mountains out of Judah; My elect will possess them*
235. Hebrew *Gad*, the Babylonian god of fortune
236. Hebrew *Meni*, the Babylonian god of fate
237. LXX *a new heaven and a new earth*; see also Isaiah 66:22 and Revelation 21:1.

25 The wolf and the lamb will feed together,
and the lion will eat straw like the ox,
but the food of the serpent will be dust.
They will neither harm nor destroy
on all My holy mountain,"

says the LORD.[238]

Isaiah 66

Heaven Is My Throne

1 This is what the LORD says:
"Heaven is My throne,
and earth is My footstool.
What kind of house will you build for Me?
Or where will My place of repose be?
2 Has not My hand made all these things?
And so they came into being,"

declares the LORD.

"This is the one I will esteem:
he who is humble and contrite in spirit,
who trembles at My word.[239]
3 Whoever slaughters an ox is like one who slays a man;
whoever sacrifices a lamb is like one who breaks a dog's neck;
whoever presents a grain offering is like one who offers pig's blood;
whoever offers frankincense is like one who blesses an idol.
Indeed, they have chosen their own ways
and delighted in their abominations.
4 So I will choose their punishment
and I will bring terror upon them,
because I called and no one answered,
I spoke and no one listened.
But they did evil in My sight
and chose that in which I did not delight."
5 You who tremble at His word,
hear the word of the LORD:
"Your brothers who hate you
and exclude you because of My name
have said, 'Let the LORD be glorified
that we may see your joy!'
But they will be put to shame."
6 Hear the uproar from the city;
listen to the voice from the temple!
It is the voice of the LORD,
repaying His enemies what they deserve!

Rejoice with Jerusalem

7 "Before she was in labor, she gave birth;
before she was in pain, she delivered a boy.
8 Who has heard of such as this?
Who has seen such things?
Can a country be born in a day
or a nation be delivered in an instant?
Yet as soon as Zion was in labor,
she gave birth to her children.
9 Shall I bring a baby to the point of birth and not deliver it?"

says the LORD.

"Or will I who deliver close the womb?"
says your God.
10 Be glad for Jerusalem and rejoice over her,
all who love her.
Rejoice greatly with her,
all who mourn over her,
11 so that you may nurse and be satisfied
at her comforting breasts;
you may drink deeply and delight yourselves
in her glorious abundance.
12 For this is what the LORD says:
"I will extend peace to her like a river,
and the wealth of nations like a flowing stream;
you will nurse and be carried on her arm,
and bounced upon her knees.
13 As a mother comforts her son,
so will I comfort you,
and you will be consoled over Jerusalem."
14 When you see, you will rejoice,
and you will flourish like grass;
then the hand of the LORD will be revealed to His servants,
but His wrath will be shown to His enemies.

Final Judgments against the Wicked

15 For behold, the LORD will come with fire—
His chariots are like a whirlwind—
to execute His anger with fury
and His rebuke with flames of fire.
16 For by fire and by His sword,
the LORD will execute judgment on all flesh,
and many will be slain by the LORD.
17 "Those who consecrate and purify themselves to enter the groves—to follow one in the center of those who eat the flesh of swine and vermin and rats—will perish together," declares the LORD.
18 "And I, knowing their deeds and thoughts, am coming to gather all nations and tongues, and they will come and see My glory.[240]
19 I will establish a sign among them, and I will send survivors from among them to the nations—to Tarshish, Put, and the archers of Lud; to Tubal, Javan, and the islands far away who have not heard of My fame or seen My glory.
So they will proclaim My glory among the nations.[241] 20 And they will bring all your brothers from all the nations as a gift to the LORD on horses and chariots and wagons, on mules and camels, to My holy mountain Jerusalem," says the LORD, "just as the Israelites bring an offering in a clean vessel to the house of the LORD."

---

238. Hebrew *nachash*; translated in most cases as *snake*
239. Cited in Acts 7:49–50
240. Literally *And I, their deeds and their thoughts, am coming*
241. Or *coastlands*

21 “And I will select some of them as priests and Levites,”
says the LORD.
22 “For just as the new heavens and the new earth,
which I will make, will endure before Me,”
declares the LORD,
“so your descendants and your name will endure.[242]
23 From one New Moon to another
and from one Sabbath to another,
all mankind will come to worship before Me,”
says the LORD.
24 “As they go forth, they will see the corpses
of the men who have rebelled against Me;
for their worm will never die,
their fire will never be quenched,
and they will be a horror
to all mankind.”[243]

242. LXX *the new heaven and the new earth*; see also Isaiah 65:17 and Revelation 21:1.
243. Cited in Mark 9:48

Jeremiah

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17
18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34
35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46 47 48 49 50 51
52

Jeremiah 1

The Call of Jeremiah

1 These are the words of Jeremiah son of Hilkiah, one of the
priests in Anathoth in the territory of Benjamin.
2 The word of the LORD came to Jeremiah in the thirteenth
year of the reign of Josiah son of Amon king of Judah,3 and
through the days of Jehoiakim son of Josiah king of Judah,
until the fifth month of the eleventh year of Zedekiah son of
Josiah king of Judah, when the people of Jerusalem went
into exile.
4 The word of the LORD came to me, saying:
5 "Before I formed you in the womb I knew you,
and before you were born I set you apart
and appointed you as a prophet to the nations."
6 "Ah, Lord GOD," I said, "I surely do not know how to
speak, for I am only a child!"
7 But the LORD told me:
"Do not say,
'I am only a child.'
For to everyone I send you,
you must go,
and all that I command you,
you must speak.
8 Do not be afraid of them,
for I am with you to deliver you,"
declares the LORD.
9 Then the LORD reached out His hand, touched my mouth,
and said to me:
"Behold, I have put My words
in your mouth.
10 See, I have appointed you today
over nations and kingdoms
to uproot and tear down,
to destroy and overthrow,
to build and plant."
11 And the word of the LORD came to me, asking, "Jeremiah,
what do you see?"
"I see a branch of an almond tree," I replied.
12 "You have observed correctly," said the LORD, "for I am
watching over My word to accomplish it."[1]
13 Again the word of the LORD came to me, asking, "What do
you see?"
"I see a boiling pot," I replied, "and it is tilting toward us
from the north."
14 Then the LORD said to me, "Disaster from the north will
be poured out on all who live in the land.15 For I am about to
summon all the clans and kingdoms of the north," declares
the LORD.
"Their kings will come and set up their thrones
at the entrance of the gates of Jerusalem.
They will attack all her surrounding walls
and all the other cities of Judah.
16 I will pronounce My judgments against them
for all their wickedness,
because they have forsaken Me,
and they have burned incense to other gods
and worshiped the works of their own hands.
17 Get yourself ready. Stand up and tell them everything that
I command you. Do not be intimidated by them, or I will
terrify you before them.[2] 18 Now behold, this day I have made
you like a fortified city, an iron pillar, and bronze walls
against the whole land—against the kings of Judah, its
officials, its priests, and the people of the land.19 They will
fight against you but will never overcome you, since I am
with you to deliver you," declares the LORD.

Jeremiah 2

Israel Has Forsaken God

1 Now the word of the LORD came to me, saying,2 "Go and
proclaim in the hearing of Jerusalem that this is what the
LORD says:
'I remember the devotion of your youth,
your love as a bride,
how you followed Me in the wilderness,
in a land not sown.
3 Israel was holy to the LORD,
the firstfruits of His harvest.
All who devoured her
were found guilty;
disaster came upon them,'"
declares the LORD.
4 Hear the word of the LORD, O house of Jacob, and all you
families of the house of Israel.5 This is what the LORD says:
"What fault did your fathers find in Me
that they strayed so far from Me?
They followed worthless idols,

1. The Hebrew for *watching* sounds like the Hebrew for *almond tree.*
2. Hebrew *Gird up your loins.*

and became worthless themselves.
6 They did not ask, ‘Where is the LORD
who brought us up from the land of Egypt,
who led us through the wilderness,
through a land of deserts and pits,
a land of drought and darkness,
a land where no one travels and no one lives?’
7 I brought you into a fertile land
to eat its fruit and bounty,
but you came and defiled My land
and made My inheritance detestable.
8 The priests did not ask,
‘Where is the LORD?’
The experts in the law no longer knew Me,
and the leaders rebelled against Me.
The prophets prophesied by Baal
and followed useless idols.
9 Therefore, I will contend with you again,
declares the LORD,
and I will bring a case
against your children’s children.
10 Cross over to the coasts of Cyprus
and take a look;
send to Kedar and consider carefully;
see if there has ever been anything like this:[3]
11 Has a nation ever changed its gods?
(Yet they are not gods at all.)
But My people have exchanged their Glory
for useless idols.[4]
12 Be stunned by this, O heavens;
be shocked and utterly appalled,”
declares the LORD.
13 “For My people have committed two evils:
They have forsaken Me,
the fountain of living water,
and they have dug their own cisterns—
broken cisterns that cannot hold water.

The Consequence of Israel’s Sin

14 Is Israel a slave?
Was he born into slavery?
Why then has he become prey?
15 The young lions have roared at him;
they have sounded their voices.
They have laid waste his land;
his cities lie in ruins, without inhabitant.
16 The men of Memphis and Tahpanhes
have shaved the crown of your head.[5]
17 Have you not brought this on yourself
by forsaking the LORD your God
when He led you in the way?
18 Now what will you gain on your way to Egypt
to drink the waters of the Nile?
What will you gain on your way to Assyria
to drink the waters of the Euphrates?[6][7]
19 Your own evil will discipline you;
your own apostasies will reprimand you.
Consider and realize
how evil and bitter it is
for you to forsake the LORD your God
and to have no fear of Me,”
declares the Lord GOD of Hosts.
20 “For long ago you broke your yoke
and tore off your chains,
saying, ‘I will not serve!’
Indeed, on every high hill
and under every green tree
you lay down as a prostitute.
21 I had planted you like a choice vine
from the very best seed.
How could you turn yourself before Me
into a rotten, wild vine?
22 Although you wash with lye
and use an abundance of soap,
the stain of your guilt
is still before Me,”
declares the Lord GOD.

Israel’s Unfaithfulness

(Judges 2:10–15; Isaiah 43:22–28)

23 “How can you say, ‘I am not defiled;
I have not run after the Baals’?
Look at your behavior in the valley;
acknowledge what you have done.
You are a swift young she-camel
galloping here and there,
24 a wild donkey at home in the wilderness,
sniffing the wind in the heat of her desire.
Who can restrain her passion?
All who seek her need not weary themselves;
in mating season they will find her.
25 You should have kept your feet from going bare
and your throat from being thirsty.
But you said, ‘It is hopeless!
For I love foreign gods,
and I must go after them.’
26 As the thief is ashamed when he is caught,
so the house of Israel is disgraced.
They, their kings, their officials,
their priests, and their prophets
27 say to a tree, ‘You are my father,’
and to a stone, ‘You gave me birth.’
They have turned their backs to Me
and not their faces.

---

3. Hebrew *Kittim*
4. Or *their glorious God*
5. LXX; Hebrew *Noph*
6. Hebrew *of Shihor*, a branch of the Nile River
7. Hebrew *the River*

Yet in the time of trouble, they say,
'Rise up and save us!'
28 But where are the gods you made for yourselves?
Let them rise up in your time of trouble
and save you if they can;
for your gods are as numerous
as your cities, O Judah.
29 Why do you bring a case against Me?
You have all rebelled against Me,"
declares the LORD.
30 "I have struck your sons in vain;
they accepted no discipline.
Your own sword has devoured your prophets
like a voracious lion."
31 You people of this generation, consider the word of the LORD:
"Have I been a wilderness to Israel
or a land of dense darkness?
Why do My people say,
'We are free to roam;
we will come to You no more'?
32 Does a maiden forget her jewelry
or a bride her wedding sash?
Yet My people have forgotten Me
for days without number.
33 How skillfully you pursue love!
Even the most immoral of women
could learn from your ways.
34 Moreover, your skirts are stained
with the blood of the innocent poor,
though you did not find them breaking in.
But in spite of all these things
35 you say, 'I am innocent.
Surely His anger will turn from me.'
Behold, I will judge you,
because you say, 'I have not sinned.'
36 How impulsive you are,
constantly changing your ways!
You will be disappointed by Egypt
just as you were by Assyria.
37 Moreover, you will leave that place
with your hands on your head,
for the LORD has rejected those you trust;
you will not prosper by their help."

Jeremiah 3

The Wages of the Harlot

1 "If a man divorces his wife
and she leaves him to marry another,
can he ever return to her?
Would not such a land be completely defiled?
But you have played the harlot with many lovers—
and you would return to Me?"
declares the LORD.
2 "Lift up your eyes to the barren heights and see.
Is there any place where you have not been violated?
You sat beside the highways waiting for your lovers,
like a nomad in the desert.
You have defiled the land
with your prostitution and wickedness.
3 Therefore the showers have been withheld,
and no spring rains have fallen.
Yet you have the brazen look of a prostitute;
you refuse to be ashamed.
4 Have you not just called to Me,
'My Father, You are my friend from youth.
5 Will He be angry forever?
Will He be indignant to the end?'
This you have spoken,
but you keep doing all the evil you can."

Judah Follows Israel's Example

6 Now in the days of King Josiah, the LORD said to me, "Have you seen what faithless Israel has done? She has gone up on every high hill and under every green tree to prostitute herself there.7 I thought that after she had done all these things, she would return to Me. But she did not return, and her unfaithful sister Judah saw it.
8 She saw that because faithless Israel had committed adultery, I gave her a certificate of divorce and sent her away. Yet that unfaithful sister Judah had no fear and prostituted herself as well.8 9 Indifferent to her own infidelity, Israel had defiled the land and committed adultery with stones and trees.10 Yet in spite of all this, her unfaithful sister Judah did not return to Me with all her heart, but only in pretense," declares the LORD.

A Call to Repentance

(Hosea 14:1–3; Zechariah 1:1–6)

11 And the LORD said to me, "Faithless Israel has shown herself more righteous than unfaithful Judah.12 Go, proclaim this message toward the north:
'Return, O faithless Israel,' declares the LORD.
'I will no longer look on you with anger,
for I am merciful,' declares the LORD.
'I will not be angry forever.
13 Only acknowledge your guilt,
that you have rebelled against the LORD your God.
You have scattered your favors to foreign gods
under every green tree
and have not obeyed My voice,'"
declares the LORD.
14 "Return, O faithless children," declares the LORD, "for I am your master, and I will take you—one from a city and two from a family—and bring you to Zion.15 Then I will give you shepherds after My own heart, who will feed you with knowledge and understanding."
16 "In those days, when you multiply and increase in the land," declares the LORD, "they will no longer discuss the ark of the covenant of the LORD. It will never come to mind, and no one will remember it or miss it, nor will another one be made.
17 At that time they will call Jerusalem The Throne of the LORD, and all the nations will be gathered in Jerusalem to

8. DSS, one LXX manuscript, and Syriac; MT *I saw*

honor the name of the LORD. They will no longer follow the stubbornness of their evil hearts.[18] In those days the house of Judah will walk with the house of Israel, and they will come together from the land of the north to the land that I gave to your fathers as an inheritance.

[19] Then I said, 'How I long to make you My sons
and give you a desirable land,
the most beautiful inheritance
of all the nations!'
I thought you would call Me 'Father'
and never turn away from following Me.
[20] But as a woman may betray her husband,
so you have betrayed Me, O house of Israel,"
declares the LORD.

[21] A voice is heard on the barren heights,
the children of Israel weeping and begging for mercy,
because they have perverted their ways
and forgotten the LORD their God.
[22] "Return, O faithless children,
and I will heal your faithlessness."
"Here we are. We come to You,
for You are the LORD our God.
[23] Surely deception comes from the hills,
and commotion from the mountains.
Surely the salvation of Israel
is in the LORD our God.
[24] From our youth, that shameful god
has consumed what our fathers have worked for—
their flocks and herds,
their sons and daughters.
[25] Let us lie down in our shame;
let our disgrace cover us.
We have sinned against the LORD our God,
both we and our fathers;
from our youth even to this day
we have not obeyed the voice of the LORD our God."

Jeremiah 4

A Plea to Return

[1] "If you will return, O Israel,
return to Me," declares the LORD.
"If you will remove your detestable idols from My sight
and no longer waver,
[2] and if you can swear, 'As surely as the LORD lives,'
in truth, in justice, and in righteousness,
then the nations will be blessed by Him,
and in Him they will glory."
[3] For this is what the LORD says to the men of Judah and Jerusalem:
"Break up your unplowed ground,
and do not sow among the thorns.
[4] Circumcise yourselves to the LORD,
and remove the foreskins of your hearts,
O men of Judah and people of Jerusalem.
Otherwise, My wrath will break out like fire
and burn with no one to extinguish it,
because of your evil deeds."

Disaster from the North

[5] Announce in Judah, proclaim in Jerusalem, and say:
"Blow the ram's horn throughout the land.
Cry aloud and say,
'Assemble yourselves
and let us flee to the fortified cities.'
[6] Raise a signal flag toward Zion.
Seek refuge! Do not delay!
For I am bringing disaster from the north,
and terrible destruction.
[7] A lion has gone up from his thicket,
and a destroyer of nations has set out.
He has left his lair
to lay waste your land.
Your cities will be reduced to ruins
and lie uninhabited.
[8] So put on sackcloth,
mourn and wail,
for the fierce anger of the LORD
has not turned away from us."
[9] "In that day," declares the LORD,
"the king and officials will lose their courage.
The priests will tremble in fear,
and the prophets will be astounded."
[10] Then I said, "Ah, Lord GOD, how completely You have deceived this people and Jerusalem by saying, 'You will have peace,' while a sword is at our throats."
[11] At that time it will be said to this people and to Jerusalem, "A searing wind from the barren heights in the desert blows toward the daughter of My people, but not to winnow or to sift;[12] a wind too strong for that comes from Me. Now I also pronounce judgments against them."
[13] Behold, he advances like the clouds,
his chariots like the whirlwind.
His horses are swifter than eagles.
Woe to us, for we are ruined!
[14] Wash the evil from your heart, O Jerusalem,
so that you may be saved.
How long will you harbor
wicked thoughts within you?
[15] For a voice resounds from Dan,
proclaiming disaster from the hills of Ephraim.
[16] Warn the nations now!
Proclaim to Jerusalem:
"A besieging army comes from a distant land;
they raise their voices against the cities of Judah.
[17] They surround her like men guarding a field,
because she has rebelled against Me," declares the LORD.
[18] "Your ways and deeds
have brought this upon you.
This is your punishment; how bitter it is,
because it pierces to the heart!"

Lamentation for Judah

[19] My anguish, my anguish! I writhe in pain!
Oh, the pain in my chest!
My heart pounds within me;

I cannot be silent.
For I have heard the sound of the horn,
the alarm of battle.
20 Disaster after disaster is proclaimed,
for the whole land is laid waste.
My tents are destroyed in an instant,
my curtains in a moment.
21 How long must I see the signal flag
and hear the sound of the horn?
22 "For My people are fools;
they have not known Me.
They are foolish children,
without understanding.
They are skilled in doing evil,
but they know not how to do good."
23 I looked at the earth,
and it was formless and void;
I looked to the heavens,
and they had no light.
24 I looked at the mountains,
and behold, they were quaking;
all the hills were swaying.
25 I looked, and no man was left;
all the birds of the air had fled.
26 I looked, and the fruitful land was a desert.
All its cities were torn down
before the LORD,
before His fierce anger.
27 For this is what the LORD says:
"The whole land will be desolate,
but I will not finish its destruction.
28 Therefore the earth will mourn
and the heavens above will grow dark.
I have spoken, I have planned,
and I will not relent or turn back."
29 Every city flees
at the sound of the horseman and archer.
They enter the thickets
and climb among the rocks.
Every city is abandoned;
no inhabitant is left.
30 And you, O devastated one, what will you do,
though you dress yourself in scarlet,
though you adorn yourself with gold jewelry,
though you enlarge your eyes with paint?
You adorn yourself in vain; your lovers despise you;
they want to take your life.
31 For I hear a cry like a woman in labor,
a cry of anguish like one bearing her first child—
the cry of the Daughter of Zion gasping for breath,
stretching out her hands to say,
"Woe is me,
for my soul faints before the murderers!"

Jeremiah 5

No One Is Just

1 "Go up and down the streets of Jerusalem.
Look now and take note; search her squares.
If you can find a single person,
anyone who acts justly,
anyone who seeks the truth,
then I will forgive the city.
2 Although they say, 'As surely as the LORD lives,'
they are swearing falsely."
3 O LORD, do not Your eyes look for truth?
You struck them, but they felt no pain.
You finished them off,
but they refused to accept discipline.
They have made their faces harder than stone
and refused to repent.
4 Then I said, "They are only the poor;
they have played the fool,
for they do not know the way of the LORD,
the justice of their God.
5 I will go to the powerful
and speak to them.
Surely they know the way of the LORD,
the justice of their God."
But they too, with one accord, had broken the yoke
and torn off the chains.
6 Therefore a lion from the forest will strike them down,
a wolf from the desert will ravage them.
A leopard will lie in wait near their cities,
and everyone who ventures out will be torn to pieces.
For their rebellious acts are many,
and their unfaithful deeds are numerous.
7 "Why should I forgive you?
Your children have forsaken Me
and sworn by gods that are not gods.
I satisfied their needs, yet they committed adultery
and assembled at the houses of prostitutes.
8 They are well-fed, lusty stallions,
each neighing after his neighbor's wife.
9 Should I not punish them for these things?"
declares the LORD.
"Should I not avenge Myself
on such a nation as this?
10 Go up through her vineyards and ravage them,
but do not finish them off.
Strip off her branches,
for they do not belong to the LORD.
11 For the house of Israel and the house of Judah
have been utterly unfaithful to Me,"
declares the LORD.
12 They have lied about the LORD and said:
"He will not do anything; harm will not come to us;
we will not see sword or famine.
13 The prophets are but wind,
for the word is not in them.

So let their own predictions befall them."[9]

Judgment Proclaimed

14 Therefore this is what the LORD God of Hosts says:
"Because you have spoken this word,
I will make My words a fire in your mouth
and this people the wood it consumes.
15 Behold, I am bringing a distant nation against you,
O house of Israel," declares the LORD.
"It is an established nation,
an ancient nation,
a nation whose language you do not know
and whose speech you do not understand.
16 Their quivers are like open graves;
they are all mighty men.
17 They will devour your harvest and food;
they will consume your sons and daughters;
they will eat up your flocks and herds;
they will feed on your vines and fig trees.
With the sword they will destroy
the fortified cities in which you trust."
18 "Yet even in those days," declares the LORD, "I will not make a full end of you. 19 And when the people ask, 'For what offense has the LORD our God done all these things to us?' You are to tell them, 'Just as you have forsaken Me and served foreign gods in your land, so will you serve foreigners in a land that is not your own.'"
20 Declare this in the house of Jacob and proclaim it in Judah:
21 'Hear this,
O foolish and senseless people,
who have eyes but do not see,
who have ears but do not hear.
22 Do you not fear Me?"
declares the LORD.
"Do you not tremble before Me,
the One who set the sand as the boundary for the sea,
an enduring barrier it cannot cross?
The waves surge, but they cannot prevail.
They roar but cannot cross it.
23 But these people have stubborn and rebellious hearts.
They have turned aside and gone away.
24 They have not said in their hearts,
'Let us fear the LORD our God,
who gives the rains, both autumn and spring, in season,
who keeps for us the appointed weeks of harvest.'
25 Your iniquities have diverted these from you;
your sins have deprived you of My bounty.
26 For among My people are wicked men;
they watch like fowlers lying in wait;
they set a trap to catch men.
27 Like cages full of birds,
so their houses are full of deceit.
Therefore they have become powerful and rich.
28 They have grown fat and sleek,
and have excelled in the deeds of the wicked.
They have not taken up the cause of the fatherless,
that they might prosper;
nor have they defended
the rights of the needy.
29 Should I not punish them for these things?"
declares the LORD.
"Should I not avenge Myself
on such a nation as this?
30 A horrible and shocking thing
has happened in the land.
31 The prophets prophesy falsely,
and the priests rule by their own authority.
My people love it so,
but what will you do in the end?

Jeremiah 6

Jerusalem's Final Warning

1 "Run for cover, O sons of Benjamin;
flee from Jerusalem!
Sound the ram's horn in Tekoa;
send up a signal over Beth-haccherem,
for disaster looms from the north,
even great destruction.
2 Though she is beautiful and delicate,
I will destroy the Daughter of Zion.[10]
3 Shepherds and their flocks
will come against her;
they will pitch their tents all around her,
each tending his own portion:
4 'Prepare for battle against her;
rise up, let us attack at noon.
Woe to us, for the daylight is fading;
the evening shadows grow long.
5 Rise up, let us attack by night
and destroy her fortresses!'"
6 For this is what the LORD of Hosts says:
"Cut down the trees
and raise a siege ramp against Jerusalem.
This city must be punished;
there is nothing but oppression in her midst.
7 As a well gushes its water,
so she pours out her evil.
Violence and destruction resound in her;
sickness and wounds are ever before Me.
8 Be forewarned, O Jerusalem,
or I will turn away from you;
I will make you a desolation,
a land without inhabitant."
9 This is what the LORD of Hosts says:
"Glean the remnant of Israel
as thoroughly as a vine.
Pass your hand once more like a grape gatherer
over the branches."

---

9. Literally *let this befall them.*
10. Or *To a lovely and delicate woman I have likened the Daughter of Zion*

10 To whom can I give this warning?
Who will listen to me?
Look, their ears are closed,
so they cannot hear.
See, the word of the LORD has become offensive to them;
they find no pleasure in it.[11]
11 But I am full of the LORD's wrath;
I am tired of holding it back.
"Pour it out on the children in the street,
and on the young men gathered together.
For both husband and wife will be captured,
the old and the very old alike.
12 Their houses will be turned over to others,
their fields and wives as well,
for I will stretch out My hand
against the inhabitants of the land,"
declares the LORD.
13 "For from the least of them to the greatest,
all are greedy for gain;
from prophet to priest,
all practice deceit.
14 They dress the wound of My people
with very little care,
saying, 'Peace, peace,'
when there is no peace at all.
15 Are they ashamed of the abomination they have committed?
No, they have no shame at all;
they do not even know how to blush.
So they will fall among the fallen;
when I punish them, they will collapse,"
says the LORD.
16 This is what the LORD says:
"Stand at the crossroads and look.
Ask for the ancient paths: 'Where is the good way?'
Then walk in it, and you will find rest for your souls.
But they said, 'We will not walk in it!'
17 I appointed watchmen over you and said,
'Listen for the sound of the ram's horn.'
But they answered, 'We will not listen!'
18 Therefore hear, O nations,
and learn, O congregations,
what will happen to them.
19 Hear, O earth! I am bringing disaster on this people,
the fruit of their own schemes,
because they have paid no attention to My word
and have rejected My instruction.
20 What use to Me is frankincense from Sheba
or sweet cane from a distant land?
Your burnt offerings are not acceptable;
your sacrifices do not please Me."
21 Therefore this is what the LORD says:
"I will lay stumbling blocks before this people;
fathers and sons alike will be staggered;
friends and neighbors will perish."

An Invasion from the North

22 This is what the LORD says:
"Behold, an army is coming
from the land of the north;
a great nation is stirred up
from the ends of the earth.
23 They grasp the bow and spear;
they are cruel and merciless.
Their voice roars like the sea,
and they ride upon horses,
lined up like men in formation
against you, O Daughter of Zion."[12]
24 We have heard the report;
our hands hang limp.
Anguish has gripped us,
pain like that of a woman in labor.
25 Do not go out to the fields;
do not walk the road.
For the enemy has a sword;
terror is on every side.
26 O daughter of my people,
dress yourselves in sackcloth and roll in ashes.
Mourn with bitter wailing,
as you would for an only son,
for suddenly the destroyer
will come upon us.
27 "I have appointed you to examine My people like ore,
so you may know and try their ways.[13]
28 All are hardened rebels,
walking around as slanderers.
They are bronze and iron;
all of them are corrupt.
29 The bellows blow fiercely,
blasting away the lead with fire.
The refining proceeds in vain,
for the wicked are not purged.
30 They are called rejected silver,
because the LORD has rejected them."

Jeremiah 7

Jeremiah's Message at the Temple Gate

1 This is the word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying, 2 "Stand in the gate of the house of the LORD and proclaim this message: Hear the word of the LORD, all you people of Judah who enter through these gates to worship the LORD. 3 Thus says the LORD of Hosts, the God of Israel: Correct your ways and deeds, and I will let you live in this place. 4 Do not trust in deceptive words, saying:
'This is the temple of the LORD,
the temple of the LORD,
the temple of the LORD.'

---

11. Hebrew *uncircumcised*
12. Or *javelin*
13. Or *to examine My people, a fortress*

5 For if you really correct your ways and deeds, if you act
justly toward one another,6 if you no longer oppress the
foreigner and the fatherless and the widow, and if you no
longer shed innocent blood in this place or follow other gods
to your own harm,7 then I will let you live in this place, in
the land that I gave to your fathers forever and ever.
8 But look, you keep trusting in deceptive words to no
avail.9 Will you steal and murder, commit adultery and
perjury, burn incense to Baal, and follow other gods that you
have not known,10 and then come and stand before Me in
this house, which bears My Name, and say, 'We are
delivered, so we can continue with all these
abominations'?11 Has this house, which bears My Name,
become a den of robbers in your sight? Yes, I too have seen
it, declares the LORD.14
12 But go now to the place in Shiloh where I first made a
dwelling for My Name, and see what I did to it because of
the wickedness of My people Israel.13 And now, because you
have done all these things, declares the LORD, and because I
have spoken to you again and again but you would not
listen, and I have called to you but you would not
answer,15 14 therefore what I did to Shiloh I will now do to
the house that bears My Name, the house in which you trust,
the place that I gave to you and your fathers.15 And I will
cast you out of My presence, just as I have cast out all your
brothers, all the descendants of Ephraim.

Judah's Idolatry Persists

16 As for you, do not pray for these people, do not offer a
plea or petition on their behalf, and do not beg Me, for I will
not listen to you.17 Do you not see what they are doing in the
cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem?18 The sons
gather wood, the fathers light the fire, and the women knead
the dough to make cakes for the Queen of Heaven; they pour
out drink offerings to other gods to provoke Me to
anger.19 But am I the One they are provoking? declares the
LORD. Is it not themselves they spite, to their own shame?
20 Therefore this is what the Lord GOD says: Behold, My
anger and My fury will be poured out on this place, on man
and beast, on the trees of the field and the produce of the
land, and it will burn and not be extinguished.
21 This is what the LORD of Hosts, the God of Israel, says:
Add your burnt offerings to your other sacrifices and eat the
meat yourselves!22 For when I brought your fathers out of
the land of Egypt, I did not merely command them about
burnt offerings and sacrifices,23 but this is what I
commanded them: Obey Me, and I will be your God, and you
will be My people. You must walk in all the ways I have
commanded you, so that it may go well with you.
24 Yet they did not listen or incline their ear, but they
followed the stubborn inclinations of their own evil hearts.
They went backward and not forward.25 From the day your
fathers came out of the land of Egypt until this day, I have
sent you all My servants the prophets again and
again.16 26 Yet they would not listen to Me or incline their ear,
but they stiffened their necks and did more evil than their
fathers.
27 When you tell them all these things, they will not listen to
you. When you call to them, they will not
answer.28 Therefore you must say to them, 'This is the nation
that would not listen to the voice of the LORD their God and
would not receive correction. Truth has perished; it has
disappeared from their lips.29 Cut off your hair and throw it
away. Raise up a lamentation on the barren heights, for the
LORD has rejected and forsaken the generation of His wrath.'

The Valley of Slaughter

30 For the people of Judah have done evil in My sight,
declares the LORD. They have set up their abominations in
the house that bears My Name, and so have defiled it.31 They
have built the high places of Topheth in the Valley of Ben-
hinnom so they could burn their sons and daughters in the
fire—something I never commanded, nor did it even enter
My mind.
32 So behold, the days are coming, declares the LORD, when
this place will no longer be called Topheth and the Valley of
Ben-hinnom, but the Valley of Slaughter. For they will bury
the dead in Topheth until there is no more room.33 The
corpses of this people will become food for the birds of the
air and the beasts of the earth, and there will be no one to
scare them away.
34 I will remove from the cities of Judah and the streets of
Jerusalem the sounds of joy and gladness and the voices of
the bride and bridegroom, for the land will become a
wasteland."

Jeremiah 8

Judah's Sin and Punishment

1 "At that time," declares the LORD, "the bones of the kings
of Judah, the bones of the officials, the bones of the priests,
the bones of the prophets, and the bones of the people of
Jerusalem will be removed from their graves.2 They will be
exposed to the sun and moon, and to all the host of heaven
which they have loved, served, followed, consulted, and
worshiped. Their bones will not be gathered up or buried,
but will become like dung lying on the ground.3 And
wherever I have banished them, the remnant of this evil
family will choose death over life," declares the LORD of
Hosts.
4 So you are to tell them this is what the LORD says:
"Do men fall and not get up again?
Does one turn away and not return?
5 Why then have these people turned away?
Why does Jerusalem always turn away?
They cling to deceit;
they refuse to return.
6 I have listened and heard;
they do not speak what is right.
No one repents of his wickedness,
asking, 'What have I done?'
Everyone has pursued his own course
like a horse charging into battle.
7 Even the stork in the sky
knows her appointed seasons.
The turtledove, the swift, and the thrush
keep their time of migration,
but My people do not know
the requirements of the LORD.17

---

14. Cited in Matthew 21:13, Mark 11:17, and Luke 19:46
15. Literally *I have spoken to you, rising up early and speaking,*
16. Literally *I have sent you all My servants the prophets daily, rising up early and sending (them).*

8 How can you say, ‘We are wise,
and the Law of the LORD is with us,’
when in fact the lying pen of the scribes
has produced a deception?
9 The wise will be put to shame;
they will be dismayed and trapped.
Since they have rejected the word of the LORD,
what wisdom do they really have?
10 Therefore I will give their wives to other men
and their fields to new owners.
For from the least of them to the greatest,
all are greedy for gain;
from prophet to priest,
all practice deceit.
11 They dress the wound of the daughter of My people
with very little care,
saying, ‘Peace, peace,’
when there is no peace at all.
12 Are they ashamed of the abomination they have committed?
No, they have no shame at all;
they do not even know how to blush.
So they will fall among the fallen;
when I punish them, they will collapse,
says the LORD.
13 I will take away their harvest,
declares the LORD.
There will be no grapes on the vine,
nor figs on the tree,
and even the leaf will wither.
Whatever I have given them will be lost to them.”

The People Respond

14 Why are we just sitting here?
Gather together,
let us flee to the fortified cities and perish there,
for the LORD our God has doomed us.
He has given us poisoned water to drink,
because we have sinned against the LORD.
15 We hoped for peace,
but no good has come,
for a time of healing,
but there was only terror.
16 The snorting of enemy horses
is heard from Dan.
At the sound of the neighing of mighty steeds,
the whole land quakes.
They come to devour the land and everything in it,
the city and all who dwell in it.
17 “For behold, I will send snakes among you,
vipers that cannot be charmed,
and they will bite you,”
declares the LORD.

Jeremiah Weeps for His People

18 My sorrow is beyond healing;
my heart is faint within me.[18]
19 Listen to the cry of the daughter of my people
from a land far away:
“Is the LORD no longer in Zion?
Is her King no longer there?”
“Why have they provoked Me to anger
with their carved images,
with their worthless foreign idols?”
20 “The harvest has passed, the summer has ended,
but we have not been saved.”
21 For the brokenness of the daughter of my people I am crushed.
I mourn; horror has gripped me.
22 Is there no balm in Gilead?
Is no physician there?
Why then has the health of the daughter of my people
not been restored?

Jeremiah 9

A Lament over Zion

1 Oh, that my head were a spring of water,
and my eyes a fountain of tears!
I would weep day and night
over the slain daughter of my people.
2 If only I had a traveler’s lodge in the wilderness,
I would abandon my people and depart from them,
for they are all adulterers,
a crowd of faithless people.
3 “They bend their tongues like bows;
lies prevail over truth in the land.
For they proceed from evil to evil,
and they do not take Me into account,”
declares the LORD.
4 “Let everyone guard against his neighbor;
do not trust any brother,
for every brother deals craftily,
and every friend spreads slander.
5 Each one betrays his friend;
no one tells the truth.
They have taught their tongues to lie;
they wear themselves out committing iniquity.
6 You dwell in the midst of deception;
in their deceit they refuse to know Me,”
declares the LORD.[19]
7 Therefore this is what the LORD of Hosts says:
“Behold, I will refine them and test them,
for what else can I do
because of the daughter of My people?[20]
8 Their tongues are deadly arrows;
they speak deception.
With his mouth a man speaks peace to his neighbor,

---

17. The precise identification of some of these birds is uncertain.
18. Or *O my Comforter in sorrow,*
19. That is, Jeremiah dwells (the Hebrew is singular)
20. LXX *because of the wickedness of*

but in his heart he sets a trap for him.
[9] Should I not punish them for these things?
declares the LORD.
Should I not avenge Myself
on such a nation as this?"
[10] I will take up a weeping and wailing for the mountains,
a dirge over the wilderness pasture,
for they have been scorched so no one passes through,
and the lowing of cattle is not heard.
Both the birds of the air and the beasts have fled;
they have gone away.
[11] "And I will make Jerusalem a heap of rubble,
a haunt for jackals;
and I will make the cities of Judah a desolation,
without inhabitant."[21]
[12] Who is the man wise enough to understand this? To whom has the mouth of the LORD spoken, that he may explain it? Why is the land destroyed and scorched like a desert, so no one can pass through it?
[13] And the LORD answered, "It is because they have forsaken My law, which I set before them; they have not walked in it or obeyed My voice.[14] Instead, they have followed the stubbornness of their hearts and gone after the Baals, as their fathers taught them."
[15] Therefore this is what the LORD of Hosts, the God of Israel, says: "Behold, I will feed this people wormwood and give them poisoned water to drink.[16] I will scatter them among the nations that neither they nor their fathers have known, and I will send a sword after them until I have finished them off."
[17] This is what the LORD of Hosts says:
"Take note, and summon the wailing women;
send for the most skillful among them.
[18] Let them come quickly
and take up a lament over us,
that our eyes may overflow with tears,
and our eyelids may gush with water.
[19] For the sound of wailing
is heard from Zion:
'How devastated we are!
How great is our shame!
For we have abandoned the land
because our dwellings have been torn down.'"
[20] Now, O women, hear the word of the LORD.
Open your ears to the word of His mouth.
Teach your daughters to wail,
and one another to lament.
[21] For death has climbed in through our windows;
it has entered our fortresses
to cut off the children from the streets,
the young men from the town squares.
[22] Declare that this is what the LORD says:
"The corpses of men will fall like dung
upon the open field,
like newly cut grain behind the reaper,
with no one to gather it."
[23] This is what the LORD says:
"Let not the wise man boast in his wisdom,
nor the strong man in his strength,
nor the wealthy man in his riches.
[24] But let him who boasts boast in this,
that he understands and knows Me,
that I am the LORD,
who exercises loving devotion,
justice and righteousness on the earth—
for I delight in these things,"
declares the LORD.[22][23]
[25] "Behold, the days are coming," declares the LORD, "when I will punish all who are circumcised only in the flesh —[26] Egypt, Judah, Edom, Ammon, Moab, and all the inhabitants of the desert who clip the hair of their temples. For all these nations are uncircumcised, and the whole house of Israel is uncircumcised in heart."

Jeremiah 10

The Sovereignty of God

[1] Hear the word that the LORD speaks to you, O house of Israel.[2] This is what the LORD says:
"Do not learn the ways of the nations
or be terrified by the signs in the heavens,
though the nations themselves are terrified by them.
[3] For the customs of the peoples are worthless;
they cut down a tree from the forest;
it is shaped with a chisel
by the hands of a craftsman.
[4] They adorn it with silver and gold
and fasten it with hammer and nails,
so that it will not totter.
[5] Like scarecrows in a cucumber patch,
their idols cannot speak.
They must be carried
because they cannot walk.
Do not fear them, for they can do no harm,
and neither can they do any good."
[6] There is none like You, O LORD.
You are great, and Your name is mighty in power.
[7] Who would not fear You, O King of nations?
This is Your due.
For among all the wise men of the nations,
and in all their kingdoms,
there is none like You.
[8] But they are altogether senseless and foolish,
instructed by worthless idols made of wood!
[9] Hammered silver is brought from Tarshish,
and gold from Uphaz—
the work of a craftsman
from the hands of a goldsmith.

---

21. Or *serpents* or *dragons*
22. Cited in 1 Corinthians 1:31 and 2 Corinthians 10:17
23. Forms of the Hebrew *chesed* are translated here and in most cases throughout the Scriptures as *loving devotion*; the range of meaning includes *love*, *goodness*, *kindness*, *faithfulness*, and *mercy*, as well as *loyalty to a covenant*.

Their clothes are blue and purple,
all fashioned by skilled workers.
10 But the LORD is the true God;
He is the living God and eternal King.
The earth quakes at His wrath,
and the nations cannot endure His indignation.
11 Thus you are to tell them: "These gods, who have made neither the heavens nor the earth, will perish from this earth and from under these heavens."[24]
12 The LORD made the earth by His power;
He established the world by His wisdom
and stretched out the heavens by His understanding.
13 When He thunders,
the waters in the heavens roar;
He causes the clouds to rise
from the ends of the earth.
He generates the lightning with the rain
and brings forth the wind from His storehouses.
14 Every man is senseless and devoid of knowledge;
every goldsmith is put to shame by his idols.
For his molten images are a fraud,
and there is no breath in them.
15 They are worthless, a work to be mocked.
In the time of their punishment they will perish.
16 The Portion of Jacob is not like these,
for He is the Maker of all things,
and Israel is the tribe of His inheritance—
the LORD of Hosts is His name.

The Coming Captivity of Judah

17 Gather up your belongings from this land, you who live under siege.18 For this is what the LORD says:
"Behold, at this time I will sling out
the inhabitants of the land
and bring distress upon them
so that they may be captured."
19 Woe to me because of my brokenness;
my wound is grievous!
But I said, "This is truly my sickness,
and I must bear it."
20 My tent is destroyed,
and all its ropes are snapped.
My sons have departed from me
and are no more.
I have no one left to pitch my tent
or set up my curtains.
21 For the shepherds have become senseless;
they do not seek the LORD.
Therefore they have not prospered,
and all their flock is scattered.
22 Listen! The sound of a report is coming—
a great commotion from the land to the north.
It will make the cities of Judah a desolation,
a haunt for jackals.[25]
23 I know, O LORD, that a man's way is not his own;
no one who walks directs his own steps.
24 Correct me, O LORD,
but only with justice—
not in Your anger,
or You will bring me to nothing.
25 Pour out Your wrath on the nations
that do not acknowledge You,
and on the families
that do not call on Your name.
For they have devoured Jacob;
they have consumed him and finished him off;
they have devastated his homeland.

Jeremiah 11

The Broken Covenant

1 This is the word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD:2 "Listen to the words of this covenant and tell them to the men of Judah and the residents of Jerusalem.3 You must tell them that this is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: Cursed is the man who does not obey the words of this covenant,4 which I commanded your forefathers when I brought them out of the land of Egypt, out of the iron furnace, saying, 'Obey Me, and do everything I command you, and you will be My people, and I will be your God.'5 This was in order to establish the oath I swore to your forefathers, to give them a land flowing with milk and honey, as it is to this day."
"Amen, LORD," I answered.
6 Then the LORD said to me, "Proclaim all these words in the cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem, saying: Hear the words of this covenant and carry them out.7 For from the time I brought your fathers out of the land of Egypt until today, I strongly warned them again and again, saying, 'Obey My voice.'[26]8 Yet they would not obey or incline their ears, but each one followed the stubbornness of his evil heart. So I brought on them all the curses of this covenant I had commanded them to follow but they did not keep."
9 And the LORD told me, "There is a conspiracy among the men of Judah and the residents of Jerusalem.10 They have returned to the sins of their forefathers who refused to obey My words. They have followed other gods to serve them. The house of Israel and the house of Judah have broken the covenant I made with their fathers.
11 Therefore this is what the LORD says: 'I am about to bring upon them a disaster that they cannot escape. They will cry out to Me, but I will not listen to them.12 Then the cities of Judah and the residents of Jerusalem will go and cry out to the gods to which they have been burning incense, but these gods certainly will not save them in their time of disaster.13 Your gods are indeed as numerous as your cities, O Judah; the altars of shame you have set up—the altars to burn incense to Baal—are as many as the streets of Jerusalem.'
14 As for you, do not pray for these people. Do not raise up a cry or a prayer on their behalf, for I will not be listening when they call out to Me in their time of disaster.
15 What right has My beloved in My house,

---

24. The original text of this verse is in Aramaic.
25. Or *serpents* or *dragons*
26. Literally *I earnestly warned them, rising up early and warning (them),*

having carried out so many evil schemes?
Can consecrated meat avert your doom? When you are wicked,
then you rejoice.
16 The LORD once called you a flourishing olive tree,
beautiful with well-formed fruit.
But with a mighty roar He will set it on fire,
and its branches will be consumed.
17 The LORD of Hosts, who planted you, has decreed disaster against you on account of the evil that the house of Israel and the house of Judah have brought upon themselves, provoking Me to anger by burning incense to Baal."

A Plot against Jeremiah
(Jeremiah 18:18–23)

18 And the LORD informed me, so I knew.
Then You showed me their deeds.
19 For I was like a gentle lamb led to slaughter;
I did not know that they had plotted against me:
"Let us destroy the tree with its fruit;
let us cut him off from the land of the living,
that his name may be remembered no more."
20 O LORD of Hosts, who judges righteously,
who examines the heart and mind,
let me see Your vengeance upon them,
for to You I have committed my cause.[27]
21 Therefore this is what the LORD says concerning the people of Anathoth who are seeking your life and saying, "You must not prophesy in the name of the LORD, or you will die by our hand."[22] So this is what the LORD of Hosts says: "I will punish them. Their young men will die by the sword, their sons and daughters by famine.[23] There will be no remnant, for I will bring disaster on the people of Anathoth in the year of their punishment."

Jeremiah 12

The Prosperity of the Wicked

1 Righteous are You, O LORD,
when I plead before You.
Yet about Your judgments
I wish to contend with You:
Why does the way of the wicked prosper?
Why do all the faithless live at ease?
2 You planted them, and they have taken root.
They have grown and produced fruit.
You are ever on their lips,
but far from their hearts.[28]
3 But You know me, O LORD;
You see me and test my heart toward You.
Drag away the wicked like sheep to the slaughter
and set them apart for the day of carnage.
4 How long will the land mourn
and the grass of every field be withered?
Because of the evil of its residents,
the animals and birds have been swept away,
for the people have said,
"He cannot see what our end will be."

God's Answer to Jeremiah

5 "If you have raced with men on foot
and they have worn you out,
how can you compete with horses?
If you stumble in a peaceful land,
how will you do in the thickets of the Jordan?
6 Even your brothers—
your own father's household—
even they have betrayed you;
even they have cried aloud against you.
Do not trust them,
though they speak well of you.
7 I have forsaken My house;
I have abandoned My inheritance.
I have given the beloved of My soul
into the hands of her enemies.
8 My inheritance has become to Me
like a lion in the forest.
She has roared against Me;
therefore I hate her.
9 Is not My inheritance to Me
like a speckled bird of prey
with other birds of prey circling against her?
Go, gather all the beasts of the field;
bring them to devour her.[29]
10 Many shepherds have destroyed My vineyard;
they have trampled My plot of ground.
They have turned My pleasant field
into a desolate wasteland.
11 They have made it a desolation;
desolate before Me, it mourns.
All the land is laid waste,
but no man takes it to heart.
12 Over all the barren heights in the wilderness
the destroyers have come,
for the sword of the LORD devours
from one end of the earth to the other.
No flesh has peace.
13 They have sown wheat but harvested thorns.
They have exhausted themselves to no avail.
Bear the shame of your harvest
because of the fierce anger of the LORD."

A Message for Israel's Neighbors
(Amos 1:1–15)

14 This is what the LORD says: "As for all My evil neighbors who attack the inheritance that I bequeathed to My people Israel, I am about to uproot them from their land, and I will uproot the house of Judah from among them.[15] But after I have uprooted them, I will once again have compassion on them and return each one to his inheritance and to his land.
16 And if they will diligently learn the ways of My people and swear by My name, saying, 'As surely as the LORD lives'—just as they once taught My people to swear by Baal—then

---

27. Hebrew *the kidneys*
28. Hebrew *their kidneys*
29. Or *like a speckled hyena with birds of prey*

they will be established among My people.[17] But if they will not obey, then I will uproot that nation; I will uproot it and destroy it, declares the LORD."

Jeremiah 13

The Linen Loincloth

[1] This is what the LORD said to me: "Go and buy yourself a linen loincloth and put it around your waist, but do not let it touch water."

[2] So I bought a loincloth in accordance with the word of the LORD, and I put it around my waist.

[3] Then the word of the LORD came to me a second time:[4] "Take the loincloth that you bought and are wearing, and go at once to Perath and hide it there in a crevice of the rocks."[30]

[5] So I went and hid it at Perath, as the LORD had commanded me.

[6] Many days later the LORD said to me, "Arise, go to Perath, and get the loincloth that I commanded you to hide there."[7] So I went to Perath and dug up the loincloth, and I took it from the place where I had hidden it. But now it was ruined—of no use at all.

[8] Then the word of the LORD came to me:[9] "This is what the LORD says: In the same way I will ruin the pride of Judah and the great pride of Jerusalem.[10] These evil people, who refuse to listen to My words, who follow the stubbornness of their own hearts, and who go after other gods to serve and worship them, they will be like this loincloth—of no use at all.

[11] For just as a loincloth clings to a man's waist, so I have made the whole house of Israel and the whole house of Judah cling to Me, declares the LORD, so that they might be My people for My renown and praise and glory. But they did not listen.

The Wineskins

[12] Therefore you are to tell them that this is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: 'Every wineskin shall be filled with wine.'

And when they reply, 'Don't we surely know that every wineskin should be filled with wine?'[13] then you are to tell them that this is what the LORD says: 'I am going to fill with drunkenness all who live in this land—the kings who sit on David's throne, the priests, the prophets, and all the people of Jerusalem.[14] I will smash them against one another, fathers and sons alike, declares the LORD. I will allow no mercy or pity or compassion to keep Me from destroying them.'"

Captivity Threatened

[15] Listen and give heed. Do not be arrogant,
for the LORD has spoken.
[16] Give glory to the LORD your God
before He brings darkness,
before your feet stumble
on the dusky mountains.
You wait for light,
but He turns it into deep gloom and thick darkness.
[17] But if you do not listen,
I will weep in secret because of your pride.
My eyes will overflow with tears,
because the LORD's flock has been taken captive.
[18] Say to the king
and to the queen mother:
"Take a lowly seat,
for your glorious crowns have fallen from your heads."
[19] The cities of the Negev have been shut tight,
and no one can open them.
All Judah has been carried into exile,
wholly taken captive.
[20] Lift up your eyes and see
those coming from the north.
Where is the flock entrusted to you,
the sheep that were your pride?
[21] What will you say when He sets over you
close allies whom you yourself trained?
Will not pangs of anguish grip you,
as they do a woman in labor?
[22] And if you ask yourself,
"Why has this happened to me?"
It is because of the magnitude of your iniquity
that your skirts have been stripped off
and your body has been exposed.[31]
[23] Can the Ethiopian change his skin,
or the leopard his spots?
Neither are you able to do good—
you who are accustomed to doing evil.[32]
[24] I will scatter you like chaff
driven by the desert wind.
[25] This is your lot,
the portion I have measured to you,"
declares the LORD,
"because you have forgotten Me
and trusted in falsehood.
[26] So I will pull your skirts up over your face,
that your shame may be seen.
[27] Your adulteries and lustful neighings,
your shameless prostitution
on the hills and in the fields—
I have seen your detestable acts.
Woe to you, O Jerusalem!
How long will you remain unclean?"

Jeremiah 14

Drought, Famine, Sword, and Plague

[1] This is the word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah concerning the drought:

[2] "Judah mourns
and her gates languish.
Her people wail for the land,
and a cry goes up from Jerusalem.
[3] The nobles send their servants for water;

---

30. Or possibly *to the Euphrates*; similarly in verses 5–7
31. Literally *and your heels have suffered violence*
32. Hebrew *that Cushite*; that is, probably a person from the upper Nile region

they go to the cisterns, but find no water;
their jars return empty.
They are ashamed and humiliated;
they cover their heads.
4 The ground is cracked
because no rain has fallen on the land.
The farmers are ashamed;
they cover their heads.
5 Even the doe in the field deserts her newborn fawn
because there is no grass.
6 Wild donkeys stand on barren heights;
they pant for air like jackals;
their eyes fail for lack of pasture."[33]
7 Although our iniquities testify against us, O LORD,
act for the sake of Your name.
Indeed, our rebellions are many;
we have sinned against You.
8 O Hope of Israel,
its Savior in times of distress,
why are You like a stranger in the land,
like a traveler who stays but a night?
9 Why are You like a man taken by surprise,
like a warrior powerless to save?
Yet You are among us, O LORD,
and we are called by Your name.
Do not forsake us!
10 This is what the LORD says about this people:
"Truly they love to wander;
they have not restrained their feet.
So the LORD does not accept them;
He will now remember their iniquity
and punish them for their sins."
11 Then the LORD said to me, "Do not pray for the well-being of this people. 12 Although they may fast, I will not listen to their cry; although they may offer burnt offerings and grain offerings, I will not accept them. Instead, I will finish them off by sword and famine and plague."
13 "Ah, Lord GOD!" I replied, "Look, the prophets are telling them, 'You will not see the sword or suffer famine, but I will give you lasting peace in this place.'"
14 "The prophets are prophesying lies in My name," replied the LORD. "I did not send them or appoint them or speak to them. They are prophesying to you a false vision, a worthless divination, the futility and delusion of their own minds.
15 Therefore this is what the LORD says about the prophets who prophesy in My name: I did not send them, yet they say, 'No sword or famine will touch this land.'
By sword and famine these very prophets will meet their end! 16 And the people to whom they prophesy will be thrown into the streets of Jerusalem because of famine and sword. There will be no one to bury them or their wives, their sons or their daughters. I will pour out their own evil upon them.
17 You are to speak this word to them:
'My eyes overflow with tears;
day and night they do not cease,
for the virgin daughter of my people
has been shattered by a crushing blow,
a severely grievous wound.
18 If I go out to the country,
I see those slain by the sword;
if I enter the city,
I see those ravaged by famine!
For both prophet and priest
travel to a land they do not know.'"

A Prayer for Mercy
(Isaiah 63:15–19)

19 Have You rejected Judah completely?
Do You despise Zion?
Why have You stricken us
so that we are beyond healing?
We hoped for peace,
but no good has come,
and for the time of healing,
but there was only terror.
20 We acknowledge our wickedness, O LORD,
the guilt of our fathers;
indeed, we have sinned against You.
21 For the sake of Your name do not despise us;
do not disgrace Your glorious throne.
Remember Your covenant with us;
do not break it.
22 Can the worthless idols of the nations bring rain?
Do the skies alone send showers?
Is this not by You, O LORD our God?
So we put our hope in You,
for You have done all these things.

Jeremiah 15

Judgment to Continue

1 Then the LORD said to me: "Even if Moses and Samuel should stand before Me, My heart would not go out to this people. Send them from My presence, and let them go! 2 If they ask you, 'Where shall we go?' you are to tell them that this is what the LORD says:
'Those destined for death, to death;
those destined for the sword, to the sword;
those destined for famine, to famine;
and those destined for captivity, to captivity.'[34]
3 I will appoint over them four kinds of destroyers, declares the LORD: the sword to kill, the dogs to drag away, and the birds of the air and beasts of the earth to devour and destroy. 4 I will make them a horror to all the kingdoms of the earth because of what Manasseh son of Hezekiah king of Judah did in Jerusalem.
5 Who will have pity on you, O Jerusalem?
Who will mourn for you?
Who will turn aside
to ask about your welfare?
6 You have forsaken Me, declares the LORD.
You have turned your back.
So I will stretch out My hand against you

33. Or *serpents* or *dragons*
34. See Revelation 13:10.

and I will destroy you;
I am weary of showing compassion.
7 I will scatter them with a winnowing fork
at the gates of the land.
I will bereave and destroy My people
who have not turned from their ways.
8 I will make their widows more numerous
than the sand of the sea.
I will bring a destroyer at noon
against the mothers of young men.
I will suddenly bring upon them
anguish and dismay.
9 The mother of seven will grow faint;
she will breathe her last breath.
Her sun will set while it is still day;
she will be disgraced and humiliated.
And the rest I will put to the sword
in the presence of their enemies,"
declares the LORD.

Jeremiah's Woe

10 Woe to me, my mother,
that you have borne me,
a man of strife and conflict
in all the land.
I have neither lent nor borrowed,
yet everyone curses me.
11 The LORD said:
"Surely I will deliver you for a good purpose;
surely I will intercede with your enemy
in your time of trouble,
in your time of distress.
12 Can anyone smash iron—
iron from the north—or bronze?
13 Your wealth and your treasures
I will give up as plunder,
without charge for all your sins
within all your borders.
14 Then I will enslave you to your enemies
in a land you do not know,
for My anger will kindle a fire
that will burn against you."[35]
15 You understand, O LORD;
remember me and attend to me.
Avenge me against my persecutors.
In Your patience, do not take me away.
Know that I endure reproach for Your honor.
16 Your words were found, and I ate them.
Your words became my joy
and my heart's delight.
For I bear Your name,
O LORD God of Hosts.
17 I never sat with the band of revelers,
nor did I celebrate with them.
Because Your hand was on me, I sat alone,
for You have filled me with indignation.
18 Why is my pain unending,
and my wound incurable,
refusing to be healed?
You have indeed become like a mirage to me—
water that is not there.

The LORD's Promise

19 Therefore this is what the LORD says:
"If you return, I will restore you;
you will stand in My presence.
And if you speak words that are noble instead of worthless,
you will be My spokesman.
It is they who must turn to you,
but you must not turn to them.
20 Then I will make you a wall to this people,
a fortified wall of bronze;
they will fight against you
but will not overcome you,
for I am with you to save and deliver you,
declares the LORD.
21 I will deliver you from the hand of the wicked
and redeem you from the grasp of the ruthless."

Jeremiah 16

Disaster Predicted

1 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 2 "You must not marry or have sons or daughters in this place."

3 For this is what the LORD says concerning the sons and daughters born in this place, and the mothers who bore them, and the fathers who fathered them in this land: 4 "They will die from deadly diseases. They will not be mourned or buried, but will lie like dung on the ground. They will be finished off by sword and famine, and their corpses will become food for the birds of the air and beasts of the earth."

5 Indeed, this is what the LORD says: "Do not enter a house where there is a funeral meal. Do not go to mourn or show sympathy, for I have removed from this people My peace, My loving devotion, and My compassion," declares the LORD.

6 "Both great and small will die in this land. They will not be buried or mourned, nor will anyone cut himself or shave his head for them. 7 No food will be offered to comfort those who mourn the dead; not even a cup of consolation will be given for the loss of a father or mother.

8 You must not enter a house where there is feasting and sit down with them to eat and drink. 9 For this is what the LORD of Hosts, the God of Israel, says: I am going to remove from this place, before your very eyes and in your days, the sounds of joy and gladness, the voices of the bride and bridegroom.

10 When you tell these people all these things, they will ask you, 'Why has the LORD pronounced all this great disaster against us? What is our iniquity? What is the sin that we have committed against the LORD our God?'

11 Then you are to answer them: 'It is because your fathers have forsaken Me, declares the LORD, and followed other gods, and served and worshiped them. They abandoned Me and did not keep My instruction. 12 And you have done more

35. Some Hebrew manuscripts, LXX, and Syriac (see also Jeremiah 17:4); most Hebrew manuscripts *Then I will cause your enemies to bring you into a land*

evil than your fathers. See how each of you follows the stubbornness of his evil heart instead of obeying Me.[13] So I will cast you out of this land into a land that neither you nor your fathers have known. There you will serve other gods day and night, for I will show you no favor.'

God Will Restore Israel

[14] Yet behold, the days are coming, declares the LORD, when they will no longer say, 'As surely as the LORD lives, who brought the Israelites up out of the land of Egypt.'[15] Instead they will say, 'As surely as the LORD lives, who brought the Israelites up out of the land of the north and all the other lands to which He had banished them.' For I will return them to their land that I gave to their forefathers.

[16] But for now I will send for many fishermen, declares the LORD, and they will catch them. After that I will send for many hunters, and they will hunt them down on every mountain and hill, even from the clefts of the rocks.

[17] For My eyes are on all their ways. They are not hidden from My face, and their guilt is not concealed from My eyes.[18] And I will first repay them double their iniquity and their sin, because they have defiled My land with the carcasses of their detestable idols, and they have filled My inheritance with their abominations."

[19] O LORD, my strength and my fortress,
my refuge in the day of distress,
the nations will come to You
from the ends of the earth, and they will say,
"Our fathers inherited nothing but lies,
worthless idols of no benefit at all.
[20] Can man make gods for himself?
Such are not gods!"
[21] "Therefore behold, I will inform them,
and this time I will make them know
My power and My might;
then they will know
that My name is the LORD.

Jeremiah 17

The Sin and Punishment of Judah

[1] "The sin of Judah is written with an iron stylus,
engraved with a diamond point
on the tablets of their hearts
and on the horns of their altars.
[2] Even their children remember their altars and Asherah poles
by the green trees and on the high hills.
[3] O My mountain in the countryside,
I will give over your wealth
and all your treasures as plunder,
because of the sin of your high places,
within all your borders.
[4] And you yourself will relinquish
the inheritance that I gave you.
I will enslave you to your enemies
in a land that you do not know,
for you have kindled My anger;
it will burn forever."

[5] This is what the LORD says:
"Cursed is the man who trusts in mankind,
who makes mere flesh his strength
and turns his heart from the LORD.[36]
[6] He will be like a shrub in the desert;
he will not see when prosperity comes.
He will dwell in the parched places of the desert,
in a salt land where no one lives.
[7] But blessed is the man who trusts in the LORD,
whose confidence is in Him.
[8] He is like a tree planted by the waters
that sends out its roots toward the stream.
It does not fear when the heat comes,
and its leaves are always green.
It does not worry in a year of drought,
nor does it cease to produce fruit.
[9] The heart is deceitful above all things
and beyond cure.
Who can understand it?
[10] I, the LORD, search the heart;
I examine the mind
to reward a man according to his way,
by what his deeds deserve.[37]
[11] Like a partridge hatching eggs it did not lay
is the man who makes a fortune unjustly.
In the middle of his days his riches will desert him,
and in the end he will be the fool."

Jeremiah's Prayer for Deliverance

[12] A glorious throne, exalted from the beginning,
is the place of our sanctuary.
[13] O LORD, the hope of Israel,
all who abandon You will be put to shame.
All who turn away will be written in the dust,
for they have abandoned the LORD,
the fountain of living water.
[14] Heal me, O LORD, and I will be healed;
save me, and I will be saved,
for You are my praise.
[15] Behold, they keep saying to me,
"Where is the word of the LORD?
Let it come now!"
[16] But I have not run away from being Your shepherd;
I have not desired the day of despair.
You know that the utterance of my lips
was spoken in Your presence.
[17] Do not become a terror to me;
You are my refuge in the day of disaster.
[18] Let my persecutors be put to shame,
but do not let me be put to shame.
Let them be terrified,
but do not let me be terrified.
Bring upon them the day of disaster

---

36. Hebrew *arm*
37. Hebrew *kidneys*

and shatter them with double destruction.

Restoring the Sabbath

(Nehemiah 13:15–22)

19 This is what the LORD said to me: “Go and stand at the
gate of the people, through which the kings of Judah go in
and out; and stand at all the other gates of Jerusalem.
20 Say to them, ‘Hear the word of the LORD, O kings of
Judah, all people of Judah and Jerusalem who enter through
these gates. 21 This is what the LORD says: Take heed for
yourselves; do not carry a load or bring it through the gates
of Jerusalem on the Sabbath day. 22 You must not carry a
load out of your houses or do any work on the Sabbath day,
but you must keep the Sabbath day holy, just as I
commanded your forefathers. 23 Yet they would not listen or
incline their ear, but they stiffened their necks and would
not listen or receive My discipline.
24 If, however, you listen carefully to Me, says the LORD, and
bring no load through the gates of this city on the Sabbath
day, and keep the Sabbath day holy, and do no work on
it, 25 then kings and princes will enter through the gates of
this city. They will sit on the throne of David, riding in
chariots and on horses with their officials, along with the
men of Judah and the residents of Jerusalem, and this city
will be inhabited forever. 26 And people will come from the
cities of Judah and the places around Jerusalem, from the
land of Benjamin, and from the foothills, the hill country,
and the Negev, bringing burnt offerings and sacrifices, grain
offerings and frankincense, and thank offerings to the house
of the LORD. 38
27 But if you do not listen to Me to keep the Sabbath day holy
by not carrying a load while entering the gates of Jerusalem
on the Sabbath day, then I will kindle an unquenchable fire
in its gates to consume the citadels of Jerusalem.’”

Jeremiah 18

The Potter and the Clay

1 This is the word that came to Jeremiah from the
LORD: 2 “Go down at once to the potter’s house, and there I
will give you My message.”
3 So I went down to the potter’s house and saw him working
at the wheel. 4 But the vessel that he was shaping from the
clay became flawed in his hand; so he formed it into another
vessel, as it seemed best for him to do.
5 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 6 “O house
of Israel, declares the LORD, can I not treat you as this potter
treats his clay? Just like clay in the potter’s hand, so are you
in My hand, O house of Israel.
7 At any time I might announce that a nation or kingdom will
be uprooted, torn down, and destroyed. 8 But if that nation I
warned turns from its evil, then I will relent of the disaster I
had planned to bring.
9 And if at another time I announce that I will build up and
establish a nation or kingdom, 10 and if it does evil in My
sight and does not listen to My voice, then I will relent of the
good I had intended for it.
11 Now therefore, tell the men of Judah and the residents of
Jerusalem that this is what the LORD says: ‘Behold, I am
planning a disaster for you and devising a plan against you.
Turn now, each of you, from your evil ways, and correct
your ways and deeds.’
12 But they will reply, ‘It is hopeless. We will follow our own
plans, and each of us will act according to the stubbornness
of his evil heart.’”
13 Therefore this is what the LORD says:
“Inquire among the nations:
Who has ever heard things like these?
Virgin Israel has done a most terrible thing.
14 Does the snow of Lebanon
ever leave its rocky slopes?
Or do its cool waters flowing from a distance
ever run dry?
15 Yet My people have forgotten Me.
They burn incense to worthless idols
that make them stumble in their ways,
leaving the ancient roads
to walk on rutted bypaths
instead of on the highway.
16 They have made their land a desolation,
a perpetual object of scorn;
all who pass by will be appalled
and shake their heads.
17 I will scatter them before the enemy
like the east wind.
I will show them My back and not My face
in the day of their calamity.”

Another Plot against Jeremiah

(Jeremiah 11:18–23)

18 Then some said, “Come, let us make plans against
Jeremiah, for the law will never be lost to the priest, nor
counsel to the wise, nor an oracle to the prophet. Come, let
us denounce him and pay no heed to any of his words.”
19 Attend to me, O LORD.
Hear what my accusers are saying!
20 Should good be repaid with evil?
Yet they have dug a pit for me.
Remember how I stood before You
to speak good on their behalf,
to turn Your wrath from them.
21 Therefore, hand their children over to famine;
pour out the power of the sword upon them.
Let their wives become childless and widowed;
let their husbands be slain by disease,
their young men struck down by the sword in battle.
22 Let a cry be heard from their houses
when You suddenly bring raiders against them,
for they have dug a pit to capture me
and have hidden snares for my feet.
23 But You, O LORD, know all their deadly plots against me.
Do not wipe out their guilt
or blot out their sin from Your sight.
Let them be overthrown before You;
deal with them in the time of Your anger.

38. Hebrew *Shephelah* or *lowlands*; that is, the western foothills of Judea

Jeremiah 19

The Broken Jar

1 This is what the LORD says: “Go and buy a clay jar from a
potter. Take some of the elders of the people and leaders
of the priests,2 and go out to the Valley of Ben-hinnom
near the entrance of the Potsherd Gate.
Proclaim there the words I speak to you,3 saying, ‘Hear the
word of the LORD, O kings of Judah and residents of
Jerusalem. This is what the LORD of Hosts, the God of Israel,
says: I am going to bring such disaster on this place that the
ears of all who hear of it will ring,4 because they have
abandoned Me and made this a foreign place. They have
burned incense in this place to other gods that neither they
nor their fathers nor the kings of Judah have ever known.
They have filled this place with the blood of the
innocent.5 They have built high places to Baal on which to
burn their children in the fire as offerings to Baal—
something I never commanded or mentioned, nor did it even
enter My mind.
6 So behold, the days are coming, declares the LORD, when
this place will no longer be called Topheth or the Valley of
Ben-hinnom, but the Valley of Slaughter.7 And in this place I
will ruin the plans of Judah and Jerusalem. I will make them
fall by the sword before their enemies, by the hands of those
who seek their lives, and I will give their carcasses as food to
the birds of the air and the beasts of the earth.[39]
8 I will make this city a desolation and an object of scorn. All
who pass by will be appalled and will scoff at all her
wounds.[40] 9 I will make them eat the flesh of their sons and
daughters, and they will eat one another’s flesh in the siege
and distress inflicted on them by their enemies who seek
their lives.’
10 Then you are to shatter the jar in the presence of the men
who accompany you,11 and you are to proclaim to them that
this is what the LORD of Hosts says: I will shatter this nation
and this city, like one shatters a potter’s jar that can never
again be repaired. They will bury the dead in Topheth until
there is no more room to bury them.
12 This is what I will do to this place and to its residents,
declares the LORD. I will make this city like Topheth.13 The
houses of Jerusalem and the houses of the kings of Judah
will be defiled like that place, Topheth—all the houses on
whose rooftops they burned incense to all the host of heaven
and poured out drink offerings to other gods.”
14 Then Jeremiah returned from Topheth, where the LORD
had sent him to prophesy, and he stood in the courtyard of
the house of the LORD and proclaimed to all the
people,15 “This is what the LORD of Hosts, the God of Israel,
says: ‘Behold, I am about to bring on this city and on all the
villages around it every disaster I have pronounced against
them, because they have stiffened their necks so as not to
heed My words.’”

Jeremiah 20

Pashhur Persecutes Jeremiah

1 When Pashhur the priest, the son of Immer and the chief
official in the house of the LORD, heard Jeremiah
prophesying these things,2 he had Jeremiah the prophet
beaten and put in the stocks at the Upper Gate of Benjamin,
which was by the house of the LORD.
3 The next day, when Pashhur released Jeremiah from the
stocks, Jeremiah said to him, “The LORD does not call you
Pashhur, but Magor-missabib.[41] 4 For this is what the LORD
says: ‘I will make you a terror to yourself and to all your
friends. They will fall by the sword of their enemies before
your very eyes. And I will hand Judah over to the king of
Babylon, and he will carry them away to Babylon and put
them to the sword.5 I will give away all the wealth of this
city—all its products and valuables, and all the treasures of
the kings of Judah—to their enemies. They will plunder
them, seize them, and carry them off to Babylon.6 And you,
Pashhur, and all who live in your house, will go into
captivity. You will go to Babylon, and there you will die and
be buried—you and all your friends to whom you have
prophesied these lies.’”

Jeremiah’s Complaint

7 You have deceived me, O LORD, and I was deceived.
You have overcome me and prevailed.
I am a laughingstock all day long;
everyone mocks me.
8 For whenever I speak, I cry out;
I proclaim violence and destruction.
For the word of the LORD has become to me
a reproach and derision all day long.
9 If I say, “I will not mention Him
or speak any more in His name,”
His message becomes a fire burning in my heart,
shut up in my bones,
and I become weary of holding it in,
and I cannot prevail.
10 For I have heard the whispering of many:
“Terror is on every side!
Report him; let us report him!”
All my trusted friends
watch for my fall:
“Perhaps he will be deceived
so that we may prevail against him
and take our vengeance upon him.”
11 But the LORD is with me like a fearsome warrior.
Therefore, my persecutors will stumble and will not
prevail.
Since they have not succeeded, they will be utterly put to
shame,
with an everlasting disgrace that will never be
forgotten.
12 O LORD of Hosts, who examines the righteous,
who sees the heart and mind,
let me see Your vengeance upon them,
for to You I have committed my cause.[42]
13 Sing to the LORD!
Praise the LORD!
For He rescues the life of the needy

---

39. The Hebrew term for *ruin* sounds like the Hebrew for *jar*; see verses 1 and 10.
40. Literally *and a hissing*
41. *Magor-missabib* means *terror on every side* or *the man who lives in terror*.
42. Hebrew *kidneys*

from the hands of evildoers.
[14]Cursed be the day I was born!
May the day my mother bore me never be blessed.
[15]Cursed be the man who brought my father the news,
saying, “A son is born to you,”
bringing him great joy.
[16]May that man be like the cities
that the LORD overthrew without compassion.
May he hear an outcry in the morning
and a battle cry at noon,
[17]because he did not kill me in the womb
so that my mother might have been my grave,
and her womb forever enlarged.
[18]Why did I come out of the womb
to see only trouble and sorrow,
and to end my days in shame?

Jeremiah 21

Jerusalem Will Fall to Babylon

[1]This is the word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD when King Zedekiah sent to him Pashhur son of Malchijah and the priest Zephaniah son of Maaseiah. They said,[2]“Please inquire of the LORD on our behalf, since Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon is waging war against us. Perhaps the LORD will perform for us something like all His past wonders, so that Nebuchadnezzar will withdraw from us.”[43]

[3]But Jeremiah answered, “You are to tell Zedekiah that[4]this is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: ‘I will turn against you the weapons of war in your hands, with which you are fighting the king of Babylon and the Chaldeans who besiege you outside the wall, and I will assemble their forces in the center of this city.[44][5]And I Myself will fight against you with an outstretched hand and a mighty arm, with anger, fury, and great wrath.[6]I will strike down the residents of this city, both man and beast. They will die in a terrible plague.’

[7]‘After that,’ declares the LORD, ‘I will hand over Zedekiah king of Judah, his officers, and the people in this city who survive the plague and sword and famine, to Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon and to their enemies who seek their lives. He will put them to the sword; he will not spare them or show pity or compassion.’

[8]Furthermore, you are to tell this people that this is what the LORD says: ‘Behold, I set before you the way of life and the way of death.[9]Whoever stays in this city will die by sword and famine and plague, but whoever goes out and surrenders to the Chaldeans who besiege you will live; he will retain his life like a spoil of war.[10]For I have set My face against this city to bring disaster and not good, declares the LORD. It will be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, who will destroy it with fire.’

A Message to the House of David

[11]Moreover, tell the house of the king of Judah to hear the word of the LORD.[12]O house of David, this is what the LORD says:

‘Administer justice every morning,
and rescue the victim of robbery
from the hand of his oppressor,
or My wrath will go forth like fire
and burn with no one to extinguish it
because of their evil deeds.
[13]Behold, I am against you who dwell above the valley,
atop the rocky plateau—
declares the LORD—
you who say, “Who can come against us?
Who can enter our dwellings?”
[14]I will punish you as your deeds deserve,
declares the LORD.
I will kindle a fire in your forest
that will consume everything around you.’”

Jeremiah 22

A Warning to Judah’s Kings

[1]This is what the LORD says: “Go down to the palace of the king of Judah and proclaim this message there,[2]saying, ‘Hear the word of the LORD, O king of Judah, who sits on the throne of David—you and your officials and your people who enter these gates.[3]This is what the LORD says: Administer justice and righteousness. Rescue the victim of robbery from the hand of his oppressor. Do no wrong or violence to the foreigner, the fatherless, or the widow. Do not shed innocent blood in this place.

[4]For if you will indeed carry out these commands, then kings who sit on David’s throne will enter through the gates of this palace riding on chariots and horses—they and their officials and their people.[5]But if you do not obey these words, then I swear by Myself, declares the LORD, that this house will become a pile of rubble.’”

A Warning about the Palace

[6]For this is what the LORD says concerning the house of the king of Judah:

“You are like Gilead to Me,
like the summit of Lebanon;
but I will surely turn you into a desert,
like cities that are uninhabited.
[7]I will appoint destroyers against you,
each man with his weapons,
and they will cut down the choicest of your cedars
and throw them into the fire.

[8]And many nations will pass by this city and ask one another, ‘Why has the LORD done such a thing to this great city?’

[9]Then people will reply, ‘Because they have forsaken the covenant of the LORD their God and have worshiped and served other gods.’”

A Warning about Shallum

[10]Do not weep for him who is dead;
do not mourn his loss.
Weep bitterly for him who is exiled,
for he will never return
to see his native land.

---

43. Hebrew *Nebuchadrezzar*, a variant of *Nebuchadnezzar* (king of Babylon), which occurs frequently in Jeremiah. The latter spelling is used throughout Jeremiah for consistency.
44. That is, the Babylonians; also in verse 9

11 For this is what the LORD says concerning Shallum son of
Josiah, king of Judah, who succeeded his father Josiah but
has gone forth from this place: “He will never return,[45]12 but
he will die in the place to which he was exiled; he will never
see this land again.”

A Warning about Jehoiakim

13 “Woe to him who builds his palace by unrighteousness,
and his upper rooms without justice,
who makes his countrymen serve without pay,
and fails to pay their wages,
14 who says, ‘I will build myself a great palace,
with spacious upper rooms.’
So he cuts windows in it,
panels it with cedar,
and paints it with vermilion.
15 Does it make you a king to excel in cedar?
Did not your father have food and drink?
He administered justice and righteousness,
and so it went well with him.[46]
16 He took up the cause of the poor and needy,
and so it went well with him.
Is this not what it means to know Me?”
declares the LORD.
17 “But your eyes and heart are set on nothing
except your own dishonest gain,
on shedding innocent blood,
on practicing extortion and oppression.”
18 Therefore this is what the LORD says concerning
Jehoiakim son of Josiah king of Judah:
“They will not mourn for him:
‘Alas, my brother! Alas, my sister!’
They will not mourn for him:
‘Alas, my master! Alas, his splendor!’
19 He will be buried like a donkey,
dragged away and thrown outside the gates of
Jerusalem.
20 Go up to Lebanon and cry out;
raise your voice in Bashan;
cry out from Abarim,
for all your lovers have been crushed.
21 I warned you when you were secure.
You said, ‘I will not listen.’
This has been your way from youth,
that you have not obeyed My voice.
22 The wind will drive away all your shepherds,
and your lovers will go into captivity.
Then you will be ashamed and humiliated
because of all your wickedness.
23 O inhabitant of Lebanon,
nestled in the cedars,
how you will groan when pangs of anguish come upon
you,
agony like a woman in labor.”[47]

A Warning to Coniah

24 “As surely as I live,” declares the LORD, “even if you,
Coniah son of Jehoiakim king of Judah, were a signet ring
on My right hand, I would pull you off.[48]25 In fact, I will
hand you over to those you dread, who want to take your
life—to Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon and to the
Chaldeans.[49]26 I will hurl you and the mother who gave you
birth into another land, where neither of you were born—
and there you both will die.27 You will never return to the
land for which you long.”
28 Is this man Coniah a despised and shattered pot,
a jar that no one wants?
Why are he and his descendants hurled out
and cast into a land they do not know?
29 O land, land, land,
hear the word of the LORD!
30 This is what the LORD says:
“Enroll this man as childless,
a man who will not prosper in his lifetime.
None of his descendants will prosper
to sit on the throne of David
or to rule again in Judah.”

Jeremiah 23

David’s Righteous Branch

1 “Woe to the shepherds who destroy and scatter the sheep of
My pasture!” declares the LORD.
2 Therefore this is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says
about the shepherds who tend My people: “You have
scattered My flock and driven them away, and have not
attended to them. Behold, I will attend to you for the evil of
your deeds, declares the LORD.
3 Then I Myself will gather the remnant of My flock from all
the lands to which I have banished them, and I will return
them to their pasture, where they will be fruitful and
multiply.4 I will raise up shepherds over them who will tend
them, and they will no longer be afraid or dismayed, nor will
any go missing, declares the LORD.
5 Behold, the days are coming,
declares the LORD,
when I will raise up for David
a righteous Branch,
and He will reign wisely as King
and will administer justice and righteousness in the
land.[50]
6 In His days Judah will be saved,
and Israel will dwell securely.
And this is His name by which He will be called:
The LORD Our Righteousness.[51]

---

45. *Shallum* was also called *Jehoahaz*.
46. Or *because you enclose yourself*
47. That is, the palace in Jerusalem; see 1 Kings 7:2.
48. *Coniah* is a variant of *Jehoiachin*; also in verse 28.
49. That is, the Babylonians
50. Or *up for David’s line*
51. Hebrew *YHWH Tsidqenu*

7 So behold, the days are coming, declares the LORD, when
they will no longer say, ‘As surely as the LORD lives, who
brought the Israelites up out of the land of Egypt.’ 8 Instead
they will say, ‘As surely as the LORD lives, who brought and
led the descendants of the house of Israel up out of the land
of the north and all the other lands to which He had
banished them.’ Then they will dwell once more in their own
land.”

Lying Prophets

9 As for the prophets:
My heart is broken within me,
and all my bones tremble.
I have become like a drunkard,
like a man overcome by wine,
because of the LORD,
because of His holy words.
10 For the land is full of adulterers—
because of the curse, the land mourns
and the pastures of the wilderness have dried up—
their course is evil
and their power is misused.
11 “For both prophet and priest are ungodly;
even in My house I have found their wickedness,”
declares the LORD.
12 “Therefore their path will become slick;
they will be driven away into the darkness and fall into
it.
For I will bring disaster upon them
in the year of their punishment,”
declares the LORD.
13 “Among the prophets of Samaria
I saw an offensive thing:
They prophesied by Baal
and led My people Israel astray.
14 And among the prophets of Jerusalem
I have seen a horrible thing:
They commit adultery
and walk in lies.
They strengthen the hands of evildoers,
so that no one turns his back on wickedness.
They are all like Sodom to Me;
the people of Jerusalem are like Gomorrah.”
15 Therefore this is what the LORD of Hosts says concerning
the prophets:
“I will feed them wormwood
and give them poisoned water to drink,
for from the prophets of Jerusalem
ungodliness has spread throughout the land.”
16 This is what the LORD of Hosts says:
“Do not listen to the words of the prophets who prophesy
to you.
They are filling you with false hopes.
They speak visions from their own minds,
not from the mouth of the LORD.
17 They keep saying to those who despise Me,
‘The LORD says that you will have peace,’
and to everyone who walks in the stubbornness of his own
heart,
‘No harm will come to you.’
18 But which of them has stood in the council of the LORD
to see and hear His word?
Who has given heed to His word
and obeyed it?
19 Behold, the storm of the LORD
has gone out with fury,
a whirlwind swirling down
upon the heads of the wicked.
20 The anger of the LORD will not turn back
until He has fully accomplished the purposes of His
heart.
In the days to come
you will understand this clearly.
21 I did not send these prophets,
yet they have run with their message;
I did not speak to them,
yet they have prophesied.
22 But if they had stood in My council,
they would have proclaimed My words to My people
and turned them back
from their evil ways and deeds.”
23 “Am I only a God nearby,” declares the LORD, “and not a
God far away?”
24 “Can a man hide in secret places where I cannot see him?”
declares the LORD.
“Do I not fill the heavens and the earth?” declares the LORD.
25 “I have heard the sayings of the prophets who prophesy
lies in My name: ‘I had a dream! I had a dream!’ 26 How long
will this continue in the hearts of these prophets who
prophesy falsehood, these prophets of the delusion of their
own minds? 27 They suppose the dreams that they tell one
another will make My people forget My name, just as their
fathers forgot My name through the worship of Baal.
28 Let the prophet who has a dream retell it, but let him who
has My word speak it truthfully. For what is straw compared
to grain?” declares the LORD. 29 “Is not My word like fire,”
declares the LORD, “and like a hammer that smashes a
rock?”
30 “Therefore behold,” declares the LORD, “I am against the
prophets who steal from one another words they attribute to
Me.”
31 “Yes,” declares the LORD, “I am against the prophets who
wag their own tongues and proclaim, ‘The LORD declares
it.’”
32 “Indeed,” declares the LORD, “I am against those who
prophesy false dreams and retell them to lead My people
astray with their reckless lies. It was not I who sent them or
commanded them, and they are of no benefit at all to these
people,” declares the LORD.

False Prophecies

33 “Now when this people or a prophet or priest asks you,
‘What is the burden of the LORD?’ you are to say to them,
‘What burden? I will forsake you, declares the LORD.’
34 As for the prophet or priest or anyone who claims, ‘This is
the burden of the LORD,’ I will punish that man and his
household.

35 This is what each man is to say to his friend and to his brother: 'What has the LORD answered?' or 'What has the LORD spoken?'36 But refer no more to the burden of the LORD, for each man's word becomes the burden, so that you pervert the words of the living God, the LORD of Hosts, our God.

37 Thus you are to say to the prophet: 'What has the LORD answered you?' and 'What has the LORD spoken?'

38 But if you claim, 'This is the burden of the LORD,' then this is what the LORD says: Because you have said, 'This is the burden of the LORD,' and I specifically told you not to make this claim,39 therefore I will surely forget you and will cast you out of My presence, both you and the city that I gave to you and your fathers.40 And I will bring upon you everlasting shame and perpetual humiliation that will never be forgotten."

Jeremiah 24

The Good and Bad Figs

1 After Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon had carried away Jeconiah son of Jehoiakim king of Judah, as well as the officials of Judah and the craftsmen and metalsmiths from Jerusalem, and had brought them to Babylon, the LORD showed me two baskets of figs placed in front of the temple of the LORD.[52][53]2 One basket had very good figs, like those that ripen early, but the other basket contained very poor figs, so bad they could not be eaten.

3 "Jeremiah," the LORD asked, "what do you see?"

"Figs!" I replied. "The good figs are very good, but the bad figs are very bad, so bad they cannot be eaten."

4 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying,5 "This is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: 'Like these good figs, so I regard as good the exiles from Judah, whom I have sent away from this place to the land of the Chaldeans.[54]6 I will keep My eyes on them for good and will return them to this land. I will build them up and not tear them down; I will plant them and not uproot them.7 I will give them a heart to know Me, that I am the LORD. They will be My people, and I will be their God, for they will return to Me with all their heart.

8 But like the bad figs, so bad they cannot be eaten,' says the LORD, 'so will I deal with Zedekiah king of Judah, his officials, and the remnant of Jerusalem—those remaining in this land and those living in the land of Egypt.9 I will make them a horror and an offense to all the kingdoms of the earth, a disgrace and an object of scorn, ridicule, and cursing wherever I have banished them.10 And I will send against them sword and famine and plague, until they have perished from the land that I gave to them and their fathers.'"

Jeremiah 25

Seventy Years of Captivity

1 This is the word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the people of Judah in the fourth year of Jehoiakim son of Josiah king of Judah, which was the first year of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon.2 So the prophet Jeremiah spoke to all the people of Judah and all the residents of Jerusalem as follows:

3 "From the thirteenth year of Josiah son of Amon king of Judah until this very day—twenty-three years—the word of the LORD has come to me, and I have spoken to you again and again, but you have not listened.[55][54] And the LORD has sent all His servants the prophets to you again and again, but you have not listened or inclined your ear to hear.[56]

5 The prophets told you, 'Turn now, each of you, from your evil ways and deeds, and you can dwell in the land that the LORD has given to you and your fathers forever and ever.6 Do not follow other gods to serve and worship them, and do not provoke Me to anger with the works of your hands. Then I will do you no harm.'

7 'But to your own harm, you have not listened to Me,' declares the LORD, 'so you have provoked Me to anger with the works of your hands.'

8 Therefore this is what the LORD of Hosts says: 'Because you have not obeyed My words,9 behold, I will summon all the families of the north, declares the LORD, and I will send for My servant Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, whom I will bring against this land, against its residents, and against all the surrounding nations. So I will devote them to destruction and make them an object of horror and contempt, an everlasting desolation.[57]

10 Moreover, I will banish from them the sounds of joy and gladness, the voices of the bride and bridegroom, the sound of the millstones, and the light of the lamp.11 And this whole land will become a desolate wasteland, and these nations will serve the king of Babylon for seventy years.

12 But when seventy years are complete, I will punish the king of Babylon and that nation, the land of the Chaldeans, for their guilt, declares the LORD, and I will make it an everlasting desolation.[58]

13 I will bring upon that land all the words I have pronounced against it, all that is written in this book, which Jeremiah has prophesied against all the nations.14 For many nations and great kings will enslave them, and I will repay them according to their deeds and according to the work of their hands.'"

The Cup of God's Wrath

15 This is what the LORD, the God of Israel, said to me: "Take from My hand this cup of the wine of wrath, and make all the nations to whom I send you drink from it.16 And they will drink and stagger and go out of their minds, because of the sword that I will send among them."

17 So I took the cup from the LORD's hand and made all the nations drink from it, each one to whom the LORD had sent me,18 to make them a ruin, an object of horror and contempt and cursing, as they are to this day—Jerusalem and the cities of Judah, its kings and officials;19 Pharaoh king of Egypt, his officials, his leaders, and all his people;20 all the mixed tribes; all the kings of Uz; all the kings of the Philistines: Ashkelon, Gaza, Ekron, and the remnant of Ashdod;21 Edom, Moab, and the Ammonites;22 all the kings of Tyre and Sidon;

---

52. *Jeconiah* is a variant of *Jehoiachin*; see 2 Kings 24:12.
53. Or *metalsmiths, and had brought them from Jerusalem to Babylon*
54. That is, the Babylonians
55. Literally *I have spoken to you, rising up early and speaking,*
56. Literally *to you, rising up early and sending (them),*
57. Forms of the Hebrew *cherem* refer to the giving over of things or persons, either by destroying them or by giving them as an offering.
58. That is, the Babylonians

the kings of the coastlands across the sea;[23] Dedan, Tema,
Buz, and all who cut the corners of their hair;[24] all the kings
of Arabia, and all the kings of the mixed tribes who dwell in
the desert;[25] all the kings of Zimri, Elam, and Media;[26] all the
kings of the north, both near and far, one after another—all
the kingdoms on the face of the earth. And after all of them,
the king of Sheshach will drink it too.[59]

[27] "Then you are to tell them that this is what the LORD of
Hosts, the God of Israel, says: 'Drink, get drunk, and vomit.
Fall down and never get up again, because of the sword I
will send among you.'

[28] If they refuse to take the cup from your hand and drink it,
you are to tell them that this is what the LORD of Hosts says:
'You most certainly must drink it![29] For behold, I am
beginning to bring disaster on the city that bears My Name,
so how could you possibly go unpunished? You will not go
unpunished, for I am calling down a sword upon all the
inhabitants of the earth, declares the LORD of Hosts.'

[30] So you are to prophesy all these words against them and
say to them:

'The LORD will roar from on high;
He will raise His voice from His holy habitation.
He will roar loudly over His pasture;
like those who tread the grapes,
He will call out with a shout
against all the inhabitants of the earth.
[31] The tumult will resound to the ends of the earth
because the LORD brings a charge against the nations.
He brings judgment on all mankind
and puts the wicked to the sword,'"
declares the LORD.

[32] This is what the LORD of Hosts says:
"Behold! Disaster is spreading
from nation to nation;
a mighty storm is rising
from the ends of the earth."

[33] Those slain by the LORD on that day will be spread from
one end of the earth to the other. They will not be mourned,
gathered, or buried. They will be like dung lying on the
ground.

The Cry of the Shepherds

[34] Wail, you shepherds, and cry out;
roll in the dust, you leaders of the flock.
For the days of your slaughter have come;
you will fall and be shattered like fine pottery.[60]
[35] Flight will evade the shepherds,
and escape will elude the leaders of the flock.
[36] Hear the cry of the shepherds,
the wailing of the leaders of the flock,
for the LORD is destroying their pasture.
[37] The peaceful meadows have been silenced
because of the LORD's burning anger.
[38] He has left His den like a lion,
for their land has been made a desolation
by the sword of the oppressor,
and because of the fierce anger of the LORD.[61]

Jeremiah 26

A Warning to the Cities of Judah

[1] At the beginning of the reign of Jehoiakim son of Josiah
king of Judah, this word came from the LORD:[2] "This is what
the LORD says: Stand in the courtyard of the house of the
LORD and speak all the words I have commanded you to
speak to all the cities of Judah who come to worship there.
Do not omit a word.[3] Perhaps they will listen and turn—each
from his evil way of life—so that I may relent of the disaster
I am planning to bring upon them because of the evil of their
deeds.

[4] And you are to tell them that this is what the LORD says: 'If
you do not listen to Me and walk in My law, which I have set
before you,[5] and if you do not listen to the words of My
servants the prophets, whom I have sent you again and again
even though you did not listen,[62][6] then I will make this house
like Shiloh, and I will make this city an object of cursing
among all the nations of the earth.'"

Jeremiah Threatened with Death

[7] Now the priests and prophets and all the people heard
Jeremiah speaking these words in the house of the
LORD,[8] and as soon as he had finished telling all the people
everything the LORD had commanded him to say, the priests
and prophets and all the people seized him, shouting, "You
must surely die![9] How dare you prophesy in the name of the
LORD that this house will become like Shiloh and this city
will be desolate and deserted!"

And all the people assembled against Jeremiah in the house
of the LORD.

[10] When the officials of Judah heard these things, they went
up from the king's palace to the house of the LORD and sat
there at the entrance of the New Gate.

[11] Then the priests and prophets said to the officials and all
the people, "This man is worthy of death, for he has
prophesied against this city, as you have heard with your
own ears!"

[12] But Jeremiah said to all the officials and all the people,
"The LORD sent me to prophesy against this house and
against this city all the words that you have heard.[13] So now,
correct your ways and deeds, and obey the voice of the
LORD your God, so that He might relent of the disaster He
has pronounced against you.[14] As for me, here I am in your
hands; do to me what you think is good and right.[15] But
know for certain that if you put me to death, you will bring
innocent blood upon yourselves, upon this city, and upon its
residents; for truly the LORD has sent me to speak all these
words in your hearing."

Jeremiah Spared from Death

[16] Then the officials and all the people told the priests and
prophets, "This man is not worthy of death, for he has
spoken to us in the name of the LORD our God!"

[17] Some of the elders of the land stood up and said to the
whole assembly of the people,[18] "Micah the Moreshite
prophesied in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah and told

---

59. *Sheshach* is a code name for Babylon.
60. Hebrew; LXX *you will fall like the best of the rams*
61. Some Hebrew manuscripts and LXX (see also Jeremiah 46:16 and Jeremiah 50:16); most Hebrew manuscripts *anger*
62. Literally *I have sent you, rising up early and sending (them),*

all the people of Judah that this is what the LORD of Hosts says:

'Zion will be plowed like a field,
Jerusalem will become a heap of rubble,
and the temple mount a wooded ridge.'[63]

19 Did Hezekiah king of Judah or anyone else in Judah put him to death? Did Hezekiah not fear the LORD and seek His favor, and did not the LORD relent of the disaster He had pronounced against them? But we are about to bring great harm on ourselves!"

The Prophet Uriah

20 Now there was another man prophesying in the name of the LORD, Uriah son of Shemaiah from Kiriath-jearim. He prophesied against this city and against this land the same things that Jeremiah did.[64]21 King Jehoiakim and all his mighty men and officials heard his words, and the king sought to put him to death. But when Uriah found out about it, he fled in fear and went to Egypt.

22 Then King Jehoiakim sent men to Egypt: Elnathan son of Achbor along with some other men.23 They brought Uriah out of Egypt and took him to King Jehoiakim, who had him put to the sword and his body thrown into the burial place of the common people.

24 Nevertheless, Ahikam son of Shaphan supported Jeremiah, so he was not handed over to the people to be put to death.

Jeremiah 27

The Yoke of Nebuchadnezzar

1 At the beginning of the reign of Zedekiah son of Josiah king of Judah, this word came to Jeremiah from the LORD.[65][66]2 This is what the LORD said to me:

"Make for yourself a yoke out of leather straps and put it on your neck.3 Send word to the kings of Edom, Moab, Ammon, Tyre, and Sidon through the envoys who have come to Jerusalem to Zedekiah king of Judah.4 Give them a message from the LORD of Hosts, the God of Israel, to relay to their masters:

5 By My great power and outstretched arm, I made the earth and the men and beasts on the face of it, and I give it to whom I please.6 So now I have placed all these lands under the authority of My servant Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon. I have even made the beasts of the field subject to him.7 All nations will serve him and his son and grandson, until the time of his own land comes; then many nations and great kings will enslave him.

8 As for the nation or kingdom that does not serve Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon and does not place its neck under his yoke, I will punish that nation by sword and famine and plague, declares the LORD, until I have destroyed it by his hand.

9 But as for you, do not listen to your prophets, your diviners, your interpreters of dreams, your mediums, or your sorcerers who declare, 'You will not serve the king of Babylon.'10 For they prophesy to you a lie that will serve to remove you from your land; I will banish you and you will perish.11 But the nation that will put its neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon and serve him, I will leave in its own land, to cultivate it and reside in it, declares the LORD."

12 And to Zedekiah king of Judah I spoke the same message: "Put your necks under the yoke of the king of Babylon; serve him and his people, and live!13 Why should you and your people die by sword and famine and plague, as the LORD has decreed against any nation that does not serve the king of Babylon?

14 Do not listen to the words of the prophets who say, 'You must not serve the king of Babylon,' for they are prophesying to you a lie.15 For I have not sent them, declares the LORD, and yet they are prophesying falsely in My name; therefore I will banish you, and you will perish—you and the prophets who prophesy to you."

16 Then I said to the priests and to all this people, "This is what the LORD says: Do not listen to the words of your prophets who prophesy to you, saying, 'Look, very soon now the articles from the house of the LORD will be brought back from Babylon.' They are prophesying to you a lie.17 Do not listen to them. Serve the king of Babylon and live! Why should this city become a ruin?

18 If they are indeed prophets and the word of the LORD is with them, let them now plead with the LORD of Hosts that the articles remaining in the house of the LORD, in the palace of the king of Judah, and in Jerusalem, not be taken to Babylon.

19 For this is what the LORD of Hosts says about the pillars, the sea, the bases, and the rest of the articles that remain in this city,20 which Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon did not take when he carried Jeconiah son of Jehoiakim king of Judah into exile from Jerusalem to Babylon, along with all the nobles of Judah and Jerusalem.[67]21 Yes, this is what the LORD of Hosts, the God of Israel, says about the articles that remain in the house of the LORD, in the palace of the king of Judah, and in Jerusalem:22 'They will be carried to Babylon and will remain there until the day I attend to them again,' declares the LORD. 'Then I will bring them back and restore them to this place.'"

Jeremiah 28

Hananiah's False Prophecy

1 In the fifth month of that same year, the fourth year, near the beginning of the reign of King Zedekiah of Judah, the prophet Hananiah son of Azzur, who was from Gibeon, said to me in the house of the LORD in the presence of the priests and all the people:2 "This is what the LORD of Hosts, the God of Israel, says: 'I have broken the yoke of the king of Babylon.3 Within two years I will restore to this place all the articles of the house of the LORD that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon removed from here and carried to Babylon.4 And I will restore to this place Jeconiah son of Jehoiakim king of Judah, along with all the exiles from Judah who went to Babylon,' declares the LORD, 'for I will break the yoke of the king of Babylon.'"[68]

5 Then the prophet Jeremiah replied to the prophet Hananiah in the presence of the priests and all the people who were standing in the house of the LORD.6 "Amen!" Jeremiah said.

---

63. Micah 3:12
64. Literally *according to all the words of Jeremiah*
65. A few Hebrew manuscripts and Syriac (see also verses 3 and 12, and Jeremiah 28:1); most Hebrew manuscripts *Jehoiakim*
66. Most LXX manuscripts do not include this verse.
67. *Jeconiah* is a variant of *Jehoiachin*; see 2 Kings 24:12.
68. *Jeconiah* is a variant of *Jehoiachin*; see 2 Kings 24:12.

"May the LORD do so! May the LORD fulfill the words you have prophesied, and may He restore the articles of His house and all the exiles back to this place from Babylon.

7 Nevertheless, listen now to this message I am speaking in your hearing and in the hearing of all the people.8 The prophets of old who preceded you and me prophesied war, disaster, and plague against many lands and great kingdoms.9 As for the prophet who prophesies peace, only if the word of the prophet comes true will the prophet be recognized as one the LORD has truly sent."

10 Then the prophet Hananiah took the yoke off the neck of Jeremiah the prophet and broke it.11 And in the presence of all the people Hananiah proclaimed, "This is what the LORD says: 'In this way, within two years I will break the yoke of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon off the neck of all the nations.'"

At this, Jeremiah the prophet went on his way.12 But shortly after Hananiah the prophet had broken the yoke off his neck, the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah:13 "Go and tell Hananiah that this is what the LORD says: 'You have broken a yoke of wood, but in its place you have fashioned a yoke of iron.'

14 For this is what the LORD of Hosts, the God of Israel, says: 'I have put a yoke of iron on the neck of all these nations to make them serve Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and they will serve him. I have even given him control of the beasts of the field.'"

15 Then the prophet Jeremiah said to the prophet Hananiah, "Listen, Hananiah! The LORD did not send you, but you have persuaded this people to trust in a lie.16 Therefore this is what the LORD says: 'I am about to remove you from the face of the earth. You will die this year because you have preached rebellion against the LORD.'"

17 And in the seventh month of that very year, the prophet Hananiah died.

Jeremiah 29

Jeremiah's Letter to the Exiles

1 This is the text of the letter that Jeremiah the prophet sent from Jerusalem to the surviving elders among the exiles and to the priests, the prophets, and all the others Nebuchadnezzar had carried into exile from Jerusalem to Babylon.2 (This was after King Jeconiah, the queen mother, the court officials, the officials of Judah and Jerusalem, the craftsmen, and the metalsmiths had been exiled from Jerusalem.)[69] 3 The letter was entrusted to Elasah son of Shaphan and Gemariah son of Hilkiah, whom Zedekiah king of Judah sent to King Nebuchadnezzar in Babylon. It stated:

4 This is what the LORD of Hosts, the God of Israel, says to all the exiles who were carried away from Jerusalem to Babylon:5 "Build houses and settle down. Plant gardens and eat their produce.6 Take wives and have sons and daughters. Take wives for your sons and give your daughters in marriage, so that they too may have sons and daughters. Multiply there; do not decrease.7 Seek the prosperity of the city to which I have sent you as exiles. Pray to the LORD on its behalf, for if it prospers, you too will prosper."

8 For this is what the LORD of Hosts, the God of Israel, says: "Do not be deceived by the prophets and diviners among you, and do not listen to the dreams you elicit from them.9 For they are falsely prophesying to you in My name; I have not sent them, declares the LORD."[70]

10 For this is what the LORD says: "When Babylon's seventy years are complete, I will attend to you and confirm My promise to restore you to this place.11 For I know the plans I have for you, declares the LORD, plans to prosper you and not to harm you, to give you a future and a hope.12 Then you will call upon Me and come and pray to Me, and I will listen to you.13 You will seek Me and find Me when you search for Me with all your heart.14 I will be found by you, declares the LORD, and I will restore you from captivity and gather you from all the nations and places to which I have banished you, declares the LORD. I will restore you to the place from which I sent you into exile."[71]

15 Because you may say, "The LORD has raised up for us prophets in Babylon,"16 this is what the LORD says about the king who sits on David's throne and all the people who remain in this city, your brothers who did not go with you into exile—17 this is what the LORD of Hosts says:

"I will send against them sword and famine and plague, and I will make them like rotten figs, so bad they cannot be eaten.18 I will pursue them with sword and famine and plague. I will make them a horror to all the kingdoms of the earth—a curse, a desolation, and an object of scorn and reproach among all the nations to which I banish them.19 I will do this because they have not listened to My words, declares the LORD, which I sent to them again and again through My servants the prophets. And neither have you exiles listened, declares the LORD."[72]

20 So hear the word of the LORD, all you exiles I have sent away from Jerusalem to Babylon.21 This is what the LORD of Hosts, the God of Israel, says about Ahab son of Kolaiah and Zedekiah son of Maaseiah, who are prophesying to you lies in My name: "I will deliver them to Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and he will kill them before your very eyes.22 Because of them, all the exiles of Judah who are in Babylon will use this curse: 'May the LORD make you like Zedekiah and Ahab, whom the king of Babylon roasted in the fire!'23 For they have committed an outrage in Israel by committing adultery with the wives of their neighbors and speaking lies in My name, which I did not command them to do. I am He who knows, and I am a witness, declares the LORD."

The Message to Shemaiah

24 You are to tell Shemaiah the Nehelamite that25 this is what the LORD of Hosts, the God of Israel, says: "In your own name you have sent out letters to all the people of Jerusalem, to the priest Zephaniah son of Maaseiah, and to all the priests. You said to Zephaniah:[73]

26 'The LORD has appointed you priest in place of Jehoiada, to be the chief officer in the house of the LORD, responsible for any madman who acts like a prophet—you must put him in stocks and neck irons.27 So now, why have you not rebuked Jeremiah of Anathoth, who poses as a prophet among you?28 For he has sent to us in Babylon, claiming:

---

69. *Jeconiah* is a variant of *Jehoiachin*; see 2 Kings 24:12.
70. Some translators close the written portion of this letter later in the chapter.
71. Or *restore your fortunes*
72. Literally *I sent to them, rising up early and sending (to them)*
73. Hebrew *You said*; the addressee *Zephaniah* is added for clarity.

Since the exile will be lengthy, build houses and settle down;
plant gardens and eat their produce.'"
29 (Zephaniah the priest, however, had read this letter to
Jeremiah the prophet.)
30 Then the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah:31 "Send a
message telling all the exiles what the LORD says concerning
Shemaiah the Nehelamite. Because Shemaiah has prophesied
to you—though I did not send him—and has made you trust
in a lie,32 this is what the LORD says: 'I will surely punish
Shemaiah the Nehelamite and his descendants. He will have
no one left among this people, nor will he see the good that I
will bring to My people, declares the LORD, for he has
preached rebellion against the LORD.'"

Jeremiah 30

The Restoration of Israel and Judah

(Ezekiel 28:25–26)

1 This is the word that came to Jeremiah from the
LORD:2 "This is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says:
'Write in a book all the words that I have spoken to you.3 For
behold, the days are coming, declares the LORD, when I will
restore from captivity My people Israel and Judah, declares
the LORD. I will restore them to the land that I gave to their
fathers, and they will possess it.'"[74]
4 These are the words that the LORD spoke concerning Israel
and Judah.5 Yes, this is what the LORD says:
"A cry of panic is heard—
a cry of terror, not of peace.
6 Ask now, and see:
Can a male give birth?
Why then do I see every man
with his hands on his stomach like a woman in labor
and every face turned pale?
7 How awful that day will be!
None will be like it!
It is the time of Jacob's distress,
but he will be saved out of it.
8 On that day,
declares the LORD of Hosts,
I will break the yoke off their necks
and tear off their bonds,
and no longer will strangers enslave them.
9 Instead, they will serve the LORD their God
and David their king,
whom I will raise up for them.
10 As for you, O Jacob My servant, do not be afraid,
declares the LORD,
and do not be dismayed,
O Israel.
For I will surely save you out of a distant place,
your descendants from the land of their captivity!
Jacob will return to quiet and ease,
with no one to make him afraid.
11 For I am with you to save you,
declares the LORD.
Though I will completely destroy all the nations to which I
have scattered you,
I will not completely destroy you.
Yet I will discipline you justly,
and will by no means leave you unpunished."
12 For this is what the LORD says:
"Your injury is incurable;
your wound is grievous.
13 There is no one to plead your cause,
no remedy for your sores,
no recovery for you.
14 All your lovers have forgotten you;
they no longer seek you,
for I have struck you as an enemy would,
with the discipline of someone cruel,
because of your great iniquity
and your numerous sins.
15 Why do you cry out over your wound?
Your pain has no cure!
Because of your great iniquity
and your numerous sins
I have done these things to you.
16 Nevertheless, all who devour you will be devoured,
and all your adversaries—every one of them—
will go off into exile.
Those who plundered you will be plundered,
and all who raided you will be raided.
17 But I will restore your health and heal your wounds,
declares the LORD,
because they call you an outcast,
Zion, for whom no one cares."
18 This is what the LORD says:
"I will restore the fortunes of Jacob's tents
and have compassion on his dwellings.
And the city will be rebuilt on her own ruins,
and the palace will stand in its rightful place.[75]
19 Thanksgiving will proceed from them,
a sound of celebration.
I will multiply them, and they will not be decreased;
I will honor them, and they will not be belittled.
20 Their children will be as in days of old,
and their congregation will be established before Me;
and I will punish all their oppressors.
21 Their leader will be one of their own,
and their ruler will arise from their midst.
And I will bring him near, and he will approach Me,
for who would dare on his own to approach Me?"
declares the LORD.
22 And you will be My people,
and I will be your God."
23 Behold, the storm of the LORD
has gone out with fury,
a whirlwind swirling down
upon the heads of the wicked.

---

74. Or *restore the fortunes of*
75. Or *restore from captivity*

24 The fierce anger of the LORD will not turn back
until He has fully accomplished the purposes of His heart.
In the days to come
you will understand this.

Jeremiah 31

Mourning Turned to Joy

(Matthew 2:16–18)

1 "At that time," declares the LORD, "I will be the God of all the families of Israel, and they will be My people."
2 This is what the LORD says:
"The people who survived the sword
found favor in the wilderness
when Israel went to find rest."
3 The LORD appeared to us in the past, saying:
"I have loved you with an everlasting love;
therefore I have drawn you with loving devotion.[76]
4 Again I will build you, and you will be rebuilt,
O Virgin Israel.
Again you will take up your tambourines
and go out in joyful dancing.
5 Again you will plant vineyards on the hills of Samaria;
the farmers will plant and enjoy the fruit.
6 For there will be a day when watchmen will call out
on the hills of Ephraim,
'Arise, let us go up to Zion,
to the LORD our God!'"
7 For this is what the LORD says:
"Sing with joy for Jacob;
shout for the foremost of the nations!
Make your praises heard, and say,
'O LORD, save Your people,
the remnant of Israel!'
8 Behold, I will bring them from the land of the north
and gather them from the farthest parts of the earth,
including the blind and the lame,
expectant mothers and women in labor.
They will return as a great assembly!
9 They will come with weeping,
and by their supplication I will lead them;
I will make them walk beside streams of waters,
on a level path where they will not stumble.
For I am Israel's Father,
and Ephraim is My firstborn."
10 Hear, O nations, the word of the LORD,
and proclaim it in distant coastlands:
"The One who scattered Israel will gather them and keep them
as a shepherd keeps his flock.
11 For the LORD has ransomed Jacob
and redeemed him from the hand that had overpowered him.
12 They will come and shout for joy on the heights of Zion;
they will be radiant over the bounty of the LORD—
the grain, new wine, and oil,
and the young of the flocks and herds.
Their life will be like a well-watered garden,
and never again will they languish.
13 Then the maidens will rejoice with dancing,
young men and old as well.
I will turn their mourning into joy,
and give them comfort and joy for their sorrow.
14 I will fill the souls of the priests abundantly,
and will fill My people with My goodness,"
declares the LORD.
15 This is what the LORD says:
"A voice is heard in Ramah,
mourning and great weeping,
Rachel weeping for her children
and refusing to be comforted,
because they are no more."[77]
16 This is what the LORD says:
"Keep your voice from weeping
and your eyes from tears,
for the reward for your work will come,
declares the LORD.
Then your children will return
from the land of the enemy.
17 So there is hope for your future,
declares the LORD,
and your children will return
to their own land.
18 I have surely heard Ephraim's moaning:
'You disciplined me severely,
like an untrained calf.
Restore me, that I may return,
for You are the LORD my God.[78]
19 After I returned, I repented;
and after I was instructed, I struck my thigh in grief.
I was ashamed and humiliated
because I bore the disgrace of my youth.'
20 Is not Ephraim a precious son to Me,
a delightful child?
Though I often speak against him,
I still remember him.
Therefore My heart yearns for him;
I have great compassion for him,"
declares the LORD.[79]
21 "Set up the road markers,
put up the signposts.
Keep the highway in mind,
the road you have traveled.
Return, O Virgin Israel,
return to these cities of yours.

---

76. Or *The LORD appeared to him from afar, saying*
77. Cited in Matthew 2:18
78. That is, the northern kingdom of Israel; also in verse 20
79. Hebrew *My bowels yearn for him*

22 How long will you wander,
O faithless daughter?
For the LORD has created a new thing in the land—
a woman will shelter a man."[80]

23 This is what the LORD of Hosts, the God of Israel, says: "When I restore them from captivity, they will once again speak this word in the land of Judah and in its cities: 'May the LORD bless you, O righteous dwelling place, O holy mountain.'[81] 24 And Judah and all its cities will dwell together in the land, the farmers and those who move with the flocks, 25 for I will refresh the weary soul and replenish all who are weak."

The New Covenant

(Hebrews 8:6–13)

26 At this I awoke and looked around. My sleep had been most pleasant to me.

27 "The days are coming," declares the LORD, "when I will sow the house of Israel and the house of Judah with the seed of man and of beast. 28 Just as I watched over them to uproot and tear down, to demolish, destroy, and bring disaster, so I will watch over them to build and to plant," declares the LORD.

29 "In those days, it will no longer be said:
'The fathers have eaten sour grapes,
and the teeth of the children are set on edge.'

30 Instead, each will die for his own iniquity. If anyone eats the sour grapes, his own teeth will be set on edge.

31 Behold, the days are coming, declares the LORD,
when I will make a new covenant
with the house of Israel
and with the house of Judah.
32 It will not be like the covenant
I made with their fathers
when I took them by the hand
to lead them out of the land of Egypt—
a covenant they broke,
though I was a husband to them,"
declares the LORD.[82]

33 "But this is the covenant I will make with the house of Israel
after those days, declares the LORD.
I will put My law in their minds
and inscribe it on their hearts.
And I will be their God,
and they will be My people.
34 No longer will each man teach his neighbor or his brother,
saying, 'Know the LORD,'
because they will all know Me,
from the least of them to the greatest, declares the LORD.
For I will forgive their iniquities
and will remember their sins no more."[83]

35 Thus says the LORD, who gives the sun for light by day, who sets in order the moon and stars for light by night, who stirs up the sea so that its waves roar—the LORD of Hosts is His name:

36 "Only if this fixed order departed from My presence,
declares the LORD,
would Israel's descendants ever cease
to be a nation before Me."

37 This is what the LORD says:
"Only if the heavens above could be measured
and the foundations of the earth below searched out
would I reject all of Israel's descendants
because of all they have done,"
declares the LORD.

38 "The days are coming," declares the LORD, "when this city will be rebuilt for Me, from the tower of Hananel to the Corner Gate.[84] 39 The measuring line will once again stretch out straight to the hill of Gareb and then turn toward Goah. 40 The whole valley of the dead bodies and ashes, and all the fields as far as the Kidron Valley, to the corner of the Horse Gate to the east, will be holy to the LORD. It will never again be uprooted or demolished."

Jeremiah 32

Jeremiah Buys Hanamel's Field

1 This is the word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD in the tenth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, which was the eighteenth year of Nebuchadnezzar. 2 At that time the army of the king of Babylon was besieging Jerusalem, and Jeremiah the prophet was imprisoned in the courtyard of the guard, which was in the palace of the king of Judah.

3 For Zedekiah king of Judah had imprisoned him, saying: "Why are you prophesying like this? You claim that the LORD says, 'Behold, I am about to deliver this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he will capture it. 4 Zedekiah king of Judah will not escape from the hands of the Chaldeans, but he will surely be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, and will speak with him face to face and see him eye to eye.[85] 5 He will take Zedekiah to Babylon, where he will stay until I attend to him, declares the LORD. If you fight against the Chaldeans, you will not succeed.'"

6 Jeremiah replied, "The word of the LORD came to me, saying: 7 Behold! Hanamel, the son of your uncle Shallum, is coming to you to say, 'Buy for yourself my field in Anathoth, for you have the right of redemption to buy it.' 8 Then, as the LORD had said, my cousin Hanamel came to me in the courtyard of the guard and urged me, 'Please buy my field in Anathoth in the land of Benjamin, for you own the right of inheritance and redemption. Buy it for yourself.'"

Then I knew that this was the word of the LORD.

9 So I bought the field in Anathoth from my cousin Hanamel, and I weighed out seventeen shekels of silver.[86] 10 I signed and sealed the deed, called in witnesses, and weighed out the silver on the scales. 11 Then I took the deed of purchase—the sealed copy with its terms and conditions, as well as the

---

80. Or *will surround* or *will return to*
81. Or *restore their fortunes*
82. Hebrew; LXX *for they did not abide in My covenant, and I disregarded them*; see also Syriac.
83. Cited in Hebrews 8:8–12 and Hebrews 10:16–17
84. Literally *Behold, the days*; alternate MT reading *Behold, the days are coming*
85. That is, the Babylonians; also in verses 5, 24, 25, 28, 29, and 43
86. *17 shekels* is approximately 6.8 ounces or 193.8 grams of silver.

open copy—[12] and I gave this deed to Baruch son of Neriah, the son of Mahseiah, in the sight of my cousin Hanamel and the witnesses who were signing the purchase agreement and all the Jews sitting in the courtyard of the guard.

[13] In their sight I instructed Baruch,[14] "This is what the LORD of Hosts, the God of Israel, says: Take these deeds—both the sealed copy and the open copy of the deed of purchase—and put them in a clay jar to preserve them for a long time.[15] For this is what the LORD of Hosts, the God of Israel, says: Houses, fields, and vineyards will again be bought in this land."

Jeremiah Prays for Understanding

[16] After I had given the deed of purchase to Baruch son of Neriah, I prayed to the LORD:[17] "Oh, Lord GOD! You have made the heavens and the earth by Your great power and outstretched arm. Nothing is too difficult for You!

[18] You show loving devotion to thousands but lay the iniquity of the fathers into the laps of their children after them, O great and mighty God whose name is the LORD of Hosts,[87][19] the One great in counsel and mighty in deed, whose eyes are on all the ways of the sons of men, to reward each one according to his ways and according to the fruit of his deeds.

[20] You performed signs and wonders in the land of Egypt, and You do so to this very day, both in Israel and among all mankind. And You have made a name for Yourself, as is the case to this day.

[21] You brought Your people Israel out of the land of Egypt with signs and wonders, with a strong hand and an outstretched arm, and with great terror.[22] You gave them this land that You had sworn to give their fathers, a land flowing with milk and honey.

[23] They came in and possessed it, but they did not obey Your voice or walk in Your law. They failed to perform all that You commanded them to do, and so You have brought upon them all this disaster.[24] See how the siege ramps are mounted against the city to capture it. And by sword and famine and plague, the city has been given into the hands of the Chaldeans who are fighting against it. What You have spoken has happened, as You now see!

[25] Yet You, O Lord GOD, have said to me, 'Buy for yourself the field with silver and call in witnesses, even though the city has been delivered into the hands of the Chaldeans!'"

The LORD Answers Jeremiah

[26] Then the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah:[27] "Behold, I am the LORD, the God of all flesh. Is anything too difficult for Me?

[28] Therefore this is what the LORD says: Behold, I am about to deliver this city into the hands of the Chaldeans and of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, who will capture it.[29] And the Chaldeans who are fighting against this city will come in, set it on fire, and burn it, along with the houses of those who provoked Me to anger by burning incense to Baal on their rooftops and by pouring out drink offerings to other gods.

[30] For the children of Israel and of Judah have done nothing but evil in My sight from their youth; indeed, they have done nothing but provoke Me to anger by the work of their hands, declares the LORD.

[31] For this city has aroused My wrath and fury from the day it was built until now. Therefore I will remove it from My presence[32] because of all the evil the children of Israel and of Judah have done to provoke Me to anger—they, their kings, their officials, their priests and prophets, the men of Judah, and the residents of Jerusalem.[33] They have turned their backs to Me and not their faces. Though I taught them again and again, they would not listen or respond to discipline.[88]

[34] They have placed their abominations in the house that bears My Name, and so have defiled it.[35] They have built the high places of Baal in the Valley of Ben-hinnom to make their sons and daughters pass through the fire to Molech—something I never commanded them, nor had it ever entered My mind, that they should commit such an abomination and cause Judah to sin.

A Promise of Restoration

(Ezekiel 11:13–21)

[36] Now therefore, about this city of which you say, 'It will be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon by sword and famine and plague,' this is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says:[37] I will surely gather My people from all the lands to which I have banished them in My furious anger and great wrath, and I will return them to this place and make them dwell in safety.[38] They will be My people, and I will be their God.[89][39] I will give them one heart and one way, so that they will always fear Me for their own good and for the good of their children after them.

[40] I will make an everlasting covenant with them: I will never turn away from doing good to them, and I will put My fear in their hearts, so that they will never turn away from Me.[41] Yes, I will rejoice in doing them good, and I will faithfully plant them in this land with all My heart and with all My soul.

[42] For this is what the LORD says: Just as I have brought all this great disaster on this people, so I will bring on them all the good I have promised them.[43] And fields will be bought in this land about which you are saying, 'It is a desolation, without man or beast; it has been delivered into the hands of the Chaldeans.'[44] Fields will be purchased with silver, and deeds will be signed, sealed, and witnessed in the land of Benjamin, in the areas surrounding Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah—the cities of the hill country, the foothills, and the Negev—because I will restore them from captivity, declares the LORD."[90][91]

Jeremiah 33

The Excellence of the Restored Nation

[1] While Jeremiah was still confined in the courtyard of the guard, the word of the LORD came to him a second time:[2] "Thus says the LORD who made the earth, the LORD who formed it and established it, the LORD is His name:[92][3] Call to Me, and I will answer and show you great and unsearchable things you do not know.

---

87. Hebrew *into the bosom*
88. Literally *I taught them, rising up early and teaching,*
89. Cited in 2 Corinthians 6:16
90. Hebrew *Shephelah* or *lowlands*; that is, the western foothills of Judea
91. Or *restore their fortunes*
92. LXX; Hebrew *who made it*

4 For this is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says about the houses of this city and the palaces of the kings of Judah that have been torn down for defense against the siege ramps and the sword:5 The Chaldeans are coming to fight and to fill those places with the corpses of the men I will strike down in My anger and in My wrath. I have hidden My face from this city because of all its wickedness.[93]

6 Nevertheless, I will bring to it health and healing, and I will heal its people and reveal to them the abundance of peace and truth.7 I will restore Judah and Israel from captivity and will rebuild them as in former times.[94]8 And I will cleanse them from all the iniquity they have committed against Me, and will forgive all their sins of rebellion against Me.

9 So this city will bring Me renown, joy, praise, and glory before all the nations of the earth, who will hear of all the good I do for it. They will tremble in awe because of all the goodness and prosperity that I will provide for it.

10 This is what the LORD says: In this place you say is a wasteland without man or beast, in the cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem that are deserted—inhabited by neither man nor beast—there will be heard again11 the sounds of joy and gladness, the voices of the bride and bridegroom, and the voices of those bringing thank offerings into the house of the LORD, saying:

'Give thanks to the LORD of Hosts,
for the LORD is good;
His loving devotion endures forever.'

For I will restore the land from captivity as in former times, says the LORD.[95]

12 This is what the LORD of Hosts says: In this desolate place, without man or beast, and in all its cities, there will once more be pastures for shepherds to rest their flocks.13 In the cities of the hill country, the foothills, and the Negev, in the land of Benjamin and the cities surrounding Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah, the flocks will again pass under the hands of the one who counts them, says the LORD.[96]

The Covenant with David

14 Behold, the days are coming,
declares the LORD,
when I will fulfill the gracious promise
that I have spoken
to the house of Israel
and the house of Judah.
15 In those days and at that time
I will cause to sprout for David a righteous Branch,
and He will administer justice
and righteousness in the land.
16 In those days Judah will be saved,
and Jerusalem will dwell securely,
and this is the name by which it will be called:
The LORD Our Righteousness.[97]

17 For this is what the LORD says: David will never lack a man to sit on the throne of the house of Israel,18 nor will the priests who are Levites ever fail to have a man before Me to offer burnt offerings, to burn grain offerings, and to present sacrifices."

19 And the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah:20 "This is what the LORD says: If you can break My covenant with the day and My covenant with the night, so that day and night cease to occupy their appointed time,21 then My covenant may also be broken with David My servant and with My ministers the Levites who are priests, so that David will not have a son to reign on his throne.22 As the hosts of heaven cannot be counted and as the sand on the seashore cannot be measured, so too will I multiply the descendants of My servant David and the Levites who minister before Me."

23 Moreover, the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah:24 "Have you not noticed what these people are saying: 'The LORD has rejected the two families He had chosen'? So they despise My people and no longer regard them as a nation.25 This is what the LORD says: If I have not established My covenant with the day and the night and the fixed order of heaven and earth,26 then I would also reject the descendants of Jacob and of My servant David, so as not to take from his descendants rulers over the descendants of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob. For I will restore them from captivity and will have compassion on them."[98]

Jeremiah 34

A Prophecy against Zedekiah

1 This is the word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD when Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, all his army, all the earthly kingdoms under his control, and all the other nations were fighting against Jerusalem and all its surrounding cities.2 The LORD, the God of Israel, told Jeremiah to go and speak to Zedekiah king of Judah and tell him that this is what the LORD says: "Behold, I am about to deliver this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he will burn it down.3 And you yourself will not escape his grasp, but will surely be captured and delivered into his hand. You will see the king of Babylon eye to eye and speak with him face to face; and you will go to Babylon.

4 Yet hear the word of the LORD, O Zedekiah king of Judah. This is what the LORD says concerning you: You will not die by the sword;5 you will die in peace. As spices were burned for your fathers, the former kings who preceded you, so people will burn spices for you and lament, 'Alas, O master!' For I Myself have spoken this word, declares the LORD."

6 In Jerusalem, then, Jeremiah the prophet relayed all these words to Zedekiah king of Judah7 as the army of the king of Babylon was fighting against Jerusalem and the remaining cities of Judah—against Lachish and Azekah. For these were the only fortified cities remaining in Judah.

Freedom for Hebrew Slaves

8 After King Zedekiah had made a covenant with all the people in Jerusalem to proclaim liberty, the word came to Jeremiah from the LORD9 that each man should free his Hebrew slaves, both male and female, and no one should hold his fellow Jew in bondage.10 So all the officials and all the people who entered into this covenant agreed that they would free their menservants and maidservants and no

---

93. Or *They are coming to fight the Chaldeans*; that is, the Babylonians
94. Or *restore the fortunes of Judah and Israel*
95. Or *restore the fortunes of the land*
96. Hebrew *Shephelah* or *lowlands*; that is, the western foothills of Judea
97. Hebrew *YHWH Tsidqenu*
98. Or *restore their fortunes*

longer hold them in bondage. They obeyed and released them,[11] but later they changed their minds and took back the menservants and maidservants they had freed, and they forced them to become slaves again.

[12] Then the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,[13] "This is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says: I made a covenant with your forefathers when I brought them out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of slavery, saying:[14] Every seventh year, each of you must free his Hebrew brother who has sold himself to you. He may serve you six years, but then you must let him go free. But your fathers did not listen or incline their ear.

[15] Recently you repented and did what pleased Me; each of you proclaimed freedom for his neighbor. You made a covenant before Me in the house that bears My Name.[16] But now you have changed your minds and profaned My name. Each of you has taken back the menservants and maidservants whom you had set at liberty to go wherever they wanted, and you have again forced them to be your slaves.

[17] Therefore this is what the LORD says: You have not obeyed Me; you have not proclaimed freedom, each man for his brother and for his neighbor. So now I proclaim freedom for you, declares the LORD—freedom to fall by sword, by plague, and by famine! I will make you a horror to all the kingdoms of the earth.

[18] And those who have transgressed My covenant and have not fulfilled the terms of the covenant they made before Me, I will treat like the calf they cut in two in order to pass between its pieces.[19] The officials of Judah and Jerusalem, the court officials, the priests, and all the people of the land who passed between the pieces of the calf,[20] I will deliver into the hands of their enemies who seek their lives. Their corpses will become food for the birds of the air and the beasts of the earth.[21] And I will deliver Zedekiah king of Judah and his officials into the hands of their enemies who seek their lives, to the army of the king of Babylon that had withdrawn from you.

[22] Behold, I am going to give the command, declares the LORD, and I will bring them back to this city. They will fight against it, capture it, and burn it down. And I will make the cities of Judah a desolation, without inhabitant."

Jeremiah 35

The Obedience of the Rechabites

[1] This is the word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD in the days of Jehoiakim son of Josiah king of Judah:[2] "Go to the house of the Rechabites, speak to them, and bring them to one of the chambers of the house of the LORD to offer them a drink of wine."

[3] So I took Jaazaniah son of Jeremiah, the son of Habazziniah, and his brothers and all his sons—the entire house of the Rechabites—[4] and I brought them into the house of the LORD, to a chamber occupied by the sons of Hanan son of Igdaliah, a man of God. This room was near the chamber of the officials, which was above the chamber of Maaseiah son of Shallum the doorkeeper.

[5] Then I set pitchers full of wine and some cups before the men of the house of the Rechabites, and I said to them, "Drink some wine."

[6] "We do not drink wine," they replied, "for our forefather Jonadab son of Rechab commanded us, 'Neither you nor your descendants are ever to drink wine.[99][7] Nor are you ever to build a house or sow seed or plant a vineyard. Those things are not for you. Instead, you must live in tents all your lives, so that you may live a long time in the land where you wander.'

[8] And we have obeyed the voice of our forefather Jonadab son of Rechab in all he commanded us. So we have not drunk wine all our lives—neither we nor our wives nor our sons and daughters.[9] Nor have we built houses in which to live, and we have not owned any vineyards or fields or crops.[10] But we have lived in tents and have obeyed and done exactly as our forefather Jonadab commanded us.

[11] So when Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon marched into the land, we said: 'Come, let us go into Jerusalem to escape the armies of the Chaldeans and the Arameans.' So we have remained in Jerusalem."[100]

Judah Rebuked

[12] Then the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah:[13] "This is what the LORD of Hosts, the God of Israel, says: Go and tell the men of Judah and the residents of Jerusalem: 'Will you not accept discipline and obey My words?' declares the LORD.

[14] The words of Jonadab son of Rechab have been carried out. He commanded his sons not to drink wine, and they have not drunk it to this very day because they have obeyed the command of their forefather. But I have spoken to you again and again, and you have not obeyed Me![101]

[15] Again and again I have sent you all My servants the prophets, proclaiming: 'Turn now, each of you, from your wicked ways, and correct your actions. Do not go after other gods to serve them. Live in the land that I have given to you and your fathers.' But you have not inclined your ear or listened to Me.[102][16] Yes, the sons of Jonadab son of Rechab carried out the command their forefather gave them, but these people have not listened to Me.

[17] Therefore this is what the LORD God of Hosts, the God of Israel, says: 'Behold, I will bring to Judah and to all the residents of Jerusalem all the disaster I have pronounced against them, because I have spoken to them but they have not obeyed, and I have called to them but they have not answered.'"

[18] Then Jeremiah said to the house of the Rechabites: "This is what the LORD of Hosts, the God of Israel, says: 'Because you have obeyed the command of your forefather Jonadab and have kept all his commandments and have done all that he charged you to do,[19] this is what the LORD of Hosts, the God of Israel, says: Jonadab son of Rechab will never fail to have a man to stand before Me.'"

Jeremiah 36

Jeremiah's Scroll Read in the Temple

[1] In the fourth year of Jehoiakim son of Josiah king of Judah, this word came to Jeremiah from the LORD:[2] "Take a scroll

---

99. *Jonadab* is a variant of *Jehonadab*; here and throughout this chapter; see 2 Kings 10:15.
100. That is, the Babylonians
101. Literally *But I have spoken to you, rising up early and speaking,*
102. Literally *Rising up early and sending (you), I have sent you*

and write on it all the words I have spoken to you concerning Israel, Judah, and all the nations, from the day I first spoke to you during the reign of Josiah until today.[3] Perhaps when the people of Judah hear about all the calamity I plan to bring upon them, each of them will turn from his wicked way. Then I will forgive their iniquity and their sin."

[4] So Jeremiah called Baruch son of Neriah, and at the dictation of Jeremiah, Baruch wrote on a scroll all the words that the LORD had spoken to Jeremiah.

[5] Then Jeremiah commanded Baruch, "I am restricted; I cannot enter the house of the LORD;[6] so you are to go to the house of the LORD on a day of fasting, and in the hearing of the people you are to read the words of the LORD from the scroll you have written at my dictation. Read them in the hearing of all the people of Judah who are coming from their cities.

[7] Perhaps they will bring their petition before the LORD, and each one will turn from his wicked way; for great are the anger and fury that the LORD has pronounced against this people."

[8] So Baruch son of Neriah did everything that Jeremiah the prophet had commanded him. In the house of the LORD he read the words of the LORD from the scroll.

[9] Now in the ninth month of the fifth year of Jehoiakim son of Josiah king of Judah, a fast before the LORD was proclaimed to all the people of Jerusalem and all who had come there from the cities of Judah.[10] From the chamber of Gemariah son of Shaphan the scribe, which was in the upper courtyard at the opening of the New Gate of the house of the LORD, Baruch read from the scroll the words of Jeremiah in the hearing of all the people.

Jeremiah's Scroll Read in the Palace

[11] When Micaiah son of Gemariah, the son of Shaphan, heard all the words of the LORD from the scroll,[12] he went down to the scribe's chamber in the king's palace, where all the officials were sitting: Elishama the scribe, Delaiah son of Shemaiah, Elnathan son of Achbor, Gemariah son of Shaphan, Zedekiah son of Hananiah, and all the other officials.[13] And Micaiah reported to them all the words he had heard Baruch read from the scroll in the hearing of the people.

[14] Then all the officials sent word to Baruch through Jehudi son of Nethaniah, the son of Shelemiah, the son of Cushi, saying, "Bring the scroll that you read in the hearing of the people, and come here."

So Baruch son of Neriah took the scroll and went to them.

[15] "Please sit down," they said, "and read it in our hearing."

So Baruch read it in their hearing.

[16] When they had heard all these words, they turned to one another in fear and said to Baruch, "Surely we must report all these words to the king."

[17] "Tell us now," they asked Baruch, "how did you write all these words? Was it at Jeremiah's dictation?"

[18] "It was at his dictation," Baruch replied. "He recited all these words to me and I wrote them in ink on the scroll."

[19] Then the officials said to Baruch, "You and Jeremiah must hide yourselves and tell no one where you are."

Jehoiakim Burns the Scroll

[20] So the officials went to the king in the courtyard. And having stored the scroll in the chamber of Elishama the scribe, they reported everything to the king.

[21] Then the king sent Jehudi to get the scroll, and he took it from the chamber of Elishama the scribe. And Jehudi read it in the hearing of the king and all the officials who were standing beside him.

[22] Since it was the ninth month, the king was sitting in his winter quarters with a fire burning before him.[23] And as soon as Jehudi had read three or four columns, Jehoiakim would cut them off with a scribe's knife and throw them into the firepot, until the entire scroll had been consumed by the fire.

[24] Yet in hearing all these words, the king and his servants did not become frightened or tear their garments.[25] Even though Elnathan, Delaiah, and Gemariah urged the king not to burn the scroll, he would not listen to them.[26] Instead, the king commanded Jerahmeel, a son of the king, as well as Seraiah son of Azriel and Shelemiah son of Abdeel, to seize Baruch the scribe and Jeremiah the prophet. But the LORD had hidden them.

Jeremiah Rewrites the Scroll

[27] After the king had burned the scroll containing the words that Baruch had written at Jeremiah's dictation, the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah:[28] "Take another scroll and rewrite on it the very words that were on the original scroll, which Jehoiakim king of Judah has burned.

[29] You are to proclaim concerning Jehoiakim king of Judah that this is what the LORD says: You have burned the scroll and said, 'Why have you written on it that the king of Babylon would surely come and destroy this land and deprive it of man and beast?'

[30] Therefore this is what the LORD says about Jehoiakim king of Judah: He will have no one to sit on David's throne, and his body will be thrown out and exposed to heat by day and frost by night.[31] I will punish him and his descendants and servants for their iniquity. I will bring on them, on the residents of Jerusalem, and on the men of Judah, all the calamity about which I warned them but they did not listen."

[32] Then Jeremiah took another scroll and gave it to the scribe Baruch son of Neriah, and at Jeremiah's dictation he wrote on it all the words of the scroll that Jehoiakim king of Judah had burned in the fire. And many similar words were added to them.

Jeremiah 37

Jeremiah Warns Zedekiah

[1] Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon made Zedekiah son of Josiah the king of Judah, and he reigned in place of Coniah son of Jehoiakim.[103] [2] But he and his officers and the people of the land refused to obey the words that the LORD had spoken through Jeremiah the prophet.

[3] Yet King Zedekiah sent Jehucal son of Shelemiah and Zephaniah the priest, the son of Maaseiah, to Jeremiah the prophet with the message, "Please pray to the LORD our God for us!"[104]

[4] Now Jeremiah was free to come and go among the people, for they had not yet put him in prison.[5] Pharaoh's army had

103. *Coniah* is a variant of *Jehoiachin*.
104. *Jehucal* is a variant of *Jucal*; see Jeremiah 38:1.

left Egypt, and when the Chaldeans who were besieging Jerusalem heard the report, they withdrew from Jerusalem.[105]

6 Then the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah the
prophet:7 "This is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says that
you are to tell the king of Judah, who sent you to Me:
Behold, Pharaoh's army, which has marched out to help you,
will go back to its own land of Egypt.8 Then the Chaldeans
will return and fight against this city. They will capture it
and burn it down.

9 This is what the LORD says: Do not deceive yourselves by
saying, 'The Chaldeans will go away for good,' for they will
not!10 Indeed, if you were to strike down the entire army of
the Chaldeans that is fighting against you, and only wounded
men remained in their tents, they would still get up and burn
this city down."

Jeremiah Imprisoned

11 When the Chaldean army withdrew from Jerusalem for
fear of Pharaoh's army,12 Jeremiah started to leave
Jerusalem to go to the land of Benjamin to claim his portion
there among the people.[10613] But when he reached the Gate
of Benjamin, the captain of the guard, whose name was
Irijah son of Shelemiah, the son of Hananiah, seized him and
said, "You are deserting to the Chaldeans!"

14 "That is a lie," Jeremiah replied. "I am not deserting to the
Chaldeans!"

But Irijah would not listen to him; instead, he arrested
Jeremiah and took him to the officials.

15 The officials were angry with Jeremiah, and they beat him
and placed him in jail in the house of Jonathan the scribe,
for it had been made into a prison.

16 So Jeremiah went into a cell in the dungeon and remained
there a long time.

17 Later, King Zedekiah sent for Jeremiah and received him
in his palace, where he asked him privately, "Is there a word
from the LORD?"

"There is," Jeremiah replied. "You will be delivered into the
hand of the king of Babylon."

18 Then Jeremiah asked King Zedekiah, "How have I sinned
against you or your servants or these people, that you have
put me in prison?19 Where are your prophets who prophesied
to you, claiming, 'The king of Babylon will not come against
you or this land'?20 But now please listen, O my lord the
king. May my petition come before you. Do not send me
back to the house of Jonathan the scribe, or I will die there."

21 So King Zedekiah gave orders for Jeremiah to be placed in
the courtyard of the guard and given a loaf of bread daily
from the street of the bakers, until all the bread in the city
was gone. So Jeremiah remained in the courtyard of the
guard.

Jeremiah 38

Jeremiah Cast into the Cistern

1 Now Shephatiah son of Mattan, Gedaliah son of Pashhur,
Jucal son of Shelemiah, and Pashhur son of Malchijah heard
that Jeremiah had been telling all the people:[1072] "This is
what the LORD says: Whoever stays in this city will die by
sword and famine and plague, but whoever surrenders to the
Chaldeans will live; he will retain his life like a spoil of war,
and he will live.[1083] This is what the LORD says: This city will
surely be delivered into the hands of the army of the king of
Babylon, and he will capture it."

4 Then the officials said to the king, "This man ought to die,
for he is discouraging the warriors who remain in this city,
as well as all the people, by speaking such words to them;
this man is not seeking the well-being of these people, but
their ruin."

5 "Here he is," replied King Zedekiah. "He is in your hands,
since the king can do nothing to stop you."

6 So they took Jeremiah and dropped him into the cistern of
Malchiah, the king's son, which was in the courtyard of the
guard. They lowered Jeremiah with ropes into the cistern,
which had no water but only mud, and Jeremiah sank down
into the mud.

7 Now Ebed-melech the Cushite, a court official in the royal
palace, heard that Jeremiah had been put into the cistern.
While the king was sitting at the Gate of
Benjamin,[109110] 8 Ebed-melech went out from the king's palace
and said to the king,9 "My lord the king, these men have
acted wickedly in all that they have done to Jeremiah the
prophet. They have dropped him into the cistern, where he
will starve to death, for there is no more bread in the city."

10 So the king commanded Ebed-melech the Cushite, "Take
thirty men from here with you and pull Jeremiah the
prophet out of the cistern before he dies."

11 Then Ebed-melech took the men with him and went to the
king's palace, to a place below the storehouse. From there he
took old rags and worn-out clothes and lowered them with
ropes to Jeremiah in the cistern.

12 Ebed-melech the Cushite cried out to Jeremiah, "Put these
worn-out rags and clothes under your arms to pad the
ropes." Jeremiah did so,13 and they pulled him up with the
ropes and lifted him out of the cistern. And Jeremiah
remained in the courtyard of the guard.

14 Then King Zedekiah sent for Jeremiah the prophet and
received him at the third entrance to the house of the LORD.
"I am going to ask you something," said the king to
Jeremiah. "Do not hide anything from me."

15 "If I tell you," Jeremiah replied, "you will surely put me to
death. And even if I give you advice, you will not listen to
me."

16 But King Zedekiah swore secretly to Jeremiah, "As surely
as the LORD lives, who has given us this life, I will not kill
you, nor will I deliver you into the hands of these men who
are seeking your life."

17 Then Jeremiah said to Zedekiah, "This is what the LORD
God of Hosts, the God of Israel, says: 'If you indeed
surrender to the officers of the king of Babylon, then you
will live, this city will not be burned down, and you and
your household will survive.18 But if you do not surrender to
the officers of the king of Babylon, then this city will be
delivered into the hands of the Chaldeans. They will burn it
down, and you yourself will not escape their grasp.'"

---

105. That is, the Babylonians; also in verses 8, 9, 13, and 14
106. Literally *to divide from there*
107. *Jucal* is a variant of *Jehucal*; see Jeremiah 37:3.
108. That is, the Babylonians; also in verses 18, 19, and 23
109. Probably from the upper Nile region
110. Or *eunuch*

19 But King Zedekiah said to Jeremiah, “I am afraid of the
Jews who have deserted to the Chaldeans, for the Chaldeans
may deliver me into their hands to abuse me.”
20 “They will not hand you over,” Jeremiah replied. “Obey
the voice of the LORD in what I am telling you, that it may
go well with you and you may live. 21 But if you refuse to
surrender, this is the word that the LORD has shown
me: 22 All the women who remain in the palace of the king of
Judah will be brought out to the officials of the king of
Babylon, and those women will say:

‘They misled you and overcame you—
those trusted friends of yours.
Your feet sank into the mire,
and they deserted you.’

23 All your wives and children will be brought out to the
Chaldeans. And you yourself will not escape their grasp, for
you will be seized by the king of Babylon, and this city will
be burned down.”
24 Then Zedekiah warned Jeremiah, “Do not let anyone know
about this conversation, or you will die. 25 If the officials hear
that I have spoken with you, and they come and demand of
you, ‘Tell us what you said to the king and what he said to
you; do not hide it from us, or we will kill you,’ 26 then tell
them, ‘I was presenting to the king my petition that he not
return me to the house of Jonathan to die there.’”
27 When all the officials came to Jeremiah and questioned
him, he relayed to them the exact words the king had
commanded him to say. So they said no more to him, for no
one had overheard the conversation. 28 And Jeremiah
remained in the courtyard of the guard until the day
Jerusalem was captured.

Jeremiah 39

The Fall of Jerusalem

(2 Kings 25:1–12; 2 Chronicles 36:15–21)

1 In the ninth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, in the tenth
month, Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon marched against
Jerusalem with his entire army and laid siege to the
city. 2 And on the ninth day of the fourth month of Zedekiah’s
eleventh year, the city was breached.
3 Then all the officials of the king of Babylon entered and sat
in the Middle Gate: Nergal-sharezer of Samgar, Nebo-
sarsekim the Rabsaris, Nergal-sharezer the Rabmag, and all
the rest of the officials of the king of Babylon.[111][112][113]
4 When Zedekiah king of Judah and all the soldiers saw
them, they fled. They left the city at night by way of the
king’s garden, through the gate between the two walls, and
they went out along the route to the Arabah.[114] 5 But the army
of the Chaldeans pursued them and overtook Zedekiah in the
plains of Jericho. They seized him and brought him up to
Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon at Riblah in the land of
Hamath, where he pronounced judgment on him.[115]
6 There at Riblah the king of Babylon slaughtered the sons of
Zedekiah before his eyes, and he also killed all the nobles of
Judah. 7 Then he put out Zedekiah’s eyes and bound him with
bronze chains to take him to Babylon.
8 The Chaldeans set fire to the palace of the king and to the
houses of the people, and they broke down the walls of
Jerusalem.
9 Then Nebuzaradan captain of the guard carried away to
Babylon the remnant of the people who had remained in the
city, along with the deserters who had defected to him. 10 But
Nebuzaradan left behind in the land of Judah some of the
poor people who had no property, and at that time he gave
them vineyards and fields.

Jeremiah Delivered

11 Now Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon had given orders
about Jeremiah through Nebuzaradan captain of the guard,
saying, 12 “Take him, look after him, and do not let any harm
come to him; do for him whatever he says.”
13 So Nebuzaradan captain of the guard, Nebushazban the
Rabsaris, Nergal-sharezer the Rabmag, and all the captains of
the king of Babylon[116] 14 had Jeremiah brought from the
courtyard of the guard, and they turned him over to
Gedaliah son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, to take him
home. So Jeremiah remained among his own people.
15 And while Jeremiah had been confined in the courtyard of
the guard, the word of the LORD had come to him: 16 “Go and
tell Ebed-melech the Cushite that this is what the LORD of
Hosts, the God of Israel, says: ‘I am about to fulfill My words
against this city for harm and not for good, and on that day
they will be fulfilled before your eyes. 17 But I will deliver
you on that day, declares the LORD, and you will not be
delivered into the hands of the men whom you fear. 18 For I
will surely rescue you so that you do not fall by the sword.
Because you have trusted in Me, you will escape with your
life like a spoil of war, declares the LORD.’”

Jeremiah 40

Jeremiah Remains in Judah

1 This is the word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD
after Nebuzaradan captain of the guard had released him at
Ramah, having found him bound in chains among all the
captives of Jerusalem and Judah who were being exiled to
Babylon.
2 The captain of the guard found Jeremiah and said to him,
“The LORD your God decreed this disaster on this place, 3 and
now the LORD has fulfilled it; He has done just as He said.
Because you people have sinned against the LORD and have
not obeyed His voice, this thing has happened to you. 4 But
now, behold, I am freeing you today from the chains that
were on your wrists. If it pleases you to come with me to
Babylon, then come, and I will take care of you. But if it
seems wrong to you to come with me to Babylon, go no
farther. Look, the whole land is before you. Wherever it
seems good and right to you, go there.”
5 But before Jeremiah turned to go, Nebuzaradan added,
“Return to Gedaliah son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan,
whom the king of Babylon has appointed over the cities of
Judah, and stay with him among the people, or go anywhere
else that seems right.” Then the captain of the guard gave
him a ration and a gift and released him.

---

111. Or *Nergal-sharezer, Samgar-nebo, Sarsekim*
112. Hebrew *Rabsaris* is the title of the chief eunuch in the Assyrian military; also in verse 13.
113. Hebrew *Rabmag* is the title of the chief soothsayer or chief of princes in the Assyrian military; also in verse 13.
114. Or *the Jordan Valley*
115. That is, the Babylonians; also in verse 8
116. *Nebushazban* is possibly a variant of *Nebo-sarsekim*; see verse 3.

6 So Jeremiah went to Gedaliah son of Ahikam at Mizpah and
stayed with him among the people who were left in the land.

Gedaliah Governs in Judah

(2 Kings 25:22–24)

7 When all the commanders and men of the armies in the
field heard that the king of Babylon had appointed Gedaliah
son of Ahikam over the land and that he had put him in
charge of the men, women, and children who were the
poorest of the land and had not been exiled to Babylon,8 they
came to Gedaliah at Mizpah—Ishmael son of Nethaniah,
Johanan and Jonathan the sons of Kareah, Seraiah son of
Tanhumeth, the sons of Ephai the Netophathite, and
Jezaniah son of the Maacathite—they and their men.[117]

9 Gedaliah son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, swore an oath
to them and their men, assuring them, "Do not be afraid to
serve the Chaldeans. Live in the land and serve the king of
Babylon, and it will go well with you.[118]10 As for me, I will
stay in Mizpah to represent you before the Chaldeans who
come to us. As for you, gather wine grapes, summer fruit,
and oil, place them in your storage jars, and live in the cities
you have taken."

11 When all the Jews in Moab, Ammon, Edom, and all the
other lands heard that the king of Babylon had left a
remnant in Judah and had appointed Gedaliah son of
Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, over them,12 they all returned
from all the places to which they had been banished and
came to the land of Judah, to Gedaliah at Mizpah. And they
gathered an abundance of wine grapes and summer fruit.

The Plot against Gedaliah

13 Meanwhile, Johanan son of Kareah and all the
commanders of the armies in the field came to Gedaliah at
Mizpah14 and said to him, "Are you aware that Baalis king of
the Ammonites has sent Ishmael son of Nethaniah to take
your life?"

But Gedaliah son of Ahikam did not believe them.

15 Then Johanan son of Kareah spoke privately to Gedaliah at
Mizpah. "Let me go and kill Ishmael son of Nethaniah," he
said. "No one will know it. Why should he take your life and
scatter all the people of Judah who have gathered to you, so
that the remnant of Judah would perish?"

16 But Gedaliah son of Ahikam said to Johanan son of
Kareah, "Do not do such a thing! What you are saying about
Ishmael is a lie."

Jeremiah 41

The Murder of Gedaliah

(2 Kings 25:25–26)

1 In the seventh month, Ishmael son of Nethaniah, the son of
Elishama, who was a member of the royal family and one of
the king's chief officers, came with ten men to Gedaliah son
of Ahikam at Mizpah, and they ate a meal together
there.2 Then Ishmael son of Nethaniah and the ten men who
were with him got up and struck down Gedaliah son of
Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, with the sword, killing the one
whom the king of Babylon had appointed to govern the
land.3 Ishmael also killed all the Jews who were with
Gedaliah at Mizpah, as well as the Chaldean soldiers who
were there.[119]

4 On the second day after the murder of Gedaliah, when no
one yet knew about it,5 eighty men who had shaved off their
beards, torn their garments, and cut themselves came from
Shechem, Shiloh, and Samaria, carrying grain offerings and
frankincense for the house of the LORD.6 And Ishmael son of
Nethaniah went out from Mizpah to meet them, weeping as
he went.

When Ishmael encountered the men, he said, "Come to
Gedaliah son of Ahikam."7 And when they came into the city,
Ishmael son of Nethaniah and the men with him slaughtered
them and threw them into a cistern.

8 But ten of the men among them said to Ishmael, "Do not
kill us, for we have hidden treasure in the field—wheat,
barley, oil, and honey!" So he refrained from killing them
with the others.

9 Now the cistern into which Ishmael had thrown all the
bodies of the men he had struck down along with Gedaliah
was a large one that King Asa had made for fear of Baasha
king of Israel. Ishmael son of Nethaniah filled it with the
slain.

10 Then Ishmael took captive all the remnant of the people of
Mizpah—the daughters of the king along with all the others
who remained in Mizpah—over whom Nebuzaradan captain
of the guard had appointed Gedaliah son of Ahikam. Ishmael
son of Nethaniah took them captive and set off to cross over
to the Ammonites.

Johanan Rescues the Captives

11 When Johanan son of Kareah and all the commanders of
the armies with him heard of all the crimes that Ishmael son
of Nethaniah had committed,12 they took all their men and
went to fight Ishmael son of Nethaniah. And they found him
near the great pool in Gibeon.

13 When all the people with Ishmael saw Johanan son of
Kareah and all the commanders of the army with him, they
rejoiced,14 and all the people whom Ishmael had taken
captive at Mizpah turned and went over to Johanan son of
Kareah.15 But Ishmael son of Nethaniah and eight of his men
escaped from Johanan and went to the Ammonites.

16 Then Johanan son of Kareah and all the commanders of
the armies with him took the whole remnant of the people
from Mizpah whom he had recovered from Ishmael son of
Nethaniah after Ishmael had killed Gedaliah son of Ahikam:
the soldiers, women, children, and court officials he had
brought back from Gibeon.[120]17 And they went and stayed in
Geruth Chimham, near Bethlehem, in order to proceed into
Egypt18 to escape the Chaldeans. For they were afraid of the
Chaldeans because Ishmael son of Nethaniah had struck
down Gedaliah son of Ahikam, whom the king of Babylon
had appointed over the land.[121]

Jeremiah 42

A Warning against Going to Egypt

1 Then all the commanders of the forces, along with Johanan
son of Kareah, Jezaniah son of Hoshaiah, and all the people
from the least to the greatest, approached[122]2 Jeremiah the

---

117. *Jezaniah* is a variant of *Jaazaniah*; see 2 Kings 25:23.
118. That is, the Babylonians; also in verse 10
119. Or *Babylonian*
120. Or *eunuchs*
121. That is, the Babylonians

prophet and said, “May our petition come before you; pray to the LORD your God on behalf of this entire remnant. For few of us remain of the many, as you can see with your own eyes.[3] Pray that the LORD your God will tell us the way we should walk and the thing we should do.”

[4] “I have heard you,” replied Jeremiah the prophet. “I will surely pray to the LORD your God as you request, and I will tell you everything that the LORD answers. I will not withhold a word from you.”

[5] Then they said to Jeremiah, “May the LORD be a true and faithful witness against us if we do not act upon every word that the LORD your God sends you to tell us.[6] Whether it is pleasant or unpleasant, we will obey the voice of the LORD our God to whom we are sending you, so that it may go well with us when we obey the voice of the LORD our God!”

[7] After ten days the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah,[8] and he summoned Johanan son of Kareah, all the commanders of the forces who were with him, and all the people from the least to the greatest.

[9] Jeremiah told them, “Thus says the LORD, the God of Israel, to whom you sent me to present your petition:[10] ‘If you will indeed stay in this land, then I will build you up and not tear you down; I will plant you and not uproot you, for I will relent of the disaster I have brought upon you.

[11] Do not be afraid of the king of Babylon, whom you now fear; do not be afraid of him, declares the LORD, for I am with you to save you and deliver you from him.[12] And I will show you compassion, and he will have compassion on you and restore you to your own land.’

[13] But if you say, ‘We will not stay in this land,’ and you thus disobey the voice of the LORD your God,[14] and if you say, ‘No, but we will go to the land of Egypt and live there, where we will not see war or hear the sound of the ram’s horn or hunger for bread,’[15] then hear the word of the LORD, O remnant of Judah! This is what the LORD of Hosts, the God of Israel, says: ‘If you are determined to go to Egypt and reside there,[16] then the sword you fear will overtake you there, and the famine you dread will follow on your heels into Egypt, and you will die there.[17] So all who resolve to go to Egypt to reside there will die by sword and famine and plague. Not one of them will survive or escape the disaster I will bring upon them.’

[18] For this is what the LORD of Hosts, the God of Israel, says: ‘Just as My anger and wrath were poured out on the residents of Jerusalem, so will My wrath be poured out on you if you go to Egypt. You will become an object of cursing and horror, of vilification and disgrace, and you will never see this place again.’

[19] The LORD has told you, O remnant of Judah, ‘Do not go to Egypt.’ Know for sure that I have warned you today![20] For you have deceived yourselves by sending me to the LORD your God, saying, ‘Pray to the LORD our God on our behalf, and as for all that the LORD our God says, tell it to us and we will do it.’

[21] For I have told you today, but you have not obeyed the voice of the LORD your God in all He has sent me to tell you.[22] Now therefore, know for sure that by sword and famine and plague you will die in the place where you desire to go to reside.”

Jeremiah 43

Jeremiah Taken to Egypt

[1] When Jeremiah had finished telling all the people all the words of the LORD their God—everything that the LORD had sent him to say—[2] Azariah son of Hoshaiah, Johanan son of Kareah, and all the arrogant men said to Jeremiah, “You are lying! The LORD our God has not sent you to say, ‘You must not go to Egypt to reside there.’[3] Rather, Baruch son of Neriah is inciting you against us to deliver us into the hands of the Chaldeans, so that they may put us to death or exile us to Babylon!”[122][123]

[4] So Johanan son of Kareah and all the commanders of the forces disobeyed the command of the LORD to stay in the land of Judah.[5] Instead, Johanan son of Kareah and all the commanders of the forces took the whole remnant of Judah, those who had returned to the land of Judah from all the nations to which they had been scattered,[6] the men, the women, the children, the king’s daughters, and everyone whom Nebuzaradan captain of the guard had allowed to remain with Gedaliah son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, as well as Jeremiah the prophet and Baruch son of Neriah.

[7] So they entered the land of Egypt because they did not obey the voice of the LORD, and they went as far as Tahpanhes.

[8] Then the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah at Tahpanhes:[9] “In the sight of the Jews, pick up some large stones and bury them in the clay of the brick pavement at the entrance to Pharaoh’s palace at Tahpanhes.

[10] Then tell them that this is what the LORD of Hosts, the God of Israel, says: ‘I will send for My servant Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and I will set his throne over these stones that I have embedded, and he will spread his royal pavilion over them.[11] He will come and strike down the land of Egypt, bringing death to those destined for death, captivity to those destined for captivity, and the sword to those destined for the sword.

[12] I will kindle a fire in the temples of the gods of Egypt, and Nebuchadnezzar will burn those temples and take their gods as captives. So he will wrap himself with the land of Egypt as a shepherd wraps himself in his garment, and he will depart from there unscathed.[124][13] He will demolish the sacred pillars of the temple of the sun in the land of Egypt, and he will burn down the temples of the gods of Egypt.’”[125]

Jeremiah 44

Judgment on the Jews in Egypt

[1] This is the word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the Jews living in the land of Egypt—in Migdol, Tahpanhes, and Memphis—and in the land of Pathros:[126][127][128][2] “This is what

122. Hebrew; LXX *Azariah*; see Jeremiah 43:2.
123. That is, the Babylonians
124. Literally *and he will burn them and take them captive*
125. LXX *He will demolish the pillars of Heliopolis in On* or *He will demolish the pillars of Heliopolis in Egypt*; Hebrew *He will demolish the pillars of Beth-shemesh in the land of Egypt*
126. Or *Lower Egypt* or *northern Egypt*; also in verse 15
127. LXX; Hebrew *Noph*
128. Or *Upper Egypt* or *southern Egypt*; also in verse 15

the LORD of Hosts, the God of Israel, says: You have seen all the disaster that I brought against Jerusalem and all the cities of Judah; and behold, they lie today in ruins and desolation[3] because of the evil they have done.

They provoked Me to anger by continuing to burn incense and to serve other gods that neither they nor you nor your fathers ever knew.[4] Yet I sent you all My servants the prophets again and again, saying: 'Do not do this detestable thing that I hate.'[129]

[5] But they did not listen or incline their ears; they did not turn from their wickedness or stop burning incense to other gods.[6] Therefore My wrath and anger poured out and burned in the cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem, so that they have become the desolate ruin they are today.

[7] So now, this is what the LORD God of Hosts, the God of Israel, says: Why are you doing such great harm to yourselves by cutting off from Judah man and woman, child and infant, leaving yourselves without a remnant?[8] Why are you provoking Me to anger by the work of your hands by burning incense to other gods in the land of Egypt, where you have gone to reside?

As a result, you will be cut off and will become an object of cursing and reproach among all the nations of the earth.[9] Have you forgotten the wickedness of your fathers and of the kings of Judah and their wives, as well as the wickedness that you and your wives committed in the land of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem?[10] To this day they have not humbled themselves or shown reverence, nor have they followed My instruction or the statutes that I set before you and your fathers.

[11] Therefore this is what the LORD of Hosts, the God of Israel, says: I will set My face to bring disaster and to cut off all Judah.[12] And I will take away the remnant of Judah who have resolved to go to the land of Egypt to reside there; they will meet their end. They will all fall by the sword or be consumed by famine. From the least to the greatest, they will die by sword or famine; and they will become an object of cursing and horror, of vilification and reproach.

[13] I will punish those who live in the land of Egypt, just as I punished Jerusalem, by sword and famine and plague,[14] so that none of the remnant of Judah who have gone to reside in Egypt will escape or survive to return to the land of Judah, where they long to return and live; for none will return except a few fugitives."

The Stubbornness of the People

[15] Then all the men who knew that their wives were burning incense to other gods, and all the women standing by—a great assembly—along with all the people living in the land of Egypt and in Pathros, said to Jeremiah,[130] [16] "As for the word you have spoken to us in the name of the LORD, we will not listen to you![17] Instead, we will do everything we vowed to do: We will burn incense to the Queen of Heaven and offer drink offerings to her, just as we, our fathers, our kings, and our officials did in the cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem.

At that time we had plenty of food and good things, and we saw no disaster.[18] But from the time we stopped burning incense to the Queen of Heaven and pouring out drink offerings to her, we have lacked everything and have been perishing by sword and famine."

[19] "Moreover," said the women, "when we burned incense to the Queen of Heaven and poured out drink offerings to her, was it without our husbands' knowledge that we made sacrificial cakes in her image and poured out drink offerings to her?"

Calamity for the Jews

[20] Then Jeremiah said to all the people, both men and women, who were answering him,[21] "As for the incense you burned in the cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem —you, your fathers, your kings, your officials, and the people of the land—did the LORD not remember and bring this to mind?[22] So the LORD could no longer endure the evil deeds and detestable acts you committed, and your land became a desolation, a horror, and an object of cursing, without inhabitant, as it is this day.[23] Because you burned incense and sinned against the LORD and did not obey the voice of the LORD or walk in His instruction, His statutes, and His testimonies, this disaster has befallen you, as you see today."

[24] Then Jeremiah said to all the people, including all the women, "Hear the word of the LORD, all those of Judah who are in the land of Egypt.[25] This is what the LORD of Hosts, the God of Israel, says: As for you and your wives, you have spoken with your mouths and fulfilled with your hands your words: 'We will surely perform our vows that we have made to burn incense to the Queen of Heaven and to pour out drink offerings to her.' Go ahead, then, do what you have promised! Keep your vows!

[26] Nevertheless, hear the word of the LORD, all you people of Judah living in Egypt: Behold, I have sworn by My great name, says the LORD, that never again will any man of Judah living in the land of Egypt invoke My name or say, 'As surely as the Lord GOD lives.'

[27] I am watching over them for harm and not for good, and every man of Judah who is in the land of Egypt will meet his end by sword or famine, until they are finished off.

[28] Those who escape the sword will return from Egypt to Judah, few in number, and the whole remnant of Judah who went to dwell in the land of Egypt will know whose word will stand, Mine or theirs!

[29] This will be a sign to you that I will punish you in this place, declares the LORD, so that you may know that My threats of harm against you will surely stand.[30] This is what the LORD says: Behold, I will deliver Pharaoh Hophra king of Egypt into the hands of his enemies who seek his life, just as I delivered Zedekiah king of Judah into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, the enemy who was seeking his life."

Jeremiah 45

Jeremiah's Message to Baruch

[1] This is the word that Jeremiah the prophet spoke to Baruch son of Neriah when he wrote these words on a scroll at the dictation of Jeremiah in the fourth year of Jehoiakim son of Josiah, king of Judah:

[2] "This is what the LORD, the God of Israel, says to you, Baruch:[3] You have said, 'Woe is me because the LORD has added sorrow to my pain! I am worn out with groaning and have found no rest.'"

---

129. Literally *the prophets, rising up early and sending (them),*
130. That is, in Lower and Upper Egypt; possibly *in the land of Egypt at Pathros*

4 Thus Jeremiah was to say to Baruch: “This is what the
LORD says: Throughout the land I will demolish what I have
built and uproot what I have planted.[131] 5 But as for you, do
you seek great things for yourself? Stop seeking! For I will
bring disaster on every living creature, declares the LORD,
but wherever you go, I will grant your life as a spoil of war.”

Jeremiah 46

Judgment on Egypt

1 This is the word of the LORD about the nations—the word
that came to Jeremiah the prophet 2 concerning Egypt and
the army of Pharaoh Neco king of Egypt, which was defeated
at Carchemish on the Euphrates River by Nebuchadnezzar
king of Babylon in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of
Josiah king of Judah:

3 “Deploy your shields, small and large;
advance for battle!
4 Harness the horses; mount the steeds;
take your positions with helmets on!
Polish your spears;
put on armor!
5 Why am I seeing this?
They are terrified,
they are retreating;
their warriors are defeated,
they flee in haste without looking back;
terror is on every side!”
declares the LORD.
6 “The swift cannot flee,
and the warrior cannot escape!
In the north by the River Euphrates
they stumble and fall.
7 Who is this, rising like the Nile,
like rivers whose waters churn?
8 Egypt rises like the Nile,
and its waters churn like rivers,
boasting, ‘I will rise and cover the earth;
I will destroy the cities and their people.’
9 Advance, O horses! Race furiously, O chariots!
Let the warriors come forth—
Cush and Put carrying their shields,
men of Lydia drawing the bow.[132]
10 For that day belongs to the Lord GOD of Hosts,
a day of vengeance against His foes.
The sword will devour until it is satisfied,
until it is quenched with their blood.
For the Lord GOD of Hosts will hold a sacrifice
in the land of the north by the River Euphrates.
11 Go up to Gilead for balm,
O Virgin Daughter of Egypt!
In vain you try many remedies,
but for you there is no healing.
12 The nations have heard of your shame,
and your outcry fills the earth,
because warrior stumbles over warrior
and both of them have fallen together.”

13 This is the word that the LORD spoke to Jeremiah the
prophet about the coming of Nebuchadnezzar king of
Babylon to strike the land of Egypt:

14 “Announce it in Egypt, and proclaim it in Migdol;
proclaim it in Memphis and Tahpanhes:
‘Take your positions and prepare yourself,
for the sword devours those around you.’[133]
15 Why have your warriors been laid low?
They cannot stand, for the LORD has thrust them down.
16 They continue to stumble;
indeed, they have fallen over one another.
They say, ‘Get up! Let us return to our people
and to the land of our birth,
away from the sword of the oppressor.’
17 There they will cry out:
‘Pharaoh king of Egypt was all noise;
he has let the appointed time pass him by.’
18 As surely as I live, declares the King,
whose name is the LORD of Hosts,
there will come one who is like Tabor among the
mountains
and like Carmel by the sea.
19 Pack your bags for exile,
O daughter dwelling in Egypt!
For Memphis will be laid waste,
destroyed and uninhabited.
20 Egypt is a beautiful heifer,
but a gadfly from the north is coming against her.
21 Even the mercenaries among her
are like fattened calves.
They too will turn back;
together they will flee, they will not stand their ground,
for the day of calamity is coming upon them—
the time of their punishment.
22 Egypt will hiss like a fleeing serpent,
for the enemy will advance in force;
with axes they will come against her
like woodsmen cutting down trees.[134]
23 They will chop down her forest, declares the LORD,
dense though it may be,
for they are more numerous than locusts;
they cannot be counted.
24 The Daughter of Egypt will be put to shame;
she will be delivered into the hands of the people of the
north.”

25 The LORD of Hosts, the God of Israel, says: “Behold, I am
about to punish Amon god of Thebes, along with Pharaoh,
Egypt with her gods and kings, and those who trust in
Pharaoh.[135] 26 I will deliver them into the hands of those who
seek their lives—of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon and his

---

131. Literally *Thus you shall say to him:*
132. That is, the upper Nile region
133. LXX; Hebrew *Noph*; also in verse 19
134. Hebrew *nachash*; translated in most cases as *snake*
135. Hebrew *Amon of No*

officers. But after this, Egypt will be inhabited as in days of old, declares the LORD.

27 But you, O Jacob My servant, do not be afraid,
and do not be dismayed, O Israel.
For I will surely save you out of a distant place,
your descendants from the land of their captivity!
Jacob will return to quiet and ease,
with no one to make him afraid.
28 And you, My servant Jacob, do not be afraid,
declares the LORD, for I am with you.
Though I will completely destroy all the nations to which I have banished you,
I will not completely destroy you.
Yet I will discipline you justly,
and will by no means leave you unpunished."

Jeremiah 47

Judgment on the Philistines

(Zephaniah 2:4–7)

1 This is the word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah the prophet about the Philistines before Pharaoh struck down Gaza. 2 This is what the LORD says:

"See how the waters are rising from the north
and becoming an overflowing torrent.
They will overflow the land and its fullness,
the cities and their inhabitants.
The people will cry out,
and all who dwell in the land will wail
3 at the sound of the galloping hooves of stallions,
the rumbling of chariots,
and the clatter of their wheels.
The fathers will not turn back for their sons;
their hands will hang limp.
4 For the day has come
to destroy all the Philistines,
to cut off from Tyre and Sidon
every remaining ally.
Indeed, the LORD is about to destroy the Philistines,
the remnant from the coasts of Caphtor.[136]
5 The people of Gaza will shave their heads in mourning;
Ashkelon will be silenced.
O remnant of their valley,
how long will you gash yourself?[137]
6 'Alas, O sword of the LORD,
how long until you rest?
Return to your sheath;
cease and be still!'
7 How can it rest
when the LORD has commanded it?
He has appointed it against Ashkelon
and the shore of its coastland."

Jeremiah 48

Judgment on Moab

(Isaiah 15:1–9)

1 Concerning Moab, this is what the LORD of Hosts, the God of Israel, says:

"Woe to Nebo,
for it will be devastated.
Kiriathaim will be captured and disgraced;
the fortress will be shattered and dismantled.
2 There is no longer praise for Moab;
in Heshbon they devise evil against her:
'Come, let us cut her off from nationhood.'
You too, O people of Madmen, will be silenced;
the sword will pursue you.[138][139]
3 A voice cries out from Horonaim:
'Devastation and great destruction!'
4 Moab will be shattered;
her little ones will cry out.[140]
5 For on the ascent to Luhith
they weep bitterly as they go,
and on the descent to Horonaim
cries of distress resound
over the destruction:
6 'Flee! Run for your lives!
Become like a juniper in the desert.'[141]
7 Because you trust in your works and treasures,
you too will be captured,
and Chemosh will go into exile
with his priests and officials.
8 The destroyer will move against every city,
and not one town will escape.
The valley will also be ruined,
and the high plain will be destroyed,
as the LORD has said.
9 Put salt on Moab,
for she will be laid waste;
her cities will become desolate,
with no one to dwell in them.[142]
10 Cursed is the one who is remiss
in doing the work of the LORD,
and cursed is he who withholds
his sword from bloodshed.
11 Moab has been at ease from youth,
settled like wine on its dregs;
he has not been poured from vessel to vessel
or gone into exile.
So his flavor has remained the same,
and his aroma is unchanged.
12 Therefore behold, the days are coming,

declares the LORD,

---

136. That is, Crete
137. That is, the Mediterranean coast or plain
138. The Hebrew for *Heshbon* sounds like the Hebrew for *plot.*
139. The name of the Moabite town *Madmen* sounds like the Hebrew for *silenced.*
140. Hebrew; LXX *her cries are heard as far away as Zoar*
141. Or *like a wild donkey* or *like Aroer*
142. Or *Give wings to Moab, for she would fly away*

when I will send to him wanderers,
who will pour him out.
They will empty his vessels
and shatter his jars.
13 Then Moab will be ashamed of Chemosh,
just as the house of Israel was ashamed
when they trusted in Bethel.
14 How can you say, ‘We are warriors,
mighty men ready for battle’?
15 Moab has been destroyed
and its towns have been invaded;
the best of its young men
have gone down in the slaughter,
declares the King,
whose name is the LORD of Hosts.
16 Moab’s calamity is at hand,
and his affliction is rushing swiftly.
17 Mourn for him, all you who surround him,
everyone who knows his name;
tell how the mighty scepter is shattered—
the glorious staff!
18 Come down from your glory; sit on parched ground,
O daughter dwelling in Dibon,
for the destroyer of Moab has come against you;
he has destroyed your fortresses.
19 Stand by the road and watch,
O dweller of Aroer!
Ask the man fleeing or the woman escaping,
‘What has happened?’
20 Moab is put to shame, for it has been shattered.
Wail and cry out!
Declare by the Arnon
that Moab is destroyed.
21 Judgment has come upon the high plain—
upon Holon, Jahzah, and Mephaath,[143]
22 upon Dibon, Nebo, and Beth-diblathaim,
23 upon Kiriathaim, Beth-gamul, and Beth-meon,
24 upon Kerioth, Bozrah, and all the towns of Moab,
those far and near.
25 The horn of Moab has been cut off,
and his arm is broken,”
declares the LORD.
26 “Make him drunk,
because he has magnified himself against the LORD;
so Moab will wallow in his own vomit,
and he will also become a laughingstock.
27 Was not Israel your object of ridicule?
Was he ever found among thieves?
For whenever you speak of him
you shake your head.
28 Abandon the towns and settle among the rocks,
O dwellers of Moab!
Be like a dove
that nests at the mouth of a cave.
29 We have heard of Moab’s pomposity,
his exceeding pride and conceit,
his proud arrogance and haughtiness of heart.
30 I know his insolence,”
declares the LORD,
“but it is futile.
His boasting is as empty as his deeds.
31 Therefore I will wail for Moab;
I will cry out for all of Moab;
I will moan for the men of Kir-heres.[144]
32 I will weep for you, O vine of Sibmah,
more than I weep for Jazer.
Your tendrils have extended to the sea;
they reach even to Jazer.
The destroyer has descended
on your summer fruit and grape harvest.[145][146]
33 Joy and gladness are removed from the orchard
and from the fields of Moab.
I have stopped the flow of wine from the presses;
no one treads them with shouts of joy;
their shouts are not for joy.
34 There is a cry from Heshbon to Elealeh;
they raise their voices to Jahaz,
from Zoar to Horonaim and Eglath-shelishiyah;
for even the waters of Nimrim have dried up.
35 In Moab, declares the LORD,
I will bring an end
to those who make offerings on the high places
and burn incense to their gods.
36 Therefore My heart laments like a flute for Moab;
it laments like a flute for the men of Kir-heres,
because the wealth they acquired has perished.
37 For every head is shaved
and every beard is clipped;
on every hand is a gash,
and around every waist is sackcloth.
38 On all the rooftops of Moab
and in the public squares,
everyone is mourning;
for I have shattered Moab like an unwanted jar,”
declares the LORD.
39 “How shattered it is! How they wail!
How Moab has turned his back in shame!
Moab has become an object of ridicule and horror
to all those around him.”
40 For this is what the LORD says:
“Behold, an eagle swoops down
and spreads his wings against Moab.
41 Kirioth has been taken,
and the strongholds seized.

---

143. *Jahzah* is a variant of *Jahaz*; see verse 34.
144. *Kir-heres* is a variant of *Kir-hareseth*; also in verse 36; see Isaiah 16:7.
145. Probably the Dead Sea
146. Two Hebrew manuscripts and LXX; most Hebrew manuscripts *to the Sea of Jazer*

In that day the heart of Moab's warriors
will be like the heart of a woman in labor.
42 Moab will be destroyed as a nation
because he vaunted himself against the LORD.
43 Terror and pit and snare await you, O dweller of Moab,"
declares the LORD.
44 "Whoever flees the panic
will fall into the pit,
and whoever climbs from the pit
will be caught in the snare.
For I will bring upon Moab
the year of their punishment,"
declares the LORD.
45 "Those who flee will stand helpless in Heshbon's shadow,
because fire has gone forth from Heshbon
and a flame from within Sihon.
It devours the foreheads of Moab
and the skulls of the sons of tumult.
46 Woe to you, O Moab!
The people of Chemosh have perished;
for your sons have been taken into exile
and your daughters have gone into captivity.
47 Yet in the latter days I will restore Moab from captivity,"
declares the LORD.

Here ends the judgment on Moab.[147]

Jeremiah 49

Judgment on the Ammonites

1 Concerning the Ammonites, this is what the LORD says:
"Has Israel no sons?
Is he without heir?
Why then has Milcom taken possession of Gad?
Why have his people settled in their cities?[148]
2 Therefore, behold, the days are coming,
declares the LORD,
when I will sound the battle cry
against Rabbah of the Ammonites.
It will become a heap of ruins,
and its villages will be burned.
Then Israel will drive out their dispossessors,
says the LORD.
3 Wail, O Heshbon, for Ai has been destroyed;
cry out, O daughters of Rabbah!
Put on sackcloth and mourn;
run back and forth within your walls,
for Milcom will go into exile
together with his priests and officials.
4 Why do you boast of your valleys—
your valleys so fruitful,
O faithless daughter?
You trust in your riches and say,
'Who can come against me?'[149]
5 Behold, I am about to bring terror upon you,
declares the Lord GOD of Hosts,
from all those around you.
You will each be driven headlong,
with no one to regather the fugitives.
6 Yet afterward I will restore the Ammonites from captivity,"
declares the LORD.[150]

Judgment on Edom

(Obadiah 1:1–14)

7 Concerning Edom, this is what the LORD of Hosts says:
"Is there no longer wisdom in Teman?
Has counsel perished from the prudent?
Has their wisdom decayed?
8 Turn and run!
Lie low, O dwellers of Dedan,
for I will bring disaster on Esau
at the time I punish him.
9 If grape gatherers came to you,
would they not leave some gleanings?
Were thieves to come in the night,
would they not steal only what they wanted?
10 But I will strip Esau bare;
I will uncover his hiding places,
and he will be unable to conceal himself.
His descendants will be destroyed
along with his relatives and neighbors,
and he will be no more.
11 Abandon your orphans; I will preserve their lives.
Let your widows trust in Me."
12 For this is what the LORD says: "If those who do not deserve to drink the cup must drink it, can you possibly remain unpunished? You will not go unpunished, for you must drink it too.[13] For by Myself I have sworn, declares the LORD, that Bozrah will become a desolation, a disgrace, a ruin, and a curse, and all her cities will be in ruins forever."
14 I have heard a message from the LORD;
an envoy has been sent to the nations:
"Assemble yourselves to march against her!
Rise up for battle!"
15 "For behold, I will make you small among nations,
despised among men.
16 The terror you cause
and the pride of your heart
have deceived you,
O dwellers in the clefts of the rocks,
O occupiers of the mountain summit.
Though you elevate your nest like the eagle,
even from there I will bring you down,"
declares the LORD.[151]
17 "Edom will become an object of horror.
All who pass by will be appalled
and will scoff at all her wounds.

---

147. Or *restore the fortunes of Moab*
148. Or *their king*; *Milcom* is a variant of *Molech*; also in verse 3; see Leviticus 18:21 and 1 Kings 11:7.
149. Or *your valleys flowing*
150. Or *restore the fortunes of the Ammonites*
151. Or *of Sela*

18 As Sodom and Gomorrah were overthrown
along with their neighbors,”
says the LORD,
“no one will dwell there;
no man will abide there.
19 Behold, one will come up like a lion
from the thickets of the Jordan to the watered pasture.
For in an instant I will chase Edom from her land.
Who is the chosen one I will appoint for this?
For who is like Me, and who can challenge Me?
What shepherd can stand against Me?”
20 Therefore hear the plans
that the LORD has drawn up against Edom
and the strategies He has devised
against the people of Teman:
Surely the little ones of the flock will be dragged away;
certainly their pasture will be made desolate because of them.[152]
21 At the sound of their fall the earth will quake;
their cry will resound to the Red Sea.[153]
22 Look! An eagle will soar and swoop down,
spreading its wings over Bozrah.
In that day the hearts of Edom’s mighty men
will be like the heart of a woman in labor.

Judgment on Damascus

(Isaiah 17:1–14)

23 Concerning Damascus:
“Hamath and Arpad are put to shame,
for they have heard a bad report;
they are agitated like the sea;
their anxiety cannot be calmed.[154]
24 Damascus has become feeble;
she has turned to flee.
Panic has gripped her;
anguish and pain have seized her
like a woman in labor.
25 How is the city of praise not forsaken,
the town that brings Me joy?
26 For her young men will fall in the streets,
and all her warriors will be silenced in that day,”
declares the LORD of Hosts.
27 “I will set fire to the walls of Damascus;
it will consume the fortresses of Ben-hadad.”

Judgment on Kedar and Hazor

28 Concerning Kedar and the kingdoms of Hazor, which Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon defeated, this is what the LORD says:
“Rise up, advance against Kedar,
and destroy the people of the east!
29 They will take their tents and flocks,
their tent curtains and all their goods.
They will take their camels for themselves.
They will shout to them: ‘Terror is on every side!’
30 Run! Escape quickly!
Lie low, O residents of Hazor,”
declares the LORD,
“for Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon
has drawn up a plan against you;
he has devised a strategy against you.
31 Rise up, advance against a nation at ease,
one that dwells securely,”
declares the LORD.
“They have no gates or bars;
they live alone.
32 Their camels will become plunder,
and their large herds will be spoil.
I will scatter to the wind in every direction
those who shave their temples;
I will bring calamity on them
from all sides,”
declares the LORD.
33 “Hazor will become a haunt for jackals,
a desolation forever.
No one will dwell there;
no man will abide there.”[155]

Judgment on Elam

34 This is the word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah the prophet concerning Elam at the beginning of the reign of Zedekiah king of Judah. 35 This is what the LORD of Hosts says:
“Behold, I will shatter Elam’s bow,
the mainstay of their might.
36 I will bring the four winds against Elam
from the four corners of the heavens,
and I will scatter them
to all these winds.
There will not be a nation
to which Elam’s exiles will not go.
37 So I will shatter Elam before their foes,
before those who seek their lives.
I will bring disaster upon them,
even My fierce anger,”
declares the LORD.
“I will send out the sword after them
until I finish them off.
38 I will set My throne in Elam,
and destroy its king and officials,”
declares the LORD.
39 “Yet in the last days,
I will restore Elam from captivity,”
declares the LORD.[156]

---

152. Or *their pasture will be appalled at their fate*
153. Or *the Sea of Reeds*
154. Hebrew *on the sea* or *by the sea*
155. Or *serpents* or *dragons*
156. Or *restore the fortunes of Elam*

Jeremiah 50

A Prophecy against Babylon

1 This is the word that the LORD spoke through Jeremiah the
prophet concerning Babylon and the land of the
Chaldeans:[157]
2 "Announce and declare to the nations;
lift up a banner and proclaim it;
hold nothing back when you say,
'Babylon is captured;
Bel is put to shame;
Marduk is shattered,
her images are disgraced,
her idols are broken in pieces.'
3 For a nation from the north will come against her;
it will make her land a desolation.
No one will live in it;
both man and beast will flee."

Hope for Israel and Judah

4 "In those days and at that time,
declares the LORD,
the children of Israel and the children of Judah
will come together, weeping as they come,
and will seek the LORD their God.
5 They will ask the way to Zion
and turn their faces toward it.
They will come and join themselves to the LORD
in an everlasting covenant
that will never be forgotten.
6 My people are lost sheep;
their shepherds have led them astray,
causing them to roam the mountains.
They have wandered from mountain to hill;
they have forgotten their resting place.
7 All who found them devoured them,
and their enemies said,
'We are not guilty,
for they have sinned against the LORD, their true
pasture,
the LORD, the hope of their fathers.'
8 Flee from the midst of Babylon;
depart from the land of the Chaldeans;
be like the he-goats that lead the flock.
9 For behold, I stir up and bring against Babylon
an assembly of great nations from the land of the north.
They will line up against her;
from the north she will be captured.
Their arrows will be like skilled warriors
who do not return empty-handed.
10 Chaldea will be plundered;
all who plunder her will have their fill,"
declares the LORD.[158]

Babylon's Fall Is Certain

11 "Because you rejoice,
because you sing in triumph—
you who plunder My inheritance—
because you frolic like a heifer treading grain
and neigh like stallions,
12 your mother will be greatly ashamed;
she who bore you will be disgraced.
Behold, she will be the least of the nations,
a wilderness, a dry land, and a desert.
13 Because of the wrath of the LORD,
she will not be inhabited;
she will become completely desolate.
All who pass through Babylon will be horrified
and will hiss at all her wounds.
14 Line up in formation around Babylon,
all you who draw the bow!
Shoot at her! Spare no arrows!
For she has sinned against the LORD.
15 Raise a war cry against her on every side!
She has thrown up her hands in surrender;
her towers have fallen;
her walls are torn down.
Since this is the vengeance of the LORD,
take out your vengeance upon her;
as she has done,
do the same to her.
16 Cut off the sower from Babylon,
and the one who wields the sickle at harvest time.
In the face of the oppressor's sword,
each will turn to his own people,
each will flee to his own land.

Redemption for God's People

17 Israel is a scattered flock,
chased away by lions.
The first to devour him
was the king of Assyria;
the last to crush his bones
was Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon."
18 Therefore this is what the LORD of Hosts, the God of
Israel, says:
"I will punish the king of Babylon and his land
as I punished the king of Assyria.
19 I will return Israel to his pasture,
and he will graze on Carmel and Bashan;
his soul will be satisfied
on the hills of Ephraim and Gilead.
20 In those days and at that time,
declares the LORD,
a search will be made for Israel's guilt,
but there will be none,
and for Judah's sins,
but they will not be found;
for I will forgive
the remnant I preserve.

---

157. That is, the Babylonians; also in verses 8, 25, 35, and 45
158. Or *Babylonia*

The Destruction of Babylon

21 Go up against the land of Merathaim,
and against the residents of Pekod.
Kill them and devote them to destruction.
Do all that I have commanded you,"
declares the LORD.[159][160]
22 "The noise of battle is in the land—
the noise of great destruction.
23 How the hammer of the whole earth
lies broken and shattered!
What a horror Babylon has become
among the nations!
24 I laid a snare for you, O Babylon,
and you were caught before you knew it.
You were found and captured
because you challenged the LORD.
25 The LORD has opened His armory
and brought out His weapons of wrath,
for this is the work of the Lord GOD of Hosts
in the land of the Chaldeans.
26 Come against her
from the farthest border.
Break open her granaries;
pile her up like mounds of grain.
Devote her to destruction;
leave her no survivors.
27 Kill all her young bulls;
let them go down to the slaughter.
Woe to them, for their day has come—
the time of their punishment.
28 Listen to the fugitives and refugees
from the land of Babylon,
declaring in Zion the vengeance of the LORD our God,
the vengeance for His temple.
29 Summon the archers against Babylon,
all who string the bow.
Encamp all around her;
let no one escape.
Repay her according to her deeds;
do to her as she has done.
For she has defied the LORD,
the Holy One of Israel.
30 Therefore, her young men will fall in the streets,
and all her warriors will be silenced in that day,"
declares the LORD.
31 "Behold, I am against you, O arrogant one,"
declares the Lord GOD of Hosts,
"for your day has come,
the time when I will punish you.
32 The arrogant one will stumble and fall
with no one to pick him up.
And I will kindle a fire in his cities
to consume all those around him."
33 This is what the LORD of Hosts says:
"The sons of Israel are oppressed,
and the sons of Judah as well.
All their captors hold them fast,
refusing to release them.
34 Their Redeemer is strong;
the LORD of Hosts is His name.
He will fervently plead their case
so that He may bring rest to the earth,
but turmoil to those who live in Babylon.
35 A sword is against the Chaldeans,
declares the LORD,
against those who live in Babylon,
and against her officials and wise men.
36 A sword is against her false prophets,
and they will become fools.
A sword is against her warriors,
and they will be filled with terror.
37 A sword is against her horses and chariots
and against all the foreigners in her midst,
and they will become like women.
A sword is against her treasuries,
and they will be plundered.
38 A drought is upon her waters,
and they will be dried up.
For it is a land of graven images,
and the people go mad over idols.[161]
39 So the desert creatures and hyenas will live there
and ostriches will dwell there.
It will never again be inhabited
or lived in from generation to generation.[162]
40 As God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah
along with their neighbors,"
declares the LORD,
"no one will dwell there;
no man will abide there.
41 Behold, an army is coming from the north;
a great nation and many kings are stirred up
from the ends of the earth.
42 They grasp the bow and spear;
they are cruel and merciless.
Their voice roars like the sea,
and they ride upon horses,
lined up like men in formation
against you, O Daughter of Babylon.[163]
43 The king of Babylon has heard the report,
and his hands hang limp.
Anguish has gripped him,
pain like that of a woman in labor.

---

159. LXX *Avenge, O sword,*
160. Forms of the Hebrew *cherem* refer to the giving over of things or persons to the LORD, either by destroying them or by giving them as an offering; also in verse 26.
161. Or *go mad with fear*
162. Literally *daughters of an ostrich* or *daughters of an owl*
163. Or *javelin*

44 Behold, one will come up like a lion
from the thickets of the Jordan to the watered pasture.
For in an instant I will chase Babylon from her land.
Who is the chosen one I will appoint for this?
For who is like Me, and who can challenge Me?
What shepherd can stand against Me?”
45 Therefore hear the plans
that the LORD has drawn up against Babylon
and the strategies He has devised
against the land of the Chaldeans:
Surely the little ones of the flock will be dragged away;
certainly their pasture will be made desolate because of them.
46 At the sound of Babylon’s capture the earth will quake;
a cry will be heard among the nations.

Jeremiah 51

Judgment on Babylon

1 This is what the LORD says:
“Behold, I will stir up against Babylon
and against the people of Leb-kamai
the spirit of a destroyer.[164]
2 I will send strangers to Babylon
to winnow her and empty her land;
for they will come against her from every side
in her day of disaster.
3 Do not let the archer bend his bow
or put on his armor.
Do not spare her young men;
devote all her army to destruction![165]
4 And they will fall slain in the land of the Chaldeans,
and pierced through in her streets.[166]
5 For Israel and Judah have not been abandoned
by their God, the LORD of Hosts,
though their land is full of guilt
before the Holy One of Israel.”
6 Flee from Babylon! Escape with your lives!
Do not be destroyed in her punishment.
For this is the time of the LORD’s vengeance;
He will pay her what she deserves.
7 Babylon was a gold cup in the hand of the LORD,
making the whole earth drunk.
The nations drank her wine;
therefore the nations have gone mad.
8 Suddenly Babylon has fallen and been shattered.
Wail for her; get her balm for her pain;
perhaps she can be healed.
9 “We tried to heal Babylon,
but she could not be healed.
Abandon her!
Let each of us go to his own land,
for her judgment extends to the sky
and reaches to the clouds.”
10 “The LORD has brought forth our vindication;
come, let us tell in Zion
what the LORD our God has accomplished.”
11 Sharpen the arrows!
Fill the quivers!
The LORD has aroused the spirit
of the kings of the Medes,
because His plan is aimed at Babylon
to destroy her,
for it is the vengeance of the LORD—
vengeance for His temple.[167]
12 Raise a banner against the walls of Babylon;
post the guard;
station the watchmen;
prepare the ambush.
For the LORD has both devised and accomplished
what He spoke against the people of Babylon.
13 You who dwell by many waters,
rich in treasures,
your end has come;
the thread of your life is cut.
14 The LORD of Hosts has sworn by Himself:
“Surely I will fill you up with men as with locusts,
and they will shout in triumph over you.”

Praise to the God of Jacob

(Isaiah 25:1–12)

15 The LORD made the earth by His power;
He established the world by His wisdom
and stretched out the heavens by His understanding.
16 When He thunders,
the waters in the heavens roar;
He causes the clouds to rise
from the ends of the earth.
He generates the lightning with the rain
and brings forth the wind from His storehouses.
17 Every man is senseless and devoid of knowledge;
every goldsmith is put to shame by his idols.
For his molten images are a fraud,
and there is no breath in them.
18 They are worthless, a work to be mocked.
In the time of their punishment they will perish.
19 The Portion of Jacob is not like these,
for He is the Maker of all things,
and of the tribe of His inheritance—
the LORD of Hosts is His name.

Babylon’s Punishment

20 “You are My war club,
My weapon for battle.
With you I shatter nations;
with you I bring kingdoms to ruin.
21 With you I shatter the horse and rider;
with you I shatter the chariot and driver.

---

164. *Leb-kamai* is a code name for Chaldea, that is, Babylonia.
165. Forms of the Hebrew *cherem* refer to the giving over of things or persons to the LORD, either by destroying them or by giving them as an offering.
166. That is, the Babylonians; also in verse 54
167. LXX and some translations of the Hebrew; literally *Fill the hand with the shields!* or *Take up the shields!*

22 With you I shatter man and woman;
with you I shatter the old man and the youth;
with you I shatter the young man and the maiden.
23 With you I shatter the shepherd and his flock;
with you I shatter the farmer and his oxen;
with you I shatter the governors and officials.
24 Before your very eyes I will repay
Babylon and all the dwellers of Chaldea
for all the evil they have done in Zion,"
declares the LORD.[168]
25 "Behold, I am against you,
O destroying mountain,
you who devastate the whole earth,
declares the LORD.
I will stretch out My hand against you;
I will roll you over the cliffs
and turn you into a charred mountain.
26 No one shall retrieve from you a cornerstone
or a foundation stone,
because you will become desolate forever,"
declares the LORD.
27 "Raise a banner in the land!
Blow the ram's horn among the nations!
Prepare the nations against her.
Summon the kingdoms against her—
Ararat, Minni, and Ashkenaz.
Appoint a captain against her;
bring up horses like swarming locusts.
28 Prepare the nations for battle against her—
the kings of the Medes,
their governors and all their officials,
and all the lands they rule.
29 The earth quakes and writhes
because the LORD's intentions against Babylon stand:
to make the land of Babylon a desolation,
without inhabitant.
30 The warriors of Babylon have stopped fighting;
they sit in their strongholds.
Their strength is exhausted;
they have become like women.
Babylon's homes have been set ablaze,
the bars of her gates are broken.
31 One courier races to meet another,
and messenger follows messenger,
to announce to the king of Babylon
that his city has been captured from end to end.
32 The fords have been seized,
the marshes set on fire,
and the soldiers are terrified."
33 For this is what the LORD of Hosts, the God of Israel, says:
"The Daughter of Babylon is like a threshing floor
at the time it is trampled.
In just a little while
her harvest time will come."
34 "Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon has devoured me;
he has crushed me.
He has set me aside like an empty vessel;
he has swallowed me like a monster;
he filled his belly with my delicacies
and vomited me out.[169]
35 May the violence done to me
and to my flesh
be upon Babylon,"
says the dweller of Zion.
"May my blood be on the dwellers of Chaldea,"
says Jerusalem.
36 Therefore this is what the LORD says:
"Behold, I will plead your case
and take vengeance on your behalf;
I will dry up her sea
and make her springs run dry.
37 Babylon will become a heap of rubble,
a haunt for jackals,
an object of horror and scorn,
without inhabitant.[170]
38 They will roar together like young lions;
they will growl like lion cubs.
39 While they are flushed with heat,
I will serve them a feast,
and I will make them drunk
so that they may revel;
then they will fall asleep forever and never wake up,
declares the LORD.
40 I will bring them down like lambs to the slaughter,
like rams with male goats.
41 How Sheshach has been captured!
The praise of all the earth has been seized.
What a horror Babylon has become
among the nations![171]
42 The sea has come up over Babylon;
she is covered in turbulent waves.
43 Her cities have become a desolation,
a dry and arid land,
a land where no one lives,
where no son of man passes through.
44 I will punish Bel in Babylon.
I will make him spew out what he swallowed.
The nations will no longer stream to him;
even the wall of Babylon will fall.
45 Come out of her, My people!
Save your lives, each of you,
from the fierce anger of the LORD.[172]
46 Do not let your heart grow faint,

---

168. That is, Babylonia; also in verse 35
169. Or *expelled me*
170. Or *serpents* or *dragons*
171. *Sheshach* is a code name for Babylon.
172. See Revelation 18:4.

and do not be afraid
when the rumor is heard in the land;
for a rumor will come one year—
and then another the next year—
of violence in the land
and of ruler against ruler.
47 Therefore, behold, the days are coming
when I will punish the idols of Babylon.
Her entire land will suffer shame,
and all her slain will lie fallen within her.
48 Then heaven and earth and all that is in them
will shout for joy over Babylon
because the destroyers from the north
will come against her,"
declares the LORD.
49 "Babylon must fall
on account of the slain of Israel,
just as the slain of all the earth
have fallen because of Babylon.
50 You who have escaped the sword,
depart and do not linger!
Remember the LORD from far away,
and let Jerusalem come to mind."
51 "We are ashamed because we have heard reproach;
disgrace has covered our faces,
because foreigners have entered
the holy places of the LORD's house."
52 "Therefore, behold, the days are coming,"
declares the LORD,
"when I will punish her idols,
and throughout her land the wounded will groan.
53 Even if Babylon ascends to the heavens
and fortifies her lofty stronghold,
the destroyers I send will come against her,"
declares the LORD.
54 "The sound of a cry
comes from Babylon,
the sound of great destruction
from the land of the Chaldeans!
55 For the LORD will destroy Babylon;
He will silence her mighty voice.
The waves will roar like great waters;
the tumult of their voices will resound.
56 For a destroyer is coming against her—
against Babylon.
Her warriors will be captured,
and their bows will be broken,
for the LORD is a God of retribution;
He will repay in full.
57 I will make her princes and wise men drunk,
along with her governors, officials, and warriors.
Then they will fall asleep forever
and not wake up,"
declares the King,
whose name is the LORD of Hosts.
58 This is what the LORD of Hosts says:
"Babylon's thick walls will be leveled,
and her high gates consumed by fire.
So the labor of the people will be for nothing;
the nations will exhaust themselves to fuel the flames."

Jeremiah's Message to Seraiah

59 This is the message that Jeremiah the prophet gave to the quartermaster Seraiah son of Neriah, the son of Mahseiah, when he went to Babylon with King Zedekiah of Judah in the fourth year of Zedekiah's reign. 60 Jeremiah had written on a single scroll about all the disaster that would come upon Babylon—all these words that had been written concerning Babylon.

61 And Jeremiah said to Seraiah, "When you get to Babylon, see that you read all these words aloud, 62 and say, 'O LORD, You have promised to cut off this place so that no one will remain—neither man nor beast. Indeed, it will be desolate forever.'

63 When you finish reading this scroll, tie a stone to it and cast it into the Euphrates. 64 Then you are to say, 'In the same way Babylon will sink and never rise again, because of the disaster I will bring upon her. And her people will grow weary.'"

Here end the words of Jeremiah.

Jeremiah 52

The Fall of Jerusalem Recounted

(Psalm 74:1–23; Psalm 79:1–13; 2 Kings 24:18–20; 2 Chronicles 36:11–14)

1 Zedekiah was twenty-one years old when he became king, and he reigned in Jerusalem eleven years. His mother's name was Hamutal daughter of Jeremiah; she was from Libnah.

2 And Zedekiah did evil in the sight of the LORD, just as Jehoiakim had done. 3 For because of the anger of the LORD, all this happened in Jerusalem and Judah, until He finally banished them from His presence.

And Zedekiah also rebelled against the king of Babylon.

4 So in the ninth year of Zedekiah's reign, on the tenth day of the tenth month, Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon marched against Jerusalem with his entire army. They encamped outside the city and built a siege wall all around it. 5 And the city was kept under siege until King Zedekiah's eleventh year.

6 By the ninth day of the fourth month, the famine in the city was so severe that the people of the land had no food. 7 Then the city was breached; and though the Chaldeans had surrounded the city, all the men of war fled the city by night by way of the gate between the two walls near the king's garden.

They headed toward the Arabah, [173][174] 8 but the army of the Chaldeans pursued the king and overtook Zedekiah in the plains of Jericho, and his whole army deserted him.

9 The Chaldeans seized the king and brought him up to the king of Babylon at Riblah in the land of Hamath, where he pronounced judgment on Zedekiah.

10 There at Riblah the king of Babylon slaughtered the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes, and he also killed all the

173. That is, the Babylonians; similarly in verses 8, 9, 14, and 17
174. Or *the Jordan Valley*

officials of Judah.[11] Then he put out Zedekiah's eyes, bound him with bronze shackles, and took him to Babylon, where he kept him in custody until his dying day.

The Temple Destroyed

(2 Kings 25:8–17)

[12] On the tenth day of the fifth month, in the nineteenth year of Nebuchadnezzar's reign over Babylon, Nebuzaradan captain of the guard, a servant of the king of Babylon, entered Jerusalem.[13] He burned down the house of the LORD, the royal palace, and all the houses of Jerusalem—every significant building.[14] And the whole army of the Chaldeans under the captain of the guard broke down all the walls around Jerusalem.

[15] Then Nebuzaradan captain of the guard carried into exile some of the poorest people and those who remained in the city, along with the deserters who had defected to the king of Babylon and the rest of the craftsmen.[16] But Nebuzaradan captain of the guard left behind some of the poorest of the land to tend the vineyards and fields.

[17] Moreover, the Chaldeans broke up the bronze pillars and stands and the bronze Sea in the house of the LORD, and they carried all the bronze to Babylon.[18] They also took away the pots, shovels, wick trimmers, sprinkling bowls, dishes, and all the articles of bronze used in the temple service.[19] The captain of the guard also took away the basins, censers, sprinkling bowls, pots, lampstands, pans, and drink offering bowls—anything made of pure gold or fine silver.

[20] As for the two pillars, the Sea, the twelve bronze bulls under it, and the movable stands that King Solomon had made for the house of the LORD, the weight of the bronze from all these articles was beyond measure.[21] Each pillar was eighteen cubits tall and twelve cubits in circumference; each was hollow, four fingers thick.[175][176][22] The bronze capital atop one pillar was five cubits high, with a network of bronze pomegranates all around. The second pillar, with its pomegranates, was similar.[177][23] Each capital had ninety-six pomegranates on the sides, and a total of a hundred pomegranates were above the surrounding network.

Captives Carried to Babylon

(2 Kings 25:18–21)

[24] The captain of the guard also took away Seraiah the chief priest, Zephaniah the priest of second rank, and the three doorkeepers.[25] Of those still in the city, he took a court official who had been appointed over the men of war, as well as seven trusted royal advisers. He also took the scribe of the captain of the army, who had enlisted the people of the land, and sixty men who were found in the city.

[26] Nebuzaradan captain of the guard took them and brought them to the king of Babylon at Riblah.[27] There at Riblah in the land of Hamath, the king of Babylon struck them down and put them to death. So Judah was taken into exile, away from its own land.

[28] These are the people Nebuchadnezzar carried away:

in the seventh year, 3,023 Jews;

[29] in Nebuchadnezzar's eighteenth year, 832 people from Jerusalem;

[30] In Nebuchadnezzar's twenty-third year, Nebuzaradan captain of the guard carried away 745 Jews.

So in all, 4,600 people were taken away.

Jehoiachin Released from Prison

(2 Kings 25:27–30)

[31] On the twenty-fifth day of the twelfth month of the thirty-seventh year of the exile of Jehoiachin king of Judah, in the first year of the reign of Evil-merodach king of Babylon, he pardoned Jehoiachin king of Judah and released him from prison.[178][32] And he spoke kindly to Jehoiachin and set his throne above the thrones of the other kings who were with him in Babylon.

[33] So Jehoiachin changed out of his prison clothes, and he dined regularly at the king's table for the rest of his life.[34] And the king of Babylon provided Jehoiachin a daily portion for the rest of his life, until the day of his death.

---

175. Each pillar was approximately 27 feet high and 18 feet in circumference (8.2 meters high and 5.5 meters in circumference).
176. *4 fingers* is approximately 2.9 inches or 7.4 centimeters.
177. *5 cubits* is approximately 7.5 feet or 2.3 meters.
178. Literally *he lifted up the head of*

Lamentations

Lamentations 1

How Lonely Lies the City!

(2 Kings 24:10–17)

1 How lonely lies the city,
once so full of people!
She who was great among the nations
has become a widow.
The princess of the provinces
has become a slave.[1]
2 She weeps aloud in the night,
with tears upon her cheeks.
Among all her lovers
there is no one to comfort her.
All her friends have betrayed her;
they have become her enemies.
3 Judah has gone into exile
under affliction and harsh slavery;
she dwells among the nations
but finds no place to rest.
All her pursuers have overtaken her
in the midst of her distress.
4 The roads to Zion mourn,
because no one comes to her appointed feasts.
All her gates are deserted;
her priests groan,
her maidens grieve,
and she herself is bitter with anguish.
5 Her foes have become her masters;
her enemies are at ease.
For the LORD has brought her grief
because of her many transgressions.
Her children have gone away
as captives before the enemy.
6 All the splendor has departed
from the Daughter of Zion.
Her princes are like deer
that find no pasture;
they lack the strength to flee
in the face of the hunter.
7 In the days of her affliction and wandering
Jerusalem remembers all the treasures
that were hers in days of old.
When her people fell into enemy hands
she received no help.
Her enemies looked upon her,
laughing at her downfall.
8 Jerusalem has sinned greatly;
therefore she has become an object of scorn.
All who honored her now despise her,
for they have seen her nakedness;
she herself groans and turns away.[2]
9 Her uncleanness stains her skirts;
she did not consider her end.
Her downfall was astounding;
there was no one to comfort her.
Look, O LORD, on my affliction,
for the enemy has triumphed!
10 The adversary has seized
all her treasures.
For she has seen the nations
enter her sanctuary—
those You had forbidden
to enter Your assembly.
11 All her people groan
as they search for bread.
They have traded their treasures for food
to keep themselves alive.
Look, O LORD, and consider,
for I have become despised.
12 Is this nothing to you, all you who pass by?
Look around and see!
Is there any sorrow like mine,
which was inflicted on me,
which the LORD made me suffer
on the day of His fierce anger?
13 He sent fire from on high,
and it overpowered my bones.
He spread a net for my feet
and turned me back.
He made me desolate,
faint all the day long.
14 My transgressions are bound into a yoke,
knit together by His hand;
they are draped over my neck,
and the Lord has broken my strength.
He has delivered me into the hands
of those I cannot withstand.[3]
15 The Lord has rejected
all the mighty men in my midst;
He has summoned an army against me
to crush my young warriors.
Like grapes in a winepress,
the Lord has trampled the Virgin Daughter of Judah.[4]

---

1. This chapter is an acrostic poem, each verse beginning with the successive letters of the Hebrew alphabet.
2. Or *her shame*
3. Most Hebrew manuscripts; other Hebrew manuscripts and LXX *He kept watch over my sins*
4. Or *has set a time for me*

16 For these things I weep;
my eyes flow with tears.
For there is no one nearby to comfort me,
no one to revive my soul.
My children are destitute
because the enemy has prevailed.
17 Zion stretches out her hands,
but there is no one to comfort her.
The LORD has decreed against Jacob
that his neighbors become his foes.
Jerusalem has become
an unclean thing among them.
18 The LORD is righteous,
yet I rebelled against His command.
Listen, all you people;
look upon my suffering.
My young men and maidens
have gone into captivity.
19 I called out to my lovers,
but they have betrayed me.
My priests and elders
perished in the city
while they searched for food
to keep themselves alive.
20 See, O LORD, how distressed I am!
I am churning within;
my heart is pounding within me,
for I have been most rebellious.
Outside, the sword bereaves;
inside, there is death.
21 People have heard my groaning,
but there is no one to comfort me.
All my enemies have heard of my trouble;
they are glad that You have caused it.
May You bring the day You have announced,
so that they may become like me.
22 Let all their wickedness come before You,
and deal with them
as You have dealt with me
because of all my transgressions.
For my groans are many,
and my heart is faint.

Lamentations 2

God's Anger over Jerusalem

1 How the Lord has covered the Daughter of Zion
with the cloud of His anger!
He has cast the glory of Israel
from heaven to earth.
He has abandoned His footstool
in the day of His anger.[5]
2 Without pity the Lord has swallowed up
all the dwellings of Jacob.
In His wrath He has demolished
the fortified cities of the Daughter of Judah.
He brought to the ground and defiled
her kingdom and its princes.
3 In fierce anger He has cut off
every horn of Israel
and withdrawn His right hand
at the approach of the enemy.
He has burned in Jacob like a flaming fire
that consumes everything around it.[6]
4 He has bent His bow like an enemy;
His right hand is positioned.
Like a foe He has killed
all who were pleasing to the eye;
He has poured out His wrath like fire
on the tent of the Daughter of Zion.
5 The Lord is like an enemy;
He has swallowed up Israel.
He has swallowed up all her palaces
and destroyed her strongholds.
He has multiplied mourning and lamentation
for the Daughter of Judah.
6 He has laid waste His tabernacle like a garden booth;
He has destroyed His place of meeting.
The LORD has made Zion forget
her appointed feasts and Sabbaths.
In His fierce anger
He has despised both king and priest.
7 The Lord has rejected His altar;
He has abandoned His sanctuary;
He has delivered the walls of her palaces
into the hand of the enemy.
They have raised a shout in the house of the LORD
as on the day of an appointed feast.
8 The LORD determined to destroy
the wall of the Daughter of Zion.
He stretched out a measuring line
and did not withdraw His hand from destroying.
He made the ramparts and walls lament;
together they waste away.
9 Her gates have sunk into the ground;
He has destroyed and shattered their bars.
Her king and her princes are exiled among the nations,
the law is no more,
and even her prophets
find no vision from the LORD.
10 The elders of the Daughter of Zion
sit on the ground in silence.
They have thrown dust on their heads
and put on sackcloth.
The young women of Jerusalem
have bowed their heads to the ground.
11 My eyes fail from weeping;
I am churning within.
My heart is poured out in grief

---

5. This chapter is an acrostic poem, each verse beginning with the successive letters of the Hebrew alphabet.
6. Or *all the strength*

over the destruction of the daughter of my people,
because children and infants faint
in the streets of the city.
12 They cry out to their mothers:
"Where is the grain and wine?"
as they faint like the wounded
in the streets of the city,
as their lives fade away
in the arms of their mothers.
13 What can I say for you?
To what can I compare you,
O Daughter of Jerusalem?
To what can I liken you,
that I may console you,
O Virgin Daughter of Zion?
For your wound is as deep as the sea.
Who can ever heal you?
14 The visions of your prophets
were empty and deceptive;
they did not expose your guilt
to ward off your captivity.
The burdens they envisioned for you
were empty and misleading.
15 All who pass by
clap their hands at you in scorn.
They hiss and shake their heads
at the Daughter of Jerusalem:
"Is this the city that was called
the perfection of beauty,
the joy of all the earth?"
16 All your enemies
open their mouths against you.
They hiss and gnash their teeth,
saying, "We have swallowed her up.
This is the day for which we have waited.
We have lived to see it!"
17 The LORD has done what He planned;
He has accomplished His decree,
which He ordained in days of old;
He has overthrown you without pity.
He has let the enemy gloat over you
and exalted the horn of your foes.[7]
18 The hearts of the people
cry out to the Lord.
O wall of the Daughter of Zion,
let your tears run down like a river
day and night.
Give yourself no relief,
and your eyes no rest.[8]
19 Arise, cry out in the night
from the first watch of the night.
Pour out your heart like water
in the presence of the Lord.
Lift up your hands to Him
for the lives of your children
who are fainting from hunger
on the corner of every street.[9]
20 Look, O LORD, and consider:
Whom have You ever treated like this?
Should women eat their offspring,
the infants they have nurtured?
Should priests and prophets be killed
in the sanctuary of the Lord?
21 Both young and old lie together
in the dust of the streets.
My young men and maidens
have fallen by the sword.
You have slain them in the day of Your anger;
You have slaughtered them without compassion.
22 You summoned my terrors on every side,
as for the day of an appointed feast.
In the day of the LORD's anger
no one escaped or survived;
my enemy has destroyed
those I nurtured and reared.

Lamentations 3

The Prophet's Afflictions

1 I am the man who has seen affliction
under the rod of God's wrath.[10]
2 He has driven me away and made me walk
in darkness instead of light.
3 Indeed, He keeps turning His hand
against me all day long.
4 He has worn away my flesh and skin;
He has shattered my bones.
5 He has besieged me and surrounded me
with bitterness and hardship.
6 He has made me dwell in darkness
like those dead for ages.
7 He has walled me in so I cannot escape;
He has weighed me down with chains.
8 Even when I cry out and plead for help,
He shuts out my prayer.
9 He has barred my ways with cut stones;
He has made my paths crooked.
10 He is a bear lying in wait,
a lion hiding in ambush.
11 He forced me off my path and tore me to pieces;
He left me without help.
12 He bent His bow
and set me as the target for His arrow.
13 He pierced my kidneys
with His arrows.
14 I am a laughingstock to all my people;

---

7. Or *the strength*
8. Literally *Their heart cries out to the Lord.*
9. That is, between six and nine at night
10. This chapter is an acrostic poem, each 3–verse stanza beginning with the successive letters of the Hebrew alphabet.

they mock me in song all day long.
15 He has filled me with bitterness;
He has intoxicated me with wormwood.
16 He has ground my teeth with gravel
and trampled me in the dust.
17 My soul has been deprived of peace;
I have forgotten what prosperity is.
18 So I say, “My strength has perished,
along with my hope from the LORD.”

The Prophet’s Hope

19 Remember my affliction and wandering,
the wormwood and the gall.
20 Surely my soul remembers
and is humbled within me.
21 Yet I call this to mind,
and therefore I have hope:
22 Because of the loving devotion of the LORD we are not consumed,
for His mercies never fail.[11]
23 They are new every morning;
great is Your faithfulness!
24 “The LORD is my portion,” says my soul,
“therefore I will hope in Him.”
25 The LORD is good to those who wait for Him,
to the soul who seeks Him.
26 It is good to wait quietly
for the salvation of the LORD.
27 It is good for a man to bear the yoke
while he is still young.
28 Let him sit alone in silence,
for the LORD has laid it upon him.
29 Let him bury his face in the dust—
perhaps there is still hope.
30 Let him offer his cheek to the one who would strike him;
let him be filled with reproach.
31 For the Lord will not
cast us off forever.
32 Even if He causes grief, He will show compassion
according to His abundant loving devotion.
33 For He does not willingly afflict
or grieve the sons of men.
34 To crush underfoot
all the prisoners of the land,
35 to deny a man justice
before the Most High,
36 to subvert a man in his lawsuit—
of these the Lord does not approve.

God’s Justice

37 Who has spoken and it came to pass,
unless the Lord has ordained it?
38 Do not both adversity and good
come from the mouth of the Most High?
39 Why should any mortal man complain,
in view of his sins?
40 Let us examine and test our ways,
and turn back to the LORD.
41 Let us lift up our hearts and hands
to God in heaven:
42 “We have sinned and rebelled;
You have not forgiven.”
43 You have covered Yourself in anger and pursued us;
You have killed without pity.
44 You have covered Yourself with a cloud
that no prayer can pass through.
45 You have made us scum and refuse
among the nations.
46 All our enemies
open their mouths against us.
47 Panic and pitfall have come upon us—
devastation and destruction.
48 Streams of tears flow from my eyes
over the destruction of the daughter of my people.
49 My eyes overflow unceasingly,
without relief,
50 until the LORD
looks down from heaven and sees.
51 My eyes bring grief to my soul
because of all the daughters of my city.
52 Without cause my enemies
hunted me like a bird.
53 They dropped me alive into a pit
and cast stones upon me.
54 The waters flowed over my head,
and I thought I was going to die.
55 I called on Your name, O LORD,
out of the depths of the Pit.
56 You heard my plea:
“Do not ignore my cry for relief.”
57 You drew near when I called on You;
You said, “Do not be afraid.”
58 You defend my cause, O Lord;
You redeem my life.
59 You have seen, O LORD, the wrong done to me;
vindicate my cause!
60 You have seen all their malice,
all their plots against me.
61 O LORD, You have heard their insults,
all their plots against me—
62 the slander and murmuring of my assailants
against me all day long.
63 When they sit and when they rise,
see how they mock me in song.
64 You will pay them back what they deserve, O LORD,
according to the work of their hands.
65 Put a veil of anguish over their hearts;
may Your curse be upon them!
66 You will pursue them in anger and exterminate them

---

11. Forms of the Hebrew *chesed* are translated here and in most cases throughout the Scriptures as *loving devotion*; the range of meaning includes *love*, *goodness*, *kindness*, *faithfulness*, and *mercy*, as well as *loyalty to a covenant*.

from under Your heavens, O LORD.

Lamentations 4

The Distress of Zion

[1] How the gold has become tarnished,
the pure gold has become dull!
The gems of the temple lie scattered
on every street corner.[12]
[2] How the precious sons of Zion,
once worth their weight in pure gold,
are now esteemed as jars of clay,
the work of a potter's hands!
[3] Even jackals offer their breasts
to nurse their young,
but the daughter of my people has become cruel,
like an ostrich in the wilderness.[13]
[4] The nursing infant's tongue
clings in thirst to the roof of his mouth.
Little children beg for bread,
but no one gives them any.
[5] Those who once ate delicacies
are destitute in the streets;
those brought up in crimson
huddle in ash heaps.
[6] The punishment of the daughter of my people
is greater than that of Sodom,
which was overthrown in an instant
without a hand turned to help her.[14]
[7] Her dignitaries were brighter than snow,
whiter than milk;
their bodies were more ruddy than rubies,
their appearance like sapphires.[15][16]
[8] But now their appearance is blacker than soot;
they are not recognized in the streets.
Their skin has shriveled on their bones;
it has become as dry as a stick.
[9] Those slain by the sword are better off
than those who die of hunger,
who waste away, pierced with pain
because the fields lack produce.
[10] The hands of compassionate women
have cooked their own children,
who became their food
in the destruction of the daughter of my people.
[11] The LORD has exhausted His wrath;
He has poured out His fierce anger;
He has kindled a fire in Zion,
and it has consumed her foundations.
[12] The kings of the earth did not believe,
nor any people of the world,
that an enemy or a foe
could enter the gates of Jerusalem.
[13] But this was for the sins of her prophets
and the guilt of her priests,
who shed the blood of the righteous
in her midst.
[14] They wandered blind in the streets,
defiled by this blood,
so that no one dared
to touch their garments.
[15] "Go away! Unclean!"
men shouted at them.
"Away, away! Do not touch us!"
So they fled and wandered.
Among the nations it was said,
"They can stay here no longer."
[16] The presence of the LORD has scattered them;
He regards them no more.
The priests are shown no honor;
the elders find no favor.
[17] All the while our eyes were failing
as we looked in vain for help.
We watched from our towers
for a nation that could not save us.
[18] They stalked our every step,
so that we could not walk in our streets.
Our end drew near, our time ran out,
for our end had come!
[19] Those who chased us were swifter
than the eagles in the sky;
they pursued us over the mountains
and ambushed us in the wilderness.
[20] The LORD's anointed, the breath of our life,
was captured in their pits.
We had said of him,
"Under his shadow we will live among the nations."
[21] So rejoice and be glad, O Daughter of Edom,
you who dwell in the land of Uz.
Yet the cup will pass to you as well;
you will get drunk and expose yourself.
[22] O Daughter of Zion, your punishment is complete;
He will not prolong your exile.
But He will punish your iniquity, O Daughter of Edom;
He will expose your sins.[17]

Lamentations 5

A Prayer for Restoration

[1] Remember, O LORD, what has happened to us.
Look and see our disgrace!
[2] Our inheritance has been turned over to strangers,
our houses to foreigners.
[3] We have become fatherless orphans;

---

12. This chapter is an acrostic poem, each verse beginning with the successive letters of the Hebrew alphabet.
13. Or *serpents* or *dragons*
14. Or *iniquity*
15. Or *their polishing* or *their hair*
16. Hebrew *lapis lazuli*
17. Or *He will not exile you again*

our mothers are widows.
4 We must buy the water we drink;
our wood comes at a price.
5 We are closely pursued;
we are weary and find no rest.
6 We submitted to Egypt and Assyria
to get enough bread.
7 Our fathers sinned and are no more,
but we bear their punishment.
8 Slaves rule over us;
there is no one to deliver us from their hands.
9 We get our bread at the risk of our lives
because of the sword in the wilderness.
10 Our skin is as hot as an oven
with fever from our hunger.
11 Women have been ravished in Zion,
virgins in the cities of Judah.
12 Princes have been hung up by their hands;
elders receive no respect.
13 Young men toil at millstones;
boys stagger under loads of wood.
14 The elders have left the city gate;
the young men have stopped their music.
15 Joy has left our hearts;
our dancing has turned to mourning.
16 The crown has fallen from our head.
Woe to us, for we have sinned!
17 Because of this, our hearts are faint;
because of these, our eyes grow dim—
18 because of Mount Zion, which lies desolate,
patrolled by foxes.
19 You, O LORD, reign forever;
Your throne endures from generation to generation.
20 Why have You forgotten us forever?
Why have You forsaken us for so long?
21 Restore us to Yourself, O LORD, so we may return;
renew our days as of old,
22 unless You have utterly rejected us
and remain angry with us beyond measure.

Ezekiel

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17
18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34
35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46 47 48

Ezekiel 1

Ezekiel's Vision by the River Kebar

(Psalm 137:1–9)

1 In the thirtieth year, on the fifth day of the fourth month,
while I was among the exiles by the River Kebar, the
heavens opened and I saw visions of God.[1]
2 On the fifth day of the month—it was the fifth year of the
exile of King Jehoiachin—3 the word of the LORD came
directly to Ezekiel the priest, the son of Buzi, in the land of
the Chaldeans by the River Kebar. And there the LORD's
hand was upon him.[2]

The Four Living Creatures

4 I looked and saw a whirlwind coming from the north, a
great cloud with fire flashing back and forth and brilliant
light all around it. In the center of the fire was a gleam like
amber,[3] 5 and within it was the form of four living creatures.
And this was their appearance: They had a human form,[4] 6 but
each had four faces and four wings.[5] 7 Their legs were straight,
and the soles of their feet were like the hooves of a calf,
gleaming like polished bronze.
8 Under their wings on their four sides they had human
hands. All four living creatures had faces and wings,[9] and
their wings were touching one another. They did not turn as
they moved; each one went straight ahead.
10 The form of their faces was that of a man, and each of the
four had the face of a lion on the right side, the face of an ox
on the left side, and also the face of an eagle.[11] Such were
their faces.
Their wings were spread upward; each had two wings
touching the wings of the creature on either side, and two
wings covering its body.[12] Each creature went straight ahead.
Wherever the spirit would go, they would go, without
turning as they moved.
13 In the midst of the living creatures was the appearance of
glowing coals of fire, or of torches. Fire moved back and
forth between the living creatures; it was bright, and
lightning flashed out of it.[14] The creatures were darting back
and forth as quickly as flashes of lightning.

The Four Wheels

15 When I looked at the living creatures, I saw a wheel on the
ground beside each creature with its four faces.[16] The
workmanship of the wheels looked like the gleam of beryl,
and all four had the same likeness. Their workmanship
looked like a wheel within a wheel.[17] As they moved, they
went in any of the four directions, without pivoting as they
moved.[18] Their rims were high and awesome, and all four
rims were full of eyes all around.[19] So as the living creatures
moved, the wheels moved beside them, and when the
creatures rose from the ground, the wheels also rose.
20 Wherever the spirit would go, they would go, and the
wheels would rise alongside them, because the spirit of the
living creatures was in the wheels.[21] When the creatures
moved, the wheels moved; when the creatures stood still, the
wheels stood still; and when the creatures rose from the
ground, the wheels rose alongside them, because the spirit of
the living creatures was in the wheels.

The Divine Glory

22 Spread out above the heads of the living creatures was the
likeness of an awesome expanse, gleaming like crystal.[23] And
under the expanse, their wings stretched out toward one
another. Each one also had two wings covering its body.
24 When the creatures moved, I heard the sound of their
wings like the roar of many waters, like the voice of the
Almighty, like the tumult of an army.
When they stood still, they lowered their wings.[4] 25 And there
came a voice from above the expanse over their heads as
they stood still with their wings lowered.
26 Above the expanse over their heads was the likeness of a
throne with the appearance of sapphire, and on the throne
high above was a figure like that of a man.[27] From what
seemed to be His waist up, I saw a gleam like amber, with
what looked like fire within it all around. And from what
seemed to be His waist down, I saw what looked like fire;
and brilliant light surrounded Him.
28 The appearance of the brilliant light all around Him was
like that of a rainbow in a cloud on a rainy day. This was the
appearance of the likeness of the glory of the LORD. And
when I saw it, I fell facedown and heard a voice speaking.

Ezekiel 2

Ezekiel's Call

1 "Son of man," He said to me, "stand up on your feet and I
will speak to you."[5] 2 And as He spoke to me, the Spirit
entered me and set me on my feet, and I heard Him speaking
to me.
3 "Son of man," He said to me, "I am sending you to the
Israelites, to a rebellious nation that has rebelled against Me.
To this very day they and their fathers have rebelled against
Me.[4] They are obstinate and stubborn children. I am sending
you to them, and you are to say to them, 'This is what the
Lord GOD says.'

---

1. Or *from God*
2. That is, the Babylonians
3. Or *The center of the fire looked like glowing metal*; similarly in verse 27
4. Hebrew *Shaddai*
5. Or *Son of Adam*; here and throughout Ezekiel

5 And whether they listen or refuse to listen—for they are a
rebellious house—they will know that a prophet has been
among them.
6 But you, son of man, do not be afraid of them or their
words. Do not be afraid, though briers and thorns surround
you, and you dwell among scorpions. Do not be afraid of
their words or dismayed by their presence, though they are a
rebellious house. 7 But speak My words to them, whether they
listen or refuse to listen, for they are rebellious.
8 And you, son of man, listen to what I tell you. Do not be
rebellious like that rebellious house. Open your mouth and
eat what I give you."
9 Then I looked and saw a hand reaching out to me, and in it
was a scroll, 10 which He unrolled before me. And written on
the front and back of it were words of lamentation,
mourning, and woe.

Ezekiel 3

Ezekiel Eats the Scroll

(Revelation 10:1–11)

1 "Son of man," He said to me, "eat what you find here. Eat
this scroll, then go and speak to the house of Israel."
2 So I opened my mouth, and He fed me the scroll.
3 "Son of man," He said to me, "eat and fill your stomach
with this scroll I am giving you."
So I ate, and it was as sweet as honey in my mouth.
4 Then He said to me, "Son of man, go now to the house of
Israel and speak My words to them. 5 For you are not being
sent to a people of unfamiliar speech or difficult language,
but to the house of Israel— 6 not to the many peoples of
unfamiliar speech and difficult language whose words you
cannot understand. Surely if I had sent you to them, they
would have listened to you.
7 But the house of Israel will be unwilling to listen to you,
since they are unwilling to listen to Me. For the whole house
of Israel is hard-headed and hard-hearted.
8 Behold, I will make your face as hard as their faces, and
your forehead as hard as their foreheads. 9 I will make your
forehead like a diamond, harder than flint. Do not be afraid
of them or dismayed at their presence, even though they are
a rebellious house."
10 "Son of man," He added, "listen carefully to all the words I
speak to you, and take them to heart. 11 Go to your people,
the exiles; speak to them and tell them, 'This is what the
Lord GOD says,' whether they listen or refuse to listen."
12 Then the Spirit lifted me up, and I heard a great rumbling
sound behind me: "Blessed be the glory of the LORD in His
dwelling place!" [6] [7] 13 It was the sound of the wings of the
living creatures brushing against one another and the sound
of the wheels beside them, a great rumbling sound.
14 So the Spirit lifted me up and took me away, and I went in
bitterness and in the anger of my spirit, with the strong hand
of the LORD upon me. 15 I came to the exiles at Tel-abib who
dwelt by the River Kebar. And for seven days I sat where
they sat and remained there among them, overwhelmed.

A Watchman for Israel

16 At the end of seven days the word of the LORD came to
me, saying, 17 "Son of man, I have made you a watchman for
the house of Israel. Whenever you hear a word from My
mouth, give them a warning from Me.
18 If I say to the wicked man, 'You will surely die,' but you
do not warn him or speak out to warn him from his wicked
way to save his life, that wicked man will die in his iniquity,
and I will hold you responsible for his blood. [8] 19 But if you
warn a wicked man and he does not turn from his
wickedness and his wicked way, he will die in his iniquity,
but you will have saved yourself.
20 Now if a righteous man turns from his righteousness and
commits iniquity, and I put a stumbling block before him, he
will die. If you did not warn him, he will die in his sin, and
the righteous acts he did will not be remembered. And I will
hold you responsible for his blood. [9] 21 But if you warn the
righteous man not to sin, and he does not sin, he will indeed
live because he heeded your warning, and you will have
saved yourself."
22 And there the hand of the LORD was upon me, and He
said to me, "Get up, go out to the plain, and there I will
speak with you."
23 So I got up and went out to the plain, and behold, the
glory of the LORD was present there, like the glory I had
seen by the River Kebar, and I fell facedown.
24 Then the Spirit entered me and set me on my feet. He
spoke with me and said, "Go, shut yourself inside your
house. 25 And you, son of man, they will tie with ropes, and
you will be bound so that you cannot go out among the
people. 26 I will make your tongue stick to the roof of your
mouth, and you will be silent and unable to rebuke them,
though they are a rebellious house.
27 But when I speak with you, I will open your mouth, and
you are to tell them, 'This is what the Lord GOD says.'
Whoever listens, let him listen; and whoever refuses, let him
refuse, for they are a rebellious house.

Ezekiel 4

A Sign of Jerusalem's Siege

1 "Now you, son of man, take a brick, place it before you,
and draw on it the city of Jerusalem. 2 Then lay siege against
it: Construct a siege wall, build a ramp to it, set up camps
against it, and place battering rams around it on all
sides. 3 Then take an iron plate and set it up as an iron wall
between yourself and the city. Turn your face toward it so
that it is under siege, and besiege it. This will be a sign to
the house of Israel.
4 Then lie down on your left side and place the iniquity of
the house of Israel upon yourself. You are to bear their
iniquity for the number of days you lie on your side. 5 For I
have assigned to you 390 days, according to the number of
years of their iniquity. So you shall bear the iniquity of the
house of Israel.
6 When you have completed these days, lie down again, but
on your right side, and bear the iniquity of the house of
Judah. I have assigned to you 40 days, a day for each

---

6. Or *the wind*; also in verse 14
7. Or *sound behind me as the glory of the LORD rose from its place!*
8. Or *for his iniquity*; also in verse 19
9. Or *for his sin*

year.[7] You must turn your face toward the siege of Jerusalem with your arm bared, and prophesy against it.

[8] Now behold, I will tie you up with ropes so you cannot turn from side to side until you have finished the days of your siege.

The Defiled Bread

[9] But take wheat, barley, beans, lentils, millet, and spelt; put them in a single container and make them into bread for yourself. This is what you are to eat during the 390 days you lie on your side.[10] You are to weigh out twenty shekels of food to eat each day, and you are to eat it at set times.[10]

[11] You are also to measure out a sixth of a hin of water to drink, and you are to drink it at set times.[11][12] And you shall eat the food as you would a barley cake, after you bake it over dried human excrement in the sight of the people."

[13] Then the LORD said, "This is how the Israelites will eat their defiled bread among the nations to which I will banish them."

[14] "Ah, Lord GOD," I said, "I have never defiled myself. From my youth until now I have not eaten anything found dead or mauled by wild beasts. No unclean meat has ever entered my mouth."[12]

[15] "Look," He replied, "I will let you use cow dung instead of human excrement, and you may bake your bread over that."

[16] Then He told me, "Son of man, I am going to cut off the supply of food in Jerusalem. They will anxiously eat bread rationed by weight, and in despair they will drink water by measure.[13][17] So they will lack food and water; they will be appalled at the sight of one another wasting away in their iniquity.

Ezekiel 5

The Razor of Judgment

[1] "As for you, son of man, take a sharp sword, use it as a barber's razor, and shave your head and beard. Then take a set of scales and divide the hair.[2] When the days of the siege have ended, you are to burn up a third of the hair inside the city; you are also to take a third and slash it with the sword all around the city; and you are to scatter a third to the wind. For I will unleash a sword behind them.

[3] But you are to take a few strands of hair and secure them in the folds of your garment.[4] Again, take a few of these, throw them into the fire, and burn them. From there a fire will spread to the whole house of Israel.

[5] This is what the Lord GOD says: 'This is Jerusalem, which I have set in the center of the nations, with countries all around her.[6] But she has rebelled against My ordinances more wickedly than the nations, and against My statutes worse than the countries around her. For her people have rejected My ordinances and have not walked in My statutes.'

[7] Therefore this is what the Lord GOD says: 'You have been more insubordinate than the nations around you; you have not walked in My statutes or kept My ordinances, nor have you even conformed to the ordinances of the nations around you.'[14]

[8] Therefore this is what the Lord GOD says: 'Behold, I Myself am against you, Jerusalem, and I will execute judgments among you in the sight of the nations.[9] Because of all your abominations, I will do to you what I have never done before and will never do again.[10] As a result, fathers among you will eat their sons, and sons will eat their fathers. I will execute judgments against you and scatter all your remnant to every wind.'

Famine, Sword, and Dispersion

[11] Therefore as surely as I live, declares the Lord GOD, because you have defiled My sanctuary with all your detestable idols and abominations, I Myself will withdraw My favor; I will not look upon you with pity, nor will I spare you.

[12] A third of your people will die by plague or be consumed by famine within you, a third will fall by the sword outside your walls, and a third I will scatter to every wind and unleash a sword behind them.

[13] And when My anger is spent and I have vented My wrath against them, I will be appeased. And when I have spent My wrath on them, they will know that I, the LORD, in My zeal have spoken.

[14] I will make you a ruin and a disgrace among the nations around you, in the sight of all who pass by.[15] So you will be a reproach and a taunt, a warning and a horror to the nations around you, when I execute judgments against you in anger, wrath, and raging fury. I, the LORD, have spoken.[15]

[16] When I shower you with the deadly arrows of famine and destruction that I will send to destroy you, I will intensify the famine against you and cut off your supply of food.[16][17] I will send famine and wild beasts against you, and they will leave you childless. Plague and bloodshed will sweep through you, and I will bring a sword against you. I, the LORD, have spoken."

Ezekiel 6

Judgment against Idolatry

(Deuteronomy 4:15–31; Deuteronomy 12:29–32)

[1] And the word of the LORD came to me, saying,[2] "Son of man, set your face against the mountains of Israel and prophesy against them.

[3] You are to say: 'O mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord GOD! This is what the Lord GOD says to the mountains and hills, to the ravines and valleys: I am about to bring a sword against you, and I will destroy your high places.[4] Your altars will be demolished and your incense altars will be smashed; and I will cast down your slain before your idols.[5] I will lay the corpses of the Israelites before their idols and scatter your bones around your altars.

[6] Wherever you live, the cities will be laid waste and the high places will be demolished, so that your altars will be laid waste and desecrated, your idols smashed and obliterated, your incense altars cut down, and your works blotted

---

10. *20 shekels* is approximately 8 ounces or 228 grams of food.
11. *A sixth of a hin* is approximately 0.65 quarts or 0.61 liters of water.
12. Hebrew *"Ah, Lord GOD," I said, "Behold, my soul has never been made unclean.*
13. Hebrew *staff*
14. Some Hebrew manuscripts and Syriac *My ordinances; you have even conformed*
15. DSS, LXX, Syriac, and Vulgate; MT *So it will be*
16. Hebrew *them*
17. Hebrew *staff*

out.[7] The slain will fall among you, and you will know that I am the LORD.

A Remnant to Be Blessed

[8] Yet I will leave a remnant, for some of you will escape the sword when you are scattered among the nations and throughout the lands.

[9] Then in the nations to which they have been carried captive, your survivors will remember Me—how I have been grieved by their adulterous hearts that turned away from Me, and by their eyes that lusted after idols. So they will loathe themselves for the evil they have done and for all their abominations.[10] And they will know that I am the LORD; I did not declare in vain that I would bring this calamity upon them.

[11] This is what the Lord GOD says: Clap your hands, stomp your feet, and cry out "Alas!" because of all the wicked abominations of the house of Israel, who will fall by sword and famine and plague.[12] He who is far off will die by the plague, he who is near will fall by the sword, and he who remains will die by famine. So I will vent My fury upon them.

[13] Then you will know that I am the LORD, when their slain lie among their idols around their altars, on every high hill, on all the mountaintops, and under every green tree and leafy oak—the places where they offered fragrant incense to all their idols.[14] I will stretch out My hand against them, and wherever they live I will make the land a desolate waste, from the wilderness to Diblah. Then they will know that I am the LORD.'"[18]

Ezekiel 7

The Hour of Doom

[1] And the word of the LORD came to me, saying,[2] "O son of man, this is what the Lord GOD says to the land of Israel:

'The end! The end has come
upon the four corners of the land.
[3] The end is now upon you,
and I will unleash My anger against you.
I will judge you according to your ways
and repay you for all your abominations.
[4] I will not look on you with pity,
nor will I spare you,
but I will punish you for your ways
and for the abominations among you.
Then you will know that I am the LORD.'
[5] This is what the Lord GOD says:
'Disaster! An unprecedented disaster—
behold, it is coming![19]
[6] The end has come!
The end has come!
It has roused itself against you.
Behold, it has come!
[7] Doom has come to you,
O inhabitants of the land.
The time has come;
the day is near;
there is panic on the mountains
instead of shouts of joy.
[8] Very soon I will pour out My wrath upon you
and vent My anger against you;
I will judge you according to your ways
and repay you for all your abominations.
[9] I will not look on you with pity,
nor will I spare you,
but I will punish you for your ways
and for the abominations among you.
Then you will know that it is I, the LORD,
who strikes the blow.
[10] Behold, the day is here!
It has come!
Doom has gone out,
the rod has budded,
arrogance has bloomed.
[11] Their violence has grown into a rod
to punish their wickedness.
None of them will remain:
none of their multitude,
none of their wealth,
and nothing of value.[20]
[12] The time has come;
the day has arrived.
Let the buyer not rejoice
and the seller not mourn,
for wrath is upon the whole multitude.
[13] The seller will surely not recover what he sold
while both remain alive.
For the vision concerning the whole multitude
will not be revoked,
and because of their iniquity,
not one of them will preserve his life.

The Desolation of Israel

[14] They have blown the trumpet
and made everything ready,
but no one goes to war,
for My wrath is upon the whole multitude.
[15] The sword is outside;
plague and famine are within.
Those in the country will die by the sword,
and those in the city will be devoured
by famine and plague.
[16] The survivors will escape
and live in the mountains,
moaning like doves of the valley,
each for his own iniquity.
[17] Every hand will go limp,
and every knee will turn to water.
[18] They will put on sackcloth,
and terror will overwhelm them.
Shame will cover all their faces,

---

18. Most Hebrew manuscripts; Vulgate and a few Hebrew manuscripts *Riblah*
19. Or *A unique disaster*, as in most Hebrew manuscripts; some Hebrew manuscripts and Syriac *Disaster after disaster*
20. Literally *The violence has grown into a rod of wickedness*

and all their heads will be shaved.
19 They will throw their silver into the streets,
and their gold will seem unclean.
Their silver and gold cannot save them
in the day of the wrath of the LORD.
They cannot satisfy their appetites
or fill their stomachs with wealth,
for it became the stumbling block
that brought their iniquity.
20 His beautiful ornaments
they transformed into pride
and used them to fashion
their vile images and detestable idols.
Therefore I will make these
into something unclean for them.
21 And I will hand these things over
as plunder to foreigners
and loot to the wicked of the earth,
who will defile them.
22 I will turn My face away from them,
and they will defile My treasured place.
Violent men will enter it,
and they will defile it.
23 Forge the chain,
for the land is full of crimes of bloodshed,
and the city is full of violence.
24 So I will bring the most wicked of nations
to take possession of their houses.
I will end the pride of the mighty,
and their holy places will be profaned.
25 Anguish is coming!
They will seek peace, but find none.
26 Disaster upon disaster will come,
and rumor after rumor.
Then they will seek a vision from a prophet,
but instruction from the priests will perish,
as will counsel from the elders.
27 The king will mourn,
the prince will be clothed with despair,
and the hands of the people of the land will tremble.
I will deal with them according to their conduct,
and I will judge them by their own standards.
Then they will know that I am the LORD.'"

Ezekiel 8

The Vision of Idolatry in the Temple

1 In the sixth year, on the fifth day of the sixth month, I was sitting in my house, and the elders of Judah were sitting before me; and there the hand of the Lord GOD fell upon me.

2 Then I looked and saw a figure like that of a man. From His waist down His appearance was like fire, and from His waist up He was as bright as the gleam of amber.[21] 3 He stretched out what looked like a hand and took me by the hair of my head. Then the Spirit lifted me up between earth and heaven and carried me in visions of God to Jerusalem, to the entrance of the north gate of the inner court, where the idol that provokes jealousy was seated.

4 And there I saw the glory of the God of Israel, like the vision I had seen in the plain. 5 "Son of man," He said to me, "now lift up your eyes to the north."

So I lifted up my eyes to the north, and in the entrance north of the Altar Gate I saw this idol of jealousy.[22]

6 "Son of man," He said to me, "do you see what they are doing—the great abominations that the house of Israel is committing—to drive Me far from My sanctuary? Yet you will see even greater abominations."

7 Then He brought me to the entrance to the court, and I looked and saw a hole in the wall.

8 "Son of man," He told me, "dig through the wall."

So I dug through the wall and discovered a doorway.

9 Then He said to me, "Go in and see the wicked abominations they are committing here."

10 So I went in and looked, and engraved all around the wall was every kind of crawling creature and detestable beast, along with all the idols of the house of Israel. 11 Before them stood seventy elders of the house of Israel, with Jaazaniah son of Shaphan standing among them. Each had a censer in his hand, and a fragrant cloud of incense was rising.

12 "Son of man," He said to me, "do you see what the elders of the house of Israel are doing in the darkness, each at the shrine of his own idol? For they are saying, 'The LORD does not see us; the LORD has forsaken the land.'"

13 Again, He told me, "You will see them committing even greater abominations."

14 Then He brought me to the entrance of the north gate of the house of the LORD, and I saw women sitting there, weeping for Tammuz.[23]

15 "Son of man," He said to me, "do you see this? Yet you will see even greater abominations than these."

16 So He brought me to the inner court of the house of the LORD, and there at the entrance to the temple of the LORD, between the portico and the altar, were about twenty-five men with their backs to the temple of the LORD and their faces toward the east; and they were bowing to the east in worship of the sun.

17 "Son of man," He said to me, "do you see this? Is it not enough for the house of Judah to commit the abominations they are practicing here, that they must also fill the land with violence and continually provoke Me to anger? Look, they are even putting the branch to their nose! 18 Therefore I will respond with wrath. I will not look on them with pity, nor will I spare them. Although they shout loudly in My ears, I will not listen to them."

Ezekiel 9

Execution of the Idolaters

1 Then I heard Him call out in a loud voice, saying, "Draw near, O executioners of the city, each with a weapon of destruction in hand."

2 And I saw six men coming from the direction of the Upper Gate, which faces north, each with a weapon of slaughter in his hand. With them was another man clothed in linen who

---

21. Or *as glowing metal*
22. Or *gate of the altar*
23. *Tammuz*, meaning *Sprout of Life*, was a Sumerian god of fertility.

had a writing kit at his side. And they came in and stood beside the bronze altar.

3 Then the glory of the God of Israel rose from above the cherubim, where it had been, and moved to the threshold of the temple. And He called to the man clothed in linen who had the writing kit at his side.4 "Go throughout the city of Jerusalem," said the LORD, "and put a mark on the foreheads of the men sighing and groaning over all the abominations committed there."

5 And as I listened, He said to the others, "Follow him through the city and start killing; do not show pity or spare anyone!6 Slaughter the old men, the young men and maidens, the women and children; but do not go near anyone who has the mark. Now begin at My sanctuary."

So they began with the elders who were before the temple.

7 Then He told them, "Defile the temple and fill the courts with the slain. Go forth!"

So they went out and began killing throughout the city.

8 While they were killing, I was left alone. And I fell facedown and cried out, "Oh, Lord GOD, when You pour out Your wrath on Jerusalem, will You destroy the entire remnant of Israel?"

9 He replied, "The iniquity of the house of Israel and Judah is exceedingly great. The land is full of bloodshed, and the city is full of perversity. For they say, 'The LORD has forsaken the land; the LORD does not see.'10 But as for Me, I will not look on them with pity, nor will I spare them. I will bring their deeds down upon their own heads."

11 Then the man clothed in linen with the writing kit at his side reported back, "I have done as You commanded."

Ezekiel 10

God's Glory Exits the Temple

1 And I looked and saw above the expanse, above the heads of the cherubim, the likeness of a throne of sapphire.2 And the LORD said to the man clothed in linen, "Go inside the wheelwork beneath the cherubim. Fill your hands with burning coals from among the cherubim and scatter them over the city." And as I watched, he went in.

3 Now when the man went in, the cherubim were standing on the south side of the temple, and a cloud filled the inner court.4 Then the glory of the LORD rose from above the cherubim and stood over the threshold of the temple. The temple was filled with the cloud, and the court was filled with the brightness of the glory of the LORD.5 The sound of the wings of the cherubim could be heard as far as the outer court, like the voice of God Almighty when He speaks.24

6 When the LORD commanded the man clothed in linen, saying, "Take fire from within the wheelwork, from among the cherubim," the man went in and stood beside a wheel.7 Then one of the cherubim reached out his hand and took some of the fire that was among them. And he put it into the hands of the man clothed in linen, who received it and went out.8 (The cherubim appeared to have the form of human hands under their wings.)

9 Then I looked and saw four wheels beside the cherubim, one wheel beside each cherub. And the wheels gleamed like a beryl stone.10 As for their appearance, all four had the same form, like a wheel within a wheel.11 When they moved, they would go in any of the four directions, without turning as they moved. For wherever the head faced, the cherubim would go in that direction, without turning as they moved.

12 Their entire bodies, including their backs, hands, and wings, were full of eyes all around, as were their four wheels.13 I heard the wheels being called "the whirling wheels."

14 Each of the cherubim had four faces: the first face was that of a cherub, the second that of a man, the third that of a lion, and the fourth that of an eagle.

15 Then the cherubim rose upward. These were the living creatures I had seen by the River Kebar.16 When the cherubim moved, the wheels moved beside them, and even when they spread their wings to rise from the ground, the wheels did not veer away from their side.17 When the cherubim stood still, the wheels also stood still, and when they ascended, the wheels ascended with them, for the spirit of the living creatures was in the wheels.

18 Then the glory of the LORD moved away from the threshold of the temple and stood above the cherubim.19 As I watched, the cherubim lifted their wings and rose up from the ground, with the wheels beside them as they went. And they stopped at the entrance of the east gate of the house of the LORD, with the glory of the God of Israel above them.

20 These were the living creatures I had seen beneath the God of Israel by the River Kebar, and I knew that they were cherubim.21 Each had four faces and four wings, with what looked like human hands under their wings.22 Their faces looked like the faces I had seen by the River Kebar. Each creature went straight ahead.

Ezekiel 11

Evil in High Places

1 Then the Spirit lifted me up and brought me to the gate of the house of the LORD that faces east. And there at the entrance of the gate were twenty-five men. Among them I saw Jaazaniah son of Azzur and Pelatiah son of Benaiah, who were leaders of the people.2 And the LORD said to me, "Son of man, these are the men who plot evil and give wicked counsel in this city.3 They are saying, 'Is not the time near to build houses? The city is the cooking pot, and we are the meat.'25 4 Therefore prophesy against them; prophesy, O son of man!"

5 And the Spirit of the LORD fell upon me and told me to declare that this is what the LORD says: "That is what you are thinking, O house of Israel; and I know the thoughts that arise in your minds.6 You have multiplied those you killed in this city and filled its streets with the dead.

7 Therefore this is what the Lord GOD says: The slain you have laid within this city are the meat, and the city is the pot; but I will remove you from it.8 You fear the sword, so I will bring the sword against you, declares the Lord GOD.9 I will bring you out of the city and deliver you into the hands of foreigners, and I will execute judgments against you.10 You will fall by the sword, and I will judge you even to the borders of Israel. Then you will know that I am the LORD.

11 The city will not be a pot for you, nor will you be the meat within it. I will judge you even to the borders of Israel.12 Then you will know that I am the LORD. For you

24. Hebrew *El-Shaddai*
25. Or *cauldron*

have neither followed My statutes nor practiced My ordinances, but you have conformed to the ordinances of the nations around you."

A Promise of Restoration

(Jeremiah 32:36–44)

13 Now as I was prophesying, Pelatiah son of Benaiah died. Then I fell facedown and cried out in a loud voice, "Oh, Lord GOD, will You bring the remnant of Israel to a complete end?"

14 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying,15 "Son of man, your brothers—your relatives, your fellow exiles, and the whole house of Israel—are those of whom the people of Jerusalem have said, 'They are far away from the LORD; this land has been given to us as a possession.'

16 Therefore declare that this is what the Lord GOD says: 'Although I sent them far away among the nations and scattered them among the countries, yet for a little while I have been a sanctuary for them in the countries to which they have gone.'

17 Therefore declare that this is what the Lord GOD says: 'I will gather you from the peoples and assemble you from the countries to which you have been scattered, and I will give back to you the land of Israel.'

18 When they return to it, they will remove all its detestable things and all its abominations.19 And I will give them singleness of heart and put a new spirit within them; I will remove their heart of stone and give them a heart of flesh,20 so that they may follow My statutes, keep My ordinances, and practice them. Then they will be My people, and I will be their God.

21 But as for those whose hearts pursue detestable things and abominations, I will bring their conduct down upon their own heads, declares the Lord GOD."

God's Glory Leaves Jerusalem

22 Then the cherubim, with the wheels beside them, spread their wings, and the glory of the God of Israel was above them.23 And the glory of the LORD rose up from within the city and stood over the mountain east of the city.

24 And the Spirit lifted me up and carried me back to Chaldea, to the exiles in the vision given by the Spirit of God. After the vision had gone up from me,[26]25 I told the exiles everything the LORD had shown me.

Ezekiel 12

Signs of the Coming Captivity

1 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying,2 "Son of man, you are living in a rebellious house. They have eyes to see but do not see, and ears to hear but do not hear, for they are a rebellious house.

3 Therefore, son of man, pack your bags for exile. In broad daylight, set out from your place and go to another as they watch. Perhaps they will understand, though they are a rebellious house.4 Bring out your baggage for exile by day, as they watch. Then in the evening, as they watch, go out like those who go into exile.

5 As they watch, dig through the wall and carry your belongings out through it.6 And as they watch, lift your bags to your shoulder and take them out at dusk; cover your face so that you cannot see the land. For I have made you a sign to the house of Israel."

7 So I did as I was commanded. I brought out my bags for exile by day, and in the evening I dug through the wall by hand. I took my belongings out at dusk, carrying them on my shoulder as they watched.

8 And in the morning the word of the LORD came to me, saying,9 "Son of man, hasn't the rebellious house of Israel asked you, 'What are you doing?'10 Tell them that this is what the Lord GOD says: 'This burden concerns the prince in Jerusalem and all the house of Israel who are there.'

11 You are to say, 'I am a sign to you.' Just as it happened here, so will it be done to them; they will go into exile as captives.[27]12 And at dusk the prince among them will lift his bags to his shoulder and go out. They will dig through the wall to bring him out. He will cover his face so he cannot see the land.13 But I will spread My net over him, and he will be caught in My snare. I will bring him to Babylon, the land of the Chaldeans; yet he will not see it, and there he will die.

14 And I will scatter to every wind all the attendants around him and all his troops, and I will draw a sword to chase after them.15 And they will know that I am the LORD, when I disperse them among the nations and scatter them throughout the countries.

16 But I will spare a few of them from sword and famine and plague, so that in the nations to which they go, they can recount all their abominations. Then they will know that I am the LORD."

17 Moreover, the word of the LORD came to me, saying,18 "Son of man, eat your bread with trembling, and drink your water with quivering and anxiety.19 Then tell the people of the land that this is what the Lord GOD says about those living in Jerusalem and in the land of Israel: 'They will eat their bread with anxiety and drink their water in dread, for their land will be stripped of everything in it because of the violence of all who dwell in it.20 The inhabited cities will be laid waste, and the land will become desolate. Then you will know that I am the LORD.'"

The Presumptuous Proverb

21 Again the word of the LORD came to me, saying,22 "Son of man, what is this proverb that you have in the land of Israel:

'The days go by,
and every vision fails'?

23 Therefore tell them that this is what the Lord GOD says: 'I will put an end to this proverb, and in Israel they will no longer recite it.'

But say to them: 'The days are at hand when every vision will be fulfilled.24 For there will be no more false visions or flattering divinations within the house of Israel,25 because I, the LORD, will speak whatever word I speak, and it will be fulfilled without delay. For in your days, O rebellious house, I will speak a message and bring it to pass, declares the Lord GOD.'"

26 Furthermore, the word of the LORD came to me, saying,27 "Son of man, take note that the house of Israel is saying, 'The vision that he sees is for many years from now; he prophesies about the distant future.'

---

26. Or *Babylonia*

27. Literally *'I am a sign to you.' Just as I have done*; some translators close the quotation at the end of the verse.

28 Therefore tell them that this is what the Lord GOD says:
'None of My words will be delayed any longer. The message
I speak will be fulfilled, declares the Lord GOD.'"

Ezekiel 13

Reproof of False Prophets

(Micah 2:6–11)

1 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 2 "Son of
man, prophesy against the prophets of Israel who are now
prophesying. Tell those who prophesy out of their own
imagination: Hear the word of the LORD! 3 This is what the
Lord GOD says: Woe to the foolish prophets who follow their
own spirit yet have seen nothing. 4 Your prophets, O Israel,
are like foxes among the ruins. 5 You did not go up to the
gaps or restore the wall around the house of Israel so that it
would stand in the battle on the Day of the LORD.

6 They see false visions and speak lying divinations. They
claim, 'Thus declares the LORD,' when the LORD did not
send them; yet they wait for the fulfillment of their message.

7 Haven't you seen a false vision and spoken a lying
divination when you proclaim, 'Thus declares the LORD,'
even though I have not spoken?

8 Therefore this is what the Lord GOD says: Because you have
uttered vain words and seen false visions, I am against you,
declares the Lord GOD. 9 My hand will be against the
prophets who see false visions and speak lying divinations.
They will not belong to the council of My people or be
recorded in the register of the house of Israel, nor will they
enter the land of Israel. Then you will know that I am the
Lord GOD.

10 Because they have led My people astray, saying, 'Peace,'
when there is no peace, and whitewashing any flimsy wall
that is built, 11 tell those whitewashing the wall that it will
fall. Rain will come in torrents, I will send hailstones
plunging down, and a windstorm will burst forth. 12 Surely
when the wall has fallen, you will not be asked, 'Where is
the whitewash with which you covered it?'

13 Therefore this is what the Lord GOD says: In My wrath I
will release a windstorm, and in My anger torrents of rain
and hail will fall with destructive fury. 14 I will tear down the
wall you whitewashed and level it to the ground, so that its
foundation is exposed. The city will fall, and you will be
destroyed within it. Then you will know that I am the LORD.

15 And after I have vented My wrath against the wall and
against those who whitewashed it, I will say to you: 'The
wall is gone, and so are those who whitewashed it— 16 those
prophets of Israel who prophesied to Jerusalem and saw a
vision of peace for her when there was no peace, declares
the Lord GOD.'

Reproof of False Prophetesses

17 Now, O son of man, set your face against the daughters of
your people who prophesy out of their own imagination.
Prophesy against them 18 and tell them that this is what the
Lord GOD says: Woe to the women who sew magic charms
on their wrists and make veils for the heads of people of
every height, in order to ensnare their souls. Will you
ensnare the souls of My people but preserve your own? 19 You
have profaned Me among My people for handfuls of barley
and scraps of bread. By lying to My people who would listen,
you have killed those who should not have died and spared
those who should not have lived.

20 Therefore this is what the Lord GOD says: See, I am
against the magic charms with which you ensnare souls like
birds, and I will tear them from your arms. So I will free the
souls you have ensnared like birds. 21 I will also tear off your
veils and deliver My people from your hands, so that they
will no longer be prey in your hands. Then you will know
that I am the LORD.

22 Because you have disheartened the righteous with your
lies, even though I have caused them no grief, and because
you have encouraged the wicked not to turn from their evil
ways to save their lives, 23 therefore you will no longer see
false visions or practice divination. I will deliver My people
from your hands. Then you will know that I am the LORD."

Ezekiel 14

Idolatrous Elders Condemned

(Romans 14:13–23; 1 Corinthians 8:1–13)

1 Then some of the elders of Israel came and sat down before
me. 2 And the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 3 "Son of
man, these men have set up idols in their hearts and put
wicked stumbling blocks before their faces. Should I consult
with them in any way?

4 Therefore speak to them and tell them that this is what the
Lord GOD says: 'When any Israelite sets up idols in his heart
and puts a wicked stumbling block before his face, and then
comes to the prophet, I the LORD will answer him according
to his great idolatry, 5 so that I may take hold of the hearts of
the people of Israel. For because of their idols, they are all
estranged from Me.'

6 Therefore tell the house of Israel that this is what the Lord
GOD says: 'Repent and turn away from your idols; turn your
faces away from all your abominations. 7 For when any
Israelite or any foreigner dwelling in Israel separates himself
from Me, sets up idols in his heart, and puts a wicked
stumbling block before his face, and then comes to the
prophet to inquire of Me, I the LORD will answer him
Myself. 8 I will set My face against that man and make him a
sign and a proverb; I will cut him off from among My people.
Then you will know that I am the LORD.

9 But if the prophet is enticed to speak a message, then it was
I the LORD who enticed him, and I will stretch out My hand
against him and destroy him from among My people
Israel. 10 They will bear their punishment—the punishment of
the inquirer will be the same as that of the prophet— 11 in
order that the house of Israel may no longer stray from Me
and no longer defile themselves with all their transgressions.
Then they will be My people and I will be their God, declares
the Lord GOD.'"

Four Dire Judgments

12 And the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 13 "Son of
man, if a land sins against Me by acting unfaithfully, and I
stretch out My hand against it to cut off its supply of food, to
send famine upon it, and to cut off from it both man and
beast, 28 14 then even if these three men—Noah, Daniel, and
Job—were in it, their righteousness could deliver only
themselves, declares the Lord GOD.

15 Or if I send wild beasts through the land to leave it
childless and desolate, with no man passing through it for
fear of the beasts, 16 then as surely as I live, declares the Lord

28. Hebrew *staff*

GOD, even if these three men were in it, they could not deliver their own sons or daughters. They alone would be delivered, but the land would be desolate.

17 Or if I bring a sword against that land and say, ‘Let a sword pass through it,’ so that I cut off from it both man and beast,18 then as surely as I live, declares the Lord GOD, even if these three men were in it, they could not deliver their own sons or daughters. They alone would be delivered.

19 Or if I send a plague into that land and pour out My wrath upon it through bloodshed, cutting off from it both man and beast,20 then as surely as I live, declares the Lord GOD, even if Noah, Daniel, and Job were in it, they could not deliver their own sons or daughters. Their righteousness could deliver only themselves.

21 For this is what the Lord GOD says: ‘How much worse will it be when I send against Jerusalem My four dire judgments —sword, famine, wild beasts, and plague—in order to cut off from it both man and beast?

22 Yet, behold, some survivors will be left in it—sons and daughters who will be brought out. They will come out to you, and when you see their conduct and actions, you will be comforted regarding the disaster I have brought upon Jerusalem—all that I have brought upon it.23 They will bring you consolation when you see their conduct and actions, and you will know that it was not without cause that I have done all these things within it,’ declares the Lord GOD.”

Ezekiel 15

Jerusalem the Useless Vine

1 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying,2 “Son of man, how does the wood of the vine surpass any other branch among the trees in the forest?3 Can wood be taken from it to make something useful? Or can one make from it a peg on which to hang utensils?

4 No, it is cast into the fire for fuel. The fire devours both ends, and the middle is charred. Can it be useful for anything?5 Even when it was whole, it could not be made useful. How much less can it ever be useful when the fire has consumed it and charred it!

6 Therefore this is what the Lord GOD says: ‘Like the wood of the vine among the trees of the forest, which I have given to the fire for fuel, so I will give up the people of Jerusalem.7 And I will set My face against them. Though they may have escaped the fire, yet another fire will consume them. And when I set My face against them, you will know that I am the LORD.

8 Thus I will make the land desolate, because they have acted unfaithfully,’ declares the Lord GOD.”

Ezekiel 16

Jerusalem’s Unfaithfulness

1 Again the word of the LORD came to me, saying,2 “Son of man, confront Jerusalem with her abominations3 and tell her that this is what the Lord GOD says to Jerusalem: Your origin and your birth were in the land of the Canaanites. Your father was an Amorite and your mother a Hittite.4 On the day of your birth your cord was not cut, nor were you washed with water for cleansing. You were not rubbed with salt or wrapped in cloths.5 No one cared enough for you to do even one of these things out of compassion for you. Instead, you were thrown out into the open field, because you were despised on the day of your birth.

6 Then I passed by and saw you wallowing in your blood, and as you lay there in your blood I said to you, ‘Live!’ There I said to you, ‘Live!’7 I made you thrive like a plant of the field. You grew up and matured and became very beautiful. Your breasts were formed and your hair grew, but you were naked and bare.

8 Then I passed by and saw you, and you were indeed old enough for love. So I spread My cloak over you and covered your nakedness. I pledged Myself to you, entered into a covenant with you, and you became Mine, declares the Lord GOD.9 Then I bathed you with water, rinsed off your blood, and anointed you with oil.10 I clothed you in embroidered cloth and gave you sandals of fine leather. I wrapped you in fine linen and covered you with silk.11 I adorned you with jewelry, and I put bracelets on your wrists and a chain around your neck.12 I put a ring in your nose, earrings on your ears, and a beautiful crown upon your head.

13 So you were adorned with gold and silver, and your clothing was made of fine linen, silk, and embroidered cloth. You ate fine flour, honey, and oil. You became very beautiful and rose to be queen.14 Your fame spread among the nations on account of your beauty, for it was perfect in the splendor I bestowed on you, declares the Lord GOD.

15 But because of your fame, you trusted in your beauty and played the harlot. You lavished your favors on everyone who passed by, and your beauty was theirs for the asking.16 You took some of your garments and made colorful high places for yourself, and on them you prostituted yourself. Such things should not have happened; never should they have occurred!

17 You also took the fine jewelry of gold and silver I had given you, and you made male idols with which to prostitute yourself.18 You took your embroidered garments to cover them, and you set My oil and incense before them.19 And you set before them as a pleasing aroma the food I had given you —the fine flour, oil, and honey that I had fed you. That is what happened, declares the Lord GOD.

20 You even took the sons and daughters you bore to Me and sacrificed them as food to idols. Was your prostitution not enough?21 You slaughtered My children and delivered them up through the fire to idols.

22 And in all your abominations and acts of prostitution, you did not remember the days of your youth when you were naked and bare, wallowing in your own blood.

23 Woe! Woe to you, declares the Lord GOD. And in addition to all your other wickedness,24 you built yourself a mound and made yourself a lofty shrine in every public square.25 At the head of every street you built your lofty shrines and degraded your beauty. With increasing promiscuity, you spread your legs to all who passed by.26 You prostituted yourself with your lustful neighbors, the Egyptians, and increased your promiscuity to provoke Me to anger.

27 Therefore I stretched out My hand against you and reduced your portion. I gave you over to the desire of those who hate you, the daughters of the Philistines, who were ashamed of your lewd conduct.28 Then you prostituted yourself with the Assyrians, because you were not yet satisfied. Even after that, you were still not satisfied.29 So

you extended your promiscuity to Chaldea, the land of merchants—but even with this you were not satisfied![29]

[30] How weak-willed is your heart, declares the Lord GOD, while you do all these things, the acts of a shameless prostitute![30][31] But when you built your mounds at the head of every street and made your lofty shrines in every public square, you were not even like a prostitute, because you scorned payment.

[32] You adulterous wife! You receive strangers instead of your own husband![33] Men give gifts to all their prostitutes, but you gave gifts to all your lovers. You bribed them to come to you from everywhere for your illicit favors.[34] So your prostitution is the opposite of that of other women: No one solicited your favors, and you paid a fee instead of receiving one; so you are the very opposite!

Judgment on Jerusalem

[35] Therefore, O prostitute, hear the word of the LORD![36] This is what the Lord GOD says: Because you poured out your wealth and exposed your nakedness in your promiscuity with your lovers and with all your detestable idols, and because of the blood of your children which you gave to them,[37] therefore I will surely gather all the lovers with whom you found pleasure, all those you loved and all those you hated. I will gather them against you from all around and expose you before them, and they will see you completely naked.[38] And I will sentence you to the punishment of women who commit adultery and those who shed blood; so I will bring upon you the wrath of your bloodshed and jealousy.

[39] Then I will deliver you into the hands of your lovers, and they will level your mounds and tear down your lofty shrines. They will strip off your clothes, take your fine jewelry, and leave you naked and bare.[40] They will bring a mob against you, who will stone you and cut you to pieces with their swords.[41] Then they will burn down your houses and execute judgment against you in the sight of many women.

I will put an end to your prostitution, and you will never again pay your lovers.[42] So I will lay to rest My wrath against you, and My jealousy will turn away from you. Then I will be calm and no longer angry.

[43] Because you did not remember the days of your youth, but enraged Me with all these things, I will surely bring your deeds down upon your own head, declares the Lord GOD. Have you not committed this lewdness on top of all your other abominations?

[44] Behold, all who speak in proverbs will quote this proverb about you:

'Like mother, like daughter.'

[45] You are the daughter of your mother, who despised her husband and children. You are the sister of your sisters, who despised their husbands and children. Your mother was a Hittite and your father an Amorite.[46] Your older sister was Samaria, who lived with her daughters to your north; and your younger sister was Sodom, who lived with her daughters to your south.[47] And you not only walked in their ways and practiced their abominations, but soon you were more depraved than they were.

[48] As surely as I live, declares the Lord GOD, your sister Sodom and her daughters never did as you and your daughters have done.[49] Now this was the iniquity of your sister Sodom: She and her daughters were arrogant, overfed, and complacent; they did not help the poor and needy.[50] Thus they were haughty and committed abominations before Me. Therefore I removed them, as you have seen.[31]

[51] Furthermore, Samaria did not commit half the sins you did. You have multiplied your abominations beyond theirs, and all the abominations you have committed have made your sisters appear righteous.[52] So now you must bear your disgrace, since you have brought justification for your sisters. For they appear more righteous than you, because your sins were more vile than theirs. So you too must bear your shame and disgrace, since you have made your sisters appear righteous.

[53] But I will restore Sodom and her daughters from captivity, as well as Samaria and her daughters. And I will restore you along with them.[32][54] So you will bear your disgrace and be ashamed of all you did to comfort them.

[55] And your sisters, Sodom with her daughters and Samaria with her daughters, will return to their former state. You and your daughters will also return to your former state.[56] Did you not treat your sister Sodom as an object of scorn in the day of your pride,[57] before your wickedness was uncovered? Even so, you are now scorned by the daughters of Edom and all those around her, and by the daughters of the Philistines —all those around you who despise you.[33][58] You will bear the consequences of your lewdness and your abominations, declares the LORD.

The Covenant Remembered

[59] For this is what the Lord GOD says: I will deal with you according to your deeds, since you have despised the oath by breaking the covenant.[60] But I will remember the covenant I made with you in the days of your youth, and I will establish an everlasting covenant with you.[61] Then you will remember your ways and be ashamed when you receive your older and younger sisters. I will give them to you as daughters, but not because of My covenant with you.

[62] So I will establish My covenant with you, and you will know that I am the LORD,[63] so that when I make atonement for all you have done, you will remember and be ashamed and never again open your mouth because of your disgrace, declares the Lord GOD."

Ezekiel 17

The Parable of Two Eagles and a Vine

(Matthew 13:24–30)

[1] Now the word of the LORD came to me, saying,[2] "Son of man, pose a riddle; speak a parable to the house of Israel[3] and tell them that this is what the Lord GOD says:

'A great eagle with great wings and long pinions,
full of feathers of many colors,
came to Lebanon

---

29. Or *Babylonia*
30. Or *How feverish is your heart,*
31. A few Hebrew manuscripts and LXX; MT *as I have seen*
32. Or *restore the fortunes of Sodom and her daughters*
33. Many Hebrew manuscripts and Syriac; most Hebrew manuscripts, LXX, and Vulgate *Aram*

and took away the top of the cedar.[34]
4 He plucked off its topmost shoot,
carried it to the land of merchants,
and planted it in a city of traders.
5 He took some of the seed of the land
and planted it in fertile soil;
he placed it by abundant waters
and set it out like a willow.[35]
6 It sprouted and became a spreading vine,
low in height, with branches turned toward him;
yet its roots remained where it stood.
So it became a vine and yielded branches
and sent out shoots.
7 But there was another great eagle
with great wings and many feathers.
And behold, this vine bent its roots toward him.
It stretched out its branches to him from its planting bed,
so that he might water it.
8 It had been planted in good soil
by abundant waters
in order to yield branches and bear fruit
and become a splendid vine.'
9 So you are to tell them that this is what the Lord GOD says:
'Will it flourish?
Will it not be uprooted and stripped of its fruit
so that it shrivels?
All its foliage will wither!
It will not take a strong arm or many people
to pull it up by its roots.
10 Even if it is transplanted,
will it flourish?
Will it not completely wither when the east wind strikes?
It will wither on the bed where it sprouted.'"

The Parable Explained

11 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying,12 "Now say to this rebellious house: 'Do you not know what these things mean?'
Tell them, 'Behold, the king of Babylon came to Jerusalem, carried off its king and officials, and brought them back with him to Babylon.13 He took a member of the royal family and made a covenant with him, putting him under oath. Then he carried away the leading men of the land,[36]14 so that the kingdom would be brought low, unable to lift itself up, surviving only by keeping his covenant.
15 But this king rebelled against Babylon by sending his envoys to Egypt to ask for horses and a large army. Will he flourish? Will the one who does such things escape? Can he break a covenant and yet escape?'
16 'As surely as I live,' declares the Lord GOD, 'he will die in Babylon, in the land of the king who enthroned him, whose oath he despised and whose covenant he broke.17 Pharaoh with his mighty army and vast horde will not help him in battle, when ramps are built and siege walls constructed to destroy many lives.18 He despised the oath by breaking the covenant. Seeing that he gave his hand in pledge yet did all these things, he will not escape!'
19 Therefore this is what the Lord GOD says: 'As surely as I live, I will bring down upon his head My oath that he despised and My covenant that he broke.20 I will spread My net over him and catch him in My snare. I will bring him to Babylon and execute judgment upon him there for the treason he committed against Me.21 All his choice troops will fall by the sword, and those who survive will be scattered to every wind. Then you will know that I, the LORD, have spoken.'[37]
22 This is what the Lord GOD says:
'I will take a shoot from the lofty top of the cedar,
and I will set it out.
I will pluck a tender sprig from its topmost shoots,
and I will plant it on a high and lofty mountain.
23 I will plant it on the mountain heights of Israel
so that it will bear branches;
it will yield fruit
and become a majestic cedar.
Birds of every kind will nest under it,
taking shelter in the shade of its branches.
24 Then all the trees of the field will know
that I am the LORD.
I bring the tall tree down
and make the low tree tall.
I dry up the green tree
and make the withered tree flourish.
I, the LORD, have spoken,
and I have done it.'"

Ezekiel 18

The Soul Who Sins Will Die

1 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying,2 "What do you people mean by quoting this proverb about the land of Israel:
'The fathers have eaten sour grapes,
and the teeth of the children are set on edge'?
3 As surely as I live, declares the Lord GOD, you will no longer quote this proverb in Israel.4 Behold, every soul belongs to Me; both father and son are Mine. The soul who sins is the one who will die.
5 Now suppose a man is righteous and does what is just and right:
6 He does not eat at the mountain
or look to the idols of the house of Israel.
He does not defile his neighbor's wife
or approach a woman during her period.
7 He does not oppress another,
but restores the pledge to the debtor.
He does not commit robbery,
but gives his bread to the hungry
and covers the naked with clothing.

---

34. *Pinions* are the outer parts of a bird's wings, including the flight feathers.
35. Hebrew *in a field of seed*
36. Hebrew *the royal seed*
37. Many Hebrew manuscripts; MT *All his fleeing troops*

8 He does not engage in usury
or take excess interest,
but he withholds his hand from iniquity
and executes true justice between men.
9 He follows My statutes
and faithfully keeps My ordinances.
That man is righteous;
surely he will live,
declares the Lord GOD.
10 Now suppose that man has a violent son, who sheds blood or does any of these things,11 though the father has done none of them:
Indeed, the son eats at the mountain
and defiles his neighbor's wife.
12 He oppresses the poor and needy;
he commits robbery
and does not restore a pledge.
He lifts his eyes to idols;
he commits abominations.
13 He engages in usury
and takes excess interest.
Will this son live? He will not! Since he has committed all these abominations, he will surely die; his blood will be on his own head.
14 Now suppose this son has a son who sees all the sins his father has committed, considers them, and does not do likewise:
15 He does not eat at the mountain
or look to the idols of the house of Israel.
He does not defile his neighbor's wife.
16 He does not oppress another,
or retain a pledge, or commit robbery.
He gives his bread to the hungry
and covers the naked with clothing.
17 He withholds his hand from harming the poor
and takes no interest or usury.
He keeps My ordinances
and follows My statutes.
Such a man will not die for his father's iniquity. He will surely live.[38]
18 As for his father, he will die for his own iniquity, because he practiced extortion, robbed his brother, and did what was wrong among his people.
19 Yet you may ask, 'Why shouldn't the son bear the iniquity of his father?'
Since the son has done what is just and right, carefully observing all My statutes, he will surely live.
20 The soul who sins is the one who will die. A son will not bear the iniquity of his father, and a father will not bear the iniquity of his son. The righteousness of the righteous man will fall upon him, and the wickedness of the wicked man will fall upon him.
21 But if the wicked man turns from all the sins he has committed, keeps all My statutes, and does what is just and right, he will surely live; he will not die.22 None of the transgressions he has committed will be held against him. Because of the righteousness he has practiced, he will live.23 Do I take any pleasure in the death of the wicked? declares the Lord GOD. Wouldn't I prefer that he turn from his ways and live?
24 But if a righteous man turns from his righteousness and practices iniquity, committing the same abominations as the wicked, will he live? None of the righteous acts he did will be remembered. Because of the unfaithfulness and sin he has committed, he will die.
25 Yet you say, 'The way of the Lord is not just.'
Hear now, O house of Israel: Is it My way that is unjust? Is it not your ways that are unjust?
26 If a righteous man turns from his righteousness and practices iniquity, he will die for this. He will die because of the iniquity he has committed.
27 But if a wicked man turns from the wickedness he has committed and does what is just and right, he will save his life.28 Because he considered and turned from all the transgressions he had committed, he will surely live; he will not die.
29 Yet the house of Israel says, 'The way of the Lord is not just.'
Are My ways unjust, O house of Israel? Is it not your ways that are unjust?
30 Therefore, O house of Israel, I will judge you, each according to his ways, declares the Lord GOD. Repent and turn from all your transgressions, so that your iniquity will not become your downfall.31 Cast away from yourselves all the transgressions you have committed, and fashion for yourselves a new heart and a new spirit. Why should you die, O house of Israel?
32 For I take no pleasure in anyone's death, declares the Lord GOD. So repent and live!

Ezekiel 19

A Lament for the Princes of Israel

1 "As for you, take up a lament for the princes of Israel2 and say:
'What was your mother?
A lioness among the lions!
She lay down among the young lions;
she reared her cubs.
3 She brought up one of her cubs,
and he became a young lion.
After learning to tear his prey,
he devoured men.
4 When the nations heard of him,
he was trapped in their pit.
With hooks they led him away
to the land of Egypt.
5 When she saw that she had waited in vain,
that her hope was lost,
she took another of her cubs
and made him a young lion.
6 He prowled among the lions,
and became a young lion.
After learning to tear his prey,
he devoured men.
7 He broke down their strongholds

38. Hebrew; LXX *He withholds his hand from iniquity*

and devastated their cities.
The land and everything in it
shuddered at the sound of his roaring.[39]
8 Then the nations set out against him
from the provinces on every side.
They spread their net over him;
he was trapped in their pit.
9 With hooks they caged him
and brought him to the king of Babylon.
They brought him into captivity
so that his roar was heard no longer
on the mountains of Israel.
10 Your mother was like a vine in your vineyard,
planted by the water;
it was fruitful and full of branches
because of the abundant waters.[40]
11 It had strong branches, fit for a ruler's scepter.
It towered high above the thick branches,
conspicuous for its height
and for its dense foliage.
12 But it was uprooted in fury,
cast down to the ground,
and the east wind dried up its fruit.
Its strong branches were stripped off
and they withered;
the fire consumed them.
13 Now it is planted in the wilderness,
in a dry and thirsty land.
14 Fire has gone out from its main branch
and devoured its fruit;
on it no strong branch remains
fit for a ruler's scepter.'
This is a lament and shall be used as a lament."

Ezekiel 20

Israel's Rebellion in Egypt

1 In the seventh year, on the tenth day of the fifth month, some of the elders of Israel came to inquire of the LORD, and they sat down before me.

2 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 3 "Son of man, speak to the elders of Israel and tell them that this is what the Lord GOD says: Have you come to inquire of Me? As surely as I live, I will not be consulted by you, declares the Lord GOD.

4 Will you judge them, will you judge them, son of man? Confront them with the abominations of their fathers 5 and tell them that this is what the Lord GOD says: On the day I chose Israel, I swore an oath to the descendants of the house of Jacob and made Myself known to them in the land of Egypt. With an uplifted hand I said to them, 'I am the LORD your God.'

6 On that day I swore to bring them out of the land of Egypt into a land that I had searched out for them, a land flowing with milk and honey, the glory of all lands. 7 And I said to them: 'Each of you must throw away the abominations before his eyes, and you must not defile yourselves with the idols of Egypt. I am the LORD your God.'

8 But they rebelled against Me and refused to listen. None of them cast away the abominations before their eyes, and they did not forsake the idols of Egypt. So I resolved to pour out My wrath upon them and vent My anger against them in the land of Egypt. 9 But I acted for the sake of My name, that it should not be profaned in the eyes of the nations among whom they were living, in whose sight I had revealed Myself to Israel by bringing them out of the land of Egypt.

Israel's Rebellion in the Wilderness

10 So I brought them out of the land of Egypt and led them into the wilderness. 11 And I gave them My statutes and made known to them My ordinances—for the man who does these things will live by them. [41] 12 I also gave them My Sabbaths as a sign between us, so that they would know that I am the LORD who sanctifies them.

13 Yet the house of Israel rebelled against Me in the wilderness. They did not follow My statutes and they rejected My ordinances—though the man who does these things will live by them—and they utterly profaned My Sabbaths. Then I resolved to pour out My wrath upon them and put an end to them in the wilderness. 14 But I acted for the sake of My name, so that it would not be profaned in the eyes of the nations in whose sight I had brought them out.

15 Moreover, with an uplifted hand I swore to them in the wilderness that I would not bring them into the land that I had given them—a land flowing with milk and honey, the glory of all lands— 16 because they kept rejecting My ordinances, refusing to walk in My statutes, and profaning My Sabbaths; for their hearts continually went after their idols. 17 Yet I looked on them with pity and did not destroy them or bring them to an end in the wilderness.

18 In the wilderness I said to their children: 'Do not walk in the statutes of your fathers or keep their ordinances or defile yourselves with their idols. 19 I am the LORD your God; walk in My statutes, keep My ordinances, and practice them. 20 Keep My Sabbaths holy, that they may be a sign between us, so that you may know that I am the LORD your God.'

21 But the children rebelled against Me. They did not walk in My statutes or carefully observe My ordinances—though the man who does these things will live by them—and they profaned My Sabbaths. So I resolved to pour out My wrath upon them and vent My anger against them in the wilderness. 22 But I withheld My hand and acted for the sake of My name, so that it would not be profaned in the eyes of the nations in whose sight I had brought them out.

23 However, with an uplifted hand I swore to them in the wilderness that I would scatter them among the nations and disperse them throughout the lands. 24 For they did not practice My ordinances, but they rejected My statutes and profaned My Sabbaths, fixing their eyes on the idols of their fathers.

25 I also gave them over to statutes that were not good and ordinances by which they could not live. 26 And I pronounced them unclean through their gifts—the sacrifice of every firstborn in the fire—so that I might devastate them, in order that they would know that I am the LORD.

---

39. Or *He knew their widows* or *He seized their widows*
40. Some Hebrew manuscripts; most Hebrew manuscripts *in your bloodline*
41. See Leviticus 18:5; also in Ezekiel 20:13 and 21.

Israel's Rebellion in the Land

27 Therefore, son of man, speak to the house of Israel, and
tell them that this is what the Lord GOD says: In this way
also your fathers blasphemed Me by their unfaithfulness
against Me. 28 When I brought them into the land that I swore
to give them and they saw any high hill or leafy tree, there
they offered their sacrifices, presented offerings that
provoked Me, sent up their fragrant incense, and poured out
their drink offerings. 29 So I asked them: 'What is this high
place to which you go?'
(And to this day it is called Bamah.)[42]

30 Therefore tell the house of Israel that this is what the Lord
GOD says: Will you defile yourselves the way your fathers
did, prostituting yourselves with their abominations? 31 When
you offer your gifts, sacrificing your sons in the fire, you
continue to defile yourselves with all your idols to this day.
So should I be consulted by you, O house of Israel? As surely
as I live, declares the Lord GOD, I will not be consulted by
you![43]

32 When you say, 'Let us be like the nations, like the peoples
of the lands, serving wood and stone,' what you have in
mind will never come to pass.

Judgment and Restoration

33 As surely as I live, declares the Lord GOD, with a strong
hand, an outstretched arm, and outpoured wrath I will rule
over you. 34 With a strong hand, an outstretched arm, and
outpoured wrath I will bring you out from the peoples and
gather you from the lands to which you have been
scattered.[44] 35 And I will bring you into the wilderness of the
nations, where I will enter into judgment with you face to
face.

36 Just as I entered into judgment with your fathers in the
wilderness of the land of Egypt, so I will enter into judgment
with you, declares the Lord GOD.[45] 37 I will make you pass
under the rod and will bring you into the bond of the
covenant. 38 And I will purge you of those who rebel and
transgress against Me. I will bring them out of the land in
which they dwell, but they will not enter the land of Israel.
Then you will know that I am the LORD.

39 And as for you, O house of Israel, this is what the Lord
GOD says: Go and serve your idols, every one of you. But
afterward, you will surely listen to Me, and you will no
longer defile My holy name with your gifts and idols.

40 For on My holy mountain, the high mountain of Israel,
declares the Lord GOD, there the whole house of Israel, all of
them, will serve Me in the land. There I will accept them and
will require your offerings and choice gifts, along with all
your holy sacrifices.

41 When I bring you from the peoples and gather you from
the lands to which you have been scattered, I will accept you
as a pleasing aroma. And I will show My holiness through
you in the sight of the nations. 42 Then you will know that I
am the LORD, when I bring you into the land of Israel, the
land that I swore to give your fathers.

43 There you will remember your ways and all the deeds with
which you have defiled yourselves, and you will loathe
yourselves for all the evils you have done. 44 Then you will
know, O house of Israel, that I am the LORD, when I have
dealt with you for the sake of My name and not according to
your wicked ways and corrupt acts, declares the Lord GOD."

A Prophecy against the South

45 Now the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 46 "Son of
man, set your face toward the south, preach against it, and
prophesy against the forest of the Negev.[46] 47 Say to the forest
of the Negev: Hear the word of the LORD! This is what the
Lord GOD says: I am about to ignite in you a fire, and it will
devour all your trees, both green and dry. The blazing flame
will not be quenched, and by it every face from south to
north will be scorched. 48 Then all people will see that I, the
LORD, have kindled it; it will not be quenched."

49 Then I said, "Ah, Lord GOD, they are saying of me, 'Is he
not just telling parables?'"

Ezekiel 21

God's Sword of Judgment

1 And the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 2 "Son of
man, set your face against Jerusalem and preach against the
sanctuaries. Prophesy against the land of Israel 3 and tell her
that this is what the LORD says: 'I am against you, and I will
draw My sword from its sheath and cut off from you both
the righteous and the wicked. 4 Because I will cut off both the
righteous and the wicked, My sword will be unsheathed
against everyone from south to north. 5 Then all flesh will
know that I, the LORD, have taken My sword from its
sheath, not to return it again.'

6 But you, son of man, groan! Groan before their eyes with a
broken heart and bitter grief. 7 And when they ask, 'Why are
you groaning?' you are to say, 'Because of the news that is
coming. Every heart will melt, and every hand will go limp.
Every spirit will faint, and every knee will turn to water.'
Yes, it is coming and it will surely happen, declares the Lord
GOD."

8 Again the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 9 "Son of
man, prophesy and tell them that this is what the Lord
says:
'A sword, a sword,
sharpened and polished—
10 It is sharpened for the slaughter,
polished to flash like lightning!
Should we rejoice in the scepter of My son?
The sword despises every such stick.
11 The sword is appointed to be polished,
to be grasped in the hand.
It is sharpened and polished,
to be placed in the hand of the slayer.
12 Cry out and wail,
O son of man,
for the sword is wielded against My people;
it is against all the princes of Israel!
They are tossed to the sword with My people;
therefore strike your thigh.[47]
13 Surely testing will come!

---

42. *Bamah* means *high place.*
43. Literally *making your sons pass through the fire*
44. LXX *receive you*; see also 2 Corinthians 6:17.
45. Or *in the wilderness after bringing them out of Egypt*
46. Hebrew *toward Teman*

And what if even the scepter,
which the sword despises,
does not continue?'
declares the Lord GOD.

14 So then, son of man,
prophesy and strike your hands together.
Let the sword strike two times,
even three.
It is a sword that slays,
a sword of great slaughter
closing in on every side!
15 So that their hearts may melt
and many may stumble,
I have appointed at all their gates
a sword for slaughter.
Yes, it is ready to flash like lightning;
it is drawn for slaughter.
16 Slash to the right;
set your blade to the left—
wherever your blade is directed.
17 I too will strike My hands together,
and I will satisfy My wrath.'
I, the LORD, have spoken."

18 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 19 "Now you, son of man, mark out two roads for the sword of the king of Babylon to take, both starting from the same land. And make a signpost where the road branches off to each city. 20 Mark out one road for the sword to come against Rabbah of the Ammonites, and another against Judah into fortified Jerusalem.

21 For the king of Babylon stands at the fork in the road, at the junction of the two roads, to seek an omen: He shakes the arrows, he consults the idols, he examines the liver.

22 In his right hand appears the portent for Jerusalem, where he is to set up battering rams, to call for the slaughter, to lift a battle cry, to direct the battering rams against the gates, to build a ramp, and to erect a siege wall. 23 It will seem like a false omen to the eyes of those who have sworn allegiance to him, but it will draw attention to their guilt and take them captive.

24 Therefore this is what the Lord GOD says: 'Because you have drawn attention to your guilt, exposing your transgressions, so that your sins are revealed in all your deeds—because you have come to remembrance—you shall be taken in hand.

25 And you, O profane and wicked prince of Israel,
the day has come for your final punishment.'
26 This is what the Lord GOD says:
'Remove the turban,
and take off the crown.
Things will not remain as they are:
Exalt the lowly
and bring low the exalted.
27 A ruin, a ruin,
I will make it a ruin!
And it will not be restored
until the arrival of Him to whom it belongs,
to whom I have assigned the right of judgment.'[48]

28 Now prophesy, son of man, and declare that this is what the Lord GOD says concerning the Ammonites and their contempt:
'A sword! A sword
is drawn for slaughter,
polished to consume,
to flash like lightning—
29 while they offer false visions for you
and lying divinations about you—
to be placed on the necks
of the wicked who are slain,
whose day has come,
the time of their final punishment.
30 Return the sword to its sheath!
In the place where you were created,
in the land of your origin,
I will judge you.
31 I will pour out My anger upon you;
I will breathe the fire of My fury against you;
I will hand you over to brutal men,
skilled in destruction.
32 You will be fuel for the fire.
Your blood will stain your own land.
You will not be remembered,
for I, the LORD, have spoken.'"

Ezekiel 22

The Sins of Jerusalem

1 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 2 "As for you, son of man, will you judge her? Will you pass judgment on the city of bloodshed? Then confront her with all her abominations 3 and tell her that this is what the Lord GOD says: 'O city who brings her own doom by shedding blood within her walls and making idols to defile herself, 4 you are guilty of the blood you have shed, and you are defiled by the idols you have made. You have brought your days to a close and have come to the end of your years. Therefore I have made you a reproach to the nations and a mockery to all the lands. 5 Those near and far will mock you, O infamous city, full of turmoil.

6 See how every prince of Israel within you has used his power to shed blood. 7 Father and mother are treated with contempt. Within your walls the foreign resident is exploited, the fatherless and the widow are oppressed.

8 You have despised My holy things and profaned My Sabbaths. 9 Among you are slanderous men bent on bloodshed; within you are those who eat on the mountain shrines and commit acts of indecency.

10 In you they have uncovered the nakedness of their fathers; in you they violate women during their menstrual impurity. 11 One man commits an abomination with his neighbor's wife; another wickedly defiles his daughter-in-law; and yet another violates his sister, his own father's daughter.

---

47. Or *beat your breast*
48. Or *of Him to whom it rightfully belongs, to whom I have given it.*

12 In you they take bribes to shed blood. You engage in
usury, take excess interest, and extort your neighbors. But
Me you have forgotten, declares the Lord GOD.

13 Now look, I strike My hands together against your unjust
gain and against the blood you have shed in your
midst. 14 Will your courage endure or your hands be strong in
the day I deal with you? I, the LORD, have spoken, and I will
act. 15 I will disperse you among the nations and scatter you
throughout the lands; I will purge your uncleanness. 16 And
when you have defiled yourself in the eyes of the nations,
then you will know that I am the LORD.'"[49]

The Refining Furnace

17 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 18 "Son of
man, the house of Israel has become dross to Me. All of them
are copper, tin, iron, and lead inside the furnace; they are
but the dross of silver.

19 Therefore this is what the Lord GOD says: 'Because all of
you have become dross, behold, I will gather you into
Jerusalem. 20 Just as one gathers silver, copper, iron, lead,
and tin into the furnace to melt with a fiery blast, so I will
gather you in My anger and wrath, leave you there, and melt
you.

21 Yes, I will gather you together and blow on you with the
fire of My wrath, and you will be melted within the city. 22 As
silver is melted in a furnace, so you will be melted within
the city. Then you will know that I, the LORD, have poured
out My wrath upon you.'"

Israel's Wicked Leaders

23 And the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 24 "Son of
man, say to her, 'In the day of indignation, you are a land
that has not been cleansed, upon which no rain has fallen.'

25 The conspiracy of the princes in her midst is like a roaring
lion tearing its prey. They devour the people, seize the
treasures and precious things, and multiply the widows
within her.[50]

26 Her priests do violence to My law and profane My holy
things. They make no distinction between the holy and the
common, and they fail to distinguish between the clean and
the unclean. They disregard My Sabbaths, so that I am
profaned among them.

27 Her officials within her are like wolves tearing their prey,
shedding blood, and destroying lives for dishonest gain.

28 Her prophets whitewash these deeds by false visions and
lying divinations, saying, 'This is what the Lord GOD says,'
when the LORD has not spoken.

29 The people of the land have practiced extortion and
committed robbery. They have oppressed the poor and needy
and have exploited the foreign resident without justice.

30 I searched for a man among them to repair the wall and
stand in the gap before Me on behalf of the land, so that I
should not destroy it. But I found no one. 31 So I have poured
out My indignation upon them and consumed them with the
fire of My fury. I have brought their ways down upon their
own heads, declares the Lord GOD."

Ezekiel 23

The Two Adulterous Sisters

1 Again the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 2 "Son of
man, there were two women, daughters of the same
mother, 3 and they played in Egypt, prostituting themselves
from their youth. Their breasts were fondled there, and their
virgin bosoms caressed. 4 The older was named Oholah, and
her sister was named Oholibah. They became Mine and gave
birth to sons and daughters. As for their identities, Oholah is
Samaria, and Oholibah is Jerusalem.[51][52]

5 Oholah prostituted herself while she was still Mine. She
lusted after her lovers, the Assyrians—warriors 6 clothed in
blue, governors and commanders, all desirable young men,
horsemen mounted on steeds. 7 She offered sexual favors to
all the elite of Assyria. She defiled herself with all the idols
of those for whom she lusted.

8 She did not give up the prostitution she began in Egypt,
when men slept with her in her youth, caressed her virgin
bosom, and poured out their lust upon her. 9 Therefore I
delivered her into the hands of her lovers, the Assyrians for
whom she lusted. 10 They exposed her nakedness, seized her
sons and daughters, and put her to the sword. Thus she
became a byword among women, and they executed
judgment against her.

11 Her sister Oholibah saw this, yet in her lust and
prostitution she was more depraved than her sister. 12 She too
lusted after the Assyrians—governors and commanders,
warriors dressed in splendor, horsemen riding on steeds, all
desirable young men. 13 And I saw that she too had defiled
herself; both of them had taken the same path.

14 But Oholibah carried her prostitution even further. She
saw the men portrayed on the wall, images of the Chaldeans,
engraved in vermilion, [53][15] wearing belts on their waists and
flowing turbans on their heads; all of them looked like
officers of the Babylonians in Chaldea, the land of their
birth. [54][16] At the sight of them, she lusted for them and sent
messengers to them in Chaldea. 17 Then the Babylonians came
to her, to the bed of love, and in their lust they defiled her.
But after she had been defiled by them, she turned away in
disgust.

18 When Oholibah openly prostituted herself and exposed her
nakedness, I turned away from her in disgust, just as I had
turned away from her sister. 19 Yet she multiplied her
promiscuity, remembering the days of her youth, when she
had prostituted herself in the land of Egypt 20 and lusted after
their lovers, whose genitals were like those of donkeys and
whose emission was like that of stallions. 21 So you revisited
the indecency of your youth, when the Egyptians caressed
your bosom and pressed your young breasts.

Oholibah to Be Plagued

22 Therefore, Oholibah, this is what the Lord GOD says: 'I
will incite your lovers against you, those from whom you
turned away in disgust. And I will bring them against you
from every side— 23 the Babylonians and all the Chaldeans,
the men of Pekod, Shoa, and Koa, and all the Assyrians with

---

49. Or *And when I have allotted you your inheritance*
50. LXX; Hebrew *prophets*
51. *Oholah* means *her own tent* or *she worships at a tent shrine*, a metaphor for Samaria as an adulteress with Assyria.
52. *Oholibah* means *the tent is in her* or *she is a tent shrine*, a metaphor for Jerusalem as an adulterous wife.
53. That is, the Babylonians
54. Or *Babylonia*; also in verse 16

them—all desirable young men, governors and commanders, officers and men of renown, mounted on horses.

24 They will come against you with a host of peoples, with
weapons, chariots, and wagons. They will array themselves
against you on every side with buckler and shield and
helmet. I will delegate judgment to them, and they will
punish you according to their own standards.[55] 25 And I will
set My jealous rage against you, and they will deal with you
in fury. They will cut off your noses and ears, and your
survivors will fall by the sword. They will seize your sons
and daughters, and your remnant will be consumed by
fire. 26 They will strip off your clothes and take your fine
jewelry. 27 So I will put an end to your indecency and
prostitution, which began in the land of Egypt, and you will
not lift your eyes to them or remember Egypt anymore.'

28 For this is what the Lord GOD says: 'Surely I will deliver
you into the hands of those you hate, from whom you turned
away in disgust. 29 They will treat you with hatred, take all
for which you have worked, and leave you naked and bare,
so that the shame of your prostitution will be exposed. Your
indecency and promiscuity[30] have brought these things upon
you, because you have prostituted yourself with the nations
and defiled yourself with their idols. 31 Because you have
followed the path of your sister, I will put her cup into your
hand.'

32 This is what the Lord GOD says:
'You will drink your sister's cup,
a cup deep and wide.
It will bring scorn and derision,
for it holds so much.
33 You will be filled with drunkenness and grief,
with a cup of devastation and desolation,
the cup of your sister Samaria.
34 You will drink it and drain it;
you will dash it to pieces,
and tear your breasts.
For I have spoken,'
declares the Lord GOD.

35 Therefore this is what the Lord GOD says: 'Because you
have forgotten Me and have cast Me behind your back, you
must bear the consequences of your indecency and
prostitution.'"

Judgment on Both Sisters

36 Then the LORD said to me: "Son of man, will you pass
judgment against Oholah and Oholibah? Then declare to
them their abominations. 37 For they have committed
adultery, and blood is on their hands. They have committed
adultery with their idols. They have even sacrificed their
children, whom they bore to Me, in the fire as food for their
idols.[56]

38 They have also done this to Me: On that very same day,
they defiled My sanctuary and profaned My Sabbaths. 39 On
the very day they slaughtered their children for their idols,
they entered My sanctuary to profane it. Yes, they did this
inside My house.

40 Furthermore, you sisters sent messengers for men who
came from afar; and behold, when they arrived, you bathed
for them, painted your eyes, and adorned yourself with
jewelry.[57] 41 You sat on a couch of luxury with a table spread
before it, on which you had set My incense and My
oil, 42 accompanied by the sound of a carefree crowd.
Drunkards were brought in from the desert along with men
from the rabble, who put bracelets on your wrists and
beautiful crowns on your head.[58]

43 Then I said of her who had grown old in adulteries: 'Now
let them use her as a prostitute, for that is all she is!'

44 And they slept with her as with a prostitute; they slept
with Oholah and Oholibah, those lewd women. 45 But
righteous men will sentence them to the punishment of those
who commit adultery and bloodshed, because they are
adulteresses with blood on their hands.

46 This is what the Lord GOD says: 'Bring a mob against them
and consign them to terror and plunder. 47 The mob will
stone them and cut them down with their swords. They will
kill their sons and daughters and burn down their
houses. 48 So I will put an end to indecency in the land, and
all the women will be admonished not to imitate your
behavior. 49 They will repay you for your indecency, and you
will bear the consequences of your sins of idolatry. Then you
will know that I am the Lord GOD.'"

Ezekiel 24

The Parable of the Cooking Pot

1 In the ninth year, on the tenth day of the tenth month, the
word of the LORD came to me, saying, 2 "Son of man, write
down today's date, for on this very day the king of Babylon
has laid siege to Jerusalem. 3 Now speak a parable to this
rebellious house and tell them that this is what the Lord
GOD says:

'Put the pot on the fire;
put it on and pour in the water.
4 Put in the pieces of meat,
every good piece—
thigh and shoulder—
fill it with choice bones.
5 Take the choicest of the flock
and pile the fuel beneath it.
Bring it to a boil
and cook the bones in it.'

6 Therefore this is what the Lord GOD says:
'Woe to the city of bloodshed,
to the pot now rusted,
whose rust will not come off!
Empty it piece by piece;
cast no lots for its contents.[59]
7 For the blood she shed is still within her;
she poured it out on the bare rock;
she did not pour it on the ground
to cover it with dust.
8 In order to stir up wrath

---

55. LXX *They will all come against you from the north*
56. Literally *passed their children, whom they bore to Me, through the fire*
57. Hebrew *they sent*
58. Or *Sabeans*
59. Or *let no lot fall upon it*

and take vengeance,
I have placed her blood on the bare rock,
so that it would not be covered.'
9 Yes, this is what the Lord GOD says:
'Woe to the city of bloodshed!
I, too, will pile the kindling high.
10 Pile on the logs and kindle the fire;
cook the meat well
and mix in the spices;
let the bones be burned.
11 Set the empty pot on its coals
until it becomes hot and its copper glows.
Then its impurity will melt within;
its rust will be consumed.
12 It has frustrated every effort;
its thick rust has not been removed,
even by the fire.
13 Because of the indecency of your uncleanness
I tried to cleanse you,
but you would not be purified
from your filthiness.
You will not be pure again
until My wrath against you has subsided.
14 I, the LORD, have spoken;
the time is coming, and I will act.
I will not refrain or show pity,
nor will I relent.
I will judge you
according to your ways and deeds,'
declares the Lord GOD."

Ezekiel's Wife Dies

15 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying,16 "Son of man, behold, I am about to take away the desire of your eyes with a fatal blow. But you must not mourn or weep or let your tears flow.17 Groan quietly; do not mourn for the dead. Put on your turban and strap your sandals on your feet; do not cover your lips or eat the bread of mourners."

18 So I spoke to the people in the morning, and in the evening my wife died. And the next morning I did as I had been commanded.

19 Then the people asked me, "Won't you tell us what these things you are doing mean to us?"

20 So I answered them, "The word of the LORD came to me, saying:21 Tell the house of Israel that this is what the Lord GOD says: 'I am about to desecrate My sanctuary, the pride of your power, the desire of your eyes, and the delight of your soul. And the sons and daughters you left behind will fall by the sword.'

22 Then you will do as I have done: You will not cover your lips or eat the bread of mourners.23 Your turbans will remain on your heads and your sandals on your feet. You will not mourn or weep, but you will waste away because of your sins, and you will groan among yourselves.

24 'Thus Ezekiel will be a sign for you; you will do everything that he has done. When this happens, you will know that I am the Lord GOD.'

25 And you, son of man, know that on the day I take away their stronghold, their pride and joy—the desire of their eyes which uplifted their souls—and their sons and daughters as well,26 on that day a fugitive will come and tell you the news.27 On that day your mouth will be opened to him who has escaped; you will speak and no longer be mute. So you will be a sign to them, and they will know that I am the LORD."

Ezekiel 25

A Prophecy against Ammon

1 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying,2 "Son of man, set your face against the Ammonites and prophesy against them.3 Tell the Ammonites to hear the word of the Lord GOD, for this is what the Lord GOD says: 'Because you exclaimed, "Aha!" when My sanctuary was profaned, when the land of Israel was laid waste, and when the house of Judah went into exile,4 therefore I will indeed give you as a possession to the people of the East. They will set up their camps and pitch their tents among you. They will eat your fruit and drink your milk.5 I will make Rabbah a pasture for camels, and Ammon a resting place for sheep. Then you will know that I am the LORD.'[60]

6 For this is what the Lord GOD says: 'Because you clapped your hands and stomped your feet and rejoiced over the land of Israel with a heart full of contempt,7 therefore I will indeed stretch out My hand against you and give you as plunder to the nations. I will cut you off from the peoples and exterminate you from the countries. I will destroy you, and you will know that I am the LORD.'

A Prophecy against Moab

8 This is what the Lord GOD says: 'Because Moab and Seir said, "Look, the house of Judah is like all the other nations,"[61]9 therefore I will indeed expose the flank of Moab beginning with its frontier cities—Beth-jeshimoth, Baal-meon, and Kiriathaim—the glory of the land.10 I will give it along with the Ammonites as a possession to the people of the East, so that the Ammonites will no longer be remembered among the nations.11 So I will execute judgments on Moab, and they will know that I am the LORD.'

A Prophecy against Edom

12 This is what the Lord GOD says: 'Because Edom acted vengefully against the house of Judah, and in so doing incurred grievous guilt,13 therefore this is what the Lord GOD says: I will stretch out My hand against Edom and cut off from it both man and beast. I will make it a wasteland, and from Teman to Dedan they will fall by the sword.14 I will take My vengeance on Edom by the hand of My people Israel, and they will deal with Edom according to My anger and wrath. Then they will know My vengeance, declares the Lord GOD.'

A Prophecy against the Philistines

15 This is what the Lord GOD says: 'Because the Philistines acted in vengeance, taking vengeance with malice of soul to destroy Judah with ancient hostility,16 therefore this is what the Lord GOD says: Behold, I will stretch out My hand against the Philistines, and I will cut off the Cherethites and destroy the remnant along the coast.17 I will execute great

60. Hebrew *and the Ammonites*
61. LXX does not include *and Seir*.

vengeance against them with furious reproof. Then they will know that I am the LORD, when I lay My vengeance upon them.'"

Ezekiel 26

A Prophecy against Tyre

(Isaiah 23:1–18)

1 In the eleventh month of the twelfth year, on the first day of the month, the word of the LORD came to me, saying,[62] 2 "Son of man, because Tyre has said of Jerusalem, 'Aha! The gate to the nations is broken; it has swung open to me; now that she lies in ruins I will be filled,' 3 therefore this is what the Lord GOD says: 'Behold, O Tyre, I am against you, and I will raise up many nations against you, as the sea brings up its waves. 4 They will destroy the walls of Tyre and demolish her towers. I will scrape the soil from her and make her a bare rock. 5 She will become a place to spread nets in the sea, for I have spoken, declares the Lord GOD. She will become plunder for the nations, 6 and the villages on her mainland will be slain by the sword. Then they will know that I am the LORD.'

7 For this is what the Lord GOD says: 'Behold, I will bring against Tyre from the north Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, king of kings, with horses and chariots, with cavalry and a great company of troops.[63] 8 He will slaughter the villages of your mainland with the sword; he will set up siege works against you, build a ramp to your walls, and raise his shields against you. 9 He will direct the blows of his battering rams against your walls and tear down your towers with his axes. 10 His multitude of horses will cover you in their dust.

When he enters your gates as an army entering a breached city, your walls will shake from the noise of cavalry, wagons, and chariots. 11 The hooves of his horses will trample all your streets. He will slaughter your people with the sword, and your mighty pillars will fall to the ground. 12 They will plunder your wealth and pillage your merchandise. They will demolish your walls, tear down your beautiful homes, and throw your stones and timber and soil into the water.

13 So I will silence the sound of your songs, and the music of your lyres will no longer be heard. 14 I will make you a bare rock, and you will become a place to spread the fishing nets. You will never be rebuilt, for I, the LORD, have spoken, declares the Lord GOD.'

15 This is what the Lord GOD says to Tyre: 'Will not the coastlands quake at the sound of your downfall, when the wounded groan at the slaughter in your midst?

16 All the princes of the sea will descend from their thrones, remove their robes, and strip off their embroidered garments. Clothed with terror, they will sit on the ground, trembling every moment, appalled over you. 17 Then they will lament for you, saying,

"How you have perished, O city of renown
inhabited by seafaring men—
she who was powerful on the sea, along with her people,
who imposed terror on all peoples![64]

18 Now the coastlands tremble
on the day of your downfall;
the islands in the sea
are dismayed by your demise."'

19 For this is what the Lord GOD says: 'When I make you a desolate city like other deserted cities, and when I raise up the deep against you so that the mighty waters cover you, 20 then I will bring you down with those who descend to the Pit, to the people of antiquity. I will make you dwell in the earth below like the ancient ruins, with those who descend to the Pit, so that you will no longer be inhabited or set in splendor in the land of the living.[65] 21 I will make you an object of horror, and you will be no more. You will be sought, but will never be found,' declares the Lord GOD."

Ezekiel 27

A Lament for Tyre

1 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 2 "Now you, son of man, take up a lament for Tyre. 3 Tell Tyre, who dwells at the gateway to the sea, merchant of the peoples on many coasts, that this is what the Lord GOD says:

You have said, O Tyre,
'I am perfect in beauty.'
4 Your borders are in the heart of the seas;
your builders perfected your beauty.
5 They constructed all your planking
with cypress from Senir.
They took a cedar from Lebanon
to make a mast for you.[66][67]
6 Of oaks from Bashan
they made your oars;
of wood from the coasts of Cyprus
they made your deck, inlaid with ivory.[68]
7 Of embroidered fine linen from Egypt
they made your sail,
which served as your banner.
Of blue and purple from the coasts of Elishah
they made your awning.
8 The men of Sidon and Arvad
were your oarsmen.
Your men of skill, O Tyre,
were there as your captains.
9 The elders of Gebal were aboard as shipwrights,
repairing your leaks.
All the ships of the sea and their sailors
came alongside to barter for your merchandise.
10 Men of Persia, Lydia, and Put
served as warriors in your army.
They hung their shields and helmets on your walls;
they gave you splendor.
11 Men of Arvad and Helech
manned your walls all around,

---

62. Likely reading of the original Hebrew text; MT *In the eleventh year*
63. Hebrew *Nebuchadrezzar*, a variant of *Nebuchadnezzar* (king of Babylon). The latter spelling is used throughout Ezekiel for consistency.
64. Or *on all her inhabitants*
65. LXX *or take your place*
66. Or *pine* or *juniper* or *fir*
67. That is, Mount Hermon
68. Hebrew *Kittim*

and the men of Gammad
were in your towers.
They hung their shields around your walls;
they perfected your beauty.
12 Tarshish was your merchant because of your great wealth
of goods; they exchanged silver, iron, tin, and lead for your
wares.
13 Javan, Tubal, and Meshech were your merchants. They
exchanged slaves and bronze utensils for your
merchandise.[69]
14 The men of Beth-togarmah exchanged horses, war horses,
and mules for your wares.
15 The men of Dedan were your clients; many coastlands
were your market; they paid you with ivory tusks and
ebony.[70]
16 Aram was your customer because of your many products;
they exchanged turquoise, purple, embroidered work, fine
linen, coral, and rubies for your wares.[71]
17 Judah and the land of Israel traded with you; they
exchanged wheat from Minnith, cakes and honey, oil and
balm for your merchandise.
18 Because of your many products and your great wealth of
goods, Damascus traded with you wine from Helbon, wool
from Zahar,19 and casks of wine from Izal for your wares.
Wrought iron, cassia, and sweet cane were exchanged for
your merchandise.[72][73][74]
20 Dedan was your merchant in saddlecloths for riding.
21 Arabia and all the princes of Kedar were your customers,
trading in lambs, rams, and goats.
22 The merchants of Sheba and Raamah traded with you; for
your wares they exchanged gold, the finest of all spices, and
precious stones.
23 Haran, Canneh, and Eden traded with you, and so did the
merchants of Sheba, Asshur, and Chilmad.24 In your
marketplace they traded with you fine garments of blue,
embroidered work, and multicolored rugs with cords tightly
twisted and knotted.
25 The ships of Tarshish
carried your merchandise.
And you were filled with heavy cargo
in the heart of the sea.[75]
26 Your oarsmen have brought you
onto the high seas,
but the east wind will shatter you
in the heart of the sea.
27 Your wealth, wares, and merchandise,
your sailors, captains, and shipwrights,
your merchants and all the warriors within you,
with all the other people on board,
will sink into the heart of the sea
on the day of your downfall.
28 The countryside will shake
when your sailors cry out.
29 All who handle the oars
will abandon their ships.
The sailors and all the captains of the sea
will stand on the shore.
30 They will raise their voices for you
and cry out bitterly.
They will throw dust on their heads
and roll in ashes.
31 They will shave their heads for you
and wrap themselves in sackcloth.
They will weep over you
with anguish of soul and bitter mourning.
32 As they wail and mourn over you,
they will take up a lament for you:
'Who was ever like Tyre,
silenced in the middle of the sea?
33 When your wares went out to sea,
you satisfied many nations.
You enriched the kings of the earth
with your abundant wealth and merchandise.
34 Now you are shattered by the seas
in the depths of the waters;
your merchandise and the people among you
have gone down with you.
35 All the people of the coastlands
are appalled over you.
Their kings shudder with fear;
their faces are contorted.
36 Those who trade among the nations
hiss at you;
you have come to a horrible end
and will be no more.'"

Ezekiel 28

A Prophecy against the Ruler of Tyre

1 And the word of the LORD came to me, saying,2 "Son of man, tell the ruler of Tyre that this is what the Lord GOD says:
Your heart is proud,
and you have said,
'I am a god;
I sit in the seat of gods
in the heart of the sea.'
Yet you are a man and not a god,
though you have regarded your heart
as that of a god.
3 Behold, you are wiser than Daniel;
no secret is hidden from you!
4 By your wisdom and understanding
you have gained your wealth
and amassed gold and silver

---

69. That is, Greece
70. Hebrew; LXX *Rhodes*
71. Most Hebrew manuscripts; some Hebrew manuscripts and Syriac *Edom*
72. Probable reading; MT —*and Dan and Javan from Uzal (traded) for your wares*
73. Or *calamus*
74. Or *were among your merchandise*
75. Or *A fleet of trading ships*

for your treasuries.
5 By your great skill in trading
you have increased your wealth,
but your heart has grown proud
because of it.
6 Therefore this is what the Lord GOD says:
Because you regard your heart
as the heart of a god,
7 behold, I will bring foreigners against you,
the most ruthless of nations.
They will draw their swords
against the beauty of your wisdom
and will defile your splendor.
8 They will bring you down to the Pit,
and you will die a violent death
in the heart of the seas.
9 Will you still say, 'I am a god,'
in the presence of those who slay you?
You will be only a man, not a god,
in the hands of those who wound you.
10 You will die the death of the uncircumcised
at the hands of foreigners.
For I have spoken,
declares the Lord GOD."

A Lament for the King of Tyre

11 Again the word of the LORD came to me, saying,12 "Son of man, take up a lament for the king of Tyre and tell him that this is what the Lord GOD says:
'You were the seal of perfection,
full of wisdom and perfect in beauty.
13 You were in Eden,
the garden of God.
Every kind of precious stone adorned you:
ruby, topaz, and diamond,
beryl, onyx, and jasper,
sapphire, turquoise, and emerald.
Your mountings and settings were crafted in gold,
prepared on the day of your creation.[76][77]
14 You were anointed as a guardian cherub,
for I had ordained you.
You were on the holy mountain of God;
you walked among the fiery stones.
15 From the day you were created
you were blameless in your ways—
until wickedness was found in you.
16 By the vastness of your trade,
you were filled with violence, and you sinned.
So I drove you in disgrace
from the mountain of God,
and I banished you, O guardian cherub,
from among the fiery stones.
17 Your heart grew proud of your beauty;
you corrupted your wisdom because of your splendor;
so I cast you to the earth;
I made you a spectacle before kings.
18 By the multitude of your iniquities
and the dishonesty of your trading
you have profaned your sanctuaries.
So I made fire come from within you,
and it consumed you.
I reduced you to ashes on the ground
in the eyes of all who saw you.
19 All the nations who know you
are appalled over you.
You have come to a horrible end
and will be no more.'"

A Prophecy against Sidon

20 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying,21 "Son of man, set your face against Sidon and prophesy against her.22 And you are to declare that this is what the Lord GOD says:
'Behold, I am against you, O Sidon,
and I will be glorified within you.
They will know that I am the LORD
when I execute judgments against her
and demonstrate My holiness through her.
23 I will send a plague against her
and shed blood in her streets;
the slain will fall within her,
while the sword is against her on every side.
Then they will know that I am the LORD.
24 For the people of Israel will no longer face a pricking brier or a painful thorn from all around them who treat them with contempt. Then they will know that I am the Lord GOD.'

The Restoration of Israel

(Jeremiah 30:1–17)

25 This is what the Lord GOD says: 'When I gather the house of Israel from the peoples among whom they have been scattered, I will show Myself holy among them in the sight of the nations.
Then they will dwell in their own land, which I have given to My servant Jacob.26 And there they will dwell securely, build houses, and plant vineyards. They will dwell securely when I execute judgments against all those around them who treat them with contempt. Then they will know that I am the LORD their God.'"

Ezekiel 29

A Prophecy against Pharaoh

1 In the tenth year, on the twelfth day of the tenth month, the word of the LORD came to me, saying,2 "Son of man, set your face against Pharaoh king of Egypt and prophesy against him and against all Egypt.3 Speak to him and tell him that this is what the Lord GOD says:
Behold, I am against you,
O Pharaoh king of Egypt,
O great monster who lies
among his rivers,
who says, 'The Nile is mine;
I made it myself.'

76. The precise identification of some of these gemstones is uncertain.
77. Or *lapis lazuli*

4 But I will put hooks in your jaws
and cause the fish of your streams
to cling to your scales.
I will haul you up out of your rivers,
and all the fish of your streams
will cling to your scales.
5 I will leave you in the desert,
you and all the fish of your streams.
You will fall on the open field
and will not be taken away
or gathered for burial.
I have given you as food
to the beasts of the earth
and the birds of the air.
6 Then all the people of Egypt
will know that I am the LORD.
For you were only a staff of reeds
to the house of Israel.
7 When Israel took hold of you with their hands,
you splintered, tearing all their shoulders;
when they leaned on you,
you broke, and their backs were wrenched.[78]

The Desolation of Egypt

8 Therefore this is what the Lord GOD says: I will bring a sword against you and cut off from you man and beast. 9 The land of Egypt will become a desolate wasteland. Then they will know that I am the LORD.

Because you said, 'The Nile is mine; I made it,' 10 therefore I am against you and against your rivers. I will turn the land of Egypt into a ruin, a desolate wasteland from Migdol to Syene, and as far as the border of Cush.[79] 11 No foot of man or beast will pass through, and it will be uninhabited for forty years.

12 I will make the land of Egypt a desolation among desolate lands, and her cities will lie desolate for forty years among the ruined cities. And I will disperse the Egyptians among the nations and scatter them throughout the countries.

13 For this is what the Lord GOD says: At the end of forty years I will gather the Egyptians from the nations to which they were scattered. 14 I will restore Egypt from captivity and bring them back to the land of Pathros, the land of their origin. There they will be a lowly kingdom.[80]

15 Egypt will be the lowliest of kingdoms and will never again exalt itself above the nations. For I will diminish Egypt so that it will never again rule over the nations. 16 Egypt will never again be an object of trust for the house of Israel, but will remind them of their iniquity in turning to the Egyptians. Then they will know that I am the Lord GOD."

Egypt the Reward of Nebuchadnezzar

17 In the twenty-seventh year, on the first day of the first month, the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 18 "Son of man, Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon caused his army to labor strenuously against Tyre. Every head was made bald and every shoulder made raw. But he and his army received no wages from Tyre for the labor they expended on it.

19 Therefore this is what the Lord GOD says: I will give the land of Egypt to Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, who will carry off its wealth, seize its spoil, and remove its plunder. This will be the wages for his army. 20 I have given him the land of Egypt as the reward for his labor, because it was done for Me, declares the Lord GOD.

21 In that day I will cause a horn to sprout for the house of Israel, and I will open your mouth to speak among them. Then they will know that I am the LORD."

Ezekiel 30

A Lament for Egypt

1 Again the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 2 "Son of man, prophesy and declare that this is what the Lord GOD says:

Wail, 'Alas
for that day!'
3 For the day is near,
the Day of the LORD is near.
It will be a day of clouds,
a time of doom for the nations.[81]
4 A sword will come against Egypt,
and there will be anguish in Cush
when the slain fall in Egypt,
its wealth is taken away,
and its foundations are torn down.[82]
5 Cush, Put, and Lud,
and all the various peoples,
as well as Libya and the men of the covenant land,
will fall with Egypt by the sword.[83]
6 For this is what the LORD says:
The allies of Egypt will fall,
and her proud strength will collapse.
From Migdol to Syene
they will fall by the sword within her,
declares the Lord GOD.[84]
7 They will be desolate among desolate lands,
and their cities will lie among ruined cities.
8 Then they will know that I am the LORD
when I set fire to Egypt
and all her helpers are shattered.

9 On that day messengers will go out from Me in ships to frighten Cush out of complacency. Anguish will come upon them on the day of Egypt's doom. For it is indeed coming.[85]

10 This is what the Lord GOD says:
I will put an end to the hordes of Egypt
by the hand of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon.
11 He and his people with him,

---

78. Syriac (see also LXX and Vulgate); Hebrew *and you caused their loins to shake.*
79. That is, the upper Nile region
80. Or *restore the fortunes of Egypt*
81. Hebrew does not include *of doom.*
82. That is, the upper Nile region; also in verses 5 and 9
83. Or *Lydia*
84. That is, Aswan; see Isaiah 49:12
85. Hebrew *the day of Egypt*

the most ruthless of the nations,
will be brought in to destroy the land.
They will draw their swords against Egypt
and fill the land with the slain.
12 I will make the streams dry up
and sell the land to the wicked.
By the hands of foreigners I will bring desolation
upon the land and everything in it.
I, the LORD, have spoken.
13 This is what the Lord GOD says:
I will destroy the idols
and put an end to the images in Memphis.
There will no longer be a prince in Egypt,
and I will instill fear in that land.[86]
14 I will lay waste Pathros,
set fire to Zoan,
and execute judgment on Thebes.[87]
15 I will pour out My wrath on Pelusium,
the stronghold of Egypt,
and cut off the crowds of Thebes.[88]
16 I will set fire to Egypt,
Pelusium will writhe in anguish,
Thebes will be split open,
and Memphis will face daily distress.
17 The young men of On and Pi-beseth
will fall by the sword,
and those cities will go into captivity.[89]
18 The day will be darkened in Tahpanhes
when I break the yoke of Egypt
and her proud strength comes to an end.
A cloud will cover her,
and her daughters will go into captivity.
19 So I will execute judgment on Egypt,
and they will know that I am the LORD."

Pharaoh's Power Broken

20 In the eleventh year, on the seventh day of the first month, the word of the LORD came to me, saying,21 "Son of man, I have broken the arm of Pharaoh king of Egypt. See, it has not been bound up for healing, or splinted for strength to hold the sword.

22 Therefore this is what the Lord GOD says: Behold, I am against Pharaoh king of Egypt. I will break his arms, both the strong one and the one already broken, and will make the sword fall from his hand.23 I will disperse the Egyptians among the nations and scatter them throughout the lands.

24 I will strengthen the arms of Babylon's king and place My sword in his hand, but I will break the arms of Pharaoh, who will groan before him like a mortally wounded man.25 I will strengthen the arms of Babylon's king, but Pharaoh's arms will fall limp.
Then they will know that I am the LORD, when I place My sword in the hand of Babylon's king, and he wields it against the land of Egypt.26 I will disperse the Egyptians among the nations and scatter them throughout the lands. Then they will know that I am the LORD."

Ezekiel 31

Egypt Will Fall like Assyria

1 In the eleventh year, on the first day of the third month, the word of the LORD came to me, saying,2 "Son of man, say to Pharaoh king of Egypt and to his multitude:
'Who can be compared
to your greatness?
3 Look at Assyria, a cedar in Lebanon,
with beautiful branches that shaded the forest.
It towered on high;
its top was among the clouds.
4 The waters made it grow;
the deep springs made it tall,
directing their streams all around its base
and sending their channels to all the trees of the field.
5 Therefore it towered higher
than all the trees of the field.
Its branches multiplied,
and its boughs grew long
as it spread them out
because of the abundant waters.
6 All the birds of the air
nested in its branches,
and all the beasts of the field
gave birth beneath its boughs;
all the great nations
lived in its shade.
7 It was beautiful in its greatness,
in the length of its limbs,
for its roots extended
to abundant waters.
8 The cedars in the garden of God
could not rival it;
the cypresses could not compare with its branches,
nor the plane trees match its boughs.
No tree in the garden of God
could compare with its beauty.[90][91]
9 I made it beautiful with its many branches,
the envy of all the trees of Eden,
which were in the garden of God.'
10 Therefore this is what the Lord GOD says: 'Since it became great in height and set its top among the clouds, and it grew proud on account of its height,[92][93]11 I delivered it into the hand of the ruler of the nations, for him to deal with it according to its wickedness. I have banished it.

---

86. LXX; Hebrew *Noph*; also in verse 16
87. Hebrew *No*; also in verses 15 and 16
88. Hebrew *Sin*; also in verse 16
89. That is, *Heliopolis and Bubastis*, as in LXX; Hebrew *Aven and Pi-beseth*
90. Or *pines* or *junipers* or *firs*
91. Possibly *chestnut* or *juniper*
92. Hebrew *you became great*
93. Or *through the thick boughs*

12 Foreigners, the most ruthless of the nations, cut it down
and left it. Its branches have fallen on the mountains and in
every valley; its boughs lay broken in all the earth's ravines.
And all the peoples of the earth left its shade and abandoned
it.
13 All the birds of the air nested on its fallen trunk, and all
the beasts of the field lived among its boughs. 14 This
happened so that no other trees by the waters would become
great in height and set their tops among the clouds, and no
other well-watered trees would reach them in height. For
they have all been consigned to death, to the depths of the
earth, among the mortals who descend to the Pit.'
15 This is what the Lord GOD says: 'On the day it was
brought down to Sheol, I caused mourning. I covered the
deep because of it; I held back its rivers; its abundant waters
were restrained. I made Lebanon mourn for it, and all the
trees of the field fainted because of it. 16 I made the nations
quake at the sound of its downfall, when I cast it down to
Sheol with those who descend to the Pit.
Then all the trees of Eden, the choicest and best of Lebanon,
all the well-watered trees, were consoled in the earth
below. 17 They too descended with it to Sheol, to those slain
by the sword. As its allies they had lived in its shade among
the nations.
18 Who then is like you in glory and greatness among the
trees of Eden? You also will be brought down to the depths
of the earth to be with the trees of Eden. You will lie among
the uncircumcised, with those slain by the sword. This is
Pharaoh and all his multitude, declares the Lord GOD.'"

Ezekiel 32

A Lament for Pharaoh King of Egypt

1 In the twelfth year, on the first day of the twelfth month,
the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 2 "Son of man,
take up a lament for Pharaoh king of Egypt and say to him:
'You are like a lion among the nations;
you are like a monster in the seas.
You thrash about in your rivers,
churning up the waters with your feet
and muddying the streams.'
3 This is what the Lord GOD says:
'I will spread My net over you
with a company of many peoples,
and they will draw you up in My net.
4 I will abandon you on the land
and hurl you into the open field.
I will cause all the birds of the air
to settle upon you,
and all the beasts of the earth
to eat their fill of you.
5 I will put your flesh on the mountains
and fill the valleys with your remains. [94]
6 I will drench the land
with the flow of your blood,
all the way to the mountains—
the ravines will be filled.
7 When I extinguish you,
I will cover the heavens
and darken their stars.
I will cover the sun with a cloud,
and the moon will not give its light.
8 All the shining lights in the heavens
I will darken over you,
and I will bring darkness
upon your land,'
declares the Lord GOD.
9 'I will trouble the hearts of many peoples,
when I bring about your destruction among the nations,
in countries you do not know. [95]
10 I will cause many peoples
to be appalled over you,
and their kings will shudder in horror because of you
when I brandish My sword before them.
On the day of your downfall
each of them will tremble
every moment for his life.'
11 For this is what the Lord GOD says:
'The sword of the king of Babylon
will come against you!
12 I will make your hordes fall
by the swords of the mighty,
the most ruthless of all nations.
They will ravage the pride of Egypt
and all her multitudes will be destroyed.
13 I will slaughter all her cattle
beside the abundant waters.
No human foot will muddy them again,
and no cattle hooves will disturb them.
14 Then I will let her waters settle
and will make her rivers flow like oil,'
declares the Lord GOD.
15 When I make the land of Egypt a desolation
and empty it of all that filled it,
when I strike down all who live there,
then they will know that I am the LORD.'
16 This is the lament they will chant for her; the daughters of
the nations will chant it. Over Egypt and all her multitudes
they will chant it, declares the Lord GOD."

Egypt Cast into the Pit

17 In the twelfth year, on the fifteenth day of the month, the
word of the LORD came to me, saying, [96] 18 "Son of man, wail
for the multitudes of Egypt, and consign her and the
daughters of the mighty nations to the depths of the earth
with those who descend to the Pit:
19 Whom do you surpass in beauty?
Go down and be placed with the uncircumcised!
20 They will fall among those slain by the sword.
The sword is appointed!
Let them drag her away
along with all her multitudes.

---

94. Or *your lofty stature*
95. Hebrew; LXX *when I lead you into captivity among the nations, into countries*
96. Presumably the fifteenth day of the twelfth month (see verse 1); LXX *on the fifteenth day of the first month.*

21 Mighty chiefs will speak from the midst of Sheol
about Egypt and her allies:
'They have come down and lie with the uncircumcised,
with those slain by the sword.'
22 Assyria is there with her whole company;
her graves are all around her.
All of them are slain,
fallen by the sword.
23 Her graves are set in the depths of the Pit,
and her company is all around her grave.
All of them are slain,
fallen by the sword—
those who once spread terror
in the land of the living.
24 Elam is there
with all her multitudes around her grave.
All of them are slain,
fallen by the sword—
those who went down uncircumcised
to the earth below,
who once spread their terror
in the land of the living.
They bear their disgrace
with those who descend to the Pit.
25 Among the slain they prepare
a resting place for Elam
with all her hordes,
with her graves all around her.
All of them are uncircumcised,
slain by the sword,
although their terror was once spread
in the land of the living.
They bear their disgrace
with those who descend to the Pit.
They are placed among the slain.
26 Meshech and Tubal are there
with all their multitudes,
with their graves all around them.
All of them are uncircumcised,
slain by the sword,
because they spread their terror
in the land of the living.
27 They do not lie down
with the fallen warriors of old,
who went down to Sheol
with their weapons of war,
whose swords were placed under their heads,
whose shields rested on their bones,
although the terror of the mighty
was once in the land of the living.[97][98]
28 But you too will be shattered
and lie down among the uncircumcised,
with those slain by the sword.
29 Edom is there,
and all her kings and princes,
who despite their might
are laid among those slain by the sword.
They lie down with the uncircumcised,
with those who descend to the Pit.
30 All the leaders of the north
and all the Sidonians are there;
they went down in disgrace with the slain,
despite the terror of their might.
They lie uncircumcised
with those slain by the sword
and bear their shame
with those who descend to the Pit.
31 Pharaoh will see them
and be comforted over all his multitude—
Pharaoh and all his army,
slain by the sword,
declares the Lord GOD.
32 For I will spread My terror
in the land of the living,
so that Pharaoh and all his multitude
will be laid to rest among the uncircumcised,
with those slain by the sword,
declares the Lord GOD."

Ezekiel 33

Ezekiel the Watchman for Israel

1 Again the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 2 "Son of man, speak to your people and tell them: 'Suppose I bring the sword against a land, and the people of that land choose a man from among them, appointing him as their watchman, 3 and he sees the sword coming against that land and blows the ram's horn to warn the people.

4 Then if anyone hears the sound of the horn but fails to heed the warning, and the sword comes and takes him away, his blood will be on his own head. 5 Since he heard the sound of the horn but failed to heed the warning, his blood will be on his own head. If he had heeded the warning, he would have saved his life.

6 But if the watchman sees the sword coming and fails to blow the horn to warn the people, and the sword comes and takes away a life, then that one will be taken away in his iniquity, but I will hold the watchman accountable for his blood.'

7 As for you, O son of man, I have made you a watchman for the house of Israel; so hear the word from My mouth and give them the warning from Me. 8 If I say to the wicked, 'O wicked man, you will surely die,' but you do not speak out to dissuade him from his way, then that wicked man will die in his iniquity, yet I will hold you accountable for his blood. 9 But if you warn the wicked man to turn from his way, and he does not turn from it, he will die in his iniquity, but you will have saved your life.[99]

---

97. LXX; Hebrew *warriors of the uncircumcised*
98. Likely reading of the original Hebrew text; MT *iniquities*
99. See Acts 20:25–26

The Message of the Watchman

10 Now as for you, son of man, tell the house of Israel that
this is what they have said: 'Our transgressions and our sins
are heavy upon us, and we are wasting away because of
them! How can we live?'

11 Say to them: 'As surely as I live, declares the Lord GOD, I
take no pleasure in the death of the wicked, but rather that
the wicked should turn from their ways and live. Turn! Turn
from your evil ways! For why should you die, O house of
Israel?'

12 Therefore, son of man, say to your people: 'The
righteousness of the righteous man will not deliver him in
the day of his transgression; neither will the wickedness of
the wicked man cause him to stumble on the day he turns
from his wickedness. Nor will the righteous man be able to
survive by his righteousness on the day he sins.'

13 If I tell the righteous man that he will surely live, but he
then trusts in his righteousness and commits iniquity, then
none of his righteous works will be remembered; he will die
because of the iniquity he has committed.

14 But if I tell the wicked man, 'You will surely die,' and he
turns from his sin and does what is just and right—15 if he
restores a pledge, makes restitution for what he has stolen,
and walks in the statutes of life without practicing iniquity—
then he will surely live; he will not die. 16 None of the sins he
has committed will be held against him. He has done what is
just and right; he will surely live.

17 Yet your people say, 'The way of the Lord is not just.' But
it is their way that is not just. 18 If a righteous man turns from
his righteousness and commits iniquity, he will die for
it. 19 But if a wicked man turns from his wickedness and does
what is just and right, he will live because of this.

20 Yet you say, 'The way of the Lord is not just.' But I will
judge each of you according to his ways, O house of Israel."

Word of Jerusalem's Fall

21 In the twelfth year of our exile, on the fifth day of the
tenth month, a fugitive from Jerusalem came to me and
reported, "The city has been taken!"

22 Now the evening before the fugitive arrived, the hand of
the LORD was upon me, and He opened my mouth before
the man came to me in the morning. So my mouth was
opened and I was no longer mute.

23 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 24 "Son of
man, those living in the ruins in the land of Israel are saying,
'Abraham was only one man, yet he possessed the land. But
we are many; surely the land has been given to us as a
possession.'

25 Therefore tell them that this is what the Lord GOD says:
'You eat meat with the blood in it, lift up your eyes to your
idols, and shed blood. Should you then possess the
land? 26 You have relied on your swords, you have committed
detestable acts, and each of you has defiled his neighbor's
wife. Should you then possess the land?'

27 Tell them that this is what the Lord GOD says: 'As surely
as I live, those in the ruins will fall by the sword, those in
the open field I will give to be devoured by wild animals,
and those in the strongholds and caves will die by plague. 28 I
will make the land a desolate waste, and the pride of her
strength will come to an end. The mountains of Israel will
become desolate, so that no one will pass through. 29 Then
they will know that I am the LORD, when I have made the
land a desolate waste because of all the abominations they
have committed.'

30 As for you, son of man, your people are talking about you
near the city walls and in the doorways of their houses. One
speaks to another, each saying to his brother, 'Come and
hear the message that has come from the LORD!'

31 So My people come to you as usual, sit before you, and
hear your words; but they do not put them into practice.
Although they express love with their mouths, their hearts
pursue dishonest gain. 32 Indeed, you are to them like a singer
of love songs with a beautiful voice, who skillfully plays an
instrument. They hear your words but do not put them into
practice. 33 So when it comes to pass—and surely it will come
—then they will know that a prophet has been among them."

Ezekiel 34

A Prophecy against Israel's Shepherds

1 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 2 "Son of
man, prophesy against the shepherds of Israel. Prophesy and
tell them that this is what the Lord GOD says: 'Woe to the
shepherds of Israel, who only feed themselves! Should not
the shepherds feed their flock? 3 You eat the fat, wear the
wool, and butcher the fattened sheep, but you do not feed
the flock.

4 You have not strengthened the weak, healed the sick,
bound up the injured, brought back the strays, or searched
for the lost. Instead, you have ruled them with violence and
cruelty. 5 They were scattered for lack of a shepherd, and
when they were scattered they became food for all the wild
beasts. 6 My flock went astray on all the mountains and every
high hill. They were scattered over the face of all the earth,
with no one to search for them or seek them out.'

7 Therefore, you shepherds, hear the word of the LORD: 8 'As
surely as I live, declares the Lord GOD, because My flock
lacks a shepherd and has become prey and food for every
wild beast, and because My shepherds did not search for My
flock but fed themselves instead, 9 therefore, you shepherds,
hear the word of the LORD!'

10 This is what the Lord GOD says: 'Behold, I am against the
shepherds, and I will demand from them My flock and
remove them from tending the flock, so that they can no
longer feed themselves. For I will deliver My flock from their
mouths, and it will no longer be food for them.'

The Good Shepherd

(Psalm 23:1–6; John 10:1–21)

11 For this is what the Lord GOD says: 'Behold, I Myself will
search for My flock and seek them out. 12 As a shepherd looks
for his scattered sheep when he is among the flock, so I will
look for My flock.

I will rescue them from all the places to which they were
scattered on a day of clouds and darkness. 13 I will bring them
out from the peoples, gather them from the countries, and
bring them into their own land. I will feed them on the
mountains of Israel, in the ravines, and in all the settlements
of the land. 14 I will feed them in good pasture, and the lofty
mountains of Israel will be their grazing land. There they
will lie down in a good grazing land; they will feed in rich
pasture on the mountains of Israel.

15 I will tend My flock and make them lie down, declares the
Lord GOD. 16 I will seek the lost, bring back the strays, bind
up the broken, and strengthen the weak; but the sleek and
strong I will destroy. I will shepherd them with justice.'

17 This is what the Lord GOD says to you, My flock: ‘I will
judge between one sheep and another, between the rams and
the goats. 18 Is it not enough for you to feed on the good
pasture? Must you also trample the rest of the pasture with
your feet? Is it not enough for you to drink the clear waters?
Must you also muddy the rest with your feet? 19 Why must
My flock feed on what your feet have trampled, and drink
what your feet have muddied?’

20 Therefore this is what the Lord GOD says to them: ‘Behold,
I Myself will judge between the fat sheep and the lean
sheep. 21 Since you shove with flank and shoulder, butting all
the weak ones with your horns until you have scattered them
abroad, 22 I will save My flock, and they will no longer be
prey. I will judge between one sheep and another. 23 I will
appoint over them one shepherd, My servant David, and he
will feed them. He will feed them and be their shepherd. 24 I,
the LORD, will be their God, and My servant David will be a
prince among them. I, the LORD, have spoken.

The Covenant of Peace

25 I will make with them a covenant of peace and rid the
land of wild animals, so that they may dwell securely in the
wilderness and sleep in the forest. 26 I will make them and the
places around My hill a blessing. I will send down showers in
season—showers of blessing. 27 The trees of the field will give
their fruit, and the land will yield its produce; My flock will
be secure in their land. Then they will know that I am the
LORD, when I have broken the bars of their yoke and
delivered them from the hands that enslaved them.

28 They will no longer be prey for the nations, and the beasts
of the earth will not consume them. They will dwell
securely, and no one will frighten them.

29 And I will raise up for them a garden of renown, and they
will no longer be victims of famine in the land or bear the
scorn of the nations. 30 Then they will know that I, the LORD
their God, am with them, and that they, the house of Israel,
are My people,’ declares the Lord GOD.

31 ‘You are My flock, the sheep of My pasture, My people,
and I am your God,’ declares the Lord GOD.”

Ezekiel 35

A Prophecy against Mount Seir

1 Moreover, the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 2 “Son
of man, set your face against Mount Seir and prophesy
against it, 3 and declare that this is what the Lord GOD says:

Behold, I am against you,
O Mount Seir.
I will stretch out My hand against you
and make you a desolate waste.
4 I will turn your cities into ruins,
and you will become a desolation.
Then you will know that I am the LORD.

5 Because you harbored an ancient hatred and delivered the
Israelites over to the sword in the time of their disaster at
the final stage of their punishment, 6 therefore as surely as I
live, declares the Lord GOD, I will give you over to
bloodshed and it will pursue you. Since you did not hate
bloodshed, it will pursue you.

7 I will make Mount Seir a desolate waste and will cut off
from it those who come and go. 8 I will fill its mountains with
the slain; those killed by the sword will fall on your hills, in
your valleys, and in all your ravines. 9 I will make you a
perpetual desolation, and your cities will not be inhabited.
Then you will know that I am the LORD.

10 Because you have said, ‘These two nations and countries
will be ours, and we will possess them,’ even though the
LORD was there, 11 therefore as surely as I live, declares the
Lord GOD, I will treat you according to the anger and
jealousy you showed in your hatred against them, and I will
make Myself known among them when I judge you.

12 Then you will know that I, the LORD, have heard every
contemptuous word you uttered against the mountains of
Israel when you said, ‘They are desolate; they are given to us
to devour!’ 13 You boasted against Me with your mouth and
multiplied your words against Me. I heard it Myself!

14 This is what the Lord GOD says: While the whole earth
rejoices, I will make you desolate. 15 As you rejoiced when
the inheritance of the house of Israel became desolate, so
will I do to you. You will become a desolation, O Mount Seir,
and so will all of Edom. Then they will know that I am the
LORD.

Ezekiel 36

A Prophecy to the Mountains of Israel

1 “And you, son of man, prophesy to the mountains of Israel
and say: O mountains of Israel, hear the word of the
LORD. 2 This is what the Lord GOD says: Because the
enemy has said of you, ‘Aha! The ancient heights have
become our possession,’ 3 therefore prophesy and declare
that this is what the Lord GOD says: Because they have
made you desolate and have trampled you on every side,
so that you became a possession of the rest of the nations
and were taken up in slander by the lips of their
talkers, 4 therefore, O mountains of Israel, hear the word of
the Lord GOD.

This is what the Lord GOD says to the mountains and hills,
to the ravines and valleys, to the desolate ruins and
abandoned cities, which have become a spoil and a mockery
to the rest of the nations around you. 5 Therefore this is what
the Lord GOD says: Surely in My burning zeal I have spoken
against the rest of the nations, and against all Edom, who
took My land as their own possession with wholehearted joy
and utter contempt, so that its pastureland became plunder.

6 Therefore, prophesy concerning the land of Israel and tell
the mountains and hills, the ravines and valleys, that this is
what the Lord GOD says: Behold, I have spoken in My
burning zeal because you have endured the reproach of the
nations.

7 Therefore this is what the Lord GOD says: I have sworn
with an uplifted hand that surely the nations around you will
endure reproach of their own. 8 But you, O mountains of
Israel, will produce branches and bear fruit for My people
Israel, for they will soon come home.

9 For behold, I am on your side; I will turn toward you, and
you will be tilled and sown. 10 I will multiply the people upon
you—the house of Israel in its entirety. The cities will be
inhabited and the ruins rebuilt. 11 I will fill you with people
and animals, and they will multiply and be fruitful. I will
make you as inhabited as you once were, and I will make
you prosper more than before. Then you will know that I am
the LORD.

12 Yes, I will cause My people Israel to walk upon you; they
will possess you, and you will be their inheritance, and you
will no longer deprive them of their children.

13 For this is what the Lord GOD says: Because people say to
you, ‘You devour men and deprive your nation of its
children,’ 14 therefore you will no longer devour men or
deprive your nation of its children, declares the Lord
GOD. 15 I will no longer allow the taunts of the nations to be
heard against you, and you will no longer endure the
reproach of the peoples or cause your nation to stumble,
declares the Lord GOD.”

A New Heart and a New Spirit

(Romans 8:9–11; Galatians 5:16–26)

16 Again the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 17 “Son of
man, when the people of Israel lived in their land, they
defiled it by their own ways and deeds. Their behavior
before Me was like the uncleanness of a woman’s
impurity. 18 So I poured out My wrath upon them because of
the blood they had shed on the land, and because they had
defiled it with their idols.

19 I dispersed them among the nations, and they were
scattered throughout the lands. I judged them according to
their ways and deeds. 20 And wherever they went among the
nations, they profaned My holy name, because it was said of
them, ‘These are the people of the LORD, yet they had to
leave His land.’ 21 But I had concern for My holy name, which
the house of Israel had profaned among the nations to which
they had gone.

22 Therefore tell the house of Israel that this is what the Lord
GOD says: It is not for your sake that I will act, O house of
Israel, but for My holy name, which you profaned among the
nations to which you went. 23 I will show the holiness of My
great name, which has been profaned among the nations—
the name you have profaned among them. Then the nations
will know that I am the LORD, declares the Lord GOD, when
I show My holiness in you before their eyes.

24 For I will take you from among the nations and gather you
out of all the countries, and I will bring you back into your
own land. 25 I will also sprinkle clean water on you, and you
will be clean. I will cleanse you from all your impurities and
all your idols. 26 I will give you a new heart and put a new
spirit within you; I will remove your heart of stone and give
you a heart of flesh. 27 And I will put My Spirit within you
and cause you to walk in My statutes and to carefully
observe My ordinances.

28 Then you will live in the land that I gave your forefathers;
you will be My people, and I will be your God. 29 I will save
you from all your uncleanness. I will summon the grain and
make it plentiful, and I will not bring famine upon you. 30 I
will also make the fruit of the trees and the crops of the field
plentiful, so that you will no longer bear reproach among the
nations on account of famine.

31 Then you will remember your evil ways and wicked deeds,
and you will loathe yourselves for your iniquities and
abominations. 32 It is not for your sake that I will act, declares
the Lord GOD—let it be known to you. Be ashamed and
disgraced for your ways, O house of Israel!

33 This is what the Lord GOD says: On the day I cleanse you
from all your iniquities, I will cause the cities to be resettled
and the ruins to be rebuilt. 34 The desolate land will be
cultivated instead of lying desolate in the sight of all who
pass through. 35 Then they will say, ‘This land that was
desolate has become like the garden of Eden. The cities that
were once ruined, desolate, and destroyed are now fortified
and inhabited.’

36 Then the nations around you that remain will know that I,
the LORD, have rebuilt what was destroyed, and I have
replanted what was desolate. I, the LORD, have spoken, and
I will do it.

37 This is what the Lord GOD says: Once again I will hear the
plea of the house of Israel and do for them this: I will
multiply their people like a flock. 38 Like the numerous flocks
for sacrifices at Jerusalem during her appointed feasts, so the
ruined cities will be filled with flocks of people. Then they
will know that I am the LORD.”

Ezekiel 37

The Valley of Dry Bones

1 The hand of the LORD was upon me, and He brought me
out by His Spirit and set me down in the middle of the
valley, and it was full of bones. 2 He led me all around among
them, and I saw a great many bones on the floor of the
valley, and indeed, they were very dry.

3 Then He asked me, “Son of man, can these bones come to
life?”

“O Lord GOD,” I replied, “only You know.”

4 And He said to me, “Prophesy concerning these bones and
tell them, ‘Dry bones, hear the word of the LORD! 5 This is
what the Lord GOD says to these bones: I will cause breath
to enter you, and you will come to life. [100] 6 I will attach
tendons to you and make flesh grow upon you and cover you
with skin. I will put breath within you so that you will come
to life. Then you will know that I am the LORD.’”

7 So I prophesied as I had been commanded. And as I
prophesied, there was suddenly a noise, a rattling, and the
bones came together, bone to bone. 8 As I looked on, tendons
appeared on them, flesh grew, and skin covered them; but
there was no breath in them.

9 Then He said to me, “Prophesy to the breath; prophesy, son
of man, and tell the breath that this is what the Lord GOD
says: Come from the four winds, O breath, and breathe into
these slain, so that they may live!”

10 So I prophesied as He had commanded me, and the breath
entered them, and they came to life and stood on their feet—
a vast army.

11 Then He said to me, “Son of man, these bones are the
whole house of Israel. Look, they are saying, ‘Our bones are
dried up, and our hope has perished; we are cut off.’

12 Therefore prophesy and tell them that this is what the
Lord GOD says: ‘O My people, I will open your graves and
bring you up from them, and I will bring you back to the
land of Israel. 13 Then you, My people, will know that I am
the LORD, when I open your graves and bring you up from
them. 14 I will put My Spirit in you and you will live, and I
will settle you in your own land. Then you will know that I,
the LORD, have spoken, and I will do it, declares the
LORD.’”

One Nation with One King

15 Again the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 16 “And
you, son of man, take a single stick and write on it:
‘Belonging to Judah and to the Israelites associated with
him.’ Then take another stick and write on it: ‘Belonging to
Joseph—the stick of Ephraim—and to all the house of Israel

100. Or *spirit*; also in verses 6, 9, and 10

associated with him.'[101] 17 Then join them together into one
stick, so that they become one in your hand.

18 When your people ask you, 'Won't you explain to us what
you mean by these?' 19 you are to tell them that this is what
the Lord GOD says: 'I will take the stick of Joseph, which is
in the hand of Ephraim, and the tribes of Israel associated
with him, and I will put them together with the stick of
Judah. I will make them into a single stick, and they will
become one in My hand.'

20 When the sticks on which you write are in your hand and
in full view of the people, 21 you are to tell them that this is
what the Lord GOD says: 'I will take the Israelites out of the
nations to which they have gone, and I will gather them
from all around and bring them into their own land. 22 I will
make them one nation in the land, on the mountains of
Israel, and one king will rule over all of them. Then they will
no longer be two nations and will never again be divided
into two kingdoms.

23 They will no longer defile themselves with their idols or
detestable images, or with any of their transgressions. I will
save them from all their apostasies by which they sinned,
and I will cleanse them. Then they will be My people, and I
will be their God.[102] 24 My servant David will be king over
them, and there will be one shepherd for all of them. They
will follow My ordinances and keep and observe My statutes.

25 They will live in the land that I gave to My servant Jacob,
where your fathers lived. They will live there forever with
their children and grandchildren, and My servant David will
be their prince forever. 26 And I will make a covenant of
peace with them; it will be an everlasting covenant. I will
establish them and multiply them, and I will set My
sanctuary among them forever. 27 My dwelling place will be
with them; I will be their God, and they will be My
people.[103][104] 28 Then the nations will know that I the LORD
sanctify Israel, when My sanctuary is among them forever.'"

Ezekiel 38

A Prophecy against Gog

1 And the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 2 "Son of
man, set your face against Gog of the land of Magog, the
chief prince of Meshech and Tubal. Prophesy against
him[105] 3 and declare that this is what the Lord GOD says:
Behold, I am against you, O Gog, chief prince of Meshech
and Tubal.[106] 4 I will turn you around, put hooks in your jaws,
and bring you out with all your army—your horses, your
horsemen in full armor, and a great company armed with
shields and bucklers, all brandishing their swords. 5 Persia,
Cush, and Put will accompany them, all with shields and
helmets, 6[107] as well as Gomer with all its troops, and Beth-
togarmah from the far north with all its troops—the many
nations with you.

7 Get ready; prepare yourself, you and all your company
gathered around you; you will be their guard. 8 After a long
time you will be summoned. In the latter years you will
enter a land that has recovered from war, whose people were
gathered from many nations to the mountains of Israel,
which had long been desolate. They had been brought out
from the nations, and all now dwell securely. 9 You and all
your troops, and many peoples with you will go up,
advancing like a thunderstorm; you will be like a cloud
covering the land.

10 This is what the Lord GOD says: On that day, thoughts will
arise in your mind, and you will devise an evil plan. 11 You
will say, 'I will go up against a land of unwalled villages; I
will come against a quiet people who dwell securely, all of
them living without walls or bars or gates— 12 in order to
seize the spoil and carry off the plunder, to turn a hand
against the desolate places now inhabited and against a
people gathered from the nations, who have acquired
livestock and possessions and who live at the center of the
land.'

13 Sheba and Dedan and the merchants of Tarshish with all
its villages will ask, 'Have you come to capture the plunder?
Have you assembled your hordes to carry away loot, to make
off with silver and gold, to take cattle and goods, to seize
great spoil?'[108]

14 Therefore prophesy, son of man, and tell Gog that this is
what the Lord GOD says: On that day when My people Israel
are dwelling securely, will you not take notice of this?
[109] 15 And you will come from your place out of the far north
—you and many peoples with you, all riding horses—a
mighty horde, a huge army. 16 You will advance against My
people Israel like a cloud covering the land. It will happen in
the latter days, O Gog, that I will bring you against My land,
so that the nations may know Me when I show Myself holy
in you before their eyes.

17 This is what the Lord GOD says: Are you the one of whom
I have spoken in former days through My servants, the
prophets of Israel, who in those times prophesied for years
that I would bring you against them? 18 Now on that day
when Gog comes against the land of Israel, declares the Lord
GOD, My wrath will flare up.

19 In My zeal and fiery rage I proclaim that on that day there
will be a great earthquake in the land of Israel. 20 The fish of
the sea, the birds of the air, the beasts of the field, every
creature that crawls upon the ground, and all mankind on
the face of the earth will tremble at My presence. The
mountains will be thrown down, the cliffs will collapse, and
every wall will fall to the ground.

21 And I will summon a sword against Gog on all My
mountains, declares the Lord GOD, and every man's sword
will be against his brother. 22 I will execute judgment upon
him with plague and bloodshed. I will pour out torrents of
rain, hailstones, fire, and sulfur on him and on his troops and
on the many nations with him. 23 I will magnify and sanctify
Myself, and I will reveal Myself in the sight of many nations.
Then they will know that I am the LORD.

---

101. Or *branch*; also in verses 17, 19, and 20
102. Many Hebrew manuscripts (see also LXX); most Hebrew manuscripts *all their dwelling places where they sinned*
103. Or *My tabernacle*
104. Cited in 2 Corinthians 6:16
105. Or *of Magog, the prince of Rosh, Meshech, and Tubal*
106. Or *Gog, the prince of Rosh, Meshech, and Tubal*
107. That is, the upper Nile region
108. Or *young lions*
109. LXX *will you not rouse yourself?*

Ezekiel 39

The Slaughter of Gog's Armies

1 "As for you, O son of man, prophesy against Gog and
declare that this is what the Lord GOD says: Behold, I am
against you, O Gog, chief prince of Meshech and Tubal.[110] 2 I
will turn you around, drive you along, bring you up from the
far north, and send you against the mountains of
Israel. 3 Then I will strike the bow from your left hand and
dash down the arrows from your right hand.

4 On the mountains of Israel you will fall—you and all your
troops and the nations with you. I will give you as food to
every kind of ravenous bird and wild beast. 5 You will fall in
the open field, for I have spoken, declares the Lord GOD.

6 I will send fire on Magog and on those who dwell securely
in the coastlands, and they will know that I am the
LORD. 7 So I will make My holy name known among My
people Israel and will no longer allow it to be profaned.
Then the nations will know that I am the LORD, the Holy
One in Israel. 8 Yes, it is coming, and it will surely happen,
declares the Lord GOD. This is the day of which I have
spoken.

9 Then those who dwell in the cities of Israel will go out,
kindle fires, and burn up the weapons—the bucklers and
shields, the bows and arrows, the clubs and spears. For seven
years they will use them for fuel. 10 They will not gather
wood from the countryside or cut it from the forests, for they
will use the weapons for fuel. They will loot those who
looted them and plunder those who plundered them,
declares the Lord GOD.

11 And on that day I will give Gog a burial place in Israel, the
Valley of the Travelers, east of the Sea. It will block those
who travel through, because Gog and all his hordes will be
buried there. So it will be called the Valley of Hamon-
gog.[111] 12 For seven months the house of Israel will be
burying them in order to cleanse the land. 13 All the people of
the land will bury them, and it will bring them renown on
the day I display My glory, declares the Lord GOD.[113]

14 And men will be employed to continually pass through the
land to cleanse it by burying the invaders who remain on the
ground. At the end of the seven months they will begin their
search. 15 As they pass through the land, anyone who sees a
human bone will set up a pillar next to it, until the
gravediggers have buried it in the Valley of Hamon-
gog. 16 (Even the city will be named Hamonah.) And so they
will cleanse the land.[114]

17 And as for you, son of man, this is what the Lord GOD
says: Call out to every kind of bird and to every beast of the
field: 'Assemble and come together from all around to the
sacrificial feast that I am preparing for you, a great feast on
the mountains of Israel. There you will eat flesh and drink
blood. 18 You will eat the flesh of the mighty and drink the
blood of the princes of the earth as though they were rams,
lambs, goats, and bulls—all the fattened animals of
Bashan. 19 At the sacrifice I am preparing, you will eat fat
until you are gorged and drink blood until you are
drunk. 20 And at My table you will eat your fill of horses and
riders, of mighty men and warriors of every kind,' declares
the Lord GOD.

Israel to Be Restored

21 I will display My glory among the nations, and all the
nations will see the judgment that I execute and the hand
that I lay upon them. 22 From that day forward the house of
Israel will know that I am the LORD their God. 23 And the
nations will know that the house of Israel went into exile for
their iniquity, because they were unfaithful to Me. So I hid
My face from them and delivered them into the hands of
their enemies, so that they all fell by the sword. 24 I dealt
with them according to their uncleanness and transgressions,
and I hid My face from them.

25 Therefore this is what the Lord GOD says: Now I will
restore Jacob from captivity and will have compassion on
the whole house of Israel, and I will be jealous for My holy
name.[115] 26 They will forget their disgrace and all the
treachery they committed against Me, when they dwell
securely in their land, with no one to frighten
them.[116] 27 When I bring them back from the peoples and
gather them out of the lands of their enemies, I will show My
holiness in them in the sight of many nations. 28 Then they
will know that I am the LORD their God, when I regather
them to their own land, not leaving any of them behind after
their exile among the nations. 29 And I will no longer hide My
face from them, for I will pour out My Spirit on the house of
Israel, declares the Lord GOD."

Ezekiel 40

The Man with a Measuring Rod

(Zechariah 2:1–5)

1 In the twenty-fifth year of our exile, at the beginning of the
year, on the tenth day of the month—in the fourteenth year
after Jerusalem had been struck down—on that very day the
hand of the LORD was upon me, and He took me there. 2 In
visions of God He took me to the land of Israel and set me on
a very high mountain, on whose southern slope was a
structure that resembled a city.

3 So He took me there, and I saw a man whose appearance
was like bronze. He was standing in the gateway with a linen
cord and a measuring rod in his hand. 4 "Son of man," he said
to me, "look with your eyes, hear with your ears, and pay
attention to everything I am going to show you, for that is
why you have been brought here. Report to the house of
Israel everything you see."

The East Gate

5 And I saw a wall surrounding the temple area. Now the
length of the measuring rod in the man's hand was six long
cubits (each measuring a cubit and a handbreadth), and he
measured the wall to be one rod thick and one rod high.[117]

6 Then he came to the gate facing east and climbed its steps.
He measured the threshold of the gate to be one rod

---

110. Or *Gog, prince of Rosh, Meshech, and Tubal*
111. That is, the Dead Sea
112. *Hamon-gog* means *multitude of Gog.*
113. Or *and the day I display My glory will be a day of renown*
114. *Hamonah* means *multitude* or *horde.*
115. Or *restore the fortunes of Jacob*
116. A few Hebrew manuscripts; MT *They will bear*
117. *6 long cubits*, the length of the reed used for measuring, is approximately 10.5 feet or 3.2 meters; similarly in verses 6, 7, and 12. The long cubit of about 21 inches or 53.3 centimeters is the basic unit of length throughout Ezekiel 40 to 48.

deep.[118] 7 Each gate chamber was one rod long and one rod
wide, and there were five cubits between the gate chambers.
The inner threshold of the gate by the portico facing inward
was one rod deep.[119] 8 Then he measured the portico of the
gateway inside;[120] 9 it was eight cubits deep, and its jambs
were two cubits thick. And the portico of the gateway faced
the temple.[121][122]

10 There were three gate chambers on each side of the east
gate, each with the same measurements, and the gateposts
on either side also had the same measurements. 11 And he
measured the width of the gateway entrance to be ten cubits,
and its length was thirteen cubits.[123][124]

12 In front of each gate chamber was a wall one cubit high,
and the gate chambers were six cubits square. 13 Then he
measured the gateway from the roof of one gate chamber to
the roof of the opposite one; the distance was twenty-five
cubits from doorway to doorway.[125]

14 Next he measured the gateposts to be sixty cubits high.
The gateway extended around to the gatepost of the
courtyard.[126] 15 And the distance from the entrance of the
gateway to the far end of its inner portico was fifty cubits.[127]

16 The gate chambers and their side pillars had beveled
windows all around the inside of the gateway. The porticos
also had windows all around on the inside. Each side pillar
was decorated with palm trees.[128]

The Outer Court

17 Then he brought me into the outer court, and there were
chambers and a pavement laid out all around the court.
Thirty chambers faced the pavement, 18 which flanked the
gateways and corresponded to the length of the gates; this
was the lower pavement.

19 Then he measured the distance from the front of the lower
gateway to the outside of the inner court; it was a hundred
cubits on the east side as well as on the north.[129]

The North Gate

20 He also measured the length and width of the gateway of
the outer court facing north. 21 Its three gate chambers on
each side, its side pillars, and its portico all had the same
measurements as the first gate: fifty cubits long and twenty-
five cubits wide. 22 Its windows, portico, and palm trees had
the same measurements as those of the gate facing east.
Seven steps led up to it, with its portico opposite them.

23 There was a gate to the inner court facing the north gate,
just as there was on the east. He measured the distance from
gateway to gateway to be a hundred cubits.

The South Gate

24 Then he led me to the south side, and I saw a gateway
facing south. He measured its side pillars and portico, and
they had the same measurements as the others. 25 Both the
gateway and its portico had windows all around, like the
other windows. It was fifty cubits long and twenty-five cubits
wide. 26 Seven steps led up to it, and its portico was opposite
them; it had palm trees on its side pillars, one on each side.

27 The inner court also had a gate facing south, and he
measured the distance from gateway to gateway toward the
south to be a hundred cubits.

The Gates of the Inner Court

28 Next he brought me into the inner court through the south
gate, and he measured the south gate; it had the same
measurements as the others. 29 Its gate chambers, side pillars,
and portico had the same measurements as the others. Both
the gateway and its portico had windows all around; it was
fifty cubits long and twenty-five cubits wide. 30 (The porticoes
around the inner court were twenty-five cubits long and five
cubits deep.)[130] 31 Its portico faced the outer court, and its
side pillars were decorated with palm trees. Eight steps led
up to it.

32 And he brought me to the inner court on the east side, and
he measured the gateway; it had the same measurements as
the others. 33 Its gate chambers, side pillars, and portico had
the same measurements as the others. Both the gateway and
its portico had windows all around. It was fifty cubits long
and twenty-five cubits wide. 34 Its portico faced the outer
court, and its side pillars were decorated with palm trees on
each side. Eight steps led up to it.

35 Then he brought me to the north gate and measured it. It
had the same measurements as the others, 36 as did its gate
chambers, side pillars, and portico. It also had windows all
around. It was fifty cubits long and twenty-five cubits
wide. 37 Its portico faced the outer court, and its side pillars
were decorated with palm trees on each side. Eight steps led
up to it.[131]

Eight Tables for Sacrifices

38 There was a chamber with a doorway by the portico in
each of the inner gateways. There the burnt offering was to
be washed.[132] 39 Inside the portico of the gateway were two
tables on each side, on which the burnt offerings, sin
offerings, and guilt offerings were to be slaughtered.

40 Outside, as one goes up to the entrance of the north
gateway, there were two tables on one side and two more
tables on the other side of the gate's portico. 41 So there were
four tables inside the gateway and four outside—eight tables
in all—on which the sacrifices were to be slaughtered.

42 There were also four tables of dressed stone for the burnt
offering, each a cubit and a half long, a cubit and a half
wide, and a cubit high. On these were placed the utensils

---

118. Hebrew *one reed deep, even one threshold, one reed deep.*
119. *5 (long) cubits* is approximately 8.75 feet or 2.7 meters; also in verses 30 and 48.
120. Literally *the portico of the gateway inside, one rod*
121. *8 (long) cubits* is approximately 14 feet or 4.3 meters.
122. *2 (long) cubits* is approximately 3.5 feet or 1.1 meters.
123. *10 (long) cubits* is approximately 17.5 feet or 5.3 meters.
124. *13 (long) cubits* is approximately 22.75 feet or 6.9 meters.
125. *25 (long) cubits* is approximately 43.75 feet or 13.3 meters; also in verses 21, 25, 29, 30, 33, and 36.
126. *60 (long) cubits* is approximately 105 feet or 32 meters.
127. *50 (long) cubits* is approximately 87.5 feet or 26.7 meters; also in verses 21, 25, 29, 33, and 36.
128. Or *gateposts* or *jambs* or *projecting walls*; here and throughout Ezekiel 40 and 41.
129. *100 (long) cubits* is approximately 175 feet or 53.3 meters; also in verses 23, 27, and 47.
130. The porticoes were approximately 43.75 feet long and 8.75 feet deep (13.3 meters long and 2.7 meters deep).
131. LXX and Vulgate (see also verses 26, 31, and 34); Hebrew *jambs* or *dividing wall*
132. Hebrew *at the jambs*

used to slaughter the burnt offerings and the other sacrifices.[133]

43 The double-pronged hooks, each a handbreadth long, were fastened all around the inside of the room, and the flesh of the offering was to be placed on the tables.[134][135]

Chambers for Ministry

44 Outside the inner gate, within the inner court, were two chambers, one beside the north gate and facing south, and another beside the south gate and facing north.[136][137]

45 Then the man said to me: “The chamber that faces south is for the priests who keep charge of the temple,46 and the chamber that faces north is for the priests who keep charge of the altar. These are the sons of Zadok, the only Levites who may approach the LORD to minister before Him.”

The Inner Court

47 Next he measured the court. It was square, a hundred cubits long and a hundred cubits wide. And the altar was in front of the temple.

48 Then he brought me to the portico of the temple and measured the side pillars of the portico to be five cubits on each side. The width of the gateway was fourteen cubits and its sidewalls were three cubits on either side.[138]49 The portico was twenty cubits wide and twelve cubits deep, and ten steps led up to it. There were columns by the side pillars, one on each side.[139][140][141]

Ezekiel 41

Inside the Temple

1 Then the man brought me into the outer sanctuary and measured the side pillars to be six cubits wide on each side.[142][143]2 The width of the entrance was ten cubits, and the sides of the entrance were five cubits on each side. He also measured the length of the outer sanctuary to be forty cubits, and the width to be twenty cubits.[144][145][146]

3 And he went into the inner sanctuary and measured the side pillars at the entrance to be two cubits wide. The entrance was six cubits wide, and the walls on each side were seven cubits wide.[147][148]4 Then he measured the room adjacent to the inner sanctuary to be twenty cubits long and twenty cubits wide. And he said to me, “This is the Most Holy Place.”[149][150][151]

Outside the Temple

5 Next he measured the wall of the temple to be six cubits thick, and the width of each side room around the temple was four cubits.[152]6 The side rooms were arranged one above another in three levels of thirty rooms each. There were ledges all around the wall of the temple to serve as supports for the side rooms, so that the supports would not be fastened into the wall of the temple itself.7 The side rooms surrounding the temple widened at each successive level, because the structure surrounding the temple ascended by stages corresponding to the narrowing of the temple wall as it rose upward. And so a stairway went up from the lowest story to the highest, through the middle one.

8 I saw that the temple had a raised base all around it, forming the foundation of the side rooms. It was the full length of a rod, six long cubits.9 The outer wall of the side rooms was five cubits thick, and the open area between the side rooms of the temple10 and the outer chambers was twenty cubits wide all around the temple.11 The side rooms opened into this area, with one entrance on the north and another on the south. The open area was five cubits wide all around.

12 Now the building that faced the temple courtyard on the west was seventy cubits wide, and the wall of the building was five cubits thick all around, with a length of ninety cubits.[153][154]

13 Then he measured the temple to be a hundred cubits long, and the temple courtyard and the building with its walls were also a hundred cubits long.[155]14 The width of the temple courtyard on the east, including the front of the temple, was a hundred cubits.

The Interior Structures

15 Next he measured the length of the building facing the temple courtyard at the rear of the temple, including its galleries on each side; it was a hundred cubits. The outer sanctuary, the inner sanctuary, and the porticoes facing the court,16 as well as the thresholds and the beveled windows and the galleries all around with their three levels opposite the threshold, were overlaid with wood on all sides. They were paneled from the ground to the windows, and the windows were covered.

---

133. The tables were approximately 2.6 feet in length and width, and 1.75 feet high (79.2 centimeters in length and width, and 53.3 centimeters high).
134. Or *shelves*
135. *A handbreadth* is approximately 2.9 inches or 7.4 centimeters long.
136. LXX; Hebrew *within the inner court were chambers for the singers*
137. LXX; Hebrew *the east gateway*
138. LXX; the gateway was approximately 24.5 feet or 7.5 meters wide, with sidewalls approximately 5.25 feet or 1.6 meters wide on either side. Hebrew *The width of the gateway was three cubits on either side.*
139. *20 (long) cubits* is approximately 35 feet or 10.7 meters.
140. LXX; *12 (long) cubits* is approximately 21 feet or 6.4 meters; Hebrew *eleven cubits deep*; that is, approximately 19.25 feet or 5.9 meters.
141. LXX; Hebrew *and steps led up to it*
142. *6 (long) cubits* is approximately 10.5 feet or 3.2 meters; also in verses 3, 5, and 8.
143. One Hebrew manuscript and LXX; most Hebrew manuscripts *on each side—the width of the tent*
144. *10 (long) cubits* is approximately 17.5 feet or 5.3 meters.
145. *5 (long) cubits* is approximately 8.75 feet or 2.7 meters; also in verses 9, 11, and 12.
146. The outer sanctuary was approximately 70 feet long and 35 feet wide (21.3 meters long and 10.7 meters wide).
147. *2 (long) cubits* is approximately 3.5 feet or 1.1 meters.
148. *7 (long) cubits* is approximately 12.25 feet or 3.7 meters.
149. Or *the length of the inner sanctuary*
150. The room was approximately 35 feet long and 35 feet wide (10.7 meters long and 10.7 meters wide).
151. Or *the Holy of Holies*
152. *4 (long) cubits* is approximately 7 feet or 2.1 meters.
153. *70 (long) cubits* is approximately 122.5 feet or 37.3 meters.
154. *90 (long) cubits* is approximately 157.5 feet or 48 meters.
155. *100 (long) cubits* is approximately 175 feet or 53.3 meters; similarly in verses 14 and 15.

17 In the space above the outside of the entrance to the inner
sanctuary on all the walls, spaced evenly around the inner
and outer sanctuary,18 were alternating carved cherubim and
palm trees. Each cherub had two faces:19 the face of a man
was toward the palm tree on one side, and the face of a
young lion was toward the palm tree on the other side. They
were carved all the way around the temple.20 Cherubim and
palm trees were carved on the wall of the outer sanctuary
from the floor to the space above the entrance.

21 The outer sanctuary had a rectangular doorframe, and the
doorframe of the sanctuary was similar.

22 There was an altar of wood three cubits high and two
cubits square. Its corners, base, and sides were of wood. And
the man told me, "This is the table that is before the
LORD."[156]

23 Both the outer sanctuary and the inner sanctuary had
double doors,24 and each door had two swinging panels.
There were two panels for one door and two for the
other.25 Cherubim and palm trees like those on the walls
were carved on the doors of the outer sanctuary, and there
was a wooden canopy outside, on the front of the
portico.26 There were beveled windows and palm trees on
the sidewalls of the portico. The side rooms of the temple
also had canopies.

Ezekiel 42

Chambers for the Priests

1 Then the man led me out northward into the outer court,
and he brought me to the group of chambers opposite the
temple courtyard and the outer wall on the north side.2 The
building with the door facing north was a hundred cubits
long and fifty cubits wide.[157]3 Gallery faced gallery in three
levels opposite the twenty cubits that belonged to the inner
court and opposite the pavement that belonged to the outer
court.[158]

4 In front of the chambers was an inner walkway ten cubits
wide and a hundred cubits long. Their doors were on the
north.[159]

5 Now the upper chambers were smaller because the galleries
took more space from the chambers on the lower and middle
floors of the building.6 For they were arranged in three
stories, and unlike the courts, they had no pillars. So the
upper chambers were set back further than the lower and
middle floors.7 An outer wall in front of the chambers was
fifty cubits long and ran parallel to the chambers and the
outer court.8 For the chambers on the outer court were fifty
cubits long, while those facing the temple were a hundred
cubits long.9 And below these chambers was the entrance on
the east side as one enters them from the outer court.

10 On the south side along the length of the wall of the outer
court were chambers adjoining the courtyard and opposite
the building,[160]11 with a passageway in front of them, just
like the chambers that were on the north. They had the same
length and width, with similar exits and dimensions.12 And
corresponding to the doors of the chambers that were facing
south, there was a door in front of the walkway that was
parallel to the wall extending eastward.

13 Then the man said to me, "The north and south chambers
facing the temple courtyard are the holy chambers where the
priests who approach the LORD will eat the most holy
offerings. There they will place the most holy offerings—the
grain offerings, the sin offerings, and the guilt offerings—for
the place is holy.14 Once the priests have entered the holy
area, they must not go out into the outer court until they
have left behind the garments in which they minister, for
these are holy. They are to put on other clothes before they
approach the places that are for the people."

The Outer Measurements

15 Now when the man had finished measuring the interior of
the temple area, he led me out by the gate that faced east,
and he measured the area all around:

16 With a measuring rod he measured the east side to be five
hundred cubits long.[161]

17 He measured the north side to be five hundred cubits long.

18 He measured the south side to be five hundred cubits long.

19 And he came around and measured the west side to be five
hundred cubits long.

20 So he measured the area on all four sides. It had a wall all
around, five hundred cubits long and five hundred cubits
wide, to separate the holy from the common.

Ezekiel 43

The Glory of the LORD Returns to the Temple

1 Then the man brought me back to the gate that faces
east,2 and I saw the glory of the God of Israel coming from
the east. His voice was like the roar of many waters, and the
earth shone with His glory.

3 The vision I saw was like the vision I had seen when He
came to destroy the city and like the visions I had seen by
the River Kebar. I fell facedown,[162]4 and the glory of the
LORD entered the temple through the gate facing east.5 Then
the Spirit lifted me up and brought me into the inner court,
and the glory of the LORD filled the temple.

6 While the man was standing beside me, I heard someone
speaking to me from inside the temple,7 and He said to me,
"Son of man, this is the place of My throne and the place for
the soles of My feet, where I will dwell among the Israelites
forever. The house of Israel will never again defile My holy
name—neither they nor their kings—by their prostitution
and by the funeral offerings for their kings at their
deaths.[163][164]8 When they placed their threshold next to My
threshold and their doorposts beside My doorposts, with only
a wall between Me and them, they defiled My holy name by
the abominations they committed. Therefore I have

---

156. Or *long*; the altar was approximately 5.25 feet high and 3.5 feet square (1.6 meters high and 1.1 meters square)
157. The building was approximately 175 feet long and 87.5 feet wide (53.3 meters long and 26.7 meters wide).
158. *20 (long) cubits* is approximately 35 feet or 10.7 meters.
159. LXX. The walkway was approximately 17.5 feet wide and 175 feet long (5.3 meters wide and 53.3 meters long). Hebrew *ten cubits wide and a cubit long.*
160. LXX; Hebrew *east side*
161. See LXX; *five hundred cubits* from verse 17 LXX and implied in verses 16, 18, 19, and 20 is approximately 875 feet or 266.7 meters in length. Hebrew *five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about,* that is approximately 5,250 feet or 1,600 meters; similarly in verses 17, 18, 19, and 20.
162. Some Hebrew manuscripts and Vulgate; most Hebrew manuscripts *when I came*
163. Or *the monuments*; also in verse 9
164. Or *for their kings on their high places*

consumed them in My anger.[9] Now let them remove far from
Me their prostitution and the funeral offerings for their
kings, and I will dwell among them forever.

[10] As for you, son of man, describe the temple to the people
of Israel, so that they may be ashamed of their iniquities. Let
them measure the plan,[11] and if they are ashamed of all they
have done, then make known to them the design of the
temple—its arrangement and its exits and entrances—its
whole design along with all its statutes, forms, and laws.
Write it down in their sight, so that they may keep its
complete design and all its statutes and may carry them
out.[165]

[12] This is the law of the temple: All its surrounding territory
on top of the mountain will be most holy. Yes, this is the law
of the temple.

The Altar of Sacrifice

[13] These are the measurements of the altar in long cubits (a
cubit and a handbreadth): Its gutter shall be a cubit deep and
a cubit wide, with a rim of one span around its edge.

And this is the height of the altar:[166][167][14] The space from the
gutter on the ground to the lower ledge shall be two cubits,
and the ledge one cubit wide. The space from the smaller
ledge to the larger ledge shall be four cubits, and the ledge
one cubit wide.[168][169]

[15] The altar hearth shall be four cubits high, and four horns
shall project upward from the hearth.[16] The altar hearth shall
be square at its four corners, twelve cubits long and twelve
cubits wide.[170][17] The ledge shall also be square, fourteen
cubits long and fourteen cubits wide, with a rim of half a
cubit and a gutter of a cubit all around it. The steps of the
altar shall face east."[171][172]

[18] Then He said to me: "Son of man, this is what the Lord
GOD says: 'These are the statutes for the altar on the day it is
constructed, so that burnt offerings may be sacrificed on it
and blood may be splattered on it:[19] You are to give a young
bull from the herd as a sin offering to the Levitical priests
who are of the family of Zadok, who approach Me to
minister before Me, declares the Lord GOD.[20] You are to take
some of its blood and put it on the four horns of the altar, on
the four corners of the ledge, and all around the rim; thus
you will cleanse the altar and make atonement for it.[21] Then
you are to take away the bull for the sin offering and burn it
in the appointed part of the temple area outside the
sanctuary.

[22] On the second day you are to present an unblemished
male goat as a sin offering, and the altar is to be cleansed as
it was with the bull.[23] When you have finished the
purification, you are to present a young, unblemished bull
and an unblemished ram from the flock.[24] You must present
them before the LORD; the priests are to sprinkle salt on
them and sacrifice them as a burnt offering to the LORD.

[25] For seven days you are to provide a male goat daily for a
sin offering; you are also to provide a young bull and a ram
from the flock, both unblemished.[26] For seven days the
priests are to make atonement for the altar and cleanse it; so
they shall consecrate it.[173][27] At the end of these days, from
the eighth day on, the priests are to present your burnt
offerings and peace offerings on the altar. Then I will accept
you, declares the Lord GOD.'"

Ezekiel 44

The East Gate Assigned to the Prince

[1] The man then brought me back to the outer gate of the
sanctuary that faced east, but it was shut.[2] And the LORD
said to me, "This gate is to remain shut. It shall not be
opened, and no man shall enter through it, because the
LORD, the God of Israel, has entered through it. Therefore it
will remain shut.[3] Only the prince himself may sit inside the
gateway to eat in the presence of the LORD. He must enter
by way of the portico of the gateway and go out the same
way."

[4] Then the man brought me to the front of the temple by way
of the north gate. I looked and saw the glory of the LORD
filling His temple, and I fell facedown.[5] The LORD said to
me: "Son of man, pay attention; look carefully with your
eyes and listen closely with your ears to everything I tell you
concerning all the statutes and laws of the house of the
LORD. Take careful note of the entrance to the temple, along
with all the exits of the sanctuary.

Reproof of the Levites

[6] Tell the rebellious house of Israel that this is what the Lord
GOD says: 'I have had enough of all your abominations, O
house of Israel.[7] In addition to all your other abominations,
you brought in foreigners uncircumcised in both heart and
flesh to occupy My sanctuary; you defiled My temple when
you offered My food—the fat and the blood; you broke My
covenant.[8] And you have not kept charge of My holy things,
but have appointed others to keep charge of My sanctuary
for you.'

[9] This is what the Lord GOD says: No foreigner
uncircumcised in heart and flesh may enter My sanctuary—
not even a foreigner who lives among the Israelites.

[10] Surely the Levites who wandered away from Me when
Israel went astray, and who wandered away from Me after
their idols, will bear the consequences of their iniquity.[11] Yet
they shall be ministers in My sanctuary, having charge of the
gates of the temple and ministering there. They shall
slaughter the burnt offerings and other sacrifices for the
people and stand before them to minister to them.

[12] Because they ministered before their idols and became a
stumbling block of iniquity to the house of Israel, therefore I
swore with an uplifted hand concerning them that they
would bear the consequences of their iniquity, declares the
Lord GOD.[13] They must not approach Me to serve Me as
priests or come near any of My holy things or the most holy
things. They will bear the shame of the abominations they
have committed.[14] Yet I will appoint them to keep charge of
all the work for the temple and everything to be done in it.

---

165. Hebrew; LXX and Vulgate *and they will be ashamed*
166. The *long cubit*, about 21 inches or 53.3 centimeters, is the basic unit for linear measurement throughout Ezekiel 40–48.
167. *One span* is approximately 9 inches or 22.9 centimeters.
168. The space was to be approximately 3.5 feet (1.1 meters), and the ledge was to be approximately 1.75 feet wide (53.3 centimeters wide).
169. The space was to be approximately 7 feet (2.1 meters), and the ledge was to be approximately 1.75 feet wide (53.3 centimeters wide).
170. *12 (long) cubits* is approximately 21 feet or 6.4 meters.
171. *14 (long) cubits* is approximately 24.5 feet or 7.5 meters.
172. *A half cubit* is approximately 10.5 inches or 26.7 centimeters.
173. Hebrew *fill its hand*

The Duties of the Priests

15 But the Levitical priests, who are descended from Zadok
and who kept charge of My sanctuary when the Israelites
went astray from Me, are to approach Me to minister before
Me. They will stand before Me to offer Me fat and blood,
declares the Lord GOD. 16 They alone shall enter My
sanctuary and draw near to My table to minister before Me.
They will keep My charge.

17 When they enter the gates of the inner court, they are to
wear linen garments; they must not wear anything made of
wool when they minister at the gates of the inner court or
inside the temple. 18 They are to wear linen turbans on their
heads and linen undergarments around their waists. They
must not wear anything that makes them perspire.

19 When they go out to the outer court, to the people, they
are to take off the garments in which they have ministered,
leave them in the holy chambers, and dress in other clothes
so that they do not transmit holiness to the people with their
garments.

20 They must not shave their heads or let their hair grow
long, but must carefully trim their hair. 21 No priest may
drink wine before he enters the inner court. 22 And they shall
not marry a widow or a divorced woman, but must marry a
virgin of the descendants of the house of Israel, or a widow
of a priest. 23 They are to teach My people the difference
between the holy and the common and show them how to
discern between the clean and the unclean.

24 In any dispute, they shall officiate as judges and judge
according to My ordinances. They must keep My laws and
statutes regarding all My appointed feasts, and they must
keep My Sabbaths holy.

25 A priest must not defile himself by going near a dead
person. However, for a father, a mother, a son, a daughter, a
brother, or an unmarried sister, he may do so, 26 and after he
is cleansed, he must count off seven days for himself. 27 And
on the day he goes into the sanctuary, into the inner court,
to minister in the sanctuary, he must present his sin offering,
declares the Lord GOD.

28 In regard to their inheritance, I am their inheritance. You
are to give them no possession in Israel, for I am their
possession.

29 They shall eat the grain offerings, the sin offerings, and the
guilt offerings. Everything in Israel devoted to the LORD will
belong to them. 30 The best of all the firstfruits and of every
contribution from all your offerings will belong to the
priests. You are to give your first batch of dough to the
priest, so that a blessing may rest upon your homes. 31 The
priests may not eat any bird or animal found dead or torn by
wild beasts.

Ezekiel 45

Consecration of the Land

1 "When you divide the land by lot as an inheritance, you are
to set aside a portion for the LORD, a holy portion of the
land 25,000 cubits long and 20,000 cubits wide. This entire
tract of land will be holy. [174]

2 Within this area there is to be a section for the sanctuary
500 cubits square, with 50 cubits around it for open
land. [175][176]

3 From this holy portion, you are to measure off a length of
25,000 cubits and a width of 10,000 cubits, and in it will be
the sanctuary, the Most Holy Place. [177][178] 4 It will be a holy
portion of the land to be used by the priests who minister in
the sanctuary, who draw near to minister before the LORD.
It will be a place for their houses, as well as a holy area for
the sanctuary.

5 An adjacent area 25,000 cubits long and 10,000 cubits wide
shall belong to the Levites who minister in the temple; it will
be their possession for towns in which to live. [179]

6 As the property of the city, you are to set aside an area
5,000 cubits wide and 25,000 cubits long, adjacent to the
holy district. It will belong to the whole house of Israel. [180]

The Prince's Portion

7 Now the prince will have the area bordering each side of
the area formed by the holy district and the property of the
city, extending westward from the western side and eastward
from the eastern side, running lengthwise from the western
boundary to the eastern boundary and parallel to one of the
tribal portions. 8 This land will be his possession in Israel.

And My princes will no longer oppress My people, but will
give the rest of the land to the house of Israel according to
their tribes. 9 For this is what the Lord GOD says: 'Enough, O
princes of Israel! Cease your violence and oppression, and do
what is just and right. Stop dispossessing My people, declares
the Lord GOD.'

Honest Scales

(Deuteronomy 25:13–16; Proverbs 11:1–3)

10 You must use honest scales, a just ephah, and a just
bath. [181][182]

11 The ephah and the bath shall be the same quantity so that
the bath will contain a tenth of a homer, and the ephah a
tenth of a homer; the homer will be the standard measure for
both. [183]

12 The shekel will consist of twenty gerahs. Twenty shekels
plus twenty-five shekels plus fifteen shekels will equal one
mina. [184][185]

Offerings and Feasts

13 This is the contribution you are to offer: a sixth of an
ephah from each homer of wheat, and a sixth of an ephah

---

174. LXX; the holy portion was to be approximately 8.3 miles long and 6.6 miles wide (13.3 kilometers long and 10.7 kilometers wide). Hebrew *25,000 cubits long and 10,000 wide*. See also verses 3 and 5 and Ezekiel 48:9.
175. *500 (long) cubits* is approximately 875 feet or 266.7 meters.
176. *50 (long) cubits* is approximately 87.5 feet or 26.7 meters.
177. The portion was to be approximately 8.3 miles long and 3.3 miles wide (13.3 kilometers long and 5.3 kilometers wide); similarly in verse 5.
178. Or *the Holy of Holies*
179. LXX; Hebrew *their possession, twenty chambers*
180. The property of the city was to be approximately 1.7 miles wide and 8.3 miles long (2.7 kilometers wide and 13.3 kilometers long).
181. *An ephah* is a dry measure of approximately 20 dry quarts or 22 liters.
182. *A bath* was a liquid measure of approximately 5.8 gallons or 22 liters.
183. *A homer* was a dry measure of approximately 6.24 bushels or 220 liters; also in verses 13 and 14.
184. *20 gerahs* is equivalent to one shekel (approximately 0.4 ounces or 11.4 grams).
185. That is, 60 shekels total; elsewhere, the common mina was 50 shekels. Sixty shekels weighed approximately 1.5 pounds or 683.8 grams.

from each homer of barley.[186] 14 The prescribed portion of oil,
measured by the bath, is a tenth of a bath from each cor (a
cor consists of ten baths or one homer, since ten baths are
equivalent to a homer).[187] 15 And one sheep shall be given
from each flock of two hundred from the well-watered
pastures of Israel. These are for the grain offerings, burnt
offerings, and peace offerings, to make atonement for the
people, declares the Lord GOD.

16 All the people of the land must participate in this
contribution for the prince in Israel. 17 And it shall be the
prince's part to provide the burnt offerings, grain offerings,
and drink offerings for the feasts, New Moons, and Sabbaths
—for all the appointed feasts of the house of Israel. He will
provide the sin offerings, grain offerings, burnt offerings, and
peace offerings to make atonement for the house of Israel.[188]

18 This is what the Lord GOD says: 'On the first day of the
first month you are to take a young bull without blemish and
purify the sanctuary. 19 And the priest is to take some of the
blood from the sin offering and put it on the doorposts of the
temple, on the four corners of the ledge of the altar, and on
the gateposts of the inner court. 20 You must do the same
thing on the seventh day of the month for anyone who strays
unintentionally or in ignorance. In this way you will make
atonement for the temple.

21 On the fourteenth day of the first month you are to
observe the Passover, a feast of seven days, during which
unleavened bread shall be eaten. 22 On that day the prince
shall provide a bull as a sin offering for himself and for all
the people of the land. 23 Each day during the seven days of
the feast, he shall provide seven bulls and seven rams
without blemish as a burnt offering to the LORD, along with
a male goat for a sin offering. 24 He shall also provide as a
grain offering an ephah for each bull and an ephah for each
ram, along with a hin of olive oil for each ephah of
grain.[189] 25 During the seven days of the feast that begins on
the fifteenth day of the seventh month, he is to make the
same provision for sin offerings, burnt offerings, grain
offerings, and oil.'[190]

Ezekiel 46

The Prince's Offerings

1 "This is what the Lord GOD says: 'The gate of the inner
court that faces east must be kept shut during the six days of
work, but on the Sabbath day and on the day of the New
Moon it shall be opened. 2 The prince is to enter from the
outside through the portico of the gateway and stand by the
gatepost, while the priests sacrifice his burnt offerings and
peace offerings. He is to bow in worship at the threshold of
the gate and then depart, but the gate must not be shut until
evening. 3 On the Sabbaths and New Moons the people of the
land are also to bow in worship before the LORD at the
entrance to that gateway.

4 The burnt offering that the prince presents to the LORD on
the Sabbath day shall be six unblemished male lambs and an
unblemished ram. 5 The grain offering with the ram shall be
one ephah, and the grain offering with the lambs shall be as
much as he is able, along with a hin of oil per ephah.[191] 6 On
the day of the New Moon he shall offer a young,
unblemished bull, six lambs, and a ram without blemish. 7 He
is to provide a grain offering of an ephah with the bull, an
ephah with the ram, and as much as he is able with the
lambs, along with a hin of oil per ephah. 8 When the prince
enters, he shall go in through the portico of the gateway, and
he shall go out the same way.

9 When the people of the land come before the LORD at the
appointed feasts, whoever enters by the north gate to
worship must go out by the south gate, and whoever enters
by the south gate must go out by the north gate. No one is to
return through the gate by which he entered, but each must
go out by the opposite gate.

10 When the people enter, the prince shall go in with them,
and when they leave, he shall leave. 11 At the festivals and
appointed feasts, the grain offering shall be an ephah with a
bull, an ephah with a ram, and as much as one is able to give
with the lambs, along with a hin of oil per ephah.

12 When the prince makes a freewill offering to the LORD,
whether a burnt offering or a peace offering, the gate facing
east must be opened for him. He is to offer his burnt offering
or peace offering just as he does on the Sabbath day. Then
he shall go out, and the gate must be closed after he goes
out.

13 And you shall provide an unblemished year-old lamb as a
daily burnt offering to the LORD; you are to offer it every
morning. 14 You are also to provide with it every morning a
grain offering of a sixth of an ephah with a third of a hin of
oil to moisten the fine flour—a grain offering to the LORD.
This is a permanent statute.[192][193] 15 Thus they shall provide
the lamb, the grain offering, and the oil every morning as a
regular burnt offering.'

16 This is what the Lord GOD says: 'If the prince gives a gift
to any of his sons as an inheritance, it will belong to his
descendants. It will become their property by
inheritance. 17 But if he gives a gift from his inheritance to
one of his servants, it will belong to that servant until the
year of freedom; then it will revert to the prince. His
inheritance belongs only to his sons; it shall be theirs.

18 The prince must not take any of the inheritance of the
people by evicting them from their property. He is to provide
an inheritance for his sons from his own property, so that
none of My people will be displaced from his property.'"

The Courts for Boiling and Baking

19 Then the man brought me through the entrance at the side
of the gate into the holy chambers facing north, which
belonged to the priests, and he showed me a place there at
the far western end 20 and said to me, "This is the place
where the priests shall boil the guilt offering and the sin
offering, and where they shall bake the grain offering, so
that they do not bring them into the outer court and transmit
holiness to the people."

---

186. That is, a sixtieth of the harvest of wheat and of barley; *a sixth of an ephah* was approximately 3.3 dry quarts or 3.7 liters.
187. That is, one percent of one's oil; *a tenth of a bath* was approximately 2.3 quarts or 2.2 liters.
188. Or *purification offerings*; also in verses 19, 22, 23, and 25
189. Literally *a hin of oil for each ephah*; that is, approximately 0.97 gallons or 3.67 liters of oil for each ephah of grain
190. That is, Sukkot, the autumn feast of pilgrimage to Jerusalem; also translated as *the Feast of Booths* or *the Feast of Shelters* and originally called *the Feast of Ingathering* (see Exodus 23:16 and Exodus 34:22).
191. *An ephah* is approximately 20 dry quarts or 22 liters (probably about 38.3 pounds or 17.4 kilograms of grain); also in verses 7 and 11.
192. *A sixth of an ephah* is approximately 3.3 dry quarts or 3.7 liters (probably about 4.2 pounds or 1.9 kilograms of flour).
193. Or *a third of a hin of olive oil*; that is, approximately 1.3 quarts or 1.2 liters

21 Then he brought me into the outer court and led me
around to its four corners, and I saw a separate court in each
of its corners.22 In the four corners of the outer court there
were enclosed courts, each forty cubits long and thirty cubits
wide. Each of the four corner areas had the same
dimensions.[194]23 Around the inside of each of the four courts
was a row of masonry with ovens built at the base of the
walls on all sides.

24 And he said to me, "These are the kitchens where those
who minister at the temple will cook the sacrifices offered by
the people."

Ezekiel 47

Waters from under the Temple

1 Then the man brought me back to the entrance of the
temple, and I saw water flowing from under the threshold of
the temple toward the east (for the temple faced east). The
water was coming down from under the south side of the
temple, south of the altar.

2 Next he brought me out through the north gate and led me
around the outside to the outer gate facing east, and there I
saw the water trickling out from the south side.

3 As the man went eastward with a measuring line in his
hand, he measured off a thousand cubits and led me through
ankle-deep water.[195]

4 Then he measured off a thousand cubits and led me
through knee-deep water.

Again he measured a thousand cubits and led me through
waist-deep water.

5 Once again he measured off a thousand cubits, but now it
was a river that I could not cross, because the water had
risen and was deep enough for swimming—a river that could
not be crossed on foot.

6 "Son of man, do you see this?" he asked. Then he led me
back to the bank of the river.

7 When I arrived, I saw a great number of trees along both
banks of the river.8 And he said to me, "This water flows out
to the eastern region and goes down into the Arabah. When
it empties into the Dead Sea, the water there becomes
fresh.[196][197]9 Wherever the river flows, there will be swarms of
living creatures and a great number of fish, because it flows
there and makes the waters fresh; so wherever the river
flows, everything will flourish.

10 Fishermen will stand by the shore; from En-gedi to En-
eglaim they will spread their nets to catch fish of many
kinds, like the fish of the Great Sea.[198]

11 But the swamps and marshes will not become fresh; they
will be left for salt.

12 Along both banks of the river, fruit trees of all kinds will
grow. Their leaves will not wither, and their fruit will not
fail. Each month they will bear fruit, because the water from
the sanctuary flows to them. Their fruit will be used for food
and their leaves for healing."

The Borders of the Land

13 This is what the Lord GOD says: "These are the boundaries
by which you are to divide the land as an inheritance among
the twelve tribes of Israel; Joseph shall receive two
portions.[199]14 You are to divide it equally among them.
Because I swore with an uplifted hand to give it to your
forefathers, this land will fall to you as an inheritance.

15 This shall be the boundary of the land:

On the north side it will extend from the Great Sea by way
16 of Hethlon through Lebo-hamath to Zedad,Berothah, and
Sibraim (which is on the border between Damascus and
Hamath), as far as Hazer-hatticon, which is on the border
of Hauran.[200]17 So the border will run from the Sea to
Hazar-enan, along the northern border of Damascus, with
the territory of Hamath to the north. This will be the
northern boundary.

18 On the east side the border will run between Hauran and
Damascus, along the Jordan between Gilead and the land of
Israel, to the Eastern Sea and as far as Tamar. This will be
the eastern boundary.[201]

19 On the south side it will run from Tamar to the waters of
Meribath-kadesh, and along the Brook of Egypt to the Great
Sea. This will be the southern boundary.[202]

20 And on the west side, the Great Sea will be the boundary
up to a point opposite Lebo-hamath. This will be the western
boundary.

21 You are to divide this land among yourselves according to
the tribes of Israel.22 You shall allot it as an inheritance for
yourselves and for the foreigners who dwell among you and
who have children. You are to treat them as native-born
Israelites; along with you, they shall be allotted an
inheritance among the tribes of Israel.23 In whatever tribe a
foreigner dwells, you are to assign his inheritance there,"
declares the Lord GOD.

Ezekiel 48

The Portions for the Tribes

1 "Now these are the names of the tribes:

At the northern frontier, Dan will have one portion
bordering the road of Hethlon to Lebo-hamath and
running on to Hazar-enan on the border of Damascus
with Hamath to the north, and extending from the east
side to the west side.

2 Asher will have one portion bordering the territory of Dan
from east to west.

3 Naphtali will have one portion bordering the territory of
Asher from east to west.

4 Manasseh will have one portion bordering the territory of
Naphtali from east to west.

5 Ephraim will have one portion bordering the territory of
Manasseh from east to west.

6 Reuben will have one portion bordering the territory of
Ephraim from east to west.

---

194. The enclosed courts were approximately 70 feet long and 52.5 feet wide (21.3 meters long and 16 meters wide).
195. *1,000 (long) cubits* is approximately 1,750 feet or 533.4 meters.
196. Literally *the Sea*
197. Hebrew *is healed*; similarly in verses 9 and 11
198. That is, the Mediterranean Sea; also in verses 15, 19, and 20
199. Since Levi had no portion, Joseph's sons Ephraim and Manasseh received land as two tribes.
200. LXX; MT *15...through Lebo to Zedad, 16Hamath, Berothah, and Sibraim*
201. See Syriac; that is, *of Israel, to the Dead Sea and as far as Tamar*; Hebrew *of Israel. And along the Eastern Sea you are to measure.*
202. Hebrew does not include *of Egypt*.

7 Judah will have one portion bordering the territory of
Reuben from east to west.

The Portions for the Priests and Levites

8 Bordering the territory of Judah, from east to west, will be
the portion you are to set apart. It will be 25,000 cubits
wide, and the length of a tribal portion from east to west. In
the center will be the sanctuary.[203]

9 The special portion you set apart to the LORD shall be
25,000 cubits long and 10,000 cubits wide.[204]

10 This will be the holy portion for the priests. It will be
25,000 cubits long on the north side, 10,000 cubits wide on
the west side, 10,000 cubits wide on the east side, and
25,000 cubits long on the south side. In the center will be
the sanctuary of the LORD.[11] It will be for the consecrated
priests, the descendants of Zadok, who kept My charge and
did not go astray as the Levites did when the Israelites went
astray.[12] It will be a special portion for them set apart from
the land, a most holy portion adjacent to the territory of the
Levites.[205]

13 Bordering the territory of the priests, the Levites shall have
an area 25,000 cubits long and 10,000 cubits wide. The
whole length will be 25,000 cubits, and the width 10,000
cubits.[14] They must not sell or exchange any of it, and they
must not transfer this best part of the land, for it is holy to
the LORD.

The Common Portion

15 The remaining area, 5,000 cubits wide and 25,000 cubits
long, will be for common use by the city, for houses, and for
pastureland. The city will be in the center of it[206][16] and will
have these measurements: 4,500 cubits on the north side,
4,500 cubits on the south side, 4,500 cubits on the east side,
and 4,500 cubits on the west side.[207]

17 The pastureland of the city will extend 250 cubits to the
north, 250 cubits to the south, 250 cubits to the east, and
250 cubits to the west.[208]

18 The remainder of the length bordering the holy portion
and running adjacent to it will be 10,000 cubits on the east
side and 10,000 cubits on the west side. Its produce will
supply food for the workers of the city.[19] The workers of the
city who cultivate it will come from all the tribes of Israel.

20 The entire portion will be a square, 25,000 cubits by
25,000 cubits. You are to set apart the holy portion, along
with the city property.

The Portion for the Prince

21 The remaining area on both sides of the holy portion and
of the property of the city will belong to the prince. He will
own the land adjacent to the tribal portions, extending
eastward from the 25,000 cubits of the holy district toward
the eastern border, and westward from the 25,000 cubits to
the western border. And in the center of them will be the
holy portion and the sanctuary of the temple.

22 So the Levitical property and the city property will lie in
the center of the area belonging to the prince—the area
between the borders of Judah and Benjamin.

The Portions for the Remaining Tribes

23 As for the rest of the tribes:

Benjamin will have one portion extending from the east
side to the west side.

24 Simeon will have one portion bordering the territory of
Benjamin from east to west.

25 Issachar will have one portion bordering the territory of
Simeon from east to west.

26 Zebulun will have one portion bordering the territory of
Issachar from east to west.

27 And Gad will have one portion bordering the territory of
Zebulun from east to west.

28 The southern border of Gad will run from Tamar to the
waters of Meribath-kadesh, then along the Brook of Egypt
and out to the Great Sea.[209][210] 29 This is the land you are to
allot as an inheritance to the tribes of Israel, and these will
be their portions," declares the Lord GOD.

The City Gates and Dimensions

30 "These will be the exits of the city:

Beginning on the north side, which will be 4,500 cubits
31 long, the gates of the city will be named after the tribes of
Israel. On the north side there will be three gates: the gate
of Reuben, the gate of Judah, and the gate of Levi.

32 On the east side, which will be 4,500 cubits long, there
will be three gates: the gate of Joseph, the gate of Benjamin,
and the gate of Dan.

33 On the south side, which will be 4,500 cubits long, there
will be three gates: the gate of Simeon, the gate of Issachar,
and the gate of Zebulun.

34 And on the west side, which will be 4,500 cubits long,
there will be three gates: the gate of Gad, the gate of Asher,
and the gate of Naphtali.

35 The perimeter of the city will be 18,000 cubits, and from
that day on the name of the city will be:

THE LORD IS THERE."[211][212]

---

203. *25,000 (long) cubits* is approximately 8.3 miles or 13.3 kilometers; also in verses 9, 10, 13, 15, 20, and 21.
204. *10,000 (long) cubits* is approximately 3.3 miles or 5.3 kilometers; also in verses 10, 13, and 18.
205. Or *a Most Holy Place*
206. *5,000 (long) cubits* is approximately 1.7 miles or 2.7 kilometers.
207. *4,500 (long) cubits* is approximately 1.5 miles or 2.4 kilometers; also in verses 30, 32, 33, and 34.
208. *250 (long) cubits* is approximately 437.5 feet or 133.4 meters.
209. Hebrew does not include *of Egypt*.
210. That is, the Mediterranean Sea
211. *18,000 (long) cubits* is approximately 6 miles or 9.6 kilometers.
212. Hebrew *YHWH Shammah*

Daniel

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12

Daniel 1

Daniel Removed to Babylon

1 In the third year of the reign of Jehoiakim king of Judah,
Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came to Jerusalem and
besieged it. 2 And the Lord delivered into his hand Jehoiakim
king of Judah, along with some of the articles from the
house of God. He carried these off to the land of Shinar, to
the house of his god, where he put them in the treasury of
his god.[1]

3 Then the king ordered Ashpenaz, the chief of his court
officials, to bring in some Israelites from the royal family
and the nobility— 4 young men without blemish, handsome,
gifted in all wisdom, knowledgeable, quick to understand,
and qualified to serve in the king's palace—and to teach
them the language and literature of the Chaldeans.[3]

5 The king assigned them daily provisions of the royal food
and wine. They were to be trained for three years, after
which they were to enter the king's service.

6 Among these young men were some from Judah: Daniel,
Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah. 7 The chief official gave
them new names: To Daniel he gave the name Belteshazzar;
to Hananiah, Shadrach; to Mishael, Meshach; and to Azariah,
Abednego.

Daniel's Faithfulness

8 But Daniel made up his mind that he would not defile
himself with the king's food or wine. So he asked the chief
official for permission not to defile himself.

9 Now God had granted Daniel favor and compassion from
the chief official, 10 but he said to Daniel, "I fear my lord the
king, who has assigned your food and drink. For why should
he see your faces looking thinner than those of the other
young men your age? You would endanger my head before
the king!"

11 Then Daniel said to the steward whom the chief official
had appointed over Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and
Azariah, 12 "Please test your servants for ten days. Let us be
given only vegetables to eat and water to drink. 13 Then
compare our appearances with those of the young men who
are eating the royal food, and deal with your servants
according to what you see."

14 So he consented to this and tested them for ten days. 15 And
at the end of ten days, they looked healthier and better
nourished than all the young men who were eating the king's
food. 16 So the steward continued to withhold their choice
food and the wine they were to drink, and he gave them
vegetables instead.

Daniel's Wisdom

17 To these four young men God gave knowledge and
understanding in every kind of literature and wisdom. And
Daniel had insight into all kinds of visions and dreams.

18 Now at the end of the time specified by the king, the chief
official presented them to Nebuchadnezzar. 19 And the king
spoke with them, and among all the young men he found no
one equal to Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah. So
they entered the king's service.

20 In every matter of wisdom and understanding about which
the king consulted them, he found them ten times better
than all the magicians and enchanters in his entire
kingdom. 21 And Daniel remained there until the first year of
King Cyrus.

Daniel 2

Nebuchadnezzar's Troubling Dream

1 In the second year of his reign, Nebuchadnezzar had
dreams that troubled his spirit, and sleep escaped him. 2 So
the king gave orders to summon the magicians, enchanters,
sorcerers, and astrologers to explain his dreams. When they
came and stood before the king, 4 3 he said to them, "I have
had a dream, and my spirit is anxious to understand it."

4 Then the astrologers answered the king in Aramaic, "O
king, may you live forever! Tell your servants the dream,
and we will give the interpretation." 5

5 The king replied to the astrologers, "My word is final: If
you do not tell me the dream and its interpretation, you will
be cut into pieces and your houses will be reduced to
rubble. 6 But if you tell me the dream and its interpretation,
you will receive from me gifts and rewards and great honor.
So tell me the dream and its interpretation."

7 They answered a second time, "Let the king tell the dream
to his servants, and we will give the interpretation."

8 The king replied, "I know for sure that you are stalling for
time because you see that my word is final. 9 If you do not tell
me the dream, there is only one decree for you. You have
conspired to speak before me false and fraudulent words,
hoping the situation will change. Therefore tell me the
dream, and I will know that you can give me its
interpretation."

10 The astrologers answered the king, "No one on earth can
do what the king requests! No king, however great and
powerful, has ever asked anything like this of any magician,
enchanter, or astrologer. 11 What the king requests is so
difficult that no one can tell it to him except the gods, whose
dwelling is not with mortals."

12 This response made the king so angry and furious that he
gave orders to destroy all the wise men of Babylon. 13 So the

---

1. That is, Babylonia
2. Hebrew *from the seed of the kingdom*
3. That is, the Babylonians
4. Or *Chaldeans*; also in verses 4, 5, and 10
5. The original text from this point of Daniel 2:4 through Daniel 7:28 is in Aramaic.

decree went out that the wise men were to be executed, and men went to look for Daniel and his friends to execute them.

The Dream Revealed to Daniel

14 When Arioch, the commander of the king's guard, went out to execute the wise men of Babylon, Daniel responded with discretion and tact. 15 "Why is the decree from the king so harsh?" he asked.

Then Arioch explained the situation to Daniel. 16 So Daniel went in and asked the king to give him some time, so that he could give him the interpretation.

17 Then Daniel returned to his house and explained the matter to his friends Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah, 18 urging them to plead for mercy from the God of heaven concerning this mystery, so that Daniel and his friends would not be killed with the rest of the wise men of Babylon.

19 During the night, the mystery was revealed to Daniel in a vision, and he blessed the God of heaven 20 and declared:

"Blessed be the name of God forever and ever,
for wisdom and power belong to Him.
21 He changes the times and seasons;
He removes kings and establishes them.
He gives wisdom to the wise
and knowledge to the discerning.
22 He reveals the deep and hidden things;
He knows what lies in darkness,
and light dwells with Him.
23 To You, O God of my fathers,
I give thanks and praise,
because You have given me
wisdom and power.
And now You have made known to me
what we have requested,
for You have made known to us
the dream of the king."

Daniel Interprets the Dream

24 Therefore Daniel went to Arioch, whom the king had appointed to destroy the wise men of Babylon, and said to him, "Do not execute the wise men of Babylon! Bring me before the king, and I will give him the interpretation."

25 Arioch hastily brought Daniel before the king and said to him, "I have found a man among the exiles from Judah who will tell the king the interpretation."

26 The king responded to Daniel, whose name was Belteshazzar, "Are you able to tell me what I saw in the dream, as well as its interpretation?"

27 Daniel answered the king, "No wise man, enchanter, medium, or magician can explain to the king the mystery of which he inquires. 28 But there is a God in heaven who reveals mysteries, and He has made known to King Nebuchadnezzar what will happen in the latter days. Your dream and the visions that came into your mind as you lay on your bed were these:

29 As you lay on your bed, O king, your thoughts turned to the future, and the Revealer of Mysteries made known to you what will happen. 30 And to me this mystery has been revealed, not because I have more wisdom than any man alive, but in order that the interpretation might be made known to the king, and that you may understand the thoughts of your mind.

31 As you, O king, were watching, a great statue appeared. A great and dazzling statue stood before you, and its form was awesome. 6 32 The head of the statue was pure gold, its chest and arms were silver, its belly and thighs were bronze, 33 its legs were iron, and its feet were part iron and part clay.

34 As you watched, a stone was cut out, but not by human hands. It struck the statue on its feet of iron and clay, and crushed them. 7 35 Then the iron, clay, bronze, silver, and gold were shattered and became like chaff on the threshing floor in summer. The wind carried them away, and not a trace of them could be found. But the stone that had struck the statue became a great mountain and filled the whole earth.

36 This was the dream; now we will tell the king its interpretation.

37 You, O king, are the king of kings, to whom the God of heaven has given sovereignty, power, strength, and glory. 38 Wherever the sons of men or beasts of the field or birds of the air dwell, He has given them into your hand and has made you ruler over them all. You are that head of gold.

39 But after you, there will arise another kingdom, inferior to yours.

Next, a third kingdom, one of bronze, will rule the whole earth.

40 Finally, there will be a fourth kingdom as strong as iron; for iron shatters and crushes all things, and like iron that crushes all things, it will shatter and crush all the others. 41 And just as you saw that the feet and toes were made partly of fired clay and partly of iron, so this will be a divided kingdom, yet some of the strength of iron will be in it—just as you saw the iron mixed with clay. 42 And as the toes of the feet were partly iron and partly clay, so this kingdom will be partly strong and partly brittle. 43 As you saw the iron mixed with clay, so the peoples will mix with one another but will not hold together any more than iron mixes with clay. 8

44 In the days of those kings, the God of heaven will set up a kingdom that will never be destroyed, nor will it be left to another people. It will shatter all these kingdoms and bring them to an end, but will itself stand forever. 45 And just as you saw a stone being cut out of the mountain without human hands, and it shattered the iron, bronze, clay, silver, and gold, so the great God has told the king what will happen in the future.

The dream is true, and its interpretation is trustworthy."

Nebuchadnezzar Promotes Daniel

46 At this, King Nebuchadnezzar fell on his face, paid homage to Daniel, and ordered that an offering and incense be presented to him. 47 The king said to Daniel, "Your God is truly the God of gods and Lord of kings, the Revealer of Mysteries, since you were able to reveal this mystery."

48 Then the king promoted Daniel and gave him many generous gifts. He made him ruler over the entire province of Babylon and chief administrator over all the wise men of Babylon. 49 And at Daniel's request, the king appointed

---

6. Or *image*; here and through the rest of Daniel 2
7. LXX *cut out from a mountain*
8. Aramaic *the seed of men*

Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego to manage the province of Babylon, while Daniel remained in the king's court.

Daniel 3

Nebuchadnezzar's Golden Statue

1 King Nebuchadnezzar made a golden statue sixty cubits
high and six cubits wide, and he set it up on the plain of
Dura in the province of Babylon.[9][10] 2 Then King
Nebuchadnezzar sent word to assemble the satraps, prefects,
governors, advisers, treasurers, judges, magistrates, and all
the other officials of the provinces to attend the dedication
of the statue he had set up.

3 So the satraps, prefects, governors, advisers, treasurers,
judges, magistrates, and all the rulers of the provinces
assembled for the dedication of the statue that King
Nebuchadnezzar had set up, and they stood before it.

4 Then the herald loudly proclaimed, "O people of every
nation and language, this is what you are commanded: 5 As
soon as you hear the sound of the horn, flute, zither, lyre,
harp, pipes, and all kinds of music, you must fall down and
worship the golden statue that King Nebuchadnezzar has set
up. 11 6 And whoever does not fall down and worship will
immediately be thrown into the blazing fiery furnace."

7 Therefore, as soon as all the people heard the sound of the
horn, flute, zither, lyre, harp, and all kinds of music, the
people of every nation and language would fall down and
worship the golden statue that King Nebuchadnezzar had set
up.

Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego Accused

8 At this time some astrologers came forward and maliciously
accused the Jews, 12 9 saying to King Nebuchadnezzar, "O
king, may you live forever! 10 You, O king, have issued a
decree that everyone who hears the sound of the horn, flute,
zither, lyre, harp, pipes, and all kinds of music must fall
down and worship the golden statue, 11 and that whoever
does not fall down and worship will be thrown into the
blazing fiery furnace. 12 But there are some Jews you have
appointed to manage the province of Babylon—Shadrach,
Meshach, and Abednego—who have ignored you, O king,
and have refused to serve your gods or worship the golden
statue you have set up."

13 Then Nebuchadnezzar, furious with rage, summoned
Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego. So these men were
brought before the king, 14 and Nebuchadnezzar said to them,
"Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, is it true that you do
not serve my gods or worship the golden statue I have set
up? 15 Now when you hear the sound of the horn, flute,
zither, lyre, harp, pipes, and all kinds of music, if you are
ready to fall down and worship the statue I have made, very
good. But if you refuse to worship, you will be thrown at
once into the blazing fiery furnace. Then what god will be
able to deliver you from my hands?"

16 Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego replied to the king, "O
Nebuchadnezzar, we have no need to answer you in this
matter. 17 If the God whom we serve exists, then He is able to
deliver us from the blazing fiery furnace and from your
hand, O king. 13 18 But even if He does not, let it be known to
you, O king, that we will not serve your gods or worship the
golden statue you have set up."

The Fiery Furnace

19 At this, Nebuchadnezzar was filled with rage, and the
expression on his face changed toward Shadrach, Meshach,
and Abednego. He gave orders to heat the furnace seven
times hotter than usual, 20 and he commanded some mighty
men of valor in his army to tie up Shadrach, Meshach, and
Abednego and throw them into the blazing fiery furnace.

21 So they were tied up, wearing robes, trousers, turbans, and
other clothes, and they were thrown into the blazing fiery
furnace.

22 The king's command was so urgent and the furnace so hot
that the fiery flames killed the men who carried up
Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego. 23 And these three men,
Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, firmly bound, fell into
the blazing fiery furnace.

24 Suddenly King Nebuchadnezzar jumped up in amazement
and asked his advisers, "Did we not throw three men, firmly
bound, into the fire?"

"Certainly, O king," they replied.

25 "Look!" he exclaimed. "I see four men, unbound and
unharmed, walking around in the fire—and the fourth looks
like a son of the gods!" 14

26 Then Nebuchadnezzar approached the door of the blazing
fiery furnace and called out, "Shadrach, Meshach, and
Abednego, servants of the Most High God, come out!"

So Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego came out of the
fire, 27 and when the satraps, prefects, governors, and royal
advisers had gathered around, they saw that the fire had no
effect on the bodies of these men. Not a hair of their heads
was singed, their robes were unaffected, and there was no
smell of fire on them.

28 Nebuchadnezzar declared, "Blessed be the God of
Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, who has sent His angel
and delivered His servants who trusted in Him. They
violated the king's command and risked their lives rather
than serve or worship any god except their own
God. 15 29 Therefore I decree that the people of any nation or
language who say anything offensive against the God of
Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego will be cut into pieces
and their houses reduced to rubble. For there is no other god
who can deliver in this way."

30 Then the king promoted Shadrach, Meshach, and
Abednego in the province of Babylon.

Daniel 4

Nebuchadnezzar Confesses God's Kingdom

1 King Nebuchadnezzar,

To the people of every nation and language who dwell in all
the earth:

May your prosperity be multiplied. 2 I am pleased to declare
the signs and wonders that the Most High God has
performed for me.

---

9. Or *image*; here and throughout Daniel 3
10. The statue was approximately 90 feet high and 9 feet wide (27.4 meters high and 2.7 meters wide).
11. The precise identification of some musical instruments in this chapter is uncertain.
12. Or *Chaldeans*
13. Or *If this be so, then the God whom we serve is able*
14. Or *like the Son of God*
15. Or *Angel*

3 How great are His signs,
how mighty His wonders!
His kingdom is an eternal kingdom;
His dominion endures from generation to generation.

Nebuchadnezzar's Dream of a Great Tree

4 I, Nebuchadnezzar, was at ease in my house and flourishing
in my palace. 5 I had a dream, and it frightened me; while I
was in my bed, the images and visions in my mind alarmed
me. 6 So I issued a decree that all the wise men of Babylon be
brought before me to interpret the dream for me. 7 When the
magicians, enchanters, astrologers, and diviners came in, I
told them the dream, but they could not interpret it for me. [16]
8 But at last, into my presence came Daniel (whose name is
Belteshazzar after the name of my god, and in whom is the
spirit of the holy gods). And I told him the dream: 9 "O
Belteshazzar, chief of the magicians, I know that the spirit of
the holy gods is in you and that no mystery baffles you. So
explain to me the visions I saw in my dream, and their
interpretation. 10 In these visions of my mind as I was lying in
bed, I saw this come to pass:
There was a tree in the midst of the land,
and its height was great.
11 The tree grew large and strong;
its top reached the sky,
and it was visible
to the ends of the earth.
12 Its leaves were beautiful,
its fruit was abundant,
and upon it was food for all.
Under it the beasts of the field found shelter,
in its branches the birds of the air nested,
and from it every creature was fed.
13 As I lay on my bed, I also saw in the visions of my mind a
watcher, a holy one, coming down from heaven. [17] 14 He
called out in a loud voice:
'Cut down the tree and chop off its branches;
strip off its leaves and scatter its fruit.
Let the beasts flee from under it,
and the birds from its branches.
15 But leave the stump with its roots in the ground,
with a band of iron and bronze around it,
in the tender grass of the field.
Let him be drenched with the dew of heaven
and graze with the beasts on the grass of the earth.
16 Let his mind be changed from that of a man,
and let him be given the mind of a beast
till seven times pass him by.
17 This decision is the decree of the watchers,
the verdict declared by the holy ones,
so that the living will know
that the Most High rules over the kingdom of mankind
and gives it to whom He wishes,
setting over it the lowliest of men.'
18 This is the dream that I, King Nebuchadnezzar, saw. Now,
Belteshazzar, tell me the interpretation, because none of the
wise men of my kingdom can interpret it for me. But you are
able, because the spirit of the holy gods is in you."

Daniel Interprets the Second Dream

19 For a time, Daniel, who was also known as Belteshazzar,
was perplexed, and his thoughts alarmed him.
So the king said, "Belteshazzar, do not let the dream or its
interpretation alarm you."
"My lord," replied Belteshazzar, "may the dream apply to
those who hate you, and its interpretation to your enemies!
20 The tree you saw that grew large and strong, whose top
reached the sky and was visible to all the earth, 21 whose
foliage was beautiful and whose fruit was abundant,
providing food for all, under which the beasts of the field
lived, and in whose branches the birds of the air nested
—22 you, O king, are that tree! For you have become great
and strong; your greatness has grown to reach the sky, and
your dominion extends to the ends of the earth.
23 And you, O king, saw a watcher, a holy one, coming down
from heaven and saying:
'Cut down the tree and destroy it,
but leave the stump with its roots in the ground,
with a band of iron and bronze around it,
in the tender grass of the field.
Let him be drenched with the dew of heaven,
and graze with the beasts of the field
till seven times pass him by.'
24 This is the interpretation, O king, and this is the decree
that the Most High has issued against my lord the king:
25 You will be driven away from mankind, and your dwelling
will be with the beasts of the field. You will feed on grass
like an ox and be drenched with the dew of heaven, and
seven times shall pass you by, until you acknowledge that
the Most High rules over the kingdom of mankind and gives
it to whom He wishes.
26 As for the command to leave the stump of the tree with its
roots, your kingdom will be restored to you as soon as you
acknowledge that Heaven rules. 27 Therefore, may my advice
be pleasing to you, O king. Break away from your sins by
doing what is right, and from your iniquities by showing
mercy to the oppressed. Perhaps there will be an extension
of your prosperity."

The Second Dream Fulfilled

28 All this happened to King Nebuchadnezzar. 29 Twelve
months later, as he was walking on the roof of the royal
palace of Babylon, 30 the king exclaimed, "Is this not Babylon
the Great, which I myself have built as a royal residence by
the might of my power and for the glory of my majesty?"
31 While the words were still in the king's mouth, a voice
came from heaven: "It is decreed to you, King
Nebuchadnezzar, that the kingdom has departed from
you. 32 You will be driven away from mankind to live with
the beasts of the field, and you will feed on grass like an ox.
And seven times will pass you by, until you acknowledge
that the Most High rules over the kingdom of mankind and
gives it to whom He wishes."
33 At that moment the sentence against Nebuchadnezzar was
fulfilled. He was driven away from mankind. He ate grass
like an ox, and his body was drenched with the dew of

16. Or *Chaldeans*
17. Or *an angelic watcher* or *a messenger*; also in verses 17 and 23

heaven, until his hair grew like the feathers of an eagle and his nails like the claws of a bird.

Nebuchadnezzar Restored

34 But at the end of those days I, Nebuchadnezzar, looked up to heaven, and my sanity was restored to me. Then I praised the Most High, and I honored and glorified Him who lives forever:

"For His dominion is an everlasting dominion,
and His kingdom endures from generation to generation.
35 All the peoples of the earth
are counted as nothing,
and He does as He pleases
with the army of heaven
and the peoples of the earth.
There is no one who can restrain His hand
or say to Him, 'What have You done?'"

36 At the same time my sanity was restored, my honor and splendor returned to me for the glory of my kingdom. My advisers and nobles sought me out, and I was restored to my throne, and surpassing greatness was added to me. 37 Now I, Nebuchadnezzar, praise and exalt and glorify the King of heaven, for all His works are true and all His ways are just. And He is able to humble those who walk in pride.

Daniel 5

Belshazzar's Feast

1 Later, King Belshazzar held a great feast for a thousand of his nobles, and he drank wine with them.[18] 2 Under the influence of the wine, Belshazzar gave orders to bring in the gold and silver vessels that Nebuchadnezzar his father had taken from the temple in Jerusalem, so that the king could drink from them, along with his nobles, his wives, and his concubines.[19]

3 Thus they brought in the gold vessels that had been taken from the temple, the house of God in Jerusalem, and the king drank from them, along with his nobles, his wives, and his concubines. 4 As they drank the wine, they praised their gods of gold and silver, bronze and iron, wood and stone.

The Handwriting on the Wall

5 At that moment the fingers of a human hand appeared and wrote on the plaster of the wall, near the lampstand in the royal palace. As the king watched the hand that was writing, 6 his face grew pale and his thoughts so alarmed him that his hips gave way and his knees knocked together.

7 The king called out for the enchanters, astrologers, and diviners to be brought in, and he said to these wise men of Babylon, "Whoever reads this inscription and tells me its interpretation will be clothed in purple and have a gold chain placed around his neck, and he will be made the third highest ruler in the kingdom."[20]

8 So all the king's wise men came in, but they could not read the inscription or interpret it for him. 9 Then King Belshazzar became even more terrified, his face grew even more pale, and his nobles were bewildered.

10 Hearing the outcry of the king and his nobles, the queen entered the banquet hall. "O king, may you live forever!" she said. "Do not let your thoughts terrify you, or your face grow pale.[21] 11 There is a man in your kingdom who has the spirit of the holy gods in him. In the days of your father he was found to have insight, intelligence, and wisdom like that of the gods.

Your father, King Nebuchadnezzar, appointed him chief of the magicians, enchanters, astrologers, and diviners. Your own father, the king, 12 did this because Daniel, the one he named Belteshazzar, was found to have an extraordinary spirit, as well as knowledge, understanding, and the ability to interpret dreams, explain riddles, and solve difficult problems. Summon Daniel, therefore, and he will give you the interpretation."

Daniel Interprets the Handwriting

13 So Daniel was brought before the king, who asked him, "Are you Daniel, one of the exiles my father the king brought from Judah? 14 I have heard that the spirit of the gods is in you, and that you have insight, intelligence, and extraordinary wisdom.

15 Now the wise men and enchanters were brought before me to read this inscription and interpret it for me, but they could not give its interpretation. 16 But I have heard about you, that you are able to give interpretations and solve difficult problems. Therefore, if you can read this inscription and give me its interpretation, you will be clothed in purple and have a gold chain placed around your neck, and you will be made the third highest ruler in the kingdom."

17 In response, Daniel said to the king, "You may keep your gifts for yourself and give your rewards to someone else. Nevertheless, I will read the inscription for the king and interpret it for him. 18 As for you, O king, the Most High God gave your father Nebuchadnezzar sovereignty and greatness, glory and honor. 19 Because of the greatness that He bestowed on him, the people of every nation and language trembled in fear before him. He killed whom he wished and kept alive whom he wished; he exalted whom he wished and humbled whom he wished.

20 But when his heart became arrogant and his spirit was hardened with pride, he was deposed from his royal throne, and his glory was taken from him. 21 He was driven away from mankind, and his mind was like that of a beast. He lived with the wild donkeys and ate grass like an ox, and his body was drenched with the dew of heaven until he acknowledged that the Most High God rules over the kingdom of mankind, setting over it whom He wishes.

22 But you his son, O Belshazzar, have not humbled your heart, even though you knew all this. 22 23 Instead, you have exalted yourself against the Lord of heaven. The vessels from His house were brought to you, and as you drank wine from them with your nobles, wives, and concubines, you praised your gods of silver and gold, bronze and iron, wood and stone, which cannot see or hear or understand. But you have failed to glorify the God who holds in His hand your very breath and all your ways. 24 Therefore He sent the hand that wrote the inscription.

---

18. Aramaic does not include *Later*. Some translators include *Many years later* to account for the time elapsed, probably about 30 years, since the previous chapter.
19. Or *predecessor* or *grandfather*; also in verses 11, 13, and 18
20. Or *Chaldeans*; also in verse 11
21. Or *queen mother*
22. Or *descendant* or *successor* or *grandson*

25 Now this is the inscription that was written:

MENE, MENE, TEKEL, PARSIN.

26 And this is the interpretation of the message:

MENE means that God has numbered the days of your reign and brought it to an end.[23]

27 TEKEL means that you have been weighed on the scales and found deficient.[24]

28 PERES means that your kingdom has been divided and given over to the Medes and Persians."[25]

29 Then Belshazzar gave the command, and they clothed Daniel in purple, placed a gold chain around his neck, and proclaimed him the third highest ruler in the kingdom.

30 That very night Belshazzar king of the Chaldeans was slain,[26] 31 and Darius the Mede received the kingdom at the age of sixty-two.

Daniel 6

The Plot against Daniel

1 Now it pleased Darius to appoint 120 satraps to rule throughout the kingdom, 2 and over them three administrators, including Daniel, to whom these satraps were accountable so that the king would not suffer loss. 3 Soon, by his extraordinary spirit, Daniel distinguished himself among the administrators and satraps. So the king planned to set him over the whole kingdom.

4 Thus the administrators and satraps sought a charge against Daniel concerning the kingdom, but they could find no charge or corruption, because he was trustworthy, and no negligence or corruption was found in him. 5 Finally these men said, "We will never find any charge against this Daniel unless we find something against him concerning the law of his God."

6 So the administrators and satraps went together to the king and said, "O King Darius, may you live forever! 7 All the royal administrators, prefects, satraps, advisers, and governors have agreed that the king should establish an ordinance and enforce a decree that for thirty days anyone who petitions any god or man except you, O king, will be thrown into the den of lions. 8 Therefore, O king, establish the decree and sign the document so that it cannot be changed—in accordance with the law of the Medes and Persians, which cannot be repealed."

9 Therefore King Darius signed the written decree.

Daniel in the Lions' Den

10 Now when Daniel learned that the document had been signed, he went into his house, where the windows of his upper room opened toward Jerusalem, and three times a day he got down on his knees, prayed, and gave thanks to his God, just as he had done before. 11 Then these men went as a group and found Daniel petitioning and imploring his God. 12 So they approached the king and asked about his royal decree: "Did you not sign a decree that for thirty days any man who petitions any god or man except you, O king, will be thrown into the den of lions?"

The king replied, "According to the law of the Medes and Persians the order stands, and it cannot be repealed."

13 Then they told the king, "Daniel, one of the exiles from Judah, shows no regard for you, O king, or for the decree that you have signed. He still makes his petition three times a day."

14 As soon as the king heard this, he was deeply distressed and set his mind on delivering Daniel, and he labored until sundown to rescue him.

15 Then the men approached the king together and said to him, "Remember, O king, that by the law of the Medes and Persians no decree or ordinance established by the king can be changed."

16 So the king gave the order, and they brought Daniel and threw him into the den of lions.

The king said to Daniel, "May your God, whom you serve continually, deliver you!"

17 A stone was brought and placed over the mouth of the den, and the king sealed it with his own signet ring and with the rings of his nobles, so that nothing concerning Daniel could be changed.

18 Then the king went to his palace and spent the night fasting. No entertainment was brought before him, and sleep fled from him.

19 At the first light of dawn, the king got up and hurried to the den of lions. 20 When he reached the den, he cried out in a voice of anguish, "O Daniel, servant of the living God, has your God, whom you serve continually, been able to deliver you from the lions?"

21 Then Daniel replied, "O king, may you live forever! 22 My God sent His angel and shut the mouths of the lions. They have not hurt me, for I was found innocent in His sight, and I have done no wrong against you, O king."

23 The king was overjoyed and gave orders to lift Daniel out of the den, and when Daniel was lifted out of the den, no wounds whatsoever were found on him, because he had trusted in his God.

24 At the command of the king, the men who had falsely accused Daniel were brought and thrown into the den of lions—they and their children and wives. And before they had reached the bottom of the den, the lions overpowered them and crushed all their bones.

Darius Honors God

25 Then King Darius wrote to the people of every nation and language throughout the land: "May your prosperity abound. 26 I hereby decree that in every part of my kingdom, men are to tremble in fear before the God of Daniel:

For He is the living God,
and He endures forever;
His kingdom will never be destroyed,
and His dominion will never end.
27 He delivers and rescues;
He performs signs and wonders
in the heavens and on the earth,
for He has rescued Daniel
from the power of the lions."

28 So Daniel prospered during the reign of Darius and the reign of Cyrus the Persian.[27]

---

23. *Mene* sounds like the Aramaic for *numbered*.
24. *Tekel* sounds like the Aramaic for *weighed*.
25. *Peres* (the singular of *Parsin*) sounds like the Aramaic for *divided* and for *Persia*.
26. That is, the Babylonians

Daniel 7

Daniel's Vision of the Four Beasts

(Revelation 13:1–10)

1 In the first year of the reign of Belshazzar over Babylon,
Daniel had a dream, and visions passed through his mind as
he lay on his bed. He wrote down the dream, and this is the
summary of his account.

2 Daniel declared: "In my vision in the night I looked, and
suddenly the four winds of heaven were churning up the
great sea.[28] 3 Then four great beasts came up out of the sea,
each one different from the others:

4 The first beast was like a lion, and it had the wings of an
eagle. I watched until its wings were torn off and it was
lifted up from the ground and made to stand on two feet like
a man and given the mind of a man.

5 Suddenly another beast appeared, which looked like a bear.
It was raised up on one of its sides, and it had three ribs in
its mouth between its teeth. So it was told, 'Get up and gorge
yourself on flesh!'

6 Next, as I watched, suddenly another beast appeared. It was
like a leopard, and on its back it had four wings like those of
a bird. The beast also had four heads, and it was given
authority to rule.

7 After this, as I watched in my vision in the night, suddenly
a fourth beast appeared, and it was terrifying—dreadful and
extremely strong—with large iron teeth. It devoured and
crushed; then it trampled underfoot whatever was left. It was
different from all the beasts before it, and it had ten
horns. 8 While I was contemplating the horns, suddenly
another horn, a little one, came up among them, and three of
the first horns were uprooted before it. This horn had eyes
like those of a man and a mouth that spoke words of
arrogance.

Daniel's Vision of the Ancient of Days

9 As I continued to watch,
thrones were set in place,
and the Ancient of Days took His seat.
His clothing was white as snow,
and the hair of His head was like pure wool.
His throne was flaming with fire,
and its wheels were all ablaze.
10 A river of fire was flowing,
coming out from His presence.
Thousands upon thousands attended Him,
and myriads upon myriads stood before Him.
The court was convened,
and the books were opened.

11 Then I kept watching because of the arrogant words the
horn was speaking. As I continued to watch, the beast was
slain, and its body was destroyed and thrown into the
blazing fire. 12 As for the rest of the beasts, their dominion
was removed, but they were granted an extension of life for
a season and a time.

Daniel's Vision of the Son of Man

13 In my vision in the night I continued to watch,
and I saw One like the Son of Man
coming with the clouds of heaven.
He approached the Ancient of Days
and was led into His presence.[29][30]
14 And He was given dominion,
glory, and kingship,
that the people of every nation and language
should serve Him.
His dominion is an everlasting dominion
that will not pass away,
and His kingdom is one
that will never be destroyed.

Daniel's Visions Interpreted

15 I, Daniel, was grieved in my spirit, and the visions in my
mind alarmed me. 16 I approached one of those who were
standing there, and I asked him the true meaning of all this.
So he told me the interpretation of these things: 17 'These four
great beasts are four kings who will arise from the
earth. 18 But the saints of the Most High will receive the
kingdom and possess it forever—yes, forever and ever.'

19 Then I wanted to know the true meaning of the fourth
beast, which was different from all the others—extremely
terrifying—devouring and crushing with iron teeth and
bronze claws, then trampling underfoot whatever was
left. 20 I also wanted to know about the ten horns on its head
and the other horn that came up, before which three of them
fell—the horn whose appearance was more imposing than
the others, with eyes and with a mouth that spoke words of
arrogance. 21 As I watched, this horn was waging war against
the saints and prevailing against them, 22 until the Ancient of
Days arrived and pronounced judgment in favor of the saints
of the Most High, and the time came for them to possess the
kingdom.

23 This is what he said: 'The fourth beast is a fourth kingdom
that will appear on the earth, different from all the other
kingdoms, and it will devour the whole earth, trample it
down, and crush it. 24 And the ten horns are ten kings who
will rise from this kingdom. After them another king,
different from the earlier ones, will rise and subdue three
kings. 25 He will speak out against the Most High and oppress
the saints of the Most High, intending to change the
appointed times and laws; and the saints will be given into
his hand for a time, and times, and half a time.

26 But the court will convene, and his dominion will be taken
away and completely destroyed forever. 27 Then the
sovereignty, dominion, and greatness of the kingdoms under
all of heaven will be given to the people, the saints of the
Most High. His kingdom will be an everlasting kingdom, and
all rulers will serve and obey Him.'

28 Thus ends the matter. As for me, Daniel, my thoughts
troubled me greatly, and my face turned pale. But I kept the
matter to myself."

---

27. Or *prospered during the reign of Darius, that is, the reign of Cyrus*
28. Perhaps *the Great Sea*, that is, the Mediterranean Sea
29. Or *one like a son of man*
30. See Matthew 24:30, Matthew 26:64, Mark 13:26, Mark 14:62, Luke 21:27, Revelation 1:13, and Revelation 14:14.

Daniel 8

Daniel's Vision of the Ram and the Goat

1 In the third year of the reign of King Belshazzar, a vision
appeared to me, Daniel, subsequent to the one that had
appeared to me earlier. 2 And in the vision I saw myself in the
citadel of Susa, in the province of Elam. I saw in the vision
that I was beside the Ulai Canal.

3 Then I lifted up my eyes and saw a ram with two horns
standing beside the canal. The horns were long, but one was
longer than the other, and the longer one grew up later. 4 I
saw the ram charging toward the west and the north and the
south. No animal could stand against him, and there was no
deliverance from his power. He did as he pleased and
became great.

5 As I was contemplating all this, suddenly a goat with a
prominent horn between his eyes came out of the west,
crossing the surface of the entire earth without touching the
ground. 6 He came toward the two-horned ram I had seen
standing beside the canal and rushed at him with furious
power. 7 I saw him approach the ram in a rage against him,
and he struck the ram and shattered his two horns. The ram
was powerless to stand against him, and the goat threw him
to the ground and trampled him, and no one could deliver
the ram from his power.

8 Thus the goat became very great, but at the height of his
power, his large horn was broken off, and four prominent
horns came up in its place, pointing toward the four winds of
heaven.

9 From one of these horns a little horn emerged and grew
extensively toward the south and the east and toward the
Beautiful Land. 10 It grew as high as the host of heaven, and it
cast down some of the host and some of the stars to the earth
and trampled them. 11 It magnified itself, even to the Prince
of the host; it removed His daily sacrifice and overthrew the
place of His sanctuary. 12 And in the rebellion, the host and
the daily sacrifice were given over to the horn, and it flung
truth to the ground and prospered in whatever it did. [31]

13 Then I heard a holy one speaking, and another holy one
said to him, "How long until the fulfillment of the vision of
the daily sacrifice, the rebellion that causes desolation, and
the surrender of the sanctuary and of the host to be
trampled?"

14 He said to me, "It will take 2,300 evenings and mornings;
then the sanctuary will be properly restored."

Gabriel Interprets Daniel's Vision

15 While I, Daniel, was watching the vision and trying to
understand it, there stood before me one having the
appearance of a man. 16 And I heard the voice of a man
calling from between the banks of the Ulai: "Gabriel, explain
the vision to this man."

17 As he came near to where I stood, I was terrified and fell
facedown.

"Son of man," he said to me, "understand that the vision
concerns the time of the end."

18 While he was speaking with me, I fell into a deep sleep,
with my face to the ground.

Then he touched me, helped me to my feet, 19 and said,
"Behold, I will make known to you what will happen in the
latter time of wrath, because it concerns the appointed time
of the end.

20 The two-horned ram that you saw represents the kings of
Media and Persia. 21 The shaggy goat represents the king of
Greece, and the large horn between his eyes is the first
king. [32] 22 The four horns that replaced the broken one
represent four kingdoms that will rise from that nation but
will not have the same power.

23 In the latter part of their reign, when the rebellion has
reached its full measure, an insolent king, skilled in intrigue,
will come to the throne. 24 His power will be great, but it will
not be his own. He will cause terrible destruction and
succeed in whatever he does. He will destroy the mighty
men along with the holy people. 25 Through his craft and by
his hand, he will cause deceit to prosper, and in his own
mind he will make himself great. In a time of peace he will
destroy many, and he will even stand against the Prince of
princes. Yet he will be broken off, but not by human hands.

26 The vision of the evenings and the mornings that has been
spoken is true. Now you must seal up the vision, for it
concerns the distant future."

27 I, Daniel, was exhausted and lay ill for days. Then I got up
and went about the king's business. I was confounded by the
vision; it was beyond understanding.

Daniel 9

Daniel's Prayer for His People

1 In the first year of Darius son of Xerxes, a Mede by descent,
who was made ruler over the kingdom of the Chaldeans—
[33][34] 2 in the first year of his reign, I, Daniel, understood from
the sacred books, according to the word of the LORD to
Jeremiah the prophet, that the desolation of Jerusalem
would last seventy years. [35] 3 So I turned my attention to the
Lord God to seek Him by prayer and petition, with fasting,
sackcloth, and ashes.

4 And I prayed to the LORD my God and confessed, "O, Lord,
the great and awesome God, who keeps His covenant of
loving devotion [36] to those who love Him and keep His
commandments, 5 we have sinned and done wrong. We have
acted wickedly and rebelled. We have turned away from
Your commandments and ordinances. 6 We have not listened
to Your servants the prophets, who spoke in Your name to
our kings, leaders, fathers, and all the people of the land.

7 To You, O Lord, belongs righteousness, but this day we are
covered with shame—the men of Judah, the people of
Jerusalem, and all Israel near and far, in all the countries to
which You have driven us because of our unfaithfulness to
You. 8 O LORD, we are covered with shame—our kings, our
leaders, and our fathers—because we have sinned against
You.

9 To the Lord our God belong compassion and forgiveness,
even though we have rebelled against Him 10 and have not

---

31. Or *on account of transgression*
32. Hebrew *of Javan*
33. Hebrew *Ahasuerus*
34. That is, the Babylonians
35. See Jeremiah 25:11–12 and Jeremiah 29:10.
36. Forms of the Hebrew *chesed* are translated here and in most cases throughout the Scriptures as *loving devotion*; the range of meaning includes *love*, *goodness*, *kindness*, *faithfulness*, and *mercy*, as well as *loyalty to a covenant*.

obeyed the voice of the LORD our God to walk in His laws, which He set before us through His servants the prophets.

11 All Israel has transgressed Your law and turned away, refusing to obey Your voice; so the oath and the curse written in the Law of Moses the servant of God has been poured out on us, because we have sinned against You.12 You have carried out the words spoken against us and against our rulers by bringing upon us a great disaster. For under all of heaven, nothing has ever been done like what has been done to Jerusalem.

13 Just as it is written in the Law of Moses, all this disaster has come upon us, yet we have not sought the favor of the LORD our God by turning from our iniquities and giving attention to Your truth.14 Therefore the LORD has kept the calamity in store and brought it upon us. For the LORD our God is righteous in all He does; yet we have not obeyed His voice.

15 Now, O Lord our God, who brought Your people out of the land of Egypt with a mighty hand, and who made for Yourself a name renowned to this day, we have sinned; we have acted wickedly.16 O Lord, in keeping with all Your righteous acts, I pray that Your anger and wrath may turn away from Your city Jerusalem, Your holy mountain; for because of our sins and the iniquities of our fathers, Jerusalem and Your people are a reproach to all around us.

17 So now, our God, hear the prayers and petitions of Your servant. For Your sake, O Lord, cause Your face to shine upon Your desolate sanctuary.18 Incline Your ear, O my God, and hear; open Your eyes and see the desolation of the city that bears Your name. For we are not presenting our petitions before You because of our righteous acts, but because of Your great compassion.

19 O Lord, listen! O Lord, forgive! O Lord, hear and act! For Your sake, O my God, do not delay, because Your city and Your people bear Your name."

Gabriel's Prophecy of the Seventy Weeks

20 While I was speaking, praying, confessing my sin and that of my people Israel, and presenting my petition before the LORD my God concerning His holy mountain—21 while I was still praying, Gabriel, the man I had seen in the earlier vision, came to me in swift flight about the time of the evening sacrifice.22 He instructed me and spoke with me, saying: "O Daniel, I have come now to give you insight and understanding.23 At the beginning of your petitions, an answer went out, and I have come to tell you, for you are highly precious. So consider the message and understand the vision:

24 Seventy weeks are decreed for your people and your holy city to stop their transgression, to put an end to sin, to make atonement for iniquity, to bring in everlasting righteousness, to seal up vision and prophecy, and to anoint the Most Holy Place.[37][38]

25 Know and understand this: From the issuance of the decree to restore and rebuild Jerusalem until the Messiah, the Prince, there will be seven weeks and sixty-two weeks. It will be rebuilt with streets and a trench, but in times of distress.[39]

26 Then after the sixty-two weeks the Messiah will be cut off and will have nothing.

Then the people of the prince who is to come will destroy the city and the sanctuary. The end will come like a flood, and until the end there will be war; desolations have been decreed.[40]27 And he will confirm a covenant with many for one week, but in the middle of the week he will put an end to sacrifice and offering. And on the wing of the temple will come the abomination that causes desolation, until the decreed destruction is poured out upon him."[41][42][43]

Daniel 10

Daniel's Vision by the Tigris

1 In the third year of Cyrus king of Persia, a message was revealed to Daniel, who was called Belteshazzar. The message was true, and it concerned a great conflict. And the understanding of the message was given to him in a vision.[44]

2 In those days I, Daniel, was mourning for three full weeks.3 I ate no rich food, no meat or wine entered my mouth, and I did not anoint myself with oil until the three weeks were completed.

4 On the twenty-fourth day of the first month, as I was standing on the bank of the great river, the Tigris,5 I lifted up my eyes, and behold, there was a certain man dressed in linen, with a belt of fine gold from Uphaz around his waist.6 His body was like beryl, his face like the brilliance of lightning, his eyes like flaming torches, his arms and legs like the gleam of polished bronze, and his voice like the sound of a multitude.

7 Only I, Daniel, saw the vision; the men with me did not see it, but a great terror fell upon them, and they ran and hid themselves.

8 So I was left alone, gazing at this great vision. No strength remained in me; my face grew deathly pale, and I was powerless.9 I heard the sound of his words, and as I listened, I fell into a deep sleep, with my face to the ground.

10 Suddenly, a hand touched me and set me trembling on my hands and knees.11 He said to me, "Daniel, you are a man who is highly precious. Consider carefully the words that I am about to say to you. Stand up, for I have now been sent to you."

And when he had said this to me, I stood up trembling.

12 "Do not be afraid, Daniel," he said, "for from the first day that you purposed to understand and to humble yourself before your God, your words were heard, and I have come in response to them.13 However, the prince of the kingdom of Persia opposed me for twenty-one days. Then Michael, one of the chief princes, came to help me, for I had been left there with the kings of Persia.14 Now I have come to explain to you what will happen to your people in the latter days, for the vision concerns those days."

15 While he was speaking these words to me, I set my face toward the ground and became speechless.16 And suddenly

---

37. Or *Seventy sevens*; also twice in verse 25 and once in verse 26
38. Or *the Holy of Holies* or *the Most Holy One*; literally *the Most Holy*
39. Or *the Anointed One*; also in verse 26
40. Hebrew *Then after sixty-two sevens*
41. Or *for one seven*; similarly again in this verse
42. Literally *And on the wing (will come) the abomination that causes desolation,* or *And on the wing of abominations (will come) one who causes desolation,*
43. Literally *until the decreed consummation is poured out upon (him who) is desolate.*
44. Or *true and greatly burdensome*

one with the likeness of a man touched my lips, and I opened my mouth and said to the one standing before me, "My lord, because of the vision, I am overcome with anguish, and I have no strength.[45][17] How can I, your servant, speak with you, my lord? Now I have no strength, nor is any breath left in me."

[18] Again the one with the likeness of a man touched me and strengthened me.[19] "Do not be afraid, you who are highly precious," he said. "Peace be with you! Be strong now; be very strong!"

As he spoke with me, I was strengthened and said, "Speak, my lord, for you have strengthened me."

[20] "Do you know why I have come to you?" he said. "I must return at once to fight against the prince of Persia, and when I have gone forth, behold, the prince of Greece will come.[46][21] But first I will tell you what is inscribed in the Book of Truth. Yet no one has the courage to support me against these, except Michael your prince.

Daniel 11

Kings of the South and North

[1] "And I, in the first year of Darius the Mede, stood up to strengthen and protect him.

[2] Now then, I will tell you the truth: Three more kings will arise in Persia, and then a fourth, who will be far richer than all the others. By the power of his wealth, he will stir up everyone against the kingdom of Greece.[47]

[3] Then a mighty king will arise, who will rule with great authority and do as he pleases.[4] But as soon as he is established, his kingdom will be broken up and parceled out toward the four winds of heaven. It will not go to his descendants, nor will it have the authority with which he ruled, because his kingdom will be uprooted and given to others.

[5] The king of the South will grow strong, but one of his commanders will grow even stronger and will rule his own kingdom with great authority.

[6] After some years they will form an alliance, and the daughter of the king of the South will go to the king of the North to seal the agreement. But his daughter will not retain her position of power, nor will his strength endure. At that time she will be given up, along with her royal escort and her father and the one who supported her.[48][49]

[7] But one from her family line will rise up in his place, come against the army of the king of the North, and enter his fortress, fighting and prevailing.[50][8] He will take even their gods captive to Egypt, with their metal images and their precious vessels of silver and gold. For some years he will stay away from the king of the North,[9] who will invade the realm of the king of the South and then return to his own land.

[10] But his sons will stir up strife and assemble a great army, which will advance forcefully, sweeping through like a flood, and will again carry the battle as far as his fortress.[11] In a rage, the king of the South will march out to fight the king of the North, who will raise a large army, but it will be delivered into the hand of his enemy.

[12] When the army is carried off, the king of the South will be proud in heart and will cast down tens of thousands, but he will not triumph.[13] For the king of the North will raise another army, larger than the first, and after some years he will advance with a great army and many supplies.[51]

[14] In those times many will rise up against the king of the South. Violent ones among your own people will exalt themselves in fulfillment of the vision, but they will fail.

[15] Then the king of the North will come, build up a siege ramp, and capture a fortified city. The forces of the South will not stand; even their best troops will not be able to resist.[16] The invader will do as he pleases, and no one will stand against him. He will establish himself in the Beautiful Land, with destruction in his hand.[17] He will resolve to come with the strength of his whole kingdom, and will reach an agreement with the king of the South. He will give him a daughter in marriage in order to overthrow the kingdom, but his plan will not succeed or help him.[52]

[18] Then he will turn his face to the coastlands and capture many of them. But a commander will put an end to his reproach and will turn it back upon him.[19] After this, he will turn back toward the fortresses of his own land, but he will stumble and fall and be no more.

[20] In his place one will arise who will send out a tax collector for the glory of the kingdom; but within a few days he will be destroyed, though not in anger or in battle.

[21] In his place a despicable person will arise; royal honors will not be given to him, but he will come in a time of peace and seize the kingdom by intrigue.[22] Then a flood of forces will be swept away before him and destroyed, along with a prince of the covenant.

[23] After an alliance is made with him, he will act deceitfully; for he will rise to power with only a few people.[24] In a time of peace, he will invade the richest provinces and do what his fathers and forefathers never did. He will lavish plunder, loot, and wealth on his followers, and he will plot against the strongholds—but only for a time.

[25] And with a large army he will stir up his power and his courage against the king of the South, who will mobilize a very large and powerful army but will not withstand the plots devised against him.[26] Those who eat from his provisions will seek to destroy him; his army will be swept away, and many will fall slain.

[27] And the two kings, with their hearts bent on evil, will speak lies at the same table, but to no avail, for still the end will come at the appointed time.[28] The king of the North will return to his land with great wealth, but his heart will be set against the holy covenant; so he will do damage and return to his own land.

[29] At the appointed time he will invade the South again, but this time will not be like the first.[30] Ships of Kittim will come against him, and he will lose heart. Then he will turn back and rage against the holy covenant and do damage. So he

---

45. Most MT manuscripts; literally *with the likeness of sons of man*; DSS, LXX, and one MT manuscript *with the likeness of the hand of a man*
46. Hebrew *of Javan*
47. Hebrew *of Javan*
48. Or *offspring*
49. Or *child*; see Vulgate and Syriac.
50. Literally *a branch from her roots*
51. Hebrew *at the end of the times*
52. Or *but she will not stand with him or support him*

will return and show favor to those who forsake the holy covenant.[53]31 His forces will rise up and desecrate the temple fortress. They will abolish the daily sacrifice and set up the abomination of desolation.

32 With flattery he will corrupt those who violate the covenant, but the people who know their God will firmly resist him.33 Those with insight will instruct many, though for a time they will fall by sword or flame, or be captured or plundered.

34 Now when they fall, they will be granted a little help, but many will join them insincerely.35 Some of the wise will fall so that they may be refined, purified, and made spotless until the time of the end, for it will still come at the appointed time.

The King Who Exalts Himself

36 Then the king will do as he pleases and will exalt and magnify himself above every god, and he will speak monstrous things against the God of gods. He will be successful until the time of wrath is completed, for what has been decreed must be accomplished.37 He will show no regard for the gods of his fathers, nor for the one desired by women, nor for any other god, because he will magnify himself above them all.

38 And in their place, he will honor a god of fortresses—a god his fathers did not know—with gold, silver, precious stones, and riches.39 He will attack the strongest fortresses with the help of a foreign god and will greatly honor those who acknowledge him, making them rulers over many and distributing the land for a price.[54]

40 At the time of the end, the king of the South will engage him in battle, but the king of the North will storm out against him with chariots, horsemen, and many ships, invading many countries and sweeping through them like a flood.[55]41 He will also invade the Beautiful Land, and many countries will fall. But these will be delivered from his hand: Edom, Moab, and the leaders of the Ammonites.

42 He will extend his power over many countries, and not even the land of Egypt will escape.43 He will gain control of the treasures of gold and silver and over all the riches of Egypt, and the Libyans and Cushites will also submit to him.[56]

44 But news from the east and the north will alarm him, and he will go out with great fury to destroy many and devote them to destruction.[57]45 He will pitch his royal tents between the sea and the beautiful holy mountain, but he will meet his end with no one to help him.

Daniel 12

The End Times

(Revelation 1:1–3)

1 "At that time Michael, the great prince who stands watch over your people, will rise up. There will be a time of distress, the likes of which will not have occurred from the beginning of nations until that time. But at that time your people—everyone whose name is found written in the book—will be delivered.

2 And many who sleep in the dust of the earth will awake, some to everlasting life, but others to shame and everlasting contempt.[58]3 Then the wise will shine like the brightness of the heavens, and those who lead many to righteousness will shine like the stars forever and ever.[59][60]

4 But you, Daniel, shut up these words and seal the book until the time of the end. Many will roam to and fro, and knowledge will increase."

5 Then I, Daniel, looked and saw two others standing there, one on this bank of the river and one on the opposite bank.6 One of them said to the man dressed in linen, who was above the waters of the river, "How long until the fulfillment of these wonders?"

7 And the man dressed in linen, who was above the waters of the river, raised his right hand and his left hand toward heaven, and I heard him swear by Him who lives forever, saying, "It will be for a time, and times, and half a time. When the power of the holy people has finally been shattered, all these things will be completed."

8 I heard, but I did not understand. So I asked, "My lord, what will be the outcome of these things?"

9 "Go on your way, Daniel," he replied, "for the words are closed up and sealed until the time of the end.10 Many will be purified, made spotless, and refined, but the wicked will continue to act wickedly. None of the wicked will understand, but the wise will understand.

11 And from the time the daily sacrifice is abolished and the abomination of desolation set up, there will be 1,290 days.12 Blessed is he who waits and reaches the end of the 1,335 days.

13 But as for you, go on your way until the end. You will rest, and then you will arise to your inheritance at the end of the days."

---

53. Or *western coastlands* or *Mediterranean islands*
54. Or *for a reward*
55. Hebrew *will thrust at him*
56. That is, people from the upper Nile region
57. Forms of the Hebrew *cherem* refer to the giving over of things or persons, either by destroying them or by giving them as an offering.
58. See John 5:29 and Revelation 11:18.
59. Or *expanse* or *firmament*; see also Genesis 1:6–8.
60. See Matthew 13:43.

Hosea

Hosea 1

Hosea's Wife and Children

1 This is the word of the LORD that came to Hosea son of
Beeri in the days of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah,
kings of Judah, and of Jeroboam son of Jehoash, king of
Israel.[1]

2 When the LORD first spoke through Hosea, He told him,
"Go, take a prostitute as your wife and have children of
adultery, because this land is flagrantly prostituting itself by
departing from the LORD."

3 So Hosea went and married Gomer daughter of Diblaim,
and she conceived and bore him a son.

4 Then the LORD said to Hosea, "Name him Jezreel, for soon
I will bring the bloodshed of Jezreel upon the house of Jehu,
and I will put an end to the kingdom of Israel.[2] 5 And on that
day I will break the bow of Israel in the Valley of Jezreel."

6 Gomer again conceived and gave birth to a daughter, and
the LORD said to Hosea, "Name her Lo-ruhamah, for I will
no longer have compassion on the house of Israel, that I
should ever forgive them.[3] 7 Yet I will have compassion on the
house of Judah, and I will save them—not by bow or sword
or war, not by horses and cavalry, but by the LORD their
God."

8 After she had weaned Lo-ruhamah, Gomer conceived and
gave birth to a son. 9 And the LORD said, "Name him Lo-
ammi, for you are not My people, and I am not your God.[4][5]

10 Yet the number of the Israelites will be like the sand of the
sea, which cannot be measured or counted. And it will
happen that in the very place where it was said to them,
'You are not My people,' they will be called 'sons of the
living God.'[6] 11 Then the people of Judah and of Israel will be
gathered together, and they will appoint for themselves one
leader, and will go up out of the land. For great will be the
day of Jezreel.

Hosea 2

Israel's Adultery Rebuked

1 "Say of your brothers, 'My people,'
and of your sisters, 'My loved one.'[7][8]
2 Rebuke your mother,
rebuke her,
for she is not My wife,
and I am not her husband.
Let her remove the adultery from her face
and the unfaithfulness from between her breasts.
3 Otherwise, I will strip her naked
and expose her like the day of her birth.
I will make her like a desert
and turn her into a parched land,
and I will let her die of thirst.
4 I will have no compassion on her children,
because they are the children of adultery.
5 For their mother has played the harlot
and has conceived them in disgrace.
For she thought,
'I will go after my lovers,
who give me bread and water,
wool and linen, oil and drink.'
6 Therefore, behold,
I will hedge up her path with thorns;
I will enclose her with a wall,
so she cannot find her way.[9]
7 She will pursue her lovers but not catch them;
she will seek them but not find them.
Then she will say,
'I will return to my first husband,
for then I was better off than now.'
8 For she does not acknowledge
that it was I who gave her grain,
new wine, and oil,
who lavished on her silver and gold—
which they crafted for Baal.
9 Therefore I will take back My grain in its time
and My new wine in its season;
I will take away My wool and linen,
which were given to cover her nakedness.
10 And then I will expose her lewdness
in the sight of her lovers,
and no one will deliver her
out of My hands.
11 I will put an end to all her exultation:
her feasts, New Moons, and Sabbaths—
all her appointed feasts.
12 I will destroy her vines and fig trees,
which she thinks are the wages paid by her lovers.
So I will make them into a thicket,
and the beasts of the field will devour them.
13 I will punish her for the days of the Baals
when she burned incense to them,

---

1. Hebrew *Joash*, a variant of *Jehoash*
2. *Jezreel* means *God sows*; also in verse 11.
3. *Lo-ruhamah* means *she has not received mercy*.
4. *Lo-ammi* means *not My people*.
5. Hebrew *I am not yours*
6. Cited in Romans 9:26
7. Hebrew *Ammi*
8. Or *Mercy is shown*; Hebrew *Ruhamah*, which means *she has received mercy*
9. Hebrew *your path*

when she adorned herself with rings and jewelry,
and went after her lovers.
But Me she forgot,"
declares the LORD.

God's Mercy to Israel

14 "Therefore, behold, I will allure her
and lead her to the wilderness,
and speak to her tenderly.
15 There I will give back her vineyards
and make the Valley of Achor
into a gateway of hope.
There she will respond as she did
in the days of her youth,
as in the day she came up out of Egypt.[10]
16 In that day,"
declares the LORD,
"you will call Me 'my Husband,'
and no longer call Me 'my Master.'[11][12]
17 For I will remove from her lips the names of the Baals;
no longer will their names be invoked.
18 On that day I will make a covenant for them
with the beasts of the field and the birds of the air
and the creatures that crawl on the ground.
And I will abolish bow and sword
and battle in the land,
and will make them lie down in safety.
19 So I will betroth you to Me forever;
I will betroth you in righteousness and justice,
in loving devotion and compassion.[13]
20 And I will betroth you in faithfulness,
and you will know the LORD."
21 "On that day I will respond—"
declares the LORD—
"I will respond to the heavens,
and they will respond to the earth.
22 And the earth will respond to the grain,
to the new wine and oil,
and they will respond to Jezreel.[14]
23 And I will sow her as My own in the land,
and I will have compassion on 'No Compassion.'
I will say to those called 'Not My People,'
'You are My people,'
and they will say,
'You are my God.'"[15][16][17]

Hosea 3

Hosea Redeems His Wife

(Zechariah 2:6–13)

1 Then the LORD said to me, "Go show love to your wife again, though she is loved by another and is an adulteress. Love her as the LORD loves the Israelites, though they turn to other gods and love to offer raisin cakes to idols."[18][19]
2 So I bought her for fifteen shekels of silver and a homer and a lethech of barley.[20][21]
3 Then I said to her, "You must live with me for many days; you must not be promiscuous or belong to another, and I will do the same for you."
4 For the Israelites must live many days without king or prince, without sacrifice or sacred pillar, and without ephod or idol.
5 Afterward, the people of Israel will return and seek the LORD their God and David their king. They will come trembling to the LORD and to His goodness in the last days.

Hosea 4

God's Case against His People

1 Hear the word of the LORD,
O children of Israel,
for the LORD has a case
against the people of the land:
"There is no truth, no loving devotion,
and no knowledge of God in the land!
2 Cursing and lying,
murder and stealing,
and adultery are rampant;
one act of bloodshed follows another.
3 Therefore the land mourns,
and all who dwell in it will waste away
with the beasts of the field and the birds of the air;
even the fish of the sea disappear.
4 But let no man contend;
let no man offer reproof;
for your people are like those
who contend with a priest.[22]
5 You will stumble by day,
and the prophet will stumble with you by night;
so I will destroy your mother—
6 My people are destroyed
for lack of knowledge.
Because you have rejected knowledge,
I will also reject you as My priests.
Since you have forgotten the law of your God,

---

10. *Achor* means *trouble*.
11. Hebrew *my Ishi*
12. Hebrew *my Baal*
13. Forms of the Hebrew *chesed* are translated here and in most cases throughout the Scriptures as *loving devotion*; the range of meaning includes *love*, *goodness*, *kindness*, *faithfulness*, and *mercy*, as well as *loyalty to a covenant*.
14. *Jezreel* means *God sows*.
15. Hebrew *Lo-ruhamah*; LXX *I will love her who was not loved*
16. Hebrew *Lo-ammi*
17. Cited in Romans 9:25 and 1 Peter 2:10
18. Or *Go show love to a woman who is loved by another*
19. Literally *and love raisin cakes*
20. *15 shekels* is approximately 6 ounces or 171 grams of silver.
21. Or *a homer and a half of barley*; that is, a total of approximately 9.36 bushels or 330 liters (probably about 436 pounds or 198 kilograms of barley); LXX *a homer of barley and a wineskin full of wine*
22. Or *for My case is against you, O priests*

I will also forget your children.
7 The more they multiplied,
the more they sinned against Me;
they exchanged their Glory
for a thing of disgrace.[23]
8 They feed on the sins of My people
and set their hearts on iniquity.[24]
9 And it shall be
like people, like priest.
I will punish both of them for their ways
and repay them for their deeds.
10 They will eat but not be satisfied;
they will be promiscuous but not multiply.
For they have abandoned the LORD to give themselves
11 to promiscuity, wine, and new wine,
which take away understanding.
12 My people consult their wooden idols,
and their divining rods inform them.
For a spirit of prostitution leads them astray
and they have played the harlot against their God.
13 They sacrifice on the mountaintops
and burn offerings on the hills,
under oak, poplar, and terebinth,
because their shade is pleasant.
And so your daughters turn to prostitution
and your daughters-in-law to adultery.
14 I will not punish your daughters
when they prostitute themselves,
nor your daughters-in-law
when they commit adultery.
For the men themselves go off with prostitutes
and offer sacrifices with shrine prostitutes.
So a people without understanding
will come to ruin.
15 Though you prostitute yourself, O Israel,
may Judah avoid such guilt!
Do not journey to Gilgal,
do not go up to Beth-aven,
and do not swear on oath,
'As surely as the LORD lives!'[25]
16 For Israel is as obstinate
as a stubborn heifer.
Can the LORD now shepherd them
like lambs in an open meadow?
17 Ephraim is joined to idols;
leave him alone![26]
18 When their liquor is gone,
they turn to prostitution;
their rulers dearly love disgrace.[27]
19 The whirlwind has wrapped them in its wings,
and their sacrifices will bring them shame.[28]

Hosea 5

Judgment on Israel and Judah

1 "Hear this, O priests!
Take heed, O house of Israel!
Give ear, O royal house!
For this judgment is against you
because you have been a snare at Mizpah,
a net spread out on Tabor.
2 The rebels are deep in slaughter;
but I will chastise them all.
3 I know all about Ephraim,
and Israel is not hidden from Me.
For now, O Ephraim,
you have turned to prostitution;
Israel is defiled.[29]
4 Their deeds do not permit them
to return to their God,
for a spirit of prostitution is within them,
and they do not know the LORD.
5 Israel's arrogance testifies against them;
Israel and Ephraim stumble in their iniquity;
even Judah stumbles with them.
6 They go with their flocks and herds
to seek the LORD,
but they do not find Him;
He has withdrawn Himself from them.
7 They have been unfaithful to the LORD;
for they have borne illegitimate children.
Now the New Moon will devour them
along with their land.[30]
8 Blow the ram's horn in Gibeah,
the trumpet in Ramah;
raise the battle cry in Beth-aven:
Lead on, O Benjamin![31]
9 Ephraim will be laid waste
on the day of rebuke.
Among the tribes of Israel
I proclaim what is certain.
10 The princes of Judah
are like those who move boundary stones;
I will pour out My fury
upon them like water.[32]
11 Ephraim is oppressed, crushed in judgment,
for he is determined to follow worthless idols.[33]

---

23. Or *they exchanged their glorious God* (Syriac); MT *I will exchange their glory*
24. Or *the sin offerings*
25. *Beth-aven* means *house of wickedness*. This is a derogatory term for Bethel, which means *house of God*; see 1 Kings 12:28–29.
26. That is, the northern kingdom of Israel
27. Hebrew *her shields*
28. Hebrew *has wrapped her*
29. That is, the northern kingdom of Israel; also in verses 5, 9, 11, 12, 13, and 14
30. Or *their New Moon feast* or *the coming month*
31. *Beth-aven* means *house of wickedness*. This is a derogatory term for Bethel, which means *house of God*; see 1 Kings 12:28–29.
32. See Proverbs 22:28 and Proverbs 23:10.

12 So I am like a moth to Ephraim,
and like decay to the house of Judah.
13 When Ephraim saw his sickness
and Judah his wound,
then Ephraim turned to Assyria
and sent to the great king.
But he cannot cure you
or heal your wound.[34]
14 For I am like a lion to Ephraim
and like a young lion to the house of Judah.
I, even I, will tear them to pieces
and then go away.
I will carry them off
where no one can rescue them.
15 Then I will return to My place
until they admit their guilt and seek My face;
in their affliction they will earnestly seek Me."

Hosea 6

The Unrepentance of Israel and Judah

1 Come, let us return to the LORD.
For He has torn us to pieces,
but He will heal us;
He has wounded us,
but He will bind up our wounds.
2 After two days He will revive us;
on the third day He will raise us up,
that we may live in His presence.
3 So let us know—
let us press on to know the LORD.
As surely as the sun rises,
He will appear;
He will come to us like the rain,
like the spring showers that water the earth.
4 What shall I do with you, O Ephraim?
What shall I do with you, O Judah?
For your loyalty is like a morning mist,
like the early dew that vanishes.[35]
5 Therefore I have hewn them by the prophets;
I have slain them by the words of My mouth,
and My judgments go forth like lightning.
6 For I desire mercy, not sacrifice,
and the knowledge of God
rather than burnt offerings.[36]
7 But they, like Adam, have transgressed the covenant;
there they were unfaithful to Me.[37]
8 Gilead is a city of evildoers,
tracked with footprints of blood.
9 Like raiders who lie in ambush,
so does a band of priests;
they murder on the way to Shechem;
surely they have committed atrocities.
10 In the house of Israel
I have seen a horrible thing:
Ephraim practices prostitution there,
and Israel is defiled.
11 Also for you, O Judah,
a harvest is appointed,
when I restore
My people from captivity.[38]

Hosea 7

Ephraim's Iniquity

1 When I heal Israel,
the iniquity of Ephraim will be exposed,
as well as the crimes of Samaria.
For they practice deceit and thieves break in;
bandits raid in the streets.[39]
2 But they fail to consider in their hearts
that I remember all their evil.
Now their deeds are all around them;
they are before My face.
3 They delight the king with their evil,
and the princes with their lies.
4 They are all adulterers,
like an oven heated by a baker
who needs not stoke the fire
from the kneading to the rising of the dough.
5 The princes are inflamed with wine
on the day of our king;
so he joins hands
with those who mock him.
6 For they prepare their heart like an oven
while they lie in wait;
all night their anger smolders;
in the morning it blazes like a flaming fire.[40]
7 All of them are hot as an oven,
and they devour their rulers.
All their kings fall;
not one of them calls upon Me.
8 Ephraim mixes with the nations;
Ephraim is an unturned cake.
9 Foreigners consume his strength,
but he does not notice.
Even his hair is streaked with gray,
but he does not know.
10 Israel's arrogance testifies against them,
yet they do not return to the LORD their God;
despite all this, they do not seek Him.
11 So Ephraim has become like a silly, senseless dove—

---

33. Or *to follow human precepts*
34. Or *to King Jareb*
35. That is, the northern kingdom of Israel; also in verse 10
36. Cited in Matthew 9:13 and Matthew 12:7
37. Or *As at Adam, they have transgressed*
38. Or *restore the fortunes of My people*
39. That is, the northern kingdom of Israel; also in verses 8 and 11
40. Literally *their baker sleeps*

calling out to Egypt, then turning to Assyria.
12 As they go, I will spread My net over them;
I will bring them down like birds of the air.
I will chastise them
when I hear them flocking together.[41]
13 Woe to them, for they have strayed from Me!
Destruction to them, for they have rebelled against Me!
Though I would redeem them,
they speak lies against Me.
14 They do not cry out to Me from their hearts
when they wail upon their beds.
They slash themselves for grain and new wine,
but turn away from Me.[42]
15 Although I trained and strengthened their arms,
they plot evil against Me.
16 They turn, but not to the Most High;
they are like a faulty bow.
Their leaders will fall by the sword
for the cursing of their tongue;
for this they will be ridiculed
in the land of Egypt.

Hosea 8

Israel Will Reap the Whirlwind

1 Put the ram's horn to your lips!
An eagle looms over the house of the LORD,
because the people have transgressed My covenant
and rebelled against My law.
2 Israel cries out to Me,
"O our God, we know You!"
3 But Israel has rejected good;
an enemy will pursue him.
4 They set up kings, but not by Me.
They make princes, but without My approval.
With their silver and gold they make themselves idols,
to their own destruction.
5 He has rejected your calf, O Samaria.
My anger burns against them.
How long will they be
incapable of innocence?[43]
6 For this thing is from Israel—
a craftsman made it, and it is not God.
It will be broken to pieces,
that calf of Samaria.
7 For they sow the wind,
and they shall reap the whirlwind.
There is no standing grain;
what sprouts fails to yield flour.
Even if it should produce,
the foreigners would swallow it up.
8 Israel is swallowed up!
Now they are among the nations
like a worthless vessel.
9 For they have gone up to Assyria
like a wild donkey on its own.
Ephraim has hired lovers.[44]
10 Though they hire allies among the nations,
I will now round them up,
and they will begin to diminish
under the oppression of the king of princes.
11 Though Ephraim multiplied the altars for sin,
they became his altars for sinning.
12 Though I wrote for them the great things of My law,
they regarded them as something strange.
13 Though they offer sacrifices as gifts to Me,
and though they eat the meat,
the LORD does not accept them.
Now He will remember their iniquity and punish their sins:
They will return to Egypt.
14 Israel has forgotten his Maker and built palaces;
Judah has multiplied its fortified cities.
But I will send fire upon their cities,
and it will consume their citadels.

Hosea 9

Israel's Punishment

1 Do not rejoice, O Israel,
with exultation like the nations,
for you have played the harlot against your God;
you have made love for hire on every threshing floor.
2 The threshing floor and winepress will not feed them,
and the new wine will fail them.
3 They will not remain
in the land of the LORD;
Ephraim will return to Egypt
and eat unclean food in Assyria.[45]
4 They will not pour out wine offerings to the LORD,
and their sacrifices will not please Him,
but will be to them like the bread of mourners;
all who eat will be defiled.
For their bread will be for themselves;
it will not enter the house of the LORD.
5 What will you do on the appointed day,
on the day of the LORD's feast?
6 For even if they flee destruction,
Egypt will gather them
and Memphis will bury them.
Their precious silver will be taken over by thistles,
and thorns will overrun their tents.
7 The days of punishment have come;
the days of retribution have arrived—
let Israel know it.
The prophet is called a fool,
and the inspired man insane,

---

41. Or *I will chastise them according to what was reported against them in the assembly.*
42. Some Hebrew manuscripts and LXX; see 1 Kings 18:28. Most Hebrew manuscripts *They gather together*
43. Or *calf idol*; see 1 Kings 12:29.
44. That is, the northern kingdom of Israel; also in verse 11
45. That is, the northern kingdom of Israel; similarly in verses 8, 11, 13, and 16

because of the greatness
of your iniquity and hostility.
8 The prophet is Ephraim's watchman,
along with my God,
yet the snare of the fowler lies on all his paths.
Hostility is in the house of his God![46]
9 They have deeply corrupted themselves
as in the days of Gibeah;
He will remember their guilt;
He will punish their sins.
10 I found Israel like grapes in the wilderness.
I saw your fathers as the firstfruits
of the fig tree in its first season.
But they went to Baal-peor,
and consecrated themselves to Shame;
so they became as detestable
as the thing they loved.
11 Ephraim's glory will fly away like a bird,
with no birth, no pregnancy, and no conception.
12 Even if they raise their children,
I will bereave them of each one.
Yes, woe be to them
when I turn away from them!
13 I have seen Ephraim, like Tyre,
planted in a meadow.
But Ephraim will bring out
his children for slaughter.
14 Give them, O LORD—
what will You give?
Give them wombs that miscarry
and breasts that dry up!
15 All their evil appears at Gilgal,
for there I hated them.
I will drive them from My house
for the wickedness of their deeds.
I will no longer love them;
all their leaders are rebellious.
16 Ephraim is struck down;
their root is withered;
they cannot bear fruit.
Even if they bear children,
I will slay the darlings of their wombs.
17 My God will reject them
because they have not obeyed Him;
and they shall be wanderers
among the nations.

Hosea 10

Retribution for Israel's Sin

1 Israel was a luxuriant vine,
yielding fruit for himself.
The more his fruit increased,
the more he increased the altars.
The better his land produced,
the better he made the sacred pillars.
2 Their hearts are devious;
now they must bear their guilt.
The LORD will break down their altars
and demolish their sacred pillars.
3 Surely now they will say,
"We have no king,
for we do not revere the LORD.
What can a king do for us?"
4 They speak mere words;
with false oaths they make covenants.
So judgment springs up
like poisonous weeds in the furrows of a field.
5 The people of Samaria will fear
for the calf of Beth-aven.
Indeed, its people will mourn over it
with its idolatrous priests—
those who rejoiced in its glory—
for it has been taken from them into exile.[47]
6 Yes, it will be carried to Assyria
as tribute to the great king.
Ephraim will be seized with shame;
Israel will be ashamed of its wooden idols.[48][49][50]
7 Samaria will be carried off with her king
like a twig on the surface of the water.
8 The high places of Aven will be destroyed—
it is the sin of Israel;
thorns and thistles will overgrow their altars.
Then they will say to the mountains, "Cover us!"
and to the hills, "Fall on us!"[51][52]
9 Since the days of Gibeah you have sinned, O Israel,
and there you have remained.
Did not the battle in Gibeah
overtake the sons of iniquity?[53]
10 I will chasten them when I please;
nations will be gathered against them
to put them in bondage
for their double transgression.
11 Ephraim is a well-trained heifer that loves to thresh;
but I will place a yoke on her fair neck.
I will harness Ephraim, Judah will plow,
and Jacob will break the hard ground.
12 Sow for yourselves righteousness
and reap the fruit of loving devotion;
break up your unplowed ground.

---

46. Or *The prophet is the watchman over Ephraim, the people of my God*
47. *Beth-aven* means *house of wickedness*. This is a derogatory term for Bethel, which means *house of God*; see 1 Kings 12:28–29.
48. Or *to King Jareb*
49. That is, the northern kingdom of Israel; also in verse 11
50. Or *of its own counsel*
51. Or *of wickedness*; *Aven* is a reference to Beth-aven (a derogatory term for Bethel); see verse 5.
52. Cited in Luke 23:30; see also Revelation 6:16.
53. Or *Did not the battle overtake the sons of iniquity in Gibeah?*

For it is time to seek the LORD
until He comes and sends righteousness
upon you like rain.
13 You have plowed wickedness and reaped injustice;
you have eaten the fruit of lies.
Because you have trusted in your own way
and in the multitude of your mighty men,
14 the roar of battle will rise against your people,
so that all your fortresses will be demolished
as Shalman devastated Beth-arbel
in the day of battle,
when mothers were dashed to pieces
along with their children.
15 Thus it will be done to you, O Bethel,
because of your great wickedness.
When the day dawns,
the king of Israel will be utterly cut off.

Hosea 11

Out of Egypt I Called My Son

(Matthew 2:13–15)

1 When Israel was a child, I loved him,
and out of Egypt I called My son.[54]
2 But the more I called Israel,
the farther they departed from Me.
They sacrificed to the Baals
and burned incense to carved images.[55]
3 It was I who taught Ephraim to walk,
taking them by the arms,
but they never realized
that it was I who healed them.[56]
4 I led them with cords of kindness,
with ropes of love;
I lifted the yoke from their necks
and bent down to feed them.
5 Will they not return to the land of Egypt
and be ruled by Assyria
because they refused to repent?
6 A sword will flash through their cities;
it will destroy the bars of their gates
and consume them in their own plans.
7 My people are bent on turning from Me.
Though they call to the Most High,
He will by no means exalt them.

God's Love for Israel

8 How could I give you up, O Ephraim?
How could I surrender you, O Israel?
How could I make you like Admah?
How could I treat you like Zeboiim?
My heart is turned within Me;
My compassion is stirred!
9 I will not execute the full fury of My anger;
I will not destroy Ephraim again.
For I am God and not man—
the Holy One among you—
and I will not come in wrath.
10 They will walk after the LORD;
He will roar like a lion.
When He roars,
His children will come trembling from the west.
11 They will come trembling like birds from Egypt
and like doves from the land of Assyria.
Then I will settle them in their homes,
declares the LORD.
12 Ephraim surrounds Me with lies,
the house of Israel with deceit;
but Judah still walks with God
and is faithful to the Holy One.[57]

Hosea 12

A Reproof of Ephraim, Judah, and Jacob

1 Ephraim feeds on the wind
and pursues the east wind all day long;
he multiplies lies and violence;
he makes a covenant with Assyria
and sends olive oil to Egypt.[58]
2 The LORD has a charge to bring against Judah.
He will punish Jacob according to his ways
and repay him according to his deeds.[59]
3 In the womb he grasped his brother's heel,
and in his vigor he wrestled with God.
4 Yes, he struggled with the angel and prevailed;
he wept and sought His favor;
he found Him at Bethel
and spoke with Him there—[60][61]
5 the LORD God of Hosts,
the LORD is His name of renown.
6 But you must return to your God;
maintain love and justice,
and always wait on your God.
7 A merchant loves to defraud
with dishonest scales in his hands.
8 And Ephraim boasts: "How rich I have become!
I have found wealth for myself.
In all my labors, they can find in me
no iniquity that is sinful."
9 But I am the LORD your God
ever since the land of Egypt.
I will again make you dwell in tents,
as in the days of the appointed feast.

---

54. Cited in Matthew 2:15
55. LXX; Hebrew *The more they called them, the more they went from them.*
56. That is, the northern kingdom of Israel; also in verses 8, 9, and 12
57. Or *and Judah is unruly against God, the faithful Holy One*
58. That is, the northern kingdom of Israel; also in verses 8 and 14
59. *Jacob* means *he grasps the heel* or *he deceives*.
60. Or *Angel*
61. LXX and Syriac; MT *and there He spoke with us*

10 I spoke through the prophets
and multiplied their visions;
I gave parables through the prophets.
11 Is there iniquity in Gilead?
They will surely come to nothing.
Do they sacrifice bulls in Gilgal?
Indeed, their altars will be heaps of stones
in the furrows of the field.
12 Jacob fled to the land of Aram
and Israel worked for a wife—
for a wife he tended sheep.[62]
13 But by a prophet the LORD brought Israel out of Egypt,
and by a prophet he was preserved.
14 Ephraim has provoked bitter anger,
so his Lord will leave his bloodguilt upon him
and repay him for his contempt.

Hosea 13

God's Anger against Israel

1 When Ephraim spoke, there was trembling;
he was exalted in Israel.
But he incurred guilt through Baal,
and he died.[63]
2 Now they sin more and more
and make for themselves cast images,
idols skillfully made from their silver,
all of them the work of craftsmen.
People say of them,
"They offer human sacrifice
and kiss the calves!"[64]
3 Therefore they will be like the morning mist,
like the early dew that vanishes,
like chaff blown from a threshing floor,
like smoke through an open window.
4 Yet I am the LORD your God
ever since the land of Egypt;
you know no God but Me,
for there is no Savior besides Me.
5 I knew you in the wilderness,
in the land of drought.
6 When they had pasture,
they became satisfied;
when they were satisfied,
their hearts became proud,
and as a result they forgot Me.
7 So like a lion I will pounce on them;
like a leopard I will lurk by the path.
8 Like a bear robbed of her cubs I will attack them,
and I will tear open their chests.
There I will devour them like a lion,
like a wild beast tearing them apart.

Death and Resurrection

(1 Corinthians 15:50–58)

9 You are destroyed, O Israel,
because you are against Me—
against your helper.
10 Where is your king now
to save you in all your cities,
and the rulers to whom you said,
"Give me a king and princes"?[65]
11 So in My anger I gave you a king,
and in My wrath I took him away.
12 The iniquity of Ephraim is bound up;
his sin is stored up.
13 Labor pains come upon him,
but he is an unwise son.
When the time arrives,
he fails to present himself at the opening of the womb.
14 I will ransom them from the power of Sheol;
I will redeem them from Death.
Where, O Death, are your plagues?
Where, O Sheol, is your sting?
Compassion is hidden from My eyes.[66][67]

Judgment on Samaria

15 Although he flourishes among his brothers,
an east wind will come—
a wind from the LORD
rising up from the desert.
His fountain will fail,
and his spring will run dry.
The wind will plunder his treasury
of every precious article.
16 Samaria will bear her guilt
because she has rebelled against her God.
They will fall by the sword;
their little ones will be dashed to pieces,
and their pregnant women ripped open.

Hosea 14

A Call to Repentance

(Jeremiah 3:11–25; Zechariah 1:1–6)

1 Return, O Israel, to the LORD your God,
for you have stumbled by your iniquity.
2 Bring your confessions
and return to the LORD.
Say to Him: "Take away all our iniquity
and receive us graciously,
that we may present
the fruit of our lips.[68]
3 Assyria will not save us,

---

62. That is, northwest Mesopotamia
63. That is, the northern kingdom of Israel; also in verse 12
64. Or *"The men who sacrifice kiss the calves!"* See 1 Kings 19:18.
65. Or *Shall I be your King now*
66. Or *Shall I ransom them from the power of Sheol? Shall I redeem them from Death?*
67. LXX *Where, O Death, is your penalty? Where, O Hades, is your sting?* Cited in 1 Corinthians 15:55
68. LXX and Syriac; Hebrew *that we may present our lips as sacrificial bulls*

nor will we ride on horses.
We will never again say, ‘Our gods!’
to the work of our own hands.
For in You the fatherless find compassion.”

A Promise of God’s Blessing

4 I will heal their apostasy;
I will freely love them,
for My anger has turned away from them.
5 I will be like the dew to Israel;
he will blossom like the lily
and take root like the cedars of Lebanon.
6 His shoots will sprout,
and his splendor will be like the olive tree,
his fragrance like the cedars of Lebanon.
7 They will return and dwell in his shade;
they will grow grain and blossom like the vine.
His renown will be like the wine of Lebanon.
8 O Ephraim, what have I to do
anymore with idols?
It is I who answer and watch over him.
I am like a flourishing cypress;
your fruit comes from Me.[69][70]
9 Whoever is wise, let him understand these things;
whoever is discerning, let him know them.
For the ways of the LORD are right,
and the righteous walk in them
but the rebellious stumble in them.

69. That is, the northern kingdom of Israel
70. Or *pine* or *juniper* or *fir*

Joel

1 2 3

Joel 1

The Invasion of Locusts

1 This is the word of the LORD that came to Joel son of Pethuel:

2 Hear this, O elders;
and give ear, all who dwell in the land.
Has anything like this ever happened in your days
or in the days of your fathers?
3 Tell it to your children;
let your children tell it to their children,
and their children to the next generation.
4 What the devouring locust has left,
the swarming locust has eaten;
what the swarming locust has left,
the young locust has eaten;
and what the young locust has left,
the destroying locust has eaten.[1]
5 Wake up, you drunkards, and weep;
wail, all you drinkers of wine,
because of the sweet wine,
for it has been cut off from your mouth.
6 For a nation has invaded My land,
powerful and without number;
its teeth are the teeth of a lion,
and its fangs are the fangs of a lioness.
7 It has laid waste My grapevine
and splintered My fig tree.
It has stripped off the bark and thrown it away;
the branches have turned white.

A Call to Mourning

8 Wail like a virgin dressed in sackcloth,
grieving for the husband of her youth.
9 Grain and drink offerings have been cut off
from the house of the LORD;
the priests are in mourning,
those who minister before the LORD.
10 The field is ruined;
the land mourns.
For the grain is destroyed,
the new wine is dried up, and the oil fails.
11 Be dismayed, O farmers,
wail, O vinedressers,
over the wheat and barley,
because the harvest of the field has perished.
12 The grapevine is dried up,
and the fig tree is withered;
the pomegranate, palm, and apple—
all the trees of the orchard—are withered.
Surely the joy of mankind has dried up.

A Call to Repentance

(Amos 5:4–15; Zephaniah 2:1–3; Luke 13:1–5)

13 Put on sackcloth and lament, O priests;
wail, O ministers of the altar.
Come, spend the night in sackcloth,
O ministers of my God,
because the grain and drink offerings
are withheld from the house of your God.
14 Consecrate a fast;
proclaim a solemn assembly!
Gather the elders
and all the residents of the land
to the house of the LORD your God,
and cry out to the LORD.
15 Alas for the day!
For the Day of the LORD is near,
and it will come
as destruction from the Almighty.[2]
16 Has not the food been cut off
before our very eyes—
joy and gladness
from the house of our God?
17 The seeds lie shriveled beneath the clods;
the storehouses are in ruins;
the granaries are broken down,
for the grain has withered away.
18 How the cattle groan!
The herds wander in confusion
because they have no pasture.
Even the flocks of sheep are suffering.
19 To You, O LORD, I call,
for fire has consumed the open pastures
and flames have scorched all the trees of the field.
20 Even the beasts of the field pant for You,
for the streams of water have dried up,
and fire has consumed the open pastures.

Joel 2

The Army of Locusts

(Amos 7:1–9)

1 Blow the ram's horn in Zion;
sound the alarm on My holy mountain!
Let all who dwell in the land tremble,
for the Day of the LORD is coming;
indeed, it is near—
2 a day of darkness and gloom,

1. The precise identification of the four kinds of locusts mentioned here is uncertain.
2. Hebrew *Shaddai*

a day of clouds and blackness.
Like the dawn overspreading the mountains
a great and strong army appears,
such as never was of old,
nor will ever be in ages to come.
3 Before them a fire devours,
and behind them a flame scorches.
The land before them is like the Garden of Eden,
but behind them, it is like a desert wasteland—
surely nothing will escape them.
4 Their appearance is like that of horses,
and they gallop like swift steeds.[3]
5 With a sound like that of chariots
they bound over the mountaintops,
like the crackling of fire consuming stubble,
like a mighty army deployed for battle.
6 Nations writhe in horror before them;
every face turns pale.
7 They charge like mighty men;
they scale the walls like men of war.
Each one marches in formation,
not swerving from the course.
8 They do not jostle one another;
each proceeds in his path.
They burst through the defenses,
never breaking ranks.
9 They storm the city;
they run along the wall;
they climb into houses,
entering through windows like thieves.
10 Before them the earth quakes;
the heavens tremble.
The sun and moon grow dark,
and the stars lose their brightness.
11 The LORD raises His voice
in the presence of His army.
Indeed, His camp is very large,
for mighty are those who obey His command.
For the Day of the LORD is great and very dreadful.
Who can endure it?

Return with All Your Heart

12 "Yet even now,"
declares the LORD,
"return to Me with all your heart,
with fasting, weeping, and mourning."
13 So rend your hearts and not your garments,
and return to the LORD your God.
For He is gracious and compassionate,
slow to anger, abounding in loving devotion.
And He relents from sending disaster.[4]
14 Who knows? He may turn and relent
and leave a blessing behind Him—
grain and drink offerings
for the LORD your God.
15 Blow the ram's horn in Zion,
consecrate a fast,
proclaim a sacred assembly.
16 Gather the people, sanctify the congregation,
assemble the aged, gather the children,
even those nursing at the breast.
Let the bridegroom leave his room,
and the bride her chamber.
17 Let the priests who minister before the LORD
weep between the portico and the altar,
saying, "Spare Your people, O LORD,
and do not make Your heritage a reproach,
an object of scorn among the nations.
Why should they say among the peoples,
'Where is their God?'"

Restoration Promised

18 Then the LORD became jealous for His land,
and He spared His people.
19 And the LORD answered His people:
"Behold, I will send you
grain, new wine, and oil,
and by them you will be satisfied.
I will never again make you
a reproach among the nations.
20 The northern army I will drive away from you,
banishing it to a barren and desolate land,
its front ranks into the Eastern Sea,
and its rear guard into the Western Sea.
And its stench will rise;
its foul odor will ascend.
For He has done great things.[5][6]
21 Do not be afraid, O land;
rejoice and be glad,
for the LORD has done great things.
22 Do not be afraid, O beasts of the field,
for the open pastures have turned green,
the trees bear their fruit,
and the fig tree and vine yield their best.[7]
23 Be glad, O children of Zion,
and rejoice in the LORD your God,
for He has given you the autumn rains
for your vindication.
He sends you showers,
both autumn and spring rains, as before.
24 The threshing floors will be full of grain,
and the vats will overflow with new wine and oil.
25 I will repay you for the years eaten by locusts—
the swarming locust, the young locust,

---

3. Or *like charioteers* or *like cavalry*
4. Forms of the Hebrew *chesed* are translated here and in most cases throughout the Scriptures as *loving devotion*; the range of meaning includes *love*, *goodness*, *kindness*, *faithfulness*, and *mercy*, as well as *loyalty to a covenant.*
5. That is, the Dead Sea
6. That is, the Mediterranean Sea, also called the Great Sea
7. Literally *their strength*

the destroying locust, and the devouring locust—
My great army that I sent against you.[8]
[26]You will have plenty to eat,
until you are satisfied.
You will praise the name of the LORD your God,
who has worked wonders for you.
My people will never again
be put to shame.
[27]Then you will know that I am present in Israel
and that I am the LORD your God,
and there is no other.
My people will never again
be put to shame.

I Will Pour Out My Spirit

(Acts 2:14–36)

[28]And afterward, I will pour out My Spirit on all people.
Your sons and daughters will prophesy,
your old men will dream dreams,
your young men will see visions.
[29]Even on My menservants and maidservants,
I will pour out My Spirit in those days.
[30]I will show wonders in the heavens and on the earth,
blood and fire and columns of smoke.[9]
[31]The sun will be turned to darkness
and the moon to blood
before the coming of the great and awesome Day of the LORD.[10]
[32]And everyone who calls on the name of the LORD
will be saved;
for on Mount Zion and in Jerusalem
there will be deliverance, as the LORD has promised,
among the remnant called by the LORD.[11]

Joel 3

The LORD Judges the Nations

[1] "Yes, in those days and at that time,
when I restore Judah and Jerusalem from captivity,[12]
[2] I will gather all the nations
and bring them down to the Valley of Jehoshaphat.
There I will enter into judgment against them
concerning My people, My inheritance, Israel,
whom they have scattered among the nations
as they divided up My land.[13]
[3] They cast lots for My people;
they bartered a boy for a prostitute
and sold a girl for wine to drink.
[4]Now what do you have against Me, O Tyre, Sidon, and all the regions of Philistia? Are you rendering against Me a recompense? If you retaliate against Me, I will swiftly and speedily return your recompense upon your heads.[5]For you took My silver and gold and carried off My finest treasures to your temples.[14][6]You sold the people of Judah and Jerusalem to the Greeks, to send them far from their homeland.[15]
[7]Behold, I will rouse them from the places to which you sold them; I will return your recompense upon your heads.[8]I will sell your sons and daughters into the hands of the people of Judah, and they will sell them to the Sabeans—to a distant nation."
Indeed, the LORD has spoken.
[9] Proclaim this among the nations:
"Prepare for war;
rouse the mighty men;
let all the men of war
advance and attack!
[10]Beat your plowshares into swords
and your pruning hooks into spears.
Let the weak say, 'I am strong!'
[11]Come quickly, all you surrounding nations,
and gather yourselves.
Bring down Your mighty ones,
O LORD.
[12]Let the nations be roused
and advance to the Valley of Jehoshaphat,
for there I will sit down
to judge all the nations on every side.
[13]Swing the sickle,
for the harvest is ripe.
Come, trample the grapes,
for the winepress is full;
the wine vats overflow
because their wickedness is great.[16]
[14]Multitudes, multitudes
in the valley of decision!
For the Day of the LORD is near
in the valley of decision.
[15]The sun and moon will grow dark,
and the stars will no longer shine.
[16]The LORD will roar from Zion
and raise His voice from Jerusalem;
heaven and earth will tremble.
But the LORD will be a refuge for His people,
a stronghold for the people of Israel.

Blessings for God's People

[17]Then you will know that I am the LORD your God,
who dwells in Zion, My holy mountain.
Jerusalem will be holy,
never again to be overrun by foreigners.
[18]And in that day the mountains will drip with sweet wine,

---

8. The precise identification of the four kinds of insects mentioned here is uncertain.
9. LXX *clouds* or *billows*
10. Or *dreadful*; LXX *glorious*
11. Cited in Acts 2:17–21 and Romans 10:13
12. Or *restore the fortunes of Judah and Jerusalem*
13. *Jehoshaphat* means *the LORD judges*; also in verse 12.
14. Or *palaces*
15. Or *to the peoples of Javan*
16. LXX *the harvest has come*; see also Mark 4:29.

and the hills will flow with milk.
All the streams of Judah will run with water,
and a spring will flow from the house of the LORD
to water the Valley of Acacias.[17]
19 Egypt will become desolate,
and Edom a desert wasteland,
because of the violence done to the people of Judah,
in whose land they shed innocent blood.
20 But Judah will be inhabited forever,
and Jerusalem from generation to generation.
21 For I will avenge their blood,
which I have not yet avenged."

For the LORD dwells in Zion.[18]

17. Or *Valley of Shittim*
18. Or *For I will pardon their bloodguilt, which I have not yet pardoned.*

Amos

Amos 1

Judgment on Israel's Neighbors

(Jeremiah 12:14–17)

1 These are the words of Amos, who was among the
sheepherders of Tekoa—what he saw concerning Israel two
years before the earthquake, in the days when Uzziah was
king of Judah and Jeroboam son of Jehoash was king of
Israel.[1][2][3] 2 He said:

"The LORD roars from Zion
and raises His voice from Jerusalem;
the pastures of the shepherds mourn,
and the summit of Carmel withers."

3 This is what the LORD says:
"For three transgressions of Damascus, even four,
I will not revoke My judgment,
because they threshed Gilead
with sledges of iron.[4]
4 So I will send fire upon the house of Hazael
to consume the citadels of Ben-hadad.
5 I will break down the gates of Damascus;
I will cut off the ruler from the Valley of Aven
and the one who wields the scepter in Beth-eden.
The people of Aram will be exiled to Kir,"
says the LORD.[5][6]

6 This is what the LORD says:
"For three transgressions of Gaza, even four,
I will not revoke My judgment,
because they exiled a whole population,
delivering them up to Edom.
7 So I will send fire upon the walls of Gaza,
to consume its citadels.
8 I will cut off the ruler of Ashdod
and the one who wields the scepter in Ashkelon.
I will turn My hand against Ekron,
and the remnant of the Philistines will perish,"
says the Lord GOD.

9 This is what the LORD says:
"For three transgressions of Tyre, even four,
I will not revoke My judgment,
because they delivered up a whole congregation of exiles
to Edom
and broke a covenant of brotherhood.
10 So I will send fire upon the walls of Tyre
to consume its citadels."

11 This is what the LORD says:
"For three transgressions of Edom, even four,
I will not revoke My judgment,
because he pursued his brother with the sword
and stifled all compassion;
his anger raged continually,
and his fury flamed incessantly.
12 So I will send fire upon Teman
to consume the citadels of Bozrah."
13 This is what the LORD says:
"For three transgressions of the Ammonites, even four,
I will not revoke My judgment,
because they ripped open the pregnant women of Gilead
in order to enlarge their territory.
14 So I will kindle a fire in the walls of Rabbah
to consume its citadels
amid war cries on the day of battle
and a violent wind on the day of tempest.
15 Their king will go into exile—
he and his princes together,"
says the LORD.[7]

Amos 2

Judgment on Moab, Judah, and Israel

1 This is what the LORD says:
"For three transgressions of Moab, even four,
I will not revoke My judgment,
because he burned to lime
the bones of Edom's king.[8]
2 So I will send fire against Moab
to consume the citadels of Kerioth.
Moab will die in tumult,
amid war cries and the sound of the ram's horn.
3 I will cut off the ruler of Moab
and kill all the officials with him,"
says the LORD.

4 This is what the LORD says:
"For three transgressions of Judah, even four,
I will not revoke My judgment,
because they reject the Law of the LORD
and fail to keep His statutes;
they are led astray by the lies
in which their fathers walked.
5 So I will send fire upon Judah

---

1. Or *sheep breeders*
2. Or *during the two years*
3. Hebrew *Joash*, a variant of *Jehoash*
4. Or *I will not revoke the punishment*; Hebrew *I will not revoke it*; also in verses 6, 9, 11, and 13
5. Or *the inhabitants*
6. *Aven* means *wickedness*.
7. Possibly *Milcom will go into exile*; Milcom, also called Molech, was god of the Ammonites; see Leviticus 18:21 and 1 Kings 11:7.
8. Or *I will not revoke the punishment*; Hebrew *I will not revoke it*; also in verses 4 and 6

to consume the citadels of Jerusalem."
[6] This is what the LORD says:
"For three transgressions of Israel, even four,
I will not revoke My judgment,
because they sell the righteous for silver
and the needy for a pair of sandals.
[7] They trample on the heads of the poor
as on the dust of the earth;
they push the needy out of their way.
A man and his father
have relations with the same girl
and so profane My holy name.
[8] They lie down beside every altar
on garments taken in pledge.
And in the house of their God,
they drink wine obtained through fines.[9][10]
[9] Yet it was I who destroyed
the Amorite before them,
though his height was like that of the cedars,
and he was as strong as the oaks.
Yet I destroyed his fruit above
and his roots below.
[10] And I brought you up from the land of Egypt
and led you forty years in the wilderness,
that you might take possession
of the land of the Amorite.
[11] I raised up prophets from your sons
and Nazirites from your young men.
Is this not true,
O children of Israel?"
declares the LORD.
[12] "But you made the Nazirites drink wine
and commanded the prophets not to prophesy.
[13] Behold, I am about to crush you in your place
as with a cart full of grain.
[14] Escape will fail the swift,
the strong will not prevail by his strength,
and the mighty will not save his life.
[15] The archer will not stand his ground,
the fleet of foot will not escape,
and the horseman will not save his life.
[16] Even the bravest of mighty men
will flee naked on that day,"
declares the LORD.

Amos 3

Witnesses against Israel

[1] Hear this word that the LORD has spoken against you, O children of Israel, against the whole family that I brought up out of the land of Egypt:
[2] "Only you have I known
from all the families of the earth;
therefore I will punish you
for all your iniquities."[11]
[3] Can two walk together
without agreeing where to go?[12]
[4] Does a lion roar in the forest
when he has no prey?
Does a young lion growl in his den
if he has caught nothing?
[5] Does a bird land in a snare
where no bait has been set?
Does a trap spring from the ground
when it has nothing to catch?
[6] If a ram's horn sounds in a city,
do the people not tremble?
If calamity comes to a city,
has not the LORD caused it?
[7] Surely the Lord GOD does nothing
without revealing His plan
to His servants the prophets.
[8] The lion has roared—
who will not fear?
The Lord GOD has spoken—
who will not prophesy?
[9] Proclaim to the citadels of Ashdod
and to the citadels of Egypt:
"Assemble on the mountains of Samaria;
see the great unrest in the city
and the acts of oppression in her midst."
[10] "For they know not how to do right,"
declares the LORD.
"They store up violence and destruction
in their citadels."
[11] Therefore this is what the Lord GOD says:
"An enemy will surround the land;
he will pull down your strongholds
and plunder your citadels."[13]
[12] This is what the LORD says:
"As the shepherd snatches from the mouth of the lion
two legs or a piece of an ear,
so the Israelites dwelling in Samaria will be rescued
having just the corner of a bed
or the cushion of a couch.[14]
[13] Hear and testify against the house of Jacob,
declares the Lord GOD, the God of Hosts.
[14] On the day I punish Israel for their transgressions,
I will visit destruction on the altars of Bethel;
the horns of the altar will be cut off,
and they will fall to the ground.
[15] I will tear down the winter house
along with the summer house;

---

9. Or *of their gods*
10. Or *they drink the wine of those who have been fined*
11. Or *chosen*
12. Or *without an appointment to meet*
13. Or *An adversary*
14. Or *so will the Israelites be snatched away, those who sit in Samaria on the edge of their beds and in Damascus on their couches*

the houses of ivory will also perish,
and the great houses will come to an end,"
declares the LORD.

Amos 4

Punishment Brings No Repentance

1 Hear this word,
you cows of Bashan on Mount Samaria,
you women who oppress the poor
and crush the needy,
who say to your husbands,
"Bring us more to drink."
2 The Lord GOD has sworn by His holiness:
"Behold, the days are coming
when you will be taken away with hooks,
and your posterity with fishhooks.
3 You will go out through broken walls,
each one straight ahead of her,
and you will be cast out toward Harmon,"
declares the LORD.[15]
4 "Go to Bethel and transgress;
rebel even more at Gilgal!
Bring your sacrifices every morning,
your tithes every three days.[16]
5 Offer leavened bread as a thank offering,
and loudly proclaim your freewill offerings.
For that is what you children of Israel love to do,"
declares the Lord GOD.
6 "I afflicted all your cities with cleanness of teeth
and all your towns with lack of bread,
yet you did not return to Me,"
declares the LORD.[17]
7 "I also withheld the rain from you
when the harvest was three months away.
I sent rain on one city
but withheld it from another.
One field received rain;
another without rain withered.
8 People staggered from city to city
for water to drink,
but they were not satisfied;
yet you did not return to Me,"
declares the LORD.
9 "I struck you with blight and mildew
in your growing gardens and vineyards;
the locust devoured your fig and olive trees,
yet you did not return to Me,"
declares the LORD.
10 "I sent plagues among you
like those of Egypt;
I killed your young men with the sword,
along with your captured horses.
I filled your nostrils with the stench of your camp,
yet you did not return to Me,"
declares the LORD.
11 "Some of you I overthrew
as I overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah,
and you were like a firebrand snatched from a blaze,
yet you did not return to Me,"
declares the LORD.[18]
12 "Therefore, that is what I will do
to you, O Israel,
and since I will do this to you,
prepare to meet your God, O Israel!
13 For behold, He who forms the mountains,
who creates the wind
and reveals His thoughts to man,
who turns the dawn to darkness
and strides on the heights of the earth—
the LORD, the God of Hosts, is His name."

Amos 5

A Lamentation against Israel

1 Hear this word, O house of Israel, this lamentation I take up against you:
2 "Fallen is Virgin Israel,
never to rise again.
She lies abandoned on her land,
with no one to raise her up."
3 This is what the Lord GOD says:
"The city that marches out a thousand strong
will have but a hundred left,
and the one that marches out a hundred strong
will have but ten left in the house of Israel."

A Call to Repentance

(Joel 1:13–20; Zephaniah 2:1–3; Luke 13:1–5)

4 For this is what the LORD says to the house of Israel:
"Seek Me and live!
5 Do not seek Bethel or go to Gilgal;
do not journey to Beersheba,
for Gilgal will surely go into exile,
and Bethel will come to nothing.[19]
6 Seek the LORD and live,
or He will sweep like fire through the house of Joseph;
it will devour everything,
with no one at Bethel to extinguish it.
7 There are those who turn justice into wormwood
and cast righteousness to the ground.
8 He who made the Pleiades and Orion,
who turns darkness into dawn
and darkens day into night,
who summons the waters of the sea
and pours them over the face of the earth—
the LORD is His name—

---

15. That is, possibly Mount Hermon
16. Or *years*
17. That is, *with empty stomachs*
18. That is, *a burning stick*
19. Hebrew *to Aven*, a reference to Beth-aven, a derogatory term for Bethel; see Hosea 4:15.

9 He flashes destruction on the strong,
so that fury comes upon the stronghold.
10 There are those who hate the one who reproves in the gate
and despise him who speaks with integrity.
11 Therefore, because you trample on the poor
and exact from him a tax of grain,
you will never live
in the stone houses you have built;
you will never drink the wine
from the lush vineyards you have planted.
12 For I know that your transgressions are many
and your sins are numerous.
You oppress the righteous by taking bribes;
you deprive the poor of justice in the gate.
13 Therefore, the prudent keep silent in such times,
for the days are evil.
14 Seek good, not evil,
so that you may live.
And the LORD, the God of Hosts,
will be with you, as you have claimed.
15 Hate evil and love good;
establish justice in the gate.
Perhaps the LORD, the God of Hosts,
will be gracious to the remnant of Joseph."

Woe to Rebellious Israel

(Acts 7:39–43)

16 Therefore this is what the LORD, the God of Hosts, the Lord, says:
"There will be wailing in all the public squares
and cries of 'Alas! Alas!' in all the streets.
The farmer will be summoned to mourn,
and the mourners to wail.
17 There will be wailing in all the vineyards,
for I will pass through your midst,"
says the LORD.
18 Woe to you who long for the Day of the LORD!
What will the Day of the LORD be for you?
It will be darkness and not light.
19 It will be like a man who flees from a lion,
only to encounter a bear,
or who enters his house and rests his hand against the wall,
only to be bitten by a snake.
20 Will not the Day of the LORD
be darkness and not light,
even gloom with no brightness in it?
21 "I hate, I despise your feasts!
I cannot stand the stench of your solemn assemblies.
22 Even though you offer Me burnt offerings and grain offerings,
I will not accept them;
for your peace offerings of fattened cattle
I will have no regard.
23 Take away from Me the noise of your songs!
I will not listen to the music of your harps.
24 But let justice roll on like a river,
and righteousness like an ever-flowing stream.
25 Did you bring Me sacrifices and offerings
forty years in the wilderness, O house of Israel?
26 You have taken along Sakkuth your king
and Kaiwan your star god,
the idols you made for yourselves.[20]
27 Therefore I will send you into exile beyond Damascus,"
says the LORD, whose name is the God of Hosts.[21]

Amos 6

Woe to Those at Ease in Zion

(Luke 6:24–26)

1 Woe to those at ease in Zion
and those secure on Mount Samaria,
the distinguished ones of the foremost nation,
to whom the house of Israel comes.
2 Cross over to Calneh and see;
go from there to the great Hamath;
then go down to Gath of the Philistines.
Are you better than these kingdoms?
Is their territory larger than yours?
3 You dismiss the day of calamity
and bring near a reign of violence.
4 You lie on beds inlaid with ivory,
and lounge upon your couches.
You dine on lambs from the flock
and calves from the stall.
5 You improvise songs on the harp like David
and invent your own musical instruments.
6 You drink wine by the bowlful
and anoint yourselves with the finest oils,
but you fail to grieve
over the ruin of Joseph.
7 Therefore, you will now go into exile
as the first of the captives,
and your feasting and lounging
will come to an end.

The Pride of Israel

8 The Lord GOD has sworn by Himself—the LORD, the God of Hosts, has declared:
"I abhor Jacob's pride
and detest his citadels,
so I will deliver up the city
and everything in it."
9 And if there are ten men left in one house, they too will die.[10] And when the relative who is to burn the bodies picks them up to remove them from the house, he will call to one inside, "Is anyone else with you?"
"None," that person will answer.
"Silence," the relative will retort, "for the name of the LORD must not be invoked."[22]

---

20. LXX *You have taken along the tabernacle of Molech and the star of your god Rephan*
21. Cited in Acts 7:42–43
22. Or *to make a funeral fire to honor the dead*

11 For the LORD gives a command:
"The great house will be smashed to pieces,
and the small house to rubble."
12 Do horses gallop on the cliffs?
Does one plow the sea with oxen?
But you have turned justice into poison
and the fruit of righteousness into wormwood—[23]
13 you who rejoice in Lo-debar and say,
'Did we not take Karnaim by our own strength?'[24][25]
14 For behold, I will raise up a nation
against you, O house of Israel,"
declares the LORD, the God of Hosts,
"and they will oppress you
from Lebo-hamath to the Brook of the Arabah."

Amos 7

The Locusts, Fire, and Plumb Line

(Joel 2:1–11)

1 This is what the Lord GOD showed me: He was preparing swarms of locusts just after the king's harvest, as the late spring crop was coming up.[26] 2 And when the locusts had eaten every green plant in the land, I said, "Lord GOD, please forgive! How will Jacob survive, since he is so small?"
3 So the LORD relented from this plan. "It will not happen," He said.
4 This is what the Lord GOD showed me: The Lord GOD was calling for judgment by fire. It consumed the great deep and devoured the land. 5 Then I said, "Lord GOD, please stop! How will Jacob survive, since he is so small?"
6 So the LORD relented from this plan. "It will not happen either," said the Lord GOD.
7 This is what He showed me: Behold, the Lord was standing by a wall true to plumb, with a plumb line in His hand. 8 "Amos, what do you see?" asked the LORD.
"A plumb line," I replied.
"Behold," said the Lord, "I am setting a plumb line among My people Israel; I will no longer spare them:
9 The high places of Isaac will be deserted,
and the sanctuaries of Israel will be laid waste;
and I will rise up against the house of Jeroboam
with My sword."

Amaziah Accuses Amos

10 Then Amaziah the priest of Bethel sent word to Jeroboam king of Israel, saying, "Amos has conspired against you in the midst of the house of Israel. The land cannot bear all his words, 11 for this is what Amos has said:
'Jeroboam will die by the sword,
and Israel will surely go into exile,
away from their homeland.'"
12 And Amaziah said to Amos, "Go away, you seer! Flee to the land of Judah; earn your bread there and do your prophesying there. 13 But never prophesy at Bethel again, because it is the sanctuary of the king and the temple of the kingdom."
14 "I was not a prophet," Amos replied, "nor was I the son of a prophet; rather, I was a herdsman and a tender of sycamore-fig trees.[27][28] 15 But the LORD took me from following the flock and said to me, 'Go, prophesy to My people Israel.'
16 Now, therefore, hear the word of the LORD. You say:
'Do not prophesy against Israel;
do not preach against the house of Isaac.'
17 Therefore this is what the LORD says:
'Your wife will become a prostitute in the city,
and your sons and daughters will fall by the sword.
Your land will be divided by a measuring line,
and you yourself will die on pagan soil.
And Israel will surely go into exile,
away from their homeland.'"[29]

Amos 8

The Basket of Summer Fruit

1 This is what the Lord GOD showed me: I saw a basket of summer fruit.[30]
2 "Amos, what do you see?" He asked.
"A basket of summer fruit," I replied.
So the LORD said to me, "The end has come for My people Israel; I will no longer spare them."
3 "In that day," declares the Lord GOD, "the songs of the temple will turn to wailing. Many will be the corpses, strewn in silence everywhere!"[31][32]
4 Hear this, you who trample the needy,
who do away with the poor of the land,
5 asking, "When will the New Moon be over,
that we may sell grain?
When will the Sabbath end,
that we may market wheat?
Let us reduce the ephah and increase the shekel;
let us cheat with dishonest scales.[33]
6 Let us buy the poor with silver
and the needy for a pair of sandals,
selling even the chaff with the wheat!"
7 The LORD has sworn by the Pride of Jacob:
"I will never forget any of their deeds.
8 Will not the land quake for this,
and all its dwellers mourn?
All of it will swell like the Nile;
it will surge and then subside

---

23. Literally *Does one plow (there)*
24. *Lo-debar* means *nothing.*
25. *Karnaim* means *horn*, a symbol of strength.
26. LXX *A swarm of locusts coming from the east; and, behold, one grasshopper, king Gog.*
27. Or *I am not*
28. Or *nor am I the son*
29. Hebrew *unclean*
30. Or *ripe fruit*; also in verse 2
31. Or *the singing women*
32. Or *palace*
33. Or *Let us reduce the measure and increase the price*

like the Nile in Egypt.
9 And in that day,
declares the Lord GOD,
I will make the sun go down at noon,
and I will darken the earth in the daytime.
10 I will turn your feasts into mourning
and all your songs into lamentation.
I will cause everyone to wear sackcloth
and every head to be shaved.
I will make it like a time of mourning for an only son,
and its outcome like a bitter day.
11 Behold, the days are coming,
declares the Lord GOD,
when I will send a famine on the land—
not a famine of bread or a thirst for water,
but a famine of hearing the words of the LORD.
12 People will stagger from sea to sea
and roam from north to east,
seeking the word of the LORD,
but they will not find it.
13 In that day the lovely young women—
the young men as well—
will faint from thirst.
14 Those who swear by the guilt of Samaria
and say, 'As surely as your god lives, O Dan,'
or, 'As surely as the way of Beersheba lives'—
they will fall, never to rise again."[34]

Amos 9

The Destruction of Israel

1 I saw the Lord standing beside the altar, and He said:
"Strike the tops of the pillars
so that the thresholds shake.
Topple them on the heads of all the people,
and I will kill the rest with the sword.
None of those who flee will get away;
none of the fugitives will escape.
2 Though they dig down to Sheol,
from there My hand will take them;
and though they climb up to heaven,
from there I will pull them down.
3 Though they hide themselves atop Carmel,
there I will track them and seize them;
and though they hide from Me at the bottom of the sea,
there I will command the serpent to bite them.[35]
4 Though they are driven by their enemies into captivity,
there I will command the sword to slay them.
I will fix My eyes upon them
for harm and not for good."
5 The Lord GOD of Hosts,
He who touches the earth and it melts,
and all its dwellers mourn—
all the land rises like the Nile,
then sinks like the river of Egypt—
6 He builds His upper rooms in the heavens
and founds His vault upon the earth.
He summons the waters of the sea
and pours them over the face of the earth.
The LORD is His name.
7 "Are you not like the Cushites to Me,
O children of Israel?"
declares the LORD.
"Did I not bring Israel
up from the land of Egypt,
the Philistines from Caphtor,
and the Arameans from Kir?[3637]
8 Surely the eyes of the Lord GOD
are on the sinful kingdom,
and I will destroy it from the face of the earth.
Yet I will not utterly destroy the house of Jacob,"
declares the LORD.
9 "For surely I will give the command,
and I will shake the house of Israel
among all the nations
as grain is sifted in a sieve;
but not a pebble will reach the ground.
10 All the sinners among My people
will die by the sword—
all those who say,
'Disaster will never draw near or confront us.'"

A Promise of Restoration

(Acts 15:5–21)

11 "In that day I will restore
the fallen tent of David.
I will repair its gaps, restore its ruins,
and rebuild it as in the days of old,
12 that they may possess the remnant of Edom
and all the nations that bear My name,"
declares the LORD, who will do this.[38]
13 "Behold, the days are coming,"
declares the LORD,
"when the plowman will overtake the reaper
and the treader of grapes, the sower of seed.
The mountains will drip with sweet wine,
with which all the hills will flow.
14 I will restore My people Israel from captivity;
they will rebuild and inhabit the ruined cities.
They will plant vineyards and drink their wine;
they will make gardens and eat their fruit.[39]
15 I will firmly plant them in their own land,
never again to be uprooted
from the land that I have given them,"

---

34. Or *the god*
35. Hebrew *nachash*; translated in most cases as *snake*
36. That is, people from the upper Nile region
37. That is, Crete
38. Hebrew; LXX *that the remnant of men, and all the nations that bear My name, may earnestly seek Me*; cited in Acts 15:16–18
39. Or *restore the fortunes of My people Israel*

says the LORD your God.

Obadiah

1

Obadiah 1

The Destruction of Edom

(Jeremiah 49:7–22)

1 This is the vision of Obadiah:
This is what the Lord GOD says about Edom—
We have heard a message from the LORD;
an envoy has been sent among the nations
to say, “Rise up,
and let us go to battle against her!”—
2 “Behold, I will make you small among the nations;
you will be deeply despised.
3 The pride of your heart has deceived you,
O dwellers in the clefts of the rocks
whose habitation is the heights,
who say in your heart,
‘Who can bring me down to the ground?’[1]
4 Though you soar like the eagle
and make your nest among the stars,
even from there I will bring you down,”
declares the LORD.
5 “If thieves came to you,
if robbers by night—
oh, how you will be ruined—
would they not steal only what they wanted?
If grape gatherers came to you,
would they not leave some gleanings?
6 But how Esau will be pillaged,
his hidden treasures sought out!
7 All the men allied with you
will drive you to the border;
the men at peace with you
will deceive and overpower you.
Those who eat your bread
will set a trap for you
without your awareness of it.[2]
8 In that day, declares the LORD,
will I not destroy the wise men of Edom
and the men of understanding
in the mountains of Esau?
9 Then your mighty men, O Teman,
will be terrified,
so that everyone in the mountains of Esau
will be cut down in the slaughter.
10 Because of the violence against your brother Jacob,
you will be covered with shame
and cut off forever.
11 On the day you stood aloof
while strangers carried off his wealth
and foreigners entered his gate
and cast lots for Jerusalem,
you were just like one of them.
12 But you should not gloat in that day,
your brother’s day of misfortune,
nor rejoice over the people of Judah
in the day of their destruction,
nor boast proudly
in the day of their distress.[3]
13 You should not enter the gate of My people
in the day of their disaster,
nor gloat over their affliction
in the day of their disaster,
nor loot their wealth
in the day of their disaster.
14 Nor should you stand at the crossroads
to cut off their fugitives,
nor deliver up their survivors
in the day of their distress.

The Deliverance of Israel

15 For the Day of the LORD is near
for all the nations.
As you have done, it will be done to you;
your recompense will return upon your own head.
16 For as you drank on My holy mountain,
so all the nations will drink continually.
They will drink and gulp it down;
they will be as if they had never existed.
17 But on Mount Zion there will be deliverance,
and it will be holy,
and the house of Jacob
will reclaim their possession.
18 Then the house of Jacob will be a blazing fire,
and the house of Joseph a burning flame;
but the house of Esau will be stubble—
Jacob will set it ablaze and consume it.
Therefore no survivor will remain
from the house of Esau.”
For the LORD has spoken.
19 Those from the Negev will possess the mountains of Esau;
those from the foothills will possess the land of the Philistines.
They will occupy the fields of Ephraim and Samaria,
and Benjamin will possess Gilead.[4]
20 And the exiles of this host of the Israelites

---

1. Or *in the retreats of Sela*
2. Hebrew does not include *Those who eat.*
3. Hebrew *nor enlarge your mouth*
4. Hebrew *Shephelah* or *lowlands*; that is, the western foothills of Judea

will possess the land of the Canaanites as far as
Zarephath;
and the exiles from Jerusalem who are in Sepharad
will possess the cities of the Negev.

21 The deliverers will ascend Mount Zion
to rule over the mountains of Esau.
And the kingdom will belong to the LORD.[5]

5. Or *The deliverers will go up from*; LXX *Those being delivered will go up*

Jonah

1 2 3 4

Jonah 1

Jonah Flees from the LORD

(Nahum 1:1–15)

1 Now the word of the LORD came to Jonah son of Amittai,
saying,2 "Get up! Go to the great city of Nineveh and preach
against it, because its wickedness has come up before Me."
3 Jonah, however, got up to flee to Tarshish, away from the
presence of the LORD. He went down to Joppa and found a
ship bound for Tarshish. So he paid the fare and went aboard
to sail for Tarshish, away from the presence of the LORD.

The Great Storm

(Acts 27:13–26)

4 Then the LORD hurled a great wind upon the sea, and such
a violent storm arose that the ship was in danger of breaking
apart.5 The sailors were afraid, and each cried out to his own
god. And they threw the ship's cargo into the sea to lighten
the load. But Jonah had gone down to the lowest part of the
vessel, where he lay down and fell into a deep sleep.
6 The captain approached him and said, "How can you sleep?
Get up and call upon your God. Perhaps this God will
consider us, so that we may not perish."
7 "Come!" said the sailors to one another. "Let us cast lots to
find out who is responsible for this calamity that is upon us."
So they cast lots, and the lot fell on Jonah.
8 "Tell us now," they demanded, "who is to blame for this
calamity that is upon us? What is your occupation, and
where have you come from? What is your country, and who
are your people?"
9 "I am a Hebrew," replied Jonah. "I worship the LORD, the
God of the heavens, who made the sea and the dry land."
10 Then the men were even more afraid and said to him,
"What have you done?" The men knew that he was fleeing
from the presence of the LORD, because he had told them.

Jonah Cast into the Sea

11 Now the sea was growing worse and worse, so they said to
Jonah, "What must we do to you to calm this sea for us?"
12 "Pick me up," he answered, "and cast me into the sea, so it
may quiet down for you. For I know that I am to blame for
this violent storm that has come upon you."
13 Nevertheless, the men rowed hard to get back to dry land,
but they could not, for the sea was raging against them more
and more.1
14 So they cried out to the LORD: "Please, O LORD, do not let
us perish on account of this man's life! Do not charge us with
innocent blood! For You, O LORD, have done as You
pleased."
15 Then they picked up Jonah and cast him into the sea, and
the raging sea grew calm.
16 Then the men feared the LORD greatly, and they offered a
sacrifice to the LORD and made vows to Him.
17 Now the LORD had appointed a great fish to swallow
Jonah, and Jonah spent three days and three nights in the
belly of the fish.

Jonah 2

Jonah's Prayer

1 From inside the fish, Jonah prayed to the LORD his
God,2 saying:
"In my distress I called to the LORD,
and He answered me.
From the belly of Sheol I called for help,
and You heard my voice.
3 For You cast me into the deep,
into the heart of the seas,
and the current swirled about me;
all Your breakers and waves swept over me.
4 At this, I said,
'I have been banished from Your sight;
yet I will look once more
toward Your holy temple.'
5 The waters engulfed me
to take my life;
the watery depths closed around me;
the seaweed wrapped around my head.
6 To the roots of the mountains I descended;
the earth beneath me barred me in forever!
But You raised my life from the pit,
O LORD my God!
7 As my life was fading away,
I remembered the LORD.
My prayer went up to You,
to Your holy temple.
8 Those who cling to worthless idols
forsake His loving devotion.2
9 But I, with the voice of thanksgiving,
will sacrifice to You.
I will fulfill what I have vowed.
Salvation is from the LORD!"
10 And the LORD commanded the fish, and it vomited Jonah
onto dry land.

Jonah 3

The Ninevites Repent

(Matthew 12:38–42; Luke 11:29–32)

1 Then the word of the LORD came to Jonah a second
time:2 "Get up! Go to the great city of Nineveh and proclaim
to it the message that I give you."
3 This time Jonah got up and went to Nineveh, in accordance
with the word of the LORD.

---

1. Hebrew *the men dug in*
2. Forms of the Hebrew *chesed* are translated here and in most cases throughout the Scriptures as *loving devotion*; the range of meaning includes *love*, *goodness*, *kindness*, *faithfulness*, and *mercy*, as well as *loyalty to a covenant*.

Now Nineveh was an exceedingly great city, requiring a three-day journey.[3][4] 4 On the first day of his journey, Jonah set out into the city and proclaimed, “Forty more days and Nineveh will be overturned!”

5 And the Ninevites believed God. They proclaimed a fast and dressed in sackcloth, from the greatest of them to the least.

6 When word reached the king of Nineveh, he got up from his throne, took off his royal robe, covered himself with sackcloth, and sat in ashes.

7 Then he issued a proclamation in Nineveh:

“By the decree of the king and his nobles:

Let no man or beast, herd or flock, taste anything at all.

8 They must not eat or drink.Furthermore, let both man and beast be covered with sackcloth, and have everyone call out earnestly to God. Let each one turn from his evil ways and from the violence in his hands. 9 Who knows? God may turn and relent; He may turn from His fierce anger, so that we will not perish.”

10 When God saw their actions—that they had turned from their evil ways—He relented from the disaster He had threatened to bring upon them.

Jonah 4

Jonah’s Anger at the LORD’s Compassion

1 Jonah, however, was greatly displeased, and he became angry.[5] 2 So he prayed to the LORD, saying, “O LORD, is this not what I said while I was still in my own country? This is why I was so quick to flee toward Tarshish. I knew that You are a gracious and compassionate God, slow to anger, abounding in loving devotion—One who relents from sending disaster. 3 And now, O LORD, please take my life from me, for it is better for me to die than to live.”

4 But the LORD replied, “Have you any right to be angry?”

5 Then Jonah left the city and sat down east of it, where he made himself a shelter and sat in its shade to see what would happen to the city. 6 So the LORD God appointed a vine, and it grew up to provide shade over Jonah’s head to ease his discomfort, and Jonah was greatly pleased with the plant.[6]

7 When dawn came the next day, God appointed a worm that attacked the plant so that it withered.

8 As the sun was rising, God appointed a scorching east wind, and the sun beat down on Jonah’s head so that he grew faint and wished to die, saying, “It is better for me to die than to live.”

9 Then God asked Jonah, “Have you any right to be angry about the plant?”

“I do,” he replied. “I am angry enough to die!”

10 But the LORD said, “You cared about the plant, which you neither tended nor made grow. It sprang up in a night and perished in a night. 11 So should I not care about the great city of Nineveh, which has more than 120,000 people who cannot tell their right hand from their left, and many cattle as well?”

---

3. Or *was a great city to God*
4. Literally *great city, a three-day journey*
5. Or *It was exceedingly evil to Jonah, and he became angry*
6. Hebrew *qiqayon*; that is, possibly the castor oil plant; also in verses 7, 9, and 10

Micah

1 2 3 4 5 6 7

Micah 1

Judgment to Come

(Isaiah 7:17–25)

1 This is the word of the LORD that came to Micah the
Moreshite in the days of Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings
of Judah—what he saw regarding Samaria and Jerusalem:
2 Hear, O peoples, all of you;
listen, O earth, and everyone in it!
May the Lord GOD bear witness against you,
the Lord from His holy temple.
3 For behold, the LORD comes forth
from His dwelling place;
He will come down and tread
on the high places of the earth.
4 The mountains will melt beneath Him,
and the valleys will split apart,
like wax before the fire,
like water rushing down a slope.
5 All this is for the transgression of Jacob
and the sins of the house of Israel.
What is the transgression of Jacob?
Is it not Samaria?
And what is the high place of Judah?
Is it not Jerusalem?
6 Therefore I will make Samaria
a heap of rubble in the open field,
a planting area for a vineyard.
I will pour her stones into the valley
and expose her foundations.
7 All her carved images will be smashed to pieces;
all her wages will be burned in the fire,
and I will destroy all her idols.
Since she collected the wages of a prostitute,
they will be used again on a prostitute.

Weeping and Mourning

8 Because of this I will lament and wail;
I will walk barefoot and naked.
I will howl like a jackal
and mourn like an ostrich.[1][2]
9 For her wound is incurable;
it has reached even Judah;
it has approached the gate of my people,
as far as Jerusalem itself.
10 Do not tell it in Gath; do not weep at all.
Roll in the dust in Beth-leaphrah.[3][4]
11 Depart in shameful nakedness,
O dwellers of Shaphir.
The dwellers of Zaanan
will not come out.
Beth-ezel is in mourning;
its support is taken from you.[5][6][7]
12 For the dwellers of Maroth pined for good,
but calamity came down from the LORD,
even to the gate of Jerusalem.[8]
13 Harness your chariot horses,
O dweller of Lachish.
You were the beginning of sin to the Daughter of Zion,
for the transgressions of Israel were found in you.[9]
14 Therefore, send farewell gifts to Moresheth-gath;
the houses of Achzib will prove deceptive
to the kings of Israel.[10][11][12]
15 I will again bring a conqueror against you,
O dweller of Mareshah.
The glory of Israel will come to Adullam.[13]
16 Shave yourselves bald and cut off your hair
in mourning for your precious children;
make yourselves as bald as an eagle,
for they will go from you into exile.

Micah 2

Woe to Oppressors

1 Woe to those who devise iniquity
and plot evil on their beds!
At morning's light they accomplish it
because the power is in their hands.
2 They covet fields and seize them;
they take away houses.
They deprive a man of his home,
a fellow man of his inheritance.

---

1. Or *a serpent* or *a dragon*
2. Literally *like daughters of an ostrich* or *like daughters of an owl*
3. *Gath* sounds like the Hebrew for *tell*.
4. *Beth-leaphrah* means *house of dust*.
5. *Shaphir* means *pleasant*.
6. *Zaanan* sounds like the Hebrew for *come out*.
7. *Beth-ezel* means *adjoining house*.
8. *Maroth* sounds like the Hebrew for *bitter*.
9. *Lachish* sounds like the Hebrew term for *team of horses*.
10. Or *give dowry*
11. *Moresheth* sounds like the Hebrew for *gift* or *dowry*.
12. *Achzib* means *deception*.
13. *Mareshah* sounds like the Hebrew for *conqueror*.

3 Therefore this is what the LORD says:
"I am planning against this nation a disaster
from which you cannot free your necks.
Then you will not walk so proudly,
for it will be a time of calamity.
4 In that day they will take up a proverb against you
and taunt you with this bitter lamentation:
'We are utterly ruined!
He has changed the portion of my people.
How He has removed it from me!
He has allotted our fields to traitors.'"
5 Therefore, you will have no one in the assembly of the LORD
to divide the land by lot.

Reproof of False Prophets

(Ezekiel 13:1–16)

6 "Do not preach," they preach.
"Do not preach these things;
disgrace will not overtake us."
7 Should it be said, O house of Jacob,
"Is the Spirit of the LORD impatient?
Are these the things He does?"
Do not My words bring good
to him who walks uprightly?
8 But of late My people have risen up
like an enemy:
You strip off the splendid robe
from unsuspecting passersby
like men returning from battle.
9 You drive the women of My people
from their pleasant homes.
You take away My blessing
from their children forever.
10 Arise and depart,
for this is not your place of rest,
because its defilement brings destruction—
a grievous destruction!
11 If a man of wind were to come
and say falsely,
"I will preach to you of wine and strong drink,"
he would be just the preacher for this people![14]

The Remnant of Israel

(Micah 5:7–15)

12 I will surely gather all of you, O Jacob;
I will collect the remnant of Israel.
I will bring them together like sheep in a pen,
like a flock in the midst of its pasture—
a noisy throng.
13 One who breaks open the way
will go up before them;
they will break through the gate,
and go out by it.
Their King will pass through before them,
the LORD as their leader.

Micah 3

Rulers and Prophets Condemned

1 Then I said:
"Hear now, O leaders of Jacob,
you rulers of the house of Israel.
Should you not know justice?
2 You hate good and love evil.
You tear the skin from my people
and strip the flesh from their bones.
3 You eat the flesh of my people
after stripping off their skin
and breaking their bones.
You chop them up like flesh for the cooking pot,
like meat in a cauldron."
4 Then they will cry out to the LORD,
but He will not answer them.
At that time He will hide His face from them
because of the evil they have done.
5 This is what the LORD says:
"As for the prophets
who lead My people astray,
who proclaim peace
while they chew with their teeth,
but declare war against one
who puts nothing in their mouths:
6 Therefore night will come over you without visions,
and darkness without divination.
The sun will set on these prophets,
and the daylight will turn black over them.
7 Then the seers will be ashamed
and the diviners will be disgraced.
They will all cover their mouths
because there is no answer from God."
8 As for me, however, I am filled with power
by the Spirit of the LORD,
with justice and courage,
to declare to Jacob his transgression
and to Israel his sin.
9 Now hear this, O leaders of the house of Jacob
and rulers of the house of Israel,
who despise justice
and pervert all that is right,
10 who build Zion with bloodshed
and Jerusalem with iniquity.
11 Her leaders judge for a bribe,
her priests teach for a price,
and her prophets practice divination for money.
Yet they lean upon the LORD, saying,
"Is not the LORD among us?
No disaster can come upon us."
12 Therefore, because of you,
Zion will be plowed like a field,
Jerusalem will become a heap of rubble,
and the temple mount a wooded ridge.

14. Or *"I will prophesy to you for wine and strong drink"*

Micah 4

The Mountain of the House of the LORD

(Isaiah 2:1–4)

1 In the last days the mountain of the house of the LORD
will be established as the chief of the mountains;
it will be raised above the hills,
and the peoples will stream to it.
2 And many nations will come and say:
"Come, let us go up to the mountain of the LORD,
to the house of the God of Jacob.
He will teach us His ways,
so that we may walk in His paths."
For the law will go forth from Zion
and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem.
3 Then He will judge between many peoples
and arbitrate for strong nations far and wide.
Then they will beat their swords into plowshares
and their spears into pruning hooks.
Nation will no longer take up the sword against nation,
nor will they train anymore for war.
4 And each man will sit under his own vine
and under his own fig tree,
with no one to frighten him.
For the mouth of the LORD of Hosts has spoken.
5 Though all the nations
may walk in the name of their gods,
yet we will walk in the name of the LORD our God
forever and ever.

The Restoration of Zion

(Zechariah 8:1–23)

6 "On that day," declares the LORD,
"I will gather the lame;
I will assemble the outcast,
even those whom I have afflicted.
7 And I will make the lame into a remnant,
the outcast into a strong nation.
Then the LORD will rule over them in Mount Zion
from that day and forever.
8 And you, O watchtower of the flock,
O stronghold of the Daughter of Zion—
the former dominion will be restored to you;
sovereignty will come to the Daughter of Jerusalem."[15]
9 Why do you now cry aloud?
Is there no king among you?
Has your counselor perished
so that anguish grips you like a woman in labor?
10 Writhe in agony, O Daughter of Zion,
like a woman in labor.
For now you will leave the city
and camp in the open fields.
You will go to Babylon;
there you will be rescued;
there the LORD will redeem you
from the hand of your enemies!
11 But now many nations
have assembled against you,
saying, "Let her be defiled,
and let us feast our eyes on Zion."
12 But they do not know the thoughts of the LORD
or understand His plan,
for He has gathered them
like sheaves to the threshing floor.
13 Rise and thresh, O Daughter of Zion,
for I will give you horns of iron
and hooves of bronze
to break to pieces many peoples.
Then you will devote their gain to the LORD,
their wealth to the Lord of all the earth.[16]

Micah 5

A Ruler from Bethlehem

(Matthew 2:1–12)

1 Now, O daughter of troops,
mobilize your troops;
for a siege is laid against us!
With a rod they will strike the cheek
of the judge of Israel.
2 But you, Bethlehem Ephrathah,
who are small among the clans of Judah,
out of you will come forth for Me
One to be ruler over Israel—
One whose origins are of old,
from the days of eternity.[17][18]
3 Therefore Israel will be abandoned
until she who is in labor has given birth;
then the rest of His brothers will return
to the children of Israel.
4 He will stand and shepherd His flock
in the strength of the LORD,
in the majestic name of the LORD His God.
And they will dwell securely,
for then His greatness will extend
to the ends of the earth.
5 And He will be our peace
when Assyria invades our land
and tramples our citadels.
We will raise against it seven shepherds,
even eight leaders of men.[19]
6 And they will rule the land of Assyria with the sword,
and the land of Nimrod with the blade drawn.
So He will deliver us
when Assyria invades our land
and marches into our borders.

---

15. Or *hill*; Hebrew *And you, Migdal-eder, the Ophel*
16. Or *devote to destruction*
17. Or *thousands*
18. Cited in Matthew 2:6
19. Or *their peace*

The Remnant of Jacob

(Micah 2:12–13)

7 Then the remnant of Jacob will be
in the midst of many peoples
like dew from the LORD,
like showers on the grass,
which do not wait for man
or linger for mankind.
8 Then the remnant of Jacob will be among the nations,
in the midst of many peoples,
like a lion among the beasts of the forest,
like a young lion among flocks of sheep,
which tramples and tears as it passes through,
with no one to rescue them.
9 Your hand will be lifted over your foes,
and all your enemies will be cut off.
10 "In that day,"
declares the LORD,
"I will remove your horses from among you
and wreck your chariots.
11 I will remove the cities of your land
and tear down all your strongholds.
12 I will cut the sorceries from your hand,
and you will have no fortune-tellers.
13 I will also cut off the carved images
and sacred pillars from among you,
so that you will no longer bow down
to the work of your own hands.
14 I will root out the Asherah poles from your midst
and demolish your cities.
15 I will take vengeance in anger and wrath
upon the nations that have not obeyed Me."

Micah 6

The Case against Israel

1 Hear now what the LORD says:
"Arise, plead your case before the mountains,
and let the hills hear your voice.
2 Hear, O mountains, the LORD's indictment,
you enduring foundations of the earth.
For the LORD has a case against His people,
and He will argue it against Israel:
3 'My people, what have I done to you?
Testify against Me how I have wearied you!
4 For I brought you up from the land of Egypt
and redeemed you from the house of slavery.
I sent Moses before you,
as well as Aaron and Miriam.
5 My people, remember what Balak king of Moab counseled
and what Balaam son of Beor answered.
Remember your journey from Shittim to Gilgal,
so that you may acknowledge the righteousness of the LORD.'"[20]
6 With what shall I come before the LORD
when I bow before the God on high?
Should I come to Him with burnt offerings,
with year-old calves?
7 Would the LORD be pleased with thousands of rams,
with ten thousand rivers of oil?
Shall I present my firstborn for my transgression,
the fruit of my body for the sin of my soul?
8 He has shown you, O man, what is good.
And what does the LORD require of you
but to act justly, to love mercy,
and to walk humbly with your God?

The Punishment of Israel

9 The voice of the LORD calls out to the city
(and it is sound wisdom to fear Your name):
"Heed the rod
and the One who ordained it.
10 Can I forget any longer,
O house of the wicked,
the treasures of wickedness
and the short ephah, which is accursed?
11 Can I excuse dishonest scales
or bags of false weights?
12 For the wealthy of the city
are full of violence,
and its residents speak lies;
their tongues are deceitful in their mouths.
13 Therefore I am striking you severely,
to ruin you because of your sins.
14 You will eat but not be satisfied,
and your hunger will remain with you.
What you acquire, you will not preserve;
and what you save, I will give to the sword.
15 You will sow but not reap;
you will press olives but not anoint yourselves with oil;
you will tread grapes but not drink the wine.
16 You have kept the statutes of Omri
and all the practices of Ahab's house;
you have followed their counsel.
Therefore I will make you a desolation,
and your inhabitants an object of contempt;
you will bear the scorn of the nations."[21]

Micah 7

Israel's Great Misery

(Matthew 10:34–39; Luke 12:49–53)

1 Woe is me!
For I am like one gathering summer fruit
at the gleaning of the vineyard;
there is no cluster to eat,
no early fig that I crave.
2 The godly man has perished from the earth;
there is no one upright among men.
They all lie in wait for blood;
they hunt one another with a net.

---

20. Or *Acacia Grove*
21. LXX; Hebrew *scorn of My people*

[3] Both hands are skilled at evil;
the prince and the judge demand a bribe.
When the powerful utters his evil desire,
they all conspire together.
[4] The best of them is like a brier;
the most upright is sharper than a hedge of thorns.
The day for your watchmen has come,
the day of your visitation.
Now is the time of their confusion.[22]
[5] Do not rely on a friend;
do not trust in a companion.
Seal the doors of your mouth
from her who lies in your arms.[23]
[6] For a son dishonors his father,
a daughter rises against her mother,
and a daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law.
A man's enemies are the members
of his own household.[24]

Israel's Confession and Comfort

[7] But as for me, I will look to the LORD;
I will wait for the God of my salvation.
My God will hear me.
[8] Do not gloat over me, my enemy!
Though I have fallen, I will arise;
though I sit in darkness,
the LORD will be my light.
[9] Because I have sinned against Him,
I must endure the rage of the LORD,
until He argues my case
and executes justice for me.
He will bring me into the light;
I will see His righteousness.
[10] Then my enemy will see
and will be covered with shame—
she who said to me,
"Where is the LORD your God?"
My eyes will see her;
at that time she will be trampled
like mud in the streets.
[11] The day for rebuilding your walls will come—
the day for extending your boundary.
[12] On that day they will come to you
from Assyria and the cities of Egypt,
even from Egypt to the Euphrates,
from sea to sea and mountain to mountain.[25]
[13] Then the earth will become desolate
because of its inhabitants,
as the fruit of their deeds.

God's Compassion on Israel

[14] Shepherd with Your staff Your people,
the flock of Your inheritance.
They live alone in a woodland,
surrounded by pastures.
Let them graze in Bashan and Gilead,
as in the days of old.[26]
[15] As in the days when you came out of Egypt,
I will show My wonders.
[16] Nations will see and be ashamed,
deprived of all their might.
They will put their hands over their mouths,
and their ears will become deaf.
[17] They will lick the dust like a snake,
like reptiles slithering on the ground.
They will come trembling from their strongholds
in the presence of the LORD our God;
they will tremble in fear of You.
[18] Who is a God like You,
who pardons iniquity
and passes over the transgression
of the remnant of His inheritance—
who does not retain His anger forever,
because He delights in loving devotion?[27]
[19] He will again have compassion on us;
He will vanquish our iniquities.
You will cast out all our sins
into the depths of the sea.
[20] You will show faithfulness to Jacob
and loving devotion to Abraham,
as You swore to our fathers
from the days of old.

---

22. Or *your punishment*
23. Hebrew *in your bosom*
24. Cited in Matthew 10:35–36; see also Luke 12:53.
25. Hebrew *the River*
26. Or *in a woodland, in the midst of Carmel*
27. Forms of the Hebrew *chesed* are translated here and in most cases throughout the Scriptures as *loving devotion*; the range of meaning includes *love*, *goodness*, *kindness*, *faithfulness*, and *mercy*, as well as *loyalty to a covenant*.

Nahum

1 2 3

Nahum 1

The Burden against Nineveh

(Jonah 1:1–3)

1 This is the burden against Nineveh, the book of the vision
of Nahum the Elkoshite:
2 The LORD is a jealous and avenging God;
the LORD is avenging and full of wrath.
The LORD takes vengeance on His foes
and reserves wrath for His enemies.
3 The LORD is slow to anger
and great in power;
the LORD will by no means
leave the guilty unpunished.
His path is in the whirlwind and storm,
and clouds are the dust beneath His feet.
4 He rebukes the sea and dries it up;
He makes all the rivers run dry.
Bashan and Carmel wither,
and the flower of Lebanon wilts.
5 The mountains quake before Him,
and the hills melt away;
the earth trembles at His presence—
the world and all its dwellers.
6 Who can withstand His indignation?
Who can endure His burning anger?
His wrath is poured out like fire;
even rocks are shattered before Him.
7 The LORD is good,
a stronghold in the day of distress;
He cares for those who trust in Him.
8 But with an overwhelming flood
He will make an end of Nineveh
and pursue His enemies into darkness.[1]
9 Whatever you plot against the LORD,
He will bring to an end.
Affliction will not rise up
a second time.
10 For they will be entangled as with thorns
and consumed like the drink of a drunkard—
like stubble that is fully dry.
11 From you, O Nineveh, comes forth
a plotter of evil against the LORD,
a counselor of wickedness.
12 This is what the LORD says:
"Though they are allied and numerous,
yet they will be cut down and pass away.
Though I have afflicted you, O Judah,
I will afflict you no longer.
13 For I will now break their yoke from your neck
and tear away your shackles."
14 The LORD has issued a command concerning you, O
Nineveh:
"There will be no descendants
to carry on your name.
I will cut off the carved image and cast idol
from the house of your gods;
I will prepare your grave,
for you are contemptible."
15 Look to the mountains—
the feet of one who brings good news,
who proclaims peace!
Celebrate your feasts, O Judah;
fulfill your vows.
For the wicked will never again march through you;
they will be utterly cut off.

Nahum 2

The Overthrow of Nineveh

1 One who scatters advances
against you, O Nineveh.
Guard the fortress!
Watch the road!
Brace yourselves!
Summon all your strength![2]
2 For the LORD will restore the splendor of Jacob
like the splendor of Israel,
though destroyers have laid them waste
and ruined the branches of their vine.
3 The shields of his mighty men are red;
the valiant warriors are dressed in scarlet.
The fittings of the chariots flash like fire
on the day they are prepared,
and the spears of cypress
have been brandished.[3]
4 The chariots dash through the streets;
they rush around the plazas,
appearing like torches,
darting about like lightning.
5 He summons his nobles;
they stumble as they advance.
They race to its wall;
the protective shield is set in place.
6 The river gates are thrown open
and the palace collapses.
7 It is decreed that the city be exiled

---

1. Literally *of her place*
2. Hebrew *Strengthen your loins!*
3. Hebrew; alternately, the spears may be of *pine* or *juniper* or *fir*; LXX and Syriac *they are prepared, and the horsemen rush to and fro.*

and carried away;
her maidservants moan like doves,
and beat upon their breasts.
8 Nineveh has been like a pool of water
throughout her days,
but now it is draining away.
"Stop! Stop!" they cry,
but no one turns back.
9 "Plunder the silver!
Plunder the gold!"
There is no end to the treasure,
an abundance of every precious thing.
10 She is emptied!
Yes, she is desolate and laid waste!
Hearts melt, knees knock,
bodies tremble, and every face grows pale!
11 Where is the lions' lair
or the feeding ground of the young lions,
where the lion and lioness prowled with their cubs,
with nothing to frighten them away?
12 The lion mauled enough for its cubs
and strangled prey for the lioness.
It filled its dens with the kill,
and its lairs with mauled prey.
13 "Behold, I am against you,"
declares the LORD of Hosts.
"I will reduce your chariots to cinders,
and the sword will devour your young lions.
I will cut off your prey from the earth,
and the voices of your messengers
will no longer be heard."

Nahum 3

Judgment on Nineveh

1 Woe to the city of blood,
full of lies,
full of plunder,
never without prey.
2 The crack of the whip,
the rumble of the wheel,
galloping horse
and bounding chariot!
3 Charging horseman,
flashing sword,
shining spear;
heaps of slain,
mounds of corpses,
dead bodies without end—
they stumble over their dead—
4 because of the many harlotries of the harlot,
the seductive mistress of sorcery,
who betrays nations by her prostitution
and clans by her witchcraft.
5 "Behold, I am against you,"
declares the LORD of Hosts.
"I will lift your skirts over your face.
I will show your nakedness to the nations
and your shame to the kingdoms.
6 I will pelt you with filth
and treat you with contempt;
I will make a spectacle of you.
7 Then all who see you
will recoil from you and say,
'Nineveh is devastated;
who will grieve for her?'
Where can I find
comforters for you?"
8 Are you better than Thebes,
stationed by the Nile with water around her,
whose rampart was the sea,
whose wall was the water?[4]
9 Cush and Egypt were her boundless strength;
Put and Libya were her allies.[5]
10 Yet she became an exile;
she went into captivity.
Her infants were dashed to pieces
at the head of every street.
They cast lots for her dignitaries,
and all her nobles were bound in chains.
11 You too will become drunk;
you will go into hiding
and seek refuge from the enemy.
12 All your fortresses are fig trees
with the first ripe figs;
when shaken, they fall
into the mouth of the eater!
13 Look at your troops—
they are like your women!
The gates of your land
are wide open to your enemies;
fire consumes their bars.
14 Draw your water for the siege;
strengthen your fortresses.
Work the clay and tread the mortar;
repair the brick kiln!
15 There the fire will devour you;
the sword will cut you down
and consume you like a young locust.
Make yourself many like the young locust;
make yourself many like the swarming locust!
16 You have multiplied your merchants
more than the stars of the sky.
The young locust strips the land
and flies away.
17 Your guards are like the swarming locust,
and your scribes like clouds of locusts
that settle on the walls on a cold day.
When the sun rises, they fly away,

4. Hebrew *No-amon*
5. That is, the upper Nile region

and no one knows where.[67]
18 O king of Assyria, your shepherds slumber;
your officers sleep.
Your people are scattered on the mountains
with no one to gather them.
19 There is no healing for your injury;
your wound is severe.
All who hear the news of you
applaud your downfall,
for who has not experienced
your constant cruelty?

6. Or *princes*
7. Or *marshals*

Habakkuk

1 2 3

Habakkuk 1

Habakkuk's First Complaint

1 This is the burden that Habakkuk the prophet received in a vision:

2 How long, O LORD, must I call for help
but You do not hear,
or cry out to You, "Violence!"
but You do not save?
3 Why do You make me see iniquity?
Why do You tolerate wrongdoing?
Destruction and violence are before me.
Strife is ongoing, and conflict abounds.
4 Therefore the law is paralyzed,
and justice never goes forth.
For the wicked hem in the righteous,
so that justice is perverted.

The LORD's Answer

5 "Look at the nations and observe—
be utterly astounded!
For I am doing a work in your days
that you would never believe
even if someone told you.[1][2]
6 For behold, I am raising up the Chaldeans—
that ruthless and impetuous nation
which marches through the breadth of the earth
to seize dwellings not their own.[3]
7 They are dreaded and feared;
from themselves they derive justice and sovereignty.
8 Their horses are swifter than leopards,
fiercer than wolves of the night.
Their horsemen charge ahead,
and their cavalry comes from afar.
They fly like a vulture,
swooping down to devour.
9 All of them come bent on violence;
their hordes advance like the east wind;
they gather prisoners like sand.
10 They scoff at kings
and make rulers an object of scorn.
They laugh at every fortress
and build up siege ramps to seize it.
11 Then they sweep by like the wind
and pass through.
They are guilty;
their own strength is their god."

Habakkuk's Second Complaint

(Psalm 11:1–7)

12 Are You not from everlasting,
O LORD, my God, my Holy One?
We will not die.
O LORD, You have appointed them
to execute judgment;
O Rock, You have established them
for correction.
13 Your eyes are too pure to look upon evil,
and You cannot tolerate wrongdoing.
So why do You tolerate the faithless?
Why are You silent
while the wicked swallow up
those more righteous than themselves?
14 You have made men like the fish of the sea,
like creeping things that have no ruler.
15 The foe pulls all of them up with a hook;
he catches them in his dragnet,
and gathers them in his fishing net;
so he rejoices gladly.[4]
16 Therefore he sacrifices to his dragnet
and burns incense to his fishing net,
for by these things his portion is sumptuous
and his food is rich.
17 Will he, therefore, empty his net
and continue to slay nations without mercy?

Habakkuk 2

The LORD Answers Again

1 I will stand at my guard post
and station myself on the ramparts.
I will watch to see what He will say to me,
and how I should answer when corrected.
2 Then the LORD answered me:
"Write down this vision
and clearly inscribe it on tablets,
so that a herald may run with it.
3 For the vision awaits an appointed time;
it testifies of the end and does not lie.
Though it lingers, wait for it,
since it will surely come and will not delay.[5]
4 Look at the proud one; his soul is not upright—
but the righteous will live by faith—[6][7]

---

1. LXX *Look, you scoffers, wonder and perish!*
2. Cited in Acts 13:41
3. That is, the Babylonians
4. Literally *He pulls all of them up*
5. Or *Though He lingers, wait for Him, since He will surely come and will not delay*; see also LXX; cited in Hebrews 10:37.
6. LXX *If he should draw back, My soul has no pleasure in him*
7. Or *faithfulness*; cited in Romans 1:17, Galatians 3:11, and Hebrews 10:38

5 and wealth indeed betrays him.
He is an arrogant man never at rest.
He enlarges his appetite like Sheol,
and like Death, he is never satisfied.
He gathers all the nations to himself
and collects all the peoples as his own.[8]

Woe to the Chaldeans

6 Will not all of these take up a taunt against him,
speaking with mockery and derision:
'Woe to him who amasses what is not his
and makes himself rich with many loans!
How long will this go on?'
7 Will not your creditors suddenly arise
and those who disturb you awaken?
Then you will become their prey.
8 Because you have plundered many nations,
the remnant of the people will plunder you—
because of your bloodshed against man
and your violence against the land, the city,
and all their dwellers.
9 Woe to him who builds his house
by unjust gain,
to place his nest on high
and escape the hand of disaster!
10 You have plotted shame for your house
by cutting off many peoples
and forfeiting your life.[9]
11 For the stones will cry out from the wall,
and the rafters will echo it from the woodwork.
12 Woe to him who builds a city with bloodshed
and establishes a town by iniquity!
13 Is it not indeed from the LORD of Hosts
that the labor of the people only feeds the fire,
and the nations weary themselves in vain?
14 For the earth will be filled
with the knowledge of the glory of the LORD
as the waters cover the sea.
15 Woe to him who gives drink to his neighbors,
pouring it from the wineskin until they are drunk,
in order to gaze at their nakedness!
16 You will be filled with shame instead of glory.
You too must drink
and expose your uncircumcision!
The cup in the LORD's right hand
will come around to you,
and utter disgrace will cover your glory.[10]
17 For your violence against Lebanon will overwhelm you,
and the destruction of animals will terrify you,
because of your bloodshed against men
and your violence against the land, the city,
and all their dwellers.
18 What use is an idol,
that a craftsman should carve it—
or an image,
a teacher of lies?
For its maker trusts in his own creation;
he makes idols that cannot speak.
19 Woe to him who says to wood, 'Awake!'
or to silent stone, 'Arise!'
Can it give guidance?
Behold, it is overlaid with gold and silver,
yet there is no breath in it at all."
20 But the LORD is in His holy temple;
let all the earth be silent before Him.

Habakkuk 3

Habakkuk's Prayer

1 This is a prayer of Habakkuk the prophet, according to Shigionoth:[11]
2 O LORD, I have heard the report of You;
I stand in awe, O LORD, of Your deeds.
Revive them in these years;
make them known in these years.
In Your wrath, remember mercy!
3 God came from Teman,
and the Holy One from Mount Paran.

Selah

His glory covered the heavens,
and His praise filled the earth.[12]
4 His radiance was like the sunlight;
rays flashed from His hand,
where His power is hidden.
5 Plague went before Him,
and fever followed in His steps.
6 He stood and measured the earth;
He looked and startled the nations;
the ancient mountains crumbled;
the perpetual hills collapsed.
His ways are everlasting.
7 I saw the tents of Cushan in distress;
the curtains of Midian were trembling.
8 Were You angry at the rivers, O LORD?
Was Your wrath against the streams?
Did You rage against the sea
when You rode on Your horses,
on Your chariots of salvation?
9 You brandished Your bow;
You called for many arrows.

Selah

You split the earth with rivers.
10 The mountains saw You and quaked;
torrents of water swept by.
The deep roared with its voice

---

8. DSS; MT *wine*
9. Literally *sinning against your soul*
10. DSS, LXX, and Syriac *and stagger*
11. *Shigionoth* is probably a musical term indicating the setting for the prayer.
12. *Selah* or *Interlude* is probably a musical or literary term; also in verses 9 and 13.

and lifted its hands on high.
11 Sun and moon stood still
in their places
at the flash of Your flying arrows,
at the brightness of Your shining spear.
12 You marched across the earth with fury;
You threshed the nations in wrath.
13 You went forth for the salvation of Your people,
to save Your anointed.
You crushed the head of the house of the wicked
and stripped him from head to toe.

Selah

14 With his own spear You pierced his head,
when his warriors stormed out to scatter us,
gloating as though ready
to secretly devour the weak.
15 You trampled the sea with Your horses,
churning the great waters.
16 I heard and trembled within;
my lips quivered at the sound.
Decay entered my bones;
I trembled where I stood.
Yet I must wait patiently for the day of distress
to come upon the people who invade us.

Habakkuk Rejoices

17 Though the fig tree does not bud
and no fruit is on the vines,
though the olive crop fails
and the fields produce no food,
though the sheep are cut off from the fold
and no cattle are in the stalls,
18 yet I will exult in the LORD;
I will rejoice in the God of my salvation!
19 GOD the Lord is my strength;
He makes my feet like those of a deer;
He makes me walk upon the heights!
For the choirmaster. With stringed instruments.

Zephaniah

1 2 3

Zephaniah 1

Zephaniah Prophesies Judgment on Judah

(Matthew 13:36–43)

1 This is the word of the LORD that came to Zephaniah son of
Cushi, the son of Gedaliah, the son of Amariah, the son of
Hezekiah, in the days of Josiah son of Amon king of Judah:

2 "I will completely sweep away
everything from the face of the earth,"
declares the LORD.

3 "I will sweep away man and beast;
I will sweep away the birds of the air,
and the fish of the sea,
and the idols with their wicked worshipers.
I will cut off mankind
from the face of the earth,"
declares the LORD.[1]

4 "I will stretch out My hand against Judah
and against all who dwell in Jerusalem.
I will cut off from this place every remnant of Baal,
the names of the idolatrous and pagan priests—
5 those who bow on the rooftops
to worship the host of heaven,
those who bow down and swear by the LORD
but also swear by Milcom,[2]
6 and those who turn back
from following the LORD,
neither seeking the LORD
nor inquiring of Him."

The Day of the LORD

(Malachi 4:1–6; 1 Thessalonians 5:1–11; 2 Peter 3:8–13)

7 Be silent in the presence of the Lord GOD,
for the Day of the LORD is near.
Indeed, the LORD has prepared a sacrifice;
He has consecrated His guests.
8 "On the Day of the LORD's sacrifice
I will punish the princes,
the sons of the king,
and all who are dressed in foreign apparel.
9 On that day I will punish
all who leap over the threshold,
who fill the house of their master
with violence and deceit.[3][4]
10 On that day," declares the LORD,
"a cry will go up from the Fish Gate,
a wail from the Second District,
and a loud crashing from the hills.[5]
11 Wail, O dwellers of the Hollow,
for all your merchants will be silenced;
all who weigh out silver will be cut off.[6][7]
12 And at that time I will search Jerusalem with lamps
and punish the men settled in complacency,
who say to themselves,
'The LORD will do nothing,
either good or bad.'[8]
13 Their wealth will be plundered
and their houses laid waste.
They will build houses but not inhabit them,
and plant vineyards but never drink their wine.
14 The great Day of the LORD is near—
near and coming quickly.
Listen, the Day of the LORD!
Then the cry of the mighty will be bitter.
15 That day will be
a day of wrath,
a day of trouble and distress,
a day of destruction and desolation,
a day of darkness and gloom,
a day of clouds and blackness,
16 a day of horn blast and battle cry
against the fortified cities,
and against the high corner towers.
17 I will bring such distress on mankind
that they will walk like the blind,
because they have sinned against the LORD.
Their blood will be poured out like dust
and their flesh like dung.
18 Neither their silver nor their gold
will be able to deliver them
on the Day of the LORD's wrath.
The whole earth will be consumed
by the fire of His jealousy."
For indeed, He will make a sudden end
of all who dwell on the earth.[9]

---

1. Or *and the idols that cause the wicked to stumble*
2. Or *by their king*; *Milcom* is a variant of *Molech*; see Leviticus 18:21 and 1 Kings 11:7.
3. See 1 Samuel 5:5.
4. Or *the temple of their gods*
5. Or *the Second Quarter*, a newer section of Jerusalem; Hebrew *the Mishneh*
6. Or *the market district* or *the Mortar*
7. Or *all the people of Canaan*
8. Or *thickening on the dregs*
9. Or *of all the people living in the land*

Zephaniah 2

A Call to Repentance

(Joel 1:13–20; Amos 5:4–15; Luke 13:1–5)

1 Gather yourselves, gather together,
O shameful nation,
2 before the decree takes effect
and the day passes like chaff,
before the burning anger of the LORD comes upon you,
before the Day of the LORD's anger comes upon you.[10]
3 Seek the LORD, all you humble of the earth
who carry out His justice.
Seek righteousness; seek humility.
Perhaps you will be sheltered
on the day of the LORD's anger.

Judgment on the Philistines

(Jeremiah 47:1–7)

4 For Gaza will be abandoned,
and Ashkelon left in ruins.
Ashdod will be driven out at noon,
and Ekron will be uprooted.
5 Woe to the dwellers of the seacoast,
O nation of the Cherethites!
The word of the LORD is against you,
O Canaan, land of the Philistines:
"I will destroy you,
and no one will be left."
6 So the seacoast will become a land of pastures,
with wells for shepherds and folds for sheep.[11]
7 The coast will belong to the remnant of the house of Judah;
there they will find pasture.
They will lie down in the evening
among the houses of Ashkelon,
for the LORD their God will attend to them
and restore their captives.[12]

Judgment on Moab and Ammon

(Isaiah 16:1–14; Jeremiah 48:1–47)

8 "I have heard the reproach of Moab
and the insults of the Ammonites,
who have taunted My people
and threatened their borders.
9 Therefore, as surely as I live,"
declares the LORD of Hosts,
the God of Israel,
"surely Moab will be like Sodom
and the Ammonites like Gomorrah—
a place of weeds and salt pits,
a perpetual wasteland.
The remnant of My people will plunder them;
the remainder of My nation will dispossess them."
10 This they shall have in return for their pride,
for taunting and mocking the people
of the LORD of Hosts.
11 The LORD will be terrifying to them
when He starves all the gods of the earth.
Then the nations of every shore
will bow in worship to Him,
each in its own place.

Judgment on Cush and Assyria

12 "You too, O Cushites,
will be slain by My sword."[13]
13 And He will stretch out His hand against the north
and destroy Assyria;
He will make Nineveh a desolation,
as dry as a desert.
14 Herds will lie down in her midst,
creatures of every kind.
Both the desert owl and screech owl
will roost atop her pillars.
Their calls will sound from the window,
but desolation will lie on the threshold,
for He will expose the beams of cedar.[14][15]
15 This carefree city
that dwells securely,
that thinks to herself:
"I am it, and there is none besides me,"
what a ruin she has become,
a resting place for beasts.
Everyone who passes by her
hisses and shakes his fist.

Zephaniah 3

Judgment on Jerusalem

1 Woe to the city of oppressors,
rebellious and defiled!
2 She heeded no voice;
she accepted no correction.
She does not trust in the LORD;
she has not drawn near to her God.
3 Her princes are roaring lions;
her judges are evening wolves,
leaving nothing for the morning.
4 Her prophets are reckless,
faithless men.
Her priests profane the sanctuary;
they do violence to the law.
5 The LORD within her is righteous;
He does no wrong.
He applies His justice morning by morning;
He does not fail at dawn,
yet the unjust know no shame.

---

10. Hebrew *is given birth*
11. Or *caves* or *camps*
12. Or *their fortunes*
13. That is, people from the upper Nile region
14. Hebrew *beasts of every nation*
15. The precise identification of the animals rendered *desert owl* and *screech owl* is uncertain.

Purification of the Nations

6 "I have cut off the nations;
their corner towers are destroyed.
I have made their streets deserted
with no one to pass through.
Their cities are laid waste,
with no man, no inhabitant.
7 I said, 'Surely you will fear Me
and accept correction.'
Then her dwelling place would not be cut off
despite all for which I punished her.
But they rose early
to corrupt all their deeds.
8 Therefore wait for Me,"
declares the LORD,
"until the day
I rise to testify.
For My decision is to gather nations,
to assemble kingdoms,
to pour out upon them My indignation—
all My burning anger.
For all the earth will be consumed
by the fire of My jealousy.[16]

A Faithful Remnant

9 For then I will restore
pure lips to the peoples,
that all may call upon the name of the LORD
and serve Him shoulder to shoulder.
10 From beyond the rivers of Cush
My worshipers, My scattered people,
will bring Me an offering.[17]
11 On that day you will not be put to shame
for any of the deeds
by which you have transgressed against Me.
For then I will remove from among you
those who rejoice in their pride,
and you will never again be haughty
on My holy mountain.
12 But I will leave within you a meek and humble people,
and they will trust in the name of the LORD.
13 The remnant of Israel
will no longer do wrong or speak lies,
nor will a deceitful tongue
be found in their mouths.
But they will feed and lie down,
with no one to make them tremble."

Israel's Restoration

14 Sing for joy, O Daughter of Zion;
shout aloud, O Israel!
Be glad and rejoice with all your heart,
O Daughter of Jerusalem!
15 The LORD has taken away your punishment;
He has turned back your enemy.
Israel's King, the LORD, is among you;
no longer will you fear any harm.
16 On that day they will say to Jerusalem:
"Do not fear, O Zion;
do not let your hands fall limp.
17 The LORD your God is among you;
He is mighty to save.
He will rejoice over you with gladness;
He will quiet you with His love;
He will rejoice over you with singing."[18]
18 "I will gather those among you who grieve
over the appointed feasts,
so that you will no longer suffer reproach.
19 Behold, at that time,
I will deal with all who afflict you.
I will save the lame
and gather the scattered;
and I will appoint praise and fame
for the disgraced throughout the earth.
20 At that time I will bring you in;
yes, at that time I will gather you.
For I will give you fame and praise
among all the peoples of the earth
when I restore your captives
before your very eyes,"
says the LORD.[19]

---

16. LXX and Syriac; Hebrew *rise up to plunder*
17. That is, the upper Nile region
18. Or *He will be silent in His love*; LXX and Syriac *He will renew you with His love*
19. Or *your fortunes*

Haggai

1 2

Haggai 1

A Call to Rebuild the Temple

(Ezra 5:1–5)

1 In the second year of the reign of Darius, on the first day of
the sixth month, the word of the LORD came through Haggai
the prophet to Zerubbabel son of Shealtiel, governor of
Judah, and to Joshua son of Jehozadak, the high priest,
stating[1] 2 that this is what the LORD of Hosts says:
"These people say, 'The time has not yet come
to rebuild the house of the LORD.'"
3 Then the word of the LORD came through Haggai the
prophet, saying:
4 "Is it a time for you yourselves
to live in your paneled houses,
while this house lies in ruins?"
5 Now this is what the LORD of Hosts says:
"Consider carefully your ways.
6 You have planted much
but harvested little.
You eat but never have enough.
You drink but never have your fill.
You put on clothes but never get warm.
You earn wages to put into a bag pierced through."
7 This is what the LORD of Hosts says:
"Consider carefully your ways.
8 Go up into the hills,
bring down lumber, and build the house,
so that I may take pleasure in it and be glorified,
says the LORD.
9 You expected much,
but behold, it amounted to little.
And what you brought home, I blew away.
Why? declares the LORD of Hosts.
Because My house still lies in ruins,
while each of you is busy
with his own house.
10 Therefore, on account of you
the heavens have withheld their dew
and the earth has withheld its crops.
11 I have summoned a drought
on the fields and on the mountains,
on the grain, new wine, and oil,
and on whatever the ground yields,
on man and beast,
and on all the labor of your hands."

The People Obey

12 Then Zerubbabel son of Shealtiel and Joshua son of
Jehozadak, the high priest, as well as all the remnant of the
people, obeyed the voice of the LORD their God and the
words of the prophet Haggai, because the LORD their God
had sent him. So the people feared the LORD.
13 Haggai, the messenger of the LORD, delivered the message
of the LORD to the people:
"I am with you,"
declares the LORD.
14 So the LORD stirred the spirit of Zerubbabel son of
Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and the spirit of Joshua son of
Jehozadak, the high priest, as well as the spirit of all the
remnant of the people. And they came and began the work
on the house of the LORD of Hosts, their God,15 on the
twenty-fourth day of the sixth month, in the second year of
King Darius.

Haggai 2

The Coming Glory of God's House

1 On the twenty-first day of the seventh month, the word of
the LORD came through Haggai the prophet, saying:2 "Speak
to Zerubbabel son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and to
Joshua son of Jehozadak, the high priest, and also to the
remnant of the people. Ask them,23 'Who is left among you
who saw this house in its former glory? How does it look to
you now? Does it not appear to you like nothing in
comparison?'
4 But now be strong, O Zerubbabel,
declares the LORD.
Be strong, O Joshua son of Jehozadak,
the high priest.
And be strong, all you people of the land,
declares the LORD.
Work! For I am with you,
declares the LORD of Hosts.
5 This is the promise I made to you
when you came out of Egypt.
And My Spirit remains among you;
do not be afraid."
6 For this is what the LORD of Hosts says:
"Once more, in a little while,
I will shake the heavens and the earth,
the sea and the dry land.[3]
7 I will shake all the nations,
and they will come with all their treasures,
and I will fill this house with glory,
says the LORD of Hosts.
8 The silver is Mine, and the gold is Mine,
declares the LORD of Hosts.

---

1. *Jehozadak* is a variant of *Jozadak*; also in verses 12 and 14; see Ezra 3:2.
2. *Jehozadak* is a variant of *Jozadak*; also in verse 4; see Ezra 3:2.
3. Cited in Hebrews 12:26

9 The latter glory of this house
will be greater than the former,
says the LORD of Hosts.
And in this place I will provide peace,
declares the LORD of Hosts.”

Blessings for a Defiled People

10 On the twenty-fourth day of the ninth month, in the second year of Darius, the word of the LORD came to Haggai the prophet, saying, 11 “This is what the LORD of Hosts says: ‘Ask the priests for a ruling. 12 If a man carries consecrated meat in the fold of his garment, and it touches bread, stew, wine, oil, or any other food, does that item become holy?’”

“No,” replied the priests.

13 So Haggai asked, “If one who is defiled by contact with a corpse touches any of these, does it become defiled?”

“Yes, it becomes defiled,” the priests answered.

14 Then Haggai replied, “So it is with this people and this nation before Me, declares the LORD, and so it is with every work of their hands; whatever they offer there is defiled.

15 Now consider carefully from this day forward: Before one stone was placed on another in the temple of the LORD, [4] 16 from that time, when one came expecting a heap of twenty ephahs of grain, there were but ten. When one came to the winepress to draw out fifty baths, there were but twenty. [5] [6] 17 I struck you—all the work of your hands—with blight, mildew, and hail, but you did not turn to Me, declares the LORD.

18 Consider carefully from this day forward—from the twenty-fourth day of the ninth month, the day the foundation of the LORD’s temple was laid—consider carefully: 19 Is there still seed in the barn? The vine, the fig, the pomegranate, and the olive tree have not yet yielded fruit. But from this day on, I will bless you.”

Zerubbabel the LORD’s Signet Ring

20 For the second time that day, the twenty-fourth day of the month, the word of the LORD came to Haggai, saying, 21 “Tell Zerubbabel governor of Judah that I am about to shake the heavens and the earth:

22 I will overturn royal thrones
and destroy the power
of the kingdoms of the nations.
I will overturn chariots and their riders;
horses and their riders will fall,
each by the sword of his brother.
23 On that day,
declares the LORD of Hosts,
I will take you, My servant,
Zerubbabel son of Shealtiel,
declares the LORD,
and I will make you like My signet ring,
for I have chosen you,
declares the LORD of Hosts.”

---

4. Or *backward*; also in verse 18
5. Literally *a heap of twenty*
6. Literally *to draw out fifty from the winepress*

Zechariah

Zechariah 1

A Call to Repentance

(Jeremiah 3:11–25; Hosea 14:1–3)

1 In the eighth month of the second year of Darius, the word
of the LORD came to the prophet Zechariah son of
Berechiah, the son of Iddo, saying:

2 "The LORD was very angry with your fathers.3 So tell the
people that this is what the LORD of Hosts says: 'Return to
Me, declares the LORD of Hosts, and I will return to you,
says the LORD of Hosts.'

4 Do not be like your fathers, to whom the former prophets
proclaimed that this is what the LORD of Hosts says: 'Turn
now from your evil ways and deeds.'

But they did not listen or pay attention to Me, declares the
LORD.

5 Where are your fathers now? And the prophets, do they live
forever?6 But did not My words and My statutes, which I
commanded My servants the prophets, overtake your
fathers? They repented and said, 'Just as the LORD of Hosts
purposed to do to us according to our ways and deeds, so He
has done to us.'"

The Vision of the Horses

7 On the twenty-fourth day of the eleventh month, the month
of Shebat, in the second year of Darius, the word of the
LORD came to the prophet Zechariah son of Berechiah, the
son of Iddo.[1]

8 I looked out into the night and saw a man riding on a red
horse. He was standing among the myrtle trees in the
hollow, and behind him were red, sorrel, and white horses.

9 "What are these, my lord?" I asked.

And the angel who was speaking with me replied, "I will
show you what they are."

10 Then the man standing among the myrtle trees explained,
"They are the ones the LORD has sent to patrol the earth."

11 And the riders answered the angel of the LORD who was
standing among the myrtle trees, "We have patrolled the
earth, and behold, all the earth is at rest and tranquil."

12 Then the angel of the LORD said, "How long, O LORD of
Hosts, will You withhold mercy from Jerusalem and the
cities of Judah, with which You have been angry these
seventy years?"

13 So the LORD spoke kind and comforting words to the
angel who was speaking with me.

14 Then the angel who was speaking with me said, "Proclaim
this word: This is what the LORD of Hosts says: 'I am very
jealous for Jerusalem and Zion,15 but I am fiercely angry
with the nations that are at ease. For I was a little angry, but
they have added to the calamity.'[2]

16 Therefore this is what the LORD says: 'I will return to
Jerusalem with mercy, and there My house will be rebuilt,
declares the LORD of Hosts, and a measuring line will be
stretched out over Jerusalem.'

17 Proclaim further that this is what the LORD of Hosts says:
'My cities will again overflow with prosperity; the LORD will
again comfort Zion and choose Jerusalem.'"

The Vision of the Horns and the Craftsmen

18 Then I looked up and saw four horns.19 So I asked the
angel who was speaking with me, "What are these?"

And he told me, "These are the horns that have scattered
Judah, Israel, and Jerusalem."

20 Then the LORD showed me four craftsmen.

21 "What are these coming to do?" I asked.

And He replied, "These are the horns that scattered Judah so
that no one could raise his head; but the craftsmen have
come to terrify them and throw down these horns of the
nations that have lifted up their horns against the land of
Judah to scatter it."

Zechariah 2

The Vision of the Measuring Line

(Ezekiel 40:1–4)

1 Then I lifted up my eyes and saw a man with a measuring
line in his hand.

2 "Where are you going?" I asked.

"To measure Jerusalem," he replied, "and to determine its
width and length."

3 Then the angel who was speaking with me went forth, and
another angel came forward to meet him4 and said to him,
"Run and tell that young man: 'Jerusalem will be a city
without walls because of the multitude of men and livestock
within it.5 For I will be a wall of fire around it, declares the
LORD, and I will be the glory within it.'"

The Redemption of Zion

(Hosea 3:1–5)

6 "Get up! Get up! Flee from the land of the north," declares
the LORD, "for I have scattered you like the four winds of
heaven," declares the LORD.7 "Get up, O Zion! Escape, you
who dwell with the Daughter of Babylon!"

8 For this is what the LORD of Hosts says: "After His Glory
has sent Me against the nations that have plundered you—
for whoever touches you touches the apple of His eye—[3]9 I
will surely wave My hand over them, so that they will
become plunder for their own servants. Then you will know
that the LORD of Hosts has sent Me."

10 "Shout for joy and be glad, O Daughter of Zion, for I am
coming to dwell among you," declares the LORD.11 "On that
day many nations will join themselves to the LORD, and they
will become My people. I will dwell among you, and you
will know that the LORD of Hosts has sent Me to you.12 And
the LORD will take possession of Judah as His portion in the

---

1. *Shebat* is the eleventh month of the Hebrew lunar calendar, usually occurring within the months of January and February.
2. Or *they have overdone the punishment*
3. Or *After the Glorious One has sent Me* or *After He has honored Me and sent Me*
4. Or *the pupil*

Holy Land, and He will once again choose Jerusalem.[13] Be silent before the LORD, all people, for He has roused Himself from His holy dwelling."

Zechariah 3

The Vision of Joshua the High Priest

1 Then the angel showed me Joshua the high priest standing before the angel of the LORD, with Satan standing at his right hand to accuse him.[5][6]

2 And the LORD said to Satan: "The LORD rebukes you, Satan! Indeed, the LORD, who has chosen Jerusalem, rebukes you! Is not this man a firebrand snatched from the fire?"[7]

3 Now Joshua was dressed in filthy garments as he stood before the angel. 4 So the angel said to those standing before him, "Take off his filthy clothes!"

Then he said to Joshua, "See, I have removed your iniquity, and I will clothe you with splendid robes."

5 Then I said, "Let them put a clean turban on his head." So a clean turban was placed on his head, and they clothed him, as the angel of the LORD stood by.

6 Then the angel of the LORD gave this charge to Joshua: 7 "This is what the LORD of Hosts says: 'If you walk in My ways and keep My instructions, then you will govern My house and will also have charge of My courts; and I will give you a place among these who are standing here.

8 Hear now, O high priest Joshua, you and your companions seated before you, who are indeed a sign. For behold, I am going to bring My servant, the Branch. 9 See the stone I have set before Joshua; on that one stone are seven eyes. Behold, I will engrave on it an inscription, declares the LORD of Hosts, and I will remove the iniquity of this land in a single day.[8] 10 On that day, declares the LORD of Hosts, you will each invite your neighbor to sit under your own vine and fig tree.'"

Zechariah 4

The Vision of the Lampstand and Olive Trees

1 Then the angel who was speaking with me returned and woke me, as a man is awakened from his sleep.

2 "What do you see?" he asked.

"I see a solid gold lampstand," I replied, "with a bowl at the top and seven lamps on it, with seven spouts to the lamps. 3 There are also two olive trees beside it, one on the right side of the bowl and the other on its left."

4 "What are these, my lord?" I asked the angel who was speaking with me.

5 "Do you not know what they are?" replied the angel.

"No, my lord," I answered.

6 So he said to me, "This is the word of the LORD to Zerubbabel: Not by might nor by power, but by My Spirit, says the LORD of Hosts. 7 What are you, O great mountain? Before Zerubbabel you will become a plain. Then he will bring forth the capstone accompanied by shouts of 'Grace, grace to it!'"

8 Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying, 9 "The hands of Zerubbabel have laid the foundation of this house, and his hands will complete it. Then you will know that the LORD of Hosts has sent me to you. 10 For who has despised the day of small things? But these seven eyes of the LORD, which scan the whole earth, will rejoice when they see the plumb line in the hand of Zerubbabel."[9][10]

11 Then I asked the angel, "What are the two olive trees on the right and left of the lampstand?" 12 And I questioned him further, "What are the two olive branches beside the two gold pipes from which the golden oil pours?"[11]

13 "Do you not know what these are?" he inquired.

"No, my lord," I replied.

14 So he said, "These are the two anointed ones who are standing beside the Lord of all the earth."[12][13]

Zechariah 5

The Vision of the Flying Scroll

1 Again I lifted up my eyes and saw before me a flying scroll.

2 "What do you see?" asked the angel.

"I see a flying scroll," I replied, "twenty cubits long and ten cubits wide."[14]

3 Then he told me, "This is the curse that is going out over the face of all the land, for according to one side of the scroll, every thief will be removed; and according to the other side, every perjurer will be removed. 4 I will send it out, declares the LORD of Hosts, and it will enter the house of the thief and the house of him who swears falsely by My name. It will remain inside his house and destroy it, down to its timbers and stones."

The Vision of the Woman in a Basket

5 Then the angel who was speaking with me came forward and told me, "Now lift up your eyes and see what is approaching."

6 "What is it?" I asked.

And he replied, "A measuring basket is going forth." Then he continued, "This is their iniquity in all the land."[15][16]

7 And behold, the cover of lead was raised, and there was a woman sitting inside the basket.

8 "This is Wickedness," he said. And he shoved her down into the basket, pushing down the lead cover over its opening.

9 Then I lifted up my eyes and saw two women approaching, with the wind in their wings. Their wings were like those of a stork, and they lifted up the basket between heaven and earth.

---

5. Or *Angel*; also in verses 3, 4, 5, and 6; corresponding pronouns may also be capitalized.
6. That is, *the Accuser* or *the Adversary*; also in verse 2
7. That is, *a burning stick*
8. Or *facets*
9. Or *facets*
10. Or *the chosen capstone*
11. Hebrew *from which the gold*
12. Hebrew *the two sons of new oil*
13. See Revelation 11:4.
14. The flying scroll was approximately 30 feet long and 15 feet wide (9.1 meters long and 4.6 meters wide).
15. Or *An ephah*
16. One Hebrew manuscript, LXX, and Syriac; most Hebrew manuscripts *their appearance* or (literally) *their eye*

10 "Where are they taking the basket?" I asked the angel who
was speaking with me.
11 "To build a house for it in the land of Shinar," he told me.
"And when it is ready, the basket will be set there on its
pedestal."[17]

Zechariah 6

The Vision of the Four Chariots

1 And again I lifted up my eyes and saw four chariots coming
out from between two mountains—mountains of
bronze.[2] The first chariot had red horses, the second black
horses,[3] the third white horses, and the fourth dappled horses
—all of them strong.
4 So I inquired of the angel who was speaking with me,
"What are these, my lord?"
5 And the angel told me, "These are the four spirits of
heaven, going forth from their station before the Lord of all
the earth.[18][6] The one with the black horses is going toward
the land of the north, the one with the white horses toward
the west, and the one with the dappled horses toward the
south."[19]
7 As the strong horses went out, they were eager to go and
patrol the earth; and the LORD said, "Go and patrol the
earth." So they patrolled the earth.
8 Then the LORD summoned me and said, "Behold, those
going to the land of the north have given rest to My Spirit in
the land of the north."

The Crown and the Temple

9 The word of the LORD also came to me, saying,[10] "Take an
offering from the exiles—from Heldai, Tobijah, and Jedaiah,
who have arrived from Babylon—and go that same day to
the house of Josiah son of Zephaniah.[11] Take silver and gold,
make an ornate crown, and set it on the head of the high
priest, Joshua son of Jehozadak.[20]
12 And you are to tell him that this is what the LORD of Hosts
says: 'Here is a man whose name is the Branch, and He will
branch out from His place and build the temple of the
LORD.[13] Yes, He will build the temple of the LORD; He will
be clothed in splendor and will sit on His throne and rule.
And He will be a priest on His throne, and there will be
peaceful counsel between the two.'[21]
14 The crown will reside in the temple of the LORD as a
memorial to Helem, Tobijah, Jedaiah, and the gracious son
of Zephaniah.[22][23][15] Even those far away will come and build
the temple of the LORD, and you will know that the LORD of
Hosts has sent Me to you. This will happen if you diligently
obey the voice of the LORD your God."

Zechariah 7

A Call to Justice and Mercy

1 In the fourth year of King Darius, the word of the LORD
came to Zechariah on the fourth day of the ninth month, the
month of Chislev.[24][2] Now the people of Bethel had sent
Sharezer and Regem-melech, along with their men, to plead
before the LORD[25][3] by asking the priests of the house of the
LORD of Hosts, as well as the prophets, "Should I weep and
fast in the fifth month, as I have done these many years?"
4 Then the word of the LORD of Hosts came to me,
saying,[5] "Ask all the people of the land and the priests,
'When you fasted and mourned in the fifth and seventh
months for these seventy years, was it really for Me that you
fasted?[6] And when you were eating and drinking, were you
not doing so simply for yourselves?[7] Are these not the words
that the LORD proclaimed through the earlier prophets,
when Jerusalem and its surrounding towns were populous
and prosperous, and the Negev and the foothills were
inhabited?'"[26]
8 Then the word of the LORD came to Zechariah,
saying,[9] "This is what the LORD of Hosts says: 'Administer
true justice. Show loving devotion and compassion to one
another.[27][10] Do not oppress the widow or the fatherless, the
foreigner or the poor. And do not plot evil in your hearts
against one another.'
11 But they refused to pay attention and turned a stubborn
shoulder; they stopped up their ears from hearing.[28][12] They
made their hearts like flint and would not listen to the law or
to the words that the LORD of Hosts had sent by His Spirit
through the earlier prophets. Therefore great anger came
from the LORD of Hosts.
13 And just as I had called and they would not listen, so when
they called I would not listen, says the LORD of Hosts.[14] But I
scattered them with a whirlwind among all the nations that
they had not known, and the land was left desolate behind
them so that no one could come or go. Thus they turned the
pleasant land into a desolation."

Zechariah 8

The Restoration of Jerusalem

(Micah 4:6–13)

1 Again the word of the LORD of Hosts came to me,
saying:[2] This is what the LORD of Hosts says: "I am jealous
for Zion with great zeal; I am jealous for her with great
fervor."
3 This is what the LORD says: "I will return to Zion and dwell
in Jerusalem. Then Jerusalem will be called the City of
Truth, and the mountain of the LORD of Hosts will be called
the Holy Mountain."

---

17. That is, Babylonia
18. Or *winds*
19. Or *the one with the white horses after them*
20. *Jehozadak* is a variant of *Jozadak*; see Ezra 3:2.
21. Or *And there will be a priest on His throne*
22. Hebrew; Syriac *Heldai*; see verse 10.
23. Or *and Hen*; Syriac *and Josiah*; see verse 10.
24. *Chislev* is the ninth month of the Hebrew lunar calendar, usually occurring within the months of November and December.
25. Or *Bethel-sharezer had sent Regem-melech, along with his men,*
26. Hebrew *Shephelah* or *lowlands*; that is, the western foothills of Judea
27. Forms of the Hebrew *chesed* are translated here and in most cases throughout the Scriptures as *loving devotion*; the range of meaning includes *love*, *goodness*, *kindness*, *faithfulness*, and *mercy*, as well as *loyalty to a covenant*.
28. Hebrew *they made their ears too heavy to hear*

[4] This is what the LORD of Hosts says: “Old men and old
women will again sit along the streets of Jerusalem, each
with a staff in hand because of great age.[5] And the streets of
the city will be filled with boys and girls playing there.”
[6] This is what the LORD of Hosts says: “If this is impossible in
the eyes of the remnant of this people in these days, should
it also be impossible in My eyes?” declares the LORD of
Hosts.[29]
[7] This is what the LORD of Hosts says: “I will save My people
from the land of the east and from the land of the west.[8] I
will bring them back to dwell in Jerusalem, where they will
be My people, and I will be their faithful and righteous God.”
[9] This is what the LORD of Hosts says: “Let your hands be
strong, you who now hear these words spoken by the
prophets who were present when the foundations were laid
to rebuild the temple, the house of the LORD of Hosts.[10] For
before those days neither man nor beast received wages, nor
was there safety from the enemy for anyone who came or
went, for I had turned every man against his neighbor.[11] But
now I will not treat the remnant of this people as I did in the
past,” declares the LORD of Hosts.
[12] “For the seed will be prosperous, the vine will yield its
fruit, the ground will yield its produce, and the skies will
give their dew. To the remnant of this people I will give all
these things as an inheritance.[13] As you have been a curse
among the nations, O house of Judah and house of Israel, so
I will save you, and you will be a blessing. Do not be afraid;
let your hands be strong.”
[14] For this is what the LORD of Hosts says: “Just as I resolved
to bring disaster upon you when your fathers provoked Me
to anger, and I did not relent,” says the LORD of Hosts,[15] “so
now I have resolved to do good again to Jerusalem and
Judah. Do not be afraid.[16] These are the things you must do:
Speak truth to one another, render true and sound judgments
in your gates,[17] do not plot evil in your hearts against your
neighbor, and do not love to swear falsely, for I hate all
these things,” declares the LORD.
[18] Then the word of the LORD of Hosts came to me,
saying,[19] “This is what the LORD of Hosts says: The fasts of
the fourth, the fifth, the seventh, and the tenth months will
become times of joy and gladness, cheerful feasts for the
house of Judah. Therefore you are to love both truth and
peace.”
[20] This is what the LORD of Hosts says: “Peoples will yet
come—the residents of many cities—[21] and the residents of
one city will go to another, saying: ‘Let us go at once to
plead before the LORD and to seek the LORD of Hosts. I
myself am going.’[22] And many peoples and strong nations
will come to seek the LORD of Hosts in Jerusalem and to
plead before the LORD.”
[23] This is what the LORD of Hosts says: “In those days ten
men from the nations of every tongue will tightly grasp the
robe of a Jew, saying, ‘Let us go with you, for we have heard
that God is with you.’”

Zechariah 9

The Burden against Israel’s Enemies

[1] This is the burden of the word of the LORD
against the land of Hadrach
and Damascus its resting place—
for the eyes of men
and of all the tribes of Israel
are upon the LORD—[30]
[2] and also against Hamath,
which borders it,
as well as Tyre and Sidon,
though they are very shrewd.
[3] Tyre has built herself a fortress;
she has heaped up silver like dust,
and gold like the dirt of the streets.
[4] Behold, the Lord will impoverish her
and cast her wealth into the sea,
and she will be consumed by fire.[31]
[5] Ashkelon will see and fear;
Gaza will writhe in agony,
as will Ekron,
for her hope will wither.
There will cease to be a king in Gaza,
and Ashkelon will be uninhabited.
[6] A mixed race will occupy Ashdod,
and I will cut off the pride of the Philistines.
[7] I will remove the blood from their mouths
and the abominations from between their teeth.
Then they too will become a remnant for our God;
they will become like a clan in Judah,
and Ekron will be like the Jebusites.[32]
[8] But I will camp around My house because of an army,
because of those who march to and fro,
and never again will an oppressor overrun My people,
for now I keep watch with My own eyes.

Zion’s Coming King

(Matthew 21:1–11; Mark 11:1–11; Luke 19:28–40; John 12:12–19)

[9] Rejoice greatly, O Daughter of Zion!
Shout in triumph, O Daughter of Jerusalem!
See, your King comes to you,
righteous and victorious,
humble and riding on a donkey,
on a colt, the foal of a donkey.[33][34]
[10] And I will cut off the chariot from Ephraim
and the horse from Jerusalem,
and the bow of war will be broken.
Then He will proclaim peace to the nations.
His dominion will extend from sea to sea,
and from the Euphrates
to the ends of the earth.[35][36]

---

29. Or *marvelous*; twice in this verse
30. Or *for the eye of the LORD is on all men and all the tribes of Israel*
31. Or *strike down her power on the sea*
32. Or *like a leader*
33. Or *righteous and endowed with salvation*
34. Cited in Matthew 21:5 and John 12:15

11 As for you,
because of the blood of My covenant,
I will release your prisoners
from the waterless pit.
12 Return to your stronghold,
O prisoners of hope;
even today I declare
that I will restore to you double.
13 For I will bend Judah as My bow
and fit it with Ephraim.
I will rouse your sons, O Zion,
against the sons of Greece.
I will make you like the sword
of a mighty man.[37]

The LORD Will Save His People

14 Then the LORD will appear over them,
and His arrow will go forth like lightning.
The Lord GOD will sound the ram's horn
and advance in the whirlwinds of the south.
15 The LORD of Hosts will shield them.
They will destroy and conquer with slingstones;
they will drink and roar as with wine.
And they will be filled like sprinkling bowls,
drenched like the corners of the altar.
16 On that day the LORD their God will save them
as the flock of His people;
for like jewels in a crown
they will sparkle over His land.
17 How lovely they will be,
and how beautiful!
Grain will make the young men flourish,
and new wine, the young women.

Zechariah 10

Judah and Israel Will Be Restored

1 Ask the LORD for rain in springtime;
the LORD makes the storm clouds,
and He will give everyone showers of rain
and crops in the field.
2 For idols speak deceit
and diviners see illusions;
they tell false dreams
and offer empty comfort.
Therefore the people wander like sheep,
oppressed for lack of a shepherd.
3 "My anger burns against the shepherds,
and I will punish the leaders.
For the LORD of Hosts attends to His flock,
the house of Judah;
He will make them
like His royal steed in battle.[38]
4 The cornerstone will come from Judah,
the tent peg from him,
as well as the battle bow
and every ruler together.
5 They will be like mighty men in battle,
trampling the enemy in the mire of the streets.
They will fight because the LORD is with them,
and they will put the horsemen to shame.
6 I will strengthen the house of Judah
and save the house of Joseph.
I will restore them because I have compassion on them,
and they will be as though I had not rejected them.
For I am the LORD their God,
and I will answer them.
7 Ephraim will be like a mighty man,
and their hearts will be glad as with wine.
Their children will see it and be joyful;
their hearts will rejoice in the LORD.
8 I will whistle for them to gather,
for I have redeemed them;
and they will be as numerous
as they once were.
9 Though I sow them among the nations,
they will remember Me in distant lands;
they and their children
will live and return.
10 I will bring them back from Egypt
and gather them from Assyria.
I will bring them to Gilead and Lebanon
until no more room is found for them.
11 They will pass through the sea of distress
and strike the waves of the sea;
all the depths of the Nile will dry up.
The pride of Assyria will be brought down,
and the scepter of Egypt will depart.
12 I will strengthen them in the LORD,
and in His name they will walk,"

declares the LORD.

Zechariah 11

The Doomed Flock

1 Open your doors, O Lebanon,
that the fire may consume your cedars!
2 Wail, O cypress, for the cedar has fallen;
the majestic trees are ruined!
Wail, O oaks of Bashan,
for the dense forest has been cut down![39]
3 Listen to the wailing of the shepherds,
for their glory is in ruins.
Listen to the roaring of the young lions,
for the thickets of the Jordan are destroyed.
4 This is what the LORD my God says: "Pasture the flock
marked for slaughter,5 whose buyers slaughter them without

---

35. That is, the northern kingdom of Israel
36. Hebrew *the River*
37. Hebrew *the sons of Javan*
38. Or *these male goats*
39. Or *pine* or *juniper* or *fir*

remorse. Those who sell them say, ‘Blessed be the LORD, for
I am rich!’ Even their own shepherds have no compassion on
them.
6 For I will no longer have compassion on the people of the
land, declares the LORD, but behold, I will cause each man
to fall into the hands of his neighbor and his king, who will
devastate the land, and I will not deliver it from their
hands.”
7 So I pastured the flock marked for slaughter, especially the
afflicted of the flock. Then I took for myself two staffs,
calling one Favor and the other Union, and I pastured the
flock. 8 And in one month I dismissed three shepherds.
My soul grew impatient with the flock, and their souls also
detested me. 9 Then I said, “I will no longer shepherd you. Let
the dying die, and the perishing perish; and let those who
remain devour one another’s flesh.”

Thirty Pieces of Silver

(Matthew 27:3–10)

10 Next I took my staff called Favor and cut it in two,
revoking the covenant I had made with all the nations. [40] 11 It
was revoked on that day, and so the afflicted of the flock
who were watching me knew that it was the word of the
LORD.
12 Then I told them, “If it seems right to you, give me my
wages; but if not, keep them.” So they weighed out my
wages, thirty pieces of silver.
13 And the LORD said to me, “Throw it to the potter”—this
magnificent price at which they valued me. So I took the
thirty pieces of silver and threw them to the potter in the
house of the LORD.
14 Then I cut in two my second staff called Union, breaking
the brotherhood between Judah and Israel.
15 And the LORD said to me: “Take up once more the
equipment of a foolish shepherd. 16 For behold, I will raise up
a shepherd in the land who will neither care for the lost, nor
seek the young, nor heal the broken, nor sustain the healthy,
but he will devour the flesh of the choice sheep and tear off
their hooves.

17 Woe to the worthless shepherd,
who deserts the flock!
May a sword strike his arm
and his right eye!
May his arm be completely withered
and his right eye utterly blinded!”

Zechariah 12

The Coming Deliverance of Jerusalem

1 *This is the burden of the word of the LORD concerning Israel.*
Thus declares the LORD, who stretches out the heavens and
lays the foundation of the earth, who forms the spirit of man
within him:
2 “Behold, I will make Jerusalem a cup of drunkenness to all
the surrounding peoples. Judah will be besieged, as well as
Jerusalem.
3 On that day, when all the nations of the earth gather
against her, I will make Jerusalem a heavy stone for all the
peoples; all who would heave it away will be severely
injured.
4 On that day, declares the LORD, I will strike every horse
with panic, and every rider with madness. I will keep a
watchful eye on the house of Judah, but I will strike with
blindness all the horses of the nations.
5 Then the leaders of Judah will say in their hearts: ‘The
people of Jerusalem are my strength, for the LORD of Hosts
is their God.’
6 On that day I will make the clans of Judah like a firepot in
a woodpile, like a flaming torch among the sheaves; they
will consume all the peoples around them on the right and
on the left, while the people of Jerusalem remain secure
there.
7 The LORD will save the tents of Judah first, so that the
glory of the house of David and of the people of Jerusalem
may not be greater than that of Judah. 8 On that day the
LORD will defend the people of Jerusalem, so that the
weakest among them will be like David, and the house of
David will be like God, like the angel of the LORD going
before them. [41]
9 So on that day I will set out to destroy all the nations that
come against Jerusalem.

Mourning the One They Pierced

(John 19:31–37)

10 Then I will pour out on the house of David and on the
people of Jerusalem a spirit of grace and prayer, and they
will look on Me, the One they have pierced. They will mourn
for Him as one mourns for an only child, and grieve bitterly
for Him as one grieves for a firstborn son. [42][43][44]
11 On that day the wailing in Jerusalem will be as great as
the wailing of Hadad-rimmon in the plain of Megiddo. 12 The
land will mourn, each clan on its own: the clan of the house
of David and their wives, the clan of the house of Nathan
and their wives, 13 the clan of the house of Levi and their
wives, the clan of Shimei and their wives, 14 and all the
remaining clans and their wives.

Zechariah 13

An End to Idolatry

1 “On that day a fountain will be opened to the house of
David and the people of Jerusalem, to cleanse them from sin
and impurity. 2 And on that day, declares the LORD of Hosts,
I will erase the names of the idols from the land, and they
will no longer be remembered. I will also remove the
prophets and the spirit of impurity from the land. [45]
3 And if anyone still prophesies, his father and mother who
bore him will say to him, ‘You shall not remain alive,
because you have spoken falsely in the name of the LORD.’
When he prophesies, his father and mother who bore him
will pierce him through.
4 And on that day every prophet who prophesies will be
ashamed of his vision, and he will not put on a hairy cloak in
order to deceive. 5 He will say, ‘I am not a prophet; I work the

---

40. Or *broke it*; similarly in verse 14
41. Or *Angel*
42. Or *the Spirit*
43. Or *to Me*
44. Cited in John 19:37
45. Or *the unclean spirit*

land, for I was purchased as a servant in my youth.'[46] 6 If someone asks him, 'What are these wounds on your chest?' he will answer, 'These are the wounds I received in the house of my friends.'[47]

The Shepherd Struck, the Sheep Scattered

(Matthew 26:31–35; Mark 14:27–31)

7 Awake, O sword, against My Shepherd,
against the man who is My Companion,
declares the LORD of Hosts.
Strike the Shepherd, and the sheep will be scattered,
and I will turn My hand against the little ones.[48]
8 And in all the land,
declares the LORD,
two-thirds will be cut off and perish,
but a third will be left in it.
9 This third I will bring through the fire;
I will refine them like silver
and test them like gold.
They will call on My name,
and I will answer them.
I will say, 'They are My people,'
and they will say, 'The LORD is our God.'"

Zechariah 14

The Destroyers of Jerusalem Destroyed

1 Behold, a day of the LORD is coming when your plunder will be divided in your presence. 2 For I will gather all the nations for battle against Jerusalem, and the city will be captured, the houses looted, and the women ravished. Half of the city will go into exile, but the rest of the people will not be removed from the city.

3 Then the LORD will go out to fight against those nations, as He fights in the day of battle. 4 On that day His feet will stand on the Mount of Olives, east of Jerusalem, and the Mount of Olives will be split in two from east to west, forming a great valley, with half the mountain moving to the north and half to the south. 5 You will flee by My mountain valley, for it will extend to Azal. You will flee as you fled from the earthquake in the days of Uzziah king of Judah. Then the LORD my God will come, and all the holy ones with Him.[49]

6 On that day there will be no light, no cold or frost. 7 It will be a unique day known only to the LORD, without day or night; but when evening comes, there will be light.

8 And on that day living water will flow out from Jerusalem, half of it toward the Eastern Sea and the other half toward the Western Sea, in summer and winter alike.[50] 9 On that day the LORD will become King over all the earth—the LORD alone, and His name alone.

10 All the land from Geba to Rimmon south of Jerusalem will be turned into a plain, but Jerusalem will be raised up and will remain in her place, from the Benjamin Gate to the site of the First Gate to the Corner Gate, and from the Tower of Hananel to the royal winepresses. 11 People will live there, and never again will there be an utter destruction. So Jerusalem will dwell securely.

12 And this will be the plague with which the LORD strikes all the peoples who have warred against Jerusalem: Their flesh will rot while they stand on their feet, their eyes will rot in their sockets, and their tongues will rot in their mouths.

13 On that day a great panic from the LORD will come upon them, so that each will seize the hand of another, and the hand of one will rise against the other. 14 Judah will also fight at Jerusalem, and the wealth of all the surrounding nations will be collected—gold, silver, and apparel in great abundance. 15 And a similar plague will strike the horses and mules, camels and donkeys, and all the animals in those camps.

All Nations Will Worship the King

(Leviticus 23:33–44; Nehemiah 8:13–18)

16 Then all the survivors from the nations that came against Jerusalem will go up year after year to worship the King, the LORD of Hosts, and to celebrate the Feast of Tabernacles.[51] 17 And should any of the families of the earth not go up to Jerusalem to worship the King, the LORD of Hosts, then the rain will not fall on them. 18 And if the people of Egypt will not go up and enter in, then the rain will not fall on them; this will be the plague with which the LORD strikes the nations who do not go up to celebrate the Feast of Tabernacles. 19 This will be the punishment of Egypt and of all the nations that do not go up to celebrate the Feast of Tabernacles.

20 On that day, HOLY TO THE LORD will be inscribed on the bells of the horses, and the cooking pots in the house of the LORD will be like the sprinkling bowls before the altar.[52] 21 Indeed, every pot in Jerusalem and Judah will be holy to the LORD of Hosts, and all who sacrifice will come and take some pots and cook in them. And on that day there will no longer be a Canaanite in the house of the LORD of Hosts.[53]

---

46. Or *I am a farmer, for the land has been my livelihood since my youth.*
47. Literally *between your hands*
48. Cited in Matthew 26:31 and Mark 14:27
49. LXX; Hebrew *with You*
50. That is, the Dead Sea
51. That is, the Mediterranean Sea, also called the Great Sea
52. That is, Sukkot, the autumn feast of pilgrimage to Jerusalem; also translated as *the Feast of Booths* or *the Feast of Shelters* and originally called *the Feast of Ingathering* (see Exodus 23:16 and Exodus 34:22).
53. That is, *the LORD*
54. Or *merchant*

Malachi

1 2 3 4

Malachi 1

The LORD's Love for Israel

(Genesis 25:19–28; Romans 9:6–29)

1 This is the burden of the word of the LORD to Israel
through Malachi:[1]

2 "I have loved you," says the LORD.

But you ask, "How have You loved us?"

"Was not Esau Jacob's brother?" declares the LORD. "Yet
Jacob I have loved,[3] but Esau I have hated, and I have made
his mountains a wasteland and left his inheritance to the
desert jackals."[2][3]

4 Though Edom may say, "We have been devastated, but we
will rebuild the ruins," this is what the LORD of Hosts says:
"They may build, but I will demolish. They will be called the
Land of Wickedness, and a people with whom the LORD is
indignant forever.[5] You will see this with your own eyes, and
you yourselves will say, 'The LORD is great—even beyond
the borders of Israel.'"

The Polluted Offerings

6 "A son honors his father, and a servant his master. But if I
am a father, where is My honor? And if I am a master, where
is your fear of Me?" says the LORD of Hosts to you priests
who despise My name.

"But you ask, 'How have we despised Your name?'

7 By presenting defiled food on My altar.

But you ask, 'How have we defiled You?'

By saying that the table of the LORD is contemptible.[4]

8 When you offer blind animals for sacrifice, is it not wrong?
And when you present the lame and sick ones, is it not
wrong? Try offering them to your governor! Would he be
pleased with you or show you favor?" asks the LORD of
Hosts.

9 "But ask now for God's favor. Will He be gracious? Since
this has come from your hands, will He show you favor?"
asks the LORD of Hosts.

10 "Oh, that one of you would shut the temple doors, so that
you would no longer kindle useless fires on My altar! I take
no pleasure in you," says the LORD of Hosts, "and I will
accept no offering from your hands.

11 For My name will be great among the nations, from where
the sun rises to where it sets. In every place, incense and
pure offerings will be presented in My name, because My
name will be great among the nations," says the LORD of
Hosts.[12] "But you profane it when you say, 'The table of the
Lord is defiled, and as for its fruit, its food is contemptible.'

13 You also say: 'Oh, what a nuisance!' And you turn up your
nose at it," says the LORD of Hosts.

"You bring offerings that are stolen, lame, or sick! Should I
accept these from your hands?" asks the LORD.

14 "But cursed is the deceiver who has an acceptable male in
his flock and vows to give it, but sacrifices a defective
animal to the Lord. For I am a great King," says the LORD of
Hosts, "and My name is to be feared among the nations.

Malachi 2

A Warning to the Priests

1 "And now this decree is for you, O priests:

2 If you do not listen, and if you do not take it to heart to
honor My name," says the LORD of Hosts, "I will send a
curse among you, and I will curse your blessings. Yes, I have
already begun to curse them, because you are not taking it to
heart.

3 Behold, I will rebuke your descendants, and I will spread
dung on your faces, the waste from your feasts, and you will
be carried off with it.[5]

4 Then you will know that I have sent you this
commandment so that My covenant with Levi may
continue," says the LORD of Hosts.[5] "My covenant with him
was one of life and peace, which I gave to him; it called for
reverence, and he revered Me and stood in awe of My name.

6 True instruction was in his mouth, and nothing false was
found on his lips. He walked with Me in peace and
uprightness, and he turned many from iniquity.[7] For the lips
of a priest should preserve knowledge, and people should
seek instruction from his mouth, because he is the messenger
of the LORD of Hosts.

8 But you have departed from the way, and your instruction
has caused many to stumble. You have violated the covenant
of Levi," says the LORD of Hosts.[9] "So I in turn have made
you despised and humiliated before all the people, because
you have not kept My ways, but have shown partiality in
matters of the law."

Judah's Unfaithfulness

10 Do we not all have one Father? Did not one God create us?
Why then do we break faith with one another so as to
profane the covenant of our fathers?

11 Judah has broken faith; an abomination has been
committed in Israel and in Jerusalem. For Judah has
profaned the LORD's beloved sanctuary by marrying the
daughter of a foreign god.[12] As for the man who does this,
may the LORD cut off from the tents of Jacob everyone who
is awake and aware—even if he brings an offering to the
LORD of Hosts.

13 And this is another thing you do: You cover the altar of the
LORD with tears, with weeping and groaning, because He no
longer regards your offerings or receives them gladly from
your hands.

14 Yet you ask, "Why?"

---

1. *Malachi* means *My messenger*.
2. Cited in Romans 9:13
3. Or *to the serpents of the wilderness* or *to the dragons of the wilderness*
4. LXX *defiled it*
5. Or *I will blight your grain*

It is because the LORD has been a witness between you and the wife of your youth, against whom you have broken faith, though she is your companion and your wife by covenant.

15 Has not the LORD made them one, having a portion of the Spirit? And why one? Because He seeks godly offspring. So guard yourselves in your spirit and do not break faith with the wife of your youth.

16 "For I hate divorce," says the LORD, the God of Israel. "He who divorces his wife covers his garment with violence," says the LORD of Hosts. So guard yourselves in your spirit and do not break faith.[6]

17 You have wearied the LORD with your words; yet you ask, "How have we wearied Him?"

By saying, "All who do evil are good in the sight of the LORD, and in them He delights," or, "Where is the God of justice?"

Malachi 3

I Will Send My Messenger

(Matthew 11:7–19; Luke 7:24–35)

1 "Behold, I will send My messenger, who will prepare the way before Me. Then the Lord whom you seek will suddenly come to His temple—the Messenger of the covenant, in whom you delight—see, He is coming," says the LORD of Hosts.[7]

2 But who can endure the day of His coming? And who can stand when He appears? For He will be like a refiner's fire, like a launderer's soap.

3 And He will sit as a refiner and purifier of silver; He will purify the sons of Levi and refine them like gold and silver. Then they will present offerings to the LORD in righteousness.

4 Then the offerings of Judah and Jerusalem will please the LORD, as in days of old and years gone by.

5 "Then I will draw near to you for judgment. And I will be a swift witness against sorcerers and adulterers and perjurers, against oppressors of the widowed and fatherless, and against those who defraud laborers of their wages and deny justice to the foreigner but do not fear Me," says the LORD of Hosts.

Robbing God

6 "Because I, the LORD, do not change, you descendants of Jacob have not been destroyed.[7] Yet from the days of your fathers, you have turned away from My statutes and have not kept them. Return to Me, and I will return to you," says the LORD of Hosts.

"But you ask, 'How can we return?'

8 Will a man rob God? Yet you are robbing Me!

But you ask, 'How do we rob You?'

In tithes and offerings.[9] You are cursed with a curse, yet you —the whole nation—are still robbing Me.[10] Bring the full tithe into the storehouse, so that there may be food in My house. Test Me in this," says the LORD of Hosts. "See if I will not open the windows of heaven and pour out for you blessing without measure.[8][11] I will rebuke the devourer for you, so that it will not destroy the fruits of your land, and the vine in your field will not fail to produce fruit," says the LORD of Hosts.[9]

12 "Then all the nations will call you blessed, for you will be a land of delight," says the LORD of Hosts.

The Book of Remembrance

13 "Your words against Me have been harsh," says the LORD. "Yet you ask, 'What have we spoken against You?'

14 You have said, 'It is futile to serve God. What have we gained by keeping His requirements and walking mournfully before the LORD of Hosts?[15] So now we call the arrogant blessed. Not only do evildoers prosper, they even test God and escape.'"

16 At that time those who feared the LORD spoke with one another, and the LORD listened and heard them. So a scroll of remembrance was written before Him regarding those who feared the LORD and honored His name.

17 "They will be Mine," says the LORD of Hosts, "on the day when I prepare My treasured possession. And I will spare them as a man spares his own son who serves him.[18] So you will again distinguish between the righteous and the wicked, between those who serve God and those who do not."

Malachi 4

The Day of the LORD

(Zephaniah 1:7–18; 1 Thessalonians 5:1–11; 2 Peter 3:8–13)

1 "For behold, the day is coming, burning like a furnace, when all the arrogant and every evildoer will be stubble; the day is coming when I will set them ablaze," says the LORD of Hosts. "Not a root or branch will be left to them."

2 "But for you who fear My name, the sun of righteousness will rise with healing in its wings, and you will go out and leap like calves from the stall.[10] 3 Then you will trample the wicked, for they will be ashes under the soles of your feet on the day I am preparing," says the LORD of Hosts.

4 "Remember the law of My servant Moses, the statutes and ordinances I commanded him for all Israel at Horeb.[11]

5 Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and awesome Day of the LORD.[12] 6 And he will turn the hearts of the fathers to their children, and the hearts of the children to their fathers. Otherwise, I will come and strike the land with a curse."[13]

---

6. Or *"For the man who hates his wife and divorces her," says the LORD, the God of Israel, "covers his garment with violence,"*
7. Cited in Matthew 11:10, Mark 1:2, and Luke 7:27
8. Literally *blessing for which there will be no room*
9. *The devourer* is probably a name for a crop-destroying pest.
10. Or *the Sun of Righteousness will rise with healing in His wings*
11. That is, Mount Sinai, or possibly a mountain in the range containing Mount Sinai
12. Or *dreadful*; LXX *glorious*
13. Cited in Luke 1:17

New Testament

Matthew
Mark
Luke
John
Acts
Romans
1 Corinthians
2 Corinthians
Galatians
Ephesians
Philippians
Colossians
1 Thessalonians
2 Thessalonians
1 Timothy
2 Timothy
Titus
Philemon
Hebrews
James
1 Peter
2 Peter
1 John
2 John
3 John
Jude
Revelation

Matthew

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17

18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28

Matthew 1

The Genealogy of Jesus

(Ruth 4:18–22; Luke 3:23–38)

1 This is the record of the genealogy of Jesus Christ, the son
of David, the son of Abraham:
2 Abraham was the father of Isaac,
Isaac the father of Jacob,
and Jacob the father of Judah and his brothers.
3 Judah was the father of Perez and Zerah by Tamar,
Perez the father of Hezron,
and Hezron the father of Ram.[1]
4 Ram was the father of Amminadab,
Amminadab the father of Nahshon,
and Nahshon the father of Salmon.
5 Salmon was the father of Boaz by Rahab,
Boaz the father of Obed by Ruth,
Obed the father of Jesse,
6 and Jesse the father of David the king.
Next:
David was the father of Solomon by Uriah's wife,
7 Solomon the father of Rehoboam,
Rehoboam the father of Abijah,
and Abijah the father of Asa.[2]
8 Asa was the father of Jehoshaphat,
Jehoshaphat the father of Joram,
and Joram the father of Uzziah.
9 Uzziah was the father of Jotham,
Jotham the father of Ahaz,
and Ahaz the father of Hezekiah.
10 Hezekiah was the father of Manasseh,
Manasseh the father of Amon,
Amon the father of Josiah,[3]
11 and Josiah the father of Jeconiah and his brothers
at the time of the exile to Babylon.
12 After the exile to Babylon:
Jeconiah was the father of Shealtiel,
Shealtiel the father of Zerubbabel,
13 Zerubbabel the father of Abiud,
Abiud the father of Eliakim,
and Eliakim the father of Azor.
14 Azor was the father of Zadok,
Zadok the father of Achim,
and Achim the father of Eliud.
15 Eliud was the father of Eleazar,
Eleazar the father of Matthan,
Matthan the father of Jacob,
16 and Jacob the father of Joseph, the husband of Mary,
of whom was born Jesus, who is called Christ.
17 In all, then, there were fourteen generations from
Abraham to David, fourteen from David to the exile to
Babylon, and fourteen from the exile to the Christ.

The Birth of Jesus

(Isaiah 7:10–16; Luke 2:1–7)

18 This is how the birth of Jesus Christ came about: His
mother Mary was pledged in marriage to Joseph, but before
they came together, she was found to be with child through
the Holy Spirit.[19] Because Joseph her husband was a
righteous man and was unwilling to disgrace her publicly, he
resolved to divorce her quietly.
20 But after he had pondered these things, an angel of the
Lord appeared to him in a dream and said, "Joseph, son of
David, do not be afraid to embrace Mary as your wife, for
the One conceived in her is from the Holy Spirit.[21] She will
give birth to a Son, and you are to give Him the name Jesus,
because He will save His people from their sins."[4]
22 All this took place to fulfill what the Lord had said through
the prophet:
23 "Behold, the virgin will be with child
and will give birth to a son,
and they will call Him Immanuel"
(which means, "God with us").[5][6]
24 When Joseph woke up, he did as the angel of the Lord had
commanded him and embraced Mary as his wife.[25] But he
had no union with her until she gave birth to a Son. And he
gave Him the name Jesus.[7]

Matthew 2

The Pilgrimage of the Magi

(Micah 5:1–6)

1 After Jesus was born in Bethlehem in Judea, during the
time of King Herod, Magi from the east arrived in
Jerusalem,[2] asking, "Where is the One who has been born
King of the Jews? We saw His star in the east and have come
to worship Him."[8]
3 When King Herod heard this, he was disturbed, and all
Jerusalem with him.[4] And when he had assembled all the

---

1. Greek *Aram*, a variant of *Ram*; also in verse 4; see 1 Chronicles 2:9–10.
2. Greek *Asaph*, a variant of *Asa*; also in verse 8; see 1 Chronicles 3:10.
3. Greek *Amōs*, a variant spelling of Amon; twice in this verse; see 1 Chronicles 3:14.
4. *Jesus* means *The LORD saves*.
5. Literally *they will call His name Immanuel*; Isaiah 7:14 (see also DSS)
6. See Isaiah 7:14, Isaiah 8:8, and Isaiah 8:10.
7. Literally *he did not know her*
8. Or *as it rose*

chief priests and scribes of the people, he asked them where the Christ was to be born.

5 "In Bethlehem in Judea," they replied, "for this is what the prophet has written:

6 'But you, Bethlehem, in the land of Judah,
are by no means least among the rulers of Judah,
for out of you will come a ruler
who will be the shepherd of My people Israel.'"[9]

7 Then Herod called the Magi secretly and learned from them the exact time the star had appeared. 8 And sending them to Bethlehem, he said: "Go and search carefully for the Child, and when you find Him, report to me, so that I too may go and worship Him."

9 After they had heard the king, they went on their way, and the star they had seen in the east went ahead of them until it stood over the place where the Child was. 10 When they saw the star, they rejoiced with great delight. 11 On coming to the house, they saw the Child with His mother Mary, and they fell down and worshiped Him. Then they opened their treasures and presented Him with gifts of gold and frankincense and myrrh.

12 And having been warned in a dream not to return to Herod, they withdrew to their country by another route.

The Flight to Egypt

(Hosea 11:1–7)

13 When the Magi had gone, an angel of the Lord appeared to Joseph in a dream. "Get up!" he said. "Take the Child and His mother and flee to Egypt. Stay there until I tell you, for Herod is going to search for the Child to kill Him."

14 So he got up, took the Child and His mother by night, and withdrew to Egypt, 15 where he stayed until the death of Herod. This fulfilled what the Lord had spoken through the prophet: "Out of Egypt I called My Son."[10]

Weeping and Great Mourning

(Jeremiah 31:1–25)

16 When Herod saw that he had been outwitted by the Magi, he was filled with rage. Sending orders, he put to death all the boys in Bethlehem and its vicinity who were two years old and under, according to the time he had learned from the Magi. 17 Then what was spoken through the prophet Jeremiah was fulfilled:

18 "A voice is heard in Ramah,
weeping and great mourning,
Rachel weeping for her children
and refusing to be comforted,
because they are no more."[11]

The Return to Nazareth

(Luke 2:39–40)

19 After Herod died, an angel of the Lord appeared in a dream to Joseph in Egypt. 20 "Get up!" he said. "Take the Child and His mother and go to the land of Israel, for those seeking the Child's life are now dead."

21 So Joseph got up, took the Child and His mother, and went to the land of Israel. 22 But when he learned that Archelaus was reigning in Judea in place of his father Herod, he was afraid to go there. And having been warned in a dream, he withdrew to the district of Galilee, 23 and he went and lived in a town called Nazareth. So was fulfilled what was spoken through the prophets: "He will be called a Nazarene."

Matthew 3

The Mission of John the Baptist

(Isaiah 40:1–5; Mark 1:1–8; Luke 3:1–20; John 1:19–28)

1 In those days John the Baptist came, preaching in the wilderness of Judea 2 and saying, "Repent, for the kingdom of heaven is near." 3 This is he who was spoken of through the prophet Isaiah:

"A voice of one calling in the wilderness,
'Prepare the way for the Lord,
make straight paths for Him.'"[12]

4 John wore a garment of camel's hair, with a leather belt around his waist. His food was locusts and wild honey. 5 People went out to him from Jerusalem and all Judea and the whole region around the Jordan. 6 Confessing their sins, they were baptized by him in the Jordan River.

7 But when John saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees coming to his place of baptism, he said to them, "You brood of vipers, who warned you to flee from the coming wrath? 8 Produce fruit, then, in keeping with repentance. 9 And do not presume to say to yourselves, 'We have Abraham as our father.' For I tell you that out of these stones God can raise up children for Abraham. 10 The axe lies ready at the root of the trees, and every tree that does not produce good fruit will be cut down and thrown into the fire.

11 I baptize you with water for repentance, but after me will come One more powerful than I, whose sandals I am not worthy to carry. He will baptize you with the Holy Spirit and with fire. [13][14] 12 His winnowing fork is in His hand to clear His threshing floor and to gather His wheat into the barn; but He will burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire."

The Baptism of Jesus

(Mark 1:9–11; Luke 3:21–22; John 1:29–34)

13 At that time Jesus came from Galilee to the Jordan to be baptized by John. 14 But John tried to prevent Him, saying, "I need to be baptized by You, and do You come to me?"

15 "Let it be so now," Jesus replied. "It is fitting for us to fulfill all righteousness in this way." Then John permitted Him.

16 As soon as Jesus was baptized, He went up out of the water. Suddenly the heavens were opened, and He saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove and resting on Him. [15][16] 17 And a voice from heaven said, "This is My beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased!"

---

9. Micah 5:2; see also 2 Samuel 5:2.
10. Hosea 11:1
11. Jeremiah 31:15
12. Isaiah 40:3 (see also LXX)
13. Or *in water*
14. Or *in the Holy Spirit and in fire*
15. NA, BYZ, and TR *the heavens were opened to Him*
16. Or *and he saw*; see John 1:32–33.

Matthew 4

The Temptation of Jesus

(Mark 1:12–13; Luke 4:1–13)

1 Then Jesus was led by the Spirit into the wilderness to be
tempted by the devil.2 After fasting forty days and forty
nights, He was hungry.
3 The tempter came to Him and said, "If You are the Son of
God, tell these stones to become bread."
4 But Jesus answered, "It is written:
'Man shall not live on bread alone,
but on every word that comes from the mouth of
God.'"[17]
5 Then the devil took Him to the holy city and set Him on the
pinnacle of the temple.6 "If You are the Son of God," he said,
"throw Yourself down. For it is written:
'He will command His angels concerning You,
and they will lift You up in their hands,
so that You will not strike Your foot
against a stone.'"[18]
7 Jesus replied, "It is also written: 'Do not put the Lord your
God to the test.'"[19]
8 Again, the devil took Him to a very high mountain and
showed Him all the kingdoms of the world and their
glory.9 "All this I will give You," he said, "if You will fall
down and worship me."
10 "Away from Me, Satan!" Jesus told him. "For it is written:
'Worship the Lord your God and serve Him only.'"[20]
11 Then the devil left Him, and angels came and ministered
to Him.

Jesus Begins His Ministry

(Isaiah 9:1–7; Mark 1:14–15; Luke 4:14–15)

12 When Jesus heard that John had been imprisoned, He
withdrew to Galilee.13 Leaving Nazareth, He went and lived
in Capernaum, which is by the sea in the region of Zebulun
and Naphtali,14 to fulfill what was spoken through the
prophet Isaiah:
15 "Land of Zebulun
and land of Naphtali,
the Way of the Sea, beyond the Jordan,
Galilee of the Gentiles—
16 the people living in darkness
have seen a great light;
on those living in the land of the shadow of death,
a light has dawned."[21]
17 From that time on Jesus began to preach, "Repent, for the
kingdom of heaven is near."

The First Disciples

(Mark 1:16–20; Luke 5:1–11; John 1:35–42)

18 As Jesus was walking beside the Sea of Galilee, He saw
two brothers, Simon called Peter and his brother Andrew.
They were casting a net into the sea, for they were
fishermen.19 "Come, follow Me," Jesus said, "and I will make
you fishers of men."20 And at once they left their nets and
followed Him.
21 Going on from there, He saw two other brothers, James
son of Zebedee and his brother John. They were in a boat
with their father Zebedee, mending their nets. Jesus called
them,22 and immediately they left the boat and their father
and followed Him.

Jesus Heals the Multitudes

(Mark 3:7–12; Luke 6:17–19)

23 Jesus went throughout Galilee, teaching in their
synagogues, preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and
healing every disease and sickness among the people.24 News
about Him spread all over Syria, and people brought to Him
all who were ill with various diseases, those suffering acute
pain, the demon-possessed, those having seizures, and the
paralyzed, and He healed them.
25 Large crowds followed Him, having come from Galilee, the
Decapolis, Jerusalem, Judea, and beyond the Jordan.[22]

Matthew 5

The Sermon on the Mount

1 When Jesus saw the crowds, He went up on the mountain
and sat down. His disciples came to Him,2 and He began to
teach them, saying:

The Beatitudes

(Psalm 1:1–6; Luke 6:20–23)

3 "Blessed are the poor in spirit,
for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.
4 Blessed are those who mourn,
for they will be comforted.
5 Blessed are the meek,
for they will inherit the earth.[23]
6 Blessed are those who hunger and thirst for righteousness,
for they will be filled.
7 Blessed are the merciful,
for they will be shown mercy.
8 Blessed are the pure in heart,
for they will see God.
9 Blessed are the peacemakers,
for they will be called sons of God.
10 Blessed are those who are persecuted because of
righteousness,
for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.
11 Blessed are you when people insult you, persecute you,
and falsely say all kinds of evil against you because of
Me.12 Rejoice and be glad, because great is your reward in
heaven, for in the same way they persecuted the prophets
before you.

Salt and Light

(Mark 9:49–50; Luke 14:34–35; Philippians 2:12–18)

13 You are the salt of the earth. But if the salt loses its savor,
how can it be made salty again? It is no longer good for
anything, except to be thrown out and trampled by men.

---

17. Deuteronomy 8:3
18. Psalm 91:11–12
19. Deuteronomy 6:16
20. Deuteronomy 6:13
21. Isaiah 9:1–2
22. That is, the Ten Cities
23. Or *Blessed are those who exercise strength under control, for they will inherit the land*; see Psalm 37:11.

14 You are the light of the world. A city on a hill cannot be
hidden.[24] 15 Neither do people light a lamp and put it under a
basket. Instead, they set it on a stand, and it gives light to
everyone in the house. 16 In the same way, let your light shine
before men, that they may see your good deeds and glorify
your Father in heaven.

The Fulfillment of the Law

17 Do not think that I have come to abolish the Law or the
Prophets. I have not come to abolish them, but to fulfill
them. 18 For I tell you truly, until heaven and earth pass
away, not a single jot, not a stroke of a pen, will disappear
from the Law until everything is accomplished.

19 So then, whoever breaks one of the least of these
commandments and teaches others to do likewise will be
called least in the kingdom of heaven; but whoever practices
and teaches them will be called great in the kingdom of
heaven. 20 For I tell you that unless your righteousness
exceeds that of the scribes and Pharisees, you will never
enter the kingdom of heaven.

Anger and Reconciliation

(Luke 12:57–59)

21 You have heard that it was said to the ancients, 'Do not
murder' and 'Anyone who murders will be subject to
judgment.'[25] 22 But I tell you that anyone who is angry with
his brother will be subject to judgment. Again, anyone who
says to his brother, 'Raca,' will be subject to the Sanhedrin.
But anyone who says, 'You fool!' will be subject to the fire of
hell.[26][27][28][29]

23 So if you are offering your gift at the altar and there
remember that your brother has something against
you, 24 leave your gift there before the altar. First go and be
reconciled to your brother; then come and offer your gift.

25 Reconcile quickly with your adversary, while you are still
on the way to court. Otherwise, he may hand you over to the
judge, and the judge may hand you over to the officer, and
you may be thrown into prison. 26 Truly I tell you, you will
not get out until you have paid the last penny.[30]

Adultery

(Leviticus 18:1–30)

27 You have heard that it was said, 'Do not commit
adultery.'[31] 28 But I tell you that anyone who looks at a
woman to lust after her has already committed adultery with
her in his heart. 29 If your right eye causes you to sin, gouge it
out and throw it away. It is better for you to lose one part of
your body than for your whole body to be thrown into
hell.[32] 30 And if your right hand causes you to sin, cut it off
and throw it away. It is better for you to lose one part of
your body than for your whole body to depart into hell.

Divorce

(Deuteronomy 24:1–5; Luke 16:18)

31 It has also been said, 'Whoever divorces his wife must give
her a certificate of divorce.'[33] 32 But I tell you that anyone
who divorces his wife, except for sexual immorality, brings
adultery upon her. And he who marries a divorced woman
commits adultery.[34]

Oaths and Vows

(Numbers 30:1–16)

33 Again, you have heard that it was said to the ancients, 'Do
not break your oath, but fulfill your vows to the
Lord.'[35] 34 But I tell you not to swear at all: either by heaven,
for it is God's throne; 35 or by the earth, for it is His footstool;
or by Jerusalem, for it is the city of the great King. 36 Nor
should you swear by your head, for you cannot make a
single hair white or black. 37 Simply let your 'Yes' be 'Yes,'
and your 'No,' 'No.' Anything more comes from the evil
one.[36]

Love Your Enemies

(Leviticus 24:17–23; Luke 6:27–36)

38 You have heard that it was said, 'Eye for eye and tooth for
tooth.'[37] 39 But I tell you not to resist an evil person. If
someone slaps you on your right cheek, turn to him the other
also; 40 if someone wants to sue you and take your tunic, let
him have your cloak as well; 41 and if someone forces you to
go one mile, go with him two miles.[38][39] 42 Give to the one
who asks you, and do not turn away from the one who wants
to borrow from you.

43 You have heard that it was said, 'Love your neighbor' and
'Hate your enemy.'[40] 44 But I tell you, love your enemies and
pray for those who persecute you, 45 that you may be sons
of your Father in heaven. He causes His sun to rise on the
evil and the good, and sends rain on the righteous and the
unrighteous. 46 If you love those who love you, what reward
will you get? Do not even tax collectors do the same? 47 And
if you greet only your brothers, what are you doing more
than others? Do not even Gentiles do the same?

48 Be perfect, therefore, as your heavenly Father is perfect.

---

24. Literally *A city lying on a hill*
25. Exodus 20:13; Deuteronomy 5:17
26. BYZ and TR include *without cause.*
27. *Raca* is an Aramaic expression of contempt.
28. Or *the Council*
29. Or *the hell of fire*; Greek *the Gehenna of fire*
30. Greek *kodrantēn*; that is, a Roman copper coin worth about 1-64 of a denarius
31. Exodus 20:14; Deuteronomy 5:18
32. Greek *Gehenna*; also in verse 30
33. Deuteronomy 24:1
34. Or *causes her to commit adultery*
35. Numbers 30:2
36. Or *from evil*
37. Exodus 21:24; Leviticus 24:20; Deuteronomy 19:21
38. Greek *one milion*; that is, a Roman mile, approximately 4,855 feet or 1,480 meters
39. Literally *go with him two.*
40. Leviticus 19:18
41. BYZ and TR *love your enemies, bless those who curse you, do good to those who hate you, and pray for those who spitefully accuse you and persecute you*; see Luke 6:27–28.

Matthew 6

Giving to the Needy

(Deuteronomy 15:7–11)

1 "Be careful not to perform your righteous acts before men
to be seen by them. If you do, you will have no reward from
your Father in heaven.[42]
2 So when you give to the needy, do not sound a trumpet
before you, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and on
the streets, to be honored by men. Truly I tell you, they
already have their full reward.3 But when you give to the
needy, do not let your left hand know what your right hand
is doing,4 so that your giving may be in secret. And your
Father, who sees what is done in secret, will reward you.

The Lord's Prayer

(Luke 11:1–4)

5 And when you pray, do not be like the hypocrites. For they
love to pray standing in the synagogues and on the street
corners to be seen by men. Truly I tell you, they already
have their full reward.6 But when you pray, go into your
inner room, shut your door, and pray to your Father, who is
unseen. And your Father, who sees what is done in secret,
will reward you.
7 And when you pray, do not babble on like pagans, for they
think that by their many words they will be heard.8 Do not
be like them, for your Father knows what you need before
you ask Him.
9 So then, this is how you should pray:
'Our Father in heaven,
hallowed be Your name.
10 Your kingdom come,
Your will be done,
on earth as it is in heaven.
11 Give us this day our daily bread.
12 And forgive us our debts,
as we also have forgiven our debtors.
13 And lead us not into temptation,
but deliver us from the evil one.'[43]
14 For if you forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly
Father will also forgive you.15 But if you do not forgive men
their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive yours.

Proper Fasting

16 When you fast, do not be somber like the hypocrites, for
they disfigure their faces to show men they are fasting. Truly
I tell you, they already have their full reward.17 But when
you fast, anoint your head and wash your face,18 so that your
fasting will not be obvious to men, but only to your Father,
who is unseen. And your Father, who sees what is done in
secret, will reward you.

Treasures in Heaven

(Luke 12:32–34)

19 Do not store up for yourselves treasures on earth, where
moth and rust destroy, and where thieves break in and
steal.[44]20 But store up for yourselves treasures in heaven,
where moth and rust do not destroy, and where thieves do
not break in and steal.21 For where your treasure is, there
your heart will be also.

The Lamp of the Body

(Luke 11:33–36)

22 The eye is the lamp of the body. If your eyes are good,
your whole body will be full of light.[45]23 But if your eyes are
bad, your whole body will be full of darkness. If then the
light within you is darkness, how great is that darkness![46]
24 No one can serve two masters: Either he will hate the one
and love the other, or he will be devoted to the one and
despise the other. You cannot serve both God and money.

Do Not Worry

(Luke 12:22–31)

25 Therefore I tell you, do not worry about your life, what
you will eat or drink; or about your body, what you will
wear. Is not life more than food, and the body more than
clothes?26 Look at the birds of the air: They do not sow or
reap or gather into barns, and yet your heavenly Father feeds
them. Are you not much more valuable than they?27 Who of
you by worrying can add a single hour to his life?[47]
28 And why do you worry about clothes? Consider how the
lilies of the field grow: They do not labor or spin.29 Yet I tell
you that not even Solomon in all his glory was adorned like
one of these.30 If that is how God clothes the grass of the
field, which is here today and tomorrow is thrown into the
furnace, will He not much more clothe you, O you of little
faith?
31 Therefore do not worry, saying, 'What shall we eat?' or
'What shall we drink?' or 'What shall we wear?'32 For the
Gentiles strive after all these things, and your heavenly
Father knows that you need them.33 But seek first the
kingdom of God and His righteousness, and all these things
will be added unto you.[48]
34 Therefore do not worry about tomorrow, for tomorrow
will worry about itself. Today has enough trouble of its own.

Matthew 7

Judging Others

(Luke 6:37–42; Romans 14:1–12)

1 "Do not judge, or you will be judged.2 For with the same
judgment you pronounce, you will be judged, and with the
measure you use, it will be measured to you.
3 Why do you look at the speck in your brother's eye but fail
to notice the beam in your own eye?4 How can you say to
your brother, 'Let me take the speck out of your eye,' while
there is still a beam in your own eye?5 You hypocrite! First
take the beam out of your own eye, and then you will see
clearly to remove the speck from your brother's eye.
6 Do not give dogs what is holy; do not throw your pearls
before swine. If you do, they may trample them under their
feet, and then turn and tear you to pieces.

---

42. BYZ and TR *charitable acts* or *alms*
43. Or *from evil*; BYZ and TR include *For Yours is the kingdom and the power and the glory, forever. Amen.*
44. Or *worm*; also in verse 20
45. Literally *If your eye is sound*; see Proverbs 22:9
46. Literally *if your eye is evil*; see Proverbs 23:6 and Proverbs 28:22
47. Or *a single cubit to his height*; a cubit was approximately 18 inches or 45 centimeters.
48. SBL, WH, and NE *seek first His kingdom*; see also Luke 12:31.

Ask, Seek, Knock

(Luke 11:5–13)

7 Ask, and it will be given to you; seek, and you will find;
knock, and the door will be opened to you.8 For everyone
who asks receives; he who seeks finds; and to him who
knocks, the door will be opened.

9 Which of you, if his son asks for bread, will give him a
stone?10 Or if he asks for a fish, will give him a snake?11 So if
you who are evil know how to give good gifts to your
children, how much more will your Father in heaven give
good things to those who ask Him!

12 In everything, then, do to others as you would have them
do to you. For this is the essence of the Law and the
Prophets.

The Narrow Gate

(Luke 13:22–30)

13 Enter through the narrow gate. For wide is the gate and
broad is the way that leads to destruction, and many enter
through it.14 But small is the gate and narrow the way that
leads to life, and only a few find it.

A Tree and Its Fruit

(Luke 6:43–45)

15 Beware of false prophets. They come to you in sheep's
clothing, but inwardly they are ravenous wolves.16 By their
fruit you will recognize them. Are grapes gathered from
thornbushes, or figs from thistles?17 Likewise, every good
tree bears good fruit, but a bad tree bears bad fruit.18 A good
tree cannot bear bad fruit, and a bad tree cannot bear good
fruit.19 Every tree that does not bear good fruit is cut down
and thrown into the fire.20 So then, by their fruit you will
recognize them.

21 Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter the
kingdom of heaven, but only he who does the will of My
Father in heaven.22 Many will say to Me on that day, 'Lord,
Lord, did we not prophesy in Your name, and in Your name
drive out demons and perform many miracles?'

23 Then I will tell them plainly, 'I never knew you; depart
from Me, you workers of lawlessness!'

The House on the Rock

(Luke 6:46–49)

24 Therefore everyone who hears these words of Mine and
acts on them is like a wise man who built his house on the
rock.25 The rain fell, the torrents raged, and the winds blew
and beat against that house; yet it did not fall, because its
foundation was on the rock.

26 But everyone who hears these words of Mine and does not
act on them is like a foolish man who built his house on
sand.27 The rain fell, the torrents raged, and the winds blew
and beat against that house, and it fell—and great was its
collapse!"

The Authority of Jesus

28 When Jesus had finished saying these things, the crowds
were astonished at His teaching,29 because He taught as one
who had authority, and not as their scribes.

Matthew 8

The Leper's Prayer

(Leviticus 14:1–32; Mark 1:40–45; Luke 5:12–16)

1 When Jesus came down from the mountain, large crowds
followed Him.2 Suddenly a leper came and knelt before Him,
saying, "Lord, if You are willing, You can make me clean."[49]

3 Jesus reached out His hand and touched the man. "I am
willing," He said. "Be clean!" And immediately his leprosy
was cleansed.

4 Then Jesus instructed him, "See that you don't tell anyone.
But go, show yourself to the priest and offer the gift
prescribed by Moses, as a testimony to them."[50]

The Faith of the Centurion

(Luke 7:1–10; John 4:43–54)

5 When Jesus had entered Capernaum, a centurion came and
pleaded with Him,6 "Lord, my servant lies at home,
paralyzed and in terrible agony."[51]

7 "I will go and heal him," Jesus replied.

8 The centurion answered, "Lord, I am not worthy to have
You come under my roof. But just say the word, and my
servant will be healed.9 For I myself am a man under
authority, with soldiers under me. I tell one to go, and he
goes, and another to come, and he comes. I tell my servant
to do something, and he does it."

10 When Jesus heard this, He marveled and said to those
following Him, "Truly I tell you, I have not found anyone in
Israel with such great faith.11 I say to you that many will
come from the east and the west to share the banquet with
Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob in the kingdom of heaven.12 But
the sons of the kingdom will be thrown into the outer
darkness, where there will be weeping and gnashing of
teeth."

13 Then Jesus said to the centurion, "Go! As you have
believed, so will it be done for you." And his servant was
healed at that very hour.

Jesus Heals at Peter's House

(Mark 1:29–34; Luke 4:38–41)

14 When Jesus arrived at Peter's house, He saw Peter's
mother-in-law sick in bed with a fever.15 So He touched her
hand, and the fever left her, and she got up and began to
serve Him.

16 When evening came, many who were demon-possessed
were brought to Jesus, and He drove out the spirits with a
word and healed all the sick.17 This was to fulfill what was
spoken through the prophet Isaiah:

"He took up our infirmities
and carried our diseases."[52]

The Cost of Discipleship

(Luke 9:57–62; Luke 14:25–33; John 6:59–66)

18 When Jesus saw a large crowd around Him, He gave
orders to cross to the other side of the sea.[53]19 And one of the
scribes came to Him and said, "Teacher, I will follow You
wherever You go."

20 Jesus replied, "Foxes have dens and birds of the air have
nests, but the Son of Man has no place to lay His head."

---

49. A *leper* was one afflicted with a skin disease. See Leviticus 13.
50. See Leviticus 14:1–32.
51. Or *child*; also in verses 8 and 13
52. Isaiah 53:4
53. That is, the Sea of Galilee; Greek *to the other side*

21 Another of His disciples requested, “Lord, first let me go
and bury my father.”
22 But Jesus told him, “Follow Me, and let the dead bury
their own dead.”

Jesus Calms the Storm

(Psalm 107:1–43; Mark 4:35–41; Luke 8:22–25)

23 When He got into the boat, His disciples followed
Him. 24 Suddenly a violent storm came up on the sea, so that
the boat was engulfed by the waves. But Jesus was
sleeping. 25 The disciples went and woke Him, saying, “Lord,
save us! We are perishing!”
26 “You of little faith,” Jesus replied, “why are you so
afraid?” Then He got up and rebuked the winds and the sea,
and it was perfectly calm.
27 The men were amazed and asked, “What kind of man is
this? Even the winds and the sea obey Him!”

The Demons and the Pigs

(Mark 5:1–20; Luke 8:26–39)

28 When Jesus arrived on the other side in the region of the
Gadarenes, He was met by two demon-possessed men
coming from the tombs. They were so violent that no one
could pass that way. [54]
29 “What do You want with us, Son of God?” they shouted.
“Have You come here to torture us before the appointed
time?”
30 In the distance a large herd of pigs was feeding. 31 So the
demons begged Jesus, “If You drive us out, send us into
the herd of pigs.”
32 “Go!” He told them. So they came out and went into the
pigs, and the whole herd rushed down the steep bank into
the sea and died in the waters.
33 Those tending the pigs ran off into the town and reported
all this, including the account of the demon-possessed
men. 34 Then the whole town went out to meet Jesus. And
when they saw Him, they begged Him to leave their region.

Matthew 9

Jesus Heals a Paralytic

(Mark 2:1–12; Luke 5:17–26)

1 Jesus got into a boat, crossed over, and came to His own
town. 2 Just then some men brought to Him a paralytic lying
on a mat. When Jesus saw their faith, He said to the
paralytic, “Take courage, son; your sins are forgiven.” [55]
3 On seeing this, some of the scribes said to themselves, “This
man is blaspheming!”
4 But Jesus knew what they were thinking and said, “Why do
you harbor evil in your hearts? [56] 5 Which is easier: to say,
‘Your sins are forgiven,’ or to say, ‘Get up and walk’? 6 But so
that you may know that the Son of Man has authority on
earth to forgive sins...” Then He said to the paralytic, “Get
up, pick up your mat, and go home.” 7 And the man got up
and went home.
8 When the crowds saw this, they were filled with awe and
glorified God, who had given such authority to men.

Jesus Calls Matthew

(Mark 2:13–17; Luke 5:27–32)

9 As Jesus went on from there, He saw a man named
Matthew sitting at the tax booth. “Follow Me,” He told him,
and Matthew got up and followed Him.
10 Later, as Jesus was dining at Matthew’s house, many tax
collectors and sinners came and ate with Him and His
disciples. 11 When the Pharisees saw this, they asked His
disciples, “Why does your Teacher eat with tax collectors
and sinners?”
12 On hearing this, Jesus said, “It is not the healthy who need
a doctor, but the sick. 13 But go and learn what this means: ‘I
desire mercy, not sacrifice.’ For I have not come to call the
righteous, but sinners.” [57] [58]

Questions about Fasting

(Mark 2:18–20; Luke 5:33–35)

14 Then John’s disciples came to Jesus and asked, “Why is it
that we and the Pharisees fast so often, but Your disciples do
not fast?” [59]
15 Jesus replied, “How can the guests of the bridegroom
mourn while He is with them? But the time will come when
the bridegroom will be taken from them; then they will fast.

The Patches and the Wineskins

(Mark 2:21–22; Luke 5:36–39)

16 No one sews a patch of unshrunk cloth on an old garment.
For the patch will pull away from the garment, and a worse
tear will result.
17 Neither do men pour new wine into old wineskins. If they
do, the skins will burst, the wine will spill, and the wineskins
will be ruined. Instead, they pour new wine into new
wineskins, and both are preserved.”

The Healing Touch of Jesus

(Mark 5:21–43; Luke 8:40–56)

18 While Jesus was saying these things, a synagogue leader
came and knelt before Him. “My daughter has just died,” he
said. “But come and place Your hand on her, and she will
live.”
19 So Jesus got up and went with him, along with His
disciples. 20 Suddenly a woman who had suffered from
bleeding for twelve years came up behind Him and touched
the fringe of His cloak. 21 She said to herself, “If only I touch
His cloak, I will be healed.”
22 Jesus turned and saw her. “Take courage, daughter,” He
said, “your faith has healed you.” And the woman was
healed from that very hour.
23 When Jesus entered the house of the synagogue leader, He
saw the flute players and the noisy crowd. 24 “Go away,” He
told them. “The girl is not dead, but asleep.” And they
laughed at Him.
25 After the crowd had been put outside, Jesus went in and
took the girl by the hand, and she got up. 26 And the news
about this spread throughout that region.

---

54. BYZ, TR, and GOC *Gergesenes*; other manuscripts *Gerasenes*
55. Literally *And behold, they brought*
56. NA, BYZ, and TR *saw*
57. Hosea 6:6
58. BYZ and TR *but sinners, to repentance*; see Luke 5:32.
59. NE and WH do not include *so often*.

Jesus Heals the Blind and Mute

(Mark 7:31–37)

27 As Jesus went on from there, two blind men followed Him,
crying out, “Have mercy on us, Son of David!”

28 After Jesus had entered the house, the blind men came to
Him. “Do you believe that I am able to do this?” He asked.

“Yes, Lord,” they answered.

29 Then He touched their eyes and said, “According to your
faith will it be done to you.” 30 And their eyes were opened.
Jesus warned them sternly, “See that no one finds out about
this!” 31 But they went out and spread the news about Him
throughout the land.

32 As they were leaving, a demon-possessed man who was
mute was brought to Jesus. 33 And when the demon had been
driven out, the man began to speak. The crowds were
amazed and said, “Nothing like this has ever been seen in
Israel!”

34 But the Pharisees said, “It is by the prince of demons that
He drives out demons.”

The Lord of the Harvest

(Luke 10:1–12)

35 Jesus went through all the towns and villages, teaching in
their synagogues, preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and
healing every disease and sickness. 36 When He saw the
crowds, He was moved with compassion for them, because
they were harassed and helpless, like sheep without a
shepherd.

37 Then He said to His disciples, “The harvest is plentiful, but
the workers are few. 38 Ask the Lord of the harvest, therefore,
to send out workers into His harvest.”

Matthew 10

The Twelve Apostles

(Mark 3:13–19; Luke 6:12–16)

1 And calling His twelve disciples to Him, Jesus gave them
authority over unclean spirits, so that they could drive them
out and heal every disease and sickness.

2 These are the names of the twelve apostles: first Simon,
called Peter, and his brother Andrew; James son of Zebedee,
and his brother John; 3 Philip and Bartholomew; Thomas and
Matthew the tax collector; James son of Alphaeus, and
Thaddaeus; 4 Simon the Zealot, and Judas Iscariot, who
betrayed Jesus.[60][61]

The Ministry of the Twelve

(Mark 6:7–13; Luke 9:1–6)

5 These twelve Jesus sent out with the following instructions:
“Do not go onto the road of the Gentiles or enter any town of
the Samaritans. 6 Go rather to the lost sheep of Israel. 7 As you
go, preach this message: ‘The kingdom of heaven is
near.’ 8 Heal the sick, raise the dead, cleanse the lepers, drive
out demons. Freely you have received; freely give.[62]

9 Do not take along any gold or silver or copper in your
belts. 10 Take no bag for the road, or second tunic, or sandals,
or staff; for the worker is worthy of his provisions.

11 Whatever town or village you enter, find out who is
worthy there and stay at his house until you move on.[63] 12 As
you enter the home, greet its occupants.[64] 13 If the home is
worthy, let your peace rest on it, but if it is not, let your
peace return to you. 14 And if anyone will not welcome you or
heed your words, shake the dust off your feet when you
leave that home or town. 15 Truly I tell you, it will be more
bearable for Sodom and Gomorrah on the day of judgment
than for that town.

Sheep among Wolves

(2 Timothy 1:3–12)

16 Behold, I am sending you out like sheep among wolves;
therefore be as shrewd as snakes and as innocent as
doves. 17 But beware of men, for they will hand you over to
their councils and flog you in their synagogues. 18 On My
account you will be brought before governors and kings as
witnesses to them and to the Gentiles. 19 But when they hand
you over, do not worry about how to respond or what to say.
In that hour you will be given what to say. 20 For it will not
be you speaking, but the Spirit of your Father speaking
through you.

21 Brother will betray brother to death, and a father his child;
children will rise against their parents and have them put to
death. 22 You will be hated by everyone because of My name,
but the one who perseveres to the end will be saved.

23 When they persecute you in one town, flee to the next.
Truly I tell you, you will not reach all the towns of Israel
before the Son of Man comes.

24 A disciple is not above his teacher, nor a servant above his
master. 25 It is enough for a disciple to be like his teacher, and
a servant like his master. If the head of the house has been
called Beelzebul, how much more the members of his
household![65]

Fear God Alone

(Luke 12:4–7)

26 So do not be afraid of them. For there is nothing concealed
that will not be disclosed, and nothing hidden that will not
be made known. 27 What I tell you in the dark, speak in the
daylight; what is whispered in your ear, proclaim from the
housetops.

28 Do not be afraid of those who kill the body but cannot kill
the soul. Instead, fear the One who can destroy both soul
and body in hell.[66]

29 Are not two sparrows sold for a penny? Yet not one of
them will fall to the ground apart from the will of your
Father.[67] 30 And even the very hairs of your head are all
numbered. 31 So do not be afraid; you are worth more than
many sparrows.

---

60. Greek *Simon the Cananean*
61. Literally *the one also having betrayed Him*
62. A *leper* was one afflicted with a skin disease. See Leviticus 13.
63. Literally *stay there*
64. Literally *greet it*
65. WH *Beezeboul*; Vulgate *Beelzebub*
66. Greek *Gehenna*
67. Greek *an assarion*; that is, a Roman copper coin worth about 1-16 of a denarius

Confessing Christ

(Luke 12:8–12)

32 Therefore everyone who confesses Me before men, I will
also confess him before My Father in heaven.33 But whoever
denies Me before men, I will also deny him before My Father
in heaven.

Not Peace but a Sword

(Micah 7:1–6; Luke 12:49–53)

34 Do not assume that I have come to bring peace to the
earth; I have not come to bring peace, but a sword.35 For I
have come to turn

'a man against his father,
a daughter against her mother,
a daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law.
36 A man's enemies will be the members
of his own household.'[68]

37 Anyone who loves his father or mother more than Me is
not worthy of Me; anyone who loves his son or daughter
more than Me is not worthy of Me;38 and anyone who does
not take up his cross and follow Me is not worthy of
Me.39 Whoever finds his life will lose it, and whoever loses
his life for My sake will find it.

The Reward of Service

(2 Kings 4:8–17)

40 He who receives you receives Me, and he who receives Me
receives the One who sent Me.41 Whoever receives a prophet
because he is a prophet will receive a prophet's reward, and
whoever receives a righteous man because he is a righteous
man will receive a righteous man's reward.42 And if anyone
gives even a cup of cold water to one of these little ones
because he is My disciple, truly I tell you, he will never lose
his reward."

Matthew 11

John's Inquiry

(Luke 7:18–23)

1 After Jesus had finished instructing His twelve disciples, He
went on from there to teach and preach in their cities.[69]

2 Meanwhile John heard in prison about the works of Christ,
and he sent his disciples[70][3] to ask Him, "Are You the One
who was to come, or should we look for someone else?"

4 Jesus replied, "Go back and report to John what you hear
and see:5 The blind receive sight, the lame walk, the lepers
are cleansed, the deaf hear, the dead are raised, and the
good news is preached to the poor.[71]6 Blessed is the one who
does not fall away on account of Me."[72]

Jesus Testifies about John

(Malachi 3:1–5; Luke 7:24–35)

7 As John's disciples were leaving, Jesus began to speak to
the crowds about John: "What did you go out into the
wilderness to see? A reed swaying in the wind?8 Otherwise,
what did you go out to see? A man dressed in fine clothes?
Look, those who wear fine clothing are found in kings'
palaces.9 What then did you go out to see? A prophet? Yes, I
tell you, and more than a prophet.10 This is the one about
whom it is written:

'Behold, I will send My messenger ahead of You,
who will prepare Your way before You.'[73]

11 Truly I tell you, among those born of women there has
risen no one greater than John the Baptist. Yet even the least
in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he.12 From the days
of John the Baptist until now, the kingdom of heaven has
been subject to violence, and the violent lay claim to
it.[74]13 For all the Prophets and the Law prophesied until
John.14 And if you are willing to accept it, he is the Elijah
who was to come.[75]

15 He who has ears, let him hear.[76]

16 To what can I compare this generation? They are like
children sitting in the marketplaces and calling out to others:

17 We played the flute for you,
and you did not dance;
we sang a dirge,
and you did not mourn.'

18 For John came neither eating nor drinking, and they say,
'He has a demon!'19 The Son of Man came eating and
drinking, and they say, 'Look at this glutton and drunkard, a
friend of tax collectors and sinners!' But wisdom is
vindicated by her actions."

Woe to the Unrepentant

(Luke 10:13–16)

20 Then Jesus began to denounce the cities in which most of
His miracles had been performed, because they did not
repent.21 "Woe to you, Chorazin! Woe to you, Bethsaida! For
if the miracles that were performed in you had been
performed in Tyre and Sidon, they would have repented long
ago in sackcloth and ashes.22 But I tell you, it will be more
bearable for Tyre and Sidon on the day of judgment than for
you.

23 And you, Capernaum, will you be lifted up to heaven? No,
you will be brought down to Hades! For if the miracles that
were performed in you had been performed in Sodom, it
would have remained to this day.24 But I tell you that it will
be more bearable for Sodom on the day of judgment than for
you."

Rest for the Weary

(Luke 10:21–24)

25 At that time Jesus declared, "I praise You, Father, Lord of
heaven and earth, because You have hidden these things
from the wise and learned, and revealed them to little
children.26 Yes, Father, for this was well-pleasing in Your
sight.

27 All things have been entrusted to Me by My Father. No one
knows the Son except the Father, and no one knows the

---

68. Micah 7:6
69. That is, in the towns of Galilee
70. BYZ and TR *he sent two of his disciples*
71. A *leper* was one afflicted with a skin disease. See Leviticus 13.
72. Or *who is not offended by Me*
73. Malachi 3:1
74. Or *has been forcefully advancing*
75. See Malachi 4:5.
76. BYZ and TR *ears to hear*

Father except the Son and those to whom the Son chooses to reveal Him.

28 Come to Me, all you who are weary and burdened, and I will give you rest. 29 Take My yoke upon you and learn from Me, for I am gentle and humble in heart, and you will find rest for your souls. 30 For My yoke is easy and My burden is light."

Matthew 12

The Lord of the Sabbath

(1 Samuel 21:1–7; Mark 2:23–28; Luke 6:1–5)

1 At that time Jesus went through the grainfields on the Sabbath. His disciples were hungry and began to pick the heads of grain and eat them. 2 When the Pharisees saw this, they said to Him, "Look, Your disciples are doing what is unlawful on the Sabbath."

3 Jesus replied, "Have you not read what David did when he and his companions were hungry? 4 He entered the house of God, and he and his companions ate the consecrated bread, which was not lawful for them to eat, but only for the priests.[77]

5 Or haven't you read in the Law that on the Sabbath the priests in the temple break the Sabbath and yet are innocent? 6 But I tell you that One greater than the temple is here.

7 If only you had known the meaning of 'I desire mercy, not sacrifice,' you would not have condemned the innocent.[78] 8 For the Son of Man is Lord of the Sabbath."

Jesus Heals on the Sabbath

(Mark 3:1–6; Luke 6:6–11)

9 Moving on from there, Jesus entered their synagogue, 10 and a man with a withered hand was there. In order to accuse Jesus, they asked Him, "Is it lawful to heal on the Sabbath?"

11 He replied, "If one of you has a sheep and it falls into a pit on the Sabbath, will he not take hold of it and lift it out? 12 How much more valuable is a man than a sheep! Therefore it is lawful to do good on the Sabbath."

13 Then Jesus said to the man, "Stretch out your hand." So he stretched it out, and it was restored to full use, just like the other. 14 But the Pharisees went out and plotted how they might kill Jesus.

God's Chosen Servant

(Isaiah 42:1–9)

15 Aware of this, Jesus withdrew from that place. Large crowds followed Him, and He healed them all, 16 warning them not to make Him known. 17 This was to fulfill what was spoken through the prophet Isaiah:

18 "Here is My Servant,
whom I have chosen,
My beloved,
in whom My soul delights.
I will put My Spirit on Him,
and He will proclaim justice to the nations.
19 He will not quarrel or cry out;
no one will hear His voice in the streets.
20 A bruised reed He will not break,
and a smoldering wick He will not extinguish,
till He leads justice to victory.
21 In His name the nations will put their hope."[79]

A House Divided

(Mark 3:20–27; Luke 11:14–23)

22 Then a demon-possessed man who was blind and mute was brought to Jesus, and He healed the man so that he could speak and see. 23 The crowds were astounded and asked, "Could this be the Son of David?"

24 But when the Pharisees heard this, they said, "Only by Beelzebul, the prince of demons, does this man drive out demons."[80]

25 Knowing their thoughts, Jesus said to them, "Every kingdom divided against itself will be laid waste, and every city or household divided against itself will not stand. 26 If Satan drives out Satan, he is divided against himself. How then can his kingdom stand? 27 And if I drive out demons by Beelzebul, by whom do your sons drive them out? So then, they will be your judges. 28 But if I drive out demons by the Spirit of God, then the kingdom of God has come upon you.

29 Or again, how can anyone enter a strong man's house and steal his possessions, unless he first ties up the strong man? Then he can plunder his house.

30 He who is not with Me is against Me, and he who does not gather with Me scatters.

The Unpardonable Sin

(Mark 3:28–30)

31 Therefore I tell you, every sin and blasphemy will be forgiven men, but the blasphemy against the Spirit will not be forgiven. 32 Whoever speaks a word against the Son of Man will be forgiven, but whoever speaks against the Holy Spirit will not be forgiven, either in this age or in the one to come.

Good and Bad Fruit

(Luke 6:43–45)

33 Make a tree good and its fruit will be good, or make a tree bad and its fruit will be bad, for a tree is known by its fruit. 34 You brood of vipers, how can you who are evil say anything good? For out of the overflow of the heart the mouth speaks. 35 The good man brings good things out of his good store of treasure, and the evil man brings evil things out of his evil store of treasure. 36 But I tell you that men will give an account on the day of judgment for every careless word they have spoken. 37 For by your words you will be acquitted, and by your words you will be condemned."

The Sign of Jonah

(Jonah 3:1–10; Luke 11:29–32)

38 Then some of the scribes and Pharisees said to Him, "Teacher, we want to see a sign from You."

39 Jesus replied, "A wicked and adulterous generation demands a sign, but none will be given it except the sign of the prophet Jonah. 40 For as Jonah was three days and three nights in the belly of the great fish, so the Son of Man will be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.

41 The men of Nineveh will stand at the judgment with this generation and condemn it; for they repented at the preaching of Jonah, and now One greater than Jonah is

---

77. Or *the Bread of the Presence*
78. Hosea 6:6
79. Isaiah 42:1–4 (see also LXX)
80. WH *Beezeboul*; Vulgate *Beelzebub*; also in verse 27

here.[42] The Queen of the South will rise at the judgment with this generation and condemn it; for she came from the ends of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon, and now One greater than Solomon is here.

An Unclean Spirit Returns

(Luke 11:24–26)

[43] When an unclean spirit comes out of a man, it passes through arid places seeking rest and does not find it.[44] Then it says, 'I will return to the house I left.' On its return, it finds the house vacant, swept clean, and put in order.[45] Then it goes and brings with it seven other spirits more wicked than itself, and they go in and dwell there. And the final plight of that man is worse than the first. So will it be with this wicked generation."

Jesus' Mother and Brothers

(Mark 3:31–35; Luke 8:19–21)

[46] While Jesus was still speaking to the crowds, His mother and brothers stood outside, wanting to speak to Him.[47] Someone told Him, "Look, Your mother and brothers are standing outside, wanting to speak to You."[81]

[48] But Jesus replied, "Who is My mother, and who are My brothers?"[49] Pointing to His disciples, He said, "Here are My mother and My brothers.[50] For whoever does the will of My Father in heaven is My brother and sister and mother."

Matthew 13

The Parable of the Sower

(Mark 4:1–9; Luke 8:4–8)

[1] That same day Jesus went out of the house and sat by the sea.[2] Such large crowds gathered around Him that He got into a boat and sat down, while all the people stood on the shore.

[3] And He told them many things in parables, saying, "A farmer went out to sow his seed.[4] And as he was sowing, some seed fell along the path, and the birds came and devoured it.

[5] Some fell on rocky ground, where it did not have much soil. It sprang up quickly because the soil was shallow.[6] But when the sun rose, the seedlings were scorched, and they withered because they had no root.

[7] Other seed fell among thorns, which grew up and choked the seedlings.

[8] Still other seed fell on good soil and produced a crop—a hundredfold, sixtyfold, or thirtyfold.

[9] He who has ears, let him hear."[82]

The Purpose of Jesus' Parables

(Isaiah 6:1–13; Mark 4:10–12; Luke 8:9–10)

[10] Then the disciples came to Jesus and asked, "Why do You speak to the people in parables?"

[11] He replied, "The knowledge of the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven has been given to you, but not to them.[12] Whoever has will be given more, and he will have an abundance. Whoever does not have, even what he has will be taken away from him.[13] This is why I speak to them in parables:

'Though seeing, they do not see;
though hearing, they do not hear or understand.'[83]

[14] In them the prophecy of Isaiah is fulfilled:

'You will be ever hearing but never understanding;
you will be ever seeing but never perceiving.
[15] For this people's heart has grown callous;
they hardly hear with their ears,
and they have closed their eyes.
Otherwise they might see with their eyes,
hear with their ears,
understand with their hearts,
and turn, and I would heal them.'[84]

[16] But blessed are your eyes because they see, and your ears because they hear.[17] For truly I tell you, many prophets and righteous men longed to see what you see but did not see it, and to hear what you hear but did not hear it.

The Parable of the Sower Explained

(Mark 4:13–20; Luke 8:11–15)

[18] Consider, then, the parable of the sower:[19] When anyone hears the message of the kingdom but does not understand it, the evil one comes and snatches away what was sown in his heart. This is the seed sown along the path.[85]

[20] The seed sown on rocky ground is the one who hears the word and at once receives it with joy.[21] But since he has no root, he remains for only a season. When trouble or persecution comes because of the word, he quickly falls away.

[22] The seed sown among the thorns is the one who hears the word, but the worries of this life and the deceitfulness of wealth choke the word, and it becomes unfruitful.

[23] But the seed sown on good soil is the one who hears the word and understands it. He indeed bears fruit and produces a crop—a hundredfold, sixtyfold, or thirtyfold."

The Parable of the Weeds

(Ezekiel 17:1–10)

[24] Jesus put before them another parable: "The kingdom of heaven is like a man who sowed good seed in his field.[25] But while everyone was asleep, his enemy came and sowed weeds among the wheat, and slipped away.[26] When the wheat sprouted and bore grain, then the weeds also appeared.

[27] The owner's servants came to him and said, 'Sir, didn't you sow good seed in your field? Where then did the weeds come from?'

[28] 'An enemy did this,' he replied.

So the servants asked him, 'Do you want us to go and pull them up?'

[29] 'No,' he said, 'if you pull the weeds now, you might uproot the wheat with them.[30] Let both grow together until the harvest. At that time I will tell the harvesters: First collect the weeds and tie them in bundles to be burned; then gather the wheat into my barn.'"

---

81. WH does not include verse 47.
82. BYZ and TR *ears to hear*; also in verse 43
83. See Deuteronomy 29:4, Isaiah 42:20, Jeremiah 5:21, and Ezekiel 12:2.
84. Isaiah 6:9–10 (see also LXX)
85. Literally *the one sown*; also in verses 20, 22, and 23

The Parable of the Mustard Seed

(Mark 4:30–34; Luke 13:18–19)

31 He put before them another parable: "The kingdom of
heaven is like a mustard seed that a man took and planted in
his field.32 Although it is the smallest of all seeds, yet it
grows into the largest of garden plants and becomes a tree,
so that the birds of the air come and nest in its branches."

The Parable of the Leaven

(Luke 13:20–21)

33 He told them still another parable: "The kingdom of
heaven is like leaven that a woman took and mixed into
three measures of flour, until all of it was leavened."

I Will Open My Mouth in Parables

(Psalm 78:1–72)

34 Jesus spoke all these things to the crowds in parables. He
did not tell them anything without using a parable.35 So was
fulfilled what was spoken through the prophet:

"I will open My mouth in parables;
I will utter things hidden since the foundation of the
world."[86]

The Parable of the Weeds Explained

(Zephaniah 1:1–6)

36 Then Jesus dismissed the crowds and went into the house.
His disciples came to Him and said, "Explain to us the
parable of the weeds in the field."

37 He replied, "The One who sows the good seed is the Son of
Man.38 The field is the world, and the good seed represents
the sons of the kingdom. The weeds are the sons of the evil
one,39 and the enemy who sows them is the devil. The
harvest is the end of the age, and the harvesters are angels.

40 As the weeds are collected and burned in the fire, so will it
be at the end of the age.41 The Son of Man will send out His
angels, and they will weed out of His kingdom every cause
of sin and all who practice lawlessness.42 And they will
throw them into the fiery furnace, where there will be
weeping and gnashing of teeth.43 Then the righteous will
shine like the sun in the kingdom of their Father.
He who has ears, let him hear.[87]

The Parables of the Treasure and the Pearl

44 The kingdom of heaven is like treasure hidden in a field.
When a man found it, he hid it again, and in his joy he went
and sold all he had and bought that field.

45 Again, the kingdom of heaven is like a merchant in search
of fine pearls.46 When he found one very precious pearl, he
went away and sold all he had and bought it.

The Parable of the Net

47 Once again, the kingdom of heaven is like a net that was
cast into the sea and caught all kinds of fish.48 When it was
full, the men pulled it ashore. Then they sat down and sorted
the good fish into containers, but threw the bad away.

49 So will it be at the end of the age: The angels will come
and separate the wicked from the righteous50 and throw
them into the fiery furnace, where there will be weeping and
gnashing of teeth.

51 Have you understood all these things?"

"Yes," they answered.

52 Then He told them, "For this reason, every scribe who has
been discipled in the kingdom of heaven is like a homeowner
who brings out of his storeroom new treasures as well as
old."

The Rejection at Nazareth

(Mark 6:1–6; Luke 4:16–30)

53 When Jesus had finished these parables, He withdrew from
that place.54 Coming to His hometown, He taught the people
in their synagogue, and they were astonished. "Where did
this man get such wisdom and miraculous powers?" they
asked.55 "Isn't this the carpenter's son? Isn't His mother's
name Mary, and aren't His brothers James, Joseph, Simon,
and Judas?[88]56 Aren't all His sisters with us as well? Where
then did this man get all these things?"57 And they took
offense at Him.

But Jesus said to them, "Only in his hometown and in his
own household is a prophet without honor."58 And He did
not do many miracles there, because of their unbelief.

Matthew 14

The Beheading of John

(Mark 6:14–29; Luke 9:7–9)

1 At that time Herod the tetrarch heard the reports about
Jesus2 and said to his servants, "This is John the Baptist; he
has risen from the dead! That is why miraculous powers are
at work in him."

3 Now Herod had arrested John and bound him and put him
in prison on account of Herodias, his brother Philip's
wife,4 because John had been telling him, "It is not lawful for
you to have her."5 Although Herod wanted to kill John, he
was afraid of the people, because they regarded John as a
prophet.

6 On Herod's birthday, however, the daughter of Herodias
danced before them and pleased Herod7 so much that he
promised with an oath to give to her whatever she asked.

8 Prompted by her mother, she said, "Give me here on a
platter the head of John the Baptist."

9 The king was grieved, but because of his oaths and his
guests, he ordered that her wish be granted10 and sent to
have John beheaded in the prison.

11 John's head was brought in on a platter and presented to
the girl, who carried it to her mother.

12 Then John's disciples came and took his body and buried
it. And they went and informed Jesus.

The Feeding of the Five Thousand

(Mark 6:30–44; Luke 9:10–17; John 6:1–15)

13 When Jesus heard about John, He withdrew by boat
privately to a solitary place. But the crowds found out about
it and followed Him on foot from the towns.14 When He
stepped ashore and saw a large crowd, He had compassion
on them and healed their sick.

15 When evening came, the disciples came to Him and said,
"This is a desolate place, and the hour is already late.
Dismiss the crowds so they can go to the villages and buy
themselves some food."

16 "They do not need to go away," Jesus replied. "You give
them something to eat."

---

86. Psalm 78:2 (see also LXX); SBL, NE, and WH do not include *of the world*.
87. See Daniel 12:3.
88. BYZ and TR *Joses*; see Mark 6:3.

17 "We have here only five loaves of bread and two fish,"
they answered.

18 "Bring them here to Me," Jesus said. 19 And He directed the
crowds to sit down on the grass. Taking the five loaves and
the two fish and looking up to heaven, He spoke a blessing.
Then He broke the loaves and gave them to the disciples,
and the disciples gave them to the people.

20 They all ate and were satisfied, and the disciples picked up
twelve basketfuls of broken pieces that were left
over. 21 About five thousand men were fed, besides women
and children.

Jesus Walks on Water

(Mark 6:45–52; John 6:16–21)

22 Immediately Jesus made the disciples get into the boat and
go on ahead of Him to the other side, while He dismissed the
crowds. 23 After He had dismissed them, He went up on the
mountain by Himself to pray. When evening came, He was
there alone, 24 but the boat was already far from land,
buffeted by the waves because the wind was against it.[89]

25 During the fourth watch of the night, Jesus went out to
them, walking on the sea.[90] 26 When the disciples saw Him
walking on the sea, they were terrified. "It's a ghost!" they
said, and cried out in fear.

27 But Jesus spoke up at once: "Take courage! It is I. Do not
be afraid."

28 "Lord, if it is You," Peter replied, "command me to come
to You on the water."

29 "Come," said Jesus.

Then Peter got down out of the boat, walked on the water,
and came toward Jesus. 30 But when he saw the strength of
the wind, he was afraid and, beginning to sink, cried out,
"Lord, save me!"[91]

31 Immediately Jesus reached out His hand and took hold of
Peter. "You of little faith," He said, "why did you doubt?"

32 And when they had climbed back into the boat, the wind
died down. 33 Then those who were in the boat worshiped
Him, saying, "Truly You are the Son of God!"

Jesus Heals at Gennesaret

(Mark 6:53–56)

34 When they had crossed over, they landed at
Gennesaret. 35 And when the men of that place recognized
Jesus, they sent word to all the surrounding region. People
brought all the sick to Him 36 and begged Him just to let them
touch the fringe of His cloak. And all who touched Him were
healed.

Matthew 15

The Tradition of the Elders

(Mark 7:1–13)

1 Then some Pharisees and scribes came to Jesus from
Jerusalem and asked, 2 "Why do Your disciples break the
tradition of the elders? They do not wash their hands before
they eat."

3 Jesus replied, "And why do you break the command of God
for the sake of your tradition? 4 For God said, 'Honor your
father and mother' and 'Anyone who curses his father or
mother must be put to death.'[92][93] 5 But you say that if anyone
says to his father or mother, 'Whatever you would have
received from me is a gift devoted to God,' 6 he need not
honor his father or mother with it. Thus you nullify the word
of God for the sake of your tradition.[94] 7 You hypocrites!
Isaiah prophesied correctly about you:

8 'These people honor Me with their lips,
but their hearts are far from Me.
9 They worship Me in vain;
they teach as doctrine the precepts of men.'"[95]

What Defiles a Man

(Mark 7:14–23)

10 Jesus called the crowd to Him and said, "Listen and
understand. 11 A man is not defiled by what enters his mouth,
but by what comes out of it."

12 Then the disciples came to Him and said, "Are You aware
that the Pharisees were offended when they heard this?"

13 But Jesus replied, "Every plant that My heavenly Father
has not planted will be pulled up by its roots. 14 Disregard
them! They are blind guides. If a blind man leads a blind
man, both will fall into a pit."[96]

15 Peter said to Him, "Explain this parable to us."

16 "Do you still not understand?" Jesus asked. 17 "Do you not
yet realize that whatever enters the mouth goes into the
stomach and then is eliminated? 18 But the things that come
out of the mouth come from the heart, and these things
defile a man. 19 For out of the heart come evil thoughts,
murder, adultery, sexual immorality, theft, false testimony,
and slander. 20 These are what defile a man, but eating with
unwashed hands does not defile him."

The Faith of the Canaanite Woman

(Mark 7:24–30)

21 Leaving that place, Jesus withdrew to the district of Tyre
and Sidon. 22 And a Canaanite woman from that region came
to Him, crying out, "Lord, Son of David, have mercy on me!
My daughter is miserably possessed by a demon."

23 But Jesus did not answer a word. So His disciples came
and urged Him, "Send her away, for she keeps crying out
after us."

24 He answered, "I was sent only to the lost sheep of the
house of Israel."

25 The woman came and knelt before Him. "Lord, help me!"
she said.

26 But Jesus replied, "It is not right to take the children's
bread and toss it to the dogs."

27 "Yes, Lord," she said, "even the dogs eat the crumbs that
fall from their master's table."[97]

---

89. Greek *many stadia*; a stadion was about 607 feet or 185 meters
90. That is, between three and six in the morning
91. Literally *when he saw the strong wind*; NE and WH do not include *strong*.
92. Exodus 20:12; Deuteronomy 5:16
93. Exodus 21:17; Leviticus 20:9
94. NE and TR (see also Mark 7:12); literally *he need not honor his father or mother*; SBL, NA, WH, and BYZ do not include *or mother*.
95. Isaiah 29:13 (see also LXX)
96. Or *blind guides of the blind*
97. Or *puppies*

28 "O woman," Jesus answered, "your faith is great! Let it be
done for you as you desire." And her daughter was healed
from that very hour.

The Feeding of the Four Thousand

(2 Kings 4:42–44; Mark 8:1–10)

29 Moving on from there, Jesus went along the Sea of Galilee.
Then He went up on a mountain and sat down.30 Large
crowds came to Him, bringing the lame, the blind, the
crippled, the mute, and many others, and laid them at His
feet, and He healed them.31 The crowd was amazed when
they saw the mute speaking, the crippled restored, the lame
walking, and the blind seeing. And they glorified the God of
Israel.

32 Then Jesus called His disciples to Him and said, "I have
compassion for this crowd, because they have already been
with Me three days and have nothing to eat. I do not want to
send them away hungry, or they may faint along the way."

33 The disciples replied, "Where in this desolate place could
we find enough bread to feed such a large crowd?"

34 "How many loaves do you have?" Jesus asked.

"Seven," they replied, "and a few small fish."

35 And He instructed the crowd to sit down on the
ground.36 Taking the seven loaves and the fish, He gave
thanks and broke them. Then He gave them to the disciples,
and the disciples gave them to the people.

37 They all ate and were satisfied, and the disciples picked up
seven basketfuls of broken pieces that were left over.38 A
total of four thousand men were fed, besides women and
children.

39 After Jesus had dismissed the crowds, He got into the boat
and went to the region of Magadan.

Matthew 16

The Demand for a Sign

(Mark 8:11–13; Luke 12:54–56)

1 Then the Pharisees and Sadducees came and tested Jesus by
asking Him to show them a sign from heaven.

2 But He replied, "When evening comes, you say, 'The
weather will be fair, for the sky is red,'3 and in the morning,
'Today it will be stormy, for the sky is red and overcast.' You
know how to interpret the appearance of the sky, but not the
signs of the times.[98]4 A wicked and adulterous generation
demands a sign, but none will be given it except the sign of
Jonah." Then He left them and went away.

The Leaven of the Pharisees and Sadducees

(Mark 8:14–21; Luke 12:1–3)

5 When they crossed to the other side, the disciples forgot to
take bread.6 "Watch out!" Jesus told them. "Beware of the
leaven of the Pharisees and Sadducees."

7 They discussed this among themselves and concluded, "It is
because we did not bring any bread."

8 Aware of their conversation, Jesus said, "You of little faith,
why are you debating among yourselves about having no
bread?9 Do you still not understand? Do you not remember
the five loaves for the five thousand, and how many
basketfuls you gathered?10 Or the seven loaves for the four
thousand, and how many basketfuls you gathered?11 How do
you not understand that I was not telling you about bread?
But beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and Sadducees."

12 Then they understood that He was not telling them to
beware of the leaven used in bread, but of the teaching of
the Pharisees and Sadducees.

Peter's Confession of Christ

(Mark 8:27–30; Luke 9:18–20; John 6:67–71)

13 When Jesus came to the region of Caesarea Philippi, He
questioned His disciples: "Who do people say the Son of Man
is?"

14 They replied, "Some say John the Baptist; others say
Elijah; and still others, Jeremiah or one of the prophets."

15 "But what about you?" Jesus asked. "Who do you say I
am?"

16 Simon Peter answered, "You are the Christ, the Son of the
living God."

17 Jesus replied, "Blessed are you, Simon son of Jonah! For
this was not revealed to you by flesh and blood, but by My
Father in heaven.[99]18 And I tell you that you are Peter, and
on this rock I will build My church, and the gates of Hades
will not prevail against it.19 I will give you the keys of the
kingdom of heaven. Whatever you bind on earth will be
bound in heaven, and whatever you loose on earth will be
loosed in heaven."

20 Then He admonished the disciples not to tell anyone that
He was the Christ.

Christ's Passion Foretold

(Mark 8:31–33; Luke 9:21–22)

21 From that time on Jesus began to show His disciples that
He must go to Jerusalem and suffer many things at the hands
of the elders, chief priests, and scribes, and that He must be
killed and on the third day be raised to life.[100]

22 Peter took Him aside and began to rebuke Him. "Far be it
from You, Lord!" he said. "This shall never happen to You!"

23 But Jesus turned and said to Peter, "Get behind Me, Satan!
You are a stumbling block to Me. For you do not have in
mind the things of God, but the things of men."

Take Up Your Cross

(Mark 8:34–38; Luke 9:23–27)

24 Then Jesus told His disciples, "If anyone wants to come
after Me, he must deny himself and take up his cross and
follow Me.25 For whoever wants to save his life will lose it,
but whoever loses his life for My sake will find it.26 What
will it profit a man if he gains the whole world, yet forfeits
his soul? Or what can a man give in exchange for his
soul?27 For the Son of Man will come in His Father's glory
with His angels, and then He will repay each one according
to what he has done.

28 Truly I tell you, some who are standing here will not taste
death before they see the Son of Man coming in His
kingdom."

Matthew 17

The Transfiguration

(Mark 9:1–13; Luke 9:28–36; 2 Peter 1:16–21)

1 After six days Jesus took with Him Peter, James, and John
the brother of James, and led them up a high mountain by

98. Several manuscripts do not include *When evening comes... of the times.* from verses 2 and 3.
99. Greek *Simon Bar-Jonah*
100. NE and WH *Jesus Christ*

themselves.[2] There He was transfigured before them. His face
shone like the sun, and His clothes became as white as the
light.
[3] Suddenly Moses and Elijah appeared before them, talking
with Jesus.[4] Peter said to Jesus, “Lord, it is good for us to be
here. If You wish, I will put up three shelters—one for You,
one for Moses, and one for Elijah.”[101]
[5] While Peter was still speaking, a bright cloud enveloped
them, and a voice from the cloud said, “This is My beloved
Son, in whom I am well pleased. Listen to Him!”[102] [6] When
the disciples heard this, they fell facedown in terror.
[7] Then Jesus came over and touched them. “Get up,” He said.
“Do not be afraid.” [8] And when they looked up, they saw no
one except Jesus.
[9] As they were coming down the mountain, Jesus
commanded them, “Do not tell anyone about this vision until
the Son of Man has been raised from the dead.”
[10] The disciples asked Him, “Why then do the scribes say that
Elijah must come first?”
[11] Jesus replied, “Elijah does indeed come, and he will
restore all things. [12] But I tell you that Elijah has already
come, and they did not recognize him, but have done to him
whatever they wished. In the same way, the Son of Man will
suffer at their hands.”
[13] Then the disciples understood that He was speaking to
them about John the Baptist.

The Boy with a Demon

(Mark 9:14–29; Luke 9:37–42)

[14] When they came to the crowd, a man came up to Jesus
and knelt before Him. [15] “Lord, have mercy on my son,” he
said. “He has seizures and is suffering terribly. He often falls
into the fire or into the water. [16] I brought him to Your
disciples, but they could not heal him.”
[17] “O unbelieving and perverse generation!” Jesus replied.
“How long must I remain with you? How long must I put up
with you? Bring the boy here to Me.” [18] Then Jesus rebuked
the demon, and it came out of the boy, and he was healed
from that moment.

The Power of Faith

(Luke 17:5–10)

[19] Afterward the disciples came to Jesus privately and asked,
“Why couldn’t we drive it out?”
[20] “Because you have so little faith,” He answered. “For truly
I tell you, if you have faith the size of a mustard seed, you
can say to this mountain, ‘Move from here to there,’ and it
will move. Nothing will be impossible for you.”[103]

The Second Prediction of the Passion

(Mark 9:30–32; Luke 9:43–45)

[22] When they gathered together in Galilee, Jesus told them,
“The Son of Man is about to be delivered into the hands of
men. [23] They will kill Him, and on the third day He will be
raised to life.” And the disciples were deeply grieved.

The Temple Tax

[24] After they had arrived in Capernaum, the collectors of the
two-drachma tax came to Peter and asked, “Does your
Teacher pay the two drachmas?”[104]
[25] “Yes,” he answered.
When Peter entered the house, Jesus preempted him. “What
do you think, Simon?” He asked. “From whom do the kings
of the earth collect customs and taxes: from their own sons,
or from others?”
[26] “From others,” Peter answered.
“Then the sons are exempt,” Jesus said to him. [27] “But so that
we may not offend them, go to the sea, cast a hook, and take
the first fish you catch. When you open its mouth, you will
find a four-drachma coin. Take it and give it to them for My
tax and yours.”[105]

Matthew 18

The Greatest in the Kingdom

(Mark 9:33–41; Luke 9:46–50)

[1] At that time the disciples came to Jesus and asked, “Who
then is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven?”
[2] Jesus invited a little child to stand among them. [3] “Truly I
tell you,” He said, “unless you change and become like little
children, you will never enter the kingdom of
heaven. [4] Therefore, whoever humbles himself like this little
child is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven. [5] And whoever
welcomes a little child like this in My name welcomes Me.

Temptations and Trespasses

(Mark 9:42–48; Luke 17:1–4)

[6] But if anyone causes one of these little ones who believe in
Me to stumble, it would be better for him to have a large
millstone hung around his neck and to be drowned in the
depths of the sea.
[7] Woe to the world for the causes of sin. These stumbling
blocks must come, but woe to the man through whom they
come!
[8] If your hand or your foot causes you to sin, cut it off and
throw it away. It is better for you to enter life crippled or
lame than to have two hands and two feet and be thrown
into the eternal fire. [9] And if your eye causes you to sin,
gouge it out and throw it away. It is better for you to enter
life with one eye than to have two eyes and be thrown into
the fire of hell.[106]

The Parable of the Lost Sheep

(Luke 15:1–7)

[10] See that you do not look down on any of these little ones.
For I tell you that their angels in heaven always see the face
of My Father in heaven.[107]
[12] What do you think? If a man has a hundred sheep and one
of them goes astray, will he not leave the ninety-nine on the
hills and go out to search for the one that is lost? [13] And if he
finds it, truly I tell you, he rejoices more over that one sheep
than over the ninety-nine that did not go astray. [14] In the

---

101. Or *three tabernacles*
102. Cited in 2 Peter 1:17
103. BYZ and TR include *21But this kind does not come out except by prayer and fasting*; see Mark 9:29.
104. Greek *the didrachma*; twice in this verse
105. Greek *a stater*; that is, a silver coin worth approximately one shekel
106. Or *the hell of fire*; Greek *the Gehenna of fire*
107. BYZ and TR include *11For the Son of Man came to save the lost*; see Luke 19:10.

same way, your Father in heaven is not willing that any of these little ones should perish.

A Brother Who Sins

(Deuteronomy 19:15–21)

15 If your brother sins against you, go and confront him privately. If he listens to you, you have won your brother over.[108] 16 But if he will not listen, take one or two others along, so that 'every matter may be established by the testimony of two or three witnesses.'[109] 17 If he refuses to listen to them, tell it to the church. And if he refuses to listen even to the church, regard him as you would a pagan or a tax collector.

18 Truly I tell you, whatever you bind on earth will be bound in heaven, and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in heaven.

Ask in My Name

(John 16:23–33)

19 Again, I tell you truly that if two of you on the earth agree about anything you ask for, it will be done for you by My Father in heaven. 20 For where two or three gather together in My name, there am I with them."

The Unforgiving Servant

(Romans 12:14–21)

21 Then Peter came to Jesus and asked, "Lord, how many times shall I forgive my brother who sins against me? Up to seven times?"

22 Jesus answered, "I tell you, not just seven times, but seventy-seven times![110]

23 Because of this, the kingdom of heaven is like a king who wanted to settle accounts with his servants. 24 As he began the settlements, a debtor owing ten thousand talents was brought to him.[111] 25 Since the man was unable to pay, the master ordered that he be sold to pay his debt, along with his wife and children and everything he owned.

26 Then the servant fell on his knees before him. 'Have patience with me,' he begged, 'and I will pay back everything.'

27 His master had compassion on him, forgave his debt, and released him.

28 But when that servant went out, he found one of his fellow servants who owed him a hundred denarii. He grabbed him and began to choke him, saying, 'Pay back what you owe me!'[112]

29 So his fellow servant fell down and begged him, 'Have patience with me, and I will pay you back.'

30 But he refused. Instead, he went and had the man thrown into prison until he could pay his debt.

31 When his fellow servants saw what had happened, they were greatly distressed, and they went and recounted all of this to their master.

32 Then the master summoned him and said, 'You wicked servant! I forgave all your debt because you begged me. 33 Shouldn't you have had mercy on your fellow servant, just as I had on you?' 34 In anger his master turned him over to the jailers to be tortured, until he should repay all that he owed.

35 That is how My heavenly Father will treat each of you unless you forgive your brother from your heart."

Matthew 19

Teachings about Divorce

(Mark 10:1–12)

1 When Jesus had finished saying these things, He left Galilee and went into the region of Judea beyond the Jordan. 2 Large crowds followed Him, and He healed them there.

3 Then some Pharisees came and tested Him by asking, "Is it lawful for a man to divorce his wife for any reason?"

4 Jesus answered, "Have you not read that from the beginning the Creator 'made them male and female,'[113] 5 and said, 'For this reason a man will leave his father and mother and be united to his wife, and the two will become one flesh'?[114] 6 So they are no longer two, but one flesh. Therefore what God has joined together, let man not separate."

7 "Why then," they asked, "did Moses order a man to give his wife a certificate of divorce and send her away?"[115]

8 Jesus replied, "Moses permitted you to divorce your wives because of your hardness of heart. But it was not this way from the beginning. 9 Now I tell you that whoever divorces his wife, except for sexual immorality, and marries another woman commits adultery."[116]

10 His disciples said to Him, "If this is the case between a man and his wife, it is better not to marry."

11 "Not everyone can accept this word," He replied, "but only those to whom it has been given. 12 For there are eunuchs who were born that way; others were made that way by men; and still others live like eunuchs for the sake of the kingdom of heaven. The one who can accept this should accept it."

Jesus Blesses the Children

(Mark 10:13–16; Luke 18:15–17)

13 Then little children were brought to Jesus for Him to place His hands on them and pray for them. And the disciples rebuked those who brought them. 14 But Jesus said, "Let the little children come to Me, and do not hinder them! For the kingdom of heaven belongs to such as these." 15 And after He had placed His hands on them, He went on from there.

The Rich Young Man

(Mark 10:17–31; Luke 18:18–30)

16 Just then a man came up to Jesus and inquired, "Teacher, what good thing must I do to obtain eternal life?"

---

108. NE and WH do not include *against you.*
109. Deuteronomy 19:15
110. Or *seventy times seven*; see Genesis 4:24 LXX
111. A talent was worth about twenty years' wages for a laborer.
112. A denarius was customarily a day's wage for a laborer; see Matthew 20:2.
113. Genesis 1:27; Genesis 5:2
114. Genesis 2:24 (see also LXX)
115. See Deuteronomy 24:1.
116. SBL and BYZ include *And he who marries a divorced woman commits adultery*; see Matthew 5:32.

17 "Why do you ask Me about what is good?" Jesus replied. "There is only One who is good. If you want to enter life, keep the commandments."[117]

18 "Which ones?" the man asked.

Jesus answered, "'Do not murder, do not commit adultery, do not steal, do not bear false witness,19 honor your father and mother, and love your neighbor as yourself.'"[118]

20 "All these I have kept," said the young man. "What do I still lack?"

21 Jesus told him, "If you want to be perfect, go, sell your possessions and give to the poor, and you will have treasure in heaven. Then come, follow Me."

22 When the young man heard this, he went away in sorrow, because he had great wealth.

23 Then Jesus said to His disciples, "Truly I tell you, it is hard for a rich man to enter the kingdom of heaven.24 Again I tell you, it is easier for a camel to pass through the eye of a needle than for a rich man to enter the kingdom of God."

25 When the disciples heard this, they were greatly astonished and asked, "Who then can be saved?"

26 Jesus looked at them and said, "With man this is impossible, but with God all things are possible."

27 "Look," Peter replied, "we have left everything to follow You. What then will there be for us?"

28 Jesus said to them, "Truly I tell you, in the renewal of all things, when the Son of Man sits on His glorious throne, you who have followed Me will also sit on twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.[119]29 And everyone who has left houses or brothers or sisters or father or mother or wife or children or fields for the sake of My name will receive a hundredfold and will inherit eternal life.[120]30 But many who are first will be last, and the last will be first.

Matthew 20

The Parable of the Workers

1 "For the kingdom of heaven is like a landowner who went out early in the morning to hire workers for his vineyard.2 He agreed to pay them a denarius for the day and sent them into his vineyard.[121]

3 About the third hour he went out and saw others standing in the marketplace doing nothing.[122]4 'You also go into my vineyard,' he said, 'and I will pay you whatever is right.'5 So they went.

He went out again about the sixth hour and the ninth hour and did the same thing.[123]

6 About the eleventh hour he went out and found still others standing around. 'Why have you been standing here all day long doing nothing?' he asked.[124]

7 'Because no one has hired us,' they answered.

So he told them, 'You also go into my vineyard.'[125]

8 When evening came, the owner of the vineyard said to his foreman, 'Call the workers and pay them their wages, starting with the last ones hired and moving on to the first.'

9 The workers who were hired about the eleventh hour came and each received a denarius.10 So when the original workers came, they assumed they would receive more. But each of them also received a denarius.

11 On receiving their pay, they began to grumble against the landowner.12 'These men who were hired last worked only one hour,' they said, 'and you have made them equal to us who have borne the burden and the scorching heat of the day.'

13 But he answered one of them, 'Friend, I am not being unfair to you. Did you not agree with me on one denarius?14 Take your pay and go. I want to give this last man the same as I gave you.15 Do I not have the right to do as I please with what is mine? Or are you envious because I am generous?'

16 So the last will be first, and the first will be last."[126]

The Third Prediction of the Passion

(Mark 10:32–34; Luke 18:31–34)

17 As Jesus was going up to Jerusalem, He took the twelve disciples aside and said,18 "Look, we are going up to Jerusalem, and the Son of Man will be delivered over to the chief priests and scribes. They will condemn Him to death19 and will deliver Him over to the Gentiles to be mocked and flogged and crucified. And on the third day He will be raised to life."

A Mother's Request

(Mark 10:35–45)

20 Then the mother of Zebedee's sons came to Jesus with her sons and knelt down to make a request of Him.

21 "What do you want?" He inquired.

She answered, "Declare that in Your kingdom one of these two sons of mine may sit at Your right hand, and the other at Your left."

22 "You do not know what you are asking," Jesus replied. "Can you drink the cup I am going to drink?"

"We can," the brothers answered.[127]

23 "You will indeed drink My cup," Jesus said. "But to sit at My right or left is not Mine to grant. These seats belong to those for whom My Father has prepared them."[128]

24 When the ten heard about this, they were indignant with the two brothers.25 But Jesus called them aside and said, "You know that the rulers of the Gentiles lord it over them, and their superiors exercise authority over them.26 It shall not be this way among you. Instead, whoever wants to become great among you must be your servant,27 and

---

117. BYZ and TR *16…"Good Teacher, what good thing must I do to obtain eternal life?" 17"Why do you call Me good?"* See Mark 10:17–18 and Luke 18:18–19.
118. Exodus 20:12–16; Leviticus 19:18; Deuteronomy 5:16–20
119. Or *in the regeneration*
120. NE, WH, and NA do not include *or wife*.
121. A denarius was customarily a day's wage for a laborer; similarly in verses 9, 10, and 13.
122. That is, about nine in the morning
123. That is, about noon and again about three in the afternoon
124. That is, about five in the afternoon; also in verse 9
125. BYZ and TR include *and whatever is right, you shall receive.*
126. BYZ and TR include *For many are called, but few are chosen.*
127. BYZ includes *or be baptized with the baptism with which I am baptized.* TR is similar.
128. BYZ and TR include *and be baptized with the baptism with which I am baptized.*

whoever wants to be first among you must be your slave
—[28]just as the Son of Man did not come to be served, but to
serve, and to give His life as a ransom for many."

The Blind Men by the Road

(Mark 10:46–52; Luke 18:35–43)

[29]As they were leaving Jericho, a large crowd followed
Him.[30]And there were two blind men sitting beside the road.
When they heard that Jesus was passing by, they cried out,
"Lord, Son of David, have mercy on us!"

[31]The crowd admonished them to be silent, but they cried
out all the louder, "Lord, Son of David, have mercy on us!"

[32]Jesus stopped and called them. "What do you want Me to
do for you?" He asked.

[33]"Lord," they answered, "let our eyes be opened."

[34]Moved with compassion, Jesus touched their eyes, and at
once they received their sight and followed Him.

Matthew 21

The Triumphal Entry

(Zechariah 9:9–13; Mark 11:1–11; Luke 19:28–40; John 12:12–19)

[1]As they approached Jerusalem and came to Bethphage on
the Mount of Olives, Jesus sent out two disciples,[2]saying to
them, "Go into the village ahead of you, and at once you will
find a donkey tied there, with her colt beside her. Untie
them and bring them to Me.[3]If anyone questions you, tell
him that the Lord needs them, and he will send them right
away."

[4]This took place to fulfill what was spoken through the
prophet:

[5]"Say to the Daughter of Zion,
'See, your King comes to you,
gentle and riding on a donkey,
on a colt, the foal of a donkey.'"[129]

[6]So the disciples went and did as Jesus had directed
them.[7]They brought the donkey and the colt and laid their
cloaks on them, and Jesus sat on them.

[8]A massive crowd spread their cloaks on the road, while
others cut branches from the trees and spread them on the
road.

[9]The crowds that went ahead of Him and those that followed
were shouting:

"Hosanna to the Son of David!"
"Blessed is He who comes in the name of the Lord!"
"Hosanna in the highest!"[130][131][132]

[10]When Jesus had entered Jerusalem, the whole city was
stirred and asked, "Who is this?"

[11]The crowds replied, "This is Jesus, the prophet from
Nazareth in Galilee."

Jesus Cleanses the Temple

(Mark 11:15–19; Luke 19:45–48; John 2:12–25)

[12]Then Jesus entered the temple courts and drove out all
who were buying and selling there. He overturned the tables
of the money changers and the seats of those selling
doves.[133][13]And He declared to them, "It is written: 'My house
will be called a house of prayer.' But you are making it 'a
den of robbers.'"[134][135]

[14]The blind and the lame came to Him at the temple, and He
healed them.[15]But the chief priests and scribes were
indignant when they saw the wonders He performed and the
children shouting in the temple courts, "Hosanna to the Son
of David!"

[16]"Do You hear what these children are saying?" they asked.

"Yes," Jesus answered. "Have you never read:

'From the mouths of children and infants
You have ordained praise'?"[136]

[17]Then He left them and went out of the city to Bethany,
where He spent the night.

The Barren Fig Tree

(Mark 11:12–14; Mark 11:20–25)

[18]In the morning, as Jesus was returning to the city, He was
hungry.[19]Seeing a fig tree by the road, He went up to it but
found nothing on it except leaves. "May you never bear fruit
again!" He said. And immediately the tree withered.

[20]When the disciples saw this, they marveled and asked,
"How did the fig tree wither so quickly?"

[21]"Truly I tell you," Jesus replied, "if you have faith and do
not doubt, not only will you do what was done to the fig
tree, but even if you say to this mountain, 'Be lifted up and
thrown into the sea,' it will happen.[22]If you believe, you will
receive whatever you ask for in prayer."

Jesus' Authority Challenged

(Mark 11:27–33; Luke 20:1–8)

[23]When Jesus returned to the temple courts and began to
teach, the chief priests and elders of the people came up to
Him. "By what authority are You doing these things?" they
asked. "And who gave You this authority?"

[24]"I will also ask you one question," Jesus replied, "and if
you answer Me, I will tell you by what authority I am doing
these things.[25]What was the source of John's baptism? Was
it from heaven or from men?"

They deliberated among themselves and said, "If we say,
'From heaven,' He will ask, 'Why then did you not believe
him?'[26]But if we say, 'From men,' we are afraid of the
people, for they all regard John as a prophet."[27]So they
answered, "We do not know."

And Jesus replied, "Neither will I tell you by what authority
I am doing these things.

---

129. Zechariah 9:9
130. *Hosanna* is a transliteration of the Hebrew *Hosia-na*, meaning *Save, we pray* or *Save now*, which became a shout of praise; see Psalm 118:25; also in verse 15.
131. Psalm 118:26
132. Or *"Hosanna in the highest heaven!"* See Psalm 118:25 and Psalm 148:1.
133. Literally *the temple*; also in verses 15 and 23; BYZ and TR *the temple of God*
134. Isaiah 56:7
135. Jeremiah 7:11
136. Psalm 8:2 (see also LXX)

The Parable of the Two Sons

28 But what do you think? There was a man who had two
sons. He went to the first one and said, ‘Son, go and work
today in the vineyard.’
29 ‘I will not,’ he replied. But later he changed his mind and
went.[137]
30 Then the man went to the second son and told him the
same thing.
‘I will, sir,’ he said. But he did not go.
31 Which of the two did the will of his father?”
“The first,” they answered.
Jesus said to them, “Truly I tell you, the tax collectors and
prostitutes are entering the kingdom of God before
you.[138]32 For John came to you in the way of righteousness,
and you did not believe him, but the tax collectors and
prostitutes did. And even after you saw this, you did not
repent and believe him.

The Parable of the Wicked Tenants

(Mark 12:1–12; Luke 20:9–18)

33 Listen to another parable: There was a landowner who
planted a vineyard. He put a wall around it, dug a winepress
in it, and built a tower. Then he rented it out to some
tenants and went away on a journey.
34 When the harvest time drew near, he sent his servants to
the tenants to collect his share of the fruit.35 But the tenants
seized his servants. They beat one, killed another, and stoned
a third.
36 Again, he sent other servants, more than the first group.
But the tenants did the same to them.
37 Finally, he sent his son to them. ‘They will respect my son,’
he said.
38 But when the tenants saw the son, they said to one
another, ‘This is the heir. Come, let us kill him and take his
inheritance.’39 So they seized him and threw him out of the
vineyard and killed him.
40 Therefore, when the owner of the vineyard returns, what
will he do to those tenants?”
41 “He will bring those wretches to a wretched end,” they
replied, “and will rent out the vineyard to other tenants who
will give him his share of the fruit at harvest time.”
42 Jesus said to them, “Have you never read in the Scriptures:

‘The stone the builders rejected
has become the cornerstone.
This is from the Lord,
and it is marvelous in our eyes’?[139]

43 Therefore I tell you that the kingdom of God will be taken
away from you and given to a people who will produce its
fruit.44 He who falls on this stone will be broken to pieces,
but he on whom it falls will be crushed.”[140]
45 When the chief priests and Pharisees heard His parables,
they knew that Jesus was speaking about them.46 Although
they wanted to arrest Him, they were afraid of the crowds,
because the people regarded Him as a prophet.

Matthew 22

The Parable of the Banquet

(Luke 14:15–24)

1 Once again, Jesus spoke to them in parables:2 “The kingdom
of heaven is like a king who prepared a wedding banquet for
his son.3 He sent his servants to call those he had invited to
the banquet, but they refused to come.
4 Again, he sent other servants and said, ‘Tell those who have
been invited that I have prepared my dinner. My oxen and
fattened cattle have been killed, and everything is ready.
Come to the wedding banquet.’
5 But they paid no attention and went away, one to his field,
another to his business.6 The rest seized his servants,
mistreated them, and killed them.
7 The king was enraged, and he sent his troops to destroy
those murderers and burn their city.8 Then he said to his
servants, ‘The wedding banquet is ready, but those I invited
were not worthy.9 Go therefore to the crossroads and invite
to the banquet as many as you can find.’
10 So the servants went out into the streets and gathered
everyone they could find, both evil and good, and the
wedding hall was filled with guests.
11 But when the king came in to see the guests, he spotted a
man who was not dressed in wedding clothes.12 ‘Friend,’ he
asked, ‘how did you get in here without wedding clothes?’
But the man was speechless.
13 Then the king told the servants, ‘Tie him hand and foot,
and throw him into the outer darkness, where there will be
weeping and gnashing of teeth.’
14 For many are called, but few are chosen.”

Paying Taxes to Caesar

(Mark 12:13–17; Luke 20:19–26)

15 Then the Pharisees went out and conspired to trap Jesus in
His words.16 They sent their disciples to Him along with the
Herodians. “Teacher,” they said, “we know that You are
honest and that You teach the way of God in accordance
with the truth. You seek favor from no one, because You pay
no attention to external appearance.17 So tell us what You
think: Is it lawful to pay taxes to Caesar or not?”
18 But Jesus knew their evil intent and said, “You hypocrites,
why are you testing Me?19 Show Me the coin used for the
tax.”
And they brought Him a denarius.[141]
20 “Whose image is this,” He asked, “and whose inscription?”
21 “Caesar’s,” they answered.
So Jesus told them, “Give to Caesar what is Caesar’s, and to
God what is God’s.”
22 And when they heard this, they were amazed. So they left
Him and went away.

The Sadducees and the Resurrection

(Mark 12:18–27; Luke 20:27–40)

23 That same day the Sadducees, who say there is no
resurrection, came to Jesus and questioned Him.24 “Teacher,”
they said, “Moses declared that if a man dies without having

---

137. NE and WH *But he went.*
138. NE and WH *The latter*
139. Psalm 118:22–23
140. Tischendorf and some early manuscripts do not include verse 44; see also Luke 20:18.
141. A denarius was customarily a day’s wage for a laborer; see Matthew 20:2.

children, his brother is to marry the widow and raise up offspring for him.[142][25] Now there were seven brothers among us. The first one married and died without having children. So he left his wife to his brother.[26] The same thing happened to the second and third brothers, down to the seventh.[27] And last of all, the woman died.[28] In the resurrection, then, whose wife will she be of the seven? For all of them were married to her."

[29] Jesus answered, "You are mistaken because you do not know the Scriptures or the power of God.[30] In the resurrection, people will neither marry nor be given in marriage. Instead, they will be like the angels in heaven.[143][31] But concerning the resurrection of the dead, have you not read what God said to you:[32] 'I am the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob'? He is not the God of the dead, but of the living."[144]

[33] When the crowds heard this, they were astonished at His teaching.

The Greatest Commandment

(Deuteronomy 6:1–19; Mark 12:28–34)

[34] And when the Pharisees heard that Jesus had silenced the Sadducees, they themselves gathered together.[35] One of them, an expert in the law, tested Him with a question:[36] "Teacher, which commandment is the greatest in the Law?"

[37] Jesus declared, "'Love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your mind.'[145][38] This is the first and greatest commandment.[39] And the second is like it: 'Love your neighbor as yourself.'[146][40] All the Law and the Prophets hang on these two commandments."

Whose Son Is the Christ?

(Mark 12:35–37; Luke 20:41–44)

[41] While the Pharisees were assembled, Jesus questioned them:[42] "What do you think about the Christ? Whose son is He?"

"David's," they answered.

[43] Jesus said to them, "How then does David in the Spirit call Him 'Lord'? For he says:

[44] The Lord said to my Lord,
"Sit at My right hand
until I put Your enemies
under Your feet."'[147]

[45] So if David calls Him 'Lord,' how can He be David's son?"

[46] No one was able to answer a word, and from that day on no one dared to question Him any further.

Matthew 23

Woes to Scribes and Pharisees

(Luke 11:37–54)

[1] Then Jesus spoke to the crowds and to His disciples:[2] "The scribes and Pharisees sit in Moses' seat.[3] So practice and observe everything they tell you. But do not do what they do, for they do not practice what they preach.[4] They tie up heavy, burdensome loads and lay them on men's shoulders, but they themselves are not willing to lift a finger to move them.[148]

[5] All their deeds are done for men to see. They broaden their phylacteries and lengthen their tassels.[6] They love the places of honor at banquets, the chief seats in the synagogues,[7] the greetings in the marketplaces, and the title of 'Rabbi' by which they are addressed.[149]

[8] But you are not to be called 'Rabbi,' for you have one Teacher, and you are all brothers.[9] And do not call anyone on earth your father, for you have one Father, who is in heaven.[10] Nor are you to be called instructors, for you have one Instructor, the Christ.[11] The greatest among you shall be your servant.[12] For whoever exalts himself will be humbled, and whoever humbles himself will be exalted.

[13] Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, you hypocrites! You shut the kingdom of heaven in men's faces. You yourselves do not enter, nor will you let in those who wish to enter.[150]

[15] Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, you hypocrites! You traverse land and sea to win a single convert, and when he becomes one, you make him twice as much a son of hell as you are.[151]

[16] Woe to you, blind guides! You say, 'If anyone swears by the temple, it means nothing; but if anyone swears by the gold of the temple, he is bound by his oath.'[17] You blind fools! Which is greater: the gold, or the temple that makes it sacred?[18] And you say, 'If anyone swears by the altar, it means nothing; but if anyone swears by the gift on it, he is bound by his oath.'[19] You blind men! Which is greater: the gift, or the altar that makes it sacred?[20] So then, he who swears by the altar swears by it and by everything on it.[21] And he who swears by the temple swears by it and by the One who dwells in it.[22] And he who swears by heaven swears by God's throne and by the One who sits on it.

[23] Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, you hypocrites! You pay tithes of mint, dill, and cumin. But you have disregarded the weightier matters of the law: justice, mercy, and faithfulness. You should have practiced the latter, without neglecting the former.[24] You blind guides! You strain out a gnat but swallow a camel.[152]

[25] Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, you hypocrites! You clean the outside of the cup and dish, but inside they are full of greed and self-indulgence.[26] Blind Pharisee! First clean the

---

142. Deuteronomy 25:5
143. SBL, BYZ, and TR *the angels of God*
144. Exodus 3:6
145. Deuteronomy 6:5
146. Leviticus 19:18
147. Psalm 110:1
148. SBL, NE, and WH *They tie up heavy loads*
149. Literally *and to be called 'Rabbi' by men*
150. BYZ and TR include *14Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, you hypocrites! You defraud widows of their houses, and for a show make lengthy prayers. Therefore you will receive greater condemnation.* See Mark 12:40 and Luke 20:47.
151. Greek *Gehenna*; also in verse 33
152. See Leviticus 11:4 and Leviticus 11:23, where camels and gnats are both forbidden as food.

inside of the cup and dish, so that the outside may become clean as well.[153]

27 Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, you hypocrites! You are like whitewashed tombs, which look beautiful on the outside but on the inside are full of dead men's bones and every kind of impurity.28 In the same way, on the outside you appear to be righteous, but on the inside you are full of hypocrisy and wickedness.

29 Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, you hypocrites! You build tombs for the prophets and decorate the monuments of the righteous.30 And you say, 'If we had lived in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partners with them in shedding the blood of the prophets.'31 So you testify against yourselves that you are the sons of those who murdered the prophets.32 Fill up, then, the measure of the sin of your fathers.[154]33 You snakes! You brood of vipers! How will you escape the sentence of hell?

34 Because of this, I am sending you prophets and wise men and teachers. Some of them you will kill and crucify, and others you will flog in your synagogues and persecute from town to town.35 And so upon you will come all the righteous blood shed on earth, from the blood of righteous Abel to the blood of Zechariah son of Berechiah, whom you murdered between the temple and the altar.36 Truly I tell you, all these things will come upon this generation.

Lament over Jerusalem

(Luke 13:31–35)

37 O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, who kills the prophets and stones those sent to her, how often I have longed to gather your children together, as a hen gathers her chicks under her wings, but you were unwilling!38 Look, your house is left to you desolate.[155]39 For I tell you that you will not see Me again until you say, 'Blessed is He who comes in the name of the Lord.'"[156]

Matthew 24

Temple Destruction and Other Signs

(Mark 13:1–8; Luke 21:5–9)

1 As Jesus left the temple and was walking away, His disciples came up to Him to point out its buildings.

2 "Do you see all these things?" He replied. "Truly I tell you, not one stone here will be left on another; every one will be thrown down."

3 While Jesus was sitting on the Mount of Olives, the disciples came to Him privately. "Tell us," they said, "when will these things happen, and what will be the sign of Your coming and of the end of the age?"

4 Jesus answered, "See to it that no one deceives you.5 For many will come in My name, claiming, 'I am the Christ,' and will deceive many.6 You will hear of wars and rumors of wars, but see to it that you are not alarmed. These things must happen, but the end is still to come.7 Nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom. There will be famines and earthquakes in various places.8 All these are the beginning of birth pains.

Witnessing to All Nations

(Mark 13:9–13; Luke 21:10–19)

9 Then they will deliver you over to be persecuted and killed, and you will be hated by all nations because of My name.10 At that time many will fall away and will betray and hate one another,11 and many false prophets will arise and deceive many.

12 Because of the multiplication of wickedness, the love of most will grow cold.13 But the one who perseveres to the end will be saved.

14 And this gospel of the kingdom will be preached in all the world as a testimony to all nations, and then the end will come.

The Abomination of Desolation

(Mark 13:14–23; Luke 21:20–24)

15 So when you see standing in the holy place 'the abomination of desolation,' spoken of by the prophet Daniel (let the reader understand),[157]16 then let those who are in Judea flee to the mountains.17 Let no one on the housetop come down to retrieve anything from his house.18 And let no one in the field return for his cloak.

19 How miserable those days will be for pregnant and nursing mothers!20 Pray that your flight will not occur in the winter or on the Sabbath.21 For at that time there will be great tribulation, unseen from the beginning of the world until now, and never to be seen again.22 If those days had not been cut short, nobody would be saved. But for the sake of the elect, those days will be cut short.

23 At that time, if anyone says to you, 'Look, here is the Christ!' or 'There He is!' do not believe it.24 For false Christs and false prophets will appear and perform great signs and wonders to deceive even the elect, if that were possible.25 See, I have told you in advance.

The Return of the Son of Man

(Mark 13:24–27; Luke 21:25–28)

26 So if they tell you, 'There He is, in the wilderness,' do not go out, or, 'Here He is, in the inner rooms,' do not believe it.27 For just as the lightning comes from the east and flashes as far as the west, so will be the coming of the Son of Man.28 Wherever there is a carcass, there the vultures will gather.

29 Immediately after the tribulation of those days:

'The sun will be darkened,
and the moon will not give its light;
the stars will fall from the sky,
and the powers of the heavens will be shaken.'[158]

30 At that time the sign of the Son of Man will appear in heaven, and all the tribes of the earth will mourn. They will see the Son of Man coming on the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.[159][160]31 And He will send out His angels with a loud trumpet call, and they will gather His

---

153. NA does not include *and dish*.
154. Or *Go ahead, then, and complete*
155. NE and WH do not include *desolate*.
156. Psalm 118:26
157. See Daniel 9:27, Daniel 11:31, and Daniel 12:11.
158. Or *and the celestial bodies will be shaken*; see Isaiah 13:10, Isaiah 34:4, and Joel 2:10.
159. Or *the sky*; twice in this verse
160. See Daniel 7:13–14.

elect from the four winds, from one end of the heavens to the other.

The Lesson of the Fig Tree

(Mark 13:28–31; Luke 21:29–33)

32 Now learn this lesson from the fig tree: As soon as its branches become tender and sprout leaves, you know that summer is near.[161] 33 So also, when you see all these things, you will know that He is near, right at the door.[162] 34 Truly I tell you, this generation will not pass away until all these things have happened. 35 Heaven and earth will pass away, but My words will never pass away.

Readiness at Any Hour

(Genesis 6:1–7; Mark 13:32–37; Luke 12:35–48)

36 No one knows about that day or hour, not even the angels in heaven, nor the Son, but only the Father.[163] 37 As it was in the days of Noah, so will it be at the coming of the Son of Man. 38 For in the days before the flood, people were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, up to the day Noah entered the ark. 39 And they were oblivious until the flood came and swept them all away. So will it be at the coming of the Son of Man. 40 Two men will be in the field: one will be taken and the other left. 41 Two women will be grinding at the mill: one will be taken and the other left.

42 Therefore keep watch, because you do not know the day on which your Lord will come. 43 But understand this: If the homeowner had known in which watch of the night the thief was coming, he would have kept watch and would not have let his house be broken into. 44 For this reason, you also must be ready, because the Son of Man will come at an hour you do not expect.

45 Who then is the faithful and wise servant, whom the master has put in charge of his household, to give the others their food at the proper time? 46 Blessed is that servant whose master finds him doing so when he returns. 47 Truly I tell you, he will put him in charge of all his possessions.

48 But suppose that servant is wicked and says in his heart, 'My master will be away a long time.' 49 And he begins to beat his fellow servants and to eat and drink with drunkards. 50 The master of that servant will come on a day he does not expect and at an hour he does not anticipate. 51 Then he will cut him to pieces and assign him a place with the hypocrites, where there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

Matthew 25

The Parable of the Ten Virgins

1 "At that time the kingdom of heaven will be like ten virgins who took their lamps and went out to meet the bridegroom. 2 Five of them were foolish, and five were wise. 3 The foolish ones took their lamps but did not take along any extra oil. 4 But the wise ones took oil in flasks along with their lamps. 5 When the bridegroom was delayed, they all became drowsy and fell asleep.

6 At midnight the cry rang out: 'Here is the bridegroom! Come out to meet him!'

7 Then all the virgins woke up and trimmed their lamps. 8 The foolish ones said to the wise, 'Give us some of your oil; our lamps are going out.'

9 'No,' said the wise ones, 'or there may not be enough for both us and you. Instead, go to those who sell oil and buy some for yourselves.'

10 But while they were on their way to buy it, the bridegroom arrived. Those who were ready went in with him to the wedding banquet, and the door was shut.

11 Later the other virgins arrived and said, 'Lord, lord, open the door for us!'

12 But he replied, 'Truly I tell you, I do not know you.'

13 Therefore keep watch, because you do not know the day or the hour.[164]

The Parable of the Talents

(Luke 19:11–27)

14 For it is just like a man going on a journey, who called his servants and entrusted them with his possessions. 15 To one he gave five talents, to another two talents, and to another one talent—each according to his own ability. And he went on his journey.[165]

16 The servant who had received the five talents went at once and put them to work and gained five more.[166] 17 Likewise, the one with the two talents gained two more. 18 But the servant who had received the one talent went off, dug a hole in the ground, and hid his master's money.

19 After a long time the master of those servants returned and settled accounts with them. 20 The servant who had received the five talents came and presented five more. 'Master,' he said, 'you entrusted me with five talents. See, I have gained five more.'

21 His master replied, 'Well done, good and faithful servant! You have been faithful with a few things; I will put you in charge of many things. Enter into the joy of your master!'

22 The servant who had received the two talents also came and said, 'Master, you entrusted me with two talents. See, I have gained two more.'

23 His master replied, 'Well done, good and faithful servant! You have been faithful with a few things; I will put you in charge of many things. Enter into the joy of your master!'

24 Finally, the servant who had received the one talent came and said, 'Master, I knew that you are a hard man, reaping where you have not sown and gathering where you have not scattered seed. 25 So I was afraid and went out and hid your talent in the ground. See, you have what belongs to you.'

26 'You wicked, lazy servant!' replied his master. 'You knew that I reap where I have not sown and gather where I have not scattered seed. 27 Then you should have deposited my money with the bankers, and on my return I would have received it back with interest.

28 Therefore take the talent from him and give it to the one who has ten talents. 29 For everyone who has will be given more, and he will have an abundance. But the one who does not have, even what he has will be taken away from

---

161. Or *this parable*
162. Or *it is near*
163. BYZ and TR do not include *nor the Son*.
164. BYZ and TR include *when the Son of Man comes*.
165. A talent was worth about twenty years' wages for a laborer.
166. Or *15... And he went on his journey at once. 16... went and put them to work*. Translators vary as to the placement of the Greek adverb *eutheōs* (at once) at the end of verse 15 or at the beginning of verse 16.

him.[30] And throw that worthless servant into the outer darkness, where there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.'

The Sheep and the Goats

[31] When the Son of Man comes in His glory, and all the angels with Him, He will sit on His glorious throne.[32] All the nations will be gathered before Him, and He will separate the people one from another, as a shepherd separates the sheep from the goats.[33] He will place the sheep on His right and the goats on His left.

[34] Then the King will say to those on His right, 'Come, you who are blessed by My Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world.[35] For I was hungry and you gave Me something to eat, I was thirsty and you gave Me something to drink, I was a stranger and you took Me in,[36] I was naked and you clothed Me, I was sick and you looked after Me, I was in prison and you visited Me.'

[37] Then the righteous will answer Him, 'Lord, when did we see You hungry and feed You, or thirsty and give You something to drink?[38] When did we see You a stranger and take You in, or naked and clothe You?[39] When did we see You sick or in prison and visit You?'

[40] And the King will reply, 'Truly I tell you, whatever you did for one of the least of these brothers of Mine, you did for Me.'

[41] Then He will say to those on His left, 'Depart from Me, you who are cursed, into the eternal fire prepared for the devil and his angels.[42] For I was hungry and you gave Me nothing to eat, I was thirsty and you gave Me nothing to drink,[43] I was a stranger and you did not take Me in, I was naked and you did not clothe Me, I was sick and in prison and you did not look after Me.'

[44] And they too will reply, 'Lord, when did we see You hungry or thirsty or a stranger or naked or sick or in prison, and did not minister to You?'

[45] Then the King will answer, 'Truly I tell you, whatever you did not do for one of the least of these, you did not do for Me.'

[46] And they will go away into eternal punishment, but the righteous into eternal life."

Matthew 26

The Plot to Kill Jesus

(Mark 14:1–2; Luke 22:1–2; John 11:45–57)

[1] When Jesus had finished saying all these things, He told His disciples,[2] "You know that the Passover is two days away, and the Son of Man will be handed over to be crucified."

[3] At that time the chief priests and elders of the people assembled in the courtyard of the high priest, whose name was Caiaphas,[4] and they conspired to arrest Jesus covertly and kill Him.[5] "But not during the feast," they said, "or there may be a riot among the people."

Jesus Anointed at Bethany

(Mark 14:3–9; Luke 7:36–50; John 12:1–8)

[6] While Jesus was in Bethany in the home of Simon the Leper,[167] [7] a woman came to Him with an alabaster jar of expensive perfume, which she poured on His head as He reclined at the table.

[8] When the disciples saw this, they were indignant and asked, "Why this waste?[9] This perfume could have been sold at a high price, and the money given to the poor."

[10] Aware of this, Jesus asked, "Why are you bothering this woman? She has done a beautiful deed to Me.[11] The poor you will always have with you, but you will not always have Me.[168] [12] By pouring this perfume on Me, she has prepared My body for burial.[13] Truly I tell you, wherever this gospel is preached in all the world, what she has done will also be told in memory of her."

Judas Agrees to Betray Jesus

(Mark 14:10–11; Luke 22:3–6)

[14] Then one of the Twelve, the one called Judas Iscariot, went to the chief priests[15] and asked, "What are you willing to give me if I hand Him over to you?" And they set out for him thirty pieces of silver.[16] So from then on Judas looked for an opportunity to betray Jesus.

Preparing the Passover

(Mark 14:12–16; Luke 22:7–13)

[17] On the first day of the Feast of Unleavened Bread, the disciples came to Jesus and asked, "Where do You want us to prepare for You to eat the Passover?"[169]

[18] He answered, "Go into the city to a certain man and tell him that the Teacher says, 'My time is near. I will keep the Passover with My disciples at your house.'"[19] So the disciples did as Jesus had directed them and prepared the Passover.

The Last Supper

(Mark 14:17–26; Luke 22:14–23; 1 Corinthians 11:17–34)

[20] When evening came, Jesus was reclining with the twelve disciples.[170] [21] And while they were eating, He said to them, "Truly I tell you, one of you will betray Me."

[22] They were deeply grieved and began to ask Him one after another, "Surely not I, Lord?"

[23] Jesus answered, "The one who has dipped his hand into the bowl with Me will betray Me.[24] The Son of Man will go just as it is written about Him, but woe to that man by whom He is betrayed. It would be better for him if he had not been born."

[25] Then Judas, who would betray Him, said, "Surely not I, Rabbi?"

Jesus answered, "You have said it yourself."

[26] While they were eating, Jesus took bread, spoke a blessing and broke it, and gave it to the disciples, saying, "Take and eat; this is My body."

[27] Then He took the cup, gave thanks, and gave it to them, saying, "Drink from it, all of you.[28] This is My blood of the covenant, which is poured out for many for the forgiveness of sins.[171] [29] I tell you, I will not drink of this fruit of the vine from now on until that day when I drink it anew with you in My Father's kingdom."

[30] And when they had sung a hymn, they went out to the Mount of Olives.

---

167. Aramaic *Simon the Potter* or *Simon the Jar Maker*
168. See Deuteronomy 15:11.
169. Literally *On the first of the Unleavened*; see Exodus 12:14–20.
170. BYZ and TR *the Twelve*
171. BYZ and TR *the new covenant*

Jesus Predicts Peter's Denial

(Zechariah 13:7–9; Mark 14:27–31; Luke 22:31–38; John 13:36–38)

31 Then Jesus said to them, "This very night you will all fall
away on account of Me. For it is written:

'I will strike the Shepherd,
and the sheep of the flock will be scattered.'[172]

32 But after I have risen, I will go ahead of you into Galilee."

33 Peter said to Him, "Even if all fall away on account of You,
I never will."

34 "Truly I tell you," Jesus declared, "this very night, before
the rooster crows, you will deny Me three times."

35 Peter replied, "Even if I have to die with You, I will never
deny You." And all the other disciples said the same thing.

Jesus Prays at Gethsemane

(Mark 14:32–42; Luke 22:39–46)

36 Then Jesus went with His disciples to a place called
Gethsemane, and He told them, "Sit here while I go over
there and pray."

37 He took with Him Peter and the two sons of Zebedee and
began to be sorrowful and deeply distressed. 38 Then He said
to them, "My soul is consumed with sorrow to the point of
death. Stay here and keep watch with Me."

39 Going a little farther, He fell facedown and prayed, "My
Father, if it is possible, let this cup pass from Me. Yet not as I
will, but as You will."

40 Then Jesus returned to the disciples and found them
sleeping. "Were you not able to keep watch with Me for one
hour?" He asked Peter. 41 "Watch and pray so that you will
not enter into temptation. For the spirit is willing, but the
body is weak."

42 A second time He went away and prayed, "My Father, if
this cup cannot pass unless I drink it, may Your will be
done." 43 And again Jesus returned and found them sleeping,
for their eyes were heavy.

44 So He left them and went away once more and prayed a
third time, saying the same thing. 45 Then He returned to the
disciples and said, "Are you still sleeping and resting? Look,
the hour is near, and the Son of Man is betrayed into the
hands of sinners. 46 Rise, let us go! See, My betrayer is
approaching!"

The Betrayal of Jesus

(Mark 14:43–52; Luke 22:47–53; John 18:1–14)

47 While Jesus was still speaking, Judas, one of the Twelve,
arrived, accompanied by a large crowd armed with swords
and clubs, sent from the chief priests and elders of the
people.

48 Now the betrayer had arranged a signal with them: "The
One I kiss is the man; arrest Him." 49 Going directly to Jesus,
he said, "Greetings, Rabbi!" and kissed Him.

50 "Friend," Jesus replied, "do what you came for."

Then the men stepped forward, seized Jesus, and arrested
Him.[173] 51 At this, one of Jesus' companions drew his sword
and struck the servant of the high priest, cutting off his ear.

52 "Put your sword back in its place," Jesus said to him. "For
all who draw the sword will die by the sword. 53 Are you not
aware that I can call on My Father, and He will at once put
at My disposal more than twelve legions of angels? 54 But
how then would the Scriptures be fulfilled that say it must
happen this way?"

55 At that time Jesus said to the crowd, "Have you come out
with swords and clubs to arrest Me as you would an outlaw?
Every day I sat teaching in the temple courts, and you did
not arrest Me. [174] 56 But this has all happened so that the
writings of the prophets would be fulfilled."

Then all the disciples deserted Him and fled.

Jesus before the Sanhedrin

(Mark 14:53–65; Luke 22:66–71; John 18:19–24)

57 Those who had arrested Jesus led Him away to the house
of Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and elders had
gathered. 58 But Peter followed Him at a distance, right up to
the courtyard of the high priest. And he went in and sat
down with the guards to see the outcome.

59 Now the chief priests and the whole Sanhedrin were
seeking false testimony against Jesus in order to put Him to
death. [175] 60 But they did not find any, though many false
witnesses came forward.

Finally two came forward[61] and declared, "This man said, 'I
am able to destroy the temple of God and rebuild it in three
days.'"

62 So the high priest stood up and asked Him, "Have You no
answer? What are these men testifying against You?"

63 But Jesus remained silent.

Then the high priest said to Him, "I charge You under oath
by the living God: Tell us if You are the Christ, the Son of
God."

64 "You have said it yourself," Jesus answered. "But I say to
all of you, from now on you will see the Son of Man sitting
at the right hand of Power and coming on the clouds of
heaven."[176][177]

65 At this, the high priest tore his clothes and declared, "He
has blasphemed! Why do we need any more witnesses? Look,
now you have heard the blasphemy. 66 What do you think?"

"He deserves to die," they answered.

67 Then they spit in His face and struck Him. Others slapped
Him 68 and said, "Prophesy to us, Christ! Who hit You?"

Peter Denies Jesus

(Mark 14:66–72; Luke 22:54–62; John 18:15–18)

69 Meanwhile, Peter was sitting out in the courtyard, and a
servant girl came up to him. "You also were with Jesus the
Galilean," she said.

70 But he denied it before them all: "I do not know what you
are talking about."

71 When Peter had gone out to the gateway, another servant
girl saw him and said to the people there, "This man was
with Jesus of Nazareth."

72 And again he denied it with an oath: "I do not know the
man!"

---

172. Zechariah 13:7
173. Or *"Friend," Jesus replied, "for what have you come?"*
174. Literally *the temple*
175. Or *the whole Council*
176. Or *the right hand of the Mighty One*
177. See Psalm 110:1 and Daniel 7:13.

73 After a little while, those standing nearby came up to
Peter. “Surely you are one of them,” they said, “for your
accent gives you away.”
74 At that he began to curse and swear to them, “I do not
know the man!”
And immediately a rooster crowed.
75 Then Peter remembered the word that Jesus had spoken:
“Before the rooster crows, you will deny Me three times.”
And he went outside and wept bitterly.

Matthew 27

Jesus Delivered to Pilate

(Mark 15:1–5)

1 When morning came, all the chief priests and elders of the
people conspired against Jesus to put Him to death. 2 They
bound Him, led Him away, and handed Him over to Pilate
the governor.

Judas Hangs Himself

(Zechariah 11:10–17)

3 When Judas, who had betrayed Him, saw that Jesus was
condemned, he was filled with remorse and returned the
thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders. 4 “I have
sinned by betraying innocent blood,” he said.
“What is that to us?” they replied. “You bear the
responsibility.”
5 So Judas threw the silver into the temple and left. Then he
went away and hanged himself.
6 The chief priests picked up the pieces of silver and said, “It
is unlawful to put this into the treasury, since it is blood
money.” 7 After conferring together, they used the money to
buy the potter’s field as a burial place for foreigners. 8 That is
why it has been called the Field of Blood to this day. 9 Then
what was spoken through Jeremiah the prophet was fulfilled:

“They took the thirty pieces of silver,
the price set on Him by the people of Israel,
10 and they gave them for the potter’s field,
as the Lord had commanded me.”[178]

Jesus before Pilate

(Luke 23:1–5; John 18:28–40)

11 Meanwhile Jesus stood before the governor, who
questioned Him: “Are You the King of the Jews?”
“You have said so,” Jesus replied.
12 And when He was accused by the chief priests and elders,
He gave no answer.
13 Then Pilate asked Him, “Do You not hear how many
charges they are bringing against You?”
14 But Jesus gave no answer, not even to a single charge,
much to the governor’s amazement.

The Crowd Chooses Barabbas

(Mark 15:6–11; Luke 23:13–25)

15 Now it was the governor’s custom at the feast to release to
the crowd a prisoner of their choosing. 16 At that time they
were holding a notorious prisoner named Barabbas. [179] 17 So
when the crowd had assembled, Pilate asked them, “Which
one do you want me to release to you: Barabbas, or Jesus
who is called Christ?” 18 For he knew it was out of envy that
they had handed Jesus over to him.
19 While Pilate was sitting on the judgment seat, his wife sent
him this message: “Have nothing to do with that innocent
man, for I have suffered terribly in a dream today because of
Him.”
20 But the chief priests and elders persuaded the crowds to
ask for Barabbas and to have Jesus put to death.
21 “Which of the two do you want me to release to you?”
asked the governor.
“Barabbas,” they replied.
22 “What then should I do with Jesus who is called Christ?”
Pilate asked.
They all answered, “Crucify Him!”
23 “Why?” asked Pilate. “What evil has He done?”
But they shouted all the louder, “Crucify Him!”

Pilate Washes His Hands

(Mark 15:12–15)

24 When Pilate saw that he was accomplishing nothing, but
that instead a riot was breaking out, he took water and
washed his hands before the crowd. “I am innocent of this
man’s blood,” he said. “You bear the responsibility.” [180]
25 All the people answered, “His blood be on us and on our
children!”
26 So Pilate released Barabbas to them. But he had Jesus
flogged, and handed Him over to be crucified.

The Soldiers Mock Jesus

(Isaiah 50:4–11; Mark 15:16–20; Luke 22:63–65; John 19:1–15)

27 Then the governor’s soldiers took Jesus into the
Praetorium and gathered the whole company around
Him. 28 They stripped Him and put a scarlet robe on
Him. 29 And they twisted together a crown of thorns and set it
on His head. They put a staff in His right hand, knelt down
before Him, and mocked Him, saying, “Hail, King of the
Jews!” 30 Then they spit on Him and took the staff and struck
Him on the head repeatedly.
31 After they had mocked Him, they removed the robe and
put His own clothes back on Him. Then they led Him away
to crucify Him.

The Crucifixion

(Psalm 22:1–31; Mark 15:21–32; Luke 23:26–43; John 19:16–27)

32 Along the way they found a man from Cyrene, named
Simon, and they forced him to carry the cross of Jesus.
33 And when they came to a place called Golgotha, which
means The Place of the Skull, 34 they offered Him wine to
drink, mixed with gall; but after tasting it, He refused to
drink it.
35 When they had crucified Him, they divided up His
garments by casting lots. [181] 36 And sitting down, they kept
watch over Him there.
37 Above His head they posted the written charge against
Him:
THIS IS JESUS,
THE KING OF THE JEWS.

---

178. See Jeremiah 19:1–15, Jeremiah 32:6–9, and Zechariah 11:12–13.
179. SBL and NA *Jesus Barabbas*; also in verse 17, but universally called *Barabbas* in verses 20, 21, and 26
180. Literally *this blood*; BYZ and TR *this righteous blood*
181. See Psalm 22:18; TR includes *to fulfill what was said through the prophet: “They divided My garments among them, and cast lots for My clothing.”*

38 Two robbers were crucified with Him, one on His right
and the other on His left.[182]
39 And those who passed by heaped abuse on Him, shaking
their heads 40 and saying, "You who are going to destroy the
temple and rebuild it in three days, save Yourself! If You are
the Son of God, come down from the cross!"
41 In the same way, the chief priests, scribes, and elders
mocked Him, saying, 42 "He saved others, but He cannot save
Himself. He is the King of Israel! Let Him come down now
from the cross, and we will believe in Him. 43 He trusts in
God. Let God deliver Him now if He wants Him. For He said,
'I am the Son of God.'"[183]
44 In the same way, even the robbers who were crucified
with Him berated Him.

The Death of Jesus

(Psalm 22:1–31; Mark 15:33–41; Luke 23:44–49; John 19:28–30)

45 From the sixth hour until the ninth hour darkness came
over all the land.[184] 46 About the ninth hour Jesus cried out in
a loud voice, "Eli, Eli, lema sabachthani?" which means, "My
God, My God, why have You forsaken Me?"[185][186]
47 When some of those standing there heard this, they said,
"He is calling Elijah." 48 One of them quickly ran and brought
a sponge. He filled it with sour wine, put it on a reed, and
held it up for Jesus to drink.[187][188]
49 But the others said, "Leave Him alone. Let us see if Elijah
comes to save Him."[189]
50 When Jesus had cried out again in a loud voice, He yielded
up His spirit. 51 At that moment the veil of the temple was
torn in two from top to bottom. The earth quaked, and the
rocks were split. 52 The tombs broke open, and the bodies of
many saints who had fallen asleep were raised. 53 After Jesus'
resurrection, when they had come out of the tombs, they
entered the holy city and appeared to many people.
54 When the centurion and those with him who were
guarding Jesus saw the earthquake and all that had
happened, they were terrified and said, "Truly this was the
Son of God."
55 And many women were there, watching from a distance.
They had followed Jesus from Galilee to minister to
Him. 56 Among them were Mary Magdalene, Mary the mother
of James and Joseph, and the mother of Zebedee's sons.

The Burial of Jesus

(Isaiah 53:9–12; Mark 15:42–47; Luke 23:50–56; John 19:38–42)

57 When it was evening, there came a rich man from
Arimathea named Joseph, who himself was a disciple of
Jesus. 58 He went to Pilate to ask for the body of Jesus, and
Pilate ordered that it be given to him. 59 So Joseph took the
body, wrapped it in a clean linen cloth, 60 and placed it in his
own new tomb that he had cut into the rock. Then he rolled
a great stone across the entrance to the tomb and went
away. 61 Mary Magdalene and the other Mary were sitting
there opposite the tomb.

The Guards at the Tomb

62 The next day, the one after Preparation Day, the chief
priests and Pharisees assembled before Pilate. 63 "Sir," they
said, "we remember that while He was alive that deceiver
said, 'After three days I will rise again.' 64 So give the order
that the tomb be secured until the third day. Otherwise, His
disciples may come and steal Him away and tell the people
He has risen from the dead. And this last deception would be
worse than the first."
65 "You have a guard," Pilate said. "Go, make the tomb as
secure as you know how." 66 So they went and secured the
tomb by sealing the stone and posting the guard.

Matthew 28

The Resurrection

(Mark 16:1–8; Luke 24:1–12; John 20:1–9)

1 After the Sabbath, at dawn on the first day of the week,
Mary Magdalene and the other Mary went to see the tomb.[190]
2 Suddenly there was a great earthquake, for an angel of the
Lord descended from heaven, rolled away the stone, and sat
on it. 3 His appearance was like lightning, and his clothes
were white as snow. 4 The guards trembled in fear of him and
became like dead men.
5 But the angel said to the women, "Do not be afraid, for I
know that you are looking for Jesus, who was crucified. 6 He
is not here; He has risen, just as He said! Come, see the place
where He lay.[191] 7 Then go quickly and tell His disciples, 'He
has risen from the dead and is going ahead of you into
Galilee. There you will see Him.' See, I have told you."
8 So they hurried away from the tomb in fear and great joy,
and ran to tell His disciples. 9 Suddenly Jesus met them and
said, "Greetings!" They came to Him, grasped His feet, and
worshiped Him.[192] 10 "Do not be afraid," said Jesus. "Go and
tell My brothers to go to Galilee. There they will see Me."

The Report of the Guards

11 While the women were on their way, some of the guards
went into the city and reported to the chief priests all that
had happened. 12 And after the chief priests had met with the
elders and formed a plan, they gave the soldiers a large sum
of money 13 and instructed them: "You are to say, 'His
disciples came by night and stole Him away while we were
asleep.' 14 If this report reaches the governor, we will satisfy
him and keep you out of trouble."
15 So the guards took the money and did as they were
instructed. And this account has been circulated among the
Jews to this very day.

---

182. Or *insurrectionists*; also in verse 44
183. Psalm 22:8
184. That is, from noon until three in the afternoon
185. NE and WH *Eloi, Eloi*
186. Psalm 22:1
187. Or *filled it with wine vinegar*
188. See Psalm 69:21.
189. WH includes *And another took a spear and pierced His side, and water and blood flowed out*; see John 19:34.
190. Literally *Now after the Sabbaths, it being dawn toward the first of the Sabbaths,*
191. BYZ and TR *where the Lord lay*
192. BYZ and TR *They were going to tell His disciples, and suddenly*

The Great Commission
(Mark 16:14–18)

16 Meanwhile, the eleven disciples went to Galilee, to the mountain Jesus had designated. **17** When they saw Him, they worshiped Him, but some doubted.

18 Then Jesus came to them and said, "All authority in heaven and on earth has been given to Me. **19** Therefore go and make disciples of all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit,[193] **20** and teaching them to obey all that I have commanded you. And surely I am with you always, even to the end of the age."

193. Literally *Having gone, therefore, make disciples*

Mark

Mark 1

The Mission of John the Baptist

(Isaiah 40:1–5; Matthew 3:1–17; Luke 3:1–22; John 1:19–34)

1 This is the beginning of the gospel of Jesus Christ, the Son
of God.[1][2] As it is written in Isaiah the prophet:

"Behold, I will send My messenger ahead of You,
who will prepare Your way."[2][3]

3 "A voice of one calling in the wilderness,
'Prepare the way for the Lord,
make straight paths for Him.'"[4]

4 John the Baptist appeared in the wilderness, preaching a
baptism of repentance for the forgiveness of sins.[5] People
went out to him from all of Jerusalem and the countryside of
Judea. Confessing their sins, they were baptized by him in
the Jordan River.

6 John was clothed in camel's hair, with a leather belt around
his waist. His food was locusts and wild honey.[7] And he
proclaimed: "After me will come One more powerful than I,
the straps of whose sandals I am not worthy to stoop down
and untie.[8] I baptize you with water, but He will baptize you
with the Holy Spirit."[5][6]

9 In those days Jesus came from Nazareth in Galilee and was
baptized by John in the Jordan.[10] As soon as Jesus came up
out of the water, He saw the heavens breaking open and the
Spirit descending on Him like a dove.[7][11] And a voice came
from heaven: "You are My beloved Son; in You I am well
pleased."

The Temptation and Preaching of Jesus

(Matthew 4:1–17; Luke 4:1–15)

12 At once the Spirit drove Jesus into the wilderness,[13] and
He was there for forty days, being tempted by Satan. He was
with the wild animals, and the angels ministered to Him.

14 After the arrest of John, Jesus went into Galilee and
proclaimed the gospel of God.[8][15] "The time is fulfilled," He
said, "and the kingdom of God is near. Repent and believe in
the gospel!"

The First Disciples

(Matthew 4:18–22; Luke 5:1–11; John 1:35–42)

16 As Jesus was walking beside the Sea of Galilee, He saw
Simon and his brother Andrew. They were casting a net into
the sea, for they were fishermen.[17] "Come, follow Me," Jesus
said, "and I will make you fishers of men."[18] And at once
they left their nets and followed Him.

19 Going on a little farther, He saw James son of Zebedee and
his brother John. They were in a boat, mending their
nets.[20] Immediately Jesus called them, and they left their
father Zebedee in the boat with the hired men and followed
Him.

Jesus Expels an Unclean Spirit

(Luke 4:31–37)

21 Then Jesus and His companions went to Capernaum, and
right away Jesus entered the synagogue on the Sabbath and
began to teach.[22] The people were astonished at His
teaching, because He taught as one who had authority, and
not as the scribes.

23 Suddenly a man with an unclean spirit cried out in the
synagogue:[24] "What do You want with us, Jesus of Nazareth?
Have You come to destroy us? I know who You are—the
Holy One of God!"

25 But Jesus rebuked the spirit. "Be silent!" He said. "Come
out of him!"[26] At this, the unclean spirit threw the man into
convulsions and came out with a loud shriek.

27 All the people were amazed and began to ask one another,
"What is this? A new teaching with authority! He commands
even the unclean spirits, and they obey Him!"[28] And the
news about Jesus spread quickly through the whole region of
Galilee.

Jesus Heals at Peter's House

(Matthew 8:14–17; Luke 4:38–41)

29 As soon as Jesus and His companions had left the
synagogue, they went with James and John to the home of
Simon and Andrew.[30] Simon's mother-in-law was sick in bed
with a fever, and they promptly told Jesus about her.[31] So He
went to her, took her by the hand, and helped her up. The
fever left her, and she began to serve them.

32 That evening, after sunset, people brought to Jesus all the
sick and demon-possessed,[33] and the whole town gathered at
the door.[34] And He healed many who were ill with various
diseases and drove out many demons. But He would not
allow the demons to speak, because they knew who He was.

Jesus Prays and Preaches

(Luke 4:42–44)

35 Early in the morning, while it was still dark, Jesus got up
and went out to a solitary place to pray.[36] Simon and his
companions went to look for Him,[37] and when they found
Him, they said, "Everyone is looking for You!"

38 But Jesus answered, "Let us go on to the neighboring
towns so I can preach there as well, for that is why I have
come."[39] So He went throughout Galilee, preaching in their
synagogues and driving out demons.

---

1. SBL and WH *the beginning of the gospel of Jesus Christ.*
2. BYZ and TR *in the prophets:*
3. Malachi 3:1
4. Isaiah 40:3 (see also LXX)
5. Or *in water*
6. Or *in the Holy Spirit*
7. Or *he saw*; see John 1:32–33
8. BYZ and TR *the gospel of the kingdom of God*

The Leper's Prayer

(Leviticus 14:1–32; Matthew 8:1–4; Luke 5:12–16)

40 Then a leper came to Jesus, begging on his knees: "If You
are willing, You can make me clean."[9]

41 Moved with compassion, Jesus reached out His hand and
touched the man. "I am willing," He said. "Be clean!"[10] 42 And
immediately the leprosy left him, and the man was cleansed.

43 Jesus promptly sent him away with a stern warning: 44 "See
that you don't tell anyone. But go, show yourself to the
priest and present the offering Moses prescribed for your
cleansing, as a testimony to them."[11]

45 But the man went out and openly began to proclaim and
spread the news.

Consequently, Jesus could no longer enter a town in plain
view, but He stayed out in solitary places. Yet people came
to Him from every quarter.

Mark 2

Jesus Heals a Paralytic

(Matthew 9:1–8; Luke 5:17–26)

1 A few days later Jesus went back to Capernaum. And when
the people heard that He was home, 2 they gathered in such
large numbers that there was no more room, not even
outside the door, as Jesus spoke the word to them.

3 Then a paralytic was brought to Him, carried by four
men. 4 Since they were unable to get to Jesus through the
crowd, they uncovered the roof above Him, made an
opening, and lowered the paralytic on his mat.

5 When Jesus saw their faith, He said to the paralytic, "Son,
your sins are forgiven."

6 But some of the scribes were sitting there and thinking in
their hearts, 7 "Why does this man speak like this? He is
blaspheming! Who can forgive sins but God alone?"

8 At once Jesus knew in His spirit that they were thinking
this way within themselves. "Why are you thinking these
things in your hearts?" He asked. 9 "Which is easier: to say to
a paralytic, 'Your sins are forgiven,' or to say, 'Get up, pick
up your mat, and walk'? 10 But so that you may know that the
Son of Man has authority on earth to forgive sins..." He said
to the paralytic, 11 "I tell you, get up, pick up your mat, and
go home."

12 And immediately the man got up, picked up his mat, and
walked out in front of them all. As a result, they were all
astounded and glorified God, saying, "We have never seen
anything like this!"

Jesus Calls Levi

(Matthew 9:9–13; Luke 5:27–32)

13 Once again Jesus went out beside the sea. All the people
came to Him, and He taught them there.

14 As He was walking along, He saw Levi son of Alphaeus
sitting at the tax booth. "Follow Me," He told him, and Levi
got up and followed Him.

15 While Jesus was dining at Levi's house, many tax
collectors and sinners were eating with Him and His
disciples—for there were many who followed Him. 16 When
the scribes who were Pharisees saw Jesus eating with these
people, they asked His disciples, "Why does He eat with tax
collectors and sinners?"[12]

17 On hearing this, Jesus told them, "It is not the healthy who
need a doctor, but the sick. I have not come to call the
righteous, but sinners."

Questions about Fasting

(Matthew 9:14–15; Luke 5:33–35)

18 Now John's disciples and the Pharisees were often fasting.
So people came to Jesus and asked, "Why don't Your
disciples fast like John's disciples and those of the
Pharisees?"

19 Jesus replied, "How can the guests of the bridegroom fast
while He is with them? As long as He is with them, they
cannot fast. 20 But the time will come when the bridegroom
will be taken from them; then they will fast.

The Patches and the Wineskins

(Matthew 9:16–17; Luke 5:36–39)

21 No one sews a patch of unshrunk cloth on an old garment.
If he does, the new piece will pull away from the old, and a
worse tear will result.

22 And no one pours new wine into old wineskins. If he does,
the wine will burst the skins, and both the wine and the
wineskins will be ruined. Instead, new wine is poured into
new wineskins."[13]

The Lord of the Sabbath

(1 Samuel 21:1–7; Matthew 12:1–8; Luke 6:1–5)

23 One Sabbath Jesus was passing through the grainfields,
and His disciples began to pick the heads of grain as they
walked along. 24 So the Pharisees said to Him, "Look, why are
they doing what is unlawful on the Sabbath?"

25 Jesus replied, "Have you never read what David did when
he and his companions were hungry and in need? 26 During
the high priesthood of Abiathar, he entered the house of God
and ate the consecrated bread, which was lawful only for the
priests. And he gave some to his companions as well."[14]

27 Then Jesus declared, "The Sabbath was made for man, not
man for the Sabbath. 28 Therefore, the Son of Man is Lord
even of the Sabbath."

Mark 3

Jesus Heals on the Sabbath

(Matthew 12:9–14; Luke 6:6–11)

1 Once again Jesus entered the synagogue, and a man with a
withered hand was there. 2 In order to accuse Jesus, they
were watching to see if He would heal on the Sabbath.

3 Then Jesus said to the man with the withered hand, "Stand
up among us." 4 And He asked them, "Which is lawful on the
Sabbath: to do good or to do evil, to save life or to destroy
it?"

But they were silent.

5 Jesus looked around at them with anger and sorrow at their
hardness of heart. Then He said to the man, "Stretch out
your hand." So he stretched it out, and it was restored.

---

9. A *leper* was one afflicted with a skin disease. See Leviticus 13.
10. SBL *Moved with indignation*
11. See Leviticus 14:1–32.
12. BYZ and TR include *and drink*; see Luke 5:30.
13. Tischendorf does not include *Instead, new wine is poured into new wineskins.*
14. Or *the Bread of the Presence*

6 At this, the Pharisees went out and began plotting with the Herodians how they might kill Jesus.

Jesus Heals the Multitudes

(Matthew 4:23–25; Luke 6:17–19)

7 So Jesus withdrew with His disciples to the sea,
accompanied by a large crowd from Galilee,
Judea,8 Jerusalem, Idumea, the region beyond the Jordan,
and the vicinity of Tyre and Sidon. The large crowd came to
Him when they heard what great things He was doing.

9 Jesus asked His disciples to have a boat ready for Him so
that the crowd would not crush Him.10 For He had healed so
many that all who had diseases were pressing forward to
touch Him.11 And when the unclean spirits saw Him, they
fell down before Him and cried out, "You are the Son of
God!"12 But He warned them sternly not to make Him
known.

The Twelve Apostles

(Matthew 10:1–4; Luke 6:12–16)

13 Then Jesus went up on the mountain and called for those
He wanted, and they came to Him.14 He appointed twelve of
them, whom He designated as apostles, to accompany Him,
to be sent out to preach,[15]15 and to have authority to drive
out demons.

16 These are the twelve He appointed: Simon (whom He
named Peter),17 James son of Zebedee and his brother John
(whom He named Boanerges, meaning "Sons of
Thunder"),18 Andrew, Philip, Bartholomew, Matthew,
Thomas, James son of Alphaeus, Thaddaeus, Simon the
Zealot,[16]19 and Judas Iscariot, who betrayed Jesus.[17]

A House Divided

(Matthew 12:22–30; Luke 11:14–23)

20 Then Jesus went home, and once again a crowd gathered,
so that He and His disciples could not even eat.[18]21 When His
family heard about this, they went out to take custody of
Him, saying, "He is out of His mind."

22 And the scribes who had come down from Jerusalem were
saying, "He is possessed by Beelzebul," and, "By the prince
of the demons He drives out demons."[19]

23 So Jesus called them together and began to speak to them
in parables: "How can Satan drive out Satan?24 If a kingdom
is divided against itself, it cannot stand.25 If a house is
divided against itself, it cannot stand.26 And if Satan is
divided and rises against himself, he cannot stand; his end
has come.27 Indeed, no one can enter a strong man's house to
steal his possessions unless he first ties up the strong man.
Then he can plunder his house.

The Unpardonable Sin

(Matthew 12:31–32)

28 Truly I tell you, the sons of men will be forgiven all sins
and blasphemies, as many as they utter.29 But whoever
blasphemes against the Holy Spirit will never be forgiven; he
is guilty of eternal sin."

30 Jesus made this statement because they were saying, "He
has an unclean spirit."

Jesus' Mother and Brothers

(Matthew 12:46–50; Luke 8:19–21)

31 Then Jesus' mother and brothers came and stood outside.
They sent someone in to summon Him,32 and a crowd was
sitting around Him. "Look," He was told, "Your mother and
brothers are outside, asking for You."[20]

33 But Jesus replied, "Who are My mother and My
brothers?"34 Looking at those seated in a circle around Him,
He said, "Here are My mother and My brothers!35 For
whoever does the will of God is My brother and sister and
mother."

Mark 4

The Parable of the Sower

(Matthew 13:1–9; Luke 8:4–8)

1 Once again Jesus began to teach beside the sea, and such a
large crowd gathered around Him that He got into a boat
and sat in it, while all the people crowded along the shore.

2 And He taught them many things in parables, and in His
teaching He said,3 "Listen! A farmer went out to sow his
seed.4 And as he was sowing, some seed fell along the path,
and the birds came and devoured it.

5 Some fell on rocky ground, where it did not have much soil.
It sprang up quickly because the soil was shallow.6 But when
the sun rose, the seedlings were scorched, and they withered
because they had no root.

7 Other seed fell among thorns, which grew up and choked
the seedlings, and they yielded no crop.

8 Still other seed fell on good soil, where it sprouted, grew
up, and produced a crop—one bearing thirtyfold, another
sixtyfold, and another a hundredfold."

9 Then Jesus said, "He who has ears to hear, let him hear."

The Purpose of Jesus' Parables

(Isaiah 6:1–13; Matthew 13:10–17; Luke 8:9–10)

10 As soon as Jesus was alone with the Twelve and those
around Him, they asked Him about the parable.

11 He replied, "The mystery of the kingdom of God has been
given to you, but to those on the outside everything is
expressed in parables,12 so that,

'they may be ever seeing but never perceiving,
and ever hearing but never understanding;
otherwise they might turn
and be forgiven.'"[21]

The Parable of the Sower Explained

(Matthew 13:18–23; Luke 8:11–15)

13 Then Jesus said to them, "Do you not understand this
parable? Then how will you understand any of the parables?

14 The farmer sows the word.15 Some are like the seeds along
the path, where the word is sown. As soon as they hear it,
Satan comes and takes away the word that was sown in
them.[22]

16 Some are like the seeds sown on rocky ground. They hear
the word and at once receive it with joy.17 But they

---

15. SBL, NE, BYZ, and TR do not include *whom He designated as apostles*
16. Greek *Simon the Cananean*
17. Literally *who also betrayed Him*
18. Literally *Then He comes to a house*
19. WH *Beezeboul*; Vulgate *Beelzebub*
20. NE and NA include *and Your sisters*.
21. Isaiah 6:9–10 (see also LXX)

themselves have no root, and they remain for only a season. When trouble or persecution comes because of the word, they quickly fall away.

18 Others are like the seeds sown among the thorns. They hear the word,19 but the worries of this life, the deceitfulness of wealth, and the desire for other things come in and choke the word, and it becomes unfruitful.

20 Still others are like the seeds sown on good soil. They hear the word, receive it, and produce a crop—thirtyfold, sixtyfold, or a hundredfold."

The Lesson of the Lamp

(Luke 8:16–18)

21 Jesus also said to them, "Does anyone bring in a lamp to put it under a basket or under a bed? Doesn't he set it on a stand?22 For there is nothing hidden that will not be disclosed, and nothing concealed that will not be brought to light.

23 If anyone has ears to hear, let him hear."

24 He went on to say, "Pay attention to what you hear. With the measure you use, it will be measured to you, and even more will be added to you.25 For whoever has will be given more. But whoever does not have, even what he has will be taken away from him."

The Seed Growing Secretly

26 Jesus also said, "The kingdom of God is like a man who scatters seed on the ground.27 Night and day he sleeps and wakes, and the seed sprouts and grows, though he knows not how.28 All by itself the earth produces a crop—first the stalk, then the head, then grain that ripens within.29 And as soon as the grain is ripe, he swings the sickle, because the harvest has come."[23]

The Parable of the Mustard Seed

(Matthew 13:31–32; Luke 13:18–19)

30 Then He asked, "To what can we compare the kingdom of God? With what parable shall we present it?31 It is like a mustard seed, which is the smallest of all seeds sown upon the earth.32 But after it is planted, it grows to be the largest of all garden plants and puts forth great branches, so that the birds of the air nest in its shade."

33 With many such parables Jesus spoke the word to them, to the extent that they could understand.34 He did not tell them anything without using a parable. But privately He explained everything to His own disciples.

Jesus Calms the Storm

(Psalm 107:1–43; Matthew 8:23–27; Luke 8:22–25)

35 When that evening came, He said to His disciples, "Let us cross to the other side."36 After they had dismissed the crowd, they took Jesus with them, since He was already in the boat. And there were other boats with Him.

37 Soon a violent windstorm came up, and the waves were breaking over the boat, so that it was being swamped.38 But Jesus was in the stern, sleeping on the cushion. So they woke Him and said, "Teacher, don't You care that we are perishing?"

39 Then Jesus got up and rebuked the wind and the sea. "Silence!" He commanded. "Be still!" And the wind died down, and it was perfectly calm.

40 "Why are you so afraid?" He asked. "Do you still have no faith?"

41 Overwhelmed with fear, they asked one another, "Who is this, that even the wind and the sea obey Him?"

Mark 5

The Demons and the Pigs

(Matthew 8:28–34; Luke 8:26–39)

1 On the other side of the sea, they arrived in the region of the Gerasenes.[24]2 As soon as Jesus got out of the boat, He was met by a man with an unclean spirit, who was coming from the tombs.3 This man had been living in the tombs and could no longer be restrained, even with chains.4 Though he was often bound with chains and shackles, he had broken the chains and shattered the shackles. Now there was no one with the strength to subdue him.5 Night and day in the tombs and in the mountains he kept crying out and cutting himself with stones.

6 When the man saw Jesus from a distance, he ran and fell on his knees before Him.7 And he shouted in a loud voice, "What do You want with me, Jesus, Son of the Most High God? I beg You before God not to torture me!"8 For Jesus had already declared, "Come out of this man, you unclean spirit!"

9 "What is your name?" Jesus asked.

"My name is Legion," he replied, "for we are many."10 And he begged Jesus repeatedly not to send them out of that region.

11 There on the nearby hillside a large herd of pigs was feeding.12 So the demons begged Jesus, "Send us to the pigs, so that we may enter them."

13 He gave them permission, and the unclean spirits came out and went into the pigs, and the herd of about two thousand rushed down the steep bank into the sea and drowned in the water.[25]

14 Those tending the pigs ran off and reported this in the town and countryside, and the people went out to see what had happened.15 When they came to Jesus, they saw the man who had been possessed by the legion of demons sitting there, clothed and in his right mind; and they were afraid.

16 Those who had seen it described what had happened to the demon-possessed man and also to the pigs.17 And the people began to beg Jesus to leave their region.

18 As He was getting into the boat, the man who had been possessed by the demons begged to go with Him.19 But Jesus would not allow him. "Go home to your own people," He said, "and tell them how much the Lord has done for you, and what mercy He has shown you."

20 So the man went away and began to proclaim throughout the Decapolis how much Jesus had done for him. And everyone was amazed.[26]

---

22. Or *the word*; similarly in verses 16, 18, and 20; literally *Now these are the ones*
23. See Joel 3:13, including LXX.
24. BYZ and TR *Gadarenes*; GOC *Gergesenes*
25. Literally *and were drowned in the sea*
26. That is, the Ten Cities

The Healing Touch of Jesus

(Matthew 9:18–26; Luke 8:40–56)

21 When Jesus had again crossed by boat to the other side, a
large crowd gathered around Him beside the sea.22 A
synagogue leader named Jairus arrived, and seeing Jesus, he
fell at His feet23 and pleaded with Him urgently, "My little
daughter is near death. Please come and place Your hands on
her, so that she will be healed and live."

24 So Jesus went with him, and a large crowd followed and
pressed around Him.25 And a woman was there who had
suffered from bleeding for twelve years.26 She had borne
much agony under the care of many physicians and had
spent all she had, but to no avail. Instead, her condition had
only grown worse.

27 When the woman heard about Jesus, she came up through
the crowd behind Him and touched His cloak.28 For she kept
saying, "If only I touch His garments, I will be
healed."29 Immediately her bleeding stopped, and she sensed
in her body that she was healed of her affliction.

30 At once Jesus was aware that power had gone out from
Him. Turning to the crowd, He asked, "Who touched My
garments?"

31 His disciples answered, "You can see the crowd pressing in
on You, and yet You ask, 'Who touched Me?'"

32 But He kept looking around to see who had done
this.33 Then the woman, knowing what had happened to her,
came and fell down before Him trembling in fear, and she
told Him the whole truth.

34 "Daughter," said Jesus, "your faith has healed you. Go in
peace and be free of your affliction."

35 While He was still speaking, messengers from the house of
Jairus arrived and said, "Your daughter is dead; why bother
the Teacher anymore?"

36 But Jesus overheard their conversation and said to Jairus,
"Do not be afraid; just believe."27 37 And He did not allow
anyone to accompany Him except Peter, James, and John
the brother of James.

38 When they arrived at the house of the synagogue leader,
Jesus saw the commotion and the people weeping and
wailing loudly.39 He went inside and asked, "Why all this
commotion and weeping? The child is not dead, but
asleep."40 And they laughed at Him.

After He had put them all outside, He took the child's father
and mother and His own companions, and went in to see the
child.41 Taking her by the hand, Jesus said, "Talitha koum!"
which means, "Little girl, I say to you, get
up!"42 Immediately the girl got up and began to walk around
(she was twelve years old). And at once they were utterly
astounded.43 Then Jesus gave strict orders that no one should
know about this, and He told them to give her something to
eat.

Mark 6

The Rejection at Nazareth

(Matthew 13:53–58; Luke 4:16–30)

1 Jesus went on from there and came to His hometown,
accompanied by His disciples.2 When the Sabbath came, He
began to teach in the synagogue, and many who heard Him
were astonished. "Where did this man get these ideas?" they
asked. "What is this wisdom He has been given? And how
can He perform such miracles?3 Isn't this the carpenter, the
son of Mary and the brother of James, Joses, Judas, and
Simon? Aren't His sisters here with us as well?" And they
took offense at Him.28

4 Then Jesus said to them, "Only in his hometown, among his
relatives, and in his own household is a prophet without
honor."5 So He could not perform any miracles there, except
to lay His hands on a few of the sick and heal them.6 And He
was amazed at their unbelief.

And He went around from village to village, teaching the
people.

The Ministry of the Twelve

(Matthew 10:5–15; Luke 9:1–6)

7 Then Jesus called the Twelve to Him and began to send
them out two by two, giving them authority over unclean
spirits.8 He instructed them to take nothing but a staff for the
journey—no bread, no bag, no money in their belts—29 9 and
to wear sandals, but not a second tunic.

10 And He told them, "When you enter a house, stay there
until you leave that area.11 If anyone will not welcome you
or listen to you, shake the dust off your feet when you leave
that place, as a testimony against them."30

12 So they set out and preached that the people should
repent.13 They also drove out many demons and healed many
of the sick, anointing them with oil.

The Beheading of John

(Matthew 14:1–12; Luke 9:7–9)

14 Now King Herod heard about this, for Jesus' name had
become well known, and people were saying, "John the
Baptist has risen from the dead! That is why miraculous
powers are at work in him."31 15 Others were saying, "He is
Elijah," and still others, "He is a prophet, like one of the
prophets of old."

16 But when Herod heard this, he said, "John, whom I
beheaded, has risen from the dead!"17 For Herod himself had
ordered that John be arrested and bound and imprisoned, on
account of his brother Philip's wife Herodias, whom Herod
had married.18 For John had been telling Herod, "It is not
lawful for you to have your brother's wife!"

19 So Herodias held a grudge against John and wanted to kill
him. But she had been unable,20 because Herod feared John
and protected him, knowing that he was a righteous and
holy man. When he heard John's words, he was greatly
perplexed; yet he listened to him gladly.

21 On Herod's birthday, her opportunity arose. Herod held a
banquet for his nobles and military commanders and the
leading men of Galilee.22 When the daughter of Herodias
came and danced, she pleased Herod and his guests, and the
king said to the girl, "Ask me for whatever you wish, and I
will give it to you."32 23 And he swore to her, "Whatever you
ask of me, I will give you, up to half my kingdom!"

24 Then she went out and asked her mother, "What should I
request?"

---

27. Or *ignored*
28. *Joses* is a variant of *Joseph*; see Matthew 13:55.
29. Or *copper coins*
30. BYZ and TR include *Truly I tell you, it will be more tolerable for Sodom and Gomorrah on the day of judgment than for that town*; see Matthew 10:15.
31. Literally *they were saying*; some manuscripts *he was saying*

And her mother answered, “The head of John the Baptist.”
25 At once the girl hurried back to the king with her request:
“I want you to give me the head of John the Baptist on a
platter immediately.”
26 The king was consumed with sorrow, but because of his
oaths and his guests, he did not want to refuse her.27 So
without delay, the king commanded that John’s head be
brought in. He sent an executioner, who went and beheaded
him in the prison.28 The man brought John’s head on a
platter and presented it to the girl, who gave it to her
mother.
29 When John’s disciples heard about this, they came and
took his body and placed it in a tomb.

The Feeding of the Five Thousand

(Matthew 14:13–21; Luke 9:10–17; John 6:1–15)

30 Meanwhile, the apostles gathered around Jesus and
brought Him news of all they had done and taught.31 And He
said to them, “Come with Me privately to a solitary place,
and let us rest for a while.” For many people were coming
and going, and they did not even have time to eat.
32 So they went away in a boat by themselves to a solitary
place.33 But many people saw them leaving and recognized
them. They ran together on foot from all the towns and
arrived before them.34 When Jesus stepped ashore and saw a
large crowd, He had compassion on them, because they were
like sheep without a shepherd. And He began to teach them
many things.
35 By now the hour was already late. So the disciples came to
Jesus and said, “This is a desolate place, and the hour is
already late.36 Dismiss the crowd so they can go to the
surrounding countryside and villages and buy themselves
something to eat.”
37 But Jesus told them, “You give them something to eat.”
They asked Him, “Should we go out and spend two hundred
denarii to give all of them bread to eat?”33
38 “Go and see how many loaves you have,” He told them.
And after checking, they said, “Five—and two fish.”
39 Then Jesus directed them to have the people sit in groups
on the green grass.40 So they sat down in groups of hundreds
and fifties.
41 Taking the five loaves and the two fish and looking up to
heaven, Jesus spoke a blessing and broke the loaves. Then
He gave them to His disciples to set before the people. And
He divided the two fish among them all.
42 They all ate and were satisfied,43 and the disciples picked
up twelve basketfuls of broken pieces of bread and
fish.44 And there were five thousand men who had eaten the
loaves.

Jesus Walks on Water

(Matthew 14:22–33; John 6:16–21)

45 Immediately Jesus made His disciples get into the boat and
go on ahead of Him to Bethsaida, while He dismissed the
crowd.46 After bidding them farewell, He went up on the
mountain to pray.
47 When evening came, the boat was in the middle of the sea,
and Jesus was alone on land.48 He could see that the
disciples were straining to row, because the wind was
against them. About the fourth watch of the night, Jesus
went out to them, walking on the sea. He intended to pass by
them,3449 but when they saw Him walking on the sea, they
cried out, thinking He was a ghost—50 for they all saw Him
and were terrified.
But Jesus spoke up at once: “Take courage! It is I. Do not be
afraid.”51 Then He climbed into the boat with them, and the
wind died down. And the disciples were utterly
astounded,52 for they had not understood about the loaves,
but their hearts had been hardened.

Jesus Heals at Gennesaret

(Matthew 14:34–36)

53 When they had crossed over, they landed at Gennesaret
and moored the boat.54 As soon as they got out of the boat,
the people recognized Jesus55 and ran through that whole
region, carrying the sick on mats to wherever they heard He
was.56 And wherever He went—villages and towns and
countrysides—they laid the sick in the marketplaces and
begged Him just to let them touch the fringe of His cloak.
And all who touched Him were healed.

Mark 7

The Tradition of the Elders

(Matthew 15:1–9)

1 Then the Pharisees and some of the scribes who had come
from Jerusalem gathered around Jesus,2 and they saw some
of His disciples eating with hands that were defiled—that is,
unwashed.
3 Now in holding to the tradition of the elders, the Pharisees
and all the Jews do not eat until they wash their hands
ceremonially.354 And on returning from the market, they do
not eat unless they wash. And there are many other
traditions for them to observe, including the washing of
cups, pitchers, kettles, and couches for dining.36
5 So the Pharisees and scribes questioned Jesus: “Why do
Your disciples not walk according to the tradition of the
elders? Instead, they eat with defiled hands.”
6 Jesus answered them, “Isaiah prophesied correctly about
you hypocrites, as it is written:

‘These people honor Me with their lips,
but their hearts are far from Me.
7 They worship Me in vain;
they teach as doctrine the precepts of men.’37

8 You have disregarded the commandment of God to keep the
tradition of men.”38
9 He went on to say, “You neatly set aside the command of
God to maintain your own tradition.3910 For Moses said,
‘Honor your father and your mother’ and ‘Anyone who
curses his father or mother must be put to death.’4041 11 But
you say that if a man says to his father or mother, ‘Whatever
you would have received from me is Corban’ (that is, a gift
devoted to God),12 he is no longer permitted to do anything

---

32. Some early manuscripts *When his daughter Herodias*
33. A denarius was customarily a day’s wage for a laborer; see Matthew 20:2.
34. That is, between three and six in the morning
35. Literally *until they have washed their hands to the fist*
36. NE and WH *cups, pitchers, and kettles.*
37. Isaiah 29:13 (see also LXX)

for his father or mother.[13] Thus you nullify the word of God by the tradition you have handed down. And you do so in many such matters."

What Defiles a Man

(Matthew 15:10–20)

[14] Once again Jesus called the crowd to Him and said, "All of you, listen to Me and understand:[15] Nothing that enters a man from the outside can defile him; but the things that come out of a man, these are what defile him."[42]

[17] After Jesus had left the crowd and gone into the house, His disciples inquired about the parable.

[18] "Are you still so dull?" He asked. "Do you not understand? Nothing that enters a man from the outside can defile him,[19] because it does not enter his heart, but it goes into the stomach and then is eliminated." (Thus all foods are clean.)[43]

[20] He continued: "What comes out of a man, that is what defiles him.[21] For from within the hearts of men come evil thoughts, sexual immorality, theft, murder, adultery,[44][22] greed, wickedness, deceit, debauchery, envy, slander, arrogance, and foolishness.[23] All these evils come from within, and these are what defile a man."

The Faith of the Gentile Woman

(Matthew 15:21–28)

[24] Jesus left that place and went to the region of Tyre. Not wanting anyone to know He was there, He entered a house, but was unable to escape their notice.[45][25] Instead, a woman whose little daughter had an unclean spirit soon heard about Jesus, and she came and fell at His feet.[26] Now she was a Greek woman of Syrophoenician origin, and she kept asking Jesus to drive the demon out of her daughter.

[27] "First let the children have their fill," He said. "For it is not right to take the children's bread and toss it to the dogs."

[28] "Yes, Lord," she replied, "even the dogs under the table eat the children's crumbs."[46]

[29] Then Jesus told her, "Because of this answer, you may go. The demon has left your daughter."[30] And she went home and found her child lying on the bed, and the demon was gone.

The Deaf and Mute Man

(Matthew 9:27–34)

[31] Then Jesus left the region of Tyre and went through Sidon to the Sea of Galilee and into the region of the Decapolis.[47][32] Some people brought to Him a man who was deaf and hardly able to speak, and they begged Jesus to place His hand on him.

[33] So Jesus took him aside privately, away from the crowd, and put His fingers into the man's ears. Then He spit and touched the man's tongue.[34] And looking up to heaven, He sighed deeply and said to him, "Ephphatha!" (which means, "Be opened!").[35] Immediately the man's ears were opened and his tongue was released, and he began to speak plainly.

[36] Jesus ordered them not to tell anyone. But the more He ordered them, the more widely they proclaimed it.[37] The people were utterly astonished and said, "He has done all things well! He makes even the deaf hear and the mute speak!"

Mark 8

The Feeding of the Four Thousand

(2 Kings 4:42–44; Matthew 15:29–39)

[1] In those days the crowd once again became very large, and they had nothing to eat. Jesus called the disciples to Him and said,[2] "I have compassion for this crowd, because they have already been with Me three days and have nothing to eat.[3] If I send them home hungry, they will faint along the way. For some of them have come a great distance."

[4] His disciples replied, "Where in this desolate place could anyone find enough bread to feed all these people?"

[5] "How many loaves do you have?" Jesus asked.

"Seven," they replied.

[6] And He instructed the crowd to sit down on the ground. Then He took the seven loaves, gave thanks and broke them, and gave them to His disciples to set before the people. And they distributed them to the crowd.[7] They also had a few small fish, and Jesus blessed them and ordered that these be set before them as well.

[8] The people ate and were satisfied, and the disciples picked up seven basketfuls of broken pieces that were left over.[9] And about four thousand men were present.

And when Jesus had dismissed the crowd,[48][10] He immediately got into the boat with His disciples and went to the district of Dalmanutha.

The Demand for a Sign

(Matthew 16:1–4; Luke 12:54–56)

[11] Then the Pharisees came and began to argue with Jesus, testing Him by demanding from Him a sign from heaven.

[12] Jesus sighed deeply in His spirit and said, "Why does this generation demand a sign? Truly I tell you, no sign will be given to this generation."[13] And He left them, got back into the boat, and crossed to the other side.

The Leaven of the Pharisees and of Herod

(Matthew 16:5–12; Luke 12:1–3)

[14] Now the disciples had forgotten to take bread, except for one loaf they had with them in the boat.[15] "Watch out!" He cautioned them. "Beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of Herod."

[16] So they began to discuss with one another the fact that they had no bread.

[17] Aware of their conversation, Jesus asked them, "Why are you debating about having no bread? Do you still not see or understand? Do you have such hard hearts?[18] 'Having eyes, do you not see? And having ears, do you not hear?' And do

---

38. BYZ and TR include —*washings of pots and cups and many such things like these.*
39. NA *establish*
40. Exodus 20:12; Deuteronomy 5:16
41. Exodus 21:17; Leviticus 20:9
42. BYZ and TR include *16If anyone has ears to hear, let him hear.*
43. Or *and then is eliminated, thereby expelling all foods."*
44. Many texts move *adultery* to verse 22.
45. WH, BYZ, and TR include *and Sidon*; see Matthew 15:21.
46. Or *puppies*
47. That is, the Ten Cities
48. *Men* is implied here, that is, in addition to women and children; see Matthew 15:38.

you not remember?[49] 19 When I broke the five loaves for the
five thousand, how many basketfuls of broken pieces did you
collect?"

"Twelve," they answered.

20 "And when I broke the seven loaves for the four thousand,
how many basketfuls of broken pieces did you collect?"

"Seven," they said.

21 Then He asked them, "Do you still not understand?"

The Blind Man at Bethsaida

22 When they arrived at Bethsaida, some people brought a
blind man and begged Jesus to touch him. 23 So He took the
blind man by the hand and led him out of the village. Then
He spit on the man's eyes and placed His hands on him. "Can
you see anything?" He asked.

24 The man looked up and said, "I can see the people, but
they look like trees walking around."

25 Once again Jesus placed His hands on the man's eyes, and
when he opened them his sight was restored, and he could
see everything clearly. 26 Jesus sent him home and said, "Do
not go back into the village."[50]

Peter's Confession of Christ

(Matthew 16:13–20; Luke 9:18–20; John 6:67–71)

27 Then Jesus and His disciples went on to the villages
around Caesarea Philippi. On the way, He questioned His
disciples: "Who do people say I am?"

28 They replied, "Some say John the Baptist; others say
Elijah; and still others, one of the prophets."

29 "But what about you?" Jesus asked. "Who do you say I
am?"

Peter answered, "You are the Christ."

30 And Jesus warned them not to tell anyone about Him.

Christ's Passion Foretold

(Matthew 16:21–23; Luke 9:21–22)

31 Then He began to teach them that the Son of Man must
suffer many things and be rejected by the elders, chief
priests, and scribes, and that He must be killed and after
three days rise again. 32 He spoke this message quite frankly,
and Peter took Him aside and began to rebuke Him.

33 But Jesus, turning and looking at His disciples, rebuked
Peter and said, "Get behind Me, Satan! For you do not have
in mind the things of God, but the things of men."

Take Up Your Cross

(Matthew 16:24–28; Luke 9:23–27)

34 Then Jesus called the crowd to Him along with His
disciples, and He told them, "If anyone wants to come after
Me, he must deny himself and take up his cross and follow
Me. 35 For whoever wants to save his life will lose it, but
whoever loses his life for My sake and for the gospel will
save it.

36 What does it profit a man to gain the whole world, yet
forfeit his soul? 37 Or what can a man give in exchange for his
soul? 38 If anyone is ashamed of Me and My words in this
adulterous and sinful generation, the Son of Man will also be
ashamed of him when He comes in His Father's glory with
the holy angels."

Mark 9

The Transfiguration

(Matthew 17:1–13; Luke 9:28–36; 2 Peter 1:16–21)

1 Then Jesus said to them, "Truly I tell you, there are some
standing here who will not taste death before they see the
kingdom of God arrive with power."

2 After six days Jesus took with Him Peter, James, and John,
and led them up a high mountain by themselves. There He
was transfigured before them. 3 His clothes became radiantly
white, brighter than any launderer on earth could bleach
them. 4 And Elijah and Moses appeared before them, talking
with Jesus.

5 Peter said to Jesus, "Rabbi, it is good for us to be here. Let
us put up three shelters—one for You, one for Moses, and
one for Elijah."[51] 6 For they were all so terrified that Peter did
not know what else to say.

7 Then a cloud appeared and enveloped them, and a voice
came from the cloud: "This is My beloved Son. Listen to
Him!" 8 Suddenly, when they looked around, they saw no one
with them except Jesus.

9 As they were coming down the mountain, Jesus
admonished them not to tell anyone what they had seen
until the Son of Man had risen from the dead. 10 So they kept
this matter to themselves, discussing what it meant to rise
from the dead. 11 And they asked Jesus, "Why do the scribes
say that Elijah must come first?"

12 He replied, "Elijah does indeed come first, and he restores
all things. Why then is it written that the Son of Man must
suffer many things and be rejected? 13 But I tell you that
Elijah has indeed come, and they have done to him whatever
they wished, just as it is written about him."

The Boy with an Evil Spirit

(Matthew 17:14–18; Luke 9:37–42)

14 When they returned to the other disciples, they saw a large
crowd around them, and scribes arguing with them. 15 As
soon as all the people saw Jesus, they were filled with awe
and ran to greet Him.

16 "What are you disputing with them?" He asked.

17 Someone in the crowd replied, "Teacher, I brought You my
son, who has a spirit that makes him mute. 18 Whenever it
seizes him, it throws him to the ground. He foams at the
mouth, gnashes his teeth, and becomes rigid. I asked Your
disciples to drive it out, but they were unable."[52]

19 "O unbelieving generation!" Jesus replied. "How long must
I remain with you? How long must I put up with you? Bring
the boy to Me."

20 So they brought him, and seeing Jesus, the spirit
immediately threw the boy into a convulsion. He fell to the
ground and rolled around, foaming at the mouth.

21 Jesus asked the boy's father, "How long has this been with
him?"

"From childhood," he said. 22 "It often throws him into the
fire or into the water, trying to kill him. But if You can do
anything, have compassion on us and help us."

23 "If You can?" echoed Jesus. "All things are possible to him
who believes!"

---

49. See Deuteronomy 29:4, Isaiah 42:20, Jeremiah 5:21, and Ezekiel 12:2.
50. BYZ and TR *"Do not go and tell anyone in the village."*
51. Or *three tabernacles*
52. Or *and is withering away*

24 Immediately the boy's father cried out, "I do believe; help
my unbelief!"[53]
25 When Jesus saw that a crowd had come running, He
rebuked the unclean spirit. "You deaf and mute spirit," He
said, "I command you to come out and never enter him
again."
26 After shrieking and convulsing him violently, the spirit
came out. The boy became like a corpse, so that many said,
"He is dead."27 But Jesus took him by the hand and helped
him to his feet, and he stood up.
28 After Jesus had gone into the house, His disciples asked
Him privately, "Why couldn't we drive it out?"
29 Jesus answered, "This kind cannot come out, except by
prayer."[54]

The Second Prediction of the Passion

(Matthew 17:22–23; Luke 9:43–45)

30 Going on from there, they passed through Galilee. But
Jesus did not want anyone to know,31 because He was
teaching His disciples. He told them, "The Son of Man will
be delivered into the hands of men. They will kill Him, and
after three days He will rise."32 But they did not understand
this statement, and they were afraid to ask Him about it.

The Greatest in the Kingdom

(Matthew 18:1–5; Luke 9:46–50)

33 Then they came to Capernaum. While Jesus was in the
house, He asked them, "What were you discussing on the
way?"34 But they were silent, for on the way they had been
arguing about which of them was the greatest.
35 Sitting down, Jesus called the Twelve and said, "If anyone
wants to be first, he must be the last of all and the servant of
all."
36 Then He had a little child stand among them. Taking the
child in His arms, He said to them,37 "Whoever welcomes
one of these little children in My name welcomes Me, and
whoever welcomes Me welcomes not only Me, but the One
who sent Me."
38 John said to Him, "Teacher, we saw someone else driving
out demons in Your name, and we tried to stop him, because
he does not accompany us."
39 "Do not stop him," Jesus replied. "For no one who
performs a miracle in My name can turn around and speak
evil of Me.40 For whoever is not against us is for us.41 Indeed,
if anyone gives you even a cup of water because you bear
the name of Christ, truly I tell you, he will never lose his
reward.

Temptations and Trespasses

(Matthew 18:6–9; Luke 17:1–4)

42 But if anyone causes one of these little ones who believe in
Me to stumble, it would be better for him to have a large
millstone hung around his neck and to be thrown into the
sea.
43 If your hand causes you to sin, cut it off. It is better for you
to enter life crippled than to have two hands and go into
hell, into the unquenchable fire.[55][56]45 If your foot causes you
to sin, cut it off. It is better for you to enter life lame than to
have two feet and be thrown into hell.[57]47 And if your eye
causes you to sin, pluck it out. It is better for you to enter
the kingdom of God with one eye than to have two eyes and
be thrown into hell,48 where 'their worm never dies, and the
fire is never quenched.'[58]

Good Salt

(Matthew 5:13–16; Luke 14:34–35)

49 For everyone will be salted with fire.[59]
50 Salt is good, but if the salt loses its saltiness, with what
will you season it? Have salt among yourselves, and be at
peace with one another."

Mark 10

Teachings about Divorce

(Matthew 19:1–12)

1 Then Jesus left that place and went into the region of
Judea, beyond the Jordan. Again the crowds came to Him
and He taught them, as was His custom.
2 Some Pharisees came to test Him. "Is it lawful for a man to
divorce his wife?" they inquired.
3 "What did Moses command you?" He replied.
4 They answered, "Moses permitted a man to write his wife a
certificate of divorce and send her away."[60]
5 But Jesus told them, "Moses wrote this commandment for
you because of your hardness of heart.6 However, from the
beginning of creation, 'God made them male and
female.'[61]7 'For this reason a man will leave his father and
mother and be united to his wife,[62]8 and the two will become
one flesh.' So they are no longer two, but one
flesh.[63]9 Therefore what God has joined together, let man not
separate."
10 When they were back inside the house, the disciples asked
Jesus about this matter.11 So He told them, "Whoever
divorces his wife and marries another woman commits
adultery against her.12 And if a woman divorces her husband
and marries another man, she commits adultery."

Jesus Blesses the Children

(Matthew 19:13–15; Luke 18:15–17)

13 Now people were bringing the little children to Jesus for
Him to place His hands on them, and the disciples rebuked
those who brought them.
14 But when Jesus saw this, He was indignant and told them,
"Let the little children come to Me, and do not hinder them!
For the kingdom of God belongs to such as these.15 Truly I
tell you, anyone who does not receive the kingdom of God
like a little child will never enter it."16 And He took the

---

53. BYZ and TR *cried out with tears*
54. BYZ and TR *prayer and fasting*
55. Greek *Gehenna*; also in verses 45 and 47
56. BYZ and TR include *44where their worm never dies, and the fire is never quenched*; see verse 48 and Isaiah 66:24.
57. BYZ and TR include *46where their worm never dies, and the fire is never quenched*; see verse 48 and Isaiah 66:24.
58. Isaiah 66:24
59. BYZ and TR include *and every sacrifice will be salted with salt.*
60. See Deuteronomy 24:1.
61. Genesis 1:27; Genesis 5:2
62. NE and WH do not include *and be united to his wife.*
63. Genesis 2:24 (see also LXX)

children in His arms, placed His hands on them, and blessed them.

The Rich Young Man

(Matthew 19:16–30; Luke 18:18–30)

17 As Jesus started on His way, a man ran up and knelt
before Him. "Good Teacher," he asked, "what must I do to
inherit eternal life?"

18 "Why do you call Me good?" Jesus replied. "No one is
good except God alone. 19 You know the commandments: 'Do
not murder, do not commit adultery, do not steal, do not
bear false witness, do not cheat others, honor your father
and mother.'"[64]

20 "Teacher," he replied, "all these I have kept from my
youth."

21 Jesus looked at him, loved him, and said to him, "There is
one thing you lack: Go, sell everything you own and give to
the poor, and you will have treasure in heaven. Then come,
follow Me."[65]

22 But the man was saddened by these words and went away
in sorrow, because he had great wealth.

23 Then Jesus looked around and said to His disciples, "How
hard it is for the rich to enter the kingdom of God!"

24 And the disciples were amazed at His words.

But Jesus said to them again, "Children, how hard it is to
enter the kingdom of God![66] 25 It is easier for a camel to pass
through the eye of a needle than for a rich man to enter the
kingdom of God."

26 They were even more astonished and said to one another,
"Who then can be saved?"

27 Jesus looked at them and said, "With man this is
impossible, but not with God. For all things are possible with
God."

28 Peter began to say to Him, "Look, we have left everything
and followed You."

29 "Truly I tell you," Jesus replied, "no one who has left
home or brothers or sisters or mother or father or children or
fields for My sake and for the gospel 30 will fail to receive a
hundredfold in the present age—houses and brothers and
sisters and mothers and children and fields, along with
persecutions—and in the age to come, eternal life. 31 But
many who are first will be last, and the last will be first."

The Third Prediction of the Passion

(Matthew 20:17–19; Luke 18:31–34)

32 As they were going up the road to Jerusalem, Jesus was
walking ahead of them. The disciples were amazed, but
those who followed were afraid. Again Jesus took the Twelve
aside and began to tell them what was going to happen to
Him: 33 "Look, we are going up to Jerusalem, and the Son of
Man will be delivered over to the chief priests and scribes.
They will condemn Him to death and will deliver Him over
to the Gentiles, 34 who will mock Him and spit on Him and
flog Him and kill Him. And after three days He will rise
again."

The Request of James and John

(Matthew 20:20–28)

35 Then James and John, the sons of Zebedee, came to Jesus
and declared, "Teacher, we want You to do for us whatever
we ask."

36 "What do you want Me to do for you?" He inquired.

37 They answered, "Grant that one of us may sit at Your right
hand and the other at Your left in Your glory."

38 "You do not know what you are asking," Jesus replied.
"Can you drink the cup I will drink, or be baptized with the
baptism I will undergo?"

39 "We can," the brothers answered.

"You will drink the cup that I drink," Jesus said, "and you
will be baptized with the baptism that I undergo. 40 But to sit
at My right or left is not Mine to grant. These seats belong to
those for whom they have been prepared."[67]

41 When the ten heard about this, they became indignant
with James and John. 42 So Jesus called them together and
said, "You know that those regarded as rulers of the Gentiles
lord it over them, and their superiors exercise authority over
them. 43 But it shall not be this way among you. Instead,
whoever wants to become great among you must be your
servant, 44 and whoever wants to be first must be the slave of
all. 45 For even the Son of Man did not come to be served, but
to serve, and to give His life as a ransom for many."

Jesus Heals Bartimaeus

(Matthew 20:29–34; Luke 18:35–43)

46 Next, they came to Jericho. And as Jesus and His disciples
were leaving Jericho with a large crowd, a blind beggar
named Bartimaeus, the son of Timaeus, was sitting beside
the road. 47 When he heard that it was Jesus of Nazareth, he
began to cry out, "Jesus, Son of David, have mercy on me!"

48 Many people admonished him to be silent, but he cried out
all the louder, "Son of David, have mercy on me!"

49 Jesus stopped and said, "Call him."

So they called the blind man. "Take courage!" they said.
"Get up! He is calling for you."

50 Throwing off his cloak, Bartimaeus jumped up and came to
Jesus.

51 "What do you want Me to do for you?" Jesus asked.

"Rabboni," said the blind man, "let me see again."

52 "Go," said Jesus, "your faith has healed you." And
immediately he received his sight and followed Jesus along
the road.

Mark 11

The Triumphal Entry

(Zechariah 9:9–13; Matthew 21:1–11; Luke 19:28–40; John 12:12–19)

1 As they approached Jerusalem and came to Bethphage and
Bethany at the Mount of Olives, Jesus sent out two of His
disciples 2 and said to them, "Go into the village ahead of
you, and as soon as you enter it, you will find a colt tied
there, on which no one has ever sat. Untie it and bring it
here. 3 If anyone asks, 'Why are you doing this?' tell him, 'The
Lord needs it and will return it shortly.'"

---

64. Exodus 20:12–16; Deuteronomy 5:16–20
65. BYZ and TR *Then come, take up the cross, and follow Me.*
66. BYZ and TR *how hard it is for those who trust in riches to enter*
67. Literally *Mine to grant, but for whom*

4 So they went and found the colt outside in the street, tied at
a doorway. They untied it,5 and some who were standing
there asked, “Why are you untying the colt?”
6 The disciples answered as Jesus had instructed them, and
the people gave them permission.7 Then they led the colt to
Jesus and threw their cloaks over it, and He sat on it.
8 Many in the crowd spread their cloaks on the road, while
others spread branches they had cut from the fields.9 The
ones who went ahead and those who followed were
shouting:
“Hosanna!”
“Blessed is He who comes in the name of the Lord!”[68][69]
10 “Blessed is the coming kingdom of our father David!”
“Hosanna in the highest!”[70]
11 Then Jesus entered Jerusalem and went into the temple
courts. He looked around at everything, but since it was
already late, He went out to Bethany with the Twelve.[71]

Jesus Curses the Fig Tree

(Matthew 21:18–22; Mark 11:20–25)

12 The next day, when they had left Bethany, Jesus was
hungry.13 Seeing in the distance a fig tree in leaf, He went to
see if there was any fruit on it. But when He reached it, He
found nothing on it except leaves, since it was not the season
for figs.14 Then He said to the tree, “May no one ever eat of
your fruit again.” And His disciples heard this statement.

Jesus Cleanses the Temple

(Matthew 21:12–17; Luke 19:45–48; John 2:12–25)

15 When they arrived in Jerusalem, Jesus entered the temple
courts and began to drive out those who were buying and
selling there. He overturned the tables of the money
changers and the seats of those selling doves.16 And He
would not allow anyone to carry merchandise through the
temple courts.17 Then Jesus began to teach them, and He
declared, “Is it not written: ‘My house will be called a house
of prayer for all the nations’? But you have made it ‘a den of
robbers.’”[72][73]
18 When the chief priests and scribes heard this, they looked
for a way to kill Him. For they were afraid of Him, because
the whole crowd was astonished at His teaching.
19 And when evening came, Jesus and His disciples went out
of the city.[74]

The Withered Fig Tree

(Matthew 21:18–22; Mark 11:12–14)

20 As they were walking back in the morning, they saw the
fig tree withered from its roots.21 Peter remembered it and
said, “Look, Rabbi! The fig tree You cursed has withered.”
22 “Have faith in God,” Jesus said to them.23 “Truly I tell you
that if anyone says to this mountain, ‘Be lifted up and
thrown into the sea,’ and has no doubt in his heart but
believes that it will happen, it will be done for
him.24 Therefore I tell you, whatever you ask for in prayer,
believe that you have received it, and it will be yours.
25 And when you stand to pray, if you hold anything against
another, forgive it, so that your Father in heaven will forgive
your trespasses as well.”[75]

Jesus’ Authority Challenged

(Matthew 21:23–27; Luke 20:1–8)

27 After their return to Jerusalem, Jesus was walking in the
temple courts, and the chief priests, scribes, and elders came
up to Him.28 “By what authority are You doing these things?”
they asked. “And who gave You the authority to do them?”
29 “I will ask you one question,” Jesus replied, “and if you
answer Me, I will tell you by what authority I am doing
these things.30 John’s baptism—was it from heaven or from
men? Answer Me!”
31 They deliberated among themselves what they should
answer: “If we say, ‘From heaven,’ He will ask, ‘Why then
did you not believe him?’32 But if we say, ‘From men’...” they
were afraid of the people, for they all held that John truly
was a prophet.33 So they answered, “We do not know.”
And Jesus replied, “Neither will I tell you by what authority
I am doing these things.”

Mark 12

The Parable of the Wicked Tenants

(Matthew 21:33–46; Luke 20:9–18)

1 Then Jesus began to speak to them in parables: “A man
planted a vineyard. He put a wall around it, dug a wine vat,
and built a watchtower. Then he rented it out to some
tenants and went away on a journey.
2 At harvest time, he sent a servant to the tenants to collect
his share of the fruit of the vineyard.3 But they seized the
servant, beat him, and sent him away empty-handed.
4 Then he sent them another servant, and they struck him
over the head and treated him shamefully.
5 He sent still another, and this one they killed.
He sent many others; some they beat and others they killed.
6 Finally, having one beloved son, he sent him to them. ‘They
will respect my son,’ he said.
7 But the tenants said to one another, ‘This is the heir. Come,
let us kill him, and the inheritance will be ours.’8 So they
seized the son, killed him, and threw him out of the
vineyard.
9 What then will the owner of the vineyard do? He will come
and kill those tenants and give the vineyard to others.10 Have
you never read this Scripture:
‘The stone the builders rejected
has become the cornerstone.
11 This is from the Lord,
and it is marvelous in our eyes’?”[76]

---

68. *Hosanna* is a transliteration of the Hebrew *Hosia-na*, meaning *Save, we pray* or *Save now*, which became a shout of praise; see Psalm 118:25.
69. Psalm 118:26
70. Or *“Hosanna in the highest heaven!”* See Psalm 118:25 and Psalm 148:1.
71. Literally *the temple*; also in verses 15, 16, and 27
72. Isaiah 56:7
73. Jeremiah 7:11
74. Literally *they went*; BYZ and TR *He went*
75. BYZ and TR include *26But if you do not forgive, neither will your Father in heaven forgive your trespasses*; see Matthew 6:15.
76. Psalm 118:22–23

12 At this, the leaders sought to arrest Jesus, for they knew
that He had spoken this parable against them. But fearing
the crowd, they left Him and went away.[77]

Paying Taxes to Caesar

(Matthew 22:15–22; Luke 20:19–26)

13 Later, they sent some of the Pharisees and Herodians to
catch Jesus in His words.14 "Teacher," they said, "we know
that You are honest and seek favor from no one. Indeed, You
are impartial and teach the way of God in accordance with
the truth. Is it lawful to pay taxes to Caesar or not? Should
we pay them or not?"

15 But Jesus saw through their hypocrisy and said, "Why are
you testing Me? Bring Me a denarius to inspect."[78]16 So they
brought it, and He asked them, "Whose image is this? And
whose inscription?"

"Caesar's," they answered.

17 Then Jesus told them, "Give to Caesar what is Caesar's,
and to God what is God's."

And they marveled at Him.

The Sadducees and the Resurrection

(Matthew 22:23–33; Luke 20:27–40)

18 Then the Sadducees, who say there is no resurrection,
came to Jesus and questioned Him:19 "Teacher, Moses wrote
for us that if a man's brother dies and leaves a wife but no
children, the man is to marry his brother's widow and raise
up offspring for him.[79]20 Now there were seven brothers. The
first one married and died, leaving no children.21 Then the
second one married the widow, but he also died and left no
children. And the third did likewise.22 In this way, none of
the seven left any children. And last of all, the woman
died.23 In the resurrection, then, whose wife will she be? For
all seven were married to her."[80]

24 Jesus said to them, "Aren't you mistaken, because you do
not know the Scriptures or the power of God?25 When the
dead rise, they will neither marry nor be given in marriage.
Instead, they will be like the angels in heaven.

26 But concerning the dead rising, have you not read about
the burning bush in the Book of Moses, how God told him, 'I
am the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of
Jacob'?[81]27 He is not the God of the dead, but of the living.
You are badly mistaken!"

The Greatest Commandment

(Deuteronomy 6:1–19; Matthew 22:34–40)

28 Now one of the scribes had come up and heard their
debate. Noticing how well Jesus had answered them, he
asked Him, "Which commandment is the most important of
all?"

29 Jesus replied, "This is the most important: 'Hear, O Israel,
the Lord our God, the Lord is One.30 Love the Lord your God
with all your heart and with all your soul and with all your
mind and with all your strength.'[82]31 The second is this: 'Love
your neighbor as yourself.' No other commandment is
greater than these."[83]

32 "Right, Teacher," the scribe replied. "You have stated
correctly that God is One and there is no other but
Him,33 and to love Him with all your heart and with all your
understanding and with all your strength, and to love your
neighbor as yourself. This is more important than all burnt
offerings and sacrifices."

34 When Jesus saw that the man had answered wisely, He
said, "You are not far from the kingdom of God."

And no one dared to question Him any further.

Whose Son Is the Christ?

(Matthew 22:41–46; Luke 20:41–44)

35 While Jesus was teaching in the temple courts, He asked,
"How can the scribes say that the Christ is the Son of David?
[84]36 Speaking by the Holy Spirit, David himself declared:

'The Lord said to my Lord,
"Sit at My right hand
until I put Your enemies
under Your feet."'[85]

37 David himself calls Him 'Lord.' So how can He be David's
son?"

And the large crowd listened to Him with delight.

Beware of the Scribes

(Luke 20:45–47)

38 In His teaching Jesus also said, "Watch out for the scribes.
They like to walk around in long robes, to receive greetings
in the marketplaces,39 and to have the chief seats in the
synagogues and the places of honor at banquets.40 They
defraud widows of their houses, and for a show make
lengthy prayers. These men will receive greater
condemnation."[86]

The Widow's Offering

(Luke 21:1–4)

41 As Jesus was sitting opposite the treasury, He watched the
crowd putting money into it. And many rich people put in
large amounts.42 Then one poor widow came and put in two
small copper coins, which amounted to a small fraction of a
denarius.[87]

43 Jesus called His disciples to Him and said, "Truly I tell
you, this poor widow has put more than all the others into
the treasury.44 For they all contributed out of their surplus,
but she out of her poverty has put in all she had to live on."

Mark 13

Temple Destruction and Other Signs

(Matthew 24:1–8; Luke 21:5–9)

1 As Jesus was leaving the temple, one of His disciples said to
Him, "Teacher, look at the magnificent stones and
buildings!"

---

77. Literally *they sought*
78. A denarius was customarily a day's wage for a laborer; see Matthew 20:2.
79. Deuteronomy 25:5
80. Literally *In the resurrection, when they rise,*
81. Exodus 3:6
82. Deuteronomy 6:4–5
83. Leviticus 19:18
84. Literally *the temple*
85. Psalm 110:1
86. Literally *They devour widows' houses*
87. Greek *put in two lepta, which is a kodrantēs*; a lepton was a Jewish coin of bronze or copper worth about 1-128 of a denarius.

2 "Do you see all these great buildings?" Jesus replied. "Not
one stone here will be left on another; every one will be
thrown down."

3 While Jesus was sitting on the Mount of Olives opposite the
temple, Peter, James, John, and Andrew asked Him
privately,4 "Tell us, when will these things happen? And
what will be the sign that they are about to be fulfilled?"

5 Jesus began by telling them, "See to it that no one deceives
you.6 Many will come in My name, claiming, 'I am He,' and
will deceive many.7 When you hear of wars and rumors of
wars, do not be alarmed. These things must happen, but the
end is still to come.8 Nation will rise against nation, and
kingdom against kingdom. There will be earthquakes in
various places, as well as famines. These are the beginning of
birth pains.

Witnessing to All Nations

(Matthew 24:9–14; Luke 21:10–19)

9 So be on your guard. You will be delivered over to the
councils and beaten in the synagogues. On My account you
will stand before governors and kings as witnesses to
them.10 And the gospel must first be proclaimed to all the
nations.11 But when they arrest you and hand you over, do
not worry beforehand what to say. Instead, speak whatever
you are given at that time, for it will not be you speaking,
but the Holy Spirit.

12 Brother will betray brother to death, and a father his child.
Children will rise against their parents and have them put to
death.13 You will be hated by everyone because of My name,
but the one who perseveres to the end will be saved.

The Abomination of Desolation

(Matthew 24:15–25; Luke 21:20–24)

14 So when you see the abomination of desolation standing
where it should not be (let the reader understand), then let
those who are in Judea flee to the mountains.[88][89]15 Let no
one on the housetop go back inside to retrieve anything from
his house.16 And let no one in the field return for his cloak.

17 How miserable those days will be for pregnant and nursing
mothers!18 Pray that this will not occur in the winter.19 For
those will be days of tribulation unseen from the beginning
of God's creation until now, and never to be seen again.20 If
the Lord had not cut short those days, nobody would be
saved. But for the sake of the elect, whom He has chosen, He
has cut them short.

21 At that time if anyone says to you, 'Look, here is the
Christ!' or 'There He is!' do not believe it.22 For false Christs
and false prophets will appear and perform signs and
wonders to deceive even the elect, if that were possible.23 So
be on your guard; I have told you everything in advance.

The Return of the Son of Man

(Matthew 24:26–31; Luke 21:25–28)

24 But in those days, after that tribulation:

'The sun will be darkened,
and the moon will not give its light;
25 the stars will fall from the sky,
and the powers of the heavens will be shaken.'[90]

26 At that time they will see the Son of Man coming in the
clouds with great power and glory.[91]27 And He will send out
the angels to gather His elect from the four winds, from the
ends of the earth to the ends of heaven.

The Lesson of the Fig Tree

(Matthew 24:32–35; Luke 21:29–33)

28 Now learn this lesson from the fig tree: As soon as its
branches become tender and sprout leaves, you know that
summer is near.[92]29 So also, when you see these things
happening, know that He is near, right at the door.[93]30 Truly
I tell you, this generation will not pass away until all these
things have happened.31 Heaven and earth will pass away,
but My words will never pass away.

Readiness at Any Hour

(Matthew 24:36–51; Luke 12:35–48)

32 No one knows about that day or hour, not even the angels
in heaven, nor the Son, but only the Father.33 Be on your
guard and stay alert! For you do not know when the
appointed time will come.[94]

34 It is like a man going on a journey who left his house, put
each servant in charge of his own task, and instructed the
doorkeeper to keep watch.35 Therefore keep watch, because
you do not know when the master of the house will return—
whether in the evening, at midnight, when the rooster crows,
or in the morning.36 Otherwise, he may arrive without notice
and find you sleeping.37 And what I say to you, I say to
everyone: Keep watch!"

Mark 14

The Plot to Kill Jesus

(Matthew 26:1–5; Luke 22:1–2; John 11:45–57)

1 Now the Passover and the Feast of Unleavened Bread were
two days away, and the chief priests and scribes were
looking for a covert way to arrest Jesus and kill Him.[95]2 "But
not during the feast," they said, "or there may be a riot
among the people."

Jesus Anointed at Bethany

(Matthew 26:6–13; Luke 7:36–50; John 12:1–8)

3 While Jesus was in Bethany reclining at the table in the
home of Simon the Leper, a woman came with an alabaster
jar of expensive perfume, made of pure nard. She broke open
the jar and poured it on Jesus' head.[96]

4 Some of those present, however, expressed their
indignation to one another: "Why this waste of perfume?5 It
could have been sold for over three hundred denarii and the
money given to the poor." And they scolded her.[97]

6 But Jesus said, "Leave her alone; why are you bothering
her? She has done a beautiful deed to Me.7 The poor you will
always have with you, and you can help them whenever you

---

88. See Daniel 9:27, Daniel 11:31, and Daniel 12:11; BYZ and TR include *spoken of by Daniel the prophet.*
89. Or *where he should not be*
90. Or *and the celestial bodies will be shaken*; see Isaiah 13:10, Isaiah 34:4, and Joel 2:10.
91. See Daniel 7:13–14.
92. Or *this parable*
93. Or *it is near*
94. BYZ and TR *Be on your guard, stay alert, and pray!*
95. Literally *and the Unleavened*; see Exodus 12:14–20.
96. Aramaic *Simon the Potter* or *Simon the Jar Maker*
97. A denarius was customarily a day's wage for a laborer; see Matthew 20:2.

want. But you will not always have Me.[98] [8]She has done what
she could to anoint My body in advance of My burial.[9]And
truly I tell you, wherever the gospel is preached in all the
world, what she has done will also be told in memory of
her."

Judas Agrees to Betray Jesus

(Matthew 26:14–16; Luke 22:3–6)

[10]Then Judas Iscariot, one of the Twelve, went to the chief
priests to betray Jesus to them.[11]They were delighted to
hear this, and they promised to give him money.
So Judas began to look for an opportunity to betray Jesus.

Preparing the Passover

(Matthew 26:17–19; Luke 22:7–13)

[12]On the first day of the Feast of Unleavened Bread, when
the Passover lamb was to be sacrificed, Jesus' disciples asked
Him, "Where do You want us to prepare for You to eat the
Passover?"[99]

[13]So He sent two of His disciples and told them, "Go into the
city, and a man carrying a jug of water will meet you.
Follow him,[14]and whichever house he enters, say to the
owner, 'The Teacher asks: Where is My guest room, where I
may eat the Passover with My disciples?'[15]And he will show
you a large upper room, furnished and ready. Make
preparations for us there."

[16]So the disciples left and went into the city, where they
found everything as Jesus had described. And they prepared
the Passover.

The Last Supper

(Matthew 26:20–30; Luke 22:14–23; 1 Corinthians 11:17–34)

[17]When evening came, Jesus arrived with the Twelve.[18]And
while they were reclining and eating, Jesus said, "Truly I tell
you, one of you who is eating with Me will betray Me."

[19]They began to be grieved and to ask Him one after
another, "Surely not I?"

[20]He answered, "It is one of the Twelve—the one who is
dipping his hand into the bowl with Me.[100][21]The Son of Man
will go just as it is written about Him, but woe to that man
by whom He is betrayed! It would be better for him if he had
not been born."

[22]While they were eating, Jesus took bread, spoke a blessing
and broke it, and gave it to the disciples, saying, "Take it;
this is My body."

[23]Then He took the cup, gave thanks, and gave it to them,
and they all drank from it.[24]He said to them, "This is My
blood of the covenant, which is poured out for
many.[101][25]Truly I tell you, I will no longer drink of the fruit
of the vine until that day when I drink it anew in the
kingdom of God."

[26]And when they had sung a hymn, they went out to the
Mount of Olives.

Jesus Predicts Peter's Denial

(Zechariah 13:7–9; Matthew 26:31–35; Luke 22:31–38; John 13:36–38)

[27]Then Jesus said to them, "You will all fall away, for it is
written:

'I will strike the Shepherd,
and the sheep will be scattered.'[102][103]

[28]But after I have risen, I will go ahead of you into Galilee."

[29]Peter declared, "Even if all fall away, I never will."

[30]"Truly I tell you," Jesus replied, "this very night, before
the rooster crows twice, you will deny Me three times."

[31]But Peter kept insisting, "Even if I have to die with You, I
will never deny You." And all the others said the same thing.

Jesus Prays at Gethsemane

(Matthew 26:36–46; Luke 22:39–46)

[32]Then they came to a place called Gethsemane, and Jesus
told His disciples, "Sit here while I pray."

[33]He took with Him Peter, James, and John, and began to be
deeply troubled and distressed.[34]Then He said to them, "My
soul is consumed with sorrow to the point of death. Stay
here and keep watch."

[35]Going a little farther, He fell to the ground and prayed
that, if it were possible, the hour would pass from
Him.[36]"Abba, Father," He said, "all things are possible for
You. Take this cup from Me. Yet not what I will, but what
You will."

[37]Then Jesus returned and found them sleeping. "Simon, are
you asleep?" He asked. "Were you not able to keep watch for
one hour?[38]Watch and pray so that you will not enter into
temptation. For the spirit is willing, but the body is weak."

[39]Again He went away and prayed, saying the same
thing.[40]And again Jesus returned and found them sleeping,
for their eyes were heavy. And they did not know what to
answer Him.

[41]When Jesus returned the third time, He said, "Are you still
sleeping and resting? That is enough! The hour has come.
Look, the Son of Man is betrayed into the hands of
sinners.[42]Rise, let us go. See, My betrayer is approaching!"

The Betrayal of Jesus

(Matthew 26:47–56; Luke 22:47–53; John 18:1–14)

[43]While Jesus was still speaking, Judas, one of the Twelve,
arrived, accompanied by a crowd armed with swords and
clubs, sent from the chief priests, scribes, and elders.

[44]Now the betrayer had arranged a signal with them: "The
One I kiss is the man; arrest Him and lead Him away
securely."[45]Going directly to Jesus, he said, "Rabbi!" and
kissed Him.

[46]Then the men seized Jesus and arrested Him.[47]And one of
the bystanders drew his sword and struck the servant of the
high priest, cutting off his ear.

[48]Jesus asked the crowd, "Have you come out with swords
and clubs to arrest Me as you would an outlaw?[49]Every day I
was with you, teaching in the temple courts, and you did not
arrest Me. But this has happened that the Scriptures would
be fulfilled."[104]

[50]Then everyone deserted Him and fled.[51]One young man
who had been following Jesus was wearing a linen cloth
around his body. They caught hold of him,[52]but he pulled
free of the linen cloth and ran away naked.

---

98. See Deuteronomy 15:11.
99. Literally *On the first day of the Unleavened*; see Exodus 12:14–20.
100. Literally *the one who is dipping*
101. BYZ and TR *the new covenant*
102. BYZ and TR include *on account of Me this night*; see Matthew 26:31.
103. Zechariah 13:7
104. Literally *the temple*

Jesus before the Sanhedrin

(Matthew 26:57–68; Luke 22:66–71; John 18:19–24)

53 They led Jesus away to the high priest, and all the chief
priests, elders, and scribes assembled.54 Peter followed Him
at a distance, right into the courtyard of the high priest. And
he sat with the officers and warmed himself by the fire.

55 Now the chief priests and the whole Sanhedrin were
seeking testimony against Jesus to put Him to death, but
they did not find any.[105]56 For many bore false witness
against Jesus, but their testimony was inconsistent.

57 Then some men stood up and testified falsely against
Him:58 "We heard Him say, 'I will destroy this man-made
temple, and in three days I will build another that is made
without hands.'"59 But even their testimony was inconsistent.

60 So the high priest stood up before them and questioned
Jesus, "Have You no answer? What are these men testifying
against You?"

61 But Jesus remained silent and made no reply.

Again the high priest questioned Him, "Are You the Christ,
the Son of the Blessed One?"

62 "I am," said Jesus, "and you will see the Son of Man sitting
at the right hand of Power and coming with the clouds of
heaven."[106][107]

63 At this, the high priest tore his clothes and declared, "Why
do we need any more witnesses?64 You have heard the
blasphemy. What is your verdict?"

And they all condemned Him as deserving of death.

65 Then some of them began to spit on Him. They blindfolded
Him, struck Him with their fists, and said to Him,
"Prophesy!" And the officers received Him with slaps in His
face.

Peter Denies Jesus

(Matthew 26:69–75; Luke 22:54–62; John 18:15–18)

66 While Peter was in the courtyard below, one of the servant
girls of the high priest came down67 and saw him warming
himself there. She looked at Peter and said, "You also were
with Jesus the Nazarene."

68 But he denied it. "I do not know or even understand what
you are talking about," he said. Then he went out to the
gateway, and the rooster crowed.[108]

69 There the servant girl saw him and again said to those
standing nearby, "This man is one of them."

70 But he denied it again.

After a little while, those standing nearby said once more to
Peter, "Surely you are one of them, for you too are a
Galilean."[109]

71 But he began to curse and swear, "I do not know this man
of whom you speak!"72 And immediately the rooster crowed
a second time.

Then Peter remembered the word that Jesus had spoken to
him: "Before the rooster crows twice, you will deny Me three
times." And he broke down and wept.

Mark 15

Jesus Delivered to Pilate

(Matthew 27:1–2)

1 Early in the morning, the chief priests, elders, scribes, and
the whole Sanhedrin devised a plan. They bound Jesus, led
Him away, and handed Him over to Pilate.[110]

2 So Pilate questioned Him, "Are You the King of the Jews?"

"You have said so," Jesus replied.

3 And the chief priests began to accuse Him of many things.

4 Then Pilate questioned Him again, "Have You no answer?
Look how many charges they are bringing against You!"

5 But to Pilate's amazement, Jesus made no further reply.

The Crowd Chooses Barabbas

(Matthew 27:15–23; Luke 23:13–25)

6 Now it was Pilate's custom at the feast to release to the
people a prisoner of their choosing.[111]7 And a man named
Barabbas was imprisoned with the rebels who had
committed murder during the insurrection.8 So the crowd
went up and began asking Pilate to keep his custom.

9 "Do you want me to release to you the King of the Jews?"
Pilate asked.10 For he knew it was out of envy that the chief
priests had handed Jesus over.

11 But the chief priests stirred up the crowd to have him
release Barabbas to them instead.

Pilate Delivers Up Jesus

(Matthew 27:24–26)

12 So Pilate asked them again, "What then do you want me to
do with the One you call the King of the Jews?"

13 And they shouted back, "Crucify Him!"

14 "Why?" asked Pilate. "What evil has He done?"

But they shouted all the louder, "Crucify Him!"

15 And wishing to satisfy the crowd, Pilate released Barabbas
to them. But he had Jesus flogged, and handed Him over to
be crucified.

The Soldiers Mock Jesus

(Isaiah 50:4–11; Matthew 27:27–31; Luke 22:63–65; John 19:1–15)

16 Then the soldiers led Jesus away into the palace (that is,
the Praetorium) and called the whole company
together.17 They dressed Him in a purple robe, twisted
together a crown of thorns, and set it on His head.18 And
they began to salute Him: "Hail, King of the Jews!"

19 They kept striking His head with a staff and spitting on
Him. And they knelt down and bowed before Him.20 After
they had mocked Him, they removed the purple robe and
put His own clothes back on Him. Then they led Him out to
crucify Him.

The Crucifixion

(Psalm 22:1–31; Matthew 27:32–44; Luke 23:26–43; John 19:16–27)

21 Now Simon of Cyrene, the father of Alexander and Rufus,
was passing by on his way in from the country, and the
soldiers forced him to carry the cross of Jesus.

---

105. Or *the whole Council*
106. Or *the right hand of the Mighty One*
107. See Psalm 110:1 and Daniel 7:13.
108. NE and WH do not include *and the rooster crowed*.
109. BYZ and TR include *and your speech is similar*.
110. Or *the whole Council*
111. Literally *Now at the feast he would release to them*

22 They brought Jesus to a place called Golgotha, which
means The Place of the Skull.23 There they offered Him wine
mixed with myrrh, but He did not take it.
24 And they crucified Him.
They also divided His garments by casting lots to decide
what each of them would take.[112]
25 It was the third hour when they crucified Him.[113]26 And the
charge inscribed against Him read:
THE KING OF THE JEWS.
27 Along with Jesus, they crucified two robbers, one on His
right and one on His left.[114][115]
29 And those who passed by heaped abuse on Him, shaking
their heads and saying, "Aha! You who are going to destroy
the temple and rebuild it in three days,30 come down from
the cross and save Yourself!"
31 In the same way, the chief priests and scribes mocked Him
among themselves, saying, "He saved others, but He cannot
save Himself!32 Let the Christ, the King of Israel, come down
now from the cross, so that we may see and believe!" And
even those who were crucified with Him berated Him.

The Death of Jesus

(Psalm 22:1–31; Matthew 27:45–56; Luke 23:44–49; John 19:28–30)

33 From the sixth hour until the ninth hour darkness came
over all the land.[116]34 At the ninth hour, Jesus cried out in a
loud voice, "Eloi, Eloi, lema sabachthani?" which means,
"My God, My God, why have You forsaken Me?"[117]
35 When some of those standing nearby heard this, they said,
"Behold, He is calling Elijah."
36 And someone ran and filled a sponge with sour wine. He
put it on a reed and held it up for Jesus to drink, saying,
"Leave Him alone. Let us see if Elijah comes to take Him
down."[118][119]
37 But Jesus let out a loud cry and breathed His last.38 And
the veil of the temple was torn in two from top to bottom.
39 When the centurion standing there in front of Jesus saw
how He had breathed His last, he said, "Truly this man was
the Son of God!"[120]
40 And there were also women watching from a distance.
Among them were Mary Magdalene, Mary the mother of
James the younger and of Joses, and Salome.[121][41] These
women had followed Jesus and ministered to Him while He
was in Galilee, and there were many other women who had
come up to Jerusalem with Him.

The Burial of Jesus

(Isaiah 53:9–12; Matthew 27:57–61; Luke 23:50–56; John 19:38–42)

42 Now it was already evening. Since it was Preparation Day
(that is, the day before the Sabbath),43 Joseph of Arimathea,
a prominent Council member who himself was waiting for
the kingdom of God, boldly went to Pilate to ask for the
body of Jesus.
44 Pilate was surprised to hear that Jesus was already dead,
so he summoned the centurion to ask if this was so.45 When
Pilate had confirmed it with the centurion, he granted the
body to Joseph.
46 So Joseph bought a linen cloth, took down the body of
Jesus, wrapped it in the cloth, and placed it in a tomb that
had been cut out of the rock. Then he rolled a stone against
the entrance to the tomb.47 Mary Magdalene and Mary the
mother of Joseph saw where His body was placed.[122]

Mark 16

The Resurrection

(Matthew 28:1–10; Luke 24:1–12; John 20:1–9)

1 When the Sabbath was over, Mary Magdalene, Mary the
mother of James, and Salome bought spices so they could go
and anoint the body of Jesus.2 Very early on the first day of
the week, just after sunrise, they went to the tomb.[123]3 They
were asking one another, "Who will roll away the stone from
the entrance of the tomb?"4 But when they looked up, they
saw that the stone had been rolled away, even though it was
extremely large.
5 When they entered the tomb, they saw a young man
dressed in a white robe sitting on the right side, and they
were alarmed.6 But he said to them, "Do not be alarmed. You
are looking for Jesus the Nazarene, who was crucified. He
has risen! He is not here! See the place where they put
Him.7 But go, tell His disciples and Peter, 'He is going ahead
of you into Galilee. There you will see Him, just as He told
you.'"
8 So the women left the tomb and ran away, trembling and
bewildered. And in their fear they did not say a word to
anyone.[124]

Jesus Appears to Mary Magdalene

(John 20:10–18)

9 Early on the first day of the week, after Jesus had risen, He
appeared first to Mary Magdalene, from whom He had
driven out seven demons.[125][10] She went and told those who
had been with Him, who were mourning and weeping.11 And
when they heard that Jesus was alive and she had seen Him,
they did not believe it.

---

112. See Psalm 22:18.
113. That is, nine in the morning
114. Or *insurrectionists*
115. BYZ and TR include *28So the Scripture was fulfilled that says, "And He was numbered with the transgressors."* See Isaiah 53:12 and Luke 22:37.
116. That is, from noon until three in the afternoon
117. Psalm 22:1
118. Or *a sponge with wine vinegar*
119. See Psalm 69:21.
120. BYZ and TR *saw how, having cried out, He had breathed His last*
121. *Joses* is a variant of *Joseph*; see Matthew 27:56.
122. Or *Joses*
123. Literally *And very early on the first of the Sabbaths,*
124. Some early manuscripts end the Gospel of Mark after verse 8. Other manuscripts contain only a short ending, a version of the following: *9But they quickly reported all these instructions to Peter's companions. Afterward, Jesus Himself, through them, sent out from east to west the sacred and imperishable proclamation of eternal salvation. Amen.*
125. Or *After Jesus had risen early on the first day of the week*

Jesus Appears to Two Disciples

(Luke 24:13–35)

12 After this, Jesus appeared in a different form to two of
them as they walked along in the country.

13 And they went back and reported it to the rest, but they
did not believe them either.

The Great Commission

(Matthew 28:16–20)

14 Later, as they were eating, Jesus appeared to the Eleven
and rebuked them for their unbelief and hardness of heart,
because they did not believe those who had seen Him after
He had risen.

15 And He said to them, "Go into all the world and preach
the gospel to every creature. 16 Whoever believes and is
baptized will be saved, but whoever does not believe will be
condemned. 17 And these signs will accompany those who
believe: In My name they will drive out demons; they will
speak in new tongues;[126] 18 they will pick up snakes with their
hands, and if they drink any deadly poison, it will not harm
them; they will lay their hands on the sick, and they will be
made well."

The Ascension

(Luke 24:50–53; Acts 1:6–11)

19 After the Lord Jesus had spoken to them, He was taken up
into heaven and sat down at the right hand of God.

20 And they went out and preached everywhere, and the Lord
worked through them, confirming His word by the signs that
accompanied it.

126. WH *in tongues*

Luke

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17
18 19 20 21 22 23 24

Luke 1

Dedication to Theophilus

(Acts 1:1–3)

1 Many have undertaken to compose an account of the things
that have been fulfilled among us,2 just as they were handed
down to us by the initial eyewitnesses and servants of the
word.3 Therefore, having carefully investigated everything
from the beginning, it seemed good also to me to write an
orderly account for you, most excellent Theophilus,4 so that
you may know the certainty of the things you have been
taught.

Gabriel Foretells John's Birth

5 In the time of Herod king of Judea there was a priest
named Zechariah, who belonged to the priestly division of
Abijah, and whose wife Elizabeth was a descendant of
Aaron.6 Both of them were righteous in the sight of God,
walking blamelessly in all the commandments and decrees of
the Lord.7 But they had no children, because Elizabeth was
barren, and they were both well along in years.

8 One day while Zechariah's division was on duty and he was
serving as priest before God,9 he was chosen by lot,
according to the custom of the priesthood, to enter the
temple of the Lord and burn incense.10 And at the hour of the
incense offering, the whole congregation was praying
outside.

11 Just then an angel of the Lord appeared to Zechariah,
standing at the right side of the altar of incense.12 When
Zechariah saw him, he was startled and gripped with fear.

13 But the angel said to him, "Do not be afraid, Zechariah,
because your prayer has been heard. Your wife Elizabeth will
bear you a son, and you are to give him the name John.14 He
will be a joy and delight to you, and many will rejoice at his
birth,15 for he will be great in the sight of the Lord. He shall
never take wine or strong drink, and he will be filled with
the Holy Spirit even from his mother's womb.16 Many of the
sons of Israel he will turn back to the Lord their God.17 And
he will go on before the Lord in the spirit and power of
Elijah, to turn the hearts of the fathers to their children and
the disobedient to the wisdom of the righteous—to make
ready a people prepared for the Lord."[1]

18 "How can I be sure of this?" Zechariah asked the angel. "I
am an old man, and my wife is well along in years."

19 "I am Gabriel," replied the angel. "I stand in the presence
of God, and I have been sent to speak to you and to bring
you this good news.20 And now you will be silent and unable
to speak until the day this comes to pass, because you did
not believe my words, which will be fulfilled at their proper
time."

21 Meanwhile, the people were waiting for Zechariah and
wondering why he took so long in the temple.22 When he
came out and was unable to speak to them, they realized he
had seen a vision in the temple. He kept making signs to
them but remained unable to speak.23 And when the days of
his service were complete, he returned home.

24 After these days, his wife Elizabeth became pregnant and
for five months remained in seclusion. She declared,25 "The
Lord has done this for me. In these days He has shown me
favor and taken away my disgrace among the people."

Gabriel Foretells Jesus' Birth

26 In the sixth month, God sent the angel Gabriel to a town in
Galilee called Nazareth,27 to a virgin pledged in marriage to
a man named Joseph, who was of the house of David. And
the virgin's name was Mary.28 The angel appeared to her and
said, "Greetings, you who are highly favored! The Lord is
with you."[23]

29 Mary was greatly troubled at his words and wondered
what kind of greeting this might be.30 So the angel told her,
"Do not be afraid, Mary, for you have found favor with
God.31 Behold, you will conceive and give birth to a son, and
you are to give Him the name Jesus.32 He will be great and
will be called the Son of the Most High. The Lord God will
give Him the throne of His father David,33 and He will reign
over the house of Jacob forever. His kingdom will never
end!"

34 "How can this be," Mary asked the angel, "since I am a
virgin?"

35 The angel replied, "The Holy Spirit will come upon you,
and the power of the Most High will overshadow you. So the
Holy One to be born will be called the Son of God.[4]36 Look,
even Elizabeth your relative has conceived a son in her old
age, and she who was called barren is in her sixth
month.37 For no word from God will ever fail."[5]

38 "I am the Lord's servant," Mary answered. "May it happen
to me according to your word." Then the angel left her.

Mary Visits Elizabeth

39 In those days Mary got ready and hurried to a town in the
hill country of Judah,40 where she entered the home of
Zechariah and greeted Elizabeth.

41 When Elizabeth heard Mary's greeting, the baby leaped in
her womb, and Elizabeth was filled with the Holy Spirit.42 In
a loud voice she exclaimed, "Blessed are you among women,
and blessed is the fruit of your womb![3]43 And why am I so
honored, that the mother of my Lord should come to
me?44 For as soon as the sound of your greeting reached my
ears, the baby in my womb leaped for joy.45 Blessed is she

---

1. Malachi 4:5–6
2. Or *Rejoice*
3. BYZ and TR include *Blessed are you among women!*
4. TR *born of you*
5. Or *For nothing will be impossible with God.*

who has believed that the Lord's word to her will be fulfilled."

Mary's Song

(1 Samuel 2:1–11)

46 Then Mary said:

"My soul magnifies the Lord,
47 and my spirit rejoices in God my Savior!
48 For He has looked with favor on the humble state of His servant.
From now on all generations will call me blessed.
49 For the Mighty One has done great things for me.
Holy is His name.
50 His mercy extends to those who fear Him,
from generation to generation.
51 He has performed mighty deeds with His arm;
He has scattered those who are proud
in the thoughts of their hearts.
52 He has brought down rulers from their thrones,
but has exalted the humble.
53 He has filled the hungry with good things,
but has sent the rich away empty.
54 He has helped His servant Israel,
remembering to be merciful,
55 as He promised to our fathers,
to Abraham and his descendants forever."

56 Mary stayed with Elizabeth for about three months and then returned home.

The Birth of John the Baptist

57 When the time came for Elizabeth to have her child, she gave birth to a son. 58 Her neighbors and relatives heard that the Lord had shown her great mercy, and they rejoiced with her.

59 On the eighth day, when they came to circumcise the child, they were going to name him after his father Zechariah. 60 But his mother replied, "No! He shall be called John."

61 They said to her, "There is no one among your relatives who bears this name." 62 So they made signs to his father to find out what he wanted to name the child.

63 Zechariah asked for a tablet and wrote, "His name is John." And they were all amazed. 64 Immediately Zechariah's mouth was opened and his tongue was released, and he began to speak, praising God.

65 All their neighbors were filled with awe, and people throughout the hill country of Judea were talking about these events. 66 And all who heard this wondered in their hearts and asked, "What then will this child become?" For the Lord's hand was with him.

Zechariah's Song

67 Then his father Zechariah was filled with the Holy Spirit and prophesied:

68 "Blessed be the Lord, the God of Israel,
because He has visited and redeemed His people.
69 He has raised up a horn of salvation for us
in the house of His servant David,
70 as He spoke through His holy prophets,
those of ages past,
71 salvation from our enemies
and from the hand of all who hate us,
72 to show mercy to our fathers
and to remember His holy covenant,
73 the oath He swore to our father Abraham,
74 to grant us deliverance from hostile hands,
that we may serve Him without fear,
75 in holiness and righteousness before Him
all the days of our lives.
76 And you, child, will be called
a prophet of the Most High;
for you will go on before the Lord
to prepare the way for Him,
77 to give to His people the knowledge of salvation
through the forgiveness of their sins,
78 because of the tender mercy of our God,
by which the Dawn will visit us from on high,[6]
79 to shine on those who live in darkness
and in the shadow of death,
to guide our feet
into the path of peace."

80 And the child grew and became strong in spirit; and he lived in the wilderness until the time of his public appearance to Israel.[7]

Luke 2

The Birth of Jesus

(Matthew 1:18–25)

1 Now in those days a decree went out from Caesar Augustus that a census should be taken of the whole empire.[8] 2 This was the first census to take place while Quirinius was governor of Syria.[9] 3 And everyone went to his own town to register.

4 So Joseph also went up from Nazareth in Galilee to Judea, to the city of David called Bethlehem, since he was from the house and line of David. 5 He went there to register with Mary, who was pledged to him in marriage and was expecting a child.

6 While they were there, the time came for her Child to be born. 7 And she gave birth to her firstborn, a Son. She wrapped Him in swaddling cloths and laid Him in a manger, because there was no room for them in the inn.

The Shepherds and the Angels

8 And there were shepherds residing in the fields nearby, keeping watch over their flocks by night. 9 Just then an angel of the Lord stood before them, and the glory of the Lord shone around them, and they were terrified. 10 But the angel said to them, "Do not be afraid! For behold, I bring you good news of great joy that will be for all the people: 11 Today in the city of David a Savior has been born to you. He is Christ the Lord! 12 And this will be a sign to you: You will find a baby wrapped in swaddling cloths and lying in a manger."

---

6. Or *the Morning Light* or *the Sunrise*
7. Or *in the Spirit*
8. Or *of the whole land* or *of the whole world*
9. Or *This was the census before*

13 And suddenly there appeared with the angel a great
multitude of the heavenly host, praising God and saying:
14 "Glory to God in the highest,
and on earth peace to men
on whom His favor rests!"
15 When the angels had left them and gone into heaven, the
shepherds said to one another, "Let us go to Bethlehem and
see this thing that has happened, which the Lord has made
known to us."
16 So they hurried off and found Mary and Joseph and the
Baby, who was lying in the manger. 17 After they had seen the
Child, they spread the message they had received about
Him. 18 And all who heard it were amazed at what the
shepherds said to them. 19 But Mary treasured up all these
things and pondered them in her heart.
20 The shepherds returned, glorifying and praising God for all
they had heard and seen, which was just as the angel had
told them.

Jesus Presented at the Temple

21 When the eight days before His circumcision had passed,
He was named Jesus, the name the angel had given Him
before He was conceived.
22 And when the time of purification according to the Law of
Moses was complete, His parents brought Him to Jerusalem
to present Him to the Lord 23 (as it is written in the Law of
the Lord: "Every firstborn male shall be consecrated to the
Lord"), [10] 24 and to offer the sacrifice specified in the Law of
the Lord: "A pair of turtledoves or two young pigeons." [11]

The Prophecy of Simeon

25 Now there was a man in Jerusalem named Simeon, who
was righteous and devout. He was waiting for the
consolation of Israel, and the Holy Spirit was upon
him. 26 The Holy Spirit had revealed to him that he would not
see death before he had seen the Lord's Christ. 27 Led by the
Spirit, he went into the temple courts. And when the parents
brought in the child Jesus to do for Him what was customary
under the Law, [12] 28 Simeon took Him in his arms and blessed
God, saying:
29 "Sovereign Lord, as You have promised,
You now dismiss Your servant in peace.
30 For my eyes have seen Your salvation,
31 which You have prepared in the sight of all people,
32 a light for revelation to the Gentiles,
and for glory to Your people Israel."
33 The Child's father and mother were amazed at what was
spoken about Him. 34 Then Simeon blessed them and said to
His mother Mary:
"Behold, this Child is appointed to cause
the rise and fall of many in Israel,
and to be a sign that will be spoken against,
35 so that the thoughts of many hearts will be revealed—
and a sword will pierce your soul as well."

The Prophecy of Anna

36 There was also a prophetess named Anna, the daughter of
Phanuel, of the tribe of Asher, who was well along in years.
She had been married for seven years, 37 and then was a
widow to the age of eighty-four. She never left the temple,
but worshiped night and day, fasting and praying. [13]
38 Coming forward at that moment, she gave thanks to God
and spoke about the Child to all who were waiting for the
redemption of Jerusalem.

The Return to Nazareth

(Matthew 2:19–23)

39 When Jesus' parents had done everything required by the
Law of the Lord, they returned to Galilee, to their own town
of Nazareth.
40 And the Child grew and became strong. He was filled with
wisdom, and the grace of God was upon Him. [14]

The Boy Jesus at the Temple

41 Every year His parents went to Jerusalem for the Feast of
the Passover. 42 And when He was twelve years old, they
went up according to the custom of the Feast.
43 When those days were over and they were returning home,
the boy Jesus remained behind in Jerusalem, but His parents
were unaware He had stayed. 44 Assuming He was in their
company, they traveled on for a day before they began to
look for Him among their relatives and friends.
45 When they could not find Him, they returned to Jerusalem
to search for Him. 46 Finally, after three days they found Him
in the temple courts, sitting among the teachers, listening to
them and asking them questions. 47 And all who heard Him
were astounded at His understanding and His answers.
48 When His parents saw Him, they were astonished. "Child,
why have You done this to us?" His mother asked. "Your
father and I have been anxiously searching for You."
49 "Why were you looking for Me?" He asked. "Did you not
know that I had to be in My Father's house?" [15] 50 But they did
not understand the statement He was making to them.
51 Then He went down to Nazareth with them and was
obedient to them. But His mother treasured up all these
things in her heart.
52 And Jesus grew in wisdom and stature, and in favor with
God and man.

Luke 3

The Mission of John the Baptist

(Isaiah 40:1–5; Matthew 3:1–12; Mark 1:1–8; John 1:19–28)

1 In the fifteenth year of the reign of Tiberius Caesar, while
Pontius Pilate was governor of Judea, Herod tetrarch of
Galilee, his brother Philip tetrarch of Ituraea and
Trachonitis, and Lysanias tetrarch of Abilene, 2 during the
high priesthood of Annas and Caiaphas, the word of God
came to John son of Zechariah in the wilderness.
3 He went into all the region around the Jordan, preaching a
baptism of repentance for the forgiveness of sins, 4 as it is
written in the book of the words of Isaiah the prophet:
"A voice of one calling in the wilderness,

---

10. Exodus 13:2
11. Leviticus 12:8
12. Literally *the temple*; also in verse 46
13. Or *was a widow for eighty-four years*
14. BYZ and TR *became strong in spirit*
15. Or *I had to be about My Father's business*

‘Prepare the way for the Lord,
make straight paths for Him.
5 Every valley shall be filled in,
and every mountain and hill made low.
The crooked ways shall be made straight,
and the rough ways smooth.
6 And all humanity will see God’s salvation.’”[16]

7 Then John said to the crowds coming out to be baptized by him, “You brood of vipers, who warned you to flee from the coming wrath? 8 Produce fruit, then, in keeping with repentance. And do not begin to say to yourselves, ‘We have Abraham as our father.’ For I tell you that out of these stones God can raise up children for Abraham. 9 The axe lies ready at the root of the trees, and every tree that does not produce good fruit will be cut down and thrown into the fire.”

10 The crowds asked him, “What then should we do?”

11 John replied, “Whoever has two tunics should share with him who has none, and whoever has food should do the same.”

12 Even tax collectors came to be baptized. “Teacher,” they asked, “what should we do?”

13 “Collect no more than you are authorized,” he answered.

14 Then some soldiers asked him, “And what should we do?”

“Do not take money by force or false accusation,” he said. “Be content with your wages.”

15 The people were waiting expectantly and were all wondering in their hearts if John could be the Christ. 16 John answered all of them: “I baptize you with water, but One more powerful than I will come, the straps of whose sandals I am not worthy to untie. He will baptize you with the Holy Spirit and with fire. 17 18 19 17 His winnowing fork is in His hand to clear His threshing floor and to gather the wheat into His barn; but He will burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire.”

18 With these and many other exhortations, John proclaimed the good news to the people. 19 But when he rebuked Herod the tetrarch regarding his brother’s wife Herodias and all the evils he had done, 20 Herod added this to them all: He locked John up in prison.

The Baptism of Jesus

(Matthew 3:13–17; Mark 1:9–11; John 1:29–34)

21 When all the people were being baptized, Jesus was baptized too. And as He was praying, heaven was opened, 22 and the Holy Spirit descended on Him in a bodily form like a dove. And a voice came from heaven: “You are My beloved Son; in You I am well pleased.”

The Genealogy of Jesus

(Ruth 4:18–22; Matthew 1:1–17)

23 Jesus Himself was about thirty years old when He began His ministry.

He was regarded as the son of Joseph,
the son of Heli,
24 the son of Matthat, the son of Levi, the son of Melchi,
the son of Jannai, the son of Joseph,
25 the son of Mattathias, the son of Amos, the son of Nahum,
the son of Esli, the son of Naggai,
26 the son of Maath, the son of Mattathias, the son of Semein,
the son of Josech, the son of Joda,
27 the son of Joanan, the son of Rhesa, the son of Zerubbabel,
the son of Shealtiel, the son of Neri,
28 the son of Melchi, the son of Addi, the son of Cosam,
the son of Elmadam, the son of Er,
29 the son of Joshua, the son of Eliezer, the son of Jorim,
the son of Matthat, the son of Levi,
30 the son of Simeon, the son of Judah, the son of Joseph,
the son of Jonam, the son of Eliakim,
31 the son of Melea, the son of Menna, the son of Mattatha,
the son of Nathan, the son of David,
32 the son of Jesse, the son of Obed, the son of Boaz,
the son of Sala, the son of Nahshon, [20]
33 the son of Amminadab, the son of Admin, the son of Arni,
the son of Hezron, the son of Perez, the son of Judah, [21] [22]
34 the son of Jacob, the son of Isaac, the son of Abraham,
the son of Terah, the son of Nahor,
35 the son of Serug, the son of Reu, the son of Peleg,
the son of Eber, the son of Shelah,
36 the son of Cainan, the son of Arphaxad, the son of Shem,
the son of Noah, the son of Lamech,
37 the son of Methuselah, the son of Enoch, the son of Jared,
the son of Mahalalel, the son of Cainan,
38 the son of Enosh, the son of Seth, the son of Adam,
the son of God. [23]

Luke 4

The Temptation of Jesus

(Matthew 4:1–11; Mark 1:12–13)

1 Then Jesus, full of the Holy Spirit, returned from the Jordan and was led by the Spirit into the wilderness, [24] 2 where for forty days He was tempted by the devil. He ate nothing during those days, and when they had ended, He was hungry.

3 The devil said to Him, “If You are the Son of God, tell this stone to become bread.”

4 But Jesus answered, “It is written: ‘Man shall not live on bread alone.’”[25]

5 Then the devil led Him up to a high place and showed Him in an instant all the kingdoms of the world. 6 “I will give You authority over all these kingdoms and all their glory,” he said. “For it has been relinquished to me, and I can give it to anyone I wish. 7 So if You worship me, it will all be Yours.”

---

16. Literally *And all flesh will see God’s salvation*; Isaiah 40:3–5 (see also LXX)
17. Or *in water*
18. Cited in Acts 13:25
19. Or *in the Holy Spirit and in fire*
20. BYZ and TR *Salmon*; see Ruth 4:20–21 and Matthew 1:4–5.
21. BYZ and TR *Aram*; others *Ram*; see Ruth 4:19 and Matthew 1:3–4.
22. WH, BYZ, and TR do not include *the son of Arni*.
23. Greek *Enōs*, a variant spelling of Enosh; see Genesis 5:6.
24. Or *in the wilderness*
25. Deuteronomy 8:3; BYZ and TR *on bread alone, but on every word of God*.

[8] But Jesus answered, "It is written: 'Worship the Lord your God and serve Him only.'"[26]

[9] Then the devil led Him to Jerusalem and set Him on the pinnacle of the temple. "If You are the Son of God," he said, "throw Yourself down from here.[10] For it is written:

'He will command His angels concerning You
to guard You carefully,
[11] and they will lift You up in their hands,
so that You will not strike Your foot against a stone.'"[27]

[12] But Jesus answered, "It also says, 'Do not put the Lord your God to the test.'"[28]

[13] When the devil had finished every temptation, he left Him until an opportune time.

Jesus Begins His Ministry

(Isaiah 9:1–7; Matthew 4:12–17; Mark 1:14–15)

[14] Jesus returned to Galilee in the power of the Spirit, and the news about Him spread throughout the surrounding region.[15] He taught in their synagogues and was glorified by everyone.

The Rejection at Nazareth

(Isaiah 61:1–11; Matthew 13:53–58; Mark 6:1–6)

[16] Then Jesus came to Nazareth, where He had been brought up. As was His custom, He entered the synagogue on the Sabbath. And when He stood up to read,[17] the scroll of the prophet Isaiah was handed to Him. Unrolling it, He found the place where it was written:

[18] "The Spirit of the Lord is on Me,
because He has anointed Me
to preach good news to the poor.
He has sent Me to proclaim liberty to the captives
and recovery of sight to the blind,
to release the oppressed,[29]
[19] to proclaim the year of the Lord's favor."[30]

[20] Then He rolled up the scroll, returned it to the attendant, and sat down. The eyes of everyone in the synagogue were fixed on Him,[21] and He began by saying, "Today this Scripture is fulfilled in your hearing."

[22] All spoke well of Him and marveled at the gracious words that came from His lips. "Isn't this the son of Joseph?" they asked.

[23] Jesus said to them, "Surely you will quote this proverb to Me: 'Physician, heal yourself! Do here in Your hometown what we have heard that You did in Capernaum.'"

[24] Then He added, "Truly I tell you, no prophet is accepted in his hometown.[25] But I tell you truthfully that there were many widows in Israel in the time of Elijah, when the sky was shut for three and a half years and great famine swept over all the land.[26] Yet Elijah was not sent to any of them, but to the widow of Zarephath in Sidon.[27] And there were many lepers in Israel in the time of Elisha the prophet. Yet not one of them was cleansed—only Naaman the Syrian."[31]

[28] On hearing this, all the people in the synagogue were enraged.[29] They got up, drove Him out of the town, and led Him to the brow of the hill on which the town was built, in order to throw Him over the cliff.[30] But Jesus passed through the crowd and went on His way.

Jesus Expels an Unclean Spirit

(Mark 1:21–28)

[31] Then He went down to Capernaum, a town in Galilee, and on the Sabbath He began to teach the people.[32] They were astonished at His teaching, because His message had authority.

[33] In the synagogue there was a man possessed by the spirit of an unclean demon. He cried out in a loud voice,[34] "Ha! What do You want with us, Jesus of Nazareth? Have You come to destroy us? I know who You are—the Holy One of God!"

[35] But Jesus rebuked the demon. "Be silent!" He said. "Come out of him!" At this, the demon threw the man down before them all and came out without harming him.

[36] All the people were overcome with amazement and asked one another, "What is this message? With authority and power He commands the unclean spirits, and they come out!"[37] And the news about Jesus spread throughout the surrounding region.

Jesus Heals at Peter's House

(Matthew 8:14–17; Mark 1:29–34)

[38] After Jesus had left the synagogue, He went to the home of Simon, whose mother-in-law was suffering from a high fever. So they appealed to Jesus on her behalf,[39] and He stood over her and rebuked the fever, and it left her. And she got up at once and began to serve them.

[40] At sunset, all who were ill with various diseases were brought to Jesus, and laying His hands on each one, He healed them.[41] Demons also came out of many people, shouting, "You are the Son of God!" But He rebuked the demons and would not allow them to speak, because they knew He was the Christ.

Jesus Preaches in Judea

(Mark 1:35–39)

[42] At daybreak, Jesus went out to a solitary place, and the crowds were looking for Him. They came to Him and tried to keep Him from leaving.[43] But Jesus told them, "I must preach the good news of the kingdom of God to the other towns as well, because that is why I was sent."

[44] And He continued to preach in the synagogues of Judea.[32]

Luke 5

The First Disciples

(Matthew 4:18–22; Mark 1:16–20; John 1:35–42)

[1] On one occasion, while Jesus was standing by the Lake of Gennesaret with the crowd pressing in on Him to hear the word of God,[33] [2] He saw two boats at the edge of the lake. The fishermen had left them and were washing their

---

26. Deuteronomy 6:13; BYZ and TR *"Get behind Me, Satan! For it is written...*
27. Psalm 91:11–12
28. Deuteronomy 6:16
29. BYZ and TR *He has sent Me to heal the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives*
30. Or *to proclaim the acceptable year of the Lord*; Isaiah 61:1–2 (see also LXX)
31. A *leper* was one afflicted with a skin disease. See Leviticus 13.
32. BYZ and TR *Galilee*; see Mark 1:39.
33. That is, the Sea of Galilee

nets.[3] Jesus got into the boat belonging to Simon and asked
him to put out a little from shore. And sitting down, He
taught the people from the boat.

[4] When Jesus had finished speaking, He said to Simon, "Put
out into deep water and let down your nets for a catch."

[5] "Master," Simon replied, "we have worked hard all night
without catching anything. But because You say so, I will let
down the nets."[6] When they had done so, they caught such a
large number of fish that their nets began to tear.[7] So they
signaled to their partners in the other boat to come and help
them, and they came and filled both boats so full that they
began to sink.

[8] When Simon Peter saw this, he fell at Jesus' knees. "Go
away from me, Lord," he said, "for I am a sinful man."[9] For
he and his companions were astonished at the catch of fish
they had taken,[10] and so were his partners James and John,
the sons of Zebedee.

"Do not be afraid," Jesus said to Simon. "From now on you
will catch men."[11] And when they had brought their boats
ashore, they left everything and followed Him.

The Leper's Prayer

(Leviticus 14:1–32; Matthew 8:1–4; Mark 1:40–45)

[12] While Jesus was in one of the towns, a man came along
who was covered with leprosy. When he saw Jesus, he fell
facedown and begged Him, "Lord, if You are willing, You
can make me clean."[34]

[13] Jesus reached out His hand and touched the man. "I am
willing," He said. "Be clean!" And immediately the leprosy
left him.

[14] "Do not tell anyone," Jesus instructed him. "But go, show
yourself to the priest and present the offering Moses
prescribed for your cleansing, as a testimony to them."[35]

[15] But the news about Jesus spread all the more, and great
crowds came to hear Him and to be healed of their
sicknesses.[16] Yet He frequently withdrew to the wilderness to
pray.

Jesus Heals a Paralytic

(Matthew 9:1–8; Mark 2:1–12)

[17] One day Jesus was teaching, and the Pharisees and
teachers of the law were sitting there. People had come from
Jerusalem and from every village of Galilee and Judea, and
the power of the Lord was present for Him to heal the sick.

[18] Just then some men came carrying a paralyzed man on a
mat. They tried to bring him inside to set him before
Jesus,[19] but they could not find a way through the crowd. So
they went up on the roof and lowered him on his mat
through the tiles into the middle of the crowd, right in front
of Jesus.

[20] When Jesus saw their faith, He said, "Friend, your sins are
forgiven."

[21] But the scribes and Pharisees began thinking to
themselves, "Who is this man who speaks blasphemy? Who
can forgive sins but God alone?"

[22] Knowing what they were thinking, Jesus replied, "Why are
you thinking these things in your hearts?[23] Which is easier:
to say, 'Your sins are forgiven,' or to say, 'Get up and
walk'?[24] But so that you may know that the Son of Man has
authority on the earth to forgive sins…" He said to the
paralytic, "I tell you, get up, pick up your mat, and go
home."

[25] And immediately the man stood up before them, took
what he had been lying on, and went home glorifying
God.[26] Everyone was taken with amazement and glorified
God. They were filled with awe and said, "We have seen
remarkable things today."

Jesus Calls Levi

(Matthew 9:9–13; Mark 2:13–17)

[27] After this, Jesus went out and saw a tax collector named
Levi sitting at the tax booth. "Follow Me," He told him,[28] and
Levi got up, left everything, and followed Him.

[29] Then Levi hosted a great banquet for Jesus at his house. A
large crowd of tax collectors was there, along with others
who were eating with them.[30] But the Pharisees and their
scribes complained to Jesus' disciples, "Why do you eat and
drink with tax collectors and sinners?"

[31] Jesus answered, "It is not the healthy who need a doctor,
but the sick.[32] I have not come to call the righteous, but
sinners, to repentance."

Questions about Fasting

(Matthew 9:14–15; Mark 2:18–20)

[33] Then they said to Him, "John's disciples and those of the
Pharisees frequently fast and pray, but Yours keep on eating
and drinking."

[34] Jesus replied, "Can you make the guests of the bridegroom
fast while He is with them?[35] But the time will come when
the bridegroom will be taken from them; then they will fast."

The Patches and the Wineskins

(Matthew 9:16–17; Mark 2:21–22)

[36] He also told them a parable: "No one tears a piece of cloth
from a new garment and sews it on an old one. If he does, he
will tear the new garment as well, and the patch from the
new will not match the old.

[37] And no one pours new wine into old wineskins. If he does,
the new wine will burst the skins, the wine will spill, and the
wineskins will be ruined.[38] Instead, new wine is poured into
new wineskins.[39] And no one after drinking old wine wants
new, for he says, 'The old is better.'"

Luke 6

The Lord of the Sabbath

(1 Samuel 21:1–7; Matthew 12:1–8; Mark 2:23–28)

[1] One Sabbath Jesus was passing through the grainfields, and
His disciples began to pick the heads of grain, rub them in
their hands, and eat them.[36] [2] But some of the Pharisees
asked, "Why are you doing what is unlawful on the
Sabbath?"

[3] Jesus replied, "Have you not read what David did when he
and his companions were hungry?[4] He entered the house of
God, took the consecrated bread and gave it to his
companions, and ate what is lawful only for the priests to
eat."[37]

[5] Then Jesus declared, "The Son of Man is Lord of the
Sabbath."

---

34. Leprosy was a term used for various skin diseases. See Leviticus 13.
35. See Leviticus 14:1–32.
36. BYZ and TR *On the second Sabbath after the first*
37. Or *the Bread of the Presence*

Jesus Heals on the Sabbath

(Matthew 12:9–14; Mark 3:1–6)

6 On another Sabbath Jesus entered the synagogue and was
teaching, and a man was there whose right hand was
withered. 7 Looking for a reason to accuse Jesus, the scribes
and Pharisees were watching Him closely to see if He would
heal on the Sabbath.

8 But Jesus knew their thoughts and said to the man with the
withered hand, "Get up and stand among us." So he got up
and stood there.

9 Then Jesus said to them, "I ask you, which is lawful on the
Sabbath: to do good or to do evil, to save life or to destroy
it?" 10 And after looking around at all of them, He said to the
man, "Stretch out your hand." He did so, and it was restored.

11 But the scribes and Pharisees were filled with rage and
began to discuss with one another what they might do to
Jesus.

The Twelve Apostles

(Matthew 10:1–4; Mark 3:13–19)

12 In those days Jesus went out to the mountain to pray, and
He spent the night in prayer to God. 13 When daylight came,
He called His disciples to Him and chose twelve of them,
whom He also designated as apostles: 14 Simon, whom He
named Peter, and his brother Andrew; James and John;
Philip and Bartholomew; 15 Matthew and Thomas; James son
of Alphaeus and Simon called the Zealot; 16 Judas son of
James, and Judas Iscariot, who became a traitor.

Jesus Heals the Multitudes

(Matthew 4:23–25; Mark 3:7–12)

17 Then Jesus came down with them and stood on a level
place. A large crowd of His disciples was there, along with a
great number of people from all over Judea, Jerusalem, and
the seacoast of Tyre and Sidon. 18 They had come to hear Him
and to be healed of their diseases, and those troubled by
unclean spirits were healed. 19 The entire crowd was trying to
touch Him, because power was coming from Him and
healing them all.

The Beatitudes

(Psalm 1:1–6; Matthew 5:3–12)

20 Looking up at His disciples, Jesus said:

"Blessed are you who are poor,
for yours is the kingdom of God.
21 Blessed are you who hunger now,
for you will be filled.
Blessed are you who weep now,
for you will laugh.

22 Blessed are you when people hate you, and when they
exclude you and insult you and reject your name as evil
because of the Son of Man. 23 Rejoice in that day and leap for
joy, because great is your reward in heaven. For their fathers
treated the prophets in the same way.

Woes to the Satisfied

(Amos 6:1–7)

24 But woe to you who are rich,
for you have already received your comfort.
25 Woe to you who are well fed now,
for you will hunger.
Woe to you who laugh now,
for you will mourn and weep.
26 Woe to you when all men speak well of you,
for their fathers treated the false prophets in the same
way.

Love Your Enemies

(Matthew 5:38–48)

27 But to those of you who will listen, I say: Love your
enemies, do good to those who hate you, 28 bless those who
curse you, pray for those who mistreat you. 29 If someone
strikes you on one cheek, turn to him the other also. And if
someone takes your cloak, do not withhold your tunic as
well. 30 Give to everyone who asks you, and if anyone takes
what is yours, do not demand it back. 31 Do to others as you
would have them do to you.

32 If you love those who love you, what credit is that to you?
Even sinners love those who love them. 33 If you do good to
those who do good to you, what credit is that to you? Even
sinners do the same. 34 And if you lend to those from whom
you expect repayment, what credit is that to you? Even
sinners lend to sinners, expecting to be repaid in full.

35 But love your enemies, do good to them, and lend to them,
expecting nothing in return. Then your reward will be great,
and you will be sons of the Most High; for He is kind to the
ungrateful and wicked. 36 Be merciful, just as your Father is
merciful.

Judging Others

(Matthew 7:1–6; Romans 14:1–12)

37 Do not judge, and you will not be judged. Do not
condemn, and you will not be condemned. Forgive, and you
will be forgiven. 38 Give, and it will be given to you. A good
measure, pressed down, shaken together, and running over
will be poured into your lap. For with the measure you use,
it will be measured back to you."

39 Jesus also told them a parable: "Can a blind man lead a
blind man? Will they not both fall into a pit? 40 A disciple is
not above his teacher, but everyone who is fully trained will
be like his teacher.

41 Why do you look at the speck in your brother's eye but fail
to notice the beam in your own eye? 42 How can you say,
'Brother, let me take the speck out of your eye,' while you
yourself fail to see the beam in your own eye? You
hypocrite! First take the beam out of your own eye, and then
you will see clearly to remove the speck from your brother's
eye. [38]

A Tree and Its Fruit

(Matthew 7:15–23; Matthew 12:33–37)

43 No good tree bears bad fruit, nor does a bad tree bear
good fruit. 44 For each tree is known by its own fruit. Indeed,
figs are not gathered from thornbushes, nor grapes from
brambles. 45 The good man brings good things out of the good
treasure of his heart, and the evil man brings evil things out
of the evil treasure of his heart. For out of the overflow of
the heart the mouth speaks.

The House on the Rock

(Matthew 7:24–27)

46 Why do you call Me 'Lord, Lord,' but do not do what I
say? 47 I will show you what he is like who comes to Me and
hears My words and acts on them: 48 He is like a man
building a house, who dug down deep and laid his

38. Literally *How can you say to your brother, 'Brother*

foundation on the rock. When the flood came, the torrent crashed against that house but could not shake it, because it was well built.[39]

[49] But the one who hears My words and does not act on them is like a man who built his house on ground without a foundation. The torrent crashed against that house, and immediately it fell—and great was its destruction!"

Luke 7

The Faith of the Centurion

(Matthew 8:5–13; John 4:43–54)

[1] When Jesus had concluded His discourse in the hearing of the people, He went to Capernaum.[2] There a highly valued servant of a centurion was sick and about to die.[3] When the centurion heard about Jesus, he sent some Jewish elders to ask Him to come and heal his servant.[4] They came to Jesus and pleaded with Him earnestly, "This man is worthy to have You grant this,[5] for he loves our nation and has built our synagogue."

[6] So Jesus went with them. But when He was not far from the house, the centurion sent friends with the message: "Lord, do not trouble Yourself, for I am not worthy to have You come under my roof.[7] That is why I did not consider myself worthy to come to You. But just say the word, and my servant will be healed.[8] For I myself am a man under authority, with soldiers under me. I tell one to go, and he goes, and another to come, and he comes. I tell my servant to do something, and he does it."

[9] When Jesus heard this, He marveled at the centurion. Turning to the crowd following Him, He said, "I tell you, not even in Israel have I found such great faith."[10] And when the messengers returned to the house, they found the servant in good health.

Jesus Raises a Widow's Son

[11] Soon afterward, Jesus went to a town called Nain. His disciples went with Him, accompanied by a large crowd.[12] As He approached the town gate, He saw a dead man being carried out, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow. And a large crowd from the town was with her.

[13] When the Lord saw her, He had compassion on her and said, "Do not weep."[14] Then He went up and touched the coffin, and those carrying it stood still. "Young man," He said, "I tell you, get up!"[40][15] And the dead man sat up and began to speak! Then Jesus gave him back to his mother.

[16] A sense of awe swept over all of them, and they glorified God. "A great prophet has appeared among us!" they said. "God has visited His people!"[17] And the news about Jesus spread throughout Judea and all the surrounding region.

John's Inquiry

(Matthew 11:1–6)

[18] Then John's disciples informed him about all these things.[19] So John called two of his disciples and sent them to ask the Lord, "Are You the One who was to come, or should we look for someone else?"

[20] When the men came to Jesus, they said, "John the Baptist sent us to ask, 'Are You the One who was to come, or should we look for someone else?'"

[21] At that very hour Jesus healed many people of their diseases, afflictions, and evil spirits, and He gave sight to many who were blind.[22] So He replied, "Go back and report to John what you have seen and heard: The blind receive sight, the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, the deaf hear, the dead are raised, and the good news is preached to the poor.[41][23] Blessed is the one who does not fall away on account of Me."[42]

Jesus Testifies about John

(Malachi 3:1–5; Matthew 11:7–19)

[24] After John's messengers had left, Jesus began to speak to the crowds about John: "What did you go out into the wilderness to see? A reed swaying in the wind?[25] Otherwise, what did you go out to see? A man dressed in fine clothes? Look, those who wear elegant clothing and live in luxury are found in palaces.

[26] What then did you go out to see? A prophet? Yes, I tell you, and more than a prophet.[27] This is the one about whom it is written:

'Behold, I will send My messenger ahead of You,
who will prepare Your way before You.'[43]

[28] I tell you, among those born of women there is no one greater than John, yet even the least in the kingdom of God is greater than he."

[29] All the people who heard this, even the tax collectors, acknowledged God's justice. For they had received the baptism of John.[30] But the Pharisees and experts in the law rejected God's purpose for themselves, because they had not been baptized by John.

[31] "To what, then, can I compare the men of this generation? What are they like?[32] They are like children sitting in the marketplace and calling out to one another:

'We played the flute for you,
and you did not dance;
we sang a dirge,
and you did not weep.'

[33] For John the Baptist came neither eating bread nor drinking wine, and you say, 'He has a demon!'[34] The Son of Man came eating and drinking, and you say, 'Look at this glutton and drunkard, a friend of tax collectors and sinners!'[35] But wisdom is vindicated by all her children."

A Sinful Woman Anoints Jesus

(Matthew 26:6–13; Mark 14:3–9; John 12:1–8)

[36] Then one of the Pharisees invited Jesus to eat with him, and He entered the Pharisee's house and reclined at the table.[37] When a sinful woman from that town learned that Jesus was dining there, she brought an alabaster jar of perfume.[38] As she stood behind Him at His feet weeping, she began to wet His feet with her tears and wipe them with her hair. Then she kissed His feet and anointed them with the perfume.

[39] When the Pharisee who had invited Jesus saw this, he said to himself, "If this man were a prophet, He would know who

---

39. BYZ and TR *because its foundation was on the rock*; see Matthew 7:25.
40. Literally *bier*, probably a wooden plank or open coffin
41. A *leper* was one afflicted with a skin disease. See Leviticus 13.
42. Or *who is not offended by Me*
43. Malachi 3:1

this is and what kind of woman is touching Him—for she is a sinner!"

40 But Jesus answered him, "Simon, I have something to tell you."

"Tell me, Teacher," he said.

41 "Two men were debtors to a certain moneylender. One owed him five hundred denarii, and the other fifty.[44] 42 When they were unable to repay him, he forgave both of them. Which one, then, will love him more?"

43 "I suppose the one who was forgiven more," Simon replied.

"You have judged correctly," Jesus said.

44 And turning toward the woman, He said to Simon, "Do you see this woman? When I entered your house, you did not give Me water for My feet, but she wet My feet with her tears and wiped them with her hair. 45 You did not greet Me with a kiss, but she has not stopped kissing My feet since I arrived. 46 You did not anoint My head with oil, but she has anointed My feet with perfume. 47 Therefore I tell you, her many sins have been forgiven, for she has loved much. But he who has been forgiven little loves little."

48 Then Jesus said to her, "Your sins are forgiven."

49 But those at the table began to say to themselves, "Who is this who even forgives sins?"

50 And Jesus told the woman, "Your faith has saved you; go in peace."

Luke 8

Women Minister to Jesus

1 Soon afterward, Jesus traveled from one town and village to another, preaching and proclaiming the good news of the kingdom of God. The Twelve were with Him, 2 as well as some women who had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities: Mary called Magdalene, from whom seven demons had gone out, 3 Joanna the wife of Herod's household manager Chuza, Susanna, and many others. These women were ministering to them out of their own means.[45]

The Parable of the Sower

(Matthew 13:1–23; Mark 4:1–20)

4 While a large crowd was gathering and people were coming to Jesus from town after town, He told them this parable: 5 "A farmer went out to sow his seed. And as he was sowing, some seed fell along the path, where it was trampled, and the birds of the air devoured it.

6 Some fell on rocky ground, and when it came up, the seedlings withered because they had no moisture.

7 Other seed fell among thorns, which grew up with it and choked the seedlings.

8 Still other seed fell on good soil, where it sprang up and produced a crop—a hundredfold."

As Jesus said this, He called out, "He who has ears to hear, let him hear."

9 Then His disciples asked Him what this parable meant.

10 He replied, "The knowledge of the mysteries of the kingdom of God has been given to you, but to others I speak in parables, so that,

'though seeing, they may not see;
though hearing, they may not understand.'[46]

11 Now this is the meaning of the parable: The seed is the word of God. 12 The seeds along the path are those who hear, but the devil comes and takes away the word from their hearts, so that they may not believe and be saved.[47]

13 The seeds on rocky ground are those who hear the word and receive it with joy, but they have no root. They believe for a season, but in the time of testing, they fall away.

14 The seeds that fell among the thorns are those who hear, but as they go on their way, they are choked by the worries, riches, and pleasures of this life, and their fruit does not mature.

15 But the seeds on good soil are those with a noble and good heart, who hear the word, cling to it, and by persevering produce a crop.

The Lesson of the Lamp

(Mark 4:21–25)

16 No one lights a lamp and covers it with a jar or puts it under a bed. Instead, he sets it on a stand, so those who enter can see the light. 17 For there is nothing hidden that will not be disclosed, and nothing concealed that will not be made known and brought to light.

18 Pay attention, therefore, to how you listen. Whoever has will be given more, but whoever does not have, even what he thinks he has will be taken away from him."

Jesus' Mother and Brothers

(Matthew 12:46–50; Mark 3:31–35)

19 Then Jesus' mother and brothers came to see Him, but they were unable to reach Him because of the crowd. 20 He was told, "Your mother and brothers are standing outside, wanting to see You."

21 But He replied, "My mother and brothers are those who hear the word of God and carry it out."

Jesus Calms the Storm

(Psalm 107:1–43; Matthew 8:23–27; Mark 4:35–41)

22 One day Jesus said to His disciples, "Let us cross to the other side of the lake." So He got into a boat with them and set out.

23 As they sailed, He fell asleep, and a windstorm came down on the lake, so that the boat was being swamped, and they were in great danger. 24 The disciples went and woke Him, saying, "Master, Master, we are perishing!"

Then Jesus got up and rebuked the wind and the raging waters, and they subsided, and all was calm. 25 "Where is your faith?" He asked.

Frightened and amazed, they asked one another, "Who is this? He commands even the winds and the water, and they obey Him!"

The Demons and the Pigs

(Matthew 8:28–34; Mark 5:1–20)

26 Then they sailed to the region of the Gerasenes, across the lake from Galilee. [48] 27 When Jesus stepped ashore, He was met by a demon-possessed man from the town. For a long time this man had not worn clothing or lived in a house, but he stayed in the tombs.

---

44. A denarius was customarily a day's wage for a laborer; see Matthew 20:2.
45. TR *to Him*
46. Isaiah 6:9 (See also LXX)
47. Literally *the ones*; also in verses 13, 14, and 15

28 When the man saw Jesus, he cried out and fell down
before Him, shouting in a loud voice, “What do You want
with me, Jesus, Son of the Most High God? I beg You not to
torture me!”29 For Jesus had commanded the unclean spirit
to come out of the man. Many times it had seized him, and
though he was bound with chains and shackles, he had
broken the chains and been driven by the demon into
solitary places.
30 “What is your name?” Jesus asked.
“Legion,” he replied, because many demons had gone into
him.31 And the demons kept begging Jesus not to order them
to go into the Abyss.
32 There on the hillside a large herd of pigs was feeding. So
the demons begged Jesus to let them enter the pigs, and He
gave them permission.
33 Then the demons came out of the man and went into the
pigs, and the herd rushed down the steep bank into the lake
and was drowned.
34 When those tending the pigs saw what had happened, they
ran off and reported this in the town and countryside.35 So
the people went out to see what had happened. They came
to Jesus and found the man whom the demons had left,
sitting at Jesus’ feet, clothed and in his right mind; and they
were afraid.36 Meanwhile, those who had seen it reported
how the demon-possessed man had been healed.
37 Then all the people of the region of the Gerasenes asked
Jesus to depart from them, because great fear had taken hold
of them. So He got into the boat and started back.
38 The man whom the demons had left begged to go with
Jesus. But He sent him away, saying,39 “Return home and
describe how much God has done for you.” So the man went
away and proclaimed all over the town how much Jesus had
done for him.

The Healing Touch of Jesus

(Matthew 9:18–26; Mark 5:21–43)

40 When Jesus returned, the crowd welcomed Him, for they
had all been waiting for Him.41 Just then a synagogue leader
named Jairus came and fell at Jesus’ feet. He begged Him to
come to his house,42 because his only daughter, who was
about twelve, was dying.
As Jesus went with him, the crowds pressed around
Him,43 including a woman who had suffered from bleeding
for twelve years. She had spent all her money on physicians,
but no one was able to heal her.[49]44 She came up behind
Jesus and touched the fringe of His cloak, and immediately
her bleeding stopped.
45 “Who touched Me?” Jesus asked.
But they all denied it. “Master,” said Peter, “the people are
crowding and pressing against You.”[50]
46 But Jesus declared, “Someone touched Me, for I know that
power has gone out from Me.”
47 Then the woman, seeing that she could not escape notice,
came trembling and fell down before Him. In the presence of
all the people, she explained why she had touched Him and
how she had immediately been healed.
48 “Daughter,” said Jesus, “your faith has healed you. Go in
peace.”
49 While He was still speaking, someone arrived from the
house of the synagogue leader. “Your daughter is dead,” he
told Jairus. “Do not bother the Teacher anymore.”
50 But Jesus overheard them and said to Jairus, “Do not be
afraid; just believe, and she will be healed.”
51 When He entered the house, He did not allow anyone to
go in with Him except Peter, John, James, and the child’s
father and mother.52 Meanwhile, everyone was weeping and
mourning for her. But Jesus said, “Stop weeping; she is not
dead but asleep.”53 And they laughed at Him, knowing that
she was dead.
54 But Jesus took her by the hand and called out, “Child, get
up!”55 Her spirit returned, and at once she got up. And He
directed that she be given something to eat.56 Her parents
were astounded, but Jesus ordered them not to tell anyone
what had happened.

Luke 9

The Ministry of the Twelve

(Matthew 10:5–15; Mark 6:7–13)

1 Then Jesus called the Twelve together and gave them
power and authority over all demons, and power to cure
diseases.[51]2 And He sent them out to proclaim the kingdom of
God and to heal the sick.3 “Take nothing for the journey,” He
told them, “no staff, no bag, no bread, no money, no second
tunic.[52]4 Whatever house you enter, stay there until you leave
that area.5 If anyone does not welcome you, shake the dust
off your feet when you leave that town, as a testimony
against them.”
6 So they set out and went from village to village, preaching
the gospel and healing people everywhere.

Herod Tries to See Jesus

(Matthew 14:1–12; Mark 6:14–29)

7 When Herod the tetrarch heard about all that was
happening, he was perplexed. For some were saying that
John had risen from the dead,8 others that Elijah had
appeared, and still others that a prophet of old had arisen.
9 “I beheaded John,” Herod said, “but who is this man I hear
such things about?” And he kept trying to see Jesus.

The Feeding of the Five Thousand

(Matthew 14:13–21; Mark 6:30–44; John 6:1–15)

10 Then the apostles returned and reported to Jesus all that
they had done. Taking them away privately, He withdrew to
a town called Bethsaida.11 But the crowds found out and
followed Him. He welcomed them and spoke to them about
the kingdom of God, and He healed those who needed
healing.
12 As the day neared its end, the Twelve came to Jesus and
said, “Dismiss the crowd so they can go to the surrounding
villages and countryside for lodging and provisions. For we
are in a desolate place here.”
13 But Jesus told them, “You give them something to eat.”

---

48. BYZ and TR *Gadarenes*; Tischendorf *Gergesenes*; also in verse 37
49. NE and WH do not include *She had spent all her money on physicians.*
50. BYZ and TR include *and those who were with him.*
51. TR *the twelve disciples*
52. Or *silver coins*

"We have only five loaves of bread and two fish," they answered, "unless we go and buy food for all these people."[14] (There were about five thousand men.)

He told His disciples, "Have them sit down in groups of about fifty each."[15] They did so, and everyone was seated.

[16] Taking the five loaves and the two fish and looking up to heaven, Jesus spoke a blessing and broke them. Then He gave them to the disciples to set before the people.

[17] They all ate and were satisfied, and the disciples picked up twelve basketfuls of broken pieces that were left over.

Peter's Confession of Christ

(Matthew 16:13–20; Mark 8:27–30; John 6:67–71)

[18] One day as Jesus was praying in private and the disciples were with Him, He questioned them: "Who do the crowds say I am?"

[19] They replied, "Some say John the Baptist; others say Elijah; and still others, that a prophet of old has arisen."

[20] "But what about you?" Jesus asked. "Who do you say I am?"

Peter answered, "The Christ of God."

Christ's Passion Foretold

(Matthew 16:21–23; Mark 8:31–33)

[21] Jesus strictly warned them not to tell this to anyone.[22] "The Son of Man must suffer many things," He said. "He must be rejected by the elders, chief priests, and scribes, and He must be killed and on the third day be raised to life."

Take Up Your Cross

(Matthew 16:24–28; Mark 8:34–38)

[23] Then Jesus said to all of them, "If anyone wants to come after Me, he must deny himself and take up his cross daily and follow Me.[24] For whoever wants to save his life will lose it, but whoever loses his life for My sake will save it.

[25] What does it profit a man to gain the whole world, yet lose or forfeit his very self?[26] If anyone is ashamed of Me and My words, the Son of Man will be ashamed of him when He comes in His glory and in the glory of the Father and of the holy angels.[27] But I tell you truly, some who are standing here will not taste death before they see the kingdom of God."

The Transfiguration

(Matthew 17:1–13; Mark 9:1–13; 2 Peter 1:16–21)

[28] About eight days after Jesus had said these things, He took with Him Peter, John, and James, and went up on a mountain to pray.[29] And as He was praying, the appearance of His face changed, and His clothes became radiantly white.[30] Suddenly two men, Moses and Elijah, began talking with Jesus.[31] They appeared in glory and spoke about His departure, which He was about to accomplish at Jerusalem.

[32] Meanwhile Peter and his companions were overcome by sleep, but when they awoke, they saw Jesus' glory and the two men standing with Him.[33] As Moses and Elijah were leaving, Peter said to Jesus, "Master, it is good for us to be here. Let us put up three shelters—one for You, one for Moses, and one for Elijah." (He did not know what he was saying.)[53]

[34] While Peter was speaking, a cloud appeared and enveloped them, and they were afraid as they entered the cloud.[35] And a voice came from the cloud, saying, "This is My Son, whom I have chosen. Listen to Him!"[54]

[36] After the voice had spoken, only Jesus was present with them. The disciples kept this to themselves, and in those days they did not tell anyone what they had seen.

The Boy with an Evil Spirit

(Matthew 17:14–18; Mark 9:14–29)

[37] The next day, when they came down from the mountain, Jesus was met by a large crowd.[38] Suddenly a man in the crowd cried out, "Teacher, I beg You to look at my son, for he is my only child.[39] A spirit keeps seizing him, and he screams abruptly. It throws him into convulsions so that he foams at the mouth. It keeps mauling him and rarely departs from him.[40] I begged Your disciples to drive it out, but they were unable."

[41] "O unbelieving and perverse generation!" Jesus replied. "How long must I remain with you and put up with you? Bring your son here."

[42] Even while the boy was approaching, the demon slammed him to the ground in a convulsion. But Jesus rebuked the unclean spirit, healed the boy, and gave him back to his father.

The Second Prediction of the Passion

(Matthew 17:22–23; Mark 9:30–32)

[43] And they were all astonished at the greatness of God.

While everyone was marveling at all that Jesus was doing, He said to His disciples,[44] "Let these words sink into your ears: The Son of Man is about to be delivered into the hands of men."[45] But they did not understand this statement. It was veiled from them so that they could not comprehend it, and they were afraid to ask Him about it.

The Greatest in the Kingdom

(Matthew 18:1–5; Mark 9:33–41)

[46] Then an argument started among the disciples as to which of them would be the greatest.[47] But Jesus, knowing the thoughts of their hearts, had a little child stand beside Him.[48] And He said to them, "Whoever welcomes this little child in My name welcomes Me, and whoever welcomes Me welcomes the One who sent Me. For whoever is the least among all of you, he is the greatest."

[49] "Master," said John, "we saw someone driving out demons in Your name, and we tried to stop him, because he does not accompany us."

[50] "Do not stop him," Jesus replied, "for whoever is not against you is for you."

The Samaritans Reject Jesus

[51] As the day of His ascension approached, Jesus resolutely set out for Jerusalem.[52] He sent messengers on ahead, who went into a village of the Samaritans to make arrangements for Him.[53] But the people there refused to welcome Him, because He was heading for Jerusalem.

[54] When the disciples James and John saw this, they asked, "Lord, do You want us to call down fire from heaven to consume them?"[55]

[55] But Jesus turned and rebuked them.[56][56] And He and His disciples went on to another village.

---

53. Or *three tabernacles*

54. BYZ and TR *This is My beloved Son*; see Matthew 17:5.

The Cost of Discipleship

(Matthew 8:18–22; Luke 14:25–33; John 6:59–66)

57 As they were walking along the road, someone said to
Jesus, "I will follow You wherever You go."

58 Jesus replied, "Foxes have dens and birds of the air have
nests, but the Son of Man has no place to lay His head."

59 Then He said to another man, "Follow Me."

The man replied, "Lord, first let me go and bury my father."

60 But Jesus told him, "Let the dead bury their own dead.
You, however, go and proclaim the kingdom of God."

61 Still another said, "I will follow You, Lord; but first let me
bid farewell to my family."

62 Then Jesus declared, "No one who puts his hand to the
plow and then looks back is fit for the kingdom of God."

Luke 10

Jesus Sends the Seventy-Two

(Matthew 9:35–38)

1 After this, the Lord appointed seventy-two others and sent
them two by two ahead of Him to every town and place He
was about to visit.[57] 2 And He told them, "The harvest is
plentiful, but the workers are few. Ask the Lord of the
harvest, therefore, to send out workers into His harvest.

3 Go! I am sending you out like lambs among wolves. 4 Carry
no purse or bag or sandals. Do not greet anyone along the
road.

5 Whatever house you enter, begin by saying, 'Peace to this
house.' 6 If a man of peace is there, your peace will rest on
him; if not, it will return to you. 7 Stay at the same house,
eating and drinking whatever you are offered. For the
worker is worthy of his wages. Do not move around from
house to house.[58]

8 If you enter a town and they welcome you, eat whatever is
set before you. 9 Heal the sick who are there and tell them,
'The kingdom of God is near you.'

10 But if you enter a town and they do not welcome you, go
into the streets and declare, 11 'Even the dust of your town
that clings to our feet, we wipe off as a testimony against
you. Yet be sure of this: The kingdom of God is near.' 12 I tell
you, it will be more bearable on that day for Sodom than for
that town.

Woe to the Unrepentant

(Matthew 11:20–24)

13 Woe to you, Chorazin! Woe to you, Bethsaida! For if the
miracles that were performed in you had been performed in
Tyre and Sidon, they would have repented long ago, sitting
in sackcloth and ashes. 14 But it will be more bearable for
Tyre and Sidon at the judgment than for you.

15 And you, Capernaum, will you be lifted up to heaven? No,
you will be brought down to Hades!

16 Whoever listens to you listens to Me; whoever rejects you
rejects Me; and whoever rejects Me rejects the One who sent
Me."

The Joyful Return

17 The seventy-two returned with joy and said, "Lord, even
the demons submit to us in Your name."

18 So He told them, "I saw Satan fall like lightning from
heaven. 19 Behold, I have given you authority to tread on
snakes and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy.
Nothing will harm you. 20 Nevertheless, do not rejoice that
the spirits submit to you, but rejoice that your names are
written in heaven."

Jesus' Prayer of Thanksgiving

(Matthew 11:25–30)

21 At that time Jesus rejoiced in the Holy Spirit and declared,
"I praise You, Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because You
have hidden these things from the wise and learned, and
revealed them to little children. Yes, Father, for this was
well-pleasing in Your sight.

22 All things have been entrusted to Me by My Father. No one
knows who the Son is except the Father, and no one knows
who the Father is except the Son and those to whom the Son
chooses to reveal Him."

23 Then Jesus turned to the disciples and said privately,
"Blessed are the eyes that see what you see. 24 For I tell you
that many prophets and kings desired to see what you see
but did not see it, and to hear what you hear but did not
hear it."

The Parable of the Good Samaritan

25 One day an expert in the law stood up to test Him.
"Teacher," he asked, "what must I do to inherit eternal life?"

26 "What is written in the Law?" Jesus replied. "How do you
read it?"

27 He answered, "'Love the Lord your God with all your heart
and with all your soul and with all your strength and with
all your mind' and 'Love your neighbor as yourself.'"[59][60]

28 "You have answered correctly," Jesus said. "Do this and
you will live."

29 But wanting to justify himself, he asked Jesus, "And who is
my neighbor?"

30 Jesus took up this question and said, "A man was going
down from Jerusalem to Jericho when he fell into the hands
of robbers. They stripped him, beat him, and went away,
leaving him half dead.

31 Now by chance a priest was going down the same road,
but when he saw him, he passed by on the other side.

32 So too, when a Levite came to that spot and saw him, he
passed by on the other side.

33 But a Samaritan on a journey came upon him, and when
he saw him, he had compassion. 34 He went to him and
bandaged his wounds, pouring on oil and wine. Then he put
him on his own animal, brought him to an inn, and took care
of him.

35 The next day he took out two denarii and gave them to the
innkeeper. 'Take care of him,' he said, 'and on my return I
will repay you for any additional expense.'[61]

---

55. BYZ and TR *from heaven, just as Elijah did*; see 2 Kings 1:10–12.
56. BYZ and TR include *and He said, "You do not know what kind of spirit you are of. 56For the Son of Man did not come to destroy the lives of men, but to save them."*
57. NE, BYZ, and TR *seventy*; also in verse 17
58. See Leviticus 19:13 and Deuteronomy 24:14–15; cited in 1 Timothy 5:18.
59. Deuteronomy 6:5
60. Leviticus 19:18
61. A denarius was customarily a day's wage for a laborer; see Matthew 20:2.

36 Which of these three do you think was a neighbor to the
man who fell into the hands of robbers?"
37 "The one who showed him mercy," replied the expert in
the law.
Then Jesus told him, "Go and do likewise."

Martha and Mary

38 As they traveled along, Jesus entered a village where a
woman named Martha welcomed Him into her home.39 She
had a sister named Mary, who sat at the Lord's feet listening
to His message.40 But Martha was distracted by all the
preparations to be made. She came to Jesus and said, "Lord,
do You not care that my sister has left me to serve alone?
Tell her to help me!"
41 "Martha, Martha," the Lord replied, "you are worried and
upset about many things.42 But only one thing is necessary.
Mary has chosen the good portion, and it will not be taken
away from her."

Luke 11

The Lord's Prayer

(Matthew 6:5–15)

1 One day in a place where Jesus had just finished praying,
one of His disciples requested, "Lord, teach us to pray, just as
John taught his disciples."
2 So Jesus told them, "When you pray, say:
'Father, hallowed be Your name.
Your kingdom come.[62][63]
3 Give us each day our daily bread.
4 And forgive us our sins,
for we also forgive everyone who sins against us.
And lead us not into temptation.'"[64]

Ask, Seek, Knock

(Matthew 7:7–12)

5 Then Jesus said to them, "Suppose one of you goes to his
friend at midnight and says, 'Friend, lend me three loaves of
bread,6 because a friend of mine has come to me on a
journey, and I have nothing to set before him.'
7 And suppose the one inside answers, 'Do not bother me. My
door is already shut, and my children and I are in bed. I
cannot get up to give you anything.'
8 I tell you, even though he will not get up to provide for him
because of his friendship, yet because of the man's
persistence, he will get up and give him as much as he
needs.
9 So I tell you: Ask, and it will be given to you; seek, and you
will find; knock, and the door will be opened to you.10 For
everyone who asks receives; he who seeks finds; and to him
who knocks, the door will be opened.
11 What father among you, if his son asks for a fish, will give
him a snake instead?[65]12 Or if he asks for an egg, will give
him a scorpion?13 So if you who are evil know how to give
good gifts to your children, how much more will your Father
in heaven give the Holy Spirit to those who ask Him!"

A House Divided

(Matthew 12:22–30; Mark 3:20–27)

14 One day Jesus was driving out a demon that was mute.
And when the demon was gone, the man who had been mute
spoke. The crowds were amazed,15 but some of them said, "It
is by Beelzebul, the prince of the demons, that He drives out
demons."[66]16 And others tested Him by demanding a sign
from heaven.
17 Knowing their thoughts, Jesus said to them, "Every
kingdom divided against itself will be laid waste, and a
house divided against a house will fall.18 If Satan is divided
against himself, how can his kingdom stand? After all, you
say that I drive out demons by Beelzebul.19 And if I drive out
demons by Beelzebul, by whom do your sons drive them
out? So then, they will be your judges.20 But if I drive out
demons by the finger of God, then the kingdom of God has
come upon you.
21 When a strong man, fully armed, guards his house, his
possessions are secure.22 But when someone stronger attacks
and overpowers him, he takes away the armor in which the
man trusted, and then he divides up his plunder.
23 He who is not with Me is against Me, and he who does not
gather with Me scatters.

An Unclean Spirit Returns

(Matthew 12:43–45)

24 When an unclean spirit comes out of a man, it passes
through arid places seeking rest and does not find it. Then it
says, 'I will return to the house I left.'25 On its return, it finds
the house swept clean and put in order.26 Then it goes and
brings seven other spirits more wicked than itself, and they
go in and dwell there. And the final plight of that man is
worse than the first."

True Blessedness

27 As Jesus was saying these things, a woman in the crowd
raised her voice and said, "Blessed is the womb that bore
You, and blessed are the breasts that nursed You!"
28 But He replied, "Blessed rather are those who hear the
word of God and obey it."

The Sign of Jonah

(Jonah 3:1–10; Matthew 12:38–42)

29 As the crowds were increasing, Jesus said, "This is a
wicked generation. It demands a sign, but none will be given
it except the sign of Jonah.30 For as Jonah was a sign to the
Ninevites, so the Son of Man will be a sign to this
generation.
31 The Queen of the South will rise at the judgment with the
men of this generation and condemn them; for she came
from the ends of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon,
and now One greater than Solomon is here.32 The men of
Nineveh will stand at the judgment with this generation and
condemn it; for they repented at the preaching of Jonah, and
now One greater than Jonah is here.

---

62. BYZ and TR *Our Father in heaven*; see Matthew 6:9.
63. BYZ and TR include *Your will be done, on earth as it is in heaven*; see Matthew 6:10.
64. BYZ and TR include *but deliver us from the evil one*; see Matthew 6:13.
65. BYZ and TR *if his son asks for bread, will give him a stone, or for a fish*; see Matthew 7:9–10.
66. WH *Beezeboul*; Vulgate *Beelzebub*; also in verses 18 and 19

The Lamp of the Body

(Matthew 6:22–24)

33 No one lights a lamp and puts it in a cellar or under a
basket. Instead, he sets it on a stand, so those who enter can
see the light.
34 Your eye is the lamp of your body. When your eyes are
good, your whole body also is full of light. But when they
are bad, your body is full of darkness.[67][68] 35 Be careful, then,
that the light within you is not darkness. 36 So if your whole
body is full of light, with no part of it in darkness, you will
be radiant, as though a lamp were shining on you."

Woes to Pharisees and Experts in the Law

(Matthew 23:1–36)

37 As Jesus was speaking, a Pharisee invited Him to dine with
him; so He went in and reclined at the table. 38 But the
Pharisee was surprised to see that Jesus did not first wash
before the meal.
39 Then the Lord said, "Now you Pharisees clean the outside
of the cup and dish, but inside you are full of greed and
wickedness. 40 You fools! Did not the One who made the
outside make the inside as well? 41 But give as alms the things
that are within you, and behold, everything will be clean for
you.
42 Woe to you Pharisees! For you pay tithes of mint, rue, and
every herb, but you disregard justice and the love of God.
You should have practiced the latter without neglecting the
former.
43 Woe to you Pharisees! For you love the chief seats in the
synagogues and the greetings in the marketplaces. 44 Woe to
you! For you are like unmarked graves, which men walk
over without even noticing."
45 One of the experts in the law told Him, "Teacher, when
You say these things, You insult us as well."
46 "Woe to you as well, experts in the law!" He replied. "For
you weigh men down with heavy burdens, but you
yourselves will not lift a finger to lighten their load.
47 Woe to you! For you build tombs for the prophets, but it
was your fathers who killed them. 48 So you are witnesses
consenting to the deeds of your fathers: They killed the
prophets, and you build their tombs. 49 Because of this, the
wisdom of God said, 'I will send them prophets and apostles;
some of them they will kill and others they will persecute.'
50 As a result, this generation will be charged with the blood
of all the prophets that has been shed since the foundation of
the world, 51 from the blood of Abel to the blood of
Zechariah, who was killed between the altar and the
sanctuary. Yes, I tell you, all of it will be charged to this
generation.[69]
52 Woe to you experts in the law! For you have taken away
the key to knowledge. You yourselves have not entered, and
you have hindered those who were entering."
53 As Jesus went on from there, the scribes and Pharisees
began to oppose Him bitterly and to ply Him with questions
about many things, 54 waiting to catch Him in something He
might say.

Luke 12

The Leaven of the Pharisees

(Matthew 16:5–12; Mark 8:14–21)

1 In the meantime, a crowd of many thousands had gathered,
so that they were trampling one another. Jesus began to
speak first to His disciples: "Beware of the leaven of the
Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. 2 There is nothing concealed
that will not be disclosed, and nothing hidden that will not
be made known. 3 What you have spoken in the dark will be
heard in the daylight, and what you have whispered in the
inner rooms will be proclaimed from the housetops.

Fear God Alone

(Matthew 10:26–31)

4 I tell you, My friends, do not be afraid of those who kill the
body and after that can do no more. 5 But I will show you
whom you should fear: Fear the One who, after you have
been killed, has authority to throw you into hell. Yes, I tell
you, fear Him![70]
6 Are not five sparrows sold for two pennies? Yet not one of
them is forgotten by God.[71] 7 And even the very hairs of your
head are all numbered. So do not be afraid; you are worth
more than many sparrows.

Confessing Christ

(Matthew 10:32–33)

8 I tell you, everyone who confesses Me before men, the Son
of Man will also confess him before the angels of God. 9 But
whoever denies Me before men will be denied before the
angels of God. 10 And everyone who speaks a word against
the Son of Man will be forgiven, but whoever blasphemes
against the Holy Spirit will not be forgiven.
11 When you are brought before synagogues, rulers, and
authorities, do not worry about how to defend yourselves or
what to say. 12 For at that time the Holy Spirit will teach you
what you should say."

The Parable of the Rich Fool

13 Someone in the crowd said to Him, "Teacher, tell my
brother to divide the inheritance with me."
14 But Jesus replied, "Man, who appointed Me judge or
executor between you?" 15 And He said to them, "Watch out!
Guard yourselves against every form of greed, for one's life
does not consist in the abundance of his possessions."
16 Then He told them a parable: "The ground of a certain rich
man produced an abundance. 17 So he thought to himself,
'What shall I do, since I have nowhere to store my
crops?' 18 Then he said, 'This is what I will do: I will tear
down my barns and will build bigger ones, and there I will
store up all my grain and my goods. 19 Then I will say to
myself, "You have plenty of good things laid up for many
years. Take it easy. Eat, drink, and be merry!"'
20 But God said to him, 'You fool! This very night your life
will be required of you. Then who will own what you have
accumulated?'
21 This is how it will be for anyone who stores up treasure for
himself but is not rich toward God."

---

67. Literally *When your eye is sound*; see Proverbs 22:9.
68. Literally *when it is evil*; see Proverbs 23:6 and Proverbs 28:22.
69. Literally *the house*
70. Greek *Gehenna*
71. Greek *two assaria*; an assarion was a Roman copper coin worth about 1-16 of a denarius.

Do Not Worry

(Matthew 6:25–34)

22 Then Jesus said to His disciples, "Therefore I tell you, do
not worry about your life, what you will eat, or about your
body, what you will wear. 23 For life is more than food, and
the body more than clothes. 24 Consider the ravens: They do
not sow or reap, they have no storehouse or barn; yet God
feeds them. How much more valuable you are than the
birds!

25 Who of you by worrying can add a single hour to his life?
[72] 26 So if you cannot do such a small thing, why do you
worry about the rest?

27 Consider how the lilies grow: They do not labor or spin.
Yet I tell you, not even Solomon in all his glory was adorned
like one of these. [73] 28 If that is how God clothes the grass of
the field, which is here today and tomorrow is thrown into
the furnace, how much more will He clothe you, O you of
little faith!

29 And do not be concerned about what you will eat or drink.
Do not worry about it. 30 For the Gentiles of the world strive
after all these things, and your Father knows that you need
them. 31 But seek His kingdom, and these things will be added
unto you. [74]

Treasures in Heaven

(Matthew 6:19–21)

32 Do not be afraid, little flock, for your Father is pleased to
give you the kingdom. 33 Sell your possessions and give to the
poor. Provide yourselves with purses that will not wear out,
an inexhaustible treasure in heaven, where no thief
approaches and no moth destroys. 34 For where your treasure
is, there your heart will be also.

Readiness at Any Hour

(Matthew 24:36–51; Mark 13:32–37)

35 Be dressed for service and keep your lamps
burning. 36 Then you will be like servants waiting for their
master to return from the wedding banquet, so that when he
comes and knocks, they can open the door for him at
once. 37 Blessed are those servants whom the master finds on
watch when he returns. Truly I tell you, he will dress himself
to serve and will have them recline at the table, and he
himself will come and wait on them. 38 Even if he comes in
the second or third watch of the night and finds them alert,
those servants will be blessed. [75]

39 But understand this: If the homeowner had known at what
hour the thief was coming, he would not have let his house
be broken into. [76] 40 You also must be ready, because the Son
of Man will come at an hour you do not expect."

41 "Lord," said Peter, "are You addressing this parable to us,
or to everyone else as well?"

42 And the Lord answered, "Who then is the faithful and wise
manager, whom the master puts in charge of his servants to
give them their portion at the proper time? 43 Blessed is that
servant whose master finds him doing so when he
returns. 44 Truly I tell you, he will put him in charge of all his
possessions.

45 But suppose that servant says in his heart, 'My master will
be a long time in coming,' and he begins to beat the
menservants and maidservants, and to eat and drink and get
drunk. 46 The master of that servant will come on a day he
does not expect and at an hour he does not anticipate. Then
he will cut him to pieces and assign him a place with the
unbelievers.

47 That servant who knows his master's will but does not get
ready or follow his instructions will be beaten with many
blows. 48 But the one who unknowingly does things worthy of
punishment will be beaten with few blows. From everyone
who has been given much, much will be required; and from
him who has been entrusted with much, even more will be
demanded.

Not Peace but Division

(Micah 7:1–6; Matthew 10:34–39)

49 I have come to ignite a fire on the earth, and how I wish it
were already kindled! 50 But I have a baptism to undergo, and
how distressed I am until it is accomplished!

51 Do you think that I have come to bring peace to the earth?
No, I tell you, but division. 52 From now on, five in one
household will be divided, three against two and two against
three. 53 They will be divided, father against son and son
against father, mother against daughter and daughter against
mother, mother-in-law against daughter-in-law and
daughter-in-law against mother-in-law." [77]

Interpreting the Present Time

(Matthew 16:1–4; Mark 8:11–13)

54 Then Jesus said to the crowds, "As soon as you see a cloud
rising in the west, you say, 'A shower is coming,' and that is
what happens. 55 And when the south wind blows, you say, 'It
will be hot,' and it is. 56 You hypocrites! You know how to
interpret the appearance of the earth and sky. Why don't you
know how to interpret the present time?

Reconciling with an Adversary

(Matthew 5:21–26)

57 And why don't you judge for yourselves what is
right? 58 Make every effort to reconcile with your adversary
while you are on your way to the magistrate. Otherwise, he
may drag you off to the judge, and the judge may hand you
over to the officer, and the officer may throw you into
prison. 59 I tell you, you will not get out until you have paid
the very last penny." [78]

Luke 13

A Call to Repentance

(Joel 1:13–20; Amos 5:4–15; Zephaniah 2:1–3)

1 At that time some of those present told Jesus about the
Galileans whose blood Pilate had mixed with their
sacrifices. 2 To this He replied, "Do you think that these
Galileans were worse sinners than all the other Galileans,
because they suffered this way? 3 No, I tell you. But unless
you repent, you too will all perish. 4 Or those eighteen who
were killed when the tower of Siloam collapsed on them: Do
you think that they were more sinful than all the others

---

72. Or *a single cubit to his height*; a cubit was approximately 18 inches or 45 centimeters.
73. NE and Tischendorf *Consider the lilies: They do not spin or weave.*
74. BYZ and TR *God's*; see Matthew 6:33.
75. That is, between nine at night and three in the morning
76. BYZ and TR include *he would have stayed awake, and*
77. See Micah 7:6.
78. Greek *lepton*; that is, a Jewish coin of bronze or copper worth about 1-128 of a denarius

living in Jerusalem?[5] No, I tell you. But unless you repent,
you too will all perish."

The Parable of the Barren Fig Tree

(Isaiah 5:1–7)

[6] Then Jesus told this parable: "A man had a fig tree that was
planted in his vineyard. He went to look for fruit on it but
did not find any.[7] So he said to the keeper of the vineyard,
'Look, for the past three years I have come to search for fruit
on this fig tree and haven't found any. Therefore cut it
down! Why should it use up the soil?'"[79]

[8] 'Sir,' the man replied, 'leave it alone again this year, until I
dig around it and fertilize it.[9] If it bears fruit next year, fine.
But if not, you can cut it down.'"

Jesus Heals a Disabled Woman

[10] One Sabbath Jesus was teaching in one of the
synagogues,[11] and a woman there had been disabled by a
spirit for eighteen years. She was hunched over and could
not stand up straight.[12] When Jesus saw her, He called her
over and said, "Woman, you are set free from your
disability."[13] Then He placed His hands on her, and
immediately she straightened up and began to glorify God.

[14] But the synagogue leader was indignant that Jesus had
healed on the Sabbath. "There are six days for work," he told
the crowd. "So come and be healed on those days and not on
the Sabbath."

[15] "You hypocrites!" the Lord replied. "Does not each of you
on the Sabbath untie his ox or donkey from the stall and lead
it to water?[16] Then should not this daughter of Abraham,
whom Satan has kept bound for eighteen long years, be
released from her bondage on the Sabbath day?"

[17] When Jesus said this, all His adversaries were humiliated.
And the whole crowd rejoiced at all the glorious things He
was doing.

The Parable of the Mustard Seed

(Matthew 13:31–32; Mark 4:30–34)

[18] Then Jesus asked, "What is the kingdom of God like? To
what can I compare it?[19] It is like a mustard seed that a man
tossed into his garden. It grew and became a tree, and the
birds of the air nested in its branches."

The Parable of the Leaven

(Matthew 13:33)

[20] Again He asked, "To what can I compare the kingdom of
God?[21] It is like leaven that a woman took and mixed into
three measures of flour, until all of it was leavened."

The Narrow Door

(Matthew 7:13–14)

[22] Then Jesus traveled throughout the towns and villages,
teaching as He made His way toward Jerusalem.[23] "Lord,"
someone asked Him, "will only a few people be saved?"

Jesus answered,[24] "Make every effort to enter through the
narrow door. For many, I tell you, will try to enter and will
not be able.[25] After the master of the house gets up and shuts
the door, you will stand outside knocking and saying, 'Lord,
open the door for us.'

But he will reply, 'I do not know where you are from.'

[26] Then you will say, 'We ate and drank with you, and you
taught in our streets.'

[27] And he will answer, 'I tell you, I do not know where you
are from. Depart from me, all you evildoers.'

[28] There will be weeping and gnashing of teeth when you see
Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, and all the prophets in the kingdom
of God, but you yourselves are thrown out.[29] People will
come from east and west and north and south, and will
recline at the table in the kingdom of God.[30] And indeed,
some who are last will be first, and some who are first will
be last."

Lament over Jerusalem

(Matthew 23:37–39)

[31] At that very hour, some Pharisees came to Jesus and told
Him, "Leave this place and get away, because Herod wants
to kill You."

[32] But Jesus replied, "Go tell that fox, 'Look, I will keep
driving out demons and healing people today and tomorrow,
and on the third day I will reach My goal.'[33] Nevertheless, I
must keep going today and tomorrow and the next day, for it
is not admissible for a prophet to perish outside of
Jerusalem.

[34] O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, who kills the prophets and stones
those sent to her, how often I have longed to gather your
children together as a hen gathers her chicks under her
wings, but you were unwilling![35] Look, your house is left to
you desolate. And I tell you that you will not see Me again
until you say, 'Blessed is He who comes in the name of the
Lord.'"[80]

Luke 14

Jesus Heals a Man with Dropsy

[1] One Sabbath, Jesus went to eat in the home of a leading
Pharisee, and those in attendance were watching Him
closely.[2] Right there before Him was a man with dropsy.[3] So
Jesus asked the experts in the law and the Pharisees, "Is it
lawful to heal on the Sabbath or not?"

[4] But they remained silent.

Then Jesus took hold of the man, healed him, and sent him
on his way.[5] And He asked them, "Which of you whose son
or ox falls into a pit on the Sabbath day will not immediately
pull him out?"[81]

[6] And they were unable to answer these questions.

The Parable of the Guests

[7] When Jesus noticed how the guests chose the places of
honor, He told them a parable:[8] "When you are invited to a
wedding banquet, do not sit in the place of honor, in case
someone more distinguished than you has been
invited.[9] Then the host who invited both of you will come
and tell you, 'Give this man your seat.' And in humiliation,
you will have to take the last place.

[10] But when you are invited, go and sit in the last place, so
that your host will come and tell you, 'Friend, move up to a
better place.' Then you will be honored in front of everyone
at the table with you.[82][11] For everyone who exalts himself
will be humbled, and the one who humbles himself will be
exalted."

---

79. SBL, NE, WH *Cut it down!*
80. Psalm 118:26
81. TR *donkey*
82. See Proverbs 25:7.

12 Then Jesus said to the man who had invited Him, "When
you host a dinner or a banquet, do not invite your friends or
brothers or relatives or rich neighbors. Otherwise, they may
invite you in return, and you will be repaid. 13 But when you
host a banquet, invite the poor, the crippled, the lame, and
the blind, 14 and you will be blessed. Since they cannot repay
you, you will be repaid at the resurrection of the righteous."

The Parable of the Banquet

(Matthew 22:1–14)

15 When one of those reclining with Him heard this, he said
to Jesus, "Blessed is everyone who will eat at the feast in the
kingdom of God." [83]

16 But Jesus replied, "A certain man prepared a great banquet
and invited many guests. 17 When it was time for the banquet,
he sent his servant to tell those who had been invited,
'Come, for everything is now ready.'

18 But one after another they all began to make excuses. The
first one said, 'I have bought a field, and I need to go see it.
Please excuse me.'

19 Another said, 'I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I am
going to try them out. Please excuse me.'

20 Still another said, 'I have married a wife, so I cannot
come.'

21 The servant returned and reported all this to his master.
Then the owner of the house became angry and said to his
servant, 'Go out quickly into the streets and alleys of the
city, and bring in the poor, the crippled, the blind, and the
lame.'

22 'Sir,' the servant replied, 'what you ordered has been done,
and there is still room.'

23 So the master told his servant, 'Go out to the highways and
hedges and compel them to come in, so that my house will
be full. 24 For I tell you, not one of those men who were
invited will taste my banquet.'"

The Cost of Discipleship

(Matthew 8:18–22; Luke 9:57–62; John 6:59–66)

25 Now large crowds were traveling with Jesus, and He
turned and said to them, 26 "If anyone comes to Me and does
not hate his father and mother and wife and children and
brothers and sisters—yes, even his own life—he cannot be
My disciple. 27 And whoever does not carry his cross and
follow Me cannot be My disciple.

28 Which of you, wishing to build a tower, does not first sit
down and count the cost to see if he has the resources to
complete it? 29 Otherwise, if he lays the foundation and is
unable to finish the work, everyone who sees it will ridicule
him, 30 saying, 'This man could not finish what he started to
build.'

31 Or what king on his way to war with another king will not
first sit down and consider whether he can engage with ten
thousand men the one coming against him with twenty
thousand? 32 And if he is unable, he will send a delegation
while the other king is still far off, to ask for terms of peace.

33 In the same way, any one of you who does not give up
everything he has cannot be My disciple.

Good Salt

(Matthew 5:13–16; Mark 9:49–50)

34 Salt is good, but if the salt loses its savor, with what will it
be seasoned? 35 It is fit neither for the soil nor for the manure
pile, and it is thrown out.

He who has ears to hear, let him hear."

Luke 15

The Parable of the Lost Sheep

(Matthew 18:10–14)

1 Now all the tax collectors and sinners were gathering
around to listen to Jesus. 2 So the Pharisees and scribes began
to grumble: "This man welcomes sinners and eats with
them."

3 Then Jesus told them this parable: 4 "What man among you,
if he has a hundred sheep and loses one of them, does not
leave the ninety-nine in the pasture and go after the one that
is lost, until he finds it? 5 And when he finds it, he joyfully
puts it on his shoulders, 6 comes home, and calls together his
friends and neighbors to tell them, 'Rejoice with me, for I
have found my lost sheep!' 7 I tell you that in the same way
there will be more joy in heaven over one sinner who
repents than over ninety-nine righteous ones who do not
need to repent.

The Parable of the Lost Coin

8 Or what woman who has ten silver coins and loses one of
them does not light a lamp, sweep her house, and search
carefully until she finds it? [84] 9 And when she finds it, she calls
together her friends and neighbors to say, 'Rejoice with me,
for I have found my lost coin.' 10 In the same way, I tell you,
there is joy in the presence of God's angels over one sinner
who repents."

The Parable of the Prodigal Son

(Deuteronomy 21:18–21)

11 Then Jesus said, "There was a man who had two
sons. 12 The younger son said to him, 'Father, give me my
share of the estate.' So he divided his property between
them.

13 After a few days, the younger son got everything together
and journeyed to a distant country, where he squandered his
wealth in wild living.

14 After he had spent all he had, a severe famine swept
through that country, and he began to be in need. 15 So he
went and hired himself out to a citizen of that country, who
sent him into his fields to feed the pigs. 16 He longed to fill his
belly with the pods the pigs were eating, but no one would
give him a thing.

17 Finally he came to his senses and said, 'How many of my
father's hired servants have plenty of food, but here I am,
starving to death! 18 I will get up and go back to my father
and say to him, "Father, I have sinned against heaven and
against you. 19 I am no longer worthy to be called your son.
Make me like one of your hired servants."'

20 So he got up and went to his father. But while he was still
in the distance, his father saw him and was filled with
compassion. He ran to his son, embraced him, and kissed
him.

---

83. Literally *who will eat bread*
84. Greek *ten drachmas*, each worth about a day's wages

21 The son declared, ‘Father, I have sinned against heaven
and against you. I am no longer worthy to be called your
son.’[85]
22 But the father said to his servants, ‘Quick! Bring the best
robe and put it on him. Put a ring on his finger and sandals
on his feet. 23 Bring the fattened calf and kill it. Let us feast
and celebrate. 24 For this son of mine was dead and is alive
again! He was lost and is found!’ So they began to celebrate.
25 Meanwhile the older son was in the field, and as he
approached the house, he heard music and dancing. 26 So he
called one of the servants and asked what was going on.
27 ‘Your brother has returned,’ he said, ‘and your father has
killed the fattened calf, because he has him back safe and
sound.’
28 The older son became angry and refused to go in. So his
father came out and pleaded with him.
29 But he answered his father, ‘Look, all these years I have
served you and never disobeyed a commandment of yours.
Yet you never gave me even a young goat so I could
celebrate with my friends. 30 But when this son of yours
returns from squandering your wealth with prostitutes, you
kill the fattened calf for him!’
31 ‘Son, you are always with me,’ the father said, ‘and all that
is mine is yours. 32 But it was fitting to celebrate and be glad,
because this brother of yours was dead and is alive again; he
was lost and is found.’”

Luke 16

The Parable of the Shrewd Manager

1 Jesus also said to His disciples, “There was a rich man
whose manager was accused of wasting his possessions. 2 So
he called him in to ask, ‘What is this I hear about you? Turn
in an account of your management, for you cannot be
manager any longer.’
3 The manager said to himself, ‘What shall I do, now that my
master is taking away my position? I am too weak to dig and
too ashamed to beg. 4 I know what I will do so that after my
removal from management, people will welcome me into
their homes.’
5 And he called in each one of his master’s debtors. ‘How
much do you owe my master?’ he asked the first.
6 ‘A hundred measures of olive oil,’ he answered.
‘Take your bill,’ said the manager, ‘sit down quickly, and
write fifty.’[86]
7 Then he asked another, ‘And how much do you owe?’
‘A hundred measures of wheat,’ he replied.
‘Take your bill and write eighty,’ he told him.[87]
8 The master commended the dishonest manager because he
had acted shrewdly. For the sons of this age are more shrewd
in dealing with their own kind than are the sons of light. 9 I
tell you, use worldly wealth to make friends for yourselves
so that when it is gone, they will welcome you into eternal
dwellings.
10 Whoever is faithful with very little will also be faithful
with much, and whoever is dishonest with very little will
also be dishonest with much. 11 So if you have not been
faithful with worldly wealth, who will entrust you with true
riches? 12 And if you have not been faithful with the
belongings of another, who will give you belongings of your
own?
13 No servant can serve two masters. Either he will hate the
one and love the other, or he will be devoted to the one and
despise the other. You cannot serve both God and money.”

The Law and the Prophets

14 The Pharisees, who were lovers of money, heard all of this
and were scoffing at Jesus. 15 So He said to them, “You are
the ones who justify yourselves before men, but God knows
your hearts. For what is prized among men is detestable
before God.
16 The Law and the Prophets were proclaimed until John.
Since that time, the gospel of the kingdom of God is being
preached, and everyone is forcing his way into it.[88] 17 But it is
easier for heaven and earth to pass away than for a single
stroke of a pen to drop out of the Law.
18 Anyone who divorces his wife and marries another woman
commits adultery, and he who marries a divorced woman
commits adultery.

The Rich Man and Lazarus

(John 5:39–47)

19 Now there was a rich man dressed in purple and fine linen,
who lived each day in joyous splendor. 20 And a beggar
named Lazarus lay at his gate, covered with sores 21 and
longing to be fed with the crumbs that fell from the rich
man’s table. Even the dogs came and licked his sores.
22 One day the beggar died and was carried by the angels to
Abraham’s side. And the rich man also died and was
buried.[89] 23 In Hades, where he was in torment, he looked up
and saw Abraham from afar, with Lazarus by his side.
24 So he cried out, ‘Father Abraham, have mercy on me and
send Lazarus to dip the tip of his finger in water and cool my
tongue. For I am in agony in this fire.’
25 But Abraham answered, ‘Child, remember that during your
lifetime you received your good things, while Lazarus
received bad things. But now he is comforted here, while
you are in agony. 26 And besides all this, a great chasm has
been fixed between us and you, so that even those who wish
cannot cross from here to you, nor can anyone cross from
there to us.’
27 ‘Then I beg you, father,’ he said, ‘send Lazarus to my
father’s house, 28 for I have five brothers. Let him warn them,
so that they will not also end up in this place of torment.’
29 But Abraham replied, ‘They have Moses and the Prophets;
let your brothers listen to them.’
30 ‘No, father Abraham,’ he said, ‘but if someone is sent to
them from the dead, they will repent.’
31 Then Abraham said to him, ‘If they do not listen to Moses
and the Prophets, they will not be persuaded even if
someone rises from the dead.’”

---

85. WH includes *Make me like one of your hired servants*; see verse 19.
86. Greek *‘A hundred baths of oil’*; that is, approximately 870 gallons or 3,300 liters
87. Greek *‘A hundred cors of wheat’*; that is, approximately 1,000 bushels or 35,000 liters (probably about 30 tons or 27 metric tons of wheat)
88. Or *everyone is urged to enter into it*
89. Greek *into Abraham’s bosom*; similarly in verse 23

Luke 17

Temptations and Trespasses

(Matthew 18:6–9; Mark 9:42–48)

1 Jesus said to His disciples, "It is inevitable that stumbling
blocks will come, but woe to the one through whom they
come! 2 It would be better for him to have a millstone hung
around his neck and to be thrown into the sea than to cause
one of these little ones to stumble.

3 Watch yourselves. If your brother sins, rebuke him; and if
he repents, forgive him. 4 Even if he sins against you seven
times in a day, and seven times returns to say, 'I repent,' you
must forgive him."

The Power of Faith

(Matthew 17:19–20)

5 The apostles said to the Lord, "Increase our faith!"

6 And the Lord answered, "If you have faith the size of a
mustard seed, you can say to this mulberry tree, 'Be
uprooted and planted in the sea,' and it will obey you.

7 Which of you whose servant comes in from plowing or
shepherding in the field will say to him, 'Come at once and
sit down to eat'? 8 Instead, won't he tell him, 'Prepare my
meal and dress yourself to serve me while I eat and drink,
and afterward you may eat and drink'? 9 Does he thank the
servant because he did what he was told? 10 So you also,
when you have done everything commanded of you, should
say, 'We are unworthy servants; we have only done our
duty.'"

The Ten Lepers

(2 Kings 5:1–14)

11 While Jesus was on His way to Jerusalem, He was passing
between Samaria and Galilee. 12 As He entered one of the
villages, He was met by ten lepers. They stood at a
distance[90] 13 and raised their voices, shouting, "Jesus, Master,
have mercy on us!"

14 When Jesus saw them, He said, "Go, show yourselves to
the priests." And as they were on their way, they were
cleansed.[91]

15 When one of them saw that he was healed, he came back,
praising God in a loud voice. 16 He fell facedown at Jesus' feet
in thanksgiving to Him—and he was a Samaritan.

17 "Were not all ten cleansed?" Jesus asked. "Where then are
the other nine? 18 Was no one found except this foreigner to
return and give glory to God?"

19 Then Jesus said to him, "Rise and go; your faith has made
you well!"[92]

The Coming of the Kingdom

(Genesis 19:24–29)

20 When asked by the Pharisees when the kingdom of God
would come, Jesus replied, "The kingdom of God will not
come with observable signs. 21 Nor will people say, 'Look,
here it is,' or 'There it is.' For you see, the kingdom of God is
in your midst."[93]

22 Then He said to the disciples, "The time is coming when
you will long to see one of the days of the Son of Man, but
you will not see it. 23 People will tell you, 'Look, there He is!'
or 'Look, here He is!' Do not go out or chase after them. 24 For
just as the lightning flashes and lights up the sky from one
end to the other, so will be the Son of Man in His day. 25 But
first He must suffer many things and be rejected by this
generation.

26 Just as it was in the days of Noah, so also will it be in the
days of the Son of Man: 27 People were eating and drinking,
marrying and being given in marriage, up to the day Noah
entered the ark. Then the flood came and destroyed them all.

28 It was the same in the days of Lot: People were eating and
drinking, buying and selling, planting and building. 29 But on
the day Lot left Sodom, fire and sulfur rained down from
heaven and destroyed them all.

30 It will be just like that on the day the Son of Man is
revealed. 31 On that day, let no one on the housetop come
down to retrieve his possessions. Likewise, let no one in the
field return for anything he has left behind. 32 Remember
Lot's wife! 33 Whoever tries to save his life will lose it, but
whoever loses his life will preserve it. 34 I tell you, on that
night two people will be in one bed: one will be taken and
the other left. 35 Two women will be grinding grain together:
one will be taken and the other left."[94]

37 "Where, Lord?" they asked.

Jesus answered, "Wherever there is a carcass, there the
vultures will gather."

Luke 18

The Parable of the Persistent Widow

1 Then Jesus told them a parable about their need to pray at
all times and not lose heart: 2 "In a certain town there was a
judge who neither feared God nor respected men. 3 And there
was a widow in that town who kept appealing to him, 'Give
me justice against my adversary.'

4 For a while he refused, but later he said to himself, 'Though
I neither fear God nor respect men, 5 yet because this widow
keeps pestering me, I will give her justice. Otherwise, she
will wear me out with her perpetual requests.'"

6 And the Lord said, "Listen to the words of the unjust
judge. 7 Will not God bring about justice for His elect who cry
out to Him day and night? Will He delay in helping them? 8 I
tell you, He will promptly carry out justice on their behalf.
Nevertheless, when the Son of Man comes, will He find faith
on earth?"

The Pharisee and the Tax Collector

9 To some who trusted in their own righteousness and viewed
others with contempt, He also told this parable: 10 "Two men
went up to the temple to pray. One was a Pharisee and the
other a tax collector. 11 The Pharisee stood by himself and
prayed, 'God, I thank You that I am not like other men—
swindlers, evildoers, adulterers—or even like this tax
collector. [95] 12 I fast twice a week and pay tithes of all that I
acquire.'

13 But the tax collector stood at a distance, unwilling even to
lift up his eyes to heaven. Instead, he beat his breast and

---

90. A *leper* was one afflicted with a skin disease. See Leviticus 13.
91. See Leviticus 14:1–32.
92. Or *has saved you*
93. Or *within you* or *within your grasp*
94. TR includes *36Two men will be in the field. One will be taken and the other left*; see Matthew 24:40.
95. Or *stood and prayed to himself*

said, ‘God, have mercy on me, a sinner!’[14] I tell you, this man, rather than the Pharisee, went home justified. For everyone who exalts himself will be humbled, but the one who humbles himself will be exalted.”

Jesus Blesses the Children

(Matthew 19:13–15; Mark 10:13–16)

[15] Now people were even bringing their babies to Jesus for Him to place His hands on them. And when the disciples saw this, they rebuked those who brought them.

[16] But Jesus called the children to Him and said, “Let the little children come to Me, and do not hinder them! For the kingdom of God belongs to such as these.[17] Truly I tell you, anyone who does not receive the kingdom of God like a little child will never enter it.”

The Rich Young Ruler

(Matthew 19:16–30; Mark 10:17–31)

[18] Then a certain ruler asked Him, “Good Teacher, what must I do to inherit eternal life?”

[19] “Why do you call Me good?” Jesus replied. “No one is good except God alone.[20] You know the commandments: ‘Do not commit adultery, do not murder, do not steal, do not bear false witness, honor your father and mother.’”[96]

[21] “All these I have kept from my youth,” he said.

[22] On hearing this, Jesus told him, “You still lack one thing: Sell everything you own and give to the poor, and you will have treasure in heaven. Then come, follow Me.”

[23] But when the ruler heard this, he became very sad, because he was extremely wealthy.

[24] Seeing the man’s sadness, Jesus said, “How hard it is for the rich to enter the kingdom of God![97][25] Indeed, it is easier for a camel to pass through the eye of a needle than for a rich man to enter the kingdom of God.”

[26] Those who heard this asked, “Who then can be saved?”

[27] But Jesus said, “What is impossible with man is possible with God.”

[28] “Look,” said Peter, “we have left all we had to follow You.”[98]

[29] “Truly I tell you,” Jesus replied, “no one who has left home or wife or brothers or parents or children for the sake of the kingdom of God[30] will fail to receive many times more in this age—and in the age to come, eternal life.”

The Third Prediction of the Passion

(Matthew 20:17–19; Mark 10:32–34)

[31] Then Jesus took the Twelve aside and said to them, “Look, we are going up to Jerusalem, and everything the prophets have written about the Son of Man will be fulfilled.[32] He will be delivered over to the Gentiles and will be mocked and insulted and spit upon.[33] They will flog Him and kill Him, and on the third day He will rise again.”

[34] But the disciples did not understand any of these things. The meaning was hidden from them, and they did not comprehend what He was saying.

Jesus Heals a Blind Beggar

(Matthew 20:29–34; Mark 10:46–52)

[35] As Jesus drew near to Jericho, a blind man was sitting beside the road, begging.[36] When he heard the crowd going by, he asked what was happening.

[37] “Jesus of Nazareth is passing by,” they told him.

[38] So he called out, “Jesus, Son of David, have mercy on me!”

[39] Those who led the way admonished him to be silent, but he cried out all the louder, “Son of David, have mercy on me!”

[40] Jesus stopped and directed that the man be brought to Him. When he had come near, Jesus asked him,[41] “What do you want Me to do for you?”

“Lord,” he said, “let me see again.”

[42] “Receive your sight!” Jesus replied. “Your faith has healed you.”[43] Immediately he received his sight and followed Jesus, glorifying God. And all the people, when they saw it, gave praise to God.

Luke 19

Jesus and Zacchaeus

(Numbers 5:5–10)

[1] Then Jesus entered Jericho and was passing through.[2] And there was a man named Zacchaeus, a chief tax collector, who was very wealthy.[3] He was trying to see who Jesus was, but could not see over the crowd because he was small in stature.[4] So he ran on ahead and climbed a sycamore tree to see Him, since Jesus was about to pass that way.

[5] When Jesus came to that place, He looked up and said, “Zacchaeus, hurry down, for I must stay at your house today.”

[6] So Zacchaeus hurried down and welcomed Him joyfully.[7] And all who saw this began to grumble, saying, “He has gone to be the guest of a sinful man!”

[8] But Zacchaeus stood up and said to the Lord, “Look, Lord, half of my possessions I give to the poor, and if I have cheated anyone, I will repay it fourfold.”

[9] Jesus said to him, “Today salvation has come to this house, because this man too is a son of Abraham.[10] For the Son of Man came to seek and to save the lost.”

The Parable of the Ten Minas

(Matthew 25:14–30)

[11] While the people were listening to this, Jesus proceeded to tell them a parable, because He was near Jerusalem and they thought the kingdom of God would appear imminently.[12] So He said, “A man of noble birth went to a distant country to lay claim to his kingship and then return.[13] Beforehand, he called ten of his servants and gave them ten minas. ‘Conduct business with this until I return,’ he said.[99]

[14] But his subjects hated him and sent a delegation after him to say, ‘We do not want this man to rule over us.’

[15] When he returned from procuring his kingship, he summoned the servants to whom he had given the money, to find out what each one had earned.

[16] The first servant came forward and said, ‘Master, your mina has produced ten more minas.’

---

96. Exodus 20:12–16; Deuteronomy 5:16–20
97. Literally *Seeing that he had become sorrowful*; SBL, NE, and WH *Seeing him*
98. Literally *left our own*; BYZ and TR *left all*
99. That is, he gave each servant one mina. A mina was most likely a silver coin worth a hundred drachmas, that is, about a hundred days’ wages.

17 His master replied, ‘Well done, good servant! Because you
have been faithful in a very small matter, you shall have
authority over ten cities.’
18 The second servant came and said, ‘Master, your mina has
made five minas.’
19 And to this one he said, ‘You shall have authority over five
cities.’
20 Then another servant came and said, ‘Master, here is your
mina, which I have laid away in a piece of cloth.[100] 21 For I
was afraid of you, because you are a harsh man. You
withdraw what you did not deposit and reap what you did
not sow.’
22 His master replied, ‘You wicked servant, I will judge you
by your own words. So you knew that I am a harsh man,
withdrawing what I did not deposit and reaping what I did
not sow? 23 Why then did you not deposit my money in the
bank, and upon my return I could have collected it with
interest?’
24 Then he told those standing by, ‘Take the mina from him
and give it to the one who has ten minas.’
25 ‘Master,’ they said, ‘he already has ten!’
26 He replied, ‘I tell you that everyone who has will be given
more; but the one who does not have, even what he has will
be taken away from him. 27 And these enemies of mine who
were unwilling for me to rule over them, bring them here
and slay them in front of me.’”

The Triumphal Entry

(Zechariah 9:9–13; Matthew 21:1–11; Mark 11:1–11; John 12:12–19)

28 After Jesus had said this, He went on ahead, going up to
Jerusalem.
29 As He approached Bethphage and Bethany at the Mount of
Olives, He sent out two of His disciples, 30 saying, “Go into
the village ahead of you, and as you enter it, you will find a
colt tied there, on which no one has ever sat. Untie it and
bring it here. 31 If anyone asks, ‘Why are you untying it?’ tell
him, ‘The Lord needs it.’”
32 So those who were sent went out and found it just as Jesus
had told them. 33 As they were untying the colt, its owners
asked, “Why are you untying the colt?”
34 “The Lord needs it,” they answered. 35 Then they led the
colt to Jesus, threw their cloaks over it, and put Jesus on it.
36 As He rode along, the people spread their cloaks on the
road. 37 And as He approached the descent from the Mount of
Olives, the whole multitude of disciples began to praise God
joyfully in a loud voice for all the miracles they had seen:
38 “Blessed is the King who comes in the name of the Lord!”
“Peace in heaven and glory in the highest!”[101] [102]
39 But some of the Pharisees in the crowd said to Him,
“Teacher, rebuke Your disciples!”
40 “I tell you,” He answered, “if they remain silent, the very
stones will cry out.”

Jesus Weeps over Jerusalem

(Isaiah 29:1–16)

41 As Jesus approached Jerusalem and saw the city, He wept
over it 42 and said, “If only you had known on this day what
would bring you peace! But now it is hidden from your
eyes. 43 For the days will come upon you when your enemies
will barricade you and surround you and hem you in on
every side. 44 They will level you to the ground—you and the
children within your walls. They will not leave one stone on
another, because you did not recognize the time of your
visitation from God.”[103]

Jesus Cleanses the Temple

(Matthew 21:12–17; Mark 11:15–19; John 2:12–25)

45 Then Jesus entered the temple courts and began to drive
out those who were selling there.[104] 46 He declared to them,
“It is written: ‘My house will be a house of prayer.’ But you
have made it ‘a den of robbers.’”[105] [106]
47 Jesus was teaching at the temple every day, but the chief
priests, scribes, and leaders of the people were intent on
killing Him. 48 Yet they could not find a way to do so, because
all the people hung on His words.

Luke 20

Jesus’ Authority Challenged

(Matthew 21:23–27; Mark 11:27–33)

1 One day as Jesus was teaching the people in the temple
courts and proclaiming the gospel, the chief priests and
scribes, together with the elders, came up to Him. [107] 2 “Tell
us,” they said, “by what authority are You doing these
things, and who gave You this authority?”
3 “I will also ask you a question,” Jesus replied. “Tell
Me: 4 John’s baptism—was it from heaven, or from men?”
5 They deliberated among themselves and said, “If we say,
‘From heaven,’ He will ask, ‘Why did you not believe
him?’ 6 But if we say, ‘From men,’ all the people will stone us,
for they are convinced that John was a prophet.”
7 So they answered that they did not know where it was
from.
8 And Jesus replied, “Neither will I tell you by what authority
I am doing these things.”

The Parable of the Wicked Tenants

(Matthew 21:33–46; Mark 12:1–12)

9 Then He proceeded to tell the people this parable: “A man
planted a vineyard, rented it out to some tenants, and went
away for a long time. 10 At harvest time, he sent a servant to
the tenants to collect his share of the fruit of the vineyard.
But the tenants beat the servant and sent him away empty-
handed.
11 So he sent another servant, but they beat him and treated
him shamefully, sending him away empty-handed.
12 Then he sent a third, but they wounded him and threw
him out.

---

100. Greek *soudariō*
101. Psalm 118:26
102. See Psalm 148:1.
103. Literally *your visitation*
104. Literally *the temple*
105. Isaiah 56:7
106. Jeremiah 7:11
107. Literally *the temple*

13 ‘What shall I do?’ asked the owner of the vineyard. ‘I will
send my beloved son. Perhaps they will respect him.’
14 But when the tenants saw the son, they discussed it among
themselves and said, ‘This is the heir. Let us kill him, and the
inheritance will be ours.’15 So they threw him out of the
vineyard and killed him.
What then will the owner of the vineyard do to them?16 He
will come and kill those tenants and give the vineyard to
others.”
And when the people heard this, they said, “May such a
thing never happen!”
17 But Jesus looked directly at them and said, “Then what is
the meaning of that which is written:
‘The stone the builders rejected
has become the cornerstone’?[108]
18 Everyone who falls on this stone will be broken to pieces,
but he on whom it falls will be crushed.”

Paying Taxes to Caesar

(Matthew 22:15–22; Mark 12:13–17)

19 When the scribes and chief priests realized that Jesus had
spoken this parable against them, they sought to arrest Him
that very hour. But they were afraid of the people.
20 So they watched Him closely and sent spies who pretended
to be sincere. They were hoping to catch Him in His words
in order to hand Him over to the rule and authority of the
governor.21 “Teacher,” they inquired, “we know that You
speak and teach correctly. You show no partiality but teach
the way of God in accordance with the truth.22 Is it lawful for
us to pay taxes to Caesar or not?”
23 But Jesus saw through their duplicity and said to
them,24 “Show Me a denarius. Whose image and inscription
are on it?”
“Caesar’s,” they answered.[109]
25 So Jesus told them, “Give to Caesar what is Caesar’s, and
to God what is God’s.”
26 And they were unable to trap Him in His words before the
people. And amazed at His answer, they fell silent.

The Sadducees and the Resurrection

(Matthew 22:23–33; Mark 12:18–27)

27 Then some of the Sadducees, who say there is no
resurrection, came to question Him.28 “Teacher,” they said,
“Moses wrote for us that if a man’s brother dies and leaves a
wife but no children, the man is to marry his brother’s
widow and raise up offspring for him.[110]29 Now there were
seven brothers. The first one married a wife but died
childless.30 Then the second[111]31 and the third married the
widow, and in the same way all seven died, leaving no
children.32 And last of all, the woman died.33 So then, in the
resurrection, whose wife will she be? For all seven were
married to her.”
34 Jesus answered, “The sons of this age marry and are given
in marriage.35 But those who are considered worthy to share
in the age to come and in the resurrection from the dead will
neither marry nor be given in marriage.36 In fact, they can no
longer die, because they are like the angels. And since they
are sons of the resurrection, they are sons of God.
37 Even Moses demonstrates that the dead are raised, in the
passage about the burning bush. For he calls the Lord ‘the
God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of
Jacob.’[112]38 He is not the God of the dead, but of the living,
for to Him all are alive.”
39 Some of the scribes answered, “Teacher, You have spoken
well!”40 And they did not dare to question Him any further.

Whose Son Is the Christ?

(Matthew 22:41–46; Mark 12:35–37)

41 Then Jesus declared, “How can it be said that the Christ is
the Son of David?42 For David himself says in the book of
Psalms:
‘The Lord said to my Lord,
“Sit at My right hand
43 until I make Your enemies
a footstool for Your feet.”’[113]
44 Thus David calls Him ‘Lord.’ So how can He be David’s
son?”

Beware of the Scribes

(Mark 12:38–40)

45 In the hearing of all the people, Jesus said to His
disciples,46 “Beware of the scribes. They like to walk around
in long robes, and they love the greetings in the
marketplaces, the chief seats in the synagogues, and the
places of honor at banquets.47 They defraud widows of their
houses, and for a show make lengthy prayers. These men
will receive greater condemnation.”[114]

Luke 21

The Poor Widow’s Offering

(Mark 12:41–44)

1 Then Jesus looked up and saw the rich putting their gifts
into the treasury,2 and He saw a poor widow put in two
small copper coins.[115]
3 “Truly I tell you,” He said, “this poor widow has put in
more than all the others.4 For they all contributed out of
their surplus, but she out of her poverty has put in all she
had to live on.”

Temple Destruction and Other Signs

(Matthew 24:1–8; Mark 13:1–8)

5 As some of the disciples were remarking how the temple
was adorned with beautiful stones and consecrated gifts,
Jesus said,6 “As for what you see here, the time will come
when not one stone will be left on another; every one will be
thrown down.”
7 “Teacher,” they asked, “when will these things happen?
And what will be the sign that they are about to take place?”
8 Jesus answered, “See to it that you are not deceived. For
many will come in My name, claiming, ‘I am He,’ and, ‘The
time is near.’ Do not follow them.9 When you hear of wars

---

108. Psalm 118:22
109. A denarius was customarily a day’s wage for a laborer; see Matthew 20:2.
110. Deuteronomy 25:5
111. BYZ and TR include *married the widow, and he also died,*
112. Exodus 3:6
113. Psalm 110:1
114. Literally *They devour widows’ houses*
115. Greek *two lepta*; a lepton was a Jewish coin of bronze or copper worth about 1-128 of a denarius.

and rebellions, do not be alarmed. These things must happen first, but the end is not imminent."

Witnessing to All Nations
(Matthew 24:9–14; Mark 13:9–13)

10 Then He told them, "Nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom.11 There will be great earthquakes, famines, and pestilences in various places, along with fearful sights and great signs from heaven.

12 But before all this, they will seize you and persecute you. On account of My name they will deliver you to the synagogues and prisons, and they will bring you before kings and governors.13 This will be your opportunity to serve as witnesses.14 So make up your mind not to worry beforehand how to defend yourselves.15 For I will give you speech and wisdom that none of your adversaries will be able to resist or contradict.

16 You will be betrayed even by parents and brothers and relatives and friends, and some of you will be put to death.17 And you will be hated by everyone because of My name.18 Yet not even a hair of your head will perish.19 By your patient endurance you will gain your souls.

The Destruction of Jerusalem
(Matthew 24:15–25; Mark 13:14–23)

20 But when you see Jerusalem surrounded by armies, you will know that her desolation is near.21 Then let those who are in Judea flee to the mountains, let those in the city get out, and let those in the country stay out of the city.22 For these are the days of vengeance, to fulfill all that is written.

23 How miserable those days will be for pregnant and nursing mothers! For there will be great distress upon the land and wrath against this people.24 They will fall by the edge of the sword and be led captive into all the nations. And Jerusalem will be trodden down by the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles are fulfilled.

The Return of the Son of Man
(Matthew 24:26–31; Mark 13:24–27)

25 There will be signs in the sun and moon and stars, and on the earth dismay among the nations, bewildered by the roaring of the sea and the surging of the waves.26 Men will faint from fear and anxiety over what is coming upon the earth, for the powers of the heavens will be shaken.27 At that time they will see the Son of Man coming in a cloud with power and great glory.[116]28 When these things begin to happen, stand up and lift up your heads, because your redemption is drawing near."

The Lesson of the Fig Tree
(Matthew 24:32–35; Mark 13:28–31)

29 Then Jesus told them a parable: "Look at the fig tree and all the trees.30 When they sprout leaves, you can see for yourselves and know that summer is near.31 So also, when you see these things happening, know that the kingdom of God is near.32 Truly I tell you, this generation will not pass away until all these things have happened.33 Heaven and earth will pass away, but My words will never pass away.

Be Watchful for the Day

34 But watch yourselves, or your hearts will be weighed down by dissipation, drunkenness, and the worries of life—and that day will spring upon you suddenly like a snare.35 For it will come upon all who dwell on the face of all the earth.36 So keep watch at all times, and pray that you may have the strength to escape all that is about to happen and to stand before the Son of Man."

37 Every day Jesus taught at the temple, but every evening He went out to spend the night on the Mount of Olives.38 And early in the morning all the people would come to hear Him at the temple.

Luke 22

The Plot to Kill Jesus
(Matthew 26:1–5; Mark 14:1–2; John 11:45–57)

1 Now the Feast of Unleavened Bread, called the Passover, was approaching,[117]2 and the chief priests and scribes were looking for a way to put Jesus to death, for they feared the people.

Judas Agrees to Betray Jesus
(Matthew 26:14–16; Mark 14:10–11)

3 Then Satan entered Judas Iscariot, who was one of the Twelve.4 And Judas went to discuss with the chief priests and temple officers how he might betray Jesus to them.5 They were delighted and agreed to give him money.6 Judas consented, and began to look for an opportunity to betray Jesus to them in the absence of a crowd.

Preparing the Passover
(Matthew 26:17–19; Mark 14:12–16)

7 Then came the day of Unleavened Bread on which the Passover lamb was to be sacrificed.8 Jesus sent Peter and John, saying, "Go and make preparations for us to eat the Passover."

9 "Where do You want us to prepare it?" they asked.

10 He answered, "When you enter the city, a man carrying a jug of water will meet you. Follow him to the house he enters,11 and say to the owner of that house, 'The Teacher asks: Where is the guest room, where I may eat the Passover with My disciples?'12 And he will show you a large upper room, already furnished. Make preparations there."

13 So they went and found it just as Jesus had told them. And they prepared the Passover.

The Last Supper
(Matthew 26:20–30; Mark 14:17–26; 1 Corinthians 11:17–34)

14 When the hour had come, Jesus reclined at the table with His apostles.15 And He said to them, "I have eagerly desired to eat this Passover with you before My suffering.16 For I tell you that I will not eat it again until it is fulfilled in the kingdom of God."

17 After taking the cup, He gave thanks and said, "Take this and divide it among yourselves.18 For I tell you that I will not drink of the fruit of the vine from now on until the kingdom of God comes."

19 And He took the bread, gave thanks and broke it, and gave it to them, saying, "This is My body, given for you; do this in remembrance of Me."

20 In the same way, after supper He took the cup, saying, "This cup is the new covenant in My blood, which is poured out for you.[118]

---

116. See Daniel 7:13–14.
117. Literally *the feast of the Unleavened*; see Exodus 12:14–20.
118. Some manuscripts end verse 19 after *This is My body* and do not include verse 20.

21 Look! The hand of My betrayer is with Mine on the
table.22 Indeed, the Son of Man will go as it has been
determined, but woe to that man who betrays Him."
23 Then they began to question among themselves which of
them was going to do this.

Who Is the Greatest?

24 A dispute also arose among the disciples as to which of
them should be considered the greatest.25 So Jesus declared,
"The kings of the Gentiles lord it over them, and those in
authority over them call themselves benefactors.26 But you
shall not be like them. Instead, the greatest among you
should be like the youngest, and the one who leads like the
one who serves.27 For who is greater, the one who reclines at
the table or the one who serves? Is it not the one who
reclines? But I am among you as one who serves.
28 You are the ones who have stood by Me in My trials.29 And
I bestow on you a kingdom, just as My Father has bestowed
one on Me,30 so that you may eat and drink at My table in
My kingdom and sit on thrones, judging the twelve tribes of
Israel.

Jesus Predicts Peter's Denial

(Matthew 26:31–35; Mark 14:27–31; John 13:36–38)

31 Simon, Simon, Satan has asked to sift all of you like
wheat.32 But I have prayed for you, Simon, that your faith
will not fail. And when you have turned back, strengthen
your brothers."
33 "Lord," said Peter, "I am ready to go with You even to
prison and to death."
34 But Jesus replied, "I tell you, Peter, the rooster will not
crow today until you have denied three times that you know
Me."
35 Then Jesus asked them, "When I sent you out without
purse or bag or sandals, did you lack anything?"
"Nothing," they answered.
36 "Now, however," He told them, "the one with a purse
should take it, and likewise a bag; and the one without a
sword should sell his cloak and buy one.37 For I tell you that
this Scripture must be fulfilled in Me: 'And He was numbered
with the transgressors.' For what is written about Me is
reaching its fulfillment."[119]
38 So they said, "Look, Lord, here are two swords."
"That is enough," He answered.

Jesus Prays on the Mount of Olives

(Matthew 26:36–46; Mark 14:32–42)

39 Jesus went out as usual to the Mount of Olives, and the
disciples followed Him.40 When He came to the place, He
told them, "Pray that you will not enter into temptation."
41 And He withdrew about a stone's throw beyond them,
where He knelt down and prayed,42 "Father, if You are
willing, take this cup from Me. Yet not My will, but Yours be
done."
43 Then an angel from heaven appeared to Him and
strengthened Him.44 And in His anguish, He prayed more
earnestly, and His sweat became like drops of blood falling
to the ground.[120]
45 When Jesus rose from prayer and returned to the disciples,
He found them asleep, exhausted from sorrow.46 "Why are
you sleeping?" He asked. "Get up and pray so that you will
not enter into temptation."

The Betrayal of Jesus

(Matthew 26:47–56; Mark 14:43–52; John 18:1–14)

47 While He was still speaking, a crowd arrived, led by the
man called Judas, one of the Twelve. He approached Jesus
to kiss Him.48 But Jesus asked him, "Judas, are you betraying
the Son of Man with a kiss?"
49 Those around Jesus saw what was about to happen and
said, "Lord, should we strike with our swords?"50 And one of
them struck the servant of the high priest, cutting off his
right ear.
51 But Jesus answered, "No more of this!" And He touched
the man's ear and healed him.
52 Then Jesus said to the chief priests, temple officers, and
elders who had come for Him, "Have you come out with
swords and clubs as you would against an outlaw?53 Every
day I was with you in the temple courts, and you did not lay
a hand on Me. But this hour belongs to you and to the power
of darkness."[121]

Peter Denies Jesus

(Matthew 26:69–75; Mark 14:66–72; John 18:15–18)

54 Then they seized Jesus, led Him away, and took Him into
the house of the high priest. And Peter followed at a
distance.
55 When those present had kindled a fire in the middle of the
courtyard and sat down together, Peter sat down among
them.56 A servant girl saw him seated in the firelight and
looked intently at him. "This man also was with Him," she
said.
57 But Peter denied it. "Woman, I do not know Him," he said.
58 A short time later, someone else saw him and said, "You
also are one of them."
But Peter said, "Man, I am not."
59 About an hour later, another man insisted, "Certainly this
man was with Him, for he too is a Galilean."
60 "Man, I do not know what you are talking about," Peter
replied.
And immediately, while he was still speaking, the rooster
crowed.61 And the Lord turned and looked at Peter.
Then Peter remembered the word that the Lord had spoken
to him: "Before the rooster crows today, you will deny Me
three times."62 And he went outside and wept bitterly.

The Soldiers Mock Jesus

(Isaiah 50:4–11; Matthew 27:27–31; Mark 15:16–20; John 19:1–15)

63 The men who were holding Jesus began to mock Him and
beat Him.64 They blindfolded Him and kept demanding,
"Prophesy! Who hit You?"[122]65 And they said many other
blasphemous things against Him.

Jesus before the Sanhedrin

(Matthew 26:57–68; Mark 14:53–65; John 18:19–24)

66 At daybreak the council of the elders of the people, both
the chief priests and scribes, met together. They led Jesus

---

119. Isaiah 53:12
120. Some manuscripts do not include verses 43 and 44.
121. Literally *the temple*
122. BYZ and TR include *and were striking Him on the face*.

into their Sanhedrin and said,[123][67] "If You are the Christ, tell us."

Jesus answered, "If I tell you, you will not believe.[68] And if I ask you a question, you will not answer.[69] But from now on the Son of Man will be seated at the right hand of the power of God."[124]

[70] So they all asked, "Are You then the Son of God?"

He replied, "You say that I am."

[71] "Why do we need any more testimony?" they declared. "We have heard it for ourselves from His own lips."

Luke 23

Jesus before Pilate

(Matthew 27:11–14; John 18:28–40)

[1] Then the whole council rose and led Jesus away to Pilate.[2] And they began to accuse Him, saying, "We found this man subverting our nation, forbidding payment of taxes to Caesar, and proclaiming Himself to be Christ, a King."

[3] So Pilate asked Him, "Are You the King of the Jews?"

"You have said so," Jesus replied.

[4] Then Pilate said to the chief priests and the crowds, "I find no basis for a charge against this man."

[5] But they kept insisting, "He stirs up the people all over Judea with His teaching. He began in Galilee and has come all the way here."

Jesus before Herod

[6] When Pilate heard this, he asked if the man was a Galilean.[7] And learning that Jesus was under Herod's jurisdiction, he sent Him to Herod, who himself was in Jerusalem at that time.

[8] When Herod saw Jesus, he was greatly pleased. He had wanted to see Him for a long time, because he had heard about Him and was hoping to see Him perform a miracle.[9] Herod questioned Jesus at great length, but He gave no answer.

[10] Meanwhile, the chief priests and scribes stood there, vehemently accusing Him.[11] And even Herod and his soldiers ridiculed and mocked Him. Dressing Him in a fine robe, they sent Him back to Pilate.

[12] That day Herod and Pilate became friends; before this time they had been enemies.

The Crowd Chooses Barabbas

(Matthew 27:15–23; Mark 15:6–11)

[13] Then Pilate called together the chief priests, the rulers, and the people,[14] and said to them, "You brought me this man as one who was inciting the people to rebellion. I have examined Him here in your presence and found Him not guilty of your charges against Him.[15] Neither has Herod, for he sent Him back to us. As you can see, He has done nothing deserving of death.[16] Therefore I will punish Him and release Him."[125]

[18] But they all cried out in unison: "Away with this man! Release Barabbas to us!"[19] (Barabbas had been imprisoned for an insurrection in the city, and for murder.)

[20] Wanting to release Jesus, Pilate addressed them again,[21] but they kept shouting, "Crucify Him! Crucify Him!"

[22] A third time he said to them, "What evil has this man done? I have found in Him no offense worthy of death. So after I punish Him, I will release Him."

[23] But they were insistent, demanding with loud voices for Jesus to be crucified. And their clamor prevailed.[126][24] So Pilate sentenced that their demand be met.[25] As they had requested, he released the one imprisoned for insurrection and murder, and he handed Jesus over to their will.

The Crucifixion

(Psalm 22:1–31; Matthew 27:32–44; Mark 15:21–32; John 19:16–27)

[26] As the soldiers led Him away, they seized Simon of Cyrene on his way in from the country, and they put the cross on him to carry behind Jesus.

[27] A great number of people followed Him, including women who kept mourning and wailing for Him.[28] But Jesus turned to them and said, "Daughters of Jerusalem, do not weep for Me, but weep for yourselves and for your children.[29] Look, the days are coming when people will say, 'Blessed are the barren women, the wombs that never bore, and breasts that never nursed!'[30] At that time

'they will say to the mountains, "Fall on us!"
and to the hills, "Cover us!"'[127]

[31] For if men do these things while the tree is green, what will happen when it is dry?"

[32] Two others, who were criminals, were also led away to be executed with Jesus.

[33] When they came to the place called The Skull, they crucified Him there, along with the criminals, one on His right and the other on His left.[128]

[34] Then Jesus said, "Father, forgive them, for they do not know what they are doing." And they divided up His garments by casting lots.[129][130]

[35] The people stood watching, and the rulers sneered at Him, saying, "He saved others; let Him save Himself if He is the Christ of God, the Chosen One."[131]

[36] The soldiers also mocked Him and came up to offer Him sour wine.[132][37] "If You are the King of the Jews," they said, "save Yourself!"

[38] Above Him was posted an inscription:

THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.[133]

[39] One of the criminals who hung there heaped abuse on Him. "Are You not the Christ?" he said. "Save Yourself and us!"

---

123. Or *their Council*
124. See Psalm 110:1.
125. BYZ and TR include *17Now Pilate was obligated to release to the people one prisoner at the feast*; see Matthew 27:15 and Mark 15:6.
126. BYZ and TR include *and that of the chief priests*.
127. Hosea 10:8
128. Greek *Kranion*; Vulgate *Calvariae*, rendered in some translations as *Calvary*
129. Some manuscripts do not include *Then Jesus said, "Father... what they are doing."*
130. See Psalm 22:18.
131. See Psalm 22:7.
132. Or *to offer Him wine vinegar*
133. BYZ and TR include *written in Greek, Latin, and Hebrew*; see John 19:20.

40 But the other one rebuked him, saying, “Do you not even
fear God, since you are under the same judgment? 41 We are
punished justly, for we are receiving what our actions
deserve. But this man has done nothing wrong.” 42 Then he
said, “Jesus, remember me when You come into Your
kingdom!” [134]

43 And Jesus said to him, “Truly I tell you, today you will be
with Me in Paradise.”

The Death of Jesus

(Psalm 31:1–24; Matthew 27:45–56; Mark 15:33–41; John 19:28–30)

44 It was now about the sixth hour, and darkness came over
all the land until the ninth hour. [135] 45 The sun was darkened,
and the veil of the temple was torn down the middle. [136]

46 Then Jesus called out in a loud voice, “Father, into Your
hands I commit My Spirit.” And when He had said this, He
breathed His last. [137]

47 When the centurion saw what had happened, he gave
glory to God, saying, “Surely this was a righteous
man.” [138] 48 And when all the people who had gathered for
this spectacle saw what had happened, they returned home
beating their breasts. 49 But all those who knew Jesus,
including the women who had followed Him from Galilee,
stood at a distance watching these things.

The Burial of Jesus

(Isaiah 53:9–12; Matthew 27:57–61; Mark 15:42–47; John 19:38–42)

50 Now there was a Council member named Joseph, a good
and righteous man, 51 who had not consented to their
decision or action. He was from the Judean town of
Arimathea and was waiting for the kingdom of God. 52 He
went to Pilate to ask for the body of Jesus. 53 Then he took it
down, wrapped it in a linen cloth, and placed it in a tomb
cut into the rock, where no one had yet been laid. 54 It was
Preparation Day, and the Sabbath was beginning. [139]

55 The women who had come with Jesus from Galilee
followed, and they saw the tomb and how His body was
placed. 56 Then they returned to prepare spices and perfumes.
And they rested on the Sabbath, according to the
commandment.

Luke 24

The Resurrection

(Matthew 28:1–10; Mark 16:1–8; John 20:1–9)

1 On the first day of the week, very early in the morning, the
women came to the tomb, bringing the spices they had
prepared. [140] 2 They found the stone rolled away from the
tomb, 3 but when they entered, they did not find the body of
the Lord Jesus. 4 While they were puzzling over this, suddenly
two men in radiant apparel stood beside them.

5 As the women bowed their faces to the ground in terror, the
two men asked them, “Why do you look for the living among
the dead? 6 He is not here; He has risen! Remember how He
told you while He was still in Galilee: 7 ‘The Son of Man must
be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified,
and on the third day rise again.’”

8 Then they remembered His words. 9 And when they returned
from the tomb, they reported all these things to the Eleven
and to all the others. 10 It was Mary Magdalene, Joanna, Mary
the mother of James, and the other women with them who
told this to the apostles. 11 But their words seemed like
nonsense to them, and they did not believe the women.

12 Peter, however, got up and ran to the tomb. And after
bending down and seeing only the linen cloths, he went
away, wondering to himself what had happened.

The Road to Emmaus

(Mark 16:12–13)

13 That same day two of them were going to a village called
Emmaus, about seven miles from Jerusalem. [141] 14 They were
talking with each other about everything that had
happened. 15 And as they talked and deliberated, Jesus
Himself came up and walked along with them. 16 But their
eyes were kept from recognizing Him.

17 He asked them, “What are you discussing so intently as
you walk along?”

They stood still, with sadness on their faces. 18 One of them,
named Cleopas, asked Him, “Are You the only visitor to
Jerusalem who does not know the things that have happened
there in recent days?”

19 “What things?” He asked.

“The events involving Jesus of Nazareth,” they answered.
“This man was a prophet, powerful in speech and action
before God and all the people. 20 Our chief priests and rulers
delivered Him up to the sentence of death, and they
crucified Him. 21 But we were hoping He was the One who
would redeem Israel. And besides all this, it is the third day
since these things took place.

22 Furthermore, some of our women astounded us. They were
at the tomb early this morning, 23 but they did not find His
body. They came and told us they had seen a vision of
angels, who said that Jesus was alive. 24 Then some of our
companions went to the tomb and found it just as the
women had described. But Him they did not see.”

25 Then Jesus said to them, “O foolish ones, and slow of heart
to believe all that the prophets have spoken! 26 Was it not
necessary for the Christ to suffer these things and then to
enter His glory?” 27 And beginning with Moses and all the
Prophets, He explained to them what was written in all the
Scriptures about Himself.

28 As they approached the village where they were headed,
He seemed to be going farther. 29 But they pleaded with Him,
“Stay with us, for it is nearly evening and the day is almost
over.”

So He went in to stay with them. 30 While He was reclining at
the table with them, He took bread, spoke a blessing and
broke it, and gave it to them. 31 Then their eyes were opened
and they recognized Jesus—and He disappeared from their
sight.

32 They asked each other, “Were not our hearts burning
within us as He spoke with us on the road and opened the

---

134. BYZ and TR *said to Jesus, “Remember me, Lord,*
135. That is, from noon until three in the afternoon
136. Or *failed* or *was obscured*; BYZ and TR *became dark*
137. Psalm 31:5
138. Or *an innocent man*
139. Or *was about to begin*
140. Literally *But on the first of the Sabbaths,*
141. Greek *being sixty stadia in distance*; that is, approximately 6.9 miles or 11.1 kilometers

Scriptures to us?”[33] And they got up that very hour and returned to Jerusalem.

There they found the Eleven and those with them, gathered together[34] and saying, “The Lord has indeed risen and has appeared to Simon!”

[35] Then the two told what had happened on the road, and how they had recognized Jesus in the breaking of the bread.

Jesus Appears to the Disciples

(John 20:19–23; 1 John 1:1–4)

[36] While they were describing these events, Jesus Himself stood among them and said, “Peace be with you.”[37] But they were startled and frightened, thinking they had seen a spirit.

[38] “Why are you troubled,” Jesus asked, “and why do doubts arise in your hearts?[39] Look at My hands and My feet. It is I Myself. Touch Me and see—for a spirit does not have flesh and bones, as you see I have.”[40] And when He had said this, He showed them His hands and feet.

[41] While they were still in disbelief because of their joy and amazement, He asked them, “Do you have anything here to eat?”[42] So they gave Him a piece of broiled fish,[142][43] and He took it and ate it in front of them.

[44] Jesus said to them, “These are the words I spoke to you while I was still with you: Everything must be fulfilled that is written about Me in the Law of Moses, the Prophets, and the Psalms.”[45] Then He opened their minds to understand the Scriptures.

[46] And He told them, “This is what is written: The Christ will suffer and rise from the dead on the third day,[47] and in His name repentance and forgiveness of sins will be proclaimed to all nations, beginning in Jerusalem.[143][48] You are witnesses of these things.

[49] And behold, I am sending the promise of My Father upon you. But remain in the city until you have been clothed with power from on high.”

The Ascension

(Mark 16:19–20; Acts 1:6–11)

[50] When Jesus had led them out as far as Bethany, He lifted up His hands and blessed them.[51] While He was blessing them, He left them and was carried up into heaven.[52] And they worshiped Him and returned to Jerusalem with great joy,[53] praising God continually in the temple.

142. BYZ and TR include *and some honeycomb*.
143. NA, NE, and WH *repentance for*

John

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17
18 19 20 21

John 1

The Beginning

(Genesis 1:1–2; Hebrews 11:1–3)

1 In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with
God, and the Word was God.2 He was with God in the
beginning.3 Through Him all things were made, and without
Him nothing was made that has been made.4 In Him was life,
and that life was the light of men.5 The Light shines in the
darkness, and the darkness has not overcome it.[1]

The Witness of John

6 There came a man who was sent from God. His name was
John.7 He came as a witness to testify about the Light, so that
through him everyone might believe.8 He himself was not the
Light, but he came to testify about the Light.

9 The true Light, who gives light to everyone, was coming
into the world.10 He was in the world, and though the world
was made through Him, the world did not recognize
Him.11 He came to His own, and His own did not receive
Him.12 But to all who did receive Him, to those who believed
in His name, He gave the right to become children of God
—13 children born not of blood, nor of the desire or will of
man, but born of God.

The Word Became Flesh

(Psalm 84:1–12)

14 The Word became flesh and made His dwelling among us.
We have seen His glory, the glory of the one and only Son
from the Father, full of grace and truth.[2,3]

15 John testified concerning Him. He cried out, saying, "This
is He of whom I said, 'He who comes after me has surpassed
me because He was before me.'"

16 From His fullness we have all received grace upon
grace.17 For the law was given through Moses; grace and
truth came through Jesus Christ.18 No one has ever seen God,
but the one and only Son, who is Himself God and is at the
Father's side, has made Him known.[4,5]

The Mission of John the Baptist

(Isaiah 40:1–5; Matthew 3:1–12; Mark 1:1–8; Luke 3:1–20)

19 And this was John's testimony when the Jews of Jerusalem
sent priests and Levites to ask him, "Who are you?"20 He did
not refuse to confess, but openly declared, "I am not the
Christ."

21 "Then who are you?" they inquired. "Are you Elijah?"

He said, "I am not."

"Are you the Prophet?"

He answered, "No."

22 So they said to him, "Who are you? We need an answer for
those who sent us. What do you say about yourself?"

23 John replied in the words of Isaiah the prophet:

"I am a voice of one calling in the wilderness,
'Make straight the way for the Lord.'"[6]

24 Then the Pharisees who had been sent25 asked him, "Why
then do you baptize, if you are not the Christ, nor Elijah, nor
the Prophet?"

26 "I baptize with water," John replied, "but among you
stands One you do not know.[7]27 He is the One who comes
after me, the straps of whose sandals I am not worthy to
untie."

28 All this happened at Bethany beyond the Jordan, where
John was baptizing.

Jesus the Lamb of God

(Matthew 3:13–17; Mark 1:9–11; Luke 3:21–22)

29 The next day John saw Jesus coming toward him and said,
"Look, the Lamb of God, who takes away the sin of the
world!30 This is He of whom I said, 'A man who comes after
me has surpassed me because He was before me.'31 I myself
did not know Him, but the reason I came baptizing with
water was that He might be revealed to Israel."

32 Then John testified, "I saw the Spirit descending from
heaven like a dove and resting on Him.33 I myself did not
know Him, but the One who sent me to baptize with water
told me, 'The man on whom you see the Spirit descend and
rest is He who will baptize with the Holy Spirit.'34 I have
seen and testified that this is the Son of God."[8]

The First Disciples

(Matthew 4:18–22; Mark 1:16–20; Luke 5:1–11)

35 The next day John was there again with two of his
disciples.36 When he saw Jesus walking by, he said, "Look,
the Lamb of God!"37 And when the two disciples heard him
say this, they followed Jesus.

38 Jesus turned and saw them following. "What do you
want?" He asked.

They said to Him, "Rabbi" (which means Teacher), "where
are You staying?"

39 "Come and see," He replied. So they went and saw where
He was staying, and spent that day with Him. It was about
the tenth hour.[9]

---

1. Or *comprehended*
2. Or *and tabernacled among us*
3. Or *the Only Begotten* or *the Unique One*
4. Or *but the only begotten God, who*; BYZ and TR *but the only begotten Son, who*
5. Greek *in the Father's bosom*
6. Isaiah 40:3 (see also LXX)
7. Or *in*; also in verse 31 and twice in 33
8. SBL *the Chosen One of God*
9. That is, about four in the afternoon

40 Andrew, Simon Peter's brother, was one of the two who
heard John's testimony and followed Jesus.41 He first found
his brother Simon and told him, "We have found the
Messiah" (which is translated as Christ).
42 Andrew brought him to Jesus, who looked at him and said,
"You are Simon son of John. You will be called Cephas"
(which is translated as Peter).

Jesus Calls Philip and Nathanael

43 The next day Jesus decided to set out for Galilee. Finding
Philip, He told him, "Follow Me."44 Now Philip was from
Bethsaida, the same town as Andrew and Peter.
45 Philip found Nathanael and told him, "We have found the
One Moses wrote about in the Law, the One the prophets
foretold—Jesus of Nazareth, the son of Joseph."
46 "Can anything good come from Nazareth?" Nathanael
asked.
"Come and see," said Philip.
47 When Jesus saw Nathanael approaching, He said of him,
"Here is a true Israelite, in whom there is no deceit."
48 "How do You know me?" Nathanael asked.
Jesus replied, "Before Philip called you, I saw you under the
fig tree."
49 "Rabbi," Nathanael answered, "You are the Son of God!
You are the King of Israel!"
50 Jesus said to him, "Do you believe just because I told you I
saw you under the fig tree? You will see greater things than
these."51 Then He declared, "Truly, truly, I tell you, you will
all see heaven open and the angels of God ascending and
descending on the Son of Man."[10]

John 2

The Wedding at Cana

1 On the third day a wedding took place at Cana in Galilee.
Jesus' mother was there,2 and Jesus and His disciples had
also been invited to the wedding.3 When the wine ran out,
Jesus' mother said to Him, "They have no more wine."
4 "Woman, what is that to you and to Me?" Jesus replied.
"My hour has not yet come."
5 His mother said to the servants, "Do whatever He tells
you."
6 Now six stone water jars had been set there for the Jewish
rites of purification. Each could hold from twenty to thirty
gallons.[11]7 Jesus told the servants, "Fill the jars with water."
So they filled them to the brim.
8 "Now draw some out," He said, "and take it to the master
of the banquet."
They did so,9 and the master of the banquet tasted the water
that had been turned into wine. He did not know where it
was from, but the servants who had drawn the water knew.
Then he called the bridegroom aside10 and said, "Everyone
serves the fine wine first, and then the cheap wine after the
guests are drunk. But you have saved the fine wine until
now!"
11 Jesus performed this, the first of His signs, at Cana in
Galilee. He thus revealed His glory, and His disciples
believed in Him.

Jesus Cleanses the Temple

(Matthew 21:12–17; Mark 11:15–19; Luke 19:45–48)

12 After this, He went down to Capernaum with His mother
and brothers and His disciples, and they stayed there a few
days.
13 When the Jewish Passover was near, Jesus went up to
Jerusalem.14 In the temple courts He found men selling
cattle, sheep, and doves, and money changers seated at their
tables.[12]15 So He made a whip out of cords and drove all from
the temple courts, both sheep and cattle. He poured out the
coins of the money changers and overturned their
tables.16 To those selling doves He said, "Get these out of
here! How dare you turn My Father's house into a
marketplace!"
17 His disciples remembered that it is written: "Zeal for Your
house will consume Me."[13]
18 On account of this, the Jews demanded, "What sign can
You show us to prove Your authority to do these things?"
19 Jesus answered, "Destroy this temple, and in three days I
will raise it up again."
20 "This temple took forty-six years to build," the Jews
replied, "and You are going to raise it up in three days?"
21 But Jesus was speaking about the temple of His
body.22 After He was raised from the dead, His disciples
remembered that He had said this. Then they believed the
Scripture and the word that Jesus had spoken.
23 While He was in Jerusalem at the Passover Feast, many
people saw the signs He was doing and believed in His
name.24 But Jesus did not entrust Himself to them, for He
knew them all.25 He did not need any testimony about man,
for He knew what was in a man.

John 3

Jesus and Nicodemus

(Genesis 22:1–10; Romans 5:6–11)

1 Now there was a man of the Pharisees named Nicodemus, a
leader of the Jews.2 He came to Jesus at night and said,
"Rabbi, we know that You are a teacher who has come from
God. For no one could perform the signs You are doing if
God were not with him."
3 Jesus replied, "Truly, truly, I tell you, no one can see the
kingdom of God unless he is born again."[14]
4 "How can a man be born when he is old?" Nicodemus
asked. "Can he enter his mother's womb a second time to be
born?"
5 Jesus answered, "Truly, truly, I tell you, no one can enter
the kingdom of God unless he is born of water and the
Spirit.6 Flesh is born of flesh, but spirit is born of the
Spirit.7 Do not be amazed that I said, 'You must be born
again.'[15]8 The wind blows where it wishes. You hear its
sound, but you do not know where it comes from or where it
is going. So it is with everyone born of the Spirit."

---

10. See Genesis 28:12.
11. Greek *two or three metretae*; that is, approximately 20.8 to 31.2 gallons (78.8 to 118.1 liters)
12. Literally *the temple*; also in verse 15
13. Psalm 69:9
14. Or *born from above*; also in verse 7.
15. The Greek word for *you* is plural; also in verse 12.

9 "How can this be?" Nicodemus asked.

10 "You are Israel's teacher," said Jesus, "and you do not
understand these things?11 Truly, truly, I tell you, we speak
of what we know, and we testify to what we have seen, and
yet you people do not accept our testimony.

12 If I have told you about earthly things and you do not
believe, how will you believe if I tell you about heavenly
things?13 No one has ascended into heaven except the One
who descended from heaven—the Son of Man.[16]14 Just as
Moses lifted up the snake in the wilderness, so the Son of
Man must be lifted up,15 that everyone who believes in Him
may have eternal life.[17]

16 For God so loved the world that He gave His one and only
Son, that everyone who believes in Him shall not perish but
have eternal life.[18]17 For God did not send His Son into the
world to condemn the world, but to save the world through
Him.18 Whoever believes in Him is not condemned, but
whoever does not believe has already been condemned,
because he has not believed in the name of God's one and
only Son.

19 And this is the verdict: The Light has come into the world,
but men loved the darkness rather than the Light because
their deeds were evil.20 Everyone who does evil hates the
Light, and does not come into the Light for fear that his
deeds will be exposed.21 But whoever practices the truth
comes into the Light, so that it may be seen clearly that what
he has done has been accomplished in God."[19]

John's Testimony about Jesus

22 After this, Jesus and His disciples went into the Judean
countryside, where He spent some time with them and
baptized.

23 Now John was also baptizing at Aenon near Salim,
because the water was plentiful there, and people kept
coming to be baptized.24 (For John had not yet been thrown
into prison.)

25 Then a dispute arose between John's disciples and a
certain Jew over the issue of ceremonial washing.[20]26 So
John's disciples came to him and said, "Look, Rabbi, the One
who was with you beyond the Jordan, the One you testified
about—He is baptizing, and everyone is going to Him."

27 John replied, "A man can receive only what is given him
from heaven.28 You yourselves can testify that I said, 'I am
not the Christ, but am sent ahead of Him.'29 The bride
belongs to the bridegroom. The friend of the bridegroom
stands and listens for him, and is overjoyed to hear the
bridegroom's voice. That joy is mine, and it is now
complete.30 He must increase; I must decrease.

31 The One who comes from above is above all. The one who
is from the earth belongs to the earth and speaks as one from
the earth. The One who comes from heaven is above
all.[21]32 He testifies to what He has seen and heard, yet no one
accepts His testimony.33 Whoever accepts His testimony has
certified that God is truthful.34 For the One whom God has
sent speaks the words of God, for God gives the Spirit
without limit.

35 The Father loves the Son and has placed all things in His
hands.36 Whoever believes in the Son has eternal life.
Whoever rejects the Son will not see life. Instead, the wrath
of God remains on him."[22]

John 4

Jesus and the Samaritan Woman

1 When Jesus realized that the Pharisees were aware He was
gaining and baptizing more disciples than John[23]2 (although
it was not Jesus who baptized, but His disciples),3 He left
Judea and returned to Galilee.

4 Now He had to pass through Samaria.5 So He came to a
town of Samaria called Sychar, near the plot of ground that
Jacob had given to his son Joseph.6 Since Jacob's well was
there, Jesus, weary from His journey, sat down by the well.
It was about the sixth hour.[24]

7 When a Samaritan woman came to draw water, Jesus said
to her, "Give Me a drink."8 (His disciples had gone into the
town to buy food.)

9 "You are a Jew," said the woman. "How can You ask for a
drink from me, a Samaritan woman?" (For Jews do not
associate with Samaritans.)[25]

10 Jesus answered, "If you knew the gift of God and who is
asking you for a drink, you would have asked Him, and He
would have given you living water."

11 "Sir," the woman replied, "You have nothing to draw with
and the well is deep. Where then will You get this living
water?12 Are You greater than our father Jacob, who gave us
this well and drank from it himself, as did his sons and his
livestock?"

13 Jesus said to her, "Everyone who drinks this water will be
thirsty again.14 But whoever drinks the water I give him will
never thirst. Indeed, the water I give him will become in him
a fount of water springing up to eternal life."

15 The woman said to Him, "Sir, give me this water so that I
will not get thirsty and have to keep coming here to draw
water."

16 Jesus told her, "Go, call your husband and come back."

17 "I have no husband," the woman replied.

Jesus said to her, "You are correct to say that you have no
husband.18 In fact, you have had five husbands, and the man
you now have is not your husband. You have spoken
truthfully."

19 "Sir," the woman said, "I see that You are a prophet.20 Our
fathers worshiped on this mountain, but you Jews say that
the place where one must worship is in Jerusalem."

21 "Believe Me, woman," Jesus replied, "a time is coming
when you will worship the Father neither on this mountain

---

16. BYZ and TR include *who is in heaven*.
17. Or *everyone who believes may have eternal life in Him.*
18. Or *only begotten* or *unique*; also in verse 18
19. Some translators close this quotation after verse 15.
20. TR *and the Jews*
21. Tischendorf *The One comes from heaven.*
22. Some translators close this quotation after verse 30.
23. Literally *When therefore Jesus knew that the Pharisees had heard that Jesus*; NE, WH, BYZ, and TR *When therefore the Lord knew that the Pharisees had heard that Jesus*
24. That is, about noon
25. Tischendorf does not include this sentence.

nor in Jerusalem.[22] You worship what you do not know; we worship what we do know, for salvation is from the Jews.[23] But a time is coming and has now come when the true worshipers will worship the Father in spirit and in truth, for the Father is seeking such as these to worship Him.[24] God is Spirit, and His worshipers must worship Him in spirit and in truth."

[25] The woman said, "I know that Messiah" (called Christ) "is coming. When He comes, He will explain everything to us."

[26] Jesus answered, "I who speak to you am He."

The Disciples Return and Marvel

[27] Just then His disciples returned and were surprised that He was speaking with a woman. But no one asked Him, "What do You want from her?" or "Why are You talking with her?"

[28] Then the woman left her water jar, went back into the town, and said to the people,[29] "Come, see a man who told me everything I ever did. Could this be the Christ?"[30] So they left the town and made their way toward Jesus.

[31] Meanwhile the disciples urged Him, "Rabbi, eat something."

[32] But He told them, "I have food to eat that you know nothing about."

[33] So the disciples asked one another, "Could someone have brought Him food?"

[34] Jesus explained, "My food is to do the will of Him who sent Me and to finish His work.[35] Do you not say, 'There are still four months until the harvest'? I tell you, lift up your eyes and look at the fields, for they are ripe for harvest.[26]

[36] Already the reaper draws his wages and gathers a crop for eternal life, so that the sower and the reaper may rejoice together.[37] For in this case the saying 'One sows and another reaps' is true.[38] I sent you to reap what you have not worked for; others have done the hard work, and now you have taken up their labor."

Many Samaritans Believe

[39] Many of the Samaritans from that town believed in Jesus because of the woman's testimony, "He told me everything I ever did."[40] So when the Samaritans came to Him, they asked Him to stay with them, and He stayed two days.

[41] And many more believed because of His message.[42] They said to the woman, "We now believe not only because of your words; we have heard for ourselves, and we know that this man truly is the Savior of the world."

Jesus Heals the Official's Son

(Matthew 8:5–13; Luke 7:1–10)

[43] After two days, Jesus left for Galilee.[44] Now He Himself had testified that a prophet has no honor in his own hometown.[45] Yet when He arrived, the Galileans welcomed Him. They had seen all the great things He had done in Jerusalem at the feast, for they had gone there as well.

[46] So once again He came to Cana in Galilee, where He had turned the water into wine. And there was a royal official whose son lay sick at Capernaum.[47] When he heard that Jesus had come from Judea to Galilee, he went and begged Him to come down and heal his son, who was about to die.

[48] Jesus said to him, "Unless you people see signs and wonders, you will never believe."

[49] "Sir," the official said, "come down before my child dies."

[50] "Go," said Jesus. "Your son will live."

The man took Jesus at His word and departed.[51] And while he was still on the way, his servants met him with the news that his boy was alive.

[52] So he inquired as to the hour when his son had recovered, and they told him, "The fever left him yesterday at the seventh hour."[27]

[53] Then the father realized that this was the very hour in which Jesus had told him, "Your son will live." And he and all his household believed.

[54] This was now the second sign that Jesus performed after coming from Judea into Galilee.

John 5

The Pool of Bethesda

[1] Some time later there was a feast of the Jews, and Jesus went up to Jerusalem.

[2] Now there is in Jerusalem near the Sheep Gate a pool with five covered colonnades, which in Hebrew is called Bethesda.[28][29][3] On these walkways lay a great number of the sick, the blind, the lame, and the paralyzed.[30][31]

[5] One man there had been an invalid for thirty-eight years.[6] When Jesus saw him lying there and realized that he had spent a long time in this condition, He asked him, "Do you want to get well?"

[7] "Sir," the invalid replied, "I have no one to help me into the pool when the water is stirred. While I am on my way, someone else goes in before me."

[8] Then Jesus told him, "Get up, pick up your mat, and walk."

[9] Immediately the man was made well, and he picked up his mat and began to walk.

Now this happened on the Sabbath day,[10] so the Jews said to the man who had been healed, "This is the Sabbath! It is unlawful for you to carry your mat."

[11] But he answered, "The man who made me well told me, 'Pick up your mat and walk.'"

[12] "Who is this man who told you to pick it up and walk?" they asked.

[13] But the man who was healed did not know who it was, for Jesus had slipped away while the crowd was there.

[14] Afterward, Jesus found the man at the temple and said to him, "See, you have been made well. Stop sinning, or something worse may happen to you."

[15] And the man went away and told the Jews that it was Jesus who had made him well.

The Father and the Son

[16] Now because Jesus was doing these things on the Sabbath, the Jews began to persecute Him.[17] But Jesus answered

---

26. Literally *white*
27. That is, one in the afternoon
28. Or *in Aramaic*
29. NA, NE, and WH *Bethzatha*
30. Literally *In these*
31. NE, BYZ, and TR include *awaiting the moving of the waters. 4For from time to time an angel descended into the pool and stirred the water. As soon as it was stirred, the first to enter the pool would be healed of his disease.*

them, “To this very day My Father is at His work, and I too am working.”

18 Because of this, the Jews tried all the harder to kill Him. Not only was He breaking the Sabbath, but He was even calling God His own Father, making Himself equal with God.

19 So Jesus replied, “Truly, truly, I tell you, the Son can do nothing by Himself, unless He sees the Father doing it. For whatever the Father does, the Son also does. 20 The Father loves the Son and shows Him all He does. And to your amazement, He will show Him even greater works than these. 21 For just as the Father raises the dead and gives them life, so also the Son gives life to whom He wishes.

22 Furthermore, the Father judges no one, but has assigned all judgment to the Son, 23 so that all may honor the Son just as they honor the Father. Whoever does not honor the Son does not honor the Father who sent Him.

24 Truly, truly, I tell you, whoever hears My word and believes Him who sent Me has eternal life and will not come under judgment. Indeed, he has crossed over from death to life.

25 Truly, truly, I tell you, the hour is coming and has now come when the dead will hear the voice of the Son of God, and those who hear will live. 26 For as the Father has life in Himself, so also He has granted the Son to have life in Himself. 27 And He has given Him authority to execute judgment, because He is the Son of Man.

28 Do not be amazed at this, for the hour is coming when all who are in their graves will hear His voice 29 and come out—those who have done good to the resurrection of life, and those who have done evil to the resurrection of judgment. [32]

30 I can do nothing by Myself; I judge only as I hear. And My judgment is just, because I do not seek My own will, but the will of Him who sent Me.

Testimonies about Jesus

31 If I testify about Myself, My testimony is not valid. 32 There is another who testifies about Me, and I know that His testimony about Me is valid.

33 You have sent to John, and he has testified to the truth. 34 Even though I do not accept human testimony, I say these things so that you may be saved.

35 John was a lamp that burned and gave light, and you were willing for a season to bask in his light. 36 But I have testimony more substantial than that of John. For the works that the Father has given Me to accomplish—the very works I am doing—testify about Me that the Father has sent Me. 37 And the Father who sent Me has Himself testified about Me. You have never heard His voice nor seen His form, 38 nor does His word abide in you, because you do not believe the One He sent.

The Witness of Scripture

(Luke 16:19–31)

39 You pore over the Scriptures because you presume that by them you possess eternal life. These are the very words that testify about Me, 40 yet you refuse to come to Me to have life.

41 I do not accept glory from men, 42 but I know you, that you do not have the love of God within you. 43 I have come in My Father’s name, and you have not received Me; but if someone else comes in his own name, you will receive him. 44 How can you believe if you accept glory from one another, yet do not seek the glory that comes from the only God?

45 Do not think that I will accuse you before the Father. Your accuser is Moses, in whom you have put your hope. 46 If you had believed Moses, you would believe Me, because he wrote about Me. 47 But since you do not believe what he wrote, how will you believe what I say?”

John 6

The Feeding of the Five Thousand

(Matthew 14:13–21; Mark 6:30–44; Luke 9:10–17)

1 After this, Jesus crossed to the other side of the Sea of Galilee (that is, the Sea of Tiberias). 2 A large crowd followed Him because they saw the signs He was performing on the sick. 3 Then Jesus went up on the mountain and sat down with His disciples.

4 Now the Jewish Feast of the Passover was near. 5 When Jesus looked up and saw a large crowd coming toward Him, He said to Philip, “Where can we buy bread for these people to eat?” 6 But He was asking this to test him, for He knew what He was about to do.

7 Philip answered, “Two hundred denarii would not buy enough bread for each of them to have a small piece.” [33]

8 One of His disciples, Andrew, Simon Peter’s brother, said to Him, 9 “Here is a boy with five barley loaves and two small fish. But what difference will these make among so many?”

10 “Have the people sit down,” Jesus said. Now there was plenty of grass in that place, so the men sat down, about five thousand of them.

11 Then Jesus took the loaves and the fish, gave thanks, and distributed to those who were seated as much as they wanted.

12 And when everyone was full, He said to His disciples, “Gather the pieces that are left over, so that nothing will be wasted.”

13 So they collected them and filled twelve baskets with the pieces of the five barley loaves left over by those who had eaten.

14 When the people saw the sign that Jesus had performed, they began to say, “Truly this is the Prophet who is to come into the world.” [34]

15 Then Jesus, realizing that they were about to come and make Him king by force, withdrew again to a mountain by Himself.

Jesus Walks on Water

(Matthew 14:22–33; Mark 6:45–52)

16 When evening came, His disciples went down to the sea, 17 got into a boat, and started across the sea to Capernaum. It was already dark, and Jesus had not yet gone out to them. 18 A strong wind was blowing, and the sea grew agitated.

19 When they had rowed about three or four miles, they saw Jesus approaching the boat, walking on the sea—and they were terrified. [35] 20 But Jesus spoke up: “It is I; do not be afraid.” 21 Then they were willing to take Him into the boat,

---

32. See Daniel 12:2.
33. A denarius was customarily a day’s wage for a laborer; see Matthew 20:2.
34. SBL, NA, NE, and WH *He had performed*
35. Greek *about twenty-five or thirty stadia*; that is, approximately 2.87 to 3.45 miles (4.62 to 5.55 kilometers)

and at once the boat reached the shore where they were heading.

Jesus the Bread of Life

22 The next day, the crowd that had remained on the other side of the sea realized that only one boat had been there, and that Jesus had not boarded it with His disciples, but they had gone away alone. 23 However, some boats from Tiberias landed near the place where the people had eaten the bread after the Lord had given thanks. 24 So when the crowd saw that neither Jesus nor His disciples were there, they got into the boats and went to Capernaum to look for Him. 25 When they found Him on the other side of the sea, they asked Him, "Rabbi, when did You get here?"

26 Jesus replied, "Truly, truly, I tell you, it is not because you saw these signs that you are looking for Me, but because you ate the loaves and had your fill. 27 Do not work for food that perishes, but for food that endures to eternal life, which the Son of Man will give you. For on Him God the Father has placed His seal of approval."

28 Then they inquired, "What must we do to perform the works of God?"

29 Jesus replied, "The work of God is this: to believe in the One He has sent."

30 So they asked Him, "What sign then will You perform, so that we may see it and believe You? What will You do? 31 Our fathers ate the manna in the wilderness, as it is written: 'He gave them bread from heaven to eat.'"[36]

32 Jesus said to them, "Truly, truly, I tell you, it was not Moses who gave you the bread from heaven, but it is My Father who gives you the true bread from heaven. 33 For the bread of God is He who comes down from heaven and gives life to the world."

34 "Sir," they said, "give us this bread at all times."

35 Jesus answered, "I am the bread of life. Whoever comes to Me will never hunger, and whoever believes in Me will never thirst. 36 But as I stated, you have seen Me and still you do not believe.

37 Everyone the Father gives Me will come to Me, and the one who comes to Me I will never drive away. 38 For I have come down from heaven, not to do My own will, but to do the will of Him who sent Me.

39 And this is the will of Him who sent Me, that I shall lose none of those He has given Me, but raise them up at the last day. 40 For it is My Father's will that everyone who looks to the Son and believes in Him shall have eternal life, and I will raise him up at the last day."

41 At this, the Jews began to grumble about Jesus because He had said, "I am the bread that came down from heaven." 42 They were asking, "Is this not Jesus, the son of Joseph, whose father and mother we know? How then can He say, 'I have come down from heaven'?"

43 "Stop grumbling among yourselves," Jesus replied. 44 "No one can come to Me unless the Father who sent Me draws him, and I will raise him up at the last day. 45 It is written in the Prophets: 'And they will all be taught by God.' Everyone who has heard the Father and learned from Him comes to Me—[37]46 not that anyone has seen the Father except the One who is from God; only He has seen the Father.

47 Truly, truly, I tell you, he who believes has eternal life. 48 I am the bread of life. 49 Your fathers ate the manna in the wilderness, yet they died. 50 This is the bread that comes down from heaven, so that anyone may eat of it and not die. 51 I am the living bread that came down from heaven. If anyone eats of this bread, he will live forever. And this bread, which I will give for the life of the world, is My flesh."

52 At this, the Jews began to argue among themselves, "How can this man give us His flesh to eat?"

53 So Jesus said to them, "Truly, truly, I tell you, unless you eat the flesh and drink the blood of the Son of Man, you have no life in you. 54 Whoever eats My flesh and drinks My blood has eternal life, and I will raise him up at the last day. 55 For My flesh is real food, and My blood is real drink.

56 Whoever eats My flesh and drinks My blood remains in Me, and I in him. 57 Just as the living Father sent Me and I live because of the Father, so also the one who feeds on Me will live because of Me. 58 This is the bread that came down from heaven. Unlike your fathers, who ate the manna and died, the one who eats this bread will live forever."

Many Disciples Turn Back

(Matthew 8:18–22; Luke 9:57–62; Luke 14:25–33)

59 Jesus said this while teaching in the synagogue in Capernaum. 60 On hearing it, many of His disciples said, "This is a difficult teaching. Who can accept it?"

61 Aware that His disciples were grumbling about this teaching, Jesus asked them, "Does this offend you? 62 Then what will happen if you see the Son of Man ascend to where He was before?

63 The Spirit gives life; the flesh profits nothing. The words I have spoken to you are spirit and they are life. 64 However, there are some of you who do not believe." (For Jesus had known from the beginning which of them did not believe and who would betray Him.)

65 Then Jesus said, "This is why I told you that no one can come to Me unless the Father has granted it to him."

66 From that time on many of His disciples turned back and no longer walked with Him.

Peter's Confession of Faith

(Matthew 16:13–20; Mark 8:27–30; Luke 9:18–20)

67 So Jesus asked the Twelve, "Do you want to leave too?"

68 Simon Peter replied, "Lord, to whom would we go? You have the words of eternal life. 69 We believe and know that You are the Holy One of God."[38]

70 Jesus answered them, "Have I not chosen you, the Twelve? Yet one of you is a devil!" 71 He was speaking about Judas, the son of Simon Iscariot. For although Judas was one of the Twelve, he was later to betray Jesus.

John 7

Jesus Teaches at the Feast

1 After this, Jesus traveled throughout Galilee. He did not want to travel in Judea, because the Jews there were trying to kill Him. 2 However, the Jewish Feast of Tabernacles was near. [39]3 So Jesus' brothers said to Him, "Leave here and go to Judea, so that Your disciples there may see the works You

---

36. Psalm 78:24; see also Exodus 16:4.
37. Isaiah 54:13
38. BYZ and TR *You are the Christ, the Son of the living God*

are doing.[4] For no one who wants to be known publicly acts
in secret. Since You are doing these things, show Yourself to
the world."[5] For even His own brothers did not believe in
Him.

[6] Therefore Jesus told them, "Although your time is always at
hand, My time has not yet come.[7] The world cannot hate
you, but it hates Me, because I testify that its works are
evil.[8] Go up to the feast on your own. I am not going up to
this feast, because My time has not yet come."[40]

[9] Having said this, Jesus remained in Galilee.[10] But after His
brothers had gone up to the feast, He also went—not
publicly, but in secret.

[11] So the Jews were looking for Him at the feast and asking,
"Where is He?"

[12] Many in the crowds were whispering about Him. Some
said, "He is a good man."

But others replied, "No, He deceives the people."

[13] Yet no one would speak publicly about Him for fear of the
Jews.

[14] About halfway through the feast, Jesus went up to the
temple courts and began to teach.[41][15] The Jews were amazed
and asked, "How did this man attain such learning without
having studied?"

[16] "My teaching is not My own," Jesus replied. "It comes
from Him who sent Me.[17] If anyone desires to do His will, he
will know whether My teaching is from God or whether I
speak on My own.[18] He who speaks on his own authority
seeks his own glory, but He who seeks the glory of the One
who sent Him is a man of truth; in Him there is no
falsehood.[19] Has not Moses given you the law? Yet not one of
you keeps it. Why are you trying to kill Me?"

[20] "You have a demon," the crowd replied. "Who is trying to
kill You?"

[21] Jesus answered them, "I did one miracle, and you are all
amazed.[22] But because Moses gave you circumcision, you
circumcise a boy on the Sabbath (not that it is from Moses,
but from the patriarchs.)[23] If a boy can be circumcised on the
Sabbath so that the law of Moses will not be broken, why are
you angry with Me for making the whole man well on the
Sabbath?[24] Stop judging by outward appearances, and start
judging justly."

Is Jesus the Christ?

[25] Then some of the people of Jerusalem began to say, "Isn't
this the man they are trying to kill?[26] Yet here He is,
speaking publicly, and they are not saying anything to Him.
Have the rulers truly recognized that this is the Christ?[27] But
we know where this man is from. When the Christ comes, no
one will know where He is from."

[28] Then Jesus, still teaching in the temple courts, cried out,
"You know Me, and you know where I am from. I have not
come of My own accord, but He who sent Me is true. You do
not know Him,[29] but I know Him, because I am from Him
and He sent Me."

[30] So they tried to seize Him, but no one laid a hand on Him,
because His hour had not yet come.[31] Many in the crowd,
however, believed in Him and said, "When the Christ comes,
will He perform more signs than this man?"

[32] When the Pharisees heard the crowd whispering these
things about Jesus, they and the chief priests sent officers to
arrest Him.[33] So Jesus said, "I am with you only a little while
longer, and then I am going to the One who sent Me.[34] You
will look for Me, but you will not find Me; and where I am,
you cannot come."

[35] At this, the Jews said to one another, "Where does He
intend to go that we will not find Me? Will He go where the
Jews are dispersed among the Greeks, and teach the Greeks?
[42][36] What does He mean by saying, 'You will look for Me, but
you will not find Me,' and, 'Where I am, you cannot come'?"

Living Water

[37] On the last and greatest day of the feast, Jesus stood up
and called out in a loud voice, "If anyone is thirsty, let him
come to Me and drink.[38] Whoever believes in Me, as the
Scripture has said: 'Streams of living water will flow from
within him.'"[39] He was speaking about the Spirit, whom
those who believed in Him were later to receive. For the
Spirit had not yet been given, because Jesus had not yet
been glorified.[43]

Division over Jesus

[40] On hearing these words, some of the people said, "This is
truly the Prophet."

[41] Others declared, "This is the Christ."

But still others asked, "How can the Christ come from
Galilee?[42] Doesn't the Scripture say that the Christ will come
from the line of David and from Bethlehem, the village
where David lived?"[44]

[43] So there was division in the crowd because of
Jesus.[44] Some of them wanted to seize Him, but no one laid a
hand on Him.

The Unbelief of the Jewish Leaders

[45] Then the officers returned to the chief priests and
Pharisees, who asked them, "Why didn't you bring Him in?"

[46] "Never has anyone spoken like this man!" the officers
answered.

[47] "Have you also been deceived?" replied the
Pharisees.[48] "Have any of the rulers or Pharisees believed in
Him?[49] But this crowd that does not know the law—they are
under a curse."

[50] Nicodemus, who had gone to Jesus earlier and who
himself was one of them, asked,[51] "Does our law convict a
man without first hearing from him to determine what he
has done?"

[52] "Aren't you also from Galilee?" they replied. "Look into it,
and you will see that no prophet comes out of Galilee."[45]

[53] Then each went to his own home.

---

39. That is, Sukkot, the autumn feast of pilgrimage to Jerusalem; also translated as *the Feast of Booths* or *the Feast of Shelters* and originally called *the Feast of Ingathering* (see Exodus 23:16 and Exodus 34:22).
40. NE, WH, BYZ, and TR *I am not yet*
41. Literally *the temple*; also in verse 28
42. Literally *Will He go to the Diaspora among the Greeks*; the Jewish people living outside the land of Israel since the Babylonian exile were referred to as *the Diaspora*.
43. Literally *the Spirit was not yet*; BYZ and TR *the Holy Spirit was not yet*
44. See Micah 5:2.
45. Some early manuscripts do not include John 7:53 through John 8:11.

John 8

The Woman Caught in Adultery

1 But Jesus went to the Mount of Olives.

2 Early in the morning He went back into the temple courts.
All the people came to Him, and He sat down to teach
them.[46] 3 The scribes and Pharisees, however, brought to Him
a woman caught in adultery. They made her stand before
them[4] and said, “Teacher, this woman was caught in the act
of adultery.[5] In the Law Moses commanded us to stone such a
woman. So what do You say?”

6 They said this to test Him, in order to have a basis for
accusing Him. But Jesus bent down and began to write on
the ground with His finger.

7 When they continued to question Him, He straightened up
and said to them, “Let him who is without sin among you be
the first to cast a stone at her.”[8] And again He bent down and
wrote on the ground.

9 When they heard this, they began to go away one by one,
beginning with the older ones, until only Jesus was left, with
the woman standing there.[47] 10 Then Jesus straightened up
and asked her, “Woman, where are your accusers? Has no
one condemned you?”[48][49]

11 “No one, Lord,” she answered.

“Then neither do I condemn you,” Jesus declared. “Now go
and sin no more.”

Jesus the Light of the World

(1 John 1:5–10)

12 Once again, Jesus spoke to the people and said, “I am the
light of the world. Whoever follows Me will never walk in
the darkness, but will have the light of life.”

13 So the Pharisees said to Him, “You are testifying about
Yourself; Your testimony is not valid.”

14 Jesus replied, “Even if I testify about Myself, My testimony
is valid, because I know where I came from and where I am
going. But you do not know where I came from or where I
am going.[15] You judge according to the flesh; I judge no
one.[16] But even if I do judge, My judgment is true, because I
am not alone; I am with the Father who sent Me.[50] 17 Even in
your own Law it is written that the testimony of two men is
valid.[51] 18 I am One who testifies about Myself, and the
Father, who sent Me, also testifies about Me.”

19 “Where is Your Father?” they asked Him.

“You do not know Me or My Father,” Jesus answered. “If
you knew Me, you would know My Father as well.”

20 He spoke these words while teaching in the temple courts,
near the treasury. Yet no one seized Him, because His hour
had not yet come.

21 Again He said to them, “I am going away, and you will
look for Me, but you will die in your sin. Where I am going,
you cannot come.”

22 So the Jews began to ask, “Will He kill Himself, since He
says, ‘Where I am going, you cannot come’?”

23 Then He told them, “You are from below; I am from
above. You are of this world; I am not of this world.[24] That is
why I told you that you would die in your sins. For unless
you believe that I am He, you will die in your sins.”

25 “Who are You?” they asked.

“Just what I have been telling you from the beginning,”
Jesus replied.[26] “I have much to say about you and much to
judge. But the One who sent Me is truthful, and what I have
heard from Him, I tell the world.”

27 They did not understand that He was telling them about
the Father.[28] So Jesus said, “When you have lifted up the Son
of Man, then you will know that I am He, and that I do
nothing on My own, but speak exactly what the Father has
taught Me.[29] He who sent Me is with Me. He has not left Me
alone, because I always do what pleases Him.”

The Truth Will Set You Free

(2 John 1:4–6)

30 As Jesus spoke these things, many believed in Him.[31] So
He said to the Jews who had believed Him, “If you continue
in My word, you are truly My disciples.[32] Then you will
know the truth, and the truth will set you free.”

33 “We are Abraham’s descendants,” they answered. “We
have never been slaves to anyone. How can You say we will
be set free?”

34 Jesus replied, “Truly, truly, I tell you, everyone who sins is
a slave to sin.[35] A slave does not remain in the house forever,
but a son remains forever.[36] So if the Son sets you free, you
will be free indeed.

37 I know you are Abraham’s descendants, but you are trying
to kill Me because My word has no place within you.[38] I
speak of what I have seen in the presence of the Father, and
you do what you have heard from your father.”

39 “Abraham is our father,” they replied.

“If you were children of Abraham,” said Jesus, “you would
do the works of Abraham.[40] But now you are trying to kill
Me, a man who has told you the truth that I heard from God.
Abraham never did such a thing.[41] You are doing the works
of your father.”

“We are not illegitimate children,” they declared. “Our only
Father is God Himself.”

42 Jesus said to them, “If God were your Father, you would
love Me, for I have come here from God. I have not come on
My own, but He sent Me.

43 Why do you not understand what I am saying? It is
because you are unable to accept My message.[44] You belong
to your father, the devil, and you want to carry out his
desires. He was a murderer from the beginning, refusing to
uphold the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he
lies, he speaks his native language, because he is a liar and
the father of lies.[45] But because I speak the truth, you do not
believe Me!

46 Which of you can prove Me guilty of sin? If I speak the
truth, why do you not believe Me?[47] Whoever belongs to God
hears the words of God. The reason you do not hear is that
you do not belong to God.”

---

46. Literally *the temple*; also in verse 20
47. NE, BYZ, and TR include *and were convicted by their conscience,*
48. NE, BYZ, and TR include *and saw no one but the woman.*
49. WH and NA *where are they*
50. Literally *but (it is) I and the Father who sent Me*; NE *but (it is) I and the One who sent Me*
51. See Deuteronomy 19:15.

Before Abraham Was Born, I Am

48 The Jews answered Him, “Are we not right to say that You
are a Samaritan and You have a demon?”

49 “I do not have a demon,” Jesus replied, “but I honor My
Father, and you dishonor Me. 50 I do not seek My own glory.
There is One who seeks it, and He is the Judge. 51 Truly,
truly, I tell you, if anyone keeps My word, he will never see
death.”

52 “Now we know that You have a demon!” declared the
Jews. “Abraham died, and so did the prophets, yet You say
that anyone who keeps Your word will never taste
death. 53 Are You greater than our father Abraham? He died,
as did the prophets. Who do You claim to be?”

54 Jesus answered, “If I glorify Myself, My glory means
nothing. The One who glorifies Me is My Father, of whom
you say, ‘He is our God.’ 52 55 You do not know Him, but I
know Him. If I said I did not know Him, I would be a liar
like you. But I do know Him, and I keep His word. 56 Your
father Abraham rejoiced that he would see My day. He saw
it and was glad.”

57 Then the Jews said to Him, “You are not yet fifty years
old, and You have seen Abraham?”

58 “Truly, truly, I tell you,” Jesus declared, “before Abraham
was born, I am!” 53

59 At this, they picked up stones to throw at Him. But Jesus
was hidden and went out of the temple area. 54

John 9

Jesus Heals the Man Born Blind

1 Now as Jesus was passing by, He saw a man blind from
birth, 2 and His disciples asked Him, “Rabbi, who sinned, this
man or his parents, that he was born blind?”

3 Jesus answered, “Neither this man nor his parents sinned,
but this happened so that the works of God would be
displayed in him. 4 While it is daytime, we must do the works
of Him who sent Me. Night is coming, when no one can
work. 55 5 While I am in the world, I am the light of the
world.”

6 When Jesus had said this, He spit on the ground, made
some mud, and applied it to the man’s eyes. 7 Then He told
him, “Go, wash in the Pool of Siloam” (which means “Sent”).
So the man went and washed, and came back seeing.

8 At this, his neighbors and those who had formerly seen him
begging began to ask, “Isn’t this the man who used to sit and
beg?”

9 Some claimed that he was, but others said, “No, he just
looks like him.”

But the man kept saying, “I am the one.”

10 “How then were your eyes opened?” they asked.

11 He answered, “The man they call Jesus made some mud
and anointed my eyes, and He told me to go to Siloam and
wash. So I went and washed and received my sight.”

12 “Where is He?” they asked.

“I do not know,” he answered.

The Pharisees Investigate the Healing

13 They brought to the Pharisees the man who had been
blind. 14 Now the day on which Jesus had made the mud and
opened his eyes was a Sabbath. 15 So the Pharisees also asked
him how he had received his sight.

The man answered, “He put mud on my eyes, and I washed,
and now I can see.”

16 Because of this, some of the Pharisees said, “This man is
not from God, for He does not keep the Sabbath.”

But others said, “How can a sinful man perform such signs?”

And there was division among them. 17 So once again they
asked the man who had been blind, “What do you say about
Him, since it was your eyes He opened?”

“He is a prophet,” the man replied.

18 The Jews still did not believe that the man had been blind
and had received his sight until they summoned his
parents 19 and asked, “Is this your son, the one you say was
born blind? So how is it that he can now see?”

20 His parents answered, “We know he is our son, and we
know he was born blind. 21 But how he can now see or who
opened his eyes, we do not know. Ask him. He is old enough
to speak for himself.”

22 His parents said this because they were afraid of the Jews.
For the Jews had already determined that anyone who
confessed Jesus as the Christ would be put out of the
synagogue. 23 That was why his parents said, “He is old
enough. Ask him.”

24 So a second time they called for the man who had been
blind and said, “Give glory to God! We know that this man is
a sinner.”

25 He answered, “Whether He is a sinner I do not know.
There is one thing I do know: I was blind, but now I see!”

26 “What did He do to you?” they asked. “How did He open
your eyes?”

27 He replied, “I already told you, and you did not listen.
Why do you want to hear it again? Do you also want to
become His disciples?”

28 Then they heaped insults on him and said, “You are His
disciple; we are disciples of Moses. 29 We know that God
spoke to Moses, but we do not know where this man is
from.”

30 “That is remarkable indeed!” the man said. “You do not
know where He is from, and yet He opened my eyes. 31 We
know that God does not listen to sinners, but He does listen
to the one who worships Him and does His will. 32 Never
before has anyone heard of opening the eyes of a man born
blind. 33 If this man were not from God, He could do no such
thing.”

34 They replied, “You were born in utter sin, and you are
instructing us?” And they threw him out.

Spiritual Blindness

35 When Jesus heard that they had thrown him out, He found
the man and said, “Do you believe in the Son of Man?” 56

36 “Who is He, Sir?” he replied. “Tell me so that I may
believe in Him.”

---

52. WH and TR *Your*
53. Literally *before Abraham was, I am!*
54. BYZ and TR include *going through the midst of them, and so He passed by*.
55. BYZ and TR *I must do*
56. BYZ and TR *the Son of God*

37 "You have already seen Him," Jesus answered. "He is the
One speaking with you."
38 "Lord, I believe," he said. And he worshiped Jesus.
39 Then Jesus declared, "For judgment I have come into this
world, so that the blind may see and those who see may
become blind."[57]
40 Some of the Pharisees who were with Him heard this, and
they asked Him, "Are we blind too?"
41 "If you were blind," Jesus replied, "you would not be
guilty of sin. But since you claim you can see, your guilt
remains."

John 10

Jesus the Good Shepherd

(Psalm 23:1–6; Ezekiel 34:11–24)

1 "Truly, truly, I tell you, whoever does not enter the
sheepfold by the gate, but climbs in some other way, is a
thief and a robber.2 But the one who enters by the gate is the
shepherd of the sheep.3 The gatekeeper opens the gate for
him, and the sheep listen for his voice. He calls his own
sheep by name and leads them out.
4 When he has brought out all his own, he goes on ahead of
them, and his sheep follow him because they know his
voice.5 But they will never follow a stranger; in fact, they
will flee from him because they do not recognize his voice."
6 Jesus spoke to them using this illustration, but they did not
understand what He was telling them.7 So He said to them
again, "Truly, truly, I tell you, I am the gate for the
sheep.8 All who came before Me were thieves and robbers,
but the sheep did not listen to them.[58]9 I am the gate. If
anyone enters through Me, he will be saved. He will come in
and go out and find pasture.10 The thief comes only to steal
and kill and destroy. I have come that they may have life,
and have it in all its fullness.
11 I am the good shepherd. The good shepherd lays down His
life for the sheep.12 The hired hand is not the shepherd, and
the sheep are not his own. When he sees the wolf coming, he
abandons the sheep and runs away. Then the wolf pounces
on them and scatters the flock.13 The man runs away because
he is a hired servant and is unconcerned for the sheep.
14 I am the good shepherd. I know My sheep and My sheep
know Me,15 just as the Father knows Me and I know the
Father. And I lay down My life for the sheep.16 I have other
sheep that are not of this fold. I must bring them in as well,
and they will listen to My voice. Then there will be one flock
and one shepherd.
17 The reason the Father loves Me is that I lay down My life
in order to take it up again.18 No one takes it from Me, but I
lay it down of My own accord. I have authority to lay it
down and authority to take it up again. This charge I have
received from My Father."
19 Again there was division among the Jews because of Jesus'
message.20 Many of them said, "He is demon-possessed and
insane. Why would you listen to Him?"
21 But others replied, "These are not the words of a man
possessed by a demon. Can a demon open the eyes of the
blind?"

Jesus at the Feast of Dedication

22 At that time the Feast of Dedication took place in
Jerusalem. It was winter,[59]23 and Jesus was walking in the
temple courts in Solomon's Colonnade.[60]24 So the Jews
gathered around Him and demanded, "How long will You
keep us in suspense? If You are the Christ, tell us plainly."
25 "I already told you," Jesus replied, "but you did not
believe. The works I do in My Father's name testify on My
behalf.26 But because you are not My sheep, you refuse to
believe.27 My sheep listen to My voice; I know them, and
they follow Me.28 I give them eternal life, and they will never
perish. No one can snatch them out of My hand.29 My Father
who has given them to Me is greater than all. No one can
snatch them out of My Father's hand.30 I and the Father are
one."
31 At this, the Jews again picked up stones to stone
Him.32 But Jesus responded, "I have shown you many good
works from the Father. For which of these do you stone
Me?"
33 "We are not stoning You for any good work," said the
Jews, "but for blasphemy, because You, who are a man,
make Yourself out to be God."
34 Jesus replied, "Is it not written in your Law: 'I have said
you are gods'?[61]35 If he called them gods to whom the word
of God came—and the Scripture cannot be broken—36 then
what about the One whom the Father sanctified and sent
into the world? How then can you accuse Me of blasphemy
for stating that I am the Son of God?
37 If I am not doing the works of My Father, then do not
believe Me.38 But if I am doing them, even though you do
not believe Me, believe the works themselves, so that you
may know and understand that the Father is in Me, and I am
in the Father."
39 At this, they tried again to seize Him, but He escaped their
grasp.

John's Testimony Confirmed

40 Then Jesus went back across the Jordan to the place where
John had first been baptizing, and He stayed there.41 Many
came to Him and said, "Although John never performed a
sign, everything he said about this man was true."42 And
many in that place believed in Jesus.

John 11

The Death of Lazarus

1 At this time a man named Lazarus was sick. He lived in
Bethany, the village of Mary and her sister Martha.2 (Mary,
whose brother Lazarus was sick, was to anoint the Lord with
perfume and wipe His feet with her hair.)[62]3 So the sisters
sent word to Jesus, "Lord, the one You love is sick."

---

57. Literally *so that those not seeing may see and those seeing may become blind.* Some manuscripts do not include *38"Lord, I believe."... 39Then Jesus declared.*
58. BYZ *All who came*
59. That is, Hanukkah, the historic celebration of the Maccabean Revolt and rededication of the temple
60. Literally *the temple*
61. Psalm 82:6
62. Literally *was the one having anointed the Lord with fragrant oil and having wiped His feet*; see John 12:3.

4 When Jesus heard this, He said, “This sickness will not end
in death. No, it is for the glory of God, so that the Son of God
may be glorified through it.”
5 Now Jesus loved Martha and her sister and Lazarus.6 So on
hearing that Lazarus was sick, He stayed where He was for
two days,7 and then He said to the disciples, “Let us go back
to Judea.”
8 “Rabbi,” they replied, “the Jews just tried to stone You, and
You are going back there?”
9 Jesus answered, “Are there not twelve hours of daylight? If
anyone walks in the daytime, he will not stumble, because
he sees by the light of this world.10 But if anyone walks at
night, he will stumble, because he has no light.”
11 After He had said this, He told them, “Our friend Lazarus
has fallen asleep, but I am going there to wake him up.”
12 His disciples replied, “Lord, if he is sleeping, he will get
better.”13 They thought that Jesus was talking about actual
sleep, but He was speaking about the death of Lazarus.
14 So Jesus told them plainly, “Lazarus is dead,15 and for your
sake I am glad I was not there, so that you may believe. But
let us go to him.”
16 Then Thomas called Didymus said to his fellow disciples,
“Let us also go, so that we may die with Him.”[63]

Jesus Comforts Martha and Mary

17 When Jesus arrived, He found that Lazarus had already
spent four days in the tomb.18 Now Bethany was near
Jerusalem, a little less than two miles away,[64]19 and many of
the Jews had come to Martha and Mary to console them in
the loss of their brother.20 So when Martha heard that Jesus
was coming, she went out to meet Him, but Mary stayed at
home.
21 Martha said to Jesus, “Lord, if You had been here, my
brother would not have died.22 But even now I know that
God will give You whatever You ask of Him.”
23 “Your brother will rise again,” Jesus told her.
24 Martha replied, “I know that he will rise again in the
resurrection at the last day.”
25 Jesus said to her, “I am the resurrection and the life.
Whoever believes in Me will live, even though he dies.26 And
everyone who lives and believes in Me will never die. Do
you believe this?”
27 “Yes, Lord,” she answered, “I believe that You are the
Christ, the Son of God, who was to come into the world.”
28 After Martha had said this, she went back and called her
sister Mary aside to tell her, “The Teacher is here and is
asking for you.”29 And when Mary heard this, she got up
quickly and went to Him.
30 Now Jesus had not yet entered the village, but was still at
the place where Martha had met Him.31 When the Jews who
were in the house consoling Mary saw how quickly she got
up and went out, they followed her, supposing she was going
to the tomb to mourn there.32 When Mary came to Jesus and
saw Him, she fell at His feet and said, “Lord, if You had been
here, my brother would not have died.”
33 When Jesus saw her weeping, and the Jews who had come
with her also weeping, He was deeply moved in spirit and
troubled.[65]34 “Where have you put him?” He asked.
“Come and see, Lord,” they answered.
35 Jesus wept.
36 Then the Jews said, “See how He loved him!”
37 But some of them asked, “Could not this man who opened
the eyes of the blind also have kept Lazarus from dying?”

Jesus Raises Lazarus

(Acts 9:36–43)

38 Jesus, once again deeply moved, came to the tomb. It was
a cave with a stone laid across the entrance.39 “Take away
the stone,” Jesus said.
“Lord, by now he stinks,” said Martha, the sister of the dead
man. “It has already been four days.”
40 Jesus replied, “Did I not tell you that if you believed, you
would see the glory of God?”
41 So they took away the stone. Then Jesus lifted His eyes
upward and said, “Father, I thank You that You have heard
Me.42 I knew that You always hear Me, but I say this for the
benefit of the people standing here, so they may believe that
You sent Me.”
43 After Jesus had said this, He called out in a loud voice,
“Lazarus, come out!”
44 The man who had been dead came out with his hands and
feet bound in strips of linen, and his face wrapped in a cloth.
“Unwrap him and let him go,” Jesus told them.[66]

The Plot to Kill Jesus

(Matthew 26:1–5; Mark 14:1–2; Luke 22:1–2)

45 Therefore many of the Jews who had come to Mary, and
had seen what Jesus did, believed in Him.46 But some of
them went to the Pharisees and told them what Jesus had
done.
47 Then the chief priests and Pharisees convened the
Sanhedrin and said, “What are we to do? This man is
performing many signs.[67]48 If we let Him go on like this,
everyone will believe in Him, and then the Romans will
come and take away both our place and our nation.”
49 But one of them, named Caiaphas, who was high priest
that year, said to them, “You know nothing at all!50 You do
not realize that it is better for you that one man die for the
people than that the whole nation perish.”
51 Caiaphas did not say this on his own. Instead, as high
priest that year, he was prophesying that Jesus would die for
the nation,52 and not only for the nation, but also for the
scattered children of God, to gather them together into one.
53 So from that day on they plotted to kill Him.54 As a result,
Jesus no longer went about publicly among the Jews, but He
withdrew to a town called Ephraim in an area near the
wilderness. And He stayed there with the disciples.
55 Now the Jewish Passover was near, and many people went
up from the country to Jerusalem to purify themselves
before the Passover.56 They kept looking for Jesus and asking
one another as they stood in the temple courts, “What do
you think? Will He come to the feast at all?”[68]57 But the chief

---

63. *Didymus* means *the twin*.
64. Greek *about fifteen stadia*; that is, approximately 1.72 miles or 2.78 kilometers
65. Or *He was indignant in spirit*; similarly in verse 38
66. Greek *soudariō*
67. Or *the Council*

priests and Pharisees had given orders that anyone who knew where He was must report it, so that they could arrest Him.

John 12

Mary Anoints Jesus

(Matthew 26:6–13; Mark 14:3–9; Luke 7:36–50)

1 Six days before the Passover, Jesus came to Bethany, the hometown of Lazarus, whom He had raised from the dead.2 So they hosted a dinner for Jesus there. Martha served, and Lazarus was among those reclining at the table with Him.3 Then Mary took about a pint of expensive perfume, made of pure nard, and she anointed Jesus' feet and wiped them with her hair. And the house was filled with the fragrance of the perfume.[69]

4 But one of His disciples, Judas Iscariot, who was going to betray Him, asked,5 "Why wasn't this perfume sold for three hundred denarii and the money given to the poor?"[70] 6 Judas did not say this because he cared about the poor, but because he was a thief. As keeper of the money bag, he used to take from what was put into it.

7 "Leave her alone," Jesus replied. "She has kept this perfume in preparation for the day of My burial.8 The poor you will always have with you, but you will not always have Me."[71]

The Plot to Kill Lazarus

9 Meanwhile a large crowd of Jews learned that Jesus was there. And they came not only because of Him, but also to see Lazarus, whom He had raised from the dead.10 So the chief priests made plans to kill Lazarus as well,11 for on account of him many of the Jews were deserting them and believing in Jesus.

The Triumphal Entry

(Zechariah 9:9–13; Matthew 21:1–11; Mark 11:1–11; Luke 19:28–40)

12 The next day the great crowd that had come to the feast heard that Jesus was coming to Jerusalem.13 They took palm branches and went out to meet Him, shouting:

"Hosanna!"

"Blessed is He who comes in the name of the Lord!"

"Blessed is the King of Israel!"[72][73]

14 Finding a young donkey, Jesus sat on it, as it is written:

15 "Do not be afraid, O Daughter of Zion.
See, your King is coming,
seated on the colt of a donkey."[74]

16 At first His disciples did not understand these things, but after Jesus was glorified they remembered what had been done to Him, and they realized that these very things had also been written about Him.

17 Meanwhile, many people who had been with Jesus when He called Lazarus from the tomb and raised him from the dead continued to testify.18 That is also why the crowd went out to meet Him, because they heard that He had performed this sign.

19 Then the Pharisees said to one another, "You can see that this is doing you no good. Look how the whole world has gone after Him!"

Jesus Predicts His Death

20 Now there were some Greeks among those who went up to worship at the feast.21 They came to Philip, who was from Bethsaida in Galilee, and requested of him, "Sir, we want to see Jesus."22 Philip relayed this appeal to Andrew, and both of them went and told Jesus.

23 But Jesus replied, "The hour has come for the Son of Man to be glorified.24 Truly, truly, I tell you, unless a kernel of wheat falls to the ground and dies, it remains only a seed. But if it dies, it bears much fruit.25 Whoever loves his life will lose it, but whoever hates his life in this world will keep it for eternal life.26 If anyone serves Me, he must follow Me; and where I am, My servant will be as well. If anyone serves Me, the Father will honor him.

27 Now My soul is troubled, and what shall I say? 'Father, save Me from this hour'? No, it is for this purpose that I have come to this hour.28 Father, glorify Your name!"

Then a voice came from heaven: "I have glorified it, and I will glorify it again."

29 The crowd standing there heard it and said that it had thundered. Others said that an angel had spoken to Him.

30 In response, Jesus said, "This voice was not for My benefit, but yours.31 Now judgment is upon this world; now the prince of this world will be cast out.32 And I, when I am lifted up from the earth, will draw everyone to Myself."33 He said this to indicate the kind of death He was going to die.

34 The crowd replied, "We have heard from the Law that the Christ will remain forever. So how can You say that the Son of Man must be lifted up? Who is this Son of Man?"

35 Then Jesus told them, "For a little while longer, the Light will be among you. Walk while you have the Light, so that darkness will not overtake you. The one who walks in the darkness does not know where he is going.36 While you have the Light, believe in the Light, so that you may become sons of light."

After Jesus had spoken these things, He went away and was hidden from them.

Belief and Unbelief

37 Although Jesus had performed so many signs in their presence, they still did not believe in Him.38 This was to fulfill the word of Isaiah the prophet:

"Lord, who has believed our message?
And to whom has the arm of the Lord been revealed?"[75]

39 For this reason they were unable to believe. For again, Isaiah says:

40 "He has blinded their eyes
and hardened their hearts,
so that they cannot see with their eyes,
and understand with their hearts,

---

68. Literally *the temple*
69. Greek *a litra*; that is, approximately 12 ounces or 340 grams
70. A denarius was customarily a day's wage for a laborer; see Matthew 20:2.
71. See Deuteronomy 15:11.
72. *Hosanna* is a transliteration of the Hebrew *Hosia-na*, meaning *Save, we pray* or *Save now*, which became a shout of praise; see Psalm 118:25.
73. Psalm 118:26
74. Zechariah 9:9
75. Isaiah 53:1

and turn,

and I would heal them."[76]

41 Isaiah said these things because he saw Jesus' glory and
spoke about Him.42 Nevertheless, many of the leaders
believed in Him. But because of the Pharisees they did not
confess Him, for fear that they would be put out of the
synagogue.43 For they loved praise from men more than
praise from God.

44 Then Jesus cried out, "Whoever believes in Me does not
believe in Me alone, but in the One who sent Me.45 And
whoever sees Me sees the One who sent Me.46 I have come
into the world as a light, so that no one who believes in Me
should remain in darkness.

47 As for anyone who hears My words and does not keep
them, I do not judge him. For I have not come to judge the
world, but to save the world.48 There is a judge for the one
who rejects Me and does not receive My words: The word
that I have spoken will judge him on the last day.

49 I have not spoken on My own, but the Father who sent Me
has commanded Me what to say and how to say it.50 And I
know that His command leads to eternal life. So I speak
exactly what the Father has told Me to say."

John 13

Jesus Washes His Disciples' Feet

1 It was now just before the Passover Feast, and Jesus knew
that His hour had come to leave this world and return to the
Father. Having loved His own who were in the world, He
loved them to the very end.[77]2 The evening meal was
underway, and the devil had already put into the heart of
Judas, the son of Simon Iscariot, to betray Jesus.

3 Jesus knew that the Father had delivered all things into His
hands, and that He had come from God and was returning to
God.4 So He got up from the supper, laid aside His outer
garments, and wrapped a towel around His waist.5 After that,
He poured water into a basin and began to wash the
disciples' feet and dry them with the towel that was around
Him.

6 He came to Simon Peter, who asked Him, "Lord, are You
going to wash my feet?"

7 Jesus replied, "You do not realize now what I am doing, but
later you will understand."

8 "Never shall You wash my feet!" Peter told Him.

Jesus answered, "Unless I wash you, you have no part with
Me."

9 "Then, Lord," Simon Peter replied, "not only my feet, but
my hands and my head as well!"

10 Jesus told him, "Whoever has already bathed needs only to
wash his feet, and he will be completely clean. And you are
clean, though not all of you."11 For He knew who would
betray Him. That is why He said, "Not all of you are clean."

12 When Jesus had washed their feet and put on His outer
garments, He reclined with them again and asked, "Do you
know what I have done for you?13 You call Me Teacher and
Lord, and rightly so, because I am.14 So if I, your Lord and
Teacher, have washed your feet, you also should wash one
another's feet.15 I have set you an example so that you
should do as I have done for you.16 Truly, truly, I tell you, no
servant is greater than his master, nor is a messenger greater
than the one who sent him.[78]17 If you know these things, you
will be blessed if you do them.

Jesus Predicts His Betrayal

(Psalm 41:1–13)

18 I am not speaking about all of you; I know whom I have
chosen. But this is to fulfill the Scripture: 'The one who
shares My bread has lifted up his heel against Me.'[79]19 I am
telling you now before it happens, so that when it comes to
pass, you will believe that I am He.20 Truly, truly, I tell you,
whoever receives the one I send receives Me, and whoever
receives Me receives the One who sent Me."

21 After Jesus had said this, He became troubled in spirit and
testified, "Truly, truly, I tell you, one of you will betray Me."

22 The disciples looked at one another, perplexed as to which
of them He meant.23 One of His disciples, the one whom
Jesus loved, was reclining at His side.[80]24 So Simon Peter
motioned to him to ask Jesus which one He was talking
about.25 Leaning back against Jesus, he asked, "Lord, who is
it?"

26 Jesus answered, "It is the one to whom I give this morsel
after I have dipped it." Then He dipped the morsel and gave
it to Judas son of Simon Iscariot.27 And when Judas had
taken the morsel, Satan entered into him.

Then Jesus said to Judas, "What you are about to do, do
quickly."28 But no one at the table knew why Jesus had said
this to him.29 Since Judas kept the money bag, some thought
that Jesus was telling him to buy what was needed for the
feast, or to give something to the poor.30 As soon as he had
received the morsel, Judas went out into the night.

Love One Another

(Romans 12:9–13; 1 John 3:11–24)

31 When Judas had gone out, Jesus said, "Now the Son of
Man is glorified, and God is glorified in Him.32 If God is
glorified in Him, God will also glorify the Son in Himself—
and will glorify Him at once.[81]

33 Little children, I am with you only a little while longer.
You will look for Me, and as I said to the Jews, so now I say
to you: 'Where I am going, you cannot come.'

34 A new commandment I give you: Love one another. As I
have loved you, so you also must love one another.35 By this
everyone will know that you are My disciples, if you love
one another."

Jesus Predicts Peter's Denial

(Matthew 26:31–35; Mark 14:27–31; Luke 22:31–38)

36 "Lord, where are You going?" Simon Peter asked.

Jesus answered, "Where I am going, you cannot follow Me
now, but you will follow later."

37 "Lord," said Peter, "why can't I follow You now? I will lay
down my life for You."

---

76. Isaiah 6:10
77. Or *He showed them the full extent of His love.*
78. Cited in John 15:20
79. Psalm 41:9
80. Greek *was reclining in the bosom of Jesus*
81. WH does not include *If God is glorified in Him.*

38 “Will you lay down your life for Me?” Jesus replied.
“Truly, truly, I tell you, before the rooster crows, you will
deny Me three times.

John 14

In My Father’s House Are Many Rooms

1 “Do not let your hearts be troubled. You believe in God;
believe in Me as well.[82] 2 In My Father’s house are many
rooms. If it were not so, would I have told you that I am
going there to prepare a place for you?[83] 3 And if I go and
prepare a place for you, I will come back and welcome you
into My presence, so that you also may be where I am. 4 You
know the way to the place where I am going.”[84]

The Way, the Truth, and the Life

5 “Lord,” said Thomas, “we do not know where You are
going, so how can we know the way?”

6 Jesus answered, “I am the way and the truth and the life.
No one comes to the Father except through Me. 7 If you had
known Me, you would know My Father as well. From now
on you do know Him and have seen Him.”

8 Philip said to Him, “Lord, show us the Father, and that will
be enough for us.”

9 Jesus replied, “Philip, I have been with you all this time,
and still you do not know Me? Anyone who has seen Me has
seen the Father. How can you say, ‘Show us the Father’? 10 Do
you not believe that I am in the Father and the Father is in
Me? The words I say to you, I do not speak on My own.
Instead, it is the Father dwelling in Me, performing His
works. 11 Believe Me that I am in the Father and the Father is
in Me—or at least believe on account of the works
themselves.

12 Truly, truly, I tell you, whoever believes in Me will also do
the works that I am doing. He will do even greater things
than these, because I am going to the Father. 13 And I will do
whatever you ask in My name, so that the Father may be
glorified in the Son. 14 If you ask Me for anything in My
name, I will do it.[85]

Jesus Promises the Holy Spirit

(John 16:5–16)

15 If you love Me, you will keep My commandments.[86] 16 And
I will ask the Father, and He will give you another Advocate
to be with you forever—[87] 17 the Spirit of truth. The world
cannot receive Him, because it neither sees Him nor knows
Him. But you do know Him, for He abides with you and will
be in you.[88]

18 I will not leave you as orphans; I will come to you. 19 In a
little while the world will see Me no more, but you will see
Me. Because I live, you also will live. 20 On that day you will
know that I am in My Father, and you are in Me, and I am in
you. 21 Whoever has My commandments and keeps them is
the one who loves Me. The one who loves Me will be loved
by My Father, and I will love him and reveal Myself to him.”

22 Judas (not Iscariot) asked Him, “Lord, why are You going
to reveal Yourself to us and not to the world?”

23 Jesus replied, “If anyone loves Me, he will keep My word.
My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make
Our home with him. 24 Whoever does not love Me does not
keep My words. The word that you hear is not My own, but
it is from the Father who sent Me.

25 All this I have spoken to you while I am still with
you. 26 But the Advocate, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father
will send in My name, will teach you all things and will
remind you of everything I have told you.

Peace I Leave with You

27 Peace I leave with you; My peace I give to you. I do not
give to you as the world gives. Do not let your hearts be
troubled; do not be afraid. 28 You heard Me say, ‘I am going
away, and I am coming back to you.’ If you loved Me, you
would rejoice that I am going to the Father, because the
Father is greater than I. 29 And now I have told you before it
happens, so that when it does happen, you will believe.

30 I will not speak with you much longer, for the prince of
this world is coming, and he has no claim on Me. 31 But I do
exactly what the Father has commanded Me, so that the
world may know that I love the Father.

Get up! Let us go on from here.

John 15

Jesus the True Vine

(Isaiah 27:1–13)

1 “I am the true vine, and My Father is the keeper of the
vineyard. 2 He cuts off every branch in Me that bears no fruit,
and every branch that does bear fruit, He prunes to make it
even more fruitful. 3 You are already clean because of the
word I have spoken to you. 4 Remain in Me, and I will remain
in you. Just as no branch can bear fruit by itself unless it
remains in the vine, neither can you bear fruit unless you
remain in Me.

5 I am the vine and you are the branches. The one who
remains in Me, and I in him, will bear much fruit. For apart
from Me you can do nothing. 6 If anyone does not remain in
Me, he is like a branch that is thrown away and withers.
Such branches are gathered up, thrown into the fire, and
burned. 7 If you remain in Me and My words remain in you,
ask whatever you wish, and it will be done for you. 8 This is
to My Father’s glory, that you bear much fruit, proving
yourselves to be My disciples.

No Greater Love

9 As the Father has loved Me, so have I loved you. Remain in
My love. 10 If you keep My commandments, you will remain
in My love, just as I have kept My Father’s commandments
and remain in His love. 11 I have told you these things so that
My joy may be in you and your joy may be complete.

12 This is My commandment, that you love one another as I
have loved you. 13 Greater love has no one than this, that he
lay down his life for his friends.

14 You are My friends if you do what I command you. 15 No
longer do I call you servants, for a servant does not
understand what his master is doing. But I have called you

---

82. Or *Believe in God*
83. Or *If it were not so, I would have told you. I am going there to prepare a place for you.*
84. BYZ and TR *And where I go you know, and the way you know.*
85. TR does not include *Me.*
86. Or *If you love Me, keep*
87. Or *Comforter* or *Helper* or *Counselor*; Greek *Paraclete*; also in verse 26
88. WH *and is in you*

friends, because everything I have learned from My Father I
have made known to you.[16] You did not choose Me, but I
chose you. And I appointed you to go and bear fruit—fruit
that will remain—so that whatever you ask the Father in My
name, He will give you.[17] This is My command to you: Love
one another.

The Hatred of the World

[18] If the world hates you, understand that it hated Me
first.[19] If you were of the world, it would love you as its own.
Instead, the world hates you, because you are not of the
world, but I have chosen you out of the world.

[20] Remember the word that I spoke to you: 'No servant is
greater than his master.' If they persecuted Me, they will
persecute you as well; if they kept My word, they will keep
yours as well.[89][21] But they will treat you like this because of
My name, since they do not know the One who sent Me.[22] If I
had not come and spoken to them, they would not be guilty
of sin. Now, however, they have no excuse for their sin.

[23] Whoever hates Me hates My Father as well.[24] If I had not
done among them the works that no one else did, they would
not be guilty of sin; but now they have seen and hated both
Me and My Father.[25] But this is to fulfill what is written in
their Law: 'They hated Me without reason.'[90]

[26] When the Advocate comes, whom I will send to you from
the Father—the Spirit of truth who proceeds from the Father
—He will testify about Me.[91][27] And you also must testify,
because you have been with Me from the beginning.

John 16

Persecution Foretold

(Acts 23:12–22)

[1] "I have told you these things so that you will not fall
away.[2] They will put you out of the synagogues. In fact, a
time is coming when anyone who kills you will think he is
offering a service to God.[3] They will do these things because
they have not known the Father or Me.[4] But I have told you
these things so that when their hour comes, you will
remember that I told you about them. I did not tell you these
things from the beginning, because I was with you.

The Promise of the Holy Spirit

(John 14:15–26)

[5] Now, however, I am going to Him who sent Me; yet none of
you asks Me, 'Where are You going?'[6] Instead, your hearts
are filled with sorrow because I have told you these
things.[7] But I tell you the truth, it is for your benefit that I
am going away. Unless I go away, the Advocate will not
come to you; but if I go, I will send Him to you.[92]

[8] And when He comes, He will convict the world in regard to
sin and righteousness and judgment:[9] in regard to sin,
because they do not believe in Me;[10] in regard to
righteousness, because I am going to the Father and you will
no longer see Me;[11] and in regard to judgment, because the
prince of this world has been condemned.

[12] I still have much to tell you, but you cannot yet bear to
hear it.[13] However, when the Spirit of truth comes, He will
guide you into all truth. For He will not speak on His own,
but He will speak what He hears, and He will declare to you
what is to come.[14] He will glorify Me by taking from what is
Mine and disclosing it to you.[15] Everything that belongs to
the Father is Mine. That is why I said that the Spirit will take
from what is Mine and disclose it to you.

[16] In a little while you will see Me no more, and then after a
little while you will see Me."[93]

Grief Will Turn to Joy

[17] Then some of His disciples asked one another, "Why is He
telling us, 'In a little while you will not see Me, and then
after a little while you will see Me' and 'Because I am going
to the Father'?"[18] They kept asking, "Why is He saying, 'a
little while'? We do not understand what He is saying."

[19] Aware that they wanted to question Him, Jesus said to
them, "Are you asking one another why I said, 'In a little
while you will not see Me, and then after a little while you
will see Me'?[20] Truly, truly, I tell you, you will weep and
wail while the world rejoices. You will grieve, but your grief
will turn to joy.[21] A woman has pain in childbirth because
her time has come; but when she brings forth her child, she
forgets her anguish because of her joy that a child has been
born into the world.[22] So also you have sorrow now, but I
will see you again and your hearts will rejoice, and no one
will take away your joy.

Ask in My Name

(Matthew 18:19–20)

[23] In that day you will no longer ask Me anything. Truly,
truly, I tell you, whatever you ask the Father in My name, He
will give you.[24] Until now you have not asked for anything in
My name. Ask and you will receive, so that your joy may be
complete.

[25] I have spoken these things to you in figures of speech. An
hour is coming when I will no longer speak to you this way,
but will tell you plainly about the Father.[26] In that day you
will ask in My name. I am not saying that I will ask the
Father on your behalf.[27] For the Father Himself loves you,
because you have loved Me and have believed that I came
from God.[94][28] I came from the Father and entered the world.
In turn, I will leave the world and go to the Father."

[29] His disciples said, "See, now You are speaking plainly and
without figures of speech.[30] Now we understand that You
know all things and that You have no need for anyone to
question You. Because of this, we believe that You came
from God."

[31] "Do you finally believe?" Jesus replied.[32] "Look, an hour is
coming and has already come when you will be scattered,
each to his own home, and you will leave Me all alone. Yet
I am not alone, because the Father is with Me.[33] I have told
you these things so that in Me you may have peace. In the
world you will have tribulation. But take courage; I have
overcome the world!"

John 17

Prayer for the Son

[1] When Jesus had spoken these things, He lifted up His eyes
to heaven and said, "Father, the hour has come. Glorify Your

---

89. John 13:16
90. See Psalm 35:19, Psalm 38:19, and Psalm 69:4.
91. Or *Comforter* or *Helper* or *Counselor*; Greek *Paraclete*
92. Or *Comforter* or *Helper* or *Counselor*; Greek *Paraclete*
93. BYZ and TR include *because I go away to the Father.*
94. WH *from the Father*

Son, that Your Son may glorify You.[2] For You granted Him
authority over all people, so that He may give eternal life to
all those You have given Him.[95][3] Now this is eternal life, that
they may know You, the only true God, and Jesus Christ,
whom You have sent.[4] I have glorified You on earth by
accomplishing the work You gave Me to do.[5] And now,
Father, glorify Me in Your presence with the glory I had with
You before the world existed.

Prayer for the Disciples

[6] I have revealed Your name to those You have given Me out
of the world. They were Yours; You gave them to Me, and
they have kept Your word.[7] Now they know that everything
You have given Me comes from You.[8] For I have given them
the words You gave Me, and they have received them. They
knew with certainty that I came from You, and they believed
that You sent Me.

[9] I ask on their behalf. I do not ask on behalf of the world,
but on behalf of those You have given Me; for they are
Yours.[10] All I have is Yours, and all You have is Mine; and in
them I have been glorified.[11] I will no longer be in the world,
but they are in the world, and I am coming to You.

Holy Father, protect them by Your name, the name You gave
Me, so that they may be one as We are one.[96][12] While I was
with them, I protected and preserved them by Your name,
the name You gave Me. Not one of them has been lost,
except the son of destruction, so that the Scripture would be
fulfilled.

[13] But now I am coming to You; and I am saying these things
while I am in the world, so that they may have My joy
fulfilled within them.[14] I have given them Your word and the
world has hated them. For they are not of the world, just as I
am not of the world.

[15] I am not asking that You take them out of the world, but
that You keep them from the evil one.[97][16] They are not of the
world, just as I am not of the world.[17] Sanctify them by the
truth; Your word is truth.[18] As You sent Me into the world, I
have also sent them into the world.[19] For them I sanctify
Myself, so that they too may be sanctified by the truth.

Prayer for All Believers

[20] I am not asking on behalf of them alone, but also on behalf
of those who will believe in Me through their message,[21] that
all of them may be one, as You, Father, are in Me, and I am
in You. May they also be in Us, so that the world may
believe that You sent Me.

[22] I have given them the glory You gave Me, so that they may
be one as We are one—[23] I in them and You in Me—that they
may be perfectly united, so that the world may know that
You sent Me and have loved them just as You have loved
Me.

[24] Father, I want those You have given Me to be with Me
where I am, that they may see the glory You gave Me
because You loved Me before the foundation of the world.

[25] Righteous Father, although the world has not known You,
I know You, and they know that You sent Me.[26] And I have
made Your name known to them and will continue to make
it known, so that the love You have for Me may be in them,
and I in them."

John 18

The Betrayal of Jesus

(Matthew 26:47–56; Mark 14:43–52; Luke 22:47–53)

[1] After Jesus had spoken these words, He went out with His
disciples across the Kidron Valley, where they entered a
garden.[2] Now Judas His betrayer also knew the place,
because Jesus had often met there with His disciples.[3] So
Judas brought a band of soldiers and officers from the chief
priests and Pharisees. They arrived at the garden carrying
lanterns, torches, and weapons.

[4] Jesus, knowing all that was coming upon Him, stepped
forward and asked them, "Whom are you seeking?"

[5] "Jesus of Nazareth," they answered.

Jesus said, "I am He."

And Judas His betrayer was standing there with them.[6] When
Jesus said, "I am He," they drew back and fell to the ground.

[7] So He asked them again, "Whom are you seeking?"

"Jesus of Nazareth," they answered.

[8] "I told you that I am He," Jesus replied. "So if you are
looking for Me, let these men go."[9] This was to fulfill the
word He had spoken: "I have not lost one of those You have
given Me."[98]

[10] Then Simon Peter drew his sword and struck the servant of
the high priest, cutting off his right ear. The servant's name
was Malchus.

[11] "Put your sword back in its sheath!" Jesus said to Peter.
"Shall I not drink the cup the Father has given Me?"

[12] Then the band of soldiers, with its commander and the
officers of the Jews, arrested Jesus and bound Him.[13] They
brought Him first to Annas, who was the father-in-law of
Caiaphas, the high priest that year.[14] Caiaphas was the one
who had advised the Jews that it would be better if one man
died for the people.

Peter's First Denial

(Matthew 26:69–70; Mark 14:66–68; Luke 22:54–57)

[15] Now Simon Peter and another disciple were following
Jesus. Since that disciple was known to the high priest, he
also went with Jesus into the courtyard of the high
priest.[16] But Peter stood outside at the door. Then the
disciple who was known to the high priest went out and
spoke to the doorkeeper, and brought Peter in.

[17] At this, the servant girl watching the door said to Peter,
"Aren't you also one of this man's disciples?"

"I am not," he answered.

[18] Because it was cold, the servants and officers were
standing around a charcoal fire they had made to keep
warm. And Peter was also standing with them, warming
himself.

Jesus before the High Priest

(Matthew 26:57–68; Mark 14:53–65; Luke 22:66–71)

[19] Meanwhile, the high priest questioned Jesus about His
disciples and His teaching.

[20] "I have spoken openly to the world," Jesus answered. "I
always taught in the synagogues and at the temple, where all
the Jews come together. I said nothing in secret.[21] Why are

---

95. Literally *all flesh*
96. Literally *Your name, which You gave Me*; TR *Your name. These You have given Me*; similarly in verse 12
97. Or *from evil*
98. See John 6:39 and John 17:12.

you asking Me? Ask those who heard My message. Surely they know what I said."

22 When Jesus had said this, one of the officers standing nearby slapped Him in the face and said, "Is this how You answer the high priest?"

23 Jesus replied, "If I said something wrong, testify as to what was wrong. But if I spoke correctly, why did you strike Me?"

24 Then Annas sent Him, still bound, to Caiaphas the high priest.

Peter's Second and Third Denials

(Matthew 26:71–75; Mark 14:69–72; Luke 22:58–62)

25 Simon Peter was still standing and warming himself. So they asked him, "Aren't you also one of His disciples?"

He denied it and said, "I am not."

26 One of the high priest's servants, a relative of the man whose ear Peter had cut off, asked, "Didn't I see you with Him in the garden?"

27 Peter denied it once more, and immediately a rooster crowed.

Jesus before Pilate

(Matthew 27:11–14; Luke 23:1–5)

28 Then they led Jesus away from Caiaphas into the Praetorium. By now it was early morning, and the Jews did not enter the Praetorium, to avoid being defiled and unable to eat the Passover.

29 So Pilate went out to them and asked, "What accusation are you bringing against this man?"

30 "If He were not a criminal," they replied, "we would not have handed Him over to you."

31 "You take Him and judge Him by your own law," Pilate told them.

"We are not permitted to execute anyone," the Jews replied. 32 This was to fulfill the word that Jesus had spoken to indicate the kind of death He was going to die.[99]

33 Pilate went back into the Praetorium, summoned Jesus, and asked Him, "Are You the King of the Jews?"

34 "Are you saying this on your own," Jesus asked, "or did others tell you about Me?"

35 "Am I a Jew?" Pilate replied. "Your own people and chief priests handed You over to me. What have You done?"

36 Jesus answered, "My kingdom is not of this world; if it were, My servants would fight to prevent My arrest by the Jews. But now My kingdom is not of this realm."

37 "Then You are a king!" Pilate said.

"You say that I am a king," Jesus answered. "For this reason I was born and have come into the world, to testify to the truth. Everyone who belongs to the truth listens to My voice."

38 "What is truth?" Pilate asked.

And having said this, he went out again to the Jews and told them, "I find no basis for a charge against Him. 39 But it is your custom that I release to you one prisoner at the Passover. So then, do you want me to release to you the King of the Jews?"

40 "Not this man," they shouted, "but Barabbas!" (Now Barabbas was an insurrectionist.)

John 19

The Soldiers Mock Jesus

(Isaiah 50:4–11; Matthew 27:27–31; Mark 15:16–20; Luke 22:63–65)

1 Then Pilate took Jesus and had Him flogged. 2 The soldiers twisted together a crown of thorns, set it on His head, and dressed Him in a purple robe. 3 And they went up to Him again and again, saying, "Hail, King of the Jews!" and slapping Him in the face.

4 Once again Pilate came out and said to the Jews, "Look, I am bringing Him out to you to let you know that I find no basis for a charge against Him." 5 When Jesus came out wearing the crown of thorns and the purple robe, Pilate said to them, "Here is the man!"

6 As soon as the chief priests and officers saw Him, they shouted, "Crucify Him! Crucify Him!"

"You take Him and crucify Him," Pilate replied, "for I find no basis for a charge against Him."

7 "We have a law," answered the Jews, "and according to that law He must die, because He declared Himself to be the Son of God."

8 When Pilate heard this statement, he was even more afraid, 9 and he went back into the Praetorium. "Where are You from?" he asked.

But Jesus gave no answer.

10 So Pilate said to Him, "Do You refuse to speak to me? Do You not know that I have authority to release You and authority to crucify You?"

11 Jesus answered, "You would have no authority over Me if it were not given to you from above. Therefore the one who handed Me over to you is guilty of greater sin."

12 From then on, Pilate tried to release Him, but the Jews kept shouting, "If you release this man, you are no friend of Caesar. Anyone who declares himself a king is defying Caesar."

13 When Pilate heard these words, he brought Jesus out and sat on the judgment seat at a place called the Stone Pavement, which in Hebrew is Gabbatha. [100] 14 It was the day of Preparation for the Passover, about the sixth hour. And Pilate said to the Jews, "Here is your King!" [101]

15 At this, they shouted, "Away with Him! Away with Him! Crucify Him!"

"Shall I crucify your King?" Pilate asked.

"We have no king but Caesar," replied the chief priests.

The Crucifixion

(Psalm 22:1–31; Matthew 27:32–44; Mark 15:21–32; Luke 23:26–43)

16 Then Pilate handed Jesus over to be crucified, and the soldiers took Him away. 17 Carrying His own cross, He went out to The Place of the Skull, which in Hebrew is called Golgotha.

18 There they crucified Him, and with Him two others, one on each side, with Jesus in the middle.

19 Pilate also had a notice posted on the cross. It read:

JESUS OF NAZARETH,
THE KING OF THE JEWS.

20 Many of the Jews read this sign, because the place where Jesus was crucified was near the city, and it was written in

---

99. See John 12:32–33.
100. Or *in Aramaic*; also in verses 17 and 20
101. That is, about noon

Hebrew, Latin, and Greek.[21] So the chief priests of the Jews said to Pilate, “Do not write, ‘The King of the Jews,’ but only that He said, ‘I am the King of the Jews.’”

[22] Pilate answered, “What I have written, I have written.”

[23] When the soldiers had crucified Jesus, they divided His garments into four parts, one for each soldier, with the tunic remaining. It was seamless, woven in one piece from top to bottom.[24] So they said to one another, “Let us not tear it. Instead, let us cast lots to see who will get it.” This was to fulfill the Scripture:

“They divided My garments among them,
and cast lots for My clothing.”

So that is what the soldiers did.[102]

[25] Near the cross of Jesus stood His mother and her sister, as well as Mary the wife of Clopas and Mary Magdalene.[26] When Jesus saw His mother and the disciple whom He loved standing nearby, He said to His mother, “Woman, here is your son.”[27] Then He said to the disciple, “Here is your mother.” So from that hour, this disciple took her into his home.

The Death of Jesus

(Psalm 22:1–31; Matthew 27:45–56; Mark 15:33–41; Luke 23:44–49)

[28] After this, knowing that everything had now been accomplished, and to fulfill the Scripture, Jesus said, “I am thirsty.”[103][29] A jar of sour wine was sitting there. So they soaked a sponge in the wine, put it on a stalk of hyssop, and lifted it to His mouth.[104][105][30] When Jesus had received the sour wine, He said, “It is finished.” And bowing His head, He yielded up His spirit.

Jesus’ Side Is Pierced

(Zechariah 12:10–14)

[31] It was the day of Preparation, and the next day was a High Sabbath. In order that the bodies would not remain on the cross during the Sabbath, the Jews asked Pilate to have the legs broken and the bodies removed.[32] So the soldiers came and broke the legs of the first man who had been crucified with Jesus, and those of the other.

[33] But when they came to Jesus and saw that He was already dead, they did not break His legs.[34] Instead, one of the soldiers pierced His side with a spear, and immediately blood and water flowed out.[35] The one who saw it has testified to this, and his testimony is true. He knows that he is telling the truth, so that you also may believe.

[36] Now these things happened so that the Scripture would be fulfilled: “Not one of His bones will be broken.”[106][37] And, as another Scripture says: “They will look on the One they have pierced.”[107]

The Burial of Jesus

(Isaiah 53:9–12; Matthew 27:57–61; Mark 15:42–47; Luke 23:50–56)

[38] Afterward, Joseph of Arimathea, who was a disciple of Jesus (but secretly for fear of the Jews), asked Pilate to let him remove the body of Jesus. Pilate gave him permission, so he came and removed His body.[39] Nicodemus, who had previously come to Jesus at night, also brought a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about seventy-five pounds.[108][40] So they took the body of Jesus and wrapped it in linen cloths with the spices, according to the Jewish burial custom.

[41] Now there was a garden in the place where Jesus was crucified, and in the garden a new tomb in which no one had yet been laid.[42] And because it was the Jewish day of Preparation and the tomb was nearby, they placed Jesus there.

John 20

The Resurrection

(Matthew 28:1–10; Mark 16:1–8; Luke 24:1–12)

[1] Early on the first day of the week, while it was still dark, Mary Magdalene went to the tomb and saw that the stone had been removed from the entrance.[109][2] So she came running to Simon Peter and the other disciple, the one whom Jesus loved. “They have taken the Lord out of the tomb,” she said, “and we do not know where they have put Him!”

[3] Then Peter and the other disciple set out for the tomb.[4] The two were running together, but the other disciple outran Peter and reached the tomb first.[5] He bent down and looked in at the linen cloths lying there, but he did not go in.

[6] Simon Peter arrived just after him. He entered the tomb and saw the linen cloths lying there.[7] The cloth that had been around Jesus’ head was rolled up, lying separate from the linen cloths.[110][8] Then the other disciple, who had reached the tomb first, also went in. And he saw and believed.[9] For they still did not understand from the Scripture that Jesus had to rise from the dead.

Jesus Appears to Mary Magdalene

(Mark 16:9–11)

[10] Then the disciples returned to their homes.[11] But Mary stood outside the tomb weeping. And as she wept, she bent down to look into the tomb,[12] and she saw two angels in white sitting where the body of Jesus had lain, one at the head and the other at the feet.

[13] “Woman, why are you weeping?” they asked.

“Because they have taken my Lord away,” she said, “and I do not know where they have put Him.”

[14] When she had said this, she turned around and saw Jesus standing there. But she did not recognize that it was Jesus.

[15] “Woman, why are you weeping?” Jesus asked. “Whom are you seeking?”

Thinking He was the gardener, she said, “Sir, if you have carried Him off, tell me where you have put Him, and I will get Him.”

[16] Jesus said to her, “Mary.”

She turned and said to Him in Hebrew, “Rabboni!” (which means “Teacher”).[111]

---

102. Psalm 22:18
103. See Psalm 22:15.
104. Or *A jar of wine vinegar*; similarly in verse 30
105. See Psalm 69:21.
106. Psalm 34:20; see also Exodus 12:46 and Numbers 9:12.
107. Zechariah 12:10
108. Greek *about a hundred litras*; that is, approximately 34 kilograms
109. Literally *Now on the first of the Sabbaths, early,*
110. Greek *soudarion*
111. Or *in Aramaic*

17 "Do not cling to Me," Jesus said, "for I have not yet
ascended to the Father. But go and tell My brothers, 'I am
ascending to My Father and your Father, to My God and
your God.'"

18 Mary Magdalene went and announced to the disciples, "I
have seen the Lord!" And she told them what He had said to
her.

Jesus Appears to the Disciples

(Luke 24:36–49; 1 John 1:1–4)

19 It was the first day of the week, and that very evening,
while the disciples were together with the doors locked for
fear of the Jews, Jesus came and stood among them. "Peace
be with you!" He said to them. 20 After He had said this, He
showed them His hands and His side.

The disciples rejoiced when they saw the Lord.

21 Again Jesus said to them, "Peace be with you. As the
Father has sent Me, so also I am sending you." 22 When He
had said this, He breathed on them and said, "Receive the
Holy Spirit. 23 If you forgive anyone his sins, they are
forgiven; if you withhold forgiveness from anyone, it is
withheld."

Jesus Appears to Thomas

24 Now Thomas called Didymus, one of the Twelve, was not
with the disciples when Jesus came. [112] 25 So the other
disciples told him, "We have seen the Lord!"

But he replied, "Unless I see the nail marks in His hands, and
put my finger where the nails have been, and put my hand
into His side, I will never believe."

26 Eight days later, His disciples were once again inside with
the doors locked, and Thomas was with them. Jesus came
and stood among them and said, "Peace be with you."

27 Then Jesus said to Thomas, "Put your finger here and look
at My hands. Reach out your hand and put it into My side.
Stop doubting and believe."

28 Thomas replied, "My Lord and my God!"

29 Jesus said to him, "Because you have seen Me, you have
believed; blessed are those who have not seen and yet have
believed."

The Purpose of John's Book

30 Jesus performed many other signs in the presence of His
disciples, which are not written in this book. 31 But these are
written so that you may believe that Jesus is the Christ, the
Son of God, and that by believing you may have life in His
name. [113]

John 21

Jesus Appears by the Sea of Tiberias

1 Later, by the Sea of Tiberias, Jesus again revealed Himself
to the disciples. He made Himself known in this
way: [114] 2 Simon Peter, Thomas called Didymus, Nathanael
from Cana in Galilee, the sons of Zebedee, and two other
disciples were together. [115] 3 Simon Peter told them, "I am
going fishing."

"We will go with you," they said. So they went out and got
into the boat, but caught nothing that night.

4 Early in the morning, Jesus stood on the shore, but the
disciples did not recognize that it was Jesus. 5 So He called
out to them, "Children, do you have any fish?"

"No," they answered.

6 He told them, "Cast the net on the right side of the boat,
and you will find some." So they cast it there, and they were
unable to haul it in because of the great number of fish.

7 Then the disciple whom Jesus loved said to Peter, "It is the
Lord!" As soon as Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he
put on his outer garment (for he had removed it) and
jumped into the sea. 8 The other disciples came ashore in the
boat. They dragged in the net full of fish, for they were not
far from land, only about a hundred yards. [116]

9 When they landed, they saw a charcoal fire there with fish
on it, and some bread.

10 Jesus told them, "Bring some of the fish you have just
caught." 11 So Simon Peter went aboard and dragged the net
ashore. It was full of large fish, 153, but even with so many,
the net was not torn.

12 "Come, have breakfast," Jesus said to them. None of the
disciples dared to ask Him, "Who are You?" They knew it
was the Lord. 13 Jesus came and took the bread and gave it to
them, and He did the same with the fish.

14 This was now the third time that Jesus appeared to the
disciples after He was raised from the dead.

Jesus and Peter

15 When they had finished eating, Jesus asked Simon Peter,
"Simon son of John, do you love Me more than these?"

"Yes, Lord," he answered, "You know I love You."

Jesus replied, "Feed My lambs."

16 Jesus asked a second time, "Simon son of John, do you
love Me?"

"Yes, Lord," he answered, "You know I love You."

Jesus told him, "Shepherd My sheep."

17 Jesus asked a third time, "Simon son of John, do you love
Me?"

Peter was deeply hurt that Jesus had asked him a third time,
"Do you love Me?"

"Lord, You know all things," he replied. "You know I love
You."

Jesus said to him, "Feed My sheep.

18 Truly, truly, I tell you, when you were young, you dressed
yourself and walked where you wanted; but when you are
old, you will stretch out your hands, and someone else will
dress you and lead you where you do not want to
go." [117] 19 Jesus said this to indicate the kind of death by
which Peter would glorify God.

And after He had said this, He told him, "Follow Me."

Jesus and the Beloved Disciple

20 Peter turned and saw the disciple whom Jesus loved
following them. He was the one who had leaned back
against Jesus at the supper to ask, "Lord, who is going to
betray You?" [118] 21 When Peter saw him, he asked, "Lord, what
about him?"

---

112. *Didymus* means *the twin.*
113. Or *may continue to believe*
114. That is, the Sea of Galilee
115. *Didymus* means *the twin.*
116. Greek *about two hundred cubits away*; that is, approximately 300 feet or 91 meters
117. Or *others*

22 Jesus answered, “If I want him to remain until I return,
what is that to you? You follow Me!”23 Because of this, the
rumor spread among the brothers that this disciple would
not die. However, Jesus did not say that he would not die,
but only, “If I want him to remain until I return, what is that
to you?”

24 This is the disciple who testifies to these things and who
has written them down. And we know that his testimony is
true.

25 There are many more things that Jesus did. If all of them
were written down, I suppose that not even the world itself
would have space for the books that would be written.

118. Greek *reclined on His bosom*

Acts

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17

18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28

Acts 1

Prologue

(Luke 1:1–4)

1 In my first book, O Theophilus, I wrote about all that Jesus
began to do and to teach,2 until the day He was taken up to
heaven, after giving instructions through the Holy Spirit to
the apostles He had chosen.3 After His suffering, He
presented Himself to them with many convincing proofs that
He was alive. He appeared to them over a span of forty days
and spoke about the kingdom of God.

4 And while they were gathered together, He commanded
them: "Do not leave Jerusalem, but wait for the gift the
Father promised, which you have heard Me discuss.15 For
John baptized with water, but in a few days you will be
baptized with the Holy Spirit."2

The Ascension

(Mark 16:19–20; Luke 24:50–53)

6 So when they came together, they asked Him, "Lord, will
You at this time restore the kingdom to Israel?"

7 Jesus replied, "It is not for you to know times or seasons
that the Father has fixed by His own authority.8 But you will
receive power when the Holy Spirit comes upon you, and
you will be My witnesses in Jerusalem, and in all Judea and
Samaria, and to the ends of the earth."

9 After He had said this, they watched as He was taken up,
and a cloud hid Him from their sight.10 They were looking
intently into the sky as He was going, when suddenly two
men dressed in white stood beside them.11 "Men of Galilee,"
they said, "why do you stand here looking into the sky? This
same Jesus, who has been taken from you into heaven, will
come back in the same way you have seen Him go into
heaven."

Matthias Replaces Judas

12 Then they returned to Jerusalem from the Mount of Olives,
which is near the city, a Sabbath day's journey
away.3 13 When they arrived, they went to the upper room
where they were staying: Peter and John, James and
Andrew, Philip and Thomas, Bartholomew and Matthew,
James son of Alphaeus, Simon the Zealot, and Judas son of
James.14 With one accord they all continued in prayer, along
with the women and Mary the mother of Jesus, and with His
brothers.

15 In those days Peter stood up among the brothers (a
gathering of about a hundred and twenty) and
said,16 "Brothers, the Scripture had to be fulfilled that the
Holy Spirit foretold through the mouth of David concerning
Judas, who became a guide for those who arrested
Jesus.17 He was one of our number and shared in this
ministry."

18 (Now with the reward for his wickedness Judas bought a
field; there he fell headlong and burst open in the middle,
and all his intestines spilled out.19 This became known to all
who lived in Jerusalem, so they called that field in their own
language Akeldama, that is, Field of Blood.)

20 "For it is written in the book of Psalms:

'May his place be deserted;
let there be no one to dwell in it,'

and,

'May another take his position.'4 5

21 Therefore it is necessary to choose one of the men who
have accompanied us the whole time the Lord Jesus went in
and out among us,22 beginning from John's baptism until the
day Jesus was taken up from us. For one of these must
become a witness with us of His resurrection."

23 So they proposed two men: Joseph called Barsabbas (also
known as Justus) and Matthias.24 And they prayed, "Lord,
You know everyone's heart. Show us which of these two You
have chosen25 to take up this ministry and apostleship, which
Judas abandoned to go to his rightful place."

26 Then they cast lots, and the lot fell to Matthias. So he was
added to the eleven apostles.

Acts 2

The Holy Spirit at Pentecost

(Genesis 11:1–9; Leviticus 23:15–22)

1 When the day of Pentecost came, they were all together in
one place.6 2 Suddenly a sound like a mighty rushing wind
came from heaven and filled the whole house where they
were sitting.3 They saw tongues like flames of fire that
separated and came to rest on each of them.4 And they were
all filled with the Holy Spirit and began to speak in other
tongues as the Spirit enabled them.

5 Now there were dwelling in Jerusalem God-fearing Jews
from every nation under heaven.7 6 And when this sound rang
out, a crowd came together in bewilderment, because each
one heard them speaking his own language.

7 Astounded and amazed, they asked, "Are not all these who
are speaking Galileans?8 How is it then that each of us hears
them in his own native language?9 Parthians, Medes, and
Elamites; residents of Mesopotamia, Judea and Cappadocia,
Pontus and Asia,8 10 Phrygia and Pamphylia, Egypt and the

---

1. Or *eating together*
2. Or *For John baptized in water, but in a few days you will be baptized in the Holy Spirit*; cited in Acts 11:16
3. *A Sabbath day's journey* is 2,000 cubits (approximately 3,000 feet or 914.4 meters)
4. Psalm 69:25
5. Psalm 109:8
6. That is, Shavuot, the late spring feast of pilgrimage to Jerusalem; it is also known as *the Feast of Harvest* (see Exodus 23:16) or *the Feast of Weeks* (see Exodus 34:22).
7. Or *staying*; similarly in verse 14

parts of Libya near Cyrene; visitors from Rome,[11] both Jews
and converts to Judaism; Cretans and Arabs—we hear them
declaring the wonders of God in our own tongues!”
[12] Astounded and perplexed, they asked one another, “What
does this mean?”
[13] But others mocked them and said, “They are drunk on new
wine!”

Peter Addresses the Crowd

(Psalm 16:1–11; Joel 2:28–32)

[14] Then Peter stood up with the Eleven, lifted up his voice,
and addressed the crowd: “Men of Judea and all who dwell
in Jerusalem, let this be known to you, and listen carefully to
my words.[15] These men are not drunk, as you suppose. It is
only the third hour of the day![9][16] No, this is what was spoken
by the prophet Joel:

[17] In the last days, God says,
I will pour out My Spirit on all people.
Your sons and daughters will prophesy,
your young men will see visions,
your old men will dream dreams.
[18] Even on My menservants and maidservants
I will pour out My Spirit in those days,
and they will prophesy.
[19] I will show wonders in the heavens above
and signs on the earth below,
blood and fire and billows of smoke.
[20] The sun will be turned to darkness,
and the moon to blood,
before the coming of the great and glorious Day of the
Lord.
[21] And everyone who calls on the name of the Lord
will be saved.’[10]

[22] Men of Israel, listen to this message: Jesus of Nazareth was
a man certified by God to you by miracles, wonders, and
signs, which God did among you through Him, as you
yourselves know.[23] He was delivered up by God’s set plan
and foreknowledge, and you, by the hands of the lawless,
put Him to death by nailing Him to the cross.[24] But God
raised Him from the dead, releasing Him from the agony of
death, because it was impossible for death to keep Him in its
grip.

[25] David says about Him:
‘I saw the Lord always before me;
because He is at my right hand, I will not be shaken.[11]
[26] Therefore my heart is glad and my tongue rejoices;
my body also will dwell in hope,
[27] because You will not abandon my soul to Hades,
nor will You let Your Holy One see decay.
[28] You have made known to me the paths of life;
You will fill me with joy in Your presence.’[12]

[29] Brothers, I can tell you with confidence that the patriarch
David died and was buried, and his tomb is with us to this
day.[30] But he was a prophet and knew that God had
promised him on oath that He would place one of his
descendants on his throne.[13][31] Foreseeing this, David spoke
about the resurrection of the Christ, that He was not
abandoned to Hades, nor did His body see decay.[32] God has
raised this Jesus to life, to which we are all witnesses.
[33] Exalted, then, to the right hand of God, He has received
from the Father the promised Holy Spirit and has poured out
what you now see and hear.[34] For David did not ascend into
heaven, but he himself says:

‘The Lord said to my Lord,
“Sit at My right hand
[35] until I make Your enemies
a footstool for Your feet.”’[14]

[36] Therefore let all Israel know with certainty that God has
made this Jesus, whom you crucified, both Lord and Christ!”

Three Thousand Believe

[37] When the people heard this, they were cut to the heart and
asked Peter and the other apostles, “Brothers, what shall we
do?”
[38] Peter replied, “Repent and be baptized, every one of you,
in the name of Jesus Christ for the forgiveness of your sins,
and you will receive the gift of the Holy Spirit.[39] This
promise belongs to you and your children and to all who are
far off—to all whom the Lord our God will call to Himself.”
[40] With many other words he testified, and he urged them,
“Be saved from this corrupt generation.”[41] Those who
embraced his message were baptized, and about three
thousand were added to the believers that day.[15]

The Fellowship of Believers

(Acts 4:32–37)

[42] They devoted themselves to the apostles’ teaching and to
the fellowship, to the breaking of bread and to prayer.[43] A
sense of awe came over everyone, and the apostles
performed many wonders and signs.[16]
[44] All the believers were together and had everything in
common.[45] Selling their possessions and goods, they shared
with anyone who was in need.
[46] With one accord they continued to meet daily in the
temple courts and to break bread from house to house,
sharing their meals with gladness and sincerity of
heart,[17][47] praising God and enjoying the favor of all the
people. And the Lord added to their number daily those who
were being saved.

---

8. That is, the Roman Province of Asia, located in what is now western Turkey
9. That is, nine in the morning
10. Joel 2:28–32 (see also LXX)
11. Literally *I foresaw*; see verse 31.
12. Psalm 16:8–11 (see also LXX)
13. Literally *on oath that He would place out of the fruit of his loins on his throne*; BYZ and TR *on oath out of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, to raise up Christ to sit on his throne*; Psalm 132:11
14. Psalm 110:1
15. Literally *about three thousand souls were added that day*
16. Or *fear*
17. Literally *the temple*

Acts 3

A Lame Man Walks

1 One afternoon Peter and John were going up to the temple
at the hour of prayer, the ninth hour.[18]2 And a man who was
lame from birth was being carried to the temple gate called
Beautiful, where he was put every day to beg from those
entering the temple courts.[19]3 When he saw Peter and John
about to enter, he asked them for money.

4 Peter looked directly at him, as did John. "Look at us!" said
Peter.5 So the man gave them his attention, expecting to
receive something from them.6 But Peter said, "Silver or gold
I do not have, but what I have I give you: In the name of
Jesus Christ of Nazareth, get up and walk!"[20]

7 Taking him by the right hand, Peter helped him up, and at
once the man's feet and ankles were made strong.8 He sprang
to his feet and began to walk. Then he went with them into
the temple courts, walking and leaping and praising God.

9 When all the people saw him walking and praising
God,10 they recognized him as the man who used to sit
begging at the Beautiful Gate of the temple, and they were
filled with wonder and amazement at what had happened to
him.

Peter Speaks in Solomon's Colonnade

(Deuteronomy 18:15–22)

11 While the man clung to Peter and John, all the people
were astonished and ran to them in the walkway called
Solomon's Colonnade.[21]12 And when Peter saw this, he
addressed the people: "Men of Israel, why are you surprised
by this? Why do you stare at us as if by our own power or
godliness we had made this man walk?

13 The God of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, the God of our
fathers, has glorified His servant Jesus. You handed Him
over and rejected Him before Pilate, even though he had
decided to release Him.[22]14 You rejected the Holy and
Righteous One and asked that a murderer be released to
you.15 You killed the Author of life, but God raised Him from
the dead, and we are witnesses of this fact.

16 By faith in the name of Jesus, this man whom you see and
know has been made strong. It is Jesus' name and the faith
that comes through Him that has given him this complete
healing in your presence.

17 And now, brothers, I know that you acted in ignorance, as
did your leaders.18 But in this way God has fulfilled what He
foretold through all the prophets, saying that His Christ
would suffer.19 Repent, then, and turn back, so that your sins
may be wiped away,20 that times of refreshing may come
from the presence of the Lord, and that He may send Jesus,
the Christ, who has been appointed for you.

21 Heaven must take Him in until the time comes for the
restoration of all things, which God announced long ago
through His holy prophets.22 For Moses said, 'The Lord your
God will raise up for you a prophet like me from among your
brothers. You must listen to Him in everything He tells
you.[23]23 Everyone who does not listen to Him will be
completely cut off from among his people.'[24]

24 Indeed, all the prophets from Samuel on, as many as have
spoken, have proclaimed these days.25 And you are sons of
the prophets and of the covenant God made with your
fathers when He said to Abraham, 'Through your offspring
all the families of the earth will be blessed.'[25]26 When God
raised up His Servant, He sent Him first to you to bless you
by turning each of you from your wicked ways."

Acts 4

Peter and John before the Sanhedrin

1 While Peter and John were speaking to the people, the
priests and the captain of the temple guard and the
Sadducees came up to them,2 greatly disturbed that they
were teaching the people and proclaiming in Jesus the
resurrection of the dead.3 They seized Peter and John, and
because it was evening, they put them in custody until the
next day.4 But many who heard the message believed, and
the number of men grew to about five thousand.

5 The next day the rulers, elders, and scribes assembled in
Jerusalem,6 along with Annas the high priest, Caiaphas,
John, Alexander, and many others from the high priest's
family.7 They had Peter and John brought in and began to
question them: "By what power or what name did you do
this?"

8 Then Peter, filled with the Holy Spirit, said to them, "Rulers
and elders of the people!9 If we are being examined today
about a kind service to a man who was lame, to determine
how he was healed,10 then let this be known to all of you and
to all the people of Israel: It is by the name of Jesus Christ of
Nazareth, whom you crucified but whom God raised from
the dead, that this man stands before you healed.11 This
Jesus is

'the stone you builders rejected,
which has become the cornerstone.'[26]

12 Salvation exists in no one else, for there is no other name
under heaven given to men by which we must be saved."

The Name Forbidden

13 When they saw the boldness of Peter and John and
realized that they were unschooled, ordinary men, they
marveled and took note that these men had been with
Jesus.14 And seeing the man who had been healed standing
there with them, they had nothing to say in response.15 So
they ordered them to leave the Sanhedrin and then conferred
together.[27]

16 "What shall we do with these men?" they asked. "It is
clear to everyone living in Jerusalem that a remarkable
miracle has occurred through them, and we cannot deny
it.17 But to keep this message from spreading any further
among the people, we must warn them not to speak to
anyone in this name."

---

18. That is, three in the afternoon
19. Literally *the temple*; also in verse 8
20. SBL, NE, and WH *In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, walk!*
21. Literally *in the colonnade called Solomon's*
22. Or *His child*; also in verse 26
23. Deuteronomy 18:15
24. See Deuteronomy 18:19.
25. Genesis 22:18
26. Psalm 118:22
27. Or *the Council*

18 Then they called them in again and commanded them not
to speak or teach at all in the name of Jesus.19 But Peter and
John replied, “Judge for yourselves whether it is right in
God’s sight to listen to you rather than God.20 For we cannot
stop speaking about what we have seen and heard.”
21 After further threats they let them go. They could not find
a way to punish them, because all the people were glorifying
God for what had happened.22 For the man who was
miraculously healed was over forty years old.

The Believers’ Prayer

(Psalm 2:1–12)

23 On their release, Peter and John returned to their own
people and reported everything that the chief priests and
elders had said to them.24 When the believers heard this,
they lifted up their voices to God with one accord.
“Sovereign Lord,” they said, “You made the heaven and the
earth and the sea and everything in them.25 You spoke by the
Holy Spirit through the mouth of Your servant, our father
David:

‘Why do the nations rage
and the peoples plot in vain?[28]
26 The kings of the earth take their stand
and the rulers gather together
against the Lord
and against His Anointed One.’[29]

27 In fact, this is the very city where Herod and Pontius Pilate
conspired with the Gentiles and the people of Israel against
Your holy servant Jesus, whom You anointed.28 They carried
out what Your hand and will had decided beforehand would
happen.29 And now, Lord, consider their threats, and enable
Your servants to speak Your word with complete
boldness,30 as You stretch out Your hand to heal and perform
signs and wonders through the name of Your holy servant
Jesus.”
31 After they had prayed, their meeting place was shaken,
and they were all filled with the Holy Spirit and spoke the
word of God boldly.

Sharing among Believers

(Acts 2:42–47)

32 The multitude of believers was one in heart and soul. No
one claimed that any of his possessions was his own, but
they shared everything they owned.33 With great power the
apostles continued to give their testimony about the
resurrection of the Lord Jesus. And abundant grace was upon
them all.
34 There were no needy ones among them, because those
who owned lands or houses would sell their property, bring
the proceeds from the sales,35 and lay them at the apostles’
feet for distribution to anyone as he had need.
36 Joseph, a Levite from Cyprus, whom the apostles called
Barnabas (meaning Son of Encouragement),37 sold a field he
owned, brought the money, and laid it at the apostles’ feet.

Acts 5

Ananias and Sapphira

1 Now a man named Ananias, together with his wife
Sapphira, also sold a piece of property.2 With his wife’s full
knowledge, he kept back some of the proceeds for himself,
but brought a portion and laid it at the apostles’ feet.
3 Then Peter said, “Ananias, how is it that Satan has filled
your heart to lie to the Holy Spirit and withhold some of the
proceeds from the land?4 Did it not belong to you before it
was sold? And after it was sold, was it not at your disposal?
How could you conceive such a deed in your heart? You
have not lied to men, but to God!”
5 On hearing these words, Ananias fell down and died. And
great fear came over all who heard what had
happened.6 Then the young men stepped forward, wrapped
up his body, and carried him out and buried him.
7 About three hours later his wife also came in, unaware of
what had happened.8 “Tell me,” said Peter, “is this the price
you and your husband got for the land?”
“Yes,” she answered, “that is the price.”
9 “How could you agree to test the Spirit of the Lord?” Peter
replied. “Look, the feet of the men who buried your husband
are at the door, and they will carry you out also.”
10 At that instant she fell down at his feet and died. Then the
young men came in and, finding her dead, carried her out
and buried her beside her husband.11 And great fear came
over the whole church and all who heard about these events.

The Apostles Heal Many

12 The apostles performed many signs and wonders among
the people, and with one accord the believers gathered
together in Solomon’s Colonnade.13 Although the people
regarded them highly, no one else dared to join them.14 Yet
more and more believers were brought to the Lord—large
numbers of both men and women.
15 As a result, people brought the sick into the streets and
laid them on cots and mats, so that at least Peter’s shadow
might fall on some of them as he passed by.16 Crowds also
gathered from the towns around Jerusalem, bringing the sick
and those tormented by unclean spirits, and all of them were
healed.

The Apostles Arrested and Freed

17 Then the high priest and all his associates, who belonged
to the party of the Sadducees, were filled with jealousy. They
went out18 and arrested the apostles and put them in the
public jail.19 But during the night an angel of the Lord
opened the doors of the jail and brought them out,
saying,20 “Go, stand in the temple courts and tell the people
the full message of this new life.”[30]
21 At daybreak the apostles entered the temple courts as they
had been told and began to teach the people.
When the high priest and his associates arrived, they
convened the Sanhedrin—the full assembly of the elders of
Israel—and sent to the jail for the apostles.[31]22 But on
arriving at the jail, the officers did not find them there. So
they returned with the report:23 “We found the jail securely

---

28. Or *child*; also in verses 27 and 30
29. Or *His Christ* or *His Messiah*; Psalm 2:1–2
30. Literally *the temple*; also in verses 21, 25, and 42
31. Or *the Council*; also in verses 27, 34, and 41

locked, with the guards posted at the doors; but when we opened them, we found no one inside."

The Apostles before the Sanhedrin

24 When the captain of the temple guard and the chief priests
heard this account, they were perplexed as to what was
happening.[32] 25 Then someone came in and announced,
"Look, the men you put in jail are standing in the temple
courts teaching the people!"

26 At that point, the captain went with the officers and
brought the apostles—but not by force, for fear the people
would stone them. 27 They brought them in and made them
stand before the Sanhedrin, where the high priest
interrogated them. 28 "We gave you strict orders not to teach
in this name," he said. "Yet you have filled Jerusalem with
your teaching and are determined to make us responsible for
this man's blood."

29 But Peter and the other apostles replied, "We must obey
God rather than men. 30 The God of our fathers raised up
Jesus, whom you had killed by hanging Him on a tree. 31 God
exalted Him to His right hand as Prince and Savior, in order
to grant repentance and forgiveness of sins to Israel. 32 We are
witnesses of these things, and so is the Holy Spirit, whom
God has given to those who obey Him."

Gamaliel's Advice

33 When the Council members heard this, they were enraged,
and they resolved to put the apostles to death.[33] 34 But a
Pharisee named Gamaliel, a teacher of the law who was
honored by all the people, stood up in the Sanhedrin and
ordered that the men be put outside for a short time.

35 "Men of Israel," he said, "consider carefully what you are
about to do to these men. 36 Some time ago Theudas rose up,
claiming to be somebody, and about four hundred men
joined him. He was killed, all his followers were dispersed,
and it all came to nothing. 37 After him, Judas the Galilean
appeared in the days of the census and drew away people
after him. He too perished, and all his followers were
scattered.

38 So in the present case I advise you: Leave these men alone.
Let them go! For if their purpose or endeavor is of human
origin, it will fail. 39 But if it is from God, you will not be able
to stop them. You may even find yourselves fighting against
God."

40 At this, they yielded to Gamaliel. They called the apostles
in and had them flogged. Then they ordered them not to
speak in the name of Jesus, and released them.

41 The apostles left the Sanhedrin, rejoicing that they had
been counted worthy of suffering disgrace for the
Name. 42 Every day, in the temple courts and from house to
house, they did not stop teaching and proclaiming the good
news that Jesus is the Christ.

Acts 6

The Choosing of the Seven

(1 Timothy 3:8–13)

1 In those days when the disciples were increasing in
number, the Grecian Jews among them began to grumble
against the Hebraic Jews because their widows were being
overlooked in the daily distribution of food.[34]

2 So the Twelve summoned all the disciples and said, "It is
unacceptable for us to neglect the word of God in order to
wait on tables. 3 Therefore, brothers, select from among you
seven men confirmed to be full of the Spirit and wisdom. We
will assign this responsibility to them 4 and will devote
ourselves to prayer and to the ministry of the word."

5 This proposal pleased the whole group. They chose
Stephen, a man full of faith and of the Holy Spirit, as well as
Philip, Prochorus, Nicanor, Timon, Parmenas, and Nicolas
from Antioch, a convert to Judaism.[35] 6 They presented these
seven to the apostles, who prayed and laid their hands on
them.[36]

7 So the word of God continued to spread. The number of
disciples in Jerusalem grew rapidly, and a great number of
priests became obedient to the faith.

The Arrest of Stephen

8 Now Stephen, who was full of grace and power, was
performing great wonders and signs among the people. 9 But
resistance arose from what was called the Synagogue of the
Freedmen, including Cyrenians, Alexandrians, and men from
the provinces of Cilicia and Asia. They disputed with
Stephen,[37] 10 but they could not stand up to his wisdom or the
Spirit by whom he spoke.

11 Then they prompted some men to say, "We heard Stephen
speak words of blasphemy against Moses and against God."

12 So they stirred up the people, elders, and scribes and
confronted Stephen. They seized him and brought him
before the Sanhedrin,[38] 13 where they presented false
witnesses who said, "This man never stops speaking against
this holy place and against the law. 14 For we have heard him
say that Jesus of Nazareth will destroy this place and change
the customs that Moses handed down to us."

15 All who were sitting in the Sanhedrin looked intently at
Stephen, and they saw that his face was like the face of an
angel.

Acts 7

Stephen's Address: The Call of Abraham

(Genesis 12:1–9)

1 Then the high priest asked Stephen, "Are these charges
true?"

2 And Stephen declared: "Brothers and fathers, listen to me!
The God of glory appeared to our father Abraham while he
was still in Mesopotamia, before he lived in Haran, 3 and told
him, 'Leave your country and your kindred and go to the
land I will show you.'[39] 4 So Abraham left the land of the

---

32. Literally *as to what this might be*
33. ECM, BYZ, TR, and Tischendorf; or *they took counsel*; NA, SBL, NE, and WH *they wanted*
34. Literally *the Hellenists began to grumble against the Hebrews*
35. Literally *and Nicolas, a convert of Antioch*
36. Literally *—whom they set before the apostles,*
37. Literally *and those from Cilicia and Asia*; the Roman Province of Asia was located in what is now western Turkey.
38. Or *the Council*; also in verse 15
39. Genesis 12:1

Chaldeans and settled in Haran. After his father died, God brought him out of that place and into this land where you are now living.

5 He gave him no inheritance here, not even a foot of ground.
But God promised to give possession of the land to Abraham
and his descendants, even though he did not yet have a
child. 6 God told him that his descendants would be
foreigners in a strange land, and that they would be enslaved
and mistreated four hundred years. 7 'But I will punish the
nation that enslaves them,' God said, 'and afterward they
will come forth and worship Me in this place.'[40]

8 Then God gave Abraham the covenant of circumcision, and
Abraham became the father of Isaac and circumcised him on
the eighth day. And Isaac became the father of Jacob, and
Jacob of the twelve patriarchs.

Joseph Sold into Egypt

(Genesis 37:12–30)

9 Because the patriarchs were jealous of Joseph, they sold
him as a slave into Egypt. But God was with him 10 and
rescued him from all his troubles. He granted Joseph favor
and wisdom in the sight of Pharaoh king of Egypt, who
appointed him ruler over Egypt and all his household.

11 Then famine and great suffering swept across Egypt and
Canaan, and our fathers could not find food. 12 When Jacob
heard that there was grain in Egypt, he sent our fathers on
their first visit. 13 On their second visit, Joseph revealed his
identity to his brothers, and his family became known to
Pharaoh. [41] 14 Then Joseph sent for his father Jacob and all his
relatives, seventy-five in all.

Israel Oppressed in Egypt

(Exodus 1:8–22)

15 So Jacob went down to Egypt, where he and our fathers
died. 16 Their bones were carried back to Shechem and placed
in the tomb that Abraham had bought from the sons of
Hamor at Shechem for a price he paid in silver.[42]

17 As the time drew near for God to fulfill His promise to
Abraham, our people in Egypt increased greatly in
number. 18 Then another king, who knew nothing of Joseph,
arose over Egypt. 19 He exploited our people and oppressed
our fathers, forcing them to abandon their infants so they
would die.

The Birth and Adoption of Moses

(Exodus 2:1–10; Hebrews 11:23–29)

20 At that time Moses was born, and he was beautiful in the
sight of God. For three months he was nurtured in his
father's house. [43] 21 When he was set outside, Pharaoh's
daughter took him and brought him up as her own son. 22 So
Moses was educated in all the wisdom of the Egyptians and
was powerful in speech and action.

The Rejection and Flight of Moses

(Exodus 2:11–22)

23 When Moses was forty years old, he decided to visit his
brothers, the children of Israel. 24 And when he saw one of
them being mistreated, Moses went to his defense and
avenged him by striking down the Egyptian who was
oppressing him. 25 He assumed his brothers would understand
that God was using him to deliver them, but they did not.

26 The next day he came upon two Israelites who were
fighting, and he tried to reconcile them, saying, 'Men, you
are brothers. Why are you mistreating each other?'

27 But the man who was abusing his neighbor pushed Moses
aside and said, 'Who made you ruler and judge over us? 28 Do
you want to kill me as you killed the Egyptian
yesterday?' [44] 29 At this remark, Moses fled to the land of
Midian, where he lived as a foreigner and had two sons.

The Call of Moses

(Exodus 3:1–22)

30 After forty years had passed, an angel appeared to Moses
in the flames of a burning bush in the desert near Mount
Sinai. 31 When Moses saw it, he marveled at the sight. As he
approached to look more closely, the voice of the Lord came
to him: 32 'I am the God of your fathers, the God of Abraham,
Isaac, and Jacob.' Moses trembled with fear and did not dare
to look.[45]

33 Then the Lord said to him, 'Take off your sandals, for the
place where you are standing is holy ground. 34 I have indeed
seen the oppression of My people in Egypt. I have heard
their groaning and have come down to deliver them. Now
come, I will send you back to Egypt.'[46]

35 This Moses, whom they had rejected with the words, 'Who
made you ruler and judge?' is the one whom God sent to be
their ruler and redeemer through the angel who appeared to
him in the bush. [47] [48] 36 He led them out and performed
wonders and signs in the land of Egypt, at the Red Sea, and
for forty years in the wilderness.

37 This is the same Moses who told the Israelites, 'God will
raise up for you a prophet like me from among your
brothers.' [49] 38 He was in the assembly in the wilderness with
the angel who spoke to him on Mount Sinai, and with our
fathers. And he received living words to pass on to us.[50]

The Rebellion of Israel

(Exodus 32:1–35; Deuteronomy 9:7–29; Amos 5:16–27)

39 But our fathers refused to obey him. Instead, they rejected
him and in their hearts turned back to Egypt. 40 They said to
Aaron, 'Make us gods who will go before us! As for this
Moses who led us out of the land of Egypt, we do not know
what has happened to him.'[51]

41 At that time they made a calf and offered a sacrifice to the
idol, rejoicing in the works of their hands. 42 But God turned

---

40. Genesis 15:13–14; Exodus 3:12
41. Or *Joseph was made known to* or *Joseph was recognized by*
42. Literally *And they were carried back*
43. Or *he was of great status in God's eyes* or *he was no ordinary child*
44. Exodus 2:13–14 (see also LXX)
45. Exodus 3:6
46. Exodus 3:5–10
47. Exodus 2:14
48. Or *Angel*; also in verse 38
49. Deuteronomy 18:15
50. NE and WH *to you*
51. Exodus 32:1

away from them and gave them over to the worship of the host of heaven, as it is written in the book of the prophets:

'Did you bring Me sacrifices and offerings
forty years in the wilderness, O house of Israel?
43 You have taken along the tabernacle of Molech
and the star of your god Rephan,
the idols you made to worship.
Therefore I will send you into exile
beyond Babylon.'[52]

The Tabernacle of the Testimony
(Exodus 40:1–33; Hebrews 9:1–10)

44 Our fathers had the tabernacle of the Testimony with them in the wilderness. It was constructed exactly as God had directed Moses, according to the pattern he had seen. 45 And our fathers who received it brought it in with Joshua when they dispossessed the nations God drove out before them. It remained until the time of David, 46 who found favor in the sight of God and asked to provide a dwelling place for the God of Jacob.[53] 47 But it was Solomon who built the house for Him.

48 However, the Most High does not dwell in houses made by human hands. As the prophet says:

49 Heaven is My throne
and the earth is My footstool.
What kind of house will you build for Me, says the Lord,
or where will My place of repose be?
50 Has not My hand made all these things?'[54]

51 You stiff-necked people with uncircumcised hearts and ears! You always resist the Holy Spirit, just as your fathers did. 52 Which of the prophets did your fathers fail to persecute? They even killed those who foretold the coming of the Righteous One. And now you are His betrayers and murderers— 53 you who received the law ordained by angels, yet have not kept it."

The Stoning of Stephen

54 On hearing this, the members of the Sanhedrin were enraged, and they gnashed their teeth at him.[55] 55 But Stephen, full of the Holy Spirit, looked intently into heaven and saw the glory of God and Jesus standing at the right hand of God. 56 "Look," he said, "I see heaven open and the Son of Man standing at the right hand of God."

57 At this they covered their ears, cried out in a loud voice, and rushed together at him. 58 They dragged him out of the city and began to stone him. Meanwhile the witnesses laid their garments at the feet of a young man named Saul.

59 While they were stoning him, Stephen appealed, "Lord Jesus, receive my spirit." 60 Falling on his knees, he cried out in a loud voice, "Lord, do not hold this sin against them." And when he had said this, he fell asleep.

Acts 8

Saul Persecutes the Church

1 And Saul was there, giving approval to Stephen's death.

On that day a great persecution broke out against the church in Jerusalem, and all except the apostles were scattered throughout Judea and Samaria. 2 God-fearing men buried Stephen and mourned deeply over him. 3 But Saul began to destroy the church. Going from house to house, he dragged off men and women and put them in prison.

Philip in Samaria

4 Those who had been scattered preached the word wherever they went. 5 Philip went down to a city in Samaria and proclaimed the Christ to them. 6 The crowds all paid close attention to Philip's message and to the signs they saw him perform. 7 With loud shrieks, unclean spirits came out of many who were possessed, and many of the paralyzed and lame were healed. 8 So there was great joy in that city.

Simon the Sorcerer
(Deuteronomy 18:9–14)

9 Prior to that time, a man named Simon had practiced sorcery in the city and astounded the people of Samaria. He claimed to be someone great, 10 and all the people, from the least to the greatest, heeded his words and said, "This man is the divine power called the Great Power." 11 They paid close attention to him because he had astounded them for a long time with his sorcery.

12 But when they believed Philip as he preached the gospel of the kingdom of God and the name of Jesus Christ, they were baptized, both men and women. 13 Even Simon himself believed and was baptized. He followed Philip closely and was astounded by the great signs and miracles he observed.

14 When the apostles in Jerusalem heard that Samaria had received the word of God, they sent Peter and John to them. 15 On their arrival, they prayed for them to receive the Holy Spirit. 16 For the Holy Spirit had not yet fallen upon any of them; they had simply been baptized into the name of the Lord Jesus. 17 Then Peter and John laid their hands on them, and they received the Holy Spirit.

18 When Simon saw that the Spirit was given through the laying on of the apostles' hands, he offered them money. 19 "Give me this power as well," he said, "so that everyone on whom I lay my hands may receive the Holy Spirit."

20 But Peter replied, "May your silver perish with you, because you thought you could buy the gift of God with money! 21 You have no part or share in our ministry, because your heart is not right before God. 22 Repent, therefore, of your wickedness, and pray to the Lord. Perhaps He will forgive you for the intent of your heart. 23 For I see that you are poisoned by bitterness and captive to iniquity."

24 Then Simon answered, "Pray to the Lord for me, so that nothing you have said may happen to me."

25 And after Peter and John had testified and spoken the word of the Lord, they returned to Jerusalem, preaching the gospel in many of the Samaritan villages.

Philip and the Ethiopian
(Isaiah 53:1–8)

26 Now an angel of the Lord said to Philip, "Get up and go south to the desert road that goes down from Jerusalem to Gaza." 27 So he started out, and on his way he met an Ethiopian eunuch, a court official in charge of the entire treasury of Candace, queen of the Ethiopians. He had gone to

---

52. Amos 5:25–27 (see also LXX)
53. SBL, WH, BYZ, and TR; see also LXX for Psalm 132:5; ECM, NA, and NE *a dwelling place for the house of Jacob.*
54. Isaiah 66:1–2
55. Literally *On hearing these things, they were cut in their hearts,*

Jerusalem to worship,[56][28] and on his return was sitting in his
chariot reading Isaiah the prophet.
[29] The Spirit said to Philip, “Go over to that chariot and stay
by it.”
[30] So Philip ran up and heard the man reading Isaiah the
prophet. “Do you understand what you are reading?” Philip
asked.
[31] “How can I,” he said, “unless someone guides me?” And he
invited Philip to come up and sit with him.
[32] The eunuch was reading this passage of Scripture:

“He was led like a sheep to the slaughter,
and as a lamb before the shearer is silent,
so He did not open His mouth.
[33] In His humiliation He was deprived of justice.
Who can recount His descendants?
For His life was removed from the earth.”[57]

[34] “Tell me,” said the eunuch, “who is the prophet talking
about, himself or someone else?”
[35] Then Philip began with this very Scripture and told him
the good news about Jesus.
[36] As they traveled along the road and came to some water,
the eunuch said, “Look, here is water! What is there to
prevent me from being baptized?”[58][38] And he gave orders to
stop the chariot. Then both Philip and the eunuch went
down into the water, and Philip baptized him.
[39] When they came up out of the water, the Spirit of the Lord
carried Philip away, and the eunuch saw him no more, but
went on his way rejoicing.[40] But Philip appeared at Azotus
and traveled through that region, preaching the gospel in all
the towns until he came to Caesarea.

Acts 9

The Road to Damascus

(Acts 22:1–21; Acts 26:1–23)

[1] Meanwhile, Saul was still breathing out murderous threats
against the disciples of the Lord. He approached the high
priest[2] and requested letters to the synagogues in Damascus,
so that if he found any men or women belonging to the Way,
he could bring them as prisoners to Jerusalem.
[3] As Saul drew near to Damascus on his journey, suddenly a
light from heaven flashed around him.[4] He fell to the ground
and heard a voice say to him, “Saul, Saul, why do you
persecute Me?”
[5] “Who are You, Lord?” Saul asked.
“I am Jesus, whom you are persecuting,” He replied.[59][6] “Now
get up and go into the city, and you will be told what you
must do.”
[7] The men traveling with Saul stood there speechless. They
heard the voice but did not see anyone.[8] Saul got up from the
ground, but when he opened his eyes he could not see a
thing. So they led him by the hand into Damascus.[60][9] For
three days he was without sight, and he did not eat or drink
anything.

Ananias Baptizes Saul

[10] In Damascus there was a disciple named Ananias. The Lord
spoke to him in a vision, “Ananias!”
“Here I am, Lord,” he answered.
[11] “Get up!” the Lord told him. “Go to the house of Judas on
Straight Street and ask for a man from Tarsus named Saul,
for he is praying.[12] In a vision he has seen a man named
Ananias come and place his hands on him to restore his
sight.”
[13] But Ananias answered, “Lord, many people have told me
about this man and all the harm he has done to Your saints
in Jerusalem.[14] And now he is here with authority from the
chief priests to arrest all who call on Your name.”
[15] “Go!” said the Lord. “This man is My chosen instrument to
carry My name before the Gentiles and their kings, and
before the people of Israel.[16] I will show him how much he
must suffer for My name.”
[17] So Ananias went to the house, and when he arrived, he
placed his hands on Saul. “Brother Saul,” he said, “the Lord
Jesus, who appeared to you on the road as you were coming
here, has sent me so that you may see again and be filled
with the Holy Spirit.”
[18] At that instant, something like scales fell from Saul’s eyes,
and his sight was restored. He got up and was
baptized,[19] and after taking some food, he regained his
strength. And he spent several days with the disciples in
Damascus.

Saul Preaches at Damascus

[20] Saul promptly began to proclaim Jesus in the synagogues,
declaring, “He is the Son of God.”
[21] All who heard him were astounded and asked, “Isn’t this
the man who wreaked havoc in Jerusalem on those who call
on this name? And hasn’t he come here to take them as
prisoners to the chief priests?”
[22] But Saul was empowered all the more, and he confounded
the Jews living in Damascus by proving that Jesus is the
Christ.

The Escape from Damascus

[23] After many days had passed, the Jews conspired to kill
him,[24] but Saul learned of their plot. Day and night they
watched the city gates in order to kill him.[25] One night,
however, his disciples took him and lowered him in a basket
through a window in the wall.[61]

Saul in Jerusalem

[26] When Saul arrived in Jerusalem, he tried to join the
disciples, but they were all afraid of him, not believing that
he was a disciple.[27] Then Barnabas brought him to the
apostles and described how Saul had seen the Lord, who had
spoken to him on the road to Damascus, and how Saul had
spoken boldly in that city in the name of Jesus.
[28] So Saul stayed with them, moving about freely in
Jerusalem and speaking boldly in the name of the Lord.[29] He
talked and debated with the Grecian Jews, but they tried to
kill him.[62][30] When the brothers learned of this, they took him
down to Caesarea and sent him off to Tarsus.

---

56. Greek *Kandakē*
57. Isaiah 53:7–8 (see also LXX)
58. TR includes *37And Philip said, “If you believe with all your heart, you may be baptized.” The eunuch replied, “I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God.”*
59. TR includes *“It is hard for you to kick against the goads.”*
60. Literally *he could see nothing* or *he could see no one*
61. Literally *through the wall*; see 2 Corinthians 11:33.

The Healing of Aeneas

31 Then the church throughout Judea, Galilee, and Samaria
experienced a time of peace. It grew in strength and
numbers, living in the fear of the Lord and the
encouragement of the Holy Spirit.

32 As Peter traveled throughout the area, he went to visit the
saints in Lydda.33 There he found a man named Aeneas who
had been paralyzed and bedridden for eight
years.34 "Aeneas," Peter said to him, "Jesus Christ heals you!
Get up and put away your mat." Immediately Aeneas got
up,35 and all who lived in Lydda and Sharon saw him and
turned to the Lord.

The Raising of Tabitha

(John 11:38–44)

36 In Joppa there was a disciple named Tabitha (which is
translated as Dorcas), who was always occupied with works
of kindness and charity.[63]37 At that time, however, she
became sick and died, and her body was washed and placed
in an upper room.38 Since Lydda was near Joppa, the
disciples, hearing that Peter was there, sent two men to urge
him, "Come to us without delay."

39 So Peter got up and went with them. On his arrival, they
took him to the upper room. All the widows stood around
him, weeping and showing him the tunics and other clothing
that Dorcas had made while she was still with them.

40 Then Peter sent them all out of the room. He knelt down
and prayed, and turning toward her body, he said, "Tabitha,
get up!" She opened her eyes, and seeing Peter, she sat
up.41 Peter took her by the hand and helped her up. Then he
called the saints and widows and presented her to them
alive.

42 This became known all over Joppa, and many people
believed in the Lord.43 And Peter stayed for several days in
Joppa with a tanner named Simon.

Acts 10

Cornelius Sends for Peter

1 At Caesarea there was a man named Cornelius, a centurion
in what was called the Italian Regiment.2 He and all his
household were devout and God-fearing. He gave generously
to the people and prayed to God regularly.3 One day at about
the ninth hour, he had a clear vision of an angel of God who
came to him and said, "Cornelius!"[64]

4 Cornelius stared at him in fear and asked, "What is it,
Lord?"

The angel answered, "Your prayers and gifts to the poor
have ascended as a memorial offering before God.5 Now send
men to Joppa to call for a man named Simon who is called
Peter.6 He is staying with Simon the tanner, whose house is
by the sea."[65]

7 When the angel who spoke to him had gone, Cornelius
called two of his servants and a devout soldier from among
his attendants.8 He explained what had happened and sent
them to Joppa.

Peter's Vision

(Leviticus 11:1–47; Deuteronomy 14:1–21)

9 The next day at about the sixth hour, as the men were
approaching the city on their journey, Peter went up on the
roof to pray.[66]10 He became hungry and wanted something to
eat, but while the meal was being prepared, he fell into a
trance.

11 He saw heaven open and something like a large sheet
being let down to earth by its four corners.12 It contained all
kinds of four-footed animals and reptiles of the earth, as well
as birds of the air.13 Then a voice said to him: "Get up, Peter,
kill and eat!"

14 "No, Lord!" Peter answered. "I have never eaten anything
impure or unclean."[67]

15 The voice spoke to him a second time: "Do not call
anything impure that God has made clean."

16 This happened three times, and all at once the sheet was
taken back up into heaven.

Peter Called to Caesarea

17 While Peter was puzzling over the meaning of the vision,
the men sent by Cornelius found Simon's house and
approached the gate.18 They called out to ask if Simon called
Peter was staying there.

19 As Peter continued to reflect on the vision, the Spirit said
to him, "Behold, three men are looking for you.[68]20 So get
up! Go downstairs and accompany them without hesitation,
because I have sent them."

21 So Peter went down to the men and said, "Here am I, the
one you are looking for. Why have you come?"[69]

22 "Cornelius the centurion has sent us," they said. "He is a
righteous and God-fearing man with a good reputation
among the whole Jewish nation. A holy angel instructed him
to request your presence in his home so he could hear a
message from you."

23 So Peter invited them in as his guests. And the next day he
got ready and went with them, accompanied by some of the
brothers from Joppa.

Peter Visits Cornelius

24 The following day he arrived in Caesarea, where Cornelius
was expecting them and had called together his relatives and
close friends.25 As Peter was about to enter, Cornelius met
him and fell at his feet to worship him.26 But Peter helped
him up. "Stand up," he said, "I am only a man myself."

27 As Peter talked with him, he went inside and found many
people gathered together.28 He said to them, "You know how
unlawful it is for a Jew to associate with a foreigner or visit
him. But God has shown me that I should not call any man
impure or unclean.29 So when I was invited, I came without
objection. I ask, then, why have you sent for me?"

30 Cornelius answered: "Four days ago I was in my house
praying at this, the ninth hour. Suddenly a man in radiant
clothing stood before me[70]31 and said, 'Cornelius, your prayer
has been heard, and your gifts to the poor have been

---

62. Or *Hellenists*
63. *Tabitha* in Aramaic and *Dorcas* in Greek both mean *gazelle*.
64. That is, about three in the afternoon; also in verse 30
65. TR includes *He will tell you what you need to do.*
66. That is, about noon
67. Literally *common*; similarly in verses 15 and 28
68. ECM, NA, and TR; NE and WH *two men are looking for you*; SBL, BYZ, and Tischendorf *men are looking for you*
69. TR *the men sent to him by Cornelius*

remembered before God.[32] Therefore send to Joppa for
Simon, who is called Peter. He is a guest in the home of
Simon the tanner, by the sea.'

[33] So I sent for you immediately, and you were kind enough
to come. Now then, we are all here in the presence of God to
listen to everything the Lord has instructed you to tell us."

Good News for the Gentiles

[34] Then Peter began to speak: "I now truly understand that
God does not show favoritism,[35] but welcomes those from
every nation who fear Him and do what is right.[36] He has
sent this message to the people of Israel, proclaiming the
gospel of peace through Jesus Christ, who is Lord of all.

[37] You yourselves know what has happened throughout
Judea, beginning in Galilee with the baptism that John
proclaimed:[38] how God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the
Holy Spirit and with power, and how Jesus went around
doing good and healing all who were oppressed by the devil,
because God was with Him.

[39] We are witnesses of all that He did, both in the land of the
Jews and in Jerusalem. And although they put Him to death
by hanging Him on a tree,[40] God raised Him up on the third
day and caused Him to be seen—[41] not by all the people, but
by the witnesses God had chosen beforehand, by us who ate
and drank with Him after He rose from the dead.[42] And He
commanded us to preach to the people and to testify that He
is the One appointed by God to judge the living and the
dead.[43] All the prophets testify about Him that everyone who
believes in Him receives forgiveness of sins through His
name."

The Gentiles Receive the Holy Spirit

(Acts 19:1–7)

[44] While Peter was still speaking these words, the Holy Spirit
fell upon all who heard his message.[45] All the circumcised
believers who had accompanied Peter were astounded that
the gift of the Holy Spirit had been poured out even on the
Gentiles.[46] For they heard them speaking in tongues and
exalting God.

Then Peter said,[47] "Can anyone withhold the water to baptize
these people? They have received the Holy Spirit just as we
have!"[48] So he ordered that they be baptized in the name of
Jesus Christ. Then they asked him to stay for a few days.

Acts 11

Peter's Report at Jerusalem

[1] The apostles and brothers throughout Judea soon heard
that the Gentiles also had received the word of God.[2] So
when Peter went up to Jerusalem, the circumcised believers
took issue with him[71][3] and said, "You visited uncircumcised
men and ate with them."

[4] But Peter began and explained to them the whole sequence
of events:[5] "I was in the city of Joppa praying, and in a
trance I saw a vision of something like a large sheet being let
down from heaven by its four corners, and it came right
down to me.[6] I looked at it closely and saw four-footed
animals of the earth, wild beasts, reptiles, and birds of the
air.[7] Then I heard a voice saying to me, 'Get up, Peter, kill
and eat.'

[8] 'No, Lord,' I said, 'for nothing impure or unclean has ever
entered my mouth.'[72]

[9] But the voice spoke from heaven a second time, 'Do not call
anything impure that God has made clean.'

[10] This happened three times, and everything was drawn
back up into heaven.

[11] Just then three men sent to me from Caesarea stopped at
the house where I was staying.[12] The Spirit told me to
accompany them without hesitation. These six brothers also
went with me, and we entered the man's home.[13] He told us
how he had seen an angel standing in his house and saying,
'Send to Joppa for Simon who is called Peter.[14] He will
convey to you a message by which you and all your
household will be saved.'

[15] As I began to speak, the Holy Spirit fell upon them, just as
He had fallen upon us at the beginning.[16] Then I remembered
the word of the Lord, how He said, 'John baptized with
water, but you will be baptized with the Holy Spirit.'[73][17] So if
God gave them the same gift He gave us who believed in the
Lord Jesus Christ, who was I to hinder the work of God?"

[18] When they heard this, they had no further objections, and
they glorified God, saying, "So then, God has granted even
the Gentiles repentance unto life."

The Church at Antioch

[19] Meanwhile those scattered by the persecution that began
with Stephen traveled as far as Phoenicia, Cyprus, and
Antioch, speaking the message only to Jews.[20] But some of
them, men from Cyprus and Cyrene, went to Antioch and
began speaking to the Greeks as well, proclaiming the good
news about the Lord Jesus.[74][21] The hand of the Lord was
with them, and a great number of people believed and
turned to the Lord.

[22] When news of this reached the ears of the church in
Jerusalem, they sent Barnabas to Antioch.[23] When he arrived
and saw the grace of God, he rejoiced and encouraged them
all to abide in the Lord with all their hearts.[24] Barnabas was
a good man, full of the Holy Spirit and faith, and a great
number of people were brought to the Lord.

[25] Then Barnabas went to Tarsus to look for Saul,[26] and when
he found him, he brought him back to Antioch. So for a full
year they met together with the church and taught large
numbers of people. The disciples were first called Christians
at Antioch.

[27] In those days some prophets came down from Jerusalem to
Antioch.[28] One of them named Agabus stood up and
predicted through the Spirit that a great famine would sweep
across the whole world. (This happened under
Claudius.)[75][29] So the disciples, each according to his ability,
decided to send relief to the brothers living in Judea.[30] This
they did, sending their gifts to the elders with Barnabas and
Saul.

---

70. BYZ and TR *Four days ago I was fasting until this hour, and at the ninth hour I was praying in my house.*
71. Literally *those of the circumcision*
72. Literally *common*; similarly in verse 9
73. Or *'John baptized in water, but in a few days you will be baptized in the Holy Spirit.'* Acts 1:5
74. Or *the Hellenists*
75. Or *the entire Roman world*

Acts 12

James Killed, Peter Imprisoned

1 About that time, King Herod reached out to harm some
who belonged to the church.[76][77] 2 He had James, the brother
of John, put to death with the sword.

3 And seeing that this pleased the Jews, Herod proceeded to
seize Peter during the Feast of Unleavened Bread.[78] 4 He
arrested him and put him in prison, handing him over to be
guarded by four squads of four soldiers each. Herod intended
to bring him out to the people after the Passover.

The Rescue of Peter

5 So Peter was kept in prison, but the church was fervently
praying to God for him.

6 On the night before Herod was to bring him to trial, Peter
was sleeping between two soldiers, bound with two chains,
with sentries standing guard at the entrance to the
prison. 7 Suddenly an angel of the Lord appeared and a light
shone in the cell. He tapped Peter on the side and woke him
up, saying, "Get up quickly." And the chains fell off his
wrists. 8 "Get dressed and put on your sandals," said the
angel. Peter did so, and the angel told him, "Wrap your
cloak around you and follow me."

9 So Peter followed him out, but he was unaware that what
the angel was doing was real. He thought he was only seeing
a vision. 10 They passed the first and second guards and came
to the iron gate leading to the city, which opened for them
by itself. When they had gone outside and walked the length
of one block, the angel suddenly left him.

11 Then Peter came to himself and said, "Now I know for sure
that the Lord has sent His angel and rescued me from
Herod's grasp and from everything the Jewish people were
anticipating."

12 And when he had realized this, he went to the house of
Mary the mother of John, also called Mark, where many
people had gathered together and were praying. 13 He
knocked at the outer gate, and a servant girl named Rhoda
came to answer it. 14 When she recognized Peter's voice, she
was so overjoyed that she forgot to open the gate, but ran
inside and announced, "Peter is standing at the gate!"

15 "You are out of your mind," they told her. But when she
kept insisting it was so, they said, "It must be his angel."

16 But Peter kept on knocking, and when they opened the
door and saw him, they were astounded. 17 Peter motioned
with his hand for silence, and he described how the Lord had
brought him out of the prison. "Send word to James and to
the brothers," he said, and he left for another place.

18 At daybreak there was no small commotion among the
soldiers as to what had become of Peter. 19 After Herod had
searched for him unsuccessfully, he examined the guards and
ordered that they be executed. Then he went down from
Judea to Caesarea and spent some time there.

The Death of Herod

20 Now Herod was in a furious dispute with the people of
Tyre and Sidon, and they convened before him. Having
secured the support of Blastus, the king's chamberlain, they
asked for peace, because their region depended on the king's
country for food.[79] 21 On the appointed day, Herod donned
his royal robes, sat on his throne, and addressed the
people. 22 And they began to shout, "This is the voice of a
god, not a man!"

23 Immediately, because Herod did not give glory to God, an
angel of the Lord struck him down, and he was eaten by
worms and died.

24 But the word of God continued to spread and multiply.

25 When Barnabas and Saul had fulfilled their mission to
Jerusalem, they returned, bringing with them John, also
called Mark.[80]

Acts 13

Paul's First Missionary Journey Begins

(Acts 15:36–41; Acts 18:23–28)

1 Now in the church at Antioch there were prophets and
teachers: Barnabas, Simeon called Niger, Lucius of Cyrene,
Manaen (who had been brought up with Herod the tetrarch),
and Saul. 2 While they were worshiping the Lord and fasting,
the Holy Spirit said, "Set apart for Me Barnabas and Saul for
the work to which I have called them." 3 And after they had
fasted and prayed, they laid their hands on them and sent
them off.

On Cyprus

4 So Barnabas and Saul, sent forth by the Holy Spirit, went
down to Seleucia and sailed from there to Cyprus. 5 When
they arrived at Salamis, they proclaimed the word of God in
the Jewish synagogues. And John was with them as their
helper.

6 They traveled through the whole island as far as Paphos,
where they found a Jewish sorcerer and false prophet named
Bar-Jesus, 7 an attendant of the proconsul, Sergius Paulus.
The proconsul, a man of intelligence, summoned Barnabas
and Saul because he wanted to hear the word of God. 8 But
Elymas the sorcerer (for that is what his name means)
opposed them and tried to turn the proconsul from the faith.

9 Then Saul, who was also called Paul, filled with the Holy
Spirit, looked directly at Elymas 10 and said, "O child of the
devil and enemy of all righteousness, you are full of all kinds
of deceit and trickery! Will you never stop perverting the
straight ways of the Lord? 11 Now look, the hand of the Lord
is against you, and for a time you will be blind and unable to
see the light of the sun." Immediately mist and darkness
came over him, and he groped about, seeking someone to
lead him by the hand.

12 When the proconsul saw what had happened, he believed,
for he was astonished at the teaching about the Lord.

In Pisidian Antioch

13 After setting sail from Paphos, Paul and his companions
came to Perga in Pamphylia, where John left them to return
to Jerusalem. 14 And from Perga, they traveled inland to
Pisidian Antioch, where they entered the synagogue on the
Sabbath and sat down. 15 After the reading from the Law and
the Prophets, the synagogue leaders sent word to them:
"Brothers, if you have a word of encouragement for the
people, please speak."

---

76. That is, King Herod Agrippa
77. Literally *put forth the hands to mistreat*
78. Literally *seize Peter—now these were the days of the Unleavened*; see Exodus 12:14–20.
79. Or *had become furious*
80. Or *had fulfilled their mission, they returned to Jerusalem*; NE and TR *had fulfilled their mission, they returned from Jerusalem*

16 Paul stood up, motioned with his hand, and began to
speak: “Men of Israel and you Gentiles who fear God, listen
to me!17 The God of the people of Israel chose our fathers. He
made them into a great people during their stay in Egypt,
and with an uplifted arm He led them out of that land.18 He
endured their conduct for about forty years in the
wilderness.19 And having vanquished seven nations in
Canaan, He gave their land to His people as an
inheritance.20 All this took about 450 years.

After this, God gave them judges until the time of Samuel
the prophet.21 Then the people asked for a king, and God
gave them Saul son of Kish, from the tribe of Benjamin, who
ruled forty years.22 After removing Saul, He raised up David
as their king and testified about him: ‘I have found David son
of Jesse a man after My own heart; he will carry out My will
in its entirety.’[81]

23 From the descendants of this man, God has brought to
Israel the Savior Jesus, as He promised.24 Before the arrival
of Jesus, John preached a baptism of repentance to all the
people of Israel.25 As John was completing his course, he
said, ‘Who do you suppose I am? I am not that One. But
there is One coming after me whose sandals I am not worthy
to untie.’[82]

26 Brothers, children of Abraham, and you Gentiles who fear
God, it is to us that this message of salvation has been
sent.27 The people of Jerusalem and their rulers did not
recognize Jesus, yet in condemning Him they fulfilled the
words of the prophets that are read every Sabbath.28 And
though they found no ground for a death sentence, they
asked Pilate to have Him executed.

29 When they had carried out all that was written about Him,
they took Him down from the tree and laid Him in a
tomb.30 But God raised Him from the dead,31 and for many
days He was seen by those who had accompanied Him from
Galilee to Jerusalem. They are now His witnesses to our
people.

32 And now we proclaim to you the good news: What God
promised our fathers33 He has fulfilled for us, their children,
by raising up Jesus. As it is written in the second Psalm:

‘You are My Son;
today I have become Your Father.’[83]

34 In fact, God raised Him from the dead, never to see decay.
As He has said:

‘I will give you the holy and sure blessings promised to
David.’[84]

35 So also, He says in another Psalm:

‘You will not let Your Holy One see decay.’[85]

36 For when David had served God’s purpose in his own
generation, he fell asleep. His body was buried with his
fathers and saw decay.37 But the One whom God raised from
the dead did not see decay.

38 Therefore let it be known to you, brothers, that through
Jesus the forgiveness of sins is proclaimed to you.39 Through
Him everyone who believes is justified from everything from
which you could not be justified by the law of
Moses.40 Watch out, then, that what was spoken by the
prophets does not happen to you:

41 Look, you scoffers,
wonder and perish!
For I am doing a work in your days
that you would never believe,
even if someone told you.’”[86]

A Light for the Gentiles

(Isaiah 49:1–6)

42 As Paul and Barnabas were leaving the synagogue, the
people urged them to continue this message on the next
Sabbath.43 After the synagogue was dismissed, many of the
Jews and devout converts to Judaism followed Paul and
Barnabas, who spoke to them and urged them to continue in
the grace of God.

44 On the following Sabbath, nearly the whole city gathered
to hear the word of the Lord.45 But when the Jews saw the
crowds, they were filled with jealousy, and they
blasphemously contradicted what Paul was saying.

46 Then Paul and Barnabas answered them boldly: “It was
necessary to speak the word of God to you first. But since
you reject it and do not consider yourselves worthy of
eternal life, we now turn to the Gentiles.47 For this is what
the Lord has commanded us:

‘I have made you a light for the Gentiles,
to bring salvation to the ends of the earth.’”[87]

48 When the Gentiles heard this, they rejoiced and glorified
the word of the Lord, and all who were appointed for eternal
life believed.49 And the word of the Lord spread throughout
that region.

50 The Jews, however, incited the religious women of
prominence and the leading men of the city. They stirred up
persecution against Paul and Barnabas and drove them out
of their district.51 So they shook the dust off their feet in
protest against them and went to Iconium.52 And the
disciples were filled with joy and with the Holy Spirit.

Acts 14

Paul and Barnabas at Iconium

1 At Iconium, Paul and Barnabas went as usual into the
Jewish synagogue, where they spoke so well that a great
number of Jews and Greeks believed.2 But the unbelieving
Jews stirred up the Gentiles and poisoned their minds
against the brothers.3 So Paul and Barnabas spent
considerable time there, speaking boldly for the Lord, who
affirmed the message of His grace by enabling them to
perform signs and wonders.

4 The people of the city were divided. Some sided with the
Jews, and others with the apostles.5 But when the Gentiles
and Jews, together with their rulers, set out to mistreat and
stone them,6 they found out about it and fled to the
Lycaonian cities of Lystra and Derbe and to the surrounding
region,7 where they continued to preach the gospel.

---

81. See 1 Samuel 13:14.
82. Luke 3:16; see also Matthew 3:11, Mark 1:7, and John 1:27.
83. Psalm 2:7; literally *today I have begotten You*
84. Literally *I will give you the holy, the trustworthy of David*; Isaiah 55:3
85. Psalm 16:10
86. Habakkuk 1:5 (see also LXX)
87. Isaiah 49:6

The Visit to Lystra and Derbe

8 In Lystra there sat a man crippled in his feet, who was lame
from birth and had never walked. 9 This man was listening to
the words of Paul, who looked intently at him and saw that
he had faith to be healed. 10 In a loud voice Paul called out,
"Stand up on your feet!" And the man jumped up and began
to walk.

11 When the crowds saw what Paul had done, they lifted up
their voices in the Lycaonian language: "The gods have come
down to us in human form!" 12 Barnabas they called Zeus,
and Paul they called Hermes, because he was the chief
speaker. 13 The priest of Zeus, whose temple was just outside
the city, brought bulls and wreaths to the city gates, hoping
to offer a sacrifice along with the crowds.

14 But when the apostles Barnabas and Paul found out about
this, they tore their clothes and rushed into the crowd,
shouting, 15 "Men, why are you doing this? We too are only
men, human like you. We are bringing you good news that
you should turn from these worthless things to the living
God, who made heaven and earth and sea and everything in
them. 16 In past generations, He let all nations go their own
way. 17 Yet He has not left Himself without testimony to His
goodness: He gives you rain from heaven and fruitful
seasons, filling your hearts with food and gladness."

18 Even with these words, Paul and Barnabas could hardly
stop the crowds from sacrificing to them.

19 Then some Jews arrived from Antioch and Iconium and
won over the crowds. They stoned Paul and dragged him
outside the city, presuming he was dead. 20 But after the
disciples had gathered around him, he got up and went back
into the city. And the next day he left with Barnabas for
Derbe.

Strengthening the Disciples

21 They preached the gospel to that city and made many
disciples. Then they returned to Lystra, Iconium, and
Antioch, 22 strengthening the souls of the disciples and
encouraging them to continue in the faith. "We must endure
many hardships to enter the kingdom of God," they said.

23 Paul and Barnabas appointed elders for them in each
church, praying and fasting as they entrusted them to the
Lord, in whom they had believed.

24 After passing through Pisidia, they came to
Pamphylia. 25 And when they had spoken the word in Perga,
they went down to Attalia.

26 From Attalia they sailed to Antioch, where they had been
commended to the grace of God for the work they had just
completed. 27 When they arrived, they gathered the church
together and reported all that God had done through them,
and how He had opened the door of faith to the
Gentiles. 28 And they spent a long time there with the
disciples.

Acts 15

The Dispute over Circumcision

1 Then some men came down from Judea and were teaching
the brothers, "Unless you are circumcised according to the
custom of Moses, you cannot be saved." 2 And after engaging
these men in sharp debate, Paul and Barnabas were
appointed, along with some other believers, to go up to
Jerusalem to see the apostles and elders about this question.

3 Sent on their way by the church, they passed through
Phoenicia and Samaria, recounting the conversion of the
Gentiles and bringing great joy to all the brothers. 4 On their
arrival in Jerusalem, they were welcomed by the church and
apostles and elders, to whom they reported all that God had
done through them.

The Council at Jerusalem

(Amos 9:11–15; Galatians 2:1–10)

5 But some believers from the party of the Pharisees stood up
and declared, "The Gentiles must be circumcised and
required to obey the law of Moses." 6 So the apostles and
elders met to look into this matter.

7 After much discussion, Peter got up and said to them,
"Brothers, you know that in the early days God made a
choice among you that the Gentiles would hear from my lips
the message of the gospel and believe. 8 And God, who knows
the heart, showed His approval by giving the Holy Spirit to
them, just as He did to us. 9 He made no distinction between
us and them, for He cleansed their hearts by faith.

10 Now then, why do you test God by placing on the necks of
the disciples a yoke that neither we nor our fathers have
been able to bear? 11 On the contrary, we believe it is through
the grace of the Lord Jesus that we are saved, just as they
are."

12 The whole assembly fell silent as they listened to Barnabas
and Paul describing the signs and wonders God had done
among the Gentiles through them. 13 When they had finished
speaking, James declared, "Brothers, listen to me! 14 Simon
has told us how God first visited the Gentiles to take from
them a people to be His own. [88] 15 The words of the prophets
agree with this, as it is written:

16 After this I will return and rebuild
the fallen tent of David.
Its ruins I will rebuild,
and I will restore it,
17 so that the remnant of men may seek the Lord,
and all the Gentiles who are called by My name,
says the Lord who does these things
18 that have been known for ages.' [89]

19 It is my judgment, therefore, that we should not cause
trouble for the Gentiles who are turning to God. 20 Instead,
we should write and tell them to abstain from food polluted
by idols, from sexual immorality, from the meat of strangled
animals, and from blood. 21 For Moses has been proclaimed in
every city from ancient times and is read in the synagogues
on every Sabbath."

The Letter to the Gentile Believers

22 Then the apostles and elders, with the whole church,
decided to select men from among them to send to Antioch
with Paul and Barnabas. They chose Judas called Barsabbas
and Silas, two leaders among the brothers, 23 and sent them
with this letter:

The apostles and the elders, your brothers,

To the brothers among the Gentiles in Antioch, Syria, and
Cilicia:

Greetings.

---

88. Greek *Simeon*, a variant of Simon
89. Amos 9:11–12 (see also LXX); BYZ and TR *says the Lord, who does all these things. 18Known unto God are all His works from the ages.*

24 It has come to our attention that some went out from us
without our authorization and unsettled you, troubling your
minds by what they said.[90] 25 So we all agreed to choose men
to send to you along with our beloved Barnabas and
Paul,26 men who have risked their lives for the name of our
Lord Jesus Christ.27 Therefore we are sending Judas and Silas
to tell you in person the same things we are writing.

28 It seemed good to the Holy Spirit and to us not to
burden you with anything beyond these essential
requirements:29 You must abstain from food sacrificed to
idols, from blood, from the meat of strangled animals,
and from sexual immorality. You will do well to avoid
these things.

Farewell.

The Believers at Antioch Rejoice

30 So the men were sent off and went down to Antioch,
where they assembled the congregation and delivered the
letter.31 When the people read it, they rejoiced at its
encouraging message.

32 Judas and Silas, who themselves were prophets, said much
to encourage and strengthen the brothers.33 After spending
some time there, they were sent off by the brothers in peace
to return to those who had sent them.[91] 35 But Paul and
Barnabas remained at Antioch, along with many others,
teaching and preaching the word of the Lord.

Paul's Second Missionary Journey Begins

(Acts 13:1–3; Acts 18:23–28)

36 Some time later Paul said to Barnabas, "Let us go back and
visit the brothers in every town where we proclaimed the
word of the Lord, to see how they are doing."37 Barnabas
wanted to take John, also called Mark.38 But Paul thought it
best not to take him, because he had deserted them in
Pamphylia and had not accompanied them in the work.

39 Their disagreement was so sharp that they parted
company. Barnabas took Mark and sailed for Cyprus,40 but
Paul chose Silas and left, commended by the brothers to the
grace of the Lord.41 And he traveled through Syria and
Cilicia, strengthening the churches.

Acts 16

Timothy Joins Paul and Silas

1 Paul came to Derbe and then to Lystra, where he found a
disciple named Timothy, the son of a believing Jewish
woman and a Greek father.2 The brothers in Lystra and
Iconium spoke well of him.3 Paul wanted Timothy to
accompany him, so he took him and circumcised him on
account of the Jews in that area, for they all knew that his
father was a Greek.

4 As they went from town to town, they delivered the
decisions handed down by the apostles and elders in
Jerusalem for the people to obey.5 So the churches were
strengthened in the faith and grew daily in numbers.

Paul's Vision of the Macedonian

6 After the Holy Spirit had prevented them from speaking the
word in the province of Asia, they traveled through the
region of Phrygia and Galatia.[92] 7 And when they came to the
border of Mysia, they tried to enter Bithynia, but the Spirit
of Jesus would not permit them.8 So they passed by Mysia
and went down to Troas.

9 During the night, Paul had a vision of a man of Macedonia
standing and pleading with him, "Come over to Macedonia
and help us."10 As soon as Paul had seen the vision, we got
ready to leave for Macedonia, concluding that God had
called us to preach the gospel to them.

Lydia's Conversion in Philippi

(Revelation 2:18–29)

11 We sailed from Troas straight to Samothrace, and the
following day on to Neapolis.12 From there we went to the
Roman colony of Philippi, the leading city of that district of
Macedonia. And we stayed there several days.[93]

13 On the Sabbath we went outside the city gate along the
river, where it was customary to find a place of prayer. After
sitting down, we spoke to the women who had gathered
there.

14 Among those listening was a woman named Lydia, a
dealer in purple cloth from the city of Thyatira, who was a
worshiper of God. The Lord opened her heart to respond to
Paul's message.15 And when she and her household had been
baptized, she urged us, "If you consider me a believer in the
Lord, come and stay at my house." And she persuaded us.

Paul and Silas Imprisoned

16 One day as we were going to the place of prayer, we were
met by a slave girl with a spirit of divination, who earned a
large income for her masters by fortune-telling.[94] 17 This girl
followed Paul and the rest of us, shouting, "These men are
servants of the Most High God, who are proclaiming to you
the way of salvation!"

18 She continued this for many days. Eventually Paul grew so
aggravated that he turned and said to the spirit, "In the
name of Jesus Christ I command you to come out of her!"
And the spirit left her at that very moment.

19 When the girl's owners saw that their hope of making
money was gone, they seized Paul and Silas and dragged
them before the authorities in the marketplace.20 They
brought them to the magistrates and said, "These men are
Jews and are throwing our city into turmoil21 by promoting
customs that are unlawful for us Romans to adopt or
practice."

22 The crowd joined in the attack against Paul and Silas, and
the magistrates ordered that they be stripped and beaten
with rods.23 And after striking them with many blows, they
threw them into prison and ordered the jailer to guard them
securely.24 On receiving this order, he placed them in the
inner cell and fastened their feet in the stocks.

The Conversion of the Jailer

25 About midnight Paul and Silas were praying and singing
hymns to God, and the other prisoners were listening to
them.26 Suddenly a strong earthquake shook the foundations
of the prison. At once all the doors flew open and everyone's
chains came loose.

27 When the jailer woke up and saw the prison doors open,
he drew his sword and was about to kill himself, presuming

---

90. BYZ and TR *by saying that you must be circumcised and keep the law.*
91. TR includes *34Silas, however, decided to remain there.*
92. Literally *in Asia*; Asia was a Roman province in what is now western Turkey.
93. Literally *we went to Philippi, which is a leading city of the district of Macedonia—a colony*
94. Greek *a spirit of Python*; that is, a spirit of divination named after the mythical serpent slain by Apollo

that the prisoners had escaped.[28] But Paul called out in a loud voice, “Do not harm yourself! We are all here!”

[29] Calling for lights, the jailer rushed in and fell trembling before Paul and Silas.[30] Then he brought them out and asked, “Sirs, what must I do to be saved?”

[31] They replied, “Believe in the Lord Jesus and you will be saved, you and your household.”[32] Then Paul and Silas spoke the word of the Lord to him and to everyone in his house.[33] At that hour of the night, the jailer took them and washed their wounds. And without delay, he and all his household were baptized.[34] Then he brought them into his home and set a meal before them. So he and all his household rejoiced that they had come to believe in God.

An Official Apology

[35] When daylight came, the magistrates sent their officers with the order: “Release those men.”

[36] The jailer informed Paul: “The magistrates have sent orders to release you. Now you may go on your way in peace.”

[37] But Paul said to the officers, “They beat us publicly without a trial and threw us into prison, even though we are Roman citizens. And now do they want to send us away secretly? Absolutely not! Let them come themselves and escort us out!”

[38] So the officers relayed this message to the magistrates, who were alarmed to hear that Paul and Silas were Roman citizens.[39] They came to appease them and led them out, requesting that they leave the city.[40] After Paul and Silas came out of the prison, they went to Lydia’s house to see the brothers and encourage them. Then they left the city.

Acts 17

The Uproar in Thessalonica

[1] When they had passed through Amphipolis and Apollonia, they came to Thessalonica, where there was a Jewish synagogue.[2] As was his custom, Paul went into the synagogue, and on three Sabbaths he reasoned with them from the Scriptures,[3] explaining and proving that the Christ had to suffer and rise from the dead. “This Jesus I am proclaiming to you is the Christ,” he declared.[4] Some of the Jews were persuaded and joined Paul and Silas, along with a large number of God-fearing Greeks and quite a few leading women.

[5] The Jews, however, became jealous. So they brought in some troublemakers from the marketplace, formed a mob, and sent the city into an uproar. They raided Jason’s house in search of Paul and Silas, hoping to bring them out to the people.[6] But when they could not find them, they dragged Jason and some other brothers before the city officials, shouting, “These men who have turned the world upside down have now come here,[7] and Jason has welcomed them into his home. They are all defying Caesar’s decrees, saying that there is another king, named Jesus!”

[8] On hearing this, the crowd and city officials were greatly disturbed.[9] And they collected bond from Jason and the others and then released them.

The Character of the Bereans

[10] As soon as night had fallen, the brothers sent Paul and Silas away to Berea. On arriving there, they went into the Jewish synagogue.[11] Now the Bereans were more noble-minded than the Thessalonians, for they received the message with great eagerness and examined the Scriptures every day to see if these teachings were true.[95][12] As a result, many of them believed, along with quite a few prominent Greek women and men.

[13] But when the Jews from Thessalonica learned that Paul was also proclaiming the word of God in Berea, they went there themselves to incite and agitate the crowds.[14] The brothers immediately sent Paul to the coast, but Silas and Timothy remained in Berea.[15] Those who escorted Paul brought him to Athens and then returned with instructions for Silas and Timothy to join him as soon as possible.

Paul in Athens

[16] While Paul was waiting for them in Athens, he was deeply disturbed in his spirit to see that the city was full of idols.[17] So he reasoned in the synagogue with the Jews and God-fearing Gentiles, and in the marketplace with those he met each day.

[18] Some Epicurean and Stoic philosophers also began to debate with him. Some of them asked, “What is this babbler trying to say?” Others said, “He seems to be advocating foreign gods.” They said this because Paul was proclaiming the good news of Jesus and the resurrection.

[19] So they took Paul and brought him to the Areopagus, where they asked him, “May we know what this new teaching is that you are presenting?[96][20] For you are bringing some strange notions to our ears, and we want to know what they mean.”

[21] Now all the Athenians and foreigners who lived there spent their time doing nothing more than hearing and articulating new ideas.

Paul’s Address in the Areopagus

[22] Then Paul stood up in the meeting of the Areopagus and said, “Men of Athens, I see that in every way you are very religious.[97][23] For as I walked around and examined your objects of worship, I even found an altar with this inscription:

TO AN UNKNOWN GOD.

Therefore what you worship as something unknown, I now proclaim to you.

[24] The God who made the world and everything in it is the Lord of heaven and earth and does not live in temples made by human hands.[25] Nor is He served by human hands, as if He needed anything, because He Himself gives everyone life and breath and everything else.[26] From one man He made every nation of men, that they should inhabit the whole earth; and He determined their appointed times and the boundaries of their lands.[98]

[27] God intended that they would seek Him and perhaps reach out for Him and find Him, though He is not far from each one of us.[28] ‘For in Him we live and move and have our being.’ As some of your own poets have said, ‘We are His offspring.’[99][100][29] Therefore, being offspring of God, we should

---

95. Literally *with great eagerness, every day examining the Writings, whether these things were so.*
96. Or *Ares Hill* or *Mars Hill*; also in verse 22 and added for clarity in verse 33
97. Literally *in the middle*
98. Literally *From one*; BYZ and TR *From one blood*

not think that the Divine Being is like gold or silver or stone, an image formed by man's skill and imagination.

30 Although God overlooked the ignorance of earlier times,
He now commands all people everywhere to repent.31 For He has set a day when He will judge the world with justice by the Man He has appointed. He has given proof of this to everyone by raising Him from the dead."

32 When they heard about the resurrection of the dead, some began to mock him, but others said, "We want to hear you again on this topic."33 At that, Paul left the Areopagus.34 But some joined him and believed, including Dionysius the Areopagite, a woman named Damaris, and others who were with them.[101]

Acts 18

Paul Ministers in Corinth

(1 Corinthians 1:1–3; 2 Corinthians 1:1–2)

1 After this, Paul left Athens and went to Corinth.2 There he found a Jew named Aquila, a native of Pontus, who had recently come from Italy with his wife Priscilla because Claudius had ordered all the Jews to leave Rome. Paul went to visit them,3 and he stayed and worked with them because they were tentmakers by trade, just as he was.

4 Every Sabbath he reasoned in the synagogue, trying to persuade Jews and Greeks alike.5 And when Silas and Timothy came down from Macedonia, Paul devoted himself fully to the word, testifying to the Jews that Jesus is the Christ.6 But when they opposed and insulted him, he shook out his garments and told them, "Your blood be on your own heads! I am innocent of it. From now on I will go to the Gentiles."

7 So Paul left the synagogue and went next door to the house of Titus Justus, a worshiper of God.[102]8 Crispus, the synagogue leader, and his whole household believed in the Lord. And many of the Corinthians who heard the message believed and were baptized.

9 One night the Lord spoke to Paul in a vision: "Do not be afraid; keep on speaking; do not be silent.10 For I am with you and no one will lay a hand on you, because I have many people in this city."11 So Paul stayed for a year and a half, teaching the word of God among the Corinthians.

Paul before Gallio

12 While Gallio was proconsul of Achaia, the Jews coordinated an attack on Paul and brought him before the judgment seat.13 "This man is persuading the people to worship God in ways contrary to the law," they said.

14 But just as Paul was about to speak, Gallio told the Jews, "If this matter involved a wrongdoing or vicious crime, O Jews, it would be reasonable for me to hear your complaint.15 But since it is a dispute about words and names and your own law, settle it yourselves. I refuse to be a judge of such things."16 And he drove them away from the judgment seat.

17 At this, the crowd seized Sosthenes the synagogue leader and beat him in front of the judgment seat. But none of this was of concern to Gallio.[103]

Paul Returns to Antioch

18 Paul remained in Corinth for quite some time before saying goodbye to the brothers. He had his head shaved in Cenchrea to keep a vow he had made, and then he sailed for Syria, accompanied by Priscilla and Aquila.

19 When they reached Ephesus, Paul left Priscilla and Aquila. He himself went into the synagogue there and reasoned with the Jews.20 When they asked him to stay for a while longer, he declined.21 But as he left, he said, "I will come back to you if God is willing." And he set sail from Ephesus.[104]

22 When Paul had landed at Caesarea, he went up and greeted the church at Jerusalem. Then he went down to Antioch.[105]

Paul's Third Missionary Journey Begins

(Acts 13:1–3; Acts 15:36–41)

23 After Paul had spent some time in Antioch, he traveled from place to place throughout the region of Galatia and Phrygia, strengthening all the disciples.

24 Meanwhile a Jew named Apollos, a native of Alexandria, came to Ephesus. He was an eloquent man, well versed in the Scriptures.25 He had been instructed in the way of the Lord and was fervent in spirit. He spoke and taught accurately about Jesus, though he knew only the baptism of John.[106]26 And he began to speak boldly in the synagogue. When Priscilla and Aquila heard him, they took him aside and explained to him the way of God more accurately.

27 When Apollos resolved to cross over to Achaia, the brothers encouraged him and wrote to the disciples there to welcome him. On his arrival, he was a great help to those who by grace had believed.28 For he powerfully refuted the Jews in public debate, proving from the Scriptures that Jesus is the Christ.

Acts 19

The Holy Spirit Received at Ephesus

(Acts 10:44–48)

1 While Apollos was at Corinth, Paul passed through the interior and came to Ephesus. There he found some disciples[107]2 and asked them, "Did you receive the Holy Spirit when you became believers?"

"No," they answered, "we have not even heard that there is a Holy Spirit."

3 "Into what, then, were you baptized?" Paul asked.

"The baptism of John," they replied.

4 Paul explained: "John's baptism was a baptism of repentance. He told the people to believe in the One coming after him, that is, in Jesus."

5 On hearing this, they were baptized into the name of the Lord Jesus.6 And when Paul laid his hands on them, the Holy

---

99. This is probably a quote from the Cretan philosopher Epimenides of Knossos.
100. This is probably a quote from the poem "Phainomena" by the Cilician philosopher Aratus.
101. Literally *some men*
102. ECM; NA, SBL, NE, and WH *Titius Justus*; BYZ and TR *Justus*
103. Literally *they all*; BYZ and TR *all the Greeks*
104. BYZ and TR *I must by all means keep this feast that comes in Jerusalem, but I will come back*
105. Literally *he went up and greeted the church*
106. BYZ and TR *about the Lord*
107. Or *the highland*

Spirit came upon them, and they spoke in tongues and prophesied.[7] There were about twelve men in all.

Paul Ministers in Ephesus

(Ephesians 1:1–2; Revelation 2:1–7)

[8] Then Paul went into the synagogue and spoke boldly there for three months, arguing persuasively about the kingdom of God.[9] But when some of them stubbornly refused to believe and publicly maligned the Way, Paul took his disciples and left the synagogue to conduct daily discussions in the lecture hall of Tyrannus.[10] This continued for two years, so that everyone who lived in the province of Asia, Jews and Greeks alike, heard the word of the Lord.[108]

[11] God did extraordinary miracles through the hands of Paul,[12] so that even handkerchiefs and aprons that had touched him were taken to the sick, and the diseases and evil spirits left them.[109]

Seven Sons of Sceva

[13] Now there were some itinerant Jewish exorcists who tried to invoke the name of the Lord Jesus over those with evil spirits. They would say, "I command you by Jesus, whom Paul proclaims."[14] Seven sons of Sceva, a Jewish chief priest, were doing this.

[15] But one day the evil spirit responded, "Jesus I know, and I know about Paul, but who are you?"[16] Then the man with the evil spirit jumped on them and overpowered them all. The attack was so violent that they ran out of the house naked and wounded.

[17] This became known to all the Jews and Greeks living in Ephesus, and fear came over all of them. So the name of the Lord Jesus was held in high honor.[18] Many who had believed now came forward, confessing and disclosing their deeds.[19] And a number of those who had practiced magic arts brought their books and burned them in front of everyone. When the value of the books was calculated, the total came to fifty thousand drachmas.[110][20] So the word of the Lord powerfully continued to spread and prevail.

The Riot in Ephesus

[21] After these things had happened, Paul resolved in the Spirit to go to Jerusalem, passing through Macedonia and Achaia. "After I have been there," he said, "I must see Rome as well."[111][22] He sent two of his helpers, Timothy and Erastus, to Macedonia, while he stayed for a time in the province of Asia.

[23] About that time there arose a great disturbance about the Way.[112][24] It began with a silversmith named Demetrius who made silver shrines of Artemis, bringing much business to the craftsmen.[113]

[25] Demetrius assembled the craftsmen, along with the workmen in related trades. "Men," he said, "you know that this business is our source of prosperity.[26] And you can see and hear that not only in Ephesus, but in nearly the whole province of Asia, this Paul has persuaded a great number of people to turn away. He says that man-made gods are no gods at all.[27] There is danger not only that our business will fall into disrepute, but also that the temple of the great goddess Artemis will be discredited and her majesty deposed —she who is worshiped by all the province of Asia and the whole world."

[28] When the men heard this, they were enraged and began shouting, "Great is Artemis of the Ephesians!"[29] Soon the whole city was in disarray. They rushed together into the theatre, dragging with them Gaius and Aristarchus, Paul's traveling companions from Macedonia.

[30] Paul wanted to go before the assembly, but the disciples would not allow him.[31] Even some of Paul's friends who were officials of the province of Asia sent word to him, begging him not to venture into the theatre.[114]

[32] Meanwhile the assembly was in turmoil. Some were shouting one thing and some another, and most of them did not even know why they were there.[33] The Jews in the crowd pushed Alexander forward to explain himself, and he motioned for silence so he could make his defense to the people.[34] But when they realized that he was a Jew, they all shouted in unison for about two hours: "Great is Artemis of the Ephesians!"

[35] Finally the city clerk quieted the crowd and declared, "Men of Ephesus, doesn't everyone know that the city of Ephesus is guardian of the temple of the great Artemis and of her image, which fell from heaven?[36] Since these things are undeniable, you ought to be calm and not do anything rash.[37] For you have brought these men here, though they have neither robbed our temple nor blasphemed our goddess.

[38] So if Demetrius and his fellow craftsmen have a complaint against anyone, the courts are open and proconsuls are available. Let them bring charges against one another there.[39] But if you are seeking anything beyond this, it must be settled in a legal assembly.[40] For we are in jeopardy of being charged with rioting for today's events, and we have no justification to account for this commotion."

[41] After he had said this, he dismissed the assembly.

Acts 20

Paul in Macedonia and Greece

[1] When the uproar had ended, Paul sent for the disciples. And after encouraging them, he said goodbye to them and left for Macedonia.[2] After traveling through that area and speaking many words of encouragement, he arrived in Greece,[3] where he stayed three months. And when the Jews formed a plot against him as he was about to sail for Syria, he decided to go back through Macedonia.

[4] Paul was accompanied by Sopater son of Pyrrhus from Berea, Aristarchus and Secundus from Thessalonica, Gaius from Derbe, Timothy, and Tychicus and Trophimus from the province of Asia.[115][5] These men went on ahead and waited for us in Troas.[6] And after the Feast of Unleavened Bread, we sailed from Philippi, and five days later we rejoined them in Troas, where we stayed seven days.[116]

---

108. Literally *in Asia*; Asia was a Roman province in what is now western Turkey; similarly in verses 22, 26, 27, and 31.
109. Greek *soudaria*
110. Or *fifty thousand pieces of silver.* A drachma was a silver coin worth about one day's wages.
111. Or *resolved in spirit*
112. Literally *there arose no little disturbance*
113. Literally *bringing no little business*
114. Or *friends who were Asiarchs*
115. Literally *from Asia*; Asia was a Roman province in what is now western Turkey; also in verses 16 and 18.

Eutychus Revived at Troas

(2 Kings 4:18–37)

7 On the first day of the week we came together to break
bread. Since Paul was ready to leave the next day, he talked
to them and kept on speaking until midnight.
8 Now there were many lamps in the upper room where we
were gathered. 9 And a certain young man named Eutychus,
seated in the window, was sinking into a deep sleep as Paul
talked on and on. When he was sound asleep, he fell from
the third story and was picked up dead. 10 But Paul went
down, threw himself on the young man, and embraced him.
"Do not be alarmed!" he said. "He is still alive!"
11 Then Paul went back upstairs, broke bread, and ate. And
after speaking until daybreak, he departed. 12 And the people
were greatly relieved to take the boy home alive.

From Troas to Miletus

13 We went on ahead to the ship and sailed to Assos, where
we were to take Paul aboard. He had arranged this because
he was going there on foot. 14 And when he met us at Assos,
we took him aboard and went on to Mitylene. 15 Sailing on
from there, we arrived the next day opposite Chios. The day
after that we arrived at Samos, and on the following day we
came to Miletus.[117]
16 Paul had decided to sail past Ephesus to avoid spending
time in the province of Asia, because he was in a hurry to
reach Jerusalem, if possible, by the day of Pentecost.[118]

Paul's Farewell to the Ephesians

17 From Miletus, Paul sent to Ephesus for the elders of the
church.
18 When they came to him, he said, "You know how I lived
the whole time I was with you, from the first day I arrived in
the province of Asia. 19 I served the Lord with great humility
and with tears, especially in the trials that came upon me
through the plots of the Jews. 20 I did not shrink back from
declaring anything that was helpful to you as I taught you
publicly and from house to house, 21 testifying to Jews and
Greeks alike about repentance to God and faith in our Lord
Jesus Christ.[119]
22 And now, compelled by the Spirit, I am going to
Jerusalem, not knowing what will happen to me there. 23 I
only know that in town after town the Holy Spirit warns me
that chains and afflictions await me. 24 But I consider my life
of no value to me, if only I may finish my course and
complete the ministry I have received from the Lord Jesus—
the ministry of testifying to the good news of God's grace.
25 Now I know that none of you among whom I have
preached the kingdom will see my face again. 26 Therefore I
testify to you this day that I am innocent of the blood of all
men. [120] 27 For I did not shrink back from declaring to you the
whole will of God.
28 Keep watch over yourselves and the entire flock of which
the Holy Spirit has made you overseers. Be shepherds of the
church of God, which He purchased with His own
blood. [121][122] 29 I know that after my departure, savage wolves
will come in among you and will not spare the flock. 30 Even
from your own number, men will rise up and distort the
truth to draw away disciples after them. 31 Therefore be alert
and remember that for three years I never stopped warning
each of you night and day with tears.
32 And now I commit you to God and to the word of His
grace, which can build you up and give you an inheritance
among all who are sanctified.
33 I have not coveted anyone's silver or gold or
clothing. 34 You yourselves know that these hands of mine
have ministered to my own needs and those of my
companions. 35 In everything, I showed you that by this kind
of hard work we must help the weak, remembering the
words of the Lord Jesus Himself: 'It is more blessed to give
than to receive.'"
36 When Paul had said this, he knelt down with all of them
and prayed. 37 They all wept openly as they embraced Paul
and kissed him. 38 They were especially grieved by his
statement that they would never see his face again. Then
they accompanied him to the ship.

Acts 21

Paul's Journey to Jerusalem

1 After we had torn ourselves away from them, we sailed
directly to Cos, and the next day on to Rhodes, and from
there to Patara. 2 Finding a ship crossing over to Phoenicia,
we boarded it and set sail. 3 After sighting Cyprus and passing
south of it, we sailed on to Syria and landed at Tyre, where
the ship was to unload its cargo.
4 We sought out the disciples in Tyre and stayed with them
seven days. Through the Spirit they kept telling Paul not to
go up to Jerusalem. 5 But when our time there had ended, we
set out on our journey. All the disciples, with their wives and
children, accompanied us out of the city and knelt down on
the beach to pray with us. 6 And after we had said our
farewells, we went aboard the ship, and they returned home.
7 When we had finished our voyage from Tyre, we landed at
Ptolemais, where we greeted the brothers and stayed with
them for a day.

Paul Visits Philip the Evangelist

8 Leaving the next day, we went on to Caesarea and stayed at
the home of Philip the evangelist, who was one of the
Seven. [123] 9 He had four unmarried daughters who prophesied.
10 After we had been there several days, a prophet named
Agabus came down from Judea. 11 Coming over to us, he took
Paul's belt, bound his own feet and hands, and said, "The
Holy Spirit says: 'In this way the Jews of Jerusalem will bind
the owner of this belt and hand him over to the
Gentiles.'" 12 When we heard this, we and the people there
pleaded with Paul not to go up to Jerusalem.
13 Then Paul answered, "Why are you weeping and breaking
my heart? I am ready not only to be bound, but also to die in

---

116. Literally *after the days of the Unleavened*; see Exodus 12:14–20.
117. BYZ and TR *and, after remaining at Trogyllium,*
118. That is, Shavuot, the late spring feast of pilgrimage to Jerusalem; it is also known as *the Feast of Harvest* (see Exodus 23:16) or *the Feast of Weeks* (see Exodus 34:22).
119. ECM, TR, and Tischendorf; NA, SBL, NE, BYZ, and WH *our Lord Jesus*
120. See Ezekiel 33:8–9.
121. Tischendorf *of the Lord*; BYZ and GOC *of the Lord and God*
122. Or *with the blood of His own Son.*
123. See Acts 6:5.

Jerusalem for the name of the Lord Jesus."[14] When he would not be dissuaded, we quieted down and said, "The Lord's will be done."

[15] After these days, we packed up and went on to Jerusalem.[16] Some of the disciples from Caesarea accompanied us, and they took us to stay at the home of Mnason the Cypriot, an early disciple.

Paul's Arrival at Jerusalem

[17] When we arrived in Jerusalem, the brothers welcomed us joyfully.[18] The next day Paul went in with us to see James, and all the elders were present.[19] Paul greeted them and recounted one by one the things that God had done among the Gentiles through his ministry.

[20] When they heard this, they glorified God. Then they said to Paul, "You see, brother, how many thousands of Jews have believed, and all of them are zealous for the law.[21] But they are under the impression that you teach all the Jews who live among the Gentiles to forsake Moses, telling them not to circumcise their children or observe our customs.[22] What then should we do? They will certainly hear that you have come.

[23] Therefore do what we advise you. There are four men with us who have taken a vow.[24] Take these men, purify yourself along with them, and pay their expenses so they can have their heads shaved. Then everyone will know that there is no truth to these rumors about you, but that you also live in obedience to the law.

[25] As for the Gentile believers, we have written to them our decision that they must abstain from food sacrificed to idols, from blood, from the meat of strangled animals, and from sexual immorality."

[26] So the next day Paul took the men and purified himself along with them. Then he entered the temple to give notice of the date when their purification would be complete and the offering would be made for each of them.

Paul Seized at the Temple

[27] When the seven days were almost over, some Jews from the province of Asia saw Paul at the temple. They stirred up the whole crowd and seized him,[124][28] crying out, "Men of Israel, help us! This is the man who teaches everyone everywhere against our people and against our law and against this place. Furthermore, he has brought Greeks into the temple and defiled this holy place."[29] For they had previously seen Trophimus the Ephesian with him in the city, and they assumed that Paul had brought him into the temple.

[30] The whole city was stirred up, and the people rushed together. They seized Paul and dragged him out of the temple, and at once the gates were shut.[31] While they were trying to kill him, the commander of the Roman regiment received a report that all Jerusalem was in turmoil.[125][32] Immediately he took some soldiers and centurions and ran down to the crowd. When the people saw the commander and the soldiers, they stopped beating Paul.

[33] The commander came up and arrested Paul, ordering that he be bound with two chains. Then he asked who he was and what he had done.

[34] Some in the crowd were shouting one thing, and some another. And since the commander could not get at the truth because of the uproar, he ordered that Paul be brought into the barracks.[35] When Paul reached the steps, he had to be carried by the soldiers because of the violence of the mob.[36] For the crowd that followed him kept shouting, "Away with him!"

Paul Addresses the Crowd

[37] As they were about to take Paul into the barracks, he asked the commander, "May I say something to you?"

"Do you speak Greek?" he replied.[38] "Aren't you the Egyptian who incited a rebellion some time ago and led four thousand members of the Assassins into the wilderness?"

[39] But Paul answered, "I am a Jew from Tarsus in Cilicia, a citizen of no ordinary city. Now I beg you to allow me to speak to the people."

[40] Having received permission, Paul stood on the steps and motioned to the crowd. A great hush came over the crowd, and he addressed them in Hebrew:[126]

Acts 22

Paul's Defense to the Crowd

(Acts 9:1–19; Acts 26:1–23)

[1] "Brothers and fathers, listen now to my defense before you."[2] When they heard him speak to them in Hebrew, they became even more quiet.

Then Paul declared,[127][3] "I am a Jew, born in Tarsus of Cilicia, but raised in this city. I was educated at the feet of Gamaliel in strict conformity to the law of our fathers. I was just as zealous for God as any of you are today.

[4] I persecuted this Way even to the death, detaining both men and women and throwing them into prison,[5] as the high priest and the whole Council can testify about me. I even obtained letters from them to their brothers in Damascus, and I was on my way to apprehend these people and bring them to Jerusalem to be punished.

[6] About noon as I was approaching Damascus, suddenly a bright light from heaven flashed around me.[7] I fell to the ground and heard a voice say to me, 'Saul, Saul, why do you persecute Me?'

[8] 'Who are You, Lord?' I asked.

'I am Jesus of Nazareth, whom you are persecuting,' He replied.[9] My companions saw the light, but they could not understand the voice of the One speaking to me.

[10] Then I asked, 'What should I do, Lord?'

'Get up and go into Damascus,' He told me. 'There you will be told all that you have been appointed to do.'

[11] Because the brilliance of the light had blinded me, my companions led me by the hand into Damascus.[12] There a man named Ananias, a devout observer of the law who was highly regarded by all the Jews living there,[13] came and stood beside me. 'Brother Saul,' he said, 'receive your sight.' And at that moment I could see him.

[14] Then he said, 'The God of our fathers has appointed you to know His will and to see the Righteous One and to hear His voice.[15] You will be His witness to everyone of what you have seen and heard.[16] And now what are you waiting for?

---

124. Literally *from Asia*; Asia was a Roman province in what is now western Turkey.
125. Literally *the commander of the cohort*
126. Or *in Aramaic*; literally *in the Hebrew language*
127. Or *in Aramaic*; literally *in the Hebrew language*

Get up, be baptized, and wash your sins away, calling on His name.'

17 Later, when I had returned to Jerusalem and was praying at the temple, I fell into a trance 18 and saw the Lord saying to me, 'Hurry! Leave Jerusalem quickly, because the people here will not accept your testimony about Me.'[128]

19 'Lord,' I answered, 'they know very well that in one synagogue after another I imprisoned and beat those who believed in You. 20 And when the blood of Your witness Stephen was shed, I stood there giving my approval and watching over the garments of those who killed him.'[129]

21 Then He said to me, 'Go! I will send you far away to the Gentiles.'"

Paul the Roman Citizen

22 The crowd listened to Paul until he made this statement. Then they lifted up their voices and shouted, "Rid the earth of him! He is not fit to live!"

23 As they were shouting and throwing off their cloaks and tossing dust into the air, 24 the commander ordered that Paul be brought into the barracks. He directed that Paul be flogged and interrogated to determine the reason for this outcry against him.

25 But as they stretched him out to strap him down, Paul said to the centurion standing there, "Is it lawful for you to flog a Roman citizen without a trial?"

26 On hearing this, the centurion went and reported it to the commander. "What are you going to do?" he said. "This man is a Roman citizen."

27 The commander went to Paul and asked, "Tell me, are you a Roman citizen?"

"Yes," he answered.

28 "I paid a high price for my citizenship," said the commander.

"But I was born a citizen," Paul replied.

29 At once those who were about to interrogate Paul stepped back, and the commander himself was alarmed when he realized that he had put a Roman citizen in chains.

30 The next day the commander, wanting to learn the real reason Paul was accused by the Jews, released him and ordered the chief priests and the whole Sanhedrin to assemble. Then he brought Paul down and had him stand before them.[130]

Acts 23

Paul before the Sanhedrin

1 Paul looked directly at the Sanhedrin and said, "Brothers, I have conducted myself before God in all good conscience to this day."[131]

2 At this, the high priest Ananias ordered those standing near Paul to strike him on the mouth.

3 Then Paul said to him, "God will strike you, you whitewashed wall! You sit here to judge me according to the law, yet you yourself violate the law by commanding that I be struck."

4 But those standing nearby said, "How dare you insult the high priest of God!"

5 "Brothers," Paul replied, "I was not aware that he was the high priest, for it is written: 'Do not speak evil about the ruler of your people.'"[132]

6 Then Paul, knowing that some of them were Sadducees and the others Pharisees, called out in the Sanhedrin, "Brothers, I am a Pharisee, the son of a Pharisee. It is because of my hope in the resurrection of the dead that I am on trial."

7 As soon as he had said this, a dispute broke out between the Pharisees and Sadducees, and the assembly was divided. 8 For the Sadducees say that there is neither a resurrection nor angels nor spirits, but the Pharisees acknowledge them all.

9 A great clamor arose, and some scribes from the party of the Pharisees got up and contended sharply, "We find nothing wrong with this man. What if a spirit or an angel has spoken to him?" 10 The dispute grew so violent that the commander was afraid they would tear Paul to pieces. He ordered the soldiers to go down and remove him by force and bring him into the barracks.

11 The following night the Lord stood near Paul and said, "Take courage! As you have testified about Me in Jerusalem, so also you must testify in Rome."

The Plot to Kill Paul

(John 16:1–4)

12 When daylight came, the Jews formed a conspiracy and bound themselves with an oath not to eat or drink until they had killed Paul. 13 More than forty of them were involved in this plot. 14 They went to the chief priests and elders and said, "We have bound ourselves with a solemn oath not to eat anything until we have killed Paul. 15 Now then, you and the Sanhedrin petition the commander to bring him down to you on the pretext of examining his case more carefully. We are ready to kill him on the way."

16 But when the son of Paul's sister heard about the plot, he went into the barracks and told Paul.[133] 17 Then Paul called one of the centurions and said, "Take this young man to the commander; he has something to tell him."

18 So the centurion took him to the commander and said, "Paul the prisoner sent and asked me to bring this young man to you. He has something to tell you."

19 The commander took the young man by the hand, drew him aside, and asked, "What do you need to tell me?"

20 He answered, "The Jews have agreed to ask you to bring Paul to the Sanhedrin tomorrow on the pretext of acquiring more information about him. 21 Do not let them persuade you, because more than forty men are waiting to ambush him. They have bound themselves with an oath not to eat or drink until they have killed him; they are ready now, awaiting your consent."

22 So the commander dismissed the young man and instructed him, "Do not tell anyone that you have reported this to me."

---

128. Literally *saw Him*
129. Or *martyr*
130. Or *the whole Council*
131. Or *the Council*; also in verses 6, 15, 20, and 28
132. Exodus 22:28 (see also LXX)
133. Or *the ambush*

Paul Sent to Felix

23 Then he called two of his centurions and said, “Prepare
two hundred soldiers, seventy horsemen, and two hundred
spearmen to go to Caesarea in the third hour of the
night.[134] 24 Provide mounts for Paul to take him safely to
Governor Felix.” 25 And he wrote the following letter:

26 Claudius Lysias,

To His Excellency, Governor Felix:

Greetings.

27 This man was seized by the Jews, and they were about to
kill him when I came with my troops to rescue him. For I
had learned that he is a Roman citizen, 28 and since I wanted
to understand their charges against him, I brought him down
to their Sanhedrin. 29 I found that the accusation involved
questions about their own law, but there was no charge
worthy of death or imprisonment.

30 When I was informed that there was a plot against the
man, I sent him to you at once. I also instructed his accusers
to present their case against him before you.

31 So the soldiers followed their orders and brought Paul by
night to Antipatris. 32 The next day they returned to the
barracks and let the horsemen go on with him. 33 When the
horsemen arrived in Caesarea, they delivered the letter to
the governor and presented Paul to him.

34 The governor read the letter and asked what province Paul
was from. Learning that he was from Cilicia, 35 he said, “I will
hear your case when your accusers arrive.” Then he ordered
that Paul be kept under guard in Herod’s Praetorium.

Acts 24

Tertullus Prosecutes Paul

1 Five days later the high priest Ananias came down with
some elders and a lawyer named Tertullus, who presented to
the governor their case against Paul.[135]

2 When Paul had been called in, Tertullus opened the
prosecution: “Because of you, we have enjoyed a lasting
peace, and your foresight has brought improvements to this
nation. 3 In every way and everywhere, most excellent Felix,
we acknowledge this with all gratitude. 4 But in order not to
delay you any further, I beg your indulgence to hear us
briefly.

5 We have found this man to be a pestilence, stirring up
dissension among the Jews all over the world. He is a
ringleader of the sect of the Nazarenes, 6 and he even tried to
desecrate the temple; so we seized him.[136] 8 By examining him
yourself, you will be able to learn the truth about all our
charges against him.”

9 The Jews concurred, asserting that these charges were true.

Paul’s Defense to Felix

10 When the governor motioned for Paul to speak, he began
his response: “Knowing that you have been a judge over this
nation for many years, I gladly make my defense. 11 You can
verify for yourself that no more than twelve days ago I went
up to Jerusalem to worship. 12 Yet my accusers did not find
me debating with anyone in the temple or riling up a crowd
in the synagogues or in the city. 13 Nor can they prove to you
any of their charges against me.

14 I do confess to you, however, that I worship the God of our
fathers according to the Way, which they call a sect. I
believe everything that is laid down by the Law and written
in the Prophets, 15 and I have the same hope in God that they
themselves cherish, that there will be a resurrection of both
the righteous and the wicked. 16 In this hope, I strive always
to maintain a clear conscience before God and man.

17 After several years, then, I returned to Jerusalem to bring
alms to my people and to present offerings. 18 At the time
they found me in the temple, I was ceremonially clean and
was not inciting a crowd or an uproar. But there are some
Jews from the province of Asia[137] 19 who ought to appear
before you and bring charges, if they have anything against
me. 20 Otherwise, let these men state for themselves any
crime they found in me when I stood before the
Sanhedrin,[138] 21 unless it was this one thing I called out as I
stood in their presence: ‘It is concerning the resurrection of
the dead that I am on trial before you today.’”

The Verdict Postponed

22 Then Felix, who was well informed about the Way,
adjourned the hearing and said, “When Lysias the
commander comes, I will decide your case.” 23 He ordered the
centurion to keep Paul under guard, but to allow him some
freedom and permit his friends to minister to his needs.

24 After several days, Felix returned with his wife Drusilla,
who was a Jewess. He sent for Paul and listened to him
speak about faith in Christ Jesus. 25 As Paul expounded on
righteousness, self-control, and the coming judgment, Felix
became frightened and said, “You may go for now. When I
find the time, I will call for you.” 26 At the same time, he was
hoping that Paul would offer him a bribe. So he sent for Paul
frequently and talked with him.

27 After two years had passed, Felix was succeeded by
Porcius Festus. And wishing to do the Jews a favor, Felix left
Paul in prison.

Acts 25

Paul’s Trial before Festus

1 Three days after his arrival in the province, Festus went up
from Caesarea to Jerusalem, 2 where the chief priests and
Jewish leaders presented their case against Paul. They urged
Festus 3 to grant them a concession against Paul by
summoning him to Jerusalem, because they were preparing
an ambush to kill him along the way.

4 But Festus replied, “Paul is being held in Caesarea, and I
myself am going there soon. 5 So if this man has done
anything wrong, let some of your leaders come down with
me and accuse him there.”

6 After spending no more than eight or ten days with them,
Festus went down to Caesarea. The next day he sat on the
judgment seat and ordered that Paul be brought in. 7 When
Paul arrived, the Jews who had come down from Jerusalem
stood around him, bringing many serious charges that they
could not prove.

---

134. That is, at nine tonight
135. Or *an orator*
136. TR includes *and we would have judged him according to our law. 7But Lysias the commander came with great force and took him out of our hands, 8ordering his accusers to come before you.*
137. Literally *from Asia*; Asia was a Roman province in what is now western Turkey.
138. Or *the Council*

8 Then Paul made his defense: “I have committed no offense
against the law of the Jews or against the temple or against
Caesar.”

9 But Festus, wishing to do the Jews a favor, said to Paul,
“Are you willing to go up to Jerusalem to stand trial before
me on these charges?”

Paul Appeals to Caesar

10 Paul replied, “I am standing before the judgment seat of
Caesar, where I ought to be tried. I have done nothing wrong
to the Jews, as you yourself know very well. 11 If, however, I
am guilty of anything worthy of death, I do not refuse to die.
But if there is no truth to their accusations against me, no
one has the right to hand me over to them. I appeal to
Caesar!”

12 Then Festus conferred with his council and replied, “You
have appealed to Caesar. To Caesar you will go!”

Festus Consults Agrippa

13 After several days had passed, King Agrippa and Bernice
came down to Caesarea to pay their respects to
Festus. 14 Since they were staying several days, Festus laid out
Paul’s case before the king: “There is a certain man whom
Felix left in prison. 15 While I was in Jerusalem, the chief
priests and elders of the Jews presented their case and
requested a judgment against him. 16 I told them that it is not
the Roman custom to hand a man over before he has had an
opportunity to face his accusers and defend himself against
their charges.

17 So when they came here with me, I did not delay. The next
day I sat on the judgment seat and ordered that the man be
brought in. 18 But when his accusers rose to speak, they did
not charge him with any of the crimes I had expected. 19 They
only had some contentions with him regarding their own
religion and a certain Jesus who had died, but whom Paul
affirmed to be alive.

20 Since I was at a loss as to how to investigate these matters,
I asked if he was willing to go to Jerusalem and be tried
there on these charges. 21 But when Paul appealed to be held
over for the decision of the Emperor, I ordered that he be
held until I could send him to Caesar.”

22 Then Agrippa said to Festus, “I would like to hear this man
myself.”

“Tomorrow you will hear him,” Festus declared.

Paul before Agrippa and Bernice

23 The next day Agrippa and Bernice came with great pomp
and entered the auditorium, along with the commanders and
leading men of the city. And Festus ordered that Paul be
brought in.

24 Then Festus said, “King Agrippa and all who are present
with us, you see this man. The whole Jewish community has
petitioned me about him, both here and in Jerusalem, crying
out that he ought not to live any longer. 25 But I found he had
done nothing worthy of death, and since he has now
appealed to the Emperor, I decided to send him.

26 I have nothing definite to write to our sovereign about
him. Therefore I have brought him before all of you, and
especially before you, King Agrippa, so that after this inquiry
I may have something to write. 27 For it seems unreasonable
to me to send on a prisoner without specifying the charges
against him.”

Acts 26

Paul’s Testimony to Agrippa

(Acts 9:1–19; Acts 22:1–21)

1 Agrippa said to Paul, “You have permission to speak for
yourself.”

Then Paul stretched out his hand and began his
defense: 2 “King Agrippa, I consider myself fortunate to stand
before you today to defend myself against all the accusations
of the Jews, 3 especially since you are acquainted with all the
Jewish customs and controversies. I beg you, therefore, to
listen to me patiently.

4 Surely all the Jews know how I have lived from my earliest
childhood among my own people, and also in
Jerusalem. 5 They have known me for a long time and can
testify, if they are willing, that I lived as a Pharisee, adhering
to the strictest sect of our religion.

6 And now I stand on trial because of my hope in the promise
that God made to our fathers, 7 the promise our twelve tribes
are hoping to see fulfilled as they earnestly serve God day
and night. It is because of this hope, O king, that I am
accused by the Jews. 8 Why would any of you consider it
incredible that God raises the dead?

9 So then, I too was convinced that I ought to do all I could
to oppose the name of Jesus of Nazareth. 10 And that is what I
did in Jerusalem. With authority from the chief priests I put
many of the saints in prison, and when they were
condemned to death, I cast my vote against them. 11 I
frequently had them punished in the synagogues, and I tried
to make them blaspheme. In my raging fury against them, I
even went to foreign cities to persecute them.

12 In this pursuit I was on my way to Damascus with the
authority and commission of the chief priests. 13 About noon,
O king, as I was on the road, I saw a light from heaven,
brighter than the sun, shining around me and my
companions. 14 We all fell to the ground, and I heard a voice
say to me in Hebrew, ‘Saul, Saul, why do you persecute Me?
It is hard for you to kick against the goads.’[139]

15 ‘Who are You, Lord?’ I asked.

‘I am Jesus, whom you are persecuting,’ the Lord
replied. 16 ‘But get up and stand on your feet. For I have
appeared to you to appoint you as a servant and as a witness
of what you have seen from Me and what I will show you. 17 I
will rescue you from your own people and from the Gentiles.
I am sending you to them 18 to open their eyes, so that they
may turn from darkness to light and from the power of Satan
to God, that they may receive forgiveness of sins and an
inheritance among those sanctified by faith in Me.’

19 So then, King Agrippa, I was not disobedient to the
heavenly vision. 20 First to those in Damascus and Jerusalem,
then to everyone in the region of Judea, and then to the
Gentiles, I declared that they should repent and turn to God,
performing deeds worthy of their repentance. 21 For this
reason the Jews seized me in the temple courts and tried to
kill me.[140]

22 But I have had God’s help to this day, and I stand here to
testify to small and great alike. I am saying nothing beyond
what the prophets and Moses said would happen: 23 that the

139. Or *in Aramaic*; literally *in the Hebrew language*
140. Literally *the temple*

Christ would suffer, and as the first to rise from the dead, would proclaim light to our people and to the Gentiles."

Festus Interrupts Paul's Defense

24 At this stage of Paul's defense, Festus exclaimed in a loud voice, "You are insane, Paul! Your great learning is driving you to madness!"

25 But Paul answered, "I am not insane, most excellent Festus; I am speaking words of truth and sobriety. 26 For the king knows about these matters, and I can speak freely to him. I am confident that none of this has escaped his notice, because it was not done in a corner. 27 King Agrippa, do you believe the prophets? I know you do."

28 Then Agrippa said to Paul, "Can you persuade me in such a short time to become a Christian?"

29 "Short time or long," Paul replied, "I wish to God that not only you but all who hear me this day may become what I am, except for these chains."

30 Then the king and the governor rose, along with Bernice and those seated with them. 31 On their way out, they said to one another, "This man has done nothing worthy of death or imprisonment."

32 And Agrippa said to Festus, "This man could have been released if he had not appealed to Caesar."

Acts 27

Paul Sails for Rome

1 When it was decided that we would sail for Italy, Paul and some other prisoners were handed over to a centurion named Julius, who belonged to the Imperial Regiment.[141] 2 We boarded an Adramyttian ship about to sail for ports along the coast of Asia, and we put out to sea. Aristarchus, a Macedonian from Thessalonica, was with us.[142]

3 The next day we landed at Sidon, and Julius treated Paul with consideration, allowing him to visit his friends and receive their care. 4 After putting out from there, we sailed to the lee of Cyprus because the winds were against us. 5 And when we had sailed across the open sea off the coast of Cilicia and Pamphylia, we came to Myra in Lycia. 6 There the centurion found an Alexandrian ship sailing for Italy and put us on board.

7 After sailing slowly for many days, we arrived off Cnidus. When the wind impeded us, we sailed to the lee of Crete, opposite Salmone. 8 After we had moved along the coast with difficulty, we came to a place called Fair Havens, near the town of Lasea.

9 By now much time had passed, and the voyage had already become dangerous because it was after the Fast. So Paul advised them,[143] 10 "Men, I can see that our voyage will be filled with disaster and great loss, not only to ship and cargo, but to our own lives as well."

11 But contrary to Paul's advice, the centurion was persuaded by the pilot and by the owner of the ship. 12 Since the harbor was unsuitable to winter in, the majority decided to sail on, hoping that somehow they could reach Phoenix to winter there. Phoenix was a harbor in Crete facing both southwest and northwest.

The Storm at Sea

(Jonah 1:4–10)

13 When a gentle south wind began to blow, they thought they had their opportunity. So they weighed anchor and sailed along, hugging the coast of Crete. 14 But it was not long before a cyclone called the Northeaster swept down across the island. 15 Unable to head into the wind, the ship was caught up. So we gave way and let ourselves be driven along.

16 Passing to the lee of a small island called Cauda, we barely managed to secure the lifeboat.[144] 17 After hoisting it up, the crew used ropes to undergird the ship. And fearing that they would run aground on the sandbars of Syrtis, they lowered the sea anchor and were driven along.[145]

18 We were tossed so violently that the next day the men began to jettison the cargo. 19 On the third day, they threw the ship's tackle overboard with their own hands. 20 When neither sun nor stars appeared for many days and the great storm continued to batter us, we abandoned all hope of being saved.

21 After the men had gone a long time without food, Paul stood up among them and said, "Men, you should have followed my advice not to sail from Crete. Then you would have averted this disaster and loss. 22 But now I urge you to keep up your courage, because you will not experience any loss of life, but only of the ship. 23 For just last night an angel of the God to whom I belong and whom I serve stood beside me 24 and said, 'Do not be afraid, Paul; you must stand before Caesar. And look, God has granted you the lives of all who sail with you.'

25 So take courage, men, for I believe God that it will happen just as He told me. 26 However, we must run aground on some island."

The Shipwreck

27 On the fourteenth night we were still being driven across the Adriatic Sea. About midnight the sailors sensed they were approaching land.[146] 28 They took soundings and found that the water was twenty fathoms deep. Going a little farther, they took another set of soundings that read fifteen fathoms.[147] 29 Fearing that we would run aground on the rocks, they dropped four anchors from the stern and prayed for daybreak.

30 Meanwhile, the sailors attempted to escape from the ship. Pretending to lower anchors from the bow, they let the lifeboat down into the sea. 31 But Paul said to the centurion and the soldiers, "Unless these men remain with the ship, you cannot be saved." 32 So the soldiers cut the ropes to the lifeboat and set it adrift.

33 Right up to daybreak, Paul kept urging them all to eat: "Today is your fourteenth day in constant suspense, without taking any food. 34 So for your own preservation, I urge you

---

141. Or *Augustan*
142. Literally *sail to the places along Asia*; Asia was a Roman province in what is now western Turkey.
143. That is, Yom Kippur, the Day of Atonement
144. NE, BYZ, and TR *Clauda*
145. Or *the sails*
146. The Adriatic Sea referred to an area extending well south of Italy to include the central portion of the Mediterranean Sea.
147. *20 fathoms* is approximately 120 feet or 36.6 meters.
148. *15 fathoms* is approximately 90 feet or 27.4 meters.

to eat something, because not a single hair of your head will be lost."

35 After he had said this, Paul took bread and gave thanks to God in front of them all. Then he broke it and began to eat.36 They were all encouraged and took some food themselves.37 In all, there were 276 of us on board.[149]38 After the men had eaten their fill, they lightened the ship by throwing the grain into the sea.

39 When daylight came, they did not recognize the land, but they sighted a bay with a sandy beach, where they decided to run the ship aground if they could.40 Cutting away the anchors, they left them in the sea as they loosened the ropes that held the rudders. Then they hoisted the foresail to the wind and made for the beach.41 But the ship struck a sandbar and ran aground. The bow stuck fast and would not move, and the stern was being broken up by the pounding of the waves.

42 The soldiers planned to kill the prisoners so none of them could swim to freedom.43 But the centurion, wanting to spare Paul's life, thwarted their plan. He commanded those who could swim to jump overboard first and get to land.44 The rest were to follow on planks and various parts of the ship. In this way everyone was brought safely to land.

Acts 28

Ashore on Malta

1 Once we were safely ashore, we learned that the island was called Malta.2 The islanders showed us extraordinary kindness. They kindled a fire and welcomed all of us because it was raining and cold.

3 Paul gathered a bundle of sticks, and as he laid them on the fire, a viper, driven out by the heat, fastened itself to his hand.4 When the islanders saw the creature hanging from his hand, they said to one another, "Surely this man is a murderer. Although he was saved from the sea, Justice has not allowed him to live."[150]5 But Paul shook the creature off into the fire and suffered no ill effects.6 The islanders were expecting him to swell up or suddenly drop dead. But after waiting a long time and seeing nothing unusual happen to him, they changed their minds and said he was a god.

7 Nearby stood an estate belonging to Publius, the chief official of the island. He welcomed us and entertained us hospitably for three days.8 The father of Publius was sick in bed, suffering from fever and dysentery. Paul went in to see him, and after praying and placing his hands on him, he healed the man.9 After this had happened, the rest of the sick on the island came and were cured as well.

10 The islanders honored us in many ways and supplied our needs when we were ready to sail.

Paul Arrives in Italy

11 After three months we set sail in an Alexandrian ship that had wintered in the island. It had the Twin Brothers as a figurehead.[151]12 Putting in at Syracuse, we stayed there three days.13 From there we weighed anchor and came to Rhegium. After one day, a south wind came up, and on the second day we arrived at Puteoli.14 There we found some brothers who invited us to spend the week with them. And so we came to Rome.

15 The brothers there had heard about us and traveled as far as the Forum of Appius and the Three Taverns to meet us. When Paul saw them, he was encouraged and gave thanks to God.[152][153]

Paul Preaches at Rome

(Isaiah 6:1–13)

16 When we arrived in Rome, Paul was permitted to stay by himself, with a soldier to guard him.[154]

17 After three days, he called together the leaders of the Jews. When they had gathered, he said to them, "Brothers, although I have done nothing against our people or the customs of our fathers, I was taken prisoner in Jerusalem and handed over to the Romans.18 They examined me and wanted to release me, because there was no basis for a death sentence against me.19 But when the Jews objected, I was compelled to appeal to Caesar, even though I have no charge to bring against my nation.20 So for this reason I have called to see you and speak with you. It is because of the hope of Israel that I am bound with this chain."

21 The leaders replied, "We have not received any letters about you from Judea, nor have any of the brothers from there reported or even mentioned anything bad about you.22 But we consider your views worth hearing, because we know that people everywhere are speaking against this sect."

23 So they set a day to meet with Paul, and many people came to the place he was staying. He expounded to them from morning to evening, testifying about the kingdom of God and persuading them about Jesus from the Law of Moses and the Prophets.

24 Some of them were convinced by what he said, but others refused to believe.25 They disagreed among themselves and began to leave after Paul had made this final statement: "The Holy Spirit was right when He spoke to your fathers through Isaiah the prophet:

26 Go to this people and say,
"You will be ever hearing but never understanding;
you will be ever seeing but never perceiving."
27 For this people's heart has grown callous;
they hardly hear with their ears,
and they have closed their eyes.
Otherwise they might see with their eyes,
hear with their ears,
understand with their hearts,
and turn, and I would heal them.'[155]

28 Be advised, therefore, that God's salvation has been sent to the Gentiles, and they will listen!"[156]

30 Paul stayed there two full years in his own rented house, welcoming all who came to visit him.31 Boldly and freely he

---

149. WH *76*
150. Greek *Dike*; that is, the Greek goddess of justice
151. Greek *Dioscuri*; that is, the Greek gods Castor and Pollux
152. The Forum of Appius was about 43 miles or 70 kilometers from Rome.
153. The Three Taverns was about 35 miles or 57 kilometers from Rome.
154. BYZ and TR include *the centurion delivered up the prisoners to the captain of the barrack, but.*
155. Isaiah 6:9–10 (see also LXX)
156. BYZ and TR include *29When he had said this, the Jews went away, disputing sharply among themselves.*

proclaimed the kingdom of God and taught about the Lord Jesus Christ.

Romans

Romans 1

Paul Greets the Saints in Rome

1 Paul, a servant of Christ Jesus, called to be an apostle, and
set apart for the gospel of God—2 the gospel He promised
beforehand through His prophets in the Holy
Scriptures,3 regarding His Son, who was a descendant of
David according to the flesh,4 and who through the Spirit of
holiness was declared with power to be the Son of God by
His resurrection from the dead: Jesus Christ our Lord.

5 Through Him and on behalf of His name, we received grace
and apostleship to call all those among the Gentiles to the
obedience that comes from faith.6 And you also are among
those who are called to belong to Jesus Christ.

7 To all in Rome who are loved by God and called to be
saints:

Grace and peace to you from God our Father and the Lord
Jesus Christ.

Unashamed of the Gospel

8 First, I thank my God through Jesus Christ for all of you,
because your faith is being proclaimed all over the
world.9 God, whom I serve with my spirit in preaching the
gospel of His Son, is my witness how constantly I remember
you[1] 10 in my prayers at all times, asking that now at last by
God's will I may succeed in coming to you.11 For I long to see
you so that I may impart to you some spiritual gift to
strengthen you,12 that is, that you and I may be mutually
encouraged by each other's faith.

13 I do not want you to be unaware, brothers, how often I
planned to come to you (but have been prevented from
visiting until now), in order that I might have a harvest
among you, just as I have had among the other Gentiles.[2] 14 I
am obligated both to Greeks and non-Greeks, both to the
wise and the foolish.[3] 15 That is why I am so eager to preach
the gospel also to you who are in Rome.

16 I am not ashamed of the gospel, because it is the power of
God for salvation to everyone who believes, first to the Jew,
then to the Greek.17 For the gospel reveals the righteousness
of God that comes by faith from start to finish, just as it is
written: "The righteous will live by faith."[4][5]

God's Wrath against Sin

18 The wrath of God is being revealed from heaven against all
the godlessness and wickedness of men who suppress the
truth by their wickedness.19 For what may be known about
God is plain to them, because God has made it plain to
them.20 For since the creation of the world God's invisible
qualities, His eternal power and divine nature, have been
clearly seen, being understood from His workmanship, so
that men are without excuse.

21 For although they knew God, they neither glorified Him as
God nor gave thanks to Him, but they became futile in their
thinking and darkened in their foolish hearts.22 Although
they claimed to be wise, they became fools,23 and exchanged
the glory of the immortal God for images of mortal man and
birds and animals and reptiles.

24 Therefore God gave them over in the desires of their hearts
to impurity for the dishonoring of their bodies with one
another.25 They exchanged the truth of God for a lie, and
worshiped and served the creature rather than the Creator,
who is forever worthy of praise! Amen.[6]

26 For this reason God gave them over to dishonorable
passions. Even their women exchanged natural relations for
unnatural ones.27 Likewise, the men abandoned natural
relations with women and burned with lust for one another.
Men committed indecent acts with other men and received
in themselves the due penalty for their error.

28 Furthermore, since they did not see fit to acknowledge
God, He gave them up to a depraved mind, to do what ought
not to be done.29 They have become filled with every kind of
wickedness, evil, greed, and depravity. They are full of envy,
murder, strife, deceit, and malice. They are
gossips,30 slanderers, God-haters, insolent, arrogant, and
boastful. They invent new forms of evil; they disobey their
parents.31 They are senseless, faithless, heartless, merciless.

32 Although they know God's righteous decree that those who
do such things are worthy of death, they not only continue
to do these things, but also approve of those who practice
them.

Romans 2

God's Righteous Judgment

(Psalm 75:1–10)

1 You, therefore, have no excuse, you who pass judgment on
another. For on whatever grounds you judge the other, you
are condemning yourself, because you who pass judgment do
the same things.2 And we know that God's judgment against
those who do such things is based on truth.3 So when you, O
man, pass judgment on others, yet do the same things, do
you think you will escape God's judgment?4 Or do you
disregard the riches of His kindness, tolerance, and patience,
not realizing that God's kindness leads you to repentance?

5 But because of your hard and unrepentant heart, you are
storing up wrath against yourself for the day of wrath, when
God's righteous judgment will be revealed.6 God "will repay
each one according to his deeds."[7] 7 To those who by
perseverance in doing good seek glory, honor, and

---

8. That is, the Roman Province of Asia, located in what is now western Turkey
1. Or *in my spirit*
2. Literally *but have been prevented*
3. Literally *to Greeks and barbarians*
4. Literally *For in it is revealed the righteousness of God from faith to faith*
5. Habakkuk 2:4
6. Or *forever blessed*
7. Psalm 62:12

immortality, He will give eternal life.[8] But for those who are
self-seeking and who reject the truth and follow wickedness,
there will be wrath and anger.

[9] There will be trouble and distress for every human being
who does evil, first for the Jew, then for the Greek;[10] but
glory, honor, and peace for everyone who does good, first for
the Jew, then for the Greek.[11] For God does not show
favoritism.

[12] All who sin apart from the law will also perish apart from
the law, and all who sin under the law will be judged by the
law.[13] For it is not the hearers of the law who are righteous
before God, but it is the doers of the law who will be
declared righteous.

[14] Indeed, when Gentiles, who do not have the law, do by
nature what the law requires, they are a law to themselves,
even though they do not have the law.[15] So they show that
the work of the law is written on their hearts, their
consciences also bearing witness, and their thoughts either
accusing or defending them[16] on the day when God will
judge men's secrets through Christ Jesus, as proclaimed by
my gospel.[8]

The Jews and the Law

[17] Now you, if you call yourself a Jew; if you rely on the law
and boast in God;[18] if you know His will and approve of what
is superior because you are instructed by the law;[19] if you are
convinced that you are a guide for the blind, a light for those
in darkness,[20] an instructor of the foolish, a teacher of
infants, because you have in the law the embodiment of
knowledge and truth—[21] you, then, who teach others, do you
not teach yourself? You who preach against stealing, do you
steal?[22] You who forbid adultery, do you commit adultery?
You who abhor idols, do you rob temples?[23] You who boast
in the law, do you dishonor God by breaking the law?[24] As it
is written: "God's name is blasphemed among the Gentiles
because of you."[9]

[25] Circumcision has value if you observe the law, but if you
break the law, your circumcision has become
uncircumcision.[26] If a man who is not circumcised keeps the
requirements of the law, will not his uncircumcision be
regarded as circumcision?[27] The one who is physically
uncircumcised yet keeps the law will condemn you who,
even though you have the written code and circumcision, are
a lawbreaker.

[28] A man is not a Jew because he is one outwardly, nor is
circumcision only outward and physical.[29] No, a man is a
Jew because he is one inwardly, and circumcision is a matter
of the heart, by the Spirit, not by the written code. Such a
man's praise does not come from men, but from God.

Romans 3

God Remains Faithful

[1] What, then, is the advantage of being a Jew? Or what is the
value of circumcision?[2] Much in every way. First of all, they
have been entrusted with the very words of God.[10]

[3] What if some did not have faith? Will their lack of faith
nullify God's faithfulness?[4] Certainly not! Let God be true
and every man a liar. As it is written:

"So that You may be proved right when You speak
and victorious when You judge."[11]

[5] But if our unrighteousness highlights the righteousness of
God, what shall we say? That God is unjust to inflict His
wrath on us? I am speaking in human terms.[6] Certainly not!
In that case, how could God judge the world?[7] However, if
my falsehood accentuates God's truthfulness, to the increase
of His glory, why am I still condemned as a sinner?[8] Why not
say, as some slanderously claim that we say, "Let us do evil
that good may result"? Their condemnation is deserved!

There Is No One Righteous

(Psalm 14:1–7; Psalm 53:1–6; Isaiah 59:1–17)

[9] What then? Are we any better? Not at all. For we have
already made the charge that Jews and Greeks alike are all
under sin.[10] As it is written:

"There is no one righteous,
not even one.
[11] There is no one who understands,
no one who seeks God.
[12] All have turned away,
they have together become worthless;
there is no one who does good,
not even one."[12]
[13] "Their throats are open graves;
their tongues practice deceit."
"The venom of vipers is on their lips."[13][14]
[14] "Their mouths are full
of cursing and bitterness."[15]
[15] "Their feet are swift to shed blood;
[16] ruin and misery lie in their wake,
[17] and the way of peace they have not known."[16]
[18] "There is no fear of God
before their eyes."[17]

[19] Now we know that whatever the law says, it says to those
who are under the law, so that every mouth may be silenced
and the whole world held accountable to God.[20] Therefore no
one will be justified in His sight by works of the law. For the
law merely brings awareness of sin.

---

8. BYZ and TR *through Jesus Christ*
9. Isaiah 52:5 (see also LXX)
10. Or *the oracles*
11. Or *when You are judged*; Psalm 51:4 (see also LXX)
12. Psalm 14:1–3 and Psalm 53:1–3 (see also LXX)
13. Psalm 5:9
14. Psalm 140:3
15. Psalm 10:7 (see also LXX)
16. Isaiah 59:7–8 (see also LXX)
17. Psalm 36:1

Righteousness through Faith in Christ

(Philippians 3:1–11)

21 But now, apart from the law, the righteousness of God has
been revealed, as attested by the Law and the
Prophets.22 And this righteousness from God comes through
faith in Jesus Christ to all who believe. There is no
distinction,23 for all have sinned and fall short of the glory of
God,24 and are justified freely by His grace through the
redemption that is in Christ Jesus.

25 God presented Him as an atoning sacrifice in His blood
through faith, in order to demonstrate His righteousness,
because in His forbearance He had passed over the sins
committed beforehand.[18] 26 He did this to demonstrate His
righteousness at the present time, so as to be just and to
justify the one who has faith in Jesus.

27 Where, then, is boasting? It is excluded. On what
principle? On that of works? No, but on that of faith.28 For
we maintain that a man is justified by faith apart from works
of the law.

29 Is God the God of Jews only? Is He not the God of Gentiles
too? Yes, of Gentiles too,30 since there is only one God, who
will justify the circumcised by faith and the uncircumcised
through that same faith.

31 Do we, then, nullify the law by this faith? Certainly not!
Instead, we uphold the law.

Romans 4

Abraham Justified by Faith

(Genesis 15:1–7; Psalm 32:1–11; Hebrews 11:8–19)

1 What then shall we say that Abraham, our forefather
according to the flesh, has discovered?2 If Abraham was
indeed justified by works, he had something to boast about,
but not before God.3 For what does the Scripture say?
"Abraham believed God, and it was credited to him as
righteousness."[19]

4 Now the wages of the worker are not credited as a gift, but
as an obligation.5 However, to the one who does not work,
but believes in Him who justifies the ungodly, his faith is
credited as righteousness.6 And David speaks likewise of the
blessedness of the man to whom God credits righteousness
apart from works:

7 "Blessed are they whose lawless acts are forgiven,
whose sins are covered.
8 Blessed is the man
whose sin the Lord will never count against him."[20]

9 Is this blessing only on the circumcised, or also on the
uncircumcised? We have been saying that Abraham's faith
was credited to him as righteousness.10 In what context was
it credited? Was it after his circumcision, or before? It was
not after, but before.[21]

11 And he received the sign of circumcision as a seal of the
righteousness that he had by faith while he was still
uncircumcised. So then, he is the father of all who believe
but are not circumcised, in order that righteousness might be
credited to them.12 And he is also the father of the
circumcised who not only are circumcised, but who also
walk in the footsteps of the faith that our father Abraham
had before he was circumcised.

Abraham Receives the Promise

(Genesis 15:8–21)

13 For the promise to Abraham and his offspring that he
would be heir of the world was not given through the law,
but through the righteousness that comes by faith.14 For if
those who live by the law are heirs, faith is useless and the
promise is worthless,15 because the law brings wrath. And
where there is no law, there is no transgression.

16 Therefore, the promise comes by faith, so that it may rest
on grace and may be guaranteed to all Abraham's offspring
—not only to those who are of the law, but also to those who
are of the faith of Abraham. He is the father of us all.17 As it
is written: "I have made you a father of many nations." He is
our father in the presence of God, in whom he believed, the
God who gives life to the dead and calls into being what
does not yet exist.[22]

18 Against all hope, Abraham in hope believed and so became
the father of many nations, just as he had been told, "So
shall your offspring be."[23] 19 Without weakening in his faith,
he acknowledged the decrepitness of his body (since he was
about a hundred years old) and the lifelessness of Sarah's
womb.20 Yet he did not waver through disbelief in the
promise of God, but was strengthened in his faith and gave
glory to God,21 being fully persuaded that God was able to do
what He had promised.22 This is why "it was credited to him
as righteousness."[24]

23 Now the words "it was credited to him" were written not
only for Abraham,24 but also for us, to whom righteousness
will be credited—for us who believe in Him who raised Jesus
our Lord from the dead.25 He was delivered over to death for
our trespasses and was raised to life for our justification.

Romans 5

The Triumph of Faith

1 Therefore, since we have been justified through faith, we
have peace with God through our Lord Jesus
Christ,[25] 2 through whom we have gained access by faith into
this grace in which we stand. And we rejoice in the hope of
the glory of God.[26]

3 Not only that, but we also rejoice in our sufferings, because
we know that suffering produces
perseverance;4 perseverance, character; and character,
hope.5 And hope does not disappoint us, because God has
poured out His love into our hearts through the Holy Spirit,
whom He has given us.

---

18. Or *as a propitiation*
19. Genesis 15:6
20. Psalm 32:1–2 (see also LXX)
21. Literally *How then was it reckoned—being in circumcision, or in uncircumcision? Not in circumcision, but in uncircumcision.*
22. Genesis 17:5
23. Genesis 15:5
24. Genesis 15:6
25. Or *let us have*
26. Or *exult*; also in verses 3 and 11

Christ's Sacrifice for the Ungodly

(John 3:1–21)

6 For at just the right time, while we were still powerless,
Christ died for the ungodly. 7 Very rarely will anyone die for
a righteous man, though for a good man someone might
possibly dare to die. 8 But God proves His love for us in this:
While we were still sinners, Christ died for us.

9 Therefore, since we have now been justified by His blood,
how much more shall we be saved from wrath through
Him! 10 For if, when we were enemies of God, we were
reconciled to Him through the death of His Son, how much
more, having been reconciled, shall we be saved through His
life! 11 Not only that, but we also rejoice in God through our
Lord Jesus Christ, through whom we have now received
reconciliation.

Death in Adam, Life in Christ

(Genesis 3:1–7)

12 Therefore, just as sin entered the world through one man,
and death through sin, so also death was passed on to all
men, because all sinned. 13 For sin was in the world before
the law was given; but sin is not taken into account when
there is no law. 14 Nevertheless, death reigned from Adam
until Moses, even over those who did not sin in the way that
Adam transgressed. He is a pattern of the One to come.

15 But the gift is not like the trespass. For if the many died by
the trespass of the one man, how much more did God's grace
and the gift that came by the grace of the one man, Jesus
Christ, abound to the many! 16 Again, the gift is not like the
result of the one man's sin: The judgment that followed one
sin brought condemnation, but the gift that followed many
trespasses brought justification. 17 For if, by the trespass of
the one man, death reigned through that one man, how
much more will those who receive the abundance of grace
and of the gift of righteousness reign in life through the one
man, Jesus Christ!

18 So then, just as one trespass brought condemnation for all
men, so also one act of righteousness brought justification
and life for all men. 19 For just as through the disobedience of
the one man the many were made sinners, so also through
the obedience of the one man the many will be made
righteous.

20 The law came in so that the trespass would increase; but
where sin increased, grace increased all the more, 21 so that,
just as sin reigned in death, so also grace might reign
through righteousness to bring eternal life through Jesus
Christ our Lord.

Romans 6

Dead to Sin, Alive to God

(2 Corinthians 4:7–18)

1 What then shall we say? Shall we continue in sin so that
grace may increase? 2 Certainly not! How can we who died to
sin live in it any longer? 3 Or aren't you aware that all of us
who were baptized into Christ Jesus were baptized into His
death? 4 We were therefore buried with Him through baptism
into death, in order that, just as Christ was raised from the
dead through the glory of the Father, we too may walk in
newness of life.

5 For if we have been united with Him like this in His death,
we will certainly also be united with Him in His
resurrection. 6 We know that our old self was crucified with
Him so that the body of sin might be rendered powerless,
that we should no longer be slaves to sin. 7 For anyone who
has died has been freed from sin.

8 Now if we died with Christ, we believe that we will also
live with Him. 9 For we know that since Christ was raised
from the dead, He cannot die again; death no longer has
dominion over Him. 10 The death He died, He died to sin once
for all; but the life He lives, He lives to God. 11 So you too
must count yourselves dead to sin, but alive to God in Christ
Jesus.

12 Therefore do not let sin reign in your mortal body so that
you obey its desires. 13 Do not present the parts of your body
to sin as instruments of wickedness, but present yourselves
to God as those who have been brought from death to life;
and present the parts of your body to Him as instruments of
righteousness. 14 For sin shall not be your master, because
you are not under law, but under grace.

The Wages of Sin

15 What then? Shall we sin because we are not under law, but
under grace? Certainly not! 16 Do you not know that when
you offer yourselves as obedient slaves, you are slaves to the
one you obey, whether you are slaves to sin leading to death,
or to obedience leading to righteousness? 17 But thanks be to
God that, though you once were slaves to sin, you
wholeheartedly obeyed the form of teaching to which you
were committed. 18 You have been set free from sin and have
become slaves to righteousness.

19 I am speaking in human terms because of the weakness of
your flesh. Just as you used to offer the parts of your body in
slavery to impurity and to escalating wickedness, so now
offer them in slavery to righteousness leading to holiness.

20 For when you were slaves to sin, you were free of
obligation to righteousness. 21 What fruit did you reap at that
time from the things of which you are now ashamed? The
outcome of those things is death. 22 But now that you have
been set free from sin and have become slaves to God, the
fruit you reap leads to holiness, and the outcome is eternal
life. 23 For the wages of sin is death, but the gift of God is
eternal life in Christ Jesus our Lord.

Romans 7

Release from the Law

(Galatians 3:15–25)

1 Do you not know, brothers (for I am speaking to those who
know the law), that the law has authority over a man only as
long as he lives? 2 For instance, a married woman is bound by
law to her husband as long as he lives. But if her husband
dies, she is released from the law of marriage. 3 So then, if she
is joined to another man while her husband is still alive, she
is called an adulteress; but if her husband dies, she is free
from that law and is not an adulteress if she marries another
man.

4 Therefore, my brothers, you also died to the law through
the body of Christ, that you might belong to another, to Him
who was raised from the dead, in order that we might bear
fruit to God. 5 For when we lived according to the flesh, the
sinful passions aroused by the law were at work in our
bodies, bearing fruit for death. 6 But now, having died to
what bound us, we have been released from the law, so that
we serve in the new way of the Spirit, and not in the old way
of the written code.

God's Law Is Holy

7 What then shall we say? Is the law sin? Certainly not!
Indeed, I would not have been mindful of sin if not for the
law. For I would not have been aware of coveting if the law
had not said, "Do not covet."[27] 8 But sin, seizing its
opportunity through the commandment, produced in me
every kind of covetous desire. For apart from the law, sin is
dead.

9 Once I was alive apart from the law; but when the
commandment came, sin sprang to life and I died. 10 So I
discovered that the very commandment that was meant to
bring life actually brought death. 11 For sin, seizing its
opportunity through the commandment, deceived me and
through the commandment put me to death.

12 So then, the law is holy, and the commandment is holy,
righteous, and good.

Struggling with Sin

13 Did that which is good, then, become death to me?
Certainly not! But in order that sin might be exposed as sin,
it produced death in me through what was good, so that
through the commandment sin might become utterly sinful.

14 We know that the law is spiritual; but I am unspiritual,
sold as a slave to sin. 15 I do not understand what I do. For
what I want to do, I do not do. But what I hate, I do. 16 And if
I do what I do not want to do, I admit that the law is
good. 17 In that case, it is no longer I who do it, but it is sin
living in me that does it.

18 I know that nothing good lives in me, that is, in my flesh;
for I have the desire to do what is good, but I cannot carry it
out. 19 For I do not do the good I want to do. Instead, I keep
on doing the evil I do not want to do. 20 And if I do what I do
not want, it is no longer I who do it, but it is sin living in me
that does it.

21 So this is the principle I have discovered: When I want to
do good, evil is right there with me. 22 For in my inner being I
delight in God's law. 23 But I see another law at work in my
body, warring against the law of my mind and holding me
captive to the law of sin that dwells within me.[28]

24 What a wretched man I am! Who will rescue me from this
body of death? 25 Thanks be to God, through Jesus Christ our
Lord!

So then, with my mind I serve the law of God, but with my
flesh I serve the law of sin.

Romans 8

Walking by the Spirit

(Ezekiel 36:16–38; Galatians 5:16–26)

1 Therefore, there is now no condemnation for those who are
in Christ Jesus.[29] 2 For in Christ Jesus the law of the Spirit of
life set you free from the law of sin and death.[30] 3 For what
the law was powerless to do in that it was weakened by the
flesh, God did by sending His own Son in the likeness of
sinful man, as an offering for sin. He thus condemned sin in
the flesh,[31] 4 so that the righteous standard of the law might
be fulfilled in us, who do not walk according to the flesh but
according to the Spirit.

5 Those who live according to the flesh set their minds on the
things of the flesh; but those who live according to the Spirit
set their minds on the things of the Spirit. 6 The mind of the
flesh is death, but the mind of the Spirit is life and
peace, 7 because the mind of the flesh is hostile to God: It
does not submit to God's law, nor can it do so. 8 Those
controlled by the flesh cannot please God.[32]

9 You, however, are controlled not by the flesh, but by the
Spirit, if the Spirit of God lives in you. And if anyone does
not have the Spirit of Christ, he does not belong to
Christ. 10 But if Christ is in you, your body is dead because of
sin, yet your spirit is alive because of righteousness.[33] 11 And
if the Spirit of Him who raised Jesus from the dead is living
in you, He who raised Christ Jesus from the dead will also
give life to your mortal bodies through His Spirit, who lives
in you.[34]

Heirs with Christ

12 Therefore, brothers, we have an obligation, but it is not to
the flesh, to live according to it. 13 For if you live according to
the flesh, you will die; but if by the Spirit you put to death
the deeds of the body, you will live. 14 For all who are led by
the Spirit of God are sons of God.

15 For you did not receive a spirit of slavery that returns you
to fear, but you received the Spirit of adoption to sonship, by
whom we cry, "Abba! Father!" 16 The Spirit Himself testifies
with our spirit that we are God's children. 17 And if we are
children, then we are heirs: heirs of God and co-heirs with
Christ—if indeed we suffer with Him, so that we may also be
glorified with Him.

Future Glory

(2 Corinthians 5:1–10)

18 I consider that our present sufferings are not comparable
to the glory that will be revealed in us. 19 The creation waits
in eager expectation for the revelation of the sons of
God. 20 For the creation was subjected to futility, not by its
own will, but because of the One who subjected it, in
hope 21 that the creation itself will be set free from its
bondage to decay and brought into the glorious freedom of
the children of God.

22 We know that the whole creation has been groaning
together in the pains of childbirth until the present
time. 23 Not only that, but we ourselves, who have the
firstfruits of the Spirit, groan inwardly as we wait eagerly for
our adoption as sons, the redemption of our bodies. 24 For in
this hope we were saved; but hope that is seen is no hope at
all. Who hopes for what he can already see? 25 But if we hope
for what we do not yet see, we wait for it patiently.

26 In the same way, the Spirit helps us in our weakness. For
we do not know how we ought to pray, but the Spirit
Himself intercedes for us with groans too deep for
words. 27 And He who searches our hearts knows the mind of

---

27. Exodus 20:17; Deuteronomy 5:21
28. Literally *captive to the law of sin being in my members.*
29. BYZ and TR *in Christ Jesus, who do not walk according to the flesh but according to the Spirit.*
30. BYZ and TR *me*
31. Literally *in the likeness of sinful flesh and for sin*
32. Literally *Those being in the flesh*; similarly in verse 9
33. Or *yet the Spirit is life*
34. NA, BYZ, and TR *raised Christ from the dead*

the Spirit, because the Spirit intercedes for the saints according to the will of God.

God Works in All Things

(Ephesians 1:3–14)

28 And we know that God works all things together for the good of those who love Him, who are called according to His purpose. 29 For those God foreknew, He also predestined to be conformed to the image of His Son, so that He would be the firstborn among many brothers. 30 And those He predestined, He also called; those He called, He also justified; those He justified, He also glorified.

31 What then shall we say in response to these things? If God is for us, who can be against us? 32 He who did not spare His own Son but gave Him up for us all, how will He not also, along with Him, freely give us all things? 33 Who will bring any charge against God's elect? It is God who justifies. 34 Who is there to condemn us? For Christ Jesus, who died, and more than that was raised to life, is at the right hand of God —and He is interceding for us.

More than Conquerors

(Psalm 44:1–26)

35 Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? Shall trouble or distress or persecution or famine or nakedness or danger or sword? 36 As it is written:

"For Your sake we face death all day long;
we are considered as sheep to be slaughtered."[35]

37 No, in all these things we are more than conquerors through Him who loved us. 38 For I am convinced that neither death nor life, neither angels nor principalities, neither the present nor the future, nor any powers, 39 neither height nor depth, nor anything else in all creation, will be able to separate us from the love of God that is in Christ Jesus our Lord.

Romans 9

Paul's Concern for the Jews

1 I speak the truth in Christ; I am not lying, as confirmed by my conscience in the Holy Spirit. 2 I have deep sorrow and unceasing anguish in my heart. 3 For I could wish that I myself were cursed and cut off from Christ for the sake of my brothers, my own flesh and blood, 4 the people of Israel. Theirs is the adoption as sons; theirs the divine glory and the covenants; theirs the giving of the law, the temple worship, and the promises. 5 Theirs are the patriarchs, and from them proceeds the human descent of Christ, who is God over all, forever worthy of praise! Amen.[36]

God's Sovereign Choice

(Genesis 25:19–28; Malachi 1:1–5)

6 It is not as though God's word has failed. For not all who are descended from Israel are Israel. 7 Nor because they are Abraham's descendants are they all his children. On the contrary, "Through Isaac your offspring will be reckoned."[37] 8 So it is not the children of the flesh who are God's children, but it is the children of the promise who are regarded as offspring. 9 For this is what the promise stated: "At the appointed time I will return, and Sarah will have a son."[38]

10 Not only that, but Rebecca's children were conceived by one man, our father Isaac. 11 Yet before the twins were born or had done anything good or bad, in order that God's plan of election might stand, 12 not by works but by Him who calls, she was told, "The older will serve the younger."[39] 13 So it is written: "Jacob I loved, but Esau I hated."[40]

14 What then shall we say? Is God unjust? Certainly not! 15 For He says to Moses:

"I will have mercy on whom I have mercy,
and I will have compassion on whom I have compassion."[41]

16 So then, it does not depend on man's desire or effort, but on God's mercy. 17 For the Scripture says to Pharaoh: "I raised you up for this very purpose, that I might display My power in you, and that My name might be proclaimed in all the earth."[42] 18 Therefore God has mercy on whom He wants to have mercy, and He hardens whom He wants to harden.

19 One of you will say to me, "Then why does God still find fault? For who can resist His will?" 20 But who are you, O man, to talk back to God? Shall what is formed say to Him who formed it, "Why did You make me like this?"[43] 21 Does not the potter have the right to make from the same lump of clay one vessel for special occasions and another for common use?

22 What if God, intending to show His wrath and make His power known, bore with great patience the vessels of His wrath, prepared for destruction? 23 What if He did this to make the riches of His glory known to the vessels of His mercy, whom He prepared in advance for glory— 24 including us, whom He has called not only from the Jews, but also from the Gentiles? 25 As He says in Hosea:

"I will call them 'My People' who are not My people,
and I will call her 'My Beloved' who is not My beloved,"[44]

26 and,

"It will happen that in the very place where it was said to them,
'You are not My people,'
they will be called
'sons of the living God.'"[45]

27 Isaiah cries out concerning Israel:

"Though the number of the Israelites is like the sand of the sea,
only the remnant will be saved.

28 For the Lord will carry out His sentence on the earth

---

35. Psalm 44:22
36. Or *forever blessed*
37. Genesis 21:12
38. Genesis 18:14
39. Genesis 25:23
40. Malachi 1:2–3
41. Exodus 33:19
42. Exodus 9:16 (see also LXX)
43. Isaiah 29:16; Isaiah 45:9
44. Hosea 2:23
45. Hosea 1:10

thoroughly and decisively."[46]

29 It is just as Isaiah foretold:

"Unless the Lord of Hosts had left us descendants,
we would have become like Sodom,
we would have resembled Gomorrah."[47]

Israel's Unbelief

30 What then will we say? That the Gentiles, who did not pursue righteousness, have obtained it, a righteousness that is by faith;31 but Israel, who pursued a law of righteousness, has not attained it.32 Why not? Because their pursuit was not by faith, but as if it were by works. They stumbled over the stumbling stone,33 as it is written:

"See, I lay in Zion a stone of stumbling
and a rock of offense;
and the one who believes in Him
will never be put to shame."[48][49]

Romans 10

The Word Brings Salvation

(Isaiah 65:1–16)

1 Brothers, my heart's desire and prayer to God for the Israelites is for their salvation.2 For I testify about them that they are zealous for God, but not on the basis of knowledge.3 Because they were ignorant of God's righteousness and sought to establish their own, they did not submit to God's righteousness.4 For Christ is the end of the law, to bring righteousness to everyone who believes.

5 For concerning the righteousness that is by the law, Moses writes: "The man who does these things will live by them."[50]6 But the righteousness that is by faith says: "Do not say in your heart, 'Who will ascend into heaven?' (that is, to bring Christ down)[51]7 or, 'Who will descend into the Abyss?' (that is, to bring Christ up from the dead)."[52]

8 But what does it say? "The word is near you; it is in your mouth and in your heart," that is, the word of faith we are proclaiming:[53]9 that if you confess with your mouth, "Jesus is Lord," and believe in your heart that God raised Him from the dead, you will be saved.10 For with your heart you believe and are justified, and with your mouth you confess and are saved.

11 It is just as the Scripture says: "Anyone who believes in Him will never be put to shame."[54]12 For there is no difference between Jew and Greek: The same Lord is Lord of all, and gives richly to all who call on Him,13 for, "Everyone who calls on the name of the Lord will be saved."[55]

14 How then can they call on the One in whom they have not believed? And how can they believe in the One of whom they have not heard? And how can they hear without someone to preach?15 And how can they preach unless they are sent? As it is written: "How beautiful are the feet of those who bring good news!"[56]

16 But not all of them welcomed the good news. For Isaiah says, "Lord, who has believed our message?"[57]17 Consequently, faith comes by hearing, and hearing by the word of Christ.

18 But I ask, did they not hear? Indeed they did:

"Their voice has gone out into all the earth,
their words to the ends of the world."[58]

19 I ask instead, did Israel not understand? First, Moses says:

"I will make you jealous by those who are not a nation;
I will make you angry by a nation without understanding."[59]

20 And Isaiah boldly says:

"I was found by those who did not seek Me;
I revealed Myself to those who did not ask for Me."[60]

21 But as for Israel he says:

"All day long I have held out My hands
to a disobedient and obstinate people."[61]

Romans 11

A Remnant Chosen by Grace

1 I ask then, did God reject His people? Certainly not! I am an Israelite myself, a descendant of Abraham, from the tribe of Benjamin.2 God did not reject His people, whom He foreknew. Do you not know what the Scripture says about Elijah, how he appealed to God against Israel:3 "Lord, they have killed Your prophets and torn down Your altars. I am the only one left, and they are seeking my life as well"?[62]

4 And what was the divine reply to him? "I have reserved for Myself seven thousand men who have not bowed the knee to Baal."[63]

5 In the same way, at the present time there is a remnant chosen by grace.6 And if it is by grace, then it is no longer by works. Otherwise, grace would no longer be grace.[64]

7 What then? What Israel was seeking, it failed to obtain, but the elect did. The others were hardened,8 as it is written:

---

46. Isaiah 10:22–23 (see also LXX)
47. Isaiah 1:9 (see also LXX)
48. Isaiah 8:14
49. Isaiah 28:16 (see also LXX)
50. Leviticus 18:5; see also Ezekiel 20:11, 13, and 21.
51. Deuteronomy 30:12
52. See Deuteronomy 30:13.
53. Deuteronomy 30:14
54. Isaiah 28:16 (see also LXX)
55. Joel 2:32
56. Literally *good news of good things*; BYZ and TR *How beautiful are the feet of those who bring good news of peace, who bring good news of good things*; Isaiah 52:7
57. Isaiah 53:1
58. Psalm 19:4 (see also LXX)
59. Deuteronomy 32:21 (see also LXX)
60. Isaiah 65:1
61. Isaiah 65:2 (see also LXX)
62. 1 Kings 19:10, 14
63. 1 Kings 19:18
64. BYZ and TR include *But if it is by works, then it is no longer grace; otherwise work is no longer work.*

"God gave them a spirit of stupor,
eyes that could not see,
and ears that could not hear,
to this very day."[65]
9 And David says:
"May their table become a snare and a trap,
a stumbling block and a retribution to them.
10 May their eyes be darkened so they cannot see,
and their backs be bent forever."[66]

The Ingrafting of the Gentiles

11 I ask then, did they stumble so as to fall beyond recovery? Certainly not! However, because of their trespass, salvation has come to the Gentiles to make Israel jealous.[67] 12 But if their trespass means riches for the world, and their failure means riches for the Gentiles, how much greater riches will their fullness bring!

13 I am speaking to you Gentiles. Inasmuch as I am the apostle to the Gentiles, I magnify my ministry 14 in the hope that I may provoke my own people to jealousy and save some of them. 15 For if their rejection is the reconciliation of the world, what will their acceptance be but life from the dead? 16 If the first part of the dough is holy, so is the whole batch; if the root is holy, so are the branches.

17 Now if some branches have been broken off, and you, a wild olive shoot, have been grafted in among the others to share in the nourishment of the olive root, 18 do not boast over those branches. If you do, remember this: You do not support the root, but the root supports you.

19 You will say then, "Branches were broken off so that I could be grafted in." 20 That is correct: They were broken off because of unbelief, but you stand by faith. Do not be arrogant, but be afraid. 21 For if God did not spare the natural branches, He will certainly not spare you either.[68]

22 Take notice, therefore, of the kindness and severity of God: severity to those who fell, but kindness to you, if you continue in His kindness. Otherwise you also will be cut off. 23 And if they do not persist in unbelief, they will be grafted in, for God is able to graft them in again. 24 For if you were cut from a wild olive tree, and contrary to nature were grafted into one that is cultivated, how much more readily will these, the natural branches, be grafted into their own olive tree!

All Israel Will Be Saved

25 I do not want you to be ignorant of this mystery, brothers, so that you will not be conceited: A hardening in part has come to Israel, until the full number of the Gentiles has come in. 26 And so all Israel will be saved, as it is written:
"The Deliverer will come from Zion;
He will remove godlessness from Jacob.
27 And this is My covenant with them
when I take away their sins."[69]

28 Regarding the gospel, they are enemies on your account; but regarding election, they are loved on account of the patriarchs. 29 For God's gifts and His call are irrevocable.

30 Just as you who formerly disobeyed God have now received mercy through their disobedience, 31 so they too have now disobeyed, in order that they too may now receive mercy through the mercy shown to you.[70] 32 For God has consigned everyone to disobedience so that He may have mercy on everyone.

A Hymn of Praise

(Isaiah 40:9–31)

33 O, the depth of the riches
of the wisdom and knowledge of God!
How unsearchable are His judgments,
and untraceable His ways!
34 "Who has known the mind of the Lord?
Or who has been His counselor?"[71]
35 "Who has first given to God,
that God should repay him?"[72]
36 For from Him and through Him and to Him are all things.
To Him be the glory forever! Amen.

Romans 12

Living Sacrifices

(1 Corinthians 3:16–23; 1 Corinthians 6:18–20)

1 Therefore I urge you, brothers, on account of God's mercy, to offer your bodies as living sacrifices, holy and pleasing to God, which is your spiritual service of worship.[73] 2 Do not be conformed to this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind. Then you will be able to test and approve what is the good, pleasing, and perfect will of God.

3 For by the grace given me I say to every one of you: Do not think of yourself more highly than you ought, but think of yourself with sober judgment, according to the measure of faith God has given you. 4 Just as each of us has one body with many members, and not all members have the same function, 5 so in Christ we who are many are one body, and each member belongs to one another.

6 We have different gifts according to the grace given us. If one's gift is prophecy, let him use it in proportion to his faith; 7 if it is serving, let him serve; if it is teaching, let him teach; 8 if it is encouraging, let him encourage; if it is giving, let him give generously; if it is leading, let him lead with diligence; if it is showing mercy, let him do it cheerfully.

Love, Zeal, Hope, Hospitality

(John 13:31–35; 1 John 3:11–24)

9 Love must be sincere. Detest what is evil; cling to what is good. 10 Be devoted to one another in brotherly love. Outdo yourselves in honoring one another.

11 Do not let your zeal subside; keep your spiritual fervor, serving the Lord.

12 Be joyful in hope, patient in affliction, persistent in prayer.

---

65. See Deuteronomy 29:4 and Isaiah 29:10.
66. Psalm 69:22–23 (see also LXX)
67. Or *did they stumble so as to lose their share?* Literally *did they stumble that they might fall?*
68. Or *He will perhaps not*; SBL, NE, and WH *He will not*
69. Isaiah 27:9 and Isaiah 59:20–21; see also LXX
70. Literally *may now receive mercy through your mercy*; BYZ and TR *may receive mercy through your mercy*
71. Isaiah 40:13 (see also LXX)
72. Job 41:11
73. Or *your reasonable service*

13 Share with the saints who are in need. Practice hospitality.

Forgiveness
(Matthew 18:21–35)

14 Bless those who persecute you. Bless and do not
curse.15 Rejoice with those who rejoice; weep with those who
weep.16 Live in harmony with one another. Do not be proud,
but associate with the lowly. Do not be conceited.

17 Do not repay anyone evil for evil. Carefully consider what
is right in the eyes of everybody.18 If it is possible on your
part, live at peace with everyone.

19 Do not avenge yourselves, beloved, but leave room for
God's wrath. For it is written: "Vengeance is Mine; I will
repay, says the Lord."[74]

20 On the contrary,

"If your enemy is hungry, feed him;
if he is thirsty, give him a drink.
For in so doing,
you will heap burning coals on his head."[75]

21 Do not be overcome by evil, but overcome evil with good.

Romans 13

Submission to Authorities
(1 Peter 2:13–20)

1 Everyone must submit himself to the governing authorities,
for there is no authority except that which is from God. The
authorities that exist have been appointed by
God.2 Consequently, whoever resists authority is opposing
what God has set in place, and those who do so will bring
judgment on themselves.

3 For rulers are not a terror to good conduct, but to bad. Do
you want to be unafraid of the one in authority? Then do
what is right, and you will have his approval.4 For he is
God's servant for your good. But if you do wrong, be afraid,
for he does not carry the sword in vain. He is God's servant,
an agent of retribution to the wrongdoer.

5 Therefore it is necessary to submit to authority, not only to
avoid punishment, but also as a matter of conscience.6 This is
also why you pay taxes. For the authorities are God's
servants, who devote themselves to their work.7 Pay
everyone what you owe him: taxes to whom taxes are due,
revenue to whom revenue is due, respect to whom respect is
due, honor to whom honor is due.

Love Fulfills the Law
(Leviticus 19:9–18)

8 Be indebted to no one, except to one another in love. For he
who loves his neighbor has fulfilled the law.9 The
commandments "Do not commit adultery," "Do not murder,"
"Do not steal," "Do not covet," and any other
commandments, are summed up in this one decree: "Love
your neighbor as yourself."[76][77]10 Love does no wrong to its
neighbor. Therefore love is the fulfillment of the law.

The Day Is Near

11 And do this, understanding the occasion. The hour has
come for you to wake up from your slumber, for our
salvation is nearer now than when we first believed.12 The
night is nearly over; the day has drawn near. So let us lay
aside the deeds of darkness and put on the armor of
light.13 Let us behave decently, as in the daytime, not in
carousing and drunkenness, not in sexual immorality and
debauchery, not in dissension and jealousy.14 Instead, clothe
yourselves with the Lord Jesus Christ, and make no provision
for the desires of the flesh.[78]

Romans 14

The Law of Liberty
(Matthew 7:1–6; Luke 6:37–42)

1 Accept him whose faith is weak, without passing judgment
on his opinions.[79]2 For one person has faith to eat all things,
while another, who is weak, eats only vegetables.3 The one
who eats everything must not belittle the one who does not,
and the one who does not eat everything must not judge the
one who does, for God has accepted him.4 Who are you to
judge someone else's servant? To his own master he stands
or falls. And he will stand, for the Lord is able to make him
stand.

5 One person regards a certain day above the others, while
someone else considers every day alike. Each one should be
fully convinced in his own mind.6 He who observes a special
day does so to the Lord; he who eats does so to the Lord, for
he gives thanks to God; and he who abstains does so to the
Lord and gives thanks to God.[80]

7 For none of us lives to himself alone, and none of us dies to
himself alone.8 If we live, we live to the Lord, and if we die,
we die to the Lord. So whether we live or die, we belong to
the Lord.9 For this reason Christ died and returned to life,
that He might be the Lord of both the dead and the living.

10 Why, then, do you judge your brother? Or why do you
belittle your brother? For we will all stand before God's
judgment seat.11 It is written:

"As surely as I live,
says the Lord,
every knee will bow before Me;
every tongue will confess to God."[81]

12 So then, each of us will give an account of himself to God.

The Law of Love
(Ezekiel 14:1–11; 1 Corinthians 8:1–13)

13 Therefore let us stop judging one another. Instead, make
up your mind not to put any stumbling block or obstacle in
your brother's way.

14 I am convinced and fully persuaded in the Lord Jesus that
nothing is unclean in itself. But if anyone regards something
as unclean, then for him it is unclean.15 If your brother is
distressed by what you eat, you are no longer acting in love.
Do not by your eating destroy your brother, for whom Christ
died.

---

74. Deuteronomy 32:35 (see also LXX)
75. Proverbs 25:21–22 (see also LXX)
76. Exodus 20:13–17; Deuteronomy 5:17–21
77. Leviticus 19:18
78. Or *put on*; see verse 12.
79. Or *without quarreling over disputable matters*
80. BYZ and TR include *he who does not regard the day, to the Lord he does not regard it;*
81. Or *will give praise to God* or *will acknowledge God*; Isaiah 45:23 (see also LXX)

16 Do not allow what you consider good, then, to be spoken
of as evil.17 For the kingdom of God is not a matter of eating
and drinking, but of righteousness, peace, and joy in the
Holy Spirit.18 For whoever serves Christ in this way is
pleasing to God and approved by men.
19 So then, let us pursue what leads to peace and to mutual
edification.20 Do not destroy the work of God for the sake of
food. All food is clean, but it is wrong for a man to let his
eating be a stumbling block.21 It is better not to eat meat or
drink wine or to do anything to cause your brother to
stumble.[82]
22 Keep your belief about such matters between yourself and
God. Blessed is the one who does not condemn himself by
what he approves.[83]23 But the one who has doubts is
condemned if he eats, because his eating is not from faith;
and everything that is not from faith is sin.[84]

Romans 15

Accept One Another

1 We who are strong ought to bear with the shortcomings of
the weak and not to please ourselves.2 Each of us should
please his neighbor for his good, to build him up.3 For even
Christ did not please Himself, but as it is written: "The
insults of those who insult You have fallen on Me."[85]4 For
everything that was written in the past was written for our
instruction, so that through endurance and the
encouragement of the Scriptures, we might have hope.
5 Now may the God who gives endurance and encouragement
grant you harmony with one another in Christ Jesus,6 so that
with one mind and one voice you may glorify the God and
Father of our Lord Jesus Christ.

Christ the Servant of Jews and Gentiles

7 Accept one another, then, just as Christ accepted you, in
order to bring glory to God.8 For I tell you that Christ has
become a servant of the circumcised on behalf of God's
truth, to confirm the promises made to the patriarchs,9 so
that the Gentiles may glorify God for His mercy. As it is
written:

"Therefore I will praise You among the Gentiles;
I will sing hymns to Your name."[86]

10 Again, it says:

"Rejoice, O Gentiles, with His people."[87]

11 And again:

"Praise the Lord, all you Gentiles,
and extol Him, all you peoples."[88]

12 And once more, Isaiah says:

"The Root of Jesse will appear,
One who will arise to rule over the Gentiles;
in Him the Gentiles will put their hope."[89]

13 Now may the God of hope fill you with all joy and peace
as you believe in Him, so that you may overflow with hope
by the power of the Holy Spirit.

Paul the Minister to the Gentiles

14 I myself am convinced, my brothers, that you yourselves
are full of goodness, brimming with knowledge, and able to
instruct one another.15 However, I have written you a bold
reminder on some points, because of the grace God has given
me16 to be a minister of Christ Jesus to the Gentiles in the
priestly service of the gospel of God, so that the Gentiles
might become an offering acceptable to God, sanctified by
the Holy Spirit.
17 Therefore I exult in Christ Jesus in my service to God.18 I
will not presume to speak of anything except what Christ has
accomplished through me in leading the Gentiles to
obedience by word and deed,19 by the power of signs and
wonders, and by the power of the Spirit of God. So from
Jerusalem all the way around to Illyricum, I have fully
proclaimed the gospel of Christ.[90]
20 In this way I have aspired to preach the gospel where
Christ was not known, so that I would not be building on
someone else's foundation.21 Rather, as it is written:

"Those who were not told about Him will see,
and those who have not heard will understand."[91]

22 That is why I have often been hindered from coming to
you.

Paul's Travel Plans

(1 Corinthians 16:5–9)

23 But now that there are no further opportunities for me in
these regions, and since I have longed for many years to visit
you,24 I hope to see you on my way to Spain. And after I
have enjoyed your company for a while, you can equip me
for my journey.
25 Now, however, I am on my way to Jerusalem to serve the
saints there.26 For Macedonia and Achaia were pleased to
make a contribution for the poor among the saints in
Jerusalem.27 They were pleased to do it, and indeed they
owe it to them. For if the Gentiles have shared in their
spiritual blessings, they are obligated to minister to them
with material blessings.
28 So after I have completed this service and have safely
delivered this bounty to them, I will set off to Spain by way
of you.29 I know that when I come to you, I will come in the
fullness of the blessing of Christ.[92]
30 Now I urge you, brothers, by our Lord Jesus Christ and by
the love of the Spirit, to join me in my struggle by praying to
God for me.31 Pray that I may be delivered from the
unbelievers in Judea, and that my service in Jerusalem may
be acceptable to the saints there,32 so that by God's will I
may come to you with joy and together with you be
refreshed.

---

82. SBL, BYZ, and TR include *or to be hindered or weakened.*
83. Literally *Keep the faith that you have to yourself before God*
84. Some manuscripts place the text of Romans 16:25–27 here.
85. Psalm 69:9
86. 2 Samuel 22:50; Psalm 18:49
87. Deuteronomy 32:43
88. Psalm 117:1
89. Isaiah 11:10 (see also LXX)
90. SBL *the power of the Spirit*; NE and WH *the power of the Holy Spirit*
91. Isaiah 52:15 (see also LXX)
92. TR and BYZ include *of the gospel.*

[33] The God of peace be with all of you. Amen.[93]

Romans 16

Personal Greetings and Love

[1] I commend to you our sister Phoebe, a servant of the church in Cenchrea.[94] [2] Welcome her in the Lord in a manner worthy of the saints, and assist her with anything she may need from you. For she has been a great help to many people, including me.

[3] Greet Prisca and Aquila, my fellow workers in Christ Jesus,[95] [4] who have risked their lives for me. Not only I but all the churches of the Gentiles are grateful to them. [5] Greet also the church that meets at their house.

Greet my beloved Epenetus, who was the first convert to Christ in the province of Asia.[96]

[6] Greet Mary, who has worked very hard for you.

[7] Greet Andronicus and Junia, my fellow countrymen and fellow prisoners. They are outstanding among the apostles, and they were in Christ before I was.[97]

[8] Greet Ampliatus, my beloved in the Lord.

[9] Greet Urbanus, our fellow worker in Christ, and my beloved Stachys.

[10] Greet Apelles, who is approved in Christ.

Greet those who belong to the household of Aristobulus.

[11] Greet Herodion, my fellow countryman.

Greet those from the household of Narcissus who are in the Lord.

[12] Greet Tryphena and Tryphosa, women who have worked hard in the Lord.

Greet my beloved Persis, who has worked very hard in the Lord.

[13] Greet Rufus, chosen in the Lord, and his mother, who has been a mother to me as well.

[14] Greet Asyncritus, Phlegon, Hermes, Patrobas, Hermas, and the brothers with them.

[15] Greet Philologus and Julia, Nereus and his sister, and Olympas and all the saints with them.

[16] Greet one another with a holy kiss.

All the churches of Christ send you greetings.

Avoid Divisions

(Titus 3:9–11)

[17] Now I urge you, brothers, to watch out for those who create divisions and obstacles that are contrary to the teaching you have learned. Turn away from them. [18] For such people are not serving our Lord Christ, but their own appetites. By smooth talk and flattery they deceive the hearts of the naive.

[19] Everyone has heard about your obedience, so I rejoice over you. But I want you to be wise about what is good and innocent about what is evil.

[20] The God of peace will soon crush Satan under your feet.

The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you.[98]

Greetings from Paul's Fellow Workers

(Colossians 4:7–14)

[21] Timothy, my fellow worker, sends you greetings, as do Lucius, Jason, and Sosipater, my fellow countrymen.

[22] I, Tertius, who wrote down this letter, greet you in the Lord.

[23] Gaius, who has hosted me and all the church, sends you greetings.

Erastus, the city treasurer, sends you greetings, as does our brother Quartus.[99]

Doxology

(Jude 1:24–25)

[25] Now to Him who is able to strengthen you by my gospel and by the proclamation of Jesus Christ, according to the revelation of the mystery concealed for ages past [26] but now revealed and made known through the writings of the prophets by the command of the eternal God, in order to lead all nations to the obedience that comes from faith—[100] [27] to the only wise God be glory forever through Jesus Christ! Amen.[101]

---

93. Some manuscripts do not include *Amen.* One early manuscript places the text of Romans 16:25–27 here.
94. Or *deaconess*
95. *Prisca* is a variant of *Priscilla*; see Acts 18:2.
96. Literally *in Asia*; Asia was a Roman province in what is now western Turkey.
97. Some translators *Junias*
98. NA, NE, and WH *Lord Jesus*
99. SBL, BYZ, and TR include *24May the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.*
100. Literally *the obedience of faith*
101. Some manuscripts place the text of verses 25–27 after Romans 14:23 or after Romans 15:33.

1 Corinthians

1 Corinthians 1

Greetings from Paul and Sosthenes

(Acts 18:1–11; 2 Corinthians 1:1–2)

1 Paul, called to be an apostle of Christ Jesus by the will of
God, and our brother Sosthenes,
2 To the church of God in Corinth, to those sanctified in
Christ Jesus and called to be holy, together with all those
everywhere who call on the name of our Lord Jesus Christ,
their Lord and ours:
3 Grace and peace to you from God our Father and the Lord
Jesus Christ.

Thanksgiving

(Philippians 1:3–11; Colossians 1:3–14)

4 I always thank my God for you because of the grace He has
given you in Christ Jesus. 5 For in Him you have been
enriched in every way, in all speech and all
knowledge, 6 because our testimony about Christ was
confirmed in you.
7 Therefore you do not lack any spiritual gift as you eagerly
await the revelation of our Lord Jesus Christ. 8 He will sustain
you to the end, so that you will be blameless on the day of
our Lord Jesus Christ. 9 God, who has called you into
fellowship with His Son Jesus Christ our Lord, is faithful.

Unity in the Church

(Psalm 133:1–3; Ephesians 4:1–16)

10 I appeal to you, brothers, in the name of our Lord Jesus
Christ, that all of you agree together, so that there may be no
divisions among you and that you may be united in mind
and conviction. 11 My brothers, some from Chloe's household
have informed me that there are quarrels among you. 12 What
I mean is this: Individuals among you are saying, "I follow
Paul," "I follow Apollos," "I follow Cephas," or "I follow
Christ."[1]
13 Is Christ divided? Was Paul crucified for you? Were you
baptized into the name of Paul? 14 I thank God that I did not
baptize any of you except Crispus and Gaius, 15 so no one can
say that you were baptized into my name. 16 Yes, I also
baptized the household of Stephanas; beyond that I do not
remember if I baptized anyone else. 17 For Christ did not send
me to baptize, but to preach the gospel, not with words of
wisdom, lest the cross of Christ be emptied of its power.

The Message of the Cross

18 For the message of the cross is foolishness to those who
are perishing, but to us who are being saved it is the power
of God. 19 For it is written:

"I will destroy the wisdom of the wise;
the intelligence of the intelligent I will frustrate."[2]

20 Where is the wise man? Where is the scribe? Where is the
philosopher of this age? Has not God made foolish the
wisdom of the world? 21 For since in the wisdom of God the
world through its wisdom did not know Him, God was
pleased through the foolishness of what was preached to
save those who believe.
22 Jews demand signs and Greeks search for wisdom, 23 but
we preach Christ crucified, a stumbling block to Jews and
foolishness to Gentiles, 3 24 but to those who are called, both
Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God and the wisdom of
God.
25 For the foolishness of God is wiser than man's wisdom,
and the weakness of God is stronger than man's strength.[4]

Wisdom from God

26 Brothers, consider the time of your calling: Not many of
you were wise by human standards; not many were
powerful; not many were of noble birth. 27 But God chose the
foolish things of the world to shame the wise; God chose the
weak things of the world to shame the strong. 28 He chose the
lowly and despised things of the world, and the things that
are not, to nullify the things that are, 29 so that no one may
boast in His presence.
30 It is because of Him that you are in Christ Jesus, who has
become for us wisdom from God: our righteousness, holiness,
and redemption. 31 Therefore, as it is written: "Let him who
boasts boast in the Lord."[5]

1 Corinthians 2

Paul's Message by the Spirit's Power

1 When I came to you, brothers, I did not come with
eloquence or wisdom as I proclaimed to you the testimony
about God. 2 For I resolved to know nothing while I was with
you except Jesus Christ and Him crucified. 3 I came to you in
weakness and fear, and with much trembling. 4 My message
and my preaching were not with persuasive words of
wisdom, but with a demonstration of the Spirit's power, 5 so
that your faith would not rest on men's wisdom, but on
God's power.

Spiritual Wisdom

(Ephesians 1:15–23)

6 Among the mature, however, we speak a message of
wisdom—but not the wisdom of this age or of the rulers of
this age, who are coming to nothing. 7 No, we speak of the
mysterious and hidden wisdom of God, which He destined
for our glory before time began. 6 8 None of the rulers of this
age understood it. For if they had, they would not have
crucified the Lord of glory. 9 Rather, as it is written:

"No eye has seen,
no ear has heard,

---

1. That is, Peter
2. Isaiah 29:14 (see also LXX)
3. BYZ and TR *to Greeks*
4. Literally *than men*; twice in this verse
5. Jeremiah 9:24
6. Or *we speak God's wisdom in a mystery*

no heart has imagined,
what God has prepared for those who love Him.”[7]

[10] But God has revealed it to us by the Spirit.
The Spirit searches all things, even the deep things of
God.[11] For who among men knows the thoughts of man
except his own spirit within him? So too, no one knows the
thoughts of God except the Spirit of God.[12] We have not
received the spirit of the world, but the Spirit who is from
God, that we may understand what God has freely given
us.[13] And this is what we speak, not in words taught us by
human wisdom, but in words taught by the Spirit, expressing
spiritual truths in spiritual words.[8]

[14] The natural man does not accept the things that come
from the Spirit of God. For they are foolishness to him, and
he cannot understand them, because they are spiritually
discerned.[15] The spiritual man judges all things, but he
himself is not subject to anyone’s judgment.[16] “For who has
known the mind of the Lord, so as to instruct Him?” But we
have the mind of Christ.[9]

1 Corinthians 3

God’s Fellow Workers

(Hebrews 5:11–14)

[1] Brothers, I could not address you as spiritual, but as
worldly—as infants in Christ.[2] I gave you milk, not solid
food, for you were not yet ready for solid food. In fact, you
are still not ready,[3] for you are still worldly. For since there
is jealousy and dissension among you, are you not worldly?
Are you not walking in the way of man?[4] For when one of
you says, “I follow Paul,” and another, “I follow Apollos,”
are you not mere men?

[5] What then is Apollos? And what is Paul? They are servants
through whom you believed, as the Lord has assigned to
each his role.[6] I planted the seed and Apollos watered it, but
God made it grow.[7] So neither he who plants nor he who
waters is anything, but only God, who makes things
grow.[8] He who plants and he who waters are one in purpose,
and each will be rewarded according to his own labor.[10][9] For
we are God’s fellow workers; you are God’s field, God’s
building.

Christ Our Foundation

(Isaiah 28:14–22; Ephesians 2:19–22; 1 Peter 2:1–8)

[10] By the grace God has given me, I laid a foundation as an
expert builder, and someone else is building on it. But each
one must be careful how he builds.[11] For no one can lay a
foundation other than the one already laid, which is Jesus
Christ.

[12] If anyone builds on this foundation using gold, silver,
precious stones, wood, hay, or straw,[13] his workmanship will
be evident, because the Day will bring it to light. It will be
revealed with fire, and the fire will prove the quality of each
man’s work.[14] If what he has built survives, he will receive a
reward.[15] If it is burned up, he will suffer loss. He himself
will be saved, but only as if through the flames.

God’s Temple and God’s Wisdom

(Romans 12:1–8; 1 Corinthians 6:18–20)

[16] Do you not know that you yourselves are God’s temple,
and that God’s Spirit dwells in you?[11][17] If anyone destroys
God’s temple, God will destroy him; for God’s temple is holy,
and you are that temple.

[18] Let no one deceive himself. If any of you thinks he is wise
in this age, he should become a fool, so that he may become
wise.[19] For the wisdom of this world is foolishness in God’s
sight. As it is written: “He catches the wise in their
craftiness.”[12][20] And again, “The Lord knows that the thoughts
of the wise are futile.”[13]

[21] Therefore, stop boasting in men. All things are
yours,[22] whether Paul or Apollos or Cephas or the world or
life or death or the present or the future. All of them belong
to you,[14][23] and you belong to Christ, and Christ belongs to
God.

1 Corinthians 4

Servants of Christ

[1] So then, men ought to regard us as servants of Christ and
stewards of the mysteries of God.[2] Now it is required of
stewards that they be found faithful.

[3] I care very little, however, if I am judged by you or by any
human court. In fact, I do not even judge myself.[4] My
conscience is clear, but that does not vindicate me. It is the
Lord who judges me.

[5] Therefore judge nothing before the appointed time; wait
until the Lord comes. He will bring to light what is hidden in
darkness and will expose the motives of men’s hearts. At that
time each will receive his praise from God.

[6] Brothers, I have applied these things to myself and Apollos
for your benefit, so that you may learn from us not to go
beyond what is written. Then you will not take pride in one
man over another.[7] For who makes you so superior? What do
you have that you did not receive? And if you did receive it,
why do you boast as though you did not?

[8] Already you have all you want. Already you have become
rich. Without us, you have become kings. How I wish you
really were kings, so that we might be kings with you![9] For it
seems to me that God has displayed us apostles at the end of
the procession, like prisoners appointed for death. We have
become a spectacle to the whole world, to angels as well as
to men.

[10] We are fools for Christ, but you are wise in Christ. We are
weak, but you are strong. You are honored, but we are
dishonored.[11] To this very hour we are hungry and thirsty,
we are poorly clothed, we are brutally treated, we are
homeless.[12] We work hard with our own hands. When we are
vilified, we bless; when we are persecuted, we endure
it;[13] when we are slandered, we answer gently. Up to this
moment we have become the scum of the earth, the refuse of
the world.

---

7. Isaiah 64:4
8. Or *to spiritual people*
9. Isaiah 40:13 (see also LXX)
10. Literally *are one*
11. Or *among*
12. Job 5:13
13. Psalm 94:11
14. That is, Peter

Paul's Fatherly Warning

14 I am not writing this to shame you, but to warn you as my
beloved children. 15 Even if you have ten thousand guardians
in Christ, you do not have many fathers; for in Christ Jesus I
became your father through the gospel. 16 Therefore I urge
you to imitate me. 17 That is why I have sent you Timothy,
my beloved and faithful child in the Lord. He will remind
you of my way of life in Christ Jesus, which is exactly what I
teach everywhere in every church.[15]

18 Some of you have become arrogant, as if I were not
coming to you. 19 But I will come to you shortly, if the Lord is
willing, and then I will find out not only what these arrogant
people are saying, but what power they have. 20 For the
kingdom of God is not a matter of talk but of power. 21 Which
do you prefer? Shall I come to you with a rod, or in love and
with a gentle spirit?

1 Corinthians 5

Immorality Rebuked

(Leviticus 20:10–21; Proverbs 5:1–23)

1 It is actually reported that there is sexual immorality
among you, and of a kind that is intolerable even among
pagans: A man has his father's wife. 2 And you are proud!
Shouldn't you rather have been stricken with grief and have
removed from your fellowship the man who did this?

3 Although I am absent from you in body, I am present with
you in spirit, and I have already pronounced judgment on
the one who did this, just as if I were present. 4 When you are
assembled in the name of our Lord Jesus and I am with you
in spirit, along with the power of the Lord Jesus,[16] 5 hand this
man over to Satan for the destruction of the flesh, so that his
spirit may be saved on the Day of the Lord.[17]

6 Your boasting is not good. Do you not know that a little
leaven works through the whole batch of dough? 7 Get rid of
the old leaven, that you may be a new unleavened batch, as
you really are. For Christ, our Passover lamb, has been
sacrificed. 8 Therefore let us keep the feast, not with the old
bread, leavened with malice and wickedness, but with the
unleavened bread of sincerity and of truth.

Expel the Immoral Brother

9 I wrote you in my letter not to associate with sexually
immoral people. 10 I was not including the sexually immoral
of this world, or the greedy and swindlers, or idolaters. In
that case you would have to leave this world. 11 But now I am
writing you not to associate with anyone who claims to be a
brother but is sexually immoral or greedy, an idolater or a
verbal abuser, a drunkard or a swindler. With such a man do
not even eat.

12 What business of mine is it to judge those outside the
church? Are you not to judge those inside? 13 God will judge
those outside. "Expel the wicked man from among you."[18]

1 Corinthians 6

Lawsuits among Believers

1 If any of you has a grievance against another, how dare he
go to law before the unrighteous instead of before the
saints! 2 Do you not know that the saints will judge the
world? And if you are to judge the world, are you not
competent to judge trivial cases? 3 Do you not know that we
will judge angels? How much more the things of this life!

4 So if you need to settle everyday matters, do you appoint as
judges those of no standing in the church? 5 I say this to your
shame. Is there really no one among you wise enough to
arbitrate between his brothers? 6 Instead, one brother goes to
law against another, and this in front of unbelievers!

7 The very fact that you have lawsuits among you means that
you are thoroughly defeated already. Why not rather be
wronged? Why not rather be cheated? 8 Instead, you
yourselves cheat and do wrong, even against your own
brothers![19]

Members of Christ

9 Do you not know that the wicked will not inherit the
kingdom of God? Do not be deceived: Neither the sexually
immoral, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor men who submit
to or perform homosexual acts, 10 nor thieves, nor the greedy,
nor drunkards, nor verbal abusers, nor swindlers, will inherit
the kingdom of God. 11 And that is what some of you were.
But you were washed, you were sanctified, you were
justified, in the name of the Lord Jesus Christ and by the
Spirit of our God.

12 "Everything is permissible for me," but not everything is
beneficial. "Everything is permissible for me," but I will not
be mastered by anything. 13 "Food for the stomach and the
stomach for food," but God will destroy them both. The body
is not intended for sexual immorality, but for the Lord, and
the Lord for the body. 14 By His power God raised the Lord
from the dead, and He will raise us also.

15 Do you not know that your bodies are members of Christ?
Shall I then take the members of Christ and unite them with
a prostitute? Never! 16 Or don't you know that he who unites
himself with a prostitute is one with her in body? For it is
said, "The two will become one flesh."[20] 17 But he who unites
himself with the Lord is one with Him in spirit.

The Temple of the Holy Spirit

(Romans 12:1–8; 1 Corinthians 3:16–23)

18 Flee from sexual immorality. Every other sin a man can
commit is outside his body, but he who sins sexually sins
against his own body. 19 Do you not know that your body is a
temple of the Holy Spirit who is in you, whom you have
received from God? You are not your own; 20 you were
bought at a price. Therefore glorify God with your body.[21]

1 Corinthians 7

Principles of Marriage

1 Now for the matters you wrote about: It is good to abstain
from sexual relations. 2 22 But because there is so much sexual

---

15. BYZ and TR *my way of life in Christ,*
16. Or *In the name of our Lord Jesus, when you are assembled*
17. BYZ and TR *the Lord Jesus*
18. Literally *Expel the evil from among you*; Deuteronomy 13:5, 17:7, 19:19, 21:21, 22:21, 22:24, and 24:7
19. Literally *do wrong, and this to brothers!*
20. Genesis 2:24 (see also LXX)
21. BYZ and TR include *and with your spirit, which belong to God.*

immorality, each man should have his own wife, and each woman her own husband.

3 The husband should fulfill his marital duty to his wife, and likewise the wife to her husband. 4 The wife does not have authority over her own body, but the husband. Likewise the husband does not have authority over his own body, but the wife.

5 Do not deprive each other, except by mutual consent and for a time, so you may devote yourselves to prayer. Then come together again, so that Satan will not tempt you through your lack of self-control. 6 I say this as a concession, not as a command. 7 I wish that all men were as I am. But each man has his own gift from God; one has this gift, another has that.

8 Now to the unmarried and widows I say this: It is good for them to remain unmarried, as I am. 9 But if they cannot control themselves, let them marry. For it is better to marry than to burn with passion.

10 To the married I give this command (not I, but the Lord): A wife must not separate from her husband. 11 But if she does, she must remain unmarried or else be reconciled to her husband. And a husband must not divorce his wife.

12 To the rest I say this (I, not the Lord): If a brother has an unbelieving wife and she is willing to live with him, he must not divorce her. 13 And if a woman has an unbelieving husband and he is willing to live with her, she must not divorce him. 14 For the unbelieving husband is sanctified through his believing wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified through her believing husband. Otherwise your children would be unclean, but now they are holy.

15 But if the unbeliever leaves, let him go. The believing brother or sister is not bound in such cases. God has called you to live in peace. 23 16 How do you know, wife, whether you will save your husband? Or how do you know, husband, whether you will save your wife?

Live Your Calling

17 Regardless, each one should lead the life that the Lord has assigned to him and to which God has called him. This is what I prescribe in all the churches. 18 Was a man already circumcised when he was called? He should not become uncircumcised. Was a man still uncircumcised when called? He should not be circumcised. 19 Circumcision is nothing and uncircumcision is nothing. Keeping God's commandments is what counts.

20 Each one should remain in the situation he was in when he was called. 21 Were you a slave when you were called? Do not let it concern you—but if you can gain your freedom, take the opportunity. 22 For he who was a slave when he was called by the Lord is the Lord's freedman. Conversely, he who was a free man when he was called is Christ's slave.

23 You were bought at a price; do not become slaves of men. 24 Brothers, each one should remain in the situation he was in when God called him.

The Unmarried and Widowed

25 Now about virgins, I have no command from the Lord, but I give a judgment as one who by the Lord's mercy is trustworthy. 26 Because of the present crisis, I think it is good for a man to remain as he is. 24 27 Are you committed to a wife? Do not seek to be released. Are you free of commitment? Do not look for a wife. 28 But if you do marry, you have not sinned. And if a virgin marries, she has not sinned. But those who marry will face troubles in this life, and I want to spare you this.

29 What I am saying, brothers, is that the time is short. From now on those who have wives should live as if they had none; 30 those who weep, as if they did not; those who are joyful, as if they were not; those who make a purchase, as if they had nothing; 31 and those who use the things of this world, as if not dependent on them. For this world in its present form is passing away.

32 I want you to be free from concern. The unmarried man is concerned about the work of the Lord, how he can please the Lord. 33 But the married man is concerned about the affairs of this world, how he can please his wife, 34 and his interests are divided. The unmarried woman or virgin is concerned about the work of the Lord, how she can be holy in both body and spirit. But the married woman is concerned about the affairs of this world, how she can please her husband.

35 I am saying this for your own good, not to restrict you, but in order to promote proper decorum and undivided devotion to the Lord.

36 However, if someone thinks he is acting inappropriately toward his betrothed, and if she is beyond her youth and they ought to marry, let him do as he wishes; he is not sinning; they should get married. 25 37 But the man who is firmly established in his heart and under no constraint, with control over his will and resolve in his heart not to marry the virgin, he will do well. 26

38 So then, he who marries the virgin does well, but he who does not marry her does even better.

39 A wife is bound to her husband as long as he lives. But if her husband dies, she is free to marry anyone she wishes, as long as he belongs to the Lord. 27 40 In my judgment, however, she is happier if she remains as she is. And I think that I too have the Spirit of God.

1 Corinthians 8

Food Sacrificed to Idols

(Ezekiel 14:1–11; Romans 14:13–23)

1 Now about food sacrificed to idols: We know that we all have knowledge. Knowledge puffs up, but love builds up. 2 The one who thinks he knows something does not yet know as he ought to know. 3 But the one who loves God is known by God.

4 So about eating food sacrificed to idols: We know that an idol is nothing at all in the world, and that there is no God but one. 5 For even if there are so-called gods, whether in heaven or on earth (as there are many so-called gods and lords), 6 yet for us there is but one God, the Father, from

---

22. Literally *It is good for a man not to touch a woman.*
23. SBL, BYZ, and TR *us*
24. Or *impending*
25. Literally *and it ought to be so*
26. Literally *in his heart to keep the virgin* or *in his heart to keep the betrothed*
27. Literally *she is free to be married to whom she wishes, only in the Lord*

whom all things came and for whom we exist. And there is but one Lord, Jesus Christ, through whom all things came and through whom we exist.

7 But not everyone has this knowledge. Some people are still so accustomed to idols that they eat such food as if it were sacrificed to an idol. And since their conscience is weak, it is defiled. 8 But food does not bring us closer to God: We are no worse if we do not eat, and no better if we do.

9 Be careful, however, that your freedom does not become a stumbling block to the weak. 10 For if someone with a weak conscience sees you who are well informed eating in an idol's temple, will he not be encouraged to eat food sacrificed to idols? 11 So this weak brother, for whom Christ died, is destroyed by your knowledge. 12 By sinning against your brothers in this way and wounding their weak conscience, you sin against Christ.

13 Therefore, if what I eat causes my brother to stumble, I will never eat meat again, so that I will not cause him to stumble.

1 Corinthians 9

The Rights of an Apostle

(Deuteronomy 18:1–8)

1 Am I not free? Am I not an apostle? Have I not seen Jesus our Lord? Are you yourselves not my workmanship in the Lord? 2 Even if I am not an apostle to others, surely I am to you. For you are the seal of my apostleship in the Lord.

3 This is my defense to those who scrutinize me: 4 Have we no right to food and to drink? 5 Have we no right to take along a believing wife, as do the other apostles and the Lord's brothers and Cephas? [28][29] 6 Or are Barnabas and I the only apostles who must work for a living? [30]

7 Who serves as a soldier at his own expense? Who plants a vineyard and does not eat of its fruit? Who tends a flock and does not drink of its milk?

8 Do I say this from a human perspective? Doesn't the Law say the same thing? 9 For it is written in the Law of Moses: "Do not muzzle an ox while it is treading out the grain." Is it about oxen that God is concerned? [31] 10 Isn't He actually speaking on our behalf? Indeed, this was written for us, because when the plowman plows and the thresher threshes, they should also expect to share in the harvest.

11 If we have sown spiritual seed among you, is it too much for us to reap a material harvest from you? 12 If others have this right to your support, shouldn't we have it all the more? But we did not exercise this right. Instead, we put up with anything rather than hinder the gospel of Christ.

13 Do you not know that those who work in the temple eat of its food, and those who serve at the altar partake of its offerings? 14 In the same way, the Lord has prescribed that those who preach the gospel should receive their living from the gospel. 15 But I have not used any of these rights. And I am not writing this to suggest that something be done for me. Indeed, I would rather die than let anyone nullify my boast.

16 Yet when I preach the gospel, I have no reason to boast, because I am obligated to preach. Woe to me if I do not preach the gospel! 17 If my preaching is voluntary, I have a reward. But if it is not voluntary, I am still entrusted with a responsibility. 18 What then is my reward? That in preaching the gospel I may offer it free of charge, and so not use up my rights in preaching it.

Paul the Servant to All

19 Though I am free of obligation to anyone, I make myself a slave to everyone, to win as many as possible. 20 To the Jews I became like a Jew, to win the Jews. To those under the law I became like one under the law (though I myself am not under the law), to win those under the law. 21 To those without the law I became like one without the law (though I am not outside the law of God but am under the law of Christ), to win those without the law. 22 To the weak I became weak, to win the weak. I have become all things to all people so that by all possible means I might save some.

23 I do all this for the sake of the gospel, so that I may share in its blessings.

Run Your Race to Win

24 Do you not know that in a race all the runners run, but only one receives the prize? Run in such a way as to take the prize. 25 Everyone who competes in the games trains with strict discipline. They do it for a crown that is perishable, but we do it for a crown that is imperishable. 26 Therefore I do not run aimlessly; I do not fight like I am beating the air. 27 No, I discipline my body and make it my slave, so that after I have preached to others, I myself will not be disqualified.

1 Corinthians 10

Warnings from Israel's Past

(Numbers 16:41–50; Numbers 25:1–5)

1 I do not want you to be unaware, brothers, that our forefathers were all under the cloud, and that they all passed through the sea. 2 They were all baptized into Moses in the cloud and in the sea. 3 They all ate the same spiritual food 4 and drank the same spiritual drink; for they drank from the spiritual rock that accompanied them, and that rock was Christ. 5 Nevertheless, God was not pleased with most of them, for they were struck down in the wilderness.

6 These things took place as examples to keep us from craving evil things as they did. 7 Do not be idolaters, as some of them were. As it is written: "The people sat down to eat and drink and got up to indulge in revelry." [32] 8 We should not commit sexual immorality, as some of them did, and in one day twenty-three thousand of them died. 9 We should not test Christ, as some of them did, and were killed by snakes. [33][10] And do not complain, as some of them did, and were killed by the destroying angel. [34]

11 Now these things happened to them as examples and were written down as warnings for us, on whom the fulfillment of the ages has come. 12 So the one who thinks he is standing firm should be careful not to fall. 13 No temptation has seized

---

28. Literally *take along a sister—a wife—*
29. That is, Peter
30. Literally *Or is it only Barnabas and I who do not have authority not to work?*
31. Deuteronomy 25:4
32. Or *to play*; Exodus 32:6
33. WH, NE, and Tischendorf *test the Lord*
34. Literally *the destroyer*

you except what is common to man. And God is faithful; He will not let you be tempted beyond what you can bear. But when you are tempted, He will also provide an escape, so that you can stand up under it.

Flee from Idolatry

(Exodus 20:22–26)

14 Therefore, my beloved, flee from idolatry. 15 I speak to reasonable people; judge for yourselves what I say. 16 Is not the cup of blessing that we bless a participation in the blood of Christ? And is not the bread that we break a participation in the body of Christ? 17 Because there is one loaf, we who are many are one body; for we all partake of the one loaf.

18 Consider the people of Israel: Are not those who eat the sacrifices fellow partakers in the altar? 19 Am I suggesting, then, that food sacrificed to an idol is anything, or that an idol is anything? 20 No, but the sacrifices of pagans are offered to demons, not to God. And I do not want you to be participants with demons. 21 You cannot drink the cup of the Lord and the cup of demons too; you cannot partake in the table of the Lord and the table of demons too. 22 Are we trying to provoke the Lord to jealousy? Are we stronger than He?

All to God's Glory

(1 Peter 4:1–11)

23 "Everything is permissible," but not everything is beneficial. "Everything is permissible," but not everything is edifying. [35] 24 No one should seek his own good, but the good of others.

25 Eat anything sold in the meat market without raising questions of conscience, 26 for, "The earth is the Lord's, and the fullness thereof." [36]

27 If an unbeliever invites you to a meal and you want to go, eat anything set before you without raising questions of conscience. 28 But if someone tells you, "This food was offered to idols," then do not eat it, for the sake of the one who told you and for the sake of conscience— [37] 29 the other one's conscience, I mean, not your own. For why should my freedom be determined by someone else's conscience? 30 If I partake in the meal with thankfulness, why am I denounced because of that for which I give thanks?

31 So whether you eat or drink or whatever you do, do it all to the glory of God. 32 Do not become a stumbling block, whether to Jews or Greeks or the church of God— 33 as I also try to please everyone in all I do. For I am not seeking my own good, but the good of many, that they may be saved.

1 Corinthians 11

Roles in Worship

1 You are to imitate me, just as I imitate Christ.

2 Now I commend you for remembering me in everything and for maintaining the traditions, just as I passed them on to you. 3 But I want you to understand that the head of every man is Christ, and the head of the woman is man, and the head of Christ is God.

4 Every man who prays or prophesies with his head covered dishonors his head. 5 And every woman who prays or prophesies with her head uncovered dishonors her head, for it is just as if her head were shaved. 6 If a woman does not cover her head, she should have her hair cut off. And if it is shameful for a woman to have her hair cut or shaved off, she should cover her head.

7 A man ought not to cover his head, since he is the image and glory of God; but the woman is the glory of man. 8 For man did not come from woman, but woman from man. 9 Neither was man created for woman, but woman for man. 10 For this reason a woman ought to have a sign of authority on her head, because of the angels. [38]

11 In the Lord, however, woman is not independent of man, nor is man independent of woman. 12 For just as woman came from man, so also man is born of woman. But everything comes from God.

13 Judge for yourselves: Is it proper for a woman to pray to God with her head uncovered? 14 Doesn't nature itself teach you that if a man has long hair, it is a disgrace to him, 15 but that if a woman has long hair, it is her glory? For long hair is given to her as a covering. 16 If anyone is inclined to dispute this, we have no other practice, nor do the churches of God.

Sharing in the Lord's Supper

(Matthew 26:20–30; Mark 14:17–26; Luke 22:14–23)

17 In the following instructions I have no praise to offer, because your gatherings do more harm than good. 18 First of all, I hear that when you come together as a church, there are divisions among you, and in part I believe it. 19 And indeed, there must be differences among you to show which of you are approved.

20 Now then, when you come together, it is not the Lord's Supper you eat. 21 For as you eat, each of you goes ahead without sharing his meal. While one remains hungry, another gets drunk. [39] 22 Don't you have your own homes in which to eat and drink? Or do you despise the church of God and humiliate those who have nothing? What can I say to you? Shall I praise you for this? No, I will not!

23 For I received from the Lord what I also passed on to you: The Lord Jesus, on the night He was betrayed, took bread, 24 and when He had given thanks, He broke it and said, "This is My body, which is for you; do this in remembrance of Me." [40] 25 In the same way, after supper He took the cup, saying, "This cup is the new covenant in My blood; do this, as often as you drink it, in remembrance of Me." 26 For as often as you eat this bread and drink this cup, you proclaim the Lord's death until He comes.

27 Therefore, whoever eats the bread or drinks the cup of the Lord in an unworthy manner will be guilty of sinning against the body and blood of the Lord. [41] 28 Each one must examine himself before he eats of the bread and drinks of the cup. 29 For anyone who eats and drinks without recognizing the body eats and drinks judgment on himself. [42] 30 That is

---

35. Or *"All things are lawful,"* twice in this verse
36. Psalm 24:1
37. BYZ and TR *and for the sake of conscience—for the earth is the Lord's, and the fullness thereof—*
38. Or *have authority over*
39. Literally *each one takes first his own meal.*
40. BYZ and TR *which is broken for you*
41. Or *will be responsible for the*
42. BYZ and TR *the body of the Lord*

why many among you are weak and sick, and a number of you have fallen asleep.

31 Now if we judged ourselves properly, we would not come under judgment.32 But when we are judged by the Lord, we are being disciplined so that we will not be condemned with the world.

33 So, my brothers, when you come together to eat, wait for one another.34 If anyone is hungry, he should eat at home, so that when you come together it will not result in judgment. And when I come, I will give instructions about the remaining matters.

1 Corinthians 12

Spiritual Gifts

1 Now about spiritual gifts, brothers, I do not want you to be uninformed.2 You know that when you were pagans, you were influenced and led astray to mute idols.3 Therefore I inform you that no one who is speaking by the Spirit of God says, “Jesus be cursed,” and no one can say, “Jesus is Lord,” except by the Holy Spirit.

4 There are different gifts, but the same Spirit.5 There are different ministries, but the same Lord.6 There are different ways of working, but the same God works all things in all people.

7 Now to each one the manifestation of the Spirit is given for the common good.8 To one there is given through the Spirit the message of wisdom, to another the message of knowledge by the same Spirit,9 to another faith by the same Spirit, to another gifts of healing by that one Spirit,10 to another the working of miracles, to another prophecy, to another distinguishing between spirits, to another speaking in various tongues, and to still another the interpretation of tongues.11 All these are the work of one and the same Spirit, who apportions them to each one as He determines.

The Body of Christ

12 The body is a unit, though it is composed of many parts. And although its parts are many, they all form one body. So it is with Christ.13 For in one Spirit we were all baptized into one body, whether Jews or Greeks, slave or free, and we were all given one Spirit to drink.

14 For the body does not consist of one part, but of many.15 If the foot should say, “Because I am not a hand, I do not belong to the body,” that would not make it any less a part of the body.16 And if the ear should say, “Because I am not an eye, I do not belong to the body,” that would not make it any less a part of the body.17 If the whole body were an eye, where would the sense of hearing be? If the whole body were an ear, where would the sense of smell be?

18 But in fact, God has arranged the members of the body, every one of them, according to His design.19 If they were all one part, where would the body be?20 As it is, there are many parts, but one body.

21 The eye cannot say to the hand, “I do not need you.” Nor can the head say to the feet, “I do not need you.”22 On the contrary, the parts of the body that seem to be weaker are indispensable,23 and the parts we consider less honorable, we treat with greater honor. And our unpresentable parts are treated with special modesty,24 whereas our presentable parts have no such need.

But God has composed the body and has given greater honor to the parts that lacked it,25 so that there should be no division in the body, but that its members should have mutual concern for one another.26 If one part suffers, every part suffers with it; if one part is honored, every part rejoices with it.

The Greater Gifts

27 Now you are the body of Christ, and each of you is a member of it.28 And in the church God has appointed first of all apostles, second prophets, third teachers, then workers of miracles, and those with gifts of healing, helping, administration, and various tongues.29 Are all apostles? Are all prophets? Are all teachers? Do all work miracles?30 Do all have gifts of healing? Do all speak in tongues? Do all interpret?31 But eagerly desire the greater gifts.

And now I will show you the most excellent way.

1 Corinthians 13

Love

1 If I speak in the tongues of men and of angels, but have not love, I am only a ringing gong or a clanging cymbal.2 If I have the gift of prophecy and can fathom all mysteries and all knowledge, and if I have absolute faith so as to move mountains, but have not love, I am nothing.3 If I give all I possess to the poor and exult in the surrender of my body, but have not love, I gain nothing.[43]

4 Love is patient, love is kind. It does not envy, it does not boast, it is not proud.5 It is not rude, it is not self-seeking, it is not easily angered, it keeps no account of wrongs.6 Love takes no pleasure in evil, but rejoices in the truth.7 It bears all things, believes all things, hopes all things, endures all things.

8 Love never fails. But where there are prophecies, they will cease; where there are tongues, they will be restrained; where there is knowledge, it will be dismissed.9 For we know in part and we prophesy in part,10 but when the perfect comes, the partial passes away.

11 When I was a child, I talked like a child, I thought like a child, I reasoned like a child. When I became a man, I set aside childish ways.12 Now we see but a dim reflection as in a mirror; then we shall see face to face. Now I know in part; then I shall know fully, even as I am fully known.

13 And now these three remain: faith, hope, and love; but the greatest of these is love.

1 Corinthians 14

Prophecy and Tongues

1 Earnestly pursue love and eagerly desire spiritual gifts, especially the gift of prophecy.2 For he who speaks in a tongue does not speak to men, but to God. Indeed, no one understands him; he utters mysteries in the Spirit.3 But he who prophesies speaks to men for their edification, encouragement, and comfort.4 The one who speaks in a tongue edifies himself, but the one who prophesies edifies the church.

5 I wish that all of you could speak in tongues, but I would rather have you prophesy. He who prophesies is greater than one who speaks in tongues, unless he interprets so that the church may be edified.

43. SBL, NE, BYZ, and TR *surrender my body to be burned*

6 Now, brothers, if I come to you speaking in tongues, how
will I benefit you, unless I bring you some revelation or
knowledge or prophecy or teaching? 7 Even in the case of
lifeless instruments, such as the flute or harp, how will
anyone recognize the tune they are playing unless the notes
are distinct? 8 Again, if the trumpet sounds a muffled call,
who will prepare for battle? 9 So it is with you. Unless you
speak intelligible words with your tongue, how will anyone
know what you are saying? You will just be speaking into
the air.

10 Assuredly, there are many different languages in the
world, yet none of them is without meaning. 11 If, then, I do
not know the meaning of someone's language, I am a
foreigner to the speaker, and he is a foreigner to me. [44]

12 It is the same with you. Since you are eager to have
spiritual gifts, strive to excel in gifts that build up the
church. 13 Therefore, the one who speaks in a tongue should
pray that he may interpret. 14 For if I pray in a tongue, my
spirit prays, but my mind is unfruitful.

15 What then shall I do? I will pray with my spirit, but I will
also pray with my mind. I will sing with my spirit, but I will
also sing with my mind. 16 Otherwise, if you speak a blessing
in spirit, how can someone who is uninstructed say "Amen"
to your thanksgiving, since he does not know what you are
saying? [45] 17 You may be giving thanks well enough, but the
other one is not edified.

18 I thank God that I speak in tongues more than all of
you. 19 But in the church, I would rather speak five coherent
words to instruct others than ten thousand words in a
tongue.

20 Brothers, stop thinking like children. In regard to evil be
infants, but in your thinking be mature. 21 It is written in the
Law:

> "By strange tongues and foreign lips
> I will speak to this people,
> but even then they will not listen to Me,
> says the Lord." [46]

22 Tongues, then, are a sign, not for believers, but for
unbelievers. Prophecy, however, is for believers, not for
unbelievers.

23 So if the whole church comes together and everyone
speaks in tongues, and some who are uninstructed or some
unbelievers come in, will they not say that you are out of
your minds? 24 But if an unbeliever or uninstructed person
comes in while everyone is prophesying, he will be convicted
and called to account by all, 25 and the secrets of his heart
will be made known. So he will fall facedown and worship
God, proclaiming, "God is truly among you!"

Orderly Worship

26 What then shall we say, brothers? When you come
together, everyone has a psalm or a teaching, a revelation, a
tongue, or an interpretation. All of these must be done to
build up the church.

27 If anyone speaks in a tongue, two, or at most three, should
speak in turn, and someone must interpret. 28 But if there is
no interpreter, he should remain silent in the church and
speak only to himself and God.

29 Two or three prophets should speak, and the others should
weigh carefully what is said. 30 And if a revelation comes to
someone who is seated, the first speaker should stop. 31 For
you can all prophesy in turn so that everyone may be
instructed and encouraged. 32 The spirits of prophets are
subject to prophets. 33 For God is not a God of disorder, but of
peace—as in all the churches of the saints. [47]

34 Women are to be silent in the churches. They are not
permitted to speak, but must be in submission, as the law
says. 35 If they wish to inquire about something, they are to
ask their own husbands at home; for it is dishonorable for a
woman to speak in the church. [48]

36 Did the word of God originate with you? Or are you the
only ones it has reached? 37 If anyone considers himself a
prophet or spiritual person, let him acknowledge that what I
am writing you is the Lord's command. 38 But if anyone
ignores this, he himself will be ignored. [49]

39 So, my brothers, be eager to prophesy, and do not forbid
speaking in tongues. 40 But everything must be done in a
proper and orderly manner.

1 Corinthians 15

The Resurrection of Christ

1 Now, brothers, I want to remind you of the gospel I
preached to you, which you received, and in which you
stand firm. 2 By this gospel you are saved, if you hold firmly
to the word I preached to you. Otherwise, you have believed
in vain.

3 For what I received I passed on to you as of first
importance: that Christ died for our sins according to the
Scriptures, 4 that He was buried, that He was raised on the
third day according to the Scriptures, 5 and that He appeared
to Cephas and then to the Twelve. [50] 6 After that, He appeared
to more than five hundred brothers at once, most of whom
are still living, though some have fallen asleep. 7 Then He
appeared to James, then to all the apostles. 8 And last of all
He appeared to me also, as to one of untimely birth.

9 For I am the least of the apostles and am unworthy to be
called an apostle, because I persecuted the church of
God. 10 But by the grace of God I am what I am, and His grace
to me was not in vain. No, I worked harder than all of them
—yet not I, but the grace of God that was with
me. 11 Whether, then, it was I or they, this is what we preach,
and this is what you believed.

The Resurrection of the Dead

12 But if it is preached that Christ has been raised from the
dead, how can some of you say that there is no resurrection
of the dead? 13 If there is no resurrection of the dead, then
not even Christ has been raised. 14 And if Christ has not been
raised, our preaching is worthless, and so is your faith. 15 In
that case, we are also exposed as false witnesses about God.
For we have testified about God that He raised Christ from

---

44. Literally *a barbarian*; twice in this verse
45. Or *in the Spirit*
46. Isaiah 28:11–12
47. Or *of peace. As in all the churches of the saints:* Thus, some translators begin the new paragraph after *peace*.
48. Some manuscripts place verses 34–35 after verse 40.
49. BYZ and TR *let him be ignorant*
50. That is, Peter

the dead, but He did not raise Him if in fact the dead are not raised.

16 For if the dead are not raised, then not even Christ has
been raised. 17 And if Christ has not been raised, your faith is
futile; you are still in your sins. 18 Then those also who have
fallen asleep in Christ have perished. 19 If our hope in Christ
is for this life alone, we are to be pitied more than all men.

The Order of Resurrection

20 But Christ has indeed been raised from the dead, the
firstfruits of those who have fallen asleep. 21 For since death
came through a man, the resurrection of the dead comes also
through a man. 22 For as in Adam all die, so in Christ all will
be made alive. 23 But each in his own turn: Christ the
firstfruits; then at His coming, those who belong to Him.

24 Then the end will come, when He hands over the kingdom
to God the Father after He has destroyed all dominion,
authority, and power. 25 For He must reign until He has put
all His enemies under His feet. 26 The last enemy to be
destroyed is death. 27 For "God has put everything under His
feet." Now when it says that everything has been put under
Him, this clearly does not include the One who put
everything under Him. [51] 28 And when all things have been
subjected to Him, then the Son Himself will be made subject
to Him who put all things under Him, so that God may be all
in all.

29 If these things are not so, what will those do who are
baptized for the dead? If the dead are not raised at all, why
are people baptized for them? 30 And why do we endanger
ourselves every hour? 31 I face death every day, brothers, as
surely as I boast about you in Christ Jesus our Lord. 32 If I
fought wild beasts in Ephesus for human motives, what did I
gain? If the dead are not raised,

"Let us eat and drink,
for tomorrow we die." [52]

33 Do not be deceived: "Bad company corrupts good
character." [53] 34 Sober up as you ought, and stop sinning; for
some of you are ignorant of God. I say this to your shame.

The Resurrection Body

35 But someone will ask, "How are the dead raised? With
what kind of body will they come?" 36 You fool! What you
sow does not come to life unless it dies. 37 And what you sow
is not the body that will be, but just a seed, perhaps of wheat
or something else. 38 But God gives it a body as He has
designed, and to each kind of seed He gives its own body.

39 Not all flesh is the same: Men have one kind of flesh,
animals have another, birds another, and fish
another. 40 There are also heavenly bodies and earthly bodies.
But the splendor of the heavenly bodies is of one degree, and
the splendor of the earthly bodies is of another. 41 The sun
has one degree of splendor, the moon another, and the stars
another; and star differs from star in splendor.

42 So will it be with the resurrection of the dead: What is
sown is perishable; it is raised imperishable. 43 It is sown in
dishonor; it is raised in glory. It is sown in weakness; it is
raised in power. 44 It is sown a natural body; it is raised a
spiritual body. If there is a natural body, there is also a
spiritual body. 45 So it is written: "The first man Adam
became a living being"; the last Adam a life-giving spirit. [54]

46 The spiritual, however, was not first, but the natural, and
then the spiritual. 47 The first man was of the dust of the
earth, the second man from heaven. 48 As was the earthly
man, so also are those who are of the earth; and as is the
heavenly man, so also are those who are of heaven. 49 And
just as we have borne the likeness of the earthly man, so also
shall we bear the likeness of the heavenly man.

Where, O Death, Is Your Victory?

(Hosea 13:9–14)

50 Now I declare to you, brothers, that flesh and blood cannot
inherit the kingdom of God, nor does the perishable inherit
the imperishable.

51 Listen, I tell you a mystery: We will not all sleep, but we
will all be changed— 52 in an instant, in the twinkling of an
eye, at the last trumpet. For the trumpet will sound, the dead
will be raised imperishable, and we will be changed. 53 For
the perishable must be clothed with the imperishable, and
the mortal with immortality. [55]

54 When the perishable has been clothed with the
imperishable and the mortal with immortality, then the
saying that is written will come to pass: "Death has been
swallowed up in victory." [56] [57]

55 "Where, O Death, is your victory?
Where, O Death, is your sting?" [58]

56 The sting of death is sin, and the power of sin is the
law. 57 But thanks be to God, who gives us the victory
through our Lord Jesus Christ!

58 Therefore, my beloved brothers, be steadfast and
immovable. Always excel in the work of the Lord, because
you know that your labor in the Lord is not in vain.

1 Corinthians 16

The Collection for the Saints

(2 Corinthians 9:1–15)

1 Now about the collection for the saints, you are to do as I
directed the churches of Galatia: 2 On the first day of every
week, each of you should set aside a portion of his income,
saving it up, so that when I come no collections will be
needed. 3 Then, on my arrival, I will send letters with those
you recommend to carry your gift to Jerusalem. 4 And if it is
advisable for me to go also, they can travel with me.

Paul's Travel Plans

(Romans 15:23–33)

5 After I go through Macedonia, however, I will come to you;
for I will be going through Macedonia. 6 Perhaps I will stay
with you awhile, or even spend the winter, so that you can
help me on my journey, wherever I go. 7 For I do not want to
see you now only in passing; I hope to spend some time with
you, if the Lord permits. 8 But I will stay in Ephesus until

---

51. Psalm 8:6
52. Isaiah 22:13
53. Probably a quote from the Greek comedy *Thais* by Menander
54. Genesis 2:7
55. Or *clothe itself*
56. WH does not include *and the mortal with immortality*.
57. Isaiah 25:8
58. Hosea 13:14 (see also LXX); BYZ and TR *"Where, O Death, is your sting? Where, O Hades, is your victory?"*

Pentecost,[59] because a great door for effective work has
opened to me, even though many oppose me.

Timothy and Apollos

(Philippians 2:19–30)

10 If Timothy comes, see to it that he has nothing to fear
while he is with you, for he is doing the work of the Lord,
just as I am. 11 No one, then, should treat him with contempt.
Send him on his way in peace so that he can return to me,
for I am expecting him along with the brothers.

12 Now about our brother Apollos: I strongly urged him to go
to you with the brothers. He was not at all inclined to go
now, but he will go when he has the opportunity.

Concluding Exhortations

13 Be on the alert. Stand firm in the faith. Be men of courage.
Be strong. 14 Do everything in love.

15 You know that Stephanas and his household were the first
converts in Achaia, and they have devoted themselves to the
service of the saints. Now I urge you, brothers, 16 to submit to
such as these, and to every fellow worker and laborer.

17 I am glad that Stephanas, Fortunatus, and Achaicus have
arrived, because they have supplied what was lacking from
you. 18 For they refreshed my spirit and yours as well. Show
your appreciation, therefore, to such men.

Signature and Final Greetings

(Colossians 4:15–18; 2 Thessalonians 3:16–18)

19 The churches in the province of Asia send you greetings.

Aquila and Prisca greet you warmly in the Lord, and so does
the church that meets at their house. [60][61]

20 All the brothers here send you greetings. Greet one
another with a holy kiss.

21 This greeting is in my own hand—Paul.

22 If anyone does not love the Lord, let him be under a curse.
Come, O Lord! [62]

23 The grace of the Lord Jesus be with you.

24 My love be with all of you in Christ Jesus.

Amen. [63]

---

59. That is, Shavuot, the late spring feast of pilgrimage to Jerusalem; it is also known as *the Feast of Harvest* (see Exodus 23:16) or *the Feast of Weeks* (see Exodus 34:22).
60. Literally *in Asia*; Asia was a Roman province in what is now western Turkey.
61. *Prisca* is a variant of *Priscilla*; see Acts 18:2.
62. Greek *Marana Tha!* from a transliteration of the Aramaic, an exclamation of approaching divine judgment
63. SBL, WH, and NA do not include *Amen.*

2 Corinthians

2 Corinthians 1

Paul Greets the Corinthians

(Acts 18:1–11; 1 Corinthians 1:1–3)

1 Paul, an apostle of Christ Jesus by the will of God, and
Timothy our brother,

To the church of God in Corinth, together with all the saints throughout Achaia:

2 Grace and peace to you from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

The God of All Comfort

3 Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of compassion and the God of all comfort,4 who comforts us in all our troubles, so that we can comfort those in any trouble with the comfort we ourselves have received from God.5 For just as the sufferings of Christ overflow to us, so also through Christ our comfort overflows.

6 If we are afflicted, it is for your comfort and salvation; if we are comforted, it is for your comfort, which accomplishes in you patient endurance of the same sufferings we experience.7 And our hope for you is sure, because we know that just as you share in our sufferings, so also you will share in our comfort.

8 We do not want you to be unaware, brothers, of the hardships we encountered in the province of Asia. We were under a burden far beyond our ability to endure, so that we despaired even of life.19 Indeed, we felt we were under the sentence of death, in order that we would not trust in ourselves, but in God, who raises the dead.

10 He has delivered us from such a deadly peril, and He will deliver us. In Him we have placed our hope that He will yet again deliver us,11 as you help us by your prayers. Then many will give thanks on our behalf for the favor shown us in answer to their prayers.

Paul's Change of Plans

12 For this is our boast: Our conscience testifies that we have conducted ourselves in the world, and especially in relation to you, in the holiness and sincerity that are from God—not in worldly wisdom, but in the grace of God.213 For we do not write you anything that is beyond your ability to read and understand. And I hope that you will understand us completely,14 as you have already understood us in part, that you may boast of us just as we will boast of you in the day of our Lord Jesus.3

15 Confident of this, I planned to visit you first, so that you might receive a double blessing.16 I wanted to visit you on my way to Macedonia, and to return to you from Macedonia, and then to have you help me on my way to Judea.

17 When I planned this, did I do it carelessly? Or do I make my plans by human standards, so as to say "Yes, yes" and also "No, no"?18 But as surely as God is faithful, our message to you is not "Yes" and "No."19 For the Son of God, Jesus Christ, who was proclaimed among you by me and Silvanus and Timothy, was not "Yes" and "No," but in Him it has always been "Yes."420 For all the promises of God are "Yes" in Christ. And so through Him, our "Amen" is spoken to the glory of God.

21 Now it is God who establishes both us and you in Christ. He anointed us,22 placed His seal on us, and put His Spirit in our hearts as a pledge of what is to come.23 I call God as my witness that it was in order to spare you that I did not return to Corinth.24 Not that we lord it over your faith, but we are fellow workers with you for your joy, because it is by faith that you stand firm.

2 Corinthians 2

Reaffirm Your Love

1 So I made up my mind not to make another painful visit to you.2 For if I grieve you, who is left to cheer me but those whom I have grieved?3 I wrote as I did so that on my arrival I would not be grieved by those who ought to make me rejoice. I had confidence in all of you, that you would share my joy.4 For through many tears I wrote you out of great distress and anguish of heart, not to grieve you but to let you know how much I love you.

5 Now if anyone has caused grief, he has not grieved me but all of you—to some degree, not to overstate it.6 The punishment imposed on him by the majority is sufficient for him.7 So instead, you ought to forgive and comfort him, so that he will not be overwhelmed by excessive sorrow.8 Therefore I urge you to reaffirm your love for him.

9 My purpose in writing you was to see if you would stand the test and be obedient in everything.10 If you forgive anyone, I also forgive him. And if I have forgiven anything, I have forgiven it in the presence of Christ for your sake,11 in order that Satan should not outwit us. For we are not unaware of his schemes.

Triumph in Christ

12 Now when I went to Troas to preach the gospel of Christ and a door stood open for me in the Lord,13 I had no peace in my spirit, because I did not find my brother Titus there. So I said goodbye to them and went on to Macedonia.

14 But thanks be to God, who always leads us triumphantly as captives in Christ and through us spreads everywhere the fragrance of the knowledge of Him.15 For we are to God the sweet aroma of Christ among those who are being saved and those who are perishing.16 To the one we are an odor that brings death, to the other a fragrance that brings life. And who is qualified for such a task?5

---

1. Literally *in Asia*; Asia was a Roman province in what is now western Turkey.
2. Literally *fleshly*
3. BYZ and TR *the Lord Jesus*
4. That is, Silas
5. Literally *To the one, indeed, an aroma from death to death; but to the other, an aroma from life to life.*

17 For we are not like so many others, who peddle the word
of God for profit. On the contrary, in Christ we speak before
God with sincerity, as men sent from God.

2 Corinthians 3

Ministers of a New Covenant

1 Are we beginning to commend ourselves again? Or do we
need, like some people, letters of recommendation to you or
from you? 2 You yourselves are our letter, inscribed on our
hearts, known and read by everyone. 3 It is clear that you are
a letter from Christ, the result of our ministry, written not
with ink but with the Spirit of the living God, not on tablets
of stone but on tablets of human hearts.

4 Such confidence before God is ours through Christ. 5 Not
that we are competent in ourselves to claim that anything
comes from us, but our competence comes from God. 6 And
He has qualified us as ministers of a new covenant, not of
the letter but of the Spirit; for the letter kills, but the Spirit
gives life.

The Glory of the New Covenant

(Exodus 34:10–35)

7 Now if the ministry of death, which was engraved in letters
on stone, came with such glory that the Israelites could not
gaze at the face of Moses because of its fleeting glory, 8 will
not the ministry of the Spirit be even more glorious? 9 For if
the ministry of condemnation was glorious, how much more
glorious is the ministry of righteousness! 10 Indeed, what was
once glorious has no glory now in comparison to the glory
that surpasses it. 11 For if what was fading away came with
glory, how much greater is the glory of that which endures!

12 Therefore, since we have such a hope, we are very
bold. 13 We are not like Moses, who would put a veil over his
face to keep the Israelites from gazing at the end of what
was fading away.

14 But their minds were closed. For to this day the same veil
remains at the reading of the old covenant. It has not been
lifted, because only in Christ can it be removed. 15 And even
to this day when Moses is read, a veil covers their
hearts. 16 But whenever anyone turns to the Lord, the veil is
taken away.

17 Now the Lord is the Spirit, and where the Spirit of the
Lord is, there is freedom. 18 And we, who with unveiled faces
all reflect the glory of the Lord, are being transformed into
His image with intensifying glory, which comes from the
Lord, who is the Spirit.

2 Corinthians 4

The Light of the Gospel

1 Therefore, since God in His mercy has given us this
ministry, we do not lose heart. 6 2 Instead, we have renounced
secret and shameful ways. We do not practice deceit, nor do
we distort the word of God. On the contrary, by open
proclamation of the truth, we commend ourselves to every
man's conscience in the sight of God. 3 And even if our gospel
is veiled, it is veiled to those who are perishing.

4 The god of this age has blinded the minds of unbelievers, so
they cannot see the light of the gospel of the glory of Christ,
who is the image of God. 5 For we do not proclaim ourselves,
but Jesus Christ as Lord, and ourselves as your servants for
Jesus' sake. 6 For God, who said, "Let light shine out of
darkness," made His light shine in our hearts to give us the
light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of
Jesus Christ. 7 8

Treasure in Jars of Clay

(Romans 6:1–14)

7 Now we have this treasure in jars of clay to show that this
surpassingly great power is from God and not from us. 8 We
are hard pressed on all sides, but not crushed; perplexed, but
not in despair; 9 persecuted, but not forsaken; struck down,
but not destroyed.

10 We always carry around in our body the death of Jesus, so
that the life of Jesus may also be revealed in our body. 11 For
we who are alive are always consigned to death for Jesus'
sake, so that the life of Jesus may also be revealed in our
mortal body. 12 So then, death is at work in us, but life is at
work in you.

13 And in keeping with what is written, "I believed, therefore
I have spoken," we who have the same spirit of faith also
believe and therefore speak, 9 14 knowing that the One who
raised the Lord Jesus will also raise us with Jesus and
present us with you in His presence. 10 15 All this is for your
benefit, so that the grace that is extending to more and more
people may cause thanksgiving to overflow, to the glory of
God.

16 Therefore we do not lose heart. Though our outer self is
wasting away, yet our inner self is being renewed day by
day. 17 For our light and momentary affliction is producing
for us an eternal weight of glory that is far beyond
comparison. 18 So we fix our eyes not on what is seen, but on
what is unseen. For what is seen is temporary, but what is
unseen is eternal.

2 Corinthians 5

Our Eternal Dwelling

(Romans 8:18–27)

1 For we know that if the earthly tent we live in is
dismantled, we have a building from God, an eternal house
in heaven, not built by human hands. 2 For in this tent we
groan, longing to be clothed with our heavenly
dwelling, 3 because when we are clothed, we will not be
found naked. 4 For while we are in this tent, we groan under
our burdens, because we do not wish to be unclothed but
clothed, so that our mortality may be swallowed up by
life. 5 And it is God who has prepared us for this very purpose
and has given us the Spirit as a pledge of what is to come.

6 Therefore we are always confident, although we know that
while we are at home in the body, we are away from the
Lord. 7 For we walk by faith, not by sight. 8 We are confident,
then, and would prefer to be away from the body and at
home with the Lord. 9 So we aspire to please Him, whether
we are at home in this body or away from it. 10 For we must
all appear before the judgment seat of Christ, that each one
may receive his due for the things done in the body, whether
good or bad.

---

6. Literally *Therefore, having this ministry, as we have received mercy,*
7. Genesis 1:3
8. SBL, NE, and WH *in the face of Christ*
9. Psalm 116:10 (see also LXX)
10. SBL *who raised Jesus*

Ambassadors for Christ

11 Therefore, since we know what it means to fear the Lord,
we try to persuade men. What we are is clear to God, and I
hope it is clear to your conscience as well.12 We are not
commending ourselves to you again. Instead, we are giving
you an occasion to be proud of us, so that you can answer
those who take pride in appearances rather than in the heart.
13 If we are out of our mind, it is for God; if we are of sound
mind, it is for you.14 For Christ's love compels us, because we
are convinced that One died for all, therefore all died.15 And
He died for all, that those who live should no longer live for
themselves, but for Him who died for them and was raised
again.
16 So from now on we regard no one according to the flesh.
Although we once regarded Christ in this way, we do so no
longer.17 Therefore if anyone is in Christ, he is a new
creation. The old has passed away. Behold, the new has
come![11]
18 All this is from God, who reconciled us to Himself through
Christ and gave us the ministry of reconciliation:19 that God
was reconciling the world to Himself in Christ, not counting
men's trespasses against them. And He has committed to us
the message of reconciliation.
20 Therefore we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God
were making His appeal through us. We implore you on
behalf of Christ: Be reconciled to God.21 God made Him who
knew no sin to be sin on our behalf, so that in Him we might
become the righteousness of God.[12]

2 Corinthians 6

Paul's Hardships and God's Grace

1 As God's fellow workers, then, we urge you not to receive
God's grace in vain.[13]2 For He says:

"In the time of favor I heard you,
and in the day of salvation I helped you."

Behold, now is the time of favor; now is the day of salvation![14]

3 We put no obstacle in anyone's way, so that no one can
discredit our ministry.
4 Rather, as servants of God we commend ourselves in every
way: in great endurance; in troubles, hardships, and
calamities;5 in beatings, imprisonments, and riots; in labor,
sleepless nights, and hunger;6 in purity, knowledge, patience,
and kindness; in the Holy Spirit and in sincere love;7 in
truthful speech and in the power of God; with the weapons
of righteousness in the right hand and in the left;8 through
glory and dishonor, slander and praise; viewed as imposters,
yet genuine;9 unknown, yet well-known; dying, and yet we
live on; punished, yet not killed;10 sorrowful, yet always
rejoicing; poor, yet making many rich; having nothing, and
yet possessing everything.
11 We have spoken freely to you, Corinthians. Our hearts are
open wide.12 It is not our affection, but yours, that is
restrained.13 As a fair exchange—I speak as to my children—
open wide your hearts also.

Do Not Be Unequally Yoked

14 Do not be unequally yoked with unbelievers. For what
partnership can righteousness have with wickedness? Or
what fellowship does light have with darkness?15 What
harmony is there between Christ and Belial? Or what does
a believer have in common with an unbeliever?[15]16 What
agreement can exist between the temple of God and idols?
For we are the temple of the living God. As God has said:

"I will dwell with them
and walk among them,
and I will be their God,
and they will be My people."[16]

17 "Therefore come out from among them
and be separate, says the Lord.
Touch no unclean thing,
and I will receive you."[17]

18 And:

"I will be a Father to you,
and you will be My sons and daughters,
says the Lord Almighty."[18]

2 Corinthians 7

Paul's Joy in the Corinthians

1 Therefore, beloved, since we have these promises, let us
cleanse ourselves from everything that defiles body and
spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.
2 Make room for us in your hearts. We have wronged no one,
we have corrupted no one, we have exploited no one.3 I do
not say this to condemn you. I have said before that you so
occupy our hearts that we live and die together with
you.4 Great is my confidence in you; great is my pride in you;
I am filled with encouragement; in all our troubles my joy
overflows.
5 For when we arrived in Macedonia, our bodies had no rest,
but we were pressed from every direction—conflicts on the
outside, fears within.6 But God, who comforts the downcast,
comforted us by the arrival of Titus,7 and not only by his
arrival, but also by the comfort he had received from you.
He told us about your longing, your mourning, and your zeal
for me, so that I rejoiced all the more.
8 Even if I caused you sorrow by my letter, I do not regret it.
Although I did regret it—for I see that my letter caused you
sorrow, but only for a short time—9 yet now I rejoice, not
because you were made sorrowful, but because your sorrow
led you to repentance. For you felt the sorrow that God had
intended, and so were not harmed in any way by us.10 Godly
sorrow brings repentance that leads to salvation without
regret, but worldly sorrow brings death.
11 Consider what this godly sorrow has produced in you:
what earnestness, what eagerness to clear yourselves, what
indignation, what alarm, what longing, what zeal, what

---

11. Or *a new creature*
12. Or *a sin offering*
13. Literally *Now working together*
14. Isaiah 49:8 (see also LXX)
15. Scrivener's TR and GOC; many Greek sources *Beliar*
16. Leviticus 26:12; Jeremiah 32:38; Ezekiel 37:27
17. Isaiah 52:11; see also Ezekiel 20:34, including LXX.
18. See 2 Samuel 7:14.

vindication! In every way you have proved yourselves to be innocent in this matter.[12] So even though I wrote to you, it was not on account of the one who did wrong or the one who was harmed, but rather that your earnestness on our behalf would be made clear to you in the sight of God.[13] On account of this, we are encouraged.

In addition to our own encouragement, we were even more delighted by the joy of Titus. For his spirit has been refreshed by all of you.[14] Indeed, I was not embarrassed by anything I had boasted to him about you. But just as everything we said to you was true, so our boasting to Titus has proved to be true as well.[15] And his affection for you is even greater when he remembers that you were all obedient as you welcomed him with fear and trembling.[16] I rejoice that I can have complete confidence in you.

2 Corinthians 8

Generosity Commended

(Philippians 4:10–20)

[1] Now, brothers, we want you to know about the grace that God has given the churches of Macedonia.[2] In the terrible ordeal they suffered, their abundant joy and deep poverty overflowed into rich generosity.[3] For I testify that they gave according to their ability and even beyond it. Of their own accord,[4] they earnestly pleaded with us for the privilege of sharing in this service to the saints.[5] And not only did they do as we expected, but they gave themselves first to the Lord and then to us, through the will of God.

[6] So we urged Titus to help complete your act of grace, just as he had started it.[7] But just as you excel in everything—in faith, in speech, in knowledge, in complete earnestness, and in the love we inspired in you—see that you also excel in this grace of giving.[19][8] I am not giving a command, but I am testing the sincerity of your love through the earnestness of others.

[9] For you know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that though He was rich, yet for your sake He became poor, so that you through His poverty might become rich.[10] And this is my opinion about what is helpful for you in this matter: Last year you were the first not only to give, but even to have such a desire.[11] Now finish the work, so that you may complete it with the same eager desire, according to your means.[12] For if the eagerness is there, the gift is acceptable according to what one has, not according to what he does not have.

[13] It is not our intention that others may be relieved while you are burdened, but that there may be equality.[14] At the present time, your surplus will meet their need, so that in turn their surplus will meet your need. This way there will be equality.[15] As it is written:

> "He who gathered much had no excess,
> and he who gathered little had no shortfall."[20]

Titus Commended

(Titus 1:1–4)

[16] But thanks be to God, who put into the heart of Titus the same devotion I have for you.[17] For not only did he welcome our appeal, but he is eagerly coming to you of his own volition.

[18] Along with Titus we are sending the brother who is praised by all the churches for his work in the gospel.[19] More than that, this brother was chosen by the churches to accompany us with the gracious offering we administer to honor the Lord Himself and to show our eagerness to help.[21]

[20] We want to avoid any criticism of the way we administer this generous gift.[21] For we are taking great care to do what is right, not only in the eyes of the Lord, but also in the eyes of men.

[22] And we are sending along with them our brother who has proven his earnestness to us many times and in many ways, and now even more so by his great confidence in you.[23] As for Titus, he is my partner and fellow worker among you. As for our brothers, they are messengers of the churches, the glory of Christ.[22][24] In full view of the churches, then, show these men the proof of your love and the reason for our boasting about you.

2 Corinthians 9

God Loves a Cheerful Giver

(1 Corinthians 16:1–4)

[1] Now about the service to the saints, there is no need for me to write to you.[2] For I know your eagerness to help, and I have been boasting to the Macedonians that since last year you in Achaia were prepared to give. And your zeal has stirred most of them to do likewise.

[3] But I am sending the brothers in order that our boasting about you in this matter should not prove empty, but that you will be prepared, just as I said.[4] Otherwise, if any Macedonians come with me and find you unprepared, we—to say nothing of you—would be ashamed of having been so confident.[5] So I thought it necessary to urge the brothers to visit you beforehand and make arrangements for the generous gift you had promised. This way, your gift will be prepared generously and not begrudgingly.

[6] Remember this: Whoever sows sparingly will also reap sparingly, and whoever sows generously will also reap generously.[7] Each one should give what he has decided in his heart to give, not out of regret or compulsion. For God loves a cheerful giver.[23][8] And God is able to make all grace abound to you, so that in all things, at all times, having all that you need, you will abound in every good work.[9] As it is written:

> "He has scattered abroad His gifts to the poor;
> His righteousness endures forever."[24]

[10] Now He who supplies seed to the sower and bread for food will supply and multiply your store of seed and will increase the harvest of your righteousness.[11] You will be enriched in every way to be generous on every occasion, and through us your generosity will produce thanksgiving to God.[12] For this ministry of service is not only supplying the needs of the saints but is also overflowing in many expressions of thanksgiving to God.

[13] Because of the proof this ministry provides, the saints will glorify God for your obedient confession of the gospel of

---

19. Or *in your love for us*
20. Exodus 16:18
21. See 1 Corinthians 16:3–4.
22. Or *apostles*
23. See Proverbs 22:8, LXX addition.
24. Psalm 112:9

Christ, and for the generosity of your contribution to them and to all the others.[14] And their prayers for you will express their affection for you, because of the surpassing grace God has given you.[15] Thanks be to God for His indescribable gift!

2 Corinthians 10

Paul's Apostolic Authority

[1] Now by the mildness and gentleness of Christ, I appeal to you—I, Paul, who am humble when face to face with you, but bold when away.[2] I beg you that when I come I may not need to be as bold as I expect toward those who presume that we live according to the flesh.

[3] For though we live in the flesh, we do not wage war according to the flesh.[4] The weapons of our warfare are not the weapons of the flesh. Instead, they have divine power to demolish strongholds.[5] We demolish arguments and every presumption set up against the knowledge of God; and we take captive every thought to make it obedient to Christ.[6] And we will be ready to punish every act of disobedience, as soon as your obedience is complete.

[7] You are looking at outward appearances. If anyone is confident that he belongs to Christ, he should remind himself that we belong to Christ just as much as he does.[8] For even if I boast somewhat excessively about the authority the Lord gave us for building you up rather than tearing you down, I will not be ashamed.

[9] I do not want to seem to be trying to frighten you by my letters.[10] For some say, "His letters are weighty and forceful, but his physical presence is unimpressive, and his speaking is of no account."[11] Such people should consider that what we are in our letters when absent, we will be in our actions when present.

[12] We do not dare to classify or compare ourselves with some who commend themselves. When they measure themselves by themselves and compare themselves with themselves, they show their ignorance.[13] We, however, will not boast beyond our limits, but only within the field of influence that God has assigned to us—a field that reaches even to you.[14] We are not overstepping our bounds, as if we had not come to you. Indeed, we were the first to reach you with the gospel of Christ.

[15] Neither do we boast beyond our limits in the labors of others. But we hope that as your faith increases, our area of influence among you will greatly increase as well,[16] so that we can preach the gospel in the regions beyond you. Then we will not be boasting in the work already done in another man's territory.

[17] Rather, "Let him who boasts boast in the Lord."[25][18] For it is not the one who commends himself who is approved, but the one whom the Lord commends.

2 Corinthians 11

Paul and the False Apostles

[1] I hope you will put up with a little of my foolishness, but you are already doing that.[2] I am jealous for you with a godly jealousy. For I promised you to one husband, to present you as a pure virgin to Christ.

[3] I am afraid, however, that just as Eve was deceived by the serpent's cunning, your minds may be led astray from your simple and pure devotion to Christ.[4] For if someone comes and proclaims a Jesus other than the One we proclaimed, or if you receive a different spirit than the One you received, or a different gospel than the one you accepted, you put up with it very easily.

[5] I consider myself in no way inferior to those "super-apostles."[6] Although I am not a polished speaker, I am certainly not lacking in knowledge. We have made this clear to you in every way possible.

[7] Was it a sin for me to humble myself in order to exalt you, because I preached the gospel of God to you free of charge?[8] I robbed other churches by accepting their support in order to serve you.[9] And when I was with you and in need, I was not a burden to anyone; for the brothers who came from Macedonia supplied my needs. I have refrained from being a burden to you in any way, and I will continue to do so.[10] As surely as the truth of Christ is in me, this boasting of mine will not be silenced in the regions of Achaia.[11] Why? Because I do not love you? God knows I do!

[12] But I will keep on doing what I am doing, in order to undercut those who want an opportunity to be regarded as our equals in the things of which they boast.[13] For such men are false apostles, deceitful workers, masquerading as apostles of Christ.[14] And no wonder, for Satan himself masquerades as an angel of light.[15] It is not surprising, then, if his servants masquerade as servants of righteousness. Their end will correspond to their actions.

Paul's Suffering and Service

(Colossians 1:24–29)

[16] I repeat: Let no one take me for a fool. But if you do, then receive me as a fool, so that I too may boast a little.[17] In this confident boasting of mine, I am not speaking as the Lord would, but as a fool.[18] Since many are boasting according to the flesh, I too will boast.[19] For you gladly put up with fools, since you are so wise.[20] In fact, you even put up with anyone who enslaves you or exploits you or takes advantage of you or exalts himself or strikes you in the face.[21] To my shame I concede that we were too weak for that!

Speaking as a fool, however, I can match what anyone else dares to boast about.[22] Are they Hebrews? So am I. Are they Israelites? So am I. Are they descendants of Abraham? So am I.[23] Are they servants of Christ? (I am speaking as if I were out of my mind.) I am so much more: in harder labor, in more imprisonments, in worse beatings, in frequent danger of death.[24] Five times I received from the Jews the forty lashes minus one.[25] Three times I was beaten with rods, once I was stoned, three times I was shipwrecked. I spent a night and a day in the open sea.

[26] In my frequent journeys, I have been in danger from rivers and from bandits, in danger from my countrymen and from the Gentiles, in danger in the city and in the country, in danger on the sea and among false brothers,[27] in labor and toil and often without sleep, in hunger and thirst and often without food, in cold and exposure.

[28] Apart from these external trials, I face daily the pressure of my concern for all the churches.[29] Who is weak, and I am not weak? Who is led into sin, and I do not burn with grief?

[30] If I must boast, I will boast of the things that show my weakness.[31] The God and Father of the Lord Jesus, who is forever worthy of praise, knows that I am not lying.[26][32] In

25. Jeremiah 9:24
26. Or *forever blessed*

Damascus, the governor under King Aretas secured the city of the Damascenes in order to arrest me.[33] But I was lowered in a basket through a window in the wall and escaped his grasp.

2 Corinthians 12

Paul's Revelation

[1] I must go on boasting. Although there is nothing to gain, I will go on to visions and revelations from the Lord.[2] I know a man in Christ who fourteen years ago was caught up to the third heaven. Whether it was in the body or out of it I do not know, but God knows.[3] And I know that this man—whether in the body or out of it I do not know, but God knows—[4] was caught up to Paradise. The things he heard were inexpressible, things that man is not permitted to tell.

Paul's Thorn and God's Grace

[5] I will boast about such a man, but I will not boast about myself, except in my weaknesses.[6] Even if I wanted to boast, I would not be a fool, because I would be speaking the truth. But I refrain, so no one will credit me with more than he sees in me or hears from me,[7] or because of these surpassingly great revelations.

So to keep me from becoming conceited, I was given a thorn in my flesh, a messenger of Satan, to torment me.[27][8] Three times I pleaded with the Lord to take it away from me.[9] But He said to me, "My grace is sufficient for you, for My power is perfected in weakness." Therefore I will boast all the more gladly in my weaknesses, so that the power of Christ may rest on me.[10] That is why, for the sake of Christ, I delight in weaknesses, in insults, in hardships, in persecutions, in difficulties. For when I am weak, then I am strong.

Paul's Concern for the Corinthians

[11] I have become a fool, but you drove me to it. In fact, you should have commended me, since I am in no way inferior to those "super-apostles," even though I am nothing.[12] The marks of a true apostle—signs, wonders, and miracles—were performed among you with great perseverance.[13] In what way were you inferior to the other churches, except that I was not a burden to you? Forgive me this wrong!

[14] See, I am ready to come to you a third time, and I will not be a burden, because I am not seeking your possessions, but you. For children should not have to save up for their parents, but parents for their children.[15] And for the sake of your souls, I will most gladly spend my money and myself. If I love you more, will you love me less?

[16] Be that as it may, I was not a burden to you; but crafty as I am, I caught you by trickery.[17] Did I exploit you by anyone I sent you?[18] I urged Titus to visit you, and I sent our brother with him. Did Titus exploit you in any way? Did we not walk in the same Spirit and follow in the same footsteps?[28]

[19] Have you been thinking all along that we were making a defense to you? We speak before God in Christ, and all of this, beloved, is to build you up.[20] For I am afraid that when I come, I may not find you as I wish, and you may not find me as you wish. I fear that there may be quarreling, jealousy, rage, rivalry, slander, gossip, arrogance, and disorder.[21] I am afraid that when I come again, my God will humble me before you, and I will be grieved over many who have sinned earlier and have not repented of their acts of impurity, sexual immorality, and debauchery.

2 Corinthians 13

Examine Yourselves

[1] This is the third time I am coming to you. "Every matter must be established by the testimony of two or three witnesses."[29]

[2] I already warned you the second time I was with you. So now in my absence I warn those who sinned earlier and everyone else: If I return, I will not spare anyone,[3] since you are demanding proof that Christ is speaking through me. He is not weak in dealing with you but is powerful among you.[4] For He was indeed crucified in weakness, yet He lives by God's power. For we are also weak in Him, yet by God's power we will live with Him concerning you.

[5] Examine yourselves to see whether you are in the faith; test yourselves. Do you not realize that Jesus Christ is in you—unless you fail the test?[6] And I hope you will realize that we have not failed the test.

[7] Now we pray to God that you will not do anything wrong—not that we will appear to have stood the test, but that you will do what is right, even if we appear to have failed.[8] For we cannot do anything against the truth, but only for the truth.[9] In fact, we rejoice when we are weak but you are strong, and our prayer is for your perfection.

[10] This is why I write these things while absent, so that when I am present I will not need to be severe in my use of the authority that the Lord gave me for building you up, not for tearing you down.

Benediction and Farewell

[11] Finally, brothers, rejoice! Aim for perfect harmony, encourage one another, be of one mind, live in peace. And the God of love and peace will be with you.[30]

[12] Greet one another with a holy kiss.

[13] All the saints send you greetings.

[14] The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the Holy Spirit be with all of you.[31]

---

27. Some translators end the previous paragraph after verse 6, and begin verse 7 with *So to keep me from becoming conceited because of these surpassingly great revelations,*
28. Literally *Did we not walk in the same Spirit? Not in the same footsteps?*
29. Deuteronomy 19:15
30. Or *listen to my appeal*
31. Texts vary in verse numbering for the last three verses of this chapter. BYZ and TR end with *Amen.*

Galatians

Galatians 1

Paul's Greeting to the Galatians

1 Paul, an apostle—sent not from men nor by man, but by
Jesus Christ and God the Father, who raised Him from the
dead—2 and all the brothers with me,

To the churches of Galatia:

3 Grace and peace to you from God our Father and the Lord
Jesus Christ,[1] 4 who gave Himself for our sins to rescue us
from the present evil age, according to the will of our God
and Father,[2] 5 to whom be glory forever and ever. Amen.

No Other Gospel

6 I am amazed how quickly you are deserting the One who
called you by the grace of Christ and are turning to a
different gospel—7 which is not even a gospel. Evidently
some people are troubling you and trying to distort the
gospel of Christ.

8 But even if we or an angel from heaven should preach a
gospel contrary to the one we preached to you, let him be
under a curse! 9 As we have said before, so now I say again: If
anyone is preaching to you a gospel contrary to the one you
received, let him be under a curse!

Paul Preaches the Gospel

10 Am I now seeking the approval of men, or of God? Or am I
striving to please men? If I were still trying to please men, I
would not be a servant of Christ. 11 For I want you to know,
brothers, that the gospel I preached was not devised by
man. 2 12 I did not receive it from any man, nor was I taught
it; rather, I received it by revelation from Jesus Christ.

13 For you have heard of my former way of life in Judaism,
how severely I persecuted the church of God and tried to
destroy it. 14 I was advancing in Judaism beyond many of my
contemporaries and was extremely zealous for the traditions
of my fathers.

15 But when God, who set me apart from my mother's womb
and called me by His grace, was pleased 16 to reveal His Son
in me so that I might preach Him among the Gentiles, I did
not rush to consult with flesh and blood, 17 nor did I go up to
Jerusalem to the apostles who came before me, but I went
into Arabia and later returned to Damascus.

18 Only after three years did I go up to Jerusalem to confer
with Cephas, and I stayed with him fifteen days. 3 19 But I saw
none of the other apostles except James, the Lord's
brother. 20 I assure you before God that what I am writing to
you is no lie.

21 Later I went to the regions of Syria and Cilicia. 22 I was
personally unknown, however, to the churches of Judea that
are in Christ. 23 They only heard the account: "The man who
formerly persecuted us is now preaching the faith he once
tried to destroy." 24 And they glorified God because of me.

Galatians 2

The Council at Jerusalem

(Acts 15:5–21)

1 Fourteen years later I went up again to Jerusalem,
accompanied by Barnabas. I took Titus along also. 2 I went in
response to a revelation and set before them the gospel that I
preach among the Gentiles. But I spoke privately to those
recognized as leaders, for fear that I was running or had
already run in vain. 3 Yet not even Titus, who was with me,
was compelled to be circumcised, even though he was a
Greek.

4 This issue arose because some false brothers had come in
under false pretenses to spy on our freedom in Christ Jesus,
in order to enslave us. 5 We did not give in to them for a
moment, so that the truth of the gospel would remain with
you.

6 But as for the highly esteemed—whatever they were makes
no difference to me; God does not show favoritism—those
leaders added nothing to me. 4 7 On the contrary, they saw
that I had been entrusted to preach the gospel to the
uncircumcised, just as Peter had been to the
circumcised. 8 For the One who was at work in Peter's
apostleship to the circumcised was also at work in my
apostleship to the Gentiles.

9 And recognizing the grace that I had been given, James,
Cephas, and John—those reputed to be pillars—gave me and
Barnabas the right hand of fellowship, so that we should go
to the Gentiles, and they to the circumcised. 5 10 They only
asked us to remember the poor, the very thing I was eager to
do.

Paul Confronts Cephas

11 When Cephas came to Antioch, however, I opposed him to
his face, because he stood condemned. 12 For before certain
men came from James, he used to eat with the Gentiles. But
when they arrived, he began to draw back and separate
himself, for fear of those in the circumcision group. 13 The
other Jews joined him in his hypocrisy, so that by their
hypocrisy even Barnabas was led astray.

14 When I saw that they were not walking in line with the
truth of the gospel, I said to Cephas in front of them all, "If
you, who are a Jew, live like a Gentile and not like a Jew,
how can you compel the Gentiles to live like Jews?" 6

15 We who are Jews by birth and not Gentile
"sinners" 16 know that a man is not justified by works of the
law, but by faith in Jesus Christ. So we, too, have believed in
Christ Jesus, that we may be justified by faith in Christ and

---

1. SBL, BYZ, and TR *God the Father and our Lord Jesus Christ*
2. Literally *not according to man*
3. That is, Peter
4. Literally *God does not accept the face of man*
5. That is, Peter; also in verses 11 and 14
6. Some translators close this quotation after verse 16 or 21.

not by works of the law, because by works of the law no one will be justified.

17 But if, while we seek to be justified in Christ, we ourselves are found to be sinners, does that make Christ a minister of sin? Certainly not!18 If I rebuild what I have already torn down, I prove myself to be a lawbreaker.

19 For through the law I died to the law so that I might live to God.20 I have been crucified with Christ, and I no longer live, but Christ lives in me. The life I live in the body, I live by faith in the Son of God, who loved me and gave Himself up for me.21 I do not set aside the grace of God. For if righteousness comes through the law, then Christ died for nothing.

Galatians 3

Faith and Belief

(James 2:14–26)

1 O foolish Galatians! Who has bewitched you? Before your very eyes Jesus Christ was clearly portrayed as crucified.2 I would like to learn just one thing from you: Did you receive the Spirit by works of the law, or by hearing with faith?

3 Are you so foolish? After starting in the Spirit, are you now finishing in the flesh?4 Have you suffered so much for nothing, if it really was for nothing?5 Does God lavish His Spirit on you and work miracles among you because you practice the law, or because you hear and believe?

6 So also, "Abraham believed God, and it was credited to him as righteousness."[7] 7 Understand, then, that those who have faith are sons of Abraham.[8] 8 The Scripture foresaw that God would justify the Gentiles by faith, and foretold the gospel to Abraham: "All nations will be blessed through you."[9] 9 So those who have faith are blessed along with Abraham, the man of faith.

Christ Has Redeemed Us

10 All who rely on works of the law are under a curse. For it is written: "Cursed is everyone who does not continue to do everything written in the Book of the Law."[10] 11 Now it is clear that no one is justified before God by the law, because, "The righteous will live by faith."[10] 12 The law, however, is not based on faith; on the contrary, "The man who does these things will live by them."[11]

13 Christ redeemed us from the curse of the law by becoming a curse for us. For it is written: "Cursed is everyone who is hung on a tree."[12] 14 He redeemed us in order that the blessing promised to Abraham would come to the Gentiles in Christ Jesus, so that by faith we might receive the promise of the Spirit.[13]

The Purpose of the Law

(Romans 7:1–6)

15 Brothers, let me put this in human terms. Even a human covenant, once it is ratified, cannot be canceled or amended.16 The promises were spoken to Abraham and to his seed. The Scripture does not say, "and to seeds," meaning many, but "and to your seed," meaning One, who is Christ.[14]

17 What I mean is this: The law that came 430 years later does not revoke the covenant previously established by God, so as to nullify the promise.18 For if the inheritance depends on the law, then it no longer depends on a promise; but God freely granted it to Abraham through a promise.

19 Why then was the law given? It was added because of transgressions, until the arrival of the seed to whom the promise referred. It was administered through angels by a mediator.20 A mediator is unnecessary, however, for only one party; but God is one.

21 Is the law, then, opposed to the promises of God? Certainly not! For if a law had been given that could impart life, then righteousness would certainly have come from the law.22 But the Scripture pronounces all things confined by sin, so that by faith in Jesus Christ the promise might be given to those who believe.

23 Before this faith came, we were held in custody under the law, locked up until faith should be revealed.24 So the law became our guardian to lead us to Christ, that we might be justified by faith.25 Now that faith has come, we are no longer under a guardian.

Sons through Faith in Christ

26 You are all sons of God through faith in Christ Jesus.27 For all of you who were baptized into Christ have clothed yourselves with Christ.28 There is neither Jew nor Greek, slave nor free, male nor female, for you are all one in Christ Jesus.29 And if you belong to Christ, then you are Abraham's seed and heirs according to the promise.

Galatians 4

Sons and Heirs

1 What I am saying is that as long as the heir is a child, he is no different from a slave, although he is the owner of everything.2 He is subject to guardians and trustees until the date set by his father.

3 So also, when we were children, we were enslaved under the basic principles of the world.[15] 4 But when the time had fully come, God sent His Son, born of a woman, born under the law,5 to redeem those under the law, that we might receive our adoption as sons.6 And because you are sons, God sent the Spirit of His Son into our hearts, crying out, "Abba, Father!"[7] 7 So you are no longer a slave, but a son; and since you are a son, you are also an heir through God.

Paul's Concern for the Galatians

8 Formerly, when you did not know God, you were slaves to those who by nature are not gods.9 But now that you know God, or rather are known by God, how is it that you are turning back to those weak and worthless principles? Do you wish to be enslaved by them all over again?10 You are observing special days and months and seasons and years!11 I fear for you, that my efforts for you may have been in

---

7. Genesis 15:6
8. See Genesis 12:3, Genesis 18:18, and Genesis 22:18.
9. Deuteronomy 27:26 (see also LXX)
10. Habakkuk 2:4
11. Leviticus 18:5; see also Ezekiel 20:11, 13, and 21.
12. Deuteronomy 21:23 (see also LXX)
13. Literally *the blessing of Abraham*
14. Genesis 12:7; Genesis 13:15
15. Or *elemental forces*; similarly in verse 9

vain.[12] I beg you, brothers, become like me, for I became like you. You have done me no wrong.

[13] You know that it was because of an illness that I first preached the gospel to you.[14] And although my illness was a trial to you, you did not despise or reject me. Instead, you welcomed me as if I were an angel of God, as if I were Christ Jesus Himself.[15] What then has become of your blessing? For I can testify that, if it were possible, you would have torn out your eyes and given them to me.[16] Have I now become your enemy by telling you the truth?

[17] Those people are zealous for you, but not in a good way. Instead, they want to isolate you from us, so that you may be zealous for them.[18] Nevertheless, it is good to be zealous if it serves a noble purpose—at any time, and not only when I am with you.

[19] My children, for whom I am again in the pains of childbirth until Christ is formed in you,[20] how I wish I could be with you now and change my tone, because I am perplexed about you.

Hagar and Sarah

(Genesis 21:9–21)

[21] Tell me, you who want to be under the law, do you not understand what the law says?[22] For it is written that Abraham had two sons, one by the slave woman and the other by the free woman.[16][23] His son by the slave woman was born according to the flesh, but his son by the free woman was born through the promise.

[24] These things serve as illustrations, for the women represent two covenants. One covenant is from Mount Sinai and bears children into slavery: This is Hagar.[25] Now Hagar stands for Mount Sinai in Arabia and corresponds to the present-day Jerusalem, because she is in slavery with her children.[26] But the Jerusalem above is free, and she is our mother.[27] For it is written:

> "Rejoice, O barren woman,
> who bears no children;
> break forth and cry aloud,
> you who have never travailed;
> because more are the children of the desolate woman
> than of her who has a husband."[17]

[28] Now you, brothers, like Isaac, are children of promise.[18][29] At that time, however, the son born by the flesh persecuted the son born by the Spirit. It is the same now.

[30] But what does the Scripture say? "Expel the slave woman and her son, for the slave woman's son will never share in the inheritance with the free woman's son."[19][31] Therefore, brothers, we are not children of the slave woman, but of the free woman.

Galatians 5

Freedom in Christ

[1] It is for freedom that Christ has set us free. Stand firm, then, and do not be encumbered once more by a yoke of slavery.

[2] Take notice: I, Paul, tell you that if you let yourselves be circumcised, Christ will be of no value to you at all.[3] Again I testify to every man who gets himself circumcised that he is obligated to obey the whole law.[4] You who are trying to be justified by the law have been severed from Christ; you have fallen away from grace.

[5] But by faith we eagerly await through the Spirit the hope of righteousness.[6] For in Christ Jesus neither circumcision nor uncircumcision has any value. What matters is faith expressing itself through love.

[7] You were running so well. Who has obstructed you from obeying the truth?[8] Such persuasion does not come from the One who calls you.[9] A little leaven works through the whole batch of dough.[10] I am confident in the Lord that you will take no other view. The one who is troubling you will bear the judgment, whoever he may be.

[11] Now, brothers, if I am still preaching circumcision, why am I still being persecuted? In that case the offense of the cross has been abolished.[12] As for those who are agitating you, I wish they would proceed to emasculate themselves!

[13] For you, brothers, were called to freedom; but do not use your freedom as an opportunity for the flesh. Rather, serve one another in love.[14] The entire law is fulfilled in a single decree: "Love your neighbor as yourself."[20][15] But if you keep on biting and devouring one another, watch out, or you will be consumed by one another.

Walking by the Spirit

(Ezekiel 36:16–38; Romans 8:9–11)

[16] So I say, walk by the Spirit, and you will not gratify the desires of the flesh.[17] For the flesh craves what is contrary to the Spirit, and the Spirit what is contrary to the flesh. They are opposed to each other, so that you do not do what you want.[18] But if you are led by the Spirit, you are not under the law.

[19] The acts of the flesh are obvious: sexual immorality, impurity, and debauchery;[20] idolatry and sorcery; hatred, discord, jealousy, and rage; rivalries, divisions, factions,[21] and envy; drunkenness, orgies, and the like. I warn you, as I did before, that those who practice such things will not inherit the kingdom of God.

[22] But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness,[23] gentleness, and self-control. Against such things there is no law.

[24] Those who belong to Christ Jesus have crucified the flesh with its passions and desires.[25] Since we live by the Spirit, let us walk in step with the Spirit.[26] Let us not become conceited, provoking and envying one another.

Galatians 6

Carry One Another's Burdens

[1] Brothers, if someone is caught in a trespass, you who are spiritual should restore him with a spirit of gentleness. But watch yourself, or you also may be tempted.[2] Carry one another's burdens, and in this way you will fulfill the law of Christ.

[3] If anyone thinks he is something when he is nothing, he deceives himself.

---

16. See Genesis 16:15 and Genesis 21:2–3.
17. Isaiah 54:1
18. WH, BYZ, and TR *we*
19. Genesis 21:10
20. Leviticus 19:18

[4]Each one should test his own work. Then he will have
reason to boast in himself alone, and not in someone
else.[5]For each one should carry his own load.[6]Nevertheless,
the one who receives instruction in the word must share in
all good things with his instructor.

[7]Do not be deceived: God is not to be mocked. Whatever a
man sows, he will reap in return.[8]The one who sows to
please his flesh, from the flesh will reap destruction; but the
one who sows to please the Spirit, from the Spirit will reap
eternal life.

[9]Let us not grow weary in well-doing, for in due time we
will reap a harvest if we do not give up.[10]Therefore, as we
have opportunity, let us do good to everyone, and especially
to the family of faith.

Final Warnings and Blessings

[11]See what large letters I am using to write to you with my
own hand!

[12]Those who want to make a good impression outwardly are
trying to compel you to be circumcised. They only do this to
avoid persecution for the cross of Christ.[13]For the
circumcised do not even keep the law themselves, yet they
want you to be circumcised that they may boast in your
flesh.

[14]But as for me, may I never boast, except in the cross of our
Lord Jesus Christ, through which the world has been
crucified to me, and I to the world.[21][15]For neither
circumcision nor uncircumcision means anything. What
counts is a new creation.

[16]Peace and mercy to all who walk by this rule, even to the
Israel of God.

[17]From now on let no one cause me trouble, for I bear on my
body the marks of Jesus.

[18]The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit,
brothers.

Amen.

21. Or *through whom*

Ephesians

1 2 3 4 5 6

Ephesians 1

Paul's Greeting to the Ephesians

(Acts 19:8–12; Revelation 2:1–7)

1 Paul, an apostle of Christ Jesus by the will of God,
To the saints in Ephesus, the faithful in Christ Jesus:[1]
2 Grace and peace to you from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

Spiritual Blessings

(Romans 8:28–34)

3 Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ,
who has blessed us in Christ with every spiritual blessing in the heavenly realms.
4 For He chose us in Him before the foundation of the world to be holy and blameless in His presence. In love
5 He predestined us for adoption as His sons through Jesus Christ, according to the good pleasure of His will,
6 to the praise of His glorious grace, which He has freely given us in the Beloved One.

7 In Him we have redemption through His blood, the forgiveness of our trespasses, according to the riches of His grace
8 that He lavished on us with all wisdom and understanding.
9 And He has made known to us the mystery of His will according to His good pleasure, which He purposed in Christ
10 as a plan for the fullness of time, to bring all things in heaven and on earth together in Christ.

11 In Him we were also chosen as God's own, having been predestined according to the plan of Him who works out everything by the counsel of His will,
12 in order that we, who were the first to hope in Christ, would be for the praise of His glory.

13 And in Him, having heard and believed the word of truth —the gospel of your salvation—you were sealed with the promised Holy Spirit,
14 who is the pledge of our inheritance until the redemption of those who are God's possession, to the praise of His glory.

Spiritual Wisdom

(1 Corinthians 2:6–16)

15 For this reason, ever since I heard about your faith in the Lord Jesus and your love for all the saints,
16 I have not stopped giving thanks for you, remembering you in my prayers,
17 that the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the glorious Father, may give you a spirit of wisdom and revelation in your knowledge of Him.

18 I ask that the eyes of your heart may be enlightened, so that you may know the hope of His calling, the riches of His glorious inheritance in the saints,[2]
19 and the surpassing greatness of His power to us who believe. These are in accordance with the working of His mighty strength,
20 which He exerted in Christ when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His right hand in the heavenly realms,
21 far above all rule and authority, power and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in the present age but also in the one to come.

22 And God put everything under His feet and made Him head over everything for the church,
23 which is His body, the fullness of Him who fills all in all.

Ephesians 2

Alive with Christ

(Colossians 2:6–23)

1 And you were dead in your trespasses and sins,
2 in which you used to walk when you conformed to the ways of this world and of the ruler of the power of the air, the spirit who is now at work in the sons of disobedience.
3 All of us also lived among them at one time, fulfilling the cravings of our flesh and indulging its desires and thoughts. Like the rest, we were by nature children of wrath.

4 But because of His great love for us, God, who is rich in mercy,
5 made us alive with Christ even when we were dead in our trespasses. It is by grace you have been saved!
6 And God raised us up with Christ and seated us with Him in the heavenly realms in Christ Jesus,
7 in order that in the coming ages He might display the surpassing riches of His grace, demonstrated by His kindness to us in Christ Jesus.

8 For it is by grace you have been saved through faith, and this not from yourselves; it is the gift of God,
9 not by works, so that no one can boast.
10 For we are God's workmanship, created in Christ Jesus to do good works, which God prepared in advance as our way of life.[3]

One in Christ

(Philippians 2:1–4)

11 Therefore remember that formerly you who are Gentiles in the flesh and called uncircumcised by the so-called circumcision (that done in the body by human hands) —
12 remember that at that time you were separate from Christ, alienated from the commonwealth of Israel, and strangers to the covenants of the promise, without hope and without God in the world.
13 But now in Christ Jesus you who once were far away have been brought near through the blood of Christ.

14 For He Himself is our peace, who has made the two one and has torn down the dividing wall of hostility
15 by abolishing in His flesh the law of commandments and decrees. He did this to create in Himself one new man out of the two, thus making peace
16 and reconciling both of them to God in one body through the cross, by which He put to death their hostility.

17 He came and preached peace to you who were far away and peace to those who were near.
18 For through Him we both have access to the Father by one Spirit.

---

1. Some manuscripts do not include *in Ephesus*.
2. BYZ and TR *the eyes of your understanding*
3. Literally *which God prepared beforehand, that we should walk in them.*

Christ Our Cornerstone

(Isaiah 28:14–22; 1 Corinthians 3:10–15; 1 Peter 2:1–8)

19 Therefore you are no longer strangers and foreigners, but
fellow citizens with the saints and members of God's
household,20 built on the foundation of the apostles and
prophets, with Christ Jesus Himself as the cornerstone.21 In
Him the whole building is fitted together and grows into a
holy temple in the Lord.22 And in Him you too are being
built together into a dwelling place for God in His Spirit.

Ephesians 3

The Mystery of the Gospel

1 For this reason I, Paul, the prisoner of Christ Jesus for the
sake of you Gentiles...[4]

2 Surely you have heard about the stewardship of God's grace
that was given to me for you,3 that is, the mystery made
known to me by revelation, as I have already written
briefly.4 In reading this, then, you will be able to understand
my insight into the mystery of Christ,5 which was not made
known to men in other generations as it has now been
revealed by the Spirit to God's holy apostles and
prophets.6 This mystery is that through the gospel the
Gentiles are fellow heirs, fellow members of the body, and
fellow partakers of the promise in Christ Jesus.

7 I became a servant of this gospel by the gift of God's grace,
given me through the working of His power.8 Though I am
less than the least of all the saints, this grace was given me:
to preach to the Gentiles the unsearchable riches of
Christ,9 and to illuminate for everyone the stewardship of
this mystery, which for ages past was kept hidden in God,
who created all things.5 10 His purpose was that now, through
the church, the manifold wisdom of God should be made
known to the rulers and authorities in the heavenly
realms,11 according to the eternal purpose that He
accomplished in Christ Jesus our Lord.

12 In Him and through faith in Him we may enter God's
presence with boldness and confidence.6 13 So I ask you not to
be discouraged because of my sufferings for you, which are
your glory.

Paul's Prayer for the Ephesians

14 ... for this reason I bow my knees before the
Father,7 15 from whom every family in heaven and on earth
derives its name.16 I ask that out of the riches of His glory He
may strengthen you with power through His Spirit in your
inner being,17 so that Christ may dwell in your hearts
through faith. Then you, being rooted and grounded in
love,18 will have power, together with all the saints, to
comprehend the length and width and height and depth19 of
the love of Christ, and to know this love that surpasses
knowledge, that you may be filled with all the fullness of
God.

20 Now to Him who is able to do immeasurably more than all
we ask or imagine, according to His power that is at work
within us,21 to Him be the glory in the church and in Christ
Jesus throughout all generations, forever and ever. Amen.

Ephesians 4

Unity in the Body

(Psalm 133:1–3; 1 Corinthians 1:10–17)

1 As a prisoner in the Lord, then, I urge you to walk in a
manner worthy of the calling you have received:2 with all
humility and gentleness, with patience, bearing with one
another in love,3 and with diligence to preserve the unity of
the Spirit through the bond of peace.

4 There is one body and one Spirit, just as you were called to
one hope when you were called;5 one Lord, one faith, one
baptism;6 one God and Father of all, who is over all and
through all and in all.

7 Now to each one of us grace has been given according to
the measure of the gift of Christ.8 This is why it says:

"When He ascended on high,
He led captives away,
and gave gifts to men."[8][9]

9 What does "He ascended" mean, except that He also
descended to the lower parts of the earth?[10] 10 He who
descended is the very One who ascended above all the
heavens, in order to fill all things.

11 And it was He who gave some to be apostles, some to be
prophets, some to be evangelists, and some to be pastors and
teachers,12 to equip the saints for works of ministry and to
build up the body of Christ,13 until we all reach unity in the
faith and in the knowledge of the Son of God, as we mature
to the full measure of the stature of Christ.

14 Then we will no longer be infants, tossed about by the
waves and carried around by every wind of teaching and by
the clever cunning of men in their deceitful
scheming.15 Instead, speaking the truth in love, we will in all
things grow up into Christ Himself, who is the head.16 From
Him the whole body, fitted and held together by every
supporting ligament, grows and builds itself up in love
through the work of each individual part.

New Life in Christ

(Colossians 3:1–17)

17 So I tell you this, and insist on it in the Lord, that you
must no longer walk as the Gentiles do, in the futility of
their thinking.18 They are darkened in their understanding
and alienated from the life of God because of the ignorance
that is in them due to the hardness of their hearts.19 Having
lost all sense of shame, they have given themselves over to
sensuality for the practice of every kind of impurity, with a
craving for more.

20 But this is not the way you came to know Christ.21 Surely
you heard of Him and were taught in Him—in keeping with
the truth that is in Jesus—22 to put off your former way of
life, your old self, which is being corrupted by its deceitful
desires;23 to be renewed in the spirit of your minds;24 and to
put on the new self, created to be like God in true
righteousness and holiness.

25 Therefore each of you must put off falsehood and speak
truthfully to his neighbor, for we are all members of one

---

4. This train of thought is continued in verse 14.
5. NE and WH *and to illuminate the stewardship*; TR *and to illuminate for everyone the fellowship*
6. Or *through His faithfulness*
7. BYZ and TR *before the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ,*
8. Or *He says*
9. Psalm 68:18
10. BYZ and TR *except that He also descended first*

another.[26] "Be angry, yet do not sin." Do not let the sun set
upon your anger,[11][27] and do not give the devil a foothold.
[28] He who has been stealing must steal no longer, but must
work, doing good with his own hands, that he may have
something to share with the one in need.
[29] Let no unwholesome talk come out of your mouths, but
only what is helpful for building up the one in need and
bringing grace to those who listen.
[30] And do not grieve the Holy Spirit of God, in whom you
were sealed for the day of redemption.
[31] Get rid of all bitterness, rage and anger, outcry and
slander, along with every form of malice.[32] Be kind and
tenderhearted to one another, forgiving each other just as in
Christ God forgave you.

Ephesians 5

Imitators of God

[1] Be imitators of God, therefore, as beloved children,[2] and
walk in love, just as Christ loved us and gave Himself up for
us as a fragrant sacrificial offering to God.[12]
[3] But among you, as is proper among the saints, there must
not be even a hint of sexual immorality, or of any kind of
impurity, or of greed.[4] Nor should there be obscenity, foolish
talk, or crude joking, which are out of character, but rather
thanksgiving.[5] For of this you can be sure: No immoral,
impure, or greedy person (that is, an idolater) has any
inheritance in the kingdom of Christ and of God.
[6] Let no one deceive you with empty words, for because of
such things the wrath of God is coming on the sons of
disobedience.[7] Therefore do not be partakers with them.

Children of Light

[8] For you were once darkness, but now you are light in the
Lord. Walk as children of light,[9] for the fruit of the light
consists in all goodness, righteousness, and truth.[10] Test and
prove what pleases the Lord.
[11] Have no fellowship with the fruitless deeds of darkness,
but rather expose them.[12] For it is shameful even to mention
what the disobedient do in secret.[13] But everything exposed
by the light becomes visible, for everything that is
illuminated becomes a light itself.[13][14] So it is said:

"Wake up, O sleeper,
rise up from the dead,
and Christ will shine on you."

[15] Pay careful attention, then, to how you walk, not as
unwise but as wise,[16] redeeming the time, because the days
are evil.[17] Therefore do not be foolish, but understand what
the Lord's will is.[18] Do not get drunk on wine, which leads to
reckless indiscretion. Instead, be filled with the Spirit.
[19] Speak to one another with psalms, hymns, and spiritual
songs. Sing and make music in your hearts to the
Lord,[20] always giving thanks to God the Father for everything
in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ.

Wives and Husbands

(Song of Solomon 1:1–17; 1 Peter 3:1–7)

[21] Submit to one another out of reverence for Christ.[14]
[22] Wives, submit to your husbands as to the Lord.[23] For the
husband is the head of the wife as Christ is the head of the
church, His body, of which He is the Savior.[24] Now as the
church submits to Christ, so also wives should submit to
their husbands in everything.
[25] Husbands, love your wives, just as Christ loved the church
and gave Himself up for her[26] to sanctify her, cleansing her
by the washing with water through the word,[27] and to
present her to Himself as a glorious church, without stain or
wrinkle or any such blemish, but holy and blameless.
[28] In the same way, husbands ought to love their wives as
their own bodies. He who loves his wife loves
himself.[29] Indeed, no one ever hated his own body, but he
nourishes and cherishes it, just as Christ does the
church.[30] For we are members of His body.[15]
[31] "For this reason a man will leave his father and mother
and be united to his wife, and the two will become one
flesh."[16][32] This mystery is profound, but I am speaking about
Christ and the church.[33] Nevertheless, each one of you also
must love his wife as he loves himself, and the wife must
respect her husband.

Ephesians 6

Children and Parents

(Colossians 3:18–21)

[1] Children, obey your parents in the Lord, for this is
right.[2] "Honor your father and mother" (which is the first
commandment with a promise),[3] "that it may go well with
you and that you may have a long life on the earth."[17]
[4] Fathers, do not provoke your children to wrath; instead,
bring them up in the discipline and instruction of the Lord.

Serving with Honor

(Colossians 3:22–25; 1 Timothy 6:1–2)

[5] Slaves, obey your earthly masters with respect and fear and
sincerity of heart, just as you would obey Christ.[6] And do this
not only to please them while they are watching, but as
servants of Christ, doing the will of God from your
heart.[7] Serve with good will, as to the Lord and not to
men,[8] because you know that the Lord will reward each one
for whatever good he does, whether he is slave or free.
[9] And masters, do the same for your slaves. Give up your use
of threats, because you know that He who is both their
Master and yours is in heaven, and there is no favoritism
with Him.

The Full Armor of God

[10] Finally, be strong in the Lord and in His mighty
power.[11] Put on the full armor of God, so that you can make
your stand against the devil's schemes.[12] For our struggle is
not against flesh and blood, but against the rulers, against
the authorities, against the powers of this world's darkness,

---

11. Or *"In your anger do not sin."* Psalm 4:4
12. NE and WH *Christ loved you*
13. SBL begins verse 14 after *visible,*
14. Or *in the fear of Christ.*
15. BYZ and TR include *—of His flesh and of His bones.*
16. Genesis 2:24 (see also LXX)
17. Exodus 20:12; Deuteronomy 5:16

and against the spiritual forces of evil in the heavenly realms.

13 Therefore take up the full armor of God, so that when the day of evil comes, you will be able to stand your ground, and having done everything, to stand. 14 Stand firm then, with the belt of truth buckled around your waist, with the breastplate of righteousness arrayed, 15 and with your feet fitted with the readiness of the gospel of peace. 16 In addition to all this, take up the shield of faith, with which you can extinguish all the flaming arrows of the evil one. 17 And take the helmet of salvation and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God.

18 Pray in the Spirit at all times, with every kind of prayer and petition. To this end, stay alert with all perseverance in your prayers for all the saints. 19 Pray also for me, that whenever I open my mouth, words may be given me so that I will boldly make known the mystery of the gospel, 20 for which I am an ambassador in chains. Pray that I may proclaim it fearlessly, as I should.

Final Greetings

(Philippians 4:21–23; 2 Timothy 4:19–22)

21 Tychicus, the beloved brother and faithful servant in the Lord, will tell you everything, so that you also may know about me and what I am doing. 22 I have sent him to you for this very purpose, that you may know about us, and that he may encourage your hearts.

23 Peace to the brothers and love with faith from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

24 Grace to all who love our Lord Jesus Christ with an undying love.

Philippians

1 2 3 4

Philippians 1

Greetings from Paul and Timothy

(Colossians 1:1–2; Philemon 1:1–3)

1 Paul and Timothy, servants of Christ Jesus,

To all the saints in Christ Jesus at Philippi, together with the overseers and deacons:

2 Grace and peace to you from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

Thanksgiving and Prayer

(1 Corinthians 1:4–9; Colossians 1:3–14)

3 I thank my God every time I remember you. 4 In every prayer for all of you, I always pray with joy, 5 because of your partnership in the gospel from the first day until now, 6 being confident of this, that He who began a good work in you will carry it on to completion until the day of Christ Jesus.

7 It is right for me to feel this way about all of you, since I have you in my heart. For in my chains and in my defense and confirmation of the gospel, you are all partners in grace with me. 8 God is my witness how I long for all of you with the affection of Christ Jesus.

9 And this is my prayer: that your love may abound more and more in knowledge and depth of insight, 10 so that you may be able to test and prove what is best and may be pure and blameless for the day of Christ, 11 filled with the fruit of righteousness that comes through Jesus Christ, to the glory and praise of God.

Paul's Trials Advance the Gospel

(James 1:2–12)

12 Now I want you to know, brothers, that my circumstances have actually served to advance the gospel. 13 As a result, it has become clear throughout the whole palace guard and to everyone else that I am in chains for Christ.[1] 14 And most of the brothers, confident in the Lord by my chains, now dare more greatly to speak the word without fear.[2]

15 It is true that some preach Christ out of envy and rivalry, but others out of goodwill. 16 The latter do so in love, knowing that I am appointed for the defense of the gospel.[3] 17 The former, however, preach Christ out of selfish ambition, not sincerely, supposing that they can add to the distress of my chains.

18 What then is the issue? Just this: that in every way, whether by false motives or true, Christ is preached. And in this I rejoice. Yes, and I will continue to rejoice, [4] 19 because I know that through your prayers and the provision of the Spirit of Jesus Christ, my distress will turn out for my deliverance. 20 I eagerly expect and hope that I will in no way be ashamed, but will have complete boldness so that now as always Christ will be exalted in my body, whether by life or by death.

To Live Is Christ

21 For to me, to live is Christ, and to die is gain. 22 But if I go on living in the body, this will mean fruitful labor for me. So what shall I choose? I do not know. 23 I am torn between the two. I desire to depart and be with Christ, which is far better indeed. 24 But it is more necessary for you that I remain in the body.

25 Convinced of this, I know that I will remain and will continue with all of you for your progress and joy in the faith, 26 so that through my coming to you again your exultation in Christ Jesus will resound on account of me.

Worthy of the Gospel

27 Nevertheless, conduct yourselves in a manner worthy of the gospel of Christ. Then, whether I come and see you or only hear about you in my absence, I will know that you stand firm in one spirit, contending together as one for the faith of the gospel, [5] 28 without being frightened in any way by those who oppose you. This is a clear sign of their destruction but of your salvation, and it is from God. 29 For it has been granted to you on behalf of Christ not only to believe in Him, but also to suffer for Him, 30 since you are encountering the same struggle you saw I had, and now hear that I still have.

Philippians 2

One in Christ

(Ephesians 2:11–18)

1 Therefore if you have any encouragement in Christ, if any comfort from His love, if any fellowship with the Spirit, if any affection and compassion, 2 then make my joy complete by being like-minded, having the same love, being united in spirit and purpose.

3 Do nothing out of selfish ambition or empty pride, but in humility consider others more important than yourselves. 4 Each of you should look not only to your own interests, but also to the interests of others.

The Mind of Christ

(Isaiah 52:13–15)

5 Let this mind be in you which was also in Christ Jesus:

6 Who, existing in the form of God,
did not consider equality with God
something to be grasped, [6]
7 but emptied Himself,
taking the form of a servant,
being made in human likeness.
8 And being found in appearance as a man,

---

1. Or *all the Praetorium*
2. NE and WH *the word of God*
3. BYZ and TR reverse the order of verses 16 and 17.
4. Literally *What then?*
5. Or *striving together with one mind*
6. Or *something to be exploited*

He humbled Himself
and became obedient to death—
even death on a cross.
9 Therefore God exalted Him to the highest place
and gave Him the name above all names,
10 that at the name of Jesus every knee should bow,
in heaven and on earth and under the earth,
11 and every tongue confess that Jesus Christ is Lord,
to the glory of God the Father.

Lights in the World

(Matthew 5:13–16)

12 Therefore, my beloved, just as you have always obeyed, not only in my presence, but now even more in my absence, continue to work out your salvation with fear and trembling. 13 For it is God who works in you to will and to act on behalf of His good purpose.

14 Do everything without complaining or arguing, 15 so that you may be blameless and pure, children of God without fault in a crooked and perverse generation, in which you shine as lights in the world[7] 16 as you hold forth the word of life, in order that I may boast on the day of Christ that I did not run or labor in vain.

17 But even if I am being poured out like a drink offering on the sacrifice and service of your faith, I am glad and rejoice with all of you. 18 So you too should be glad and rejoice with me.

Timothy and Epaphroditus

(1 Corinthians 16:10–12)

19 Now I hope in the Lord Jesus to send Timothy to you soon, that I also may be cheered when I learn how you are doing. 20 I have nobody else like him who will genuinely care for your needs. 21 For all the others look after their own interests, not those of Jesus Christ. 22 But you know Timothy's proven worth, that as a child with his father he has served with me to advance the gospel. 23 So I hope to send him as soon as I see what happens with me. 24 And I trust in the Lord that I myself will come soon.

25 But I thought it necessary to send back to you Epaphroditus, my brother, fellow worker, and fellow soldier, who is also your messenger and minister to my needs. 26 For he has been longing for all of you and is distressed because you heard he was ill. 27 He was sick indeed, nearly unto death. But God had mercy on him, and not only on him but also on me, to spare me sorrow upon sorrow.

28 Therefore I am all the more eager to send him, so that when you see him again you may rejoice, and I may be less anxious. 29 Welcome him in the Lord with great joy, and honor men like him, 30 because he nearly died for the work of Christ, risking his life to make up for your deficit of service to me.

Philippians 3

Righteousness through Faith in Christ

(Romans 3:21–31)

1 Finally, my brothers, rejoice in the Lord. It is no trouble for me to write the same things to you again, and it is a safeguard for you.

2 Watch out for those dogs, those workers of evil, those mutilators of the flesh! 3 For it is we who are the circumcision, we who worship by the Spirit of God, who glory in Christ Jesus, and who put no confidence in the flesh —4 though I myself could have such confidence.

If anyone else thinks he has grounds for confidence in the flesh, I have more: 5 circumcised on the eighth day, of the people of Israel, of the tribe of Benjamin; a Hebrew of Hebrews; as to the law, a Pharisee; 6 as to zeal, persecuting the church; as to righteousness in the law, faultless.

7 But whatever was gain to me I count as loss for the sake of Christ. 8 More than that, I count all things as loss compared to the surpassing excellence of knowing Christ Jesus my Lord, for whom I have lost all things. I consider them rubbish, that I may gain Christ 9 and be found in Him, not having my own righteousness from the law, but that which is through faith in Christ, the righteousness from God on the basis of faith.[8]

10 I want to know Christ and the power of His resurrection and the fellowship of His sufferings, being conformed to Him in His death, 11 and so, somehow, to attain to the resurrection from the dead.

Pressing on toward the Goal

12 Not that I have already obtained all this, or have already been made perfect, but I press on to take hold of that for which Christ Jesus took hold of me. 13 Brothers, I do not consider myself yet to have taken hold of it. But one thing I do: Forgetting what is behind and straining toward what is ahead, 14 I press on toward the goal to win the prize of God's heavenly calling in Christ Jesus.

15 All of us who are mature should embrace this point of view. And if you think differently about some issue, God will reveal this to you as well. 16 Nevertheless, we must live up to what we have already attained.

Citizenship in Heaven

17 Join one another in following my example, brothers, and carefully observe those who walk according to the pattern we set for you. 18 For as I have often told you before, and now say again even with tears: Many live as enemies of the cross of Christ. 19 Their end is destruction, their god is their belly, and their glory is in their shame. Their minds are set on earthly things.

20 But our citizenship is in heaven, and we eagerly await a Savior from there, the Lord Jesus Christ, 21 who, by the power that enables Him to subject all things to Himself, will transform our lowly bodies to be like His glorious body.

Philippians 4

Rejoice in the Lord

1 Therefore, my brothers, whom I love and long for, my joy and crown, that is how you must stand firm in the Lord, my beloved.

2 I urge Euodia and Syntyche to agree with each other in the Lord. 3 Yes, and I ask you, my true yokefellow, to help these women who have contended at my side for the gospel, along with Clement and the rest of my fellow workers, whose names are in the Book of Life.[9]

4 Rejoice in the Lord always. I will say it again: Rejoice! 5 Let your gentleness be apparent to all. The Lord is near.

---

7. Deuteronomy 32:5
8. Or *through the faithfulness of Christ*
9. Or *I ask you, loyal Syzygus*

6 Be anxious for nothing, but in everything, by prayer and
petition, with thanksgiving, present your requests to
God. 7 And the peace of God, which surpasses all
understanding, will guard your hearts and your minds in
Christ Jesus.

8 Finally, brothers, whatever is true, whatever is honorable,
whatever is right, whatever is pure, whatever is lovely,
whatever is admirable—if anything is excellent or
praiseworthy—think on these things. 9 Whatever you have
learned or received or heard from me, or seen in me, put it
into practice. And the God of peace will be with you.

The Generosity of the Philippians

(2 Corinthians 8:1–15)

10 Now I rejoice greatly in the Lord that at last you have
revived your concern for me. You were indeed concerned,
but you had no opportunity to show it. 11 I am not saying this
out of need, for I have learned to be content regardless of my
circumstances. 12 I know how to live humbly, and I know how
to abound. In any and every situation I have learned the
secret of being filled and being hungry, of having plenty and
having need. 13 I can do all things through Christ who gives
me strength. [10]

14 Nevertheless, you have done well to share in my
affliction. 15 And as you Philippians know, in the early days of
the gospel, when I left Macedonia, no church but you
partnered with me in the matter of giving and
receiving. 16 For even while I was in Thessalonica, you
provided for my needs again and again.

17 Not that I am seeking a gift, but I am looking for the fruit
that may be credited to your account. 18 I have all I need and
more, now that I have received your gifts from Epaphroditus.
They are a fragrant offering, an acceptable sacrifice, well-
pleasing to God.

19 And my God will supply all your needs according to His
glorious riches in Christ Jesus. 20 To our God and Father be
glory forever and ever. Amen.

Final Greetings

(Ephesians 6:21–24; 2 Timothy 4:19–22)

21 Greet all the saints in Christ Jesus.

The brothers who are with me send you greetings.

22 All the saints send you greetings, especially those from the
household of Caesar.

23 The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit. [11]

---

10. NA, SBL, NE, and WH *in the One who gives me strength.* BYZ and TR *in Christ who gives me strength.*
11. BYZ and TR include *Amen.*

Colossians

1 2 3 4

Colossians 1

Greetings from Paul and Timothy

(Philippians 1:1–2; Philemon 1:1–3)

1 Paul, an apostle of Christ Jesus by the will of God, and
Timothy our brother,

2 To the saints and faithful brothers in Christ at Colossae:
Grace and peace to you from God our Father.[1]

Thanksgiving and Prayer

(1 Corinthians 1:4–9; Philippians 1:3–11)

3 We always thank God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ,
when we pray for you,4 because we have heard about your
faith in Christ Jesus and your love for all the saints—5 the
faith and love proceeding from the hope stored up for you in
heaven, of which you have already heard in the word of
truth, the gospel6 that has come to you.

All over the world this gospel is bearing fruit and growing,
just as it has been doing among you since the day you heard
it and truly understood the grace of God.7 You learned it
from Epaphras, our beloved fellow servant, who is a faithful
minister of Christ on our behalf,28 and who also informed us
of your love in the Spirit.

9 For this reason, since the day we heard about you, we have
not stopped praying for you and asking God to fill you with
the knowledge of His will in all spiritual wisdom and
understanding,10 so that you may walk in a manner worthy
of the Lord and may please Him in every way: bearing fruit
in every good work, growing in the knowledge of
God,11 being strengthened with all power according to His
glorious might so that you may have full endurance and
patience, and joyfully12 giving thanks to the Father, who has
qualified you to share in the inheritance of the saints in the
light.[3]

13 He has rescued us from the dominion of darkness and
brought us into the kingdom of His beloved Son,14 in whom
we have redemption, the forgiveness of sins.[4]

The Supremacy of the Son

(Hebrews 1:1–14)

15 The Son is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn
over all creation.16 For in Him all things were created, things
in heaven and on earth, visible and invisible, whether
thrones or dominions or rulers or authorities. All things were
created through Him and for Him.

17 He is before all things, and in Him all things hold
together.18 And He is the head of the body, the church; He is
the beginning and firstborn from among the dead, so that in
all things He may have preeminence.19 For God was pleased
to have all His fullness dwell in Him,20 and through Him to
reconcile to Himself all things, whether things on earth or
things in heaven, by making peace through the blood of His
cross.

21 Once you were alienated from God and were hostile in
your minds, engaging in evil deeds.22 But now He has
reconciled you by Christ's physical body through death to
present you holy, unblemished, and blameless in His
presence—23 if indeed you continue in your faith, established
and firm, not moved from the hope of the gospel you heard,
which has been proclaimed to every creature under heaven,
and of which I, Paul, have become a servant.[5]

Paul's Suffering for the Church

(2 Corinthians 11:16–33)

24 Now I rejoice in my sufferings for you, and I fill up in my
flesh what is lacking in regard to Christ's afflictions for the
sake of His body, which is the church.25 I became its servant
by the commission God gave me to fully proclaim to you the
word of God,26 the mystery that was hidden for ages and
generations but is now revealed to His saints.27 To them God
has chosen to make known among the Gentiles the glorious
riches of this mystery, which is Christ in you, the hope of
glory.

28 We proclaim Him, admonishing and teaching everyone
with all wisdom, so that we may present everyone perfect in
Christ.629 To this end I also labor, striving with all His energy
working powerfully within me.

Colossians 2

Absent in Body, Present in Spirit

(Revelation 3:14–22)

1 For I want you to know how much I am struggling for you
and for those at Laodicea, and for all who have not met me
face to face,2 that they may be encouraged in heart, knit
together in love, and filled with the full riches of complete
understanding, so that they may know the mystery of God,
namely Christ,73 in whom are hidden all the treasures of
wisdom and knowledge.

4 I say this so that no one will deceive you by smooth
rhetoric.5 For although I am absent from you in body, I am
present with you in spirit, and I delight to see your orderly
condition and firm faith in Christ.

Alive with Christ

(Ephesians 2:1–10)

6 Therefore, just as you have received Christ Jesus as Lord,
continue to walk in Him,7 rooted and built up in Him,
established in the faith as you were taught, and overflowing
with thankfulness.

8 See to it that no one takes you captive through philosophy
and empty deception, which are based on human tradition

---

1. BYZ and TR *God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ*
2. NE, NA, BYZ, and TR *your*
3. BYZ and TR *us*
4. TR *redemption through His blood,*
5. Or *in all creation*
6. Or *fully mature*
7. Literally *the mystery of God: Christ*

and the spiritual forces of the world rather than on Christ.[9] For in Christ all the fullness of the Deity dwells in bodily form.[10] And you have been made complete in Christ, who is the head over every ruler and authority.

[11] In Him you were also circumcised, in the putting off of your sinful nature, with the circumcision performed by Christ and not by human hands.[8][12] And having been buried with Him in baptism, you were raised with Him through your faith in the power of God, who raised Him from the dead.

[13] When you were dead in your trespasses and in the uncircumcision of your sinful nature, God made you alive with Christ. He forgave us all our trespasses,[14] having canceled the debt ascribed to us in the decrees that stood against us. He took it away, nailing it to the cross![15] And having disarmed the powers and authorities, He made a public spectacle of them, triumphing over them by the cross.

[16] Therefore let no one judge you by what you eat or drink, or with regard to a feast, a New Moon, or a Sabbath.[17] These are a shadow of the things to come, but the body that casts it belongs to Christ.[9][18] Do not let anyone who delights in false humility and the worship of angels disqualify you with speculation about what he has seen. Such a person is puffed up without basis by his unspiritual mind.[19] He has lost connection to the head, from whom the whole body, supported and knit together by its joints and ligaments, grows as God causes it to grow.

[20] If you have died with Christ to the spiritual forces of the world, why, as though you still belonged to the world, do you submit to its regulations:[21] "Do not handle, do not taste, do not touch!"?[22] These will all perish with use, because they are based on human commands and teachings.[23] Such restrictions indeed have an appearance of wisdom, with their self-prescribed worship, their false humility, and their harsh treatment of the body; but they are of no value against the indulgence of the flesh.

Colossians 3

Put On the New Self

(Ephesians 4:17–32)

[1] Therefore, since you have been raised with Christ, strive for the things above, where Christ is seated at the right hand of God.[2] Set your minds on things above, not on earthly things.[3] For you died, and your life is now hidden with Christ in God.[4] When Christ, who is your life, appears, then you also will appear with Him in glory.[10]

[5] Put to death, therefore, the components of your earthly nature: sexual immorality, impurity, lust, evil desires, and greed, which is idolatry.[6] Because of these, the wrath of God is coming on the sons of disobedience.[11][7] When you lived among them, you also used to walk in these ways.[8] But now you must put aside all such things as these: anger, rage, malice, slander, and filthy language from your lips.

[9] Do not lie to one another, since you have taken off the old self with its practices,[10] and have put on the new self, which is being renewed in knowledge in the image of its Creator.[11] Here there is no Greek or Jew, circumcised or uncircumcised, barbarian, Scythian, slave, or free, but Christ is all and is in all.

[12] Therefore, as the elect of God, holy and beloved, clothe yourselves with hearts of compassion, kindness, humility, gentleness, and patience.[13] Bear with one another and forgive any complaint you may have against someone else. Forgive as the Lord forgave you.[14] And over all these virtues put on love, which is the bond of perfect unity.[15] Let the peace of Christ rule in your hearts, for to this you were called as members of one body. And be thankful.

[16] Let the word of Christ richly dwell within you as you teach and admonish one another with all wisdom, and as you sing psalms, hymns, and spiritual songs with gratitude in your hearts to God.[17] And whatever you do, in word or deed, do it all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God the Father through Him.

Christian Households

(Ephesians 6:1–4)

[18] Wives, submit to your husbands, as is fitting in the Lord.

[19] Husbands, love your wives and do not be harsh with them.

[20] Children, obey your parents in everything, for this is pleasing to the Lord.

[21] Fathers, do not provoke your children, so they will not become discouraged.

Serving with Honor

(Ephesians 6:5–9; 1 Timothy 6:1–2)

[22] Slaves, obey your earthly masters in everything, not only to please them while they are watching, but with sincerity of heart and fear of the Lord.

[23] Whatever you do, work at it with your whole being, as for the Lord and not for men,[24] because you know that you will receive an inheritance from the Lord as your reward. It is the Lord Christ you are serving.[25] Whoever does wrong will be repaid for his wrong, and there is no favoritism.

Colossians 4

Prayerful Speech and Actions

[1] Masters, supply your slaves with what is right and fair, since you know that you also have a Master in heaven.

[2] Devote yourselves to prayer, being watchful and thankful,[3] as you pray also for us, that God may open to us a door for the word, so that we may proclaim the mystery of Christ, for which I am in chains.[4] Pray that I may declare it clearly, as I should.

[5] Act wisely toward outsiders, redeeming the time.[6] Let your speech always be gracious, seasoned with salt, so that you may know how to answer everyone.

Greetings from Paul's Fellow Workers

(Romans 16:21–23)

[7] Tychicus will tell you all the news about me. He is a beloved brother, a faithful minister, and a fellow servant in the Lord.[8] I have sent him to you for this very purpose, that you may know about us, and that he may encourage your hearts.[9] With him I am sending Onesimus, our faithful and beloved brother, who is one of you. They will tell you about everything here.

---

8. Literally *in the cutting away of the body of the flesh, by the circumcision of Christ*
9. Literally *but the body is of the Christ*
10. NE, WH, BYZ, and TR *our*
11. NE, WH, and Tischendorf do not include *on the sons of disobedience*.

[10] My fellow prisoner Aristarchus sends you greetings, as
does Mark the cousin of Barnabas. You have already received
instructions about him: If he comes to you, welcome
him.[11] Jesus, who is called Justus, also sends greetings. These
are the only Jews among my fellow workers for the kingdom
of God, and they have been a comfort to me.

[12] Epaphras, who is one of you and a servant of Christ Jesus,
sends you greetings. He is always wrestling in prayer for
you, so that you may stand mature and fully assured in the
full will of God.[13] For I testify about him that he goes to
great pains for you and for those at Laodicea and Hierapolis.

[14] Luke, the beloved physician, and Demas send you
greetings.

Signature and Final Instructions
(1 Corinthians 16:19–24; 2 Thessalonians 3:16–18)

[15] Greet the brothers in Laodicea, as well as Nympha and the
church that meets at her house.

[16] After this letter has been read among you, make sure that
it is also read in the church of the Laodiceans, and that you
in turn read the letter from Laodicea.

[17] Tell Archippus: “See to it that you complete the ministry
you have received in the Lord.”

[18] This greeting is in my own hand—Paul.

Remember my chains.

Grace be with you.[12]

12. BYZ and TR include *Amen.*

1 Thessalonians

1 Thessalonians 1

Greetings to the Thessalonians

(2 Thessalonians 1:1–4)

1 Paul, Silvanus, and Timothy,

To the church of the Thessalonians in God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ:

Grace and peace to you.[1][2]

2 We always thank God for all of you, remembering you in our prayers[3] and continually recalling before our God and Father your work of faith, your labor of love, and your enduring hope in our Lord Jesus Christ.

4 Brothers who are beloved by God, we know that He has chosen you,[5] because our gospel came to you not only in word, but also in power, in the Holy Spirit, and with great conviction—just as you know we lived among you for your sake.[6] And you became imitators of us and of the Lord when you welcomed the message with the joy of the Holy Spirit, in spite of your great suffering.

7 As a result, you have become an example to all the believers in Macedonia and Achaia.[8] For not only did the message of the Lord ring out from you to Macedonia and Achaia, but your faith in God has gone out to every place, so that we have no need to say anything more.[9] For they themselves report what kind of welcome you gave us, and how you turned to God from idols to serve the living and true God[10] and to await His Son from heaven, whom He raised from the dead—Jesus our deliverer from the coming wrath.

1 Thessalonians 2

Paul's Ministry

1 You yourselves know, brothers, that our visit to you was not in vain.[2] As you are aware, we had already endured suffering and shameful treatment in Philippi. But in the face of strong opposition, we were bold in our God to speak to you the gospel of God.

3 For our appeal does not arise from deceit or ulterior motives or trickery.[4] Instead, we speak as those approved by God to be entrusted with the gospel, not in order to please men but God, who examines our hearts.[5] As you know, we never used words of flattery or any pretext for greed. God is our witness![6] Nor did we seek praise from you or from anyone else, although as apostles of Christ we had authority to demand it.[3]

7 On the contrary, we were gentle among you, like a nursing mother caring for her children.[4][8] We cared so deeply that we were delighted to share with you not only the gospel of God, but our own lives as well. That is how beloved you have become to us.

9 Surely you recall, brothers, our labor and toil. We worked night and day so that we would not be a burden to anyone while we proclaimed to you the gospel of God.[10] You are witnesses, and so is God, of how holy, righteous, and blameless our conduct was among you who believed.[11] For you know that we treated each of you as a father treats his own children—[12] encouraging you, comforting you, and urging you to walk in a manner worthy of God, who calls you into His own kingdom and glory.

13 And we continually thank God because, when you received the word of God that you heard from us, you accepted it not as the word of men, but as it truly is, the word of God, which is also now at work in you who believe.

14 For you, brothers, became imitators of the churches of God in Judea that are in Christ Jesus. You suffered from your own countrymen the very things they suffered from the Jews,[15] who killed both the Lord Jesus and their own prophets and drove us out as well. They are displeasing to God and hostile to all men,[16] hindering us from telling the Gentiles how they may be saved. As a result, they continue to heap up their sins to full capacity; the utmost wrath has come upon them.[5]

Paul's Longing to Visit

17 Brothers, although we were torn away from you for a short time (in person, not in heart), our desire to see you face to face was even more intense.[18] For we wanted to come to you—indeed I, Paul, tried again and again—but Satan obstructed us.[19] After all, who is our hope, our joy, our crown of boasting, if it is not you yourselves in the presence of our Lord Jesus at His coming?[20] You are indeed our glory and our joy.

1 Thessalonians 3

Timothy's Visit

1 So when we could bear it no longer, we were willing to be left on our own in Athens.[2] We sent Timothy, our brother and fellow worker for God in the gospel of Christ, to strengthen and encourage you in your faith,[6][3] so that none of you would be shaken by these trials. For you know that we are destined for this.[4] Indeed, when we were with you, we kept warning you that we would suffer persecution; and as you know, it has come to pass.[5] For this reason, when I could bear it no longer, I sent to find out about your faith, for fear that the tempter had somehow tempted you and that our labor might have been in vain.

Timothy's Encouraging Report

6 But just now, Timothy has returned from his visit with the good news about your faith, your love, and the fond memories you have preserved, longing to see us just as we long to see you.[7] For this reason, brothers, in all our distress

---

1. That is, Silas
2. BYZ and TR include *from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.*
3. Or *although as apostles of Christ we could have been a burden to you*; SBL, NE, and WH include this phrase with verse 7.
4. WH and NA *we were like young children among you*
5. Or *at last the wrath (of God) has come upon them.*
6. Or *our brother and God's fellow worker*; NE, WH, BYZ, and TR *our brother and minister of God*

and persecution, we have been reassured about you, because of your faith.[8] For now we can go on living, as long as you are standing firm in the Lord.

[9] How can we adequately thank God for you in return for our great joy over you in His presence?[10] Night and day we pray most earnestly that we may see you face to face and supply what is lacking in your faith.

[11] Now may our God and Father Himself, and our Lord Jesus, direct our way to you.[12] And may the Lord cause you to increase and overflow with love for one another and for everyone else, just as our love for you overflows,[13] so that He may establish your hearts in blamelessness and holiness before our God and Father at the coming of our Lord Jesus with all His saints. Amen.

1 Thessalonians 4

Living to Please God

[1] Finally, brothers, we ask and encourage you in the Lord Jesus to live in a way that is pleasing to God, just as you have received from us. This is how you already live, so you should do so all the more.[2] For you know the instructions we gave you by the authority of the Lord Jesus.

[3] For it is God's will that you should be holy: You must abstain from sexual immorality;[4] each of you must know how to control his own body in holiness and honor,[7][5] not in lustful passion like the Gentiles who do not know God;[6] and no one should ever violate or exploit his brother in this regard, because the Lord will avenge all such acts, as we have already told you and solemnly warned you.[8][7] For God has not called us to impurity, but to holiness.[8] Anyone, then, who rejects this command does not reject man but God, the very One who gives you His Holy Spirit.

[9] Now about brotherly love, you do not need anyone to write to you, because you yourselves have been taught by God to love one another.[10] And you are indeed showing this love to all the brothers throughout Macedonia. But we urge you, brothers, to excel more and more[11] and to aspire to live quietly, to attend to your own matters, and to work with your own hands, as we instructed you.[12] Then you will behave properly toward outsiders, without being dependent on anyone.

The Return of the Lord

[13] Brothers, we do not want you to be uninformed about those who sleep in death, so that you will not grieve like the rest, who are without hope.[9][14] For since we believe that Jesus died and rose again, we also believe that God will bring with Jesus those who have fallen asleep in Him.

[15] By the word of the Lord, we declare to you that we who are alive and remain until the coming of the Lord will by no means precede those who have fallen asleep.[16] For the Lord Himself will descend from heaven with a loud command, with the voice of an archangel, and with the trumpet of God, and the dead in Christ will be the first to rise.[17] After that, we who are alive and remain will be caught up together with them in the clouds to meet the Lord in the air. And so we will always be with the Lord.

[18] Therefore encourage one another with these words.

1 Thessalonians 5

The Day of the Lord

(Zephaniah 1:7–18; Malachi 4:1–6; 2 Peter 3:8–13)

[1] Now about the times and seasons, brothers, we do not need to write to you.[2] For you are fully aware that the Day of the Lord will come like a thief in the night.[3] While people are saying, "Peace and security," destruction will come upon them suddenly, like labor pains on a pregnant woman, and they will not escape.

[4] But you, brothers, are not in the darkness so that this day should overtake you like a thief.[5] For you are all sons of the light and sons of the day; we do not belong to the night or to the darkness.[6] So then, let us not sleep as the others do, but let us remain awake and sober.[7] For those who sleep, sleep at night, and those who get drunk, get drunk at night.[8] But since we belong to the day, let us be sober, putting on the breastplate of faith and love, and the helmet of our hope of salvation.

[9] For God has not appointed us to suffer wrath, but to obtain salvation through our Lord Jesus Christ.[10] He died for us so that, whether we are awake or asleep, we may live together with Him.[11] Therefore encourage and build one another up, just as you are already doing.

Christian Living

[12] But we ask you, brothers, to acknowledge those who work diligently among you, who care for you in the Lord and who admonish you.[13] In love, hold them in highest regard because of their work. Live in peace with one another.

[14] And we urge you, brothers, to admonish the unruly, encourage the fainthearted, help the weak, and be patient with everyone.

[15] Make sure that no one repays evil for evil. Always pursue what is good for one another and for all people.

[16] Rejoice at all times.[17] Pray without ceasing.[18] Give thanks in every circumstance, for this is God's will for you in Christ Jesus.

[19] Do not extinguish the Spirit.[20] Do not treat prophecies with contempt,[21] but test all things. Hold fast to what is good.[22] Abstain from every form of evil.

Final Blessings and Instructions

[23] Now may the God of peace Himself sanctify you completely, and may your entire spirit, soul, and body be kept blameless at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.[10][24] The One who calls you is faithful, and He will do it.

[25] Brothers, pray for us as well.

[26] Greet all the brothers with a holy kiss.

[27] I charge you before the Lord to have this letter read to all the brothers.

[28] The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you.[11]

---

7. Literally *know how to possess his own vessel*
8. Or *no one should ever harm or cheat his brother in this matter*
9. Literally *those who have fallen asleep*, as in verses 14 and 15
10. Or *may your spirit, soul, and body be kept entirely blameless*
11. BYZ and TR include *Amen.*

2 Thessalonians

1 2 3

2 Thessalonians 1

Greetings to the Thessalonians

(1 Thessalonians 1:1–10)

1 Paul, Silvanus, and Timothy,

To the church of the Thessalonians in God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ:[1]

2 Grace and peace to you from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.[2]

3 We are obligated to thank God for you all the time, brothers, as is fitting, because your faith is growing more and more, and your love for one another is increasing. 4 That is why we boast among God's churches about your perseverance and faith in the face of all the persecution and affliction you are enduring.

Christ's Coming

5 All this is clear evidence of God's righteous judgment. And so you will be counted worthy of the kingdom of God, for which you are suffering. 6 After all, it is only right for God to repay with affliction those who afflict you, 7 and to grant relief to you who are oppressed and to us as well. This will take place when the Lord Jesus is revealed from heaven with His mighty angels 8 in blazing fire, inflicting vengeance on those who do not know God and do not obey the gospel of our Lord Jesus. 9 They will suffer the penalty of eternal destruction, separated from the presence of the Lord and the glory of His might, 10 on the day He comes to be glorified in His saints and regarded with wonder by all who have believed, including you who have believed our testimony.

11 To this end, we always pray for you, that our God will count you worthy of His calling, and that He will powerfully fulfill your every good desire and work of faith, 12 so that the name of our Lord Jesus will be glorified in you, and you in Him, according to the grace of our God and of the Lord Jesus Christ.[3]

2 Thessalonians 2

The Man of Lawlessness

1 Now concerning the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ and our being gathered together to Him, we ask you, brothers, 2 not to be easily disconcerted or alarmed by any spirit or message or letter seeming to be from us, alleging that the Day of the Lord has already come. 3 Let no one deceive you in any way, for it will not come until the rebellion occurs and the man of lawlessness—the son of destruction—is revealed. 4 He will oppose and exalt himself above every so-called god or object of worship. So he will seat himself in the temple of God, proclaiming himself to be God.

5 Do you not remember that I told you these things while I was still with you? 6 And you know what is now restraining him, so that he may be revealed at the proper time. 7 For the mystery of lawlessness is already at work, but the one who now restrains it will continue until he is taken out of the way. 8 And then the lawless one will be revealed, whom the Lord Jesus will slay with the breath of His mouth and annihilate by the majesty of His arrival.

9 The coming of the lawless one will be accompanied by the working of Satan, with every kind of power, sign, and false wonder, 10 and with every wicked deception directed against those who are perishing, because they refused the love of the truth that would have saved them. 11 For this reason God will send them a powerful delusion so that they believe the lie, 12 in order that judgment may come upon all who have disbelieved the truth and delighted in wickedness.

Stand Firm

13 But we should always thank God for you, brothers who are loved by the Lord, because God chose you from the beginning to be saved by the sanctification of the Spirit and by faith in the truth. [4] 14 To this He called you through our gospel, so that you may share in the glory of our Lord Jesus Christ. 15 Therefore, brothers, stand firm and cling to the traditions we taught you, whether by speech or by letter.

16 Now may our Lord Jesus Christ Himself and God our Father, who by grace has loved us and given us eternal comfort and good hope, 17 encourage your hearts and strengthen you in every good word and deed.

2 Thessalonians 3

Request for Prayer

1 Finally, brothers, pray for us, that the word of the Lord may spread quickly and be held in honor, just as it was with you. 2 And pray that we may be delivered from wicked and evil men; for not everyone holds to the faith. 3 But the Lord is faithful, and He will strengthen you and guard you from the evil one. [5] 4 And we have confidence in the Lord that you are doing and will continue to do what we command. [6] 5 May the Lord direct your hearts into God's love and Christ's perseverance.

A Warning against Idleness

6 Now we command you, brothers, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, to keep away from any brother who leads an undisciplined life that is not in keeping with the tradition you received from us. 7 For you yourselves know how you ought to imitate us, because we were not undisciplined among you, 8 nor did we eat anyone's food without paying for it. Instead, in labor and toil, we worked night and day so that we would not be a burden to any of you. 9 Not that we lack this right, but we wanted to offer ourselves as an

---

1. That is, Silas
2. SBL, NE, and WH *God the Father*
3. Or *the grace of our God and Lord, Jesus Christ.*
4. Or *God has chosen you as the firstfruits*
5. Or *from evil*
6. Or *they received*

example for you to imitate.[10] For even while we were with you, we gave you this command: “If anyone is unwilling to work, he shall not eat.”

[11] For we hear that some of you are leading undisciplined lives, accomplishing nothing, but being busybodies.[12] We command and urge such people by our Lord Jesus Christ to begin working quietly to earn their own living.[13] But as for you, brothers, do not grow weary in well-doing.

[14] Take note of anyone who does not obey the instructions we have given in this letter. Do not associate with him, so that he may be ashamed.[15] Yet do not regard him as an enemy, but admonish him as a brother.

Signature and Final Greetings

(1 Corinthians 16:19–24; Colossians 4:15–18)

[16] Now may the Lord of peace Himself give you peace at all times and in every way. The Lord be with all of you.

[17] This greeting is in my own hand—Paul. This is my mark in every letter; it is the way I write.

[18] The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with all of you.[7]

7. BYZ and TR include *Amen.*

1 Timothy

1 2 3 4 5 6

1 Timothy 1

Paul's Greeting to Timothy

(2 Timothy 1:1–2)

1 Paul, an apostle of Christ Jesus by the command of God our
Savior and of Christ Jesus our hope,

2 To Timothy, my true child in the faith:

Grace, mercy, and peace from God the Father and Christ
Jesus our Lord.

Correcting False Teachers

(Titus 1:10–16)

3 As I urged you on my departure to Macedonia, you should
stay on at Ephesus to instruct certain men not to teach false
doctrines 4 or devote themselves to myths and endless
genealogies, which promote speculation rather than the
stewardship of God's work, which is by faith.[1]

5 The goal of our instruction is the love that comes from a
pure heart, a clear conscience, and a sincere faith. 6 Some
have strayed from these ways and turned aside to empty
talk. 7 They want to be teachers of the law, but they do not
understand what they are saying or that which they so
confidently assert.

8 Now we know that the law is good, if one uses it
legitimately. 9 We realize that law is not enacted for the
righteous, but for the lawless and rebellious, for the ungodly
and sinful, for the unholy and profane, for killers of father or
mother, for murderers, 10 for the sexually immoral, for
homosexuals, for slave traders and liars and perjurers, and
for anyone else who is averse to sound teaching[2] 11 that
agrees with the glorious gospel of the blessed God, with
which I have been entrusted.

God's Grace to Paul

12 I thank Christ Jesus our Lord, who has strengthened me,
that He considered me faithful and appointed me to
service. 13 I was formerly a blasphemer, a persecutor, and a
violent man; yet because I had acted in ignorance and
unbelief, I was shown mercy. 14 And the grace of our Lord
overflowed to me, along with the faith and love that are in
Christ Jesus.

15 This is a trustworthy saying, worthy of full acceptance:
Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners, of whom I
am the worst. 16 But for this very reason I was shown mercy,
so that in me, the worst of sinners, Christ Jesus might
display His perfect patience as an example to those who
would believe in Him for eternal life. 17 Now to the King
eternal, immortal, and invisible, the only God, be honor and
glory forever and ever. Amen.

18 Timothy, my child, I entrust you with this command in
keeping with the previous prophecies about you, so that by
them you may fight the good fight, 19 holding on to faith and
a good conscience, which some have rejected and thereby
shipwrecked their faith. 20 Among them are Hymenaeus and
Alexander, whom I have handed over to Satan to be taught
not to blaspheme.

1 Timothy 2

A Call to Prayer

1 First of all, then, I urge that petitions, prayers,
intercessions, and thanksgiving be offered for everyone
—2 for kings and all those in authority—so that we may lead
tranquil and quiet lives in all godliness and dignity. 3 This is
good and pleasing in the sight of God our Savior, 4 who wants
everyone to be saved and to come to the knowledge of the
truth.

5 For there is one God, and there is one mediator between
God and men, the man Christ Jesus, 6 who gave Himself as a
ransom for all—the testimony that was given at just the right
time.

7 For this reason I was appointed as a preacher, an apostle,
and a faithful and true teacher of the Gentiles. I am telling
the truth; I am not lying about anything. 8 Therefore I want
the men everywhere to pray, lifting up holy hands, without
anger or dissension.[3]

Instructions to Women

9 Likewise, I want the women to adorn themselves with
respectable apparel, with modesty, and with self-control, not
with braided hair or gold or pearls or expensive
clothes, 10 but with good deeds, as is proper for women who
profess to worship God.

11 A woman must learn in quietness and full
submissiveness. 4 12 I do not permit a woman to teach or to
exercise authority over a man; she is to remain quiet. 5 13 For
Adam was formed first, and then Eve. 14 And it was not Adam
who was deceived, but the woman who was deceived and
fell into transgression. 15 Women, however, will be saved
through childbearing, if they continue in faith, love, and
holiness, with self-control. 6

1 Timothy 3

Qualifications for Overseers

(Titus 1:5–9; 1 Peter 5:1–4)

1 This is a trustworthy saying: If anyone aspires to be an
overseer, he desires a noble task. 2 An overseer, then, must be
above reproach, the husband of but one wife, temperate,
self-controlled, respectable, hospitable, able to teach, 7 3 not

---

1. Literally *rather than the stewardship of God in faith*
2. Or *for kidnappers*
3. Or *in every place (of worship)*
4. Or *wife*; also in verse 12
5. Or *over her husband*
6. Literally *She, however, will be saved*
7. Or *faithful to his wife*; also in verse 12

dependent on wine, not violent but gentle, peaceable, and free of the love of money.

4 An overseer must manage his own household well and keep his children under control, with complete dignity.5 For if someone does not know how to manage his own household, how can he care for the church of God?6 He must not be a recent convert, or he may become conceited and fall under the same condemnation as the devil.7 Furthermore, he must have a good reputation with outsiders, so that he will not fall into disgrace and into the snare of the devil.

Qualifications for Deacons

(Acts 6:1–7)

8 Deacons likewise must be dignified, not double-tongued or given to much wine or greedy for money.9 They must hold to the mystery of the faith with a clear conscience.10 Additionally, they must first be tested. Then, if they are above reproach, let them serve as deacons.

11 In the same way, the women must be dignified, not slanderers, but temperate and faithful in all things.[8]

12 A deacon must be the husband of but one wife, a good manager of his children and of his own household.13 For those who have served well as deacons acquire for themselves a high standing and great confidence in the faith that is in Christ Jesus.

The Mystery of Godliness

14 Although I hope to come to you soon, I am writing you these things15 in case I am delayed, so that you will know how each one must conduct himself in God's household, which is the church of the living God, the pillar and foundation of the truth.

16 By common confession, the mystery of godliness is great:

He appeared in the flesh,
    was vindicated by the Spirit,
was seen by angels,
    was proclaimed among the nations,
was believed in throughout the world,
    was taken up in glory.[9][10]

1 Timothy 4

A Warning against Apostasy

1 Now the Spirit expressly states that in later times some will abandon the faith to follow deceitful spirits and the teachings of demons,2 influenced by the hypocrisy of liars, whose consciences are seared with a hot iron.

3 They will prohibit marriage and require abstinence from certain foods that God has created to be received with thanksgiving by those who believe and know the truth.4 For every creation of God is good, and nothing that is received with thanksgiving should be rejected,5 because it is sanctified by the word of God and prayer.

A Good Servant of Jesus Christ

6 By pointing out these things to the brothers, you will be a good servant of Christ Jesus, nourished by the words of faith and sound instruction that you have followed.

7 But reject irreverent, silly myths. Instead, train yourself for godliness.8 For physical exercise is of limited value, but godliness is valuable in every way, holding promise for the present life and for the one to come.9 This is a trustworthy saying, worthy of full acceptance.

10 To this end we labor and strive, because we have set our hope on the living God, who is the Savior of everyone, and especially of those who believe.[11][11] Command and teach these things.

12 Let no one despise your youth, but set an example for the believers in speech, in conduct, in love, in faith, in purity.13 Until I come, devote yourself to the public reading of Scripture, to exhortation, and to teaching.

14 Do not neglect the gift that is in you, which was given you through the prophecy spoken over you at the laying on of the hands of the elders.15 Be diligent in these matters and absorbed in them, so that your progress will be evident to all.16 Pay close attention to your life and to your teaching. Persevere in these things, for by so doing you will save both yourself and those who hear you.

1 Timothy 5

Reproof and Respect

1 Do not rebuke an older man, but appeal to him as to a father.

Treat younger men as brothers,2 older women as mothers, and younger women as sisters, with absolute purity.

Honoring True Widows

(Ruth 1:1–5)

3 Honor the widows who are truly widows.4 But if a widow has children or grandchildren, they must first learn to show godliness to their own family and repay their parents, for this is pleasing in the sight of God.

5 The widow who is truly in need and left all alone puts her hope in God and continues night and day in her petitions and prayers.6 But she who lives for pleasure is dead even while she is still alive.

7 Give these instructions to the believers, so that they will be above reproach.8 If anyone does not provide for his own, and especially his own household, he has denied the faith and is worse than an unbeliever.

9 A widow should be enrolled if she is at least sixty years old, faithful to her husband,10 and well known for good deeds such as bringing up children, entertaining strangers, washing the feet of the saints, imparting relief to the afflicted, and devoting herself to every good work.

11 But refuse to enroll younger widows. For when their passions draw them away from Christ, they will want to marry,12 and thus will incur judgment because they are setting aside their first faith.13 At the same time they will also learn to be idle, going from house to house and being not only idle, but also gossips and busybodies, discussing things they should not mention.

14 So I advise the younger widows to marry, have children, and manage their households, denying the adversary occasion for slander.15 For some have already turned aside to follow Satan.

---

8. Or *their wives*
9. Literally *He who appeared*; BYZ and TR *God appeared*
10. Or *vindicated in spirit*
11. SBL, BYZ, and TR *and suffer reproach*

16 If any believing woman has dependent widows, she must
assist them and not allow the church to be burdened, so that
it can help the widows who are truly in need.

Honoring Elders

17 Elders who lead effectively are worthy of double honor,
especially those who work hard at preaching and
teaching.18 For the Scripture says, "Do not muzzle an ox
while it is treading out the grain," and, "The worker is
worthy of his wages."[12][13]

19 Do not entertain an accusation against an elder, except on
the testimony of two or three witnesses.20 But those who
persist in sin should be rebuked in front of everyone, so that
the others will stand in fear of sin.

A Charge to Timothy

21 I solemnly charge you before God and Christ Jesus and the
elect angels to maintain these principles without bias, and to
do nothing out of partiality.

22 Do not be too quick in the laying on of hands and thereby
share in the sins of others. Keep yourself pure.

23 Stop drinking only water and use a little wine instead,
because of your stomach and your frequent ailments.

24 The sins of some men are obvious, going ahead of them to
judgment; but the sins of others do not surface until
later.25 In the same way, good deeds are obvious, and even
the ones that are inconspicuous cannot remain hidden.

1 Timothy 6

Serving with Honor

(Ephesians 6:5–9; Colossians 3:22–25)

1 All who are under the yoke of slavery should regard their
masters as fully worthy of honor, so that God's name and our
teaching will not be discredited.2 Those who have believing
masters should not show disrespect because they are
brothers, but should serve them all the more, since those
receiving their good service are beloved believers. Teach and
encourage these principles.

Reject False Doctrines

3 If anyone teaches another doctrine and disagrees with the
sound words of our Lord Jesus Christ and with godly
teaching,4 he is conceited and understands nothing. Instead,
he has an unhealthy interest in controversies and disputes
about words, out of which come envy, strife, abusive talk,
evil suspicions,5 and constant friction between men of
depraved mind who are devoid of the truth. These men
regard godliness as a means of gain.[14]

Godliness with Contentment

6 Of course, godliness with contentment is great gain.7 For we
brought nothing into the world, so we cannot carry anything
out of it.[15]8 But if we have food and clothing, we will be
content with these.

9 Those who want to be rich, however, fall into temptation
and become ensnared by many foolish and harmful desires
that plunge them into ruin and destruction.10 For the love of
money is the root of all kinds of evil. By craving it, some
have wandered away from the faith and pierced themselves
with many sorrows.

Fight the Good Fight

11 But you, O man of God, flee from these things and pursue
righteousness, godliness, faith, love, perseverance, and
gentleness.12 Fight the good fight of the faith. Take hold of
the eternal life to which you were called when you made the
good confession before many witnesses.

13 I charge you in the presence of God, who gives life to all
things, and of Christ Jesus, who made the good confession in
His testimony before Pontius Pilate:14 Keep this
commandment without stain or reproach until the
appearance of our Lord Jesus Christ,15 which the blessed and
only Sovereign One—the King of kings and Lord of lords—
will bring about in His own time.16 He alone is immortal and
dwells in unapproachable light. No one has ever seen Him,
nor can anyone see Him. To Him be honor and eternal
dominion! Amen.

A Charge to the Rich

(Proverbs 23:1–5; James 5:1–6)

17 Instruct those who are rich in the present age not to be
conceited and not to put their hope in the uncertainty of
wealth, but in God, who richly provides all things for us to
enjoy.18 Instruct them to do good, to be rich in good works,
and to be generous and ready to share,19 treasuring up for
themselves a firm foundation for the future, so that they may
take hold of that which is truly life.

Guard the Faith

20 O Timothy, guard what has been entrusted to you. Avoid
irreverent, empty chatter and the opposing arguments of so-
called "knowledge,"21 which some have professed and thus
swerved away from the faith.

Grace be with you all.[16]

---

12. Deuteronomy 25:4
13. Luke 10:7; see also Leviticus 19:13 and Deuteronomy 24:14–15.
14. BYZ and TR include *Withdraw yourself from such.*
15. BYZ and TR *so certainly*
16. BYZ and TR include *Amen.*

2 Timothy

2 Timothy 1

Paul's Greeting to Timothy

(1 Timothy 1:1–2)

1 Paul, an apostle of Christ Jesus by the will of God,
according to the promise of life in Christ Jesus,
2 To Timothy, my beloved child:

Grace, mercy, and peace from God the Father and Christ
Jesus our Lord.

Faithfulness under Persecution

(Matthew 10:16–25)

3 I thank God, whom I serve with a clear conscience as did
my forefathers, as I constantly remember you night and day
in my prayers. 4 Recalling your tears, I long to see you so that
I may be filled with joy.
5 I am reminded of your sincere faith, which first dwelt in
your grandmother Lois and your mother Eunice, and I am
convinced is in you as well.
6 For this reason I remind you to fan into flame the gift of
God, which is in you through the laying on of my hands. 7 For
God has not given us a spirit of fear, but of power, love, and
self-control.[1]
8 So do not be ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, or of
me, His prisoner. Instead, join me in suffering for the gospel
by the power of God. 9 He has saved us and called us to a
holy calling, not because of our works, but by His own
purpose and by the grace He granted us in Christ Jesus
before time began.[2] 10 And now He has revealed this grace
through the appearing of our Savior, Christ Jesus, who has
abolished death and illuminated the way to life and
immortality through the gospel, 11 to which I was appointed
as a preacher, an apostle, and a teacher.
12 For this reason, even though I suffer as I do, I am not
ashamed; for I know whom I have believed, and I am
convinced that He is able to guard what I have entrusted to
Him for that day.[3]

Holding to Sound Teaching

13 Hold on to the pattern of sound teaching you have heard
from me, with the faith and love that are in Christ
Jesus.[4] 14 Guard the treasure entrusted to you, with the help
of the Holy Spirit who dwells in us.[5]
15 You know that everyone in the province of Asia has
deserted me, including Phygelus and Hermogenes.[6]
16 May the Lord grant mercy to the household of
Onesiphorus, because he has often refreshed me and was
unashamed of my chains. 17 Indeed, when he arrived in
Rome, he searched diligently until he found me.
18 May the Lord grant Onesiphorus His mercy on that day.
You know very well how much he ministered to me in
Ephesus.

2 Timothy 2

Grace and Perseverance

(Hebrews 12:1–3)

1 You therefore, my child, be strong in the grace that is in
Christ Jesus. 2 And the things that you have heard me say
among many witnesses, entrust these to faithful men who
will be qualified to teach others as well.
3 Join me in suffering, like a good soldier of Christ Jesus. 4 A
soldier refrains from entangling himself in civilian affairs, in
order to please the one who enlisted him. 5 Likewise, a
competitor does not receive the crown unless he competes
according to the rules. 6 The hardworking farmer should be
the first to partake of the crops. 7 Consider what I am saying,
for the Lord will give you insight into all things.
8 Remember Jesus Christ, raised from the dead, descended
from David, as proclaimed by my gospel, 9 for which I suffer
to the extent of being chained like a criminal. But the word
of God cannot be chained! 10 For this reason I endure all
things for the sake of the elect, so that they too may obtain
the salvation that is in Christ Jesus, with eternal glory.
11 This is a trustworthy saying:

If we died with Him,
we will also live with Him;
12 if we endure,
we will also reign with Him;
if we deny Him,
He will also deny us;
13 if we are faithless,
He remains faithful,
for He cannot deny Himself.

The Lord's Approved Workman

14 Remind the believers of these things, charging them before
God to avoid quarreling over words, which succeeds only in
leading the listeners to ruin.[7]
15 Make every effort to present yourself approved to God, an
unashamed workman who accurately handles the word of
truth.
16 But avoid irreverent, empty chatter, which will only lead
to more ungodliness, 17 and the talk of such men will spread
like gangrene. Among them are Hymenaeus and
Philetus, 18 who have deviated from the truth. They say that
the resurrection has already occurred, and they undermine
the faith of some.

---

1. Or *timidity* or *cowardice*
2. Literally *before times eternal*
3. Or *what He has entrusted to me*
4. Literally *sound words*
5. Or *the good deposit entrusted to you*
6. Literally *in Asia*; Asia was a Roman province in what is now western Turkey.
7. SBL, BYZ, and TR *the Lord*

19 Nevertheless, God's firm foundation stands, bearing this
seal: "The Lord knows those who are His," and, "Everyone
who calls on the name of the Lord must turn away from
iniquity."[8]
20 A large house contains not only vessels of gold and silver,
but also of wood and clay. Some indeed are for honorable
use, but others are for common use.21 So if anyone cleanses
himself of what is unfit, he will be a vessel for honor:
sanctified, useful to the Master, and prepared for every good
work.[9]
22 Flee from youthful passions and pursue righteousness,
faith, love, and peace, together with those who call on the
Lord out of a pure heart.
23 But reject foolish and ignorant speculation, for you know
that it breeds quarreling.24 And a servant of the Lord must
not be quarrelsome, but must be kind to everyone, able to
teach, and forbearing.25 He must gently reprove those who
oppose him, in the hope that God may grant them
repentance leading to a knowledge of the truth.26 Then they
will come to their senses and escape the snare of the devil,
who has taken them captive to his will.

2 Timothy 3

Evil in the Last Days

1 But understand this: In the last days terrible times will
come.2 For men will be lovers of themselves, lovers of
money, boastful, arrogant, abusive, disobedient to their
parents, ungrateful, unholy,3 unloving, unforgiving,
slanderous, without self-control, brutal, without love of
good,4 traitorous, reckless, conceited, lovers of pleasure
rather than lovers of God,5 having a form of godliness but
denying its power. Turn away from such as these!
6 They are the kind who worm their way into households and
captivate vulnerable women who are weighed down with
sins and led astray by various passions,7 who are always
learning but never able to come to a knowledge of the truth.
8 Just as Jannes and Jambres opposed Moses, so also these
men oppose the truth. They are depraved in mind and
disqualified from the faith.[10]9 But they will not advance
much further. For just like Jannes and Jambres, their folly
will be plain to everyone.

All Scripture Is God-Breathed

(Hebrews 4:12–16)

10 You, however, have observed my teaching, my conduct,
my purpose, my faith, my patience, my love, my
perseverance,11 my persecutions, and the sufferings that
came upon me in Antioch, Iconium, and Lystra. What
persecutions I endured! Yet the Lord rescued me from all of
them.12 Indeed, all who desire to live godly lives in Christ
Jesus will be persecuted,13 while evil men and imposters go
from bad to worse, deceiving and being deceived.
14 But as for you, continue in the things you have learned
and firmly believed, since you know from whom you have
learned them.15 From infancy you have known the Holy
Scriptures, which are able to make you wise for salvation
through faith in Christ Jesus.16 All Scripture is God-breathed
and is useful for instruction, for conviction, for correction,
and for training in righteousness,17 so that the man of God
may be complete, fully equipped for every good work.

2 Timothy 4

Preach the Word

1 I charge you in the presence of God and of Christ Jesus,
who will judge the living and the dead, and in view of His
appearing and His kingdom:2 Preach the word; be prepared
in season and out of season; reprove, rebuke, and encourage
with every form of patient instruction.
3 For the time will come when men will not tolerate sound
doctrine, but with itching ears they will gather around
themselves teachers to suit their own desires.4 So they will
turn their ears away from the truth and turn aside to myths.
5 But you, be sober in all things, endure hardship, do the
work of an evangelist, fulfill your ministry.6 For I am already
being poured out like a drink offering, and the time of my
departure is at hand.7 I have fought the good fight, I have
finished the race, I have kept the faith.8 From now on there is
laid up for me the crown of righteousness, which the Lord,
the righteous Judge, will award to me on that day—and not
only to me, but to all who crave His appearing.

Personal Concerns

9 Make every effort to come to me quickly,10 because Demas,
in his love of this world, has deserted me and gone to
Thessalonica. Crescens has gone to Galatia, and Titus to
Dalmatia.11 Only Luke is with me. Get Mark and bring him
with you, because he is useful to me in the
ministry.12 Tychicus, however, I have sent to
Ephesus.13 When you come, bring the cloak that I left with
Carpus at Troas, and my scrolls, especially the parchments.
14 Alexander the coppersmith did great harm to me. The Lord
will repay him according to his deeds.15 You too should
beware of him, for he has vigorously opposed our message.

The Lord Remains Faithful

16 At my first defense, no one stood with me, but everyone
deserted me. May it not be charged against them.17 But the
Lord stood by me and strengthened me, so that through me
the message would be fully proclaimed, and all the Gentiles
would hear it. So I was delivered from the mouth of the
lion.18 And the Lord will rescue me from every evil action
and bring me safely into His heavenly kingdom. To Him be
the glory forever and ever. Amen.

Final Greetings

(Ephesians 6:21–24; Philippians 4:21–23)

19 Greet Prisca and Aquila, as well as the household of
Onesiphorus.[11]
20 Erastus has remained at Corinth, and Trophimus I left sick
in Miletus.
21 Make every effort to come to me before winter.
Eubulus sends you greetings, as do Pudens, Linus, Claudia,
and all the brothers.
22 The Lord be with your spirit. Grace be with you all.[12]

---

8. Numbers 16:5 (see also LXX)
9. Literally *cleanses himself of these*
10. See Jasher 79:27. *The Book of Jashar* or *the Book of the Upright One* is often cited as *Jasher*.
11. *Prisca* is a variant of *Priscilla*; see Acts 18:2.
12. BYZ and TR include *Amen.*

Titus

1 2 3

Titus 1

Paul's Greeting to Titus

(2 Corinthians 8:16–24)

1 Paul, a servant of God and an apostle of Jesus Christ for the
faith of God's elect and their knowledge of the truth that
leads to godliness,2 in the hope of eternal life, which God,
who cannot lie, promised before time began.[1] 3 In His own
time He has made His word evident in the proclamation
entrusted to me by the command of God our Savior.

4 To Titus, my true child in our common faith:

Grace and peace from God the Father and Christ Jesus our
Savior.

Appointing Elders on Crete

(1 Timothy 3:1–7; 1 Peter 5:1–4)

5 The reason I left you in Crete was that you would set in
order what was unfinished and appoint elders in every town,
as I directed you. 6 An elder must be blameless, the husband
of but one wife, having children who are believers and who
are not open to accusation of indiscretion or
insubordination.[2]

7 As God's steward, an overseer must be above reproach—not
self-willed, not quick-tempered, not given to drunkenness,
not violent, not greedy for money. 8 Instead, he must be
hospitable, a lover of good, self-controlled, upright, holy,
and disciplined. 9 He must hold firmly to the faithful word as
it was taught, so that he can encourage others by sound
teaching and refute those who contradict it.

Correcting False Teachers

(1 Timothy 1:3–11)

10 For many are rebellious and full of empty talk and
deception, especially those of the circumcision,11 who must
be silenced. For the sake of dishonorable gain, they
undermine entire households and teach things they should
not. 12 As one of their own prophets has said, "Cretans are
always liars, evil beasts, lazy gluttons."[3]

13 This testimony is true. Therefore rebuke them sternly, so
that they will be sound in the faith 14 and will pay no
attention to Jewish myths or to the commands of men who
have rejected the truth.

15 To the pure, all things are pure; but to the defiled and
unbelieving, nothing is pure. Indeed, both their minds and
their consciences are defiled. 16 They profess to know God,
but by their actions they deny Him. They are detestable,
disobedient, and unfit for any good deed.

Titus 2

Teaching Sound Doctrine

1 But as for you, speak the things that are consistent with
sound doctrine.

2 Older men are to be temperate, dignified, self-controlled,
and sound in faith, love, and perseverance.

3 Older women, likewise, are to be reverent in their behavior,
not slanderers or addicted to much wine, but teachers of
good. 4 In this way they can train the young women to love
their husbands and children,5 to be self-controlled, pure,
managers of their households, kind, and submissive to their
own husbands, so that the word of God will not be
discredited.

6 In the same way, urge the younger men to be self-
controlled.

7 In everything, show yourself to be an example by doing
good works. In your teaching show integrity, dignity,8 and
wholesome speech that is above reproach, so that anyone
who opposes us will be ashamed, having nothing bad to say
about us.

9 Slaves are to submit to their own masters in everything, to
be well-pleasing, not argumentative,10 not stealing from
them, but showing all good faith, so that in every respect
they will adorn the teaching about God our Savior.

God's Grace Brings Salvation

11 For the grace of God has appeared, bringing salvation to
everyone. 12 It instructs us to renounce ungodliness and
worldly passions, and to live sensible, upright, and godly
lives in the present age,13 as we await the blessed hope and
glorious appearance of our great God and Savior Jesus
Christ. 14 He gave Himself for us to redeem us from all
lawlessness and to purify for Himself a people for His own
possession, zealous for good deeds.

15 Speak these things as you encourage and rebuke with all
authority. Let no one despise you.

Titus 3

Heirs of Grace

1 Remind the believers to submit to rulers and authorities, to
be obedient and ready for every good work,2 to malign no
one, and to be peaceable and gentle, showing full
consideration to everyone.

3 For at one time we too were foolish, disobedient, misled,
and enslaved to all sorts of desires and pleasures—living in
malice and envy, being hated and hating one another.

4 But when the kindness of God our Savior and His love for
mankind appeared,5 He saved us, not by the righteous deeds
we had done, but according to His mercy, through the
washing of new birth and renewal by the Holy Spirit.[4] 6 This
is the Spirit He poured out on us abundantly through Jesus
Christ our Savior,7 so that, having been justified by His
grace, we would become heirs with the hope of eternal
life. 8 This saying is trustworthy. And I want you to
emphasize these things, so that those who have believed God

---

1. Literally *before times eternal*
2. Or *faithful to his wife*
3. This quote, also known as the Epimenides paradox, has been attributed to the Cretan philosopher Epimenides of Knossos.
4. Or *of regeneration*

will take care to devote themselves to good deeds. These things are excellent and profitable for the people.

Avoid Divisions

(Romans 16:17–20)

9 But avoid foolish controversies, genealogies, arguments,
and quarrels about the law, because these things are
pointless and worthless.
10 Reject a divisive man after a first and second
admonition,11 knowing that such a man is corrupt and sinful;
he is self-condemned.

Final Remarks and Greetings

12 As soon as I send Artemas or Tychicus to you, make every
effort to come to me at Nicopolis, because I have decided to
winter there.13 Do your best to equip Zenas the lawyer and
Apollos, so that they will have everything they need.14 And
our people must also learn to devote themselves to good
works in order to meet the pressing needs of others, so that
they will not be unfruitful.
15 All who are with me send you greetings.
Greet those who love us in the faith.
Grace be with all of you.[5]

5. BYZ and TR include *Amen.*

Philemon

1

Philemon 1

Greetings from Paul and Timothy

(Philippians 1:1–2; Colossians 1:1–2)

1 Paul, a prisoner of Christ Jesus, and Timothy our brother,

To Philemon our beloved fellow worker,2 to Apphia our sister, to Archippus our fellow soldier, and to the church that meets at your house:[1]

3 Grace and peace to you from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

Philemon's Faith and Love

4 I always thank my God, remembering you in my prayers,5 because I hear about your faith in the Lord Jesus and your love for all the saints.6 I pray that your partnership in the faith may become effective as you fully acknowledge every good thing that is ours in Christ.7 I take great joy and encouragement in your love, because you, brother, have refreshed the hearts of the saints.

Paul's Appeal for Onesimus

8 So although in Christ I am bold enough to order you to do what is proper,9 I prefer to appeal on the basis of love. For I, Paul, am now aged, and a prisoner of Christ Jesus as well.

10 I appeal to you for my child Onesimus, whose father I became while I was in chains.[2]11 Formerly he was useless to you, but now he has become useful both to you and to me.12 I am sending back to you him who is my very heart.

13 I would have liked to keep him with me, so that on your behalf he could minister to me in my chains for the gospel.14 But I did not want to do anything without your consent, so that your goodness will not be out of compulsion, but by your own free will.15 For perhaps this is why he was separated from you for a while, so that you might have him back for good—16 no longer as a slave, but better than a slave, as a beloved brother. He is especially beloved to me, but even more so to you, both in person and in the Lord.

17 So if you consider me a partner, receive him as you would receive me.18 But if he has wronged you in any way or owes you anything, charge it to my account.19 I, Paul, write this with my own hand. I will repay it—not to mention that you owe me your very self.

20 Yes, brother, let me have some benefit from you in the Lord. Refresh my heart in Christ.[3]

21 Confident of your obedience, I write to you, knowing that you will do even more than I ask.

22 In the meantime, prepare a guest room for me, because I hope that through your prayers I will be restored to you.

Additional Greetings

23 Epaphras, my fellow prisoner in Christ Jesus, sends you greetings,24 as do Mark, Aristarchus, Demas, and Luke, my fellow workers.

25 The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit.[4]

---

1. *You* and *Your* are singular throughout this letter, except in verses 3, 22, and 25.
2. *Onesimus* means *useful* (see verse 11) or *beneficial* (see verse 20).
3. Greek *onaimēn*, a play on the name *Onesimus*
4. BYZ and TR include *Amen.*

Hebrews

Hebrews 1

The Supremacy of the Son

(Colossians 1:15–23)

1 On many past occasions and in many different ways, God
spoke to our fathers through the prophets.2 But in these last
days He has spoken to us by His Son, whom He appointed
heir of all things, and through whom He made the
universe.[1][2]

3 The Son is the radiance of God's glory and the exact
representation of His nature, upholding all things by His
powerful word. After He had provided purification for sins,
He sat down at the right hand of the Majesty on high.4 So He
became as far superior to the angels as the name He has
inherited is excellent beyond theirs.5 For to which of the
angels did God ever say:

"You are My Son;
today I have become Your Father"?

Or again:

"I will be His Father,
and He will be My Son"?[3][4]

6 And again, when God brings His firstborn into the world,
He says:

"Let all God's angels worship Him."[5]

7 Now about the angels He says:

"He makes His angels winds,
His servants flames of fire."[6]

8 But about the Son He says:

"Your throne, O God, endures forever and ever,
and justice is the scepter of Your kingdom.
9 You have loved righteousness
and hated wickedness;
therefore God, Your God, has anointed You
above Your companions with the oil of joy."[7]

10 And:

"In the beginning, O Lord, You laid the foundations of the
earth,
and the heavens are the work of Your hands.
11 They will perish, but You remain;
they will all wear out like a garment.
12 You will roll them up like a robe;
like a garment they will be changed;
but You remain the same,
and Your years will never end."[8][9]

13 Yet to which of the angels did God ever say:

"Sit at My right hand
until I make Your enemies a footstool for Your feet"?[10]

14 Are not the angels ministering spirits sent to serve those
who will inherit salvation?[11]

Hebrews 2

Salvation Confirmed

1 We must pay closer attention, therefore, to what we have
heard, so that we do not drift away.2 For if the message
spoken by angels was binding, and every transgression and
disobedience received its just punishment,3 how shall we
escape if we neglect such a great salvation?
This salvation was first announced by the Lord, was
confirmed to us by those who heard Him,4 and was affirmed
by God through signs, wonders, various miracles, and gifts of
the Holy Spirit distributed according to His will.

Jesus like His Brothers

5 For it is not to angels that He has subjected the world to
come, about which we are speaking.6 But somewhere it is
testified in these words:

"What is man that You are mindful of him,
or the son of man that You care for him?
7 You made him a little lower than the angels;
You crowned him with glory and honor[12][13]
8 and placed everything under his feet."

When God subjected all things to him, He left nothing
outside of his control. Yet at present we do not see
everything subject to him.[14]9 But we see Jesus, who was
made a little lower than the angels, now crowned with glory
and honor because He suffered death, so that by the grace of
God He might taste death for everyone.

10 In bringing many sons to glory, it was fitting for God, for
whom and through whom all things exist, to make the
author of their salvation perfect through suffering.[15]11 For
both the One who sanctifies and those who are sanctified are

---

1. Or *in His Son*
2. Or *the world*; literally *the ages*
3. Psalm 2:7; literally *today I have begotten You*
4. 2 Samuel 7:14; 1 Chronicles 17:13
5. Deuteronomy 32:43 (see DSS and LXX)
6. Psalm 104:4 (see also LXX)
7. Psalm 45:6–7
8. BYZ and TR do not include *like a garment.*
9. Psalm 102:25–27
10. Psalm 110:1
11. Literally *Are they not all*
12. Or *a little while lower*; also in verse 9
13. WH and TR include *and set him over the works of Your hands.*
14. Psalm 8:4–6 (see also LXX)
15. Or *pioneer* or *founder*

of the same family. So Jesus is not ashamed to call them
brothers.[12] He says:

"I will proclaim Your name to My brothers;
I will sing Your praises in the assembly."[16]

[13] And again:

"I will put My trust in Him."

And once again:

"Here am I, and the children God has given Me."[17][18]

[14] Now since the children have flesh and blood, He too
shared in their humanity, so that by His death He might
destroy him who holds the power of death, that is, the
devil,[15] and free those who all their lives were held in slavery
by their fear of death.

[16] For surely it is not the angels He helps, but the
descendants of Abraham.[17] For this reason He had to be
made like His brothers in every way, so that He might
become a merciful and faithful high priest in service to God,
in order to make atonement for the sins of the
people.[19][18] Because He Himself suffered when He was
tempted, He is able to help those who are being tempted.

Hebrews 3

Jesus Our Apostle and High Priest

[1] Therefore, holy brothers, who share in the heavenly calling,
set your focus on Jesus, the apostle and high priest whom we
confess.[2] He was faithful to the One who appointed Him, just
as Moses was faithful in all God's house.[20]

[3] For Jesus has been counted worthy of greater glory than
Moses, just as the builder of a house has greater honor than
the house itself.[4] And every house is built by someone, but
God is the builder of everything.

[5] Now Moses was faithful as a servant in all God's house,
testifying to what would be spoken later.[21][6] But Christ is
faithful as the Son over God's house. And we are His house,
if we hold firmly to our confidence and the hope of which
we boast.[22]

Do Not Harden Your Hearts

(Psalm 95:1–11)

[7] Therefore, as the Holy Spirit says:

"Today, if you hear His voice,
[8] do not harden your hearts,
as you did in the rebellion,
in the day of testing in the wilderness,
[9] where your fathers tested and tried Me,
and for forty years saw My works.
[10] Therefore I was angry with that generation,
and I said,
'Their hearts are always going astray,
and they have not known My ways.'
[11] So I swore on oath in My anger,
'They shall never enter My rest.'"[23]

The Peril of Unbelief

[12] See to it, brothers, that none of you has a wicked heart of
unbelief that turns away from the living God.[13] But exhort
one another daily, as long as it is called today, so that none
of you may be hardened by sin's deceitfulness.

[14] We have come to share in Christ if we hold firmly to the
end the assurance we had at first.[15] As it has been said:

"Today, if you hear His voice,
do not harden your hearts,
as you did in the rebellion."[24]

[16] For who were the ones who heard and rebelled? Were they
not all those Moses led out of Egypt?[17] And with whom was
God angry for forty years? Was it not with those who sinned,
whose bodies fell in the wilderness?[18] And to whom did He
swear that they would never enter His rest? Was it not to
those who disobeyed?[19] So we see that it was because of
their unbelief that they were unable to enter.

Hebrews 4

The Sabbath Rest

(Genesis 2:1–3; Exodus 16:22–30)

[1] Therefore, while the promise of entering His rest still
stands, let us be careful that none of you be deemed to have
fallen short of it.[2] For we also received the good news just as
they did; but the message they heard was of no value to
them, since they did not share the faith of those who
comprehended it.[25]

[3] Now we who have believed enter that rest. As for the
others, it is just as God has said:

"So I swore on oath in My anger,
'They shall never enter My rest.'"

And yet His works have been finished since the foundation
of the world.[26][4] For somewhere He has spoken about the
seventh day in this manner: "And on the seventh day God
rested from all His works."[27][5] And again, as He says in the
passage above: "They shall never enter My rest."

[6] Since, then, it remains for some to enter His rest, and since
those who formerly heard the good news did not enter
because of their disobedience,[7] God again designated a
certain day as "Today," when a long time later He spoke
through David as was just stated: "Today, if you hear His
voice, do not harden your hearts."[28]

[8] For if Joshua had given them rest, God would not have
spoken later about another day.[9] There remains, then, a
Sabbath rest for the people of God.[10] For whoever enters
God's rest also rests from his own work, just as God did from

---

16. Psalm 22:22 (see also LXX)
17. Isaiah 8:17
18. Isaiah 8:18
19. Or *to make propitiation*
20. Literally *just as Moses in all His house*; SBL *just as Moses in His house*
21. Numbers 12:7
22. NE, WH, BYZ, and TR include *to the end.*
23. Psalm 95:7–11 (see also LXX)
24. Psalm 95:7–8
25. Literally *not having been united in the faith of those who heard*
26. Psalm 95:11; also in verse 5
27. Genesis 2:2
28. Psalm 95:7–8

His.[11] Let us, therefore, make every effort to enter that rest,
so that no one will fall by following the same pattern of
disobedience.

The Living Word

(2 Timothy 3:10–17)

[12] For the word of God is living and active. Sharper than any
double-edged sword, it pierces even to dividing soul and
spirit, joints and marrow. It judges the thoughts and
intentions of the heart.[13] Nothing in all creation is hidden
from God's sight; everything is uncovered and exposed
before the eyes of Him to whom we must give account.

[14] Therefore, since we have a great high priest who has
passed through the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us
hold firmly to what we profess.[15] For we do not have a high
priest who is unable to sympathize with our weaknesses, but
we have one who was tempted in every way that we are, yet
was without sin.[16] Let us then approach the throne of grace
with confidence, so that we may receive mercy and find
grace to help us in our time of need.

Hebrews 5

The Perfect High Priest

(Psalm 110:1–7)

[1] Every high priest is appointed from among men to
represent them in matters relating to God, to offer gifts and
sacrifices for sins.[2] He is able to deal gently with those who
are ignorant and misguided, since he himself is subject to
weakness.[3] That is why he is obligated to offer sacrifices for
his own sins, as well as for the sins of the people.

[4] No one takes this honor upon himself; he must be called by
God, just as Aaron was.[5] So also Christ did not take upon
Himself the glory of becoming a high priest, but He was
called by the One who said to Him:

"You are My Son;
today I have become Your Father."[29]

[6] And in another passage God says:

"You are a priest forever
in the order of Melchizedek."[30]

[7] During the days of Jesus' earthly life, He offered up prayers
and petitions with loud cries and tears to the One who could
save Him from death, and He was heard because of His
reverence.[8] Although He was a Son, He learned obedience
from what He suffered.[9] And having been made perfect, He
became the source of eternal salvation to all who obey
Him[10] and was designated by God as high priest in the order
of Melchizedek.

Milk and Solid Food

(1 Corinthians 3:1–9)

[11] We have much to say about this, but it is hard to explain,
because you are dull of hearing.[12] Although by this time you
ought to be teachers, you need someone to reteach you the
basic principles of God's word. You need milk, not solid
food![31]

[13] For everyone who lives on milk is still an infant,
inexperienced in the message of righteousness.[14] But solid
food is for the mature, who by constant use have trained
their senses to distinguish good from evil.

Hebrews 6

A Call to Maturity

[1] Therefore let us leave the elementary teachings about
Christ and go on to maturity, not laying again the foundation
of repentance from dead works, and of faith in
God,[32][2] instruction about baptisms, the laying on of hands,
the resurrection of the dead, and eternal judgment.[33][3] And
this we will do, if God permits.

[4] It is impossible for those who have once been enlightened,
who have tasted the heavenly gift, who have shared in the
Holy Spirit,[5] who have tasted the goodness of the word of
God and the powers of the coming age—[6] and then have
fallen away—to be restored to repentance, because they
themselves are crucifying the Son of God all over again and
subjecting Him to open shame.

[7] For land that drinks in the rain often falling on it and that
produces a crop useful to those for whom it is tended
receives the blessing of God.[8] But land that produces thorns
and thistles is worthless, and its curse is imminent. In the
end it will be burned.

[9] Even though we speak like this, beloved, we are convinced
of better things in your case—things that accompany
salvation.[10] For God is not unjust. He will not forget your
work and the love you have shown for His name as you have
ministered to the saints and continue to do so.

[11] We want each of you to show this same diligence to the
very end, in order to make your hope sure.[12] Then you will
not be sluggish, but will imitate those who through faith and
patience inherit what has been promised.

God's Unchangeable Promise

[13] When God made His promise to Abraham, since He had no
one greater to swear by, He swore by Himself,[14] saying, "I
will surely bless you and multiply your descendants."[34][15] And
so Abraham, after waiting patiently, obtained the promise.

[16] Men swear by someone greater than themselves, and their
oath serves as a confirmation to end all argument.[17] So when
God wanted to make the unchanging nature of His purpose
very clear to the heirs of the promise, He guaranteed it with
an oath.[18] Thus by two unchangeable things in which it is
impossible for God to lie, we who have fled to take hold of
the hope set before us may be strongly encouraged.

[19] We have this hope as an anchor for the soul, firm and
secure. It enters the inner sanctuary behind the
curtain,[20] where Jesus our forerunner has entered on our
behalf. He has become a high priest forever in the order of
Melchizedek.

Hebrews 7

Melchizedek and Abraham

(Genesis 14:17–24)

[1] This Melchizedek was king of Salem and priest of God Most
High. He met Abraham returning from the slaughter of the
kings and blessed him,[35][2] and Abraham apportioned to him a

---

29. Psalm 2:7; literally *today I have begotten You*
30. Psalm 110:4
31. Or *of the oracles of God*
32. Or *from acts that lead to death*
33. Or *cleansing rites*
34. Genesis 22:17

tenth of everything. First, his name means “king of righteousness.” Then also, “king of Salem” means “king of peace.”[3] Without father or mother or genealogy, without beginning of days or end of life, like the Son of God, he remains a priest for all time.

[4] Consider how great Melchizedek was: Even the patriarch Abraham gave him a tenth of the plunder.[5] Now the law commands the sons of Levi who become priests to collect a tenth from the people—that is, from their brothers—though they too are descended from Abraham.[6] But Melchizedek, who did not trace his descent from Levi, collected a tenth from Abraham and blessed him who had the promises.[7] And indisputably, the lesser is blessed by the greater.

[8] In the case of the Levites, mortal men collect the tenth; but in the case of Melchizedek, it is affirmed that he lives on.[9] And so to speak, Levi, who collects the tenth, paid the tenth through Abraham.[10] For when Melchizedek met Abraham, Levi was still in the loin of his ancestor.

A Superior Priesthood

[11] Now if perfection could have been attained through the Levitical priesthood (for on this basis the people received the law), why was there still need for another priest to appear—one in the order of Melchizedek and not in the order of Aaron?[12] For when the priesthood is changed, the law must be changed as well.

[13] He of whom these things are said belonged to a different tribe, from which no one has ever served at the altar.[14] For it is clear that our Lord descended from Judah, a tribe as to which Moses said nothing about priests.

[15] And this point is even more clear if another priest like Melchizedek appears,[16] one who has become a priest not by a law of succession, but by the power of an indestructible life.[17] For it is testified:

“You are a priest forever
in the order of Melchizedek.”[36]

[18] So the former commandment is set aside because it was weak and useless[19] (for the law made nothing perfect), and a better hope is introduced, by which we draw near to God.

[20] And none of this happened without an oath. For others became priests without an oath,[21] but Jesus became a priest with an oath by the One who said to Him:

“The Lord has sworn and will not change His mind:
‘You are a priest forever.’”[37]

[22] Because of this oath, Jesus has become the guarantee of a better covenant.

[23] Now there have been many other priests, since death prevented them from continuing in office.[24] But because Jesus lives forever, He has a permanent priesthood.[25] Therefore He is able to save completely those who draw near to God through Him, since He always lives to intercede for them.[38]

[26] Such a high priest truly befits us—One who is holy, innocent, undefiled, set apart from sinners, and exalted above the heavens.[27] Unlike the other high priests, He does not need to offer daily sacrifices, first for His own sins and then for the sins of the people; He sacrificed for sin once for all when He offered up Himself.[28] For the law appoints as high priests men who are weak; but the oath, which came after the law, appointed the Son, who has been made perfect forever.

Hebrews 8

Christ’s Eternal Priesthood

[1] The point of what we are saying is this: We do have such a high priest, who sat down at the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in heaven,[2] and who ministers in the sanctuary and true tabernacle set up by the Lord, not by man.[3] And since every high priest is appointed to offer both gifts and sacrifices, it was necessary for this One also to have something to offer.

[4] Now if He were on earth, He would not be a priest, since there are already priests who offer gifts according to the law.[5] The place where they serve is a copy and shadow of what is in heaven. This is why Moses was warned when he was about to build the tabernacle: “See to it that you make everything according to the pattern shown you on the mountain.”[39]

The New Covenant

(Jeremiah 31:26–40)

[6] Now, however, Jesus has received a much more excellent ministry, just as the covenant He mediates is better and is founded on better promises.[7] For if that first covenant had been without fault, no place would have been sought for a second.[8] But God found fault with the people and said:

“Behold, the days are coming, declares the Lord,
when I will make a new covenant
with the house of Israel
and with the house of Judah.
[9] It will not be like the covenant
I made with their fathers
when I took them by the hand
to lead them out of the land of Egypt,
because they did not abide by My covenant,
and I disregarded them,
declares the Lord.
[10] For this is the covenant I will make
with the house of Israel
after those days,
declares the Lord.
I will put My laws in their minds
and inscribe them on their hearts.
And I will be their God,
and they will be My people.
[11] No longer will each one teach his neighbor or his brother,
saying, ‘Know the Lord,’
because they will all know Me,
from the least of them to the greatest.
[12] For I will forgive their iniquities

35. Genesis 14:18
36. Psalm 110:4
37. Psalm 110:4
38. Or *forever*
39. Exodus 25:40; see also Exodus 26:30.

and will remember their sins no more."[40]

13 By speaking of a new covenant, He has made the first one
obsolete; and what is obsolete and aging will soon
disappear.[41]

Hebrews 9

The Earthly Tabernacle

(Exodus 40:1–33; Acts 7:44–47)

1 Now the first covenant had regulations for worship and also
an earthly sanctuary.[42] 2 A tabernacle was prepared. In its
first room were the lampstand, the table, and the
consecrated bread. This was called the Holy Place.[43] 3 Behind
the second curtain was a room called the Most Holy
Place,[44] 4 containing the golden altar of incense and the gold-
covered ark of the covenant. Inside the ark were the gold jar
of manna, Aaron's staff that had budded, and the stone
tablets of the covenant. 5 Above the ark were the cherubim of
glory, overshadowing the mercy seat. But we cannot discuss
these things in detail now.[45]

6 When everything had been prepared in this way, the priests
entered regularly into the first room to perform their sacred
duties. 7 But only the high priest entered the second room,
and then only once a year, and never without blood, which
he offered for himself and for the sins the people had
committed in ignorance.

8 By this arrangement the Holy Spirit was showing that the
way into the Most Holy Place had not yet been disclosed as
long as the first tabernacle was still standing.[46] 9 It is an
illustration for the present time, because the gifts and
sacrifices being offered were unable to cleanse the
conscience of the worshiper. 10 They consist only in food and
drink and special washings—external regulations imposed
until the time of reform.

Redemption through His Blood

11 But when Christ came as high priest of the good things
that have come, He went through the greater and more
perfect tabernacle that is not made by hands and is not a
part of this creation.[47] 12 He did not enter by the blood of
goats and calves, but He entered the Most Holy Place once
for all by His own blood, thus securing eternal redemption.

13 For if the blood of goats and bulls and the ashes of a heifer
sprinkled on those who are ceremonially unclean sanctify
them so that their bodies are clean, 14 how much more will
the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered
Himself unblemished to God, purify our consciences from
works of death, so that we may serve the living God![48]

15 Therefore Christ is the mediator of a new covenant, so that
those who are called may receive the promised eternal
inheritance, now that He has died to redeem them from the
transgressions committed under the first covenant.

16 In the case of a will, it is necessary to establish the death
of the one who made it,[49] 17 because a will does not take
effect until the one who made it has died; it cannot be
executed while he is still alive.

18 That is why even the first covenant was not put into effect
without blood. 19 For when Moses had proclaimed every
commandment of the law to all the people, he took the blood
of calves and goats, along with water, scarlet wool, and
hyssop, and sprinkled the scroll and all the
people,[50] 20 saying, "This is the blood of the covenant, which
God has commanded you to keep."[51]

21 In the same way, he sprinkled with blood the tabernacle
and all the vessels used in worship. 22 According to the law,
in fact, nearly everything must be purified with blood, and
without the shedding of blood there is no forgiveness.

23 So it was necessary for the copies of the heavenly things to
be purified with these sacrifices, but the heavenly things
themselves with better sacrifices than these. 24 For Christ did
not enter a man-made copy of the true sanctuary, but He
entered heaven itself, now to appear on our behalf in the
presence of God.

25 Nor did He enter heaven to offer Himself again and again,
as the high priest enters the Most Holy Place every year with
blood that is not his own. 26 Otherwise, Christ would have
had to suffer repeatedly since the foundation of the world.
But now He has appeared once for all at the end of the ages
to do away with sin by the sacrifice of Himself.

27 Just as man is appointed to die once, and after that to face
judgment,[28] so also Christ was offered once to bear the sins
of many; and He will appear a second time, not to bear sin,
but to bring salvation to those who eagerly await Him.

Hebrews 10

Christ's Perfect Sacrifice

(Psalm 40:1–17)

1 For the law is only a shadow of the good things to come,
not the realities themselves. It can never, by the same
sacrifices offered year after year, make perfect those who
draw near to worship. 2 If it could, would not the offerings
have ceased? For the worshipers would have been cleansed
once for all, and would no longer have felt the guilt of their
sins.

3 Instead, those sacrifices are an annual reminder of
sins, 4 because it is impossible for the blood of bulls and goats
to take away sins. 5 Therefore, when Christ came into the
world, He said:

"Sacrifice and offering You did not desire,
but a body You prepared for Me.
6 In burnt offerings and sin offerings
You took no delight.

---

40. Jeremiah 31:31–34 (see also LXX)
41. Literally *In saying new*; here and in Hebrews 9:1 and 18, *covenant* is included for clarity but is not contained in the Greek. A broader interpretation could also include *priesthood* or *tabernacle*.
42. Literally *the first*; also in verse 18; see the footnote for Hebrews 8:13.
43. Or *the Bread of the Presence*
44. Or *the Holy of Holies*
45. Or *atonement cover*
46. Or *the Holy Place*; also in verses 12 and 25
47. BYZ and TR *that are to come*
48. BYZ and TR *your*
49. Greek *diathēkē* is also translated as *covenant* throughout this chapter.
50. SBL does not include *and goats*.
51. Exodus 24:8

7 Then I said, ‘Here I am, it is written about Me in the scroll:
I have come to do Your will, O God.’”[52]
8 In the passage above He says, “Sacrifices and offerings,
burnt offerings and sin offerings You did not desire, nor did
You delight in them” (although they are offered according to
the law). 9 Then He adds, “Here I am, I have come to do Your
will.” He takes away the first to establish the second. 10 And
by that will, we have been sanctified through the sacrifice of
the body of Jesus Christ once for all.
11 Day after day every priest stands to minister and to offer
again and again the same sacrifices, which can never take
away sins. 12 But when this Priest had offered for all time one
sacrifice for sins, He sat down at the right hand of
God. 13 Since that time, He waits for His enemies to be made
a footstool for His feet, 14 because by a single offering He has
made perfect for all time those who are being sanctified.
15 The Holy Spirit also testifies to us about this. First He says:
16 “This is the covenant I will make with them
after those days, declares the Lord.
I will put My laws in their hearts
and inscribe them on their minds.”[53]
17 Then He adds:
“Their sins and lawless acts
I will remember no more.”[54]
18 And where these have been forgiven, an offering for sin is
no longer needed.

A Call to Persevere

(Jude 1:17–23)

19 Therefore, brothers, since we have confidence to enter the
Most Holy Place by the blood of Jesus,[55] 20 by the new and
living way opened for us through the curtain of His
body,[56] 21 and since we have a great priest over the house of
God, 22 let us draw near with a sincere heart in full assurance
of faith, having our hearts sprinkled to cleanse us from a
guilty conscience and our bodies washed with pure water.
23 Let us hold resolutely to the hope we profess, for He who
promised is faithful. 24 And let us consider how to spur one
another on to love and good deeds. 25 Let us not neglect
meeting together, as some have made a habit, but let us
encourage one another, and all the more as you see the Day
approaching.
26 If we deliberately go on sinning after we have received the
knowledge of the truth, no further sacrifice for sins
remains, 27 but only a fearful expectation of judgment and of
raging fire that will consume all adversaries. 28 Anyone who
rejected the law of Moses died without mercy on the
testimony of two or three witnesses. 29 How much more
severely do you think one deserves to be punished who has
trampled on the Son of God, profaned the blood of the
covenant that sanctified him, and insulted the Spirit of
grace?
30 For we know Him who said, “Vengeance is Mine; I will
repay,” and again, “The Lord will judge His people.”[57][58] 31 It
is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.
32 Remember the early days that you were in the light. In
those days, you endured a great conflict in the face of
suffering.[59] 33 Sometimes you were publicly exposed to
ridicule and persecution; at other times you were partners
with those who were so treated. 34 You sympathized with
those in prison and joyfully accepted the confiscation of your
property, knowing that you yourselves had a better and
permanent possession.
35 So do not throw away your confidence; it holds a great
reward. 36 You need to persevere, so that after you have done
the will of God, you will receive what He has
promised. 37 For,
“In just a little while,
He who is coming will come and will not delay.
38 But My righteous one will live by faith;
and if he shrinks back,
I will take no pleasure in him.”[60][61]
39 But we are not of those who shrink back and are
destroyed, but of those who have faith and preserve their
souls.

Hebrews 11

Faith and Assurance

(Genesis 1:1–2; John 1:1–5)

1 Now faith is the assurance of what we hope for and the
certainty of what we do not see. 2 This is why the ancients
were commended.
3 By faith we understand that the universe was formed at
God’s command, so that what is seen was not made out of
what was visible.

The Faith of Abel, Enoch, Noah

(Genesis 4–9)

4 By faith Abel offered God a better sacrifice than Cain did.
By faith he was commended as righteous when God gave
approval to his gifts. And by faith he still speaks, even
though he is dead.
5 By faith Enoch was taken up so that he did not see death:
“He could not be found, because God had taken him away.”
For before he was taken, he was commended as one who
pleased God.[62][63]
6 And without faith it is impossible to please God. For anyone
who approaches Him must believe that He exists and that He
rewards those who earnestly seek Him.
7 By faith Noah, when warned about things not yet seen, in
godly fear built an ark to save his family. By faith he

---

52. Psalm 40:6–8 (see also LXX)
53. Jeremiah 31:33
54. Jeremiah 31:34
55. Or *the Holy Place*
56. Literally *through the veil that is His flesh*
57. Deuteronomy 32:35 (see also LXX)
58. Deuteronomy 32:36; Psalm 135:14
59. Or *Remember when you were first enlightened.*
60. BYZ and TR *But the righteous will live by faith*
61. Habakkuk 2:3–4 (see also LXX)
62. Literally *transferred* or *translated*
63. Genesis 5:24 (see also LXX)

condemned the world and became heir of the righteousness that comes by faith.

The Faith of Abraham and Sarah

(Genesis 15–22; Romans 4:1–12)

8 By faith Abraham, when called to go to a place he would later receive as his inheritance, obeyed and went, without knowing where he was going. 9 By faith he dwelt in the promised land as a stranger in a foreign country. He lived in tents, as did Isaac and Jacob, who were heirs with him of the same promise. 10 For he was looking forward to the city with foundations, whose architect and builder is God.

11 By faith Sarah, even though she was barren and beyond the proper age, was enabled to conceive a child, because she considered Him faithful who had promised. 12 And so from one man, and he as good as dead, came descendants as numerous as the stars in the sky and as countless as the sand on the seashore.

13 All these people died in faith, without having received the things they were promised. However, they saw them and welcomed them from afar. And they acknowledged that they were strangers and exiles on the earth.

14 Now those who say such things show that they are seeking a country of their own. 15 If they had been thinking of the country they had left, they would have had opportunity to return. 16 Instead, they were longing for a better country, a heavenly one. Therefore God is not ashamed to be called their God, for He has prepared a city for them.

17 By faith Abraham, when he was tested, offered up Isaac on the altar. He who had received the promises was ready to offer his one and only son, [64] 18 even though God had said to him, "Through Isaac your offspring will be reckoned." [65] 19 Abraham reasoned that God could raise the dead, and in a sense, he did receive Isaac back from death.

The Faith of Isaac, Jacob, and Joseph

(Genesis 27–50)

20 By faith Isaac blessed Jacob and Esau concerning the future.

21 By faith Jacob, when he was dying, blessed each of Joseph's sons and worshiped as he leaned on the top of his staff.

22 By faith Joseph, when his end was near, spoke about the exodus of the Israelites and gave instructions about his bones.

The Faith of Moses

(Exodus 2–15; Acts 7:20–22)

23 By faith Moses' parents hid him for three months after his birth, because they saw that he was a beautiful child, and they were unafraid of the king's edict.

24 By faith Moses, when he was grown, refused to be called the son of Pharaoh's daughter. 25 He chose to suffer oppression with God's people rather than to experience the fleeting enjoyment of sin. 26 He valued disgrace for Christ above the treasures of Egypt, for he was looking ahead to his reward.

27 By faith Moses left Egypt, not fearing the king's anger; he persevered because he saw Him who is invisible. 28 By faith he kept the Passover and the sprinkling of blood, so that the destroyer of the firstborn would not touch Israel's own firstborn.

29 By faith the people passed through the Red Sea as on dry land; but when the Egyptians tried to follow, they were drowned. [66]

The Faith of Many

(Joshua–Malachi)

30 By faith the walls of Jericho fell, after the people had marched around them for seven days.

31 By faith the prostitute Rahab, because she welcomed the spies in peace, did not perish with those who were disobedient.

32 And what more shall I say? Time will not allow me to tell of Gideon, Barak, Samson, Jephthah, David, Samuel, and the prophets, 33 who through faith conquered kingdoms, administered justice, and gained what was promised; who shut the mouths of lions, 34 quenched the raging fire, and escaped the edge of the sword; who gained strength from weakness, became mighty in battle, and put foreign armies to flight.

35 Women received back their dead, raised to life again. Others were tortured and refused their release, so that they might gain a better resurrection. 36 Still others endured mocking and flogging, and even chains and imprisonment.

37 They were stoned, they were sawed in two, they were put to death by the sword. They went around in sheepskins and goatskins, destitute, oppressed, and mistreated. [67] 38 The world was not worthy of them. They wandered in deserts and mountains, and hid in caves and holes in the ground.

39 These were all commended for their faith, yet they did not receive what was promised. 40 God had planned something better for us, so that together with us they would be made perfect.

Hebrews 12

A Call to Endurance

(2 Timothy 2:1–13)

1 Therefore, since we are surrounded by such a great cloud of witnesses, let us throw off every encumbrance and the sin that so easily entangles, and let us run with endurance the race set out for us. 2 Let us fix our eyes on Jesus, the author and perfecter of our faith, who for the joy set before Him endured the cross, scorning its shame, and sat down at the right hand of the throne of God. [68] 3 Consider Him who endured such hostility from sinners, so that you will not grow weary and lose heart.

God Disciplines His Sons

4 In your struggle against sin, you have not yet resisted to the point of shedding your blood. 5 And you have forgotten the exhortation that addresses you as sons:

"My son, do not take lightly the discipline of the Lord,
and do not lose heart when He rebukes you.
6 For the Lord disciplines the one He loves,
and He chastises every son He receives." [69]

---

64. Or *only begotten son* or *unique son*
65. Genesis 21:12
66. Literally *made an attempt*
67. NE, WH, BYZ, and TR include *they were put to the test,*
68. Or *pioneer* or *founder*

7 Endure suffering as discipline; God is treating you as sons.
For what son is not disciplined by his father?8 If you do not
experience discipline like everyone else, then you are
illegitimate children and not true sons.9 Furthermore, we
have all had earthly fathers who disciplined us, and we
respected them. Should we not much more submit to the
Father of our spirits and live?

10 Our fathers disciplined us for a short time as they thought
best, but God disciplines us for our good, so that we may
share in His holiness.11 No discipline seems enjoyable at the
time, but painful. Later on, however, it yields a harvest of
righteousness and peace to those who have been trained by
it.[70]

12 Therefore strengthen your limp hands and weak
knees.[71]13 Make straight paths for your feet, so that the lame
may not be disabled, but rather healed.[72]

A Call to Holiness

(1 Peter 1:13–21)

14 Pursue peace with everyone, as well as holiness, without
which no one will see the Lord.15 See to it that no one falls
short of the grace of God, and that no root of bitterness
springs up to cause trouble and defile many.[73]16 See to it that
no one is sexually immoral, or is godless like Esau, who for a
single meal sold his birthright.17 For you know that
afterward, when he wanted to inherit the blessing, he was
rejected. He could find no ground for repentance, though he
sought the blessing with tears.

An Unshakable Kingdom

(Exodus 20:18–21; Deuteronomy 5:22–33)

18 For you have not come to a mountain that can be touched
and that is burning with fire; to darkness, gloom, and
storm;[74]19 to a trumpet blast or to a voice that made its
hearers beg that no further word be spoken.20 For they could
not bear what was commanded: "If even an animal touches
the mountain, it must be stoned."[75]21 The sight was so
terrifying that even Moses said, "I am trembling with fear."[76]

22 Instead, you have come to Mount Zion, to the city of the
living God, the heavenly Jerusalem. You have come to
myriads of angels23 in joyful assembly, to the congregation of
the firstborn, enrolled in heaven. You have come to God the
Judge of all, to the spirits of the righteous made perfect,24 to
Jesus the mediator of a new covenant, and to the sprinkled
blood that speaks a better word than the blood of Abel.

25 See to it that you do not refuse Him who speaks. For if the
people did not escape when they refused Him who warned
them on earth, how much less will we escape if we reject
Him who warns us from heaven?26 At that time His voice
shook the earth, but now He has promised, "Once more I
will shake not only the earth, but heaven as well."[77]27 The
words "Once more" signify the removal of what can be
shaken—that is, created things—so that the unshakable may
remain.

28 Therefore, since we are receiving an unshakable kingdom,
let us be filled with gratitude, and so worship God
acceptably with reverence and awe.29 "For our God is a
consuming fire."[78]

Hebrews 13

Brotherly Love

1 Continue in brotherly love.2 Do not neglect to show
hospitality to strangers, for by so doing some people have
entertained angels without knowing it.3 Remember those in
prison as if you were bound with them, and those who are
mistreated as if you were suffering with them.

4 Marriage should be honored by all and the marriage bed
kept undefiled, for God will judge the sexually immoral and
adulterers.

Christ's Unchanging Nature

5 Keep your lives free from the love of money and be content
with what you have, for God has said:

"Never will I leave you,
never will I forsake you."[79]

6 So we say with confidence:

"The Lord is my helper; I will not be afraid.
What can man do to me?"[80]

7 Remember your leaders who spoke the word of God to you.
Consider the outcome of their way of life and imitate their
faith.8 Jesus Christ is the same yesterday and today and
forever.

9 Do not be carried away by all kinds of strange teachings,
for it is good for the heart to be strengthened by grace and
not by foods of no value to those devoted to them.10 We have
an altar from which those who serve at the tabernacle have
no right to eat.

11 Although the high priest brings the blood of animals into
the Holy Place as a sacrifice for sin, the bodies are burned
outside the camp.12 And so Jesus also suffered outside the
city gate, to sanctify the people by His own
blood.13 Therefore let us go to Him outside the camp, bearing
the disgrace He bore.14 For here we do not have a permanent
city, but we are looking for the city that is to come.

Sacrifice, Obedience, and Prayer

15 Through Jesus, therefore, let us continually offer to God a
sacrifice of praise, the fruit of lips that confess His
name.16 And do not neglect to do good and to share with
others, for with such sacrifices God is pleased.

17 Obey your leaders and submit to them, for they watch
over your souls as those who must give an account. To this
end, allow them to lead with joy and not with grief, for that
would be of no advantage to you.

---

69. Literally *and He flogs every son He receives*; Proverbs 3:11–12 (see also LXX)
70. Or *it yields the peaceful fruit of righteousness*
71. Isaiah 35:3
72. Proverbs 4:26 (see also LXX)
73. See Deuteronomy 29:18
74. Literally *to what can be touched and*
75. Exodus 19:12–13
76. Deuteronomy 9:19
77. Haggai 2:6
78. Deuteronomy 4:24
79. Deuteronomy 31:6, 8; Joshua 1:5
80. Psalm 118:6 (see also LXX)

18 Pray for us; we are convinced that we have a clear
conscience and desire to live honorably in every way.19 And I
especially urge you to pray that I may be restored to you
soon.

Benediction and Farewell

20 Now may the God of peace, who through the blood of the
eternal covenant brought back from the dead our Lord Jesus,
that great Shepherd of the sheep,21 equip you with every
good thing to do His will. And may He accomplish in us
what is pleasing in His sight through Jesus Christ, to whom
be glory forever and ever. Amen.[81][82]

22 I urge you, brothers, to bear with my word of exhortation,
for I have only written to you briefly.

23 Be aware that our brother Timothy has been released. If he
arrives soon, I will come with him to see you.

24 Greet all your leaders and all the saints.

Those from Italy send you greetings.

25 Grace be with all of you.[83]

81. BYZ and TR *every good work*
82. BYZ and TR *you*
83. BYZ and TR include *Amen.*

James

1 2 3 4 5

James 1

A Greeting from James

(Jude 1:1–2)

1 James, a servant of God and of the Lord Jesus Christ,
To the twelve tribes of the Dispersion:
Greetings.[1]

Rejoicing in Trials

(Philippians 1:12–20)

2 Consider it pure joy, my brothers, when you encounter
trials of many kinds,[3] because you know that the testing of
your faith develops perseverance.[4] Allow perseverance to
finish its work, so that you may be mature and complete, not
lacking anything.

5 Now if any of you lacks wisdom, he should ask God, who
gives generously to all without finding fault, and it will be
given to him.[6] But he must ask in faith, without doubting,
because he who doubts is like a wave of the sea, blown and
tossed by the wind.[7] That man should not expect to receive
anything from the Lord.[8] He is a double-minded man,
unstable in all his ways.

9 The brother in humble circumstances should exult in his
high position.[10] But the one who is rich should exult in his
low position, because he will pass away like a flower of the
field.[11] For the sun rises with scorching heat and withers the
plant; its flower falls and its beauty is lost. So too, the rich
man will fade away in the midst of his pursuits.

12 Blessed is the man who perseveres under trial, because
when he has stood the test, he will receive the crown of life
that God has promised to those who love Him.

Good and Perfect Gifts

13 When tempted, no one should say, “God is tempting me.”
For God cannot be tempted by evil, nor does He tempt
anyone.[14] But each one is tempted when by his own evil
desires he is lured away and enticed.[15] Then after desire has
conceived, it gives birth to sin; and sin, when it is full-
grown, gives birth to death.

16 Do not be deceived, my beloved brothers.[17] Every good
and perfect gift is from above, coming down from the Father
of the heavenly lights, with whom there is no change or
shifting shadow.[2][18] He chose to give us birth through the
word of truth, that we would be a kind of firstfruits of His
creation.[3]

Hearing and Doing

19 My beloved brothers, understand this: Everyone should be
quick to listen, slow to speak, and slow to anger,[20] for man’s
anger does not bring about the righteousness that God
desires.[21] Therefore, get rid of all moral filth and every
expression of evil, and humbly accept the word planted in
you, which can save your souls.

22 Be doers of the word, and not hearers only. Otherwise, you
are deceiving yourselves.[23] For anyone who hears the word
but does not carry it out is like a man who looks at his face
in a mirror,[24] and after observing himself goes away and
immediately forgets what he looks like.[25] But the one who
looks intently into the perfect law of freedom, and continues
to do so—not being a forgetful hearer, but an effective doer
—he will be blessed in what he does.

26 If anyone considers himself religious and yet does not
bridle his tongue, he deceives his heart and his religion is
worthless.[27] Pure and undefiled religion before our God and
Father is this: to care for orphans and widows in their
distress, and to keep oneself from being polluted by the
world.

James 2

A Warning against Favoritism

1 My brothers, as you hold out your faith in our glorious Lord
Jesus Christ, do not show favoritism.

2 Suppose a man comes into your meeting wearing a gold
ring and fine clothes, and a poor man in shabby clothes also
comes in.[4][3] If you lavish attention on the man in fine clothes
and say, “Here is a seat of honor,” but say to the poor man,
“You must stand” or “Sit at my feet,”[4] have you not
discriminated among yourselves and become judges with evil
thoughts?

5 Listen, my beloved brothers: Has not God chosen the poor
of this world to be rich in faith and to inherit the kingdom
He promised those who love Him?[6] But you have dishonored
the poor. Is it not the rich who oppress you and drag you
into court?[7] Are they not the ones who blaspheme the noble
name by which you have been called?[5]

8 If you really fulfill the royal law stated in Scripture, “Love
your neighbor as yourself,” you are doing well.[6][9] But if you
show favoritism, you sin and are convicted by the law as
transgressors.

10 Whoever keeps the whole law but stumbles at just one
point is guilty of breaking all of it.[11] For He who said, “Do
not commit adultery,” also said, “Do not murder.” If you do
not commit adultery, but do commit murder, you have
become a lawbreaker.[7][8]

12 Speak and act as those who are going to be judged by the
law that gives freedom.[13] For judgment without mercy will

---

1. Literally *To the twelve tribes in the Diaspora.* Originally referring to the Jewish people living outside the land of Israel, *the Diaspora* is applied here to the Jewish believers scattered abroad.
2. Or *no change or shadow of turning.*
3. Or *of His creatures.*
4. Greek *your synagogue*
5. Or *the noble name invoked upon you* or *the noble name of Him to whom you belong*
6. Leviticus 19:18
7. Exodus 20:14; Deuteronomy 5:18
8. Exodus 20:13; Deuteronomy 5:17

be shown to anyone who has not been merciful. Mercy triumphs over judgment.

Faith and Works

(Galatians 3:1–9)

14 What good is it, my brothers, if someone claims to have faith, but has no deeds? Can such faith save him? 15 Suppose a brother or sister is without clothes and daily food. 16 If one of you tells him, “Go in peace; stay warm and well fed,” but does not provide for his physical needs, what good is that? 17 So too, faith by itself, if it does not result in action, is dead.[9]

18 But someone will say, “You have faith and I have deeds.” Show me your faith without deeds, and I will show you my faith by my deeds. 19 You believe that God is one. Good for you! Even the demons believe that—and shudder.[10]

20 O foolish man, do you want evidence that faith without deeds is worthless? [11] 21 Was not our father Abraham justified by what he did when he offered his son Isaac on the altar? 22 You see that his faith was working with his actions, and his faith was perfected by what he did. 23 And the Scripture was fulfilled that says, “Abraham believed God, and it was credited to him as righteousness,” and he was called a friend of God. [12] [13] 24 As you can see, a man is justified by his deeds and not by faith alone.

25 In the same way, was not even Rahab the prostitute justified by her actions when she welcomed the spies and sent them off on another route? [14] 26 As the body without the spirit is dead, so faith without deeds is dead.

James 3

Taming the Tongue

(Psalm 64:1–10)

1 Not many of you should become teachers, my brothers, because you know that we who teach will be judged more strictly. 2 We all stumble in many ways. If anyone is never at fault in what he says, he is a perfect man, able to control his whole body.

3 When we put bits into the mouths of horses to make them obey us, we can guide the whole animal. 4 Consider ships as well. Although they are so large and are driven by strong winds, they are steered by a very small rudder wherever the pilot is inclined.

5 In the same way, the tongue is a small part of the body, but it boasts of great things. Consider how small a spark sets a great forest ablaze. 6 The tongue also is a fire, a world of wickedness among the parts of the body. It pollutes the whole person, sets the course of his life on fire, and is itself set on fire by hell. [15]

7 All kinds of animals, birds, reptiles, and creatures of the sea are being tamed and have been tamed by man, 8 but no man can tame the tongue. It is a restless evil, full of deadly poison.

9 With the tongue we bless our Lord and Father, and with it we curse men, who have been made in God’s likeness. 10 Out of the same mouth come blessing and cursing. My brothers, this should not be! 11 Can both fresh water and salt water flow from the same spring? [16] 12 My brothers, can a fig tree grow olives, or a grapevine bear figs? Neither can a salt spring produce fresh water. [17]

The Wisdom from Above

13 Who is wise and understanding among you? Let him show it by his good conduct, by deeds done in the humility that comes from wisdom. 14 But if you harbor bitter jealousy and selfish ambition in your hearts, do not boast in it or deny the truth. 15 Such wisdom does not come from above, but is earthly, unspiritual, demonic. 16 For where jealousy and selfish ambition exist, there will be disorder and every evil practice.

17 But the wisdom from above is first of all pure, then peace-loving, gentle, accommodating, full of mercy and good fruit, impartial, and sincere. 18 Peacemakers who sow in peace reap the fruit of righteousness. [18]

James 4

A Warning against Pride

1 What causes conflicts and quarrels among you? Don’t they come from the passions at war within you? [19] 2 You crave what you do not have; you kill and covet, but are unable to obtain it. You quarrel and fight. You do not have, because you do not ask. 3 And when you do ask, you do not receive, because you ask with wrong motives, that you may squander it on your pleasures.

4 You adulteresses! Do you not know that friendship with the world is hostility toward God? Therefore, whoever chooses to be a friend of the world renders himself an enemy of God. [20] [21] 5 Or do you think the Scripture says without reason that the Spirit He caused to dwell in us yearns with envy? [22] 6 But He gives us more grace. This is why it says:

> “God opposes the proud,
> but gives grace to the humble.” [23]

Drawing Near to God

7 Submit yourselves, then, to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. 8 Draw near to God, and He will draw near to you. Cleanse your hands, you sinners, and purify your hearts, you double-minded. 9 Grieve, mourn, and weep. Turn

---

9. Literally *if it does not have works*
10. Or *that there is one God*
11. BYZ and TR *dead*
12. Genesis 15:6
13. See Isaiah 41:8.
14. Literally *messengers*
15. Greek *Gehenna*
16. Literally *Can both fresh and bitter*
17. Literally *Neither can salt*
18. Literally *But the fruit of righteousness is sown in peace by those making peace.*
19. Literally *passions warring among your members?*
20. See Hosea 3:1.
21. Or *is appointed*
22. Or *the spirit*
23. Proverbs 3:34 (see also LXX)

your laughter to mourning, and your joy to gloom.[10] Humble
yourselves before the Lord, and He will exalt you.

[11] Brothers, do not slander one another. Anyone who speaks
against his brother or judges him speaks against the law and
judges it. And if you judge the law, you are not a
practitioner of the law, but a judge of it.[12] There is only one
Lawgiver and Judge, the One who is able to save and
destroy. But who are you to judge your neighbor?

Do Not Boast about Tomorrow

(Proverbs 27:1)

[13] Come now, you who say, "Today or tomorrow we will go
to this or that city, spend a year there, carry on business, and
make a profit."[14] You do not even know what will happen
tomorrow! What is your life? You are a mist that appears for
a little while and then vanishes.

[15] Instead, you ought to say, "If the Lord is willing, we will
live and do this or that."[16] As it is, you boast in your proud
intentions. All such boasting is evil.[17] Anyone, then, who
knows the right thing to do, yet fails to do it, is guilty of sin.

James 5

A Warning to the Rich

(Proverbs 23:1–5; 1 Timothy 6:17–19)

[1] Come now, you who are rich, weep and wail over the
misery to come upon you.[2] Your riches have rotted and
moths have eaten your clothes.[3] Your gold and silver are
corroded. Their corrosion will testify against you and
consume your flesh like fire.

You have hoarded treasure in the last days.[4] Look, the wages
you withheld from the workmen who mowed your fields are
crying out against you. The cries of the harvesters have
reached the ears of the Lord of Hosts.

[5] You have lived on earth in luxury and self-indulgence. You
have fattened your hearts in the day of slaughter.[6] You have
condemned and murdered the righteous, who did not resist
you.

Patience in Suffering

(Job 1:1–5)

[7] Be patient, then, brothers, until the Lord's coming. See how
the farmer awaits the precious fruit of the soil—how patient
he is for the fall and spring rains.[24][8] You, too, be patient and
strengthen your hearts, because the Lord's coming is
near.[9] Do not complain about one another, brothers, so that
you will not be judged. Look, the Judge is standing at the
door!

[10] Brothers, as an example of patience in affliction, take the
prophets who spoke in the name of the Lord.[11] See how
blessed we consider those who have persevered. You have
heard of Job's perseverance and have seen the outcome from
the Lord. The Lord is full of compassion and mercy.

[12] Above all, my brothers, do not swear, not by heaven or
earth or by any other oath. Simply let your "Yes" be yes, and
your "No," no, so that you will not fall under judgment.

The Prayer of Faith

[13] Is any one of you suffering? He should pray. Is anyone
cheerful? He should sing praises.[14] Is any one of you sick? He
should call the elders of the church to pray over him and
anoint him with oil in the name of the Lord.[15] And the prayer
offered in faith will restore the one who is sick. The Lord
will raise him up. If he has sinned, he will be forgiven.

[16] Therefore confess your sins to each other and pray for
each other so that you may be healed. The prayer of a
righteous man has great power to prevail.[17] Elijah was a man
just like us. He prayed earnestly that it would not rain, and it
did not rain on the land for three and a half years.[18] Again he
prayed, and the heavens gave rain, and the earth yielded its
crops.

Restoring a Sinner

[19] My brothers, if one of you should wander from the truth
and someone should bring him back,[20] consider this:
Whoever turns a sinner from the error of his way will save
his soul from death and cover over a multitude of sins.

24. Literally *for it until it receives the early and the late*

1 Peter

1 2 3 4 5

1 Peter 1

A Greeting from Peter

(2 Peter 1:1–2)

1 Peter, an apostle of Jesus Christ,

To the elect who are exiles of the Dispersion throughout Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia, and Bithynia,
2 chosen[1] according to the foreknowledge of God the Father
and sanctified by the Spirit for obedience to Jesus Christ and sprinkling by His blood:

Grace and peace be yours in abundance.

A Living Hope

3 Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ! By His great mercy He has given us new birth into a living hope
through the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead,[2] 4 and into an inheritance that is imperishable, undefiled, and unfading, reserved in heaven for you,
5 who through faith are shielded by God's power for the salvation that is ready to be revealed in the last time.

6 In this you greatly rejoice, though now for a little while you may have had to suffer grief in various trials
7 so that the proven character of your faith—more precious than gold, which perishes even though refined by fire—may result in praise, glory, and honor at the revelation of Jesus Christ.

8 Though you have not seen Him, you love Him; and though you do not see Him now, you believe in Him and rejoice
with an inexpressible and glorious joy,
9 now that you are receiving the goal of your faith, the salvation of your souls.

10 Concerning this salvation, the prophets who foretold the grace to come to you searched and investigated carefully,
11 trying to determine the time and setting to which the Spirit of Christ in them was pointing when He predicted the sufferings of Christ and the glories to follow.

12 It was revealed to them that they were not serving themselves, but you, when they foretold the things now announced by those who preached the gospel to you by the Holy Spirit sent from heaven. Even angels long to look into these things.

A Call to Holiness

(Hebrews 12:14–17)

13 Therefore prepare your minds for action. Be sober-minded. Set your hope fully on the grace to be given you at the revelation of Jesus Christ.
3 14 As obedient children, do not conform to the passions of your former ignorance.
15 But just as He who called you is holy, so be holy in all you do,
16 for it is written: "Be holy, because I am holy."[4]

17 Since you call on a Father who judges each one's work impartially, conduct yourselves in reverent fear during your stay as foreigners.
18 For you know that it was not with perishable things such as silver or gold that you were redeemed from the empty way of life you inherited from your forefathers,
19 but with the precious blood of Christ, a lamb without blemish or spot.
20 He was known before the foundation of the world, but was revealed in the last times for your sake.

21 Through Him you believe in God, who raised Him from the dead and glorified Him; and so your faith and hope are in God.

The Enduring Word

(Isaiah 40:6–8)

22 Since you have purified your souls by obedience to the truth so that you have a genuine love for your brothers, love one another deeply, from a pure heart.
5 23 For you have been born again, not of perishable seed, but of imperishable, through the living and enduring word of God.
24 For,

"All flesh is like grass,
and all its glory like the flowers of the field;
the grass withers and the flowers fall,
25 but the word of the Lord stands forever."

And this is the word that was proclaimed to you.[6]

1 Peter 2

The Living Stone and Chosen People

(Isaiah 28:14–22; 1 Corinthians 3:10–15; Ephesians 2:19–22)

1 Rid yourselves, therefore, of all malice, deceit, hypocrisy, envy, and slander.
2 Like newborn babies, crave pure spiritual milk, so that by it you may grow up in your salvation,
3 now that you have tasted that the Lord is good.

4 As you come to Him, the living stone, rejected by men but chosen and precious in God's sight,
5 you also, like living stones, are being built into a spiritual house to be a holy priesthood, offering spiritual sacrifices acceptable to God through Jesus Christ.
6 For it stands in Scripture:

"See, I lay in Zion a stone,
a chosen and precious cornerstone;
and the one who believes in Him
will never be put to shame."[7]

7 To you who believe, then, this stone is precious. But to those who do not believe,

"The stone the builders rejected
has become the cornerstone,"[8]

8 and,

---

1. Literally *To the elect sojourners of the Diaspora of Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia, and Bithynia.* These provinces were located in what is now Turkey.
2. Or *has caused us to be born again* or *has begotten us again*
3. Literally *Wherefore gird up the loins of your mind*
4. Leviticus 11:44–45; Leviticus 19:2
5. SBL, NE, and WH *from the heart*
6. Isaiah 40:6–8
7. Isaiah 28:16 (see also LXX)
8. Psalm 118:22

"A stone of stumbling
and a rock of offense."
They stumble because they disobey the word—and to this they were appointed.[9]

[9] But you are a chosen people, a royal priesthood, a holy nation, a people for God's own possession, to proclaim the virtues of Him who called you out of darkness into His marvelous light.[10] Once you were not a people, but now you are the people of God; once you had not received mercy, but now you have received mercy.[10]

[11] Beloved, I urge you, as foreigners and exiles, to abstain from the desires of the flesh, which war against your soul.[12] Conduct yourselves with such honor among the Gentiles that, though they slander you as evildoers, they may see your good deeds and glorify God on the day He visits us.

Submission to Authorities

(Romans 13:1–7)

[13] Submit yourselves for the Lord's sake to every human institution, whether to the king as the supreme authority,[14] or to governors as those sent by him to punish those who do wrong and to praise those who do right.[15] For it is God's will that by doing good you should silence the ignorance of foolish men.

[16] Live in freedom, but do not use your freedom as a cover-up for evil; live as servants of God.[17] Treat everyone with high regard: Love the brotherhood of believers, fear God, honor the king.[11]

[18] Servants, submit yourselves to your masters with all respect, not only to those who are good and gentle, but even to those who are unreasonable.[12][19] For if anyone endures the pain of unjust suffering because he is conscious of God, this is to be commended.[20] How is it to your credit if you are beaten for doing wrong and you endure it? But if you suffer for doing good and you endure it, this is commendable before God.

Christ's Example of Suffering

(Isaiah 53:1–8)

[21] For to this you were called, because Christ also suffered for you, leaving you an example, that you should follow in His footsteps:

[22] "He committed no sin,
and no deceit was found in His mouth."[13]
[23] When they heaped abuse on Him,
He did not retaliate;
when He suffered, He made no threats,
but entrusted Himself to Him who judges justly.
[24] He Himself bore our sins
in His body on the tree,
so that we might die to sin
and live to righteousness.
"By His stripes you are healed."[14][15]
[25] For "you were like sheep going astray," but now you have returned to the Shepherd and Overseer of your souls.[16]

1 Peter 3

Wives and Husbands

(Song of Solomon 1:1–17; Ephesians 5:22–33)

[1] Wives, in the same way, submit yourselves to your husbands, so that even if they refuse to believe the word, they will be won over without words by the behavior of their wives[2] when they see your pure and reverent demeanor.

[3] Your beauty should not come from outward adornment, such as braided hair or gold jewelry or fine clothes,[4] but from the inner disposition of your heart, the unfading beauty of a gentle and quiet spirit, which is precious in God's sight.[5] For this is how the holy women of the past adorned themselves. They put their hope in God and were submissive to their husbands,[6] just as Sarah obeyed Abraham and called him lord. And you are her children if you do what is right and refuse to give way to fear.

[7] Husbands, in the same way, treat your wives with consideration as a delicate vessel, and with honor as fellow heirs of the gracious gift of life, so that your prayers will not be hindered.

Turning from Evil

[8] Finally, all of you, be like-minded and sympathetic, love as brothers, be tenderhearted and humble.[9] Do not repay evil with evil or insult with insult, but with blessing, because to this you were called so that you may inherit a blessing.[10] For,

"Whoever would love life
and see good days
must keep his tongue from evil
and his lips from deceitful speech.
[11] He must turn from evil and do good;
he must seek peace and pursue it.
[12] For the eyes of the Lord are on the righteous,
and His ears are inclined to their prayer.
But the face of the Lord is against
those who do evil."[17]

[13] Who can harm you if you are zealous for what is good?

Suffering for Righteousness

[14] But even if you should suffer for what is right, you are blessed. "Do not fear what they fear; do not be shaken."[18][15] But in your hearts sanctify Christ as Lord. Always be prepared to give a defense to everyone who asks you the reason for the hope that is in you. But respond with gentleness and respect,[19][16] keeping a clear conscience, so that those who slander you may be put to shame by your good behavior in Christ.[17] For it is better, if it is God's will, to suffer for doing good than for doing evil.

---

9. Isaiah 8:14
10. Hosea 2:23
11. Literally *Love the brotherhood*
12. Or *in all fear*
13. Isaiah 53:9
14. Isaiah 53:4 (see also LXX)
15. Isaiah 53:5
16. Isaiah 53:6
17. Psalm 34:12–16 (see also LXX)
18. Or *"Do not fear their threats; do not be shaken."* Isaiah 8:12
19. BYZ and TR *But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts.* This sentence may also be included with the quotation from the previous verse; see Isaiah 8:13.

18 For Christ also suffered for sins once for all, the righteous
for the unrighteous, to bring you to God. He was put to
death in the body but made alive in the Spirit,[20][19] in whom
He also went and preached to the spirits in prison[21][20] who
disobeyed long ago when God waited patiently in the days of
Noah while the ark was being built.

In the ark a few people, only eight souls, were saved through
water.[21] And this water symbolizes the baptism that now
saves you also—not the removal of dirt from the body, but
the pledge of a clear conscience toward God—through the
resurrection of Jesus Christ,[22][22] who has gone into heaven
and is at the right hand of God, with angels, authorities, and
powers subject to Him.

1 Peter 4

Living for God's Glory

(1 Corinthians 10:23–33)

1 Therefore, since Christ suffered in His body, arm yourselves
with the same resolve, because anyone who has suffered in
his body is done with sin.[23][2] Consequently, he does not live
out his remaining time on earth for human passions, but for
the will of God.[3] For you have spent enough time in the past
carrying out the same desires as the Gentiles: living in
debauchery, lust, drunkenness, orgies, carousing, and
detestable idolatry.

4 Because of this, they consider it strange of you not to
plunge with them into the same flood of reckless
indiscretion, and they heap abuse on you.[5] But they will have
to give an account to Him who is ready to judge the living
and the dead.[6] That is why the gospel was preached even to
those who are now dead, so that they might be judged as
men in the flesh, but live according to God in the spirit.[24]

7 The end of all things is near. Therefore be clear-minded and
sober, so that you can pray.[8] Above all, love one another
deeply, because love covers over a multitude of sins.[25][9] Show
hospitality to one another without complaining.

10 As good stewards of the manifold grace of God, each of
you should use whatever gift he has received to serve one
another.[11] If anyone speaks, he should speak as one
conveying the words of God. If anyone serves, he should
serve with the strength God provides, so that in all things
God may be glorified through Jesus Christ, to whom be the
glory and the power forever and ever. Amen.

Suffering as Christians

12 Beloved, do not be surprised at the fiery trial that has
come upon you, as though something strange were
happening to you.[13] But rejoice that you share in the
sufferings of Christ, so that you may be overjoyed at the
revelation of His glory.

14 If you are insulted for the name of Christ, you are blessed,
because the Spirit of glory and of God rests on
you.[26][15] Indeed, none of you should suffer as a murderer or
thief or wrongdoer, or even as a meddler.[16] But if you suffer
as a Christian, do not be ashamed, but glorify God that you
bear that name.[27][17] For it is time for judgment to begin with
the family of God; and if it begins with us, what will the
outcome be for those who disobey the gospel of God?[18] And,

"If it is hard for the righteous to be saved,
what will become of the ungodly and the sinner?"[28]

19 So then, those who suffer according to God's will should
entrust their souls to their faithful Creator and continue to
do good.

1 Peter 5

Instructions to Elders

(1 Timothy 3:1–7; Titus 1:5–9)

1 As a fellow elder, a witness of Christ's sufferings, and a
partaker of the glory to be revealed, I appeal to the elders
among you:[29][2] Be shepherds of God's flock that is among you,
watching over them not out of compulsion, but willingly, as
God would have you; not out of greed, but out of
eagerness;[30][31][3] not lording it over those entrusted to you, but
being examples to the flock.[4] And when the Chief Shepherd
appears, you will receive the crown of glory that will never
fade away.

Cast Your Cares on Him

5 Young men, in the same way, submit yourselves to your
elders. And all of you, clothe yourselves with humility
toward one another, because,

"God opposes the proud,
but gives grace to the humble."[32]

6 Humble yourselves, therefore, under God's mighty hand, so
that in due time He may exalt you.[7] Cast all your anxiety on
Him, because He cares for you.

8 Be sober-minded and alert. Your adversary the devil prowls
around like a roaring lion, seeking someone to
devour.[9] Resist him, standing firm in your faith and in the
knowledge that your brothers throughout the world are
undergoing the same kinds of suffering.

Benediction and Farewell

10 And after you have suffered for a little while, the God of
all grace, who has called you to His eternal glory in Christ,
will Himself restore you, secure you, strengthen you, and
establish you.[33][11] To Him be the power forever and ever.
Amen.

12 Through Silvanus, whom I regard as a faithful brother, I
have written to you briefly, encouraging you and testifying
that this is the true grace of God. Stand firm in it.[34]

---

20. NE and WH *died*
21. Or *in the spirit, 19in which*
22. Or *appeal for*
23. BYZ and TR include *for us.*
24. Or *to those who are dead*
25. See Proverbs 10:12
26. BYZ and TR include *On their part He is spoken of as evil, but on your part He is glorified.*
27. Literally *glorify God in that name*; NA *glorify God in this matter*
28. Proverbs 11:31 (see also LXX)
29. SBL, NE, and WH *I appeal therefore to the elders*
30. NE and WH do not include *watching over them.*
31. WH, BYZ, and TR *but willingly*
32. Proverbs 3:34 (see also LXX)
33. BYZ and TR *in Christ Jesus*

[13] The church in Babylon, chosen together with you, sends you greetings, as does my son Mark.[35]

[14] Greet one another with a kiss of love.

Peace to all of you who are in Christ.[36]

34. That is, Silas
35. Literally *She in Babylon*
36. BYZ and TR include *Amen.*

2 Peter

1 2 3

2 Peter 1

A Greeting from Peter

(1 Peter 1:1–2)

1 Simon Peter, a servant and apostle of Jesus Christ,

To those who through the righteousness of our God and Savior Jesus Christ have received a faith as precious as ours:

2 Grace and peace be multiplied to you through the knowledge of God and of Jesus our Lord.

Partakers of the Divine Nature

3 His divine power has given us everything we need for life and godliness through the knowledge of Him who called us by His own glory and excellence.[1] 4 Through these He has given us His precious and magnificent promises, so that through them you may become partakers of the divine nature, now that you have escaped the corruption in the world caused by evil desires.

5 For this very reason, make every effort to add to your faith virtue; and to virtue, knowledge; 6 and to knowledge, self-control; and to self-control, perseverance; and to perseverance, godliness; 7 and to godliness, brotherly kindness; and to brotherly kindness, love. 8 For if you possess these qualities and continue to grow in them, they will keep you from being ineffective and unproductive in your knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ. 9 But whoever lacks these traits is nearsighted to the point of blindness, having forgotten that he has been cleansed from his past sins.

10 Therefore, brothers, strive to make your calling and election sure. For if you practice these things you will never stumble, 11 and you will receive a lavish reception into the eternal kingdom of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ.

12 Therefore I will always remind you of these things, even though you know them and are established in the truth you now have. 13 I think it is right to refresh your memory as long as I live in the tent of my body,[2] 14 because I know that this tent will soon be laid aside, as our Lord Jesus Christ has made clear to me. 15 And I will make every effort to ensure that after my departure, you will be able to recall these things at all times.

Eyewitnesses of His Majesty

(Matthew 17:1–13; Mark 9:1–13; Luke 9:28–36)

16 For we did not follow cleverly devised fables when we made known to you the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, but we were eyewitnesses of His majesty. 17 For He received honor and glory from God the Father when the voice came to Him from the Majestic Glory, saying, "This is My beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased."[3] 18 And we ourselves heard this voice from heaven when we were with Him on the holy mountain.

19 We also have the word of the prophets as confirmed beyond doubt. And you will do well to pay attention to it, as to a lamp shining in a dark place, until the day dawns and the morning star rises in your hearts. 20 Above all, you must understand that no prophecy of Scripture comes from one's own interpretation. 21 For no such prophecy was ever brought forth by the will of man, but men spoke from God as they were carried along by the Holy Spirit.

2 Peter 2

Deliverance from False Prophets

(Jude 1:3–16)

1 Now there were also false prophets among the people, just as there will be false teachers among you. They will secretly introduce destructive heresies, even denying the Master who bought them—bringing swift destruction on themselves. 2 Many will follow in their depravity, and because of them the way of truth will be defamed. 3 In their greed, these false teachers will exploit you with deceptive words. The longstanding verdict against them remains in force, and their destruction does not sleep.

4 For if God did not spare the angels when they sinned, but cast them deep into hell, placing them in chains of darkness to be held for judgment; [4] 5 if He did not spare the ancient world when He brought the flood on its ungodly people, but preserved Noah, a preacher of righteousness, among the eight; 6 if He condemned the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah to destruction, reducing them to ashes as an example of what is coming on the ungodly; [5] [6] 7 and if He rescued Lot, a righteous man distressed by the depraved conduct of the lawless 8 (for that righteous man, living among them day after day, was tormented in his righteous soul by the lawless deeds he saw and heard)— 9 if all this is so, then the Lord knows how to rescue the godly from trials and to hold the unrighteous for punishment on the day of judgment.

10 Such punishment is specially reserved for those who indulge the corrupt desires of the flesh and despise authority. Bold and self-willed, they are unafraid to slander glorious beings. [7] 11 Yet not even angels, though greater in strength and power, dare to bring such slanderous charges against them before the Lord.

12 These men are like irrational animals, creatures of instinct, born to be captured and destroyed. They blaspheme in matters they do not understand, and like such creatures, they too will be destroyed. 13 The harm they will suffer is the wages of their wickedness.

They consider it a pleasure to carouse in broad daylight. They are blots and blemishes, reveling in their deception as they feast with you. 14 Their eyes are full of adultery; their

---

1. Or *to His own*
2. Literally *as long as I am in this tent*
3. Matthew 17:5; see also Mark 9:7 and Luke 9:35.
4. Greek *cast them into Tartarus*; see the First Book of Enoch (1 Enoch 13:1–11 and 1 Enoch 20:1–4).
5. WH does not include *to destruction.*
6. Or *on future generations of the ungodly*
7. Or *to blaspheme angelic majesties*

desire for sin is never satisfied; they seduce the unstable. They are accursed children with hearts trained in greed.

15 They have left the straight way and wandered off to follow the way of Balaam son of Beor, who loved the wages of wickedness.[8] 16 But he was rebuked for his transgression by a donkey, otherwise without speech, that spoke with a man's voice and restrained the prophet's madness.

17 These men are springs without water and mists driven by a storm. Blackest darkness is reserved for them. 18 With lofty but empty words, they appeal to the sensual passions of the flesh and entice those who are just escaping from others who live in error. 19 They promise them freedom, while they themselves are slaves to depravity. For a man is a slave to whatever has mastered him.

20 If indeed they have escaped the corruption of the world through the knowledge of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ, only to be entangled and overcome by it again, their final condition is worse than it was at first.[9] 21 It would have been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness than to have known it and then to turn away from the holy commandment passed on to them. 22 Of them the proverbs are true: "A dog returns to its vomit," and, "A sow that is washed goes back to her wallowing in the mud."[10]

2 Peter 3

The Coming Judgment

(Genesis 7:1–24; Jude 1:17–23)

1 Beloved, this is now my second letter to you. Both of them are reminders to stir you to wholesome thinking 2 by recalling what was foretold by the holy prophets and commanded by our Lord and Savior through your apostles.

3 Most importantly, you must understand that in the last days scoffers will come, scoffing and following their own evil desires.[11] 4 "Where is the promise of His coming?" they will ask. "Ever since our fathers fell asleep, everything continues as it has from the beginning of creation."

5 But they deliberately overlook the fact that long ago by God's word the heavens existed and the earth was formed out of water and by water, 6 through which the world of that time perished in the flood.[12] 7 And by that same word, the present heavens and earth are reserved for fire, being kept for the day of judgment and destruction of ungodly men.

The Day of the Lord

(Zephaniah 1:7–18; Malachi 4:1–6; 1 Thessalonians 5:1–11)

8 Beloved, do not let this one thing escape your notice: With the Lord a day is like a thousand years, and a thousand years are like a day.[13] 9 The Lord is not slow in keeping His promise as some understand slowness, but is patient with you, not wanting anyone to perish but everyone to come to repentance.

10 But the Day of the Lord will come like a thief. The heavens will disappear with a roar, the elements will be destroyed by fire, and the earth and its works will be laid bare.[14][15]

11 Since everything will be destroyed in this way, what kind of people ought you to be? You ought to conduct yourselves in holiness and godliness 12 as you anticipate and hasten the coming of the day of God, when the heavens will be destroyed by fire and the elements will melt in the heat. 13 But in keeping with God's promise, we are looking forward to a new heaven and a new earth, where righteousness dwells.

Final Exhortations

14 Therefore, beloved, as you anticipate these things, make every effort to be found at peace—spotless and blameless in His sight.[16]

15 Consider also that our Lord's patience brings salvation, just as our beloved brother Paul also wrote you with the wisdom God gave him. 16 He writes this way in all his letters, speaking in them about such matters. Some parts of his letters are hard to understand, which ignorant and unstable people distort, as they do the rest of the Scriptures, to their own destruction.[17][18]

17 Therefore, beloved, since you already know these things, be on your guard so that you will not be carried away by the error of the lawless and fall from your secure standing. 18 But grow in the grace and knowledge of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ. To Him be the glory both now and to the day of eternity.

Amen.[19]

---

8. NA, SBL, BYZ, and TR *Bosor*
9. SBL and WH *the Lord and Savior Jesus Christ*
10. Proverbs 26:11
11. See Jude 1:18.
12. NA *through whom*
13. See Psalm 90:4.
14. Or *dissolved*; also in verses 11 and 12.
15. Or *will not be found.* BYZ and TR *will be burned up*; SBL, NE, and WH *will be found*, i.e., *will be unable to hide.*
16. Or *to be found by Him in peace, without spot and without blemish.*
17. Or *in all the letters*
18. NA *will distort*
19. NE, WH, and NA do not include *Amen.*

1 John

1 John 1

The Word of Life

(Luke 24:36–49; John 20:19–23)

1 That which was from the beginning, which we have heard,
which we have seen with our own eyes, which we have
gazed upon and touched with our own hands—this is the
Word of life. 2 And this is the life that was revealed; we have
seen it and testified to it, and we proclaim to you the eternal
life that was with the Father and was revealed to us.

3 We proclaim to you what we have seen and heard, so that
you also may have fellowship with us. And this fellowship of
ours is with the Father and with His Son, Jesus Christ. 4 We
write these things so that our joy may be complete.[1]

Walking in the Light

(John 8:12–29)

5 And this is the message we have heard from Him and
announce to you: God is light, and in Him there is no
darkness at all. 6 If we say we have fellowship with Him yet
walk in the darkness, we lie and do not practice the
truth. 7 But if we walk in the light as He is in the light, we
have fellowship with one another, and the blood of Jesus His
Son cleanses us from all sin.[2]

8 If we say we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the
truth is not in us. 9 If we confess our sins, He is faithful and
just to forgive us our sins and to cleanse us from all
unrighteousness. 10 If we say we have not sinned, we make
Him out to be a liar, and His word is not in us.

1 John 2

Jesus Our Advocate

1 My little children, I am writing these things to you so that
you will not sin. But if anyone does sin, we have an advocate
before the Father—Jesus Christ, the Righteous One. 2 He
Himself is the atoning sacrifice for our sins, and not only for
ours but also for the sins of the whole world.[3]

3 By this we can be sure that we have come to know Him: if
we keep His commandments. 4 If anyone says, “I know Him,”
but does not keep His commandments, he is a liar, and the
truth is not in him. 5 But if anyone keeps His word, the love
of God has been truly perfected in him. By this we know that
we are in Him: 6 Whoever claims to abide in Him must walk
as Jesus walked.

A New Commandment

7 Beloved, I am not writing to you a new commandment, but
an old one, which you have had from the beginning. This
commandment is the message you have heard. 8 Then again, I
am also writing to you a new commandment, which is true
in Him and also in you. For the darkness is fading and the
true light is already shining.

9 If anyone claims to be in the light but hates his brother, he
is still in the darkness. 10 Whoever loves his brother remains
in the light, and there is no cause of stumbling in him. 11 But
whoever hates his brother is in the darkness and walks in the
darkness. He does not know where he is going, because the
darkness has blinded his eyes.

12 I am writing to you, little children, because your sins have
been forgiven through His name.

13 I am writing to you, fathers, because you know Him who is
from the beginning.

I am writing to you, young men, because you have overcome
the evil one.

I have written to you, children, because you know the
Father.[4]

14 I have written to you, fathers, because you know Him who
is from the beginning.

I have written to you, young men, because you are strong,
and the word of God abides in you, and you have overcome
the evil one.

Do Not Love the World

15 Do not love the world or anything in the world. If anyone
loves the world, the love of the Father is not in him. 16 For all
that is in the world—the desires of the flesh, the desires of
the eyes, and the pride of life—is not from the Father but
from the world. 17 The world is passing away, along with its
desires; but whoever does the will of God remains forever.

Beware of Antichrists

18 Children, it is the last hour; and just as you have heard
that the antichrist is coming, so now many antichrists have
appeared. This is how we know it is the last hour. 19 They
went out from us, but they did not belong to us. For if they
had belonged to us, they would have remained with us. But
their departure made it clear that none of them belonged to
us.

20 You, however, have an anointing from the Holy One, and
all of you know the truth.[5] 21 I have not written to you
because you lack knowledge of the truth, but because you
have it, and because no lie comes from the truth. 22 Who is
the liar, if it is not the one who denies that Jesus is the
Christ? This is the antichrist, who denies the Father and the
Son. 23 Whoever denies the Son does not have the Father, but
whoever confesses the Son has the Father as well.

Remain in Christ

24 As for you, let what you have heard from the beginning
remain in you. If it does, you will also remain in the Son and
in the Father. 25 And this is the promise that He Himself made
to us: eternal life.

26 I have written these things to you about those who are
trying to deceive you. 27 And as for you, the anointing you

---

1. BYZ and TR *your*
2. NA does not include *But.*
3. Or *the propitiation*
4. Or *you have overcome evil*; also in verse 14
5. BYZ and TR *and you know all things*

received from Him remains in you, and you do not need anyone to teach you. But just as His true and genuine anointing teaches you about all things, so remain in Him as you have been taught.

28 And now, little children, remain in Christ, so that when He appears, we may be confident and unashamed before Him at His coming.[6]

29 If you know that He is righteous, you also know that everyone who practices righteousness has been born of Him.

1 John 3

Children of God

1 Behold what manner of love the Father has given to us, that we should be called children of God. And that is what we are! The reason the world does not know us is that it did not know Him. 2 Beloved, we are now children of God, and what we will be has not yet been revealed. We know that when Christ appears, we will be like Him, for we will see Him as He is.[7] 3 And everyone who has this hope in Him purifies himself, just as Christ is pure.[8]

4 Everyone who practices sin practices lawlessness as well. Indeed, sin is lawlessness.[9] 5 But you know that Christ appeared to take away sins, and in Him there is no sin. 6 No one who remains in Him keeps on sinning. No one who continues to sin has seen Him or known Him.

7 Little children, let no one deceive you: The one who practices righteousness is righteous, just as Christ is righteous.[10] 11 8 The one who practices sin is of the devil, because the devil has been sinning from the very start. This is why the Son of God was revealed, to destroy the works of the devil.

9 Anyone born of God refuses to practice sin, because God's seed abides in him; he cannot go on sinning, because he has been born of God. 10 By this the children of God are distinguished from the children of the devil: Anyone who does not practice righteousness is not of God, nor is anyone who does not love his brother.

Love One Another

(John 13:31–35; Romans 12:9–13)

11 This is the message you have heard from the beginning: We should love one another. 12 Do not be like Cain, who belonged to the evil one and murdered his brother. And why did Cain slay him? Because his own deeds were evil, while those of his brother were righteous. 13 So do not be surprised, brothers, if the world hates you.

14 We know that we have passed from death to life, because we love our brothers. The one who does not love remains in death. 15 Everyone who hates his brother is a murderer, and you know that eternal life does not reside in a murderer.

16 By this we know what love is: Jesus laid down His life for us, and we ought to lay down our lives for our brothers. 17 If anyone with earthly possessions sees his brother in need, but withholds his compassion from him, how can the love of God abide in him?

18 Little children, let us love not in word and speech, but in action and truth. 19 And by this we will know that we belong to the truth, and will assure our hearts in His presence: 20 Even if our hearts condemn us, God is greater than our hearts, and He knows all things.

21 Beloved, if our hearts do not condemn us, we have confidence before God, 22 and we will receive from Him whatever we ask, because we keep His commandments and do what is pleasing in His sight. 23 And this is His commandment: that we should believe in the name of His Son, Jesus Christ, and we should love one another just as He commanded us. 24 Whoever keeps His commandments remains in God, and God in him. And by this we know that He remains in us: by the Spirit He has given us.

1 John 4

Testing the Spirits

1 Beloved, do not believe every spirit, but test the spirits to see whether they are from God. For many false prophets have gone out into the world. 2 By this you will know the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesses that Jesus Christ has come in the flesh is from God, 3 and every spirit that does not confess Jesus is not from God. This is the spirit of the antichrist, which you have heard is coming and which is already in the world at this time.[12]

4 You, little children, are from God and have overcome them, because greater is He who is in you than he who is in the world. 5 They are of the world. That is why they speak from the world's perspective, and the world listens to them. 6 We are from God. Whoever knows God listens to us; whoever is not from God does not listen to us. That is how we know the Spirit of truth and the spirit of deception.[13]

Love Comes from God

7 Beloved, let us love one another, because love comes from God. Everyone who loves has been born of God and knows God. 8 Whoever does not love does not know God, because God is love.

9 This is how God's love was revealed among us: God sent His one and only Son into the world, so that we might live through Him.[14] 10 And love consists in this: not that we loved God, but that He loved us and sent His Son as the atoning sacrifice for our sins.[15]

11 Beloved, if God so loved us, we also ought to love one another. 12 No one has ever seen God; but if we love one another, God remains in us, and His love is perfected in us. 13 By this we know that we remain in Him, and He in us: He has given us of His Spirit. 14 And we have seen and testify that the Father has sent His Son to be the Savior of the world.

15 If anyone confesses that Jesus is the Son of God, God abides in him, and he in God. 16 And we have come to know

---

6. Literally *remain in Him*
7. Literally *when He appears* or *when it appears*
8. Literally *just as He is pure*
9. Or *is violation of the Law*
10. NA *Young children in training*
11. Literally *He is righteous*
12. BYZ and TR *that Jesus Christ has come in the flesh*
13. Or *spirit*
14. Or *only begotten* or *unique*
15. Or *as a propitiation*

and believe the love that God has for us. God is love;
whoever abides in love abides in God, and God in him.[17] In
this way, love has been perfected among us, so that we may
have confidence on the day of judgment; for in this world we
are just like Him.

[18] There is no fear in love, but perfect love drives out fear,
because fear involves punishment. The one who fears has not
been perfected in love.[19] We love because He first loved us.[16]

[20] If anyone says, "I love God," but hates his brother, he is a
liar. For anyone who does not love his brother, whom he has
seen, cannot love God, whom he has not seen.[21] And we have
this commandment from Him: Whoever loves God must love
his brother as well.

1 John 5

Overcoming the World

[1] Everyone who believes that Jesus is the Christ has been
born of God, and everyone who loves the Father also loves
those born of Him.[17] [2] By this we know that we love the
children of God: when we love God and keep His
commandments.[3] For this is the love of God, that we keep
His commandments. And His commandments are not
burdensome,[4] because everyone born of God overcomes the
world. And this is the victory that has overcome the world:
our faith.

[5] Who then overcomes the world? Only he who believes that
Jesus is the Son of God.[6] This is the One who came by water
and blood, Jesus Christ—not by water alone, but by water
and blood. And it is the Spirit who testifies to this, because
the Spirit is the truth.[7] For there are three that testify:[18] [8] the
Spirit, the water, and the blood—and these three are in
agreement.

God's Testimony about His Son

[9] Even if we accept human testimony, the testimony of God is
greater. For this is the testimony that God has given about
His Son.[10] Whoever believes in the Son of God has this
testimony within him; whoever does not believe God has
made Him out to be a liar, because he has not believed in
the testimony that God has given about His Son.

[11] And this is that testimony: God has given us eternal life,
and this life is in His Son.[12] Whoever has the Son has life;
whoever does not have the Son of God does not have life.

Effective Prayer

[13] I have written these things to you who believe in the name
of the Son of God, so that you may know that you have
eternal life.[19] [14] And this is the confidence that we have
before Him: If we ask anything according to His will, He
hears us.[15] And if we know that He hears us in whatever we
ask, we know that we already possess what we have asked of
Him.

[16] If anyone sees his brother committing a sin not leading to
death, he should ask God, who will give life to those who
commit this kind of sin. There is a sin that leads to death; I
am not saying he should ask regarding that sin.[17] All
unrighteousness is sin, yet there is sin that does not lead to
death.

The True God

[18] We know that anyone born of God does not keep on
sinning; the One who was born of God protects him, and the
evil one cannot touch him.[20] [21] [19] We know that we are of God,
and that the whole world is under the power of the evil
one.[20] And we know that the Son of God has come and has
given us understanding, so that we may know Him who is
true; and we are in Him who is true—in His Son Jesus
Christ. He is the true God and eternal life.

[21] Little children, keep yourselves from idols.[22]

---

16. BYZ and TR *We love Him*
17. Literally *and everyone loving the One having begotten also loves the one having been begotten from Him.*
18. TR and GOC *three that testify in heaven: The Father, the Word, and the Holy Spirit; and these three are one. 8And there are three that testify on earth:*
19. BYZ and TR include *and that you may believe in the name of the Son of God.*
20. Or *the one who was born of God protects himself* or *God protects the one born of Him*
21. Or *evil*; similarly in verse 19
22. BYZ and TR include *Amen.*

2 John

1

2 John 1

A Greeting from the Elder

(3 John 1:1–4)

1 The elder,

To the chosen lady and her children, whom I love in the truth—and not I alone, but also all who know the truth —2 because of the truth that abides in us and will be with us forever:

3 Grace, mercy, and peace from God the Father and from Jesus Christ, the Son of the Father, will be with us in truth and love.

Walking in the Truth

(John 8:30–47)

4 I was overjoyed to find some of your children walking in the truth, just as the Father has commanded us. 5 And now I urge you, dear lady—not as a new commandment to you, but one we have had from the beginning—that we love one another. 6 And this is love, that we walk according to His commandments. This is the very commandment you have heard from the beginning, that you must walk in love.

Beware of Deceivers

7 For many deceivers have gone out into the world, refusing to confess the coming of Jesus Christ in the flesh. Any such person is the deceiver and the antichrist. 8 Watch yourselves, so that you do not lose what we have worked for, but that you may be fully rewarded. [1] 9 Anyone who runs ahead without remaining in the teaching of Christ does not have God. Whoever remains in His teaching has both the Father and the Son.

10 If anyone comes to you but does not bring this teaching, do not receive him into your home or even greet him. 11 Whoever greets such a person shares in his evil deeds.

Conclusion

(3 John 1:13–14)

12 I have many things to write to you, but I would prefer not to do so with paper and ink. Instead, I hope to come and speak with you face to face, so that our joy may be complete. [2]

13 The children of your elect sister send you greetings. [3]

---

1. NE and WH *what you have worked for*
2. Literally *mouth to mouth*
3. BYZ and TR include *Amen.*

3 John

1

3 John 1

A Greeting from the Elder

(2 John 1:1–3)

[1] The elder,

To the beloved Gaius, whom I love in the truth:

[2] Beloved, I pray that in every way you may prosper and enjoy good health, as your soul also prospers. [3] For I was overjoyed when the brothers came and testified about your devotion to the truth, in which you continue to walk. [4] I have no greater joy than to hear that my children are walking in the truth.

Gaius Commended for Hospitality

[5] Beloved, you are faithful in what you are doing for the brothers, and especially since they are strangers to you. [6] They have testified to the church about your love. You will do well to send them on their way in a manner worthy of God. [7] For they went out on behalf of the Name, accepting nothing from the Gentiles. [8] Therefore we ought to support such men, so that we may be fellow workers for the truth.

Diotrephes and Demetrius

[9] I have written to the church about this, but Diotrephes, who loves to be first, will not accept our instruction.[1] [10] So if I come, I will call attention to his malicious slander against us. And unsatisfied with that, he refuses to welcome the brothers and forbids those who want to do so, even putting them out of the church.

[11] Beloved, do not imitate what is evil, but what is good. The one who does good is of God; the one who does evil has not seen God.

[12] Demetrius has received a good testimony from everyone, and from the truth itself. We also testify for him, and you know that our testimony is true.

Conclusion

(2 John 1:12–13)

[13] I have many things to write to you, but I would prefer not to do so with pen and ink. [14] Instead, I hope to see you soon and speak with you face to face.

Peace to you.

The friends here send you greetings.

Greet each of our friends there by name.[2]

1. Literally *I have written something to the church*

2. Literally *and we will speak mouth to mouth*; some translators begin a new verse (15) after *face to face.*

Jude

1

Jude 1

A Greeting from Jude

(James 1:1)

1 Jude, a servant of Jesus Christ and a brother of James,

To those who are called, loved by God the Father, and kept in Jesus Christ:

2 Mercy, peace, and love be multiplied to you.

God's Judgment on the Ungodly

(2 Peter 3:1–7)

3 Beloved, although I made every effort to write to you about the salvation we share, I felt it necessary to write and urge you to contend earnestly for the faith entrusted once for all to the saints.4 For certain men have crept in among you unnoticed—ungodly ones who were designated long ago for condemnation. They turn the grace of our God into a license for immorality, and they deny our only Master and Lord, Jesus Christ.

5 Although you are fully aware of this, I want to remind you that after Jesus had delivered His people out of the land of Egypt, He destroyed those who did not believe.16 And the angels who did not stay within their own domain but abandoned their proper dwelling—these He has kept in eternal chains under darkness, bound for judgment on that great day.7 In like manner, Sodom and Gomorrah and the cities around them, who indulged in sexual immorality and pursued strange flesh, are on display as an example of those who sustain the punishment of eternal fire.

8 Yet in the same way these dreamers defile their bodies, reject authority, and slander glorious beings.9 But even the archangel Michael, when he disputed with the devil over the body of Moses, did not presume to bring a slanderous charge against him, but said, "The Lord rebuke you!"2 10 These men, however, slander what they do not understand, and like irrational animals, they will be destroyed by the things they do instinctively.11 Woe to them! They have traveled the path of Cain; they have rushed for profit into the error of Balaam; they have perished in Korah's rebellion.

12 These men are hidden reefs in your love feasts, shamelessly feasting with you but shepherding only themselves. They are clouds without water, carried along by the wind; fruitless trees in autumn, twice dead after being uprooted.3 13 They are wild waves of the sea, foaming up their own shame; wandering stars, for whom blackest darkness has been reserved forever.

14 Enoch, the seventh from Adam, also prophesied about them:

"Behold, the Lord is coming
with myriads of His holy ones
15 to execute judgment on everyone,
and to convict all the ungodly
of every ungodly act of wickedness
and every harsh word spoken against Him by ungodly sinners."4

16 These men are discontented grumblers, following after their own lusts; their mouths spew arrogance; they flatter others for their own advantage.

A Call to Persevere

(Hebrews 10:19–39; 2 Peter 3:1–7)

17 But you, beloved, remember what was foretold by the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ18 when they said to you, "In the last times there will be scoffers who will follow after their own ungodly desires."5 19 These are the ones who cause divisions, who are worldly and devoid of the Spirit.

20 But you, beloved, by building yourselves up in your most holy faith and praying in the Holy Spirit,21 keep yourselves in the love of God as you await the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ to bring you eternal life.

22 And indeed, have mercy on those who doubt;23 save others by snatching them from the fire; and to still others show mercy tempered with fear, hating even the clothing stained by the flesh.

Doxology

(Romans 16:25–27)

24 Now to Him who is able to keep you from stumbling and to present you unblemished in His glorious presence, with great joy—25 to the only God our Savior be glory, majesty, dominion, and authority through Jesus Christ our Lord before all time, and now, and for all eternity.

Amen.

---

1. NE, WH, BYZ, and TR *the Lord*
2. This account is attributed by Origen to the Testament of Moses, also called the Assumption of Moses.
3. Or *are blemishes*
4. See the First Book of Enoch (1 Enoch 1:9).
5. See 2 Peter 3:3.

Revelation

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17
18 19 20 21 22

Revelation 1

Prologue

(Daniel 12:1–13)

1 This is the revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave Him
to show His servants what must soon come to pass. He made
it known by sending His angel to His servant John,[1][2] who
testifies to everything he saw. This is the word of God and
the testimony of Jesus Christ.

3 Blessed is the one who reads aloud the words of this
prophecy, and blessed are those who hear and obey what is
written in it, because the time is near.

John Greets the Seven Churches

4 John,

To the seven churches in the province of Asia:

Grace and peace to you from Him who is and was and is to
come, and from the seven spirits before His throne,[2][3][5] and
from Jesus Christ, the faithful witness, the firstborn from the
dead, and the ruler of the kings of the earth.

To Him who loves us and has released us from our sins by
His blood,[6] who has made us to be a kingdom, priests to His
God and Father—to Him be the glory and power forever and
ever! Amen.

7 Behold, He is coming with the clouds, and every eye will
see Him—even those who pierced Him. And all the tribes of
the earth will mourn because of Him. So shall it be! Amen.

8 "I am the Alpha and the Omega," says the Lord God, who is
and was and is to come—the Almighty.[4]

John's Vision on Patmos

9 I, John, your brother and partner in the tribulation and
kingdom and perseverance that are in Jesus, was on the
island of Patmos because of the word of God and my
testimony about Jesus.[10] On the Lord's day I was in the
Spirit, and I heard behind me a loud voice like a
trumpet,[11] saying, "Write on a scroll what you see and send
it to the seven churches: to Ephesus, Smyrna, Pergamum,
Thyatira, Sardis, Philadelphia, and Laodicea."[5]

12 Then I turned to see the voice that was speaking with me.
And having turned, I saw seven golden lampstands,[13] and
among the lampstands was One like the Son of Man, dressed
in a long robe, with a golden sash around His chest.[6][14] The
hair of His head was white like wool, as white as snow, and
His eyes were like a blazing fire.[15] His feet were like polished
bronze refined in a furnace, and His voice was like the roar
of many waters.[16] He held in His right hand seven stars, and
a sharp double-edged sword came from His mouth. His face
was like the sun shining at its brightest.

17 When I saw Him, I fell at His feet like a dead man. But He
placed His right hand on me and said, "Do not be afraid. I
am the First and the Last,[18] the Living One. I was dead, and
behold, now I am alive forever and ever! And I hold the keys
of Death and of Hades.

19 Therefore write down the things you have seen, the things
that are, and the things that will happen after this.[20] This is
the mystery of the seven stars you saw in My right hand and
of the seven golden lampstands: The seven stars are the
angels of the seven churches, and the seven lampstands are
the seven churches.

Revelation 2

To the Church in Ephesus

(Acts 19:8–12; Ephesians 1:1–2)

1 "To the angel of the church in Ephesus write:

These are the words of Him who holds the seven stars in
His right hand and walks among the seven golden
lampstands.

2 I know your deeds, your labor, and your perseverance. I
know that you cannot tolerate those who are evil, and you
have tested and exposed as liars those who falsely claim to
be apostles.[3] Without growing weary, you have persevered
and endured many things for the sake of My name.

4 But I have this against you: You have abandoned your first
love.[5] Therefore, keep in mind how far you have fallen.
Repent and perform the deeds you did at first. But if you do
not repent, I will come to you and remove your lampstand
from its place.

6 But you have this to your credit: You hate the works of the
Nicolaitans, which I also hate.

7 He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the
churches. To the one who overcomes, I will grant the right to
eat from the tree of life in the Paradise of God.

To the Church in Smyrna

8 To the angel of the church in Smyrna write:

These are the words of the First and the Last, who died
and returned to life.

9 I know your affliction and your poverty—though you are
rich! And I am aware of the slander of those who falsely
claim to be Jews, but are in fact a synagogue of Satan.

10 Do not fear what you are about to suffer. Behold, the devil
is about to throw some of you into prison to test you, and
you will suffer tribulation for ten days. Be faithful even unto
death, and I will give you the crown of life.

---

1. Or *suddenly* or *quickly*
2. Literally *in Asia*; Asia was a Roman province in what is now western Turkey.
3. Or *the sevenfold Spirit*
4. TR *the Alpha and the Omega, the Beginning and the End*
5. TR *saying, "I am the Alpha and the Omega, the First and the Last," and,*
6. Or *one like a son of man*; see Daniel 7:13.

11 He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches. The one who overcomes will not be harmed by the second death.

To the Church in Pergamum

12 To the angel of the church in Pergamum write:

These are the words of the One who holds the sharp, double-edged sword.

13 I know where you live, where the throne of Satan sits, yet you hold fast to My name. You did not deny your faith in Me, even in the days of My faithful witness Antipas, who was killed among you where Satan dwells.

14 But I have a few things against you, because some of you hold to the teaching of Balaam, who taught Balak to place a stumbling block before the Israelites so they would eat food sacrificed to idols and commit sexual immorality. 15 In the same way, some of you also hold to the teaching of the Nicolaitans. 16 Therefore repent! Otherwise I will come to you shortly and wage war against them with the sword of My mouth.

17 He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches. To the one who overcomes, I will give the hidden manna. I will also give him a white stone inscribed with a new name, known only to the one who receives it.

To the Church in Thyatira

(Acts 16:11–15)

18 To the angel of the church in Thyatira write:

These are the words of the Son of God, whose eyes are like a blazing fire and whose feet are like polished bronze.

19 I know your deeds—your love, your faith, your service, your perseverance—and your latest deeds are greater than your first.

20 But I have this against you: You tolerate that woman Jezebel, who calls herself a prophetess. By her teaching she misleads My servants to be sexually immoral and to eat food sacrificed to idols. 21 Even though I have given her time to repent of her immorality, she is unwilling.

22 Behold, I will cast her onto a bed of sickness, and those who commit adultery with her will suffer great tribulation unless they repent of her deeds. 23 Then I will strike her children dead, and all the churches will know that I am the One who searches minds and hearts, and I will repay each of you according to your deeds.

24 But I say to the rest of you in Thyatira, who do not hold to her teaching and have not learned the so-called deep things of Satan: I will place no further burden upon you 25 than to hold fast to what you have until I come. 26 And to the one who overcomes and continues in My work until the end, I will give authority over the nations. 27 He will rule them with an iron scepter and shatter them like pottery—just as I have received authority from My Father. [7] 28 And I will give him the morning star.

29 He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches.

Revelation 3

To the Church in Sardis

1 "To the angel of the church in Sardis write:

These are the words of the One who holds the seven spirits of God and the seven stars.

I know your deeds; you have a reputation for being alive, yet you are dead. [8] 2 Wake up and strengthen what remains, which is about to die; for I have found your deeds incomplete in the sight of My God. 3 Remember, then, what you have received and heard. Keep it and repent. If you do not wake up, I will come like a thief, and you will not know the hour when I will come upon you.

4 But you do have a few people in Sardis who have not soiled their garments, and because they are worthy, they will walk with Me in white. 5 Like them, he who overcomes will be dressed in white. And I will never blot out his name from the Book of Life, but I will confess his name before My Father and His angels. [9]

6 He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches.

To the Church in Philadelphia

7 To the angel of the church in Philadelphia write:

These are the words of the One who is holy and true, who holds the key of David. What He opens no one can shut, and what He shuts no one can open. [10]

8 I know your deeds. Behold, I have placed before you an open door, which no one can shut. I know that you have only a little strength, yet you have kept My word and have not denied My name. [9] As for those who belong to the synagogue of Satan, who claim to be Jews but are liars instead, I will make them come and bow down at your feet, and they will know that I love you.

10 Because you have kept My command to persevere, I will also keep you from the hour of testing that is about to come upon the whole world, to test those who dwell on the earth. 11 I am coming soon. Hold fast to what you have, so that no one will take your crown. [11] [12] The one who overcomes I will make a pillar in the temple of My God, and he will never again leave it. Upon him I will write the name of My God, and the name of the city of My God (the new Jerusalem that comes down out of heaven from My God), and My new name.

13 He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches.

To the Church in Laodicea

(Colossians 2:1–5)

14 To the angel of the church in Laodicea write:

These are the words of the Amen, the faithful and true Witness, the Originator of God's creation. [12]

15 I know your deeds; you are neither cold nor hot. How I wish you were one or the other! 16 So because you are lukewarm—neither hot nor cold—I am about to vomit you out of My mouth!

17 You say, 'I am rich; I have grown wealthy and need nothing.' But you do not realize that you are wretched,

---

7. Psalm 2:9 (see also LXX)
8. Or *the sevenfold Spirit*
9. Or *scrape off*
10. See Isaiah 22:22.
11. Or *suddenly* or *quickly*
12. Or *Beginning* or *Ruler*

pitiful, poor, blind, and naked.[18] I counsel you to buy from Me gold refined by fire so that you may become rich, white garments so that you may be clothed and your shameful nakedness not exposed, and salve to anoint your eyes so that you may see.[19] Those I love I rebuke and discipline. Therefore be earnest and repent.

[20] Behold, I stand at the door and knock. If anyone hears My voice and opens the door, I will come in and dine with him, and he with Me.[21] To the one who overcomes, I will grant the right to sit with Me on My throne, just as I overcame and sat down with My Father on His throne.

[22] He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches."

Revelation 4

The Throne in Heaven

[1] After this I looked and saw a door standing open in heaven. And the voice I had previously heard speak to me like a trumpet was saying, "Come up here, and I will show you what must happen after these things."

[2] At once I was in the Spirit, and I saw a throne standing in heaven, with someone seated on it.[3] The One seated there looked like jasper and carnelian, and a rainbow that gleamed like an emerald encircled the throne.[4] Surrounding the throne were twenty-four other thrones, and on these thrones sat twenty-four elders dressed in white, with golden crowns on their heads.

Worship of the Creator

[5] From the throne came flashes of lightning, rumblings, and peals of thunder. Before the throne burned seven torches of fire. These are the seven spirits of God.[13][6] And before the throne was something like a sea of glass, as clear as crystal. In the center, around the throne, were four living creatures, covered with eyes in front and back.[7] The first living creature was like a lion, the second like a calf, the third had a face like a man, and the fourth was like an eagle in flight.[8] And each of the four living creatures had six wings and was covered with eyes all around and within. Day and night they never stop saying:

"Holy, Holy, Holy,
is the Lord God Almighty,
who was and is and is to come!"

[9] And whenever the living creatures give glory, honor, and thanks to the One seated on the throne, who lives forever and ever,[10] the twenty-four elders fall down before the One seated on the throne, and they worship Him who lives forever and ever. They cast their crowns before the throne, saying:

[11] "Worthy are You, our Lord and God,
to receive glory and honor and power,
for You created all things;
by Your will they exist and were created."

Revelation 5

The Lamb Takes the Scroll

[1] Then I saw a scroll in the right hand of the One seated on the throne. It had writing on both sides and was sealed with seven seals.[2] And I saw a mighty angel proclaiming in a loud voice, "Who is worthy to break the seals and open the scroll?"

[3] But no one in heaven or on earth or under the earth was able to open the scroll or look inside it.[4] And I began to weep bitterly, because no one was found worthy to open the scroll or look inside it.

[5] Then one of the elders said to me, "Do not weep! Behold, the Lion of the tribe of Judah, the Root of David, has triumphed to open the scroll and its seven seals."

[6] Then I saw a Lamb who appeared to have been slain, standing in the center of the throne, encircled by the four living creatures and the elders. The Lamb had seven horns and seven eyes, which represent the seven spirits of God sent out into all the earth.[14][7] And He came and took the scroll from the right hand of the One seated on the throne.

[8] When He had taken the scroll, the four living creatures and the twenty-four elders fell down before the Lamb. Each one had a harp, and they were holding golden bowls full of incense, which are the prayers of the saints.[9] And they sang a new song:

"Worthy are You to take the scroll and open its seals,
because You were slain,
and by Your blood You purchased for God
those from every tribe and tongue and people and nation.
[10] You have made them to be a kingdom
and priests to serve our God,
and they will reign upon the earth."[15]

The Lamb Exalted

[11] Then I looked, and I heard the voices of many angels encircling the throne, and the living creatures and the elders. And their number was myriads of myriads and thousands of thousands.[12] In a loud voice they were saying:

"Worthy is the Lamb who was slain,
to receive power and riches
and wisdom and strength
and honor and glory and blessing!"

[13] And I heard every creature in heaven and on earth and under the earth and in the sea, and all that is in them, saying:

"To Him who sits on the throne
and to the Lamb
be praise and honor and glory and power
forever and ever!"

[14] And the four living creatures said, "Amen," and the elders fell down and worshiped.[16]

Revelation 6

The First Seal: The White Horse

[1] Then I watched as the Lamb opened one of the seven seals, and I heard one of the four living creatures say in a voice like thunder, "Come!"

[2] So I looked and saw a white horse, and its rider held a bow. And he was given a crown, and he rode out to overcome and conquer.

---

13. Or *This is the sevenfold Spirit*
14. Or *the sevenfold Spirit*
15. Or *they will reign over*; WH *they reign upon*
16. TR includes *Him who lives for ever and ever*.

The Second Seal: War

3 And when the Lamb opened the second seal, I heard the
second living creature say, “Come!”

4 Then another horse went forth. It was bright red, and its
rider was granted permission to take away peace from the
earth and to make men slay one another. And he was given a
great sword.

The Third Seal: Famine

5 And when the Lamb opened the third seal, I heard the third
living creature say, “Come!”

Then I looked and saw a black horse, and its rider held in his
hand a pair of scales. 6 And I heard what sounded like a voice
from among the four living creatures, saying, “A quart of
wheat for a denarius, and three quarts of barley for a
denarius, and do not harm the oil and wine.”[17]

The Fourth Seal: Death

7 And when the Lamb opened the fourth seal, I heard the
voice of the fourth living creature say, “Come!”

8 Then I looked and saw a pale green horse. Its rider’s name
was Death, and Hades followed close behind. And they were
given authority over a fourth of the earth, to kill by sword,
by famine, by plague, and by the beasts of the earth.

The Fifth Seal: The Martyrs

9 And when the Lamb opened the fifth seal, I saw under the
altar the souls of those who had been slain for the word of
God and for the testimony they had upheld. 10 And they cried
out in a loud voice, “How long, O Lord, holy and true, until
You judge those who dwell upon the earth and avenge our
blood?”

11 Then each of them was given a white robe and told to rest
a little while longer until the full number of their fellow
servants, their brothers, were killed, just as they had been
killed.

The Sixth Seal: Terror

12 And I watched as the Lamb opened the sixth seal, and
there was a great earthquake, and the sun became black like
sackcloth of goat hair, and the whole moon turned blood
red, 13 and the stars of the sky fell to the earth like unripe figs
dropping from a tree shaken by a great wind. 14 The sky
receded like a scroll being rolled up, and every mountain
and island was moved from its place.

15 Then the kings of the earth, the nobles, the commanders,
the rich, the mighty, and every slave and free man hid in the
caves and among the rocks of the mountains. 16 And they said
to the mountains and the rocks, “Fall on us and hide us from
the face of the One seated on the throne, and from the wrath
of the Lamb. [18] 17 For the great day of Their wrath has come,
and who is able to withstand it?”[19]

Revelation 7

144,000 Sealed

1 After this I saw four angels standing at the four corners of
the earth, holding back its four winds so that no wind would
blow on land or sea or on any tree. 2 And I saw another angel
ascending from the east, with the seal of the living God. And
he called out in a loud voice to the four angels who had been
given power to harm the land and the sea: 3 “Do not harm the
land or sea or trees until we have placed a seal on the
foreheads of the servants of our God.”

4 And I heard the number of those who were sealed, 144,000
from all the tribes of Israel:

5 From the tribe of Judah 12,000 were sealed,
from the tribe of Reuben 12,000,
from the tribe of Gad 12,000,
6 from the tribe of Asher 12,000,
from the tribe of Naphtali 12,000,
from the tribe of Manasseh 12,000,
7 from the tribe of Simeon 12,000,
from the tribe of Levi 12,000,
from the tribe of Issachar 12,000,
8 from the tribe of Zebulun 12,000,
from the tribe of Joseph 12,000,
and from the tribe of Benjamin 12,000.

Praise from the Great Multitude

9 After this I looked and saw a multitude too large to count,
from every nation and tribe and people and tongue, standing
before the throne and before the Lamb. They were wearing
white robes and holding palm branches in their hands. 10 And
they cried out in a loud voice:

“Salvation to our God,
who sits on the throne,
and to the Lamb!”

11 And all the angels stood around the throne and around the
elders and the four living creatures. And they fell facedown
before the throne and worshiped God, 12 saying, “Amen!
Blessing and glory and wisdom and thanks and honor and
power and strength be to our God forever and ever! Amen.”

13 Then one of the elders addressed me: “These in white
robes,” he asked, “who are they, and where have they come
from?”

14 “Sir,” I answered, “you know.”

So he replied, “These are the ones who have come out of the
great tribulation; they have washed their robes and made
them white in the blood of the Lamb. 15 For this reason,

they are before the throne of God
and serve Him day and night in His temple;
and the One seated on the throne
will spread His tabernacle over them.
16 Never again will they hunger,
and never will they thirst;
nor will the sun beat down upon them,
nor any scorching heat.’[20]
17 For the Lamb in the center of the throne
will be their shepherd.
‘He will lead them to springs of living water,’
and ‘God will wipe away every tear from their
eyes.’”[21] [22] [23]

---

17. Greek *A choenix of wheat for a denarius.* A choenix was a Greek dry measure equivalent to 1.92 pints or 0.91 liters. A denarius was customarily a day’s wage for a laborer; see Matthew 20:2.
18. See Hosea 10:8.
19. BYZ and TR *His*
20. Isaiah 49:10

Revelation 8

The Seventh Seal

1 When the Lamb opened the seventh seal, there was silence
in heaven for about half an hour. 2 And I saw the seven angels
who stand before God, and they were given seven trumpets.
3 Then another angel, who had a golden censer, came and
stood at the altar. He was given much incense to offer, along
with the prayers of all the saints, on the golden altar before
the throne. 4 And the smoke of the incense, together with the
prayers of the saints, rose up before God from the hand of
the angel.
5 Then the angel took the censer, filled it with fire from the
altar, and hurled it to the earth; and there were peals of
thunder, rumblings, flashes of lightning, and an earthquake.

The First Four Trumpets

6 And the seven angels with the seven trumpets prepared to
sound them.
7 Then the first angel sounded his trumpet, and hail and fire
mixed with blood were hurled down upon the earth. A third
of the earth was burned up, along with a third of the trees
and all the green grass.
8 Then the second angel sounded his trumpet, and something
like a great mountain burning with fire was thrown into the
sea. A third of the sea turned to blood, 9 a third of the living
creatures in the sea died, and a third of the ships were
destroyed.
10 Then the third angel sounded his trumpet, and a great star
burning like a torch fell from heaven and landed on a third
of the rivers and on the springs of water. 11 The name of the
star is Wormwood. A third of the waters turned bitter like
wormwood oil, and many people died from the bitter
waters. [24]
12 Then the fourth angel sounded his trumpet, and a third of
the sun and moon and stars were struck. A third of the stars
were darkened, a third of the day was without light, and a
third of the night as well.
13 And as I observed, I heard an eagle flying overhead,
calling in a loud voice, “Woe! Woe! Woe to those who dwell
on the earth, because of the trumpet blasts about to be
sounded by the remaining three angels!”

Revelation 9

The Fifth Trumpet

1 Then the fifth angel sounded his trumpet, and I saw a star
that had fallen from heaven to earth, and it was given the
key to the pit of the Abyss. 2 The star opened the pit of the
Abyss, and smoke rose out of it like the smoke of a great
furnace, and the sun and the air were darkened by the smoke
from the pit.
3 And out of the smoke, locusts descended on the earth, and
they were given power like that of the scorpions of the
earth. 4 They were told not to harm the grass of the earth or
any plant or tree, but only those who did not have the seal of
God on their foreheads. 5 The locusts were not given power to
kill them, but only to torment them for five months, and
their torment was like the stinging of a scorpion. 6 In those
days men will seek death and will not find it; they will long
to die, but death will escape them.
7 And the locusts looked like horses prepared for battle, with
something like crowns of gold on their heads; and their faces
were like the faces of men. 8 They had hair like that of
women, and teeth like those of lions. 9 They also had
breastplates like breastplates of iron, and the sound of their
wings was like the roar of many horses and chariots rushing
into battle. 10 They had tails with stingers like scorpions,
which had the power to injure people for five months. 11 They
were ruled by a king, the angel of the Abyss. His name in
Hebrew is Abaddon, and in Greek it is Apollyon. [25][26]
12 The first woe has passed. Behold, two woes are still to
follow.

The Sixth Trumpet

13 Then the sixth angel sounded his trumpet, and I heard a
voice from the four horns of the golden altar before
God 14 saying to the sixth angel with the trumpet, “Release
the four angels who are bound at the great river Euphrates.”
15 So the four angels who had been prepared for this hour
and day and month and year were released to kill a third of
mankind. 16 And the number of mounted troops was two
hundred million; I heard their number.
17 Now the horses and riders in my vision looked like this:
The riders had breastplates the colors of fire, sapphire, and
sulfur. The heads of the horses were like the heads of lions,
and out of their mouths proceeded fire, smoke, and
sulfur. 18 A third of mankind was killed by the three plagues
of fire, smoke, and sulfur that proceeded from their
mouths. 19 For the power of the horses was in their mouths
and in their tails; indeed, their tails were like snakes, having
heads with which to inflict harm.
20 Now the rest of mankind who were not killed by these
plagues still did not repent of the works of their hands. They
did not stop worshiping demons and idols of gold, silver,
bronze, stone, and wood, which cannot see or hear or
walk. 21 Furthermore, they did not repent of their murder,
sorcery, sexual immorality, and theft.

Revelation 10

The Angel and the Small Scroll

(Ezekiel 3:1–15)

1 Then I saw another mighty angel coming down from
heaven, wrapped in a cloud, with a rainbow above his head.
His face was like the sun, and his legs were like pillars of
fire. 2 He held in his hand a small scroll, which lay open. He
placed his right foot on the sea and his left foot on the
land. 3 Then he cried out in a loud voice like the roar of a
lion. And when he cried out, the seven thunders sounded
their voices.
4 When the seven thunders had spoken, I was about to put it
in writing. But I heard a voice from heaven saying, “Seal up
what the seven thunders have said, and do not write it
down.”

---

21. See Psalm 23:1.
22. Isaiah 49:10
23. Isaiah 25:8
24. Literally *became wormwood*
25. *Abaddon* means *Destruction.*
26. *Apollyon* means *Destroyer.*

5 Then the angel I had seen standing on the sea and on the
land lifted up his right hand to heaven.6 And he swore by
Him who lives forever and ever, who created heaven and
everything in it, the earth and everything in it, and the sea
and everything in it: "There will be no more delay!7 But in
the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he begins to
sound his trumpet, the mystery of God will be fulfilled, just
as He proclaimed to His servants the prophets."

8 Then the voice that I had heard from heaven spoke to me
again, saying, "Go, take the small scroll that lies open in the
hand of the angel standing on the sea and on the land."

9 And I went to the angel and said, "Give me the small
scroll."

"Take it and eat it," he said. "It will make your stomach
bitter, but in your mouth it will be as sweet as honey."[27]

10 So I took the small scroll from the angel's hand and ate it,
and it was as sweet as honey in my mouth. But when I had
eaten it, my stomach turned bitter.

11 And they told me, "You must prophesy again about many
peoples and nations and tongues and kings."

Revelation 11

The Two Witnesses

1 Then I was given a measuring rod like a staff and was told,
"Go and measure the temple of God and the altar, and count
the number of worshipers there.2 But exclude the courtyard
outside the temple. Do not measure it, because it has been
given over to the nations, and they will trample the holy city
for 42 months.3 And I will empower my two witnesses, and
they will prophesy for 1,260 days, clothed in sackcloth."

4 These witnesses are the two olive trees and the two
lampstands that stand before the Lord of the earth.[28]5 If
anyone wants to harm them, fire proceeds from their mouths
and devours their enemies. In this way, anyone who wants to
harm them must be killed.6 These witnesses have power to
shut the sky so that no rain will fall during the days of their
prophecy, and power to turn the waters into blood and to
strike the earth with every kind of plague as often as they
wish.

The Witnesses Killed and Raised

7 When the two witnesses have finished their testimony, the
beast that comes up from the Abyss will wage war with
them, and will overpower and kill them.8 Their bodies will
lie in the street of the great city—figuratively called Sodom
and Egypt—where their Lord was also crucified.9 For three
and a half days all peoples and tribes and tongues and
nations will view their bodies and will not permit them to be
laid in a tomb.10 And those who dwell on the earth will gloat
over them and celebrate and send one another gifts, because
these two prophets had tormented them.

11 But after the three and a half days, the breath of life from
God entered the two witnesses, and they stood on their feet,
and great fear fell upon those who saw them.12 And the
witnesses heard a loud voice from heaven saying, "Come up
here." And they went up to heaven in a cloud as their
enemies watched them.

13 And in that hour there was a great earthquake, and a tenth
of the city collapsed. Seven thousand were killed in the
quake, and the rest were terrified and gave glory to the God
of heaven.

14 The second woe has passed. Behold, the third woe is
coming shortly.

The Seventh Trumpet

15 Then the seventh angel sounded his trumpet, and loud
voices called out in heaven:

"The kingdom of the world
has become the kingdom of our Lord
and of His Christ,
and He will reign forever and ever."

16 And the twenty-four elders who sit on their thrones before
God fell on their faces and worshiped God,17 saying:

"We give thanks to You, O Lord God Almighty,
the One who is and who was,
because You have taken Your great power
and have begun to reign.[29]

18 The nations were enraged,
and Your wrath has come.
The time has come to judge the dead
and to reward Your servants the prophets,
as well as the saints and those who fear Your name,
both small and great—
and to destroy those who destroy the earth."[30][31]

19 Then the temple of God in heaven was opened, and the ark
of His covenant appeared in His temple. And there were
flashes of lightning, rumblings, peals of thunder, an
earthquake, and a great hailstorm.

Revelation 12

The Woman and the Dragon

1 And a great sign appeared in heaven: a woman clothed in
the sun, with the moon under her feet and a crown of twelve
stars on her head.2 She was pregnant and crying out in the
pain and agony of giving birth.

3 Then another sign appeared in heaven: a huge red dragon
with seven heads, ten horns, and seven royal crowns on his
heads.4 His tail swept a third of the stars from the sky,
hurling them to the earth. And the dragon stood before the
woman who was about to give birth, ready to devour her
child as soon as she gave birth.

5 And she gave birth to a son, a male child, who will rule all
the nations with an iron scepter. And her child was caught
up to God and to His throne.[32]6 And the woman fled into the
wilderness, where God had prepared a place for her to be
nourished for 1,260 days.

The War in Heaven

7 Then a war broke out in heaven: Michael and his angels
fought against the dragon, and the dragon and his angels
fought back.8 But the dragon was not strong enough, and no
longer was any place found in heaven for him and his

---

27. See Numbers 5:24 and Ezekiel 3:3.
28. See Zechariah 4:14.
29. TR includes *and who is to come.*
30. See Psalm 2:1.
31. See Daniel 12:2.
32. See Psalm 2:9 (see also LXX).

angels.[9] And the great dragon was hurled down—that ancient serpent called the devil and Satan, the deceiver of the whole world. He was hurled to the earth, and his angels with him.

[10] And I heard a loud voice in heaven saying:

"Now have come the salvation and the power
and the kingdom of our God,
and the authority of His Christ.
For the accuser of our brothers has been thrown down—
he who accuses them day and night before our God.
[11] They have conquered him by the blood of the Lamb
and by the word of their testimony.
And they did not love their lives
so as to shy away from death.
[12] Therefore rejoice, O heavens,
and you who dwell in them!
But woe to the earth and the sea;
with great fury the devil has come down to you,
knowing he has only a short time."

The Woman Persecuted

[13] And when the dragon saw that he had been thrown to the earth, he pursued the woman who had given birth to the male child.[14] But the woman was given two wings of a great eagle to fly from the presence of the serpent to her place in the wilderness, where she was nourished for a time, and times, and half a time.

[15] Then from his mouth the serpent spewed water like a river to overtake the woman and sweep her away in the torrent.[16] But the earth helped the woman and opened its mouth to swallow up the river that the dragon had poured from his mouth.[17] And the dragon was enraged at the woman and went to make war with the rest of her children, who keep the commandments of God and hold to the testimony of Jesus.

And the dragon stood on the shore of the sea.[33]

Revelation 13

The Beast from the Sea

(Daniel 7:1–8)

[1] Then I saw a beast with ten horns and seven heads rising out of the sea. There were ten royal crowns on its horns and blasphemous names on its heads.[2] The beast I saw was like a leopard, with the feet of a bear and the mouth of a lion. And the dragon gave the beast his power and his throne and great authority.

[3] One of the heads of the beast appeared to have been mortally wounded. But the mortal wound was healed, and the whole world marveled and followed the beast.[4] They worshiped the dragon who had given authority to the beast, and they worshiped the beast, saying, "Who is like the beast, and who can wage war against it?"

[5] The beast was given a mouth to speak arrogant and blasphemous words, and authority to act for 42 months.[6] And the beast opened its mouth to speak blasphemies against God and to slander His name and His tabernacle—those who dwell in heaven.

[7] Then the beast was permitted to wage war against the saints and to conquer them, and it was given authority over every tribe and people and tongue and nation.[8] And all who dwell on the earth will worship the beast—all whose names have not been written from the foundation of the world in the Book of Life belonging to the Lamb who was slain.[34]

[9] He who has an ear, let him hear:

[10] If anyone is destined for captivity,
into captivity he will go;
if anyone is to die by the sword,
by the sword he must be killed."

Here is a call for the perseverance and faith of the saints.[35][36]

The Beast from the Earth

[11] Then I saw another beast rising out of the earth. This beast had two horns like a lamb, but spoke like a dragon.[12] And this beast exercised all the authority of the first beast and caused the earth and those who dwell in it to worship the first beast, whose mortal wound had been healed.

[13] And the second beast performed great signs, even causing fire from heaven to come down to earth in the presence of the people.[14] Because of the signs it was given to perform on behalf of the first beast, it deceived those who dwell on the earth, telling them to make an image to the beast that had been wounded by the sword and yet had lived.[15] The second beast was permitted to give breath to the image of the first beast, so that the image could speak and cause all who refused to worship it to be killed.

The Mark of the Beast

[16] And the second beast required all people, small and great, rich and poor, free and slave, to receive a mark on their right hand or on their forehead,[17] so that no one could buy or sell unless he had the mark—the name of the beast or the number of its name.

[18] Here is a call for wisdom: Let the one who has insight calculate the number of the beast, for it is the number of a man, and that number is 666.[37]

Revelation 14

The Lamb and the 144,000

[1] Then I looked and saw the Lamb standing on Mount Zion, and with Him 144,000 who had His name and His Father's name written on their foreheads.[2] And I heard a sound from heaven like the roar of many waters and the loud rumbling of thunder. And the sound I heard was like harpists strumming their harps.

[3] And they sang a new song before the throne and before the four living creatures and the elders. And no one could learn the song except the 144,000 who had been redeemed from the earth.[4] These are the ones who have not been defiled with women, for they are virgins. They follow the Lamb wherever He goes. They have been redeemed from among

---

33. Literally *And he stood on the sand of the sea.* BYZ and TR *And I stood on the sand of the sea.* Some texts number this sentence as verse 18; others include it with Revelation 13:1.
34. Or *written in the Book of Life belonging to the Lamb who was slain from the foundation of the world.*
35. NE, WH, and BYZ *if anyone kills*
36. See Jeremiah 15:2.
37. Some manuscripts *616*

men as firstfruits to God and to the Lamb.[5] And no lie was found in their mouths; they are blameless.[38]

The Three Angels and Babylon's Fall

[6] Then I saw another angel flying overhead, with the eternal gospel to proclaim to those who dwell on the earth—to every nation and tribe and tongue and people.[7] And he said in a loud voice, "Fear God and give Him glory, because the hour of His judgment has come. Worship the One who made the heavens and the earth and the sea and the springs of waters."

[8] Then a second angel followed, saying, "Fallen, fallen is Babylon the great, who has made all the nations drink the wine of the passion of her immorality."[39]

[9] And a third angel followed them, calling out in a loud voice, "If anyone worships the beast and its image and receives its mark on his forehead or on his hand,[10] he too will drink the wine of God's anger, poured undiluted into the cup of His wrath. And he will be tormented in fire and sulfur in the presence of the holy angels and of the Lamb.[11] And the smoke of their torment rises forever and ever. Day and night there is no rest for those who worship the beast and its image, or for anyone who receives the mark of its name."

[12] Here is a call for the perseverance of the saints, who keep the commandments of God and the faith of Jesus.

[13] And I heard a voice from heaven telling me to write, "Blessed are the dead—those who die in the Lord from this moment on."

"Yes," says the Spirit, "they will rest from their labors, for their deeds will follow them."

The Harvest of the Earth

[14] And I looked and saw a white cloud, and seated on the cloud was One like the Son of Man, with a golden crown on His head and a sharp sickle in His hand.[40]

[15] Then another angel came out of the temple, crying out in a loud voice to the One seated on the cloud, "Swing Your sickle and reap, because the time has come to harvest, for the crop of the earth is ripe."[16] So the One seated on the cloud swung His sickle over the earth, and the earth was harvested.

[17] Then another angel came out of the temple in heaven, and he too had a sharp sickle.[18] Still another angel, with authority over the fire, came from the altar and called out in a loud voice to the angel with the sharp sickle, "Swing your sharp sickle and gather the clusters of grapes from the vine of the earth, because its grapes are ripe."

[19] So the angel swung his sickle over the earth and gathered the grapes of the earth, and he threw them into the great winepress of God's wrath.[20] And the winepress was trodden outside the city, and the blood that flowed from it rose as high as the bridles of the horses for a distance of 1,600 stadia.[41]

Revelation 15

The Song of Moses and the Lamb

(Deuteronomy 32:1–47)

[1] Then I saw another great and marvelous sign in heaven: seven angels with the seven final plagues, with which the wrath of God is completed.

[2] And I saw something like a sea of glass mixed with fire, beside which stood those who had conquered the beast and its image and the number of its name. They were holding harps from God,[3] and they sang the song of God's servant Moses and of the Lamb:

"Great and wonderful are Your works,
O Lord God Almighty!
Just and true are Your ways,
O King of the nations![42]
[4] Who will not fear You, O Lord,
and glorify Your name?
For You alone are holy.
All nations will come and worship before You,
for Your righteous acts have been revealed."

Preparation for Judgment

[5] After this I looked, and the temple—the tabernacle of the Testimony—was opened in heaven.[6] And out of the temple came the seven angels with the seven plagues, dressed in clean and bright linen and girded with golden sashes around their chests.

[7] Then one of the four living creatures gave the seven angels seven golden bowls full of the wrath of God, who lives forever and ever.[8] And the temple was filled with smoke from the glory of God and from His power; and no one could enter the temple until the seven plagues of the seven angels were completed.

Revelation 16

The First Six Bowls of Wrath

[1] Then I heard a loud voice from the temple saying to the seven angels, "Go, pour out on the earth the seven bowls of God's wrath."

[2] So the first angel went and poured out his bowl on the earth, and loathsome, malignant sores broke out on those who had the mark of the beast and worshiped its image.

[3] And the second angel poured out his bowl into the sea, and it turned to blood like that of the dead, and every living thing in the sea died.

[4] And the third angel poured out his bowl into the rivers and springs of water, and they turned to blood.[5] And I heard the angel of the waters say:

"Righteous are You, O Holy One,
who is and was,
because You have brought these judgments.
[6] For they have spilled the blood of saints and prophets,
and You have given them blood to drink,
as they deserve."

[7] And I heard the altar reply:

---

38. TR includes *before the throne of God*.
39. See Isaiah 21:9 and Revelation 18:2.
40. Or *one like a son of man*; see Daniel 7:13.
41. *1,600 stadia* is approximately 184 miles or 296 kilometers.
42. SBL and WH *King of the ages*; TR *King of the saints*

"Yes, Lord God Almighty,
true and just are Your judgments."

8 Then the fourth angel poured out his bowl on the sun, and it was given power to scorch the people with fire.9 And the people were scorched by intense heat, and they cursed the name of God, who had authority over these plagues. Yet they did not repent and give Him glory.

10 And the fifth angel poured out his bowl on the throne of the beast, and its kingdom was plunged into darkness, and men began to gnaw their tongues in anguish11 and curse the God of heaven for their pains and sores. Yet they did not repent of their deeds.

12 And the sixth angel poured out his bowl on the great river Euphrates, and its water was dried up to prepare the way for the kings of the East.

13 And I saw three unclean spirits that looked like frogs coming out of the mouths of the dragon, the beast, and the false prophet.14 These are demonic spirits that perform signs and go out to all the kings of the earth, to assemble them for battle on the great day of God the Almighty.

15 "Behold, I am coming like a thief. Blessed is the one who remains awake and clothed, so that he will not go naked and let his shame be exposed."

16 And they assembled the kings in the place that in Hebrew is called Armageddon.

The Seventh Bowl of Wrath

17 Then the seventh angel poured out his bowl into the air, and a loud voice came from the throne in the temple, saying, "It is done!"

18 And there were flashes of lightning, rumblings, peals of thunder, and a great earthquake the likes of which had not occurred since men were upon the earth—so mighty was the great quake.19 The great city was split into three parts, and the cities of the nations collapsed. And God remembered Babylon the great and gave her the cup of the wine of the fury of His wrath.

20 Then every island fled, and no mountain could be found.21 And great hailstones weighing almost a hundred pounds each rained down on them from above. And men cursed God for the plague of hail, because it was so horrendous.[43]

Revelation 17

The Woman on the Beast

1 Then one of the seven angels with the seven bowls came and said to me, "Come, I will show you the punishment of the great prostitute, who sits on many waters.2 The kings of the earth were immoral with her, and those who dwell on the earth were intoxicated with the wine of her immorality."

3 And the angel carried me away in the Spirit into a wilderness, where I saw a woman sitting on a scarlet beast that was covered with blasphemous names and had seven heads and ten horns.4 The woman was dressed in purple and scarlet, and adorned with gold and precious stones and pearls. She held in her hand a golden cup full of abominations and the impurities of her sexual immorality.5 And on her forehead a mysterious name was written:

BABYLON THE GREAT,
THE MOTHER OF PROSTITUTES
AND OF THE ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.

The Mystery Explained

6 I could see that the woman was drunk with the blood of the saints and witnesses for Jesus. And I was utterly amazed at the sight of her.

7 "Why are you so amazed?" said the angel. "I will tell you the mystery of the woman and of the beast that carries her, which has the seven heads and ten horns.

8 The beast that you saw—it was, and now is no more, but is about to come up out of the Abyss and go to its destruction. And those who dwell on the earth whose names were not written in the Book of Life from the foundation of the world will marvel when they see the beast that was, and is not, and yet will be.

9 This calls for a mind with wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains on which the woman sits.10 There are also seven kings. Five have fallen, one is, and the other has not yet come. But when he does come, he must remain for only a little while.

11 The beast that was, and now is not, is an eighth king, who belongs to the other seven and is going into destruction.12 The ten horns you saw are ten kings who have not yet received a kingdom, but will receive one hour of authority as kings along with the beast.13 These kings have one purpose: to yield their power and authority to the beast.

The Victory of the Lamb

14 They will make war against the Lamb, and the Lamb will triumph over them, because He is Lord of lords and King of kings; and He will be accompanied by His called and chosen and faithful ones."

15 Then the angel said to me, "The waters you saw, where the prostitute was seated, are peoples and multitudes and nations and tongues.16 And the ten horns and the beast that you saw will hate the prostitute. They will leave her desolate and naked, and they will eat her flesh and burn her with fire.17 For God has put it into their hearts to carry out His purpose by uniting to give their kingdom to the beast, until the words of God are fulfilled.18 And the woman you saw is the great city that rules over the kings of the earth."

Revelation 18

Babylon Is Fallen

(Isaiah 21:1–10)

1 After this I saw another angel descending from heaven with great authority, and the earth was illuminated by his glory.2 And he cried out in a mighty voice:

"Fallen, fallen is Babylon the great!
She has become a lair for demons
and a haunt for every unclean spirit,
every unclean bird,
and every detestable beast.[44][45]

3 All the nations have drunk the wine
of the passion of her immorality.
The kings of the earth were immoral with her,
and the merchants of the earth have grown wealthy

---

43. Greek *great hail as of a talent*; that is, hailstones weighing approximately 75.4 pounds or 34.2 kilograms each
44. See Isaiah 21:9 and Revelation 14:8.
45. NE, WH, BYZ, and TR *a haunt for every unclean spirit and every unclean and detestable bird.*

from the extravagance of her luxury."[46]

4 Then I heard another voice from heaven say:

"Come out of her, My people,
so that you will not share in her sins
or contract any of her plagues.[47]
5 For her sins are piled up to heaven,
and God has remembered her iniquities.
6 Give back to her as she has done to others;
pay her back double for what she has done;
mix her a double portion in her own cup.
7 As much as she has glorified herself and lived in luxury,
give her the same measure of torment and grief.
In her heart she says, 'I sit as queen;
I am not a widow and will never see grief.'
8 Therefore her plagues will come in one day—
death and grief and famine—
and she will be consumed by fire,
for mighty is the Lord God who judges her."

Lament over Babylon

9 Then the kings of the earth who committed sexual immorality and lived in luxury with her will weep and wail at the sight of the smoke rising from the fire that consumes her.[48] 10 In fear of her torment, they will stand at a distance and cry out:

"Woe, woe to the great city,
the mighty city of Babylon!
For in a single hour
your judgment has come."

11 And the merchants of the earth will weep and mourn over her, because there is no one left to buy their cargo— 12 cargo of gold, silver, precious stones, and pearls; of fine linen, purple, silk, and scarlet; of all kinds of citron wood and every article of ivory, precious wood, bronze, iron, and marble; 13 of cinnamon, spice, incense, myrrh, and frankincense; of wine, olive oil, fine flour, and wheat; of cattle, sheep, horses, and carriages; of bodies and souls of slaves. 14 And they will say:

"The fruit of your soul's desire
has departed from you;
all your luxury and splendor have vanished,
never to be seen again."[49]

15 The merchants who sold these things and gained their wealth from her will stand at a distance, in fear of her torment. They will weep and mourn, 16 saying:

"Woe, woe to the great city,
clothed in fine linen and purple and scarlet,
adorned with gold and precious stones and pearls!
17 For in a single hour
such fabulous wealth has been destroyed!"

Every shipmaster, passenger, and sailor, and all who make their living from the sea, will stand at a distance 18 and cry out at the sight of the smoke rising from the fire that consumes her. "What city was ever like this great city?" they will exclaim.

19 Then they will throw dust on their heads as they weep and mourn and cry out:

"Woe, woe to the great city,
where all who had ships on the sea
were enriched by her wealth!
For in a single hour
she has been destroyed."
20 Rejoice over her, O heaven,
and you saints and apostles and prophets,
because God has pronounced for you
His judgment against her.

The Doom of Babylon

21 Then a mighty angel picked up a stone the size of a great millstone and cast it into the sea, saying:

"With such violence
the great city of Babylon will be cast down,
never to be seen again.
22 And the sound of harpists and musicians,
of flute players and trumpeters,
will never ring out in you again.
Nor will any craftsmen of any trade
be found in you again,
nor the sound of a millstone
be heard in you again.
23 The light of a lamp
will never shine in you again,
and the voices of a bride and bridegroom
will never call out in you again.
For your merchants were the great ones of the earth,
because all the nations were deceived by your sorcery."

24 And there was found in her the blood of prophets and saints, and of all who had been slain on the earth.

Revelation 19

Rejoicing in Heaven

1 After this I heard a sound like the roar of a great multitude in heaven, shouting:

"Hallelujah!
Salvation and glory and power belong to our God![50]
2 For His judgments are true and just.
He has judged the great prostitute
who corrupted the earth with her immorality.
He has avenged the blood of His servants
that was poured out by her hand."
3 And a second time they called out:
"Hallelujah!
Her smoke rises forever and ever."

4 And the twenty-four elders and the four living creatures fell down and worshiped God who sits on the throne, saying:

"Amen, Hallelujah!"

---

46. SBL and WH *have fallen by*
47. See Jeremiah 51:45.
48. Literally *when they see the smoke of her burning*; also in verse 18
49. Literally *And:*
50. *Hallelujah* is a transliteration of the Hebrew *Hallelu YAH*, meaning *Praise the LORD*; also in verses 3, 4, and 6.

5 Then a voice came from the throne, saying:
"Praise our God,
all you who serve Him,
and those who fear Him,
small and great alike!"

The Marriage of the Lamb

6 And I heard a sound like the roar of a great multitude, like the rushing of many waters, and like a mighty rumbling of thunder, crying out:
"Hallelujah!
For the Lord our God the Almighty reigns.[51]
7 Let us rejoice and be glad
and give Him the glory.
For the marriage of the Lamb has come,
and His bride has made herself ready.
8 She was given clothing of fine linen,
bright and pure."
For the fine linen she wears is the righteous acts of the saints.

9 Then the angel told me to write, "Blessed are those who are invited to the marriage supper of the Lamb." And he said to me, "These are the true words of God."

10 So I fell at his feet to worship him. But he told me, "Do not do that! I am a fellow servant with you and your brothers who rely on the testimony of Jesus. Worship God! For the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy."

The Rider on the White Horse

11 Then I saw heaven standing open, and there before me was a white horse. And its rider is called Faithful and True. With righteousness He judges and wages war.12 He has eyes like blazing fire, and many royal crowns on His head. He has a name written on Him that only He Himself knows.13 He is dressed in a robe dipped in blood, and His name is The Word of God.[52]

14 The armies of heaven, dressed in fine linen, white and pure, follow Him on white horses.15 And from His mouth proceeds a sharp sword with which to strike down the nations, and He will rule them with an iron scepter. He treads the winepress of the fury of the wrath of God the Almighty.[53]16 And He has a name written on His robe and on His thigh:
KING OF KINGS AND LORD OF LORDS.

Defeat of the Beast and False Prophet

17 Then I saw an angel standing in the sun, and he cried out in a loud voice to all the birds flying overhead, "Come, gather together for the great supper of God,18 so that you may eat the flesh of kings and commanders and mighty men, of horses and riders, of everyone slave and free, small and great."

19 Then I saw the beast and the kings of the earth with their armies assembled to wage war against the One seated on the horse, and against His army.20 But the beast was captured along with the false prophet, who on its behalf had performed signs deceiving those who had the mark of the beast and worshiped its image. Both the beast and the false prophet were thrown alive into the fiery lake of burning sulfur.21 And the rest were killed with the sword that proceeded from the mouth of the One seated on the horse. And all the birds gorged themselves on their flesh.

Revelation 20

Satan Bound

1 Then I saw an angel coming down from heaven with the key to the Abyss, holding in his hand a great chain.2 He seized the dragon, that ancient serpent who is the devil and Satan, and bound him for a thousand years.3 And he threw him into the Abyss, shut it, and sealed it over him, so that he could not deceive the nations until the thousand years were complete. After that, he must be released for a brief period of time.

4 Then I saw the thrones, and those seated on them had been given authority to judge. And I saw the souls of those who had been beheaded for their testimony of Jesus and for the word of God, and those who had not worshiped the beast or its image and had not received its mark on their foreheads or hands. And they came to life and reigned with Christ for a thousand years.

5 The rest of the dead did not come back to life until the thousand years were complete. This is the first resurrection.6 Blessed and holy are those who share in the first resurrection! The second death has no power over them, but they will be priests of God and of Christ and will reign with Him for a thousand years.

Satan Cast into the Lake of Fire

7 When the thousand years are complete, Satan will be released from his prison,8 and will go out to deceive the nations in the four corners of the earth—Gog and Magog—to assemble them for battle. Their number is like the sand of the seashore.

9 And they marched across the broad expanse of the earth and surrounded the camp of the saints and the beloved city. But fire came down from heaven and consumed them.[54]10 And the devil who had deceived them was thrown into the lake of fire and sulfur, into which the beast and the false prophet had already been thrown. There they will be tormented day and night forever and ever.

Judgment before the Great White Throne

11 Then I saw a great white throne and the One seated on it. Earth and heaven fled from His presence, and no place was found for them.12 And I saw the dead, great and small, standing before the throne.

And books were opened, and one of them was the Book of Life. And the dead were judged according to their deeds, as recorded in the books.13 The sea gave up its dead, and Death and Hades gave up their dead, and each one was judged according to his deeds.

14 Then Death and Hades were thrown into the lake of fire. This is the second death—the lake of fire.15 And if anyone was found whose name was not written in the Book of Life, he was thrown into the lake of fire.

---

51. SBL, BYZ, and TR *the Lord God*
52. WH *sprinkled with blood*
53. See Psalm 2:9 (see also LXX).
54. BYZ and TR *came down from God out of heaven*

Revelation 21

A New Heaven and a New Earth

(Isaiah 65:17–25)

1 Then I saw a new heaven and a new earth, for the first
heaven and earth had passed away, and the sea was no
more.[55] 2 I saw the holy city, the new Jerusalem, coming
down out of heaven from God, prepared as a bride adorned
for her husband.

3 And I heard a loud voice from the throne saying:

"Behold, the dwelling place of God is with man,
and He will dwell with them.
They will be His people,
and God Himself will be with them as their God.[56]
4 'He will wipe away every tear from their eyes,'
and there will be no more death
or mourning or crying or pain,
for the former things have passed away."[57]

5 And the One seated on the throne said, "Behold, I make all
things new." Then He said, "Write this down, for these words
are faithful and true."[6] And He told me, "It is done! I am the
Alpha and the Omega, the Beginning and the End. To the
thirsty I will give freely from the spring of the water of
life.[7] The one who overcomes will inherit all things, and I
will be his God, and he will be My son.

8 But to the cowardly and unbelieving and abominable and
murderers and sexually immoral and sorcerers and idolaters
and all liars, their place will be in the lake that burns with
fire and sulfur. This is the second death."

The New Jerusalem

9 Then one of the seven angels with the seven bowls full of
the seven final plagues came and said to me, "Come, I will
show you the bride, the wife of the Lamb."

10 And he carried me away in the Spirit to a mountain great
and high, and showed me the holy city of Jerusalem coming
down out of heaven from God, 11 shining with the glory of
God. Its radiance was like a most precious jewel, like a
jasper, as clear as crystal. 12 The city had a great and high
wall with twelve gates inscribed with the names of the
twelve tribes of Israel, and twelve angels at the
gates. 13 There were three gates on the east, three on the
north, three on the south, and three on the west. 14 The wall
of the city had twelve foundations bearing the names of the
twelve apostles of the Lamb.

15 The angel who spoke with me had a golden measuring rod
to measure the city and its gates and walls. 16 The city lies
foursquare, with its width the same as its length. And he
measured the city with the rod, and all its dimensions were
equal—12,000 stadia in length and width and height.[58] 17 And
he measured its wall to be 144 cubits, by the human
measure the angel was using.[59]

18 The wall was made of jasper, and the city itself of pure
gold, as pure as glass. 19 The foundations of the city walls
were adorned with every kind of precious stone:

The first foundation was jasper,
the second sapphire,
the third chalcedony,
the fourth emerald,
20 the fifth sardonyx,
the sixth carnelian,
the seventh chrysolite,
the eighth beryl,
the ninth topaz,
the tenth chrysoprase,
the eleventh jacinth,
and the twelfth amethyst.

21 And the twelve gates were twelve pearls, with each gate
consisting of a single pearl. The main street of the city was
pure gold, as clear as glass.

22 But I saw no temple in the city, because the Lord God
Almighty and the Lamb are its temple. 23 And the city has no
need of sun or moon to shine on it, because the glory of God
illuminates the city, and the Lamb is its lamp. 24 By its light
the nations will walk, and into it the kings of the earth will
bring their glory.[60] 25 Its gates will never be shut at the end of
the day, because there will be no night there.

26 And into the city will be brought the glory and honor of
the nations. 27 But nothing unclean will ever enter it, nor
anyone who practices an abomination or a lie, but only those
whose names are written in the Lamb's Book of Life.

Revelation 22

The River of Life

1 Then the angel showed me a river of the water of life, as
clear as crystal, flowing from the throne of God and of the
Lamb 2 down the middle of the main street of the city. On
either side of the river stood a tree of life, bearing twelve
kinds of fruit and yielding a fresh crop for each month. And
the leaves of the tree are for the healing of the nations.

3 No longer will there be any curse. The throne of God and of
the Lamb will be within the city, and His servants will
worship Him. 4 They will see His face, and His name will be
on their foreheads. 5 There will be no more night in the city,
and they will have no need for the light of a lamp or of the
sun. For the Lord God will shine on them, and they will reign
forever and ever.

Jesus Is Coming

6 Then the angel said to me, "These words are faithful and
true. The Lord, the God of the spirits of the prophets, has
sent His angel to show His servants what must soon take
place."[61]

7 "Behold, I am coming soon. Blessed is the one who keeps
the words of prophecy in this book."[62]

8 And I, John, am the one who heard and saw these things.
And when I had heard and seen them, I fell down to worship
at the feet of the angel who had shown me these things. 9 But
he said to me, "Do not do that! I am a fellow servant with

---

55. See Isaiah 65:17 and Isaiah 66:22 (see also LXX).
56. SBL, NE, WH, and BYZ *God Himself will be with them.*
57. Isaiah 25:8.
58. *12,000 stadia* is approximately 1,380 miles or 2,220 kilometers.
59. *144 cubits* is approximately 216 feet or 65.8 meters. The measure could indicate either height or thickness.
60. BYZ and TR include *and honor*.
61. Or *suddenly* or *quickly*; similarly in verses 7, 12, and 20
62. Or *scroll*; also in verses 9, 10, 18, 19

you and your brothers the prophets, and with those who keep the words of this book. Worship God!”

10 Then he told me, “Do not seal up the words of prophecy in this book, because the time is near. 11 Let the unrighteous continue to be unrighteous, and the vile continue to be vile; let the righteous continue to practice righteousness, and the holy continue to be holy.”

12 “Behold, I am coming soon, and My reward is with Me, to give to each one according to what he has done. 13 I am the Alpha and the Omega, the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End.”

14 Blessed are those who wash their robes, so that they may have the right to the tree of life and may enter the city by its gates.[63] 15 But outside are the dogs, the sorcerers, the sexually immoral, the murderers, the idolaters, and everyone who loves and practices falsehood.

16 “I, Jesus, have sent My angel to give you this testimony for the churches. I am the Root and the Offspring of David, the bright Morning Star.”

17 The Spirit and the bride say, “Come!” Let the one who hears say, “Come!” And let the one who is thirsty come, and the one who desires the water of life drink freely.

Nothing May Be Added or Removed

18 I testify to everyone who hears the words of prophecy in this book: If anyone adds to them, God will add to him the plagues described in this book. 19 And if anyone takes away from the words of this book of prophecy, God will take away his share in the tree of life and the holy city, which are described in this book.

20 He who testifies to these things says, “Yes, I am coming soon.” Amen. Come, Lord Jesus!

21 The grace of the Lord Jesus be with all the saints. Amen.[64][65][66]

63. BYZ and TR *Blessed are those who do His commandments*
64. WH and BYZ *the Lord Jesus Christ*; TR *our Lord Jesus Christ*
65. SBL, WH, NE, and TR do not include *the saints*.
66. SBL, WH, NE, and NA do not include *Amen.*

Book Outlines

Old Testament

Genesis
Exodus
Leviticus
Numbers
Deuteronomy
Joshua
Judges
Ruth
1 Samuel
2 Samuel
1 Kings
2 Kings
1 Chronicles
2 Chronicles
Ezra
Nehemiah
Esther
Job
Psalm
Proverbs
Ecclesiastes
Song of Solomon
Isaiah
Jeremiah
Lamentations
Ezekiel
Daniel
Hosea
Joel
Amos
Obadiah
Jonah
Micah
Nahum
Habakkuk
Zephaniah
Haggai
Zechariah
Malachi

New Testament

Matthew
Mark
Luke
John
Acts
Romans
1 Corinthians
2 Corinthians
Galatians
Ephesians
Philippians
Colossians
1 Thessalonians
2 Thessalonians
1 Timothy
2 Timothy
Titus
Philemon
Hebrews
James
1 Peter
2 Peter
1 John
2 John
3 John
Jude
Revelation

Genesis — Outline

1. God and the World 1:1–10:32
- a. The Creation of the Heavens and the Earth 1:1–2:3
- b. Human Sin and the Ruin of God's World 2:4–5:32
  - i. Adam and Eve in the Garden of Eden 2:4–25
  - ii. The Fall of Man 3:1–24
  - iii. The Descendants of Adam 4:1–5:32
- c. The Universal Flood 6:1–9:29
  - i. Corruption on the Earth 6:1–7
  - ii. The Call of Noah 6:8–7:9
  - iii. The Flood 7:10–8:19
  - iv. The Noahic Covenant 8:20–9:17
  - v. The Descendants of Noah 9:18–29
- d. The Table of Nations 10:1–32

2. God and the Nation of Israel 11:1–50:26
- a. The Tower of Babel 11:1–9
- b. Abraham 11:10–25:11
  - i. The Genealogy of Abram 11:10–32
  - ii. The Call of Abram 12:1–9
  - iii. Abram and Sarai in Egypt 12:10–20
  - iv. Abram and Lot 13:1–18
  - v. War of the Four Kings vs. the Five Kings 14:1–16
  - vi. Melchizedek Blesses Abram 14:17–24
  - vii. The Covenant Between the Parts 15:1–21
  - viii. Hagar and Ishmael 16:1–16
  - ix. The Covenant of Circumcision 17:1–27
  - x. The Three Visitors 18:1–15

xi. Sodom and Gomorrah 18:16–19:38
xii. Abraham, Sarah, and Abimelech 20:1–18
xiii. Isaac 21:1–34
1. The Birth of Isaac 21:1–8
2. The Casting Out of Hagar and Ishmael 21:9–21
3. The Covenant at Beersheba 21:22–34
xiv. The Binding of Isaac 22:1–19
xv. The Genealogy of Rebekah 22:20–24
xvi. The Death and Burial of Sarah 23:1–20
xvii. Isaac and Rebekah 24:1–67
1. Abraham Sends His Servant 24:1–14
2. Rebekah is Chosen 24:15–61
3. Isaac Marries Rebekah 24:62–67
xviii. Abraham and Keturah 25:1–6
xix. The Death and Burial of Abraham 25:7–11
c. The Descendants of Ishmael 25:12–18
d. Isaac 25:19–26:35
i. Jacob and Esau 25:19–34
1. Birth of Jacob and Esau 24:19–28
2. Esau Sells His Birthright 24:29–34
ii. God's Promise to Isaac 26:1–35
1. Isaac and Abimelech 26:1–11
2. The Three Wells 26:12–25
3. The Covenant at Beersheba 26:26–33
4. Esau's Wives 26:34–35
e. Jacob 27:1–35:29
i. The Deception for the Blessing 27:1–40
ii. Jacob and Laban 27:41–31:55
1. Jacob sent to Laban 27:41–28:9
2. Jacob's Ladder 28:10–22
3. Jacob, Rachel, and Leah 29:1–30
4. Eleven Sons of Jacob 29:31–30:24
5. Six More Years for Laban's Flocks 30:25–43
6. Jacob Leaves Laban 31:1–55
a. Jacob Flees 31:1–21
b. Laban Pursues 31:22–42
c. Jacob's Covenant with Laban 31:43–55
iii. Jacob Wrestles with God 32:1–32
iv. Jacob's Reunion with Esau 33:1–17
v. Jacob at Shechem 33:18–34:31
1. The Purchase of Land 33:18–20
2. The Defiling of Dinah 34:1–12
3. The Revenge of Dinah's Brothers 34:13–31
vi. Jacob Returns to Bethel 35:1–15
vii. Benjamin Born, Rachel Dies 35:16–26
viii. The Death and Burial of Isaac 35:27–29
f. The Descendants of Esau 36:1–43
g. Joseph 37:1–50:26
i. Joseph's Dreams 37:1–11
ii. Joseph Sold into Egypt 37:12–36
iii. Judah and Tamar 38:1–30
iv. Joseph in Egypt 39:1–41:57
1. Joseph and Potiphar 39:1–23
2. Joseph in Prison 40:1–23
3. Pharaoh's Dreams 41:1–36
4. Joseph Made Second-in-Command 41:37–57
v. Joseph's Reunion with His Brothers 42:1–45:28
1. The Brothers Go Down to Egypt 42:1–38
2. Benjamin Goes Down to Egypt 43:1–44:17
3. Judah Pleads for Benjamin 44:18–34
4. Joseph Reveals His Identity 45:1–15
5. Joseph Sends for Jacob 45:16–28
vi. The Nation of Israel Goes Down to Egypt 46:1–50:26
1. Jacob Goes Down to Egypt 46:1–27
2. Israel Settles in Goshen 46:28–47:31
3. Jacob Blesses Ephraim and Manasseh 48:1–22
4. Jacob Blesses His Sons 49:1–28
5. The Death and Burial of Jacob 49:29–50:14
6. The Death of Joseph 50:15–26

Exodus — Outline

1. Israel in Egypt 1:1–2:25
a. Israel Multiplies 1:1–7
b. Israel is Oppressed 1:8–22
c. Moses in Egypt 2:1–25
i. Birth and Adoption of Moses 2:1–10
ii. The Rejection and Flight of Moses 2:11–25
2. God's Deliverance of Israel 3:1–18:27
a. The Burning Bush 3:1–4:31
i. God calls Moses 3:1–22
ii. The Three Signs 4:1–9
1. The Staff 4:1–5
2. The Leprous Hand 4:6–7
3. Water to Blood 4:8–9
iii. The Appointment of Aaron 4:10–17
iv. Moses Returns to Egypt 4:18–31
b. Pharaoh Refuses 5:1–6:13
i. Bricks and Straw 5:1–23
ii. God Promises Deliverance 6:1–13
c. Moses and Aaron 6:14–7:13
i. The Genealogies of Moses and Aaron 6:14–27
ii. God Commands Moses and Aaron 7:1–7
iii. Aaron's Staff 7:8–13
d. The Ten Plagues 7:14–11:10
i. The First Plague: Blood 7:14–25
ii. The Second Plague: Frogs 8:1–15
iii. The Third Plague: Gnats 8:16–19
iv. The Fourth Plague: Flies 8:20–32
v. The Fifth Plague: Cattle Disease 9:1–7
vi. The Sixth Plague: Boils 9:8–12
vii. The Seventh Plague: Hail 9:13–35
viii. The Eighth Plague: Locusts 10:1–20
ix. The Ninth Plague: Darkness 10:21–29
x. The Tenth Plague Announced 11:1–10
e. The Passover 12:1–30
i. The Passover Lamb 12:1–13
ii. The Feast of Unleavened Bread 12:14–28
iii. The Tenth Plague: Death of the Firstborn 12:29–30
f. The Exodus from Egypt 12:31–13:22
i. Pharaoh Lets the People Go 12:31–42
ii. Instructions for the Passover 12:43–51
iii. The Dedication of the Firstborn 13:1–16
iv. The Bones of Joseph 13:17–19
v. The Pillar of Cloud and Fire 13:20–22
g. The Red Sea 14:1–15:21
i. Pharaoh Pursues the Israelites 14:1–14
ii. The Crossing of the Red Sea 14:15–31

iii. The Song at the Sea 15:1–21
h. Journey to Sinai 15:22–18:27
i. The Bitter Waters of Marah 15:22–27
ii. The Manna from Heaven 16:1–36
iii. Water from the Rock 17:1–7
iv. The Amalekites Attack 17:8–16
v. Jethro's Advice 18:1–27

3. The Covenant at Sinai 19:1–24:18
a. God and Israel Meet at Mount Sinai 19:1–25
b. The Ten Commandments 20:1–17
c. Moses Mediates Between God and Israel 20:18–21
d. The Book of the Covenant 20:22–23:33
i. Idolatry Forbidden 20:22–26
ii. Legal Prescriptions 21:1–22:15
1. Hebrew Servants 21:1–11
2. Personal Injury Law 21:12–36
3. Property Laws 22:1–15
iii. Religious, Moral, and Cultic Instructions 22:16–23:19
1. Laws of Social Responsibility 22:16–31
2. Justice and Mercy 23:1–9
3. Sabbath Laws 23:10–13
4. The Three Feasts of Pilgrimage 23:14–19
iv. Epilogue 23:20–33
e. The Covenant Sealed 24:1–18

4. The Wilderness Tabernacle 25:1–40:38
a. The Instructions for the Tabernacle 25:1–31:18
i. The Collection of Materials 25:1–9
ii. Furnishings for the Tabernacle 25:10–40
1. The Ark of the Covenant 25:10–16
2. The Mercy Seat 25:17–22
3. The Table of Showbread 25:23–30
4. The Lampstand 25:31–40
iii. The Tabernacle and Its Courtyard 26:1–27:21
1. Curtains and Frames for the Tabernacle 26:1–37
2. The Bronze Altar 27:1–8
3. Curtains and Posts for the Courtyard 27:9–19
4. Oil for the Lamps 27:20–21
iv. The Tabernacle's Personnel 28:1–29:46
1. The Aaronic Priesthood 28:1–5
2. The Priestly Garments 28:6–43
3. Consecration of the Priests 29:1–46
v. Other Elements in the Tabernacle 30:1–38
1. The Altar of Incense 30:1–10
2. The Census 30:11–16
3. The Bronze Basin 30:17–21
4. The Anointing Oil 32:22–33
5. The Incense 30:34–38
vi. Bezalel and Oholiab 31:1–11
vii. Observance of the Sabbath 31:12–18
b. Israel Rebels 32:1–34:35
i. The Golden Calf 32:1–29
ii. Moses Intercedes for the People 32:30–35
iii. God's Presence and the Israelites 33:1–23
iv. The Second Set of Tablets 34:1–9
v. God Renews the Covenant 34:10–35

c. The Construction of the Tabernacle 35:1–40:38
i. The Sabbath Established 35:1–3
ii. The Collection of Materials 35:4–29
iii. Bezalel and Oholiab 35:30–36:7
iv. Curtains and Frames for the Tabernacle 36:8–38
v. Furnishings for the Tabernacle 37:1–29
1. The Ark of the Covenant 37:1–5
2. The Mercy Seat 37:6–9
3. The Table of Showbread 37:10–16
4. The Lampstand 37:17–24
5. The Altar of Incense 37:25–29
vi. The Courtyard 38:1–20
1. The Bronze Altar 38:1–7
2. The Bronze Basin 38:8
3. Curtains and Posts for the Courtyard 38:9–20
vii. Inventory of Materials 38:21–31
viii. The Priestly Garments 39:1–31
ix. Moses Approves the Work 39:32–43
x. The Inauguration of the Tabernacle 40:1–33
xi. God's Presence Fills the Tabernacle 40:34–38

Leviticus — Outline

1. The Five Major Offerings 1:1–7:38
a. Laws for the People 1:1–6:7
i. The Burnt Offering 1:1–17
ii. The Grain Offering 2:1–16
iii. The Peace Offering 3:1–17
iv. The Sin Offering 4:1–5:13
v. The Guilt Offering 5:14–6:7
b. Laws for the Aaronic Priesthood 6:8–7:38
i. The Burnt Offering 6:8–13
ii. The Grain Offering 6:14–23
iii. The Sin Offering 6:24–30
iv. The Guilt Offering 7:1–10
v. The Peace Offering 7:11–36
vi. Conclusion of Offerings 7:37–38

2. The Aaronic Priesthood 8:1–10:20
a. Moses Consecrates Aaron and His Sons 8:1–36
b. First Service of Aaron 9:1–24
c. Nadab and Abihu 10:1–20
i. Sin of Nadab and Abihu 10:1–7
ii. Restrictions for Priests 10:8–20

3. Uncleanness and Purification 11:1–15:33
a. Clean and Unclean Animals 11:1–47
b. Purification after Childbirth 12:1–8
c. Laws of Tzaraath 13:1–14:57
i. Skin Disease 13:1–46
ii. Mildew 13:47–59
iii. Cleansing of Skin Disease 14:1–32
iv. Cleansing of Mildew 14:33–57
d. Unclean Discharges 15:1–33
i. Men 15:1–18
1. Uncleanness 15:1–12
2. Cleansing 15:13–18
ii. Women 15:19–33
1. Uncleanness 15:19–27
2. Cleansing 15:28–33

4. The Day of Atonement 16:1–17:16
a. Purification of the Priesthood 16:1–15
b. Purification of the Tabernacle 16:16–19

c. Purification of the Nation 16:20–28
d. Laws for Annual Day of Atonement 16:29–34
e. The Place of Sacrifice 17:1–9
f. The Life is in the Blood 17:10–16

5. Laws for Holy Living 18:1–20:27
a. Unlawful Sexual Relations 18:1–30
b. Commandments for Holiness 19:1–37
c. Punishments for Disobedience 20:1–27
i. Capitol Offenses 20:1–9
ii. Punishments for Sexual Immorality 20:10–21
iii. Distinguish Between Clean and Unclean 20:22–27

6. Holiness Required of Priests 21:1–22:33
a. Requirements for Priests 21–22:16
i. Behavioral Requirements 21:1–15
ii. Physical Requirements 21:16–24
iii. Restrictions against Uncleanness 22:1–16
b. Requirements for the Offerings 22:17–33

7. The Biblical Calendar 23:1–25:55
a. The Festivals 23:1–44
i. The Sabbath 23:1–3
ii. Passover 23:4–5
iii. The Feast of Unleavened Bread 23:6–8
iv. The Feast of Firstfruits 23:9–14
v. The Feast of Weeks 23:15–22
vi. The Feast of Trumpets 23:23–25
vii. The Day of Atonement 23:26–32
viii. The Feast of Tabernacles 23:33–44
b. The Tabernacle 24:1–9
i. The Oil for the Lamps 24:1–4
ii. The Showbread 24:5–9
c. Blasphemy of the Name 24:10–23
d. The Sabbatical Year and the Year of Jubilee 25:1–55

8. Epilogue 26:1–27:34
i. Blessings of Obedience 26:1–13
ii. Punishments for Disobedience 26:14–39
iii. Repentance 26:40–46
iv. Voluntary Contributions 27:1–34

Numbers — Outline

1. Israel at Mount Sinai 1:1–10:10
a. Israel Numbered and Arranged 1:1–4:49
i. The Census of Israel's Warriors 1:1–54
ii. The Order of the Camps 2:1–34
iii. The Levites 3:1–4:49
1. The Sons of Aaron 3:1–4
2. The Duties of the Levites 3:5–13
3. The Registration of the Levites from One Month Old 3:14–39
a. The Gershonites 3:21–26
b. The Kohathites 3:27–32
c. The Merarites 3:33–36
d. Moses and Aaron 3:37–39
4. The Redemption of the Firstborn 3:40–51
5. The Duties of the Clans of Levi 4:1–33
a. The Kohathites 4:1–20
b. The Gershonites 4:21–28
c. The Merarites 4:29–33
6. The Numbering of the Levites from Thirty to Fifty 4:34–49
b. Purification of the Camp 5:1–10:10
i. Ritually Unclean Excluded from the Camp 5:1–4
ii. Confession and Restitution 5:5–10
iii. The Adultery Test 5:11–31
iv. The Nazirite Vow 6:1–21
v. The Aaronic Blessing 6:22–27
vi. The Offerings of Dedication from the Twelve Tribes 7:1–89
vii. The Lampstand 8:1–4
viii. The Cleansing of the Levites 8:5–26
ix. The Second Passover 9:1–14
x. The Cloud Above the Tabernacle 9:15–23
xi. The Two Silver Trumpets 10:1–10

2. The Journey from Sinai to Paran 10:11–12:16
a. Israel Leaves Mount Sinai 10:11–36
b. The People Complain 11:1–35
i. The Burning at Taberah 11:1–3
ii. The Complaints About Food 11:4–35
1. Israel Eats Manna 11:4–9
2. Seventy Elders Anointed 11:10–17
3. The Quail and the Plague 11:18–35
c. The Complaint of Miriam and Aaron 12:1–16

3. Israel in the Wilderness of Paran 13:1–19:22
a. The Twelve Spies 13:1–15:41
i. The Spies Explore Canaan 13:1–24
ii. The Report of the Spies 13:25–33
iii. Israel's Rebellion 14:1–45
1. Joshua and Caleb Intercede 14:1–12
2. Moses Intercedes 14:13–19
3. God's Forgiveness and Judgement 14:20–39
4. The Defeat at Hormah 14:40–45
iv. God's Call to Obedience 15:1–41
1. The Drink Offerings 15:1–21
2. Offerings for Unintentional Sins 15:22–31
3. The Sabbath-Breaker Stoned 15:32–36
4. The Law of Tassels 15:37–41
b. Korah's Rebellion 16:1–18:32
i. Korah, Dathan, and Abiram 16:1–37
ii. The Earth Swallows and Fire Consumes 16:28–40
iii. Aaron Halts the Plague 16:41–50
iv. Aaron's Staff Buds 17:1–13
v. Priests and Levites' Duties 18:1–32
c. The Red Heifer 19:1–22
i. The Offering of the Red Heifer 19:1–10
ii. The Water of Purification 19:11–22

4. The Journey from Paran to the Plains of Moab 20:1–21:35
a. The Death of Miriam 20:1
b. The Sin of Moses and Aaron 20:2–13
c. Edom Refuses Passage 20:14–21
d. The Death of Aaron 20:22–29
e. The Defeat of Arad 21:1–3
f. The Bronze Serpent 21:4–9
g. The Journey to Moab 21:10–20
h. The Defeat of Sihon 21:21–30
i. The Defeat of Og 21:31–35

5. Israel in the Plains of Moab 22:1–36:13
a. Balaam and the King of Moab 22:1–25:18
i. Balak, King of Moab, hires Balaam 22:1–21
ii. The Angel and Balaam's Donkey 22:22–41
iii. Balaam Blesses Israel 23:1–24:25
iv. The Baal of Peor Incident 25:1–18
1. Moab Seduces Israel 25:1–5
2. The Zeal of Phinehas 25:6–18
b. The Second Census 26:1–65
c. Instructions for the Second Generation 27:1–30:16
i. The Daughters of Zelophehad 27:1–11
ii. Moses' Successor 27:12–23
iii. The Offerings 28:1–29:40
1. Daily Offerings 28:1–8
2. The Sabbath Offerings 28:9–10
3. The Monthly Offerings 28:11–15
4. The Festival Offerings 28:16–29:40
a. Passover and the Feast of Unleavened Bread 28:16–25
b. The Feast of Weeks 28:26–31
c. The Feast of Trumpets 29:1–6
d. The Day of Atonement 29:7–11
e. The Feast of Tabernacles 29:12–40
iv. Laws about Vows 30:1–16
1. Vengeance on Midian 31:1–54
2. The Tribes East of the Jordan 32:1–42
3. Final Preparations to Enter the Promised Land 33:1–36:13
v. Summary of the Wilderness Journeys 33:1–49
vi. Instructions for Occupying Canaan 33:50–56
vii. The Boundaries of Canaan 34:1–29
viii. The Inheritance of the Levites 35:1–34
1. The Forty-Eight Levitical Cities 35:1–8
2. The Six Cities of Refuge 35:9–34
ix. The Inheritance of the Daughters of Zelophehad 36:1–13

Deuteronomy — Outline

1. Moses' First Address: A Historical Summary 1:1–4:49
a. Introduction 1:1–4
b. The Summary of Events in the Wilderness 1:5–4:49
i. The Call to Leave Sinai (Horeb) 1:5–8
ii. Moses Appoints Leaders 1:9–18
iii. The Twelve Spies 1:19–46
1. Spies Sent Out 1:19–25
2. Israel's Rebellion 1:26–33
3. Israel's Penalty 1:34–40
4. The Defeat at Hormah 1:41–46
iv. The Journey from the Wilderness to the Plains of Moab 2:1–3:11
1. The Edomites, Moabites, and Ammonites 2:1–23
2. The Defeat of Sihon 2:24–37
3. The Defeat of Og 3:1–11
v. In the Plains of Moab 3:12–4:49
1. Land Division East of the Jordan 3:12–22
2. Moses Forbidden to Cross the Jordan 3:23–29
3. An Exhortation to Obedience 4:1–40
4. The Cities of Refuge 4:41–43
5. Conclusion 4:44–49

2. Moses' Second Address: The Terms of the Covenant 5:1–26:19
a. The Basic Stipulations 5:1–11:32
i. Remembering Mount Sinai 5:1–33
1. The Covenant at Sinai 5:1–4
2. The Ten Commandments 5:5–21
3. Moses Mediates Between God and Israel 5:22–33
ii. The Greatest Commandment 6:1–25
iii. When You Go into the Land 7:1–10:11
1. Do Not Assimilate into the Nations 7:1–11
2. God will Fight for Israel 7:12–26
3. Warning Against Becoming Proud 8:1–10:11
a. God has Provided All 8:1–20
b. Not Because of Your Righteousness 9:1–6
c. Remember the Golden Calf 9:7–29
d. The New Tablets of Stone 10:1–11
iv. Call to Obedience 10:12–11:32
b. The Specific Stipulations 12:1–26:19
i. Israel's Worship 12:1–16:17
1. One Place for Worship 12:1–28
2. Warning against Idolatry 12:29–13:18
a. Do Not Inquire about Other Nations gods 12:29–32
b. Idolaters to be Put to Death 13:1–11
c. Idolatrous Cities to be Destroyed 13:12–18
3. Clean and Unclean Animals 14:1–21
4. Treatment of the Needy 14:22–15:23
a. Tithing to the Tabernacle 14:22–29
b. Cancel Depts in the Seventh Year 15:1–6
c. Generosity in Lending and Giving 15:7–11
d. Release of Hebrew Servants 15:12–18
e. Firstborn Animals 15:19–23
5. The Pilgrimage Festivals 16:1–17
a. Passover and the Feast of Unleavened Bread 16:1–8
b. The Feast of Weeks 16:9–12
c. The Feast of Tabernacles 16:13–17
ii. Israel's Leaders 16:18–18:22
1. Judges and Justice 16:18–20
2. Forbidden Forms of Worship 16:21–17:7
a. Forbidden Locations 16:21–22
b. Detestable Sacrifices 17:1
c. Purge the Idolater 17:2–7
3. Courts of Law 17:8–13
4. Guidelines for a King 17:14–20
5. Provisions for Priests and Levites 18:1–8
6. Sorcery Forbidden 18:9–14
7. The Prophet like Moses 18:15–22
iii. Civil Laws and Social Justice 19:1–26:19
1. Cities of Refuge 19:1–14
2. The Testimony of Two or Three Witnesses 19:15–21
3. The Laws of Warfare 20:1–20
4. Atonement for an Unsolved Murder 21:1–9
5. Marrying a Captive Woman 21:10–14
6. Inheritance Rights of the Firstborn 21:15–17
7. A Rebellious Son 21:18–21
8. Cursed is Anyone Hung on a Tree 21:22–23
9. Various Laws 22:1–12
10. Marriage Violations 22:13–30
11. Exclusion from the Congregation 23:1–8

12. Uncleanness in the Camp 23:9–14
13. Miscellaneous Laws 23:15–25
14. Marriage and Divorce Laws 24:1–5
15. Additional Laws 24:6–22
16. Fairness and Mercy 25:1–4
17. Widowhood and Marriage 25:5–12
18. Standard Weights and Measures 25:13–16
19. Revenge on the Amalekites 25:17–19
20. Offering Firstfruits and Tithes 26:1–15
21. Call to Obedience 26:16–19

3. Moses' Third Address: A Look into the Future 27:1–34:12
a. When You Enter the Land 27:1–28:68
i. The Altar on Mount Ebal 27:1–10
ii. Call and Response Curses 27:11–26
iii. The Blessings of Obedience 28:1–14
iv. The Curses of Disobedience 28:15–68
b. The Covenant in Moab 29:1–30:20
i. The Covenant with the Second Generation 29:1–29
ii. The Promise of Restoration 30:1–10
iii. The Choice of Life or Death 30:11–20
c. The Future Leadership of Israel 31:1–30
i. Joshua to Succeed Moses 31:1–8
ii. The Reading of the Law 31:9–13
iii. God Commissions Joshua 31:14–23
iv. The Law Placed in the Ark of the Covenant 31:24–27
v. Leadership Gathers to Hear the Song of Moses 31:28–30
d. The Song of Moses 32:1–47
e. The Death of Moses 32:48–34:12
i. Moses' Death Foretold 32:48–52
ii. Moses Blesses the Twelve Tribes 33:1–29
iii. The Death of Moses 34:1–12

Joshua — Outline

1. Entering the Promised Land 1:1–5:15
a. Joshua Takes Charge 1:1–18
b. Rahab and the Spies 2:1–24
c. The Crossing of the Jordan 3:1–4:24
d. The Circumcision and Passover at Gilgal 5:1–12
e. The Commander of the LORD's Army 5:13–15

2. The Conquest of the Promised Land 6:1–12:24
a. The Initial Battles 6:1–8:35
i. The Battle of Jericho 6:1–27
ii. The Battle of Ai 7:1–8:29
1. The Defeat at Ai 7:1–15
2. The Sin of Achan 7:16–26
3. The Conquest of Ai 8:1–29
iii. Mount Ebal and Mount Gerizim 8:30–35
b. The Conquest of the South 9:1–10:43
i. The Gibeonites 9:1–27
ii. The Battle of Beth-horon 10:1–28
1. The Five Kings Assemble Against Joshua 10:1–5
2. The Day the Sun Stood Still 10:6–15
3. The Victory at Makkedah 10:16–28
iii. Conquest of the Southern Cities 10:29–43
c. Conquest of the Northern Cities 11:1–15
d. Joshua Takes the Whole Land 11:16–23
e. The Defeated Kings 12:1–24
i. The Kings East of the Jordan 12:1–6
ii. The Kings West of the Jordan 12:7–24

3. The Distribution of the Promised Land 13:1–21:45
a. Lands Yet Unconquered 13:1–7
b. The Inheritance East of the Jordan 13:8–33
i. Lands East of the Jordan 13:8–14
ii. Reuben's Inheritance 13:15–23
iii. Gad's Inheritance 13:24–28
iv. Manasseh's Eastern Inheritance 13:29–33
c. The Inheritance West of the Jordan 14:1–19:51
i. Introduction 14:1–5
ii. Caleb Requests Hebron 14:6–15
iii. Judah's Inheritance 15:1–63
1. The Land 15:1–12
2. Caleb's Portion and Conquest 15:13–19
3. The Cities of Judah 15:20–63
iv. Joseph's Sons' Inheritance 16:1–17:18
1. Ephraim's Inheritance 16:1–10
2. Manasseh's Western Inheritance 17:1–18
v. The Rest of the Tribes Receive Their Inheritance 18:1–19:48
1. Distribution from Shiloh 18:1–10
2. Benjamin's Inheritance 18:11–28
3. Simeon's Inheritance 19:1–9
4. Zebulun's Inheritance 19:10–16
5. Issachar's Inheritance 19:17–23
6. Asher's Inheritance 19:24–31
7. Naphtali's Inheritance 19:32–39
8. Dan's Inheritance 19:40–48
vi. Joshua's Inheritance 19:49–51
d. The Levite's Inheritance 20:1—21:45
i. The Six Cities of Refuge 20:1–9
ii. The Forty-Eight Cities of the Levites 21:1–45

4. Epilogue: Settling in the Land 22:1—24:33
a. The Eastern Tribes Return Home 22:1–8
b. The Altar of Witness 22:9–33
c. Joshua's Charge to Leaders 23:1–16
d. The Covenant at Shechem 24:1–28
e. The Death and Burial of Joshua 24:29–33

Judges — Outline

1. Introduction: Israel's Disobedience and Failure 1:1–3:6
a. The Conquest of Canaan Proceeds 1:1–7
b. The Capture of Jerusalem and Hebron 1:8–26
c. The Failure to Complete the Conquest 1:27–36
d. Israel Rebuked at Bochim 2:1–5
e. The Death and Burial of Joshua 2:6–9
f. Israel's Unfaithfulness 2:10–15
g. Judges Raised Up 2:16–23
h. Nations Left to Test Israel 3:1–6

2. The History of the Judges 3:7–16:31
a. Othniel 3:7–11
b. Ehud 3:12–30
c. Shamgar 3:31
d. Deborah 4:1–5:31
i. Barak 4:1–16
ii. Jael Kills Sisera 4:17–23
iii. The Song of Deborah and Barak 5:1–31

e. Gideon 6:1–8:35
i. Midian Oppresses Israel 6:1–10
ii. God Raises Up a Judge 6:11–40
1. The Call of Gideon 6:11–24
2. Gideon Destroys Baal's Altar 6:25–32
3. The Sign of the Fleece 6:33–40
iii. The Battle with the Midianites 7:1–8:21
1. Gideon's Army of Three Hundred 7:1–8
2. The Sword of Gideon 7:9–14
3. Gideon Defeats Midian 7:15–25
4. Gideon Defeats Zebah and Zalmunna 8:1–21
iv. Gideon's Ephod 8:22–27
v. Forty Years of Peace 8:28–31
vi. The Death of Gideon 8:32–35
f. Abimelech son of Jerubbaal 9:1–57
i. Abimelech's Conspiracy 9:1–6
ii. Jotham's Parable 9:7–21
iii. Gaal Conspires with the Shechemites 9:22–29
iv. The Fall of Shechem 9:30–49
v. Abimelech's Punishment 9:50–57
g. Tola 10:1–2
h. Jair 10:3–5
i. Jephthah 10:6–12:7
i. Oppression by the Philistines and Ammonites 10:6–18
ii. Jephthah Delivers Israel 11:1–28
iii. Jephthah's Tragic Vow 11:29–40
iv. Jephthah Defeats Ephraim 12:1–7
j. Ibzan, Elon, and Abdon 12:8–15
k. Samson 13:1–16:31
i. The Birth of Samson 13:1–25
ii. Samson's Marriage 14:1–7
iii. Samson's Riddle 14:8–20
iv. Samson's Revenge 15:1–20
v. Samson Escapes Gaza 16:1–3
vi. Samson and Delilah 16:4–22
vii. Samson's Vengeance and Death 16:23–31

3. Epilogue: The Further Corruption of Israel 17:1–21:25
a. Micah 17:1–18:31
i. Micah's Idolatry 17:1–13
ii. The Danites Settle in Laish 8:1–13
iii. The Danites Take Micah's Idols 8:14–31
b. The Crime of the Benjamites 19:1–21:25
i. The Levite and His Concubine 19:1–29
ii. The Decree of the Assembly 20:1–17
iii. Civil War Against Benjamin 20:18–48
iv. Wives for the Benjamites 21:1–25

Ruth — Outline

1. The Return from Moab 1:1–22
a. Naomi Becomes a Widow 1:1–5
b. Ruth's Loyalty to Naomi 1:6–18
c. The Return to Bethlehem 1:19–22

2. Ruth Meets Boaz 2:1–23
a. Ruth Gleans in the Fields 2:1–7
b. Boaz Shows Kindness to Ruth 2:8–16
c. Ruth Returns to Naomi 2:17–23

3. Ruth's Redemption Assured 3:1–18
a. Naomi Advises Ruth 3:1–5
b. The Kinsman-Redeemer 3:6–15
c. Ruth Returns to Naomi 3:16–18

4. Boaz Redeems Ruth 4:1–22
a. Boaz Secures the Right of Redemption 4:1–12
b. Boaz Marries Ruth 4:13–17
c. The Line of David 4:18–22

1 Samuel — Outline

1. Samuel, the Last Judge of Israel 1:1–7:17
a. Samuel the Prophet 1:1–3:21
i. The Birth of Samuel 1:1–2:10
1. Elkanah and His Wives 1:1–8
2. Hannah Prays for a Son 1:9–18
3. Hannah has a Son 1:19–28
4. Hannah's Prayer of Thanksgiving 2:1–11
ii. Eli the Priest 2:12–3:21
1. Eli's Wicked Sons 2:12–26
2. A Prophecy against the House of Eli 2:27–36
3. The LORD Calls Samuel 3:1–14
4. Samuel Shares the Vision with Eli 3:15–21
b. Philistines vs. Israel 4:1–7:17
i. The Ark of the Covenant 4:1–7:2
1. The Philistines Capture the Ark 4:1–11
2. The Death of Eli 4:12–22
3. The Ark Afflicts the Philistines 5:1–12
4. The Ark Returned to Israel 6:1–7:2
ii. Samuel Subdues the Philistines 7:3–17

2. Saul, the First King of Israel 8:1–15:35
a. A King Like the Other Nations 8:1–22
i. Israel Demands a King 8:1–9
ii. Samuel's Warning 8:10–18
iii. God Grants the Request 8:19–22
b. Saul Rises as King 9:1–12:25
i. Saul Chosen as King 9:1–27
ii. Samuel Anoints Saul 10:1–16
iii. Saul Proclaimed King 10:17–27
iv. Saul Defeats the Ammonites 11:1–11
v. Saul Confirmed as King 11:12–15
vi. Samuel's Farewell Address 12:1–25
c. Saul Fails as King 13:1–15:35
i. Saul vs. the Philistines 13:1–14:46
1. War with the Philistines 13:1–7
2. Saul's Unlawful Sacrifice 13:8–15
3. Israel without Weapons 13:16–23
4. Jonathan, Saul's Son 14:1–46
a. Jonathan's Victory over the Philistines 14:1–23
b. Jonathan Eats the Honey 14:24–36
c. The People Save Jonathan 14:37–46
ii. Saul's Victories 14:47–52
iii. Saul vs. the Amalekites 15:1–35
1. Saul's Disobedience 15:1–9
2. Samuel Denounces Saul 15:10–23
3. Saul's Confession 15:24–31
4. Samuel and Agag 15:32–35

3. David, the Next King of Israel 16:1–31:13
a. The Rise of David 16:1–17:58
i. Samuel Anoints David 16:1–13
ii. David Serves Saul 16:14–23

iii. David and Goliath 17:1–58
1. Goliath's Challenge 17:1–11
2. David Accepts the Challenge 17:12–37
3. David Slays Goliath 17:38–58
b. Saul's Hatred of David 18:1–20:42
i. Jonathan Befriends David 18:1–4
ii. Saul Envies David 18:5–16
iii. David Marries Michal 18:17–30
iv. Saul Tries to Kill David 19:1–24
v. David and Jonathan 20:1–42
1. Jonathan Helps David 20:1–9
2. Jonathan and David Renew Their Covenant 20:10–29
3. Saul Seeks to Kill Jonathan 20:30–42
c. Saul Hunts David 21:1–27:12
i. David Takes the Consecrated Bread 21:1–7
ii. David Flees to Gath 21:8–15
iii. David Flees to Adullah and Mizpeh 22:1–5
iv. Saul Slays the Priests of Nob 22:6–23
v. David Delivers Keilah 23:1–6
vi. Saul Pursues David 23:7–29
vii. David Spares Saul 24:1–15
viii. David's Oath to Saul 24:16–22
ix. The Death of Samuel 25:1
x. David, Nabal, and Abigail 25:2–44
1. Nabal Refuses David 25:2–17
2. Abigail Intercedes for Nabal 25:18–38
3. David Marries Abigail 25:39–44
xi. David Again Spares Saul 26:1–25
xii. David and the Philistines 27:1–12
d. The End of Saul's Kingship 28:1–31:13
i. The Philistines Gather against Israel 28:1–6
ii. Saul and the Medium of Endor 28:7–25
iii. The Philistines Reject David 29:1–11
iv. David Destroys the Amalekites at Ziklag 30:1–31
v. Saul's Overthrow and Death 31:1–13

2 Samuel — Outline

1. David as King 1:1–20:26
a. David's Rise to King of Judah 1:1–3:5
i. Saul's Death Reported to David 1:1–16
ii. David's Song for Saul and Jonathan 1:17–27
iii. David Anointed King of Judah 2:1–7
iv. Ish-bosheth Made King of Israel 2:8–11
v. Civil War 2:12–3:1
vi. David's Sons in Hebron 3:2–5
b. David's Rise to King of All Israel 3:6–5:5
i. Abner, Saul's Former General 3:6–39
1. Abner Joins David 3:6–21
2. Joab Murders Abner 3:22–30
3. David Mourns Abner 3:31–39
ii. The Murder of Ish-bosheth 4:1–12
iii. David Anointed of All Israel 5:1–5
c. David's Victories as King 5:6–10:19
i. David Conquers Jerusalem 5:6–12
ii. David's Sons in Jerusalem 5:13–16
iii. David's victories over the Philistines 5:17–25
iv. David Brings the Ark of the Covenant to Jerusalem 6:1–7:29
1. David Fetches the Ark 6:1–4
2. Uzzah Touches the Ark 6:5–11
3. The Ark Brought to Jerusalem 6:12–15
4. Michal's Contempt for David 6:16–23
5. The Temple and the Kingship 7:1–29
a. David Plans a Temple 7:1–3
b. God's Covenant with David 7:4–17
c. David's Prayer of Thanksgiving 7:18–29
v. David's Triumphs 8:1–18
vi. David and Mephibosheth 9:1–13
vii. David and the Ammonites 10:1–19
1. David's Messengers Disgraced 10:1–8
2. David Defeats Ammon and Aram 10:9–19
d. David's Troubled Reign 11:1–20:26
i. David Commits Adultery 11:1–12:31
1. David and Bethsheba 11:1–13
2. David Arranges Uriah's Death 11:14–25
3. David Marries Bathsheba 11:26–27
4. Nathan Rebukes David 12:1–12
5. David's Loss and Repentance 12:13–23
6. The Birth of Solomon 12:24–25
7. The Capture of Rabbah 12:26–31
ii. David's Family Issues 13:1–14:33
1. Amnon and Tamar 13:1–39
a. The Rape of Tamar 13:1–22
b. Absalom's Revenge on Amnon 13:23–33
c. Absalom Flees to Geshur 13:34–39
2. Absalom's Return to Jerusalem 14:1–33
a. Joab Brings Absalom to Jerusalem 14:1–27
b. Absalom Reconciled to David 14:28–33
iii. The Rebellions against David 15:1–20:26
1. The Rebellion of Absalom 15:1–19:43
2. The Rebellion of Sheba 20:1–26

2. Epilogue 21:1–24:25
a. David Avenges the Gibeonites 21:1–14
b. Four Battles against the Philistines 21:15–22
c. David's Song of Deliverance 22:1–51
d. David's Last Song 23:1–7
e. David's Mighty Men 23:8–39
f. David's Failed Census 24:1–25
i. David's Military Census 24:1–9
ii. Judgment for David's Sin 24:10–14
iii. A Plague on Israel 24:15–17
iv. David Builds an Altar 24:18–25

1 Kings — Outline

1. The Last Days of King David 1:1–2:12
a. Adonijah's Rebellion 1:1–53
i. David and Abishag 1:1–4
ii. Adonijah Usurps the Kingdom 1:5–10
iii. Nathan and Bathsheba before David 1:11–31
iv. Solomon Anointed King 1:32–40
v. Adonijah Learns of Solomon's Kingship 1:41–53
b. The Rise of Solomon to King 2:1–12
i. David Instructs Solomon 2:1–9
ii. David's Reign and Death 2:10–12

2. Solomon the King 2:13–11:43
a. Solomon Establishes His Kingship 2:13–2:46
i. The Execution of Adonijah 2:13–27

ii. The Execution of Joan 2:28–35
iii. The Execution of Shimei 2:36–46
b. Solomon the Wise 3:1–28
i. Solomon's Prayer for Wisdom 3:1–15
ii. Solomon Judges Wisely 3:16–28
c. Solomon's Kingdom, Wealth, and Wisdom 4:1–34
d. Solomon's Building Projects 5:1–9:28
i. The Temple 5:1–6:38
1. Preparation for The Temple 5:1–18
a. The Cedars of Lebanon 5:1–12
b. The Labor Force 5:13–18
2. Building the Temple 6:1–38
a. Construction Begins 6:1–4
b. The Chambers 6:5–10
c. God's Promise to Solomon 6:11–13
d. The Temple's Interior 6:14–22
e. The Cherubim 6:23–30
f. The Doors 6:31–35
g. The Courtyard 6:36–38
ii. The Palace 7:1–12
iii. Furnishings for the Temple 7:13–51
1. The Pillars and Capitals 7:13–22
2. The Molten Sea 7:23–26
3. The Ten Bronze Stands 7:27–37
4. The Ten Bronze Basins 7:38–39
5. Completion of the Bronze works 7:40–47
6. Completion of the Gold Furnishings 7:48–51
iv. Dedication of the Temple 8:1–9:9
1. The Ark Enters the Temple 8:1–11
2. Solomon Speaks at the Dedication Ceremony 8:12–61
a. Solomon Blesses the LORD 8:12–21
b. Solomon's Prayer of Dedication 8:22–53
c. Solomon's Benediction 8:54–61
3. The LORD's Response to Solomon 9:1–9
v. Solomon's Further Building Projects 9:10–28
e. The Queen of Sheba 10:1–13
f. Solomon's Wealth and Splendor 10:14–29
g. The End of Solomon's Kingship 11:1–43
i. Solomon's Foreign Wives 11:1–8
ii. God's Anger against Solomon 11:9–13
iii. Hadad's Return 11:14–22
iv. Rezon's Hostility 11:23–25
v. Jeroboam's Rebellion 11:26–40
vi. The Death of Solomon 11:41–43

3. A Nation Divided 12:1–16:34

a. Rehoboam of Judah and Jeroboam of Israel 12:1–14:31
i. Rebellion against Rehoboam 12:1–24
ii. Jeroboam's Idolatry 12:25–13:34
1. The Golden Calves 12:25–33
2. Jeroboam's Hand Withers 13:1–10
3. The Old Prophet and the Man of God 13:11–34
iii. The End of Jeroboam of Israel 14:1–20
iv. The End of Rehoboam of Judah 14:21–31
b. The Kings of Judah and Israel 15:1–16:34
i. Abijam of Judah 15:1–8
1. Abijam the Wicked King 15:1–7
2. Asa Succeeds Abijam 15:8
ii. Asa of Judah 15:9–24
1. Good King Asa 15:9–15
2. War between Asa of Judah and Baasha of Israel 15:16–23
3. Jehoshaphat Succeeds Asa 15:24
iii. Nadab of Israel 15:25–32
1. Nadab The Evil King 15:25–26
2. Nadab Assassinated and Succeeded by Baasha 15:27–32
iv. Baasha of Israel 15:33–16:7
1. Baasha the Evil King 15:33–6:5
2. Elah Succeeds Baasha 16:6
3. Jehu's Prophecy against the House of Baasha 16:7
v. Elah of Israel 16:8–14
1. Elah Reigns Two Years 16:8
2. Elah is Assassinated and Succeeded by Zimri 16:9–10
3. Zimri Strikes Down the House of Baasha 16:11–14
vi. Zimri of Israel 16:15–20
1. Zimri Reigns Seven Days 16:15
2. Omri is Proclaimed King by the People 16:16
3. Zimri is Evil and Dies in a Fire 16:17–20
vii. Omri of Israel 16:21–28
1. Omri the Evil King 16:21–27
2. Ahab Succeeds Omri 16:28
viii. Ahab of Israel 16:29–34
1. Ahab the Evil King Reigns Twenty-Two Years 16:29–30
2. Ahab Marries Jezebel 16:31–34

4. Elijah the Prophet 17:1–22:53

a. Elijah and the Reign of Ahab 17:1–22:40
i. Elijah Stops the Rain 17:1–18:46
1. The Ravens Feed Elijah 17:1–7
2. The Widow of Zarephath 17:8–24
a. The Widow Provides for Elijah 17:8–16
b. Elijah Raises the Widow's Son 17:17–24
3. Elijah Meets Obadiah 18:1–15
4. Elijah on Mount Carmel 18:16–46
a. Elijah Confronts Ahab 18:16–21
b. The Prophets of Baal 18:22–35
c. Elijah's Prayer 18:36–40
d. The LORD Sends Rain 18:41–46
ii. Elijah on Mount Horeb 19:1–21
1. Elijah Flees Jezebel 19:1–8
2. The LORD Speaks to Elijah 19:9–18
3. The Call of Elisha 19:19–21
iii. Ahab and Ben-hadad King of Aram 20:1–43
1. Ben-hadad Attacks Samaria 20:1–12
2. Ahab Defeats Ben-hadad 20:13–25
3. Another War with Ben-hadad 20:26–30
4. Ahab Spares Ben-hadad 20:31–34
5. A Prophet Reproves Ahab 20:35–43
iv. Ahab and Naboth's Vineyard 21:1–29
1. Naboth Refuses Ahab 21:1–7
2. Jezebel's Plot 21:8–16
3. Elijah Denounces Ahab and Jezebel 21:17–24
4. Ahab's Repentance 21:25–29
v. The End of Ahab of Israel 22:1–40
1. Ahab and the False Prophets 22:1–12
2. Micaiah Prophesies against Ahab 22:13–28

3. Ahab's Defeat and Death 22:29–40

b. Jehoshaphat of Judah 22:41–50

i. Jehoshaphat the Good King 22:41–43

ii. Jehoshaphat Makes Peace with Israel 22:44–49

iii. Jehoram Succeeds Jehoshaphat 22:50

c. Ahaziah the Wicked King of Israel 22:51–53

2 Kings — Outline

1. Elijah the Prophet 1:1–2:14

a. Ahaziah the Wicked King of Israel 1:1–18

i. Ahaziah Inquires of Baal 1:1–2

ii. Elijah Denounces Ahaziah 1:3–16

iii. Jehoram Succeeds Ahaziah 1:17–18

b. Elijah Taken Up to Heaven 2:1–14

2. Elisha the Prophet 2:15–13:25

a. Elisha Succeeds Elijah 2:15–25

i. The Spirit of Elijah Rests on Elisha 2:15–18

ii. Elisha Heals the Waters of Jericho 2:19–22

iii. Elisha Mocked 2:23–25

b. Jehoram of Israel 3:1–8:15

i. Moab's Rebellion 3:1–27

ii. Elisha's Ministry 4:1–6:7

1. The Widows' Oil 4:1–7

2. The Shunammite Woman 4:8–37

a. The Woman Provides for Elisha 4:8–17

b. Elisha Raises the Shunammite's Son 4:19–37

3. Elisha Purifies the Poisonous Stew 4:38–41

4. Elisha Feeds a Hundred Men 4:42–44

5. Elisha and Naaman 5:1–27

a. Naaman Cured of Leprosy 5:1–14

b. Gehazi's Greed and Leprosy 5:15–27

6. The Axe Head Floats 6:1–7

iii. Ben-hadad King of Aram 6:8–8:15

1. The Arameans Plot to Capture Elisha 6:8–23

2. Aram Sieges Samaria 6:24–7:20

a. The Famine of Samaria 6:24–33

b. Elisha Prophesies Plenty in Samaria 7:1–2

c. The Four Lepers Relate Arameans' Flight 7:3–14

d. The Prophesy Fulfilled 7:15–20

3. The Shunammite's Land Restored 8:1–6

4. Hazael Murders Ben-hadad 8:7–15

c. Jehoram of Judah 8:16–24

i. Jehoram the Evil King 8:16–19

ii. Edom and Libnah Rebel 8:20–22

iii. Ahaziah Succeeds Jehoram 8:23–24

d. Ahaziah of Judah 8:25–29

i. Ahaziah the Evil King 8:25–27

ii. Ahaziah and Joram son of Ahab Fight Hazael 8:28–29

e. Jehu of Israel 9:1–10:36

i. Elisha Anoints Jehu King of Israel 9:1–13

ii. Jehu Kills Joram and Ahaziah 9:14–29

iii. Jezebel's Violent Death 9:30–37

iv. Ahab's Seventy Sons Killed 10:1–17

v. Jehu Kills the Priests of Baal 10:18–27

vi. Jehu Repeats Jeroboam's Sins 10:28–33

vii. Jehoahaz Succeeds Jehu 10:34–36

f. Joash of Judah 11:1–12:21

i. Athaliah and Joash 11:1–16

1. Joash Hidden from Athaliah 11:1–3

2. Joash Anointed King of Judah 11:4–12

3. The Death of Athaliah 11:13–16

ii. Jehoiada Restores the Worship of the LORD 11:17–21

iii. Joash Repairs the Temple 12:1–16

iv. The Death of Joash 12:17–20

v. Amaziah Succeeds Joash 12:21

g. Jehoahaz of Israel 13:1–9

i. Jehoahaz the Evil King 13:1–8

ii. Jehoash Succeeds Jehoahaz 13:9

h. Jehoash of Israel 13:10–25

i. Jehoash the Evil King 13:10–12

ii. Jeroboam Succeeds Jehoash 13:13

iii. Elisha's Death and Final Prophecy 13:14–25

3. The Path to Exile 14:1–17:41

a. Amaziah of Judah and Jehoash of Israel 14:1–22

i. Amaziah the Mostly Good King 14:1–7

ii. Jehoash of Israel Defeats Amaziah of Judah 14:8–14

iii. Jeroboam II Succeeds Jehoash of Israel 14:15–16

iv. The Death of Amaziah of Judah 14:17–20

v. Azariah Succeeds Amaziah of Judah 14:21–22

b. Jeroboam II of Israel 14:23–29

i. Jeroboam II the Evil King 14:23–28

ii. Zechariah Succeeds Jeroboam II 14:29

c. Azariah of Judah 15:1–7

i. Azariah the Mostly Good King 15:1–6

ii. Jotham Succeeds Azariah 15:7

d. Zechariah of Israel 15:8–12

i. Zechariah the Evil King 15:8–9

ii. Shallum Kills and Succeeds Zechariah 15:10–12

e. Shallum of Israel 15:13–16

i. Shallum Reigns One Month 15:13

ii. Menahem Kills and Succeeds Shallum 15:14–16

f. Menahem of Israel 15:17–22

i. Menahem the Evil King 15:17–18

ii. Menahem Pays Pul King of Assyria 15:19–21

iii. Pekahiah Succeeds Menahem 15:22

g. Pekahiah of Israel 15:23–26

i. Pekahiah the Evil King 15:23–24

ii. Pekah Kills and Succeeds Pekahiah 15:25–26

h. Pekah of Israel 15:27–31

i. Pekah the Evil King 15:27–28

ii. Assyria Take Land from Israel 15:29

iii. Hoshea Kills and Succeeds Pekah 15:30–31

i. Jotham of Judah 15:32–38

i. Jotham the Mostly Good King 15:32–37

ii. Ahaz Succeeds Jotham 15:38

j. Ahaz of Judah 16:1–20

i. Ahaz the Evil King 16:1–9

ii. The Idolatry of Ahaz 16:10–19

iii. Hezekiah Succeeds Ahaz 16:20

k. Hoshea of Israel 17:1–41

i. Hoshea the Evil and Last King of Israel 17:1–2

ii. Israel Exiled to Assyria 17:3–23

iii. Israel Resettled by Foreigners 17:24–41

4. Jerusalem's Demise and the Babylonian Exile 18:1–25:30

a. Hezekiah of Judah 18:1–20:21

i. Hezekiah Destroys Idolatry in Judah 18:1–8
ii. Sennacherib King of Assyria Threatens Jerusalem 18:9–19:37
1. Assyria Invades Israel 8:9–12
2. Assyria Invades Judah 18:13–16
3. Assyria Sieges Jerusalem 18:17–37
4. Isaiah's Prophecy and Jerusalem's Deliverance 19:1–37
iii. Hezekiah's Illness and Recovery 20:1–11
iv. Hezekiah Shows His Treasures to Babylon 20:12–19
v. Manasseh Succeeds Hezekiah 20:20–21
b. Manasseh of Judah 21:1–18
i. Manasseh the Evil King 21:1–9
ii. Manasseh's Idolatries Rebuked 21:10–17
iii. Amon Succeeds Manasseh 21:18
c. Amon of Judah 21:19–26
i. Amon the Evil King 21:19–22
ii. Amon's Murder and Avenging 21:23–24
iii. Josiah Succeeds Amon 21:25–26
d. Josiah of Judah 22:1–23:30
i. Josiah the Good King 22:1–2
ii. Funding the Temple Repairs 22:3–7
iii. Finding the Book of the Law 22:8–20
iv. Josiah Returns the People to the LORD 23:1–27
1. Josiah Renews the Covenant 23:1–3
2. Josiah Destroys Idolatry 23:4–20
3. Josiah Restores the Passover 23:21–27
v. The Death of Josiah 23:28–29
vi. Jehoahaz Succeeds Josiah 23:30
e. Jehoahaz of Judah 23:31–35
i. Jehoahaz the Evil King 23:31–32
ii. Jehoahaz Exiled to Egypt 23:33
iii. Jehoiakim Succeeds Jehoahaz 23:34–35
f. Jehoiakim of Judah 23:36–24:7
i. Jehoiakim the Evil King 23:36–37
ii. Babylon Controls Jehoiakim 24:1–5
iii. Jehoiachin Succeeds Jehoiakim 24:6–7
g. Jehoiachin of Judah 24:8–17
i. Jehoiachin the Evil King 24:8–9
ii. The Captivity of Jerusalem 24:10–16
iii. The King of Babylon Makes Zedekiah King of Judah 24:17
h. Zedekiah of Judah 24:18–25:21
i. Zedekiah the Evil King 24:18–20
ii. Nebuchadnezzar Besieges Jerusalem 25:1–7
iii. The Temple Destroyed 25:8–17
iv. Captives Carried to Babylon 25:18–21
i. Gedaliah Governs in Judah 25:22–26
i. Gedaliah Appointed by Nebuchadnezzar 25:22–24
ii. The People Rebel and Flee to Egypt 25:25–26
j. Jehoiachin Released from Prison in Babylon 25:27–30

1 Chronicles — Outline

1. Genealogies 1:1–9:44
a. The Patriarchs 1:1–54
i. From Adam to Abraham 1:1–27
ii. The Descendants of Abraham 1:28–54
1. Sons of Abraham 1:28–42
2. The Rulers of Edom 1:43–54
b. The Sons of Israel 2:1–7:40
i. The Twelve Sons of Israel 2:1–2
ii. The Sons of Judah 2:3–4:23
1. From Judah to David 2:3–55
2. From David to the Babylonian Exile 3:1–24
3. Other Descendants of Judah 4:1–23
iii. The Sons of Simeon 4:24–43
iv. The Descendants of the Trans-Jordan Tribes 5:1–26
1. The Sons of Reuben 5:1–10
2. The Sons of Gad 5:11–22
3. The Sons of the Half-Tribe of Manasseh 5:23–26
v. The Sons of Levi 6:1–81
1. The Descendants of Levi 6:1–30
2. The Temple Musicians 6:31–47
3. The Descendants of Aaron 6:48–52
4. The Territory of the Levites 6:53–81
vi. The Sons of Issachar 7:1–5
vii. The Sons of Benjamin 7:6–12
viii. The Sons of Naphtali 7:13
ix. The Sons of Joseph 7:14–29
1. The Sons of Manasseh 7:14–19
2. The Sons of Ephraim 7:20–29
x. The Sons of Asher 7:30–40
c. Saul the First King of Israel 8:1–40
i. From Benjamin to Saul 8:1–32
ii. The Family of Saul 8:33–40
d. The People of Jerusalem 9:1–44
2. The Reign of David 10:1–29:30
a. The Overthrow and Death of Saul 10:1–14
b. Transition to King David 11:1–9
i. David Anointed King of Israel 11:1–3
ii. David Conquers Jerusalem 11:4–9
c. David's Mighty Men 11:10–12:40
i. The Mighty Men 11:10–47
ii. The Mighty Men Join David at Ziklag 12:1–22
iii. David's Army Grows at Hebron 12:23–40
d. The Ark of the Covenant 13:1–16:43
i. David Fetches the Ark 13:1–7
ii. Uzzah Touches the Ark 13:8–14
iii. David's Family Grows 14:1–7
iv. Two Victories over the Philistines 14:8–17
v. Transporting the Ark to Jerusalem 15:1–16:43
1. Procedure for Moving the Ark 15:1–28
2. Michal's Contempt for David 15:29
3. A Tent for the Ark 16:1–6
4. David's Psalm of Thanksgiving 16:7–36
5. Worship Before the Ark 16:37–43
e. The Davidic Covenant 17:1–27
f. David's Military Conquests 18:1–20:8
i. David's Triumphs 18:1–17
ii. David and the Ammonites 19:1–20:3
iii. Battles Against the Philistines 20:4–8
g. The Sin of the Census 21:1–30
i. David Takes a Census 21:1–6
ii. Judgement for David's Sin 21:7–13

iii. A Plague on Israel 21:14–17
iv. David Purchases the Threshing Floor 21:18–30

h. The Temple 22:1–29:20

i. Preparations for the Temple 22:1–19

ii. The Temple Service 23:1—26:32
1. The Levites 23:1–32
a. The Division of the Levites 23:1–6
b. The Gershonites 23:7–11
c. The Kohathites 23:12–20
d. The Merarites 23:21–23
e. Levites Duties Revised 23:24–32
2. The Divisions of the Priests 24:1–31
3. The Divisions of the Musicians 25:1–31
4. The Division on the Gatekeepers 26:1–19
5. The Treasurers, Officers, and Judges 26:20–32

iii. Leadership Structure of the Kingdom 27:1–34

iv. Solomon and the Temple 28:1–29:20
1. David Commissions Solomon 28:1–10
2. The Plans for the Temple 28:11–21
3. Offerings for the Temple 29:1–9
4. David's Prayer of Blessing 29:10–20

i. Solomon Succeeds David 29:21–30
i. Solomon Anointed King 29:21–25
ii. David's Reign and Death 29:26–30

2 Chronicles — Outline

1. The Reign of Solomon 1:1–9:31
a. Solomon's Prayer for Wisdom 1:1–13
b. Solomon's Riches 1:14–17
c. The Temple 2:1–7:22
i. Preparations for the Temple 2:1–18
ii. Construction of the Temple 3:1–5:1
1. Construction Begins 3:1–4
2. The Temple's Interior 3:5–9
3. The Cherubim 3:10–13
4. The Veil and Pillars 3:14–17
5. The Bronze Altar and Molten Sea 4:1–5
6. The Ten Basins, Lampstands, and Tables 4:6–8
7. The Courts 4:9–10
8. Completion of the Bronze Works 4:11–18
9. Completion of the Gold Furnishings 4:19–5:1
iii. Dedication of the Temple 5:2–7:22
1. The Ark Enters the Temple 5:1–14
2. Solomon Blesses the LORD 6:1–11
3. Solomon's Prayer of Dedication 6:12–42
4. The LORD's Presence Fills the Temple 7:1–3
5. Sacrifices of Dedication 7:4–10
6. The LORD's Response to Solomon 7:11–22
d. Solomon's Additional Achievements 8:1–18
e. Solomon's Reputation 9:1–28
i. The Queen of Sheba 9:1–12
ii. Solomon's Wealth and Splendor 9:13–28
f. The Death of Solomon 9:29–31
i. Solomon's Reign 9:29–30
ii. Rehoboam Succeeds Solomon 9:31

2. The Rest of the Kings of Judah 10:1–36:23
a. Rehoboam 10:1–12:16
i. Rebellion against Rehoboam 10:1–15
ii. The Kingdom Divided 10:16–12:12
iii. Rehoboam's Reign and Death 12:13–16
1. Rehoboam the Evil King 12:13–15
2. Abijah Succeeded Rehoboam 12:16
b. Abijah 13:1–22
i. Abijah Reigns in Judah 13:1–3
ii. Civil War against Jeroboam 13:4–22

c. Asa 14:1–16:14
i. Good King Asa 14:1–15
ii. Asa's Reforms 15:1–19
iii. War between Asa and Baasha 16:1–10
iv. Asa's Death and Burial 16:11–14

d. Jehoshaphat 17:1–20:37
i. Good King Jehoshaphat 17:1–19
ii. Jehoshaphat of Judah and Ahab of Israel 18:1–34
1. Jehoshaphat Allies with Ahab 18:1–11
2. Micaiah Prophesies against Ahab 18:12–27
3. Ahab's Defeat and Death 18:28–34
iii. Jehoshaphat's Reforms 19:1–11
iv. War against Jehoshaphat 20:1–37

e. Jehoram 21:1–20
i. Jehoram Succeeds Jehoshaphat 21:1–3
ii. Jehoram the Evil King 21:4–15
iii. Jehoram's Disease and Death 21:16–20

f. Ahaziah 22:1–9
i. Ahaziah the Evil King 22:1–7
ii. Jehu Kills Ahaziah 22:8–9

g. Joash 22:10–24:27
i. Joash Hidden from Athaliah 22:10–12
ii. Joash Anointed King of Judah 23:1–11
iii. The Death of Athaliah 23:12–15
iv. Jehoiada the Priest Restores the Worship of the LORD 23:16–21
v. Joash Repairs the Temple 24:1–14
vi. Jehoiada the Priest's Death and Burial 24:15–16
vii. The Wickedness of Joash 24:17–22
viii. The Death of Joash 24:23–27

h. Amaziah 25:1–28

i. Good King Amaziah 25:1–4

ii. Amaziah's Victories 25:5–13

iii. Amaziah Rebuked for Idolatry 25:14–16

iv. Jehoash of Israel Defeats Amaziah 25:17–24

v. The Death of Amaziah 25:25–28
i. Uzziah 26:1–23
i. Good King Uzziah 26:1–5
ii. Uzziah's Victories 26:6–15
iii. Uzziah's Pride, Punishment, and Death 26:16–23
j. Jotham 27:1–9
k. Ahaz 28:1–27
i. Ahaz the Evil King 28:1–4
ii. Aram Defeats Ahaz 28:5–15
iii. The Idolatry of Ahaz 28:16–27
l. Hezekiah 29:1–32:33
i. The Temple 29:1–36
1. Hezekiah Cleanses the Temple 29:1–19

2. Hezekiah Restores the Temple 29:20–36
ii. The Passover 30:1–27
1. Hezekiah Proclaims a Passover in Israel and Judah 30:1–12
2. Hezekiah Celebrates the Passover 30:13–27
iii. The People Return to the LORD 31:1–21
1. The Destruction of Idols 31:1–2
2. Contributions for Worship 31:3–10
3. Hezekiah Organizes the Priests 31:11–21
iv. Assyria Invades Judah 32:1–23
1. Sennacherib King of Assyria Threatens Jerusalem 32:1–19
2. Jerusalem Delivered from the Assyrians 32:20–23
v. Hezekiah's Illness and Recovery 32:24–31
vi. Hezekiah's Death 32:32–33
m. Manasseh 33:1–20
i. Manasseh the Evil King 33:1–9
ii. Manasseh's Repentance and Restoration 33:10–20
n. Amon 33:21–25
o. Josiah 34:1–35:26
i. Good King Josiah 34:1–2
ii. Josiah Destroys Idolatry 34:3–7
iii. Josiah Repairs the Temple 34:8–28
iv. Josiah Renews the Covenant 34:29–33
v. Josiah Restores the Passover 35:1–19
vi. The Death of Josiah 35:20–26
p. The Path to Exile 36:1–14
i. Jehoahaz Succeeds Josiah 36:1–4
ii. Jehoiakim Reigns in Judah 36:5–8
iii. Jehoiachin Reigns in Judah 36:9–10
iv. Zedekiah Reigns in Judah 36:11–14
q. The Babylonian Exile 36:15–21
r. The Promise of Restoration 36:22–23

Ezra — Outline

1. Return from Babylon Under Zerubbabel 1:1–6:22
a. Return from Babylon 1:1–2:70
i. The Proclamation of Cyrus 1:1–6
ii. Cyrus Restores the Holy Vessels 1:7–11
iii. List of Returning Exiles 2:1–70
b. Construction of the Second Temple 3:1–6:22
i. Sacrifices Restored 3:1–7
1. Building an Altar 3:1–3
2. The Feast of Tabernacles Observed 3:4–7
ii. Temple Rebuilding Begins 3:8–13
iii. Adversaries Hinder the Work 4:1–24
1. Opposition under Cyrus 4:1–5
2. Opposition under Xerxes 4:6
3. Opposition under Artaxerxes 4:7–24
iv. Completion of the Temple 5:1–6:22
1. Temple Rebuilding Resumes 5:1–5
2. Tettenai's Letter to Darius 5:6–17
3. The Decree of Darius 6:1–12
4. The Temple Completed 6:13–15
5. Dedication of the Temple 6:16–18
6. The Returned Exiles Keep the Passover 6:19–22

2. Ezra's Return from Babylon 7:1–10:44
a. Ezra's Return 7:1–8:36
i. Ezra Arrives at Jerusalem 7:1–10
ii. Atraxerxes' Letter for Ezra 7:11–26
iii. Ezra Blesses God 7:27–28
iv. The Exiles Who Returned with Ezra 8:1–14
v. Ezra Sends for the Levites 8:15–20
vi. Fasting for Protection 8:21–23
vii. Priests to Guard the Offerings 8:24–30
viii. Arrival in Jerusalem 8:31–36
b. Ezra's Revival 9:1–10:44
i. Intermarriage with Neighboring Peoples 9:1–4
ii. Ezra's Prayer of Confession 9:5–15
iii. Shecaniah Encourages Ezra 10:1–5
iv. The People's Confession of Sin 10:6–17
v. Those Guilty of Intermarriage 10:18–44

Nehemiah — Outline

1. The Restoration of the City 1:1–7:73
a. Preparation to Restore Jerusalem 1:1–2:20
i. News of Jerusalem's Wall 1:1–4
ii. Nehemiah Intercedes 1:5–2:10
1. Nehemiah's Prayer 1:5–11
2. Nehemiah Sent to Jerusalem 2:1–10
iii. Nehemiah Inspects the Walls 2:11–20
b. Restoration of Jerusalem 3:1–7:73
i. The Builders of the Walls 3:1–32
ii. Opposition to Rebuilding the Wall 4:1–6:14
1. The Work Ridiculed 4:1–23
a. Sanballat and Tobiah Mock the Rebuilding 4:1–8
b. Discouragement Overcome 4:9–15
c. The Work Continues 4:16–23
2. Economic Problems 5:1–19
a. The Poor are Oppressed 5:1–5
b. The End of Usury 5:6–13
c. Nehemiah's Generosity 5:14–19
3. The Hiring of False Prophets 6:1–14
iii. Completion of the Wall 6:15–19
iv. The List of Returning Exiles 7:1–73

2. The Restoration of the People 8:1–13:31
a. Ezra's Revival 8:1–10:39
i. Ezra Reads the Law 8:1–12
ii. The Feast of Tabernacles 8:13–18
iii. The People Confess Their Sins 9:1–37
iv. The People Make a Covenant 9:38–10:29
v. The Vows of the Covenant 10:30–39
b. The Land Resettled 11:1–36
i. Jerusalem's New Settlers 11:1–19
ii. Residents Outside Jerusalem 11:20–36
c. The Priests and Levites Who Returned 12:1–26
d. The Dedication of the Wall 12:27–43
e. Provisions for Temple Worship 12:44–47
f. The People's Failure and Nehemiah's Correction 13:1–31
i. The Temple Cleansed 13:1–9
ii. Tithes Restored 13:10–14
iii. The Sabbath Restored 13:15–22
iv. Intermarriage Forbidden 13:23–31

Esther — Outline

1. Persian Festival and Ascension of Esther 1:1–2:23
a. Xerxes' Royal Feast 1:1–22
i. Xerxes' Greatness 1:1–8

ii. Queen Vashti's Refusal 1:9–12
iii. Queen Vashti Deposed 1:13–22
b. The Rise of Esther 2:1–23
i. Seeking Vashti's Successor 2:1–4
ii. Esther Finds Favor 2:5–16
iii. Esther Becomes Queen 2:17–20
iv. Mordecai Uncovers a Conspiracy 2:21–23
2. Haman's Plot against the Jews 3:1–15
a. Haman Elevated 3:1–2
b. Haman's Plot to Destroy His Enemies 3:3–15
3. Mordecai Appeals to Esther 4:1–17
a. The Jews Lament Over the Royal Edict 4:1–3
b. Mordecai Persuades Esther to Appeal to the King 4:4–17
4. Esther's First Banquet 5:1–8
a. Esther Approaches the King 5:1–4
b. Esther Defers Her Request 5:5–8
5. The Fall of Haman and Rise of Mordecai 5:9–6:14
a. Haman's Plot Against Mordecai 5:9–14
b. Mordecai is Honored 6:1–11
c. Haman's Downfall Begins 6:12–14
6. Esther's Second Banquet 7:1–10
a. Esther Pleads for Her People 7:1–6
b. The Hanging of Haman 7:7–10
7. Esther Appeals for the Jews 8:1–17
a. Esther and Mordecai Persuade the King to Issue New Edict 8:1–14
b. The Jews Rejoice Over the New Royal Edict 8:15–17
8. The Jews Victorious over Their Enemies 9:1–17
a. The Jews Destroy Their Enemies 9:1–10
b. Haman's Sons Hanged 9:11–17
9. Jewish Festival and Ascension of Mordecai 9:18–10:3
a. Feast of Purim Instituted 9:18–32
b. Tribute to Xerxes and Mordecai 10:1–3

Job — Outline

1. The Dilemma of Job 1:1–2:13
a. Job's Character and Wealth 1:1–1:5
b. Satan's First Attack 1:6–22
i. Satan in the Throne Room 1:6–12
ii. Job Loses His Children and Possessions 1:13–22
c. Satan's Second Attack 2:1–10
i. Satan Back in the Throne Room 2:1–6
ii. Job Loses His Health 2:7–10
d. Job's Three Friends 2:11–13
2. The Debates of Job 3:1–37:24
a. Job's Opening Lament 3:1–26
b. The First Cycle of Debate 4:1–14:22
i. Eliphaz's First Speech 4:1–7:21
1. The Innocent Prosper 4:1–21
2. God Blesses those Who Seek Him 5:1–27
3. Job Replies to Eliphaz 6:1–7:21
a. My Complaint is Just 6:1–30
b. Life Seems Futile 7:1–21
ii. Bildad's First Speech 8:1–10:22
1. Job Should Repent 8:1–22
2. Job Replies to Bildad 9:1–10:22
a. How Can I Contend with God? 9:1–35
b. Job's Plea to God 10:1–22
iii. Zophar's First Speech 11:1–14:22
1. Zophar Rebukes Job 11:1–20
2. Job Replies to Zophar 12:1–14:22
a. Job presents His Case 12:1–25
b. Job Prepares His Case 13:1–28
c. Job Laments the Finality of Death 14:1–22
c. The Second Cycle of Debates 15:1–21:34
i. Eliphaz's Second Speech 15:1–17:16
1. Job Does Not Fear God 15:1–35
2. Job Replies to Eliphaz 16:1–17:16
a. Job Decries His Comforters 16:1–22
b. Job Prepares for Death 17:1–16
ii. Bildad's Second Speech 18:1–19:29
1. God Punishes the Wicked 18:1–21
2. Job Replies to Bildad 19:1–29
iii. Zophar's Second Speech 20:1–21:34
1. Destruction Awaits the Wicked 20:1–29
2. Job Replies to Zophar 21:1–34
d. The Third Cycle of Debates 22:1–26:14
i. Eliphaz's Third Speech 22:1–24:25
1. Can a Man Be of Use to God? 22:1–30
2. Job Replies to Eliphaz 23:1–24:25
a. Job Longs for God 23:1–17
b. Judgment for the Wicked 24:1–25
ii. Bildad's Third Speech 25:1–26:14
1. Man Cannot Be Righteous 25:1–6
2. Job Replies to Bildad 26:1–14
e. The Final Defense of Job 27:1–31:40
i. Job's First Monologue 27:1–28:28
ii. Job's Second Monologue 29:1–31:40
f. The Speeches of Elihu 32:1–37:24
i. Elihu Rebukes Job's Friends 32:1–22
ii. Elihu Rebukes Job 33:1–33
iii. Elihu Confirms God's Justice 34:1–37
iv. Elihu Recalls God's Justice 35:1–16
v. Elihu Describes God's Power 36:1–33
vi. Elihu Proclaims God's Majesty 37:1–24
3. The Divine Discourses 38:1–42:17
a. God's First Challenge to Job 38:1–40:2
b. Job's First Reply to God 40:3–5
c. God's Second Challenge to Job 40:6–41:34
d. Job's Second Reply to God 42:1–6
e. The LORD Rebukes Job's Friends 42:7–9
f. The LORD Blesses Job 42:10–17

Psalm — Outline

1. Book 1 1:1–41:13
2. Book 2 42:1–72:20
3. Book 3 73:1–89:52
4. Book 4 90:1–106:48
5. Book 5 107:1–150:6

Proverbs — Outline

1. The Beginning of Knowledge 1:1–7
2. The Way of Wisdom 1:8–9:18
a. Appeals and Warnings 1:8–33
i. The Enticement of Sin 1:8–19

ii. Wisdom Calls Aloud 1:20–33
b. Wisdom 2:1–4:27
i. The Benefits of Wisdom 2:1–22
ii. Trust in the LORD with All Your Heart 3:1–12
iii. The Blessings of Wisdom 3:13–35
iv. A Father's Instruction 4:1–27
c. Folly 5:1–7:27
i. Avoiding Immorality 5:1–23
ii. Warnings against Foolishness 6:1–19
iii. Warnings against Adultery 6:20–35
iv. Warning about the Adulteress 7:1–27
d. Appeals to Wisdom 8:1–9:18
i. The Excellence of Wisdom 8:1–36
ii. The Way of Wisdom 9:1–12
iii. The Way of Folly 9:13–18

3. Solomon's Proverbs 10:1–22:16
a. The Wise Son 10:1–32
b. Dishonest Scales 11:1–31
c. Loving Discipline and Knowledge 12:1–28
d. A Father's Discipline 13:1–25
e. The Wise Woman 14:1–35
f. A Gentle Answer Turns Away Wrath 15:1–33
g. The Reply of the Tongue Is from the LORD 16:1–33
h. Better a Dry Morsel in Quietness 17:1–28
i. The Selfishness of the Unfriendly 18:1–24
j. The Man of Integrity 19:1–29
k. Wine is a Mocker 20:1–30
l. The King's Heart 21:1–31
m. A Good Name 22:1–16

4. Thirty Sayings of the Wise 22:17–24:22

5. Further Sayings of the Wise 24:23–34

6. Hezekiah's Collection of Solomon's Proverbs 25:1—29:27

7. The Words of Agur 30:1–33

8. The Sayings of King Lemuel 31:1–9

9. The Virtues of a Noble Woman 31:10–31

Ecclesiastes — Outline

1. Introduction 1:1–11
a. Introduction to The Teacher 1:1
b. Everything is Futile 1:2–11

2. The Teacher's Investigation 1:12–6:12
a. With Wisdom Comes Sorrow 1:12–18
b. The Futility of Pleasure 2:1–11
c. The Wise and the Foolish 2:12–17
d. The Futility of Labor and Reward 2:18–6:12
i. The Futility of Work 2:18–26
ii. To Everything There Is a Season 3:1–8
iii. God's Works Remain Forever 3:9–15
iv. From Dust to Dust 3:16–22
v. The Evil of Oppression 4:1–12
vi. The Futility of Power 4:13–16
vii. Approaching God with Awe 5:1–7
viii. The Futility of Wealth 5:8–20
ix. The Futility of Life 6:1–12

3. The Teacher's Conclusions 7:1–12:14
a. The Value of Wisdom 7:1–14
b. The Limits of Human Wisdom 7:15–29
c. The Wise Man and the King 8:1–17
i. Obey the King 8:1–9
ii. Fear God 8:10–13
iii. God's Ways Are Mysterious 8:14–17
d. Life Is Fleeting 9:1–11:10
i. Death Comes to Good and Bad 9:1–6
ii. Enjoy Your Portion in This Life 9:7–12
iii. Wisdom Is Better than Strength 9:13–18
iv. Wisdom and Folly 10:1–20
v. Cast Your Bread upon the Waters 11:1–6
vi. Enjoy Your years 11:7–10
e. Final Conclusions 12:1–14
i. Remember Your Creator 12:1–8
ii. The Whole Duty of Man 12:9–14

Song of Solomon — Outline

1. The Courtship 1:1–3:5
a. The Bride Confesses Her Love 1:1–17
b. The Bride's Admiration 2:1–17
c. The Bride's Dream 3:1–5

2. The Wedding 3:6–4:16
a. Solomon Arrives on His Wedding Day 3:6–11
b. Solomon Admires His Bride 4:1–16

3. The Marriage 5:1–8:14
a. The Bride and Her Beloved 5:1–16
b. Together in the Garden 6:1–13
c. Admiration by the Bridegroom 7:1–13
d. Longing for Her Beloved 8:1–14

Isaiah — Outline

1. The Judgments 1:1–35:10
a. Judgment and Hope for Judah 1:1–12:6
i. Judgement for Sin 1:1–6:13
1. Judah's Rebellion 1:1–31
2. Hope for the Future 2:1–4:6
a. The Mountain of the House of the LORD 2:1–5
b. Judgement on Jerusalem and Judah 2:6–3:26
c. A Remnant in Zion 4:1–6
3. The Song of the Vineyard 5:1–30
4. Isaiah's Commission 6:1–13
ii. Prophecies Concerning Political Threats against Judah 7:1–12:6
1. Message to Ahaz King of Judah 7:1–25
a. Aram and Israel Advance 7:1–9
b. The Sign of Immanuel 7:10–16
c. Judgement to Come 7:17–25
2. Assyrian Invasion Prophesied 8:1–22
3. Unto Us a Child Is Born 9:1–7
4. Judgement against Israel 9:8–21
a. For Pride 9:8–12
b. For Hypocrisy 9:13–17
c. For Unrepentance 9:18–21
5. The Destruction of the Assyrian Empire 10:1–34
6. Messiah's Kingdom through the Root of Jesse 11:1–16
7. Joyful Thanksgiving 12:1–6
b. Judgment and Hope for the Nations 13:1–27:13
i. Judgements 13:1–23:18

1. Against Babylon 13:1–14:23
2. Against Assyria 14:24–27
3. Against Philistia 14:28–32
4. Against Moab 15:1–16:13
5. Against Damascus 17:1–14
6. Against Cush 18:1–7
7. Against Egypt 19:1–20:6
8. Against Babylon Again 21:1–10
9. Against Edom 21:11–12
10. Against Arabia 21:13–17
11. Against the Valley of Vision 22:1–25
12. Against Tyre 23:1–18

ii. Judgment and Promise for the Future 24:1–27:13
1. God's Judgement on the Earth 24:1–23
2. Praise to the Victorious God 25:1–12
3. A Song of Salvation 26:1–21
4. The LORD's Vineyard 27:1–13

c. The Woes 28:1–33:24
i. Woe to Ephraim 28:1–29
ii. Woe to David's City 29:1–14
iii. Woe to Those Who Rely on Foreign Alliances 29:15–24
iv. Woe to the Rebellious Children 30:1–33
v. Woe to Those Who Rely on Egypt 31:1–32:20
vi. Woe to Assyria 33:1–24

d. Conclusion of Judgments and Hope 34:1–35:10
i. Judgement on the Nations 34:1–17
ii. The Glory of Zion 35:1–10

2. The Nation of Judah from Assyria to Babylon 36:1–39:8

a. Judah Saved from the Assyrians 36:1–37:38
i. Sennacherib Threatens Jerusalem 36:1–22
ii. The LORD Delivers Jerusalem 37:1–38

b. Hezekiah's Illness and Recovery 38:1–22

c. Hezekiah's Error 39:1–8
i. Hezekiah Shows His Treasures to Babylon 39:1–2
ii. Isaiah Prophesies the Babylonian Exile 39:3–8

3. The Salvation 40:1–66:24

a. The Deliverance from Exile 40:1–48:22
i. Prepare the Way for the LORD 40:1–31
ii. God's Help to Israel 41:1–29
iii. God's Servant 42:1–9
iv. A New Song of Praise 42:10–25
v. Israel's Only Savior 43:1–28
1. The Holy One of Israel, your Savior 43:1–13
2. A Way in the Wilderness 43:14–21
3. Israel's Unfaithfulness 43:22–28

vi. The LORD Has Chosen Israel 44:1–20
vii. Jerusalem to Be Restored 44:21–28
viii. God Calls Cyrus 45:1–25
ix. The Judgement of Babylon 46:1–47:15
1. Babylon's Idols 46:1–13
2. The Humiliation of Babylon 47:1–15

x. Deliverance Promised to Israel 48:1–22

b. The Servant's Ministry 49:1–55:8
i. The Servant and Light to the Gentiles 49:1–26
ii. Israel's Sin 50:1–3
iii. The Servant's Obedience 50:4–11
iv. Salvation for Zion 51:1–16
v. God's Fury Removed 51:17–23
vi. Deliverance for Jerusalem 52:1–12
vii. The Servant Exalted 52:13–15
viii. The Suffering Servant 53:1–12
ix. The Future Blessing for Zion 54:1–17
x. Invitation to the Needy 55:1–8

c. The Servants Inherit God's Kingdom 56:1–66:24

i. Salvation for the Nations 56:1–8
ii. The Wicked and the Servants 56:9–58:14
1. Israel's Sinful Leaders 56:9–12
2. The Blessed Death of the Righteous 57:1–2
3. God Condemns Idolatry 57:3–13
4. Healing for the Repentant 57:14–21
5. True Fasts and Sabbaths 58:1–14

iii. Prayer of Repentance 59:1–21
1. Sin Separates Us from God 59:1–15
2. Salvation is Only of God 59:16–19
3. The Covenant of the Redeemer 59:20–21

iv. God's Kingdom 60:1–62:12
1. Future Glory for Zion 60:1–22
2. The Year of the LORD's Favor 61:1–11
3. Zion's Salvation and New Name 62:1–12

v. Prayer for Mercy 63:1–64:12
1. God's Vengeance on the Nations 63:1–6
2. God's Mercies Recalled 63:7–14
3. The People Pray 63:15–64:12

vi. The Righteous and the Wicked 65:1–66:17
1. Judgement and Promises 65:1–16
2. A New Heaven and a New Earth 65:17–25
3. Heaven Is My Throne 66:1–6
4. Rejoice with Jerusalem 66:7–14
5. Final Judgments against the Wicked 66:15–17

vii. Call to the Nations 66:18–24

Jeremiah — Outline

1. The Call of Jeremiah 1:1–19

2. Prophesies for Judah 2:1–45:5

a. Warnings to Judah 2:1–29:32
i. The Sin of the People 2:1–37
ii. A Plea for Repentance 3:1–4:4
iii. Judgment is Coming 4:5–6:30
iv. The Temple Sermon 7:1–10:25
v. The Broken Covenant 11:1–12:17
vi. Parables and Warning 13:1–27
vii. Drought, Famine, Sword, and Plague 14:1–15:9
viii. Jeremiah's Woes 15:10–17:27
ix. Parables of Persecution 18:1–20:17
x. Jeremiah and the Kings of Judah 21:1–23:40
1. King Zedekiah and Jeremiah 21:1–10
2. A Message to the House of David 21:11–23:8
a. To the Royal House of Judah 21:11–22:9
b. To Individual Kings of Judah 22:10–30
c. The Coming Righteous Branch of David 23:1–8

3. The False Prophets 23:9–40

xi. The Good and Bad Figs 24:1–10
xii. Seventy Years of Captivity in Babylon 25:1–38
xiii. Jeremiah Rejected by Leadership 26:1–28:17
1. The Plot to Kill Jeremiah 26:1–24
2. The Yoke of Nebuchadnezzar 27:1–28:17

xiv. Letter to the Exiles in Babylon 29:1–32
b. Hope for Israel and Judah 30:1–33:26
i. Restoration of Israel and Judah 30:1–31:25
ii. The New Covenant 31:26–40
iii. Jeremiah Buys Hanamel's Field 32:1–44
iv. Promise of Future Restoration 33:1–13
v. The Covenant with David 33:14–26
c. Siege and Destruction of Jerusalem 34:1–45:5
i. Events Leading to the Fall of Jerusalem 34:1–38:28
1. Prophecy against Zedekiah 34:1–7
2. Freedom for Hebrew Slaves 34:8–22
3. Obedience of the Rechabites 35:1–19
4. Jeremiah's Scroll 36:1–32
a. Scroll Read in the Temple 36:1–10
b. Scroll Read in the Palace 36:11–19
c. Jehoiakim Burns the Scroll 36:20–26
d. Jeremiah Rewrites the Scroll 36:27–32
5. Final Warnings Before the Fall of Jerusalem 37:1–38:28
a. Jeremiah Warns Zedekiah 37:1–10
b. Jeremiah Imprisoned 37:11–21
c. Jeremiah Cast into the Cistern 38:1–28
ii. The Fall of Jerusalem 39:1–18
iii. Events After the Fall of Jerusalem 40:1–45:5
1. The Remnant in Judah 40:1–42:22
a. Jeremiah Remains in Judah 40:1–6
b. Gedaliah Governs in Judah 40:7–41:18
i. Gedaliah Appointed by Nebuchadnezzar 40:7–12
ii. The Plot against Gedaliah 40:13–16
iii. The Assassination of Gedaliah 41:1–18
c. A Warning against Going to Egypt 42:1–22
2. The Remnant Flees to Egypt 43:1–44:30
a. Jeremiah Taken to Egypt 43:1–13
b. Judgement on the Jews in Egypt 44:1–30
3. Jeremiah's Message to Baruch 45:1–5

3. Prophesies for the Nations 46:1–51:64
a. Judgment on Egypt 46:1–28
b. Judgment on the Philistines 47:1–7
c. Judgement on Moab 48:1–47
d. Judgment on the Ammonites 49:1–6
e. Judgement on Edom 49:7–22
f. Judgment on Damascus 49:23–27
g. Judgment on Kedar and Hazor 49:28–33
h. Judgment on Elam 49:34–39
i. Concerning Babylon 50:1–51:64
i. A Prophecy against Babylon 50:1–3
ii. Hope for Israel and Judah 50:4–10
iii. Babylon's Fall Is Certain 50:11–16
iv. Redemption for God's People 50:17–20
v. The Destruction of Babylon 50:21–51:14
vi. Praise to the God of Jacob 51:15–19
vii. Babylon's Punishment 51:20–58
viii. Jeremiah's Prophecy to Seraiah 51:59–64

4. The Fall of Jerusalem Recounted 52:1–34
a. Nebuchadnezzar Sieges Jerusalem 52:1–11
b. The Temple Destroyed 52:12–23
c. Captives Carried to Babylon 52:24–30
d. Evil-merodach Releases Jehoiachin 52:31–34

Lamentations — Outline

1. The Sorrows of Zion 1:1–22
2. God's Anger over Jerusalem 2:1–22
3. The Suffering Servant 3:1–66
a. The Prophet's Affliction 3:1–18
b. The Prophet's Hope 3:19–36
c. God's Justice 3:37–66
4. The Siege of Jerusalem 4:1–22
5. A Prayer for Restoration 5:1–22

Ezekiel — Outline

1. Prophesies of Judgement 1:2–32:32
a. The Call of Ezekiel 1:1–3:27
i. Appearance of the Glory of the LORD 1:1–28
ii. Ezekiel's Mission 2:1–3:27
1. Ezekiel the Prophet 2:1–3:15
2. Ezekiel the Watchman 3:16–27
b. Ezekiel's Signs 4:1–5:17
i. A Sign of Jerusalem's Siege 4:1–17
ii. The Razor of Judgment 5:1–17
c. Judgment on the Land 6:1–7:27
i. Judgment against Idolatry 6:1–7
ii. A Remnant to Be Blessed 6:8–14
iii. Desolation of the Land of Israel 7:1–27
d. The Defiled Temple 8:1–11:25
i. The Vision of Idolatry in the Temple 8:1–18
ii. Execution of the Idolaters 9:1–11
iii. God's Glory Exits the Temple 10:1–22
iv. Evil in High Places 11:1–12
v. A Promise of Restoration 11:13–21
vi. God's Glory Leaves Jerusalem 11:22–25
e. Prophesies of Judgment on Judah 12:1–24:27
i. Signs of the Coming Captivity 12:1–28
1. Ezekiel's Baggage 12:1–16
2. Eat Your Bread with Trembling 12:17–20
3. A Presumptuous Proverb 12:21–28
ii. Reproof of False Prophets 13:1–23
iii. Idolatrous Elders Condemned 14:1–11
iv. Four Dire Judgments 14:12–23
v. Jerusalem the Useless Vine 15:1–8
vi. Jerusalem as a Rebellious Wife 16:1–63
vii. The Parable of Two Eagles and a Vine 17:1–24
viii. The Soul Who Sins Will Die 18:1–32
ix. A Lament for the Princes of Israel 19:1–14
x. Rebellious Israel 20:1–44
1. Israel's Rebellion in Egypt 20:1–17
2. Israel's Rebellion in the Wilderness 20:18–26
3. Israel's Rebellion in the Land 20:27–32
4. Judgment and Restoration 20:33–44
xi. Babylon, the Instrument of Judgment 20:45–21:32
1. A Prophecy against the South 20:45–49
2. God's Sword of Judgment 21:1–32
xii. The Sin of Jerusalem 22:1–31
xiii. The Two Adulterous Sisters: Jerusalem and Samaria 23:1–49
xiv. The Parable of the Cooking Pot 24:1–14
xv. Ezekiel's Wife Dies 24:15–27
f. Prophesies of Judgement on the Nations 25:1–32:32

i. A Prophecy against Ammon 25:1–7
ii. A Prophecy against Moab 25:8–11
iii. A Prophecy against Edom 25:12–14
iv. A Prophecy against the Philistines 25:15–17
v. A Prophecy against Tyre 26:1–28:19
1. Proud Tyre to Fall 26:1–21
2. A Lament for Tyre 27:1–36
3. A Prophecy against the Ruler of Tyre 28:1–10
4. A Lament for the King of Tyre 28:11–19
vi. A Prophecy against Sidon 28:20–24
vii. The Restoration of Israel 28:25–26
viii. A Prophecy against Egypt 29:1–32:32
1. A Prophecy against Pharaoh 29:1–7
2. The Desolation of Egypt 29:8–16
3. Egypt the Reward of Nebuchadnezzar 29:17–21
4. A Lament for Egypt 30:1–19
5. Pharaoh's Power Broken 30:20–26
6. Egypt Will Fall like Assyria 31:1–18
7. A Lament for Pharaoh King of Egypt 32:1–16
8. Egypt Cast into the Pit 32:17–32

2. Prophecies of Restoration 33:1–48:35
a. Ezekiel's the Watchman for Israel 33:1–20
b. Word of Jerusalem's Fall 33:21–33
c. Israel Will Return to the Land 34:1–37:28
i. A Prophecy for Shepherds 34:1–31
1. Against Israel's Shepherds 34:1–10
2. The Good Shepherd 34:11–24
3. The Covenant of Peace 34:25–31
ii. A Prophecy against Mount Seir 35:1–15
iii. A Prophecy to the Mountains of Israel 36:1–15
iv. A New Heart and a New Spirit 36:16–38
v. The Valley of Dry Bones Restored 37:1–14
vi. One Nation with One King 37:15–28
d. Removal of Israel's Enemies 38:1–39:29
i. A Prophecy against Gog 38:1–23
ii. The Slaughter of Gog's Army 39:1–20
iii. Israel to Be Restored 39:21–29

e. Reinstatement of True Worship 40:1–46:24
i. Ezekiel Measures the New Temple 40:1–42:20
1. The Man with a Measuring Rod 40:1–4
2. The East Gate 40:5–16
3. The Outer Court 40:17–19
4. The North Gate 40:20–23
5. The South Gate 40:24–27
6. The Gates of the Inner Court 40:28–37
7. Eight Tables for Sacrifices 40:38–43
8. Chambers for Ministry 40:44–46
9. The Inner Court 40:47–49
10. Inside the Temple 41:1–4
11. Outside the Temple 41:5–14
12. The Interior Structures 41:15–26
13. Chambers for the Priests 42:1–14
14. The Outer Measurements 42:15–20
ii. Temple Worship Restored 43:1–46:24
1. The Glory of the LORD Returns to the Temple 43:1–12
2. The Altar of Sacrifice 43:13–27
3. The East Gate Assigned to the Prince 44:1–5
4. The Levitical Priesthood 44:6–31
a. Reproof of the Levites 44:6–14
b. The Duties of the Priests 44:15–31
5. Consecration of the Land 45:1–6
6. The Prince's Portion 45:7–9
7. Honest Scales 45:10–12
8. Offerings and Feasts 45:13–25
9. The Prince's Offerings 46:1–18
10. The Courts for Boiling and Baking 46:19–24
iii. The Land of Israel 47:1–48:35
1. Waters from under the Temple 47:1–12
2. The Borders of the Land 47:13–23
3. Distribution of the Land 48:1–35
a. The Portions for the Tribes 48:1–7
b. The Portions for the Priests and Levites 48:8–20
c. The Portion for the Prince 48:21–22
d. The Portions for the Remaining Tribes 48:23–29
e. The City Gates and Dimensions 48:30–35

Daniel — Outline

1. Narrative of Daniel 1:1–6:28
a. Under King Nebuchadnezzar of Babylon 1:1–4:37
i. Exile to Babylon 1:1–21
1. Daniel Removed to Babylon 1:1–7
2. Daniel's Faithfulness 1:8–16
3. Daniel's Wisdom 1:17–21
ii. Nebuchadnezzar's Dream of a Statue 2:1–49
1. No One Can Interpret Nebuchadnezzar's Troubling Dream 2:1–13
2. The Dream Revealed to Daniel 2:14–23
3. Daniel Interprets the Dream 2:24–45
4. Nebuchadnezzar Promotes Daniel 2:46–49
iii. Nebuchadnezzar's Golden Statue 3:1–30
1. Golden Statue Erected 3:1–7
2. Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego Accused 3:8–18
3. The Fiery Furnace 3:19–30
iv. Nebuchadnezzar's Pride 4:1–37
1. Nebuchadnezzar Confesses God's Kingdom 4:1–3
2. Nebuchadnezzar's Dream of a Great Tree 4:4–18
3. Daniel Interprets the Second Dream 4:19–27
4. The Second Dream Fulfilled 4:28–33
5. Nebuchadnezzar Restored 4:34–37
b. Under King Belshazzar of Babylon 5:1–31
i. Belshazzar's Feast 5:1–12
ii. Daniel Interprets the Handwriting on the Wall 5:13–31
c. Under King Darius the Mede 6:1–28
i. The Plot against Daniel 6:1–9
ii. Daniel in the Lions' Den 6:10–24
iii. Darius Honors God 6:25–28

2. Visions of Daniel 7:1–12:13
a. Daniel's First Vision 7:1–28
i. Vision of The Four Beasts 7:1–8
ii. Vision of the Ancient of Days 7:9–12
iii. Vision of the Son of Man 7:13–14
iv. Visions Interpreted 7:15–28
b. Daniel's Second Vision 8:1–27
i. Vision of the Ram and the Goat 8:1–14
ii. Gabriel Interprets Daniel's Vision 8:15–27
c. Daniel's Prayer 9:1–27

i. Prayer for His People 9:1–19
ii. Gabriel's Prophecy of the Seventy Weeks 9:20–27

d. Daniel's Third Vision 10:1–12:13
i. Daniel's Vision by the Tigris 10:1–21
ii. Kings of the South and North 11:1–35
iii. The King Who Exalts Himself 11:36–45
iv. The End Times 12:1–13

Hosea — Outline

1. Adulterous Wife and Faithful Husband 1:1–3:5
a. Hosea's Wife and Children 1:1–11
b. The Adulterous Wife 2:1–23
i. Israel's Adultery Rebuked 2:1–13
ii. God's Mercy to Israel 2:14–23
c. Hosea Redeems His Wife 3:1–5

2. Adulterous Nation and Faithful God 4:1–14:9
a. The Adulterous Nation 4:1–10:15
i. God's Case against His People 4:1–19
ii. Judgment on Israel and Judah 5:1–15
iii. The Unrepentance of Israel and Judah 6:1–11
iv. Ephraim's Iniquity 7:1–16
v. Israel Will Reap the Whirlwind 8:1–14
vi. Israel's Punishment 9:1–17
vii. Retribution for Israel's Sin 10:1–15
b. The Faithful God 11:1–14:9
i. Out of Egypt I Called My Son 11:1–7
ii. God's Love for Israel 11:8–12
iii. A Reproof of Ephraim, Judah, and Jacob 12:1–14
iv. God's Anger against Israel 13:1–8
v. Death and Resurrection 13:9–14
vi. Judgment on Samaria 13:15–16
vii. A Call to Repentance 14:1–3
viii. A Promise of God's Blessing 14:4–9

Joel — Outline

1. A Past Day of the LORD 1:1–20
a. The Invasion of Locusts 1:1–7
b. A Call to Mourning 1:8–12
c. A Call to Repentance 1:13–20

2. A Future Day of the LORD 2:1–32
a. The Army of Locusts 2:1–11
b. Return with All Your Heart 2:12–17
c. God's Response 2:18–32
i. Restoration Promised 2:18–27
ii. I Will Pour Out My Spirit 2:28–32

3. The Future Day of the LORD 3:1–21
a. The LORD Judges the Nations 3:1–16
b. Blessings for God's People 3:17–21

Amos — Outline

1. Prophecy against All Nations 1:1–2:16
a. Judgment on Israel's Neighbors 1:1–2:5
i. Introduction 1:1–2
ii. Judgment on Aram 1:3–5
iii. Judgment on the Philistines 1:6–8
iv. Judgment on Tyre 1:9–10
v. Judgment on Edom 1:11–12
vi. Judgment on the Ammonites 1:13–15
vii. Judgment on Moab 2:1–3
viii. Judgment on Judah 2:4–5
b. Judgment on Israel 2:6–16

2. Prophecy against Israel 3:1–6:14
a. Witnesses against Israel 3:1–15
b. Punishment Brings No repentance 4:1–13
c. A Lamentation against Israel 5:1–3
d. A Call to Repentance 5:4–15
e. Woe to Rebellious Israel 5:16–27
f. Woe to Those at Ease in Zion 6:1–7
g. The Pride of Israel 6:8–14

3. Visions of Judgment 7:1–9:15
a. The LORD Relented 7:1–6
i. The Locust Swarm 7:1–3
ii. Judgment by Fire 7:4–6
b. The LORD Does Not Relent 7:7–9:10
i. The Plumb Line 7:7–17
1. The Vision 7:7–9
2. Amaziah Accuses Amos 7:10–17
ii. The Basket of Summer Fruit 8:1–14
iii. The Destruction of Israel 9:1–10
c. A Promise of Restoration 9:11–15

Obadiah — Outline

1. The Judgment of Edom 1:1–14
a. The Destruction of Edom 1:1–9
b. The Sin of Edom 1:10–14

2. The Day of the LORD for All Nations 1:15–21
a. Destruction of the Nations 1:15–16
b. The Deliverance of Israel 1:17–21

Jonah — Outline

1. Fleeing from God's Mission 1:1–17
a. Jonah's Call and Flight 1:1–3
b. The Great Storm 1:4–10
c. Jonah Cast into the Sea 1:11–17

2. Jonah's Prayer of Repentance 2:1–10

3. Fulfilling God's Mission 3:1–10
a. Jonah Preaches to the Ninevites 3:1–4
b. Nineveh Repents 3:5–10

4. Questioning God's Mercy 4:1–11
a. Jonah's Anger 4:1–4
b. The Withering Plant 4:5–11

Micah — Outline

1. First Cycle of Judgment and Restoration 1:1–2:13
a. Judgment of Samaria and Jerusalem 1:1–2:11
i. Judgment to Come 1:1–7
ii. Weeping and Mourning 1:8–16
iii. Woe to Oppressors 2:1–5
iv. Reproof of False Prophets 2:6–11
b. Restoration of a Remnant 2:12–13

2. Second Cycle of Judgment and Restoration 3:1–5:15
a. Judgment of Rulers and Prophets 3:1–12
b. Future Restoration 4:1–5:15
i. The Mountain of the House of the LORD 4:1–5
ii. Restoration of Zion 4:6–13
iii. A Ruler from Bethlehem 5:1–6
iv. The Remnant of Jacob 5:7–15

3. Third Cycle of Judgment and Restoration 6:1–7:20
a. Judgment on Israel 6:1–7:6
i. The Case against Israel 6:1–8
ii. The Punishment of Israel 6:9–16
iii. Israel's Great Misery 7:1–6
b. The Final Restoration of God's Kingdom 7:7–20
i. Israel's Confession and Comfort 7:7–13
ii. God's Compassion on Israel 7:14–20

Nahum — Outline

1. The Burden against Nineveh 1:1–15
a. The LORD Appears 1:1–8
b. The Fate of the Nations 1:9–15
2. The Overthrow of Nineveh 2:1–13
a. The Fall of the City 2:1–10
b. Reputation of Nineveh Destroyed 2:11–13
3. Fall of Assyria 3:1–19
a. Woe to the City of Blood 3:1–4
b. Judgment of Assyria 3:5–19

Habakkuk — Outline

1. Habakkuk's First Complaint 1:1–11
a. The Perversion of Justice 1:1–4
b. The LORD's Answer: I am Raising Up the Chaldeans 1:5–11
2. Habakkuk's Second Complaint 1:12–2:20
a. Babylon is Worse than Israel 1:12–17
b. The LORD Answers Again: Woe to the Chaldeans 2:1–20
3. Habakkuk's Prayer 3:1–19

Zephaniah — Outline

1. Judgment on Jerusalem 1:1–2:3
a. Zephaniah Prophesies Judgment on Judah 1:1–6
b. The Day of the LORD 1:7–18
c. A Call to Repentance 2:1–3
2. Judgment on the Nations (and Jerusalem) 2:4–3:8
a. Judgment on the Philistines 2:4–7
b. Judgment on Moab and Ammon 2:8–11
c. Judgment on Cush and Assyria 2:12–15
d. Judgment on Jerusalem 3:1–5
e. Purification of the Nations 3:6–8
3. Hope for the Nations and Jerusalem 3:9–20
a. A Faithful Remnant 3:9–13
b. Israel's Restoration 3:14–20

Haggai — Outline

1. A Call to Rebuild the Temple 1:1–11
2. Zerubbabel and the People Obey 1:12–15
3. The Coming Glory of God's House 2:1–9
4. Blessings for a Defiled People 2:10–19
5. Zerubbabel the LORD's Signet Ring 2:20–23

Zechariah — Outline

1. A Call to Repentance 1:1–6
2. The Eight Visions 1:7–6:15
a. The Vision of the Horses 1:7–17
b. The Vision of the Horns 1:18–21
c. The Vision of the Measuring Line 2:1–13
d. The Vision of Joshua the High Priest 3:1–10
e. The Vision of the Lampstand and Olive Trees 4:1–14
f. The Vision of the Flying Scroll 5:1–4
g. The Vision of the Woman in a Basket 5:5–11
h. The Vision of the Four Chariots 6:1–8
i. The Crown and the Temple 6:9–15
3. Fasting and Restoration 7:1–8:23
a. Question about Weeping and Fasting 7:1–3
b. Four Answers 7:4–8:23
i. Incorrect Motives 7:4–7
ii. True Justice 7:8–14
iii. Restoration of Jerusalem 8:1–17
iv. Future Feasts for All Nations 8:18–23
4. Prophecies of the Messiah 9:1–14:21
a. The Messiah's First Coming 9:1–11:17
i. Judgment against Israel's Enemies 9:1–8
ii. Zion's Coming King 9:9–10:12
iii. The Rejected Shepherd 11:1–9
iv. Thirty Pieces of Silver 11:10–17
b. The Messiah's Second Coming 12:1–14:21
i. Jerusalem Will Be Attacked 12:1–9
ii. Mourning the One They Pierced 12:10–14
iii. An End to Idolatry 13:1–9
iv. The Destroyers of Jerusalem Destroyed 14:1–15
v. All Nations Will Worship the King 14:16–21

Malachi — Outline

1. The Six Disputes 1:1–3:18
a. The LORD's Love for Israel 1:1–5
b. The Polluted Offerings and Priesthood 1:6–2:9
c. Judah's Unfaithfulness 2:10–16
d. The Coming Day of Judgment 2:17–3:5
e. Robbing God 3:6–12
f. The Book of Remembrance 3:13–18
2. The Day of the LORD 4:1–6

Matthew — Outline

1. Introduction 1:1–4:25
a. The Birth of Jesus 1:1–2:23
i. The Genealogy of Jesus 1:1–17
ii. The Birth of Jesus 1:18–25
iii. The Pilgrimage of the Magi 2:1–12
iv. The Flight to Egypt 2:13–23
1. The Departure 2:13–15
2. Rachel Weeping for Her Children 2:16–18
3. The Return to Nazareth 2:19–23
b. The Start of Jesus' Public Ministry 3:1–4:25
i. The Mission of John the Baptist 3:1–12
ii. The Baptism of Jesus 3:13–17
iii. The Temptation of Jesus 4:1–11
iv. Jesus Begins His Ministry 4:12–25
2. The Sermon on the Mount 5:1–9:38
a. Jesus Announces the Kingdom of Heaven 5:1–7:29
i. The Kingdom of Heaven and Its King 5:1–20
1. The Beatitudes 5:1–12
2. Salt and Light 5:13–16
3. The Fulfillment of the Law 5:17–20

ii. The Laws of the Kingdom 5:21–6:34
1. You Have Heard It Said… 5:21–48
a. Anger and Reconciliation 5:21–26
b. Adultery 5:27–30
c. Divorce 5:31–32
d. Oaths and Vows 5:33–37
e. Love Your Enemies 5:38–48
2. The Lord Sees What is Done in Secret 6:1–34
a. Giving to the Needy 6:1–4
b. The Lord's Prayer 6:5–15
c. Proper Fasting 6:16–18
d. Treasures in Heaven 6:19–21
e. The Lamp of the Body 6:22–24
f. Do Not Worry 6:25–34
iii. Justice in the Kingdom of Heaven 7:1–27
1. Judging Others 7:1–6
2. Ask, Seek, Knock 7:7–12
3. The Narrow Gate 7:13–14
4. A Tree and Its Fruit 7:15–23
5. The House on the Rock 7:24–27
iv. The Authority of Jesus 7:28–29
b. Jesus Lives Out the Kingdom of Heaven 8:1–9:38
i. Healing in the Kingdom 8:1–17
1. The Leper's Prayer 8:1–4
2. The Faith of the Centurion 8:5–13
3. Jesus Heals at Peter's House 8:14–17
ii. The Authority of the King 8:18–9:8
1. The Cost of Discipleship 8:18–22
2. Jesus Calms the Storm 8:23–27
3. The Demons and the Pigs 8:28–34
4. Jesus Heals a Paralytic 9:1–8
iii. Disciples in the Kingdom 9:9–17
1. Jesus Calls Matthew 9:9–13
2. Questions about Fasting 9:14–15
3. The Patches and the Wineskins 9:16–17
iv. Restoration in the Kingdom 9:18–31
1. The Woman Suffering from Bleeding 9:18–22
2. The Girl Raised from the Dead 9:23–26
3. Jesus Heals the Blind and Mute 9:27–34
v. The Lord of the Harvest 9:35–38

3. The Apostle's Discourse 10:1–12:50
a. The Commissioning of the Twelve 10:1–42
i. The Twelve Apostles 10:1–4
ii. The Ministry of the Twelve 10:5–42
1. Jesus Sends Them Out 10:5–15
2. Sheep among Wolves 10:16–25
3. Fear God Alone 10:26–31
4. Confessing Christ 10:32–33
5. Not Peace but a Sword 10:34–39
6. The reward of Service 10:40–42
b. Responses to Jesus 11:1–12:50
i. John the Baptist in Prison 11:1–24
1. John's Inquiry 11:1–4
2. Jesus Testifies about John 11:5–19
3. Woe to the Unrepentant 11:20–24
ii. The Lord of the Sabbath 11:25–12:14
1. Rest for the Weary 11:25–30
2. Jesus Heals on the Sabbath 12:1–14
iii. Pharisees Oppose Jesus 12:15–45
1. God's Chosen Servant 12:15–21
2. A House Divided 12:22–30
3. The Unpardonable Sin 12:31–32
4. Good and Bad Fruit 12:33–37
5. The Sign of Jonah 12:38–42
6. An Unclean Spirit Returns 12:43–45
iv. Jesus' Mother and Brothers 12:46–50

4. The Kingdom of Heaven Revealed in Parables 13:1–17:27
a. Parables of the Kingdom 13:1–52
i. The Parable of the Sower 13:1–23
ii. The Parable of the Weeds 13:24–30
iii. The Parable of the Mustard Seed 13:31–32
iv. The Parable of the Leaven 13:33
v. I Will Open My Mouth in Parables 13:34–35
vi. The Parable of the Weeds Explained 13:36–43
vii. The Parables of the Treasure and the Pearl 13:44–46
viii. The Parable of the Net 13:47–52
b. The Identity of the King Revealed 13:53–17:27
i. The Rejection at Nazareth 13:53–58
ii. The Beheading of John 14:1–12
iii. The Feeding of the Five Thousand 14:13–21
iv. Jesus Walks on Water 14:22–33
v. Jesus Heals at Gennesaret 14:34–36
vi. The Tradition of the Elders 15:1–9
vii. What Defiles a Man 15:10–20
viii. The Faith of the Canaanite Woman 15:21–28
ix. The Feeding of the Four Thousand 15:29–39
x. The Demand for a Sign 16:1–4
xi. The Leaven of the Pharisees and Sadducees 16:5–12
xii. At Caesarea Philippi 16:13–28
1. Peter's Confession of Christ 16:13–20
2. Christ's Passion Foretold 16:21–23
3. Take Up Your Cross 16:24–28
xiii. The Transfiguration 17:1–13
xiv. The Boy with a Demon 17:14–18
xv. The Power of Faith 17:19–21
xvi. The Second Prediction of the Passion 17:22–23
xvii. The Temple Tax 17:24–27

5. The Community of the Kingdom 18:1–23:39
a. The Community Discourse 18:1–35
i. The Greatest in the Kingdom 18:1–5
ii. Temptations and Trespasses 18:6–9
iii. The Parable of the Lost Sheep 18:10–14
iv. A Brother Who Sins 18:15–20
v. The Unforgiving Servant 18:21–35
b. Jesus Teaches in Judea 19:1–23:39
i. Teachings for the Community 19:1–20:34
1. Teachings about Divorce 19:1–12
2. Jesus Blesses the Children 19:13–15
3. The Rich Young Man 19:16–30
4. The Parable of the Workers 20:1–16
5. The Third Prediction of the Passion 20:17–19
6. The Two and the Ten 20:20–28
7. The Blind Men by the Road 20:29–34
ii. The King of the Community 21:1–22
1. The Triumphal Entry 21:1–11
2. Jesus Cleanses the Temple 21:12–17
3. The Barren Fig Tree 21:18–22

iii. The King Examined for Blemish 21:23–23:39
1. The Chief Priests and Elders Question 21:23–22:14
a. Jesus' Authority Challenged 21:23–27
b. The Parable of the Two Sons 21:28–32
c. The Parable of the Wicked Tenants 21:33–46
d. The Parable of the Banquet 22:1–14
2. The Herodians Question Taxes to Caesar 22:15–22
3. The Sadducees Question the Resurrection 22:23–33
4. The Pharisees Question the Greatest Commandment 22:34–40
5. Jesus Questions the Pharisees 22:41–23:39
a. Whose Son Is the Christ? 22:41–46
b. Woe to Scribes and Pharisees 23:1–36
c. Lament over Jerusalem 23:37–39
6. The Last Things 24:1–27:66
a. The Olivet Discourse 24:1–25:46
i. Temple Destruction Foretold 24:1–2
ii. Signs of the End of the Age 24:3–35
1. Let No Man Deceive You 24:3–8
2. Witnessing to All Nations 24:9–14
3. The Abomination of Desolation 24:15–25
4. The Return of the Son of Man 24:26–31
5. The Lesson of the Fig Tree 24:32–35
iii. Readiness at Any Hour 24:36–51
iv. The Parable of the Ten Virgins 25:1–13
v. The Parable of the Talents 25:14–30
vi. The Sheep and the Goats 25:31–46
b. Jesus' Passover 26:1–27:66
i. Two Days Before the Passover 26:1–19
1. The Plot to Kill Jesus 26:1–5
2. Jesus anointed at Bethany 26:6–13
3. Judas Agrees to Betray Jesus 26:14–16
4. Preparing the Passover 26:17–19
ii. The Last Supper 26:20–30
1. Judas the Betrayer 26:20–25
2. The Bread and Cup After Supper 26:26–30
iii. On the Mount of Olives 26:31–56
1. Jesus Predicts Peter's Denial 26:31–35
2. Jesus Prays at Gethsemane 26:36–46
3. The Betrayal of Jesus 26:47–56
iv. One Long Night 26:57–27:31
1. Jesus before the Sanhedrin 26:57–68
2. Peter Denies Jesus 26:69–75
3. Jesus Delivered to Pilate 27:1–2
4. Judas Hangs Himself 27:3–10
5. Jesus before Pilate 27:11–26
a. Pilate Questions Jesus 27:11–14
b. The Crowd Chooses Barabbas 27:15–23
c. Pilate Washes His Hands 27:24–26
6. The Soldiers Mock Jesus 27:27–31
v. The Crucifixion 27:32–56
vi. The Burial of Jesus 27:57–61
vii. The Guards at the Tomb 27:62–66

7. The Resurrection 28:1–20
a. The Women at the Tomb 28:1–10
b. The Report of the Guards 28:11–15
c. The Great Commission 28:16–20

Mark — Outline

1. The Beginning of Jesus' Ministry 1:1–15
a. The Mission of John the Baptist 1:1–11
b. The Temptation and Preaching of Jesus 1:12–15

2. Jesus' Ministry in Galilee 1:16–7:23
a. Early Ministry 1:16–3:19
i. The First Disciples 1:16–20
ii. Miracles at Capernaum 1:21–34
1. Jesus Expels an Unclean Spirit 1:21–28
2. Jesus Heals at Peter's House 1:29–34
iii. Jesus Prays and Preaches 1:35–39
iv. The Leper's Prayer 1:40–45
v. Ministry in Capernaum 2:1–22
1. Jesus Heals a Paralytic 2:1–12
2. Jesus Calls Levi 2:13–17
3. Questions about Fasting 2:18–20
4. The Patches and the Wineskins 2:21–22
vi. The Lord of the Sabbath 2:23–3:6
1. Sabbath was Made for Man 2:23–27
2. Jesus Heals on the Sabbath 3:1–6
vii. Multitudes Follow Jesus 3:7–12
viii. The Twelve Apostles 3:13–19
b. Later Ministry 3:20–7:23
i. Opposition to Jesus 3:20–35
1. A House Divided 3:20–27
2. The Unpardonable Sin 3:28–30
3. Jesus' Mothers and Brothers 3:31–35
ii. Parables of the Kingdom 4:1–34
1. The Parable of the Sower 4:1–9
2. The Purpose of Jesus' Parables 4:10–12
3. The Parable of the Sower Explained 4:13–20
4. The Lesson of the Lamp 4:21–25
5. The Seed Growing Secretly 4:26–29
6. The Parable of the Mustard Seed 4:30–34
iii. The Authority of Jesus 4:35–5:20
1. Jesus Calms the Storm 4:35–41
2. The Demons and the Pigs 5:1–20
iv. The Healing Touch of Jesus 5:21–43
1. Jairus' Daughter is Near Death 5:21–23
2. The Woman Suffering from Bleeding 5:24–34
3. Jairus' Daughter Raised from the Dead 5:35–43
v. The Rejection at Nazareth 6:1–6
vi. The Ministry of the Twelve 6:7–13
vii. The Beheading of John 6:14–29
viii. The Feeding of the Five Thousand 6:30–44
ix. Jesus Walks on Water 6:45–52
x. Jesus Heals at Gennesaret 6:53–56
xi. Tradition of the Elders 7:1–13
xii. What Defiles a Man 7:14–23

3. Jesus' Ministry in Various Gentile Regions 7:24–9:50
i. The Faith of the Gentile Woman 7:24–30
ii. The Deaf and Mute Man 7:31–37
iii. The Feeding of the Four Thousand 8:1–10
iv. The Demand for a Sign 8:11–13
v. The Leaven of the Pharisees and of Herod 8:14–21
vi. The Blind Man at Bethsaida 8:22–26
vii. At Caesarea Philippi 8:27–38
1. Peter's Confession of Christ 8:27–30

2. The First Prediction of the Passion 8:31–33
3. Take Up Your Cross 8:34–38
viii. The Transfiguration 9:1–13
ix. The Boy with an Evil Spirit 9:14–29
x. The Second Prediction of the Passion 9:30–32
xi. The Greatest in the Kingdom 9:33–41
xii. Temptations and Trespasses 9:42–48
xiii. Good Salt 9:49–50

4. The Way to Jerusalem 10:1–52
a. Teachings about Divorce 10:1–12
b. Jesus Blesses the Children 10:13–16
c. The Rich Young Man 10:17–31
d. The Third Prediction of the Passion 10:32–34
e. The Two and the Ten 10:35–45
f. Jesus Heals Bartimaeus 10:46–52

5. Jesus' Ministry in Jerusalem 11:1–16:20
a. Jesus Arrives at Jerusalem 11:1–25
i. The Triumphal Entry 11:1–11
ii. Jesus Curses the Fig Tree 11:12–14
iii. Jesus Cleanses the Temple 11:15–19
iv. The Withering Fig Tree 11:20–25
b. Jesus Examined for Blemish 11:27–12:44
i. Chief Priests and Scribes Question Jesus 11:27–12:12
1. Jesus' Authority Challenged 11:27–33
2. The Parable of the Wicked Tenants 12:1–12
ii. Pharisees and Herodians Question Taxes to Caesar 12:13–17
iii. The Sadducees Question the Resurrection 12:18–27
iv. The Scribes Question the Greatest Commandment 12:28–34
v. Jesus Questions the Crowds 12:35–44
1. Whose Son Is the Christ? 12:35–37
2. Beware of the Scribes 12:38–40
3. The Widow's Offering 12:41–44
c. The Olivet Discourse 13:1–37
i. Temple Destruction Foretold 13:1–2
ii. Signs of the End of the age 13:3–31
1. Let No Man Deceive You 13:3–8
2. Witnessing to All Nations 13:9–13
3. The Abomination of Desolation 13:14–23
4. The Return of the Son of Man 13:24–27
5. The Lesson of the Fig Tree 13:28–31
iii. Readiness at Any Hour 13:32–37
d. Jesus' Passover 14:1–15:47
i. Two Days Before Passover 14:1–16
1. The Plot to Kill Jesus 14:1–2
2. Jesus Anointed at Bethany 14:3–9
3. Judas Agrees to Betray Jesus 14:10–11
4. Preparing the Passover 14:12–16
ii. The Last Supper 14:17–31
1. Judas the Betrayer 14:17–21
2. The Bread and Cup After Supper 14:22–26
3. Jesus Predicts Peter's Denial 14:27–31
iii. On the Mount of Olives 14:32–52
1. Jesus Prays at Gethsemane 14:32–42
2. The Betrayal of Jesus 14:43–52
iv. One Long Night 14:53–15:20
1. Jesus before the Sanhedrin 14:53–65
2. Peter Denies Jesus 14:66–72
3. Jesus before Pilate 15:1–15
a. Jesus Delivered to Pilate 15:1–5
b. The Crowd Chooses Barabbas 15:6–11
c. Pilate Delivers Up Jesus 15:12–15
4. The Soldiers Mock Jesus 15:16–20
v. The Crucifixion 15:21–41
vi. The Burial of Jesus 15:42–47
e. The Resurrection 16:1–20
i. The Women at the Tomb 16:1–8
ii. Jesus Appears to Mary Magdalene 16:9–11
iii. Jesus Appears to Two Disciples 16:12–13
iv. The Great Commission 16:14–18
v. The Ascension 16:19–20

Luke — Outline

1. The Beginning of Jesus' Ministry 1:1–4:13
a. Dedication to Theophilus 1:1–4
b. The Births of John the Baptist and Jesus 1:5–2:40
i. Gabriel Foretells John's Birth 1:5–25
ii. Gabriel Foretells Jesus' Birth 1:26–38
iii. Mary Visits Elizabeth 1:39–45
iv. Mary's Song 1:46–56
v. The Birth of John the Baptist 1:57–66
vi. Zechariah's Song 1:67–80
vii. The Birth of Jesus 2:1–40
1. The Child Born in Bethlehem 2:1–7
2. The Shepherds and the Angels 2:8–20
3. Jesus Presented at the Temple 2:21–24
4. The Prophecy of Simeon 2:25–35
5. The Prophecy of Anna 2:36–38
6. The Return to Nazareth 2:39–40
c. The Boy Jesus at the Temple 2:41–52
d. The Baptism of Jesus 3:1–38
i. The Mission of John the Baptist 3:1–20
ii. The Baptism 3:21–22
iii. The Genealogy of Jesus 3:23–38
e. The Temptation of Jesus 4:1–13

2. Jesus' Ministry in Galilee 4:14–9:50
a. Early Ministry 4:14–6:16
i. Jesus Begins His Ministry 4:14–15
ii. The Rejection at Nazareth 4:16–30
iii. Miracles at Capernaum 4:31–44
1. Jesus Expels an Unclean Spirit 4:31–37
2. Jesus Heals at Peter's House 4:38–41
3. Jesus Preaches in Judea 4:42–44
iv. Jesus Calls His Disciples 5:1–6:16
1. The First Disciples 5:1–11
2. The Leper's Prayer 5:12–16
3. Jesus Heals a Paralytic 5:17–26
4. Jesus Calls Levi 5:27–32
5. Questions about Fasting 5:33–35
6. The Patches and the Wineskins 5:36–39
7. The Lord of the Sabbath 6:1–11
a. The Son of Man is Lord of the Sabbath 6:1–5
b. Jesus Heals on the Sabbath 6:6–11
8. The Twelve Apostles 6:12–16
b. Later Ministry 6:17–9:50
i. The Sermon on the Plain 6:17–49
1. Jesus Heals the Multitudes 6:17–19

2. The Beatitudes 6:20–23
3. Woes to the Satisfied 6:24–26
4. The Laws of the Kingdom 6:27–36
5. Justice in the Kingdom 6:37–49
a. Judging Others 6:37–42
b. A Tree and Its Fruit 6:43–45
c. The House on the Rock 6:46–49
ii. Miracles in Capernaum and Nain 7:1–17
1. The Faith of the Centurion 7:1–10
2. Jesus Raises a Widow's Son 7:11–17
iii. John the Baptist in Prison 7:18–35
1. John's Inquiry 7:18–23
2. Jesus Testifies about John 7:24–35
iv. A Sinful Woman Anoints Jesus 7:36–50
v. Women Minister to Jesus 8:1–3
vi. Parables of the Kingdom 8:4–21
1. The Parable of the Sower 8:4–15
2. The Lesson of the Lamp 8:16–18
3. Jesus' Mother and Brothers 8:19–21
vii. The Authority of Jesus 8:22–39
1. Jesus calms the Storm 8:22–25
2. The Demons and the Pigs 8:26–39
viii. The Healing Touch of Jesus 8:40–56
1. Jairus' Daughter is Near Death 8:40–42
2. The Woman Suffering from Bleeding 8:43–48
3. Jairus' Daughter Raised from the Dead 8:49–56
ix. The Ministry of the Twelve 9:1–6
x. Herod Tries to See Jesus 9:7–9
xi. The Feeding of the Five Thousand 9:10–17
xii. Peter's Confession of Christ 9:18–20
xiii. Christ's Passion Foretold 9:21–22
xiv. Take Up Your Cross 9:23–27
xv. The Transfiguration 9:28–36
xvi. The Boy with an Evil Spirit 9:37–42
xvii. The Second Prediction of the Passion 9:43–45
xviii. The Greatest in the Kingdom 9:46–50

3. The Way to Jerusalem 9:51–19:27
a. The First Section of the Journey 9:51–13:21
i. The Samaritans 9:51–10:42
1. The Samaritans Reject Jesus 9:51–56
2. The Cost of Discipleship 9:57–62
3. Preparing the Way of the Lord 10:1–24
a. Jesus Sends the Seventy-Two 10:1–12
b. Woe to the Unrepentant 10:13–16
c. The Joyful Return 10:17–20
d. Jesus' Prayer of Thanksgiving 10:21–24
4. The Parable of the Good Samaritan 10:25–37
5. Martha and Mary 10:38–42
ii. Jesus Teaches 11:1–13:21
1. The Lord's Prayer 11:1–4
2. Ask, Seek, Knock 11:5–13
3. Opposition to Jesus 11:14–54
a. A House Divided 11:14–23
b. An Unclean Spirit Returns 11:24–26
c. True Blessedness 11:27–28
d. The Sign of Jonah 11:29–32
e. The Lamp of the Body 11:33–36
f. Woe to Pharisees and Experts in the Law 11:37–54
4. Warnings against Worldly Living 12:1–13:9
a. The Leaven of the Pharisees 12:1–3
b. Fear God Alone 12:4–7
c. Confessing Christ 12:8–12
d. The Parable of the Rich Fool 12:13–21
e. Do Not Worry 12:22–34
f. Readiness at Any Hour 12:35–48
i. The Parable of the Watchful Servant 12:35–38
ii. The Parable of the Thief in the Night 12:39–40
iii. The Parable of the Wise Managers 12:41–48
g. Not Peace but Division 12:49–53
h. Interpreting the Present Time 12:54–56
i. Reconciling with an Adversary 12:57–59
j. A Call to Repentance 13:1–5
k. The Parable of the Barren Fig Tree 13:6–9
5. The Kingdom of God Is Like… 13:10–21
a. Jesus Heals a Woman on the Sabbath 13:10–17
b. The Parable of the Mustard Seed 13:18–19
c. The Parable of the Leaven 13:20–21
b. The Second Section of the Journey 13:22–17:10
i. Living in the Kingdom of God 13:22–14:35
1. The Narrow Door 13:22–30
2. Lament over Jerusalem 13:31–35
3. Jesus Heals a Man with Dropsy 14:1–6
4. The Parable of the Guests 14:7–14
5. The Parable of the Banquet 14:15–24
6. The Cost of Discipleship 14:25–33
7. Good Salt 14:34–35
ii. "This Man Eats with Sinners" 15:1–16:13
1. The Parable of the Lost Sheep 15:1–7
2. The Parable of the Lost Coin 15:8–10
3. The Parable of the Prodigal Son 15:11–32
4. The Parable of the Shrewd Manager 16:1–13
iii. Lovers of Money 16:14–17:10
1. The Law and the Prophets 16:14–18
2. The Rich Man and Lazarus 16:19–31
3. Temptations and Trespasses 17:1–4
4. The Power of Faith 17:5–10
c. The Third Section of the Journey 17:11–19:27
i. The Coming of the Kingdom 17:11–18:8
1. The Ten Lepers 17:11–19
2. The Coming of the Kingdom 17:20–37
3. The Persistent Widow 18:1–8
ii. Entrance into the Kingdom 18:9–19:27
1. The Pharisee and the Tax Collector 18:9–14
2. Jesus Blesses the Children 18:15–17
3. The Rich Young Ruler 18:18–30
4. The Third Prediction of the Passion 18:31–34
5. Jesus Heals a Blind Beggar 18:35–43
6. Jesus and Zacchaeus 19:1–10
7. The Parable of the Ten Minas 19:11–27

4. Jesus' Ministry in Jerusalem 19:28–23:56
a. Jesus Arrives in Jerusalem 19:28–48
i. The Triumphal Entry 19:28–40
ii. Jesus Weeps over Jerusalem 19:41–44
iii. Jesus Cleanses the Temple 19:45–48
b. Jesus Examined for Blemish 20:1–21:4
i. The Chief Priests and Scribes Question Jesus 20:1–18

1. Jesus' Authority Challenged 20:1–8
2. The Parable of the Wicked Tenants 20:9–18
ii. Spies Question Paying Taxes to Caesar 20:19–26
iii. The Sadducees Question the Resurrection 20:27–40
iv. Jesus Questions the Crowd 20:41–21:4
1. Whose Son Is the Christ? 20:41–44
2. Beware the Scribes 20:45–47
3. The Poor Widow's Offering 21:1–4
c. Temple Destruction Foretold 21:5–38
i. Let No Man Deceive You 21:5–9
ii. Witnessing to All Nations 21:10–19
iii. The Destruction of Jerusalem 21:20–24
iv. The Return of the Son of Man 21:25–28
v. The Lesson of the Fig Tree 21:29–33
vi. Be Watchful for the Day 21:34–38
d. Passover Approaching 22:1–13
i. The Plot to Kill Jesus 22:1–6
ii. Preparing the Passover 22:7–13
e. The Last Supper 22:14–22:38
i. The Bread and the Cup 22:14–23
ii. Who Is the Greatest? 22:24–30
iii. Jesus Predicts Peter's Denial 22:31–38
f. On the Mount of Olives 22:39–53
i. Jesus Prays 22:39–46
ii. The Betrayal of Jesus 22:47–53
g. One Long Night 22:54–23:25
i. Peter Denies Jesus 22:54–62
ii. The Soldiers Mock Jesus 22:63–65
iii. Jesus before the Sanhedrin 22:66–71
iv. Jesus before Pilate 23:1–5
v. Jesus before Herod 23:6–12
vi. The Crowd Chooses Barabbas 23:13–25
h. The Crucifixion 23:26–49
i. The Burial of Jesus 23:50–56

5. The Resurrection of Jesus 24:1–53
a. The Empty Tomb 24:1–12
b. The Road to Emmaus 24:13–35
c. Jesus Appears to the Disciples 24:36–49
d. The Ascension 24:50–53

John — Outline

1. The Beginning of Jesus' Ministry 1:1–51
a. The Beginning 1:1–5
b. The Witness of John 1:6–13
c. The Word Became Flesh 1:14–18
d. John the Baptist 1:19–34
i. The Mission of John the Baptist 1:19–28
ii. Jesus the Lamb of God 1:29–34
e. The Calling of Disciples 1:35–51
i. The First Disciples 1:35–42
ii. Jesus Calls Philip and Nathanael 1:43–51

2. Miraculous Signs and Controversies 2:1–10:42
a. Four Traditions 2:1–4:54
i. The Wedding at Cana 2:1–11
ii. Jesus Cleanses the Temple 2:12–25
iii. On Baptism 3:1–36
1. Jesus and Nicodemus 3:1–21
2. John's Testimony about Jesus 3:22–36
iv. On Gentiles 4:1–54
1. The Samaritans 4:1–42
a. Jesus and the Samaritan Woman 4:1–26
b. The Disciples Return and Marvel 4:27–38
c. Many Samaritans Believe 4:39–42
2. Jesus Heals the Official's Son 4:43–54
b. Four Feasts 5:1–10:42
i. The Sabbath 5:1–47
1. The Pool of Bethesda 5:1–15
2. The Father and the Son 5:16–30
3. Testimonies about Jesus 5:31–38
4. The Witness of Scripture 5:39–47
ii. The Passover 6:1–71
1. The Feeding of the Five Thousand 6:1–15
2. Jesus Walks on Water 6:16–21
3. Jesus the Bread of Life 6:22–58
4. Many Disciples Turn Back 6:59–65
5. Peter's Confession of Faith 6:66–71
iii. The Feast of Tabernacles 7:1–10:21
1. Jesus Teaches at the Feast 7:1–53
a. Jesus Goes to Jerusalem in Secret 7:1–24
b. Is Jesus the Christ? 7:25–36
c. Living Water 7:37–39
d. Division regarding Jesus 7:40–44
e. The Unbelief of the Jewish Leaders 7:45–53
2. The Woman Caught in Adultery 8:1–11
3. Questions of Paternity 8:12–59
a. Jesus the Light of the World 8:12–29
b. The Truth Will Set You Free 8:30–36
c. The Children of the Devil 8:37–47
d. Before Abraham Was Born, I Am 8:48–59
4. Physical and Spiritual Blindness 9:1–41
a. Jesus Heals the Man Born 9:1–12
b. The Pharisees Investigate the Healing 9:13–34
c. Spiritual Blindness 9:35–41
5. Jesus the Good Shepherd 10:1–21
iv. The Feast of Dedication (Hanukkah) 10:22–42
1. Questions of Divinity 10:22–39
2. John's Testimony Confirmed 10:40–42
3. Raising Lazarus 11:1–12:11
a. The Death of Lazarus 11:1–16
b. Jesus Comforts Martha and Mary 11:17–37
c. Jesus Raises Lazarus 11:38–44
d. The Plot to Kill Jesus 11:45–57
e. Mary Anoints Jesus 12:1–8
f. The Plot to Kill Lazarus 12:9–11

4. Jesus' Ministry in Jerusalem 12:12–21:25
a. Jesus Arrives in Jerusalem 12:12–50
i. The Triumphal Entry 12:12–19
ii. Jesus Predicts His Death 12:20–36
iii. Belief and Unbelief 12:37–50
b. The Last Supper 13:1–17:26
i. Jesus Washes His Disciples' Feet 13:1–17
ii. Jesus Predicts His Betrayal 13:18–30
iii. The Farewell Discourse 13:31–16:33
1. "Where I Am Going, You Cannot Come" 13:31–14:31
a. Love One Another 13:31–35
b. Jesus Predicts Peter's Denial 13:36–38
c. In My Father's House Are Many Rooms 14:1–4

d. The Way, the Truth, and the Life 14:5–14
e. Jesus Promises the Holy Spirit 14:15–26
f. Peace I Leave with You 14:27–31
2. Instructions for the Disciples 15:1–16:33
a. Jesus the True Vine 15:1–8
b. No Greater Love 15:9–17
c. The Hatred of the World 15:18–27
d. Persecution Foretold 16:1–4
e. The Promise of the Holy Spirit 16:5–16
f. Grief Will Turn to Joy 16:17–22
g. Ask and You Will Receive 16:23–33
iv. Jesus' Prayer 17:1–26
1. Prayer for the Son 17:1–5
2. Prayer for the Disciples 17:6–19
3. Prayer for All Believers 17:20–26
c. One Long Night 18:1–19:15
i. The Betrayal of Jesus 18:1–14
ii. Peter's First Denial 18:15–18
iii. Jesus before the High Priest 18:19–24
iv. Peter's Second and Third Denials 18:25–27
v. Jesus before Pilate 18:28–40
vi. The Soldiers Mock Jesus 18:41–19:15

d. The Crucifixion 19:16–37
i. The King of the Jews 19:16–27
ii. The Death of Jesus 19:28–30
iii. Jesus' Side is Pierced 19:31–37

e. The Burial of Jesus 19:38–42

f. The Resurrection 20:1–21:25
i. The Empty Tomb 20:1–9
ii. Jesus Appears to Mary Magdalene 20:10–18
iii. Jesus Appears to the Disciples 20:19–23
iv. Jesus Appears to Thomas 20:24–29
v. The Purpose of John's Book 20:30–31
vi. Jesus Appears by the Sea of Tiberias 21:1–14
vii. Jesus and Peter 21:15–19
viii. Jesus and the Beloved Disciple 21:20–25

Acts — Outline

1. Introduction 1:1–26
a. Dedication to Theophilus 1:1–5
b. The Ascension 1:6–11
c. Matthias Replaces Judas 1:12–26

2. Witnesses in Jerusalem 2:1–8:3
a. Pentecost 2:1–47
i. The Holy Spirit at Pentecost 2:1–13
ii. Peter Addresses the Crowd 2:14–36
iii. Three Thousand Believe 2:37–41
iv. The Fellowship of Believers 2:42–47
b. The Early Church in Jerusalem 3:1–8:3
i. First Controversy at the Temple 3:1–4:31
1. A Lame Man Walks 3:1–10
2. Peter Speaks in Solomon's Colonnade 3:11–26
3. Peter and John before the Sanhedrin 4:1–12
4. The Name Forbidden 4:13–22
5. The Believer's Prayer 4:23–31
ii. The Church Community 4:32–5:11
1. Sharing among Believers 4:32–37
2. Ananias and Sapphira 5:1–11
iii. Second Controversy at the Temple 5:12–
1. The Apostles Heal Many 5:12–16
2. The Apostles Arrested and Freed 5:17–23
3. The Apostles before the Sanhedrin 5:24–32
4. Gamaliel's Advice 5:33–42
iv. Early Persecutions 6:1–8:3
1. The Choosing of the Seven 6:1–7
2. The Arrest of Stephen 6:8–15
3. Stephen's Defense 7:1–53
a. Patriarchal Narratives 7:1–19
i. The Call of Abraham 7:1–8
ii. Joseph Sold into Egypt 7:9–14
iii. Israel Oppressed in Egypt 7:15–19
b. Moses Narrative 7:20–38
i. The Birth and Adoption of Moses 7:20–22
ii. The Rejection and Flight of Moses 7:23–29
iii. The Call of Moses 7:30–38
c. The Rebellion of Israel 7:39–43
d. The Tabernacle of the Testimony 7:44–50
e. The Accused becomes the Accuser 7:51–53
4. The Stoning of Stephen 7:54–60
5. Saul Persecutes the Church 8:1–3

3. Witnesses in Judea and Samaria 8:4–12:25
a. Philip's Ministry 8:4–40
i. Philip Goes to Samaria 8:4–8
ii. Simon the Sorcerer 8:9–25
iii. Philip and the Ethiopian 8:26–40
b. Conversion of Saul of Tarsus 9:1–30
i. The Road to Damascus 9:1–9
ii. Ananias Baptizes Saul 9:10–19
iii. Saul Preaches at Damascus 9:20–22
iv. The Escape from Damascus 9:23–25
v. Saul in Jerusalem 9:26–30
c. Peter's Ministry 9:31–11:18
i. The Healing of Aeneas 9:31–35
ii. The Raising of Tabitha 9:36–43
iii. Cornelius, the God-Fearing Gentile 10:1–11:18
1. Cornelius Sends for Peter 10:1–8
2. Peter's Vision 10:9–16
3. Peter Called to Caesarea 10:17–23
4. Peter Visits Cornelius 10:24–33
5. Good News for Gentiles 10:34–43
6. The Gentiles Receive the Holy Spirit 10:44–48
7. Peter's Report at Jerusalem 11:1–18
d. The Church at Antioch 11:19–30
e. Herod Persecutes the Church 12:1–25
i. James Killed, Peter Imprisoned 12:1–4
ii. The Rescue of Peter 12:5–19
iii. The Death of Herod 12:20–25

4. Witnesses to the Ends of the Earth 13:1–28:31
a. Paul's First Missionary Journey to Asia Minor 13:1–14:28
i. The Journey Begins 13:1–3
ii. On Cyprus 13:4–12
iii. In Pisidian Antioch 13:13–52
iv. At Iconium 14:1–7
v. In Lystra and Derbe 14:8–20
vi. The Return to Pisidian Antioch 14:21–25
vii. The Report to the Church at Antioch 14:26–28

b. The Jerusalem Council 15:1–35
i. The Dispute over Circumcision 15:1–6
ii. Peter, Barnabas, and Paul Make Their Arguments 15:7–12
iii. James, the Brother of Jesus, Makes the Ruling 15:13–29
1. The Fallen Tent of David 15:13–18
2. The Four Things 15:19–21
3. The Letter to the Gentile Believers 15:22–29
iv. The Believers at Antioch Rejoice 15:30–35

c. Paul's Second Missionary Journey to Asia Minor and Greece 15:36–18:22
i. Division between Paul and Barnabas 15:36–41
ii. Timothy Joins Paul and Silas 16:1–5
iii. Paul's Vision of the Macedonian 16:6–10
iv. Lydia's Conversion in Philippi 16:11–15
v. Persecution on the Road 16:16–40
1. The Girl with a Spirit of Divination 16:16–21
2. Paul and Silas Imprisoned 16:22–24
3. The Conversion of the Jailer 16:25–34
4. An Official Apology 16:35–40
vi. The Uproar in Thessalonica 17:1–9
vii. The Character of the Bereans 17:10–15
viii. In Athens 17:16–34
1. The Epicurean and Stoic Philosophers 17:16–21
2. Paul's Address in the Areopagus 17:22–34
ix. In Corinth 18:1–11
x. Paul before Gallio 18:12–17
xi. Paul Returns to Antioch 18:18–22

d. Paul's Third Missionary Journey to Asia Minor and Greece 18:23–20:38
i. Apollos 18:23–28
ii. In Ephesus 19:1–41
1. The Holy Spirit Received 19:1–7
2. Paul Ministers 19:8–12
3. The Sons of Sceva 19:13–20
4. The Riot 19:21–41
iii. Paul in Macedonia and Greece 20:1–6
iv. Eutychus Revived at Troas 20:7–12
v. From Troas to Miletus 20:13–16
vi. Paul's Farewell to the Ephesians 20:17–38

e. Paul Travels to Jerusalem 21:1–22:30
i. The Journey to Jerusalem 21:1–7
ii. Paul Visits Philip the Evangelist 21:8–16
iii. Paul's Arrival at Jerusalem 21:17–26
iv. Paul Seized at the Temple 21:27–36
v. Paul Addresses the Crowd 21:37–22:30
1. Permission to Speak 21:37–40
2. Paul's Defense to the Crowd 22:1–21
3. Paul the Roman Citizen 22:22–30

f. Paul on Trial 23:1–26:32
i. Paul before the Sanhedrin 23:1–22
1. On Trial for the Hope in the Resurrection of the Dead 23:1–11
2. The Plot to Kill Paul 23:12–22
ii. Paul before Felix 23:23–24:27
1. Paul Sent to Felix 23:23–35
2. Tertullus Prosecutes Paul 24:1–9
3. Paul's Defense to Felix 24:10–21
4. The Verdict Postposed 24:22–27
iii. Paul before Festus 25:1–22
1. Paul's Trial 25:1–9
2. Paul Appeals to Caesar 25:10–12
3. Festus Consults Agrippa 25:13–22
iv. Paul before Agrippa 25:23–26:32
1. Agrippa and Bernice Arrive 25:23–27
2. Paul's Testimony to Agrippa 26:1–23
3. Festus Interrupts Paul's Defense 26:24–32

g. Paul Travels to Rome 27:1–28:31
i. The Journey 27:1–28:15
1. Sailing to Rome 27:1–12
2. The Storm at Sea 27:13–26
3. The Shipwreck 27:27–44
4. Ashore on Malta 28:1–10
5. Paul Arrives in Italy 28:11–15
ii. Paul Preaches at Rome 28:16–31

Romans — Outline

1. Condemnation: The Need for a Savior 1:1–3:20
a. Paul Greets the Saints in Rome 1:1–7
b. Unashamed of the Gospel 1:8–17
c. God's Wrath against Sin 1:18–3:20
i. Unrighteous Nations 1:18–32
ii. Unrighteous Israel 2:1–3:8
1. God's Righteous Judgment 2:1–16
2. The Jews and the Law 2:17–29
3. God Remains Faithful 3:1–8
iii. There is No One Righteous 3:9–20

2. Justification: Faith in the Savior 3:21–5:21
a. Righteousness through Faith in Christ 3:21–31
b. The Faith of Abraham 4:1–25
i. Justification by Faith 4:1–12
ii. Abraham Receives the Promise 4:13–25
c. From Death to Life 5:1–21
i. The Triumph of Faith 5:1–5
ii. Christ's Sacrifice for the Ungodly 5:6–11
iii. Death in Adam, Life in Christ 5:12–21

3. Sanctification: How Ought We to Live 6:1–8:39
a. Dead to Sin, Alive to God 6:1–14
b. The Wages of Sin 6:15–23
c. Function of the Law 7:1–25
d. Walking by the Spirit 8:1–39
i. Flesh vs. Spirit 8:1–11
ii. Heirs with Christ 8:12–17
iii. Future Glory 8:18–27
iv. God Works in All Things 8:28–34
v. More than Conquerors 8:35–39

4. Restoration: The Plan and Future for Israel 9:1–11:36
a. Israel In the Past 9:1–33
i. Paul's Concern for the Jews 9:1–5
ii. God's Sovereign Choice 9:6–29
iii. Israel's Unbelief 9:30–33
b. Israel in the Present 10:1–21
c. Israel in the Future 11:1–36
i. A Remnant Chosen by Grace 11:1–10
ii. The Ingrafting of the Gentiles 11:11–24

iii. All Israel Will Be Saved 11:25–32
iv. A Hymn of Praise 11:33–36

5. Unification: The Body of Believers 12:1–15:13
a. Love and Forgiveness 12:1–13:14
i. Living Sacrifices 12:1–8
ii. Love, Zeal, Hope, Hospitality 12:9–13
iii. Forgiveness 12:14–21
iv. Submission to Authorities 13:1–7
v. Love Fulfills the Law 13:8–10
vi. The Day is Near 13:11–14
b. Grace in Jew and Gentile Relationship 14:1–15:13
i. The Law of Liberty 14:1–12
ii. The Law of Love 14:13–23
iii. Accept One Another 15:1–6
iv. Christ the Servant of Jews and Gentiles 15:7–13

6. Paul's Salutation 5:14–16:27
a. Paul the Minister to the Gentiles 15:14–22
b. Paul's Travel Plans 15:23–33
c. Personal Greetings and Love 16:1–16
d. Avoid Divisions 16:17–20
e. Greetings from Paul's Fellow Workers 16:21–23
f. Doxology 16:25–27

1 Corinthians — Outline

1. Introduction 1:1–9
a. Greetings from Paul and Sosthenes 1:1–3
b. Thanksgiving 1:4–9

2. Divisions Within the Church 1:10–4:5
a. Call for Unity in the Church 1:10–31
i. Is Christ Divided? 1:10–17
ii. The Message of the Cross 1:18–25
iii. Wisdom from God 1:26–31
b. Spiritual Wisdom 2:1–16
c. Follow Christ, Not Man 3:1–4:5
i. God's Fellow Workers 3:1–9
ii. Christ Our Foundation 3:10–15
iii. God's Temple and God's Wisdom 3:16–23
iv. Spiritual Servants 4:1–5

3. Pride Leads to Sin 4:6–6:20
a. Do Not Be Proud 4:6–13
b. Paul Warns against Arrogance 4:14–21
c. Sexual Immorality 5:1–6:20
i. Immorality Rebuked 5:1–5
ii. Your Boasting is Not Good 5:6–8
iii. The One Who Claims to be a Brother 5:9–6:17
1. Expel the Immoral Brother 5:9–13
2. Lawsuits among Believers 6:1–8
3. Members of Christ 6:9–17
iv. The Temple of the Holy Spirit 6:18–20

4. The Marriage Covenant 7:1–40
a. Principles of Marriage 7:1–16
b. Live Your Calling 7:17–24
c. The Unmarried and Widowed 7:25–40

5. Sanctified Living 8:1–11:1
a. Food Sacrificed to Idols 8:1–13
b. Apostleship 9:1–27
i. The Rights of an Apostle 9:1–18
ii. Paul the Servant to All 9:19–23
iii. Run Your Race to Win 9:24–27
c. Warnings from Israel's Past 10:1–11:1
i. Lessons from the Exodus from Egypt 10:1–13
ii. Flee from Idolatry 10:14–22
iii. All to God's Glory 10:23–11:1

6. Instructions for Worship 11:2–14:40
a. Roles in Worship 11:2–16
b. Sharing in the Lord's Supper 11:17–34
c. Spiritual Gifts 12:1–14:25
i. Different Gifts, Same Spirit 12:1–11
ii. The Body of Christ is Composed of Many Parts 12:12–26
iii. The Greater Gifts 12:27–31
iv. Love 13:1–13
v. Prophecy and Tongues 14:1–25
d. Orderly Worship 14:26–40

7. The Resurrection of the Dead 15:1–58
a. The Resurrection of Christ 15:1–11
b. Our Hope in the Resurrection 15:12–19
c. The Order of Resurrection 15:20–34
d. The Resurrection of the Body 15:35–49
e. Where, O Death, Is Your Victory? 15:50–58

8. Paul's Salutation 16:1–24
a. The Collection for the Saints 16:1–4
b. Paul's Travel Plans 16:5–9
c. Timothy and Apollos 16:10–12
d. Concluding Exhortations 16:13–18
e. Signature and Final Greetings 16:19–24

2 Corinthians — Outline

1. Paul Reconciles with the Corinthians 1:1–7:16
a. Introduction 1:1–11
i. Paul Greets the Corinthians 1:1–2
ii. The God of All Comfort 1:3–11
b. Paul's Integrity 1:12–2:11
i. Paul's Changed Plans 1:12–2:4
ii. Forgiveness for the Offender 2:5–11
c. Paul's Ministry 2:12–6:10
i. Triumph in Christ 2:12–17
ii. Ministers of a New Covenant 3:1–18
iii. The Light of the Gospel 4:1–6
iv. Treasure in Jars of Clay 4:7–18
v. Our Eternal Dwelling 5:1–10
vi. Ambassadors for Christ 5:11–21
vii. Hardships and God's Grace 6:1–10
d. Paul's Exhortation 6:11–7:16
i. Open Your Hearts 6:11–13
ii. Do Not Be Unequally Yoked with Unbelievers 6:14–18
iii. Paul's Joy in the Corinthians 7:1–16

2. The Collection for Jerusalem 8:1–9:15
a. Generosity Commended 8:1–15
b. Titus Commended 8:16–24
c. God Loves a Cheerful Giver 9:1–15

3. Paul's Final Challenge 10:1–13:14
a. Paul's Apostolic Authority 10:1–12:21
i. Let Him Who Boasts Boast in the Lord 10:1–18
ii. Paul and the False Apostles 11:1–15

iii. Paul's Suffering and Service 11:16–33
iv. Paul's Revelation 12:1–4
v. Paul's Thorn and God's Grace 12:5–10
vi. Concern for the Corinthians 12:11–21
b. Examine Yourselves 13:1–10
c. Benediction and Farewell 13:11–14

Galatians — Outline

1. Personal: Authentication of the Message and the Messenger 1:1–2:21
a. Introduction 1:1–9
i. Paul's Greeting to the Galatians 1:1–5
ii. No Other Gospel 1:6–9
b. Authentication of the Messenger 1:10–24
i. Gospel Not According to Man 1:10–12
ii. Former Life and Conversion 1:13–17
iii. Paul's Reputation 1:18–24
1. In Jerusalem 1:18–20
2. The Churches in Judea 1:21–24
c. Authentication of the Message 2:1–21
i. The Council at Jerusalem 2:1–10
ii. Paul Confronts Cephas 2:11–21

2. Doctrinal: Justification 3:1–4:31
a. Faith and Belief 3:1–9
i. Who Has Bewitched You? 3:1–5
ii. The Faith of Abraham 3:6–9
b. Christ Has Redeemed Us 3:10–14
c. The Purpose of the Law 3:15–25
d. Sons through Faith in Christ 3:26–4:31
i. Sons of Abraham by Faith 3:26–29
ii. Sons and Heirs 4:1–7
iii. Paul's Concern for the Galatians 4:8–20
iv. Hagar and Sarah: Sons of Promise vs. Sons of Flesh 4:21–31

3. Practical: A Life of Justification 5:1–6:18
a. Freedom in Christ 5:1–15
b. Walking by the Spirit 5:16–26
c. Carry One Another's Burdens 6:1–10
d. Final Warnings and Blessings 6:11–18

Ephesians — Outline

1. Paul's Greeting to the Ephesians 1:1–2

2. God's Purpose for the Church 1:3–3:21
a. Spiritual Blessings 1:3–14
b. Spiritual Wisdom 1:15–23
c. Alive with Christ 2:1–10
d. One in Christ 2:11–18
e. Christ Our Cornerstone 2:19–22
f. The Mystery of the Gospel 3:1–13
g. Paul's Prayer for the Ephesians 3:14–21

3. Fulfilling God's Purpose for the Church 4:1–6:20
a. Unity in the Body 4:1–16
b. Righteous Living 4:17–5:20
i. New Life in Christ 4:17–32
ii. Imitators of God 5:1–7
iii. Children of Light 5:8–20
c. Authority and Submission 5:21–6:9
i. Submit to One Another 5:21
ii. Wives and Husbands 5:22–33
iii. Children and Parents 6:1–4
iv. Serving with Honor 6:5–9
d. The Full Armor of God 6:10–20

4. Final Greetings 6:21–24

Philippians — Outline

1. Introduction 1:1–11
a. Greetings from Paul and Timothy 1:1–2
b. Thanksgiving and Prayer 1:3–11

2. Paul's Imprisonment 1:12–26
a. Trial's Advance the Gospel 1:12–20
b. To Live Is Christ 1:21–26

3. Following Jesus' Example 1:27–2:18
a. Worthy of the Gospel 1:27–30
b. One in Christ 2:1–4
c. The Mind of Christ 2:5–11
d. Lights of the World 2:12–18

4. Two Examples to Follow 2:19–30
a. Timothy 2:19–24
b. Epaphroditus 2:25–30

5. Warnings against False Examples 3:1–21
a. Righteousness through Faith in Christ 3:1–11
b. Pressing on Toward the Goal 3:12–16
c. Citizenship in Heaven 3:17–21

6. Challenge to Live the Example 4:1–23
a. Rejoice in the Lord 4:1–9
b. The Generosity of the Philippians 4:10–20
c. Final Greetings 4:21–23

Colossians — Outline

1. Introduction 1:1–14
a. Greetings from Paul and Timothy 1:1–2
b. Thanksgiving and Prayer 1:3–14

2. The Supremacy of the Son 1:15–23

3. The Suffering Apostle 1:24–2:5
a. Paul's Suffering for the Church 1:24–29
b. Absent in Body, Present in Spirit 2:1–5

4. Alive with Christ 2:6–23
a. Warning against False Philosophy 2:6–15
b. Reject False Teachers 2:16–23

5. Rules for Holy Living 3:1–4:6
a. Put on the New Self 3:1–17
b. Christian Households 3:18–21
c. Serving with Honor 3:22–25
d. Prayerful Speech and Actions 4:1–6

6. Final Greetings 4:7–18
a. Greetings from Paul's Fellow Workers 4:7–14
b. Signature and Final Instructions 4:15–18

1 Thessalonians — Outline

1. A Celebration of Faith 1:1–3:13
a. Greetings to the Thessalonians 1:1–10
b. Paul's Ministry 2:1–20
i. Paul Recalls His Visit 2:1–16
ii. Paul's Longing to Visit Again 2:17–20
c. Timothy's Ministry 3:1–10
i. Timothy's Visit 3:1–5

ii. Timothy's Encouraging Report 3:6–10
d. Prayer for Endurance 3:11–13

2. A Call to Righteous Living 4:1–5:28
a. Living to Please God 4:1–12
b. The Return of the Lord 4:13–18
c. The Day of the Lord 5:1–11
d. Christian Living 5:12–22
e. Final Blessings and Instruction 5:23–28

2 Thessalonians — Outline

1. Comfort During Persecution 1:1–12
a. Greetings to the Thessalonians 1:1–4
b. Worthy of the Kingdom of God 1:5–12

2. The Day of the Lord 2:1–17
a. The Man of Lawlessness 2:1–12
b. Stand Firm 2:13–17

3. Concern for the Church 3:1–18
a. Request for Prayer 3:1–5
b. A Warning against Idleness 3:6–15
c. Signature and Final Greetings 3:16–18

1 Timothy — Outline

1. Timothy's Commission 1:1–20
a. Paul's Greeting to Timothy 1:1–2
b. Correcting False Teachers 1:3–11
c. God's Grace to Paul 1:12–17
d. Paul's Charge to Timothy 1:18–20

2. Instructions concerning the Church 2:1–6:21
a. A Call to Prayer 2:1–8
b. Instructions to Women 2:9–15
c. Qualifications for Leaders 3:1–13
i. Overseers 3:1–7
ii. Deacons 3:8–13
d. The Mystery of Godliness 3:14–16
e. Instructions concerning False Teaching 4:1–16
i. A Warning against Apostasy 4:1–5
ii. A Good Servant of Jesus Christ 4:6–16
f. Instructions concerning Different Groups 5:1–6:2
i. Reproof and Respect: The Older and Younger 5:1–2
ii. Honoring True Widows 5:3–16
iii. Honoring Elders 5:17–20
iv. A Charge to Timothy 5:21–25
v. Serving with Honor 6:1–2
g. Other Matters of Concern 6:3–19
i. Reject False Doctrines 6:3–5
ii. Godliness with Contentment 6:6–10
iii. Fight the Good Fight: A Charge to Timothy 6:11–16
iv. A Charge to the Rich 6:17–19
h. Guard the Faith 6:20–21

2 Timothy — Outline

1. Encouragement for Timothy 1:1–2:26
a. Paul's Greeting to Timothy 1:1–2
b. Faithfulness under Persecution 1:3–12
c. Holding to Sound Teaching 1:13–18
d. Instructions for Timothy 2:1–26
i. Grace and Perseverance 2:1–13
ii. The Lord's Approved Workman 2:14–26

2. Warning of Difficulties Ahead 3:1–4:22
a. Evil in the Last Days 3:1–9
b. The Means to Overcome Apostasy 3:10–4:8
i. All Scripture is God-Breathed 3:10–17
ii. Preach the Word 4:1–8
c. Personal Concerns 4:9–15
d. The Lord Remains Faithful 4:16–18
e. Final Greetings 4:19–22

Titus — Outline

1. Paul's Greeting to Titus 1:1–4

2. For the Leaders 1:5–16
a. Appointing Elders on Crete 1:5–9
b. Correcting False Teachers 1:10–16

3. In the Household 2:1–15
a. Teaching Sound Doctrine 2:1–10
b. God's Grace Brings Salvation 2:11–15

4. In the World 3:1–11
a. Heirs of Grace 3:1–8
b. Avoid Divisions 3:9–11

5. Final Remarks and Greetings 3:12–15

Philemon — Outline

1. Greetings from Paul and Timothy 1:1–3

2. Philemon's Faith and Love 1:4–7

3. Paul's Appeal for Onesimus 1:8–22

4. Final Greetings 1:23–25

Hebrews — Outline

1. Jesus is Above the Angels 1:1–2:18
a. The Supremacy of the Son 1:1–14
b. Salvation Confirmed 2:1–4
c. Jesus like His Brothers 2:5–18

2. Jesus is Above Moses 3:1–4:13
a. Jesus Our Apostle and High Priest 3:1–6
b. Do Not Harden Your Hearts 3:7–11
c. The Peril of Unbelief 3:12–19
d. The Sabbath Rest 4:1–13

3. Jesus As High Priest 4:14–7:28
a. The Perfect High Priest 4:14–5:10
b. Much to Say About This 5:11–6:12
i. Milk and Solid Food 5:11–14
ii. A Call to Maturity 6:1–12
c. A Priest in the Order of Melchizedek 6:13–7:28
i. God's Unchangeable Promise 6:13–20
ii. Melchizedek and Abraham 7:1–10
iii. A Superior Priesthood 7:11–28

4. The New Covenant 8:1–9:28
a. Christ's Eternal Priesthood 8:1–5
b. The Terms of the New Covenant 8:6–13
c. The Earthly Tabernacle 9:1–10
d. Redemption through His Blood 9:11–28

5. The Perfect Sacrifice 10:1–39
a. Christ's Perfect Sacrifice 10:1–18
b. A Call to Persevere 10:19–39

6. Follow Great Models of Faith 11:1–13:25
a. Faith and Assurance 11:1–3

b. The Greatest Men and Women of Faith 11:4–40
i. Able, Enoch, and Noah 11:4–7
ii. Abraham and Sarah 11:8–19
iii. Isaac, Jacob, and Joseph 11:20–22
iv. Moses 11:23–29
v. Many Others 11:30–40

c. The Practice of Faith 12:1–13:25
i. A Call to Endurance 12:1–3
ii. God Disciplines His Sons 12:4–13
iii. A Call to Holiness 12:14–17
iv. An Unshakable Kingdom 12:18–29
v. Brotherly Love 13:1–4
vi. Christ's Unchanging Nature 13:5–14
vii. Sacrifice, Obedience, and Prayer 13:15–19
viii. Benediction and Farewell 13:20–25

James — Outline

1. Genuine Faith 1:1–3:18
a. A Greeting from James 1:1
b. The Testing of Faith 1:2–18
i. Rejoicing in Trials 1:2–12
ii. Good and Perfect Gifts 1:13–18
c. Hearing and Doing 1:19–27
d. A Warning against Favoritism 2:1–13
e. Faith and Works 2:14–26
f. Taming the Tongue 3:1–12
g. The Wisdom from Above 3:13–18

2. Warnings against Worldliness 4:1–5:6
a. A Warning against Pride 4:1–6
b. Drawing Near to God 4:7–12
c. Do Not Boast about Tomorrow 4:13–17
d. A Warning to the Rich 5:1–6

3. The Return of the Lord 5:7–20
a. Patience in Suffering 5:7–12
b. The Prayer of Faith 5:13–18
c. Restoring a Sinner 5:19–20

1 Peter — Outline

1. A Greeting from Peter 1:1–2

2. A Living Hope: A Song of Praise 1:3–12

3. A Call to Holiness 1:13–21

4. The Enduring Word 1:22–25

5. The Living Stone and Chosen People 2:1–12

6. Submission to Authority 2:13–3:7
a. Governments and Masters 2:13–20
b. Christ's Example of Suffering 2:21–25
c. Wives and Husbands 3:1–7

7. Turning from Evil 3:8–13

8. Holy Living while Suffering 3:14–4:19
a. Suffering for Righteousness 3:14–22
b. Living for God's Glory 4:1–11
c. Suffering as Christians 4:12–19

9. Instruction to Elders 5:1–4

10. Cast Your Cares on Him 5:5–9

11. Benediction and Farewell 5:10–14

2 Peter — Outline

1. Peter's Final Challenge 1:1–21
a. A Greeting from Peter 1:1–2
b. Partakers of the Divine Nature 1:3–15
c. Eyewitnesses of His Majesty 1:16–21

2. Deliverance from False Prophets 2:1–22
a. False Teachers Among You 2:1–3
b. Historic Evidence for Their Judgement 2:4–9
c. Characteristics of the False Teachers 2:10–22

3. The Return of Jesus 3:1–18
a. The Coming Judgement 3:1–7
b. The Day of the Lord 3:8–13
c. Final Exhortations 3:14–18

1 John — Outline

1. The First Test of Fellowship 1:1–2:17
a. Understanding Christ and Sin 1:1–10
i. The Word of Life: Jesus Christ 1:1–4
ii. Walking in the Light: View of Sin 1:5–10
b. Outward Displays of Understanding 2:1–17
i. Jesus Our Advocate: Obedience 2:1–6
ii. Love Properly 2:7–17
1. A New Commandment: Love One Another 2:7–14
2. Do Not Love the World 2:15–17

2. The Second Test of Fellowship 2:18–3:24
a. Understanding Antichrists 2:18–23
b. Outward Displays of Understanding 2:24–3:24
i. Remain in Christ: Do Not Be Deceived 2:24–29
ii. Children of God 3:1–24
1. Practice Righteousness 3:1–10
2. Love One Another 3:11–24
3. The Third Test of Fellowship 4:1–21
a. Testing the Spirits 4:1–6
b. Outward Display of Understanding 4:7–21
i. Love Comes from God 4:7–10
ii. Love One Another 4:11–21

4. The Fourth Test of Fellowship 5:1–21
a. Understanding Christ's Victory 5:1–12
i. Overcoming the World 5:1–8
ii. God's Testimony about His Son 5:9–12
b. Outward Displays of Understanding 5:13–21
i. Effective Prayer 5:13–17
ii. The True God 5:18–21

2 John — Outline

1. A Greeting from the Elder 1:1–3

2. Walking in Truth: Love One Another 1:4–6

3. Beware Deceivers 1:7–11

4. Conclusion 1:12–13

3 John — Outline

1. A Greeting from the Elder 1:1–4

2. Gaius Commended for Hospitality: Love One Another 1:5–8

3. Diotrephes and Demetrius: Beware Deceivers 1:9–11
a. Diotrephes the Slanderer 1:9–11
b. Demetrius the True 1:12

4. Conclusion 1:13–14

Jude — Outline

1. Opening Charge 1:1–4
a. A Greeting from Jude 1:1–2
b. Contend Earnestly for the Faith 1:3–4

2. God's Judgment on the Ungodly 1:5–16
a. Historic Judgements 1:5–7
i. After the Exodus 1:5
ii. Angels Who Fell 1:6
iii. Sodom and Gomorrah 1:7
b. The Ungodly of Jude's Day 1:8–16
i. Judgement for Slanderous Speech 1:8–11
ii. Description of the Ungodly 1:12–13
iii. Enoch's Prophecy 1:14–16

3. A Call to Persevere 1:17–23

4. Doxology 1:24–25

Revelation — Outline

1. Opening 1:1–20
a. Prologue 1:1–3
b. John Greets the Seven Churches 1:4–8
c. John's Vision on Patmos 1:9–20

2. The Letters to the Seven Churches 2:1–3:22
a. Ephesus 2:1–7
i. The Authority 2:1
ii. The Praise 2:2–3
iii. The Grievance 2:4
iv. The Warning 2:5
v. The Second Praise 2:6
vi. The Promise 2:7
b. Smyrna 2:8–11
i. The Authority 2:8
ii. The Praise 2:9
iii. The Grievance 2:9
iv. The Warning 2:10
v. The Promise 2:11
c. Pergamum 2:12–17
i. The Authority 2:12
ii. The Praise 2:13
iii. The Grievance 2:14–15
iv. The Warning 2:16
v. The Promise 2:17
d. Thyatira 2:18–29
i. The Authority 2:18
ii. The Praise 2:19
iii. The Grievance 2:20–21
iv. The Warning 2:22–23
v. The Promise 2:24–29
e. Sardis 3:1–6
i. The Authority 3:1
ii. The Grievance 3:1
iii. The Warning 3:2–3
iv. Few Praised 3:4
v. The Promise 3:5–6
f. Philadelphia 3:7–13
i. The Authority 3:7
ii. The Praise 3:8
iii. The Promise 3:9–13
g. Laodicea 3:14–22
i. The Authority 3:14
ii. The Grievance 3:15
iii. The Warning 3:16–17
iv. The Counsel 3:18
v. The Promise 3:19–22

3. The Throne and the Lamb 4:1–5:14
a. The Throne in Heaven 4:1–11
i. In the Throne Room 4:1–4
ii. Worship of the Creator 4:5–11
b. The Lamb 5:1–14
i. The Lamb Takes the Scroll 5:1–10
ii. The Lamb Exalted 5:11–14

4. Three Sets of Seven Divine Judgments 6:1–16:21
a. The Seven Seals 6:1–8:5
i. The First Seal: The White Horse 6:1–2
ii. The Second Seal: War 6:3–4
iii. The Third Seal: Famine 6:5–6
iv. The Fourth Seal: Death 6:7–8
v. The Fifth Seal: The Martyrs 6:9–11
vi. The Sixth Seal: Terror 6:12–17
vii. 144,000 Sealed 7:1–8
viii. Praise from the Great Multitude 7:9–17
ix. The Seventh Seal: Silence in Heaven 8:1–5
b. The Seven Trumpets 8:6–11:19
i. The First Trumpet: Hail and Fire Mixed with Blood 8:6–7
ii. The Second Trumpet: A Mountain Thrown into the Sea 8:8–9
iii. The Third Trumpet: The Star Named Wormwood 8:10–11
iv. The Fourth Trumpet: A Third of the Sun, Moon, and Stars Struck 8:12–13
v. The Fifth Trumpet: The Locusts 9:1–12
vi. The Sixth Trumpet: Release of the Four Angels 9:13–21
vii. The Angel and the Small Scroll 10:1–11
viii. The Two Witnesses 11:1–14
ix. The Seventh Trumpet 11:15–19
c. The Great Conflict 12:1–14:20
i. The Woman and the Dragon 12:1–17
1. The Woman, the Dragon, and the Child 12:1–6
2. The War in Heaven 12:7–12
3. The Woman Persecuted 12:13–17
ii. The Two Beasts 13:1–18
1. The Beast from the Sea 13:1–10
2. The Beast from the Earth 13:11–15
3. The Mark of the Beast 13:16–18
iii. The Lamb and the 144,000 14:1–5
iv. Final Justice 14:6–20
1. The Three Angels and Babylon's Fall 14:6–13
2. The Harvest of the Earth 14:14–20
d. The Seven Bowls of Wrath 15:1–16:21
i. The Song of Moses and the Lamb 15:1–4
ii. Preparation for Judgment 15:5–8
iii. The First Bowl: Sores 16:1–2
iv. The Second Bowl: Sea to Blood 16:3
v. The Third Bowl: Rivers to Blood 16:4–7

vi. The Fourth Bowl: Fire 16:8–9
vii. The Fifth Bowl: Darkness 16:10–11
viii. The Sixth Bowl: Battle of Armageddon 16:12–16
ix. The Seventh Bowl: Earthquake and Hail 16:17–21

5. The Fall of Babylon 17:1–19:10
a. Babylon the Great 17:1–18
i. The Woman on the Beast 17:1–5
ii. The Mystery Explained 17:6–13
iii. The Victory of the Lamb 17:14–18
b. The Fall of Babylon 18:1–24
i. Babylon is Fallen 18:1–8
ii. Lament over Babylon 18:9–20
iii. The Doom of Babylon 18:21–24
c. Rejoicing in Heaven 19:1–5
d. The Marriage of the Lamb 19:6–10

6. The Future and Beyond 19:11–22:5
a. The Return of Jesus 19:11–21
i. The Rider on the White Horse 19:11–16
ii. Defeat of the Beast and False Prophet 19:17–21
b. The Millennial Reign 20:1–15
i. Satan Bound 20:1–3
ii. The First Resurrection and Reign 20:4–6
iii. Satan's Release and Defeat 20:7–10
iv. The Great White Throne Judgment 20:11–15
c. The World to Come 21:1–22:5
i. A New Heaven and a New Earth 21:1–8
ii. The New Jerusalem 21:9–27
iii. The River of Life 22:1–5

7. Conclusion 22:6–21
a. Jesus is Coming 22:6–17
b. Nothing May Be Added or Removed 22:18–21

Topical Index

Reproduced from a Bible Hub compilation, used by permission; its topics derive from Torrey's Topical Textbook, Nave's Topical Index, the OpenBible.info Topical Bible and the BibleHub.com Topical Bible, as credited in that work. Each entry links to the verse or verses it cites; no preview text is reproduced. See Rights and Attribution.

· A · B · C · D · E · F · G · H · I · J · K · L · M · N · O · P · Q · R · S · T · U · V · W · Y · Z

Topical Index — 666–7 Deadly Sins

666 Rev 13:16–18 · 2Ch 9:13 · Rev 20:4 · Rev 13:8 · Ezr 2:13 · Rev 14:9 · Rev 13:2 · Rev 15:2 · 1Ki 10:14 · Rev 13:1

10 Commandments Deu 10:4 · Joh 14:6 · 2Co 5:17 · Mat 5:17 · Joh 15:10 · Exo 20:8 · Exo 20:17 · Mat 5:21, 22 · Rom 7:12 · Exo 20:2

7 Deadly Sins Mat 5:28 · Pro 16:18 · 1 Joh 2:16, 17 · Exo 20:17

Topical Index — A Healthy Marriage–Adultery

A Healthy Marriage Heb 13:4 · Gen 2:24 · Col 3:19 · Col 3:18 · Eph 5:22, 23 · 1Co 7:10, 11 · Gen 3:16 · Luk 16:18 · Exo 20:14

A New Creation 2Co 5:17 · Eph 2:8, 9 · 1Pe 1:23 · Rom 8:1 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Joh 3:16 · Act 2:38, 39 · 1Co 5:7

A Tenth Mal 3:8, 9 · 2Co 9:7 · Mal 3:10 · Pro 3:9 · Lev 27:30 · Gen 14:20 · Num 18:21

A Time for Love 1 Joh 4:8 · Joh 10:11 · Eph 5:11 · Joh 14:6 · Joh 3:16 · Ecc 3:1

Aaron and Hur: Support the Hands of Moses Exo 17:12

Aaron
- **Age of, at Death** Exo 7:7 · Num 33:38, 39
- **Character of** Psa 106:16
- **Children of** Exo 6:23, 25 · 1Ch 6:3 · 1Ch 24:1, 2
- **Commissioned As a Deliverer of Israel** Exo 6:13, 26, 27 · Jos 24:5 · 1Sa 12:8 · Psa 77:20 · Psa 105:26 · Mic 6:4
- **Consecration of, to the Priesthood** Exo 28:1 · Exo 29:1 · Lev 8:1
- **Death and Burial of** Num 20:27, 28 · Deu 10:6 · Deu 32:50
- **Descendants of** Exo 6:23, 25 · 1Ch 6:3–15, 50–53 · 1Ch 24:1
- **Descendants of, Ordained Priests Forever** Exo 28:40–43 · Exo 29:9 · Num 3:3 · Num 18:1 · 1Ch 23:13 · 2Ch 26:18
- **Enters Upon the Priestly office** Lev 9:1
- **Forbidden to Mourn Nadab and Abihu** Lev 10:6, 19
- **His Benedictions Upon the People** Lev 9:22 · Num 6:23
- **His Presumption, when the Rock is Smitten** Num 20:10–12
- **Inspiration of** Exo 12:1 · Lev 10:8 · Lev 11:1 · Lev 13:1 · Lev 15:1 · Num 2:1 · Num 4:1, 17 · Num 18:1 · Num 19:1 · Num 20:12
- **Intercedes for Miriam** Num 12:11, 12
- **Jealous of Moses** Num 12:1
- **Judges Israel in the Absence of Moses** Exo 24:14
- **Lineage of** Exo 6:16–20 · Jos 21:4, 10 · 1Ch 6:2, 3 · 1Ch 23:13
- **Makes the Golden Calf** Exo 32:1 · Act 7:40 · Deu 9:20, 21
- **Marriage of** Exo 6:23
- **Meets Moses in the Wilderness and is Made Spokesman for Moses** Exo 4:14–16, 27–31 · Exo 7:1, 2
- **Murmured Against, by the People** Exo 5:20, 21 · Exo 16:2–10 · Num 14:2–5, 10 · Num 16:3–11, 41 · Num 20:2 · Psa 106:16
- **Not Permitted to Enter Canaan** Num 20:12, 23–29
- **Places Pot of Manna in the Ark** Exo 16:34
- **Preserved** Num 17:1 · Heb 9:4
- **Priesthood of** Exo 28:1 · Exo 29:9 · Num 17:1 · Num 18:1 · Psa 99:6 · Heb 5:4
- **Stays the Plague by Priestly Intercession** Num 16:46–48
- **Summoned to Sinai With Nadab, Abihu, and Seventy Elders** Exo 19:24 · Exo 24:1, 9, 10

Abaddon: The Angel of the Bottomless Pit Rev 9:11

Abagtha: A Persian Chamberlain Est 1:10

Abana: River of Damascus 2Ki 5:12

Abandonment Psa 34:18 · Psa 27:10 · Deu 31:6 · Jos 1:9 · Isa 49:15, 16 · Rom 8:38, 39 · Heb 13:5, 6 · Psa 142:4, 5 · Deu 31:8

Abba: Father Mar 14:36 · Rom 8:15 · Gal 4:6

Abda: Father of Adoniram 1Ki 4:6

Abdeel: Father of Shelemiah Jer 36:26

Abdi: Father of Kish 2Ch 29:12

Abdiel: A Gadite 1Ch 5:15

Abdon
- **A Benjamite Chief** 1Ch 8:23
- **A Judge of Israel, in the Time of the Judges** Jdg 12:13–15
- **A Levitical City** Jos 21:30 · 1Ch 6:74
- **Son of Gibeon** 1Ch 8:30 · 1Ch 9:36
- **Son of Micah** 2Ch 34:20
- **Son of Micah: Also Called Achbor** 2Ki 22:12

Abed-Nego: Also Called Azariah: A Jewish Captive in Babylon Dan 1:6–20 · Dan 2:17, 49 · Dan 3:12–30 · Heb 11:34

Abel and Cain Heb 11:4 · 1 Joh 3:12 · Heb 12:24 · Gen 4:8 · Gen 4:1 · Gen 4:24 · Jde 1:11

Abel
- **A Stone** 1Sa 6:18
- **Son of Adam: Death of** Mat 23:35 · Luk 11:51 · Heb 11:4 · Heb 12:24 · 1 Joh 3:12
- **Son of Adam--History of** Gen 4:1–15, 25

Abel-Beth-Maachah
- **Sheba Slain In** 2Sa 20:14–22
- **Taken by Benhadad** 1Ki 15:20 · 2Ch 16:4
- **Taken by Tiglath** 2Ki 15:29

Abel-Meholah
- **A City Near the Jordan** Jdg 7:22 · 1Ki 4:12
- **Elisha's Birthplace** 1Ki 19:16

Abel-Mizraim: Place where the Israelites Mourned for Jacob Gen 50:11

Abez: A City of Issachar Jos 19:20

Abi
- **Called Abijah** 2Ch 29:1
- **Mother of Hezekiah** 2Ki 18:2

Abia
- **Also Called Abijah, Chief of the Twenty-Four Courses of Priests** 1Ch 24:10 · Neh 12:4 · Luk 1:5
- **Son of Samuel** 1Sa 8:1–5 · 1Ch 6:28

Abiah: Wife of Hezron 1Ch 2:24

Abi-Albon: One of David's Heroes 2Sa 23:31 · 1Ch 11:32

Abiasaph: Son of Korah Exo 6:24

Abiathar
- **Escapes to David from the Vengeance of Saul, Who Slew the Priests in the City of Nob** 1Sa 22:20–23 · 1Sa 22:6–19
- **Helps David by Sending his Son from Jerusalem to David With Secret Information Concerning the Counsel of Ahithophel** 2Sa 15:35, 36 · 2Sa 17:15–22 · 1Ki 2:26
- **High Priest--Called Ahimelech** 2Sa 8:17 · 1Ch 24:3, 6, 31
- **High Priest--Called Ahimelech: And Abimelech** 1Ch 18:16
- **High Priest--Called Ahimelech: Associate High Priest With Zadok in the Reign of David** 2Sa 15:35 · 2Sa 20:25 · 1Ki 4:4 · 1Ch 15:11
- **High Priest--Called Ahimelech: But Called Ahimelech and Father of Abiathar** 2Sa 8:17 · 1Ch 18:16
- **High Priest--Called Ahimelech: Consults the Ephod for David** 1Sa 22:9–12 · 1Sa 30:9–12
- **High Priest--Called Ahimelech: Loyal to David when Absalom Rebelled** 2Sa 15:24–29
- **High Priest--Called Ahimelech: Son of Ahimelech** 1Sa 22:20
- **High Priest--Called Ahimelech: Supports Adonijah's Pretensions to the Throne** 1Ki 1:7
- **High Priest--Called Ahimelech: Thrust out of office by Solomon** 1Ki 2:26, 27 · 1Sa 2:31–35

Abib
- **Enter Canaan In** Jos 4:19
- **First Month in the Jewish Calendar** Exo 12:2
- **Israelites Arrive at the Wilderness of Zin In** Num 20:1
- **Jordan's Overflow In** 1Ch 12:15
- **Passover Instituted, and Israelites Depart from Egypt In** Exo 23:15 · Deu 16:1
- **Tabernacle Set up In** Exo 40:2, 17

Abida: Son of Midian 1Ch 1:33

Abidah: A Descendant of Abraham Gen 25:4

Abiel
- **A Benjamite** 1Sa 9:1

Saul's Grandfather 1Sa 14:51

Abiezer

Also Called Jeezer, Progenitor of the Abiezrites Num 26:30 · Jos 17:2 · Jdg 6:34 · Jdg 8:2

One of David's Heroes 2Sa 23:27 · 1Ch 27:12

Abigail

Nabal's Wife: Her Wisdom and Tact, and Marriage to David 1Sa 25:1 · 1Sa 27:3 · 2Sa 2:2

Nabal's Wife: Mother of Chileab by David 2Sa 3:3 · 1Ch 3:1

Nabal's Wife: Taken Captive and Rescued by David 1Sa 30:1–18

Sister of David, and Mother of Amasa 2Sa 17:25 · 1Ch 2:16, 17

Abihail

Father of Esther Est 2:15

Father of Zuriel Num 3:35

The Second Wife of Rehoboam 2Ch 11:18, 19

Wife of Abishur 1Ch 2:29

Abihu

Called to the Priesthood Exo 28:1

Death of Lev 10:1, 2 · Num 26:61

Died Childless Num 3:4

Son of Aaron Exo 6:23 · Num 3:2

Summoned by God to Sinai Exo 24:9

Abihud: Also Called Ahihud, Son of Bela 1Ch 8:3

Abijah: Son of Jeroboam 1Ki 14:1–18

Abijam

History of 1Ki 15:1–8 · 2Ch 11:22 · 2Ch 13:1

King of Judah 1Ki 14:31 · 1Ki 15:1 · 2Ch 12:16

Succeeded by Asa 1Ki 15:8 · 2Ch 14:1

Abilene: A Roman Province in Palestine Luk 3:1

Ability Php 4:13 · 2Ti 1:7 · Col 3:23 · Eph 3:20 · Gal 2:20 · Rom 15:13 · Isa 43:18, 19 · Ezr 10:4

Abimael: Son of Joktan Gen 10:28 · 1Ch 1:22

Abimelech

King of Gerar Gen 20:1 · Gen 21:22–32

Son of Gideon Jdg 8:31 · Jdg 9:1 · 2Sa 11:21

Abinadab

A Levite, in Whose House the Ark of God Rested Twenty Years 1Sa 7:1, 2 · 2Sa 6:3, 4 · 1Ch 13:7

Also Called Ishui, Son of Saul 1Sa 14:49 · 1Sa 31:2

Father of One of Solomon's Purveyors--Called in RV Ben-Abinadab 1Ki 4:11

Son of Jesse 1Sa 16:8 · 1Sa 17:13

Abinoam: Father of Barak Jdg 4:6

Abiram

An Israelite Who Conspired With Dathan Against Moses and Aaron Num 16:1 · Num 26:9, 10 · Deu 11:6 · Psa 106:17

Son of Hiel 1Ki 16:34

Abishag: Wife of David 1Ki 1:1–4 · 1Ki 2:13–25

Abishai

Defeats the Ammonites 2Sa 10:10, 14

Defeats the Edomites 1Ch 18:12

Leads a Division of David's Army Against Absalom 2Sa 18:2, 5

Obtains Water from the Well of Bethlehem for David 1Ch 11:15–20

One of David's Chief Men 2Sa 23:18

Overthrows Sheba 2Sa 20:1–22

Pursues and Kills Abner 2Sa 2:24 · 2Sa 3:30

Saves David from Being Slain by a Philistine 2Sa 21:17

Seeks Saul's Life 1Sa 26:6–8

Seeks the Life of Shimei 2Sa 16:9 · 2Sa 19:21

Son of Zeruiah, David's Sister 1Ch 2:16

Abishalom: General Scriptures Concerning 1Ki 15:2, 10

Abishua

A High Priest 1Ch 6:4

A Son of Bela 1Ch 8:4

Abishur: Son of Shammai 1Ch 2:28, 29

Abital: Wife of David 2Sa 3:4 · 1Ch 3:3

Abitub: A Benjamite 1Ch 8:11

Abiud: Ancestor of Jesus Mat 1:13

Ablution for Defilement of Lepers Lev 14:8, 9

Ablution for Defilement

Those Having Bloody Issue Lev 15:5–13

Those Having Eaten That Which Died Lev 17:15, 16

Ablution of Burnt offerings Lev 1:9, 13 · Lev 9:14 · 2Ch 4:6

Ablution of Infants Eze 16:4

Ablution of Priests Exo 29:4 · Exo 36:18–21 · Exo 40:12, 31, 32 · Lev 8:6 · Lev 16:4, 24, 26, 28 · Num 19:7–10, 19 · 2Ch 4:6

Ablution of the Dead Act 9:37

Ablution of the Face Mat 6:17

Ablution of the Feet Gen 18:4 · Gen 19:2 · Gen 24:32 · Gen 43:24 · Exo 30:19, 21 · Exo 40:31 · Jdg 19:21 · 2Sa 11:8 · Songs 5:3 · Luk 7:38, 44 · Joh 13:5

Ablution of the Hands Exo 30:18–21 · Exo 40:30–32

Ablution of the Hands, As a Token of Innocency Deu 21:6 · Psa 26:6 · Mat 27:24

Ablution

Figurative Psa 51:2, 7 · Psa 65:3 · Psa 73:13 · Psa 79:9 · Pro 16:6 · Pro 20:9 · Isa 1:16, 18 · Isa 4:3, 4 · Dan 12:10 · Zec 13:1 · Joh 13:8 · Act 22:16 · 1Co 5:7 · 1Co 6:11 · 2Co 7:1 · Eph 5:26 · Tts 3:5, 6 · Heb 1:3 · Heb 9:14 · Heb 10:22 · Jam 4:8 · 2Pe 1:9 · 1 Joh 1:7, 9 · Rev 1:5 · Rev 7:14 · Rev 22:14

General Scriptures Concerning Exo 19:10, 14 · Mat 15:2 · Mar 7:2–5, 8, 9 · Luk 11:38 · Heb 9:10

Traditional Forms of, not Observed by Jesus Luk 11:38, 39

Abner

Alienation of, from the House of Saul 2Sa 3:6–21

Captain of the Host 1Sa 14:50 · 1Sa 17:55 · 1Sa 26:5, 14

Cousin of Saul 1Sa 14:50, 51 · 1Sa 9:1

Dedicated Spoils of War to the Tabernacle 1Ch 26:27, 28

Loyalty of, to the House of Saul 2Sa 2:8–32

Murdered by Joab; David's Sorrow For 2Sa 3:27–39

Abomination to God

Adultery Lev 18:20

Idolatry Deu 7:25 · Deu 27:15 · Deu 32:16

Incest Lev 18:6–18

Lying With a Woman in Her Menses Lev 18:18, 20

Offering Children in Sacrifice Deu 18:10

Offering Seed to Molech Lev 18:21

Sodomy Lev 18:22, 23

Sorcery and Necromancy Deu 18:10, 11

The Hire of a Whore and Price of a Dog, As a Consecrated Gift Deu 23:18

Uncleanness Lev 18:22 · Lev 20:13 · Deu 24:4

Unjust Weights and Measures Deu 25:13–16 · Pro 11:1 · Pro 20:1, 23

Abomination: Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Deu 22:5 · Pro 3:32 · Pro 6:16–19 · Pro 8:7 · Pro 11:20 · Pro 12:22 · Pro 15:8, 9, 26 · Pro 16:5 · Pro 17:15 · Pro 20:10, 23 · Pro 21:27 · Pro 24:9 · Pro 28:9 · Pro 29:27

Abortion Exo 20:13 · Isa 5:20 · Pro 31:8, 9 · Mat 19:18 · 2Ki 15:16 · Hos 13:16 · Gen 38:24 · Num 31:15–17 · 2Ki 8:12 · Gen 9:5, 6

Abraham in Paradise Mat 8:11 · Luk 13:28 · Luk 16:22–31

Abraham is Blessed by Melchizedek Gen 14:18–20 · Heb 7:1–10

Abraham

A Prophet Gen 20:7

Age of, at Different Periods Gen 12:4 · Gen 16:16 · Gen 21:5 · Gen 25:7

Ancestors of, Idolatrous Jos 24:2

And Canaan Gen 12:4, 5, 6 · Act 7:4

Angels Appear To Gen 18:1–16 · Gen 22:11, 15 · Gen 24:7

Called Abraham Gen 17:5 · Neh 9:7

Canaan Given To Gen 12:1, 7 · Gen 15:7–21 · Eze 33:24

Children of Gen 16:15 · Gen 21:2, 3 · Gen 25:1–4 · 1Ch 1:32–34

Circumcision of Gen 17:10–14, 23–27

Death Gen 15:15 · Gen 25:8–10

Defeats Chedorlaomer Gen 14:5–24 · Heb 7:1

Deferring to Lot, Chooses Hebron Gen 13:1 · Gen 14:13 · Gen 35:27

Divine Call of Gen 12:1–3 · Jos 24:3 · Neh 9:7 · Isa 51:2 · Act 7:2, 3 · Heb 11:8

Faith of Gen 15:6 · Rom 4:1–22 · Gal 3:6–9 · Heb 11:8–10, 17–19 · Jam 2:21–24

Friend of God Isa 41:8 · 2Ch 20:7 · Jam 2:23

God's Covenant With Gen 15:1 · Gen 17:1–22 · Mic 7:20 · Luk

1:73 · Rom 4:13 · Rom 15:8 · Heb 6:13, 14 · Gal 3:6–18, 29 · Gal 4:22–31
He Purchases a Place for Her Burial, and Buries Her in a Cave Gen 23:3–20
His Questions About the Destruction of the Righteous and Wicked in Sodom Gen 18:23–32
How Regarded by his Descendants Mat 3:9 · Luk 13:16, 28 · Luk 19:9 · Joh 8:33–40
Independence of, in Character Gen 14:23 · Gen 23:6–16
Isaac Born To Gen 21:2, 3 · Gal 4:22–30
Ishmael Born To Gen 16:3, 15
Lives in Bethel Gen 12:8
Lives in Gerar Gen 20:1 · Gen 21:22–34
Lives in Gerar; Deceives Abimelech Concerning Sarah, his Wife Gen 20:1
Lives in Ur, But Removes to Haran Gen 11:31 · Neh 9:7 · Act 7:4
Marries Keturah Gen 25:1
Marries Sarah Gen 11:29
Piety of Gen 12:7, 8 · Gen 13:4, 18 · Gen 18:19 · Gen 20:7 · Gen 21:33 · Gen 22:3–13 · Gen 26:5 · Neh 9:7, 8 · Rom 4:16–18 · 2Ch 20:7 · Isa 41:8 · Jam 2:23
Provides a Wife for Isaac Gen 24:1
Sarah, his Wife, Dies Gen 23:1, 2
Sends Hagar and Ishmael Away Gen 21:10–14 · Gal 4:22–30
Sojourns in Egypt Gen 12:10–20 · Gen 26:1
Son of Terah Gen 11:26, 27
Testament of Gen 25:5, 6
Trial of his Faith in the offering of Isaac Gen 22:1–19 · Heb 11:17 · Jam 2:21
Unselfishness of Gen 13:9 · Gen 21:25–30
Wealth of Gen 13:2 · Gen 24:35 · Isa 51:2
Witnesses the Destruction of Sodom Gen 19:27, 28
Absalom Defeated and Slain in the Forests 2Sa 18:9
Absalom is Permitted by David to Return to Jerusalem 2Sa 14:1–24
Absalom
Beauty of 2Sa 14:25
Children of 2Sa 14:27 · 2Sa 18:18 · 1Ki 15:2 · 2Ch 11:20
Conspiracy 2Sa 15:17
David's Mourning For 2Sa 18:33 · 2Sa 19:1–8
Death and Burial 2Sa 18:9–17
Flees to Geshur 2Sa 13:37, 38
His Demagogism 2Sa 15:2–6, 13
Kills Amnon 2Sa 13:22–29
Pillar of 2Sa 18:18
Son of David by Maacah 2Sa 3:3 · 1Ch 3:2
Absentee Fathers 1Ti 5:8 · Psa 68:5 · Pro 27:8 · Luk 14:26 · Eph 6:4 · Luk 9:60 · Psa 27:10
Absolute Truth Joh 14:6 · Joh 17:17 · Joh 16:13 · Num 23:19 · Rom 3:4 · Pro 30:5 · 2Ti 3:16 · Php 4:8
Abstaining from Drugs 1Co 15:33 · 1Co 6:19 · Tts 2:12 · Rom 12:2
Abstaining from Meat Act 15:29 · 1Ti 4:3 · Rom 14:21 · Gen 9:3 · Gen 1:29 · 1Co 10:31 · Col 2:16 · Rom 14:3
Abstemiousness
Daniel and his Hebrew Companions Dan 1:8–16
General Scriptures Concerning Pro 23:1–3
John the Baptist Mat 11:19
Abstinence 1Co 7:2 · Heb 13:4 · 1Th 4:3, 4 · 1Co 6:18 · 2Ti 2:22 · 1Pe 2:11 · 1Co 6:19 · Col 3:5
Abundance Eph 3:20 · Joh 10:10 · Psa 23:5 · Psa 65:11 · Mat 6:33 · Luk 6:38 · Jam 1:17 · 2Co 9:8 · Psa 37:11 · Php 4:19
Abundant Life Joh 10:10 · Jer 29:11 · Mat 6:33 · Rom 12:2 · Rom 15:13 · Isa 58:11 · Rom 5:8 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Php 4:19 · Rom 6:23
Abuse Eph 6:4 · Gal 5:19–21 · Col 3:19 · Col 3:21 · 1Co 7:15 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Psa 11:5 · Pro 22:10 · Pro 10:11 · Psa 147:3
Abuse from a Spouse Col 3:19 · 1Pe 3:7 · Pro 22:10 · Eph 5:25 · Jam 5:16 · Pro 21:9 · 1Co 7:15
Abusing Children Mat 18:6, 7 · Eph 6:4 · Pro 22:6 · Rev 21:8 · 2Ch 7:14
Abusive Husbands Col 3:19 · 1Pe 3:7 · Heb 13:4 · Pro 15:1 · Pro 22:10 · 1Co 7:15 · Eph 5:25
Abusive Marriages Col 3:19 · Eph 5:25 · 1Pe 3:7 · Eph 5:28 · Tts 3:2 · 1Co 7:15
Abusive Parents Eph 6:4 · Psa 27:10 · 1Ti 5:8 · Pro 15:1 · Col 3:21 · 1 Joh 2:4 · Joh 8:7 · Jam 5:16 · Mat 23:3 · Rom 8:28
Abusive Relationships Pro 22:24, 25 · Col 3:19 · 1Co 7:15 · 1Pe 3:7 · Pro 21:9 · Eph 5:25 · 1Ti 5:8 · Luk 4:18, 19 · Tts 3:2 · Pro 15:1
Accad: A City Conquered by Nimrod Gen 10:10
Acceptance 1Co 5:11 · Rom 15:7 · 2Ti 4:1, 2 · 2 Joh 1:10, 11 · Joh 6:37 · Col 3:12–14 · 1Ti 5:8 · Gal 5:1 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Rom 5:8
Accepting Christ Rom 10:9 · Rom 6:23 · Act 2:38 · Rom 3:23 · Joh 1:12 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Joh 14:6 · Rev 3:20 · Rom 5:8 · Rom 10:13
Accepting Others Rom 2:11 · Rom 15:5–7 · Rom 15:7 · Luk 6:37 · Lev 5:1 · Joh 6:37 · Luk 6:42 · 1 Joh 3:15 · Mat 7:1, 2
Access Joh 14:6 · Eph 3:12 · Heb 4:16 · Rom 5:2 · Psa 65:4 · Jam 4:8 · Eph 2:18
Access to God in his Temple Psa 15:1 · Psa 27:4 · Psa 43:3 · Psa 65:4
Access to God in Prayer Deu 4:7 · Mat 6:6 · 1Pe 1:17
Access to God is by Christ Joh 10:7, 9 · Joh 14:6 · Rom 5:2 · Eph 2:13 · Eph 3:12 · Heb 7:9, 25 · Heb 10:19 · 1Pe 3:18
Access to God is by the Holy Spirit Eph 2:18
Access to God is of God Psa 65:4
Access to God
A Privilege of Saints Deu 4:7 · Psa 15:1 · Psa 23:6 · Psa 24:3, 4
Blessedness Connected With Psa 16:11 · Psa 65:4 · Psa 73:28
Follows Upon Reconciliation to God Col 1:21, 22
Granted to Repenting Sinners Hos 14:2 · Joe 2:12
Moses Exo 24:2 · Exo 34:4–7
Obtained Through Faith Act 14:27 · Rom 5:2 · Eph 3:12 · Heb 11:6
Promises Connected With Psa 145:18 · Isa 55:3 · Mat 6:6 · Jam 4:8
Saints Earnestly Seek Psa 27:4 · Psa 42:1, 2 · Psa 43:3 · Psa 84:1, 2
Saints Have, With Confidence Eph 3:12 · Heb 4:16 · Heb 10:19, 20
The Wicked Commanded to Seek Isa 55:6 · Jam 4:8
To Obtain Mercy and Grace Heb 4:16
Typified Lev 16:12–15 · Heb 10:19–22
Urge Others to Seek Isa 2:3 · Jer 31:6
Accho: Also Called Ptolemais, a Town of Phoenicia Jdg 1:31 · Act 21:7
Accountability Jam 5:16 · 1Th 5:11 · Pro 27:17 · Mat 12:36, 37 · Luk 17:3 · Heb 4:13 · Jer 17:10 · Luk 12:47, 48 · Mat 7:3–5 · Heb 13:17
Accursed: What So Called Deu 21:23 · Jos 6:17 · Jos 7:1 · 1Ch 2:7 · Isa 65:20 · Gal 1:8
Aceldama: The Field of Blood Mat 27:8 · Act 1:19
Achaia
Benevolence of the Christians In Rom 15:26 · 2Co 9:2 · 2Co 11:10
Paul Visits Act 18:1 · Act 19:21 · Rom 16:5 · 1Co 16:15 · 2Co 1:1
Achaicus: A Citizen of Corinth 1Co 16:17, 18
Achan: Sin and Punishment of Jos 7:1 · Jos 22:20 · 1Ch 2:7
Achbor
Father of Elnathan Jer 26:22 · Jer 36:12, 25
Father of King Baal-Hanan Gen 36:39 · 1Ch 1:49
or Abdon--One of Josiah's Courtiers 2Ki 22:14 · 2Ch 34:20
Achievement 2Ti 3:17 · Php 4:13 · 2Co 5:7 · Eph 1:11 · 2Ti 3:16 · Joh 16:33
Achim: Ancestor of Jesus Mat 1:14
Achish: David Escapes To 1Sa 21:10–15 · 1Sa 27:1 · 1Sa 28:1, 2 · 1Sa 29:1 · 1Ki 2:39, 40
Achmetha: A Persian City Ezr 6:2
Achor: A Valley Near Jericho Jos 7:26 · Jos 15:7 · Isa 65:10 · Hos 2:15
Achsah
Caleb's Daughter Jos 15:16–19 · Jdg 1:9–13
Called Achsa 1Ch 2:49
Achshaph: An Ancient City in North Palestine Jos 11:1 · Jos 12:20 · Jos 19:25
Achzib
A City of Asher Jos 19:29 · Jdg 1:31
Also Called Chezib, a City of Judah Gen 38:5 · Jos 15:44

Acknowledging God Pro 3:5, 6 · Rev 4:11 · Jos 1:3 · Psa 115:16 · Psa 14:2
Acre: The Indefinite Quantity of Land a Yoke of Oxen Could Plow in a Day 1Sa 14:14 · Isa 5:10
Acting Eph 5:1 · 3 Joh 1:11 · 1Co 11:1 · Eph 5:11 · Joh 14:15
Actions Col 3:17 · Rom 12:1, 2 · 1Pe 1:13 · 1Pe 2:9 · Jam 1:22 · Col 3:23, 24
Actions at Law: Duty of Defendant Mat 5:40
Acts of Kindness Eph 4:32 · Gal 5:22, 23 · Luk 6:38 · Joh 13:34 · Act 20:35 · 1 Joh 3:18 · Joh 15:13 · 1Co 13:4 · Rom 12:10 · Eph 4:2
Adadah: A City of Judah Jos 15:22
Adah
- **Wife of Esau** Gen 36:10–12
- **Wife of Lamech** Gen 4:19–23

Adaiah
- **A Benjamite** 1Ch 8:21
- **A Musician** 1Ch 6:41
- **A Priest** 1Ch 9:12 · Neh 11:12
- **Father of Maaseiah** 2Ch 23:1
- **Grandfather of Josiah** 2Ki 22:1
- **Son of Joiarib** Neh 11:5
- **Two Sons of Bani** Ezr 10:29, 39

Adalia: Son of Haman Est 9:8
Adam
- **A City Near the Jordan** Jos 3:16
- **A Name of Christ** 1Co 15:45, 47
- **The First Man** Rom 5:14–21 · 1Ti 2:14
- **The First Man: Brought Sin Into the World** 1Co 15:22, 45
- **The First Man: Creation of** Gen 1:26–28 · Gen 2:7 · 1Co 15:45 · 1Ti 2:13
- **The First Man: His Death** Gen 5:5
- **The First Man: History of, Before he Sinned** Gen 1:26–30 · Gen 2:16–25
- **The First Man: Progenitor of the Human Race** Deu 32:8 · Mal 2:10
- **The First Man: Subsequent History of** Gen 3:20–24 · Gen 4:1, 2, 25 · Gen 5:1–5
- **The First Man: Temptation and Sin of** Gen 3:1 · Job 31:33 · Isa 43:27 · Hos 6:7
- **The First Man: Type of Christ** Rom 5:14

Adamah: Also Called Adami, a City of Naphtali Jos 19:33, 36
Adamant: A Flint Eze 3:9 · Zec 7:12
Adaptability Php 4:11–13 · Rom 12:2 · 2Ti 2:25 · 2Ti 2:24
Adar
- **Son of Bela** 1Ch 8:3
- **Twelfth Month in Jewish Calendar** Ezr 6:15 · Est 3:7 · Est 8:12 · Est 9:1

Adbeel: Son of Ishmael Gen 25:13 · 1Ch 1:29
Addan: Also Called Addon Ezr 2:59 · Neh 7:61
Adder Asp of Obstinate Rejecters of God's Word Psa 58:4, 5
Adder Asp of the Enemies of God's People Psa 91:13
Adder Asp
- **(Deprived of Its Venom), of the Effects of Conversion** Isa 11:8, 9
- **(Venom of), of Injurious Effects of Wine** Deu 32:33 · Pro 23:32
- **(Venom of), of the Speech of the Wicked** Psa 140:3 · Rom 3:13
- **Dangerous to Travellers** Gen 49:17
- **Not to be Charmed** Psa 58:5
- **Venomous** Job 20:14, 16

Adder: A Venomous Serpent Gen 49:17 · Psa 91:13 · Psa 58:4 · Psa 140:3 · Pro 23:32
Addiction 1Co 10:13 · 1Pe 5:8 · 1 Joh 2:16 · 1Co 6:12 · 1Co 15:33 · Jam 4:7 · 1Pe 5:10 · Gal 5:19–21 · 1Pe 2:11 · Pro 20:1
Adding to the Bible Rev 22:18, 19 · Pro 30:5, 6 · Deu 4:2 · Deu 12:32 · Mat 24:24 · 2Ti 3:16 · Mat 5:18 · Rev 1:1 · Heb 4:12 · Joh 3:16
Ader: A Benjamite 1Ch 8:15
Adiel
- **A Man of the Tribe of Simeon** 1Ch 4:36
- **A Priest** 1Ch 9:12
- **Father of Azmaveth** 1Ch 27:25

Adin: A Jewish Captive Ezr 2:15 · Ezr 8:6 · Neh 7:20
Adina: One of David's Heroes 1Ch 11:42
Adino: One of David's Valiant Men 2Sa 23:8
Adithaim: A City of Judah Jos 15:36
Adjudication at Law: To be Avoided Pro 17:14 · Pro 20:3 · Pro 25:8–10 · Mat 5:25

Adlai: Father of Shaphat 1Ch 27:29
Admah: A City in the Vale of Siddim Gen 10:19 · Gen 14:2 · Deu 29:23 · Hos 11:8
Admatha: A Persian Prince Est 1:14
Administration 1Co 12:28 · Tts 1:5 · 1Ti 5:17 · Eph 4:11 · 1Co 14:40 · Deu 28:47, 48 · 2Ti 3:16, 17 · 1Ti 3:2 · Eph 3:9 · Heb 13:17
Adna
- **A Priest** Neh 12:15
- **A Son of Pahath-Moab** Ezr 10:30

Adnah
- **A Military Chief** 2Ch 17:14
- **One of David's Captains** 1Ch 12:20

Adoni-Bezek: King of Bezek Jdg 1:4–7
Adonijah
- **A Levite** 2Ch 17:8
- **Son of David and Haggith** 2Sa 3:4 · 1Ki 1:5, 6 · 1Ch 3:2
- **Son of David and Haggith: Executed by Solomon** 1Ki 2:13–25
- **Son of David and Haggith: Usurpation of, and Downfall** 1Ki 1:1

Adonikam: Also Called Adonijah, a Jew Who Returned With Ezra from Babylon Ezr 2:13 · Neh 7:18 · Neh 10:16
Adoniram: Also Called Adoram, a Tax Gatherer 2Sa 20:24 · 1Ki 4:6 · 1Ki 5:14 · 1Ki 12:18
Adoni-Zedek: A King of Jerusalem Jos 10:1–27
Adoption is According to Promise Rom 9:8 · Gal 3:29
Adoption is by Faith Gal 3:7, 26
Adoption is of God's Grace Eze 16:3–6 · Rom 4:16, 17 · Eph 1:5, 6, 11
Adoption is Through Christ Joh 1:12 · Gal 4:4, 5 · Eph 1:5 · Heb 2:10, 13
Adoption is to be Pleaded in Prayer Isa 63:16 · Mat 6:9
Adoption of Esther Est 2:7
Adoption of Gentiles, Predicted Hos 2:23 · Rom 9:24–26 · Eph 3:6
Adoption of Joseph's Sons Gen 48:5, 14, 16, 22
Adoption of Moses Exo 2:5–10 · Act 7:21 · Heb 11:24
Adoption
- **A Privilege of Saints** Joh 1:12 · 1 Joh 3:1

Being Led by the Spirit is an Evidence of Rom 8:14
Confers a New Name Num 6:27 · Isa 62:2 · Act 15:17
Entitles to an Inheritance Mat 13:43 · Rom 8:17 · Gal 3:29 · Gal 4:7 · Eph 3:6
Explained 2Co 6:18
General Scriptures Concerning Gen 15:3
God is Patience and Merciful Towards the Partakers of Jer 31:1, 9, 20
Illustrated: Esther Est 2:7
Illustrated: Joseph's Sons Gen 48:5, 14, 16, 22
Illustrated: Moses Exo 2:10
New Birth Connected With Joh 1:12, 13
Safety of Those Who Receive Pro 14:26
Saints Become Brethren of Christ By Joh 20:17 · Heb 2:11, 12
Saints Predestinated To Rom 8:29 · Eph 1:5, 11
Saints Receive the Spirit of Rom 8:15 · Gal 4:6
Saints Wait for Final Consummation of Rom 8:19, 23 · 1 Joh 3:2
should Lead to Holiness 2Co 6:17, 18 · 2Co 7:1 · Php 2:15 · 1 Joh 3:2, 3
should Produce a Desire for God's Glory Mat 5:16
should Produce a Forgiving Spirit Mat 6:14
should Produce a Love of Peace Mat 5:9
should Produce a Merciful Spirit Luk 6:35, 36
should Produce a Spirit of Prayer Mat 7:7–11
should Produce an Avoidance of Ostentation Mat 6:1–4, 6, 18
should Produce Child-Like Confidence in God Mat 6:25–34
should Produce Likeness to God Mat 5:44, 45, 48 · Eph 5:1
Solomon 1Ch 28:6
Spiritual Exo 4:22, 23 · Num 6:27 · Deu 14:1 · Deu 26:18 · Deu 27:9 · Deu 28:10 · Deu 32:5, 6 · 2Sa 7:14 · 1Ch 22:10 · 1Ch 28:6 · 2Ch 7:14 · Pro 14:26 · Isa 8:18 · Isa 43:6, 7 · Isa 63:8, 16 · Jer 3:19 · Jer 31:9, 20 · Hos 1:9 ·

Hos 11:1 · Mat 5:9, 45 · Mat 13:43 · Luk 6:35 · Joh 1:12, 13 · Joh 11:52 · Act 15:17 · Rom 8:14–19, 21, 29 · Rom 9:8, 26 · 2Co 6:17 · Gal 3:26, 29 · Gal 4:5–7 · Eph 1:5 · Eph 2:19 · Eph 3:6, 15 · Php 2:15 · Heb 1:5 · Heb 2:10, 13 · Heb 12:6, 7, 9 · 1 Joh 3:1, 2, 10 · 1 Joh 4:4 · Rev 21:7
Subjects Saints to the Fatherly Discipline of God Deu 8:5 · 2Sa 7:14 · Pro 3:11, 12 · Heb 12:5–11
The Adopted are Gathered Together in One by Christ Joh 11:52
The Holy Spirit is a Witness of Rom 8:16
Typified, in Israel Exo 4:22
Typified: Israel Exo 4:22 · Hos 11:1 · Rom 9:4
Adoraim: A City of Judah 2Ch 11:9
Adoram: officer Over the Tribute 2Sa 20:24

Topical Index — Adultery–Agriculture or Farming

Adultery
Penalties For Gen 20:7 · Gen 26:11 · Gen 38:24 · Exo 22:16, 17 · Lev 19:20–22 · Lev 20:10–12 · Lev 21:9 · Num 5:11–29 · Deu 22:13–29 · Deu 27:20, 22, 23 · 2Sa 12:10–12 · Jer 29:22, 23 · Eze 16:38, 40, 41 · Eze 23:45, 47, 48 · Mal 2:5 · Joh 8:4, 5 · 1Co 5:1–13 · 1Co 6:9, 10 · 1Co 10:8 · Gal 5:19, 21 · Eph 5:5, 6 · Heb 13:4 · Rev 18:9, 10 · Rev 21:8 · Rev 22:15
Potiphar's Wife Gen 39:7–12
Reuben Gen 35:22
Samson Jdg 16:1
Shechem Gen 34:2
Sodomites Gen 19:5–8
Sons of Eli 1Sa 2:22
The Gibeahites Jdg 19:22–25
The Levite's Concubine Jdg 19:2
The Samaritan Woman Joh 4:17, 18
The Woman Brought to Jesus in the Temple Joh 8:4–11
Adummim: A Place on the Road Leading from the Fords of the Jordan to Jerusalem Jos 15:7 · Jos 18:17
Adversity 2Co 4:8, 9 · 1Pe 5:10 · Pro 24:10 · Php 4:12, 13 · 2Co 12:9 · Jam 1:2–4 · Jos 1:9 · Pro 3:4–6 · Rom 8:28 · 1Pe 5:8
Advice Pro 19:20 · Pro 11:14 · Pro 12:15 · Pro 24:6 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Eph 4:29 · Pro 14:15 · 1Ki 12:6–8 · Pro 1:7 · Eph 6:4
Advocate
Figurative 1 Joh 2:1
Tertullus Act 24:1–9
Aeneas: Healed Act 9:33, 34
Affairs Heb 13:4 · Pro 28:13 · Mat 5:28 · Mat 5:32 · Eph 5:25 · Joh 8:34
Affection Joh 13:34, 35 · Rom 12:10 · Rom 13:8–10 · Eph 4:31, 32 · 1Co 7:2 · 1Co 6:18 · Col 3:9
Affections of Saints, Supremely Set on God Psa 42:1 · Psa 73:25 · Psa 119:10
Affections of the Wicked, are Unnatural and Perverted Rom 1:31 · 2Ti 3:3 · 2Pe 2:10
Affections of the Wicked, not Sincerely Set on God Isa 58:1, 2 · Eze 33:31, 32 · Luk 8:13
Affections
Blessedness of Making God the Object of Psa 91:14
Carnal Affections Crucified in Saints Rom 6:6 · Gal 5:24
Adoration Php 2:10 · Heb 1:3 · Rev 5:13 · Mat 22:37 · Act 4:12 · Php 2:9 · 1Ti 2:5 · Joh 14:6 · Jer 33:3
Adornment 1Pe 3:3, 4 · 1Ti 2:9, 10 · Deu 22:5 · 1Co 6:19, 20
Adrammelech
An Assyrian Idol 2Ki 17:31
Son of Sennacherib 2Ki 19:37 · Isa 37:38
Adramyttium: A City of Mysia Act 27:2
Adria: Sea of Act 27:27
Adriel: Saul's Son-In-Law 1Sa 18:19 · 2Sa 21:8, 9
Adullam
A Cave Near the Dead Sea Psa 57:1 · Psa 142:1
A Cave Near the Dead Sea: David Takes Refuge In 1Sa 22:1 · 2Sa 23:13 · 1Ch 11:15
An Ancient City of Canaan Gen 38:1 · Jos 12:15 · Jos 15:35 · 2Ch 11:7 · Neh 11:30 · Mic 1:15
Adult Children Pro 22:6 · Exo 20:12 · Eze 36:26 · Pro 20:20 · 2Co 12:9 · Eph 6:4 · Psa 127:3–5 · 2Ti 3:14, 15 · Pro 13:24
Adulterers Heb 13:4 · Deu 22:21 · Lev 21:9 · Pro 6:32 · 1Co 6:9, 10 · Mat 5:27, 28 · Exo 20:14 · 1Co 6:18 · Eph 5:33
Adultery
Absalom 2Sa 16:22
Amnon 2Sa 13:1–20
Corinthians 1Co 5:1–5
David 2Sa 11:1–5
Figurative Jer 3:2 · Eze 16:15, 16 · Hos 1:1
Forbidden Exo 20:14 · Lev 18:20 · Lev 19:29 · Deu 5:18 · Deu 23:17 · Mat 5:27 · Mat 19:18 · Luk 18:20 · Act 15:20 · Rom 13:9, 13 · 1Co 5:9–11 · 1Co 6:13, 15, 18 · 1Co 10:8 · Eph 4:17, 19, 20 · Eph 5:3, 11, 12 · Col 3:5 · 1Th 4:3–5, 7 · Jam 2:11
Forgiveness of--Instances of Jdg 19:1–4 · Joh 8:10, 11
General Scriptures Concerning Gen 20:3 · 2Sa 12:14 · Job 24:15–18 · Job 31:1 · Pro 2:16–19 · Pro 5:3–22 · Pro 6:24–29, 32, 33 · Pro 7:5–23 · Pro 9:13–18 · Pro 22:14 · Pro 23:27, 28 · Pro 29:3 · Pro 30:18–20 · Pro 31:3 · Isa 57:3, 4 · Jer 3:1 · Jer 5:7, 8 · Jer 7:9, 10 · Jer 23:10 · Eze 18:5, 6 · Hos 4:1, 2, 11 · Mat 5:28, 32 · Mat 15:19 · Mat 19:9 · Mar 7:21 · Mar 10:11, 12, 19 · Luk 16:18 · Act 15:20, 29 · Rom 1:28, 29, 32 · Rom 7:3 · 1Co 5:9, 10 · 1Co 6:15–18 · 1Co 10:8 · 2Co 12:21 · Gal 5:19, 21 · 1Ti 1:9, 10 · 2Ti 3:6 · Jam 2:11 · 1Pe 4:3, 4 · 2Pe 2:9, 10, 14 · Jde 1:7 · Rev 2:20–22 · Rev 9:21
Gilead Jdg 11:1
Heathen Eph 4:17–19 · 1Pe 4:3
Herod Mat 14:3, 4 · Mar 6:17, 18 · Luk 3:19
Israelites Exo 32:6, 25 · Jer 29:23 · Eze 22:9–11 · Eze 33:26 · Hos 7:4
Judah Gen 38:1–24
Lot Gen 19:31–38
Carnal, should be Mortified Rom 8:13 · Rom 13:14 · 1Co 9:27 · Col 3:5 · 1Th 4:5
Christ Claims the First Place In Mat 10:37 · Luk 14:26
Enkindled by Communion With Christ Luk 24:32
False Teachers Seek to Captivate Gal 1:10 · Gal 4:17 · 2Ti 3:6 · 2Pe 2:3, 18 · Rev 2:14, 20
should be Set Upon Heavenly Things Col 3:1, 2
should be Set Upon the Commandments of God Psa 19:8–10 · Psa 119:20, 97, 103, 167
should be Set Upon the House and Worship of God 1Ch 29:3 · Psa 26:8 · Psa 27:4 · Psa 84:1, 2
should be Set Upon the People of God Psa 16:3 · Rom 12:10 · 2Co 7:13–16 · 1Th 2:8
should be Supremely Set Upon God Deu 6:5 · Mar 12:30
should be Zealously Engaged for God Psa 69:9 · Psa 119:139 · Gal 4:18
should not Grow Cold Psa 106:12, 13 · Mat 24:12 · Gal 4:15 · Rev 2:4
Affirmation 1Pe 2:9 · Joh 17:17 · Psa 119:105 · 2Ti 1:7 · Php 4:13 · 1Ti 3:2 · Gal 3:28 · Mat 5:17
Afflicted Saints
Christ Comforts Isa 61:2 · Mat 11:28–30 · Luk 7:13 · Joh 14:1 · Joh 16:33
Christ Delivers Rev 3:10
Christ is With Joh 14:18
Christ Preserves Isa 63:9 · Luk 21:18
Christ Supports 2Ti 4:17 · Heb 2:18
Examples of Afflicted Saints: Apostles 1Co 4:13 · 2Co 6:4–10
Examples of Afflicted Saints: David 2Sa 12:15–23
Examples of Afflicted Saints: Eli 1Sa 3:18
Examples of Afflicted Saints: Job Job 1:20–22
Examples of Afflicted Saints: Joseph Gen 39:20–23 · Psa 105:17–19
Examples of Afflicted Saints: Moses Heb 11:25
Examples of Afflicted Saints: Nehemiah Neh 1:4
Examples of Afflicted Saints: Paul Act 20:22–24 · Act 21:13
God Comforts Isa 49:13 · Jer 31:13 · Mat 5:4 · 2Co 1:4, 5 · 2Co 7:6
God Delivers Psa 34:4, 19 · Pro 12:13 · Jer 39:17, 18

God is a Refuge and Strength To Psa 27:5, 6 · Isa 25:4 · Jer 16:19 · Nah 1:7
God is With Psa 46:5, 7 · Isa 43:2
God Preserves Psa 34:20
should Acknowledge the Justice of Their Chastisements Neh 9:33 · Job 2:10 · Isa 64:5–7 · Lam 3:39 · Mic 7:9
should Avoid Sin Job 34:31, 32 · Joh 5:14 · 1Pe 2:12
should be Frequent in Prayer Psa 50:15–17
should be Patient Luk 21:19 · Rom 12:12 · 2Th 1:4 · Jam 1:4 · 1Pe 2:20
should be Resigned 1Sa 3:18 · 2Ki 20:19 · Job 1:21 · Psa 39:9
should Imitate Christ Heb 12:1–3 · 1Pe 2:21–23
should Imitate the Prophets Jam 5:10
should Keep the Pious Resolutions Made During Afflictions Psa 66:13–15
should not Despise Chastening Job 5:17 · Pro 3:11 · Heb 12:5
should Praise God Psa 13:5, 6 · Psa 56:8–10 · Psa 57:6, 7 · Psa 71:20–23
should Take Encouragement from Former Mercies Psa 27:9 · 2Co 1:10
should Trust in the Goodness of God Job 13:15 · Psa 71:20 · 2Co 1:9
should Turn and Devote Themselves to God Psa 116:7–9 · Jer 50:3, 4 · Hos 6:1
Afflicted: Duty to The Job 6:14 · Job 22:29 · Isa 58:6, 7, 10 · Mat 25:34–45 · Luk 10:30–37 · Php 2:1, 2 · 1Ti 5:10 · Jam 5:13–15
Affliction Psa 34:19 · 2Co 12:9 · Rom 8:18 · 1Co 10:13 · Rom 5:3, 4 · Psa 119:71 · 2Co 4:16 · Php 4:13 · Rom 8:28 · Jam 5:11
Afflictions and Adversities in Pharaoh and the Egyptians Exo 9:14, 15 · Exo 14:24, 25
Afflictions and Adversities of Saints
Comparatively Light Act 20:23 · Act 24:1 · Rom 8:18 · 2Co 4:17
End in Joy and Blessedness Psa 126:5, 6 · Isa 61:2, 3 · Mat 5:4 · 1Pe 4:13, 14
Exhibit the Love and Faithfulness of God Deu 8:5 · Psa 119:75 · Pro 3:12 · 1Co 11:32 · Heb 12:6, 7 · Rev 3:19
Joy Under Job 5:17 · Jam 5:11
Often Arise from the Profession of the Gospel Mat 24:9 · Joh 15:21 · 2Ti 3:11, 12
Temporary Psa 30:5 · Psa 103:9 · Isa 54:7, 8 · Joh 16:20 · 1Pe 1:6 · 1Pe 5:10
To be Expected Joh 16:33 · Act 14:22
Afflictions and Adversities of the Wicked are for Examples to Others Psa 64:7–9 · Zep 3:6, 7 · 1Co 10:5, 11 · 2Pe 2:6
Afflictions and Adversities of the Wicked are Ineffectual for Their Conversion Exo 9:30 · Isa 9:13 · Jer 2:30 · Hag 2:17
Afflictions and Adversities of the Wicked are Multiplied Deu 31:17 · Job 20:5 · Job 21:17 · Psa 32:10
Afflictions and Adversities of the Wicked are often Judicially Sent Job 21:17 · Psa 107:17 · Jer 30:15
Afflictions and Adversities of the Wicked
Continual Job 15:20 · Ecc 2:23 · Isa 32:10
Frequently Harden Neh 9:28, 29 · Jer 5:3
God Holds in Derision Psa 37:13 · Pro 1:26, 27
God is Glorified In Exo 14:4 · Eze 38:22, 23
Impenitence is a Cause of Pro 1:30, 31 · Eze 24:13 · Amo 4:6–12 · Zec 7:11, 12 · Rev 2:21 · Rev 22:1
Often Sudden Psa 73:19 · Pro 6:15 · Isa 30:13 · Rev 18:10
Produce Slavish Fear Job 15:24 · Psa 73:19 · Jer 49:3, 5
Saints should not be Alarmed At Pro 3:25, 26
Sometimes Humble Them 1Ki 21:27
Their Persecution of Saints, a Cause of Deu 30:7 · Psa 55:19 · Zec 2:9 · 2Th 1:6
Afflictions and Adversities
Ahaz 2Ch 28:22, 23
Ahaz, Etc 2Ch 28:5–8, 22
Ahaziah 2Ki 1:1–4
Always Less than Deserved Ezr 9:13 · Psa 103:10
Asa 2Ch 16:12
Benefits of 1Ki 8:33, 35, 47–53 · Deu 4:30, 31 · Deu 30:1, 2 · 2Ch 6:28–31 · Job 5:6–11, 17 · Job 23:10 · Psa 94:12, 13 · Pro 3:11, 12 · Heb 12:5 · Ecc 7:2, 3 · Isa 19:20, 22 · Isa 26:9 · Isa 27:9 · Jer 2:27 · Jer 22:22, 23 · Jer 31:19 · Lam 3:27, 28 · Eze 20:37, 43 · Eze 6:9 · Hos 2:6, 7 · Hos 5:15 · Rom 5:3, 4 · Rom 8:17, 28 · 2Co 4:17 · Php 1:12–14, 19 · Heb 12:5 · Jam 1:2–4, 12 · 1Pe 1:7 · 1Pe 4:14
Benefits of, Illustrated Gen 22:12, 16–18 · Gen 32:11 · Gen 42:21 · Exo 9:27, 28 · Exo 10:7, 16, 17 · Exo 12:31–33 · Num 21:7 · Jdg 10:6–8, 10 · 1Sa 12:9, 10 · 1Ki 13:1–10 · 2Ch 15:4 · 2Ch 33:12, 13 · Ezr 9:5–15 · Neh 9:32 · Job 34:31, 32 · Job 40:1–5 · Psa 18:4–6 · Psa 66:10–12 · Psa 78:34, 35 · Psa 119:67, 71 · Isa 26:16 · Jer 31:18, 19 · Lam 3:19, 20 · Hos 6:1 · Jon 2:1–10 · Luk 15:11–24 · Act 8:24
Consequent Upon the Fall Gen 3:16–19
Consolation In Gen 21:17 · Gen 16:7–13 · Gen 26:17, 33 · Gen 31:42 · Exo 3:7, 8, 16, 17 · Exo 14:13, 14 · Deu 33:27 · 2Sa 22:28 · Job 5:6–27 · Job 11:16–19 · Job 16:5 · Job 29:25 · Job 31:19–22 · Job 35:10 · Psa 9:9, 10 · Psa 23:4 · Psa 27:5, 6 · Psa 30:5 · Psa 31:7 · Psa 34:4, 19, 20 · Psa 37:23, 24, 32, 33 · Psa 41:3 · Psa 42:5 · Psa 46:1 · Psa 50:15 · Psa 55:22 · Psa 56:8–10 · Psa 62:1, 2, 5–8, 11, 12 · Psa 68:6 · Psa 69:20, 33 · Psa 71:20 · Psa 73:26 · Psa 94:17–19 · Psa 103:13, 14 · Psa 112:4 · Psa 119:50, 52, 54, 92, 143 · Psa 138:3, 7, 8 · Psa 140:12 · Psa 145:14 · Psa 147:3 · Pro 12:13 · Ecc 4:1 · Isa 4:6 · Isa 14:31, 32 · Isa 25:4 · Isa 30:19, 20 · Isa 40:1, 2, 29 · Isa 41:10, 13, 14, 17 · Isa 42:3 · Isa 43:2 · Isa 49:13 · Isa 50:4 · Isa 51:3–13 · Isa 54:4, 11 · Isa 58:10 · Isa 61:1–3 · Isa 63:9 · Isa 66:5, 13, 14 · Jer 31:13, 25 · Jer 39:17, 18 · Lam 3:31–33, 57 · Eze 11:16 · Hos 2:14, 15 · Hos 6:1–3 · Nah 1:7 · Zep 3:18 · Mat 5:4 · Mat 10:29–31 · Mat 11:28 · Mat 14:27 · Mat 25:34–36, 40 · Mat 28:5, 9, 10 · Mar 6:50 · Luk 6:21–23 · Luk 7:13 · Luk 12:6, 7 · Luk 21:18 · Joh 14:1, 16, 18, 27 · Joh 15:18, 20 · Joh 16:20, 22, 33 · Act 12:5 · Act 23:11 · Rom 8:28, 35–39 · Rom 12:12, 15 · Rom 15:4 · 2Co 1:3–5, 7 · 2Co 4:8–10, 16, 17 · 2Co 7:6 · 2Co 12:9 · Gal 6:2 · Php 1:19 · 1Th 4:13, 16–18 · 2Th 1:7 · 2Th 2:16, 17 · 2Ti 2:12 · 2Ti 4:17 · Heb 2:14, 15, 18 · Heb 4:15, 16 · Heb 6:18 · Heb 12:1–4 · Heb 13:3, 5, 6 · Jam 1:12, 27 · Jam 5:8, 10 · 1Pe 2:21–24 · 1Pe 4:12–14 · 1Pe 5:7 · Rev 2:9, 10 · Rev 3:2, 10 · Rev 7:14–17
Design of Deu 8:2, 16 · Deu 30:1–3 · Deu 31:17 · Jdg 2:21, 22 · 1Ki 8:33–48 · 2Ch 6:24–31 · 2Ch 7:13, 14 · Job 33:11, 16–30 · Job 36:8–10 · Psa 66:10 · Psa 106:43, 44 · Psa 107:10–14, 17–21, 23–31 · Psa 119:71 · Ecc 7:14 · Isa 1:25–27 · Isa 4:3, 4 · Isa 9:13, 14 · Isa 52:5, 6 · Jer 24:5 · Lam 1:5 · Eze 6:10 · Eze 14:10, 11 · Dan 4:25–27, 34 · Hos 5:15 · Amo 4:6 · Mic 6:9 · Mal 3:3 · Joh 9:2, 3 · Joh 11:4 · Joh 15:2 · Joh 21:19 · 1Co 11:32 · 2Co 1:4–6 · 2Co 4:11, 17 · 2Co 12:7 · Php 1:29, 30 · 2Th 1:4, 5 · Heb 2:10–18 · Heb 5:8, 9 · Heb 12:5–11 · 1Pe 1:6, 7 · 1Pe 5:10 · Rev 2:10
Despondency In Job 4:5 · Job 9:16–35 · Psa 22:1, 2 · Pro 24:10 · Lam 3:39 · Mat 27:46 · Mar 15:34 · Luk 18:1
Determines the Continuance of Gen 15:13, 14 · Num 14:33 · Isa 10:25 · Jer 29:10
Dispensation of God Exo 4:11 · Deu 4:5–31 · Deu 28:15–68 · Deu 32:39 · Rut 1:20, 21 · 1Sa 2:6, 7 · 2Sa 16:10 · 2Ki 6:33 · 2Ki 15:5 · 2Ch 7:12–22 · Job 1:21 · Job 5:6, 17, 18 · Job 6:4 · Job 9:12, 22 · Job 10:8 · Job 11:10 · Job 12:14–25 · Job

19:6, 21 · Job 21:17 · Job 23:16 · Job 27:2 · Job 30:11 · Job 34:29 · Psa 38:3 · Psa 66:11 · Psa 71:20 · Psa 78:31–34 · Psa 88:6, 7, 16 · Psa 89:38–45 · Psa 90:7, 15 · Psa 102:10, 23 · Isa 30:20 · Isa 45:7 · Jer 45:3 · Lam 1:5 · Lam 3:1 · Dan 4:24–26 · Amo 3:6 · Jon 2:3 · Mic 1:12 · Rom 8:20 · 1Co 11:32 · Heb 12:10 · Rev 3:19
Does not Willingly Send Lam 3:33
Forsaken by Friends in David Psa 31:11, 12 · Psa 41:9 · Psa 88:8, 18
Forsaken by Friends in Instances of Job 2:9 · Job 19:13–19
Forsaken by Friends in Jesus Mat 26:56
Forsaken by Friends in Paul 2Ti 4:16
from Satan Job 1:1 · Job 2:1 · 2Co 12:7
Gehazi 2Ki 5:27
God Regulates the Measure of Afflictions Psa 80:5 · Isa 9:1 · Jer 46:28
Hezekiah 2Ch 32:25, 26
Israel Deu 8:3, 5
Jehoram 2Ch 21:12–19
Jonah Jon 2:7
Joseph Gen 45:5, 7, 8
Joseph's Brethren Gen 42:21
Josiah 2Ki 22:19
Man is Born To Job 5:6, 7 · Job 14:1
Manasseh 2Ch 33:12
Mocking At Job 12:5 · Pro 17:5
National Lessons From Joe 1:1 · Joe 2:1
Obduracy In Lev 26:23, 24, 27, 28 · Job 36:12, 13 · Psa 78:31, 32 · Isa 8:21 · Isa 9:13 · Isa 22:12, 13 · Isa 26:11 · Isa 42:25 · Isa 57:17 · Jer 2:30, 35 · Jer 3:3 · Jer 5:3 · Jer 7:28 · Dan 9:13 · Hos 7:9, 10, 14 · Hos 9:17 · Amo 4:6–11 · Zep 3:2, 7 · Hag 2:17 · Rev 9:20, 21 · Rev 16:9–11, 21
Often Severe Job 16:7–16 · Psa 42:7 · Psa 66:12 · Jon 2:3 · Rev 7:14
Penitence in David 2Sa 12:15, 16, 23
Penitence in Levites Neh 9:33
Penitence in Nebuchadnezzar Dan 4:28–37
Penitence in Pharaoh Exo 8:8 · Exo 9:27–30 · Exo 12:30, 31 · Exo 14:5–9
Pharaoh Exo 8:19 · Exo 9:30–34 · Exo 14:5–9
Prayer In Gen 32:11 · Gen 43:14 · Exo 17:4 · Num 20:16 · 1Sa 1:10, 11 · 2Sa 12:22 · 2Sa 15:31 · 2Sa 22:7 · 1Ki 8:36–50 · 2Ki 19:16, 19 · 1Ch 5:20 · 2Ch 6:24–39 · 2Ch 14:11 · 2Ch 20:4–13 · 2Ch 33:12, 13 · Neh 4:4, 5, 9 · Neh 6:9, 14 · Neh 9:32 · Job 10:2, 9, 15 · Job 13:21 · Job 16:20 · Psa 3:1, 2, 7 · Psa 4:1 · Psa 5:8 · Psa 6:1–7 · Psa 7:1, 2, 6, 7 · Psa 9:13, 14 · Psa 10:1 · Psa 13:1–4 · Psa 16:1 · Psa 17:1, 2, 6–9, 13, 14 · Psa 20:1, 2 · Psa 22:1–21 · Psa 25:2, 16–19, 22 · Psa 27:11, 12 · Psa 28:1 · Psa 30:9, 10 · Psa 31:1–4, 14–18 · Psa 35:1–3, 17, 19, 22, 23, 25 · Psa 38:1–22 · Psa 39:10, 12, 13 · Psa 40:13, 17 · Psa 42:9 · Psa 43:1–5 · Psa 44:4, 23–26 · Psa 50:15 · Psa 54:1–3 · Psa 55:1–17 · Psa 56:1–13 · Psa 57:1, 2 · Psa 59:1–17 · Psa 60:1–3, 11 · Psa 61:1, 2 · Psa 64:1, 2 · Psa 69:1–36 · Psa 70:1, 2 · Psa 71:1, 2, 4, 9, 12 · Psa 74:1, 3, 10, 11, 19, 21–23 · Psa 77:1, 2, 7–9 · Psa 79:1, 5, 8, 9, 11 · Psa 80:1, 3–5, 14 · Psa 83:1–18 · Psa 85:5–7 · Psa 86:1–17 · Psa 88:9–14 · Psa 89:39–51 · Psa 90:15 · Psa 94:1–23 · Psa 102:2, 24 · Psa 106:47 · Psa 108:6, 12 · Psa 109:1–31 · Psa 116:4 · Psa 119:22, 28, 39, 41, 42, 76, 77, 82, 84, 107, 121–123, 134, 145–149, 153, 154 · Psa 120:2 · Psa 123:3, 4 · Psa 126:4 · Psa 130:1–8 · Psa 140:1–13 · Psa 141:1–10 · Psa 142:1, 2, 5–7 · Psa 143:1–12 · Isa 33:2 · Isa 38:2, 3, 14–19 · Isa 51:9 · Isa 63:15–17 · Isa 64:1 · Jer 10:24 · Jer 14:8, 9, 19–21 · Jer 15:15 · Jer 16:19 · Jer 17:17, 18 · Jer 18:19 · Jer 27:8 · Jer 32:16–25 · Lam 1:9–11, 20 · Lam 2:18, 19 · Lam 5:1, 16, 17, 19–22 · Dan 6:10 · Joe 1:19 · Jon 1:14 · Jon 2:1–10 · Hab 1:12, 13 · Mat 8:25 · Mat 14:30 · Mat 15:22–28 · Mat 26:39, 42, 44 · Mat 27:46 · Mar 14:36 · Mar 15:34 · Luk 18:1 · Luk 22:42 · Luk 23:46 · Joh 11:3
Prodigal Son Luk 15:21
Resignation In Job 5:17 · Job 13:15 · Job 34:31, 32, 34 · Psa 4:4 · Psa 37:1 · Psa 46:10 · Pro 3:11 · Lam 3:22–36, 39 · Mic 6:9 · Mat 26:39 · Mar 14:36 · Luk 21:19 · Luk 22:42 · Joh 18:11 · Rom 5:3 · Rom 12:12 · 2Co 12:9 · Php 2:14 · Col 1:11 · 1Th 3:3 · 2Th 1:4 · 2Ti 2:3 · 2Ti 4:5 · Heb 10:34 · Heb 12:3–12 · Jam 1:10 · Jam 4:7 · 1Pe 1:6 · 1Pe 2:20 · 1Pe 4:12, 13, 19 · 1Pe 5:6, 7
Resignation in Aaron, at the Death of Nadab and Abihu Lev 10:1–3
Resignation in Against his House Were Foretold 1Sa 3:15–18
Resignation in David, at the Death of his Child 2Sa 12:23
Resignation in Jesus, in Gethsemane Mat 26:39 · Mar 14:36 · Luk 22:42 · Joh 18:11
Resignation in Paul and Silas in Prison Act 16:23–25
Resignation in The Shunammite Woman 2Ki 4:18–37
Resignation In, Exemplified Jdg 10:15 · 1Sa 3:18 · 2Sa 12:23 · 2Sa 15:26 · 2Sa 16:10, 12 · 2Sa 24:14 · 2Ki 4:26 · 2Ki 20:19 · Neh 9:33 · Est 4:16 · Job 1:21, 22 · Job 2:10 · Job 13:15 · Job 14:14 · Psa 39:9 · Psa 71:20 · Psa 119:75 · Isa 39:8 · Jer 10:19 · Lam 1:18 · Lam 3:39 · Dan 9:14 · Mic 7:9 · Luk 23:40, 41 · Act 21:14 · Rom 5:3, 4 · 2Co 6:4–10 · 2Co 7:4 · 2Th 1:4 · Jam 5:11
Results of, Good Gen 50:20 · Exo 1:11, 12 · Deu 8:15, 16 · Jer 24:5, 6 · Eze 20:37
Saints Appointed To 1Th 3:3
Sin Produces Job 4:8 · Job 20:11 · Pro 1:31
Sinners Corrected By 2Sa 12:14 · Psa 89:30–32 · Isa 57:17 · Act 13:10, 11
Tempered With Mercy Psa 78:38, 39 · Psa 106:43–46 · Isa 30:18–21 · Lam 3:32 · Mic 7:7–9 · Nah 1:12
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Gen 3:16, 17 · Deu 8:5 · 2Sa 7:14 · Job 3:1–26 · Job 5:6, 7, 17, 18 · Job 6:1–30 · Job 7:2–6 · Job 9:18 · Job 12:5 · Job 14:1, 22 · Job 16:6–14 · Job 17:7–16 · Job 19:7–20 · Job 23:10 · Job 30:15–19 · Job 33:19–22 · Job 36:8–12, 15 · Psa 6:6, 7 · Psa 18:4–6 · Psa 31:9–13 · Psa 32:3, 4 · Psa 39:1–4 · Psa 42:6, 7 · Psa 55:4–8 · Psa 66:10–12 · Psa 69:1–3, 20 · Psa 73:10 · Psa 77:2–4 · Psa 80:5, 6 · Psa 88:3–18 · Psa 89:32 · Psa 90:10 · Psa 102:3–11 · Psa 107:4, 5, 10, 17–19 · Psa 109:22–24 · Psa 116:3 · Psa 141:7 · Psa 143:3, 4 · Pro 3:11, 12 · Pro 12:25 · Pro 13:12 · Pro 14:10, 13 · Pro 15:13, 15 · Pro 17:3, 22 · Pro 18:14 · Ecc 2:22, 23 · Ecc 7:2–4 · Isa 1:6 · Isa 24:1–16 · Isa 26:16, 17 · Isa 48:10 · Lam 1:7, 12 · Lam 3:1–36 · Zec 13:9 · Mar 9:49 · Joh 15:2 · Joh 16:33 · 2Co 1:8, 9 · 2Co 4:7–12, 16, 17 · 2Co 6:4–10 · 2Co 11:23–30 · Heb 12:6, 7, 9 · 1Pe 5:9 · Rev 3:19
Uzziah 2Ch 26:19–21
Afflictions Made Beneficial in Convincing Us of Sin Job 36:8, 9 · Psa 119:67 · Luk 15:16–18
Afflictions Made Beneficial in Exercising Our Patience Psa 40:1 · Rom 5:3 · Jam 1:3 · 1Pe 2:20
Afflictions Made Beneficial in Exhibiting the Power and Faithfulness of God Psa 34:19, 20 · 2Co 4:8–11
Afflictions Made Beneficial in Furthering the Gospel Act 8:3, 4 · Act 11:19–21 · Php 1:12 · 2Ti 2:9, 10 · 2Ti 4:16, 17
Afflictions Made Beneficial in Humbling Us Deu 8:3, 16 · 2Ch 7:13, 14 · Lam 3:19, 20 · 2Co 12:7
Afflictions Made Beneficial in Keeping Us from Again Departing from God Job 34:31, 32 · Isa 10:20 · Eze 14:10, 11
Afflictions Made Beneficial in Leading Us to Confession of Sin Num 21:7 · Psa 32:5 · Psa 51:3, 5

Afflictions Made Beneficial in Leading Us to Seek God in Prayer Jdg 4:3 · Jer 31:18 · Lam 2:17–19 · Hos 5:14, 15 · Jon 2:1

Afflictions Made Beneficial in Promoting the Glory of God Joh 9:1–3 · Joh 11:3, 4 · Joh 21:18, 19

Afflictions Made Beneficial in Purifying Us Ecc 7:2, 3 · Isa 1:25, 26 · Isa 48:10 · Jer 9:6, 7 · Zec 13:9 · Mal 3:2, 3

Afflictions Made Beneficial in Rendering Us Fruitful in Good Works Joh 15:2 · Heb 12:10, 11

Afflictions Made Beneficial in Teaching Us the Will of God Psa 119:71 · Isa 26:9 · Mic 6:9

Afflictions Made Beneficial in Testing and Exhibiting Our Sincerity Job 23:10 · Psa 66:10 · Pro 17:3

Afflictions Made Beneficial in Trying Our Faith and Obedience Gen 22:1, 2 · Heb 11:17 · Exo 15:23–25 · Deu 8:2, 16 · 1Pe 1:7 · Rev 2:10

Afflictions Made Beneficial in Turning Us to God Deu 4:30, 31 · Neh 1:8, 9 · Psa 78:34 · Isa 10:20, 21 · Hos 2:6, 7

Afflictions Made Beneficial
- **Hezekiah** 2Ch 32:25, 26
- **Israel** Deu 8:3, 5
- **Jonah** Jon 2:7
- **Joseph** Gen 45:5, 7, 8
- **Joseph's Brethren** Gen 42:21
- **Josiah** 2Ki 22:19
- **Manasseh** 2Ch 33:12
- **Prodigal's Son** Luk 15:21

Afflictions of Saints, are But Temporary Psa 30:5 · Psa 103:9 · Isa 54:7, 8 · Joh 16:20 · 1Pe 1:6 · 1Pe 5:10

Afflictions of Saints, are Comparatively Light Act 20:23, 24 · Rom 8:18 · 2Co 4:17

Afflictions of Saints, End in Joy and Blessedness Psa 126:5, 6 · Isa 61:2, 3 · Mat 5:4 · 1Pe 4:13, 14

Afflictions
- **Always Less than we Deserve** Ezr 9:13 · Psa 103:10
- **Consequent Upon the Fall** Gen 3:16–19
- **Exhibit the Love and Faithfulness of God** Deu 8:5 · Psa 119:75 · Pro 3:12 · 1Co 11:32 · Heb 12:6, 7 · Rev 3:19
- **Frequently Terminate in Good** Gen 50:20 · Exo 1:11, 12 · Deu 8:15, 16 · Jer 24:5, 6 · Eze 20:37
- **God Appoints** 2Ki 6:33 · Job 5:6, 17 · Psa 66:11 · Amo 3:6 · Mic 6:9
- **God Determines the Continuance of** Gen 15:13, 14 · Num 14:33 · Isa 10:25 · Jer 29:10
- **God Dispenses, As he Will** Job 11:10 · Isa 10:15 · Isa 45:7
- **God Does not Willingly Send** Lam 3:33
- **God Regulates the Measure of** Psa 80:5 · Isa 9:1 · Jer 46:28
- **Man is Born To** Job 5:6, 7 · Job 14:1
- **Often Arise from the Profession of the Gospel** Mat 24:9 · Joh 15:21 · 2Ti 3:11, 12
- **Often Severe** Job 16:7–16 · Psa 42:7 · Psa 66:12 · Jon 2:3 · Rev 7:14
- **Saints Appointed To** 1Th 3:3
- **Saints are to Expect** Joh 16:33 · Act 14:22
- **Saints Have Joy Under** Job 5:17 · Jam 5:11
- **Sin Produces** Job 4:8 · Job 20:11 · Pro 1:31
- **Sin Visited With** 2Sa 12:14 · Psa 89:30–32 · Isa 57:17 · Act 13:10, 11
- **Tempered With Mercy** Psa 78:38, 39 · Psa 106:43–46 · Isa 30:18–21 · Lam 3:32 · Mic 7:7–9 · Nah 1:12

Africa Act 10:34, 35 · Dan 11:43 · Psa 68:31 · Gen 2:11 · Amo 9:7, 8 · Num 12:1 · Jer 46:9 · Isa 45:14 · Eze 29:10

Afterlife Mat 25:46 · Joh 3:16 · Mat 10:28 · Heb 9:27 · Luk 23:43 · Rev 21:8 · Joh 11:25, 26 · Mat 25:41 · Rev 21:4 · Ecc 12:7

Agabus: A Prophet Act 11:28 · Act 21:10

Agag
- **A King of the Amalekites** Num 24:7
- **A King of the Amalekites, Taken Prisoner by Saul, and Killed by Samuel** 1Sa 15:8, 33

Agape Love 1 Joh 4:8 · Rom 5:8 · Joh 13:34, 35 · Joh 15:13 · Joh 3:16 · 1Co 13:7 · 1 Joh 4:18 · Luk 10:27 · Joh 14:15 · 1 Joh 4:7

Agate: A Precious Stone Exo 28:19 · Isa 54:12 · Eze 27:16

Age 1Ti 4:12 · Psa 90:10 · Job 12:12 · Isa 46:4 · Pro 20:29 · Gen 6:3

Age and Wisdom Job 12:12 · Pro 1:7 · 1Ti 4:12 · Pro 19:20 · Pro 16:31 · Jam 3:17 · Pro 20:29 · Psa 71:18 · Ecc 12:7 · Psa 90:12

Age Differences in Marriage Gen 17:17 · Mat 19:9 · Jam 1:5 · Rut 3:9–11 · 1Co 7:39 · Eph 5:25 · 1Ti 3:2 · 1Co 7:28 · Gen 2:24

Age of Accountability Deu 1:39 · Jam 4:17 · Mat 19:14 · Rom 14:12 · Eze 18:20 · Isa 7:16 · Pro 20:11 · Mat 18:3 · Psa 58:3 · Rom 3:23

Aged: Gospel Invitation To Mat 20:5, 6

Agee: Father of Shammah 2Sa 23:11

Agency in Executing Judgments Gen 3:15 · 1Sa 15:1–19 · 2Sa 7:14 · 2Ki 9:6, 7 · 2Ki 19:25, 26 · 2Ch 22:7 · Psa 17:13, 14 · Isa 10:5, 6 · Isa 13:5 · Isa 41:15 · Jer 27:8 · Jer 51:20–23

Agency in Salvation of Men Job 33:14–30 · Psa 8:2 · Mat 4:19 · Mat 5:13–16 · Luk 1:17 · Luk 5:10 · Luk 10:17, 21 · Joh 15:16 · 1Co 1:26–29 · 1Th 2:4 · 1Ti 1:11 · 1Ti 6:20 · Jam 5:20

Aggression Jam 1:19 · Mat 5:9 · Mat 26:52 · Rom 13:4

Aging 2Co 4:16 · Pro 20:29 · Pro 16:31 · Job 12:12 · Lev 19:32 · Psa 92:12–14 · Isa 46:3, 4 · Psa 37:25 · Pro 17:6 · Psa 92:14

Agnostics Jde 1:22 · Joh 3:36 · Joh 3:16–18 · Rom 12:2 · Rom 10:17

Agreement Mat 18:19 · Amo 3:3 · Col 2:8 · 2Co 6:16 · 1 Joh 5:7, 8 · 1Co 1:10, 11 · 1Co 7:5

Agriculture of the Sower Mat 13:3–8, 19–23 · Luk 8:5–15

Agriculture of the Tares Mat 13:24–30, 36–43

Agriculture or Farming was Promoted Amongst the Jews by Allotments to Each Family Num 36:7–9

Agriculture or Farming was Promoted Amongst the Jews by Separation from Other Nations Exo 33:16

Agriculture or Farming was Promoted Amongst the Jews by The Prohibition Against Usury Exo 22:25

Agriculture or Farming was Promoted Amongst the Jews by The Promises of God's Blessings On Lev 26:4 · Deu 7:13 · Deu 11:14, 15

Agriculture or Farming was Promoted Amongst the Jews by The Rights of Redemption Lev 25:23–28

Agriculture or Farming
- **Beasts Used in The Donkey** Deu 22:10
- **Beasts Used in The Horse** Isa 28:28
- **Beasts Used in The Ox** Deu 25:4
- **Climate of Canaan Favourable To** Deu 11:10, 11
- **Contributes to the Support of All** Ecc 5:9
- **Culture of the Church** 1Co 3:9
- **Culture of the Heart** Jer 4:3 · Hos 10:12
- **Diligence In, Abundantly Recompensed** Pro 12:11 · Pro 13:23 · Pro 28:19 · Heb 6:7
- **Enactments to Protect: Against Injuring the Produce of** Exo 22:5
- **Enactments to Protect: Against the Trespass of Cattle** Exo 22:5
- **Enactments to Protect: Not to Covet the Fields of Another** Deu 5:21
- **Enactments to Protect: Not to Cut Down Crops of Another** Deu 23:25
- **Enactments to Protect: Not to Move Landmarks** Deu 19:14 · Pro 22:28
- **Grief Occasioned by the Failure of the Fruits of** Joe 1:11 · Amo 5:16, 17
- **Implements of The Axe** 1Sa 13:20
- **Implements of The Cart** 1Sa 6:7 · Isa 28:27, 28
- **Implements of The Fan** Isa 30:24 · Mat 3:12
- **Implements of The Flail** Isa 28:27
- **Implements of The Fork** 1Sa 13:21
- **Implements of The Harrow** 2Sa 12:31
- **Implements of The Mattock** 1Sa 13:20 · Isa 7:25
- **Implements of The Plough** 1Sa 13:20
- **Implements of The Pruning-Hook** Isa 18:5 · Joe 3:10
- **Implements of The Shovel** Isa 30:24
- **Implements of The Sickle** Deu 16:9 · Deu 23:25

Topical Index — Agriculture or Farming–Ammiel

Agriculture or Farming
- **Implements of The Sieve** Amo 9:9
- **Implements of The Teethed Threshing Instrument** Isa 41:15
- **Man Doomed to Labour In, After the Fall** Gen 3:23
- **Not to be Engaged in During the Sabbatical Year** Exo 23:10, 11
- **Often Performed by Hirelings** 1Ch 27:26 · 2Ch 26:10 · Mat 20:8 · Luk 17:7
- **Operations in Binding** Gen 37:7 · Mat 13:30
- **Operations in Digging** Isa 5:6 · Luk 13:8 · Luk 16:3
- **Operations in Gathering out the Stones** Isa 5:2
- **Operations in Gleaning** Lev 19:9 · Rut 2:3
- **Operations in Grafting** Rom 11:17–19, 24
- **Operations in Harrowing** Job 39:10 · Isa 28:24
- **Operations in Hedging** Isa 5:2, 5 · Hos 2:6
- **Operations in Manuring** Isa 25:10 · Luk 14:34, 35
- **Operations in Mowing** Psa 129:7 · Amo 7:1
- **Operations in Planting** Pro 31:16 · Isa 44:14 · Jer 31:5
- **Operations in Ploughing** Job 1:14
- **Operations in Pruning** Lev 25:3 · Isa 5:6 · Joh 15:2
- **Operations in Reaping** Isa 17:5
- **Operations in Sowing** Ecc 11:4 · Isa 32:20 · Mat 13:3
- **Operations in Stacking** Exo 22:6
- **Operations in Storing in Barns** Mat 6:26 · Mat 13:30
- **Operations in Threshing** Deu 25:4 · Jdg 6:11
- **Operations in Watering** Deu 11:10 · 1Co 3:6–8
- **Operations in Weeding** Mat 13:28
- **Operations in Winnowing** Rut 3:2 · Mat 3:12
- **Patriarchs Engaged In** Gen 4:2 · Gen 9:20
- **Peace Favourable To** Isa 2:4 · Jer 31:24
- **Persons Engaged In, Called: Husbandmen** 2Ch 26:10
- **Persons Engaged In, Called: Labourers** Mat 9:37 · Mat 20:1
- **Persons Engaged In, Called: Tillers of the Ground** Gen 4:2
- **Produce of, Exported** 1Ki 5:11 · Eze 27:17
- **Produce of, Given As Rent for Land** Mat 21:33, 34
- **Produce of, often Blasted Because of Sin** Isa 5:10 · Isa 7:23 · Jer 12:13 · Joe 1:10, 11
- **Rendered Laborious by the Curse on the Earth** Gen 3:17–19
- **Requires: Diligence** Pro 27:23–27 · Ecc 11:6
- **Requires: Patience in Waiting** Jam 5:7
- **Requires: Toil** 2Ti 2:6
- **Requires: Wisdom** Isa 28:26
- **Soil of Canaan Suited To** Gen 13:10 · Deu 8:7–9
- **The Cultivation of the Earth** Gen 3:23
- **The Jews Loved and Followed** Jdg 6:11 · 1Ki 19:19 · 2Ch 26:10
- **The Labour of, Supposed to be Lessened by Noah** Gen 5:29 · Gen 9:20
- **The Occupation of Man Before the Fall** Gen 2:15
- **The Providence of God to be Acknowledged in the Produce of** Jer 5:24 · Hos 2:8
- **War Destructive To** Jer 50:16 · Jer 51:23

Agriculture
- **Called Laborers** Mat 9:37
- **Called Tiller of the Ground** Gen 4:2
- **Divine Institution of** Gen 2:15 · Gen 3:19, 23
- **Facts About** Gen 8:22 · 1Sa 13:19–21 · Isa 28:24–28 · Mat 13:3–8 · 2Co 9:6 · Gal 6:7
- **Fallow Ground** Jer 4:3
- **Fruits Blasted Because of Sin** Isa 5:10 · Isa 7:23 · Jer 12:13 · Joe 1:10, 11
- **God to be Acknowledged In** Jer 5:24 · Hos 2:8
- **Laws Concerning** Exo 20:9 · Exo 22:5, 6 · Exo 23:10–12 · Exo 34:21, 22 · Lev 19:9, 10, 19, 23–25 · Lev 25:2–12, 15, 16, 19–28 · Deu 5:13, 14 · Deu 22:9, 10 · Deu 23:24, 25 · Deu 24:19–21 · Pro 3:9, 10 · Ecc 5:9 · Pro 27:23–27 · Mat 12:1
- **Persons Engaged In, Called Husbandmen** 2Ch 26:10
- **Planters of Vineyards, Exempted from Military Service** Deu 20:6
- **Practiced by Cain** Gen 4:2
- **Practiced by David** 1Ch 27:26–31
- **Practiced by Elisha** 1Ki 19:19
- **Practiced by Noah** Gen 9:20
- **Practiced by Solomon** Ecc 2:4–6
- **Practiced by Uzziah** 2Ch 26:10
- **Requires Diligence** Pro 27:23, 27 · Ecc 11:6
- **Requires Patience** Jam 5:7
- **Requires Toil** 2Ti 2:6
- **Requires Wisdom** Isa 28:26
- **Sowing Wheat, But Reaping Thorns** Jer 12:13

Agrippa: King Act 25:26

Ague: General Scriptures Concerning Lev 26:16

Agur: Son of Jakeh Pro 30:1

Ahab
- **A False Prophet** Jer 29:21, 22
- **King of Israel** 1Ki 16:29
- **King of Israel: Closing History and Death of** 1Ki 22:1 · 2Ch 18:1
- **King of Israel: Defeats Ben-Hadad** 1Ki 20:1
- **King of Israel: Fraudulently Confiscates Naboth's Vineyard** 1Ki 21:1
- **King of Israel: Idolatry of** 1Ki 16:30–33 · 1Ki 18:18, 19 · 1Ki 21:25, 26
- **King of Israel: Marries Jezebel** 1Ki 16:31
- **King of Israel: Other Wickedness of** 2Ki 3:2 · 2Ch 21:6 · 2Ch 22:3, 4 · Mic 6:16
- **King of Israel: Prophecies Against** 1Ki 20:42 · 1Ki 21:19–24 · 1Ki 22:19–28 · 2Ki 9:8, 25, 26
- **King of Israel: Reproved by Elijah; Assembles the Prophets of Baal** 1Ki 18:17–46
- **King of Israel: Sons of, Murdered** 2Ki 10:1–8
- **King of Israel: Succeeded by his Son, Ahaziah** 1Ki 22:40

Aharah: Also Called Ehi, and Ahiram, and Aher: Son of Benjamin Gen 46:21 · Num 26:38 · 1Ch 7:12 · 1Ch 8:1

Aharhel: Son of Harum 1Ch 4:8

Ahasai: A Grandson of Immer Neh 11:13

Ahasbai
- **Father of Eliphelet** 2Sa 23:34
- **Ur** 1Ch 11:35

Ahasuerus
- **Father of Darius** Dan 9:1
- **King of Persia, History of Book of Esther** Est 1:1

Ahava: A River of Babylon Ezr 8:15, 21, 31

Ahaz
- **King of Judah, Son and Successor of Jotham** 2Ki 15:38 · 2Ki 16:1 · 2Ch 27:9 · 2Ch 28:1
- **King of Judah, Son and Successor of Jotham: Idolatrous Abominations of** 2Ki 16:3, 4 · 2Ch 28:2–4, 22–25
- **King of Judah, Son and Successor of Jotham: Kingdom of, Invaded by the Kings of Syria and Samaria** 2Ki 16:5, 6 · 2Ch 28:5–8
- **King of Judah, Son and Successor of Jotham: Prophecies Concerning** Isa 7:13–25
- **King of Judah, Son and Successor of Jotham: Prophets in the Reign of** Isa 1:1 · Hos 1:1 · Mic 1:1
- **King of Judah, Son and Successor of Jotham: Robs the Temple to Purchase Aid from the King of Asia** 2Ki 16:7–9, 17, 18 · 2Ch 28:21
- **King of Judah, Son and Successor of Jotham: Succeeded by Hezekiah** 2Ki 16:20
- **King of Judah, Son and Successor of Jotham: Sundial of** 2Ki 20:11 · Isa 38:8
- **Son of Micah** 1Ch 8:35 · 1Ch 9:41, 42
- **Visits Damascus** 2Ki 16:10–16

Ahaziah
- **King of Israel: History of** 1Ki 22:40, 49, 51–53 · 2Ch 20:35–37 · 2Ki 1:1
- **King of Israel: Succeeded by Jehoram** 2Ki 3:1
- **King of Judah--Called Azariah and Jehoahaz** 2Ch 21:17 · 2Ch 25:23
- **King of Judah--Called Azariah and Jehoahaz: Brethren of, Slain** 2Ki 10:13, 14

King of Judah--Called Azariah and Jehoahaz: Gifts of, to the Temple 2Ki 12:18
King of Judah--Called Azariah and Jehoahaz: History of 2Ki 8:25–29 · 2Ki 9:16–29
King of Judah--Called Azariah and Jehoahaz: Succeeded by Athaliah 2Ch 22:10–12
Ahban: Son of Abishur 1Ch 2:29
Ahi
Son of Abdiel 1Ch 5:15
Son of Shamer 1Ch 7:34
Ahiah
A Benjamite 1Ch 8:7
Grandson of Phinehas 1Sa 14:3, 18
One of Solomon's Scribes 1Ki 4:3
Ahiam
Also Called Sacar 1Ch 11:35
One of David's Heroes 2Sa 23:33
Ahian: Son of Shemidah 1Ch 7:19
Ahiezer
Captain of the Tribe of Dan Num 1:12 · Num 2:25, 26
Captain of the Tribe of Dan: Contributes to the Tabernacle Num 7:66–71
One of David's Valiant Men 1Ch 12:3
Ahihud
A Prince of Asher, Assists in Allotting the Land of Canaan Among the Tribes Num 34:27
A Son of Bela 1Ch 8:7
Ahijah
A Levite Who Was Treasurer in the Tabernacle 1Ch 26:20
A Priest in Shiloh, Probably Identical With Ahimelech, Mentioned In 1Sa 22:11
A Priest in Shiloh, Probably Identical With Ahimelech, Mentioned in Killed 1Sa 22:11–19
A Priest in Shiloh, Probably Identical With Ahimelech, Mentioned In was Priest in Saul's Reign 1Sa 14:3, 18
A Prophet in Shiloh 1Ki 11:29–39
An Israelite, Who Subscribed to the Covenant of Nehemiah Neh 10:26
Father of Baasha 1Ki 15:27, 33 · 2Ki 9:9
One of David's Heroes 1Ch 11:36
One of David's Heroes: Also Called Eliam 2Sa 23:34
Son of Bela 1Ch 8:7
Son of Jerahmeel 1Ch 2:25
Son of Shisha 1Ki 4:3
Ahikam: Son of Shaphan 2Ki 22:12–14 · 2Ki 25:22 · 2Ch 34:20 · Jer 26:24 · Jer 39:14 · Jer 40:5–16 · Jer 41:1–18 · Jer 43:6
Ahilud
Father of Baana 1Ki 4:12
Father of Jehoshaphat 2Sa 8:16 · 2Sa 20:24 · 1Ki 4:3 · 1Ch 18:15
Ahimaaz
Father-In-Law of King Saul 1Sa 14:50
Solomon's Son-In-Law 1Ki 4:15
Son of Zadok, the High Priest--Loyal to David 2Sa 15:36 · 2Sa 17:17–20 · 2Sa 18:19–33 · 1Ch 6:8, 9, 53
Ahiman
A Giant of Hebron Num 13:22 · Jos 15:14
A Levite 1Ch 9:17
Ahimelech
A Hittite, and Friend of David 1Sa 26:6
Also Called Ahia--A High Priest, During the Reign of David: Killed by the Command of Saul 1Sa 22:9–22
Gives Shewbread and the Sword of Goliath to David 1Sa 21:1 · Mar 2:26
Ahimoth: A Levite 1Ch 6:25
Ahinadab: Son of Iddo 1Ki 4:14
Ahinoam
Wife of King David 1Sa 25:43 · 1Sa 27:3 · 1Sa 30:5, 18 · 2Sa 3:2
Wife of King Saul 1Sa 14:50
Ahio
A Benjamite 1Ch 8:14
A Levite, Who Drove the Cart Bearing the Ark of the Covenant 2Sa 6:3, 4 · 1Ch 13:7
Son of Jehiel 1Ch 8:31 · 1Ch 9:37
Ahira: Captain of the Tribe of Naphtali Num 1:15 · Num 2:29 · Num 7:78–83 · Num 10:27
Ahisamach: Father of Aholiab Exo 31:6 · Exo 35:34 · Exo 38:23
Ahishahar: Son of Bilhan 1Ch 7:10
Ahishar: One of Solomon's Household officers 1Ki 4:6
Ahithophel
Joins Absalom 2Sa 15:31, 34 · 2Sa 16:15, 20–23 · 2Sa 17:1–23
One of David's Counsellors 2Sa 15:12 · 1Ch 27:33
Probably Referred to by David In Psa 55:12–14
Suicide of 2Sa 17:1–14, 23
Ahitub
Father of Zadok 2Sa 8:17 · 1Ch 18:16
High Priest, Father of Ahiah 1Sa 14:3 · 1Sa 22:9, 11, 12, 20
Ruler of the House of God 1Ch 9:11 · Neh 11:11
The Ahitub Mentioned In 1Ch 6:8, 11, 12
The Ahitub Mentioned In is Probably Identical With the Last Described Above 2Ch 31:10
Ahlab: A City of Asher, the Original Inhabitants of Which Were not Expelled Jdg 1:31
Ahlai
Daughter of Sheshan 1Ch 2:31, 34, 35
Father of Zabad 1Ch 11:41
Ahoah
Also Called Ahiah 1Ch 8:7
And Ira 1Ch 7:7
Son of Bela 1Ch 8:4
Aholah: Name of an Imaginary Woman, Typical of Idolatry Eze 23:4, 5, 36, 44
Aholiab: An Artificer of the Tabernacle Exo 31:6 · Exo 35:34 · Exo 36:1, 2 · Exo 38:23
Aholibah: An Imaginary Character, Typical of Idolatry Eze 23:4, 5, 36, 44
Aholibamah
An Edomitish Prince Gen 36:41
Wife of Esau Gen 36:3, 14, 25
Wife of Esau: She is Probably Identical With Judith, of Gen 26:34
Ahumai: Son of Jahath 1Ch 4:2
Ahuzam: Son of Ashur 1Ch 4:6
Ahuzzath: A Friend of Abimelech Gen 26:26
Ai
A City of the Ammonites Jer 49:3
A Royal City of the Canaanites: Also Called Aija Neh 11:31
A Royal City of the Canaanites: And Aiath Isa 10:28
A Royal City of the Canaanites: Conquest and Destruction of Jos 7:8
A Royal City of the Canaanites: Population of Jos 8:25
A Royal City of the Canaanites: Rebuilt Ezr 2:28
Aijeleth Shahar Psa 22:1
Title Psa 22:1
Ain
A City of Simeon Jos 19:7 · Jos 15:32 · Jos 21:16 · 1Ch 4:32
A City of Simeon: Also Called Ashan 1Ch 6:59
A City of Simeon: Possibly Identical With En-Rimmon Neh 11:29
A Landmark on the Northern Boundary of Palestine Num 34:11
Ajah
A Horite Gen 36:24 · 1Ch 1:40
Father of Rizpah 2Sa 3:7 · 2Sa 21:8–11
Ajalon
A City of Dan Jos 19:42
A City of Dan: Amorites of, not Exterminated Jdg 1:35
A City of Dan: Assigned to the Levites. a City of Refuge Jos 21:24 · 1Sa 14:31 · 1Ch 6:69
A City of Judah 2Ch 28:18 · 2Ch 11:10
A City of Zebulun Jdg 12:12
A Valley Jos 10:12
Akan
A Horite Gen 36:27
Also Called Jaakan Deu 10:6
And Jakan 1Ch 1:42
Akkub
A Returned Exile 1Ch 9:17 · Ezr 2:42 · Neh 7:45 · Neh 8:7 · Neh 12:25
A Son of Elioenai 1Ch 3:24
One of the Nethinim Ezr 2:45
Akrabbim: A Chain of Hills in the South of Palestine Num 34:4 · Jos 15:3 · Jdg 1:36
Alabaster: Vessels Made of Mat 26:7 · Mar 14:3 · Luk 7:37
Alameth: Son of Becher 1Ch 7:8
Alammelech: A Town of Asher Jos 19:26
Alamoth
A Musical Term 1Ch 15:20
Inscription To Psa 46:1

Alchemy Pro 27:21 · Rev 2:17 · Rev 3:18 · Mar 8:36
Alcohol Eph 5:18 · Pro 20:1 · 1Co 6:9–11 · 1Ti 5:23 · Rom 14:21 · Isa 5:11 · Isa 5:22 · Psa 104:14, 15 · Gal 5:21 · 1Ti 3:8
Alcohol Abuse 1Pe 5:8 · Eph 5:18 · Pro 20:1 · Isa 5:22 · Isa 5:11 · Gal 5:21 · 1Co 3:17 · Rom 13:13 · 1Co 5:11
Alcohol and Drugs 1Co 6:19, 20 · Pro 20:1 · Eph 5:18 · Gal 5:21 · Isa 28:7
Alcohol Consumption Pro 20:1 · Eph 5:18 · 1Ti 5:23 · Rom 14:21 · Gal 5:21 · Tts 2:2 · Tts 2:3 · 1Pe 5:8
Alcoholic Beverages Pro 20:1 · Eph 5:18 · 1Ti 5:23 · Rom 13:13 · Gal 5:21
Alcoholism Pro 20:1 · Eph 5:18 · Isa 5:11 · Gal 5:19–21 · Gal 5:21 · Isa 5:22 · 1Ti 5:23 · Luk 21:34 · Rom 14:21 · 1Ti 3:8
Alemeth
- **A Levitical City** 1Ch 6:60
- **Son of Jehoadah** 1Ch 8:36
- **Son of Jehoadah: Or of Jarah** 1Ch 9:42

Alexander
- **A Copper-Smith** 1Ti 1:20 · 2Ti 4:14
- **A Jew of Ephesus** Act 19:33
- **A Relative of the High Priest, Present at the Defense of Peter and John** Act 4:6
- **Son of Simon Who Bore the Cross of Jesus** Mar 15:21

Alexandria
- **A City of Egypt** Act 6:9
- **Apollos Born In** Act 18:24
- **Ships of** Act 27:6 · Act 28:11

Algum: Also Called Almug, Trees of Ophir and Lebanon 1Ki 10:11, 12 · 2Ch 2:8 · 2Ch 9:10, 11
Aliens
- **David's Kindness To** 2Sa 15:19, 20
- **Forbidden to Eat the Passover** Exo 12:45
- **Hospitality To, Required by Jesus** Mat 25:35, 38, 43
- **Jews Authorized to Purchase, As Slaves** Lev 25:44, 45
- **Jews Authorized to Take Usury From** Deu 15:3 · Deu 23:20
- **Jews not Permitted to Make Kings of** Deu 17:15
- **Kindness to Edomites, Enjoined** Deu 23:7
- **Numerous in Times of David and Solomon** 2Sa 22:45, 46 · 2Ch 2:17 · 2Ch 15:9
- **Oppressed** Eze 22:29
- **Partially Exempt from Jewish Law** Deu 14:21
- **Religious Privileges of** Exo 12:48, 49 · Num 9:14 · Num 15:14, 15
- **Rights of** Num 35:15 · Jos 20:9 · Eze 47:22, 23
- **To be Treated With Justice** Exo 22:21 · Exo 23:9 · Lev 19:33, 34 · Deu 1:16 · Deu 10:19 · Deu 24:14, 17 · Deu 27:19 · Jer 7:6 · Jer 22:3 · Eze 22:29 · Mal 3:5

All Christians should be As Missionaries in a Holy Example Mat 5:16 · Php 2:15 · 1Th 1:7
All Christians should be As Missionaries in Admonishing Others 1Th 5:14 · 2Th 3:15
All Christians should be As Missionaries in Aiding Ministers in Their Labours Rom 16:3, 9 · 2Co 11:9 · Php 4:14–16 · 3 Joh 1:6
All Christians should be As Missionaries in Declaring What God Has Done for Them Psa 66:16 · Psa 116:16–19
All Christians should be As Missionaries in Dedicating Themselves to the Service of God Jos 24:15 · Psa 27:4
All Christians should be As Missionaries in Devoting all Property to God 1Ch 29:2, 3, 14, 16 · Ecc 11:1 · Mat 6:19, 20 · Mar 12:44 · Luk 12:33 · Luk 18:22, 28 · Act 2:45 · Act 4:32–34
All Christians should be As Missionaries in Encouraging the Weak Isa 35:3, 4 · Rom 14:1 · Rom 15:1 · 1Th 5:14
All Christians should be As Missionaries in First Giving Their own Selves to the Lord 2Co 8:5
All Christians should be As Missionaries in Following Christ Luk 14:27 · Luk 18:22
All Christians should be As Missionaries in Forsaking all for Christ Luk 5:11
All Christians should be As Missionaries in Giving a Reason for Their Faith Exo 12:26, 27 · Deu 6:20, 21 · 1Pe 3:15
All Christians should be As Missionaries in Hating Life for Christ Luk 14:26
All Christians should be As Missionaries in Holy Boldness Psa 119:46
All Christians should be As Missionaries in Holy Conduct 1Pe 2:12
All Christians should be As Missionaries in Holy Conservation Psa 37:30 · Pro 10:31 · Pro 15:7 · Eph 4:29 · Col 4:6
All Christians should be As Missionaries in Interceding for Others Col 4:3 · Heb 13:18 · Jam 5:16
All Christians should be As Missionaries in Inviting Forth God's Praises Isa 43:21
All Christians should be As Missionaries in Inviting Others to Embrace the Gospel Psa 34:8 · Isa 2:3 · Joh 1:46 · Joh 4:29
All Christians should be As Missionaries in Joyfully Suffering for Christ Heb 10:34
All Christians should be As Missionaries in Old Age Deu 32:7 · Psa 71:18
All Christians should be As Missionaries in Openly Confessing Christ Mat 10:32
All Christians should be As Missionaries in Preferring Christ Above all Relations Luk 14:26 · 1Co 2:2
All Christians should be As Missionaries in Reproving Others Lev 19:17 · Eph 5:11
All Christians should be As Missionaries in Seeking the Edification of Others Rom 14:19 · Rom 15:2 · 1Th 5:11
All Christians should be As Missionaries in Showing Forth God's Praises Isa 43:21
All Christians should be As Missionaries in Talking of God and his Works Psa 71:24 · Psa 77:12 · Psa 119:27 · Psa 145:11, 12
All Christians should be As Missionaries in Teaching and Exhorting Psa 34:11 · Psa 51:13 · Col 3:16 · Heb 3:13 · Heb 10:25
All Christians should be As Missionaries in the Family Deu 6:7 · Psa 78:5–8 · Isa 38:19 · 1Co 7:16
All Christians should be As Missionaries in Their Intercourse With the World Mat 5:16 · Php 2:15, 16 · 1Pe 2:12
All Christians should be As Missionaries in Visiting and Relieving the Poor, the Sick Lev 25:35 · Psa 112:9 · 2Co 9:9 · Mat 25:36 · Act 20:35 · Jam 1:27
All Christians should be As Missionaries in Youth Psa 71:17 · Psa 148:12, 13
All Christians should be As Missionaries with a Superabundant Liberality Exo 36:5–7 · 2Co 8:3
All Christians should be As Missionaries with a Willing Heart Exo 35:29 · 1Ch 29:9, 14
All Christians should be As Missionaries
- **After the Example of Christ** Act 10:38
- **An Imperative Duty** Jdg 5:23 · Luk 19:40
- **Andrew** Joh 1:41, 42
- **Anna** Luk 2:38
- **Apollos** Act 18:25
- **Aquila** Act 18:26
- **As Faithful Stewards** 1Pe 4:10, 11
- **Barnabas** Act 4:36, 37
- **Blessedness of** Dan 12:3
- **Captive Maid** 2Ki 5:3
- **Centurion** Luk 23:47
- **Chief of the Fathers** Ezr 1:5
- **Disciples** Luk 19:37, 38
- **Encouragement To** Pro 11:25, 30 · 1Co 1:27 · Jam 5:19, 20
- **from Their Calling As Saints** Exo 19:6 · 1Pe 2:9
- **Hannah** 1Sa 2:1–10
- **However Weak They May Be** 1Co 1:27
- **Illustrated** Mat 25:14 · Luk 19:13
- **Joanna** Luk 8:3
- **Leper** Luk 17:15
- **Onesiphorus** 2Ti 1:16
- **Persecuted Saints** Act 8:4 · Act 11:19, 20
- **Philemon** Phm 1:1–6
- **Philip** Joh 1:46
- **Restored Demoniac** Mar 5:20
- **Shadrach** Dan 3:16–18
- **Shepherds** Luk 2:17
- **The Principle on Which** 2Co 5:14, 15
- **The Zeal of Hypocrites should Provoke To** Mat 23:15
- **The Zeal of Idolaters should Provoke To** Jer 7:18
- **Various Individuals** Rom 16:1–27
- **Woman of Samaria** Joh 4:29
- **Women and Children As Well As Men** Psa 8:2 ·

Pro 31:26 · Mat 21:15, 16 · Php 4:3 · 1Ti 5:10 · Tts 2:3–5 · 1Pe 3:1
All Sins Being Equal Jam 2:10 · Rom 3:23 · Rom 3:10 · 1 Joh 3:15 · 1 Joh 5:16, 17 · Mat 12:31 · Rom 6:23 · Luk 12:47, 48 · Gal 6:7 · Mar 7:21–23
All Things are Possible Mat 19:26 · Luk 1:37 · Php 4:13 · Mar 10:27 · Mar 9:23 · Mar 11:24 · Isa 41:10 · Mat 17:20 · Luk 18:27 · Jer 32:17
Allah Joh 14:6 · Joh 1:1 · 1 Joh 4:8 · Rom 12:20 · Joh 12:32 · 1Co 15:21, 22 · Mat 5:9 · Luk 6:28 · Rom 12:21 · Mat 5:44
Allegory of the Trees Seeking a King Jdg 9:8–15
Allegory
- **Messiah's Kingdom Represented Under, of the Wolf and the Lamb Dwelling Together** Isa 11:6–8
- **The Two Covenants** Gal 4:24
- **Wilderness to Blossom As the Rose** Isa 35:1

Allergies Jer 30:17 · 1Ti 4:4, 5 · Psa 103:3 · Psa 107:20 · Isa 53:4
Alliance and Society With the Enemies of God are a Proof of Folly Pro 12:11
Alliance and Society With the Enemies of God are Defiling Ezr 9:1, 2
Alliance and Society With the Enemies of God are Degrading Isa 1:23
Alliance and Society With the Enemies of God are Enslaved 2Pe 2:18, 19
Alliance and Society With the Enemies of God are Ensnaring Exo 23:33 · Num 25:18 · Deu 12:30 · Deu 13:6 · Psa 106:36
Alliance and Society With the Enemies of God are Ruinous to Moral Character 1Co 15:33
Alliance and Society With the Enemies of God are Ruinous to Spiritual Interest Pro 29:24 · Heb 12:14, 15 · 2Pe 3:17
Alliance and Society With the Enemies of God
- **A Call to Come out From** Num 16:26 · Ezr 10:11 · Jer 51:6, 45 · 2Co 6:17 · 2Th 3:6 · Rev 18:4
- **Ahaziah** 2Ch 22:3–5
- **Blessedness of Avoiding** Psa 1:1
- **Blessedness of Forsaking** Ezr 9:12 · Pro 9:6 · 2Co 6:17, 18
- **Children Who Enter Into, Bring Shame Upon Their Parents** Pro 28:7
- **Evil Consequences of** Pro 28:19 · Jer 51:7
- **Examples of Avoiding: Church of Ephesus** Rev 2:6
- **Examples of Avoiding: David** Psa 101:4–7 · Psa 119:115
- **Examples of Avoiding: Jeremiah** Jer 15:17
- **Examples of Avoiding: Joseph of Arimathaea** Luk 23:51
- **Examples of Avoiding: Man of God** 1Ki 13:7–10
- **Examples of Avoiding: Nehemiah** Neh 6:2–4 · Neh 10:29–31
- **Examples of Forsaking: Israelites** Num 16:27 · Ezr 6:21, 22 · Ezr 10:3, 4, 16, 17
- **Examples of Forsaking: Sons of the Priests** Ezr 10:18, 19
- **Examples of the Judgments of God Against: Ahaziah** 2Ch 22:7, 8
- **Examples of the Judgments of God Against: Judas Iscariot** Act 1:18
- **Examples of the Judgments of God Against: Korah** Num 16:32
- **Exhortations to Hate and Avoid** Pro 14:7 · Rom 16:17 · 1Co 5:9–11 · Eph 5:6, 7 · 1Ti 6:5 · 2Ti 3:5
- **Exhortations to Shun all Inducements To** Pro 1:10–15 · Pro 4:14, 15 · 2Pe 3:17
- **Forbidden** Exo 23:32 · Exo 34:12 · Deu 7:2, 3 · Deu 13:6, 8 · Jos 23:6, 7 · Jdg 2:2 · Ezr 9:12 · Pro 1:10, 15 · 2Co 6:14–17 · Eph 5:11
- **Have Led to Murder and Human Sacrifice** Psa 106:37, 38
- **Involve Saints in Their Guiltiness** 2 Joh 1:9–11 · Rev 18:4
- **Involve Saints in Their Punishment** Num 16:26 · Jer 51:6 · Rev 18:4
- **Israel** Eze 44:7
- **Israelites** Ezr 9:1, 2
- **Jehoram** 2Ch 21:6
- **Jehoshaphat** 2Ch 18:3 · 2Ch 19:2 · 2Ch 20:35–37
- **Judas Iscariot** Mat 26:14–16
- **Lead to Idolatry** Exo 34:15, 16 · Num 25:1–8 · Deu 7:4 · Jdg 3:5–7 · Rev 2:20
- **Means of Preservation From** Pro 2:10–20 · Pro 19:27
- **Persons in Authority should Denounce** Ezr 10:9–11 · Neh 13:23–27
- **Pious Parents Prohibit, to Their Children** Gen 28:1
- **Provoke God to Leave Mean to Reap the Fruits of Them** Jos 23:12, 13 · Jdg 2:1–3
- **Provoke the Anger of God** Deu 7:4 · Deu 31:16, 17 · 2Ch 19:2 · Ezr 9:13, 14 · Psa 106:29, 40 · Isa 2:6
- **Punishment of** Num 33:56 · Deu 7:4 · Jos 23:13 · Jdg 2:3 · Jdg 3:5–8 · Ezr 9:7, 14 · Psa 106:41, 42 · Rev 2:16, 22, 23
- **Rehoboam** 1Ki 12:8, 9
- **Saints are Separate From** Exo 33:16 · Ezr 6:21
- **Saints Deprecate** Gen 49:6 · Psa 6:8 · Psa 15:4 · Psa 101:4, 7 · Psa 119:115 · Psa 139:19
- **Saints Grieve to Meet With, in Their Intercourse With The** Psa 57:4 · Psa 120:5, 6 · 2Pe 2:7, 8
- **Saints Grieve to Witness in Their Brethren** Gen 26:35 · Ezr 9:3 · Ezr 10:6
- **Saints Hate and Avoid** Psa 26:4, 5 · Psa 31:6 · Psa 101:7 · Rev 2:2
- **Saints should be Circumspect when Unintentionally Thrown Into** Mat 10:16 · Col 4:5 · 1Pe 2:12
- **Sin of, to be Confessed, Deeply Repented of, and Forsaken** Ezr 10:1–44
- **Solomon** 1Ki 11:1–8
- **The Wicked are Prone To** Psa 50:18 · Jer 2:25
- **The Wicked Tempt Saints To** Neh 6:2–4
- **Unbecoming in Those Called Saints** 2Ch 19:2 · 2Co 6:14–16 · Php 2:15

Alliances
- **Abraham and Abimelech** Gen 21:22–32
- **Ahaz and Tiglath** 2Ki 16:7, 8 · 2Ch 28:16, 21
- **Asa and Benhadad** 1Ki 15:18, 19 · 2Ch 16:3
- **Between Abraham and Mamre, Eshcol, and Aner** Gen 14:13
- **Canaanitish Nations Against Israel** Jos 9:1, 2
- **Isaac and Abimelech** Gen 26:26–31
- **Jehoshaphat and Ahab** 1Ki 22:1 · 2Ch 18:1
- **Jehoshaphat and Ahaziah** 2Ch 20:35
- **Joshua and the Gibeonites** Jos 9:1
- **Moabites, Amalekites, and Ammonites** Jdg 3:12, 13
- **Political with Idolaters Forbidden** Exo 23:32, 33 · Exo 34:12–15 · Deu 7:2 · Jdg 2:2 · 2Ch 19:2 · 2Ch 20:37 · Isa 8:11, 12 · Isa 30:2 · Isa 31:1 · Hos 4:17 · Hos 12:1
- **Ratification of by Giving the Hand** Lam 5:6
- **Ratification of by Oaths** Gen 21:23 · Gen 26:28–31 · Jos 9:15–20 · 1Sa 20:16, 17
- **Rezin and Pekah** 2Ki 16:5
- **Solomon and Hiram** 1Ki 5:12 · Amo 1:9
- **Zedekiah and Pharaoh** Jer 37:1–8 · Eze 17:15–17

Allon
- **A City of Naphtali** Jos 19:33
- **Son of Jedaiah** 1Ch 4:37

Allon-Bachuth: Place where Rebekah Was Buried Gen 35:8
Almodad: Son of Joktan Gen 10:26 · 1Ch 1:20
Almon
- **Called Alemeth** 1Ch 6:60
- **Levitical City of Refuge** Jos 21:18

Almond
- **Aaron's Rod of The** Num 11:8
- **Bowls of Candlestick in the Tabernacle Fashioned After the Nuts of The** Exo 25:33, 34 · Exo 37:19, 20
- **Fruit of** Gen 43:11

Almon-Diblathaim
- **And With Diblath** Eze 6:14
- **Camping Place of Israelites** Num 33:46, 47
- **Probably Identical With Beth-Diblathairn** Jer 48:22

Almonds Num 17:8 · Exo 25:33, 34 · Ecc 12:5
Alms
- **Asking** Joh 9:8 · Act 3:2

Commandments and Practices Concerning Lev 25:35 · Deu 14:28, 29 · Deu 15:7–11 · Isa 58:6, 7 · Mat 5:42 · Mat 6:1–4 · Mat 19:21 · Luk 11:41 · Luk 12:33 · Rom 12:8 · 2Co 9:5–7 · Gal 2:10 · 1Ti 6:18 · Heb 13:16 · 1 Joh 3:17
Giving: Cornelius Act 10:2
Giving: Dorcas Act 9:36
Giving: The Early Christians Act 2:44, 45 · Act 4:34–37 · Act 6:1–3 · Act 11:29, 30 · Act 24:17 · Rom 15:25–28 · 1Co 16:1–4 · 2Co 8:1–4 · 2Co 9:1 · Heb 6:10
Giving: Zaccheus Luk 19:8
Aloes in Embalming the Dead Joh 19:39
Aloes used As Perfume Psa 45:8 · Pro 7:17 · Songs 4:14
Aloes: Lign-Aloes Num 2:1–6
Alpha
A Title of Christ Rev 1:8, 11 · Rev 21:6 · Rev 22:13
Compare Isa 41:4 · Isa 44:6 · Isa 48:12
Alpheus (Alphaeus)
Father of James Mat 10:3 · Mar 3:18
Father of Levi Mar 2:14
Altar in Solomon's Temple in Second Temple Ezr 3:1–6
Altar in Solomon's Temple
Cleansed by Hezekiah 2Ch 29:18–24
Description of 2Ch 4:1
Ezekiel's Vision of Eze 43:13–27
Furniture of, Taken to Babylon 2Ki 25:14
Removed by Ahaz, and One of Idolatrous Fashion Substituted 2Ki 16:14–17
Renewed by Asa 2Ch 15:8
Repaired by Manasseh 2Ch 33:16
Altar in the Tabernacle
A Place of Refuge Exo 21:14 · 1Ki 1:50 · 1Ki 2:28
Constructed by Bezaleel Exo 38:1–7 · Exo 37:1
Furniture of Exo 27:3–7 · Exo 38:3–7 · 1Sa 2:13, 14
Horns of Exo 27:2
How Sanctified Exo 29:36, 37, 44 · Exo 30:26–28 · Exo 40:10 · Lev 8:10, 11 · Num 7:1
Location of Exo 40:6, 29 · Eze 8:16 · Mat 23:35
Pattern of Exo 27:1–8
Sanctified Everything That Touched It Exo 29:37 · Exo 30:29 · Mat 23:18, 19
See Eze 43:18–27
Uses of the Horns Psa 118:27
Altar of Burnt offerings
Called Altar of God Psa 43:4
Called Altar of the Lord Mal 2:13
Called Brazen Altar Exo 39:39 · 1Ki 8:64
Altar of Incense in Solomon's Temple 1Ki 6:19, 20 · 1Ki 7:48 · 1Ch 28:18
Altar of Incense
A Cover Made For, of the Censers of Korah Num 16:36–40
A Type of Christ Rev 8:3 · Rev 9:3
Altar Before the Lord Lev 16:18
Altar of Sweet Incense Lev 4:7
Anointed With Holy Oil Exo 30:26, 27
Atonement Made For, by the High Priest Once Every Year Exo 30:10 · Lev 16:18, 19
Called the Golden Altar Exo 39:38 · Num 4:11
Carried by Kohathites Num 3:27–31
Constructed Exo 37:25–28
Covered by the Priest Before Removal from the Sanctuary Num 4:11
Covered With Gold Exo 30:3 · Exo 37:26
Dimensions of Exo 30:1, 2 · Exo 37:25
had Four Rings of Gold Under the Crown for the Staves Exo 30:4 · Exo 37:27
How Prepared for Carrying Num 4:4–15
Location of Exo 30:6 · Exo 40:5, 26
No Strange Incense Nor Any Sacrifice to be offered On Exo 30:9
Pattern of Exo 30:1–5
Placed Before the Vail in the Outer Sanctuary Exo 30:6 · Exo 40:5, 26
Punishment For: Offering Strange Fire On Lev 10:1, 2
Punishment For: Unauthorised offering On 2Ch 26:16–19
Said to be Before the Lord Lev 4:7 · 1Ki 9:25
Seen in John's Vision Rev 8:3 · Rev 9:13
Staves of, Covered With Gold Exo 30:5
The Blood of all Sin offerings Put on the Horns of Lev 4:7, 18
The Priest Burned Incense on Every Morning and Evening Exo 30:7, 8
Top of, Surrounded With a Crown of Gold Exo 30:3 · Exo 37:26
Uses of Exo 30:7–10, 26, 27 · Exo 40:27 · Lev 4:7, 18 · Lev 8:15 · Lev 9:9 · Lev 16:12, 18
Altar used in Idolatrous Worship Jdg 6:25 · 1Ki 12:32 · 1Ki 16:32 · 1Ki 18:26 · 2Ki 16:10 · 2Ki 23:12, 15 · Isa 27:9 · Isa 65:3 · Hos 8:11 · Act 17:23
Altar
Built by Abraham Gen 12:7, 8 · Gen 13:18 · Gen 22:9
Built by Balaam Num 23:1, 14, 29
Built by David 2Sa 24:18, 19
Built by Elijah 1Ki 18:31, 32
Built by Gideon Jdg 6:26, 27
Built by Isaac Gen 26:25
Built by Jacob Gen 33:20 · Gen 35:1–7
Built by Joshua Deu 27:4–7 · Jos 8:30–32
Built by Moses Exo 17:15 · Exo 24:4
Built by Noah Gen 8:2
Built by Samuel 1Sa 7:17
Built by Saul 1Sa 14:35
Built by the Reubenites and Gadites Jos 22:10, 34
Mosaic Commandments Prescribing the Construction of Exo 20:24–26 · Deu 27:5–7 · Jos 8:30, 31
See Eze 43:13
Altars for Burnt-Offering Exo 27:1–8
Altars for Idolatrous Worship, often Erected on Roofs of Houses 2Ki 23:12 · Jer 19:13 · Jer 32:29
Altars for Idolatrous Worship, to be Destroyed Exo 34:13 · Deu 7:5
Altars for Incense Exo 30:1–6
Altars of Abraham Gen 12:7, 8 · Gen 13:18 · Gen 22:9
Altars of Ahaz 2Ki 16:10–12
Altars of Balaam Num 23:1, 14, 29
Altars of Brick, Hateful to God Isa 65:3
Altars of David 2Sa 24:21, 25
Altars of Gideon Jdg 6:26, 27
Altars of Isaac Gen 26:25
Altars of Jacob Gen 33:20 · Gen 35:1, 3, 7
Altars of Jeroboam at Bethel 1Ki 12:33
Altars of Joshua Jos 8:30, 31
Altars of Moses Exo 17:15 · Exo 24:4
Altars of Noah Gen 8:20
Altars of Reubenites East of Jordan Jos 22:10
Altars of Samuel 1Sa 7:17
Altars of the Athenians Act 17:23
Altars of the People of Israel Jdg 21:4
Altars of the Second Temple Ezr 3:2, 3
Altars of the Temple of Solomon 2Ch 4:1, 19
Altars were not to Have Steps up to Them Exo 20:26
Altars
Afforded No Protection to Murderers Exo 21:14 · 1Ki 2:18–34
Designed for Sacrifice Exo 20:24
Idolaters Planted Groves Near Jdg 6:30 · 1Ki 16:32, 33 · 2Ki 21:3
Natural Rocks Sometimes Used As Jdg 6:19–21 · Jdg 13:19, 20
Probable Origin of Inscriptions On Deu 27:8
Protection Afforded By 1Ki 1:50, 51
The Jews not to Plant Groves Near Deu 16:21
To be Made of Earth, or Unhewn Stone Exo 20:24, 25 · Deu 27:5, 6
Altering the Body Lev 19:28 · Jer 1:5
Alush: Camping Place of the Israelites Num 33:13
Alvah
Called Aliah 1Ch 1:51
Duke of Edom Gen 36:40
Alvan
Called Alian 1Ch 1:40
Son of Shobal Gen 36:23
Am I Saved Rom 6:23 · Joh 14:6 · Joh 3:16 · Joh 3:36 · Act 2:38, 39
Amad: A Town of Asher Jos 19:26
Amal: Son of Helem 1Ch 7:35
Amalek
Probably not the Ancestor of the Amalekites Mentioned in Time of Abraham Gen 14:7
Son of Eliphaz Gen 36:12 · 1Ch 1:36

Amalekites
- **A People Inhabiting the Country South of Idumea and East of the Red Sea** Num 13:29 · Num 14:25 · 1Sa 15:7 · 1Sa 27:8
- **Defeat the Israelites** Num 14:45 · Jdg 3:13
- **Defeated by Chedorlaomer** Gen 14:7
- **Defeated by David** 1Sa 27:8, 9 · 1Sa 30:1–20
- **Defeated by Gideon** Jdg 7:1
- **Defeated by Joshua** Exo 17:8, 13
- **Defeated by Saul** 1Sa 14:47, 48 · 1Sa 15:1–33
- **Defeated by the Simeonites** 1Ch 4:42, 43
- **Israel Commanded to Destroy** Deu 25:17–19 · 1Sa 28:18
- **Prophecies Against** Exo 17:14, 16 · Num 24:20

Amam
- **A City of Judah** Jos 15:26
- **Within the District Assigned to Simeon** Jos 19:1–9

Amana: A Mountain Mentioned In Songs 4:8

Amanuensis: General Scriptures Concerning Jer 36:4 · Jer 45:1

Amariah
- **A High Priest, Father of Ahitub** 1Ch 6:11 · Ezr 7:3
- **A Levite, Who Assisted in Distributing Temple Gifts** 2Ch 31:15–19
- **A Priest, Returned from Exile** Neh 10:3 · Neh 12:2
- **A Priest, Returned from Exile: Probably Identical With One Mentioned In** Neh 12:13
- **A Returned Exile--Divorces his Idolatrous Wife** Ezr 10:42
- **Chief Priest in the Reign of Jehoshaphat** 2Ch 19:11
- **Father of Zechariah** Neh 11:4
- **Son of Hizkiah** Zep 1:1
- **Two Levites** 1Ch 6:7, 52 · 1Ch 23:19 · 1Ch 24:23

Amasa
- **Nephew of David** 2Sa 17:25 · 1Ch 2:17
- **Nephew of David: Joins Absalom** 2Sa 17:25
- **Nephew of David: Returns to David, and is Made Captain of the Host** 2Sa 19:13
- **Nephew of David: Sam** 2Sa 20:8–12 · 1Ki 2:5, 32
- **Son of Hadlai** 2Ch 28:12

Amasai
- **A Levite and Ancestor of Samuel** 1Ch 6:25, 35
- **A Levite of the Kohathites** 2Ch 29:12
- **A Priest and Trumpeter** 1Ch 15:24
- **Leader of a Body of Men Disaffected Toward Saul, Who Joined David** 1Ch 12:18

Amashai: A Chieftain of Judah Neh 11:13

Amasiah: A Chief of the Tribe of Judah 2Ch 17:16

Amaziah
- **A Levite** 1Ch 6:45
- **An Idolatrous Priest at Bethel** Amo 7:10–17
- **Father of Joshah** 1Ch 4:34
- **King of Judah--History of** 2Ki 14:1 · 2Ch 25:1

Ambassadors
- **Ahaz to Tiglath** 2Ki 16:7
- **Amaziah to Jehoash** 2Ki 14:8
- **And Solomon** 1Ki 5:1
- **Benhadad to Ahab** 1Ki 20:2–6
- **Berodach to Hezekiah** 2Ki 20:12 · 2Ch 32:31
- **Figurative** Job 33:23 · Oba 1:1 · 2Co 5:20 · Eph 6:20
- **Hiram to David** 2Sa 5:11
- **Hoshea to So** 2Ki 17:4
- **Israelites to Various Nations** Jdg 11:12–28
- **Other References To** Pro 13:17 · Isa 18:2 · Isa 30:4 · Isa 33:7 · Isa 36:11 · Isa 39:1, 2 · Luk 14:32
- **Sennacherib Through Rabshakeh to Hezekiah** 2Ki 19:9

Ammihud
- **Father of Pedahel** Num 34:28
- **Father of Shemuel** Num 34:20
- **Father of the King of Gesher** 2Sa 13:37
- **Son of Laadan** 1Ch 7:26
- **Son of Laadan: And Father of Elishama** Num 1:10 · Num 2:18
- **Son of Omri** 1Ch 9:4

Amminadab
- **Sent by Gibeonites to the Israelites** Jos 9:4
- **Sent by Moses to Edom** Num 20:14
- **Sent to the Amorites** Num 21:21
- **Zedekiah to Egypt** Eze 17:15

Amber: A Vegetable Fossil Eze 1:4, 27 · Eze 8:2

Ambition
- **Aaron and Miriam** Num 12:2–10
- **Abimelech** Jdg 9:1–6
- **Absalom** 2Sa 15:1–13 · 2Sa 18:18
- **Adam and Eve** Gen 3:5, 6
- **Adonijah** 1Ki 1:5
- **Ahithophel** 2Sa 17:23
- **Antichrist** 2Th 2:4
- **Builders of Babel** Gen 11:4
- **Christ Condemns** Mat 18:1, 3, 4 · Mat 20:25, 26 · Mat 23:11, 12
- **Connected With: Covetousness** Hab 2:8, 9
- **Connected With: Cruelty** Hab 2:12
- **Connected With: Pride** Hab 2:5
- **Diotrephes** 3 Joh 1:9, 10
- **Eve** Gen 3:5, 6
- **Falsely Charged Against Moses** Num 16:13
- **God Condemns** Gen 11:7 · Isa 5:8
- **Haman** Est 5:9–13 · Est 6:6–9
- **Korah** Num 16:3
- **Korah and his Co-Conspirators** Num 16:3–35
- **Leads to Strife and Contention** Jam 4:1, 2
- **Lucifer** Isa 14:12–15
- **Miriam and Aaron** Num 12:2
- **Parable of the Thistle, Illustrating** 2Ki 14:9
- **Punishment of** Pro 17:19 · Isa 14:12–15 · Eze 31:10, 11 · Oba 1:3, 4
- **Saints Avoid** Psa 131:1, 2
- **Sennacherib** 2Ki 19:23
- **Shebna** Isa 22:16
- **Sons of Zebedee** Mat 20:21
- **The Builders of Babel** Gen 11:4
- **A Son of Kohath** 1Ch 6:22
- **A Son of Uzziel** 1Ch 15:10, 11
- **Father-In-Law of Aaron** Exo 6:23
- **Father-In-Law of Aaron: Father of Nashon** Num 1:7 · Num 2:9
- **Father-In-Law of Aaron: Lineage of** Rut 4:18–20 · 1Ch 2:10 · Mat 1:4 · Luk 3:33
- **Unclassified Scriptures Relating To** Job 20:6, 7 · Psa 49:11–13 · Isa 5:8 · Hab 2:5, 6, 9 · Mat 4:8–10 · Mat 16:26 · Mat 20:20 · Mat 23:5–7, 12 · Mar 9:33–37 · Mar 10:35–45 · Mar 12:38, 39 · Luk 4:5–8 · Luk 9:25, 46 · Luk 11:43 · Luk 22:24, 26 · Joh 5:44 · 1Ti 3:1 · Jam 4:1, 2 · 1 Joh 2:16
- **Vanity of** Job 20:5–9 · Job 24:24 · Psa 49:11–20

Ambush by Jehoshaphat 2Ch 20:22

Ambush
- **At Ai** Jos 8:2–22
- **At Gibeah** Jdg 20:29–41
- **At Shechem** Jdg 9:25, 34
- **Figurative** Jer 51:12
- **Near Zemaraim** 2Ch 13:13

Amen used in Prayer 1Ki 1:36 · 1Ch 16:36 · Neh 8:6 · Psa 41:13 · Psa 72:19 · Psa 89:52 · Psa 106:48 · Jer 28:6 · Mat 6:13 · 1Co 14:16 · Rev 5:14 · Rev 19:4

Amen
- **A Title of Christ** Rev 3:14
- **A Word Used to Reenforce a Statement** Num 5:22 · Deu 27:12–26 · Neh 5:13 · 2Co 1:20 · Rev 1:18 · Rev 22:20

America 1Pe 2:16 · Php 3:20 · Psa 33:12 · Pro 14:34 · Joh 18:36 · Jam 1:10, 11 · 1Ti 5:8

America in the End Times Dan 7:4 · Isa 65:17 · 1Sa 2:9 · Luk 17:30 · 2Pe 2:1–3 · Deu 6:13

Amethyst: A Precious Stone Exo 28:19 · Exo 39:12 · Rev 21:20

Amittai: Father of Jonah 2Ki 14:25 · Jon 1:1

Ammah: A Mountain 2Sa 2:24

Ammi: A Figurative Name Given to Israel Hos 2:1

Ammiel
- **Father of Bath-Sheba** 1Ch 3:5
- **Father of Bath-Sheba: Also Called Eliam** 2Sa 11:3

Ammishaddai: Father of Ahiezer Num 1:12

Ammizabad: Son of Benaiah 1Ch 27:6

Ammonites
- **Character of** Jdg 10:6 · 2Ki 23:13 · 2Ch 20:25 · Jer 27:3, 9 · Eze 25:3, 6 · Amo 1:13 · Zep 2:10
- **Confederate With Moabites and**

Topical Index — Ammiel–Anointing of Guests

Ammiel
- **Father of Machir** 2Sa 9:4, 5 · 2Sa 17:27
- **One of the Twelve Spies** Num 13:12
- **Son of Obed-Edom** 1Ch 26:5

Amalekites Against Israel Jdg 3:12, 13
Conspire Against the Jews Neh 4:7, 8
Defeated by the Israelites Jdg 10:7–18 · Jdg 11:32, 33 · Jdg 12:1–3 · 1Sa 11:1 · 2Sa 8:12 · 2Sa 10:1 · 2Sa 11:1 · 2Sa 12:26–31 · 2Sa 17:27 · 1Ch 18:11 · 1Ch 20:1–3 · 2Ch 20:1 · 2Ch 26:7, 8 · 2Ch 27:5
Descendants of Ben-Ammi, One of the Sons of Lot Gen 19:38
Excluded from the Congregation of Israel Deu 23:3–6
Idols of Milcom 2Ki 23:13
Israelites Forbidden to Disturb Deu 2:19, 37
Jews Intermarry With Ezr 9:12 · Ezr 10:10–44 · Neh 13:23
Kings of Baalis Jer 40:14 · Jer 41:10
Kings of Hanun 2Sa 10:1 · 1Ch 19:1
Kings of Nahash 1Sa 11:1 · 2Sa 10:1, 2 · 1Ch 19:1, 2
Prophecies Concerning Isa 11:14 · Jer 9:25, 26 · Jer 25:15–21 · Jer 27:1–11 · Jer 49:1–6 · Eze 21:20, 28–32 · Eze 25:1–11 · Dan 11:41 · Amo 1:13–15 · Zep 2:8–11
Solomon Takes Wives From 1Ki 11:1 · 2Ch 12:13 · Neh 13:26
Territory of Num 21:24 · Deu 2:19 · Jos 12:2 · Jos 13:10, 25 · Jdg 11:13
Amnesty for Political offenses
To Amos 2Sa 19:13 · 2Sa 17:25
To Shimei 2Sa 19:16–23
Amnon
Son of David 2Sa 3:2 · 1Ch 3:1
Son of David: Incest of, and Death 2Sa 13:1
Son of Shimon 1Ch 4:20
Amok: A Priest Neh 12:7, 20
Amon
Ancestor of One of the Families of the Nethinim Neh 7:59
Ancestor of One of the Families of the Nethinim: Called Ami Ezr 2:57
Governor of the City of Samaria 1Ki 22:26 · 2Ch 18:25
King of Judah 2Ki 21:18–26 · 2Ch 33:21–25 · Zep 1:1 · Mat 1:10
Amorites were Giants Amo 2:9
Amorites
Allotted to Reuben, Gad, and Manasseh Num 32:33–42 · Jos 13:15–21
Chiefs of Jos 13:21
Conquest of Num 21:21–30 · Jos 10:11
Descendants of Canaan Gen 10:15, 16 · 1Ch 1:13, 14
Given to Descendants of Abraham Gen 15:21 · Gen 48:22 · Deu 1:20 · Deu 2:26–36 · Deu 7:1 · Jos 3:10 · Jdg 11:23 · Amo 2:10
Hornets Sent Among Jos 24:12
Idolatry of Jdg 6:10 · 1Ki 21:26
Intermarry With Jews Ezr 9:1, 2 · Ezr 10:18–44
Judgments Denounced Against Exo 23:24 · Exo 33:2 · Exo 34:10, 11 · Deu 20:17, 18
Kings of Jos 10:3–26
Not Exterminated Jdg 1:34–36 · Jdg 3:1–3, 5–8 · 1Sa 7:14 · 2Sa 21:2 · 1Ki 9:20, 21 · 2Ch 8:7
Struck Down by Chedorlaomer and Rescued by Abraham Gen 14:1
Territory of Gen 14:7 · Num 13:29 · Num 21:13 · Deu 1:4, 7, 19 · Deu 3:8, 9 · Jos 5:1 · Jos 10:5 · Jos 12:2, 3 · Jdg 1:35, 36 · Jdg 11:22
Wickedness of Gen 15:16 · 2Ki 21:11 · Ezr 9:1
Amos
A Prophet Amo 1:1
Forbidden to Prophesy in Israel Amo 7:10–17
Vision of Amo 8:2
Amoz: Father of Imiah 2Ki 19:2, 20 · 2Ki 20:1 · Isa 1:1 · Isa 13:1
Amphipolis: A City of Macedonia Act 17:1
Amplias: A Disciple, Paul Sends Greeting To Rom 16:8
Amram
Father of Moses Exo 6:18 · Exo 20:1 · Num 26:58, 59 · 1Ch 6:3, 18 · 1Ch 23:12, 13
Father of Moses: Age of, at Death Exo 6:20
Father of Moses: Head of One of the Branches of Levites Num 3:19, 27 · 1Ch 26:23
Son of Bani Ezr 10:34
Son of Dishon 1Ch 1:41
Amraphel: King of Shinar Gen 14:1, 9
Amulets Eze 13:18 · Eze 13:20 · Isa 3:18–20 · 2Ki 23:24
Amusements and Worldly Pleasures are Transitory Job 21:12, 13 · Heb 11:25
Amusements and Worldly Pleasures
A Characteristic of the Wicked Isa 47:8 · Eph 4:17, 19 · 2Ti 3:4 · Tts 3:3 · 1Pe 4:3
A Proof of Spiritual Death 1Ti 5:6
Abstinence From, Seems Strange to the Wicked 1Pe 4:4
An Abuse of Riches Jam 5:1, 5
Belong to the Works of the Flesh Gal 5:19, 21
Choke the Word of God in the Heart Luk 8:14
Denounced by God Isa 5:11, 12
Disregard of the Judgments and Works of God Isa 5:12 · Amo 6:1–6
Exclude from the Kingdom of God Gal 5:21
Formed a Part of Idolatrous Worship Exo 32:4, 6, 19 · 1Co 10:7 · Jdg 16:23–25
Indulgence in Is: A Proof of Folly Ecc 7:4
Lead to Greater Evil Job 1:5 · Mat 14:6–8
Lead to Rejection of God Job 21:14, 15
Poverty Pro 21:17
Punishment of Ecc 11:9 · 2Pe 2:13
Renunciation of, Exemplified by Moses Heb 11:25
Shunned by the Primitive Saints 1Pe 4:3
Terminate in Sorrow Pro 14:13
The Wicked Seek for Happiness In Ecc 2:1, 8
Vain Ecc 2:11
Wisdom of Abstaining From Ecc 7:2, 3
Amzi
A Levite 1Ch 6:46
A Priest Neh 11:12
An Adultress Exo 20:14 · Heb 13:4 · Mat 19:9 · Lev 20:10 · Pro 6:32 · Mat 5:27, 28 · Luk 16:18 · Rom 7:2, 3 · 1Co 6:18 · 1Co 6:9, 10
Anab: A City of Canaan Jos 11:21 · Jos 15:50
Anah
Father-In-Law or Mother-In-Law of Esau: Called Also Beeri Gen 26:34
Father-In-Law or Mother-In-Law of Esau--An Error of Copyist Gen 36:2, 14, 24
Son of Seir Gen 36:20, 24, 29 · 1Ch 1:38
Anaharath: City on the Border of Issachar Jos 19:19
Anaiah: A Priest, Probably, Who Stood by Ezra While Reading the Law Neh 8:4 · Neh 10:22
Anak: Father of Three Giants Jos 15:13, 14 · Jos 21:11
Anakim
A Race of Giants Num 13:28–33 · Deu 1:28 · Deu 2:10 · Deu 9:2
Defeated by Caleb Jos 14:12, 15 · Jos 15:13, 14 · Jdg 1:20
Defeated by Joshua Jos 11:21, 22
Anamim: A Tribe Descended from Mizraim Gen 10:13 · 1Ch 1:11
Anammelech: An Assyrian Idol 2Ki 17:31
Anan: A Jew, Returned from Babylonian Captivity Neh 10:26
Anani: A Descendant of David 1Ch 3:24
Ananiah
Son of Manseiah Neh 3:23 · Neh 8:4
Town of Benjamin Neh 11:32
Ananias
A Christian in Damascus Act 9:10–18 · Act 22:12–16
A Covetous Member of Church at Jerusalem--Falsehood and Death of Act 5:1–11
High Priest, Before Whom Paul Was Tried Act 23:2–5 · Act 24:1 · Act 25:2
Anarchy: General Scriptures Concerning Isa 3:5–8 · Gal 5:13, 14 · 2Pe 2:10–19 · Jde 1:8–13
Anath: Father of Shamgar Jdg 3:31
Anathema Maran-Atha: General Scriptures Concerning 1Co 16:22
Anathoth
A Jew, Who Returned from Babylon Neh 10:19
City of Refuge in Benjamin Jos 21:11 · 1Ch 6:60
City of Refuge in Benjamin: Abiathar Confined In 1Ki 2:26
City of Refuge in Benjamin: Birthplace of Abiezer 2Sa 23:27

City of Refuge in Benjamin: Birthplace of Jehu 1Ch 12:3
City of Refuge in Benjamin: Birthplace of Jeremiah Jer 1:1 · Jer 32:7–12
City of Refuge in Benjamin: Inhabitants of, Babylonian Captivity Ezr 2:23 · Neh 7:27
City of Refuge in Benjamin: Prophecies Against Jer 11:21–23
Son of Becher 1Ch 7:8
Anatomy: Human Job 10:11
Ancestral Worship Psa 115:17 · 2Ch 33:6 · Rom 14:11 · Jos 23:7 · Joh 4:24 · Jos 24:15
Anchor
Figurative Heb 6:19
General Scriptures Concerning Act 27:29, 30
Ancient of Days: An Appellate of Jehovah Dan 7:9, 13, 22
Ancient Samaria
A Mountainous Country Jer 31:5 · Amo 3:9
had Many Cities 1Ki 13:32
Inhabitants of, Carried Captive to Assyria 2Ki 17:6, 23 · 2Ki 18:11
People of Characterised as Corrupt and Wicked Eze 16:46, 47 · Hos 7:1 · Amo 3:9, 10
People of Characterised as Idolatrous Eze 23:5 · Amo 8:14 · Mic 1:7
People of Characterised as Proud and Arrogant Isa 9:9
Predictions Respecting Its Destruction Isa 8:4 · Isa 9:11, 12 · Hos 13:16 · Amo 3:11, 12 · Mic 1:6
Repeopled from Assyria 2Ki 17:24, 25
Samaria the Capital of Besieged Again by Benhadad 2Ki 6:24
Samaria the Capital of Besieged and Taken by Shalmaneser 2Ki 17:5, 6 · 2Ki 18:9, 10
Samaria the Capital of Besieged by Benhadad 1Ki 20:1–12
Samaria the Capital of Built by Omri King of Israel 1Ki 16:23, 24
Samaria the Capital of Called After Shemer the Owner of the Hill on Which It Was 1Ki 16:24
Samaria the Capital of Called the Head of Ephraim Isa 7:9
Samaria the Capital of Called the Mountain of Samaria Amo 4:1 · Amo 6:1
Samaria the Capital of Deliverance of, Effected 1Ki 20:15–21
Samaria the Capital of Deliverance of, Predicted 1Ki 20:13, 14
Samaria the Capital of Delivered by Miraculous Means 2Ki 7:6, 7
Samaria the Capital of Elisha Predicted Plenty In 2Ki 7:1, 2
Samaria the Capital of Kings of Israel Sometime Took Their Titles From 1Ki 21:1 · 2Ki 1:3
Samaria the Capital of Remarkable Plenty In, As Foretold by Elisha 2Ki 7:16–20
Samaria the Capital of Suffered Severely from Famine 2Ki 6:25–29
Samaria the Capital of The Burial Place of the Kings of Israel 1Ki 16:28 · 1Ki 22:37 · 2Ki 13:13
Samaria the Capital of The Pool of Samaria Near To 1Ki 22:38
Samaria the Capital of The Prophet Elisha Dwelt In 2Ki 2:25 · 2Ki 5:3 · 2Ki 6:32
Samaria the Capital of The Residence of the Kings of Israel 1Ki 16:29 · 2Ki 1:2 · 2Ki 3:1, 6
Samaria the Capital of Was a Fenced City, and Well Provided With Arms 2Ki 10:2
The Territory of Ephraim and Manasseh Properly So Called Jos 17:17, 18 · Isa 28:1
The Whole Kingdom of Israel Sometimes Called Eze 16:46, 51 · Hos 8:5, 6
Andrew of Bethsaida Joh 1:44
Andrew
A Disciple of John Joh 1:40
An Apostle--A Fisherman Mat 4:18
Asks the Master Privately About the Destruction of the Temple Mar 13:3, 4
Call of Mat 4:19 · Mar 1:16
Finds Peter, his Brother, and Brings Him to Jesus Joh 1:40–42
His Name Appears in the List of the Apostles In Mat 10:2 · Mar 3:18 · Luk 6:14
Meets With the Disciples After the Lord's Ascension Act 1:13
Reports the Number of Loaves at the Feeding of the Five Thousand Joh 6:8
Tells Jesus of the Greeks Who Sought to See Him Joh 12:20–22
Andronicus: Kinsman of Paul Rom 16:7
Anem: A Levitical City 1Ch 6:73
Aner
A Canaanitish Chief Gen 14:13, 24
A Levitical City of Manasseh 1Ch 6:70
Angel (A Spirit)
A Celestial Spirit are Examples of Meekness 2Pe 2:11 · Jde 1:9
A Celestial Spirit are Obedient Psa 103:20 · Mat 6:10 · Luk 11:2 · 1Pe 3:22 · 2Pe 2:11 · Jde 1:6
A Celestial Spirit are Wise 2Sa 14:17, 20
A Celestial Spirit of Different Orders Isa 6:2 · 1Th 4:16 · 1Pe 3:22 · Jde 1:9 · Rev 12:7
A Celestial Spirit: Aspects of Jdg 13:6 · Isa 6:2 · Dan 10:6 · Mat 28:3
A Celestial Spirit: Called Angel of the Lord Mat 1:20, 24 · Mat 2:13, 19 · Mat 28:2 · Luk 1:11 · Act 5:19 · Act 7:30, 35 · Act 8:26 · Act 12:7, 23
A Celestial Spirit: Called Morning Stars Job 38:7
A Celestial Spirit: Called Principalities, Powers Eph 3:10 · Col 1:16
A Celestial Spirit: Created Gen 2:1 · Neh 9:6 · Col 1:16
A Celestial Spirit: do not Marry Mat 22:30 · Mar 12:25 · Luk 20:35
A Celestial Spirit: Elect 1Ti 5:21
A Celestial Spirit: Have Knowledge of, and Interest In, Earthly Affairs Mat 24:36 · Luk 9:31 · Luk 15:7, 10 · 1Ti 5:21 · 1Pe 1:12
A Celestial Spirit: Holy Mat 25:31 · Mar 8:38
A Celestial Spirit: Hosts Gen 2:1 · Gen 32:2 · Jos 5:14 · 1Ch 12:22 · Psa 33:6 · Psa 103:21 · Luk 2:13
A Celestial Spirit: Immortal Luk 20:36
A Celestial Spirit: Innumerable Deu 33:2 · 2Ki 6:17 · Job 25:3 · Psa 68:17 · Heb 12:22 · Jde 1:14
A Celestial Spirit: Men Called Angels 2Sa 19:27
A Celestial Spirit: Mighty Psa 103:20 · 2Pe 2:11
A Celestial Spirit: Not to be Worshiped Col 2:18 · Rev 19:10 · Rev 22:8, 9
A Celestial Spirit: Worship God Neh 9:6 · Php 2:9–11 · Heb 1:6
Appearances of At the Ascension Act 1:10, 11
Appearances of At the Tomb of Jesus Mat 28:2–5 · Mar 16:5–7 · Luk 24:23 · Joh 20:12
Appearances of At the Transfiguration of Jesus Mat 17:3 · Luk 9:30, 31
Appearances of in Gethsemane Luk 22:43
Appearances of To Abraham Gen 18:2 · Gen 22:11–18
Appearances of To Balaam Num 22:31
Appearances of To Cornelius, in a Dream Act 10:3, 30–32
Appearances of To Daniel, in the Lions' Den Dan 6:22 · Dan 8:16 · Dan 9:21 · Dan 10:5–10, 16, 18 · Dan 12:5–7
Appearances of To David, at the Threshing Floor of Araunah 2Sa 24:16, 17 · 1Ch 21:15, 16
Appearances of To Elijah 1Ki 19:5
Appearances of To Elisha While he Lay Under the Juniper Tree 2Ki 6:16, 17
Appearances of To Gideon Jdg 6:11–22
Appearances of To Hagar, in the Wilderness Gen 16:7
Appearances of To Jacob, in his Various Visions Gen 28:12
Appearances of To Jesus, After his Temptation Mat 4:11

Appearances of To John, on the Island of Patmos Rev 1:1 · Rev 5:2 · Rev 7:11 · Rev 10:9 · Rev 11:1 · Rev 17:7 · Rev 19:10 · Rev 22:8

Appearances of To Joseph, in a Dream Mat 1:20 · Mat 2:13, 19

Appearances of To Joshua, |The Captain of the Lord's Host| Jos 5:15

Appearances of To Lot, in Sodom Gen 19:1–17

Appearances of To Manoah Jdg 13:6, 15–20

Appearances of To Mary, Concerning Jesus Luk 1:26–38

Appearances of To Moses Exo 3:2

Appearances of To Paul, on the Way to Damascus Act 27:23

Appearances of To Peter and John, While in Prison Act 5:19

Appearances of To Peter, in Prison Act 12:7–11

Appearances of To Philip Act 8:26

Appearances of To Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego in the Fiery Furnace Dan 3:25, 28

Appearances of To the Israelites Exo 14:19 · Jdg 2:1–4

Appearances of To the Shepherds Luk 2:9–11, 13, 14

Appearances of To Zacharias Luk 1:11–20, 26–38

Appearances of To Zechariah, in a Vision Zec 2:3 · Zec 3:1, 2 · Zec 4:1

Execute Judgments Upon the Wicked Gen 19:1–25 · 2Sa 24:16, 17 · 1Ch 21:15, 16 · 2Ki 19:35 · 2Ch 32:21 · Isa 37:36 · Psa 35:5, 6 · Psa 78:49 · Mat 13:41, 42, 49, 50 · Act 12:23 · Act 27:23, 24 · Jde 1:14, 15 · Rev 7:1, 2 · Rev 9:15 · Rev 15:1

Functions of Announces the Birth of Jesus Mat 1:20, 21 · Luk 1:28–38 · Luk 2:7–15

Functions of Announces the Birth of John the Baptist Luk 1:11–20

Functions of Announces the Birth of Samson Jdg 13:1

Functions of Guard the Way to the Tree of Life Gen 3:24

Functions of Law Given By Act 7:53 · Gal 3:19 · Heb 2:2

Functions of Medium of Revelation to Prophets 2Ki 1:15 · Dan 4:13–17 · Dan 8:19 · Dan 9:21–27 · Dan 10:10–20 · Zec 1:9–11 · Act 8:26 · Act 23:9 · Gal 3:19 · Heb 2:2 · Rev 1:1 · Rev 5:2–14 · Rev 7:1–3, 11–17 · Rev 8:2–13 · Rev 9:1 · Rev 10:1 · Rev 11:1 · Rev 12:1 · Rev 13:1 · Rev 14:1 · Rev 15:1 · Rev 16:1 · Rev 17:1 · Rev 18:1 · Rev 19:1 · Rev 20:1 · Rev 22:6, 16

Functions of Ministers to Jesus After the Temptation Mat 4:11 · Mar 1:13 · Joh 1:51

Functions of Ministers to Jesus During his Passion Luk 22:43

Functions of Present at the Ascension Act 1:11

Functions of Present at the Tomb of Jesus Mat 28:2–6

Functions of Remonstrates With Balaam Num 22:22–27

Functions of Warns Joseph to Escape to Egypt Mat 2:13

Functions of Will be With Christ at his Second Coming Mat 25:31 · Mar 8:38 · 2Th 1:7 · Jde 1:14, 15

Functions of Will be With Christ at the Judgment Mat 13:39, 41, 49 · Mat 16:27 · Mat 24:31 · Mat 25:31 · Mar 13:27

Ministrant to the Righteous Gen 16:7 · Gen 24:7, 40 · Exo 23:20, 23 · Exo 32:34 · Exo 33:2 · Num 20:16 · 1Ki 19:5–8 · 2Ki 6:17 · 2Ch 18:18 · Psa 34:7 · Psa 68:17 · Psa 91:11, 12 · Psa 104:4 · Ecc 5:6 · Isa 63:9 · Dan 6:22 · Dan 7:10 · Mat 4:6 · Luk 4:10, 11 · Luk 16:22 · Joh 1:51 · Joh 5:4 · Act 5:19, 20 · Act 10:3–6 · Act 12:7–10 · Heb 1:7, 14 · Heb 13:2

Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Num 22:35 · Deu 33:2 · 2Ki 6:17 · Job 4:15–19 · Job 38:7 · Psa 8:5 · Psa 68:17 · Psa 103:20, 21 · Psa 104:4 · Psa 148:2 · Isa 6:2 · Eze 1:4–25 · Eze 10:1 · Dan 4:13, 17 · Dan 8:13, 14 · Dan 9:21–23 · Zec 1:12–14 · Zec 6:5 · Mat 4:6, 11 · Mat 13:41, 42 · Mat 17:3 · Mat 18:10 · Mat 24:31, 36 · Mat 25:31 · Mat 26:53 · Mar 1:13 · Mar 8:38 · Mar 9:4 · Luk 9:30, 31 · Luk 12:8, 9 · Luk 15:7, 10 · Joh 1:51 · Act 7:53 · Act 8:26 · Gal 3:19 · Eph 1:20, 21 · Eph 3:10 · Col 1:16 · Col 2:10 · 2Th 1:7 · 1Ti 3:16 · 1Ti 5:21 · Heb 1:4, 5, 7, 13 · Heb 2:2, 5, 7, 16 · Heb 12:22 · Heb 13:2 · 1Pe 1:12 · 1Pe 3:22 · 2Pe 2:11 · Rev 4:8–11 · Rev 5:9–11 · Rev 7:9, 10 · Rev 10:1–6 · Rev 14:10 · Rev 18:1–3 · Rev 19:10 · Rev 22:8, 9

Angel (Holy Trinity)

One of the Holy Trinity: Called Angel of God Exo 14:19 · Jdg 13:6 · 1Sa 29:9 · 2Sa 14:17, 20 · 2Sa 19:27 · Act 27:23 · Gal 4:14

One of the Holy Trinity: Called Angel of his Presence Isa 63:9

One of the Holy Trinity: Called Angel of the Lord Gen 16:7, 9 · Gen 22:11 · Exo 3:2 · Num 22:23, 25, 27, 32, 35 · Jdg 2:1 · Jdg 6:11, 12, 21, 22 · Jdg 13:3, 6, 9, 13–21 · 2Sa 24:16 · 1Ki 19:7 · 2Ki 1:3, 15 · 2Ki 19:35 · 1Ch 21:15, 18 · Psa 34:7 · Psa 35:5, 6 · Zec 1:11, 12 · Zec 3:5 · Zec 12:8

Angel of the Churches: General Scriptures Concerning Rev 1:20 · Rev 2:1, 8, 12, 18 · Rev 3:1, 7, 14

Angels are Elect 1Ti 5:21

Angels are Examples of Meekness 2Pe 2:11 · Jde 1:9

Angels are Holy Mat 25:31

Angels are Innumerable Job 25:3 · Heb 12:22

Angels are Mighty Psa 103:20

Angels are Ministering Spirits 1Ki 19:5 · Psa 68:17 · Psa 104:4 · Luk 16:22 · Act 12:7–11 · Act 27:23 · Heb 1:7, 14

Angels are of Different Orders Isa 6:2 · 1Th 4:16 · 1Pe 3:22 · Jde 1:9 · Rev 12:7

Angels are Subject to Christ Eph 1:21 · Col 1:16 · Col 2:10 · 1Pe 3:22

Angels are Wise 2Sa 14:20

Angels Helping Us Psa 91:11 · Heb 1:14 · Luk 22:43 · Heb 13:2 · Mat 18:10 · Act 27:23 · Psa 34:7 · Mat 4:11 · Col 1:16 · Psa 103:20

Angels Rejoice Luk 15:10 · Luk 15:7 · Heb 13:2 · Heb 1:14 · Luk 2:13 · Job 2:1 · Mat 18:10 · Mat 4:11

Angels Singing Luk 2:13, 14 · Job 38:7 · Rev 15:1–3 · Rev 5:11

Angels

Announced: The Ascension and Second Coming of Christ Act 1:11

Announced: The Birth of Christ Luk 2:10–12

Announced: The Conception of Christ Mat 1:20, 21 · Luk 1:31

Announced: The Conception of John the Baptist Luk 1:13, 36

Announced: The Resurrection of Christ Mat 28:5–7 · Luk 24:23

Celebrate the Praises of God Job 38:7 · Psa 148:2 · Isa 6:3 · Luk 2:13, 14 · Rev 5:11, 12 · Rev 7:11, 12

Communicate the Will of God and Christ Dan 8:16, 17 · Dan 9:21–23 · Dan 10:11 · Dan 12:6, 7 · Mat 2:13, 20 · Luk 1:19, 28 · Act 5:20 · Act 8:26 · Act 10:5 · Act 27:23 · Rev 1:1

Created by God and Christ Neh 9:6 · Col 1:16

Execute the Judgments of God 2Sa 24:16 · 2Ki 19:35 · Psa 35:5, 6 · Act 12:23 · Rev 16:1

Execute the Purposes of God Num 22:22 · Psa 103:21 · Mat 13:39–42 · Mat 28:2 · Joh 5:4 · Rev 5:2

Have Charge Over the Children of God Psa 34:7 · Psa 91:11, 12 · Dan 6:22 · Mat 18:10

Know and Delight in the Gospel of Christ Eph 3:9, 10 · 1Ti 3:16 · 1Pe 1:12

Minister to Christ Mat 4:11 · Luk 22:43 · Joh 1:51

Ministration of, Obtained by Prayer Mat 26:53 · Act 12:5, 7

Not to be Worshipped Col 2:18 · Rev 19:10 · Rev 22:9
Obey the Will of God Psa 103:20 · Mat 6:10
Rejoice Over Every Repentant Sinner Luk 15:7, 10
Shall Attend Christ at his Second Coming Mat 16:27 · Mat 25:31 · Mar 8:38 · 2Th 1:7
Shall Execute the Purposes of Christ Mat 13:41 · Mat 24:31
The Law Given by the Ministration of Psa 68:17 · Act 7:53 · Heb 2:2
Worship God and Christ Neh 9:6 · Php 2:9–11 · Heb 1:6
Anger in Prayer be Free From 1Ti 2:8
Anger Management Eph 4:26, 27 · Jam 1:19, 20 · Pro 29:11 · Pro 19:11 · Pro 15:1 · Ecc 7:9 · Col 3:8 · Pro 15:18 · Jam 4:1, 2 · Pro 16:32
Anger of Cain Slaying Abel Gen 4:5–8
Anger
A Characteristic of Fools Pro 12:16 · Pro 14:29 · Pro 27:3 · Ecc 7:9
A Work of the Flesh Gal 5:20
Ahab, Because Naboth Would not Sell his Vineyard 1Ki 21:4
Ahasuerus, Toward Vashti, for Refusing to Amuse his Courtiers Est 1:12 · Est 7:7
Anger of God Exo 22:24 · Exo 32:10 · Exo 33:5 · Num 11:1, 10, 33 · Num 12:9 · Num 14:11 · Num 16:20, 21, 45 · Num 25:3, 4, 11 · Num 32:10, 11, 13 · Deu 6:14, 15 · Deu 9:13, 14, 18–20 · Deu 32:21, 22 · Jos 7:1, 26 · Jos 23:16 · Jdg 2:12 · Jdg 3:8 · Jdg 10:7 · 1Sa 28:18 · 2Sa 6:7 · 2Sa 22:8, 9 · 1Ki 11:9 · 1Ki 16:2–13 · 2Ki 13:3 · 2Ki 17:18 · 2Ki 22:13 · 2Ki 23:26 · Psa 7:11 · Psa 69:24 · Psa 74:1 · Psa 76:7 · Psa 78:21, 38, 49, 50 · Psa 85:3 · Psa 90:11 · Psa 103:8 · Psa 106:23, 29, 32 · Psa 110:5 · Isa 5:25 · Isa 9:17, 19, 21 · Isa 12:1 · Isa 13:9, 13 · Isa 30:27 · Isa 42:25 · Isa 48:9 · Isa 57:16, 17 · Isa 63:3–6 · Isa 66:15 · Jer 3:12 · Jer 4:4, 8, 26 · Jer 7:20 · Jer 10:10 · Jer 17:4 · Jer 21:5, 6 · Jer 23:20 · Jer 25:15–17, 37, 38 · Jer 30:24 · Jer 32:37 · Jer 33:5 · Jer 36:7 · Jer 42:18 · Jer 44:6 · Jer 51:45 · Lam 2:1, 3, 6 · Lam 4:11 · Eze 5:13, 15 · Eze 25:14–17 · Dan 9:16 · Hos 11:9 · Hos 13:11 · Hos 14:4 · Nah 1:2, 3, 6 · Mat 22:7, 13 · Rom 1:18 · Rom 2:5 · Eph 5:6 · Col 3:6 · Heb 3:11 · Heb 4:3 · Rev 6:16, 17 · Rev 14:10, 11 · Rev 15:1, 7 · Rev 16:19 · Rev 19:15
Asa, Because the Prophet Rebuked Him 2Ch 16:10
Avoid Those Given To Gen 49:6 · Pro 22:24
Balaam, Toward his Ass Num 22:27, 29
Balak, Toward Balaam Num 24:10, 11
Be Slow To Pro 15:18 · Pro 16:32 · Pro 19:11 · Tts 1:7 · Jam 1:19
Brings Its own Punishment Job 5:2 · Pro 19:19 · Pro 25:28
Children should not be Provoked To Eph 6:4 · Col 3:21
Connected With: Clamour and Evil-Speaking Eph 4:31
Connected With: Cruelty Gen 49:7 · Pro 27:3, 4
Connected With: Malice and Blasphemy Col 3:8
Connected With: Pride Pro 21:24
Connected With: Strife and Contention Pro 21:19 · Pro 29:22 · Pro 30:33
Elihu, Because Job had Beaten his Friends in Argument Job 32:3
Ephraimites, Toward Gideon, for not Soliciting Their Help Against the Midianites Jdg 8:1
Forbidden Ecc 7:9 · Mat 5:22 · Rom 12:19
General Scriptures Concerning Gen 4:6 · Gen 49:7 · 2Ch 28:9 · Job 5:2 · Job 19:29 · Psa 37:8 · Psa 55:3 · Psa 76:10 · Pro 6:34 · Pro 12:16 · Pro 14:17, 29 · Pro 15:1, 18 · Pro 16:14, 29, 32 · Pro 17:14 · Pro 19:11, 12, 19 · Pro 21:24 · Pro 22:24, 25 · Pro 25:28 · Pro 27:3, 4 · Pro 29:8, 9, 22 · Pro 30:33 · Ecc 7:9 · Hos 7:16 · Amo 1:11 · Jon 4:4 · Mat 5:22 · 2Co 12:20 · Gal 5:19–21 · Eph 4:26, 31 · Col 3:8 · 1Ti 2:8 · Tts 1:7 · Jam 1:19, 20
Grievous Words Stir Up Jdg 12:4 · 2Sa 19:43 · Pro 15:1
Haman, Because Mordecai did not Salute Him Est 3:5
Herod, Toward the Wise Men Who Deceived Him Mat 2:16
Jews, Against Stephen Act 7:54–58
Jonah, Because the Gourd Withered Jon 4:1, 2, 4, 9
Jonathan, on Account of Saul's Persecution of David 1Sa 20:34 · 2Ch 25:10
Justifiable: Jacob Gen 31:36
Justifiable: Moses Exo 11:8 · Exo 32:19 · Lev 10:16 · Num 16:15
Justifiable: Nehemiah Neh 5:6 · Neh 13:17, 25
Justifiable: Our Lord Mar 3:5
May be Averted by Wisdom Pro 29:8
Meekness Pacifies Pro 15:1 · Ecc 10:4
Moab Isa 16:6
Moses, Toward Pharaoh Exo 11:8 · Num 20:10, 11
Naaman, Because Elisha Directed Him to Wash in the Jordan 2Ki 5:12
Nebuchadnezzar, on Account of the Insubordination of the Three Hebrews, Who Refused to Worship his Idol Dan 3:13, 19
Paul, Toward Ananias Act 23:3
Pharaoh, Toward Moses Exo 10:11, 28
Saul, Toward Jonathan, on Account of his Sympathy With David 1Sa 20:30–34
should not Betray Us Into Sin Psa 37:8 · Eph 4:26
Simeon and Levi, on Account of the Humbling of Their Sister, Dinah Gen 49:5–7
Sinful: Ahab 1Ki 21:4
Sinful: Asa 2Ch 16:10
Sinful: Balaam Num 22:27
Sinful: Cain Gen 4:5, 6
Sinful: Esau Gen 27:45
Sinful: Haman Est 3:5
Sinful: Herod Mat 2:16
Sinful: High Priest Act 5:17 · Act 7:54
Sinful: Jews Luk 4:28
Sinful: Jonah Jon 4:4
Sinful: Moses Num 20:10, 11
Sinful: Naaman 2Ki 5:11
Sinful: Nebuchadnezzar Dan 3:13
Sinful: Saul 1Sa 20:30
Sinful: Simeon and Levi Gen 49:5–7
Sinful: Uzziah 2Ch 26:19
The People of Nazareth, Toward Jesus Luk 4:28
Uzziah Toward Azariah, the Priest, Because of his Reproof of 2Ch 26:19
Aniam: Son of Shemidah 1Ch 7:19
Anim: A City of Judah Jos 15:50
Animal Cruelty Pro 12:10 · Ecc 3:19 · Exo 23:5 · Pro 27:23 · Deu 25:4 · Psa 145:9 · Gen 1:28 · Luk 12:6 · Mat 6:26 · Isa 1:11
Animal Rights Pro 12:10 · Mat 6:26 · Gen 1:29, 30 · Luk 12:48 · Gen 1:26–28 · Isa 32:20
Animal Sacrifices Heb 10:4 · Gen 8:20–22 · Lev 12:6
Animal Testing Mat 6:26 · Gen 1:28 · Pro 12:10 · Luk 12:6 · Gen 1:26
Animals
Beasts Symbolical Isa 30:6 · Dan 7:11, 17, 19 · Dan 8:4 · Act 10:12 · Rev 4:6–9 · Rev 5:6–14 · Rev 6:1–7 · Rev 7:11 · Rev 11:7 · Rev 13:1 · Rev 14:3, 9, 11 · Rev 15:2 · Rev 16:2 · Rev 17:1 · Rev 19:4, 19, 20 · Rev 20:4, 10
Belong to God Psa 50:10–12
Clean and Unclean Gen 8:20 · Lev 7:21 · Lev 11:1 · Lev 20:25 · Deu 14:3–20 · Act 10:11–15 · 1Ti 4:3–5
Creations of Gen 1:24 · Gen 2:19 · Jer 27:5
Cruelty to Balaam Num 22:22–33
Cruelty to Houghing Horses 2Sa 8:4 · 1Ch 18:4
Facts About Breeding Gen 30:35–43 · Gen 31:8, 9
Food of Gen 1:30
God's Care of Gen 9:9, 10 · Deu 25:4 · Job 38:41 · Psa 36:6 · Psa 104:11, 21 · Psa 147:9 · Jon 4:11 · Mat 6:26 · Mat 10:29 · Luk 12:6, 24 · 1Co 9:9
God's Control of Psa 91:13 · Isa 11:6, 8 · Isa 35:9 · Luk 10:19
Habits of Job 12:7, 8 · Job 37:8 · Job 39:1 · Job 40:20 · Psa 29:9 · Psa 104:20–25 · Isa

13:21, 22 · Isa 34:14 · Jam 3:7
Homes of Job 24:5 · Job 37:8 · Job 39:1 · Psa 104:20–25 · Isa 34:14 · Jer 2:24 · Jer 50:39 · Mar 1:13
Instincts of Deu 32:11 · Job 35:11 · Job 39:1 · Job 40:1 · Job 41:1 · Psa 59:6 · Psa 104:1 · Pro 6:6–8 · Pro 30:25–28 · Jer 8:7 · Mat 24:28
Instruments of God's Will Exo 8:1 · Exo 9:1 · Exo 10:1–20 · Num 21:6 · Num 22:28 · Jos 24:12 · Jer 8:17 · Joe 1:4
Kindness to Jacob, in Erecting Booths for his Cattle Gen 33:17
Kindness to People of Gerar, in Providing Tents for Cattle 2Ch 14:15
Laws Concerning Exo 20:10 · Exo 21:28–36 · Exo 22:1–4 · Exo 23:5, 12 · Lev 19:19 · Deu 5:14 · Deu 22:4, 6, 7, 10 · Deu 25:4 · Pro 12:10 · 1Ti 5:18
Menstruation of Jer 2:24
Named Gen 2:20

Topical Index — Anointing of Jesus, As a Token of Love–Armies

Anointing of Jesus, As a Token of Love Luk 7:37, 38, 46 · Joh 11:2 · Joh 12:3
Anointing of Spiritual Gifts 2Co 1:21 · 1 Joh 2:20, 27
Anointing of the Body Deu 28:40 · Rut 3:3 · Est 2:12 · Psa 92:10 · Psa 104:15 · Psa 141:5 · Pro 27:9, 16 · Ecc 9:8 · Songs 1:3 · Songs 4:10 · Isa 57:9 · Amo 6:6 · Mic 6:15
Anointing of the Dead Mat 26:12 · Mar 14:8 · Mar 16:1 · Luk 23:56
Anointing of the Holy Spirit is Abiding in Saints 1 Joh 2:27
Anointing of the Holy Spirit is from God 2Co 1:21
Anointing of the Holy Spirit
God Preserves Those Who Receive Psa 18:50 · Psa 20:6 · Psa 89:20–23
Guides Into all Truth 1 Joh 2:27
Saints Receive Isa 61:3 · 1 Joh 2:20
Nature of Job 39:1 · Psa 32:9 · Psa 49:12 · Ecc 3:18–21
Offered in Sacrifice Gen 4:4 · Gen 7:2–8 · Gen 8:20
Ordained As Food for Man Gen 9:2, 3 · Lev 11:3, 9, 21, 22 · Deu 14:4–6, 9, 11, 20
Paul Contends With 1Co 15:32
Perish at Death Ecc 3:21 · Ecc 12:7
Possessed of Devils Mat 8:31, 32 · Mar 5:13 · Luk 8:33
Sent in Judgment Lev 26:22 · Num 21:6, 7 · Deu 8:15 · Deu 28:26 · Eze 5:17 · Eze 14:15 · Eze 32:4 · Rev 6:8
Suffer Under Divine Judgments, Sent Upon Man Jer 7:20 · Jer 12:4 · Jer 21:6 · Eze 14:13, 17, 19–21 · Joe 1:18–20
Suffered the Plagues of Egypt Exo 8:17 · Exo 9:9, 10, 19 · Exo 11:5
Two of Every Sort Preserved in the Ark Gen 6:19, 20 · Gen 7:2, 3, 5, 9, 11 · Gen 8:19
That Christ should Receive: Foretold Psa 45:7 · Isa 61:1 · Dan 9:24
That Christ should Receive: Fulfilled Luk 4:18, 21 · Act 4:27 · Act 10:38 · Heb 1:9
Typified Exo 40:13–15 · Lev 8:12 · 1Sa 16:13 · 1Ki 19:16
Anointing of the Sick Isa 1:6 · Mar 6:13 · Luk 10:34 · Jam 5:14 · Rev 3:18
Anointing Oil: Formula of, Given by Moses Exo 30:22–25, 31–33
Anointing was Applied to The Eyes Rev 3:18
Anointing was Applied to The Face Psa 104:15
Anointing was Applied to The Feet Luk 7:38, 39 · Joh 12:3
Anointing was Applied to The Head Psa 23:5 · Ecc 9:8
Anointing was Used for Curing the Sick Mar 6:13 · Jam 5:14
Anointing was Used for Decorating the Person Rut 3:3
Anointing was Used for Healing Wounds Isa 1:6 · Luk 10:34
Anointing was Used for Preparing the Dead for Burial Mat 26:12 · Mar 16:1 · Luk 23:56
Under the Curse Gen 3:14 · Gen 6:7, 17
Anise: A Seed, Used As a Condiment Mat 23:23
Anklets Isa 3:18–20 · Eze 13:18 · 1Ti 2:9
Anna: A Devout Widow Luk 2:36, 37
Annas: Associate High Priest With Caiaphas Luk 3:2 · Joh 18:13, 19, 24 · Act 4:6
Anniversaries Rom 14:5, 6 · 2Pe 3:8
Annoying People Pro 27:3 · Eph 4:1–3 · Pro 12:16 · Pro 29:11 · Pro 11:9 · Ecc 7:8, 9 · Mat 5:40 · Rev 3:10, 11
Annulment 1Co 7:15 · Luk 16:18 · Mat 19:6 · Gen 2:24 · Mal 2:16
Anointing in Consecration of High Priests Exo 29:7, 29 · Exo 40:13 · Lev 6:20 · Lev 8:12 · Lev 16:32 · Num 35:25 · Psa 133:2
Anointing in Consecration of Kings Jdg 9:8, 15
Anointing in Consecration of Priests Exo 28:41 · Exo 30:30 · Exo 40:15 · Lev 4:3 · Lev 8:30 · Num 3:3
Anointing in Consecration of Prophets 1Ki 19:16
Anointing was Used for Preparing Weapons for War Isa 21:5
Anointing was Used for Purifying the Body Est 2:12 · Isa 57:9
Anointing was Used for Refreshing the Body 2Ch 28:15
Anointing was Used for The Jews Were Very Fond of Pro 27:9 · Amo 6:6
Anointing with Oil Psa 92:10
Anointing with Ointment Joh 11:2
Anointing your Home Gen 28:18 · Luk 10:19 · 2Co 10:3–5 · Exo 30:25 · Isa 54:17 · Exo 30:31 · 2Ti 1:7 · Mar 16:17 · Exo 25:6
Anointing
A Token of Joy Ecc 9:7, 8
Deprivation of, Threatened As a Punishment Deu 28:40 · Mic 6:15
God Preserves Those Who Receive Psa 18:50 · Psa 20:6 · Psa 89:20–23
Neglect of, to Guests, a Mark of Disrespect Luk 7:46
Ointment For: An Article of Commerce Eze 27:17 · Rev 18:13
Anointing in Consecration of the Tabernacle Exo 30:26 · Exo 40:9 · Lev 8:10 · Num 7:1
Anointing in Consecration
Altars of Exo 30:26–28 · Exo 40:10 · Lev 8:11 · Num 7:1
Cyrus Isa 45:1
David 1Sa 16:3, 12, 13 · 2Sa 2:4 · 2Sa 5:3 · 2Sa 12:7 · 2Sa 19:21 · 1Ch 11:3
Hazael 1Ki 19:15
Jacob's Pillar: At Beth-El Gen 28:18 · Gen 31:13 · Gen 35:14
Jehoahaz 2Ki 23:30
Jehu 1Ki 19:16 · 2Ki 9:1–3, 6, 12
Joash 2Ki 11:12 · 2Ch 23:11
Saul 1Sa 9:16 · 1Sa 10:1 · 1Sa 15:1
Solomon 1Ki 1:39 · 1Ch 29:22
Vessels of Exo 30:27, 28 · Exo 40:9, 10 · Lev 8:10, 11 · Num 7:1
Anointing of Christ's Kingly and Priestly office Psa 45:7 · Psa 89:20 · Isa 61:1 · Dan 9:24 · Luk 4:18 · Act 4:27 · Act 10:38 · Heb 1:9
Anointing of Guests 2Ch 28:15 · Luk 7:46
Ointment For: Most Expensive 2Ki 20:13 · Amo 6:6 · Joh 12:3, 5
Ointment For: Neglected in Times of Affliction 2Sa 12:20 · 2Sa 14:2 · Dan 10:3
Ointment For: Prepared by the Apothecary Ecc 10:1
Ointment For: Richly Perfumed Songs 4:10 · Joh 12:3
Omitted in Mourning 2Sa 12:20 · 2Sa 14:2 · Isa 61:3 · Dan 10:3
Saints Receive Isa 61:3 · 1 Joh 2:20
Symbolical of Jesus Mat 26:7–12 · Joh 12:3–7
Typified Exo 40:13–15 · Lev 8:12 · 1Sa 16:13 · 1Ki 19:16
Why Recommended by Christ in Times of Fasting Mat 6:17, 18
Anorexia 1Co 6:19, 20 · 1Sa 16:7 · Sos 4:7 · Mat 6:25 · 1Co 3:16 · Psa 107:17, 18 · Eph 5:29
Answered Prayer Mar 11:24 · 1 Joh 5:14, 15 · Joh 15:7 · Mat 7:7 · Heb 11:6 · Joh 15:16 · Jam 5:16 · Jer 33:3 · 1 Joh 3:22 · Isa 65:24
Answered Prayers 1 Joh 5:14, 15 · Joh 15:7 · Jam 4:3 · Heb 11:6 · Psa 66:18 · Php 4:6 · Joh

16:24 · Mat 21:22 · Jam 1:6, 7 · Heb 11:1
Answers Pro 15:1 · Col 4:6 · 1Pe 3:15 · Rom 15:13
Answers to Prayer 1 Joh 5:14 · Joh 15:7 · Jam 5:16 · Mat 7:7 · 1 Joh 3:22 · 1 Joh 5:15 · 1Pe 5:7 · Jam 4:3
Answers To Prayer
- **A Motive for Continued Prayer** Psa 116:2
- **Abraham** Gen 17:20
- **Abraham's Servant** Gen 24:15–27
- **Apostles** Act 4:29–31
- **Asa** 2Ch 14:11, 12
- **Blind Man** Luk 18:38, 41–43
- **Christ Gives** Joh 4:10, 14 · Joh 14:14
- **Christ Received** Joh 11:42 · Heb 5:7
- **Cornelius** Act 10:4, 31
- **Daniel** Dan 9:20–23
- **David** Psa 18:6
- **Denied to Those Who are Blood Shedders** Isa 1:15 · Isa 59:3
- **Denied to Those Who are Deaf to the Cry of the Poor** Pro 21:13
- **Denied to Those Who are Hypocrites** Job 27:8, 9
- **Denied to Those Who are Idolaters** Jer 11:11–14 · Eze 8:15–18
- **Denied to Those Who are Proud** Job 35:12, 13
- **Denied to Those Who are Self-Righteous** Luk 18:11, 12, 14
- **Denied to Those Who are the Enemies of Saints** Psa 18:40, 41
- **Denied to Those Who are Wavering** Jam 1:6, 7
- **Denied to Those Who: Ask Amiss** Jam 4:3
- **Denied to Those Who: Cruelly Oppress Saints** Mic 3:2–4
- **Denied to Those Who: Forsake God** Jer 14:10, 12
- **Denied to Those Who: Hear not the Law** Pro 28:9 · Zec 7:11–13
- **Denied to Those Who: Live in Sin** Isa 59:2 · Joh 9:31
- **Denied to Those Who: Offer Unworthy Service to God** Mal 1:7–9
- **Denied to Those Who: Regard Iniquity in the Heart** Psa 66:18
- **Denied to Those Who: Reject the Call of God** Pro 1:24, 25, 28
- **Elijah** 1Ki 18:36–38 · Jam 5:17, 18
- **Elisha** 2Ki 4:33–35
- **Ezra** Ezr 8:21–23
- **God Gives** Psa 99:6 · Psa 118:5 · Psa 138:3
- **Granted: Beyond Expectation** Jer 33:3 · Eph 3:20
- **Granted: Sometimes After Delay** Luk 18:7
- **Granted: Sometimes Differently from Our Desire** 2Co 12:8, 9
- **Granted: Sometimes Immediately** Isa 65:24 · Dan 9:21, 23 · Dan 10:12
- **Granted: Through the Grace of God** Isa 30:19
- **Hannah** 1Sa 1:27
- **Hezekiah** 2Ki 19:20
- **Israelites** Exo 2:23, 24
- **Jabez** 1Ch 4:10
- **Jacob** Gen 32:24–30
- **Jehoahaz** 2Ki 13:4
- **Jehoshaphat** 2Ch 20:6–17
- **Jeremiah** Lam 3:55, 56
- **Job** Job 42:10
- **Jonah** Jon 2:2, 10
- **Lot** Gen 19:19–21
- **Man of God** 1Ki 13:6
- **Manasseh** 2Ch 33:13, 19
- **Moses** Exo 17:4–6, 11–13 · Exo 32:11–14
- **Nehemiah** Neh 4:9, 15
- **Paul** Act 28:8
- **Paul and Silas** Act 16:25, 26
- **Promised** Isa 58:9 · Jer 29:12 · Mat 7:7
- **Promised Especially in Times of Trouble** Psa 50:15 · Psa 91:15
- **Received by Those Who are Poor and Needy** Isa 41:17
- **Received by Those Who are Righteous** Psa 34:15 · Jam 5:16
- **Received by Those Who: Abide in Christ** Joh 15:7
- **Received by Those Who: Ask According to God's Will** 1 Joh 5:14
- **Received by Those Who: Ask in Faith** Mat 21:21 · Jam 5:15
- **Received by Those Who: Ask in the Name of Christ** Joh 14:13
- **Received by Those Who: Call Upon God in Truth** Psa 145:18
- **Received by Those Who: Call Upon God Under Affliction** Psa 18:6 · Psa 106:44 · Isa 30:19, 20
- **Received by Those Who: Call Upon God Under Oppression** Isa 19:20
- **Received by Those Who: Fear God** Psa 145:19
- **Received by Those Who: Humble Themselves** 2Ch 7:14 · Psa 9:12
- **Received by Those Who: Keep God's Commandments** 1 Joh 3:22
- **Received by Those Who: Return to God** 2Ch 7:14 · Job 22:23, 27
- **Received by Those Who: Seek God** Psa 34:4
- **Received by Those Who: Seek God With all the Heart** Jer 29:12, 13
- **Received by Those Who: Set Their Love Upon God** Psa 91:14, 15
- **Received by Those Who: Wait Upon God** Psa 40:1
- **Refusal of Elders of Israel** Eze 20:3
- **Refusal of Pharisees** Mat 23:14
- **Refusal of Saul** 1Sa 28:15
- **Saints are Assured of** 1 Joh 5:15
- **Saints: Bless God For** Psa 66:20
- **Saints: Love God For** Psa 116:1
- **Saints: Praise God For** Psa 116:17 · Psa 118:21
- **Samson** Jdg 15:18, 19
- **Samuel** 1Sa 7:9
- **Solomon** 1Ki 3:9, 12
- **The Christians** Act 12:5, 7
- **Thief on the Cross** Luk 23:42, 43
- **Zacharias** Luk 1:13

Ant: General Scriptures Concerning Pro 6:6–8 · Pro 30:25
Antediluvians
- **Arts of** Gen 4:2, 3, 20–22 · Gen 6:14–22
- **Destruction of** Gen 7:1, 21–23 · Job 22:15–17 · Mat 24:37–39 · Luk 17:26, 27 · 2Pe 2:5
- **Enoch Prophesies To** Jde 1:14, 15
- **Noah Preaches To** Heb 11:7 · 1Pe 3:18–20 · 2Pe 2:5
- **Occupations of** Gen 4:2, 3, 20–22
- **Wickedness of** Gen 6:5–7
- **Worship God** Gen 4:3, 4, 26

Anthropomorphisms
- **Attributed to Deity: Assisted by Tokens** Gen 9:16
- **Attributed to Deity: Memory** Isa 43:26 · Isa 63:11
- **Attributed to Deity: Reason** Isa 1:18
- **Attributed to Deity: Understanding** Psa 147:5
- **Attributed to Deity: Will** Rom 9:19
- **Miscellaneous Acts and States of Mind Attributed to Amazement** Isa 59:16 · Isa 63:5 · Mar 6:6
- **Miscellaneous Acts and States of Mind Attributed to Does not Faint** Isa 40:28
- **Miscellaneous Acts and States of Mind Attributed to Grieved** Gen 6:6 · Jdg 10:16 · Psa 95:10 · Heb 3:10, 17
- **Miscellaneous Acts and States of Mind Attributed to Laughing** Psa 2:4 · Psa 37:13 · Psa 59:8 · Pro 1:26
- **Miscellaneous Acts and States of Mind Attributed to Oaths** Isa 62:8 · Heb 6:1
- **Miscellaneous Acts and States of Mind Attributed to Resting** Gen 2:2, 3 · Exo 20:11 · Exo 31:17 · Deu 5:14 · Heb 4:4, 10
- **Miscellaneous Acts and States of Mind Attributed to Sleeping** Psa 44:23 · Psa 78:61
- **Miscellaneous Acts and States of Mind Attributed to Walking** Gen 3:8 · Lev 26:12 · Deu 23:14 · Job 22:14 · Hab 3:15
- **Miscellaneous Figures** Gen 2:2, 3, 19 · Gen 6:6 · Gen 9:16 · Gen 11:5, 7 · Gen 18:17–19, 21, 33 · Gen 19:29 · Gen 22:12 · Gen 28:13 · Gen 35:13 · Exo 2:24 · Exo 3:8 · Exo 14:24 · Exo 20:5 · Exo 31:17 · Exo 32:14 · Num 11:25 · Jdg 2:18 · 1Sa 15:35 · 2Sa 24:16 · 1Ch 21:15 · Psa 31:2 · Psa 33:6 · Psa 35:1–3 · Psa 36:7 · Psa 57:1 · Psa 68:17 · Psa 94:9 · Psa 121:4 · Isa 1:15 · Eze 1:24, 28 · Hab 1:13 · 1Pe 3:12

Antichrist
- **Deceit, a Characteristic of** 2 Joh 1:7
- **Denies the Father and the Son** 1 Joh 2:22
- **Denies the Incarnation of Christ** 1 Joh 4:3 · 2 Joh 1:7
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Mat 24:5, 23, 24, 26 · Mar 13:6, 21, 22 · Luk 21:8 · 2Th 2:3–12 · 1 Joh 2:18, 22 · 1 Joh 4:3 · 2 Joh 1:7
- **Spirit of, Prevalent in Apostolic Times** 1 Joh 2:18

To be Destroyed Rev 19:20 · Rev 20:10, 15
Antioch
A City of Pisidia--Persecutes Paul Act 13:14–52 · 2Ti 3:11 · Act 14:19–22 · Act 18:22
A City of Syria: Barnabas and Paul Make Second Visit To Act 14:26–28
A City of Syria: Disciples First Called Christians In Act 11:19–30
A City of Syria: Dissension Within the Congregation of Act 15:22 · Act 15:1–35
A City of Syria: Paul and Peter's Controversy At Gal 2:11–15
A City of Syria: The Congregation In Act 13:1 · Act 14:26, 27
Antipas: A Martyr Rev 2:13
Antipatris: A City in Samaria Act 23:31
Antothijah: A Benjamite 1Ch 8:24
Ants Pro 6:6–8 · Pro 30:24, 25 · Pro 13:4 · 1Ti 5:8 · Pro 20:4 · Col 3:23 · Eph 6:7 · Pro 10:4 · Heb 12:1
Anub: Son of Coz 1Ch 4:8
Anvil: General Scriptures Concerning Isa 41:7
Anxiety Php 4:6, 7 · Joh 14:27 · 1Pe 5:6, 7 · Php 4:13 · 2Ti 1:7 · Jos 1:9 · Psa 55:22 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Mat 6:34 · Jer 29:11
Anxiety and Depression Isa 41:10 · Php 4:6–8 · Pro 3:5, 6 · 1Co 10:13 · Pro 12:25 · Mat 6:34 · Jos 1:9 · Jam 5:15 · Rom 8:26 · Jer 29:11
Apathy Rom 12:11 · Zep 1:12, 13 · Rev 3:2 · 2Ti 4:3, 4 · Eph 6:10–12 · Rev 3:15, 16 · Eph 5:16 · Pro 15:19 · Joh 5:39, 40 · Jam 4:17
Ape in Solomon's Zoological Collections 1Ki 10:22 · 2Ch 9:21
Apelles: A Disciple in Rome Rom 16:10
Apharsachites: General Scriptures Concerning Ezr 5:6 · Ezr 6:6 · 2Ki 17:1
Apharsathchites: General Scriptures Concerning Ezr 4:9 · 2Ki 17:1
Apharsites: General Scriptures Concerning Ezr 4:9 · 2Ki 17:1
Aphek
A City Between Damascus and Palestine: Ben-Hadad Defeated At 1Ki 20:26–30
A City of the Tribe of Asher Jos 19:30
A City of the Tribe of Asher: Called Aphik Jdg 1:31
A City of the Tribe of Issachar: Philistines Defeat Israelites At 1Sa 4:1–11
A City of the Tribe of Issachar: Saul Killed At 1Sa 29:1
Probably the Same City As Mentioned in Joshua As a Royal City of the Canaanites Jos 12:18
Aphekah: A City in the Mountains of Judah Jos 15:53
Aphiah: A Benjamite 1Sa 9:1
Aphrah
A City Mic 1:10
Perhaps Identical With Ophrah 1Ch 4:14
Aphses: A Governor of the Temple 1Ch 24:15
Apointed to Sound the Cymbals in the Temple Choir 1Ch 15:17, 19 · 1Ch 16:5, 7
Apollonia: A City of Macedonia Act 17:1
Apollos
An Eloquent, Christian Convert at Corinth Act 18:24–28 · Act 19:1 · 1Co 1:12 · 1Co 3:4–7
Paul Writes Titus About Tts 3:13
Refuses to Return to Rome 1Co 16:12
Apollyon: Angel of the Bottomless Pit Rev 9:11
Apologizing Jam 5:16 · Mat 5:23, 24 · Luk 17:3, 4 · Eph 4:32 · Mat 12:25 · 1Joh 4:7, 8 · Heb 12:14, 15 · Mat 18:15–17
Apologizing to One Another Eph 4:32 · Luk 11:4 · 1Pe 5:5
Apostasy
Amaziah 2Ch 25:14, 27
Caused by Persecution Mat 24:9, 10 · Luk 8:13
Caused by Worldliness 2Ti 4:10
Cautions Against Heb 3:12 · 2Pe 3:17
Described Deu 13:13 · Heb 3:12
Disciples Joh 6:66
Guilt and Punishment of Zep 1:4–6 · Heb 10:25–31, 39 · 2Pe 2:17, 20–22
Hymenaeus and Alexander 1Ti 1:19, 20
Israelites Exo 32:1 · Num 14:1
Judas Mat 26:14–16 · Mat 27:3–5 · Mar 14:10, 11 · Luk 22:3–6, 47, 48 · Act 1:16–18
Phygellus and Hermogenes 2Ti 1:15
Saul 1Sa 15:26–29 · 1Sa 18:12 · 1Sa 28:15, 18
Shall Abound in the Latter Days Mat 24:12 · 2Th 2:3 · 1Ti 4:1–3
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Deu 32:15 · 1Ch 28:9 · Isa 1:28 · Isa 65:11–16 · Jer 17:5, 6 · Eze 3:20 · Eze 18:24, 26 · Eze 33:12, 13, 18 · Mat 13:20, 21 · Mat 24:10, 12 · Mar 4:5–17 · Luk 8:13 · Luk 11:24–26 · Joh 15:6 · Act 7:39–43 · 1Co 9:27 · 2Th 2:3, 11, 12 · 1Ti 4:1, 2 · 2Ti 3:1–9 · 2Ti 4:3, 4 · Heb 6:4–8 · Heb 10:26–29 · 2Pe 2:1, 15, 17, 20–22 · 2Pe 3:17 · Jde 1:4–6
Apostates
A Worldly Spirit Tends to Make 2Ti 4:10
Amaziah 2Ch 25:14, 27
Cautions Against Becoming Heb 3:12 · 2Pe 3:17
Described Deu 13:13 · Heb 3:12
Guilt and Punishment of Zep 1:4–6 · Heb 10:25–31, 39 · 2Pe 2:17, 20–22
Hymenaeus and Alexander 1Ti 1:19, 20
It is Impossible to Restore Heb 6:4–6
Never Belonged to Christ 1 Joh 2:19
Persecution Tends to Make Mat 24:9, 10 · Luk 8:13
Professed Disciples Joh 6:66
Saints do not Become Psa 44:18, 19 · Heb 6:9 · Heb 10:39
Shall Abound in the Latter Days Mat 24:12 · 2Th 2:3 · 1Ti 4:1–3
Apostle: An Appellation of Jesus Heb 3:1
Apostles
A Title Distinguishing the Twelve Disciples Luk 6:13
Authority of Commission of, Above Mat 16:19 · Mat 18:18 · Mat 19:28
Commission of Mat 10:1 · Mat 28:19, 20 · Mar 3:14, 15 · Mar 6:7–11 · Mar 16:15 · Luk 9:1–5 · Luk 22:28–30 · Joh 20:23 · Joh 21:15–19 · Act 1:1 · Act 2:1 · Act 10:42
Duties of Commission of, Above, Luk 24:48 · Joh 15:27 · Act 1:8, 21, 22 · Act 2:32 · Act 3:15 · Act 4:33 · Act 5:32 · Act 10:39–41 · Act 13:31 · 2Pe 1:16, 18 · 1 Joh 1:1–3
Fail to Comprehend the Nature and Mission of Jesus Mat 8:25–27 · Mat 15:23 · Mat 16:8–12, 21, 22 · Mat 19:25 · Mar 4:13 · Mar 6:51, 52 · Mar 8:17, 18 · Mar 9:9, 10, 31, 32 · Mar 10:13, 14 · Luk 9:44, 45 · Luk 18:34 · Luk 24:19, 21 · Joh 4:32, 33 · Joh 10:6 · Joh 11:12, 13 · Joh 12:16 · Joh 13:6–8 · Joh 14:5–9, 22 · Joh 16:6, 17, 18, 32 · Joh 20:9 · Joh 21:12 · Act 1:6
False 2Co 11:13 · Rev 2:2
Forsake Jesus Mar 14:50
Inspiration of Mat 10:27 · Mat 16:17–19 · Luk 24:45 · Act 1:2 · Act 13:9
Miraculous Power Given To Mat 10:1 · Mar 3:15 · Mar 6:7 · Mar 16:17 · Luk 9:1, 2 · Luk 10:9, 17 · Act 2:4, 43 · Act 5:12–16 · 1Co 14:18 · 2Co 12:12
Moral State of, Before Pentecost Mat 17:17 · Mat 18:3 · Mat 20:22 · Luk 9:54, 55
Names of Mat 10:2–4 · Mar 3:16–19 · Luk 6:13–16 · Act 1:13, 26
Selection of Mat 4:18–22 · Mat 9:9, 10 · Mat 10:2–4 · Mar 3:13–19 · Luk 6:13–16 · Joh 1:43
Slow to Receive Jesus, As Messiah Mat 14:33
Unlearned Mat 11:25 · Act 4:13
Apostrophe: To Death and the Grave Hos 13:14 · 1Co 15:55
Apothecary
A Compounder of Drugs Exo 30:25, 35 · Exo 37:29 · 2Ch 16:14 · Neh 3:8
Ointment of Ecc 10:1
Appaim: Son of Nadab 1Ch 2:30, 31
Appeal: Paul Makes, to Caesar Act 25:10, 11, 21–27 · Act 26:32 · Act 28:19
Appearance 1Sa 16:7 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Pro 31:30 · Psa 139:14 · Mat 23:28
Appearance of Evil 1Th 5:22 · Rev 21:8 · Rom 13:13 · 1Co 5:11 · Mat 6:33 · Gal 5:21

Appearances 1Sa 16:7 · Mat 23:28 · Pro 31:30 · Gen 1:27 · Joh 7:24 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · 1Ti 2:9 · Rev 1:1
Appetite: Kept in Subjection Dan 1:8–16 · 1Co 9:27
Apphia: A Christian at Colossae Phm 1:2
Appii-Forum: A Market Town in Italy Act 28:15
Apple: A Fruit Pro 25:11 · Songs 2:3, 5 · Songs 7:8 · Songs 8:5 · Joe 1:12
Apples Pro 25:11 · Sos 2:3 · Psa 17:8 · Pro 7:2 · Joe 1:12 · Sos 7:8
Applying the Bible 2Ti 2:15 · Jam 1:22 · 1Ti 4:16 · 1Co 11:1, 2 · Php 4:9 · Rom 2:6–8 · Joh 4:23, 24
Appreciating One Another Joh 13:34, 35 · Joh 15:13 · 1Th 5:11 · 1 Joh 4:8 · Eph 4:32 · 1 Joh 4:19 · Num 6:24–26 · 2Sa 2:6 · Heb 11:6 · Col 3:16
Appreciation Rut 2:12 · Col 3:16 · Heb 13:5 · 1Th 1:2 · Num 6:24–26 · 1Ti 5:17 · Jam 5:13 · 2Sa 2:6 · 1Th 5:18 · Heb 13:17
Appreciation of Life Psa 37:4 · Rom 12:2 · 1 Joh 4:20 · Joh 10:10 · Luk 10:19
Approaching God Heb 4:16 · Jer 29:13 · Mar 11:24 · Luk 1:37 · Act 2:38, 39 · Eph 3:12 · Eph 2:8
Approval Gal 1:10 · Joh 12:43 · 1Th 2:4 · 2Ti 2:15 · Col 3:23, 24 · Mat 6:33 · Isa 49:4 · 2Co 10:18 · Mat 6:1
Aquila and Priscilla
- **Christians at Corinth** Act 18:1–3, 18, 19, 26
- **Friendship of, for Paul** Rom 16:3, 4
- **Paul Sends Salutations To** 2Ti 4:19

Ar
- **A City of Moab** Num 21:15 · Deu 2:9, 18, 24, 29
- **Destruction of** Num 21:26–30 · Isa 15:1

Ara: Son of Jether 1Ch 7:38
Arab: A City of Judah Jos 15:52
Arabia
- **Exports of** Eze 27:21
- **Paul Visits** Gal 1:17
- **Prophecies Against** Isa 21:13 · Jer 25:24
- **Tribute to Jehoshaphat** 2Ch 17:11
- **Tribute to Solomon** 2Ch 9:14

Arabians
- **Commerce of** Eze 27:21
- **Defeated by Uzziah** 2Ch 26:7
- **Gospel Preached To** Act 2:11 · Gal 1:17
- **Invade and Defeat Judah** 2Ch 21:16, 17 · 2Ch 22:1
- **Oppose Nehemiah's Rebuilding the Walls of Jerusalem** Neh 2:19 · Neh 4:7
- **Pay Tribute to Solomon** 2Ch 9:14
- **Prophecies Concerning** Isa 21:13–17 · Isa 42:11 · Isa 60:7 · Jer 25:24
- **To Jehoshaphat** 2Ch 17:11

Arad
- **A City on the South of Canaan** Num 21:1 · Num 33:40
- **A City on the South of Canaan: Subdued by Joshua** Jos 12:14
- **Son of Beriah** 1Ch 8:15

Arah
- **An Israelite, Whose Descendants Returned from Babylon** Ezr 2:5 · Neh 7:10
- **An Israelite, Whose Descendants Returned from Babylon: Probably Identcal With Arah In** Neh 6:18
- **Son of Ulla** 1Ch 7:39

Aram
- **A Region North of Canaan** 1Ch 2:23
- **Son of Kemuel** Gen 22:21
- **Son of Shamer** 1Ch 7:34
- **Son of Shem** Gen 10:22, 23 · 1Ch 1:17
- **The Region Whence Balaam Came at Balak's Command** Num 23:7

Aran: Son of Dishan Gen 36:28 · 1Ch 1:42
Ararat
- **A District of Armenia** Jer 51:27
- **Assassins of Sennacherib Take Refuge In** Isa 37:38
- **The Ark of Noah Came to Rest in the Mountains of** Gen 8:4

Araunah
- **A Jebusite from Whom David Bought a Site for an Altar** 2Sa 24:16–24
- **Also Called Ornan** 1Ch 21:15–25

Arba: Father of Anak Jos 15:13
Arbitration
- **The Two Harlots in the Presence of King Solomon** 1Ki 3:16–28
- **Urged by Paul, As a Mode of Action for Christians** 1Co 6:1–8

Archangel Michael Rev 12:7–9 · Jde 1:9 · Dan 12:1 · Dan 10:13 · Psa 91:11 · Dan 10:21 · 1Th 4:16 · Rev 19:10 · Heb 1:14 · Luk 1:19
Archangel: General Scriptures Concerning 1Th 4:16 · Jde 1:9
Archangels Jde 1:9 · 1Th 4:16 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Mat 18:10 · 1Pe 5:8 · Luk 1:19
Archelaus (Archaelaus): A Ruler of Judaea (A Son of Herod the Great) Mat 2:22
Archery in War Gen 49:23 · Jdg 5:11 · 1Sa 31:3 · Isa 22:3 · Jer 4:29 · Jer 51:3 · Zec 10:4
Archery
- **Practiced by Esau** Gen 27:3
- **Practiced by Ishmael** Gen 21:20
- **Practiced by Jonathan** 1Sa 20:20, 36, 37
- **Practiced by the Israelites** 2Sa 1:18 · 1Ch 5:18 · 1Ch 12:2 · 2Ch 14:8 · 2Ch 26:14 · Neh 4:13 · Zec 9:13
- **Practiced by the Lydians** Jer 46:9
- **Practiced by the People of Kedar** Isa 21:17
- **Practiced by the Persians** Isa 13:17, 18
- **Practiced by the Philistines** 1Sa 31:1–3 · 1Ch 10:3
- **Practiced by the Sons of Ulam** 1Ch 8:40
- **Practiced by the Syrians** 1Ki 22:31–34

Archevites: Inhabitants of Samaria Ezr 4:9
Archi: A City of Ephraim Jos 16:2
Archippus: A Disciple at Colossae Col 4:17 · Phm 1:2
Architecture
- **Figurative** Eph 2:21, 22
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Heb 3:3, 4

Arcturus: Constellation of Job 9:9 · Job 38:32
Ard
- **Son of Bela** Num 26:40
- **Son of Benjamin** Gen 46:21

Ardon: Son of Caleb 1Ch 2:18
Are There Angels on Earth Psa 91:11 · Heb 13:2 · Heb 1:14
Areli: Son of Gad Gen 46:16
Areopagus: Mar's Hill Act 17:19
Aretas: A Ruler of Syria 2Co 11:32
Argob
- **A Courtier of Pekah** 2Ki 15:25
- **A Region East of the Jordan River** Deu 3:4, 13, 14 · 1Ki 4:13

Arguing Pro 15:1 · 2Ti 2:23, 24 · Rom 14:19 · Tts 3:9 · Gal 5:22, 23 · Pro 29:22 · Tts 3:1, 2 · Pro 29:11 · Pro 3:30 · Rom 14:1
Arguments 2Ti 2:23–25 · 2Ti 2:14 · Jam 4:1–3 · 2Ti 2:16 · Pro 15:1 · 2Co 10:5 · Pro 21:9 · 1Ti 6:4
Arguments in the Church 1Ti 5:20 · Php 2:14–16 · Gal 2:11 · Rom 14:1 · Mat 5:44
Aridai: Son of Haman Est 9:9
Aridatha: Son of Haman Est 9:8
Arieh: A Conspirator With Pekah 2Ki 15:25
Ariel
- **A Messenger from Ezra to Iddo** Ezr 8:16
- **A Symbolical Name for Jerusalem** Isa 29:1, 2, 7

Arimathea: A Town Five Miles North of Jerusalem Mat 27:57 · Mar 15:43 · Luk 23:51 · Joh 19:38
Arioch
- **Captain of Nebuchadnezzars Guard** Dan 2:14, 15, 24, 25
- **King of Ellasar** Gen 14:1, 9

Arisai: Son of Haman Est 9:9
Aristarchus: A Companion of Paul Act 19:29 · Act 20:4 · Act 27:2 · Col 4:10 · Phm 1:24
Aristobulus: A Christian at Rome Rom 16:10
Ark of the Covenant was Called The
- **Ark of God** 1Sa 3:3
- **Ark of God's Strength** 2Ch 6:41 · Psa 132:8
- **Ark of the Covenant of the Lord** Num 10:33
- **Ark of the Testimony** Exo 30:6 · Num 7:89

Ark of the Covenant was Carried by Priests of Levites Alone Deu 10:8 · Jos 3:14 · 2Sa 15:24 · 1Ch 15:2
Ark of the Covenant was Carried
- **Before the Israelites in Their Journeys** Num 10:33 · Jos 3:6
- **Sometimes to the Camp in War** 1Sa 4:4, 5

Ark of the Covenant was Holy 2Ch 35:3
Ark of the Covenant
- **A Copy of the Law Laid in the Side of** Deu 31:26
- **A Symbol of the Presence and Glory of God** Num 14:43, 44

· Jos 1:6 · 1Sa 14:18, 19 · Psa 132:8
A Type of Christ Psa 40:8 · Rev 11:19
Anointed With Sacred Oil Exo 30:26
At Kirjath-Jearim Twenty Years 1Sa 7:1, 2
Brought by Solomon Into the Temple With Great Solemnity 1Ki 8:1–6 · 2Ch 5:2–9
Brought Into the City of David 2Sa 6:12–15 · 1Ch 15:25–28
Captured by the Philistines 1Sa 4:11
Covered With the Vail by the Priests Before Removal Num 4:5, 6
David Made a Tent For 2Sa 6:17 · 1Ch 15:1
Dimensions of Exo 25:10 · Exo 37:1
Entirely Covered With Gold Exo 25:11 · Exo 37:2
Esteemed the Glory of Israel 1Sa 4:21, 22
Furnished With Rings and Staves Exo 25:12–15 · Exo 37:3–5
Mercy-Seat Laid Upon Exo 25:21 · Exo 26:34
Miracles Connected With: Fall of Dagon 1Sa 5:1–4
Miracles Connected With: Fall of the Walls of Jericho Jos 6:6–20
Miracles Connected With: Jordan Divided Jos 4:7
Miracles Connected With: Manner of Its Restoration 1Sa 6:1–18
Miracles Connected With: Philistines Plagued 1Sa 5:6–12
Placed in the Holy of Holies Exo 26:33 · Exo 40:21 · Heb 9:3, 4
Profanation of, Punished Num 4:5, 15 · 1Sa 6:19 · 1Ch 15:13
Protecting of, Rewarded 1Ch 13:14
Removed from Kirjath-Jearim to the House of Obed-Edom 2Sa 6:1–11
Sanctified Its Resting Place 2Ch 8:11
Surrounded With a Crown of Gold Exo 25:11
Tables of Testimony Alone Placed In Exo 25:16, 21 · 1Ki 8:9, 21 · 2Ch 5:10 · Heb 9:4
The Israelites Enquired of the Lord Before Jos 7:6–9 · Jdg 20:27 · 1Ch 13:3
The Pot of Manna and Aaron's Rod Laid up Before Heb 9:4 · Exo 16:33, 34 · Num 17:10

Ark
in the Tabernacle--Called the Ark of the Covenant in John's Vision Rev 11:19
in the Tabernacle--Called the Ark of the Covenant of God 1Sa 3:3 · 1Sa 4:11, 17, 22 · 1Sa 6:3 · 1Sa 14:18 · 2Sa 6:7 · 2Sa 7:2 · 2Sa 15:25 · 1Ch 13:12 · 1Ch 15:1, 2, 15, 24 · 1Ch 16:1
in the Tabernacle--Called the Ark of the Covenant of God's Strength 2Ch 6:41
in the Tabernacle--Called the Ark of the Covenant of the Covenant Num 10:33 · Deu 31:26 · Jos 4:7 · 1Sa 4:3 · 2Sa 15:24 · 1Ch 15:25 · 1Ch 17:1 · Jer 3:16 · Heb 9:4
in the Tabernacle--Called the Ark of the Covenant of the Lord Jos 4:11 · 1Sa 4:6 · 1Sa 6:1 · 2Sa 6:9 · 2Sa 15:12 · 2Sa 16:4
in the Tabernacle--Called the Ark of the Covenant of the Testimony Exo 30:6
in the Tabernacle--Called the Ark of the Covenant: Aaron's Rod Num 17:10 · Heb 9:4
in the Tabernacle--Called the Ark of the Covenant: An Oracle of God Num 10:33 · Num 14:44 · Jos 7:6–15 · Jdg 20:27, 28 · 1Sa 4:3, 4, 7 · 1Ch 13:3 · 1Ch 16:4, 37 · 2Ch 6:41 · Psa 132:8
in the Tabernacle--Called the Ark of the Covenant: Captured by the Philstines 1Sa 4:10, 11 · Psa 78:61
in the Tabernacle--Called the Ark of the Covenant: Carried by Kohathites Num 3:30, 31 · Num 4:4, 15 · Deu 10:8 · 1Ch 15:2, 15
in the Tabernacle--Called the Ark of the Covenant: Ceremonies Connected With, on the Day of Atonement Lev 16:13–15
in the Tabernacle--Called the Ark of the Covenant: Construction of Exo 37:1–5 · Deu 10:3
in the Tabernacle--Called the Ark of the Covenant: Directions for Making Exo 25:10–15 · Exo 35:12
in the Tabernacle--Called the Ark of the Covenant: Holy 2Ch 8:11 · 2Ch 35:3
in the Tabernacle--Called the Ark of the Covenant: How Prepared for Conveyance Num 4:5, 6
in the Tabernacle--Called the Ark of the Covenant: On Special Occasions Carried by Priests: Crossing Jordan Jos 3:6, 14
in the Tabernacle--Called the Ark of the Covenant: Place of Exo 26:33 · Exo 40:21 · 1Sa 3:3 · 2Sa 7:2 · Heb 9:2–4
in the Tabernacle--Called the Ark of the Covenant: Pot of Manna Exo 16:33, 34 · Heb 9:4
in the Tabernacle--Called the Ark of the Covenant: Prophecy Concerning Jer 3:16
in the Tabernacle--Called the Ark of the Covenant: Remains at the House of Abinadab 1Sa 7:1, 2 · 2Sa 6:4
in the Tabernacle--Called the Ark of the Covenant: Remains in the House of Obed- Edom 2Sa 6:9–11
in the Tabernacle--Called the Ark of the Covenant: Returned by the Philistines 1Sa 6:1
in the Tabernacle--Called the Ark of the Covenant: Sanctification of Exo 30:26
in the Tabernacle--Called the Ark of the Covenant: Set up in Jerusalem 2Sa 6:12–17 · 1Ch 6:31 · 1Ch 15:1 · 1Ch 16:1
in the Tabernacle--Called the Ark of the Covenant: Set up in Shiloh Jos 18:1 · Jdg 20:27, 28 · 1Sa 4:3, 4
in the Tabernacle--Called the Ark of the Covenant: Siege of Jericho Jos 6:6
in the Tabernacle--Called the Ark of the Covenant: Taken to Battle Jos 6:6–20 · 1Sa 4:3–22
in the Tabernacle--Called the Ark of the Covenant: The Law Exo 25:16, 21 · Exo 40:20 · Deu 10:5 · Deu 31:26 · 1Ki 8:9 · 2Ch 5:10
in the Tabernacle--Called the Ark of the Covenant: Transferred to Solomon's Temple 1Ki 8:6–9 · 2Ch 5:2–9 · 2Ch 35:3
Noah's: Animals Saved In Gen 6:19, 20 · Gen 7:1–16
Noah's: Directions for Building of Gen 6:14–16
Noah's: Noah and Family Preserved In Gen 6:18 · Gen 7:8 · Mat 24:38 · Heb 11:7 · 1Pe 3:20
of Bullrushes Exo 2:3
Arkites: Descendants of Canaan Gen 10:17 · 1Ch 1:15
Arm: Figurative Use of Exo 6:6 · Exo 15:16 · Deu 4:34 · Deu 5:15 · Deu 7:19 · Deu 9:29 · Deu 11:2 · Deu 26:8 · Deu 33:27 · 1Ki 8:42 · 2Ki 17:36 · 2Ch 6:32 · Psa 77:15 · Psa 89:10, 13, 21 · Psa 98:1 · Psa 136:12 · Songs 2:6 · Isa 33:2 · Isa 40:10, 11 · Isa 51:5, 9 · Isa 52:10 · Isa 53:1 · Isa 59:16 · Isa 62:8 · Isa 63:5, 12 · Jer 21:5 · Jer 27:5 · Jer 32:17 · Eze 20:33 · Luk 1:51 · Act 13:17
Armageddon: A Symbolical Name Rev 16:16
Armenia
A Region in Western Asia 2Ki 19:37 · Jer 51:27
Assassins of Sennacherib Take Refuge In Isa 37:38
Armies in Latter Ages Received Pay Luk 3:14 · 1Co 9:7
Armies of Different Nations often Confederated Jos 9:2 · Jos 10:5 · Jdg 3:13 · 1Ki 20:1
Armies were Composed of Bowmen and Slingers 1Ch 12:2 · Jer 4:29
Armies were Composed of Cavalry Exo 14:9 · 1Ki 20:20
Armies were Composed of Spearmen or Heavy Troops Psa 68:30 · Act 23:23

Armies were Composed of War Chariots Jos 17:16 · Jdg 4:3
Armies were Led by Experienced Captains 2Ki 18:17, 24
Armies were Led by Kings in Person 2Ki 18:13 · 2Ki 25:1
Armies
- **Accompanied by Beasts of Burden and Wagons for Baggage** Jdg 7:12 · 2Ki 7:7 · Eze 23:2
- **Ancient, often Numerous** Jos 11:4 · 1Sa 13:5
- **Antiquity of** Gen 14:1–8
- **Began Their Campaigns in the Spring** 2Sa 11:1
- **Called The: Bands** 2Ki 24:2 · 1Ch 7:4
- **Called The: Hosts** Jos 10:5 · Jdg 8:10
- **Called The: Power of Kings** 2Ch 32:9
- **Called The: Wings of a Nation** Isa 8:8 · Jer 48:40
- **Camp and March** Num 2:1
- **Captains of Fifties** 2Ki 1:9 · Isa 3:3
- **Captains of Hundreds** Num 31:14, 48 · 2Ki 11:15 · 1Ch 28:1 · 2Ch 25:5
- **Captains of Thousands** Num 31:14, 48 · 1Sa 17:18 · 1Ch 28:1 · 2Ch 25:5
- **Commenced Battles With a Shout** 1Sa 17:20 · 2Ch 13:15 · Jer 51:14
- **Compared to Caterpillars** Jer 51:14, 27
- **Compared to Clouds** Eze 38:9–16
- **Compared to Flies** Isa 7:18, 19
- **Compared to Grasshoppers** Jdg 6:3–5 · Jdg 7:12
- **Compared to Locusts** Isa 33:4 · Rev 9:3, 7
- **Compared to Overflowing Torrents** Isa 28:2 · Dan 11:10, 26
- **Compared to Waters of a River** Isa 8:7
- **Compared to Whirlwinds** Jer 25:32
- **Compulsory Service In** 1Sa 14:52
- **Devastation Occasioned By** Isa 37:18 · Jer 5:17
- **Divided the Spoil** Exo 15:9 · Zec 14:1
- **Employed in Assaulting Cities** Jos 7:3, 4 · Jdg 9:45
- **Employed in Besieging Cities** Deu 20:12 · Isa 29:3
- **Employed in Fighting Battles** 1Sa 17:2, 3 · 1Ch 19:17
- **Encamped in the Open Fields** 2Sa 11:11 · 1Ch 11:15
- **Encamped: Before Cities** Jos 10:5 · 1Sa 11:1
- **Enumeration of Israel's Military Forces** Num 1:2, 3 · Num 26:2 · 1Sa 11:8 · 2Sa 18:1, 2 · 2Sa 24:1–9 · 1Ki 20:15 · 2Ch 25:5
- **Exercised Savage Cruelties on the Vanquished** Jer 50:42 · Lam 5:11–13 · Amo 1:13
- **Fear Occasioned By** Num 22:3 · Jer 6:25
- **Figurative** Deu 33:2 · 2Ki 6:17 · Psa 34:7 · Psa 68:17 · Rev 9:16
- **Frequently the Instrument of God's Vengeance** Isa 13:5 Jdg 1:3 · 2Sa 10:6, 15, 16, 19 · 1Ki 15:20 · 1Ki 22:1–4 · 2Ki 16:9 · 2Ki 18:19–21 · 1Ch 19:6, 7 · 2Ch 16:2–9 · 2Ch 18:1, 3 · 2Ch 20:1 · 2Ch 22:5 · 2Ch 28:16, 20 · Psa 83:1–12 · Isa 7:1–9 · Isa 8:9–12 · Isa 54:15
- **March in Ranks: Confidence In, Vain** Psa 33:16 · Psa 44:6
- **March in Ranks: David's Attack Upon the Philistines** 2Sa 5:23–25
- **March in Ranks: Decoy** Jos 8:4–22 · Jdg 20:29–43 · Neh 6:1
- **March in Ranks: Delay** 2Sa 17:7–14
- **March in Ranks: Determine Royal Succession** 2Sa 2:8–10 · 1Ki 16:16 · 2Ki 11:4–12
- **March in Ranks: Divided Into |Bands| (R. V. Margin, Cohorts)** Act 10:1 · Act 27:1
- **March in Ranks: Escort Duty Performed By** 2Ki 1:9 · Act 23:23, 24, 31–33
- **March in Ranks: Exhorted Before Battle** Deu 20:1–9
- **March in Ranks: Flanks Called Wings** Isa 8:8
- **March in Ranks: Forced Marches** Isa 5:26, 27
- **March in Ranks: Fortifications** Jdg 9:31 · 2Sa 5:9 · 2Ki 25:1 · 2Ch 11:11 · 2Ch 26:9 · Neh 3:8 · Neh 4:2 · Isa 22:10 · Isa 25:12 · Isa 29:3 · Isa 32:14 · Jer 6:6 · Jer 32:24 · Jer 33:4 · Jer 51:53 · Eze 4:2 · Eze 17:17 · Eze 21:22 · Eze 26:8 · Eze 33:27 · Dan 11:15, 19 · Nah 2:1 · Nah 3:14
- **March in Ranks: Furnished With Standards** Songs 6:4 · Isa 10:18 · Jer 4:21
- **March in Ranks: Generally in Three Divisions** Gen 14:15 · Job 1:17
- **March in Ranks: Generals of Corps and Divisions** Num 2:3, 31 · 1Ch 27:1–22 · 2Ch 17:12–19
- **March in Ranks: How officered: Commander-In-Chief** 1Sa 14:50 · 2Sa 2:8 · 2Sa 8:16 · 2Sa 17:25 · 2Sa 19:13 · 2Sa 20:23
- **March in Ranks: Levies For** Num 31:4 · Jdg 20:10
- **March in Ranks** Exo 13:18
- **March in Ranks by Jehoshaphat** 2Ch 20:22
- **March in Ranks in Siege of Jericho** Jos 6:1
- **March in Ranks of Ai** Jos 7:2, 3
- **March in Ranks of Beth-El** Jdg 1:23, 24
- **March in Ranks of Jericho** Jos 2:1–24
- **March in Ranks of Jerusalem** 2Ki 25:1–3
- **March in Ranks of Laish** Jdg 18:2–10
- **March in Ranks of Samaria** 2Ki 6:24–33 · 2Ki 7:1
- **March in Ranks with Dancing** 1Sa 18:6, 7
- **March in Ranks with Music** 2Ch 20:28
- **March in Ranks with Songs** Jdg 5:1 · 1Sa 18:6, 7
- **March in Ranks: \| Engines\| Used** 2Ch 26:15 · Jer 6:6
- **March in Ranks: A Promotion** 2Sa 23:8–39 · 1Ch 11:6
- **March in Ranks: A Share the Spoils** Num 31:25–47
- **March in Ranks: Abraham, in Pursuit of Chedorlaomer** Gen 14:14, 15
- **March in Ranks: Ambushes at Gibeah** Jdg 20:29–43
- **March in Ranks: Ambushes at Shechem** Jdg 9:25, 34
- **March in Ranks: Ambushes at Zemaraim** 2Ch 13:13
- **March in Ranks: Ambushes, at Ai** Jos 8:2–22
- **March in Ranks: Among the Midianites** Jdg 7:21
- **March in Ranks: Among the Philistines** 1Sa 14:15–19
- **March in Ranks: Among the Syrians** 2Ki 7:7–15
- **March in Ranks: Angel of the Lord Smites the Assyrians** 2Ki 19:35
- **March in Ranks: Ark Taken to Battle** Jos 6:6, 7, 13 · 1Sa 4:4–11
- **March in Ranks: Army Choir and Songs** 2Ch 20:21, 22
- **March in Ranks: Battle Shouts** Jdg 7:18 · 1Sa 17:20, 52
- **March in Ranks: Captains (R. V. Margin, Military Tribunes) of** Act 22:24–29
- **March in Ranks: Centurions** Mat 8:5, 8 · Mat 27:54 · Luk 7:2 · Luk 23:47 · Act 10:1, 7, 22 · Act 21:32 · Act 22:26 · Act 23:17, 23 · Act 24:23 · Act 27:1, 11, 43 · Act 28:16
- **March in Ranks: Divided Into \|Bands\| (R. V. Margin, Cohorts)** Act 10:1 · Act 27:1
- **March in Ranks: Escort Duty Performed By** 2Ki 1:9 · Act 23:23, 24, 31–33
- **March in Ranks: Exhorted Before Battle** Deu 20:1–9
- **March in Ranks: Flanks Called Wings** Isa 8:8
- **March in Ranks: Forced Marches** Isa 5:26, 27
- **March in Ranks: Fortifications** Jdg 9:31 · 2Sa 5:9 · 2Ki 25:1 · 2Ch 11:11 · 2Ch 26:9 · Neh 3:8 · Neh
- **March in Ranks: Gideon's Victory** Jdg 7:1
- **March in Ranks: Holiness Enjoined** Deu 23:9
- **March in Ranks: Insubordination In, Punished, Achan** Jos 7:1
- **March in Ranks: Jehoshaphat's Victories** 2Ki 3:1 · 2Ch 20:1

Topical Index — Armies–Autism

Armies
- **March in Ranks: Champions Fight Instead of** 1Sa 17:8–53 · 2Sa 2:14–17 · 2Sa 21:15–22
- **March in Ranks: Check Roll-Call** 1Sa 14:17 · Num 31:48, 49
- **March in Ranks: Children Instructed in Military Arts** 2Sa 1:18
- **March in Ranks: Composed of Insurgents** 1Sa 22:1, 2
- **March in Ranks: Confederated** Jos 10:1–5 · Jos 11:1–5 ·

March in Ranks: Joshua, Against the Amorites Jos 10:6, 9
March in Ranks: Margin Note) 1Ch 12:33 · Joe 2:7
March in Ranks: Margin); Eze 26:9
March in Ranks: Mercenaries 2Sa 10:6 · 1Ch 19:6, 7 · 2Ch 25:5, 6
March in Ranks: Move, in Attack, in Three Divisions Jdg 7:16 · Jdg 9:43 · 1Sa 11:11 · 1Sa 13:17, 18 · 2Sa 18:2 · Job 1:17
March in Ranks: Night Attacks Gen 14:15 · Jdg 7:16–22
March in Ranks: Officers Consecrate Themselves to God 2Ch 17:16
March in Ranks: Orders Delivered With Trumpets 2Sa 2:28 · 2Sa 18:16 · 2Sa 20:1, 22 · Neh 4:18, 20
March in Ranks: Panics Isa 30:17
March in Ranks: Purifications Num 31:19–24
March in Ranks: Sacrifices 1Sa 13:11, 12
March in Ranks: Samaria's Deliverances 1Ki 20:1 · 2Ki 7:1
March in Ranks: Seeking Counsel from God Before Battle Num 27:21 · Jdg 1:1 · 1Sa 14:19, 37–41 · 1Sa 23:2–12 · 1Sa 30:8 · 2Sa 2:1 · 2Sa 5:19, 23 · 1Ki 22:7–28 · 2Ki 3:11–19 · 1Ch 14:10, 14 · Jer 37:7–10
March in Ranks: Sieges Jer 39:1
March in Ranks: Soldiers Destroy Each Other to Escape Captivity 1Sa 14:20 · 1Sa 31:4–6
March in Ranks: Standards Num 2:2, 3, 10, 17, 18, 25, 31, 34 · Num 10:14, 18, 22, 25
March in Ranks: Standing Armies 1Sa 13:2 · 1Ch 27:1 · 2Ch 1:14 · 2Ch 17:12–19 · 2Ch 26:11–15
March in Ranks: Sun Stands Still Jos 10:11–14
March in Ranks: The Confederated Kings Jos 11:7
March in Ranks: The General offers his Daughter in Marriage Jos 15:16, 17
March in Ranks: The King offers his Daughter 1Sa 17:25 · 1Sa 18:17–28
March in Ranks: Uniforms of Eze 23:6, 12 · Nah 2:3
March in Ranks: Unusual Winter Campaign 2Sa 11:1 · 1Ch 20:1
March in Ranks: when Aaron and Hur Held up Moses' Hands Exo 17:11, 12
Marched with Noise and Tumult Isa 17:12, 13 · Joe 2:5
Marched with Order and Precision Isa 5:27 · Joe 2:7, 8
Marched with Rapidity Jer 48:40 · Hab 1:8
Marched: Often in Open Line Hab 1:6, 8
Multitudes of Angels 1Ki 22:19 · Psa 148:2 · Dan 4:35 · Mat 26:53
Numerous and Heavy Afflictions Job 19:12
Often Consisted of the Whole Effective Strength of Nations Num 21:23 · 1Sa 29:1
Often Destroyed by Brought Their Idols With Them 1Ch 14:12
Often Destroyed by Supernatural Means Jos 10:11 · 2Ki 19:35
Often Destroyed by Their Enemies Exo 17:13 · Jos 10:10, 20 · Jdg 11:33 · 2Sa 18:7 · 1Ki 20:21
Often Destroyed by Themselves Through Divine Intervention Jdg 7:22 · 1Sa 14:15, 16 · 2Ch 20:23
Often Surprised Their Enemies Jos 8:2 · 2Ch 13:15 · Jer 51:12
Often Went on Foreign Service Jer 5:15 · Jer 50:3
Refusal to Obey the Summons, Instance of Jdg 21:5–11 · Jdg 20:1
Rendezvous of Cutting Oxen in Pieces, and Sending the Pieces Throughout Israel 1Sa 11:7
Rendezvous of Sounding a Trumpet Num 10:9 · Jdg 3:27 · Jdg 6:34 · 1Sa 13:3, 4
Sent out Foraging Parties 2Ki 5:2
The Church Dan 8:10–13 · Songs 6:4, 10
Toil and Fatigue often Endured By Eze 29:18
Troops often Hired For 1Ch 19:7 · 2Ch 25:6
Who of the Israelites Were Subject to Service In Num 1:2, 3 · Num 26:2 · 2Ch 25:5
Who Were Exempt from Service In Num 1:47–50 · Num 2:33 · Deu 20:5–9 · Jdg 7:3
Armoni: Son of Saul 2Sa 21:8
Armor
Figurative Rom 13:12 · 2Co 6:7 · 2Co 10:4 · Eph 6:11–17 · 1Th 5:8
The Equipment of a Soldier Jer 46:3, 4 · Eph 6:14–17
Armor-Bearer of Abimelech Jdg 9:54
Armor-Bearer of Goliath 1Sa 17:7
Armor-Bearer of Joab 2Sa 18:15
Armor-Bearer of Jonathan 1Sa 14:6, 7, 12, 17
Armor-Bearer: Saul 1Sa 16:21 · 1Sa 31:6
Armory in Different Parts of the Kingdom 1Ki 10:17 · 2Ch 11:12
Armory
A Place for the Storage of Armor Neh 3:19 · Songs 4:4 · Isa 22:8 · Isa 39:2
Figurative Jer 50:25
Army Eph 6:12 · Psa 144:1 · Rom 13:4 · Mat 26:52–54 · Pro 25:26 · Jdg 5:8
Arnan: Patronymic of a Family Descended from David 1Ch 3:21
Arnon
Boundary Between Moabites and Amorites Num 21:13, 26 · Num 22:36 · Deu 2:24, 36 · Deu 3:8, 16 · Jos 12:1
Fords of Isa 16:2
Miracles At Num 21:14
Arod: Son of Gad Num 26:17
Arodi: Descendants of Arod Gen 46:16
Aroer
A City Built, Or, Probably More Correctly, Rebuilt, by the Gadites Num 32:34 · Jos 13:25
A City Built, Or, Probably More Correctly, Rebuilt, by the Gadites: Jephthah Smites the Ammonites At Jdg 11:33
A City in Judah 1Sa 30:28
A City in Judah: The Birthplace of Two of David's Heroes 1Ch 11:44
A City of the Amorites in the Valley of the River Arnon Deu 4:48
A City of the Amorites in the Valley of the River Arnon: Conquered by Israelites Deu 2:36 · Deu 3:12 · Jdg 11:26
A City of the Amorites in the Valley of the River Arnon: Taken by Hazael 2Ki 10:33
Aroma 2Co 2:14 · 2Co 2:16
Arpad
A Fortified City of Syria, Perhaps Identical With Arvad 2Ki 18:34 · 2Ki 19:13
Idols of Isa 36:19
Arphaxad: Son of Shem Gen 10:22 · Gen 11:10–13 · 1Ch 1:17, 18, 24 · Luk 3:36
Arrest of Apostles Act 5:17, 18 · Act 6:12
Arrest of Jesus Mat 26:57 · Mar 14:46 · Luk 22:54 · Joh 18:12
Arrest of Paul Act 21:30
Arrest of Paul and Silas Act 16:19
Arrest: Paul Authorized to Arrest Christians Act 9:2
Arrogance: General Scriptures Concerning 1Sa 2:3 · Pro 8:13 · Isa 13:11
Arrow used in Hunting Gen 21:20 · Gen 27:3
Arrow used in War 1Sa 31:3 · 2Sa 22:15 · 1Ki 22:34 · 2Ki 19:32 · Psa 7:13 · Isa 22:3 · Jer 51:3
Arrow
Divination By Eze 21:21
Figurative Num 24:8 · Deu 32:23, 42 · Job 6:4 · Psa 11:2 · Psa 21:12 · Psa 38:2 · Psa 45:5 · Psa 57:4 · Psa 58:7 · Psa 91:5 · Psa 120:4 · Psa 144:6 · Pro 25:18 · Lam 3:12, 13 · Eze 5:16 · Hab 3:11
Shot by Joash As a Sign Against the Syrians 2Ki 13:14–19
Shot by Jonathan As a Sign to David 1Sa 20:20–42
Arrows of Bitter Words Psa 64:3
Arrows of Christ Isa 49:2
Arrows of Devices of the Wicked Psa 11:2
Arrows of False Witnesses Pro 25:18
Arrows of God's Judgment Deu 32:23–42 · Psa 7:13 · Psa 21:12 · Psa 64:7 · Eze 5:16
Arrows of Lightnings Psa 77:17, 18 · Hab 3:11

- **Arrows of Severe Afflictions** Job 6:4 · Psa 38:2
- **Arrows of Slanderous Tongues** Jer 9:8
- **Arrows of the Word of Christ** Psa 45:5
- **Arrows of Young Children** Psa 127:5
- **Arrows**
  - **(Broken), of Destruction of Power** Psa 76:3
  - **(Falling from the Hand), of the Paralysing Power** Eze 39:3
  - **Bright and Polished** Isa 49:2 · Jer 51:11
  - **Called Shafts** Isa 49:2
  - **Carried in a Quiver** Gen 27:3 · Isa 49:2 · Jer 5:16 · Lam 3:13
  - **Deadly and Destructive Weapons** Pro 26:18
  - **Discharged with Great Force** Num 24:8 · 2Ki 9:24
  - **Discharged: Against Enemies** 2Ki 19:32 · Jer 50:14
  - **Discharged: At a Mark for Amusement** 1Sa 20:20–22
  - **Discharged: At the Beasts of the Earth** Gen 27:3
  - **Discharged: from a Bow** Psa 11:2 · Isa 7:24
  - **Discharged: from Engines** 2Ch 26:15
  - **Fleetness of, Alluded To** Zec 9:14
  - **Sharp** Psa 120:4 · Isa 5:28
  - **Sometimes Poisoned** Job 6:4
  - **The Ancients Divined By** Eze 21:21
- **Arson by Absalom** 2Sa 14:30
- **Arson by Samson** Jdg 15:4, 5
- **Arson by Zimri** 1Ki 16:18
- **Arson**
  - **General Scriptures Concerning** Psa 74:7, 8
  - **Law Concerning** Exo 22:6
- **Art**
  - **Artisans, Skillful: Bezaleel and Aholiab** Exo 31:2–14 · Exo 35:30–35
  - **Artisans, Skillful: Hiram** 1Ki 7:13–51 · 2Ch 2:13, 14
  - **Artisans, Skillful: Jubal** Gen 4:21
  - **Artisans, Skillful: Tubal-Cain** Gen 4:22
  - **Primitive of Compounding Confections** 1Sa 8:13
  - **Primitive of the Apothecary or Perfumer** Exo 30:25, 35
  - **Primitive of the Armorer** 1Sa 8:12
  - **Primitive of the Baker** Gen 40:1 · 1Sa 8:13
  - **Primitive of the Barber** Isa 7:20 · Eze 5:1
  - **Primitive of the Brickmaker** Gen 11:3 · Exo 5:7, 8, 18
  - **Primitive of the Calker** Eze 27:9, 27
  - **Primitive of the Gardener** Jer 29:5 · Joh 20:15
  - **Primitive of the Goldsmith** Isa 40:19
  - **Primitive of the Mariner** Eze 27:8, 9
  - **Primitive of the Mason** 2Sa 5:11 · 2Ch 24:12
  - **Primitive of the Musician** 1Sa 18:6 · 1Ch 15:16
  - **Primitive of the Potter** Isa 64:8 · Jer 18:3 · Lam 4:2 · Zec 11:13
  - **Primitive of the Refiner of Metals** 1Ch 28:18 · Mal 3:2, 3
  - **Primitive of the Ropemaker** Jdg 16:11
  - **Primitive of the Shipbuilder** 1Ki 9:26
  - **Primitive of the Smelter of Metals** Job 28:2
  - **Primitive of the Spinner** Exo 35:25 · Pro 31:19
  - **Primitive of the Stonecutter** Exo 20:25 · 1Ch 22:15
  - **Primitive of the Tailor** Exo 28:3
  - **Primitive of the Tanner** Act 9:43 · Act 10:6
  - **Primitive of the Tentmaker** Gen 4:20 · Act 18:3
  - **Primitive of the Weaver** Exo 35:35 · Joh 19:23
  - **Primitive of the Winemaker** Neh 13:15 · Isa 63:3
  - **Primitive of the Writer** Jdg 5:14
  - **Primitive: Carpentry** Gen 6:14–16 · Exo 31:2–9
  - **Primitive: Invention of Musical Instruments and Instruments of Iron and Copper (A. V., Brass)** Gen 4:21, 22
- **Artaxerxes**
  - **A Persian King Probably Identical With Ahasuerus: Prohibits the Rebuilding of Jerusalem** Ezr 4:7–24
  - **King of Persia--Decree of, in Behalf of the Jews** Ezr 7:1 · Neh 2:1 · Neh 5:14
- **Artemas: A Companion of Paul** Tts 3:12
- **Artillery: General Scriptures Concerning** 1Sa 20:40
- **Arts of The**
  - **Apothecary or Perfumer** Exo 30:25, 35
  - **Armourer** 1Sa 8:12
  - **Baker** Gen 40:1 · 1Sa 8:13
  - **Blacksmith** Gen 4:22 · 1Sa 13:19
  - **Brazier** Gen 4:22 · 2Ti 4:14
  - **Brick-Maker** Gen 11:3 · Exo 5:7, 8, 18
  - **Calker** Eze 27:9, 27
  - **Carpenter** 2Sa 5:11 · Mar 6:3
  - **Carver** Exo 31:5 · 1Ki 6:18
  - **Confectioner** 1Sa 8:13
  - **Dyer** Exo 25:5
  - **Embalmer** Gen 50:2, 3, 26
  - **Embroiderer** Exo 35:35 · Exo 38:23
  - **Engraver** Exo 28:11 · Isa 49:16 · 2Co 3:7
  - **Founder** Jdg 17:4 · Jer 10:9
  - **Fuller** 2Ki 18:17 · Mar 9:3
  - **Gardener** Jer 29:5 · Joh 20:15
  - **Goldsmith** Isa 40:19
  - **Husbandman** Gen 4:2 · Gen 9:20
  - **Mariner** Eze 27:8, 9
  - **Mason** 2Sa 5:11 · 2Ch 24:12
  - **Musician** 1Sa 18:6 · 1Ch 15:16
  - **Potter** Isa 64:8 · Jer 18:3 · Lam 4:2 · Zec 11:13
  - **Refiner of Metals** 1Ch 28:18 · Mal 3:2, 3
  - **Rope Maker** Jdg 16:11
  - **Ship Builder** 1Ki 9:26
  - **Silversmith** Act 19:24
  - **Smelter of Metals** Job 28:2
  - **Spinner** Exo 35:25 · Pro 31:19
  - **Stone Cutter** Exo 20:25 · 1Ch 22:15
  - **Tailor** Exo 28:3
  - **Tanner** Act 9:43 · Act 10:6
  - **Tent-Maker** Gen 4:20 · Act 18:3
  - **Weaver** Exo 35:35 · Joh 19:23
  - **Wine-Maker** Neh 13:15 · Isa 63:3
  - **Writer** Jdg 5:14
- **Aruboth: A District Laid Under Tribute to Solomon's Commissariat** 1Ki 4:10
- **Arumah: A Place Near Shechem** Jdg 9:41
- **Arvad: An Island Near Zidon** Eze 27:8, 11
- **Arvadites: Descendants of Canaan** Gen 10:18 · 1Ch 1:16 · Eze 27:8, 11
- **Arza: A Steward of Elah** 1Ki 16:9
- **Asa**
  - **A Levite** 1Ch 9:16
  - **King of Judah** 1Ki 15:8–24 · 1Ch 3:10 · 2Ch 14:1 · 2Ch 15:1 · 2Ch 16:1 · Mat 1:7
- **Asahel**
  - **A Levite, Commissioned by Jehoshaphat to Teach the Law to Judah** 2Ch 17:8
  - **A Levite, Who had Charge of Tithes** 2Ch 31:13
  - **Father of Jonathan** Ezr 10:15
  - **Nephew of David, and One of his Captains** 2Sa 2:18–24, 32 · 2Sa 3:27 · 2Sa 23:24 · 1Ch 2:16 · 1Ch 11:26 · 1Ch 27:7
- **Asahiah: An officer of King Josiah** 2Ki 22:12–20 · 2Ch 34:20–28
- **Asaiah**
  - **A Descendant of Simeon** 1Ch 4:36
  - **A Levite** 1Ch 6:30
  - **A Levite: Probably Identical With a Man of Same Name Mentioned In** 1Ch 15:6, 11
  - **A Shilonite** 1Ch 9:5
- **Asaph**
  - **A Composer of Sacred Lyrics** 2Ch 29:13–30
  - **A Kohath Levite** 1Ch 26:1
  - **A Levite, Whose Descendants Lived in Jerusalem After the Exile** 1Ch 9:15
  - **Descendants of, in the Temple Choir** 1Ch 25:1–9 · 2Ch 20:14 · 2Ch 29:13 · Ezr 2:41 · Ezr 3:10 · Neh 7:44 · Neh 11:22
  - **Father of Joah** 2Ki 18:18 · Isa 36:3, 22
  - **Keeper of Forests** Neh 2:8
  - **Son of Berachiah--One of the Three Leaders of Music in David's Organization of the Tabernacle Service** 1Ch 15:16–19 · 1Ch 16:5–7 · 1Ch 25:1–9 · 2Ch 5:12 · 2Ch 35:15 · Neh 12:46
- **Asareel: Son of Jehaleleel** 1Ch 4:16
- **Asarelah**
  - **One of the Temple Choir** 1Ch 25:2, 14
  - **Probably Identical With Azareel** 1Ch 25:18
- **Ascension of Elijah** 2Ki 2:1–18
- **Ascension of Jesus** Mar 16:19, 20 · Luk 24:50–53 · Act 1:9–12
- **Ascension of Two Witnesses** Rev 11:12
- **Asceticism**
  - **Extreme Application of Rebuked by Jesus** Mat 11:19 · Luk 7:34

Extreme Application of Rebuked by Paul Col 2:20–23 · 1Ti 4:1–4, 8
The Practice of John the Baptist Mat 11:18 · Luk 7:33
Asenath: Wife of Joseph Gen 41:45, 50 · Gen 46:20
Ash: A Tree Isa 44:14
Ashan: A Levitical City of Judah, Later of Simeon Jos 15:42 · Jos 19:7 · 1Ch 4:32 · 1Ch 6:59
Ashbea: A Descendant of Shelah 1Ch 4:21
Ashbel: Son of Benjamin Gen 46:21 · Num 26:38 · 1Ch 8:1
Ashdod
A City of the Philistines Jos 13:3 · 1Sa 6:17 · Amo 3:9
Anakim Inhabit Jos 11:22
Assigned to Judah Jos 15:47
Called Azotus Act 8:40
Conquest by Tartan Isa 20:1
Conquest of, by Uzziah 2Ch 26:6
Dagon's Temple In, where the Ark of the Covenant Was Put Temporarily 1Sa 5:1
Jews Intermarry With Neh 13:23, 24
People of, Conspire Against the Jews Neh 4:7, 8
Prophecies Concerning Jer 25:20 · Amo 1:8 · Amo 9:1 · Zep 2:4 · Zec 9:6
Ashdoth-Pisgah: The Water Courses Flowing from Mount Pisgah Deu 3:17 · Deu 4:49 · Jos 12:3 · Jos 13:20
Asher
A City of Shechem Jos 17:7 · 1Ki 4:16
Son of Jacob, by Zilpah Gen 30:13 · Gen 35:26 · Gen 49:20 · Exo 1:4 · 1Ch 2:2
Son of Jacob, by Zilpah: Descendants of Gen 46:17 · Num 26:44–47
Ashes
A Symbol of Mourning 2Sa 13:19 · Est 4:1, 3
Disguises In 1Ki 20:38, 41
Repenting In Job 42:6 · Dan 9:3 · Jon 3:6 · Mat 11:21 · Luk 10:13
Sitting In Job 2:8
Uses of, in Purification Num 19:9, 10, 17 · Heb 9:13
Ashima: An Idol 2Ki 17:30
Ashkelon
Captured by the People of Judah Jdg 1:18
Emerods (Tumors, RV) of 1Sa 6:17
One of the Five Chief Cities of the Philistines Jos 13:3
Prophecies Concerning Jer 25:20 · Jer 47:5, 7 · Amo 1:8 · Zep 2:4, 7 · Zec 9:5
Samson Kills Thirty Men of Jdg 14:19
Ashkenaz
Descendants of Jer 51:27
Son of Gomer Gen 10:3 · 1Ch 1:6
Ashnah: Name of Two Towns in Judah Jos 15:33, 43
Ashpenaz: A Prince in Nebuchadnezzars Court Dan 1:3
Ashtaroth
The Capital City of Bashan Deu 1:4 · Jos 9:10
The Capital City of Bashan: Allotted to Manasseh Jos 13:31 · 1Ch 6:71
The Capital City of Bashan: Giants Lived At Jos 12:4
The Capital City of Bashan: Possibly Identical With Ashteroth Karnaim, Mentioned In Gen 14:5
Ashteroth Karnaim: An Ancient City of Palestine Taken by Chedorlaomer Gen 14:5
Ashtoreth
An Idol of the Philistines, Zidonians, and Phenicians--Probably Identical With Queen of Heaven Jer 7:18
High Places of, at Jerusalem, Destroyed 2Ki 23:13
Temple of 1Sa 31:10
Worshiped by Israelites Jdg 2:13 · Jdg 10:6 · 1Sa 7:3, 4 · 1Sa 12:10 · 1Ki 11:5, 33 · 2Ki 23:13
Ashur: Son of Hezron 1Ch 2:24 · 1Ch 4:5
Ashurites: (Possibly Geshurites) 2Sa 2:9 · Eze 27:6
Ashvath: Son of Japhlet 1Ch 7:33
Asia
Gospel Preached In, by Paul Act 19:1 · Act 20:4
Inhabitants of, in Jerusalem, at Pentecost Act 2:9 · Act 21:27 · Act 24:18
Paul and Silas Forbidden by the Holy Spirit to Preach In Act 16:6
Paul Leaves Act 20:16
The Congregations of 1Co 16:19 · Rev 1:4, 11
Asiel: Grandfather of Jehu 1Ch 4:35
Ask and you Shall Receive Mar 11:24 · Mat 7:7 · Mat 21:22 · Jam 4:3 · Joh 15:7 · Joh 14:13, 14 · Php 4:6–8 · Luk 11:13 · Psa 37:4 · 1Ki 3:5
Ask in Jesus' Name Joh 14:13, 14 · Mat 21:22 · Joh 15:16 · Mar 11:24 · Joh 15:7 · 1 Joh 5:14 · Joh 16:23, 24 · Col 3:17 · Joh 14:6 · Joh 20:31
Asking Mat 7:7 · 1 Joh 3:22 · Jam 4:3
Asking for Forgiveness 1 Joh 1:9 · Jam 5:16 · Mat 18:15 · Mat 5:23, 24 · Psa 51:10 · Heb 10:26 · Mat 6:14 · Act 2:38 · Rom 5:8 · Luk 13:3
Asking for Help Joh 14:13, 14 · Psa 121:2 · Mat 7:7 · Php 4:13 · Mat 11:28 · Joh 15:16 · Jer 31:16 · Isa 41:10 · Jam 4:2 · Nah 1:13
Asking for Money Mat 5:42 · 2Co 9:7 · Deu 8:18 · 1Ti 6:10 · Pro 3:9 · 1Ti 6:17–19 · 2Co 9:8 · 1 Joh 3:16–18 · Eze 18:8, 9 · 1Co 16:2
Asking Forgiveness 1 Joh 1:9 · Pro 28:13 · Mat 12:36 · Rom 12:20
Asking in Prayer Mat 21:22 · 1 Joh 5:14 · Joh 14:13 · Mat 7:7 · Jam 4:3 · Joh 16:24 · Mar 11:24 · Jam 5:16 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Jam 1:6–8
Asking Permission Mat 7:7 · Mat 21:22 · 2Ti 3:16 · Joh 14:13, 14 · Jam 1:5 · Joh 15:7 · 1 Joh 5:14, 15 · 1Pe 5:8
Asnah: Descendants of, Return to Jerusalem Ezr 2:50
Asnapper: A Noble Assyrian Prince Ezr 4:10
Asp
A Venomous Serpent Deu 32:33 · Job 20:14, 16 · Isa 11:8 · Rom 3:13
Deprived of Venom, Illustrates Conversion Isa 11:8, 9
Injurious Effects of Wine Deu 32:33 · Pro 23:32
Venom of, Illustrates the Speech of the Wicked Psa 140:3 · Rom 3:13
Aspatha: Son of Haman Est 9:7
Asriel: Also Called Ashriel, Son of Manasseh Jos 17:2 · 1Ch 7:14
Assassination of Eglon, by Ehud Jdg 3:15–22
Assassination
Abner, by Joab 2Sa 3:27
Amasa, by Joab 2Sa 20:9, 10
Amnon, by Absalom 2Sa 13:28, 29
David's Abhorrence of 2Sa 4:9–12
Ish-Bosheth, by the Sons of Rimmon 2Sa 4:5–7
Joash, by his Servants 2Ki 12:20
Laws Prohibiting Deu 27:24
Sennacherib, by his Sons 2Ki 19:37 · Isa 37:38
Assault and Battery
Laws Concerning Exo 21:15, 18, 22–27 · Deu 17:8–12 · Mat 5:38, 39
Striking Jesus: Prophecies of Isa 50:6 · Lam 3:30
Striking Jesus: The Attacks Upon Mat 26:67 · Mat 27:30 · Mar 14:65 · Luk 22:63 · Joh 19:3
Asshur: Son of Shem, and Ancestor of the Assyrians Gen 10:11, 22 · 1Ch 1:17 · Eze 32:22
Asshurim: Descendants of Dedan Gen 25:3
Assir
Son of Ebiasaph 1Ch 6:23, 37
Son of Jeconiah 1Ch 3:17
Son of Korah Exo 6:24 · 1Ch 6:22
Assisted Suicide 1Co 6:19, 20 · Ecc 7:17 · Exo 20:13 · Psa 5:6 · 2Co 12:9, 10
Assos: A Seaport in Mysia Act 20:13, 14
Assumption Pro 18:2 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Mat 7:1 · Pro 25:8 · Deu 17:13 · 2Pe 3:16, 17
Assurance is Abundant in the Understanding of the Gospel Col 2:2 · 1Th 1:5
Assurance is the Effect of Righteousness Isa 32:17
Assurance of Salvation Joh 5:24 · Joh 3:36 · Eph 2:8, 9 · Mat 24:11–13 · Joh 10:28 · 1 Joh 5:11–13 · Heb 10:26, 27 · Mat 7:21 · Rom 10:9 · 1 Joh 5:13
Assurance
Confident Hope in God Restores Psa 42:11
Confirmed by Love 1 Joh 3:14, 19 · 1 Joh 4:18
David Psa 23:4 · Psa 73:24–26
Give Diligence to Attain To 2Pe 1:10, 11
Made Full by Hope Heb 6:11, 19

Paul 2Ti 1:12 · 2Ti 4:18
Produced by Faith Eph 3:12 · 2Ti 1:12 · Heb 10:22
Saints Privileged to Have by David Psa 23:4 · Psa 73:24–26
Saints Privileged to Have by Paul 2Ti 1:12 · 2Ti 4:18
Saints Privileged to Have of Their Election Psa 4:3 · 1Th 1:4
Saints Privileged to Have, of a Crown 2Ti 4:7, 8 · Jam 1:12
Saints Privileged to Have, of a Glorious Resurrection Job 19:26 · Psa 17:15 · Php 3:21 · 1 Joh 3:2
Saints Privileged to Have, of a Kingdom Heb 12:28 · Rev 5:10
Saints Privileged to Have, of Answers to Prayer 1 Joh 3:22 · 1 Joh 5:14, 15
Saints Privileged to Have, of Comfort in Affliction Psa 73:26 · Luk 4:18, 19 · 2Co 4:8–10, 16–18
Saints Privileged to Have, of Continuance in Grace Php 1:6
Saints Privileged to Have, of Eternal Life 1 Joh 5:13
Saints Privileged to Have, of Peace With God by Christ Rom 5:1
Saints Privileged to Have, of Preservation Psa 3:6, 8 · Psa 27:3–5 · Psa 46:1–3
Saints Privileged to Have, of Support in Death Psa 23:4
Saints Privileged to Have, of The Unalienable Love of God Rom 8:38, 39
Saints Privileged to Have, of Their Adoption Rom 8:16 · 1 Joh 3:2
Saints Privileged to Have, of Their Election Psa 4:3 · 1Th 1:4
Saints Privileged to Have, of Their Redemption Job 19:25
Saints Privileged to Have, of Their Salvation Isa 12:2
Saints Privileged to Have, of Union With God and Christ 1Co 6:15 · 2Co 13:5 · Eph 5:30 · 1 Joh 2:5 · 1 Joh 4:13
Saints Privileged to Have: A Crown 2Ti 4:7, 8 · Jam 1:12
Saints Privileged to Have: A Glorious Resurrection Job 19:26 · Psa 17:15 · Php 3:21 · 1 Joh 3:2
Saints Privileged to Have: A Kingdom Heb 12:28 · Rev 5:10
Saints Privileged to Have: A Support in Death Psa 23:4
Saints Privileged to Have: Answers to Prayer 1 Joh 3:22 · 1 Joh 5:14, 15
Saints Privileged to Have: Comfort in Affliction Psa 73:26 · Luk 4:18 · 2Co 4:8–10, 16–18
Saints Privileged to Have: Confident Hope in God Restores Psa 42:11
Saints Privileged to Have: Continuance in Grace Php 1:6
Saints Privileged to Have: Eternal Life 1 Joh 5:13
Saints Privileged to Have: Peace With God by Christ Rom 5:1
Saints Privileged to Have: Preservation Psa 3:6 · Psa 8:1 · Psa 27:3–5 · Psa 46:1–3
Saints Privileged to Have: Saints Give Diligence to Attain 2Pe 1:10, 11
Saints Privileged to Have: Strive to Maintain Heb 3:14, 18
Saints Privileged to Have: The Unalienable Love of God Rom 8:38, 39
Saints Privileged to Have: Their Adoption Rom 8:16 · 1 Joh 3:2
Saints Privileged to Have: Their Redemption Job 19:25
Saints Privileged to Have: Their Salvation Isa 12:2
Saints Privileged to Have: Union With God and Christ 1Co 6:15 · 2Co 13:5 · Eph 5:30 · 1 Joh 2:5 · 1 Joh 4:13
Strive to Maintain Heb 3:14, 18

Assyria
Alliances With, Sought by Judah and Israel Hos 5:13
An Empire Founded by Nimrod Gen 10:8–12 · Mic 5:6
Antiquity and Origin of Gen 10:8–11
Armies of, Described Isa 5:26–29
Army of, Destroyed by the Angel of the Lord Isa 37:36
As a Power, Was: An Instrument of God's Vengeance Isa 7:18, 19 · Isa 10:5, 6
As a Power, Was: Cruel and Destructive Isa 10:7
As a Power, Was: Intolerant and Oppressive Nah 3:19
As a Power, Was: Most Formidable Isa 28:2
As a Power, Was: Proud and Haughty 2Ki 19:22–24 · Isa 10:8
As a Power, Was: Selfish and Reserved Hos 8:9
As a Power, Was: Unfaithful 2Ch 28:20, 21
Called: Asshur Hos 14:3
Called: Shinar Gen 11:2 · Gen 14:1
Called: The Land of Nimrod Mic 5:6
Celebrated For: Extensive Commerce Eze 27:23, 24
Celebrated For: Extent of Conquests 2Ki 18:33–35 · 2Ki 19:11–13 · Isa 10:9–14
Celebrated For: Fertility 2Ki 18:32 · Isa 36:17
Chief Men of, Described Eze 23:6, 12, 23
Commerce of Eze 27:23
Condemned for Oppressing God's People Isa 52:4
Governed by Kings 2Ki 15:19, 29
Idolatry of, Brought Into Samaria 2Ki 17:29
Idolatry, the Religion of 2Ki 19:37
Invaded by Pharaoh-Necho 2Ki 23:29
Israel Condemned for Trusting To Hos 5:13 · Hos 7:11 · Hos 8:9
Israelites Carried Captive Into 2Ki 17:3–23
Israelites Subject To Lam 5:6
It Extended from East of the Tigris Gen 2:14 · Gen 10:11
Its Armies Invade the Land of Israel Under Pul 2Ki 15:19 · 1Ch 5:26
Jews Carried Captive To 2Ki 24:1 · 2Ki 25:1 · 2Ch 36:5–21
Judah Condemned for Trusting To Jer 2:18, 36
Manasseh Taken Captive To 2Ch 33:11
Nineveh, Chief City of Gen 10:11 · 2Ki 19:36
Possibly to Egypt Gen 25:18
Predictions Respecting: Conquest and Captivity of Israel By Isa 8:4 · Hos 9:3 · Hos 10:6 · Hos 11:5
Predictions Respecting: Conquest of Syria By Isa 8:4
Predictions Respecting: Conquest of the Kenites By Num 24:22
Predictions Respecting: Destruction of Isa 10:12–19 · Isa 14:24, 25 · Isa 30:31–33 · Isa 31:8, 9 · Zec 10:11
Predictions Respecting: Invasion of Judah By Isa 5:26 · Isa 7:17–20 · Isa 8:8 · Isa 10:5, 6, 12
Predictions Respecting: Participation in the Blessings of the Gospel Isa 19:23–25 · Mic 7:12
Predictions Respecting: Restoration of Israel From Isa 27:12, 13 · Hos 11:11 · Zec 10:10
Productiveness of Isa 36:17
Prophecies Concerning Isa 7:17–25 · Isa 8:4–10 · Isa 10:5–34 · Isa 14:24–28 · Isa 19:23–25 · Isa 20:1 · Isa 30:27–33 · Isa 31:8, 9 · Isa 37:21–35 · Jer 1:15 · Eze 31:1 · Jon 3:1–4 · Nah 1:1 · Nah 2:1 · Nah 3:1 · Zep 2:13–15 · Zec 10:11
Prophecies of Captivity of Israelites In Hos 9:3 · Hos 11:5, 11
Pul King of Brought off by Menahem 2Ki 15:19, 20
Pul King of Invaded Israel 2Ki 15:19
Sennacherib 2Ki 18:13–37 · 2Ki 19:1 · 2Ch 32:1 · Isa 36:1 · Isa 37:1
Sennacherib King of Assassinated by his Sons 2Ki 19:36
Sennacherib King of Blasphemed the Lord 2Ki 18:33–35
Sennacherib King of Bought off by Hezekiah 2Ki 18:14–16
Sennacherib King of His Army Destroyed by God 2Ki 19:35

Sennacherib King of Insulted and Threatened Judah 2Ki 18:17–32 · 2Ki 19:10–13
Sennacherib King of Invaded Judah 2Ki 18:13
Sennacherib King of Prayed Against by Hezekiah 2Ki 19:14–19
Sennacherib King of Reproved for Pride and Blasphemy 2Ki 19:12–34 · Isa 37:21–29
Shalmaneser 2Ki 17:3–6, 24–27 · 2Ki 18:9–12 · Jer 50:17
Shalmaneser King of Carried Israel Captive 2Ki 17:5, 6
Shalmaneser King of Imprisoned Hoshea 2Ki 17:4
Shalmaneser King of Reduced Israel to Tribute 2Ki 17:3
Shalmaneser King of Re-Peopled Samaria from Assyria 2Ki 17:24
Shalmaneser King of Was Conspired Against by Hoshea 2Ki 17:4
Situated Beyond the Euphrates Isa 7:20
The Greatness, Extent, Duration, and Fall, Illustrated Eze 31:3–17
The Jews Condemned for Following the Idolatries of Eze 16:28 · Eze 23:5
The Re-Peopling of Samaria From, Completed by Asnappar Ezr 4:10
Tiglath 2Ki 15:29 · 1Ch 5:6, 26
Tiglathpileser King of Asked to Aid Ahaz Against Syria 2Ki 16:7, 8
Tiglathpileser King of Conquered Syria 2Ki 16:9
Tiglathpileser King of Ravaged Israel 2Ki 15:29
Tiglathpileser King of Took Money from Ahaz, But Strengthened Him Not 2Ch 28:20, 21
Watered by the River Tigris Gen 2:14
Astrology: General Scriptures Concerning Isa 47:13 · Jer 10:1, 2 · Dan 1:20 · Dan 2:27 · Dan 4:7 · Dan 5:7
Astronomy
General Scriptures Concerning Job 26:7, 13 · Job 37:18 · Job 38:31–33 · Psa 8:3 · Psa 19:1–6 · Psa 68:33 · Psa 136:5–9 · Isa 13:10 · Isa 40:22, 26 · Isa 47:13 · Jer 31:35–37 · Jer 33:22 · Amo 5:8 · 1Co 15:41 · Jde 1:13
Sidereal Phenomena Jos 10:12–14 · Job 9:6–9 · Ecc 1:5 · Isa 13:13 · Isa 34:4 · Eze 32:7, 8 · Mat 24:29, 35 · Mat 27:45 · Mar 13:24, 25 · Luk 21:25 · Luk 23:44, 45 · Act 2:19, 20 · 2Pe 3:10 · Rev 6:12–14 · Rev 8:10–12 · Rev 9:1, 2 · Rev 10:1, 2 · Rev 12:3, 4 · Rev 13:13 · Rev 16:8, 9 · Rev 19:11–14 · Rev 21:1
Asuppim: A Gate of the Temple 1Ch 26:15, 17
Asyncritus: A Disciple at Rome Rom 16:14
Atad: The Place where the Sons of Jacob Mourned for Their Father Gen 50:10, 11
Atarah: Wife of Jerahmeel 1Ch 2:26
Ataroth
A City East of the Jordan River Num 32:3, 34
A City of Gad Num 32:35
A City of Judah 1Ch 2:54
A City, or Possibly Two Different Cities, of Ephraim Jos 16:2, 5, 7 · Jos 18:13
Ater
A Descendant of Hezekiah, Who Returned from Babylon Ezr 2:16 · Neh 7:21
A Porter Ezr 2:42 · Neh 7:45
An Israelite, Who Subscribed to Nehemiah's Covenant Neh 10:17
Athach: A City of Judah 1Sa 30:30
Athaiah: Perhaps Identical With Asaiah Neh 11:4
Athaliah
Father of Jeshaiah Ezr 8:7
Son of Jehoram 1Ch 8:26
Wife of Jehoram, King of Judah 2Ki 8:18, 26 · 2Ki 11:1–3, 12–16, 20 · 2Ch 22:10–12 · 2Ch 23:12–15, 21
Atheism
Arguments Against Job 12:7–25 · Rom 1:19, 20
General Scriptures Concerning Psa 14:1 · Psa 53:1
Athens: A City of Greece Act 17:15–34 · 1Th 3:1
Athlai: A Son of Bebai Ezr 10:28
Athlete 2Ti 2:5 · 2Ti 4:7 · Isa 40:29–31 · Pro 27:17 · Psa 62:2
Athletes 1Co 6:20 · Php 4:13 · Jer 29:11 · Isa 40:31
Athletics 2Ti 2:5 · Php 4:13 · 1Pe 2:17
Atoms of Matter: General Scriptures Concerning Pro 8:26
Atonement by Incense Num 16:46–50
Atonement by Jewels Num 31:50
Atonement by Meat offerings Lev 5:11–13
Atonement by Money Exo 30:12–16 · Lev 5:15, 16 · 2Ki 12:16
Atonement for Tabernacle and Furniture Lev 16:15–20, 33
Atonement for Those Defiled by the Dead Num 6:11
Atonement in Consummation of the Levites Num 8:21
Atonement
Day of How Observed Exo 30:10 · Lev 16:2–34 · Lev 23:27–32 · Num 29:7–11 · Act 27:9 · Heb 5:3 · Heb 9:7, 19, 22
Day of Time of Exo 30:10 · Lev 23:27 · Lev 25:9 · Num 29:7
Made by Animal Sacrifices Exo 29:36 · Exo 30:12–16 · Lev 1:4 · Lev 4:20, 22–35 · Lev 5:6–10 · Lev 6:7 · Lev 9:7 · Lev 10:17 · Lev 12:6–8 · Lev 14:12–32 · Lev 16:6, 10, 11, 15–19, 24–34 · Lev 17:11 · Lev 19:22 · Num 15:22–28 · Num 28:22, 30 · Num 29:5, 10, 11 · Heb 9:22
Made by Jesus with Context 1Pe 1:8–12
Made by Jesus: A Mystery 1Co 2:7
Made by Jesus: Divinely Ordained Luk 2:30, 31 · Gal 4:4, 5 · Eph 1:3–12, 17–22 · Eph 2:4–10 · Col 1:19, 20 · 1Pe 1:20 · Rev 13:8
Made by Jesus: Made But Once Heb 7:27 · Heb 9:24–28 · Heb 10:10, 12, 14 · 1Pe 3:18
Made by Jesus: Redemption By Mat 20:28 · Act 20:28 · Gal 3:13 · 1Ti 2:6 · Heb 9:12 · Rev 5:9
Made by Jesus: Typified Gen 4:4 · Heb 11:4 · Gen 22:2 · Heb 11:17, 19 · Exo 12:5, 11, 14 · 1Co 5:7 · Exo 24:8 · Heb 9:20 · Lev 16:30, 34 · Heb 9:7, 12, 28 · Lev 17:11 · Heb 9:22
Made for Houses Lev 14:53
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Psa 40:6, 7 · Isa 53:4–12 · Dan 9:24–27 · Zec 13:1 · Mat 26:28 · Luk 22:20 · Luk 24:46, 47 · Joh 1:29, 36 · Joh 6:51 · Joh 11:49–51 · Act 17:2, 3 · Act 20:28 · Rom 3:24–26 · Rom 4:25 · Rom 5:1, 2, 6–11, 15–21 · 1Co 1:17, 18, 23, 24 · 1Co 15:3 · 2Co 5:18, 19 · Gal 1:3, 4 · Gal 4:4, 5 · Eph 1:7 · Eph 2:13–18 · Eph 5:2, 25 · Col 1:14, 19–22 · 1Th 5:9, 10 · 1Ti 2:5, 6 · Tts 2:14 · Heb 1:3 · Heb 2:9, 17 · Heb 9:12–15, 25, 26 · Heb 10:1–20 · Heb 12:24 · Heb 13:12, 20, 21 · 1Pe 1:18–20 · 1Pe 2:24 · 1Pe 3:18 · 1 Joh 1:7 · 1 Joh 2:2 · 1 Joh 3:5 · 1 Joh 4:10 · 1 Joh 5:6 · Rev 1:5 · Rev 5:9 · Rev 7:14 · Rev 12:11
Atrophy of the Hand Mat 12:10–13
Attachment Psa 34:18 · Heb 13:5, 6 · 2Ti 2:15
Attai
A Gadite Warrior 1Ch 12:11
Grandson of Sheshan 1Ch 2:35, 36
Son of Rehoboam 2Ch 11:20
Attalia: A Seaport of Pamphylia Act 14:25
Attending Church 1 Joh 1:7 · Heb 10:23–25 · Mat 18:20 · 1Ti 3:15 · Psa 122:1
Attention Seekers Mat 6:1 · Rom 2:8 · Jam 4:6 · Rom 12:3 · Php 2:3–5 · Jam 4:10
Attitude Pro 17:22 · Php 4:8 · Php 2:5 · Php 2:14, 15 · Rom 12:2 · Col 3:23 · 1 Joh 1:9 · 1Pe 4:1 · Col 3:17 · 2Pe 3:9
Attorney: Employed Act 24:1, 2
Attraction 1Th 4:3–5 · 1Co 6:18 · Heb 13:4 · Joh 7:24 · 1 Joh 2:15–17 · 1Co 6:9, 10 · Joh 10:10
Augustus: An Important Roman Emperor Luk 2:1 · Act 25:21, 25 · Act 27:1
Authority Rom 13:1 · Mat 28:18 · Heb 13:17 · Act 5:29 · Luk 10:19 · 1Pe 2:18–20 · 2 Joh 1:9 · 1Ti

5:17 · 1Pe 2:13 · Php 2:10, 11

Topical Index — Automobiles–Azzur

Automobiles 1 Joh 2:16 · Mat 6:19–21 · 1Ti 6:17–19 · Luk 12:33, 34 · Nah 2:4
Autumn Jam 5:7 · Jer 5:24 · Deu 11:14 · Isa 40:8 · Jde 1:12 · Gal 6:9 · Ecc 3:1 · Psa 104:19
Ava
- **A District Near Babylon** 2Ki 17:24 · 2Ki 18:34 · 2Ki 19:13
- **See** Ezr 4:9

Availability Isa 6:8 · Rom 14:12 · Mar 1:17, 18 · Luk 10:27 · Joh 14:26 · Joh 14:15 · Luk 22:36 · Deu 28:47, 48 · 1Pe 3:15 · Heb 13:8
Avarice
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Ecc 4:7, 8 · Ecc 5:10, 11 · 1Ti 3:2, 3 · 1Ti 6:5, 10 · Tts 1:7
- **The Descendants of Joseph** Jos 17:14–18

Aven
- **|The Plain of the Sun|** Amo 1:5
- **Another Name for On** Eze 30:17
- **Beth-Aven** Hos 10:8

Avenger of Blood
- **Cain Fears** Gen 4:14, 15
- **Lamech Fears** Gen 4:24
- **Law Concerning, Set Aside--By David** 2Sa 14:4–11
- **Premosaic** Gen 9:5, 6
- **Scriptures Relating To** Gen 9:5, 6 · Num 35:19–29 · Deu 19:4–13 · Jos 20:1–9

Avenging Angels Jde 1:6 · Heb 13:2 · Heb 1:14 · 2Ti 2:26 · Mat 6:6 · Jam 2:19 · Luk 16:22 · Luk 2:13 · Luk 22:43
Avim: A City of Benjamin Jos 18:23
Avites
- **A Nation in Southern Part of Canaan** Deu 2:23 · Jos 13:3
- **Colonists of Samaria** 2Ki 17:31

Avith: Capital City of the Edomites Gen 36:35 · 1Ch 1:46
Avoidance Tts 3:10 · Rom 16:17 · 2 Joh 1:8 · 1Ti 6:3–5 · Joh 3:16

Topical Index — Baal–Basin

Baal
- **A Benjamite** 1Ch 8:30 · 1Ch 9:36
- **A City in the Tribe of Simeon** 1Ch 4:33
- **A City in the Tribe of Simeon: Called Baalath-Beer** Jos 19:8
- **A Reubenite** 1Ch 5:5
- **An Idol of the Phoenicians, God of the Sun by the Jews** 2Ki 21:3 · 2Ch 22:2–4 · 2Ch 24:7 · 2Ch 28:2 · 2Ch 33:3
- **An Idol of the Phoenicians, God of the Sun by the Kingdom of Israel** 2Ki 17:16 · Jer 23:13 · Hos 1:1 · Hos 2:1 · Hos 13:1
- **An Idol of the Phoenicians, God of the Sun: All Worshipers of, Destroyed by Jehu** 2Ki 10:18–25
- **An Idol of the Phoenicians, God of the Sun: Altars of,**

Autism Joh 9:1–3 · Exo 4:11 · Isa 54:13 · Rom 7:18 ·
Avoiding Sin Joh 14:15 · Gal 5:16 · Jam 4:17 · Heb 13:5 · Pro 25:26 · 1Ti 5:8 · Joh 14:26 · Rom 13:4
Awakening Eph 5:14 · Rom 13:11 · Isa 52:1 · Tts 3:5 · Joh 15:16 · Joh 14:3 · Gal 3:28 · Mat 10:28 · Mat 7:13 · 2Pe 2:1
Awareness 1Co 6:19 · Psa 119:18, 19
Awesome God Deu 10:17 · Isa 45:7 · Neh 9:6 · Num 23:19 · Neh 1:5 · Rom 8:28 · Joh 14:26 · 2Pe 1:17 · Deu 32:4 · Psa 68:35
Awl: A Tool Exo 21:6 · Deu 15:17
Ax
- **An Implement** Deu 19:5 · 1Sa 13:20, 21 · 2Sa 12:31 · Psa 74:5, 6
- **Battle-Ax** Eze 26:9
- **Elisha Causes to Swim** 2Ki 6:5, 6
- **Figurative** Jer 46:22 · Jer 51:20 · Mat 3:10

Axletree: Part of a Wheeled Vehicle 1Ki 7:32, 33
Azal: A Place Near Jerusalem Zec 14:5
Azaliah: Father of Shaphan 2Ki 22:3 · 2Ch 34:8
Azaniah: Father of Jeshua Neh 10:9
Azareel
- **A Danite Prince** 1Ch 27:22
- **A Musician in the Temple** 1Ch 25:18
- **A Musician in the Temple: Called Uzziel** 1Ch 25:4
- **A Priest** Neh 11:13 · Neh 12:36
- **A Son of Bani** Ezr 10:41
- **An Aaronite of the Family of Korah** 1Ch 12:6

Azariah
- **A Captive Returned from Babylon** Neh 7:7 · Neh 10:2
- **A Captive Returned from Babylon: Also Called Seraiah** Ezr 2:2
- **A High Priest** 1Ch 6:9
- **A High Priest: Also Called Amariah** 2Ch 19:11
- **A Levite** 1Ch 6:36
- **A Levite: Called Uzziah** 1Ch 6:24
- **A Prophet, Called Obed** 2Ch 15:1, 8
- **Captain of Solomon's Guards** 1Ki 4:5
- **Chief of the Tribe of Ephraim** 2Ch 28:12
- **Hebrew Name of Abed-Nego** Dan 1:7, 19
- **High Priest in Hezekiah's Reign** 2Ch 31:10, 13
- **High Priest in Hezekiah's Reign: Probably Identical With Ahitub Mentioned In** 1Ch 6:11, 12
- **King of Judah, Called Ahaziah** 2Ch 22:6
- **Son of Ethan** 1Ch 2:8
- **Son of Hilkiah** 1Ch 6:13, 14 · 1Ch 9:11 · Ezr 7:1, 3
- **Son of Hoshaiah** Jer 43:2–7
- **Son of Jehoshaphat** 2Ch 21:2
- **Son of Jehu** 1Ch 2:38, 39
- **Son of Jeroham** 2Ch 23:1
- **Son of Johanan, Possibly Identical With Zechariah, Son of Jehoiada** 1Ch 6:10, 11 · 2Ch 24:20–22
- **Son of Obed** 2Ch 23:3
- **Son of Zadok** 1Ki 4:2

Azaz: Father of Bela 1Ch 5:8
Azazel: The Scapegoat Lev 16:8, 10, 26
Azaziah
- **A Harper in the Temple** 1Ch 15:21
- **Father of Hoshea** 1Ch 27:20
- **Overseer in Temple** 2Ch 31:13

Azbuk: Father of Nehemiah Neh 3:16
Azekah: A Town of Judah Jos 10:10, 11 · Jos 15:35 · 1Sa 17:1 · 2Ch 11:9 · Neh 11:30 · Jer 34:7
Azel: A Benjamite 1Ch 8:37, 38 · 1Ch 9:43, 44
Azem: A City in the South of Judah--Also Called Ezem Jos 15:29 · Jos 19:3 · 1Ch 4:29
Azgad
- **A Chief Who Signed Nehemiah's Covenant** Neh 10:15
- **A Returned Exile** Ezr 8:12
- **Ancestor of Certain Captives Who Returned from Babylon** Ezr 2:12 · Neh 7:17

Aziel: A Temple Musician 1Ch 15:20
Aziza: Son of Zattu Ezr 10:27
Azmaveth
- **A Descendant of Jonathan** 1Ch 8:36 · 1Ch 9:42
- **A Village of Judah or Benjamin** Ezr 2:24 · Neh 12:29
- **A Village of Judah or Benjamin: Called Beth-Azmaveth** Neh 7:28
- **One of David's Heroes** 2Sa 23:31 · 1Ch 11:33
- **Son of Adiel** 1Ch 27:25

Azmon: A Place on the South of Canaan Num 34:4, 5 · Jos 15:4
Aznoth-Tabor: A Town in Naphtali Jos 19:34
Azor
- **Ancestor of Jesus** Mat 1:13, 14
- **Perhaps Identical With Azrikam** 1Ch 3:23

Azriel
- **A Chief of Manasseh** 1Ch 5:24
- **Father of Jerimoth** 1Ch 27:19
- **Father of Seriah** Jer 36:26

Azrikam
- **A Levite** 1Ch 9:14 · Neh 11:15
- **Governor of the House of Ahaz** 2Ch 28:7
- **Son of Azel** 1Ch 8:38 · 1Ch 9:44
- **Son of Neraiah** 1Ch 3:23

Azubah
- **Mother of Jehoshaphat** 1Ki 22:41 · 2Ch 20:31
- **Wife of Caleb** 1Ch 2:18, 19

Azur: Father of Jaazaniah Eze 11:1
Azzan: Father of Paltiel Num 34:26
Azzur
- **A Gibeonite** Jer 28:1
- **An Israelite, Who Sealed Nehemiah's Covenant** Neh 10:17

Destroyed by Gideon Jdg 6:25–32
An Idol of the Phoenicians, God of the Sun: Destroyed by Jehoiada 2Ki 11:18
An Idol of the Phoenicians, God of the Sun: Destroyed by Josiah 2Ki 23:4, 5
An Idol of the Phoenicians, God of the Sun: Jeremiah Expostulates Against the Worship of Jer 2:8, 23 · Jer 7:9
An Idol of the Phoenicians, God of the Sun: Prophets of, Slain by Elijah 1Ki 18:40
An Idol of the Phoenicians, God of the Sun: The Israelites Wickedly Worshiped in the Time of the Judges Jdg 2:10–23 · 1Sa 7:3, 4
An Idol of the Phoenicians, God of the Sun: Under Ahab 1Ki 16:31–33 · 1Ki 18:18 · 1Ki 19:18
An Idol of the Phoenicians, God of the Sun: Under Jehoram 2Ki 3:2

Baalah
A City in the South of Judah Jos 15:29
A City in the South of Judah: And Bilhah 1Ch 4:29
A City in the South of Judah: Apparently Identical With Balah Jos 19:3
A Mountain in the Territory of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:11
A Mountain in the Territory of the Tribe of Judah: Probably Identical With Mount Jearim Jos 15:10

Baalath: A City of the Tribe of Dan Jos 19:44 · 1Ki 9:18 · 2Ch 8:6

Baal-Berith
A God of the Shechemites Jdg 9:4
Called Berith Jdg 9:46
Worshiped by Israelites Jdg 8:33

Baale: A City of Judah 2Sa 6:2

Baal-Gad
A City of the Canaanites Jos 11:17 · Jos 12:7 · Jos 13:5
Probably Identical With Baal-Hermon Jdg 3:3 · 1Ch 5:23

Baal-Hamon
A Place in Mount Ephraim Songs 8:11
Called Hammon Jos 19:28

Baal-Hanan
A King of Edom Gen 36:38, 39 · 1Ch 1:49, 50
One of David's Overseers 1Ch 27:28

Baal-Hazor: The Place where Amnon Was Killed 2Sa 13:23

Baal-Hermon
A City Near Mount Hermon 1Ch 5:23
A Mountain of Lebanon Jdg 3:3

Baali: An Appellation of Jehovah Hos 2:16

Baalim: Plural Form of Baal Jdg 2:11 · 1Sa 7:4 · Hos 2:13, 17 · Hos 11:2

Baalis: King of the Ammonites Jer 40:14

Baal-Meon
A City of the Reubenites Num 32:38 · 1Ch 5:8 · Eze 25:9
Beon Num 32:3
Beth-Baal-Meon Jos 13:17
Called Beth-Meon Jer 48:23

Baal-Peor: An Idol of Moab Num 25:3, 5 · Deu 4:3 · Psa 106:28 · Hos 9:10

Baal-Perazim
A Place in the Valley of Rephaim 2Sa 5:20 · 1Ch 14:11
Called Perazim Isa 28:21

Baal-Shalisha: A Place Near Gilgal 1Sa 9:4 · 2Ki 4:42

Baal-Tamar: A Place Near Gibeah Jdg 20:33

Baal-Zebub: A God of the Philistines 2Ki 1:2, 3, 6, 16

Baal-Zephon: An Egyptian City on the Red Sea Exo 14:2, 9 · Num 33:7

Baana
Father of Zadok Neh 3:4
Son of Ahilud 1Ki 4:12

Baanah
A Captain of Ish-Bosheth's Army 2Sa 4:2, 5, 6, 9
A Chief Jew of the Exfle Ezr 2:2 · Neh 7:7 · Neh 10:27
Father of Heleb 2Sa 23:29 · 1Ch 11:30
The Name is Spelled Baana (Rv)--Son of Hushai 1Ki 4:16

Baara
Called Hodesh 1Ch 8:9
Wife of Shaharaim 1Ch 8:8

Baaseiah: A Levite 1Ch 6:40

Baasha: King of Israel 1Ki 15:16–22, 27–34 · 1Ki 16:1–7 · 1Ki 21:22 · 2Ki 9:9 · 2Ch 16:1–6 · Jer 41:9

Babbler: A Sarcastic Epithet Applied to Paul Act 17:18

Babbling Hab 2:15 · Eph 5:18 · Pro 20:1

Babel: A City in the Plain of Shinar--Tower Built, and Tongues Confused At Gen 11:1–9

Babes in the Mouths of, is Praise Perfected Mat 21:16

Babes of Weak Christians Rom 2:20 · 1Co 3:1 · Heb 5:13 · 1Pe 2:2

Babes
A Symbol of the Children of the Kingdom of Heaven Mat 18:2–6 · Mar 10:15 · Luk 18:17
A Symbol of the Guileless Psa 8:2 · Mat 11:25 · Luk 10:21

Babies Jer 1:5 · Psa 127:3–5 · Pro 22:6 · Psa 139:13 · Eph 6:4 · Joh 16:21 · Hos 13:16 · Isa 13:16 · Pro 17:6 · Mat 19:14

Babies Going to Heaven Deu 1:39 · Mat 19:13, 14 · Mat 18:3 · Mat 18:10 · 2Sa 12:22, 23 · Luk 18:15, 16 · Mar 10:13, 14 · 1Co 7:14 · Rom 5:12 · Jer 1:5

Baby Jesus Mat 2:11 · Luk 2:11 · Isa 7:14 · Mat 2:16 · Luk 2:12 · Luk 2:16

Babylon was Called
Desert of the Sea Isa 21:1, 9
Lady of Kingdoms Isa 47:5
Land of Merathaim Jer 50:1, 21
Land of Shinar Dan 1:2 · Zec 5:11
Land of the Chaldeans Eze 12:13
Sheshach Jer 25:12, 26

Babylon with Media and Persia Divided by Darius 120 Provinces Dan 6:1

Babylon
A Type of Antichrist Rev 16:19 · Rev 17:5
Ambassadors of, Sent to Hezekiah 2Ki 20:12
Armies of, Described Hab 1:7–9
As a Power Was: An Instrument of God's Vengeance on Other Nations Jer 51:7 · Isa 47:6
As a Power Was: Arrogant Isa 14:13, 14 · Jer 50:29, 31, 32
As a Power Was: Covetous Jer 51:13
As a Power Was: Cruel and Destructive Isa 14:17 · Isa 47:6 · Jer 51:25 · Hab 1:6, 7
As a Power Was: Grand and Stately Isa 47:1, 5
As a Power Was: Oppressive Isa 14:4
As a Power Was: Secure and Self-Confident Isa 47:7, 8
Babylon the Capital of Called Babylon the Great Dan 4:30
Babylon the Capital of Called Beauty of Chaldees Isa 13:19
Babylon the Capital of Called the City of Merchants Eze 17:4
Babylon the Capital of Called the Glory of Kingdoms Isa 13:19
Babylon the Capital of Called the Golden City Isa 14:4
Babylon the Capital of Enlarged by Nebuchadnezzar Dan 4:30
Babylon the Capital of Its Antiquity Gen 11:4, 9
Babylon the Capital of Surrounded With a Great Wall and Fortified Jer 51:53, 58
Babylon the Chief Province of Dan 3:1
City of Built by Nimrod Gen 10:10
City of Capital of the Kingdom of Babylon Dan 4:30 · 2Ki 25:13 · 2Ch 36:6, 7, 10, 18, 20
City of Gates of Isa 45:1, 2 · Jer 51:58
City of in the Land of Shinar Gen 10:10 · Gen 11:2
City of Peter Writes From 1Pe 5:13
City of Prophecies Concerning Psa 87:4 · Psa 137:8, 9 · Isa 13:1 · Isa 14:4–26 · Isa 21:1–10 · Isa 46:1, 2 · Isa 47:1 · Isa 48:14, 20 · Jer 21:4–10 · Jer 25:12–14 · Jer 27:1–11 · Jer 28:14 · Jer 32:28 · Jer 34:2, 3 · Jer 42:11, 12 · Jer 43:1 · Jer 46:13–26 · Jer 49:28–30 · Jer 50:1 · Jer 51:1 · Eze 21:19 · Eze 26:1 · Eze 29:17–20 · Eze 30:10 · Eze 32:11 · Dan 2:21–38 · Dan 4:10–26 · Dan 5:25–29 · Dan 7:1 · Hab 1:5–11 · Zec 2:7–9
City of Splendor of Isa 14:4
City of Tower of Gen 11:1–9
City of Walled Jer 51:44, 58

Composed of Many Nations Dan 3:4 · Dan 3:29
Destroyed by the Medes Dan 5:30, 31
Empire of a Limited Monarchy Est 1:13–19 · Est 8:8 · Dan 6:8, 14, 17
Empire of Armies of, Invade Ancient Canaan Gen 14:1
Empire of At the Time of Ahasuerus Est 1:1 · Est 8:9 · Est 9:30
Empire of Called Land of Shinar Gen 10:10 · Gen 11:2 · Gen 14:1, 9 · Isa 11:11 · Dan 1:2 · Zec 5:11
Empire of Colonists From, Sent to Samaria Ezr 4:9, 10 · 2Ki 17:29–32
Empire of Conquest of Egypt By 2Ki 24:7
Empire of Divisions of 2Ki 17:24 · 2Ki 24:7 · Isa 23:12, 13 · Dan 3:1 · Act 7:4
Empire of Extent of, at the Time of Nebuchadnezzar Dan 2:37, 38 · Dan 4:1 · Dan 6:1
Empire of Founded by Nimrod Gen 10:10
Empire of Jews Carried To 2Ki 25:1 · 1Ch 9:1 · 2Ch 33:11 · 2Ch 36:17–21 · Jer 32:2 · Jer 39:1 · Jer 52:1
Empire of Judah 2Ki 24:1–16
Empire of Merathaim Jer 50:21
Empire of Prophecies of Conquests By 2Ki 20:16–19 · Jer 20:4–7 · Jer 21:1 · Jer 22:1 · Jer 25:1–11 · Jer 27:1 · Jer 28:1 · Jer 29:1 · Jer 32:28, 29 · Jer 34:1 · Jer 36:29 · Jer 38:17, 18 · Jer 43:8–13 · Jer 46:13–26 · Eze 12:1 · Eze 17:1 · Eze 19:1 · Eze 21:1 · Eze 24:1 · Eze 26:1 · Eze 29:18–20 · Eze 30:1 · Eze 32:1
Empire of Prophetic Denunciations Against Psa 137:8, 9 · Isa 13:1 · Isa 14:21 · Isa 43:14–17 · Isa 47:1 · Jer 50:1 · Jer 51:1
Empire of Samaria 2Ki 17:5–24
Empire of Sheshach Jer 25:26 · Jer 51:41
Empire of Tyrannical Est 3:7–15 · Dan 3:1
Figurative Rev 14:8 · Rev 16:19 · Rev 17:1 · Rev 18:1
Formerly a Part of Mesopotamia Act 7:2
Founded by the Assyrians, and a Part of Their Empire 2Ki 17:24 · Isa 23:13
Governed by Kings 2Ki 20:12 · Dan 5:1
Grief of the Jews In Psa 137:1–6
Inhabitants of Addicted to Magic Isa 47:9, 12, 13 · Dan 2:1, 2
Inhabitants of Idolatrous Jer 50:38 · Dan 3:18
Inhabitants of Profane and Sacrilegious Dan 5:1–3
Inhabitants of Wicked Isa 47:10
Languages Spoken In Dan 1:4 · Dan 2:4
Nebuchadnezzar King of Besieged and Took Jerusalem 2Ki 25:1–4
Nebuchadnezzar King of Besieged Jerusalem 2Ki 24:10, 11
Nebuchadnezzar King of Burned Jerusalem 2Ki 25:9, 10
Nebuchadnezzar King of Made Jehoiakim Tributary 2Ki 24:1
Nebuchadnezzar King of Made Zedekiah King 2Ki 24:17
Nebuchadnezzar King of Rebelled Against by Zedekiah 2Ki 24:20
Nebuchadnezzar King of Spoiled and Burned the Temple 2Ki 25:9, 13–17 · 2Ch 36:18, 19
Nebuchadnezzar King of Spoiled the Temple 2Ki 24:13
Nebuchadnezzar King of Took Jehoiachin Captive to Babylon 2Ki 24:12, 14–16 · 2Ch 36:10
Nebuchadnezzar King of Took Zedekiah Captive to Babylon 2Ki 25:7, 11, 18–21 · 2Ch 36:20
Origin of Gen 10:8, 10
Origin of the Name Gen 11:8, 9
Predictions Respecting: Captivity of the Jews By Jer 20:4–6 · Jer 22:20–26 · Jer 25:9–11 · Mic 4:10
Predictions Respecting: Conquests By Jer 21:3–10 · Jer 27:2–6 · Jer 49:28–33 · Eze 21:19–32 · Eze 29:18–20
Predictions Respecting: Destruction of Isa 13:1–22 · Isa 14:4–22 · Isa 21:1–10 · Isa 47:1–15 · Jer 25:12 · Jer 50:1
Predictions Respecting: Perpetual Desolation of Isa 13:19–22 · Isa 14:22, 23 · Jer 50:13, 39 · Jer 51:37
Predictions Respecting: Preaching of the Gospel In Psa 87:4
Predictions Respecting: Restoration of the Jews From Isa 14:1–4 · Isa 44:28 · Isa 48:20 · Jer 29:10 · Jer 50:4, 8, 19
Presidents Placed Over Dan 2:48 · Dan 6:1
Remarkable For: Antiquity Jer 5:15
Remarkable For: Commerce Eze 17:4
Remarkable For: Manufacture of Garments Jos 7:21
Remarkable For: Military Power Jer 5:16 · Jer 50:23
Remarkable For: National Greatness Isa 13:19 · Jer 51:41
Remarkable For: Naval Power Isa 43:14
Remarkable For: Wealth Jer 50:37 · Jer 51:13
Remarkable For: Wisdom of Senators Isa 47:10 · Jer 50:35
Represented by a Great Eagle Eze 17:3
Represented by a Head of Gold Dan 2:32, 37, 38
Represented by a Lion With Eagle's Wings Dan 7:4
Restoration of the Jews From 2Ch 36:23 · Ezr 1:1
Revolt of the Jews From, and Their Punishment Illustrated Eze 17:1–24
Situated Beyond the Euphrates Gen 11:31 · Jos 24:2, 3
The Gospel Preached In 1Pe 5:13
The Jews Exhorted to be Subject To, and Settle In Jer 27:17 · Jer 29:1–7
Treatment of the Jews In 2Ki 25:27–30 · Dan 1:3–7
Watered by the Rivers Euphrates and Tigris Psa 137:1 · Jer 51:13
Baca: Valley of Psa 84:6
Backbiting: General Scriptures Concerning Psa 15:1–3 · Pro 25:23 · Rom 1:28, 30 · 2Co 12:20
Backsliders
Amaziah 2Ch 25:27
Amon 2Ki 21:22, 23
Asa 2Ch 16:7–9
Backsliding of Israel Exo 17:7 · Num 14:43 · Deu 4:25–31 · Deu 31:16–30 · Deu 32:5, 6, 15, 18 · Jdg 2:12 · Jdg 10:12–14 · 2Ch 24:20 · 2Ki 18:1, 12 · 2Ch 13:11 · 2Ch 27:2 · 2Ch 29:6, 8 · Ezr 9:10, 13, 14 · Neh 9:26 · Psa 78:10, 11, 40–43, 56–64 · Psa 106:13, 14 · Isa 1:4–7, 21, 22 · Isa 2:6 · Isa 5:12–30 · Isa 9:13–21 · Isa 17:10, 11 · Isa 24:5, 6 · Isa 30:9, 15 · Isa 31:6 · Isa 43:22, 24 · Isa 50:1 · Isa 51:17–20 · Isa 63:17 · Isa 65:2, 3 · Jer 2:5, 11–13, 17, 19, 21, 27, 31, 32 · Jer 3:1–25 · Jer 5:1–31 · Jer 6:30 · Jer 7:12–34 · Jer 8:1–22 · Jer 10:17–22 · Jer 11:9–17 · Jer 12:7 · Jer 13:24, 25 · Jer 14:7, 10 · Jer 15:1–14 · Jer 18:13–15 · Jer 19:1 · Jer 32:30, 31 · Jer 50:6 · Eze 2:3–8 · Eze 5:1–17 · Eze 11:1–21 · Eze 15:1 · Eze 16:43 · Eze 22:18 · Eze 23:1 · Hos 1:1–9 · Hos 2:1 · Hos 3:1 · Hos 4:6, 10, 16 · Hos 5:1–15 · Hos 6:4–11 · Hos 8:14 · Hos 9:1–17 · Hos 11:2, 7 · Hos 13:16 · Hos 14:1 · Amo 2:4 · Zep 1:6 · Mal 1:6 · Mal 3:7 · Heb 3:16–18
Churches of Asia 1Ti 5:15 · Rev 2:4, 14, 15, 20 · Rev 3:2, 3, 15–18
Corinthian Christians 1Co 5:1–8 · 2Co 12:20, 21
Demas 2Ti 4:10
Galatians Gal 1:6 · Gal 3:1 · Gal 4:9–11 · Gal 5:6, 7
General Scriptures Concerning Lev 26:14–42 · Deu 4:9 · Deu 8:11–14 · Deu 28:15–68 · Deu 29:18–28 · Deu 32:15–30 · Jos 24:20–27 · 1Ki 9:6–9 · 2Ch 15:2–4 · Ezr 8:22 · Job 34:26, 27 · Psa 44:20, 21 · Psa 73:27 · Psa 85:8 · Psa 125:5 · Pro 2:17 · Pro 14:14 · Pro 24:16 · Pro 26:11 · Jer 17:13 · Eze 3:20 · Eze 18:24, 26 · Eze 23:35 · Eze 33:12, 13, 18 · Hos 11:7, 8 · Jon 2:4 · Mat 5:13 · Mat 12:45 · Mat 24:12 · Mat 26:31 · Mar 4:7, 15–19 · Mar 8:38 · Mar 9:50 · Luk 9:62 · Luk 11:21–26 · Luk 17:32 · Joh 6:67 · Joh 15:6 · 1Co 10:1–13 · 2Co 12:20, 21 · Gal 1:6, 7 · Gal 3:1 · Gal 4:9, 11 · Gal 5:7 · 1Ti 1:19 · 1Ti 5:15 ·

1Ti 6:10, 20, 21 · 2Ti 1:8 · 2Ti 2:12 · 2Ti 4:10 · Heb 3:12, 13 · Heb 4:1, 11 · Heb 5:11, 12 · Heb 6:4–8 · Heb 10:26–29, 38, 39 · Heb 11:14, 15 · Heb 12:15 · 2Pe 1:9 · 2Pe 2:20, 21 · 2 Joh 1:9 · Rev 2:4, 5, 21 · Rev 3:2, 3 · Rev 21:8
Hymenaeus and Alexander 1Ti 1:19, 20
Israel's Backsliding: After Joshua's Death Jdg 2:1
Israel's Backsliding: At Meribah Exo 17:1–7
Israel's Backsliding: During Asa's Reign 2Ch 15:1
Israel's Backsliding: Hezekiah's Reign 2Ch 30:2–12
Israel's Backsliding: when Aaron Made the Golden Calf Exo 32:1
Jews Ezr 6:16–21 · Ezr 10:1
Joash 2Ch 24:24
Jonah Jon 2:1 · Jon 3:1
Peter Mat 26:75 · Mar 14:72 · Luk 22:62
Phygellus and Hermogenes 2Ti 1:15
Promises To Lev 26:40–42 · Deu 4:29, 30 · Deu 30:1–10 · Deu 32:26, 28, 29 · 1Ki 8:33–53 · 2Ch 30:9 · Job 22:23–30 · Psa 17:5 · Psa 56:13 · Psa 81:13, 14 · Isa 42:3 · Isa 57:18, 19 · Jer 3:4–7, 12–22 · Jer 4:1, 2, 14 · Jer 6:16 · Hos 14:4 · Zec 10:6 · Mal 3:7 · Mat 23:37 · Rev 3:8, 15–21
Rehoboam 2Ch 12:1, 2
Return of Psa 80:3–7, 14–19 · Isa 17:7 · Isa 29:24 · Isa 31:6, 7 · Jer 50:4–6 · Hos 3:5 · Hos 6:1–3
Saul 1Sa 15:11, 26–28
Solomon 1Ki 11:4–40 · Neh 13:26
Syrians Isa 17:10, 11
The Disciples Mat 26:56 · Joh 6:66
Thomas Joh 20:27–29
Backsliding is Departing from the Simplicity of the Gospel 2Co 11:3 · Gal 3:1–3 · Gal 5:4, 7
Backsliding is Leaving the First Love Rev 2:4
Backsliding is Turning from God 1Ki 11:9
Backsliding
A Haughty Spirit Leads To Pro 16:18
Afflictions Sent to Heal Hos 5:15
Blessedness of Those Who Keep From Pro 28:14 · Isa 26:3, 4 · Col 1:21–23
Brings Its own Punishment Pro 14:14 · Jer 2:19
Endeavour to Bring Back Those Guilty of Gal 6:1 · Jam 5:19, 20
Exhortations to Return From 2Ch 30:6 · Isa 31:6 · Jer 3:12, 14, 22 · Hos 6:1
God is Displeased At Psa 78:57, 59
Guilt and Consequences of Num 14:43 · Psa 125:5 · Isa 59:2 · Jer 5:6 · Jer 8:5, 13 · Jer 15:6 · Luk 9:62
Hateful to Saints Psa 101:3
Healing of, Promised Jer 3:22 · Hos 14:4
Israel Exo 32:8 · Neh 9:26 · Jer 3:11 · Hos 4:16
Liable to Continue and Increase Jer 8:5 · Jer 14:7
Not Hopeless Psa 37:24 · Pro 24:16
Pardon of, Promised 2Ch 7:14 · Jer 3:12 · Jer 31:20 · Jer 36:3
Peter Mat 26:70–74
Pray to be Restored From Psa 80:3 · Psa 85:4 · Lam 5:21
Proneness To Pro 24:16 · Hos 11:7
Punishment of Tempting Others to the Sin of Pro 28:10 · Mat 18:6
Saul 1Sa 15:11
Sin of, to be Confessed Isa 59:12–14 · Jer 3:13, 14 · Jer 14:7–9
Solomon 1Ki 11:3, 4
Warnings Against Psa 85:8 · 1Co 10:12
Backstabbers Pro 16:28 · 2Co 12:20 · Rom 1:30 · Pro 20:19 · Joh 8:7 · Rom 1:29 · Pro 20:20 · Eph 4:26 · Mat 5:44 · Rom 1:18
Backstabbing Mat 5:44 · Pro 16:28 · Pro 23:6–8 · Psa 110:1 · Eph 4:26 · 2Co 4:16
Bad Attitude Mat 5:22 · 1 Joh 4:8 · Eph 6:4 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Pro 3:5 · 1 Joh 2:4 · Rom 13:8–10 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Joh 14:15 · Pro 10:22
Bad Children Pro 22:6 · Exo 20:12 · Heb 12:11 · Pro 17:25 · Eph 6:4 · Exo 21:15 · 2Ti 3:2 · Pro 29:15 · 1Co 15:33 · Col 3:20
Bad Company 1Co 15:33 · Pro 13:20 · 1Co 5:11 · Psa 26:4, 5 · Pro 22:24, 25 · 2Co 6:14 · 1 Joh 4:1 · 1Co 10:13 · 1 Joh 2:15–17 · Pro 3:5, 6
Bad Counsel Jer 7:24 · Eph 5:11 · Col 2:8 · Rom 12:2
Bad Days Rom 8:18 · Gal 6:9 · 2Co 5:7 · Php 4:19 · 1Pe 1:23
Bad Dreams Psa 4:8 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Dan 2:28 · Joh 16:33 · Pro 3:24 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Joh 16:13 · Tts 3:5 · Joh 14:6 · Heb 10:26
Bad Friends 1Co 15:33 · Pro 16:28 · Pro 22:24, 25 · Pro 13:20 · Pro 17:17 · 1 Joh 4:8 · 1Co 10:13 · 1 Joh 4:1 · 1 Joh 3:17 · 1 Joh 3:7, 8
Bad Habits Rom 12:2 · 1Co 10:13 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Php 4:6–8 · Jam 4:7 · Rom 10:9 · Heb 13:5
Bad Husbands 1Pe 3:7 · Heb 13:4 · Col 3:19 · Pro 4:6, 7 · 2Pe 2:9 · Mat 5:28 · Eph 5:25 · 1Ti 5:8 · Eph 5:33 · Mat 19:8
Bad Influence 1Co 15:33 · Pro 13:20 · Psa 1:1 · Pro 6:27 · 1Co 5:11 · Pro 22:24, 25 · 1Pe 5:8 · 1Co 10:13 · Mat 18:9 · 1 Joh 3:4
Bad Influences 1Co 10:13 · 1Co 5:11 · 1Co 15:33
Bad Language Eph 4:29 · Col 3:8 · Exo 20:7 · Eph 5:4
Bad Leadership Pro 29:2 · Pro 29:12 · Pro 16:12 · Col 3:23–25 · Heb 13:17 · Act 20:28 · 2Ti 2:24 · Pro 16:18 · 1Ti 4:12 · Psa 101:5
Bad Luck 2Ki 2:23, 24 · Heb 10:35, 36 · Isa 54:17 · Pro 3:33 · Rom 8:18
Bad News Psa 112:6, 7 · Joh 16:33 · 1Th 4:13
Bad Parents Psa 27:10 · Col 3:21 · Eph 4:29 · Isa 49:15 · Pro 22:6 · Eze 18:20 · 1Ti 5:8 · Gal 6:7 · Eph 6:4 · Luk 17:3
Bad People Rom 12:21 · Joh 16:33 · Pro 13:6 · Psa 140:2 · Pro 13:9
Bad Relationships 1 Joh 4:1 · 1Co 15:33 · Ecc 3:1 · Jer 29:11 · Amo 3:3 · 1Co 6:18 · Rev 21:4 · 2Pe 2:9 · 2Co 6:17 · Gen 2:24
Bad Thoughts Php 4:8 · 1 Joh 1:9 · 2Co 10:3–5 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Psa 19:14 · Mat 5:28 · Mat 9:4 · Jos 1:8 · Rev 21:4
Bad Treatment Luk 17:26, 27 · Gal 6:1 · Joh 10:27, 28 · Rom 3:22
Bad Words Eph 4:29 · Col 3:8 · Mat 12:36 · Psa 19:14 · Pro 18:21 · Php 4:8 · Exo 20:7 · Jam 1:26 · Col 4:6 · Luk 6:45
Badger for Shoes Eze 16:10
Badger: Skins of, Used for Covering of the Tabernacle Exo 25:5 · Exo 26:14 · Exo 35:7, 23 · Exo 36:19 · Exo 39:34 · Num 4:6, 8, 10, 11, 12, 14, 25
Bagpipe Dan 3:5
Bahurim: A Village Between the Fords of the Jordan River and Jerusalem 2Sa 3:16 · 2Sa 16:5 · 2Sa 17:18 · 2Sa 19:16 · 1Ki 2:8
Bajith: A Place of Idolatrous Worship in Moab Isa 15:2
Bakbakkar: A Levite 1Ch 9:15
Bakbuk: An Ancestor of the Nethinim Ezr 2:51 · Neh 7:53
Bakbukiah: A Levite Neh 11:17 · Neh 12:9, 25
Baker
General Scriptures Concerning 1Sa 8:13 · Jer 37:21 · Hos 7:4, 6
Pharaoh's Chief Baker Gen 40:1
Balaam
A Prophet Num 24:2–9 · 2Pe 2:15, 16
A Soothsayer Jos 13:22
Anger of, Rebuked by his Ass Num 22:22–35 · 2Pe 2:16
Balak Sends For, to Curse Israel Num 22:5–7 · Jos 24:9 · Neh 13:2 · Mic 6:5
Counsel of, an Occasion of Israel's Corruption With the Midianites Num 31:16 · Rev 2:14, 15
Covetousness of 2Pe 2:15 · Jde 1:11
Death of Num 31:8 · Jos 13:22
from Mesopotamia Deu 23:4
Balah
A City of the Territory of the Tribe of Simeon Jos 19:3
Called Bilhah 1Ch 4:29
Balak
King of Moab Num 22:4 · Jos 24:9 · Jdg 11:25 · Mic 6:5
Tries to Bribe Balaam to Curse Israel Num 22:5–7, 15–17
Balance Mat 6:33 · Lev 19:36 · Pro 16:11 · 3 Joh 1:2 · Pro 11:1 · Php 4:5, 6
Balance in Life Pro 11:1 · Mat 6:33, 34 · 2Pe 3:17 · Php 4:8 · 1Pe 5:7 · Heb 13:5 · 2Ti 1:7 · Php 4:11 · 1Co 10:13 · Isa 41:13
Balances used for Weighing Job 31:6 · Isa 40:12, 15 · Eze 5:1
Balances
An Abomination Pro 11:1 · Pro 20:23

False Balance Used Hos 12:7 · Amo 8:5 · Mic 6:11
Money Weighed With Isa 46:6 · Jer 32:10
Must be Just Lev 19:36 · Pro 16:11
Balancing Work and Family Pro 23:4 · Psa 127:2
Bald Eagles Isa 40:31 · Rev 12:14 · Exo 19:4
Baldness
A Judgment Isa 3:24 · Jer 47:5 · Jer 48:37 · Eze 7:18
Artificial, a Sign of Mourning Isa 22:12 · Jer 16:6 · Eze 27:31 · Eze 29:18 · Amo 8:10 · Mic 1:16
Artificial, As an Idolatrous Practice, Forbidden Lev 21:5 · Deu 14:1
Elisha 2Ki 2:23
General Scriptures Concerning Lev 13:40, 41
Ball: Playing At Isa 22:18
Balm: A Medicinal Balsam Gen 37:25 · Gen 43:11 · Jer 8:22 · Jer 46:11 · Jer 51:8 · Eze 27:17
Bamah: A High Place Eze 20:29
Bamoth
A Camping Place of the Israelites Num 21:19, 20
Called Bamoth-Baal, a City of Reuben Jos 13:17
Bani
A Descendant of Pharez 1Ch 9:4
A Gadite 2Sa 23:36
A Levite 1Ch 6:46
A Levite of the Returned Exiles Neh 3:17 · Neh 8:7 · Neh 9:4, 5 · Neh 10:13 · Neh 11:22
Father of Returned Exiles Ezr 2:10 · Ezr 10:29
Father of Returned Exiles: Called Binnui Neh 7:15
Banishment of Adam and Eve, from Eden Gen 3:22–24
Banishment of Cain, to be |A Fugitive and Vagabond| Gen 4:14
Banishment of Jews, from Rome Act 18:2
Banishment of John, to Patmos Rev 1:9
Banishment: General Scriptures Concerning Ezr 7:26
Bankruptcy Deu 15:1, 2 · Psa 37:21 · Pro 22:7 · Exo 22:25–27 · Lev 25:35–37 · Eze 18:13 · Deu 23:19, 20 · Luk 6:34, 35 · Neh 5:11 · Rom 13:8
Baptism of the Holy Spirit Isa 44:3 · Joe 2:28, 29 · Zec 12:10 · Mat 3:11, 16 · Mar 1:8 · Luk 3:16, 22 · Luk 24:49 · Joh 1:32, 33 · Joh 3:5 · Act 1:5 · Act 2:1–4, 38, 41 · Act 8:15–17 · Act 10:38, 44, 45, 47 · Act 11:15, 16 · Act 19:2, 6 · 1Co 12:13 · Tts 3:5, 6 · 1Pe 3:20, 21
Baptism With the Holy Spirit is Through Christ Tts 3:6
Baptism With the Holy Spirit
All Saints Partake of 1Co 12:13
Christ Administered Mat 3:11 · Joh 1:33
Foretold Eze 36:25
Necessity For Joh 3:5 · Act 19:2–6
Promised to Saints Act 1:5 · Act 2:38, 39 · Act 11:16
Renews and Cleanses the Soul Tts 3:5 · 1Pe 3:20, 21
The Word of God Instrumental To Act 10:44 · Eph 5:26
Typified Act 2:1–4
Baptism
Administered by Immersing the Whole Body of the Person In Mat 3:16 · Act 8:38, 39
Administered to Households Act 16:15 · 1Co 1:16
Administered to Individuals Act 8:38 · Act 9:18
Administered to Only to Professing Believers Act 2:38 · Mat 3:6 · Mar 16:16 · Act 8:12, 37 · Act 10:47, 48
Administered to Scriptures Supporting Infant Baptism Pro 30:6
Adopted by Christ Joh 3:22 · Joh 4:1, 2
Appointed an Ordinance of the Christian Church Mat 28:19, 20 · Mar 16:15, 16
As Administered by John Mat 3:5–12 · Joh 3:23 · Act 13:24 · Act 19:4
Christian Mat 28:19 · Mar 16:16 · Joh 3:5, 22 · Joh 4:1, 2 · Act 1:5, 22 · Act 2:38, 41 · Act 8:12, 13, 16, 36–38 · Act 9:18 · Act 10:46–48 · Act 16:14, 15, 33 · Act 18:8, 25 · Act 19:4, 5 · Act 22:16 · Rom 6:3, 4 · 1Co 1:13–17 · 1Co 10:1, 2 · 1Co 12:13 · 1Co 15:29 · Gal 3:27 · Eph 4:5 · Eph 5:26 · Col 2:12 · Heb 6:2 · 1Pe 3:18, 21
Confession of Sin Necessary To Mat 3:6
Emblematic of the Influences of the Holy Spirit Mat 3:11 · Tts 3:5
Faith Necessary To Act 8:37 · Act 18:8
John's Mat 3:5–8, 11, 13–16 · Mat 21:25 · Mar 1:4, 5, 8–10 · Mar 11:30 · Luk 3:7, 8, 12, 21 · Luk 7:29, 30 · Luk 20:4 · Joh 1:25, 26, 28, 31, 33 · Joh 3:23 · Joh 10:40 · Act 1:5, 22 · Act 10:37 · Act 11:16 · Act 19:3, 4
Regeneration, the Inward and Spiritual Grace of Joh 3:3, 5, 6 · Rom 6:3, 4, 11
Remission of Sins, Signified By Act 2:38 · Act 22:16
Repentance Necessary To Act 2:38
Sanctioned by Christ's Submission to It Mat 3:13–15 · Luk 3:21
There is But One Eph 4:5
To be Administered in the Name of the Father, Son, and Holy Mat 28:19
Typified 1Co 10:2 · 1Pe 3:20, 21
Unity of the Church Effected By 1Co 12:13 · Gal 3:27, 28
Water, the Outward and Visible Sign In Act 8:36 · Act 10:47
Baptisms Act 2:38 · Act 1:5 · Act 2:41
Baptizing Children Mat 19:14 · Act 2:38, 39 · Mar 16:16 · Mar 1:8 · Act 16:15 · Gal 3:27
Baptizing Infants Act 2:38 · Mar 16:16 · 1Pe 3:21 · Mat 28:19
Barabbas: A Prisoner Released by Pilate Mat 27:16–26 · Mar 15:7–15 · Luk 23:18–25 · Joh 18:40 · Act 3:14
Barachel: Father of Elihu Job 32:2, 6
Barachiah
Also Called Berechiah, Father of Zechariah Zec 1:1, 7
Called Barachias In Mat 23:35
Barak: A Judge in Israel Jdg 4:1 · Jdg 5:1 · Heb 11:32
Barbarian: A Foreigner Act 28:2–4 · Rom 1:14 · 1Co 14:11 · Col 3:11
Barber: General Scriptures Concerning Eze 5:1
Bariah: Son of Shechaniah 1Ch 3:22
Bar-Jesus: A False Prophet Act 13:6
Bar-Jona: Surname of Peter Mat 16:17
Barkos: A Jew Whose Descendants Returned from Exile Ezr 2:53 · Neh 7:55
Barley used in offerings Num 5:15 · Eze 45:15
Barley
A Product of Egypt Exo 9:31
Absalom Burns Joab's Field of 2Sa 14:30
Fed to Horses 1Ki 4:28
Loaves of Joh 6:9, 13
Palestine Deu 8:8 · 1Ch 11:13 · Jer 41:8
Priests Estimated Value of Lev 27:16 · 2Ki 7:1 · Rev 6:6
Traffic In 2Ch 2:10 · Hos 3:2
Tribute In 2Ch 27:5
Barn: General Scriptures Concerning 2Ki 6:27 · Job 39:12 · Pro 3:10 · Joe 1:17 · Hag 2:19 · Mat 6:26 · Mat 13:30 · Luk 12:18, 24
Barnabas is Reconciled to Paul 1Co 9:6
Barnabas is Sent As an Emissary to Jerusalem Act 15:1 · Gal 2:1–9
Barnabas
A Levite Who Gave his Possessions to be Owned in Common With Other Disciples Act 4:36, 37
A Prophet Act 13:1
Accompanies Paul to Jerusalem Act 11:30
An Apostle Act 14:14
Brings Him to the Apostles Act 9:25–27
Called Jupiter (Zeus) Act 14:12–18
Devotion of, to Jesus Act 15:26
Disaffected Toward Paul Act 15:36–39
Goes to Derbe Act 14:20
Goes With Paul to Iconium Act 14:1–7
Goes With Paul to Seleucia Act 13:1
Piety of Act 11:24
Returns With Paul to Antioch (Of Syria) Act 12:25
Barrel: An Earthen Jar 1Ki 17:12, 14, 16 · 1Ki 18:33
Barren Women Psa 113:9 · Luk 23:29 · Gen 25:21 · Heb 11:11 · Psa 127:3–5 · Luk 1:7 · Exo 23:26 · Gen 17:15, 16 · Gen 29:31
Barrenness
A Reproach Gen 30:22, 23 · 1Sa 1:6, 7 · 1Sa 2:1–11 · Isa 4:1 · Luk 1:25
Miraculously Removed: Elisabeth Luk 1:5–25

Miraculously Removed: Hannah 1Sa 1:6–20
Miraculously Removed: Manoah's Wife Jdg 13:1
Miraculously Removed: Rebecca Gen 25:21
Miraculously Removed: Sarai Gen 17:15–21
Sent As a Judgment Gen 20:17, 18
Barsabas
Judas Act 15:22
Surname of Joseph Act 1:23
Bartholomew: One of the Apostles Mat 10:3 · Mar 3:18 · Luk 6:14 · Act 1:13
Bartimeus (Bartimaeus): A Blind Man Mar 10:46–52 · Mat 20:29–34 · Luk 18:35–43
Baruch
A Descendant of Pharez Neh 11:5
An Amanuensis (Copyist) of Jeremiah Jer 32:12–16 · Jer 36:4–32 · Jer 43:3–6 · Jer 45:1, 2
Son of Labai Neh 3:20 · Neh 10:6
Barzillai
A Friend of David 2Sa 17:27–29 · 2Sa 19:31–39 · 1Ki 2:7 · Ezr 2:61 · Neh 7:63
A Priest Ezr 2:61 · Neh 7:63
Father of Adriel 2Sa 21:8
Baseball 2Ti 2:5 · 2Ti 4:7
Bashan
A Region East of the Jordan River and North of the Arnon River Gen 14:5
Allotted to the Two and One Half Tribes, Which had Their Possession East of the Jordan River Num 32:33 · Deu 3:10–14 · Jos 12:4–6 · Jos 13:29–31 · Jos 17:1
Distinguished for Its Fine Cattle Deu 32:14 · Psa 22:12 · Eze 39:8 · Amo 4:1 · Mic 7:14
Fertility and Productiveness of Isa 33:9 · Jer 50:19 · Nah 1:4
Forests of, Famous Isa 2:13 · Eze 27:6 · Zec 11:2
Invaded and Taken by Hazael, King of Syria 2Ki 10:32, 33
Og, King of Jos 13:12
Retaken by Jehoash 2Ki 13:25
Bashan-Havoth-Jair: A Name Given to the Argob Region Deu 3:14
Bashemath: Wife of Esau Gen 26:34 · Gen 36:3, 4, 10, 13, 17
Basics Rom 12:2 · Joh 3:16 · Joh 14:27 · Gen 1:1 · Joh 14:6
Basilisk Isa 14:29 · Isa 11:8 · Isa 59:5 · Jer 8:17 · Pro 23:32
Basin: Made of Brass (Bronze) Exo 27:3 · Exo 38:3 · 1Ki 7:45

Topical Index — Basin–Being Lazy

Basin: Made of Gold 1Ki 7:50 · 1Ch 28:17 · 2Ch 4:8, 22 · Ezr 1:10 · Ezr 8:27
Basket
General Scriptures Concerning Gen 40:16, 17 · Exo 29:3, 23, 32 · Lev 8:2 · Num 6:15 · Deu 26:2 · Deu 28:5, 17 · 2Ki 10:7
Paul Lowered from the Wall In Act 9:25 · 2Co 11:33
Received the Fragments After the Miracles of the Loaves Mat 14:20 · Mat 15:37 · Mat 16:9, 10
Basketball 2Ti 2:5 · Pro 16:3 · Isa 40:31 · 1Co 12:26 · Php 4:13 · Pro 25:27
Basmath: Daughter of Solomon 1Ki 4:15
Bastard
David's Child by Bath-Sheba 2Sa 11:2–5
Excluded from the Congregation Deu 23:2
Figurative Zec 9:6 · Heb 12:8
Ishmael Gen 16:3, 15 · Gal 4:22
Jephthah Jdg 11:1
Moab and Ammon Gen 19:36, 37
Bat: General Scriptures Concerning Lev 11:19 · Deu 14:18 · Isa 2:20
Bath: A Hebrew Measure for Liquids Containing About Eight Gallons, Three Quarts 1Ki 7:26, 38 · Ezr 7:22 · Isa 5:10 · Eze 45:10, 11, 14
Bath-Rabbim: A Gate in the City of Heshbon Songs 7:4
Bath-Sheba (Bathsheba)
Adultery of 2Sa 11:2–5
Called Bath-Shua 1Ch 3:5
Solomon's Mother 1Ki 1:11–31 · 1Ki 2:13–21 · 1Ch 3:5
Battering-Ram: General Scriptures Concerning 2Sa 20:15 · Eze 4:2 · Eze 21:22
Battle
Prayer Before by Asa 2Ch 14:11
Prayer Before by Jehoshaphat 2Ch 20:3–12
Priests In 2Ch 13:12
Shouting In Jdg 7:20 · 1Sa 17:20
Battle-Ax: General Scriptures Concerning Jer 51:20
Battlefield of the Mind 2Co 10:3–5 · Isa 26:3 · Eph 6:12 · Php 4:6–8 · Jam 4:7 · 2Ti 1:7 · Joh 8:32 · Heb 13:5 · Rom 8:13 · Col 1:13
Battlements
On the Roofs of Houses Deu 22:8
On the Walls Jer 5:10
Battles Isa 41:10 · Exo 14:14
Bavai: Builds the Wall of Jerusalem Neh 3:18
Bay Tree: General Scriptures Concerning Psa 37:35
Bazlith: Also Called Bazluth, One of the Nethinim Ezr 2:52 · Neh 7:54
Bdellium: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 2:12 · Num 11:7
Be Angry and Sin Not Eph 4:26 · Eph 4:31 · Psa 7:11 · Rom 12:19
Be Still Psa 46:10 · Exo 14:14 · Psa 37:7 · Mar 4:39 · Psa 62:5 · Jer 29:11 · Php 4:6 · Psa 131:2 · Isa 30:15 · Job 6:24
Be Strong Deu 31:6 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Psa 34:18 · 1Pe 5:7
Beacon: General Scriptures Concerning Isa 30:17 · Jer 6:1
Bealiah: An Ishmaelite Who Joined David at Ziklag 1Ch 12:5
Beam: Weaver's 1Sa 17:7 · 2Sa 21:19
Bean: General Scriptures Concerning 2Sa 17:28 · Eze 4:9
Beans Eze 4:9 · 2Sa 17:28 · Gen 1:29
Bear
Ferocity of 2Sa 17:8 · Pro 17:12 · Pro 28:15 · Isa 11:7 · Isa 59:11 · Lam 3:10 · Hos 3:3
Two Destroy the Young Men of Beth-El Who Mocked Elisha 2Ki 2:24
Beard
Beards of David's Ambassadors Half Shaven by the King of the Amorites 2Sa 10:4
Cut Isa 7:20 · Isa 15:2 · Jer 11:5 · Jer 48:37
David 1Sa 21:13 · Eze 5:1
Idolatrous Practice of Marring, Forbidden Lev 19:27 · Lev 21:5
Lepers Required to Shave Lev 13:29–33 · Lev 14:9
Plucked Ezr 9:3
Samson Jdg 16:17
Shaven by Egyptians Gen 41:14
Untrimmed in Mourning 2Sa 19:24
Worn Long by Aaron Psa 133:2
Beasts by Nature Wild Psa 50:11 · Mar 1:13
Beasts
Antichrist Rev 13:2 · Rev 20:4
Being Four-Footed Act 10:12
Capable of Being Tamed Jam 3:7
Clean used for Food Lev 11:2 · Deu 12:15
Clean used for Sacrifice Gen 8:20
Clean: Chamois Deu 14:5
Clean: Fallow Deer Deu 14:5
Clean: First Born of, not Redeemed Num 18:17
Clean: Goat Deu 14:4
Clean: Hart Deu 14:5 · Job 39:1
Clean: How Distinguished Lev 11:3 · Deu 14:6
Clean: Ox Exo 21:28 · Deu 14:4
Clean: Pygarg Deu 14:5
Clean: Roebuck Deu 14:5 · 2Sa 2:18
Clean: Sheep Deu 7:13 · Deu 14:4
Clean: Wild Goat Deu 14:5
Clean: Wild Ox Deu 14:5
Created by God Gen 1:24, 25 · Gen 2:19
Creation of, Exhibits God's Power Jer 27:5
Devoid of Immortality Psa 49:12–15
Devoid of Speech 2Pe 2:16
Devoid of Understanding Psa 32:9 · Psa 73:22
Differ in Flesh from Birds and Fishes 1Co 15:39
Domestic: Not to be Cruelly Used Num 22:27–32 · Pro 12:10
Domestic: To be Taken Care of Lev 25:7 · Deu 25:4

Domestic: To Enjoy the Sabbath Exo 20:10 · Deu 5:14
Early Distinguished Into Clean and Unclean Gen 7:2
Found in Deserts Isa 13:21
Found in Fields Deu 7:22 · Joe 2:22
Found in Forests Isa 56:9 · Mic 5:8
Found in Mountains Songs 4:8
Frequently Suffered on Account of the Sins of Men Joe 1:18, 20 · Hag 1:11
Given to Man for Food After the Flood Gen 9:3
Habitations of Dens and Caves Job 37:8 · Job 38:40
Habitations of Deserted Cities Isa 13:21, 22 · Zep 2:15
Habitations of Under Spreading Trees Dan 4:12
Herb of the Field Given To, for Food Gen 1:30
History of, Written by Solomon 1Ki 4:33
Instinctively Fear Man Gen 9:2
Kingdoms Dan 7:11, 17 · Dan 8:4
Lessons of Wisdom to be Learned From Job 12:7
Liable to Diseases Exo 9:3
Made for the Praise and Glory of God Psa 148:10
Man by Nature No Better Than Ecc 3:18, 19
Many Kinds of, Domestic Gen 36:6 · Gen 45:17
Many Kinds of, Noisome and Destructive Lev 26:6 · Eze 5:17
No Likeness of, to be Worshipped Deu 4:17
Not to be Eaten Alive or With Blood Gen 9:4 · Deu 12:16, 23
Often Cut off for the Sins of Men Gen 6:7 · Gen 7:23 · Exo 11:5 · Hos 4:3
Often Used As Instruments of Punishment Lev 26:22 · Deu 32:24 · Jer 15:3 · Eze 5:17
People of Different Nations Dan 4:12, 21, 22
Persecutors 1Co 15:32 · 2Ti 4:17
Possessed of Instinct Isa 1:3
Power Over, Given to Man Gen 1:26, 28 · Psa 8:7
Received Their Names from Adam Gen 2:19, 20
Representations of, Worshipped by the Heathen Rom 1:23
Subjects of God's Care Psa 36:6 · Psa 104:10, 11
Supply Clothing to Man Gen 3:21 · Job 31:20
That Died Naturally or Were Torn, not to be Eaten Exo 22:31 · Lev 17:15 · Lev 22:8
The Property of God Psa 50:10
The Wicked Psa 49:20 · Tts 1:12
Unclean: Ape 1Ki 10:22
Unclean: Ass Gen 22:3 · Mat 21:2
Unclean: Badger Exo 25:5 · Eze 16:10
Unclean: Bear 2Sa 17:8
Unclean: Behemoth Job 40:15
Unclean: Camel Gen 24:64 · Lev 11:4
Unclean: Caused Uncleanness when Dead Lev 5:2
Unclean: Coney Lev 11:5 · Psa 104:18
Unclean: Dog Exo 22:31 · Luk 16:2
Unclean: Dromedary 1Ki 4:28 · Est 8:10
Unclean: Ferret Lev 11:30
Unclean: First Born of, Redeemed Num 18:15
Unclean: Fox Psa 63:10 · Songs 2:15
Unclean: Hare Lev 11:6 · Deu 14:7
Unclean: Horse Job 39:19–25
Unclean: How Distinguished Lev 11:26
Unclean: Leopard Songs 4:8
Unclean: Lion Jdg 14:5, 6
Unclean: Mole Lev 11:30 · Isa 2:20
Unclean: Mouse Lev 11:29 · Isa 66:17
Unclean: Mule 2Sa 13:29 · 1Ki 10:25
Unclean: Not Eaten Lev 11:4–8 · Deu 1:7, 8
Unclean: Not offered in Sacrifice Lev 27:11
Unclean: Swine Lev 11:7 · Isa 66:17
Unclean: Weasel Lev 11:29
Unclean: Wild Ass Job 6:5 · Job 39:5–8
Unclean: Wild Ox Num 23:22
Unclean: Wolf Gen 49:27 · Joh 10:12
Ungodly Professors 2Pe 2:12 · Jde 1:10
Beaten Work of Metals Exo 25:18 · Exo 30:36 · Exo 37:17, 22 · Num 8:4
Beating My Wife Col 3:19 · 1Pe 3:7 · Eph 5:28, 29 · 1Ti 3:3
Beating: As a Punishment Exo 5:14 · Deu 25:3 · Mar 13:9 · Act 5:40 · Act 16:22, 37
Beautiful Feet Isa 52:7 · Nah 1:15 · Psa 119:105 · Eph 6:15 · Rom 10:13–15 · Heb 12:13 · Isa 61:1 · Isa 59:7 · Pro 6:18 · Psa 56:13
Beauty and Bands: The Staves, Broken Zec 11:7
Beauty of the Earth Col 1:16, 17 · Psa 19:1 · Gen 1:31 · Ecc 3:11 · Joh 1:3 · Psa 33:5 · Psa 50:2 · Rom 1:20 · Job 12:7–9
Beauty
Abishag 1Ki 1:4
Absalom 2Sa 14:25
Bath-Sheba 2Sa 11:2
David 1Sa 16:12, 18
Esther Est 2:7
Joseph Gen 39:6
Moses Exo 2:2 · Heb 11:23
Rachel Gen 29:17
Rebekah Gen 24:16
Sarah Gen 12:11
Spiritual 1Ch 16:29 · Psa 27:4 · Psa 29:2 · Psa 45:11 · Psa 90:17 · Psa 110:3 · Isa 52:7 · Eze 16:14 · Zec 9:17
Tamar 2Sa 13:1
Vanity of Psa 39:11 · Pro 6:25 · Pro 31:30 · Isa 3:24 · Eze 16:14 · Eze 28:17
Vashti Est 1:11
Wastes Away Psa 39:11 · Psa 49:14
Bebai: The Name of Three Jews Whose Descendants Came from the Exile Ezr 2:11 · Ezr 8:11 · Ezr 10:28 · Neh 7:16 · Neh 10:15
Becher
Son of Benjamin Gen 46:21 · 1Ch 7:6, 8
Son of Ephraim Num 26:35
Son of Ephraim: Called Bered 1Ch 7:20
Bechorath: Son of Aphiah 1Sa 9:1
Becoming a Christian 2Co 5:17 · Joh 3:16 · Eph 2:8, 9 · Rom 5:8 · Joh 3:3 · Joh 1:12 · Rom 10:9
Becoming a Minister 2Co 11:13–15 · Jam 1:12 · Jde 1:9
Becoming More Like Christ 1 Joh 2:6 · Gal 2:20 · Rom 12:1, 2 · 1Co 11:1 · Rom 8:29 · Eph 2:10 · Php 1:6 · Joh 3:30 · 2Co 5:17 · Php 2:5
Becoming Weak 2Co 12:9, 10 · Php 4:13 · Isa 40:31 · Isa 41:10 · Isa 40:29 · Heb 11:1 · 2Ti 1:7 · Isa 12:2
Bed used at Meals Amo 6:4
Bed
Exempt from Execution for Debt Pro 22:27
Made of Gold and Silver Est 1:6
Made of Iron Deu 3:11
Made of Ivory Amo 6:4
Made of Wood Songs 3:7–9
Perfumed Pro 7:17
Bedan
One of the Deliverers of Israel, Possibly Identical With Abdon 1Sa 12:11
Son of Ullam 1Ch 7:17
Beds of the Grave Isa 57:2
Beds of the Poor Covered With Upper Garment Exo 22:26, 27 · Deu 24:12, 13
Beds of the Poor often Sold for Debt Pro 22:27
Beds used for Reclining on at Meals 1Sa 28:23–25 · Amo 6:4–6 · Luk 7:36–38 · Joh 13:23
Beds used for Reclining on by Day 2Sa 4:5 · 2Sa 11:2
Beds used for Sleeping On Job 33:15 · Luk 11:7
Beds
(Made in Darkness) of Extreme Misery Job 17:13
(Made in Sickness) of Divine Support and Comfort Psa 41:3
(Made on High) of Carnal Security Isa 57:7
(Too Short) Plans Which Afford No Rest or Peace Isa 28:20
A Small Pallet or Mattress Used As 1Sa 19:15
Antiquity of Gen 47:31 · Exo 8:3
Considered Necessary 2Ki 4:10
Couches or Divans Used As Job 7:13 · Psa 6:6
Covered With Tapestry and Linen Pro 7:16
Made of Gold and Silver Est 1:6
Made of Iron Deu 3:11
Made of Ivory Amo 6:4
Not Used in Affliction 2Sa 12:16 · 2Sa 13:31
Often Perfumed Pro 7:17 · Eze 23:41
Persons Sometimes Took To, in Grief 1Ki 21:4 · Hos 7:14
Purification of Mar 7:4
Saints Meditate and Praise God While On

Psa 4:4 · Psa 149:5 · Songs 3:1
Subject to Ceremonial Defilement Lev 15:4
Supplied With Pillows 1Sa 19:13 · 1Sa 26:7
The Slothful Too Fond of Pro 26:14
The Wicked Devise Mischief While On Psa 36:4 · Mic 2:1
Wood Songs 3:7–9
Bee in Palestine Deu 1:44 · Jdg 14:8 · Psa 118:12 · Isa 7:18
Bee: Called by Hissing Isa 7:18
Beeliada
Called Eliada 2Sa 5:16 · 1Ch 3:8
Son of David 1Ch 14:7
Beelzebub
Messengers Sent to Inquire of, by Ahaziah 2Ki 1:2
The Prince of Devils Mat 10:25 · Mat 12:24, 27 · Mar 3:22 · Luk 11:15, 18, 19
Beer
A Station of the Israelites Num 21:16–18
A Town in the Territory of the Tribe of Judah Jdg 9:21
Beera: Son of Zophah 1Ch 7:37
Beerah: A Reubenite 1Ch 5:6
Beer-Elim: A City of Moab Isa 15:8
Beeri
A Hittite Gen 26:34
Father of Hosea Hos 1:1
Beer-Lahai-Roi: Also Called Lahai-Roi, a Well Gen 16:14 · Gen 24:62 · Gen 25:11
Beeroth
A City of the Hivites Jos 9:17 · Jos 18:25 · 2Sa 4:2 · Ezr 2:25 · Neh 7:29
A Station of the Israelites--Aaron Died At Deu 10:6
Beer-Sheba
The Most Southern City of Palestine Jdg 20:1
The Most Southern City of Palestine in the Inheritance of Judah Jos 15:20, 28 · 2Sa 24:7
The Most Southern City of Palestine: Afterward Assigned to Simeon Jos 19:2, 9 · 1Ch 4:28
The Most Southern City of Palestine: Became a Seat of Idolatrous Worship Amo 5:5 · Amo 8:14
The Most Southern City of Palestine: Jacob Went out From, Toward Haran Gen 28:10
The Most Southern City of Palestine: Named by Abraham, Who Lived There Gen 21:31–33 · Gen 22:19
The Most Southern City of Palestine: Sacrifices offered At, by Jacob Gen 46:1
The Most Southern City of Palestine: The Place where Isaac Lived Gen 26:23
The Most Southern City of Palestine: Two Sons of Samuel Were Judges At 1Sa 8:2
The Well of, Belonged to Abraham and Isaac Gen 21:25, 26
Wilderness of, Hagar Miraculously Sees a Well In Gen 21:14–19
Wilderness of, Hagar Miraculously Sees a Well in an Angel Fed Elijah In 1Ki 19:5, 7
Beesh-Terah
A Levitical City Jos 21:27
Called Ashtaroth 1Ch 6:71
Beetle: Authorized As Food Lev 11:22
Beggars
Bartimaeus Mar 10:46
Lazarus Luk 16:20–22
Not the Seed of the Righteous Psa 37:25
Set Among Princes 1Sa 2:8
The Blind Man Joh 9:8
The Children of the Wicked Psa 109:10 · Pro 20:4 · Luk 16:3
The Lame Man Act 3:2–5
Beheading of James Act 12:2
Beheading of John Mat 14:10 · Mar 6:27
Beheading of the Martyrs Rev 20:4
Behemoth: An Amphibious Animal Job 40:15
Behold I Am with You Isa 43:2 · Gen 28:15 · Jos 1:5 · Psa 91:11 · Mat 28:18–20 · Mat 18:20 · Joh 14:6
Being a Blessing Psa 127:3–5 · Eph 1:3 · Jer 29:11 · Mat 5:16 · Eph 2:10 · Joh 16:21 · Php 4:19 · Jam 5:16 · Num 6:24–26 · Jam 1:17
Being a Blessing to Others Mat 5:16 · Php 2:3, 4 · Luk 6:31 · Eph 2:10 · Mat 7:12 · 3 Joh 1:11 · 1Pe 3:9 · Jam 5:16 · Rom 8:28 · Pro 11:25
Being a Christian Eph 2:8, 9 · Gal 2:20 · Act 2:38
Being a Deacon 1Ti 3:8 · 1Ti 3:2 · Tts 3:1 · 1Ti 3:11 · Tts 2:3
Being a Disciple Joh 8:31, 32 · Joh 12:26 · Luk 9:23 · Luk 14:27 · Luk 6:40 · Luk 14:26 · Mat 4:19 · Mat 28:18–20 · 1Pe 2:21 · Jam 2:18
Being a Father Eph 6:4 · Pro 22:6 · Psa 127:3–5 · Psa 103:13 · Joh 3:16
Being a Good Christian Eph 2:8 · Mat 16:24 · Heb 10:25 · Luk 18:19 · Joh 3:16 · Joh 14:6 · 2Ti 3:16 · 1Co 2:14 · Joh 13:34, 35
Being a Good Example Mat 5:16 · 1Ti 4:12 · 1Co 15:33 · Pro 22:6 · Rom 12:2 · Jam 4:17 · Col 3:16 · Col 3:17 · 2Ti 2:15 · Jam 1:19
Being a Good Father Eph 6:4 · Pro 22:6 · Psa 103:13 · Col 3:21 · Pro 23:24 · Psa 127:3–5 · 1 Joh 3:1 · Luk 11:11, 12 · Jos 24:15 · Pro 3:11, 12
Being a Good Helper Mat 5:14–16 · 1 Joh 4:18 · Rev 3:11 · 1Pe 2:9 · Jer 29:11 · Psa 44:21 · 1Co 13:4
Being a Good Husband 1Pe 3:7 · Jam 1:19, 20 · Pro 5:18, 19 · Eph 4:26 · 1Ti 3:2 · Eph 6:4 · Mat 5:32 · Eph 4:31 · Tts 2:3, 4 · Pro 18:22
Being a Good Leader Pro 16:9 · 1Ti 4:12 · 1Ti 3:2 · Heb 13:7 · Pro 16:7 · Rom 12:8 · 2Ti 2:15 · Mat 7:12 · Heb 13:17 · Php 4:13
Being a Good Mother Psa 127:3 · Pro 22:6 · Tts 2:5 · Pro 31:17 · Jer 1:5 · Pro 31:15
Being a Good Parent Eph 6:4 · Pro 22:6 · Psa 127:3–5 · Col 3:21 · Deu 6:5–7
Being a Good Steward Tts 1:7–9 · 1Co 4:2 · Col 3:23 · 1Pe 4:10 · 1Ti 5:8 · Heb 13:5 · Mat 25:20, 21 · Tts 2:7 · Act 20:35 · Psa 24:1
Being a Good Wife Pro 18:22 · 1Pe 3:1 · Eph 5:33 · Pro 12:4 · 1Pe 3:7 · 1Co 11:3 · Pro 14:1 · Pro 19:14 · Eph 5:25 · Col 3:18
Being a Good Witness 1Pe 3:15 · Eph 4:29 · Col 3:17 · Col 3:23 · Mar 16:15 · Rom 12:11 · Rom 3:23
Being a Husband Eph 5:25 · Gen 2:24 · 1Pe 3:7 · 1Ti 5:8 · Col 3:19 · Pro 5:18, 19 · Mat 5:32 · 1Ti 3:12 · Pro 15:1
Being a Kid Pro 22:6 · Eph 6:4 · Psa 127:3–5 · Pro 17:6 · 1Ti 4:12 · Mat 18:10 · Joh 1:12 · Joh 16:21 · Gal 3:26 · Col 3:20
Being a Light Mat 5:14–16 · Joh 8:12 · Act 13:47 · Eph 5:8 · 1Pe 2:9 · Luk 8:16 · 1 Joh 1:5 · Pro 6:23 · Psa 119:105 · Isa 42:6
Being a Man 1Co 16:13, 14 · Tts 2:7 · 1Co 13:11 · Jos 1:9 · Pro 27:17 · 1Ti 5:8 · 1Ti 6:11 · Mic 6:8 · Psa 37:23 · 1Ti 4:12
Being a Man of God 1Ti 6:11 · 1Co 16:13 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Mic 6:8 · Joh 13:34 · Jer 1:5 · Joh 14:1 · Joh 4:24 · Mat 7:7 · Heb 4:12
Being a Mason Joh 14:6 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Joh 18:20 · Joh 8:12
Being a Parent Pro 22:6 · Eph 6:4 · Col 3:21 · Psa 127:3–5 · Pro 29:15 · Pro 13:24
Being a Pilgrim Php 3:20 · 1Pe 2:11 · Heb 13:14 · Act 14:22
Being a Sanctuary 2Co 6:16 · 1Co 3:16 · 1Pe 2:9 · Joh 7:37–39 · Lev 19:30 · Eze 11:16 · Exo 15:17 · Gen 9:1 · Exo 25:8
Being a Servant Joh 12:26 · Gal 5:13 · Mar 10:45 · Joh 13:16 · Col 3:12 · 1Co 4:1, 2 · Mat 25:21 · 2Ti 2:15 · Eph 2:10 · Mat 20:26
Being a Soldier Psa 18:39 · 2Ti 2:4 · 2Ti 2:3 · Eph 6:13 · Joh 16:33 · 1Pe 1:13 · Rom 13:4 · Jos 1:9
Being a Stepmom Rom 8:28 · Pro 31:31
Being a Witness Act 1:8 · 1Pe 3:15 · Act 22:15 · Isa 43:10 · 2Ti 2:1–3 · Act 4:20 · Pro 14:25 · Act 10:42 · Mat 5:13 · Php 2:15
Being a Women of God Pro 31:20 · 1Pe 3:15 · Pro 31:28 · Php 4:6 · Isa 58:11 · Psa 20:4 · 1Th 5:11 · Php 4:13 · 1 Joh 4:7 · Eph 4:29
Being Afraid 2Ti 1:7 · Jos 1:9 · Mat 8:24–26 · 1 Joh 4:18 · Rom 10:13 · Isa 41:10 · Rev 1:8
Being Alone Gen 2:18 · Heb 13:5 · 1Pe 5:7 · Pro 18:1 · Psa 34:18 · Ecc 4:9, 10 · Joh 16:32, 33 · Psa 73:23 · Psa 23:4 · Heb 13:6
Being An Encourager 1Th 5:11 · Pro 16:24 · Heb 10:25 · Eph 4:29 · Heb 3:13 · Pro 12:25 · Pro 25:11 · Heb 13:7–9
Being An Example 1Ti 4:12 · Tts 2:6, 7 · 1Pe 2:16 · Pro 22:6 · Joh 13:15 · 1Pe 2:12 · Php 3:17 · Joh 13:35 · Php 4:9
Being Angry Eph 4:26, 27 · Jam 1:19, 20 · Psa 37:8 · Pro 15:1 · Psa 145:8 ·

Joh 16:33 · Ecc 7:9 · Pro 26:20

Being Anxious Php 4:6, 7 · 1Pe 5:6, 7 · Joh 16:33 · Psa 37:5 · Rom 8:28 · Luk 12:24 · Jam 1:5

Being Ashamed 1Pe 4:16 · Rom 1:16 · 2Ti 2:15 · Luk 9:26 · 1 Joh 1:9 · 2Ch 7:14 · 2Ti 1:8 · Psa 31:1 · 2Ti 3:5

Being Ashamed of God Mar 8:38 · Rom 1:16 · Luk 9:26 · Mat 10:32, 33 · 1Pe 4:16 · Luk 6:46 · 2Ti 2:15 · Rom 10:17 · Mar 8:35 · 1Sa 2:2

Being Assertive Jam 1:19, 20 · Mat 5:37 · Luk 10:10–12

Being Baptized Act 2:38 · Act 22:16 · Mar 16:16 · Gal 3:27 · Act 8:36–38

Being Betrayed Jam 1:12 · Luk 21:16 · 1Co 14:33 · Mat 10:28

Being Blessed Eph 2:8 · Psa 1:1 · Psa 32:1 · Joh 3:16 · 1Pe 3:14 · Psa 146:5 · Jam 1:12 · Tts 3:5 · Deu 28:1–3

Being Born Again Joh 3:3 · 2Co 5:17 · Joh 3:16 · Joh 3:5 · Rom 6:23 · Act 2:38 · Rom 6:4 · Tts 3:5 · 1Pe 1:3 · Eph 2:8, 9

Being Born in Sin Psa 51:5 · Psa 58:3 · Rom 5:12 · Rom 3:23 · Ecc 7:20 · Gen 8:21 · Rom 3:10 · Eph 2:3 · Jer 17:9 · Eze 28:15

Being Born in to Sin Psa 51:5 · Rom 5:12–14 · Psa 58:3

Being Brave Deu 31:6 · Jos 1:9 · Pro 28:1 · Jos 1:6 · Jer 29:11 · Php 4:13 · Joh 16:33 · Psa 91:4 · Pro 1:7

Being Busy Php 4:6, 7 · 1Pe 5:7 · Rom 8:6

Being Careful Eph 5:15–17 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Jam 4:17 · Pro 14:16 · Col 2:8 · 2Ti 3:16 · Pro 22:3 · Pro 12:26

Being Chosen 1Pe 2:9 · Joh 15:16 · Eph 1:3, 4 · Deu 14:2 · Joh 3:16 · Isa 43:10 · Mat 22:14 · 2Th 2:14 · Psa 82:6 · 1 Joh 2:27

Being Clean Heb 10:22 · Joh 15:3 · Act 22:16 · Heb 10:26 · Psa 51:10 · Act 10:15 · Joh 3:16 · Jam 4:8 · Isa 1:16

Being Confident Php 4:13 · Php 1:6 · Joh 15:7 · Jde 1:24

Being Considerate Php 2:3, 4 · Tts 3:2 · 1Co 10:24 · Col 3:13

Being Consistent Ecc 9:10 · 1Co 15:58 · 1 Joh 2:27 · 1 Joh 4:18 · Col 2:8 · 1Pe 3:18 · Heb 13:8

Being Content Heb 13:5 · Php 4:11–13 · 1Ti 6:6–8 · Mat 6:31–33 · Ecc 5:12 · Luk 12:22 · Mat 7:7 · Pro 14:30 · Jer 1:5 · Deu 6:5

Being Cruel Pro 11:17 · Mar 7:21, 22 · Joh 8:44

Being Deceitful Jer 17:9 · 1 Joh 2:4 · 1Pe 5:8

Being Deceived 1 Joh 4:1 · Rom 16:17, 18 · Col 2:8 · 2Ti 3:13 · 1Co 6:9, 10 · Rev 12:9 · Mat 7:21–23 · Joh 8:44 · 2Th 2:10, 11 · Gal 6:7

Being Delayed Hab 2:3 · 2Pe 3:9 · Rom 8:28 · Eph 6:12 · 2Co 6:2

Being Depressed 1Pe 5:7 · Php 4:6, 7 · Rev 21:4 · Joh 10:10 · Rom 12:2 · Eph 4:26 · Rom 8:28

Being Different Rom 12:2 · Pro 1:15 · Rom 12:6 · Gal 3:28 · 1Pe 2:9 · Gen 1:27 · Php 2:15 · 1Sa 16:7 · Jer 1:5 · Psa 1:1

Being Discouraged Rom 12:12 · Jos 1:9 · 2Co 4:8, 9 · 2Co 5:7 · Col 4:2 · Luk 18:1 · Php 4:4–6 · Heb 11:6 · 1Pe 5:8 · Rom 8:28

Being Distracted 1Pe 5:8 · Jam 1:22 · 1Co 7:35 · Luk 12:34

Being Double Minded Jam 4:8 · Heb 11:6 · 1 Joh 4:4 · Rev 22:16

Being Drunk Pro 20:1 · Gal 5:21 · 1Pe 5:8 · Isa 5:11 · Rom 13:13 · 1Co 5:11 · 1Ti 5:23 · Rom 14:21 · Heb 10:26 · Tts 2:3

Being Effective 2Ti 2:15 · 2Pe 1:8

Being Egotistical Jam 3:17 · 1 Joh 4:8 · Jam 3:18 · 2Pe 3:9

Being Emotionally Whole 2Co 5:17 · Heb 4:12 · Joh 16:33 · Act 15:10 · 2Ti 3:16 · Joh 14:6 · Act 2:38

Being Like the World 1 Joh 2:15–17 · Jam 4:4 · Mat 6:24 · Col 2:8 · 1 Joh 3:13 · Joh 12:46 · Eph 5:11 · Joh 3:16 · Heb 13:5 · Rom 12:1, 2

Being Lonely Mat 28:20 · Isa 41:10 · Deu 31:6 · Psa 27:10 · Gen 2:18 · Heb 13:5 · 1Pe 5:7 · Psa 147:3 · Joh 14:27 · Psa 23:4

Being Lost Psa 91:11 · 1Pe 5:8 · Heb 11:6 · Eph 2:8, 19:2 · Lev 11:45 · Heb 12:14 · Lev 1:2 · Act 2:38 · 1Pe 2:9 · Psa 96:9

Being Engaged Heb 13:4 · Eph 5:25

Being Envious 1 Joh 2:16 · Mat 6:33 · Heb 13:5 · Pro 15:1 · Jam 4:14 · Heb 4:12

Being Equally Yoked 2Co 6:14 · 2Ti 3:5 · 1Co 15:33 · Jam 4:17 · 1Pe 3:15 · Php 4:6 · Mat 6:24 · Gal 6:1, 2 · Mat 6:21 · Joh 14:6

Being Evenly Yoked 2Co 6:14 · Hos 12:7

Being Faithful 1Sa 12:24 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Luk 16:10 · Pro 3:5 · Heb 10:23 · Eph 2:8 · Pro 3:3 · Pro 28:20 · 1Co 2:9 · Deu 6:5

Being Falsely Accused Mat 5:11 · Isa 54:17 · Pro 11:9 · Rom 12:19 · Jam 1:2–4 · 1Pe 3:9 · Pro 19:9 · Psa 109:2 · Pro 3:30 · Jer 20:11

Being Fit Pro 24:5 · Pro 31:17

Being Focused Mat 6:24 · Pro 3:6 · Eph 5:14–16 · Pro 4:25 · Psa 103:2–4 · Psa 1:2

Being Free Psa 118:5 · Gal 5:13 · Rom 6:18 · Rom 6:7 · Joh 8:36 · Act 26:18 · Gal 5:1

Being Gay Lev 20:13 · Lev 18:22 · 1Co 6:9–11 · Rom 13:8–10 · 1Ki 14:24 · Isa 56:3–5 · Eze 16:49, 50 · Eze 18:32 · Joh 1:12 · 1Ki 15:12

Being Grateful 1Th 5:18 · Heb 12:28 · 2Ti 1:7 · Eph 2:8 · 1 Joh 4:7 · Col 3:15–17 · Jam 4:6 · Heb 11:6 · Col 4:2 · Psa 107:1

Being Greedy Heb 13:5 · Pro 15:27 · 1 Joh 2:15–17 · 2Co 9:7 · Act 20:35 · Luk 12:33 · 1Co 5:11

Being Happy Joh 16:33 · Rev 21:4 · 1 Joh 4:8 · Exo 14:14 · 1Th 5:16–18 · Php 4:13 · Pro 3:13 · Isa 40:31 · Rom 8:28 · Joh 14:6

Being Healthy 1Co 3:16, 17 · 3 Joh 1:2 · Gen 1:27 · Rom 12:1, 2

Being Helpful Rom 8:28 · 1 Joh 4:19 · Joh 14:6 · 1 Joh 4:12, 13 · 1 Joh 1:8–10

Being Holy 1Pe 1:16 · Lev 11:44 · 1Pe 1:15 · Lev 9 · 2Ti 4:17 · Isa 41:10 · Psa 28:6 · Luk 19:10 · Act 2:38 · Joh 14:26

Being Loyal Pro 18:24 · Mat 24:45–47 · 2Ti 2:15 · Act 5:29

Being Lucky Rom 8:28 · Pro 16:33 · Pro 28:20 · Ecc 9:11 · Jam 1:17 · Joh 14:6 · Eph 1:11

Being Lukewarm Rev 3:15, 16 · 2Ti 3:5 · Jam 4:4 · Mat 7:21 · Jam 1:22 · Gal 5:25 · 2Co 13:5 · Eph 4:1

Being Married Mat 19:5 · Heb 13:4

Being Mean Eph 4:32 · Pro 15:1 · Col 3:13 · 2Co 11:13–15 · Col 3:17 · Php 4:6 · Psa 37:1, 2 · Pro 13:20 · Rom 3:23 · Gal 6:9, 10

Being Meek Mat 5:5 · Mat 11:29 · 2Ti 2:15 · Mat 5:3

Being Honest Pro 11:3 · Pro 12:22 · Pro 11:1 · 2Co 8:21 · Pro 19:1 · Luk 16:10 · Pro 10:9 · Pro 16:13 · Php 4:8 · Col 3:9

Being Humble 1Pe 5:6 · Jam 4:6 · Mat 23:12 · 2Ch 7:14 · Jam 4:10 · 2Co 11:30 · 1Pe 5:5 · Pro 11:2 · Mic 6:8 · Eph 2:8, 9

Being Hurt Mar 11:25 · 2Pe 3:9 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Rom 9:19

Being Ignored Mat 10:14 · Mat 7:6 · Hos 4:6 · Mat 7:26

Being in Christ 2Co 5:17 · Joh 1:12 · Rom 8:1 · Gal 2:20 · Eph 2:10 · Eph 4:22–24 · Rom 6:3

Being in Debt Rom 13:8 · Pro 22:7 · Rom 13:7 · Psa 37:21 · Col 3:23 · Joh 3:16 · Mat 6:24 · Luk 14:28 · Mat 5:42

Being in Love Mat 7:7 · 1Co 14:1 · 1Co 13:4–6

Being Insecure 1Pe 5:7 · 2Co 10:12 · Psa 51:10 · Joh 8:32 · 1Co 6:11

Being Judgmental Luk 6:37 · Mat 7:1 · Gal 6:1 · Rom 3:23 · Eze 33:8, 9 · Jam 5:19, 20 · 2Co 2:7 · Joh 7:24 · 1Th 5:14 · Joh 12:48

Being Kind Eph 4:31, 32 · Mat 7:12 · Luk 10:27 · 1Co 13:4 · Pro 11:24, 25 · Gal 3:28 · Luk 6:35 · Col 3:12 · Pro 22:6 · Mat 6:33

Being Kind and Helpful Gal 6:9 · Joh 13:34 · Rom 8:28 · Gal 6:10 · 2Ti 3:16

Being Kind to Others Luk 6:31 · Joh 13:34, 35 · 1Pe 4:9 · Gal 5:22, 23 · Heb 13:1, 2 · Col 3:12–14 · Mic 6:8 · Mat 25:35 · Pro 17:17 · Mat 7:12

Being Late Luk 12:40 · Mat 24:36 · Isa 40:31 · Luk 1:37

Being Lazy Pro 18:9 · Pro 13:4 · Pro 10:4, 5 · Pro 21:25 · Pro 19:15 · Pro 12:24 · 2Th 3:10 · Mat 7:21–23

Topical Index — Being Left Out–Bier

Being Left Out Luk 6:22 · Psa 147:3 · Psa 27:10

Being Like Christ 1 Joh 2:6 · 1Pe 2:21 · 1Co 11:1 · Eph 5:1, 2 · Eph 4:22–24 · Joh 14:15 · Gal 3:27 · Php 2:5 · Pro 3:5, 6 · 1 Joh 3:2

Being Modest 1Ti 2:9 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Deu 22:5
Being Naive Pro 14:15 · Pro 27:12 · Rom 16:18 · Mat 10:16 · 1Co 14:20 · Pro 7:7 · Pro 1:32 · Pro 21:11
Being Negative Mat 12:36, 37 · 1Co 15:33 · Rom 12:2
Being Nervous 1Co 2:3 · Psa 91:11 · Rom 10:13 · 1Co 2:4, 5 · Isa 41:10 · Jos 1:9 · Php 4:6, 7 · 2Ti 1:7 · Eph 1:4
Being Neutral Rev 3:15, 16 · Mat 12:30 · 1Th 5:19–21
Being Nice Eph 4:29 · Eph 4:32 · Rom 12:19 · 1Co 8:6
Being Obedient Joh 14:15 · Jam 2:18 · Eph 6:1–3 · Heb 13:17 · 2Co 10:5 · Rom 5:19 · Jam 2:24
Being of the World Jam 4:4 · Joh 15:19 · 2Ti 2:22 · Php 2:21
Being Offended Ecc 7:21, 22 · Pro 19:11 · Jam 1:19 · Luk 7:23 · Mat 18:15–17 · Jam 1:12 · 2Ti 2:24 · Luk 6:22, 23 · Exo 14:14 · Pro 18:19
Being One Gal 3:26–28 · Mar 10:7, 8 · Joh 1:1
Being Organized 1Co 14:40 · 1Co 14:33 · Luk 14:28–30 · Hab 2:2 · Act 20:28
Being Overweight 1Co 3:16, 17 · 1Co 10:13 · Luk 12:29 · Php 3:19 · Gal 5:22, 23 · 1 Joh 4:4
Being Overwhelmed Mat 19:26 · 2Ti 1:7 · Psa 119:105 · Jam 5:11 · Isa 40:31 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Joh 16:13 · Isa 41:10 · Isa 43:1, 2
Being Patient 2Pe 3:9 · 1Co 13:4, 5 · Mat 7:7 · Psa 27:14 · Pro 15:1 · 1 Joh 4:18 · Joh 16:33 · Rom 12:2 · 1Pe 5:8
Being Perfect Mat 5:48 · Jam 3:2 · 1 Joh 4:18 · Mat 19:21 · Rom 12:1, 2 · Jam 1:4 · Heb 10:26 · 1 Joh 2:1 · 1 Joh 4:17 · 1 Joh 3:6
Being Persecuted 2Ti 3:12 · Mat 10:22 · Mat 5:10 · Mar 13:13 · 2Co 12:10 · Mat 5:11 · Rom 8:35 · Joh 16:33 · Mat 5:44 · Rom 12:14
Being Poor Jam 2:5 · Psa 34:6 · Job 29:12 · Psa 34:17 · Pro 22:16 · Pro 21:13 · Mat 5:3 · Mat 6:24
Being Positive 1Th 5:16–18 · Php 4:8 · Eph 4:29 · Psa 37:5 · Psa 18:2 · Rom 12:19 · Heb 13:8 · Luk 15:7 · Psa 103:2–4
Being Pregnant Psa 127:3 · Jer 1:5 · 1Sa 1:27 · Isa 49:15 · 1 Joh 5:14, 15 · Luk 2:11
Being Prepared Mat 24:44 · 1Pe 3:15 · 1Co 16:13 · Pro 6:6–8 · Heb 11:7 · Mat 25:13 · Pro 22:3 · 1 Joh 2:28 · Jam 2:24 · Joh 14:3
Being Prideful 1 Joh 2:16 · Php 2:3 · Mat 18:3 · Jam 5:16 · Luk 11:43
Being Proud Jam 4:6 · Jam 4:10 · Pro 8:13 · Eph 4:31, 32 · 1Co 13:4, 5 · 1Pe 2:18 · Joh 8:44 · Rom 13:12
Being Pure Mat 5:8 · Psa 51:10 · 2Ti 2:22 · 1 Joh 3:3 · Psa 12:6 · Php 4:8 · Heb 13:4 · 1Pe 1:22 · Jam 1:27 · 1Ti 1:5
Being Quiet Exo 14:14 · Jam 1:19 · Psa 46:10 · Pro 29:11 · Pro 11:12 · Pro 10:19 · Pro 18:13 · Psa 37:7 · Psa 4:4 · 1Pe 3:3, 4
Being Ready Mat 24:44 · 1Pe 3:15 · Mat 25:13 · Luk 12:40 · Pro 20:4 · Luk 21:28 · Joh 14:3 · Rev 19:7–9 · Joh 16:33 · 1 Joh 2:27
Being Reliable Gen 18:14 · Gen 39:22, 23 · Luk 16:10–12
Being Responsible Col 3:23 · Rom 14:12 · Pro 22:6 · Luk 16:10 · Eph 6:4 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Col 2:8 · 1Ti 5:8 · Eze 18:20 · Heb 4:12
Being Restored 1Pe 5:10 · Psa 71:20 · Joe 2:25 · Rev 21:4 · Rom 12:2 · Eph 2:8 · Isa 61:7 · Zec 9:12 · Jer 30:17 · Col 2:14
Being Rich Pro 23:4, 5 · Isa 53:9 · Luk 6:24 · 1Ti 6:17–19
Being Rude 1Co 13:4, 5 · Php 2:3 · Mar 12:31 · Mat 22:39 · Jam 4:17 · Eph 6:4 · 1Co 10:31 · Pro 17:17 · Mat 5:22 · 1Co 14:40
Being Sad Heb 12:1 · Joh 3:16 · 1Ti 1:15 · Luk 12:40 · Php 2:13
Being Saved Rom 10:9 · Eph 2:8, 9 · Act 2:38 · Joh 3:16 · Mar 16:16 · Mat 7:21–23 · Heb 13:6 · Rom 6:23 · Jam 2:24 · Rom 10:13
Being Scared Isa 41:13 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Jos 1:9 · Joh 16:33 · Deu 31:8 · Psa 119:105 · 2Ti 1:7 · 1Co 14:33 · Jam 5:16 · Joh 3:16
Being Self Centered Php 2:3, 4 · Eph 4:31, 32 · Gal 2:20 · Jam 5:16 · Jam 3:16 · Joh 3:16 · 2Ti 4:3 · Psa 10:4 · 1Co 10:24 · 2Co 5:7
Being Selfish Php 2:3 · Jam 3:14–16 · 2Co 9:7 · Psa 119:36 · Joh 15:13 · Luk 16:13 · Pro 18:1 · Mat 20:28 · 1Ti 5:6 · Mat 5:16
Being Set Apart Rom 12:2 · 1Pe 2:9 · Eph 2:10 · Gal 2:20 · Rom 12:1 · 1Co 6:19 · 2Co 7:1 · 2Co 5:17 · Rom 13:14 · Col 3:10
Being Sick Psa 103:2, 3 · Pro 3:5 · Pro 17:22 · Mat 11:28 · Pro 18:14 · Rev 14:12 · Isa 40:31 · 1Th 4:16–18 · Psa 147:3
Being Silent Psa 4:4, 5 · Heb 12:14
Being Single Isa 41:10 · Gen 2:18 · Sos 3:5 · Hos 2:19, 20 · Mar 12:25 · Isa 56:4, 5 · Psa 37:4 · Isa 34:16 · 1Pe 5:7 · 1Co 2:9
Being Slain in the Spirit Eze 1:28 · Joh 18:6 · Rev 1:17 · Mat 17:6
Being Sober 1Pe 5:8 · 1Pe 4:7 · 1Pe 1:13 · 1Th 5:6 · Eph 5:18 · Rom 12:3 · Pro 20:1 · 1Ti 3:2 · Tts 2:2 · Gal 5:21
Being Special Jer 1:5 · Luk 12:7 · Psa 139:14 · Joh 3:16 · Gen 1:26 · Rom 5:8 · Isa 43:4 · Jer 29:11 · Psa 139:15 · 1Pe 2:9
Being Spiritually Awake Eph 5:14 · Luk 21:36 · Mat 24:42 · 1Pe 1:13 · Rev 16:15 · Luk 21:34 · 1Th 5:6 · Col 4:2 · Rev 3:3 · Rev 3:2
Being Steadfast 1Co 15:58 · Gal 6:9 · Psa 61:3 · Joh 16:33 · Jam 1:12 · Php 4:6 · 2Pe 3:9 · Mat 10:28 · Tts 3:5 · Eph 2:8
Being Stingy Luk 6:38 · Pro 11:24 · Heb 13:5 · Pro 28:22 · 1 Joh 3:16–18 · Act 20:35
Being Strong Jos 1:9 · Php 4:13 · 1 Joh 4:18 · 2Ti 2:15 · Jer 29:11 · Rom 8:18 · Eph 2:8 · Rom 12:19 · Joh 3:16 · Eph 6:10
Being Stubborn 2Ti 4:3 · 1Sa 15:2 · 1Pe 5:10 · Col 3:20 · Gen 16:12
Being Stupid Pro 12:1 · 2Ti 3:7 · Joh 8:32 · 1Co 15:33 · Mat 10:16 · Psa 92:6 · 1Co 1:27
Being Successful 2Ti 3:17 · Jer 29:11 · Jos 1:7, 8 · Deu 8:18 · Heb 10:36 · 1Pe 5:8
Being Taken Advantage Of Jam 1:5 · Mat 10:16 · 1Th 4:6 · 2Th 3:10 · Luk 6:35 · Luk 6:31 · Luk 6:30 · Rom 12:20 · Rom 12:19 · Pro 10:9
Being Tested Jam 1:2–4 · Jam 1:12 · Pro 17:3 · 1Co 10:13 · Pro 3:26 · Isa 41:10 · Psa 66:10 · Job 23:10 · Php 4:6, 7 · Joh 6:6
Being Thankful 1Th 5:18 · Psa 107:1 · Eph 5:20 · Col 3:15–17 · Jam 1:17 · Php 4:6 · 2Co 9:15 · Psa 106:1 · Psa 105:1 · Psa 100:4
Being Thirsty Joh 7:37 · Isa 44:3 · Joh 19:28 · Rev 22:17 · Mat 25:35 · Psa 63:1 · Joh 7:38 · Isa 49:10 · Rev 7:16, 17
Being Too Busy Mat 11:28 · Rom 12:2 · Pro 23:4 · 1 Joh 2:17 · Psa 37:5 · Php 3:13, 14 · Psa 46:10
Being Two-Faced 1Ti 3:8 · 1Pe 5:8, 9 · Exo 20:16 · Psa 55:21 · Mat 5:8 · Php 2:3, 4 · Mat 23:12 · Psa 24:4 · Jam 4:14
Being Ugly Isa 62:3 · 1Pe 3:3, 4 · 1Sa 16:7 · Isa 64:8 · Sos 4:7 · Pro 31:30 · Psa 139:14 · Gen 1:31 · Job 31:15 · Luk 6:27
Being Unequally Yoked 2Co 6:14 · 2Ti 3:5 · Deu 7:3, 4 · 1Pe 3:1 · Eph 5:11 · 2Th 3:6 · 1Co 7:39 · 3 Joh 1:11 · 1Pe 3:7 · Deu 22:10
Being Unfair Jam 4:17 · 1 Joh 4:1 · 2 Joh 1:11
Being Unique Psa 139:14 · Jer 1:5 · Eph 2:10 · Mat 10:30 · 1Pe 2:9 · Jer 29:11–13 · Isa 64:8 · 1Pe 3:8 · Act 17:26 · Psa 127:3–5
Being Upset Eph 4:26, 27 · Pro 29:11 · Col 3:12–14 · Pro 15:1 · Mat 5:44 · Rom 12:19 · Mat 18:15 · Eph 4:29 · Heb 8:12
Being Vindictive 2Co 12:10 · Mal 4:1 · Gal 5:22 · 2Co 12:9
Being Wasteful Joh 6:12 · Pro 18:9
Being Wealthy Mat 6:19–21 · Act 17:29 · Mat 19:21 · 2Ch 7:14
Being Weary Mat 11:28 · Gal 6:9 · Joh 16:33 · Jer 29:11 · Php 4:6 · Mat 11:29 · Isa 40:28 · Jam 1:2 · Isa 40:31 · Joh 3:16
Being with Jesus Act 4:13 · 1Th 4:17
Being Worried Php 4:6 · Mat 6:25 · Mat 6:34 · Heb 13:6 · Php 4:19 · Pro 12:25 · Mat 11:28–30 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Mat 6:27 · Joh 14:27
Being Wronged Mat 18:15–17 · Jam 4:17 · Joh 16:33 · 1 Joh 2:4 · Psa 37:9 · 1 Joh 3:17
Being Wrongly Judged 1Co 4:3–5 · Joh 7:24 · Jam 4:11, 12
Being Yourself 1Sa 16:7 · Psa 139:14–16 · Rom 12:2 · 1Pe 3:3, 4 · 1Ti 4:4 · Eph 2:10 · Rom 12:6, 7 ·

Pro 16:3 · Jer 29:11 · Pro 31:30
Bekah: A Half Shekel, About Thirty-One Cents Exo 38:26
Bel: A Babylonian God Isa 46:1 · Jer 50:2 · Jer 51:44
Bela
A City Also Called Zoar Gen 14:2, 8
King of Edom Gen 36:32, 33 · 1Ch 1:43, 44
Son of Azaz 1Ch 5:8
Son of Benjamin Num 26:38, 40 · 1Ch 7:6, 7 · 1Ch 8:1, 3
Son of Benjamin: Called Belah Gen 46:21
Belial: Lawlessness Deu 13:13 · 2Co 6:15
Belief Joh 20:29 · Joh 14:12–14 · Joh 3:16 · Joh 14:1 · Rom 10:9, 10 · Mar 16:15, 16 · Mar 9:24 · Exo 6:6 · Rom 10:14 · Jam 2:22
Believers 2Co 5:17 · Joh 3:16 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Mat 10:22 · Rom 6:23 · Joh 1:14 · Rom 5:8 · Joh 14:6
Believing Mar 11:24 · Mar 11:22 · Rom 15:13 · Joh 20:29 · Joh 6:29
Believing Everything 2Ti 3:16 · 2Ti 1:13 · Pro 30:5
Believing in Christ Joh 3:16 · Act 16:31 · Joh 14:6 · Joh 5:24 · Joh 6:47 · Joh 8:24 · Joh 3:36 · Rom 10:9 · Rom 8:28 · Eph 2:10
Believing in Yourself Pro 3:5, 6 · Isa 41:10 · Pro 16:9 · Php 4:13 · Pro 28:26 · Isa 40:31 · Heb 11:1
Believing Lies Rom 16:17, 18 · Psa 109:2–4 · Col 2:8 · Jer 7:8 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Col 2:4 · Psa 59:12, 13 · Isa 54:16, 17 · Jer 9:3
Bell
Attached to the Hem of the Priest's Robe Exo 28:33, 34 · Exo 39:25, 26
On Horses Zec 14:20
Bellows used With the Furnace of the Founder Jer 6:29
Belly used Figuratively for the Seat of the Affections Job 15:2, 35 · Job 20:20 · Psa 44:25 · Pro 18:20 · Pro 20:27, 30 · Hab 3:16 · Joh 7:38 · Tts 1:12
Belshazzar: King of Babylon Dan 5:1–30
Belteshazzar: A Name Given Daniel Dan 1:7
Ben: A Levite 1Ch 15:18
Benaiah
A Chief of the Simeonites 1Ch 4:36
A Levite in Time of Hezekiah 2Ch 31:13
A Levitical Musician 1Ch 15:18, 20 · 1Ch 16:5
A Priest 1Ch 15:24 · 1Ch 16:6
An Ephraimite, and Distinguished Warrior 2Sa 23:30 · 1Ch 11:31 · 1Ch 27:14
Father of Pelatiah Eze 11:1, 13
Son of Bani Ezr 10:35
Son of Jehoiada, Commander of the Cherethites and Pelethites 2Sa 8:18 · 1Ki 1:38
Son of Jehoiada, Commander of the Cherethites and Pelethites: A Distinguished Warrior 2Sa 23:20–23 · 1Ch 11:22–25 · 1Ch 27:5, 6
Son of Jehoiada, Commander of the Cherethites and Pelethites: Loyal to Solomon 1Ki 1:2 · 1Ki 4:4
Son of Jeiel 2Ch 20:14
Son of Nebo Ezr 10:43
Son of Pahath-Moab Ezr 10:30
Son of Parosh Ezr 10:25
Ben-Ammi: Son of Lot Gen 19:38
Bench of Ivory Eze 27:6
Bene-Berak: A City of Dan Jos 19:45
Benedictions by Aaron Lev 9:22, 23
Benedictions by Araunah, Upon David 2Sa 24:23
Benedictions by Bethuel's Household, Upon Rebekah Gen 24:60
Benedictions by Eli, Upon Elkanah 1Sa 2:20
Benedictions by God
Upon Creatures he had Made Gen 1:22
Upon Man Gen 1:28
Upon Noah Gen 9:1, 2
Benedictions by Half the Tribes, Who Stood on Mount Gerizim Deu 11:29, 30 · Deu 27:11–13 · Jos 8:33
Benedictions by Jesus, Upon his Followers Luk 24:50
Benedictions by Melchizedek. Upon Abraham Gen 14:19, 20 · Heb 7:7
Benedictions by Moses, Upon the Tribes of Israel Deu 33:1
Benedictions by Naomi, Upon Ruth and Orpah Rut 1:8, 9
Benedictions by Simeon, Upon Jesus Luk 2:34
Benedictions by Solomon, Upon the People 1Ki 8:14, 55–58 · 2Ch 6:3
Benedictions by the People, Upon Ruth Rut 4:11, 12
Benedictions
Apostolic, Forms of 1Co 1:3 · 2Co 1:2 · Gal 1:3 · Eph 1:2 · Php 1:2 · Col 1:2 · 1Th 1:1 · 2Th 1:2 · 2Ti 1:2 · Phm 1:3 · Rom 1:7 · Rom 15:5, 6, 13, 33 · Rom 16:20, 24 · 1Co 16:23 · 2Co 13:14 · Gal 6:16, 18 · Eph 6:23, 24 · Php 4:23 · 1Th 5:28 · 2Th 3:16, 18 · 1Ti 1:2 · 1Ti 6:21 · 2Ti 4:22 · Tts 3:15 · Phm 1:25 · Heb 13:20, 21, 25 · 1Pe 1:2 · 1Pe 5:10, 11, 14 · 2Pe 1:2–4 · 2 Joh 1:3 · Jde 1:2 · Rev 22:21
Divinely Appointed Deu 10:8 · Deu 21:5 · Num 6:23–26
Levitical, Forms of Num 6:23–26
Upon Barzillai 2Sa 19:39
Upon Caleb Jos 14:13
Upon Esau Gen 27:39, 40
Upon his own Sons Gen 49:1
Upon Jacob Gen 27:23–29, 37 · Gen 28:1–4
Upon Joseph's Sons Gen 48:1
Upon Pharaoh Gen 47:7–10
Upon the People 2Sa 6:18
Upon the Reubenites and Gadites, and the Half Tribe of Manasseh Jos 22:6, 7
Benefactor: General Scriptures Concerning Luk 22:25
Beneficence
Boaz Rut 2:1
Cornelius Act 10:2, 4
General Scriptures Concerning Deu 15:7–18 · Lev 25:35–43 · Psa 41:1 · Psa 112:9 · Pro 3:27, 28 · Pro 11:25 · Pro 22:9 · Pro 25:21, 22 · Pro 28:27 · Isa 58:6, 7, 10, 11 · Eze 18:5 · Mat 5:42 · Mat 19:21 · Mat 25:35–45 · Mar 9:41 · Mar 10:21 · Luk 3:11 · Luk 11:41 · Act 6:1–4 · Act 11:29, 30 · Rom 15:25–27 · 1Co 13:3 · 1Co 16:1–3 · 2Co 8:1–15, 24 · 2Co 9:1–15 · Gal 2:10 · Php 4:10–18 · 1Ti 5:8, 16 · 1Ti 6:18 · Heb 6:10 · Heb 13:16 · Jam 2:15, 16 · 1 Joh 3:17
Job Job 29:11–17 · Job 31:16–23
Onesiphorus 2Ti 1:16–18
The First Christians Act 2:44–46 · Act 4:32–37
The Good Samaritan Luk 10:33–35
The Jews Who Returned from the Exile Neh 5:8–12 · Neh 8:10, 11
The Old Man of Gibeah Jdg 19:16–21
The Temanites Isa 21:14
Zacchaeus Luk 19:8
Bene-Jaakan
A Tribe That Gave Its Name to Certain Wells in the Wilderness Num 33:31, 32
Called Beeroth Deu 10:6
Benevolence Joh 3:16 · Gal 6:10 · Jam 1:27 · 1Co 7:3 · Pro 28:27 · Exo 21:10 · Gal 5:22 · Eph 4:32 · Luk 6:38 · Act 17:10, 11
Ben-Geber 1Ki 4:13
Ben-Hadad
A King of Syria, Who Reigned During the Time of Ahab, Son of Ben-Hadad I 1Ki 20:1 · 2Ki 5:1 · 2Ki 6:1 · 2Ki 7:1 · 2Ki 8:7–15
King of Syria 1Ki 15:18–20 · 2Ch 16:2–4
Son of Hazael and King of Syria 2Ki 13:3, 24, 25 · Amo 1:4
Ben-Hail: A Prince of Judah 2Ch 17:7
Ben-Hanan: A Son of Shimon 1Ch 4:20
Beninu: A Levite Neh 10:13
Benjamin
A Gate of Jerusalem Jer 20:2 · Jer 37:13 · Jer 38:7 · Zec 14:10
A Jew Who Assisted in Purifying the Wall of Jerusalem Neh 12:34
A Son of Harim Ezr 10:32
A Son of Harim: Probably Identical With the Man Mentioned In Neh 3:23
Grandson of Benjamin 1Ch 7:10
Son of Jacob by Rachel Gen 35:18, 24 · Gen 46:19
Son of Jacob by Rachel: Descendants of Gen 46:21 · Num 26:38–41
Son of Jacob by Rachel: Prophecy Concerning Gen 49:27
Son of Jacob by Rachel: Taken Into Egypt Gen 42:1 · Gen 43:1 · Gen 44:1 · Gen 45:1
Beno: A Descendant of Merari 1Ch 24:26, 27
Ben-Oni: Name Given to Benjamin by Rachel As She Was Dying (During the Birth Process) Gen 35:18

Ben-Zoheth: Son of Ishi 1Ch 4:20
Beon: A Place East of the Jordan River, Probably Same As Baal-Meon, Which See Num 32:3, 38
Beor
- **Father of Balaam** Num 22:5
- **Father of Balaam: Called Bosor** 2Pe 2:15
- **Father of Bela** Gen 36:32 · 1Ch 1:43

Bera: King of Sodom Gen 14:2
Berachah
- **A Valley in the South of the Territory of the Tribe of Judah** 2Ch 20:26
- **An Israelite Who Joined David at Ziklag** 1Ch 12:3

Beraiah: Son of Shimhi 1Ch 8:21
Berea: A City in the South of Macedonia Act 17:10, 13 · Act 20:4
Bereans Act 17:11 · 2Ti 3:16 · 2Ti 2:15
Bereavement of Absalom 2Sa 18:33 · 2Sa 19:4
Bereavement of his Child by Bath-Sheba 2Sa 12:15–23
Bereavement
- **Abraham, of Sarah** Gen 23:2
- **And to Ezekiel, for his Wife** Eze 24:16–18
- **from God** Exo 12:29 · Hos 9:12
- **Jacob, of Joseph** Gen 37:34, 35
- **Joseph, of his Father** Gen 50:1, 4
- **Mourning In, Forbidden to Aaron, on Account of his Sons' Wickedness** Lev 10:6
- **Naomi, of Her Husband** Rut 1:3, 5, 20, 21
- **Resignation In** 2Sa 12:22, 23 · Job 1:18–21 · Ecc 7:2–4 · 1Th 4:13–18
- **The Egyptians, of Their Firstborn** Exo 12:29–33

Berechiah
- **A Brother of Zerubbabel** 1Ch 3:20
- **A Warrior of Ephraim** 2Ch 28:12
- **Fatber of Asaph** 1Ch 15:17, 23
- **Fatber of Asaph: Called Berachiah** 1Ch 6:39
- **Son of Asa** 1Ch 9:16
- **Son of Iddo** Zec 1:1, 7
- **Son of Meshezabeel** Neh 3:4, 30 · Neh 6:18

Bered
- **A Son of Shuthelah** 1Ch 7:20
- **A Son of Shuthelah: Probably Same As Becher** Num 26:35
- **A Town in the South of Palestine** Gen 16:14

Beri: Son of Zophah 1Ch 7:36
Beriah
- **A Benjamite** 1Ch 8:13
- **Son of Asher** Gen 46:17 · Num 26:44, 45 · 1Ch 7:30
- **Son of Ephraim** 1Ch 7:20–23
- **Son of Shimei** 1Ch 23:10, 11

Bernice: Daughter of Agrippa Act 2:5, 13, 23 · Act 26:30
Berothah: Part of the Northern Boundary of Canaan Eze 47:16
Berothai: A City of Zobah 2Sa 8:8
Beryl
- **A Precious Stone** Songs 5:14 · Eze 1:16 · Eze 10:9
- **John Saw, in the Foundation of the New Jerusalem** Rev 21:20
- **Set in the Breastplate** Exo 28:20 · Exo 39:13

Besai: One of the Nethinim Ezr 2:49 · Neh 7:52
Besodeiah: Father of Meshullam Neh 3:6
Besor: A Brook Near Gaza 1Sa 30:9, 10, 21
Bestiality: General Scriptures Concerning Exo 22:19 · Lev 18:23 · Lev 20:16
Betah: A City Belonging to Hadadezer 2Sa 8:8
Beten: A City of the Territory of the Tribe of Asher Jos 19:25
Bethabara
- **A City East of the Jordan** Jdg 7:24
- **Jesus At** Joh 10:39–42
- **John Testifies to Christ's Messiahship, and Baptizes At** Joh 1:28

Beth-Anath: A Fortified City of Naphtali Jos 19:38 · Jdg 1:33
Beth-Anoth: A City in Judah Jos 15:59
Bethany
- **A Village on the Eastem Slope of the Mount of Olives** Joh 11:18
- **Jesus Attends a Feast In** Mat 26:6–13 · Joh 12:1–9
- **Jesus Sojourns At** Mat 21:17 · Mar 11:11, 12, 19
- **Lazarus Dies and is Raised to Life At** Joh 11:1
- **Mary, Martha, and Lazarus Dwell At** Luk 10:38–41
- **The Colt of a Donkey Upon Which Jesus Made his Triumphal Entry Into Jerusalem, Obtained At** Mar 11:1–11

Beth-Arabah
- **A City in the Valley of the Dead Sea** Jos 15:6, 61 · Jos 18:22
- **Called Arabah** Jos 18:18

Beth-Aram
- **A Fortified City of Gad** Jos 13:27
- **Probably Identical With Beth-Haran** Num 32:36

Beth-Arbel: A City Spoiled by Shalman Hos 10:14
Beth-Aven: A Place on the Mountains of Benjamin Jos 7:2 · Jos 18:12 · 1Sa 13:5 · 1Sa 14:23 · Hos 4:15 · Hos 5:8 · Hos 10:5
Beth-Azmaveth
- **A Town of Benjamin** Neh 7:28
- **Called Azmaveth** Neh 12:29 · Ezr 2:24

Beth-Baal-Meon
- **A Place in the Territory of the Tribe of Reuben** Jos 13:17
- **Assigned to the Reubenites** Jos 13:17
- **Called Baal-Meon** Num 32:38 · Eze 25:9
- **Called Beon** Num 32:3
- **Called Beth-Meon** Jer 48:23
- **Subdued by the Israelites** Num 32:3, 4

Beth-Barah: A Place East of the Jordan River Jdg 7:24
Beth-Birei: A Town of the Territory of the Tribe of Simeon 1Ch 4:31
Beth-Car: A Place West of Mizpeh 1Sa 7:11
Beth-Dagon
- **A City of the Territory of the Tribe of Asher** Jos 19:27
- **A City of the Territory of the Tribe of Judah** Jos 15:41

Beth-Diblathaim
- **A City of Moab** Jer 48:22
- **Called Almon-Diblathaim** Num 33:46

Beth-El
- **A City in the South of Territory of the Tribe of Judah** 1Sa 30:27
- **A City North of Jerusalem by Deborah** Jdg 4:5
- **A City North of Jerusalem by Samuel** 1Sa 7:16
- **A City North of Jerusalem: Abraham Estblishes an Altar At** Gen 12:8 · Gen 13:3, 4
- **A City North of Jerusalem: Allotted to Benjamin** Jos 18:13, 22
- **A City North of Jerusalem: And Builds an Altar At** Gen 35:1–15
- **A City North of Jerusalem: Conquered by Joshua** Jos 8:17 · Jos 12:16
- **A City North of Jerusalem: Conquered by the Household of Joseph** Jdg 1:22–26
- **A City North of Jerusalem: Deborah Dies At** Gen 35:8
- **A City North of Jerusalem: Idolatry At** Jer 48:13 · Amo 4:4
- **A City North of Jerusalem: Jeroboam Institutes Idolatrous Worship At** 1Ki 12:25–33 · 2Ki 10:29
- **A City North of Jerusalem: People of, Return from Babylon** Ezr 2:28 · Neh 7:32
- **A City North of Jerusalem: Prophecies Against** Amo 5:5
- **A City North of Jerusalem: Prophecies Against the Idolatrous Altars At** 1Ki 13:1–6, 32 · 2Ki 23:4, 15–20 · Amo 3:14
- **A City North of Jerusalem: Shalmanezer Sends a Priest To** 2Ki 17:27, 28
- **A City North of Jerusalem: Tabernacle At, and Called House of God** Jdg 20:18, 31 · Jdg 21:2
- **A City North of Jerusalem: The Ancient City Adjacent To, and Finally Embraced In, Was Called Luz** Jos 18:13 · Jdg 1:23–26
- **A City North of Jerusalem: The Place where Jacob Saw the Vision of the Ladder** Gen 28:10–22 · Gen 31:13 · Hos 12:4
- **A City North of Jerusalem: The School of Prophets At** 2Ki 2:3
- **A City North of Jerusalem: The Young Men of, Mock Elisha** 2Ki 2:23, 24

A Mountain 1Sa 13:2
Beth-El-Aphrah (R. V.) Aphrah (A. V.): A Place in Philistia Mic 1:10
Beth-Emek: A City of the Territory of the Tribe of Asher Jos 19:27
Bether: Mountains of Songs 2:17
Bethesda: The Pool of Joh 5:24
Beth-Ezel: A Town of Territory of the Tribe of Judah Mic 1:11
Beth-Gader
A Place in Territory of the Tribe of Judah 1Ch 2:51
And With Gedor In Jos 15:58
Probably Identical With Geder Jos 12:13
Beth-Gamul: A City of Moab Jer 48:23
Beth-Haccerem: A Mountain in the Territory of the Tribe of Judah Neh 3:14 · Jer 6:1
Beth-Haggan
A Garden House 2Ki 9:27
Probably Identical With En-Gannim Jos 19:21
Beth-Haran
A Fortified City East of the Jordan River Num 32:36
Probably Identical With Beth-Aram Jos 13:27
Beth-Hogla: A Place on the Border of the Territory of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:6 · Jos 18:19, 21
Beth-Horon
Solomon Builds 1Ki 9:17 · 2Ch 8:5
Taken from the Tribe of Judah by the Ten Tribes 2Ch 25:13
Two Ancient Cities of Canaan, Near Which Joshua Defeated the Amorites Jos 10:10, 11 · Jos 16:3, 5 · Jos 18:13 · 1Sa 13:18 · 1Ch 7:24
Beth-Jeshimoth
A Place in Moab Jos 12:3 · Jos 13:20 · Eze 25:9
Called Beth-Jesimoth Num 33:49
Beth-Lebaoth
A Town of Simeon Jos 19:6
And Beth-Birei 1Ch 4:31
Called Lebaoth Jos 15:32
Bethlehem
A City Southwest of Jerusalem Jdg 17:7 · Jdg 19:18
A City Southwest of Jerusalem: And Beth-Lehem-Judah Jdg 17:7–9 · Jdg 19:1, 18 · Rut 1:1 · 1Sa 17:12
A City Southwest of Jerusalem: Birthplace of Jesus Mic 5:2 · Mat 2:1 · Luk 2:4, 15
A City Southwest of Jerusalem: Called Ephratah and Ephrath Gen 48:7 · Psa 132:6 · Mic 5:2
A City Southwest of Jerusalem: Herod Murders the Infants of Mat 2:16–18
A City Southwest of Jerusalem: Jeroboam Converts It Into a Military Stronghold 2Ch 11:6
A City Southwest of Jerusalem: Rachel Dies and is Buried At Gen 35:16, 19 · Gen 48:7
A City Southwest of Jerusalem: Taken and Held by the Philistines 2Sa 23:14–16
A City Southwest of Jerusalem: The City of Boaz Rut 1:1, 19 · Rut 2:4 · Rut 4:1
A City Southwest of Jerusalem: The City of Joseph Mat 2:5, 6 · Luk 2:4
A Town of Zebulun, Six Miles West of Nazareth Jos 19:15
A Town of Zebulun, Six Miles West of Nazareth: Israel Judged At Jdg 12:10
Beth-Maachah: A City of the Territory of the Tribe of Manasseh 2Sa 20:14, 15, 18 · 2Ki 15:29
Beth-Marcaboth
A Town of the Territory of the Tribe of Simeon Jos 19:5 · 1Ch 4:31
Probably Identied With Madmannah Jos 15:31
Beth-Nimrah
A Fenced City East of the Jordan River Jos 13:27
Called Nimrah Num 32:3
Beth-Palet
A City in Judah Jos 15:27
Called Beth-Phelet Neh 11:26
Beth-Pazzez: A Town of the Territory of the Tribe of Issachar Jos 19:21
Beth-Peor
A Place in the Territory of the Tribe of Reuben Deu 3:29 · Deu 4:46 · Deu 34:6
Near the Burial Place of Moses Jos 13:20
Bethphage: A Village on the Mount of Olives Mat 21:1 · Mar 11:1 · Luk 19:29
Beth-Rapha: Son of Eshton 1Ch 4:12
Beth-Rehob
A Place in Dan Jdg 18:28 · 2Sa 10:6
Called Rehob 2Sa 10:8
Bethsaida
A City of Galilee: Jesus Cures a Blind Man In Mar 8:22
A City of Galilee: Jesus Prophesies Against Mat 11:21 · Luk 10:13
A City of Galilee: Jesus Visits Mar 6:45
A City of Galilee: The City of Philip, Andrew, and Peter Joh 1:44 · Joh 12:21
Desert of, East of the Sea of Galilee, Jesus Feeds More than Five Thousand People In Luk 9:10 · Mat 14:13 · Mar 6:32
Beth-Shean
A City of the Tribe of Manasseh 1Ch 7:29 · Jos 17:11
Bodies of Saul and his Sons Exposed In 1Sa 31:10, 12
Called Beth-Shaw 1Sa 31:10, 12 · 2Sa 21:12
District of, Under Tribute to Solomon's Commissariat 1Ki 4:12
Not Subdued Jdg 1:27
Beth-Shemesh
A City Near Jerusalem Jos 19:22
A Fortified City of the Territory of the Tribe of Naphtali Jos 19:38 · Jdg 1:33
A Priestly City of the Tribe of Dan Jos 21:16 · 1Sa 6:15 · 1Ch 6:59
A Priestly City of the Tribe of Dan in Later Times Transferred to the Tribe of Judah 2Ki 14:11
A Priestly City of the Tribe of Dan: Amaziah Taken Prisoner At 2Ki 14:11–13 · 2Ch 25:21–23
A Priestly City of the Tribe of Dan: Called Beth-Shmesh Jos 19:41
A Priestly City of the Tribe of Dan: Mentioned in Solomon's Commission Districts 1Ki 4:9
A Priestly City of the Tribe of Dan: On the Northern Border of Territory of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:10 · 1Sa 6:9, 12
A Priestly City of the Tribe of Dan: Retaken by the Philistines 2Ch 28:18
An Idolatrous Temple Jer 43:13
Beth-Shittah: A Place Near the Jordan River Jdg 7:22
Beth-Tappuah: A Town of the Territory of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:53
Bethuel: Son of Nahor, Father of Rebekah Gen 22:22, 23 · Gen 24:15, 24 · Gen 25:20 · Gen 28:2, 5
Bethul
A City of the Territory of the Tribe of Simeon Jos 19:4
And Bethuel 1Ch 4:30
Called Chesil Jos 15:30
Beth-Zur: A Town in Judah Jos 15:58 · 1Ch 2:45 · 2Ch 11:7 · Neh 3:16
Betonim: A Town of Territory of the Tribe of Gad Jos 13:26
Betrayal Pro 19:5 · Mat 6:14, 15 · Gen 12:3 · Mat 24:10 · Psa 41:9 · Luk 22:48 · Mat 7:12 · Mar 11:25 · Php 4:13 · Rom 3:23
Betrayal of Cities Jdg 1:24, 25
Betrayal of David, by Doeg 1Sa 22:9, 10 · 1Sa 21:1–10
Betrayal of Jesus Mat 26:14–16, 45–50 · Mar 14:10, 11 · Luk 22:3–6, 47, 48 · Joh 13:21
Betrayal of Others, Foretold Mat 20:18 · Mat 24:10
Betrothal of Jacob Gen 29:18–30
Betrothal
A Quasi-Marriage Mat 1:18 · Luk 1:27
Exempts from Military Duty Deu 20:7
Betting Pro 13:11 · Heb 13:5 · 1Ti 6:10 · 1Ti 6:9 · Ecc 5:10 · Eph 4:28 · Tts 1:2
Betting by Samson Jdg 14:12–19
Beulah: General Scriptures Concerning Isa 62:4
Bezai
A Family That Sealed the Covenant With Nehemiah Neh 10:18
Head of a Jewish Family, Which Retumed from

Babylon Ezr 2:17 · Neh 7:23

Bezalel
- A Divinely-Inspired Mechanic and Master Workman Who Built the Tabernacle Exo 31:2 · Exo 35:30–35 · Exo 36:1 · Exo 37:1 · Exo 38:1–7, 22

Topical Index — Bigamy–Body

Bigamy Deu 17:17 · 1Co 7:2

Bigotry in Opposing the Preaching of the Gospel to the Gentiles Act 10:45 · Act 11:2, 3 · Act 21:20–25

Bigotry in Persecutions 1Th 2:15, 16

Bigotry in Regard to Circumcision Act 15:1–10, 24 · Gal 2:3–5

Bigotry in Rejecting the Teachings of Jesus at Nazareth Luk 4:28

Bigotry in Their Treatment of the Young Man Who Was Born Blind, Whom Jesus Restored to Sight Joh 9:28, 29, 34

Bigotry in Zeal Rom 10:2, 3

Bigotry of Being a Gluttonous Man and a Winebibber (A Wino) Mat 11:18, 19

Bigotry of John in Forbidding the Casting out of Demons by One Who did not Follow Jesus Mar 9:38–40 · Luk 9:49, 50

Bigotry of Keeping Company With Sinners Luk 7:39 · Luk 15:2 · Luk 19:5–7

Bigotry of not Conforming to the Traditions Luk 11:38, 39

Bigotry of Saul, in Persecuting the Christians Act 22:3, 4 · Act 9:1–5 · Act 26:9 · Gal 1:13, 14 · Php 3:6

Bigotry of the Disciples in Forbidding Children to be Brought to Jesus Mat 19:13 · Mar 10:13 · Luk 18:15

Bigotry of the Samaritans in Refusing to Receive Jesus Luk 9:52, 53

Bigotry with Regard to Paul's Preaching Act 21:28, 29 · Act 22:22

Bigotry
- Falsely Accusing Jesus of Blasphemy Joh 5:18
- General Scriptures Concerning Isa 65:5 · Mar 2:16 · Luk 9:49, 50 · Luk 15:2 · Luk 18:9–14 · Act 10:28, 45 · Act 18:12, 13
- James and John in Desiring to Call Down Fire Upon the Samaritans Who Would not Receive Jesus Luk 9:51–56
- Jews With Regard to the Samaritans Joh 4:9, 27
- Joshua, Through Envy, Seeking to Suppress Eldad and Medad, Who Were Prophesying Num 11:27–29
- Paul's Argument Against Rom 3:1–23 · Rom 4:1–16, 23–25

Bigthan: A Conspiring Persian Courtier Est 2:21–23 · Est 6:2

Bigvai: Head of Jewish Family Ezr 2:2 · Ezr 8:14 · Neh 7:7, 19 · Neh 10:16

Bildad: One of Job's Friends Job 2:11 · Job 8:1 · Job 18:1 · Job 25:1

Bileam
- A Town of the Territory of the Tribe of Manasseh 1Ch 6:70
- Called Ibleam Jos 17:11
- Gath-Rimmon Jos 21:25

Bilgah
- A Priest Neh 12:5, 18
- A Priest: Perhaps Identical With Bilgai Neh 10:8
- One of the Chiefs of the Priestly Shifts in the Temple 1Ch 24:14

Bilgai: A Priest Neh 10:8

Bilhah
- A Place in the Land of Simeon 1Ch 4:29
- A Place in the Land of Simeon: And Baalah Jos 15:29
- A Place in the Land of Simeon: Called Balah Jos 19:3
- Rachael's Servant: Bears Children by Jacob Gen 29:29 · Gen 30:3, 4 · Gen 37:2
- Rachael's Servant: Mother of Dan and Naphtali Gen 30:1–8 · Gen 35:25 · Gen 46:23–25
- Rachael's Servant: Reuben's Incest With Gen 35:22 · Gen 49:4
- Son of Pahath-Moab Ezr 10:30
- Son of Zophah 1Ch 7:37

Bezek
- A Rendezvous of Israel Under Saul 1Sa 11:8
- Residence of Adoni-Bezek Jdg 1:5

Bezer
- A City of Refuge, East of the Jordan Deu 4:43 · Jos 20:8 · Jos 21:36 · 1Ch 6:78

Bible 2Ti 3:16, 17 · Heb 4:12 · Psa 119:105 · Mat 4:4 · Jos 1:8, 9 · Rom 10:17 · Psa 119:11 · Mar 13:31 · Rom 15:4

Bible Study Deu 6:6, 7 · 2Ti 3:16, 17 · 1Pe 3:15 · 2Ti 2:15 · Psa 119:105 · Isa 55:11

Biblical Confrontation Mat 18:15–17 · Gal 6:1 · Tts 3:10 · Php 2:3, 4 · Jam 4:6 · Pro 27:6, 7 · Heb 4:12

Bichri: A Benjamite 2Sa 20:1

Bickering Pro 15:1 · Php 2:14

Bidkar: Jehu's Captain 2Ki 9:25

Bier: (A Coffin) 2Sa 3:31 · Luk 7:14

Bilhan
- A Benjamite 1Ch 7:10
- A Horite Chief Gen 36:27 · 1Ch 1:42

Bilshan: A Jew of the Captivity Ezr 2:2 · Neh 7:7

Bimhal: Son of Japhlet 1Ch 7:33

Binding and Loosing Mat 16:19 · Mat 18:18 · Joh 20:23 · Mat 12:29 · Jam 5:16 · Pro 3:3 · Php 2:10 · Mat 16:18

Binea: A Descendant of King Saul 1Ch 8:37 · 1Ch 9:43

Binnui
- A Jew of the Captivity Neh 7:15
- A Jew of the Captivity: Called Bani Ezr 2:10
- A Levite of the Captivity Neh 12:8 · Neh 3:24 · Neh 10:9
- Father of Noadiah Ezr 8:33
- Son of Bani Ezr 10:38
- Son of Pahath-Moab Ezr 10:30

Biology Col 1:16 · Joh 1:3 · Gen 1:27 · Eph 4:16 · Gen 1:26

Bipolar Disorder 1Pe 5:6, 7 · Isa 41:10 · Pro 3:5 · Joh 16:33 · Psa 62:6 · Rom 8:38, 39 · Eph 6:12, 13 · Mic 7:8

Birds are Hostile to Strange Kinds Jer 12:9

Birds of Cruel and Rapacious Kings Isa 46:11

Birds of Hostile Nations Jer 12:9

Birds of People of Different Countries Eze 31:6 · Mat 13:32

Birds of the Devil and his Spirits Mat 13:4, 19

Birds of Unsettled Person Pro 27:8 · Isa 16:2

Birds
- (Snaring) Death Ecc 9:12
- (Snaring) Designs of the Wicked Psa 124:7 · Pro 1:10–17 · Pro 7:23
- Appointed for Food Gen 9:2, 3 · Deu 14:11–20
- Cages of Jer 5:1 · Jer 27:1 · Rev 18:2
- Called: Birds of the Air Mat 8:20
- Called: Feathered Fowl Eze 39:17
- Called: Fowls of Heaven Job 35:11
- Called: Fowls of the Air Gen 7:3
- Called: Winged Fowl Deu 4:17
- Can all be Tamed Jam 3:7
- Clean: Cock and Hen Mat 23:37 · Mat 26:34, 74
- Clean: Crane Isa 38:14 · Jer 8:7
- Clean: Dove Gen 8:8
- Clean: Offered in Sacrifice Gen 8:20 · Lev 1:14
- Clean: Partridge 1Sa 26:20 · Jer 17:11
- Clean: Pigeon Lev 1:14 · Lev 12:6
- Clean: Quail Exo 16:12, 13 · Num 11:31, 32
- Clean: Sparrow Lev 14:4 · Mat 10:29–31
- Clean: Swallow Psa 84:3 · Isa 38:14
- Clean: To be Eaten Deu 14:11, 20
- Clean: Turtle Lev 14:22 · Songs 2:12
- Confinement of, in Cages Alluded To Jer 5:27
- Created by God Gen 1:20, 21 · Gen 2:19
- Created for the Glory of God Psa 148:10
- Creation of, on the Fifth Creative Day Gen 1:20–30
- Differ in Flesh from Beasts and Fishes 1Co 15:39
- Divine Care of Job 38:41 · Psa 147:9 · Mat 10:29 · Luk 12:6, 24
- Domesticated Job 41:5 · Jam 3:7
- Early Distinguished Into Clean and Clean Gen 8:20
- Figurative Isa 16:2 · Isa 46:11 · Jer 12:9 · Eze 39:4
- Fly Above the Earth Gen 1:20
- Furnished With Claws Dan 4:33
- Given As Food to Man Gen 9:2, 3
- God Provides For Psa 104:1–12 · Mat 6:26 · Luk 12:23, 24

Habits of Job 39:13–18, 26–30
Have Each Their Peculiar Note or Song Psa 104:12 · Ecc 12:4 · Songs 2:12
Herb of the Field Given As Food To Gen 1:30
Inhabit: Deserted Cities Isa 34:11, 14, 15
Inhabit: Deserts Psa 102:6
Inhabit: Marshes Isa 14:23
Inhabit: Mountains Psa 50:11
Instinct of, Inferior to Man's Reason Job 35:11
Instinctively Fear Man Gen 9:2
Instincts of Pro 1:17
Lessons of Wisdom to be Learned From Job 12:7
Make Their Nests in Clefts of Rocks Num 24:21 · Jer 48:28
Make Their Nests in Deserted Cities Isa 34:15
Make Their Nests in Trees Psa 104:17 · Eze 31:6
Make Their Nests: On the Ground Deu 22:6
Make Their Nests: Under the Roofs of Houses Psa 84:3
Make, and Dwell in Nests Mat 8:20
Man's Dominion Over Gen 1:26, 28 · Gen 9:2, 3 · Psa 8:5–8 · Jer 27:6 · Dan 2:38 · Jam 3:7
Many Kinds of, Carnivorous Gen 15:11 · Gen 40:19 · Deu 28:26
Many Kinds of, Graniverous Mat 13:4
Many Kinds of, Migratory Jer 8:7
Migrate Jer 8:7
Moses' Law Protected the Mother from Being Taken With the Young Deu 22:6, 7
Names Given To, by Adam Gen 2:19, 20
Nests of Psa 104:17 · Mat 8:20 · Mat 13:32
No Likeness of, to be Made for Worship Deu 4:17
Not to be Eaten With Their Young Deu 22:6, 7
Often Remove from Places Suffering Calamities Jer 4:25 · Jer 9:10
Often Suffered for Man's Sin Gen 6:7 · Jer 12:4 · Eze 38:20 · Hos 4:3
Often Worshipped by Idolaters Rom 1:23
Power Over Given to Man Gen 1:26 · Psa 8:8
Propagated by Eggs Deu 22:6 · Jer 17:11
Rapid Flight of, Alluded To Isa 31:5 · Hos 9:11 · Hos 11:11
Rest on Trees Dan 4:12 · Mat 13:32
Solomon Wrote the History of 1Ki 4:33
Solomon's Proverbs of 1Ki 4:33
Songs of, at the Break of Day Psa 104:12 · Ecc 12:4 · Songs 2:12
Symbolical Dan 7:6
Taken in Snares or Nets Pro 1:17
The Blood of, not to be Eaten Lev 7:26
The Property of God Psa 50:11
Unclean: Bat Lev 11:19 · Isa 2:20
Unclean: Bittern Isa 14:23 · Isa 34:11
Unclean: Cormorant Lev 11:17 · Isa 34:11
Unclean: Cuckoo Lev 11:16
Unclean: Eagle Lev 11:13 · Job 39:27
Unclean: Gier Eagle Lev 11:18
Unclean: Glede Deu 14:13
Unclean: Great Owl Lev 11:17
Unclean: Hawk Lev 11:17 · Job 39:26
Unclean: Heron Lev 11:19
Unclean: Kite Lev 11:14
Unclean: Lapwing Lev 11:19
Unclean: Little Owl Lev 11:17
Unclean: Nighthawk Lev 11:16
Unclean: Not to be Eaten Lev 11:13, 17 · Deu 14:12
Unclean: Osprey Lev 11:13
Unclean: Ossifrage Lev 11:13
Unclean: Ostrich Job 39:13, 18
Unclean: Owl Lev 11:16 · Job 30:29
Unclean: Peacock 1Ki 10:22 · Job 39:13
Unclean: Pelican Lev 11:18 · Psa 102:6
Unclean: Raven Lev 11:15 · Job 38:41
Unclean: Stork Lev 11:19 · Psa 104:17
Unclean: Swan Lev 11:18
Unclean: Vulture Lev 11:14 · Job 28:7 · Isa 34:15
What Species Were Unclean Lev 11:13–20 · Deu 14:12–19
Birsha: A King of Gomorrah Gen 14:2–10
Birth
Giving, Ordained to be in Sorrow Gen 3:16
Pangs in Giving Psa 48:6 · Isa 13:8 · Isa 21:3 · Jer 4:31 · Jer 6:24 · Jer 30:6 · Jer 31:8
Birthday
Celebrated by Feasts Gen 40:20 · Mat 14:6
Cursed Job 3:1 · Jer 20:14, 18
Birthright
An Honorable Title Exo 4:22 · Psa 89:27 · Jer 31:9 · Rom 8:29 · Col 1:15 · Heb 1:6 · Heb 12:23 · Rev 1:5
Belonged to the First Born Deu 21:15, 16
Entitled the Firstborn to a Double Portion of Inheritance Deu 21:15–17
Forfeited by Reuben 1Ch 5:1, 2
Royal Succession 2Ch 21:3
Set Aside: Adonijah 1Ki 2:15
Set Aside: Hosah's Son 1Ch 26:10
Set Aside: That of Manasseh Gen 48:15–20
Sold by Esau Gen 25:29–34 · Gen 27:36 · Gen 25:33 · Heb 12:16 · Rom 9:12, 13
Birzavith: A Descendant of the Tribe of Asher 1Ch 7:31
Bisexuals 1Co 6:9–11 · Rom 1:26, 27 · Isa 56:3–5 · Lev 18:22 · Jam 4:8 · Act 10:28 · Lev 20:13
Bishlam: A Samaritan Who Obstructed the Rebuilding of the Temple at Jerusalem Ezr 4:7–24
Bishop
(An Overseer, a Supervisor) Php 1:1 · Act 20:28 · 1Ti 3:2–7 · Tts 1:5–11
A Title of Jesus 1Pe 2:25
Bit: Part of a Bridle Psa 32:9 · Jam 3:3
Bithiah: Daughter of Pharaoh 1Ch 4:18
Bithron: A District Bordering on the Edge of the Jordan River 2Sa 2:29
Bithynia: A Roman Province in Asia Minor Act 16:7 · 1Pe 1:1
Bitter Herbs: Eaten Symbolically With the Passover Meal Exo 12:8 · Num 9:11
Bitter Water
A Ceremonial Water Used by the Priest Num 5:18–27
At Marah Exo 15:23
Bitter Wives Eph 4:31, 32 · Jam 2:13 · Heb 12:14, 15 · Mat 7:3 · Luk 23:34 · Mat 6:14, 15
Bitter Woman Eph 4:31 · Jam 3:14 · Eph 4:32 · Eph 5:33
Bittern: A Species of Heron Isa 14:23 · Isa 34:11 · Zep 2:14
Bitterness Act 8:23 · Eph 4:26 · Rom 3:14 · Heb 12:14, 15 · Job 10:1 · Mat 6:14, 15 · Pro 14:10 · Pro 17:25 · Job 7:11 · Job 21:25
Bitumen: (Margin RV , Slime)): An Inflammable Mineral Gen 11:3 · Gen 14:10 · Exo 2:3
Bizjothjah
A Town in Judah Jos 15:28
And Balah Jos 19:3
Called Bimothiah-Baalah, Baalath-Beer Jos 19:8
Biztha: A Persian Chamberlain Est 1:10
Black and White Marriage Gal 3:28 · Act 17:26 · Col 3:11 · 1 Joh 2:11 · 1Pe 3:7
Black Magic Rev 21:8 · Exo 22:18 · Lev 19:31 · Isa 8:19 · Gal 5:19–21 · Lev 20:6 · 1Pe 5:8 · Lev 19:26 · Mat 21:22 · Heb 13:8, 9
Blackness
Blackness of Darkness Jde 1:13
Figurative Job 30:30 · Joe 2:6
Blain: An Inflammatory Abscess Exo 9:9, 10
Blame Rom 2:1 · Jam 1:2–4 · 1Pe 4:12 · Jam 1:12 · Rom 5:3–5
Blaming Others Mat 7:3–5 · Rom 2:1 · Pro 28:13 · Gen 3:12, 13 · 1Co 2:15 · Eph 4:31, 32 · Pro 15:13, 14 · Rom 8:28 · Pro 21:2 · Jam 4:7
Blasphemers Luk 12:10 · Jam 2:6, 7 · Mat 12:31, 32 · Act 7:51 · Mar 3:29
Blaspheming the Holy Spirit Mar 3:28–30 · Mat 12:31, 32 · Act 7:51 · Jam 2:6, 7
Blasphemy of the Israelites, in Complaining Against God Num 21:5, 6
Blasphemy
Against the Holy Spirit, Unpardonable Mat 12:31, 32
Backslidden Ephesians Rev 2:9
Charged Upon Christ Mat 9:2, 3 · Mat

26:64, 65 · Joh 10:33, 36
Charged Upon Saints Act 6:11, 13
Christ Assailed With Mat 10:25 · Luk 22:64, 65 · 1Pe 4:14
Connected With Folly and Pride 2Ki 19:22 · Psa 74:18
False Indictments for of Naboth 1Ki 21:13
False Indictments For: Jesus Mat 26:65 · Mar 14:58 · Luk 22:70, 71 · Joh 19:7
False Indictments For: Jesus Falsely Accused of, Previously to his Trial Mar 2:7 · Luk 5:21
False Indictments For: Stephen Act 6:11, 13
Forbidden Exo 20:7 · Col 3:8
General Scriptures Concerning Exo 20:7 · Lev 19:12 · Lev 22:32 · Lev 24:10–16 · Deu 5:11 · 2Sa 12:14 · 2Ki 19:22 · 2Ch 32:19 · Job 9:16, 17, 34, 35 · Job 10:2–7 · Job 13:7–9, 25–27 · Job 15:13, 25, 26 · Job 16:9, 11, 14 · Job 19:6, 7, 21, 22 · Job 21:13, 14 · Job 22:12–14, 17 · Job 30:21 · Job 33:10, 11 · Job 34:5, 6, 9, 16–19, 37 · Job 37:20 · Job 40:2 · Psa 5:1, 2 · Psa 10:11, 13 · Psa 50:21 · Psa 73:9, 11 · Psa 74:18 · Psa 78:19, 20 · Psa 94:7 · Psa 139:20 · Pro 30:7–9 · Isa 8:21, 22 · Isa 29:15, 16 · Isa 36:15, 18, 20, 21 · Isa 37:10, 23 · Isa 40:27 · Isa 45:9 · Isa 52:5 · Isa 65:7 · Jer 4:10 · Jer 17:15 · Jer 20:7 · Jer 23:10 · Eze 8:12 · Eze 9:9 · Eze 18:25 · Eze 20:27 · Eze 33:17–20 · Eze 35:12, 13 · Dan 7:25 · Dan 11:36, 37 · Hos 7:13 · Zep 1:12 · Zec 5:3, 4 · Mal 3:13, 14 · Mat 10:25 · Mat 12:31, 32 · Mat 15:19 · Mar 3:29, 30 · Mar 7:21–23 · Luk 12:10 · Joh 19:7 · Rom 2:24 · 1Co 12:3 · Col 3:8 · 2Th 2:4 · 2Ti 3:2 · Heb 10:29 · Jam 2:7 · Jam 3:10 · Jam 5:12 · 2Pe 3:3, 4 · Rev 13:1, 6 · Rev 16:9, 11, 21 · Rev 17:3
Gives No Occasion For 2Sa 12:14 · 1Ti 6:1
Hymenaeus 1Ti 1:20
Hypocrisy Counted As Rev 2:9
Idolatry Counted As Isa 65:7 · Eze 20:27, 28
Infidels, Who Used the Adultery of David As an Occasion to Blaspheme 2Sa 12:14
Job's Wife, when She Exhorted Job to Curse God and Die Job 2:9
Peter, when Accused of Being a Disciple of Jesus Mat 26:74 · Mar 14:71
Proceeds from the Heart Mat 15:19
Prophecy of Rev 13:1, 5, 6 · Rev 16:9, 11, 21 · Rev 17:3
Punishment of Lev 24:16 · Isa 65:7 · Eze 20:27–33 · Eze 35:11, 12
Rabshakeh, in the Siege of Jerusalem 2Ki 18:22 · 2Ki 19:1 · Isa 36:15–20 · Isa 37:10–33
Saints Grieved to Hear Psa 44:15, 16 · Psa 74:10, 18, 22
Sennacherib 2Ki 19:4, 10, 22
Shimei, in his Malice Toward David 2Sa 16:5
The Danite Lev 24:11
The Depraved Son of Shelomith, Who, in an Altercation With an Israelite, Cursed God Lev 24:10–16
The Early Christians, Persecuted by Saul of Tarsus, Compelled to Blaspheme the Name of Jesus Act 26:11 · 1Ti 1:13
The Jews Luk 22:65
The Man of Sin 2Th 2:3, 4
The Revilers of Jesus, when he Was Crucified Mat 27:40–44, 63
The Wicked Addicted To Psa 74:18 · Isa 52:5 · 2Ti 3:2 · Rev 18:11, 21
Two Disciples 1Ti 1:20
Blasting
Blight 1Ki 8:37
Figurative Exo 15:8 · 2Sa 22:16 · Job 4:9 · Psa 18:15
Sent As a Judgment Deu 28:22 · 2Ki 19:7 · Isa 37:7 · Amo 4:9 · Hag 2:17
Blastus: One of Herod's officers Act 12:20
Blemish
Animals With, Forbidden to be Used for Sacrifice Lev 22:19–25
Debarred Sons of Aaron from Exercise of Priestly offices Lev 21:17–23
Figurative Eph 5:27 · 1Pe 1:19
Blessing
Contingent Upon Obedience Exo 15:26 · Exo 19:5 · Exo 20:6 · Exo 23:22 · Lev 26:3–43 · Deu 4:1, 40 · Deu 5:10, 29 · Deu 7:9 · Deu 11:26–28 · Deu 12:28 · Deu 15:4, 5 · Deu 28:1–14 · Deu 29:9 · Deu 30:1–10, 15–20 · Jos 1:8 · 1Ki 2:3, 4 · 1Ki 3:14 · 1Ki 8:23 · 1Ki 9:3–9 · 1Ch 22:13 · 1Ch 28:7, 8 · 2Ch 7:17–22 · 2Ch 26:5 · 2Ch 27:6 · 2Ch 30:9 · 2Ch 31:10 · Job 36:11 · Pro 3:1 · Pro 16:7 · Isa 1:19 · Jer 7:3–7, 23 · Jer 11:1–5 · Jer 12:16 · Jer 15:19–21 · Jer 17:24–27 · Jer 22:4, 5, 15, 16 · Zec 3:7 · Mal 3:10–12 · Mat 10:22 · Mat 24:13 · Mar 13:13 · Col 1:22, 23 · Heb 3:6, 14 · Heb 6:11, 12 · Heb 10:36 · Rev 2:10
Responsive Blessings of the Law Deu 28:1–14
Spiritual, from God Gen 49:24 · Exo 15:2 · Exo 31:13 · Exo 33:16 · Lev 21:8 · Deu 33:25, 27 · 1Sa 2:4 · Neh 8:10 · Job 23:6 · Psa 1:3 · Psa 18:1, 2, 28, 32, 35, 36 · Psa 23:2, 3 · Psa 27:14 · Psa 28:8 · Psa 29:11 · Psa 30:7 · Psa 31:24 · Psa 37:6, 17, 24, 39 · Psa 52:8 · Psa 55:22 · Psa 61:5 · Psa 63:8 · Psa 66:9 · Psa 68:18, 28, 35 · Psa 71:16 · Psa 72:6, 17 · Psa 73:23, 26 · Psa 81:10 · Psa 84:5, 11 · Psa 89:17 · Psa 92:12–14 · Psa 94:17, 18 · Psa 105:4 · Psa 119:32, 102 · Psa 132:15 · Psa 138:3, 8 · Psa 144:1, 2 · Psa 146:5 · Pro 10:29 · Pro 16:6 · Isa 1:25 · Isa 4:3, 4 · Isa 6:6, 7 · Isa 26:12 · Isa 28:6 · Isa 33:5, 6 · Isa 40:11, 29, 31 · Isa 41:10, 13, 14, 17, 18 · Isa 44:3 · Isa 45:8, 24 · Isa 54:17 · Isa 57:19 · Isa 58:8, 10, 11 · Jer 31:12, 14, 33 · Eze 16:14 · Dan 11:32 · Hos 6:3 · Hos 14:5–8 · Hab 3:19 · Zec 10:12 · Zec 12:8 · Mal 3:2, 3 · Mal 4:2 · Joh 1:16 · Joh 17:11 · Act 20:32 · Rom 9:23 · Rom 14:4 · 1Co 12:6 · 1Co 13:10, 12 · 1Co 15:10 · 2Co 1:21, 22 · 2Co 3:5 · 2Co 5:5 · 2Co 9:8 · 2Co 10:4 · Eph 3:20 · Php 1:6 · Php 2:13 · Php 4:7, 19 · Col 1:11, 12 · 1Th 5:24 · Heb 12:10, 11 · Jam 1:17, 18 · 1Pe 1:5 · 2Pe 1:2–4 · 1 Joh 1:9 · 1 Joh 4:4 · Jde 1:24
Temporal Blessings, Prayer For: Abraham Gen 15:2–4
Temporal Blessings, Prayer For: Abraham's Servant Gen 24:12
Temporal Blessings, Prayer For: Elijah 1Ki 17:20, 21 · 1Ki 18:42, 44 · Jam 5:17, 18
Temporal Blessings, Prayer For: Ezra Ezr 8:21–23
Temporal Blessings, Prayer For: Hannah 1Sa 1:11
Temporal Blessings, Prayer For: Isaac Gen 25:21
Temporal Blessings, Prayer For: Laban Gen 24:60
Temporal Blessings, Prayer For: Nehemiah Neh 1:11 · Neh 2:4 · Neh 6:9
Temporal, from God Gen 1:30 · Gen 8:22 · Gen 9:1–3 · Gen 22:17 · Gen 26:4, 5 · Gen 28:20, 21 · Gen 49:11, 12, 20, 24, 25 · Exo 15:26 · Exo 23:22, 25, 26 · Exo 34:24 · Lev 25:20–22 · Lev 26:4–10 · Num 10:29 · Deu 1:10 · Deu 2:7 · Deu 4:4, 40 · Deu 5:33 · Deu 6:2–25 · Deu 7:13–24 · Deu 8:1–10, 15–18 · Deu 10:18 · Deu 11:12–15 · Deu 12:7, 28 · Deu 15:4, 6 · Deu 26:18, 19 · Deu 28:7, 8 · Deu 29:5 · Deu 32:13, 14 · Jos 1:8 · Rut 1:6 · 1Sa 2:7, 8 · 2Sa 7:8, 9 · 1Ch 17:7, 8 · 1Ch 29:12, 14, 16 · 2Ch 1:12 · 2Ch 31:10 · Ezr 8:22 · Neh 8:10 · Job 5:10 · Job 12:23 · Job 22:18 · Job 37:6, 10, 13, 16, 17 · Job 38:1–41 · Psa 21:3–5 · Psa 23:1, 5 · Psa 34:10 · Psa 36:6 · Psa 44:3 · Psa 65:8–13 · Psa 68:6, 9, 10, 19 · Psa 69:35, 36 · Psa 81:13–16 · Psa 85:12 · Psa 91:1–16 · Psa 103:2–5 · Psa 104:1–35 · Psa 105:24 · Psa 107:35–38 · Psa 111:5 · Psa 113:9 · Psa 115:16 · Psa 127:1–5 · Psa 135:7 · Psa 136:1–

26 · Psa 145:15, 16 · Psa 146:5–9 · Psa 147:8, 9, 13, 14 · Ecc 2:24 · Ecc 3:13 · Ecc 5:19 · Isa 25:4 · Isa 30:23–26 · Isa 31:1, 2 · Isa 33:15, 16 · Isa 43:20 · Isa 48:21 · Isa 51:2 · Isa 55:10 · Jer 5:24 · Jer 10:13 · Jer 14:22 · Jer 27:4–6 · Jer 30:19 · Jer 31:35 · Jer 51:16 · Eze 36:28–38 · Dan 5:18 · Dan 6:20, 22 · Hos 2:8 · Hos 11:3 · Joe 2:21, 23, 26 · Amo 4:7 · Jon 4:6 · Zec 10:1 · Mal 3:10–12 · Mat 5:45 · Mat 6:26, 30–33 · Mat 10:29 · Luk 12:22–31 · Joh 6:31 · Act 14:17 · 1Co 2:9 · 1Co 16:2

Temporal, from God by an Angel 1Ki 19:5–8

Temporal, from God in Egypt Exo 11:3

Temporal, from God in Egypt: Manna Exo 16:14, 31 · Num 11:7–9 · Neh 9:15 · Psa 78:23, 24

Temporal, from God in Egypt: Quail Num 11:31–33 · Psa 78:23–30 · Psa 105:40

Temporal, from God in Egypt: Water Exo 17:1–7 · Num 20:10, 11 · Psa 78:15–20 · Psa 105:41

Temporal, from God: Fed by Ravens 1Ki 17:2–7

Temporal, from God: Hezekiah Prospered 2Ki 18:6, 7 · 2Ch 32:29

Temporal, from God: Hezekiah Restored to Health 2Ki 20:1–7

Temporal, from God: To Abraham Gen 24:1

Temporal, from God: To Asa 2Ch 14:6, 7

Temporal, from God: To Daniel Dan 1:9

Temporal, from God: To David 2Sa 5:10 · 1Ch 14:17

Temporal, from God: To Isaac Gen 26:12–24, 28

Temporal, from God: To Jacob Gen 35:9–15

Temporal, from God: To Jehoshaphat 2Ch 17:3–5 · 2Ch 20:30

Temporal, from God: To Job Job 1:10 · Job 42:10, 12

Temporal, from God: To Jotham 2Ch 27:6

Temporal, from God: To Noah, at the Time of the Flood Gen 7:1

Temporal, from God: To Obed-Edom 2Sa 6:11

Temporal, from God: To Solomon 1Ki 3:13 · 1Ch 29:25 · 2Ch 1:1

Temporal, from God: To the Widow of Zerephath 1Ki 17:12–16

Temporal, from God: To Uzziah 2Ch 26:5–15

Temporal, Prayer For Gen 27:28, 29 · Gen 28:3, 4, 20, 21 · Gen 48:16 · Deu 1:11 · Deu 26:15 · Deu 33:11, 13–16, 24 · 1Ki 8:35–50 · 1Ch 4:10 · 1Ch 17:27 · Psa 28:9 · Psa 36:11 · Pro 30:8 · Mat 6:11 · Rom 1:10 · 1Th 3:11 · 3 Joh 1:2

Blind

Cruelty To, Forbidden Lev 19:14 · Deu 27:18

The Taunting Jebusites, Hated by David 2Sa 5:8

Blindness of Animals, Disqualified for a Sacrifice Lev 22:22 · Deu 15:21 · Mal 1:8

Blindness

Ahijah 1Ki 14:4

Disqualified for Priestly office Lev 21:18

Eli 1Sa 4:15

Elymas Act 13:11

Isaac Gen 27:1

Israelites Num 16:1 · Num 17:1

Jacob Gen 48:10

Miraculous Healing of Mat 9:27–30 · Mat 11:5 · Mat 12:22 · Mat 21:14

Miraculously Inflicted Upon the Sodomites Gen 19:11

Moab 2Ki 3:27

Saul of Tarsus Act 9:8, 9

Scribes Mat 9:3

Sent As a Judgment Deu 28:28

Spiritual Exo 5:2 · Deu 29:4 · Deu 32:28, 29 · Jdg 16:20 · Job 21:14 · Job 22:13, 14 · Psa 10:5, 6 · Psa 14:1, 4 · Psa 73:2–28 · Psa 79:6 · Psa 82:5 · Psa 92:6 · Psa 94:7, 8 · Psa 95:10 · Psa 119:18 · Pro 1:7, 22, 29, 30 · Pro 4:19 · Pro 7:7–23 · Pro 10:21 · Pro 13:18 · Pro 14:12 · Pro 17:16 · Pro 19:2, 3 · Pro 28:5 · Ecc 7:25 · Isa 1:3 · Isa 5:13, 20 · Isa 6:9, 10 · Isa 9:2 · Isa 26:10, 11 · Isa 27:11 · Isa 28:13, 15 · Isa 29:10–12 · Isa 40:21, 27, 28 · Isa 42:6, 7, 18–20 · Isa 44:18–20 · Isa 48:8 · Isa 53:1 · Isa 56:10 · Isa 60:2 · Jer 2:8 · Jer 4:22 · Jer 5:4, 5, 21 · Jer 8:7–9 · Jer 9:3, 6 · Jer 16:10 · Jer 17:9 · Eze 12:2 · Dan 12:10 · Hos 4:1, 6, 14 · Hos 5:4 · Hos 7:11 · Amo 9:10 · Mic 4:12 · Mat 5:15, 16 · Mat 6:23 · Mat 13:13–16, 19 · Mat 15:14 · Mat 16:3 · Mat 22:29 · Mat 23:16–24, 26 · Mar 4:11, 12, 15 · Mar 6:52 · Mar 7:18 · Mar 12:24 · Luk 4:18 · Luk 8:10, 12 · Luk 11:52 · Luk 12:48, 57 · Luk 19:42 · Luk 23:34 · Joh 1:5, 10 · Joh 3:4, 7, 9–12, 19, 20, 31 · Joh 4:10, 11, 15, 22 · Joh 6:52, 60 · Joh 7:28 · Joh 8:12, 15, 19, 27, 33, 42, 43, 52, 54, 55, 57 · Joh 9:29–39 · Joh 12:38–41 · Joh 14:17 · Joh 15:21 · Joh 16:2, 3 · Joh 17:25 · Act 3:17 · Act 13:27 · Act 17:23 · Act 19:2 · Act 26:18 · Rom 1:19–22 · Rom 2:4 · Rom 11:25 · 1Co 1:18, 20, 21 · 1Co 2:8, 14, 15 · 1Co 15:34 · 2Co 3:14, 15 · 2Co 4:3, 4, 6 · Gal 4:8 · Eph 4:18 · Eph 5:8 · Col 1:13 · 1Th 4:4, 5 · 1Th 5:4–7 · 2Th 1:8 · 2Th 2:1, 12 · 2Ti 3:7 · Tts 1:16 · Heb 5:11, 12 · 1Pe 1:14 · 1Pe 2:9 · 2Pe 1:9

Syrians 2Ki 6:18–23

The Miraculous Healing of a Man Born Blind Joh 9:1–7

The Miraculous Healing of a Man of Bethsaida Mar 8:22–25

The Miraculous Healing of Bartimaeus Mat 20:30–34 · Mar 10:46–52

Blood is the Life Gen 9:4 · Lev 17:11, 14 · Lev 19:16 · Deu 12:23 · Mat 27:4, 24

Blood of all Men the Same Act 17:26

Blood of Animals Slain for Good to be Poured on the Earth Lev 17:13 · Deu 12:16, 24

Blood of Christ Mat 26:28 · Mar 14:24 · Luk 22:20 · Joh 6:53–56 · Joh 19:34 · Act 20:28 · Rom 3:24, 25 · Rom 5:9 · 1Co 10:16 · 1Co 11:25 · Eph 1:7 · Eph 2:13, 16 · Col 1:14, 20 · Heb 9:12–14 · Heb 10:19, 20, 29 · Heb 12:24 · Heb 13:12, 20 · 1Pe 1:2, 18, 19 · 1 Joh 1:7 · 1 Joh 5:6, 8 · Rev 1:5, 6 · Rev 5:9 · Rev 7:14 · Rev 12:11

Blood of Destruction Eze 35:6

Blood of Guilt Lev 20:9 · 2Sa 1:16 · Eze 18:13

Blood of Jesus 1 Joh 1:7 · Heb 9:22 · Rom 5:9 · Rev 12:11 · Act 20:28 · Rev 1:5 · Eph 1:7 · Rom 3:24, 25 · Heb 10:19 · 1Pe 1:18, 19

Blood of Judgments Eze 16:38 · Rev 16:6

Blood of Legal Sacrifices for Atonement Exo 30:10 · Lev 17:11

Blood of Legal Sacrifices for Purification Heb 9:13, 19–22

Blood of Legal Sacrifices

How Disposed of Exo 29:12 · Lev 4:7

Ineffectual to Remove Sin Heb 10:4

Not offered With Leaven Exo 23:18 · Exo 34:25

Blood of Oppression and Cruelty Hab 2:12

Blood of Sacrifices, Typical of the Atoning Blood of Christ Heb 9:6–28

Blood of Victories Psa 58:10

Blood Pressure Lev 17:11 · 1Ti 5:23 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Exo 15:26 · Eph 5:18 · 1Co 3:17

Blood Transfusion Lev 3:17 · Lev 17:11 · Deu 12:23 · Deu 12:16 · Joh 15:13 · Act 21:25 · Eze 16:6 · Rev 1:1 · Lev 19:26 · Lev 17:10

Blood Transfusions Act 15:20 · Gen 9:4 · Act 15:29

Blood

(Building With) of Oppression and Cruelty Hab 2:12

(Given to Drink) of Severe Judgments Eze 16:38 · Rev 16:6

(On One's own Head) Guilt Lev 20:9 · 2Sa 1:16 · Eze 18:13

(Preparing To) Ripening for Destruction Eze 35:6

(Washing the Feet In) Victories Psa 58:10 · Psa 68:23

Beasts of Prey Delight In Num 23:24 · Psa 68:23

Birds of Prey Delight In Job 39:30

Blood of the Ram of Consecration Put on the Tip of Right Ear, Thumb Exo 29:2, 21 · Lev 8:23, 24, 30

Eating of, Forbidden to Man After the Flood Gen 9:4

Eating of, Forbidden to The Early Christians Act 15:20, 29

Eating of, Forbidden to The Israelites Under the Law Lev 3:17 · Lev 17:10, 12
Fluid Deu 12:16
Forbidden to be Used As Food Gen 9:4 · Lev 3:17 · Lev 7:26, 27 · Lev 17:10–14 · Lev 19:26 · Deu 12:16, 23 · Deu 15:23 · Eze 33:25 · Act 15:20, 29 · Act 21:25
Idolaters Made Drink-Offerings of Psa 16:4
Plague of Exo 7:17–25 · Psa 78:44 · Psa 105:29
Red 2Ki 3:22 · Joe 2:31
Sacrificial of the Bullock of Sin offering, Put on the Horns of the Altar Exo 29:12 · Lev 8:15
Sacrificial used for Cleansing of Leprosy Lev 14:6, 7, 17, 28, 51, 52
Sacrificial without Shedding of, No Remission Heb 9:22
Sacrificial: On the Horns of the Altar of Sweet Incense Exo 30:10 · Lev 4:7, 18, 25, 30 · Lev 5:9 · Lev 9:9, 12
Sacrificial: Poured at the Bottom of the Altar Exo 29:12 · Lev 8:15
Sacrificial: Sprinkled About the Altar Lev 3:2, 8, 13 · Lev 9:18
Sacrificial: Sprinkled all Around, and Upon the Altar Exo 29:16 · Lev 1:5, 11, 15 · Lev 8:19 · Deu 12:27
Sacrificial: Sprinkled on Altar and People Exo 24:6–8 · Eze 43:18, 20
Sacrificial: Sprinkled on Door Posts Exo 12:7–23 · Heb 11:28
Sacrificial: Sprinkled on the Altar Lev 7:2
Sacrificial: Sprinkled on the Mercy Seat Lev 16:14, 15, 18, 19, 27 · Lev 17:11
Sacrificial: Sprinkled Seven Times Before the Curtain Lev 4:5, 6, 17
Shedding of Human: Always Punished Gen 9:6
Shedding of Human: Defiling to the Land Psa 106:38
Shedding of Human: Defiling to the Person Isa 59:3
Shedding of Human: Forbidden Gen 9:5
Shedding of Human: Hateful to God Pro 6:16, 17
Shedding of Human: Jews often Guilty of Jer 22:17 · Eze 22:4
Shedding of Human: Mode of Clearing Those Accused of Deu 21:1–9
The Jews often Guilty of Eating 1Sa 14:32, 33 · Eze 33:25
The Life of Animals Gen 9:4 · Lev 17:11, 14
The Price of, not to be Consecrated Mat 27:6
Water Turned Into, As a Sign Exo 4:30
Waters of Egypt Turned Into, As a Judgment Exo 7:17–21

Topical Index — Body–Business Ethics

Body
House of Clay Job 4:19
Resurrection of 1Co 15:19–54
The Temple of God 1Co 3:16 · 1Co 6:3, 15, 19
Bohan: A Reubenite Jos 15:6 · Jos 18:17
Boil of Hezekiah, Healed 2Ki 20:7 · Isa 38:21
Boil of Job Job 2:7, 8
Boil of the Philistines (Rv , Tumors) 1Sa 5:6, 9 · 1Sa 6:5
Boil
Levitical Ceremonies Prescribed For Lev 13:18–23
Plague of Egyptians Exo 9:9, 10 · Deu 28:27, 35
Boiling Pot: Parable of Eze 24:3–5
Boils Isa 38:21 · Exo 9:9 · Job 2:7 · 2Ki 20:7 · Jam 5:16 · Exo 9:10
Boldness of the Righteous Pro 14:26 · Pro 28:1 · Eph 3:12 · Heb 4:16 · Heb 10:19 · Heb 13:6 · 1 Joh 2:28 · 1 Joh 4:17
Boldness
Instances of, in Prayer: Abraham Gen 18:23–32
Instances of, in Prayer: Moses Exo 33:12–18
Bolt: Fiery Hab 3:5
Bond: To Keep the Peace Act 17:9
Bondage Rom 12:2 · Gal 5:1 · Jam 4:7 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Heb 13:8 · Rom 6:6, 7 · Jam 1:14 · 1Co 10:13
Bondage in Persia Ezr 9:9
Bondage of Israelites in Egypt Exo 1:14 · Exo 2:23 · Exo 6:6
Bonding Gen 2:24 · Pro 22:6
Bones
None of Christ's Broken Psa 34:20 · Joh 19:36
Vision of the Dry Eze 37:1–14
Bonnet
Worn by Priests Exo 28:40 · Exo 29:9 · Exo 39:28 · Lev 8:13 · Eze 44:18
Worn by Women Isa 3:20
Book of Life Exo 32:32, 33 · Psa 69:28 · Psa 87:6 · Dan 12:1 · Luk 10:20 · Php 4:3 · Rev 3:5 · Rev 13:8 · Rev 17:8 · Rev 20:12, 15 · Rev 21:27 · Rev 22:19
Book of Remembrance Psa 56:8 · Psa 139:16 · Mal 3:16
Book: Genealogies Kept In Gen 5:1
Books were Numerous and Most Expensive Act 19:19
Books
Ben-Hadad 1Ki 20:10
General Scriptures Concerning Pro 20:14 · Pro 25:14 · Pro 27:1 · Isa 10:15 · Jer 9:23 · Rom 1:30 · Jam 3:5 · Jam 4:16
Goliath 1Sa 17:1
Sennacherib 2Ki 18:19 · Isa 10:8–15
Spiritual Psa 49:6–9 · Psa 52:1 · Psa 94:4 · Rom 3:1–31 · Rom 11:17–21 · 1Co 1:17–31 · 1Co 4:6, 7 · 2Co 10:12–18 · Eph 2:8, 9
The Disciples Luk 10:17 · Luk 10:20
Boaz
An Ancestor of Jesus Mat 1:5 · Luk 3:32
An Ancestor of Jesus: History of Rut 2:1 · Rut 3:1 · Rut 4:1
One of the Bronze Pillars of the Temple 1Ki 7:21 · 2Ch 3:17
Bocheru: Son of Azel 1Ch 8:38 · 1Ch 9:44
Bochim: A Place West of the Jordan River, Near Gilgal Jdg 1:5
Body
Called House 2Co 5:1
Corruptible Job 17:14 · 1Co 15:53, 54
Scripture: Jasher Jos 10:13 · 2Sa 1:18
Not Extant, But Mentioned in Scripture: Jehu the Son of Hanani 2Ch 20:34
Not Extant, But Mentioned in Scripture: Nathan 1Ch 29:29 · 2Ch 9:29
Not Extant, But Mentioned in Scripture: Natural History by Solomon 1Ki 4:32, 33
Not Extant, But Mentioned in Scripture: Samuel Concerning the Kingdom 1Sa 10:25
Not Extant, But Mentioned in Scripture: Samuel the Seer 1Ch 29:29
Not Extant, But Mentioned in Scripture: Sayings of the Seers 2Ch 33:19
Not Extant, But Mentioned in Scripture: Shemaiah 2Ch 12:15
Not Extant, But Mentioned in Scripture: The Kings 1Ch 9:1
Not Extant, But Mentioned in Scripture: Visions of
Not Extant, But Mentioned in

Iddo 2Ch 9:29 · 2Ch 12:15
Not Extant, But Mentioned in Scripture: Wars of the Lord Num 21:14
Often Dedicated to Persons of Distinction Luk 1:3 · Act 1:1
Often Sealed Isa 29:11 · Dan 12:4 · Rev 5:1
Often Written on Both Sides Eze 2:10
Probable Origin of Job 19:23, 24
The Ancients Fond of Making Ecc 12:12
The Record of the Church of Christ Dan 12:1 · Heb 12:23 · Rev 20:12, 15 · Rev 22:19
Written With Pen and Ink Jer 36:18 · 3 Joh 1:13
Booth
Made for Cattle Gen 33:17
Made of Boughs Jon 4:5
Prescribed for the Israelites to Live In Lev 23:40–43 · Neh 8:15, 16
Watchmen Job 27:18 · Isa 1:8 · Isa 24:20
Boredom Pro 19:15 · Ecc 2:24–26 · Mat 28:18–20 · 2Ti 2:15 · Ecc 9:10 · 2Ti 2:22 · 2Co 10:5 · Col 3:23 · 1Th 5:18
Boring the Ear: A Token of Servitude for Life Exo 21:6
Born Again Joh 3:3 · 2Co 5:17 · 1Pe 1:23 · Joh 3:36 · Joh 3:16 · Rom 6:23 · Joh 3:7 · Tts 3:5 · Joh 3:5 · Joh 1:12
Born Again Believers Joh 3:3 · 2Co 5:17 · Joh 3:5–7 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Joh 3:16 · Rom 10:9 · 1 Joh 1:8 · Rom 6:23 · Act 2:38 · 2Pe 3:9
Born Again Christians Act 2:38, 39 · Mat 7:21 · Joh 3:5
Borrowing
General Scriptures Concerning Exo 22:14, 15 · Neh 5:1–13 · Psa 37:21 · Pro 22:7 · Mat 5:42
Israelites from the Egyptians Exo 3:22 · Exo 11:2 · Exo 12:35
Boss of a Shield Job 15:26
Bosses Heb 13:17 · 1Ti 6:1, 2 · Eph 6:9 · Mal 3:5 · Mat 20:26
Botanical Gardens: (Park, Probably) Ecc 2:5, 6 · 1Ki 4:33 · 1Ki 10:22
Botany
Laws of Nature in the Vegetable Kingdom Uniform in Action Mat 7:16–18, 20 · Luk 6:43, 44 · 1Co 15:36–38 · Gal 6:7
Lily, Beauty of Mat 6:28, 29 · 2Co 9:6
Bottle used As a Lachrymatory (A Receptacle for Tears) Psa 56:8
Bottle
General Scriptures Concerning Gen 21:14
Made of Animal Skins Jos 9:4, 13 · Job 32:19 · Psa 119:83 · Mat 9:17 · Mar 2:22 · Luk 5:37, 38
Made of Clay Isa 30:14 · Jer 19:1, 10 · Jer 48:12
Bottles of God's Remembrance Psa 56:8
Bottles of Sinners Ripe for Judgment Jer 13:12–14
Bottles of the Clouds Job 38:37
Bottles used for Holding
Milk Jdg 4:19
Water Gen 21:14, 15, 19
Wine 1Sa 1:24 · 1Sa 16:20
Bottles
(Broken) of Severe Judgments Isa 30:14 · Jer 19:10 · Jer 48:12
(Dried Up) of the Afflicted Psa 119:83
(Ready to Burst) the Impatient Job 32:19
Ancients often Drank From Hab 2:15
First Mention of, in Scripture Gen 21:14
Made of Skins: Marred by Age and Use Jos 9:14, 13
Made of Skins: Shrivelled and Dried by Smoke Psa 119:83
Made of Skins: Sometimes Probably of Large Dimensions 1Sa 25:18 · 2Sa 16:1
Made of Skins: when Old, Unfit for Holding New Wine Mat 9:17 · Mar 2:22
Some, Made of Earthenware Jer 19:1
Boundaries Gal 6:5 · 2Co 6:14 · Col 4:6 · Act 17:26 · Pro 25:17 · Pro 15:1 · Php 4:8 · Gal 6:2 · Pro 19:19 · Pro 22:24
Bow
A Token in the Clouds Gen 9:8–17 · Eze 1:28 · Rev 4:3 · Rev 10:1
A Weapon Gen 21:16, 20
A Weapon of Wood Eze 39:9
A Weapon used by the Elamites Jer 49:35
A Weapon used in War Isa 13:18 · Lam 2:4 · Eze 39:3
A Weapon: David Instructed the Israelites in the Use of, by Writing a War Song To 2Sa 1:18
A Weapon: Made of Brass (R. V.) 2Sa 22:35 · Job 20:24 · Psa 18:34
Figurative Gen 49:24 · Job 16:13 · Job 29:20 · Psa 78:57 · Lam 3:12 · Hos 1:5 · Hab 3:9 · Rev 6:2
Bowels of the Sensibilities Gen 43:30 · 1Ki 3:26 · Job 30:27 · Psa 22:14 · Songs 5:4 · Jer 4:19 · Jer 31:20 · Lam 1:20 · Php 1:8 · Php 2:1 · Col 3:12 · 1 Joh 3:17
Bowels
Diseased 2Ch 21:15–20
Judas', Gushed Out Act 1:18
Bowing in Worship 2Ch 7:3
Bowl
Figurative Ecc 12:6
Made of Gold for the Tabernacle Exo 25:29 · Exo 37:16
Made of Gold of Silver Num 4:7 · Num 7:13, 19, 25, 31, 37, 43, 49, 55, 61, 67, 73, 79, 84
Made of Gold: Temple 1Ki 7:50 · 1Ch 28:17 · 2Ch 4:8
Stamped |Holiness to the Lord| Zec 14:20, 21
Box for Oil 2Ki 9:1–3
Box Tree: General Scriptures Concerning Isa 41:19 · Isa 60:13
Box: Made of Alabaster Mat 26:7 · Mar 14:3 · Luk 7:37
Boxing: Figurative 1Co 9:26
Boyfriends 1Co 7:2 · Heb 10:26 · Lam 3:22 · 1Co 6:9–11
Boyfriends and Girlfriends 1Co 15:33 · 1Co 10:13 · 1Co 6:18 · Joh 14:15 · Pro 6:32
Bozez: A Rock Near Gibeah 1Sa 14:4
Bozkath: A City of Judah Jos 15:39 · 2Ki 22:1
Bozrah
A City of Edom Gen 36:33
A City of Edom: Prophecies Concerning Isa 34:6 · Isa 63:1 · Jer 49:13, 22 · Amo 1:12
A City of Edom: Sheep of Mic 2:12
A Town of Moab Jer 48:24
Bracelet by Men Gen 38:18, 25
Bracelet
Dedicated to the Tabernacle Exo 35:22 · Num 31:50
Figurative Eze 16:11
Present of Gen 24:22
Taken As Spoils Num 31:50 · 2Sa 1:10
Worn by Women Gen 24:30 · Isa 3:19
Braggers Mat 6:1 · Mat 6:3, 4
Bragging Jer 9:23 · Pro 27:1 · Pro 27:2 · Jde 1:16 · Pro 25:14 · Jam 4:17 · Gal 6:14 · 1Co 1:31 · Jam 4:16 · Luk 6:35
Braided Hair 1Ti 2:9 · 1Pe 3:3, 4 · Deu 22:5 · Pro 11:22 · 1Co 11:15 · Rom 12:1 · Pro 31:30
Braiding Hair 1Pe 3:3 · 1Ti 2:9, 10 · Joh 1:7–9
Bramble
Allegory of Jdg 9:14, 15
General Scriptures Concerning Isa 34:13 · Luk 6:44
Branch
A Title of Christ Psa 80:15 · Isa 4:2 · Isa 11:1 · Jer 23:5 · Jer 33:15 · Zec 3:8 · Zec 6:12
Figurative Pro 11:28 · Hos 14:6 · Isa 60:21 · Joh 15:2–5
Fruitless, Cut off Joh 15:2, 6
Pruning of Isa 18:5 · Dan 4:14 · Joh 15:6 · Rom 11:17, 21
Symbolic Name of Joshua Zec 6:12
Branding Lev 19:28 · 1Pe 2:9
Brass of Syria 2Sa 8:8
Brass
A Mineral of Canaan Deu 8:9 · Jos 22:8
Abundance of, for the Temple 1Ki 7:47 · 1Ch 22:14
Alexander 2Ti 4:14
Articles Made of Altar, Vessels, and Other Articles of the Tabernacle and Temple Exo 38:28–31 · 1Ki 7:14–47 · Ezr 8:27
Articles Made of Armor 1Sa 17:5, 6 · 2Ch 12:10
Articles Made of Bars 1Ki 4:13
Articles Made of Cymbals 1Ch 15:19
Articles Made of Fetters Jdg 16:21 · 2Ki 25:7
Articles Made of Gates Psa 107:16 · Isa 45:2
Articles Made of Household Vessels Mar 7:4
Articles Made of Idols Dan 5:4 · Rev 9:20
Articles Made of Mirrors Exo 38:8
Articles Made of Money Mat 10:9 · Mar 12:41

- **Articles Made of Trumpets** 1Co 13:1
- **Figurative** Lev 26:19 · Deu 33:25 · Isa 48:4 · Jer 1:18 · Eze 1:7 · Dan 2:32, 39 · Dan 7:19 · Dan 10:6 · Zec 6:1 · Rev 1:15
- **Hiram** 1Ki 7:14
- **Smelted** Eze 22:20 · Job 28:2
- **Tyrians Traded In** Eze 27:13
- **Workers in Tubal-Cain** Gen 4:22

Bravery 2Ti 1:7 · 1Co 16:13 · 1Ch 28:20 · Deu 31:6 · Jos 1:9 · Php 1:28 · Rom 8:26, 27 · Job 23:10 · 1Co 2:3 · 2Ti 4:22

Bray: To Pound Pro 27:22

Brazen Serpent
- **A Symbol of Christ** Joh 3:14, 15
- **Made by Moses for the Healing of the Israelites** Num 21:9
- **Worshiped by Israelites** 2Ki 18:4

Brazier
- **A Utensil Used for Warming Houses** Jer 36:22–24
- **An Artificer in Brass and Copper** Gen 4:22 · 2Ti 4:14

Bread by Idolaters Jer 7:18 · Jer 44:19

Bread in Times of Scarcity, Sold by Weight Lev 26:26 · Eze 4:16

Bread of Christ Joh 6:33–35

Bread was Baked in Ovens Lev 26:26 · Hos 7:4–7

Bread was Baked
- **On Coals of Fire** Isa 44:19 · Joh 21:9
- **On Hearths** Gen 18:6

Bread was Formed Into Cakes 2Sa 6:19 · 1Ki 17:13
- **Loaves** 1Sa 10:3, 4 · Mat 14:17
- **Wafers** Exo 16:31 · Exo 29:23

Bread was Kneaded Gen 18:6 · Jer 7:18 · Hos 7:4

Bread with Water, the Food of Prisons 1Ki 22:27

Bread
- **(Eating Without Scarceness) of Plenty** Deu 8:9
- **(Fulness of) of Abundance** Eze 16:49
- **(Of Adversity) Heavy Affliction** Isa 30:20
- **(Of Deceit) Unlawful Gain** Pro 20:17
- **(Of Idleness) Sloth** Pro 31:27
- **(Of Tears) Sorrow** Psa 80:5
- **(Of Wickedness) Oppression** Pro 4:17
- **(Partaking of) Communion of Saints** Act 2:46 · 1Co 10:17
- **(Seeking of Begging) Extreme Poverty** 1Sa 2:36 · Psa 37:25 · Lam 1:11
- **(Want of) Extreme Poverty** Pro 12:9 · Isa 3:7
- **(When Broken) the Death of Christ** Mat 26:26 · 1Co 11:23, 24
- **Barley** Jdg 7:13
- **Broken for Use** Lam 4:4 · Mat 14:19
- **Called the Staff of Life** Eze 4:16 · Eze 5:16 · Eze 14:13
- **Christ** Joh 6:32–35
- **Corn Ground for Making** Isa 28:28
- **Crumb of, Used to Wipe the Fingers, Thrown Under the Table** Mat 15:27 · Luk 16:21
- **Figurative** Isa 55:2 · 1Co 10:17 · 2Co 9:10
- **First Fruit of, offered to God** Num 15:19, 20
- **Given by God** Rut 1:6 · Mat 6:11
- **How Prepared in Pans** Lev 2:5, 7 · 2Sa 13:6–9
- **How Prepared: Baked in Ovens** Exo 8:3 · Lev 2:4 · Lev 7:9 · Lev 11:35 · Lev 26:26 · Hos 7:4
- **How Prepared: Cakes** 2Sa 6:19 · 1Ki 17:12
- **How Prepared: Cracknels** 1Ki 14:3
- **How Prepared: Honey** Exo 16:31
- **How Prepared: Kneaded** Gen 18:6 · Exo 8:3 · Exo 12:34 · 1Sa 28:24 · 2Sa 13:8 · Jer 7:18 · Hos 7:4
- **How Prepared: Made Into Loaves** 1Sa 10:3 · 1Sa 17:17 · 1Sa 25:18 · 1Ki 14:3 · Mar 8:14
- **How Prepared: Mixed With Oil** Exo 29:2, 23
- **How Prepared: On Coals** 1Ki 19:6 · Isa 44:19 · Joh 21:9
- **How Prepared: On Coals of Dung** Eze 4:12, 15
- **How Prepared: On Hearths** Gen 18:6
- **How Prepared: Wafers** Exo 16:21 · Exo 29:23
- **Kept in Baskets** Gen 40:16 · Exo 29:32
- **Kinds of Bread of Affliction** 1Ki 22:27 · Psa 127:2 · Hos 9:4 · Isa 30:20
- **Kinds of Leavened (Made With Yeast)** Lev 7:13 · Lev 23:17 · Hos 7:4 · Amo 4:5 · Mat 13:33
- **Kinds of Unleavened (Made Without Yeast)** Gen 19:3 · Exo 29:2 · Jdg 6:19 · 1Sa 28:24
- **Made by Men** Gen 40:2
- **Made by Women** Lev 26:26 · 1Sa 8:13 · Jer 7:18
- **Made of Barley** Jdg 7:13 · Joh 6:9
- **Made of Beans, Millet** Eze 4:9
- **Made of Manna (In the Wilderness)** Num 11:8
- **Made of Wheat** Exo 29:2 · Psa 81:16
- **Made of Wheat Flour** Exo 29:2 · 1Ki 4:22 · 1Ki 5:11 · Psa 81:16
- **Making of, a Trade** Gen 40:2 · Jer 37:21
- **Manna** Num 11:8
- **Meal** 1Ki 17:12
- **Multitudes Miraculously Fed by Christ With** Mat 14:19–21 · Mat 15:34–37
- **Nutritious and Strengthening** Psa 104:15
- **Offered With Sacrifices** Exo 29:2, 23 · Num 28:2
- **Often Given As a Present** 1Sa 25:18 · 2Sa 16:12 · 1Ch 12:40
- **Often Put for the Whole Substance of Man** Gen 3:19 · Gen 39:6 · Mat 6:11
- **Ordinary, Called Common Bread** 1Sa 21:4
- **Placed on Table of Shew Bread** Exo 25:30
- **Plenty of, Promised to the Obedient** Lev 26:5
- **Publicly Sold** Mat 14:15 · Mat 15:33
- **Sacred, Called Hallowed Bread** 1Sa 21:4, 6
- **Sacrificed** Lev 21:6, 8, 17, 21, 22 · Lev 22:25 · 1Sa 2:36 · 2Ki 23:9
- **Scarceness of, Sent As a Punishment** Psa 105:16 · Isa 3:1 · Eze 5:16
- **Served Round After Funerals** Eze 24:17–22
- **Sometimes Unleavened** Exo 12:18 · 1Co 5:8
- **Symbolical of the Body of Christ** Mat 26:26 · Act 20:7 · 1Co 11:23, 24
- **The Principal Food Used by the Ancients** Gen 18:5 · Gen 21:14 · Gen 27:17 · Jdg 19:5
- **Traffic In** Jer 37:21 · Mar 6:37
- **Troughs Used for Kneading** Exo 12:34
- **Usually Leavened** Lev 23:17 · Mat 13:33
- **when Old, Dry and Mouldy** Jos 9:5, 12
- **Yielded by the Earth** Job 28:5 · Isa 55:10

Break Ups Jer 29:11 · Ecc 3:1 · Pro 30:5

Breakfast Joh 21:12 · Joh 21:15

Breaking a Vow Ecc 5:4–6 · Deu 23:21–23 · Jam 5:12 · Mat 5:37 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Luk 16:18 · Num 30:1, 2

Breaking Bad Habits Eph 4:22–24 · 1Co 10:13 · Php 4:13 · Rom 12:1, 2 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Pro 28:13 · Jam 1:12 · 1 Joh 2:15–17 · Gal 6:9 · 1Co 3:16

Breaking Bread Act 2:42 · Act 2:46 · Act 20:7 · Luk 22:19 · Luk 24:30 · 1Co 10:16 · Act 20:11 · Luk 24:35 · Mat 26:26 · 1Co 11:24

Breaking Covenants Jam 4:17 · 1Co 7:10 · Mat 19:9 · Ecc 5:4–6 · Mat 19:6 · Gal 3:15 · 1Co 7:39

Breaking Curses Joh 14:26 · Isa 54:17 · 1Ti 5:8 · Exo 20:5 · Gen 12:3 · 2Co 5:17 · Gal 3:13, 14 · Jam 4:7 · Pro 26:2 · Num 14:18

Breaking Generational Curses Gal 3:13 · Eph 6:12 · Num 14:18 · Eze 18:19, 20 · Jer 17:5 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Jam 5:16 · Mat 16:19 · Rom 8:2 · Deu 5:9

Breaking Promises Num 30:2 · Jam 5:12 · Pro 19:5 · Ecc 5:4, 5 · Psa 89:34 · Pro 25:14

Breaking the Law Jam 4:17 · 1 Joh 3:4 · Jam 2:10 · Act 5:29 · Pro 19:5 · Rom 13:1 · Rom 7:7 · Rom 4:15

Breaking Up Jer 29:11 · Rom 12:19 · Psa 18:30 · Heb 13:8 · 1Co 6:9–11 · Psa 34:18 · Jam 4:7 · Mat 5:38, 39 · 1Pe 5:7 · Rom 8:1

Breakthrough Mic 2:13 · Eph 6:12 · Jer 29:11 · Heb 4:12 · Rev 1:3 · Joh 8:31, 32 · Isa 54:17 · Rom 5:1 · Eph 6:18 · Isa 43:19

Breakups Joh 16:33 · Mat 28:20 · Psa 41:9 · Rom 8:7 · Psa 112:7 · Psa 147:3 · Mat 21:42 · Mat 15:8 · Psa 34:18 · Psa 73:26

Breastfeeding Luk 11:27 · Lam 4:3 · 1Pe 2:2 · Isa 49:15 · Gen 49:25 · Joe 2:16 · Psa 22:9 · 1Th 2:7 · Gen 21:8

Breastplate for Soldiers
Bright and Shining Rev 9:17
Made of Iron Rev 9:9
Breastplate for the High Priest
Form and Dimensions of Exo 28:16 · Exo 39:9
Made from the offering of the People Exo 35:9
Materials of Exo 28:15 · Exo 39:8
Breastplate
A Part of Defensive Armour 1Ki 22:34
A Part of the High Priest's Dress Exo 28:4
Armor for Soldiers Rev 9:9, 17
Figurative Isa 59:17 · Eph 6:14 · 1Th 5:8
for High Priest Exo 25:7
for High Priest: Directions for the Making of Exo 28:15–30
for High Priest: Freewill offering of Materials For Exo 35:9, 27
for High Priest: Made by Bezaleel Exo 39:8, 21
for High Priest: Worn by Aaron Exo 29:5 · Lev 8:8
had Names of the Tribes Engraved on Precious Stones Exo 28:17–21 · Exo 39:10, 14
Illustrative of The: Defence of Faith and Love 1Th 5:8
Illustrative of The: Defence of Righteousness Eph 6:14
Illustrative of The: Righteous Judgment of Christ Isa 59:17
Inseparably United to the Ephod Exo 28:22–28 · Exo 39:15–21
The Urim and Thummim Placed In Exo 28:30 · Lev 8:8
Worn As a Memorial Exo 28:29 · Isa 49:16
Breath of God 2Sa 22:16 · Job 4:9 · Job 15:30 · Job 33:4 · Job 37:10 · Psa 18:15 · Psa 33:6 · Isa 30:33
Breath of Life Gen 2:7 · Gen 7:22 · Act 17:25
Breath: Figurative Eze 37:9
Breeches for the Priests Exo 28:42 · Exo 39:28 · Lev 6:10 · Lev 16:4 · Eze 44:18
Bribery
Ben-Hadad 1Ki 15:19
Chief Priests Bribe Judas Mat 26:15 · Mat 27:3–9 · Mar 14:11 · Luk 22:5
Delilah Jdg 16:5
General Scriptures Concerning Exo 23:8 · Deu 16:18, 19 · Deu 27:25 · 1Sa 8:1, 3 · Job 15:34 · Psa 26:9, 10 · Pro 15:27 · Pro 17:8, 23 · Pro 18:16 · Pro 21:14 · Pro 25:14 · Pro 28:21 · Pro 29:4 · Ecc 7:7 · Isa 1:23 · Isa 5:22, 23 · Isa 33:15, 16 · Eze 13:19 · Eze 22:12, 13 · Amo 2:6 · Amo 5:12 · Mic 7:3
Governor Felix Seeks a Bribe from Paul Act 24:26
Haman Bribes Ahasuerus to Destroy the Jews Est 3:9
Soldiers Bribed to Declare That the Disciples Stole the Body of Jesus Mat 28:12–15
The False Prophet, Shemaiah Neh 6:10–13
Brick used in Building: Babel Gen 11:3
Brick
Altars Isa 65:3
Cities in Egypt Exo 1:11, 14
Houses Isa 9:10
Made by Israelites Exo 5:7–19 · 2Sa 12:31 · Jer 43:9 · Nah 3:14
Brick-Kiln
Captives Tortured In 2Sa 12:31
General Scriptures Concerning Jer 43:9 · Nah 3:14
Bricks Heb 3:4 · Exo 1:11 · Exo 5:7
Bride
Figurative Psa 45:10–17 · Eze 16:8–14 · Rev 19:7, 8 · Rev 21:2, 9 · Rev 22:17
Maids of Gen 24:59, 61 · Gen 29:24, 29
Ornaments of Isa 49:18 · Isa 61:10 · Jer 2:32 · Rev 21:2
Presents To Gen 24:53
Bridegroom
Companions of Jdg 14:11
Exempt from Military Duty Deu 24:5
Figurative Eze 16:8–14
Joy With Mat 9:15 · Mar 2:19, 20 · Luk 5:34, 35
Ornaments of Isa 61:10
Parable of Mat 25:1–13
Song of Songs 4:7–16
Bridle
Figurative 2Ki 19:28 · Psa 39:1 · Jam 1:26
General Scriptures Concerning Psa 32:9 · Pro 26:3 · Rev 14:20
Brier: Figurative Isa 5:6 · Isa 55:13 · Eze 2:6 · Eze 28:24
Brigandine: A Coat of Mail Jer 46:4 · Jer 51:3
Brimstone in Palestine Deu 29:23
Brimstone
Figurative Job 18:15 · Psa 11:6 · Isa 30:33 · Eze 38:22 · Rev 9:17, 18 · Rev 14:10 · Rev 19:20 · Rev 21:8
Fire And, Rained Upon Sodom Gen 19:24 · Luk 17:29
Broken Hearts Psa 147:3 · Psa 73:26 · Joh 14:27 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Rev 21:4 · Isa 41:10 · Psa 55:22 · Psa 51:17 · 2Co 12:9 · 1Co 13:7
Broken Promises Ecc 5:5 · Num 23:19 · 1 Joh 4:1
Brokenness Psa 34:18 · Psa 51:17 · Psa 147:3 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Isa 57:15 · Joh 12:24 · Psa 31:12 · 2Co 1:8–10 · Jam 4:6 · Gal 2:20
Brooks of Temporal Abundance Job 20:17
Brooks of the Willows Isa 15:7
Brooks of Wisdom Pro 18:4
Brooks
(Deceptive) of False Friends Job 6:15
(Drinking of, by the Way) of Help in Distress Psa 110:7
Abounded With Fish Isa 19:8
Afforded Protection to a Country Isa 19:6
Arnon Num 21:14, 15
Besor 1Sa 30:9
Borders of, Favourable to Grass 1Ki 18:5
Borders of, Favourable to Reeds Isa 19:7
Borders of, Favourable to Willows Lev 23:40 · Job 40:22
Canaan Abounded With Deu 8:7
Cherith 1Ki 17:3, 5
Eshcol Num 13:23, 24
Gaash 2Sa 23:30 · 1Ch 11:32
Kidron 2Sa 15:23 · 1Ki 15:13 · Joh 18:1
Kishon 1Ki 18:40 · Psa 83:9
Often Ran Over Pebbles 1Sa 17:40 · Job 22:24
Zered Deu 2:13
Broth
General Scriptures Concerning Jdg 6:19, 20 · 2Ki 4:38 · Isa 65:4
Symbolical Eze 24:5
Brother
A Fraternal Epithet, Especially Among Christians--Instituted by Christ Mat 12:50 · Mat 25:40 · Heb 2:11, 12
Brother's Widow--Law Concerning--Levirate Marriage of Deu 25:5–10 · Mat 22:24 · Mar 12:19 · Luk 20:28
Joseph's, for his Brethren Gen 43:30–34 · Gen 45:1–5 · Gen 50:19–25
Love of Pro 17:17 · Pro 18:24 · Songs 8:1
Reuben's Love for Joseph Gen 37:21, 22
Signifies: A Companion 2Sa 1:26 · 1Ki 13:30 · 1Ki 20:33
Signifies: A Neighbor Deu 23:7 · Jdg 21:6 · Neh 5:7
Signifies: A Relative, Gen 14:16 · Gen 29:12
Signifies: Any Israelite Jer 34:9 · Oba 1:10
Signifies: Mankind Gen 9:5 · Mat 18:35 · 1 Joh 3:15
Unfaithful Pro 27:10
Bucket: General Scriptures Concerning Num 24:7 · Isa 40:15
Buddhism Joh 14:6 · Rev 21:4 · Joh 5:28 · 1 Joh 1:1–3 · 1Pe 3:15 · Rev 17:8 · 2Pe 1:21 · Heb 11:5 · 1 Joh 2:17 · 1Co 15:3
Budgeting Luk 14:28–30 · Pro 3:9 · Pro 22:7 · Pro 15:22 · Pro 27:23 · Mat 6:33 · Pro 6:6–8 · Pro 21:20 · 2Co 9:6 · 1Co 4:2
Builder: Figurative Psa 118:22 · Mat 21:42 · Act 4:11 · 1Pe 2:7 · Heb 11:10
Building: Figurative 2Co 5:1
Bukki
A Prince of Dan Num 34:22
Son of Abishua 1Ch 6:5, 51 · Ezr 7:4
Bukkiah: A Levite 1Ch 25:4, 13
Bul
Jeroboam Institutes an Idolatrous Feast In, to Correspond With the Feast of Tabernacles 1Ki 12:32, 33 · 1Ch 27:11
The Temple Completed In 1Ki 6:38
Bulimia 1Co 6:19, 20 · Rom 12:2 · 1Co 3:16 · 1Pe 3:3, 4 · 1Sa 16:7
Bull
Blood of, in Sacrifice Heb 9:13 · Heb 10:4
Wild, Caught in Nets Isa 51:20
Bullock
Laws Concerning: Not to be Muzzled, when Treading Grain Deu 25:4 · 1Co 9:9 · 1Ti 5:18
Laws Concerning: Not to be Yoked With a Donkey Deu 22:10

Laws Concerning: Rest For Exo 23:12
Laws Concerning: Theft of Exo 22:1–10
Laws Concerning: Trespass By Exo 21:28–36
Symbolical Eze 1:10 · Rev 4:7
Twelve Bronze, Under the Molten Sea in Solomon's Temple 1Ki 7:25 · 2Ch 4:4 · Jer 52:20
Uses of for Plowing 1Sa 14:14 · 1Ki 19:19 · Pro 14:4 · Isa 32:20 · Jer 31:18
Uses of for Sacrifice Exo 29:3, 10–14, 36 · Lev 4:8, 16 · Num 7:87, 88 · Num 28:11–31 · Num 29:1
Uses of for Treading out Grain Deu 25:4
Uses of With Wagons Num 7:3–8 · 2Sa 6:3–6
Bullying Lev 19:18 · 2Ti 1:7 · Rom 12:19, 20 · Deu 31:6 · 1 Joh 3:15 · 1 Joh 2:9 · Mat 5:11 · Eph 4:29 · Psa 18:3 · Isa 41:11–13
Bulrush
(Papyrus, RV)): Moses' Ark (Basket) of Exo 2:3
Boats Made of Isa 18:2
Figurative Isa 58:5
Bulwark
Figurative Psa 48:13 · Isa 26:1
General Scriptures Concerning Deu 20:20 · 2Ch 26:15 · Ecc 9:14
Bunah: Son of Jerahmeel 1Ch 2:25
Bunni
A Family of Jews Neh 10:15
A Levite, a Teacher With Ezra Neh 9:4
Ancestor of Shemaiah Neh 11:15
Burden of Oppressions Isa 58:6 · Mat 23:4 · Luk 11:46 · Gal 6:2
Burden of the Prophetic Message Isa 13:1 · Isa 15:1 · Isa 17:1 · Isa 19:1
Burdens Mat 11:28, 29 · Psa 55:22 · Gal 6:1–3 · Php 4:6 · 1Pe 5:6, 7 · Psa 46:1
Burial for Criminals, Marked by Heaps Jos 7:26
Burial of Enemies, Sometimes Performed by the Conquerors 1Ki 11:15 · Eze 39:11–14
Burial of Persons Embalmed, Deferred for Seventy Days Gen 50:3, 4
Burial of Persons Hanged, Always on the Days of Execution Deu 21:23 · Joh 19:31
Burial of the Friendless, a Kind Act 2Sa 2:5
Burial were Ceremonially Unclean Num 19:16, 18
Burial with Spices 2Ch 16:14 · Mar 16:1 · Luk 23:56
Burial
An Ignominious, Compared to the Burial of an Ass Jer 22:19
Antiquity of Coffins For Gen 50:26
Antiquity of Purchasing Places For Gen 23:7–16
Attended by Family of the Dead Gen 50:5, 6, 8 · Mat 8:21
Attended by Female Friends Mar 15:47 · Luk 7:13
Attended by Great Lamentation At Gen 50:10, 11 · 2Sa 3:31, 32
Attended by Hired Mourners Jer 9:17, 18
Attended by Numbers of Friends Gen 50:7, 9 · 2Sa 3:31 · Luk 7:12
Attended by Relatives and Friends of Jacob Gen 50:5–9
Attended by Relatives and Friends: Abner 2Sa 3:31
Attended by Relatives and Friends: Child of Jeroboam 1Ki 14:13
Attended by Relatives and Friends: Stephen Act 8:2
Attended by Relatives and Friends: The Son of the Widow of Nain Luk 7:12, 13
Bier (Coffin) Used At 2Sa 3:31 · Luk 7:14
Burial of Gog (Multitude) Requiring Seven Months Eze 39:12, 13
Burying Places for Poor and Strangers Jer 26:23 · Mat 27:7
Burying Places in Caves Gen 23:9
Burying Places in Gardens 2Ki 21:18, 26 · Joh 19:41
Burying Places in Houses 1Sa 25:1 · 1Ki 2:34
Burying Places in Valleys Jer 7:32
Burying Places of Kings 1Ki 2:10 · 2Ch 32:33
Burying Places with Shelves Isa 14:15
Burying Places: A Place of Honor 2Ch 24:16, 25 · 2Ch 21:20
Burying Places: And Inscriptions 2Ki 23:17
Burying Places: Anyone Who Touched, Were Unclean Num 19:16, 18 · Isa 65:4
Burying Places: Asa 2Ch 16:14
Burying Places: Bought by Abraham Gen 23:1 · Gen 25:9
Burying Places: Closed With Stones Mat 27:60, 66 · Joh 11:38 · Joh 20:1
Burying Places: Demoniacs Lived In Mat 8:28
Burying Places: Family Gen 47:30 · Gen 49:29 · Act 7:16
Burying Places: Jacob Gen 50:5
Burying Places: Joseph Mat 27:60
Burying Places: King Saul's 1Sa 31:13
Burying Places: Marked With Pillars, Rachel's Gen 35:20
Burying Places: On Hills 2Ki 23:16 · Jos 24:33
Burying Places: Painted and Garnished Mat 23:27, 29
Burying Places: Refused to the Dead Rev 11:9
Burying Places: Robbed Jer 8:1
Burying Places: Sealed Mat 27:66
Burying Places: Under Trees, Deborah's Gen 35:8
Design of Gen 23:3, 4
Directions Given About, Before Death by Jacob Gen 49:29, 30
Directions Given About, Before Death by Joseph Gen 50:25
Figurative Isa 22:16 · Rom 6:4 · Col 2:12
Followed by a Feast 2Sa 3:35 · Jer 16:7, 8 · Hos 9:4
Frequently Prepared and Pointed out During Life Gen 50:5 · 2Ch 16:14 · Mat 27:60
Held in High Veneration Neh 2:3, 5
Illustrative of Regeneration Rom 6:4 · Col 2:12
Lack of, a Disgrace 2Ki 9:10 · Pro 30:17 · Jer 16:4 · Jer 22:19 · Eze 39:15
Members of a Family Interred in the Same Gen 25:10 · Gen 49:31 · 2Sa 2:32
Often Desecrated by Idolatry Isa 65:3, 4
Often Took Place Immediately After Death Joh 11:17, 39 · Act 5:6, 10
Orations Sometimes Made At 2Sa 3:33, 34
Perfumes Burned At 2Ch 16:14 · Jer 34:5
Pillars Erected On Gen 35:20
Places Used for Caves Hewn out of Rocks Isa 22:16 · Mat 27:60
Places Used for Gardens 2Ki 21:18, 26 · Joh 19:41
Places Used for Houses of the Deceased 1Sa 25:1 · 1Ki 2:34
Places Used for Natural Caves Gen 23:19 · Joh 11:38
Places Used for The City of David for the Kings of Judah 1Ki 2:10 · 2Ch 21:20 · 2Ch 24:16
Places Used for Tops of the Hills Jos 24:33 · 2Ki 23:16
Places Used for Under Trees Gen 35:8 · 1Sa 31:13
Privation of, Considered a Calamity Ecc 6:3
Privation of, Threatened As a Punishment 2Ki 9:10 · Jer 8:2 · Jer 16:4
Probable Origin of Gen 4:9, 10
Provided for Aliens and Strangers Mat 27:7
Provided for the Common People Jer 26:23
Rites of Jer 34:5
Sometimes had Inscriptions 2Ki 23:17
Sometimes not Apparent Luk 11:44
Soon After Death Deu 21:23 · Jos 8:29 · Joh 19:38–42 · Act 5:9, 10
The Body Was: Anointed For Mat 26:12
The Body Was: Carried on a Bier To 2Sa 3:31 · Luk 7:14
The Body Was: Preserved With Spices Joh 19:39, 40
The Body Was: Sometimes Burned Before 1Sa 31:12
The Body Was: Washed Before Act 9:37
The Body Was: Wound in Linen For Joh 11:44 · Joh 19:40
The Jews Anxious to be Interred in Their Family Places of Gen 47:29–31 · Gen 49:29, 30 · Gen 50:25 · 2Sa 19:37
The Right of all Nations Jdg 16:31 · Joh 19:38
Tombs Erected Over Mat 23:27–29

Visited by Sorrowing Friends Joh 11:31
Burning Bush: General Scriptures Concerning Exo 3:2–5 · Act 7:30
Burning Candles Psa 119:105 · Psa 18:28 · Mar 4:21–23 · Joh 14:6 · Mat 5:15 · Job 29:3 · Mar 13:21–23 · 2Co 11:14 · Pro 20:27 · Luk 11:33
Burning Incense Rev 5:8 · Luk 1:10 · Rev 8:3, 4 · Lev 10:1, 2 · Lev 16:12, 13 · Exo 30:7, 8 · Mal 1:11 · Isa 1:13 · Exo 30:1 · Exo 25:6
Burying the Dead Mat 8:22 · Dan 12:2 · Act 2:29 ·
Busy-Bodies
Bring Mischief Upon Themselves 2Ki 14:10 · Pro 26:17
Christians Must not Be 1Pe 4:15
Fools Are Pro 20:3
The Idle Are 2Th 3:11 · 1Ti 5:13
Busybody: General Scriptures Concerning Lev 19:16 · Pro 20:3 · 2Th 3:11, 12 · 1Ti 5:13 · 1Pe 4:15
Busyness Eph 5:15–17 · Mat 6:33 · 1Co 10:31 · Pro 3:5 · Mat 11:28–30 · Psa 127:2
Butler: Pharaoh's, Imprisoned and Released Gen 40:1 · 1Ki 10:5 · 2Ch 9:4 · Neh 1:11 · Neh 2:1
The Home of Felix Act 23:23, 24
The Home of Herod Act 12:19–23
The Home of Philip Act 8:40 · Act 21:8
Caffeine 1Co 10:31 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Mar 7:15 · 1Co 6:12 · Gen 1:29 · 1Ti 5:23
Cage for Birds, Unclean Jer 5:27 · Rev 18:2
Caiaphas
High Priest Luk 3:2
Jesus Tried Before Mat 26:2, 3, 57, 63–65 · Joh 18:24, 28
Peter and Other Disciples Accused Before Act 4:1–22
Prophesies Concerning Jesus Joh 11:49–51 · Joh 18:14
Son-In-Law of Annas Joh 18:13
Cain
A City of Judah Jos 15:57
Son of Adam Gen 4:1
Son of Adam: Children and Descendants of Gen 4:17, 18
Son of Adam: Jealousy and Crime of Gen 4:3–15 · Heb 11:4 · 1 Joh 3:12 · Jde 1:11
Son of Adam: Sojourns in the Land of Nod Gen 4:16
Cainan
Also Called Kenan: Son of Enos Gen 5:9–15 · 1Ch 1:2 · Luk 3:37
Son of Arphaxad Luk 3:36

Topical Index — Business Ownership–Buzzi

Business Ownership Col 3:23, 24 · 1Co 10:31
Business Partnerships 2Co 6:14 · Col 3:17 · Pro 11:15
Business Practices Lev 25:14 · Pro 11:1 · 2Th 3:10 · 1Ti 6:10 · Mat 5:37 · Col 3:17 · Deu 8:18 · Col 3:9, 10 · Pro 22:29
Busybodies 1Ti 5:13 · 1Th 4:11 · 2Th 3:11 · 1Pe 4:15 · Pro 20:3 · Lev 19:16 · Tts 2:3 · 2Th 3:6
Busy-Bodies are Mischievous Tale-Bearers 1Ti 5:13

Topical Index — Cab–Changed Hearts

Cab: A Dry Measure Containing About One Quart 2Ki 6:25
Cabbon: A Place in the Territory of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:40
Cabinet
Artaxerxes Ezr 7:14
David's 2Sa 8:15–18 · 2Sa 15:12 · 2Sa 20:23–26 · 1Ch 27:32–34
Hezekiah's Isa 36:3
Solomon's 1Ki 4:1–7
Cabul
A City in the North of Palestine Jos 19:27
Name Given by Hiram to Certain Cities in Galilee 1Ki 9:13
Caesar
Augustus Luk 2:1
Claudius Act 11:28
Nero Php 4:22
Tiberius Luk 3:1 · Luk 20:22
Caesarea by Roman Soldiers to be Tried by Felix Act 23:23–35
Caesarea Philippi: A City in the North of Palestine; Visited by Jesus Mat 16:13 · Mar 8:27 · Luk 9:18
Caesarea
Paul Conveyed To, by the Disciples to Save Him from his Enemies Act 9:30
The Home of Cornelius, the Centurion Act 10:1, 24
Sent to Canaan As a Spy Num 13:6
Caleb-Ephratah: A Place Near Bethlehem 1Ch 2:24
Calendars Gen 1:14 · Exo 12:2
Calf of Gold was Made of the Ornaments of the Women Exo 32:2, 3
Calf of Gold was Made
After an Egyptian Model Act 7:39, 41
To Go Before the Congregation Exo 32:1
To Represent God Exo 32:4, 5 · Psa 106:20
Calf of Gold
An Altar Built Before Exo 32:5
Destroyed by Moses Exo 32:20 · Deu 9:21
Fashioned With a Graven Tool Exo 32:4
Made on Account of the Delay of Moses in the Mount Exo 32:1
Making of a Forgetting of God Psa 106:21
Making of a Turning Aside from the Divine Command Exo 32:8 · Deu 9:12, 16
Making of a Very Great Sin Exo 32:21, 30, 31
Making of Caused Moses to Break the Tables of the Testimony Exo 32:19 · Deu 9:17
Making of Excited Wrath Against Aaron Deu 9:20
Cakes Eze 4:12 · 1Ki 14:3 · Exo 16:31, 32
Calah: An Ancient City of Assyria Gen 10:11, 12
Calamus
A Sweet Cane of Palestine Songs 4:14 · Eze 27:19
An Ingredient of the Holy Ointment Exo 30:23 · Isa 43:24
Commerce In Jer 6:20 · Eze 27:19
Calcol: Son of Zerah 1Ch 2:6
Caldron in the Tabernacle 1Sa 2:14
Caldron in the Temple 2Ch 35:13 · Jer 52:18, 19
Caldron: Figurative Eze 11:3–11
Caleb
Age of Jos 14:7–10
Assists in Dividing Canaan Num 34:19
Brings Favorable Report Num 13:26–30 · Num 14:6–9
Descendants of 1Ch 4:15
Inheritance of Jos 14:6–15 · Jos 15:13–16
Leader of the Israelites After Joshua's Death Jdg 1:11, 12
Life of, Miraculously Saved Num 14:10–12
One of the Two Survivors of the Israelites Permitted to Enter the Land of Promise Num 14:30, 38 · Num 26:63–65 · Num 32:11–13 · Deu 1:34–36 · Jos 14:6–15
Business Ethics Lev 19:11 · Pro 22:1 · Rom 12:2 · Pro 11:1 · Col 3:23 · Mar 8:36 · Col 3:17 · Pro 19:17 · Isa 1:17–19 · Lev 19:13 · 1Co 6:10 · Amo 8:5 · Rut 4:3 · Php 4:8 · Neh 10:31 · Luk 14:18 · Rev 18:11–13
Buying Land Jer 27:5 · Lev 25:23 · Jer 29:7 · Isa 65:21, 22 · Num 14:8 · Psa 119:45 · Jer 29:5 · Isa 32:18 · Jer 32:44
Buying your Way into Heaven Eph 2:8, 9 · Joh 14:6 · Mat 7:21 · Jam 2:26 · Joh 3:36 · Act 4:12
Buz
Father of Jahdo 1Ch 5:14
Son of Nahor Gen 22:21
Buzzi: Father of Ezekiel Eze 1:3
Bushel: About One Peck Mat 5:15 · Mar 4:21 · Luk 11:33
Business Pro 11:1 · Deu 8:18 · Col 3:23 · Lev 19:13 · Col 3:17 · Pro
Butter
General Scriptures Concerning Gen 18:8 · Deu 32:14 · Jdg 5:25 · 2Sa 17:29 · Job 20:17 · Isa 7:15, 22
Made by Churning Pro 30:33
Butterflies 2Co 5:17 · Rom 12:2 · Psa 119:50 · Joh 3:16 · Php 4:6 · Joh 3:3 · 2Co 3:18 · Jer 29:11 · Pro 3:5
Butterfly 2Co 5:17 · 2Co 3:18
Buying a House Deu 28:8 · Isa 32:18 · Pro 24:27 · Psa 37:4, 5 · Pro 24:3, 4 · Jer 29:5 · Jos 1:3 · Jer 29:11 · Deu 6:9–11 · Deu 8:18
Buying and Selling 1Ti 6:10 · Heb 13:5 · Jam 5:4
Cakes Eze 4:12 · 1Ki 14:3 · Exo 16:31, 32
Calah: An Ancient City of Assyria Gen 10:11, 12
Calamus
A Sweet Cane of Palestine Songs 4:14 · Eze 27:19
An Ingredient of the Holy Ointment Exo 30:23 · Isa 43:24
Commerce In Jer 6:20 · Eze 27:19
Calcol: Son of Zerah 1Ch 2:6
Caldron in the Tabernacle 1Sa 2:14
Caldron in the Temple 2Ch 35:13 · Jer 52:18, 19
Caldron: Figurative Eze 11:3–11
Caleb
Age of Jos 14:7–10
Assists in Dividing Canaan Num 34:19
Brings Favorable Report Num 13:26–30 · Num 14:6–9
Descendants of 1Ch 4:15
Inheritance of Jos 14:6–15 · Jos 15:13–16
Leader of the Israelites After Joshua's Death Jdg 1:11, 12
Life of, Miraculously Saved Num 14:10–12
One of the Two Survivors of the Israelites Permitted to Enter the Land of Promise Num 14:30, 38 · Num 26:63–65 · Num 32:11–13 · Deu 1:34–36 · Jos 14:6–15

Making of Excited Wrath Against Israel Exo 32:10 · Deu 9:14, 19
Making of Israel Punished For Exo 32:26–29, 35
Molten in the Fire Exo 32:4 · Psa 106:19
Moses Interceded for Those Who Worshipped Exo 32:11–14, 30–34 · Deu 9:18–20
Punishment of Those Who Worshipped a Warning to Others 1Co 10:5–7
Sacrifices offered To Exo 32:6 · Act 7:41
Worshipped With Profane Revelry Exo 32:6, 18, 19, 25 · 1Co 10:7

Calf
|Calves of the Lips| a Metaphor Signifying Worship Hos 14:2
Altars of, Destroyed 2Ki 23:4, 15–20
Golden, Made by Aaron Exo 32:1 · Deu 9:16 · Neh 9:18 · Psa 106:19 · Act 7:41
Images of, Set up in Beth-El and Dan by Jeroboam 1Ki 12:28–33 · 2Ki 10:29
Offered in Sacrifice Mic 6:6
Prophecies Against the Golden Calves at Beth-El 1Ki 13:1–5, 32 · Jer 48:13 · Hos 8:5, 6 · Hos 10:5, 6
Worshiped by Jehu 2Ki 10:29

Calkers (Caulkers): General Scriptures Concerning Eze 27:9, 27

Call
Personal by Christ Isa 55:5
To Special Religious Duty of Abraham Gen 12:1–3 · Isa 51:2 · Heb 11:8
To Special Religious Duty, Psa 105:26 · Exo 28:1 · Heb 5:4
To Special Religious Duty: Aaron and his Sons Exo 4:14–16
To Special Religious Duty: All Who are Called of God Rom 8:30 · 1Co 1:2, 9, 24 · 1Th 2:11, 12 · 2Th 2:13, 14 · 2Ti 1:9 · Heb 3:1, 2, 7, 8 · 1Pe 5:10 · 2Pe 1:3, 10 · Jde 1:1 · Rev 17:14
To Special Religious Duty: Amos Amo 7:14, 15
To Special Religious Duty: Apostles Mat 4:18–22 · Mat 9:9 · Mar 1:16, 17 · Mar 2:14 · Mar 3:13–19 · Luk 5:27 · Luk 6:13–15 · Joh 15:16
To Special Religious Duty: Cyrus Isa 45:1–4
To Special Religious Duty: Gideon Jdg 6:11–16
To Special Religious Duty: Jehu 2Ki 9:6, 7 · 2Ch 22:7
To Special Religious Duty: Joshua Num 27:18, 19, 22, 23 · Deu 31:14, 23 · Jos 1:1–9
To Special Religious Duty: Moses Exo 3:2, 4, 10 · Exo 4:1–16 · Psa 105:26 · Act 7:34, 35
To Special Religious Duty: Paul Act 9:4–6, 15, 16 · Act 13:2, 3 · Rom 1:1 · 1Co 1:1 · 2Co 1:1 · Gal 1:1 · Eph 1:1 · Col 1:1 · 1Ti 1:1 · 2Ti 1:1
To Special Religious Duty: Samuel 1Sa 3:4–10
To Special Religious Duty: Solomon 1Ch 28:6, 10
To Special Religious Duty: The Rich Young Man Mar 10:21, 22

Called by God 2Ti 1:9 · Mat 22:14 · Rom 8:28–30 · Joh 6:44 · Php 1:6 · 1Co 1:26 · Jer 33:3 · Luk 12:32 · 1Ti 1:12 · 1Co 1:9

Calling Eph 4:1–3 · Rom 11:29 · 2Pe 1:10 · Jer 29:11 · Joh 15:16 · 1Co 1:26, 27 · Rom 12:4 · Eph 4:4 · 2Th 1:11, 12 · Act 2:38

Calling Names Eph 4:29 · 2 Joh 1:9–11

Calling Someone a Fool Mat 5:22 · Psa 14:1 · 2Ti 4:2–4 · 1Co 6:9, 10 · Eph 6:11 · Psa 2:7 · Joh 8:58 · Joh 5:30

Calling the Bad Good Isa 5:20 · Pro 17:15 · Mal 2:17

Calm 2Ti 1:7 · Mar 11:24 · Mat 5:44 · Isa 43:2 · Psa 16:11 · 2Pe 3:9 · Joh 14:6 · Joh 3:16 · Mic 7:18

Calneh: Also Called Canneh and Calno, a City of Assyria Gen 10:10 · Isa 10:9 · Eze 27:23 · Amo 6:2

Calvary: Also Called Golgotha, Place where Jesus Was Crucified Mat 27:33 · Mar 15:22 · Luk 23:33 · Joh 19:17

Calves of Jeroboam were Kissed in Adoration Hos 13:2

Calves of Jeroboam
Called The: Calves of Bethaven Hos 10:5
Called The: Calves of Samaria Hos 8:5
Called The: Golden Calves 2Ki 10:29 · 2Ch 13:8
Designed to Represent God 1Ki 12:28
Feasts Appointed For 1Ki 12:32, 33
God's People Refused to Worship 1Ki 19:18 · 2Ch 11:16
Guilt of Making 1Ki 14:9, 10
Guilt of Worshipping 1Ki 14:15, 16 · 2Ki 17:22, 23
Made of Gold 1Ki 12:28
Made to Prevent the Israelites Going to Jerusalem 1Ki 12:26, 27
Placed in Dan and Bethel 1Ki 12:29
Predictions Respecting: Captivity Hos 10:6
Predictions Respecting: Destruction Hos 8:6 · Hos 10:8
Predictions Respecting: Punishment of the Worshippers Hos 8:13, 14
Priests Appointed For 1Ki 12:31 · 2Ch 11:15
Probably from an Egyptian Model 1Ki 11:40
Sacrifices offered To 1Ki 12:32 · 1Ki 13:1
Worship of Adopted by Succeeding Kings 1Ki 15:34 · 1Ki 16:26 · 2Ki 10:29, 31 · 2Ki 14:24
Worship of Became the Sin of Israel 1Ki 12:30 · 2Ki 10:31 · 2Ch 13:8
Worship of Denounced by a Prophet 1Ki 13:1–3

Calvinism Joh 6:44 · Eph 1:5 · Rom 9:16 · Act 7:51 · Rom 8:29 · Eph 1:4 · Rom 9:13, 14 · Eph 1:11 · Act 13:48 · Eph 2:8–10

Camel
Docility of Gen 24:11
Forbidden As Food Lev 11:4
Hair of, Made Into Cloth Mat 3:4 · Mar 1:6
Herds of Gen 12:16 · Gen 24:35 · Gen 30:43 · 1Sa 30:17 · 1Ch 27:30 · Job 1:3, 17 · Isa 60:6
Ornaments of Jdg 8:21, 26
Stables For Eze 25:5
Uses of Drawing Chariots Isa 21:7
Uses of for Carrying Burdens Gen 24:10 · Gen 37:25 · 1Ki 10:2 · 2Ki 8:9 · 1Ch 12:40 · Isa 30:6
Uses of for Cavalry 1Sa 30:17
Uses of for Milk Gen 32:15
Uses of for Riding Gen 24:10, 61, 64 · Gen 31:17
Uses of Posts Est 8:10, 14 · Jer 2:23

Camon: Place where Jair Was Buried Jdg 10:5

Camp of the Israelites Around the Tabernacle Num 2:1 · Num 3:1

Camphire: (Henna, RV)): A Shrub Bearing Fragrant Flowers (Not Related to Camphor) Songs 1:14 · Songs 4:13

Can you Eat Meat Gen 9:3 · Rom 14:20–22 · Gen 1:29 · Luk 24:42, 43 · Deu 12:20

Cana
Marriage At Joh 2:1–11
Nathanael's Home At Joh 21:2
Nobleman's Son Healed At Joh 4:46, 47

Canaan
Land of Gen 11:31 · Gen 17:8 · Gen 23:2
Land of According to the Promise Gen 15:18 · Exo 23:31 · Deu 11:24 · Jos 1:4 · Jos 15:1
Land of After the Conquest by Joshua Jos 12:1–8
Land of by Joshua, Eleazar and a Prince from Each Tribe Num 34:16–29 · Num 35:1–8 · Jos 14:1 · Jos 15:1 · Jos 16:1 · Jos 17:1 · Jos 18:1 · Jos 19:1
Land of Called Beulah Isa 62:4
Land of Called Immanuel's Land Isa 8:8
Land of Called Palestine Exo 15:14
Land of Called the Holy Land Zec 2:12
Land of Called the Land of Israel 1Sa 13:19
Land of Called the Land of Promise Heb 11:9
Land of Called the Land of the Hebrews Gen 40:15
Land of Called the Land of the Jews Act 10:39
Land of Called the Lord's Land Hos 9:3
Land of Called the Sanctuary Exo 15:17
Land of Conquest of, by the Israelites Num 21:21 · Num 35:1 · Deu 3:3–6 · Jos 6:1 ·

Jos 7:1 · Jos 8:1 · Jos 9:1 · Jos 10:1 · Jos 11:1 · Jos 12:1 · Psa 44:1–3
Land of Divided by Lot Among the Twelve Tribes, and Families Num 26:55, 56 · Num 33:54 · Num 34:13
Land of Divided Into Twelve Provinces by Solomon 1Ki 4:7–19
Land of Exports of Eze 27:17
Land of Famines In Gen 12:10 · Gen 26:1 · Gen 47:13 · Rut 1:1 · 2Sa 21:1 · 1Ki 17:1
Land of Fertility of Deu 8:7–9 · Deu 11:10–13
Land of Fruitfulness of Num 13:27 · Num 14:7, 8 · Jer 2:7 · Jer 32:22
Land of Fruits Deu 8:8 · Jer 40:10, 12
Land of in Solomon's Time 1Ki 4:21, 24 · 2Ch 7:8 · 2Ch 9:26
Land of Into Two Kingdoms, Judah and Israel 1Ki 11:29–36 · 1Ki 12:16–21
Land of Mineral Deu 8:9
Land of Promised to Abraham and his Seed Gen 12:1–7 · Gen 13:14–17 · Gen 15:18–21 · Gen 17:8 · Deu 12:9, 10 · Psa 105:11
Land of Prophecy Concerning, After the Restoration of Israel Eze 47:13–20
Land of Renewed to Isaac Gen 26:3
Land of Roman Provinces of Luk 3:1 · Joh 4:3, 4
Land of Spies Sent Into, by Moses Num 13:17–29
Son of Ham Gen 9:18
Son of Ham: Descendants of Gen 10:6, 15 · 1Ch 1:8, 13
Canaanites by the Egyptians 1Ki 9:16
Canaanites
Chariots of Jos 17:18
Defeat the Israelites Num 14:45 · Jdg 4:1–3
Defeated by the Israelites Num 21:1–3 · Jos 11:1–16 · Jdg 4:4–24
Eleven Nations, Descended from Canaan Gen 10:15–19 · Deu 7:1 · 1Ch 1:13–16
Given to the Israelites Gen 12:6, 7 · Gen 15:18 · Gen 17:8 · Exo 23:23 · Deu 7:1–3 · Deu 32:49 · Psa 135:11, 12
Isaac Forbidden by Abraham to Take a Wife From Gen 28:1
Judah Marries a Woman of Gen 38:2 · 1Ch 2:3
Not Expelled Jos 17:12–18 · Jdg 1:1–33 · Jdg 3:1–3
Prophecy Concerning Gen 9:25–27
Territory of Gen 10:19 · Gen 12:6 · Gen 15:18 · Exo 23:31 · Num 13:29 · Num 34:2–12 · Jos 1:4 · Jos 5:1
The Exile Jews Take Wives From Ezr 9:2
To be Destroyed Exo 23:23, 24 · Deu 19:1 · Deu 31:3–5
To be Expelled from the Land Exo 33:2 · Exo 34:11
Wickedness of Gen 13:13 · Lev 18:25, 27, 28 · Lev 20:23
Cancer 2Co 4:16–18 · Jer 30:17 · Jos 1:9 · Isa 53:4 · Jam 5:15 · Psa 107:20 · Pro 4:20–22 · Isa 40:31 · Mat 15:13 · Mal 4:2
Candace: Queen of Ethiopia Act 8:27
Candidate
Electioneering By, Instance of, Absalom 2Sa 15:1–6
Refuses to Make Promises 2Ch 10:3–16
Candlestick for the Tabernacle
After a Divine Pattern Exo 25:40 · Num 8:4
Called the Lamp of God 1Sa 3:3
Called the Pure Candlestick Lev 24:4
Directions for Removing Num 4:9, 10
Form of Exo 25:31–36 · Exo 37:17–22
had Snuffers of Gold Exo 25:38 · Exo 37:23
Held Seven Golden Lamps Exo 25:37 · Exo 37:23
Lighted by Priests Exo 27:21 · Lev 24:3, 4
Lighted With Olive Oil Exo 27:20 · Lev 24:2
Placed in the Outer Sanctuary Over Against the Table Exo 40:24 · Heb 9:2
Weighed a Talent of Gold Exo 25:39
Candlestick of the Tabernacle
Burned Every Night Exo 27:20, 21
Called the Lamp of God 1Sa 3:3
Carried by Kohathites Num 4:4, 15
Furniture of Exo 25:38 · Exo 37:23 · Num 4:9, 10
Made After Divine Pattern Exo 25:31–40 · Exo 37:17–24 · Num 8:4
Place of Exo 26:35 · Exo 40:24, 25 · Heb 9:2
Trimmed Every Morning Exo 30:7
Candlestick of the Temple of Gold 1Ch 28:15 · 2Ch 4:20
Candlestick of the Temple Taken With Other Spoils to Babylon Jer 52:19
Ten Branches of 1Ki 7:49, 50
Candlestick used for Holding
Candles or Torches Mat 5:15
Lamps Exo 25:31, 37 · Zec 4:2
Candlestick
A Part of Household Furniture 2Ki 4:10
Christ Zec 4:2 · Joh 8:12 · Heb 9:2
Ministers Mat 5:14–16
Symbolical Zec 4:2, 11 · Rev 1:12, 13, 20 · Rev 2:5 · Rev 11:4
The Church Rev 1:13, 20
Candy Pro 24:13 · Pro 25:16 · Psa 119:103 · Pro 25:27
Canker: Figurative 2Ti 2:17
Cankerworm: Sent As a Judgment Joe 1:4 · Joe 2:25 · Nah 3:15, 16
Cannabis Gen 1:12 · 1Pe 5:8 · Gen 1:29–31 · Psa 104:14, 15 · Mat 15:11 · Eph 5:18 · Rom 13:13, 14 · Rev 22:1, 2
Cannibalism: General Scriptures Concerning Lev 26:29 · Deu 28:53–57 · 2Ki 6:28, 29 · Jer 19:9 · Lam 2:20 · Lam 4:10 · Eze 5:10
Capernaum
His Prophecy Against Mat 11:23 · Luk 10:15
Jesus Chose, As the Place of his Abode Mat 4:13 · Luk 4:31
Miracles of Jesus Performed At Mat 9:1–26 · Mat 17:24 · Mat 27:1 · Mar 1:21–45 · Mar 2:1 · Mar 3:1–6 · Luk 7:1–10 · Joh 4:46–53 · Joh 6:17–25, 59
Caphtor: A Country, Now Unknown Deu 2:23
Caphtorim: People of Caphtor Gen 10:14 · 1Ch 1:12 · Deu 2:23 · Jer 47:4 · Amo 9:7
Capital and Labor: Strife Between Mat 21:33–41 · Mar 12:1–9 · Luk 20:9–16
Capital Punishment Exo 21:12 · Lev 24:17 · Act 25:11 · Gen 9:5, 6 · Exo 20:13 · Num 35:30, 31 · Lev 20:10 · Exo 21:16 · Ecc 8:11 · Lev 20:13
Capitalism Mat 6:24 · Mat 19:24 · 1Th 4:11, 12 · Ecc 5:18–20 · Pro 31:16–18 · Mat 19:23 · Pro 31:9 · 2Th 3:10 · Zec 11:12 · Pro 13:4
Cappadocia: The Easternmost Province of Asia Minor Act 2:9 · 1Pe 1:1
Captain of Fifties 2Ki 1:9 · Isa 3:3
Captain of Hundreds 2Ki 11:15
Captain of the Guard Gen 37:36 · 2Ki 25:8
Captain of the Tribes Num 2:1
Captain of the Ward Jer 37:13
Captain of Thousands Num 31:48 · 1Sa 17:18 · 1Ch 28:1
Captain
Angel of the Lord, Called Jos 5:14 · 2Ch 13:12
Christ Called Heb 2:10
Commander-In-Chief of an Army Deu 20:9 · Jdg 4:2 · 1Sa 14:50 · 1Ki 2:35 · 1Ki 16:16 · 1Ch 27:34
David's Captains, or Chief Heroes 2Sa 23:1 · 1Ch 11:12
King Appoints 1Sa 18:13 · 2Sa 17:25 · 2Sa 18:1
Leader 1Ch 11:21 · 1Ch 12:34 · 2Ch 17:14–19 · Joh 18:12
Signifying Any Commander, As 1Sa 9:16 · 1Sa 22:2 · 2Ki 20:5
Captive
Advanced to Positions in State Gen 41:39–45 · Est 2:8 · Dan 1:1
Cruelty to Blinded Jdg 16:21 · Jer 39:7
Cruelty to Confined in Pits Isa 51:14
Cruelty to Enslaved Deu 20:14 · 2Ki 5:2 · Psa 44:12 · Joe 3:6
Cruelty to Maimed Jdg 1:6, 7
Cruelty to Putting to Death Num 31:9–20 · Deu 20:13 · Deu 21:10 · Jos 8:29 · Jos 10:15–40 · Jos 11:11 · Jdg 7:25 · Jdg 8:21 · Jdg 21:11 · 1Sa 15:32, 33 · 2Sa 8:2 · 2Ki 8:12 · Jer 39:6
Cruelty to Ravished Lam 5:11–13 · Zec 14:2
Cruelty to Ripping Women With Child 2Ki 8:12 · 2Ki 15:16 · Amo 1:13
Cruelty to Robbed Eze 23:25, 26

- **Cruelty to Tortured Under Saws and Harrows** 2Sa 12:31 · 1Ch 20:3
- **Cruelty to Twenty Thousand, by Amaziah** 2Ch 25:11, 12
- **Kindness To** 2Ki 25:27–30 · Psa 106:46
- **Other Indignities To** Isa 20:4
- **Prisoner of War** Gen 14:12 · 1Sa 30:1, 2

Captivity of Judah in Babylon, Prophecy of Isa 39:6 · Jer 13:19 · Jer 20:4 · Jer 25:2–11 · Jer 32:28

Captivity of the Israelites Foretold Lev 26:33 · Deu 28:36

Captivity of the Ten Tribes 2Ki 17:6, 23, 24 · 2Ki 18:9–12

Captivity
- **|Captivity Led Captive|** Jdg 5:12 · Psa 68:18 · Eph 4:8
- **As a Judgment** Ezr 5:12 · Ezr 9:7 · Isa 5:13 · Jer 29:17–19 · Lam 1:3–5 · Eze 39:23, 24
- **Figurative** Isa 61:1 · Rom 7:23 · 1Co 9:27 · 2Co 10:5 · 2Ti 2:26 · 2Ti 3:6
- **Fulfilled** 2Ki 24:11–16 · 2Ki 25:1 · 2Ch 36:1 · Jer 52:28–30
- **Israelites In, Promises To** Neh 1:9
- **Jews Return From** Ezr 2:1 · Ezr 3:1 · Ezr 8:1

Carbuncle
- **A Precious Stone** Isa 54:12 · Eze 28:13
- **One of the Precious Stones Set in Breastplate** Exo 28:17 · Exo 39:10

Carcas: A Persian Chamberlain Est 1:10

Carchemish: A Babylonian City on the Euphrates, Against Which the King of Egypt Made War 2Ch 35:20 · Isa 10:9 · Jer 46:2

Care
- **Certain Persons Who Desired to Follow Jesus** Mat 9:21 · Luk 9:57–62
- **Martha** Luk 10:40, 41
- **Remedy For** Psa 37:5 · Psa 55:22 · Pro 16:3 · Jer 17:7, 8 · Mat 6:26–34 · Luk 12:22–32 · Php 4:6, 7 · Heb 13:5 · 1Pe 5:6, 7
- **Worldly** Psa 39:6 · Psa 127:2 · Ecc 4:8 · Mat 6:25–34 · Mat 13:22 · Mar 4:19 · Luk 8:14 · Luk 12:27 · Luk 14:18–20 · Luk 21:34 · 1Co 7:32, 33 · Php 4:6 · 2Ti 2:4

Carmel
- **A City of Judah** Jos 15:55
- **A City of Judah: King Uzziah, Who Delighted in Agriculture, had Vineyards At** 2Ch 26:10
- **A City of Judah: Nabal's Possessions At** 1Sa 25:2
- **A City of Judah: Saul Erects a Memorial At** 1Sa 15:12
- **A Fertile and Picturesque Mountain in Palestine** Songs 7:5 · Isa 33:9 · Isa 35:2 · Jer 46:18 · Jer 50:19 · Amo 1:2
- **A Fertile and Picturesque Mountain in Palestine: An Idolatrous High Place Upon** 1Ki 18:17–46
- **A Fertile and Picturesque Mountain in Palestine: Caves of** Amo 9:3 · Mic 7:14
- **A Fertile and Picturesque Mountain in Palestine: Elisha's Abode In** 2Ki 2:25 · 2Ki 4:25
- **A Fertile and Picturesque Mountain in Palestine: Forests of** 2Ki 19:23

Carmi
- **Father of Achan** Jos 7:1, 18 · 1Ch 2:7
- **Son of Hezron** 1Ch 4:1
- **Son of Hezron: And Caleb** 1Ch 2:18
- **Son of Hezron: Called Chelubai** 1Ch 2:9
- **Son of Reuben** Gen 46:9 · Exo 6:14

Carnal Christians Gal 5:17 · Rom 8:8 · Rom 8:9 · Rom 6:2 · 1Co 3:1 · Rom 8:7 · Gal 5:24 · Rom 8:6 · Gal 5:16 · 2Co 5:17

Carnal Mindedness Rom 8:6 · Rom 12:2 · Jam 1:22 · Rom 10:17 · 2Ti 3:5 · 1Ti 6:3–5
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Rom 8:6–8 · Gal 6:8 · Jam 4:4

Carnality Rom 8:6 · 1Co 3:3 · 1Co 2:14 · 1Co 15:33 · 1 Joh 1:9 · 2Co 13:5 · 2Ti 3:16

Carpentry
- **Building the Ark of Noah** Gen 6:14–16
- **Carpenters** Jer 24:1 · Zec 1:20
- **David's Palace** 2Sa 5:11
- **Jesus** Mar 6:3
- **Joseph** Mat 13:55
- **Making Idols** Isa 41:7 · Isa 44:13
- **Tabernacle, and Furniture of** Exo 31:2–9
- **Temple** 2Ki 12:11 · 2Ki 22:6

Carpet: General Scriptures Concerning Pro 31:22

Carpus: A Christian at Troas 2Ti 4:13

Carrying the Cross Joh 19:17 · Luk 14:27 · Mat 27:32

Cars Nah 2:4 · Luk 12:33, 34 · 1Ti 6:17–19 · Mat 6:24 · Psa 45:4 · Mat 6:19–21

Carshena: A Persian Prince Est 1:14

Cart: General Scriptures Concerning 1Sa 6:7–14 · 2Sa 6:3 · Isa 28:27, 28

Carving
- **Beds Decorated With** Pro 7:16
- **Bezaleel** Exo 31:5
- **Hiram** 1Ki 7:13–51 · 2Ch 2:13, 14
- **Idols Manufactured By** Deu 7:5 · Isa 44:9–17 · Isa 45:20 · Hab 2:18, 19
- **Woodwork of the Temple Was Decorated With Carvings of Flowers, Cherubim, and Palm Trees** 1Ki 6:18, 29, 32, 35 · Psa 74:6

Casiphia: A Place in the Persian Empire Ezr 8:17

Casluhim: A People Whose Progenitor Was a Son of Mizraim Gen 10:14 · 1Ch 1:12

Cassia: An Aromatic Plant, Probably Cinnamon Psa 45:8 · Eze 27:19

Cast the First Stone Joh 8:7 · Mat 7:3 · 1Pe 2:15 · Mat 7:15 · Rom 14:4

Cast your Cares Psa 55:22 · Isa 41:10 · Php 4:6, 7 · Mat 11:28 · 1Pe 5:6, 7 · Joh 16:33 · Jam 1:2–4 · Psa 62:8 · Joh 14:27 · Rom 8:28

Casting Lots Pro 16:33 · Act 1:26 · Pro 18:18 · Mat 27:35 · Jon 1:7 · Psa 22:18 · Lev 16:8 · Mar 15:24 · Est 3:7 · Num 26:55

Casting out Demons Jam 4:7 · Mat 12:43–45 · 1Pe 5:8 · Mar 16:16–18 · Luk 10:17 · Mar 3:11 · Mar 9:29 · Act 16:16–18 · 1 Joh 4:1–3 · Joh 14:11–13

Casting Pearls before Swine Mat 7:6 · Rev 22:11

Castle for the Doctrine, | The House is My Castle| Deu 24:10, 11

Castle
- **A Tower** Gen 25:16 · Num 31:10 · 1Ch 11:5, 7 · 2Ch 17:12 · 2Ch 27:4 · Act 21:34, 37 · Act 23:10, 16, 32
- **Bars of** Pro 18:19

Castor and Pollux: Name of a Ship Act 28:11

Caterpillar: Sent As a Judgment 1Ki 8:37 · Psa 78:46 · Psa 105:34 · Jer 51:27 · Joe 1:4 · Joe 2:25

Catholicity
- **Inculcated** Mar 9:38–41 · Luk 9:49, 50 · Act 10:1–48 · Act 11:17, 18 · Act 15:1–31 · Rom 1:1–7, 14–16 · Rom 3:20–31 · Rom 4:1–25 · Rom 5:1, 2 · Gal 3:27, 28 · Eph 2:14–17 · Col 3:11–15
- **Paul, in Recognizing Devout Heathen** Act 13:16, 26, 42, 43
- **Peter** Act 10:34, 35
- **Rulers of the Synagogue at Antioch, Permitting the Apostles to Preach** Act 13:5
- **Solomon, in his Prayer** 1Ki 8:41

Cats Gen 1:24 · Dan 7:6 · Pro 12:10

Cattle used for Sacrifice 1Ki 8:63

Cattle
- **Bashan Suitable to the Raising of** Psa 22:12 · Eze 39:18 · Amo 4:1
- **Gilead Adapted to the Raising of** Num 32:1–4
- **Sheltered** Gen 33:17
- **Stall-Fed** Pro 15:17

Caul
- **Netted Caps** Isa 3:18
- **Probably the Upper Lobe of the Liver: Burnt With Sacrifice** Exo 29:13, 22 · Lev 3:4, 10, 15 · Lev 4:9 · Lev 7:4 · Lev 8:16, 25 · Lev 9:10, 19

Causing Another to Stumble Rom 14:13 · 1Co 8:13 · 1Co 8:9 · Mar 9:42 · 1Co 6:12 · Rom 14:21 · Jam 5:20 · 2Ti 2:15 · Heb 12:14 · Rom 14:19

Cavalry
- **Mounted: On Camels** 1Sa 30:17
- **Mounted: On Horses** Exo 14:23 · 1Sa 13:5 · 2Sa 8:4 · 1Ki 4:26 · 2Ch 8:6 · 2Ch 9:25 · 2Ch 12:3 · Isa 30:16 · Isa 31:1 · Jer 4:29 · Zec 10:5 · Rev 9:16–18

Cave of Adullam 1Sa 22:1 · 2Sa 23:13 · 1Ch 11:15

Cave
- **(Used As a Dwelling) by Lot** Gen 19:30

(Used As a Dwelling): Elijah 1Ki 19:9
(Used As a Dwelling): Israelites Eze 33:27
(Used As a Dwelling): Saints Heb 11:38
Burial Place Gen 23:9–20 · Gen 25:9 · Gen 49:29–32 · Gen 50:13 · Joh 11:38
En-Gedi 1Sa 24:3–8
Place of Refuge Jos 10:16–27 · Jdg 6:2 · 1Sa 13:6 · 1Ki 18:4, 13 · 1Ki 19:9, 13
Caves were Used as Burial Places Gen 23:19 · Joh 11:38
Caves were Used as Dwelling-Places Gen 19:30
Caves were Used as Haunts of Robbers Jer 7:11 · Mat 21:13
Caves were Used as Hiding Placed of Wild Beasts Nah 2:12
Caves were Used as Places of Concealment 1Sa 13:6 · 1Sa 14:11 · 1Ki 18:4 · Heb 11:38
Caves were Used as Resting Places 1Sa 24:3 · 1Ki 19:9
Caves
Adullam 1Sa 22:1
Afford No Protection from the Judgments of God Isa 2:19 · Eze 33:27 · Rev 6:15
Artificial Jdg 6:2
Engedi 1Sa 23:29 · 1Sa 24:1, 3
Found in The: Open Fields Gen 23:20
Found in The: Rocks Isa 2:19
Machpelah Gen 23:9
Makkedah Jos 10:16, 17
Natural Heb 11:38
Often Capacious 1Sa 22:1, 2 · 1Sa 24:3
Cedar used for Masts of Ships Eze 27:5
Cedar used in David's Palace 2Sa 5:11 · 1Ch 17:1
Cedar used in Purifications Lev 14:4, 6, 49–52 · Num 19:6
Cedar used in Rebuilding the Temple Ezr 3:7
Cedar used in Solomon's Palace 1Ki 7:2
Cedar
David's Ample Provision of, in Jerusalem, for the Temple 2Ch 1:15 · 2Ch 2:3, 4
Figurative Psa 72:16 · Psa 92:12 · Isa 2:13 · Isa 14:8 · Jer 22:7 · Eze 31:3 · Zec 11:2
Furnished by Hiram, King of Tyre, for Solomon's Temple 1Ki 5:6–10 · 1Ki 9:11 · 2Ch 2:16
Valuable for Building Purposes Isa 9:10
Cedron
Brook of, Running South Under the Eastern Wall of Jerusalem 1Ki 2:37 · Neh 2:15 · Jer 31:40
Idols Destroyed on the Banks of by Asa 1Ki 15:13
Idols Destroyed on the Banks of Hezekiah 2Ch 29:16
Idols Destroyed on the Banks of Josiah 2Ki 23:6, 12
Its Channel Changed by Hezekiah 2Ch 32:4
Celebrate Joh 3:16, 17 · Psa 118:24 · Psa 16:11 · Psa 23:6
Celebrating Birthdays Psa 118:24 · Rom 14:5, 6 · Job 1:4 · Gen 40:20–22 · Col 2:16 · Ecc 7:1 · Ecc 7:8 · Mat 2:11 · Mat 14:6 · Pro 9:11
Celebrating Christmas Jer 10:2–4 · Luk 2:11 · Isa 7:14 · Isa 9:6, 7 · Col 2:16 · Deu 18:9 · Heb 5:9 · Zec 9:9 · Rom 14:5, 6 · Isa 11:1
Celebrating Halloween 1Co 10:21 · Eph 5:11 · 3 Joh 1:11 · Rom 12:2 · 1Co 10:31 · Rom 13:12 · Rom 12:9 · Eph 6:12 · Rom 12:21 · 1Th 5:21, 22
Celebrating Holidays Col 2:16 · Rom 14:5, 6 · Isa 1:14, 15 · Est 9:20–22 · Mat 15:3 · Col 2:8 · Gal 4:10 · Luk 16:15 · Deu 16:16 · Neh 8:9, 10
Celebrating Life Psa 16:11 · Joh 14:1–3 · Psa 118:24 · Joh 5:24 · Act 2:38, 39 · Pro 15:15 · Psa 98:4 · Rom 8:31
Celebrating Pagan Holidays Col 2:8 · Mat 15:3 · Heb 10:26 · Col 2:16 · Rom 14:5, 6 · 2Ti 3:16, 17 · Heb 13:8 · Mat 4:4 · Joh 8:32 · Exo 31:13
Celebration 1Co 10:31 · 1Co 5:8 · Psa 118:24 · Luk 15:23, 24 · Ecc 3:4 · Ecc 3:13 · Joh 15:11 · Mat 2:11 · Joh 16:21 · Rom 14:5, 6
Celebrities Job 15:21 · Isa 51:7
Celibacy: General Scriptures Concerning Mat 19:10–12 · 1Co 7:1, 2, 7–9, 25, 26, 32–40 · 1Co 9:5 · 1Ti 4:1–3 · Rev 14:1–5
Cellar for Wine 1Ch 27:27
Cellar: Oi 1Ch 27:28
Cells Gen 1:27 · Heb 11:3 · Gen 1:1 · Gen 1:28 · Gen 2:7 · Ecc 11:5 · 1Th 5:23
Cenchrea: A City of Corinth Act 18:18 · Rom 16:1
Censer for the Temple, Made of Gold 1Ki 7:50 · 2Ch 4:22 · Heb 9:4
Censer used for offering Incense Lev 16:12 · Num 4:14 · Num 16:6, 7, 16–18, 46 · Rev 8:3
Censer used in Idolatrous Rites Eze 8:11
Censer
Symbolical Rev 8:3, 5
Those Which Korah Used Were Converted Into Plates Num 16:37–39
Censers for Burning Incense Lev 10:1 · 2Ch 26:19
Censers of Korah Made Into Plates to Cover the Altar Num 16:18, 39
Censers
Directions for Removing Num 4:14
Made of Brass Num 16:39
Made of Gold 1Ki 7:50
Often Used in Idolatrous Worship Eze 8:11
One of Gold in the Most Holy Place Heb 9:4
Typical of Christ's Intercession Rev 8:3, 5
Censorship Rom 1:18 · Psa 101:3 · Mat 23:13
Census of the Roman Empire, by Caesar Luk 2:1–3
Census
A Poll Tax to be Levied at Each Exo 30:12–16 · Exo 38:26
The Numbering of Israel by David 2Sa 24:1–9 · 1Ch 21:1–8 · 1Ch 27:24
The Numbering of Israel by Moses Exo 38:26 · Num 1:1 · Num 3:14–43 · Num 26:1
Centurion in Charge of the Soldiers Who Crucified Jesus, Testifies, |Truly This Was the Son of God| Mat 27:54 · Mar 15:39 · Luk 23:47
Centurion of Capernaum, Comes to Jesus in Behalf of his Servant Mat 8:5–13 · Luk 7:1–10
Centurion: A Commander of Approximately One-Hundred Soldiers in the Roman Army Mar 15:44, 45 · Act 21:32 · Act 22:25, 26 · Act 23:17, 23 · Act 24:23
Chaff
Figurative Job 21:18 · Psa 1:4 · Psa 35:5 · Isa 5:24 · Isa 17:13 · Dan 2:35 · Hos 13:3 · Mat 3:12 · Luk 3:17
General Scriptures Concerning Jer 23:28
Chain Letters 1 Joh 4:1 · 2Pe 1:20, 21 · Psa 118:8 · Isa 54:17 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Joh 16:13 · Mic 5:12
Chains used to Confine Prisoners Psa 68:6 · Psa 149:8 · Jer 40:4 · Act 12:6, 7 · Act 21:33 · Act 28:20 · 2Ti 1:16
Chains
A Partition of, in the Temple 1Ki 6:21 · 1Ki 7:17
As Ornaments on Camels Jdg 8:26
Figurative Psa 73:6 · Pro 1:9 · Lam 3:7 · Eze 7:23–27 · Jde 1:6 · 2Pe 2:4 · Rev 20:1
Worn by Princes Gen 41:42 · Dan 5:7, 29
Worn on Ankles Num 31:50 · Isa 3:19
Worn on the Breastplate of High Priest Exo 28:14 · Exo 39:15
Chalcedony: A Precious Stone Rev 21:19
Chalcol: Son of Nahor 1Ki 4:31 · 1Ch 2:6
Chaldea
Abraham a Native of Gen 11:28, 31 · Gen 15:7
Character of Its People Hab 1:6
Founded by the Assyrians Isa 23:13
Chaldeans: Learned and Wise Men of the East Dan 1:4 · Dan 2:2 · Dan 4:7 · Dan 5:7 · Jer 50:35
Chalk: General Scriptures Concerning Isa 27:9
Challenges Jam 1:2–4 · Php 4:6 · 2Co 4:8, 9 · Php 4:13 · 1Co 10:13 · Heb 13:5 · 1Pe 5:10 · 1 Joh 4:18 · 2Ch 20:17 · Rom 8:1
Chamberlain: An officer of a King 2Ki 23:11 · Est 1:10–15 · Est 2:3–21 · Est 4:4, 5 · Act 12:20 · Rom 16:23
Chameleon: Forbidden As Food Lev 11:30
Chamois: A Species of Antelope Deu 14:5
Champaign: A Flat, Open Country Deu 11:30
Championship
Goliath and David 1Sa 17:8–53
Representatives of the Philistines Land David's Armies 2Sa 21:15–22
Young Men of David's and Abner's Armies 2Sa 2:14–17
Chance Pro 16:33 · Ecc 9:11 · Rom 8:28–30 · Isa 46:9, 10 · Eph 1:11
Chancellor: A State officer Ezr 4:8, 9, 17

Change Heb 13:8 · Jos 1:9 · Jer 29:11 · Ecc 3:1 · Rom 12:1, 2 · Php 4:6, 7 · 2Co 5:17 · Deu 31:6 · 2Co 4:16–18 · Jam 1:17

Topical Index — Changes of Fortune–Children

Changes of Fortune: Noting the Vicissitudes, See Illustrated in Lives of Pharoah's Butler and Baker Gen 40:1
Changing Jobs Psa 1:1–3 · Jer 29:11 · Joh 16:33 · Mat 4:4 · Psa 32:8 · Isa 43:18, 19 · Heb 4:12 · 2Ti 3:16, 17
Chaos 1Co 14:33 · Joh 14:27 · Pro 25:28 · Php 4:6, 7 · Isa 32:17, 18 · 1Co 14:40 · Pro 11:14 · Isa 41:10 · Mat 11:28–30 · Joh 16:33
Chapiter: Head of a Pillar Exo 36:38 · 1Ki 7:16–42 · 2Ki 25:17 · 2Ch 4:12, 13 · Jer 52:22
Chaplains 2Ti 3:16 · 2Ti 3:17 · Col 2:8 · Joh 3:16
Character of Christ
- **Altogether Lovely** Songs 5:16
- **Benevolent** Mat 4:23, 24 · Act 10:38
- **Compassionate** Isa 40:11 · Luk 19:41
- **Faithful** Isa 11:5 · 1Th 5:24
- **Forgiving** Luk 23:34
- **Good** Mat 19:16
- **Guileless** Isa 53:9 · 1Pe 2:22
- **Harmless** Heb 7:26
- **Holy** Luk 1:35 · Act 4:27 · Rev 3:7
- **Humble** Luk 22:27 · Php 2:8
- **Innocent** Mat 27:4
- **Just** Zec 9:9 · Joh 5:30 · Act 22:14
- **Long-Suffering** 1Ti 1:16
- **Loving** Joh 13:1 · Joh 15:13
- **Lowly in Heart** Mat 11:29
- **Meek** Isa 53:7 · Zec 9:9 · Mat 11:29
- **Merciful** Heb 2:17
- **Obedient to God the Father** Psa 40:8 · Joh 4:34 · Joh 15:10
- **Patient** Isa 53:7 · Mat 27:14
- **Resigned** Luk 22:42
- **Resisting Temptation** Mat 4:1–10
- **Righteous** Isa 53:11 · Heb 1:9
- **Saints are Conformed To** Rom 8:29
- **Self-Denying** Mat 8:20 · 2Co 8:9

Change of Venue
- **Declined by Paul** Act 25:9, 11
- **Granted Paul** Act 23:17–35

Sinless Joh 8:46 · 2Co 5:21
Spotless 1Pe 1:19
Subject to his Parents Luk 2:51
True Joh 1:14 · Joh 7:18 · 1 Joh 5:20
Zealous Luk 2:49 · Joh 2:17 · Joh 8:29
Character of God 1 Joh 4:8 · Heb 13:8 · 2Pe 3:9 · 1 Joh 1:5 · Isa 40:28 · Jam 1:17 · Psa 30:5 · Joh 3:16 · Psa 18:30 · Gal 5:22
Character of Saints
- **Attentive to Christ's Voice** Joh 10:3, 4
- **Blameless and Harmless** Php 2:15
- **Bold** Pro 28:1 · Rom 13:3
- **Contrite** Isa 57:15 · Isa 66:2
- **Devout** Act 8:2 · Act 22:12
- **Faithful** Rev 17:14
- **Fearing God** Mal 3:16 · Act 10:2
- **Following Christ** Joh 10:4, 27
- **Godly** Psa 4:3 · 2Pe 2:9
- **Guileless** Joh 1:47
- **Holy** Deu 7:6 · Deu 14:2 · Col 3:12
- **Humble** Psa 34:2 · 1Pe 5:5
- **Hungering After Righteousness** Mat 5:6
- **Hungering for Righteousness** Mat 5:6
- **Just** Gen 6:9 · Hab 2:4 · Luk 2:25
- **Led by the Spirit** Rom 8:14
- **Liberal** Isa 32:8 · 2Co 9:13
- **Loathing Themselves** Eze 20:43
- **Loving** Col 1:4 · 1Th 4:9
- **Lowly** Pro 16:19
- **Meek** Isa 29:19 · Mat 5:5
- **Merciful** Psa 37:26 · Mat 5:7
- **New Creatures** 2Co 5:17 · Eph 2:10
- **Obedient** Rom 16:19 · 1Pe 1:14
- **Poor in Spirit** Psa 51:17 · Mat 5:3
- **Prudent** Pro 16:21
- **Pure in Heart** Mat 5:8 · 1 Joh 3:3
- **Righteous** Isa 60:21 · Luk 1:6
- **Sincere** 2Co 1:12 · 2Co 2:17
- **Steadfast** Act 2:42 · Col 2:5
- **Taught by God** Isa 54:13 · 1 Joh 2:27

Changed Attitudes 2Ti 2:15 · Gal 2:20
Changed Hearts Eze 11:19 · 2Co 5:17 · Psa 51:10 · Eze 36:25–27 · Rom 2:29

Taught of God Isa 54:13 · 1 Joh 2:27
True 2Co 6:8
Undefiled Psa 119:1
Upright 1Ki 3:6 · Psa 15:2
Watchful Luk 12:37
Zealous of Good Works Tts 2:14 · Tts 3:8
Character of the Renewed Heart
- **A Treasury of Good** Mat 12:35
- **Awed by the Word of God** Psa 119:161
- **Broken, Contrite** Psa 34:18 · Psa 51:17
- **Circumcised** Deu 30:6 · Rom 2:29
- **Clean** Psa 73:1
- **Confident in God** Psa 112:7
- **Desirous of God** Psa 84:2
- **Enlarged** Psa 119:32 · 2Co 6:11
- **Faithful to God** Neh 9:8
- **Filled With the Fear of God** Jer 32:40
- **Filled With the Law of God** Psa 40:8 · Psa 119:11
- **Fixed on God** Psa 57:7 · Psa 112:7
- **Honest and Good** Luk 8:15
- **Inclined to Obedience** Psa 119:112
- **Joyful in God** 1Sa 2:1 · Zec 10:7
- **Meditative** Psa 4:4 · Psa 77:6
- **Obedient** Psa 119:112 · Rom 6:17
- **Perfect With God** 1Ki 8:61 · Psa 101:2
- **Prayerful** 1Sa 1:13 · Psa 27:8
- **Prepared to Seek God** 2Ch 19:3 · Ezr 7:10 · Psa 10:17
- **Pure** Psa 24:4 · Mat 5:8
- **Single and Sincere** Act 2:46 · Heb 10:22
- **Sympathising** Jer 4:19 · Lam 3:51
- **Tender** 1Sa 24:5 · 2Ki 22:19
- **Upright** Psa 97:11 · Psa 125:4
- **Void of Fear** Psa 27:3
- **Wholly Devoted to God** Psa 9:1 · Psa 119:10, 69, 145
- **Wise** Pro 10:8 · Pro 14:33 · Pro 23:15
- **Zealous** 2Ch 17:6 · Jer 20:9

Character of the Unrenewed Heart of Little Worth Pro 10:20
Character of the Unrenewed Heart · Psa 37:4 · Mar 7:21–23 · Jer 17:9 · Pro 4:23 · Hos 10:12

A Treasury of Evil Mat 12:35 · Mar 7:21
Blind Eph 4:18
Carnal Rom 8:7
Covetous Jer 22:17 · 2Pe 2:14
Darkened Rom 1:21
Deceitful Jer 17:9
Deceived Isa 44:20 · Jam 1:26
Desperately Wicked Jer 17:9
Despiteful Eze 25:15
Divided Hos 10:2
Double 1Ch 12:33 · Psa 12:2
Elated by Prosperity 2Ch 26:16 · Dan 5:20
Elated by Sensual Indulgence Hos 13:3
Ensnaring Ecc 7:26
Far from God Isa 29:13 · Mat 15:8
Foolish Pro 12:23 · Pro 22:15
Fretful Against the Lord Pro 19:3
Froward Psa 101:4 · Pro 6:14 · Pro 17:20
Full of Evil Ecc 9:3
Full of Evil Imaginations Gen 6:5 · Gen 8:21 · Pro 6:18
Full of Vain Thoughts Jer 4:14
Fully Set to do Evil Ecc 8:11
Hard Eze 3:7 · Mar 10:5 · Rom 2:5
Hateful to God Pro 6:16, 18 · Pro 11:20
Haughty Pro 18:12 · Jer 48:29
Idolatrous Eze 14:3, 4
Impenitent Rom 2:5
Influenced by the Devil Joh 13:2
Mad Ecc 9:3
Mischievous Psa 28:3 · Psa 140:2
Not Perfect With God 1Ki 15:3 · Act 8:21 · Pro 6:18
Not Prepared to Seek God 2Ch 12:14
Often Judicially Hardened Exo 4:21 · Jos 11:20
Often Judicially Stupefied Isa 6:10 · Act 28:26, 27
Perverse Pro 12:8
Prone to Depart from God Deu 29:18 · Jer 17:5
Prone to Error Psa 95:10
Proud Psa 101:5 · Jer 49:16
Rebellious Jer 5:23
Stiff Eze 2:4
Stony Eze 11:19 · Eze 36:26

Stout Isa 10:12 · Isa 46:12
Studies Destruction Pro 24:2
Unbelieving Heb 3:12
Uncircumcised Lev 26:41 · Act 7:51
Character of the Wicked
Abominable Rev 21:8
Alienated from God Eph 4:18 · Col 1:21
Blasphemous Luk 22:65 · Rev 16:9
Blinded 2Co 4:4 · Eph 4:18
Boastful Psa 10:3 · Psa 49:6
Conspiring Against God's People Neh 4:8 · Neh 6:2 · Psa 38:12
Conspiring Against Saints Neh 4:8 · Neh 6:2 · Psa 38:12
Corrupt Mat 7:17 · Eph 4:22
Covetous Mic 2:2 · Rom 1:29
Deceitful Psa 5:6 · Rom 3:13
Delighting in the Iniquity of Others Pro 2:14 · Rom 1:32
Despising Saints Neh 2:19 · Neh 4:2 · 2Ti 3:3, 4
Despising the Works of the Faithful Neh 2:19 · Neh 4:2 · 2Ti 3:3, 4
Destructive Isa 59:7
Disobedient Neh 9:26 · Tts 3:3 · 1Pe 2:7
Enticing to Evil Pro 1:10–14 · 2Ti 3:6
Envious Neh 2:10 · Tts 3:3
Evildoers Jer 13:23 · Mic 7:3
Fearful Pro 28:1 · Rev 21:8
Fierce Pro 16:29 · 2Ti 3:3
Foolish Deu 32:6 · Psa 5:5
Forgetting God Job 8:13
Fraudulent Psa 37:21 · Mic 6:11
Froward Pro 21:8 · Isa 57:17
Glorying in Their Shame Php 3:19
Hard-Hearted Eze 3:7
Hating the Light Job 24:13 · Joh 3:20
Heady and High-Minded 2Ti 3:4
Hostile to God Rom 8:7 · Col 1:21
Hypocritical Isa 29:13 · 2Ti 3:5
Ignorant of God Hos 4:1 · 2Th 1:8
Impudent Eze 2:4
Incontinent 2Ti 3:3
Infidel Psa 10:4 · Psa 14:1
Loathsome Pro 13:5
Lovers of Pleasure More than of God 2Ti 3:4
Lovers of Pleasure, not of God 2Ti 3:4
Lying Psa 58:3 · Psa 62:4 · Isa 59:4
Mischievous Pro 24:8 · Mic 7:3
Murderous Psa 10:8 · Psa 94:6 · Rom 1:29
Persecuting Psa 69:26 · Psa 109:16
Perverse Deu 32:5
Prayerless Job 21:15 · Psa 53:4
Proud Psa 59:12 · Oba 1:3 · 2Ti 3:2
Rebellious Isa 1:2 · Isa 30:9
Rejoicing in the Affliction of Saints Psa 35:15
Reprobate 2Co 13:5 · 2Ti 3:8 · Tts 1:16
Selfish 2Ti 3:2
Sensual Php 3:19 · Jde 1:19
Sold Under Sin 1Ki 21:20 · 2Ki 17:17
Stiff-Hearted Eze 2:4
Stiff-Necked Exo 33:5 · Act 7:51
Uncircumcised in Heart Jer 9:26 · Act 7:51
Unclean Isa 64:6 · Eph 4:19
Ungodly Pro 16:27
Unholy 2Ti 3:2
Unjust Pro 11:7 · Isa 26:18
Unmerciful Rom 1:31
Unprofitable Mat 25:30 · Rom 3:12
Unruly Tts 1:10
Unthankful Luk 6:35 · 2Ti 3:2
Untoward Act 2:40
Unwise Deu 32:6
Character
Defamation of, Punished Deu 22:13–19
Firmness of Psa 57:7 · Psa 108:1 · Psa 112:7 · Mat 10:22 · Mar 4:20 · 1Co 7:20 · 2Th 2:15 · 2Th 3:3 · Heb 10:23 · Heb 13:9 · Jam 1:25
Firmness: Joseph in Resisting Potiphar's Wife Gen 39:7–12
Firmness: Paul Act 20:22–24 · Act 21:13, 14
Firmness: Pilate Joh 19:22
Good Pro 22:1 · Ecc 7:1
Instability of Pro 24:21, 22 · Pro 27:8 · Jer 2:36 · Hos 6:4 · Hos 7:8 · Hos 10:2 · Mat 8:19–22 · Mat 13:19–22 · Mar 4:15–19 · Luk 8:5–15 · Luk 9:59–62 · Eph 4:14 · Jam 1:6–8 · Jam 4:8 · 2Pe 2:14
Instability: Israelites Exo 32:8 · Jdg 2:17, 19 · 2Ch 11:17 · 2Ch 12:1 · 1Sa 18:19
Instability: Pharaoh Exo 8:15, 32 · Exo 9:34 · Exo 14:5
Instability: Reuben Gen 49:3, 4
Instability: Solomon 1Ki 11:4–8
Revealed in Countenance Isa 3:9
Charashim: Valley of 1Ch 4:14 · Neh 11:35
Charger
Dedicated to the Tabernacle Num 7:13, 19, 25, 31, 37, 43, 49, 55, 61, 67, 73, 79, 84, 85
John Baptist's Head Carried On Mat 14:8, 11
Charging Interest Exo 22:25 · Pro 28:8 · Deu 23:19, 20 · Psa 15:5 · Lev 25:35–37 · Pro 22:7 · Mat 25:27 · Eze 22:12 · Mat 5:42 · Eze 18:13
Chariot for War Exo 14:7, 9, 25 · Jos 11:4 · 1Sa 13:5 · 1Ki 20:1, 25 · 2Ki 6:14 · 2Ch 12:2, 3 · Psa 20:7 · Psa 46:9 · Jer 46:9 · Jer 47:3 · Jer 51:21 · Joe 2:5 · Nah 2:3, 4 · Nah 3:2
Chariot
Chariots of God Psa 68:17 · Psa 104:3 · 2Ki 6:17 · Isa 66:15 · Hab 3:8 · Rev 9:9
Cherubim in Solomon's Temple Mounted On 1Ch 28:18
Cities For 1Ki 9:19 · 2Ch 1:14 · 2Ch 8:6 · 2Ch 9:25
Commanded by Captains Exo 14:7 · 1Ki 9:22 · 1Ki 22:31–33 · 2Ki 8:21
Drawn by Camels Isa 21:7 · Mic 1:13
Imported from Egypt by Solomon 1Ki 10:26–29
Introduced Among Israelites by David 2Sa 8:4
Kings Ride In 2Ch 35:24 · Jer 17:25 · Jer 22:4
Made of Iron Jos 17:18 · Jdg 1:19
Royal Gen 41:43 · Gen 46:29 · 2Ki 5:9 · 2Ch 35:24 · Jer 17:25 · Act 8:29
Traffic In Rev 18:13
Wheels of Pharaoh's, Providentially Taken off Exo 14:25
Chariots for War used in Pursuing Enemies Exo 14:9 · 2Sa 1:6
Chariots for War
Advantageously Manoeuvred in a Flat Country Jdg 1:19 · 1Ki 20:23–25
Armed With Iron Jos 17:16 · Jdg 1:19
Commanded by Captains Exo 14:7 · 1Ki 16:9
Formed Part of the Line of Battle 1Ki 20:25
Kept in Chariot Cities 1Ki 9:19 · 1Ki 10:26
Lighted by Night With Torches Nah 2:3
Chariots used in War by The
Assyrians 2Ki 19:23
Babylonians Eze 23:23 · Eze 26:7
Canaanites Jos 17:16 · Jdg 4:3
Egyptians Exo 14:7 · 2Ki 18:24
Ethiopians 2Ch 14:9 · 2Ch 16:8
Jews 2Ki 8:21 · 2Ki 10:2
Philistines 1Sa 13:5
Syrians 2Sa 10:18 · 1Ki 20:1
Chariots
Angels 2Ki 6:16, 17 · Psa 68:17
Bound With Traces Mic 1:13
Bounding Motion of, Referred To Nah 3:2
Carriages for Travelling Gen 46:29
Carriages Used in War 1Ki 20:25
Christ's Love to his Church Songs 6:12
Consecrated to the Sun 2Ki 23:11
Drawn by Asses and Camels Isa 21:7
Drawn by Horses 2Ki 10:2 · Songs 1:9
Drivers Generally Employed For 1Ki 22:34 · 2Ch 18:33
Elijah Taken to Heaven in One of Fire 2Ki 2:11
Imported from Egypt 1Ki 10:28, 29
Introduced Into Israel by David 2Sa 8:4
Kings Rode In, to Battle 1Ki 22:35
Kings Used, in Common 1Ki 12:18 · 1Ki 18:44
Multiplied by Solomon 1Ki 10:26
Noise Occasioned By, Referred To 2Ki 7:6 · Joe 2:5 · Nah 3:2 · Rev 9:9
Often Attended by Running Footmen 1Sa 8:11 · 2Sa 15:1 · 1Ki 1:5
Persons of Distinction Used Gen 41:43 · 2Ki 5:9, 21 · Jer 17:25 · Act 8:28
Prophets 2Ki 2:12 · 2Ki 13:14
Sometimes Driven by the Owners 2Ki 9:16, 20

Sometimes Driven Furiously 2Ki 9:20 · Isa 5:28 · Jer 4:13
The Clouds Psa 104:3
The Jews Condemned For: Multiplying Isa 2:7
The Jews Condemned For: Taken in War, often Destroyed Jos 11:6, 9 · Jer 51:21 · Mic 5:10 · Nah 2:13
The Jews Condemned For: Trusting To Isa 22:18 · Isa 31:1
The Judgments of God Isa 66:15
Value of in Solomon's Time 1Ki 10:29
Wheels of, Described 1Ki 7:33
Charism: An Inspired Gift, Bestowed on the Apostles and Early Christians Mat 10:1, 8 · Mar 16:17, 18 · Luk 10:1, 9, 17, 19 · Act 2:4 · Act 10:44–46 · Act 19:6 · 1Co 12:1
Charisma Rom 12:6–8 · 1Co 12:28 · 1 Joh 4:8 · Gal 6:7 · 1Co 12:7 · Rom 8:31 · 1Co 12:4 · Luk 1:37 · Joh 3:16 · 1Co 7:7
Charitableness: General Scriptures Concerning Pro 10:12 · Pro 17:9 · Mat 5:23, 24 · Mat 6:14 · Mat 7:1–5 · Mat 18:21–35 · Luk 6:36–42 · Luk 17:3, 4 · Joh 7:24 · Rom 14:1–23 · 1Co 4:5 · 1Co 10:28–33 · 1Co 13:1–13 · 1Co 16:14 · Gal 6:1 · Eph 4:32 · Col 3:13, 14 · 1Ti 1:5 · 1Ti 4:12 · 2Ti 2:22 · Jam 2:13 · Jam 4:11, 12 · 1Pe 3:9 · 1Pe 4:8
Charity
Enjoined Col 3:14
Explained 1Co 13:4–7
Charmers and Charming of Serpents Psa 58:4, 5 · Jer 8:17
Charmers and Charming
General Scriptures Concerning Isa 19:3 · Jer 8:17
Prohibited Deu 18:11
Chastisement: from God Lev 26:28 · Deu 11:2, 9 · 2Sa 7:14, 15 · 2Ch 6:24–31 · 2Ch 7:13, 14 · Job 5:17 · Job 33:19 · Psa 6:1 · Psa 38:1 · Psa 73:14 · Psa 89:32 · Psa 94:12, 13 · Psa 101:3 · Psa 106:43, 44 · Psa 107:17–21, 23–31 · Psa 118:18 · Psa 119:67, 75 · Pro 3:11, 12 · Isa 26:16 · Isa 42:25 · Isa 53:4, 5 · Isa 57:16–18 · Jer 2:30 · Jer 30:14 · Jer 31:18–20 · Jer 46:28 · Lam 1:5 · Hos 7:12 · Hos 10:10 · Hag 2:17 · Heb 12:5–11 · Rev 3:19
Chastity
Abimelech Gen 20:4, 5 · Gen 26:10, 11
Advantages of 1Pe 3:1, 2
Boaz Rut 3:6–13
Breach of, Punished 1Co 3:16, 17 · Eph 5:5, 6 · Heb 13:4 · Rev 22:15
Commanded Exo 20:14 · Pro 31:3 · Act 15:20 · Rom 13:13 · Col 3:5 · 1Th 4:3
Consequences of Associating With Those Devoid of Pro 7:25–27 · Pro 22:14
Drunkenness Destructive To Pro 23:31–33
General Scriptures Concerning Exo 20:14 · Job 31:1 · Pro 2:10, 11, 16–22 · Pro 5:15–21 · Pro 6:24, 25 · Pro 7:1–5 · Pro 31:3 · Mat 5:28 · Act 15:20 · Rom 13:13 · 1Co 6:13–19 · 1Co 7:1, 2, 7–9, 25, 26, 36, 37 · Eph 5:3 · Col 3:5 · 1Th 4:3, 7 · Rev 14:1–5
Joseph Gen 39:7–20
Keep the Body In 1Co 6:13, 15–18
Motives For 1Co 6:19 · 1Th 4:7
Paul 1Co 7:1
Preserved by Wisdom Pro 2:10, 11, 16 · Pro 7:1–5
Required in Heart Pro 6:25
Required in Look Job 31:1 · Mat 5:28
Required in Speech Eph 5:3
Ruth Rut 3:10, 11
Saints are Kept In Ecc 7:26
Shun Those Devoid of 1Co 5:11 · 1Pe 4:3
Temptation to Deviate From, Dangerous 2Sa 11:2–4
The Wicked are Devoid of Rom 1:29 · Eph 4:19 · 2Pe 2:14 · Jde 1:8
Want of, Excludes from Heaven Gal 5:19–21
Chebar: A River of Mesopotamia Eze 1:1, 3 · Eze 3:15, 23 · Eze 10:15, 22 · Eze 43:3
Chedorlaomer: King of Elam Gen 14:1–16
Cheerful 2Co 9:7 · 1Th 5:16–18 · Jam 1:17 · Pro 17:22 · Pro 15:15 · Pro 15:13
Cheese: General Scriptures Concerning 1Sa 17:18 · 2Sa 17:29 · Job 10:10
Chelal: Son of Pahath-Moab Ezr 10:30
Chelluh: Son of Bani Ezr 10:35
Chelub
A Descendant of Caleb 1Ch 4:11
Father of Ezri 1Ch 27:26
Chelubi
Called Caleb 1Ch 2:18, 42
Son of Hezron 1Ch 2:9
Chemarim: A Term Descriptive of Idolatrous Priests Zep 1:4 · Hos 10:5 · 2Ki 23:15
Chemosh
An Idol of And of the Amorites Jdg 11:24
An Idol of The Moabites and Ammonites 1Ki 11:7, 33 · 2Ki 23:13 · Jer 48:7, 13, 46
Chenaanah
Brother of Ehud 1Ch 7:10
Father of the False Prophet Zedekiah 1Ki 22:11, 24 · 2Ch 18:10, 23
Chenani: A Levite Neh 9:4
Chenaniah
A Levite 1Ch 15:22, 27
An Izharite 1Ch 26:29
Chephar-Haammonai: A Town of Benjamin Jos 18:2, 4
Chephirah: A City of the Hivites Jos 9:17 · Jos 18:26 · Ezr 2:25 · Neh 7:29
Cheran: A Horite Gen 36:26 · 1Ch 1:41
Cherethites
A Philistine Tribe, Which Adhered to David, and With the Pelethites Formed his Bodyguard 1Sa 30:14, 16 · 2Sa 8:18 · 2Sa 15:18 · 2Sa 20:7, 23 · 1Ki 1:38, 44 · 1Ch 18:17 · Eze 25:16 · Zep 2:5
Solomon's Escort at his Coronation 1Ki 1:38
Cherish Eph 5:25 · Eph 5:29 · Psa 66:18 · Luk 1:37
Cherith: A Brook Near Jericho 1Ki 17:3–7
Cherub: Name of a Place or Person Ezr 2:59 · Neh 7:61
Cherubim in Ezekiel's Vision of the Temple Eze 41:18–20, 25
Cherubim in the Tabernacle Exo 25:18–20 · Exo 37:7–9
Cherubim in the Temple 1Ki 6:23–29 · 2Ch 3:10–13
Cherubim of Gold
Formed out of, and at Each End of the Mercy Seat Exo 25:18–20
God's Presence Manifested Between 2Sa 6:2 · 2Ki 19:15 · Psa 80:1 · Psa 99:1
Placed Over the Ark of the Covenant 1Sa 4:4 · 1Ki 8:6, 7 · 2Ch 5:7, 8
The Oracles or Answers of God Delivered from Between Exo 25:22 · Num 7:89
Cherubim
Animated by the Spirit of God Eze 1:12, 20
Called the Cherubim of Glory Heb 9:5
Eastward of the Garden of Eden Gen 3:24
Engaged in Accomplishing the Purposes of God Eze 1:15, 21 · Eze 10:9–11, 16, 17
Figurative Eze 28:14–16
Figures of On the Curtain 2Ch 3:14
Figures of On the Lavers 1Ki 7:29, 36
Figures of On the Walls 1Ki 6:29–35 · 2Ch 3:7
Figures of, Embroidered: And on the Curtain Exo 26:31 · Exo 36:35
Figures of, Embroidered: On the Walls of the Tabernacle Exo 26:1 · Exo 36:8
Form and Appearance of Eze 1:5–11, 13, 14
Placed at the Entrance of Eden Gen 3:24
Representations of, Made on The: Bases of Brazen Lavers 1Ki 7:29, 36
Representations of, Made on The: Curtains of the Tabernacle Exo 26:1, 31
Representations of, Made on The: Doors of the Temple 1Ki 6:32, 35
Representations of, Made on The: Vail of the Tabernacle Exo 26:31
Representations of, Made on The: Vail of the Temple 2Ch 3:14
Representations of, Made on The: Walls of the Temple 2Ch 3:7
Riding On, Illustrative of Majesty and Power of God 2Sa 22:11 · Psa 18:10
Sound of Their Wings Was As the Voice of God Eze 1:24 · Eze 10:5
Symbolical Eze 1:1 · Eze 10:1
The Ark of the Covenant Rested Beneath the Wings of 1Ki 8:6, 7 · 2Ch 5:7, 8 · Heb 9:5
The Glory of God Exhibited Upon Eze

1:22, 26–28 · Eze 10:4, 18, 20
Chesalon: A Landmark on the North Boundary of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:10
Chesed: Son of Nahor Gen 22:22
Chesil
A Town in the South of Palestine Jos 15:30
And Bethuel 1Ch 4:30
Probably Identical With Bethul Jos 19:4
Chest for Money 2Ki 12:9 · 2Ch 24:8–11
Chestnut Tree: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 30:37 · Eze 31:8
Chesulloth
A City of Issachar Jos 19:18
And Tabor 1Ch 6:77
Probably Identical With Chisloth-Tabor, of Jos 19:12
Chewing Tobacco 1Co 6:19 · 1Co 3:16 · Rom 12:1, 2 · Eze 14:6 · Exo 15:26
Chezib
And Achzib Jos 15:44
Birthplace of Shelah Gen 38:5
Probably Identical With Chozeba 1Ch 4:22
Chickens
Broods Her Young Luk 13:34
General Scriptures Concerning Mat 23:37
Chiding
Abimelech Chides Abraham for a Like offense Gen 9:10
Abimelech Chides Isaac for Similar Conduct Gen 26:9, 10
Cain Chides God Gen 4:13, 14
David Chides Joab for Killing Abner 2Sa 3:28–31
Deborah Chides Israel in Her Epic Jdg 5:16–23
Isaac and Laban Chide Each Other Gen 31:26–42
Israelites Chide Moses and Tempt God Exo 17:7
Jacob Chides Simeon and Levi for Killing Hamor and Shechem Gen 34:30
Jesus Chides his Disciples for Forbidding Children to be Brought to Him Mat 19:14 · Mar 10:14 · Luk 18:16
Jesus Chides his Disciples for Sleeping in Gethsemane Mat 26:40 · Mar 14:27
Jesus Chides his Disciples for Slowness of Heart Mat 15:16 · Mat 16:8, 9, 11 · Mar 7:18 · Luk 24:25 · Joh 14:9
Jesus Chides his Disciples: On Account of Their Unbelief Mat 8:26 · Mat 14:31 · Mat 16:8–11 · Mat 17:17 · Mar 4:40 · Luk 8:25
Joab Chides David for Lamenting the Death of Absalom 2Sa 19:5–7
Pharaoh Chides Abraham, for Calling his Wife his Sister Gen 12:18, 19
Reuben Chides his Brothers for Their Treatment of Joseph Gen 42:22
Chidon
Called Nachon's Threshing-Floor 2Sa 6:6
Place where Uzza Was Struck Down and he Died 1Ch 13:9
Child Abandonment Isa 49:15 · Mar 9:42 · 1Ti 5:8
Child Abuse Eph 6:4 · Mar 9:42 · Pro 19:18 · Col 3:21 · Mat 18:6 · Mar 10:14 · Psa 137:9 · Exo 21:22 · Pro 22:15 · Pro 22:6
Child Dedication Pro 22:6 · Deu 6:5–7 · Psa 127:3 · 1Sa 1:27, 28 · Jer 1:5 · Luk 2:22 · Mar 10:16 · Jer 29:11
Child Discipline Pro 29:17 · Pro 29:15 · Pro 22:15 · Pro 23:13, 14 · Pro 13:24 · Eph 6:4
Child Labor Mat 19:14 · 2Co 12:14 · Php 4:13 · Joh 16:21 · Isa 41:10 · Col 3:23 · Luk 18:15–17 · Eph 4:28 · Rom 9:12 · Gen 3:16
Child of God Joh 1:12 · Pro 22:6 · Gal 3:26 · Eph 6:4 · Psa 127:3–5 · 1 Joh 3:1 · Rom 8:16 · Joh 3:16 · Mat 5:9 · Mat 18:10
Child Rearing Pro 22:6 · Eph 6:4 · Psa 127:3 · Pro 13:24 · Pro 29:15 · Col 3:21 · Deu 6:6, 7 · Pro 29:17
Child Sacrifice Lev 18:21 · Deu 12:31 · Eze 16:20, 21 · Psa 106:37, 38 · Jer 7:31 · Jer 32:35 · 2Ki 23:10 · Deu 18:10 · 2Ki 21:6 · Eze 20:31
Child Support 1Ti 5:8 · 2Co 12:14 · Zec 11:17 · Pro 22:6 · Psa 127:3
Child Training Pro 22:6 · Pro 23:13, 14 · Eph 6:4 · Pro 13:24 · Deu 6:6, 7 · 3 Joh 1:4 · Pro 6:20, 21 · Pro 19:18
Childbearing Psa 127:3–5 · Gen 1:28 · 1Ti 2:15 · Gen 30:22 · Gen 3:16 · 1Ti 5:14
Childbirth Gen 3:16 · 1Ti 2:15 · Joh 16:21 · Gen 1:28
Childlessness: A Reproach Gen 16:2 · Gen 29:32 · Gen 30:1–3, 13 · 1Sa 1:6 · Isa 4:1 · Luk 1:25
Children are a Gift from God Gen 33:5 · Psa 127:3
Children are Capable of Glorifying God Psa 8:2 · Psa 148:12, 13 · Mat 21:15, 16
Children Being a Blessing Psa 127:3–5 · Pro 22:6 · Joh 16:21 · Isa 54:13 · 3 Joh 1:4 · Pro 17:6 · Jam 1:17 · Mat 18:1–3 · Mat 18:10 · Mar 10:14
Children Being Obedient Col 3:20 · Eph 6:1 · Mat 15:4 · Eph 6:4 · Deu 27:16 · Exo 21:17 · Mar 7:10 · Heb 13:4 · Pro 30:17
Children Going to Heaven Mat 19:14 · Deu 1:39 · Mar 10:14–16 · Psa 127:3–5 · Joh 5:24 · Act 2:39 · Mat 18:3 · Mat 18:10
Children Growing Up Pro 22:6 · 2Ti 3:14, 15 · Eph 6:4 · Luk 18:16 · Eph 6:2 · 1Ti 3:4 · Pro 22:15 · Deu 6:7 · Act 16:31
Children in Answer to Prayer
Hannah 1Sa 1:9–20
Isaac Gen 25:21
Leah Gen 30:17–22
Rachel Gen 30:22–24
To Abraham Gen 15:2–5 · Gen 21:1, 2
Zacharias Luk 1:13
Children Leaving Home Gen 2:24 · Pro 22:6 · Eph 5:31 · Pro 1:8, 9 · Pro 22:15
Children of God 1 Joh 3:1 · Joh 1:12 · 2Co 6:18 · Gal 3:26
Children of God's People, Holy Ezr 9:2 · 1Co 7:14
Children of God's People, Interested in the Promises Deu 29:29 · Act 2:39
Children of Ministers 1Ti 3:4 · Tts 1:6
Children of the Righteous, Blessed of God Gen 6:18 · Gen 7:1 · Gen 12:7 · Gen 13:15 · Gen 17:7, 8 · Gen 19:12, 15, 16 · Gen 21:13 · Gen 26:3, 4, 24 · Lev 26:44, 45 · Deu 4:37 · Deu 10:15 · Deu 12:28 · 1Ki 11:13 · 1Ki 15:4 · 2Ki 8:19 · Psa 37:26 · Psa 102:28 · Psa 103:17, 18 · Psa 112:2, 3 · Pro 3:33 · Pro 11:21 · Pro 12:7 · Pro 13:22 · Pro 20:7 · Isa 44:3–5 · Isa 65:23 · Jer 32:39 · Act 2:39 · 1Co 7:14
Children were Named
After Relatives Luk 1:59, 61
from Circumstances Connected With Their Birth Gen 25:25, 26 · Gen 35:18 · 1Ch 4:9
from Remarkable Events Gen 21:3, 6 · Gen 18:13 · Exo 2:10 · Exo 18:3, 4
Numerous, Considered an Especial Blessing Psa 115:14 · Psa 127:4, 5
Often by God Isa 8:3 · Hos 1:4, 6, 9
Often Numerous 2Ki 10:1 · 1Ch 4:27
Sometimes Born when Parents Were Old Gen 15:3, 6 · Gen 17:17 · Luk 1:18
Children were Required
To Attend to Instruction Deu 4:9 · Deu 11:19
To Honor Their Parents Exo 20:12
To Respect the Aged Lev 19:32
To Submit to Discipline Pro 29:17 · Heb 12:9
Children
A Blessing Gen 5:29 · Gen 30:1 · Psa 127:3–5 · Pro 17:6 · Isa 54:1 · Jer 20:15
Abijah 1Ki 14:13
Alienated, Ishmael, to Gratify Sarah Gen 21:9–15
Amusements of Job 21:11 · Zec 8:5 · Zec 11:16, 17 · Luk 7:31, 32
An Heritage from the Lord Psa 113:9 · Psa 127:3
Anxiety of the Jews For Gen 30:1 · 1Sa 1:5, 8
Bastard, Excluded from the Privileges of the Congregation Deu 23:2 · Heb 12:8
Blessed by Jesus Mat 19:13–15 · Mar 10:13–16 · Luk 18:15, 16
Bound by Covenants of Parents Gen 17:9–14
Casting out of Weak Alluded To Eze 16:5
Caused to Pass Through Fire 2Ki 16:3 · Jer 32:35 · Eze 16:21
Character of, Known by Conduct Pro 20:11
Children in the Temple Mat 21:15
Christ Was an Example To Luk 2:51 · Joh 19:26, 27

Circumcised on the Eighth Day Php 3:5
Commandments To Exo 20:12 · Lev 19:3, 32 · Deu 5:16 · Psa 119:9 · Psa 148:12, 13 · Pro 1:8, 9 · Pro 3:1–3 · Pro 4:1–4, 10, 11, 20–22 · Pro 5:1, 2 · Pro 6:20–25 · Pro 8:32, 33 · Pro 23:22, 26 · Pro 27:11 · Ecc 12:1 · Lam 3:27 · Mat 15:4 · Mat 19:19 · Mar 10:19 · Luk 18:20 · Eph 6:1–3 · Col 3:20 · 1Ti 4:12 · 2Ti 2:22 · Tts 2:6
Correction of Pro 13:24 · Pro 19:18 · Pro 22:15 · Pro 23:13, 14 · Pro 29:15, 17 · Eph 6:4 · Col 3:21
Could Demand Their Portion During Father's Life Luk 15:12
Counsel of Parents To 1Ki 2:1–4 · 1Ch 22:6–13 · 1Ch 28:9, 10, 20
David 1Sa 22:3, 4 · Psa 71:5, 17
Death of, As a Judgment Upon Parents by Elisha 2Ki 4:17–36
Death of, As a Judgment Upon Parents by Jesus Mat 9:18, 24–26 · Mar 5:35–42 · Luk 7:13–15 · Luk 8:49–56
Death of, As a Judgment Upon Parents: David's Child by Uriah's Wife 2Sa 12:14–19
Death of, As a Judgment Upon Parents: Firstborn of Egypt Exo 12:29
Death of, As a Judgment Upon Parents: Healing of Mat 15:28 · Mat 17:18 · Mar 7:29, 30 · Mar 9:23–27 · Luk 8:42–56 · Luk 9:38–42 · Joh 4:46–54
Death of, As a Judgment Upon Parents: Raised from the Dead by Elijah 1Ki 17:17–23
Death of, As a Judgment Upon Parents: Sons of Eli 1Sa 3:13, 14
Death of, As a Judgment Upon Parents: Sons of Saul 1Sa 28:18, 19
Dedicated to God in Infancy: Samson Jdg 13:5, 7
Dedicated to God in Infancy: Samuel 1Sa 1:24–28
Destruction of, a Punishment Lev 26:22 · Eze 9:6 · Luk 19:44
Difference Made Between Male and Female, in Mosaic Law Lev 12:1
Early Piety of Jeremiah Jer 1:5–7
Early Piety of John the Baptist Luk 1:15, 80
Early Piety of Samuel 1Sa 2:18 · 1Sa 3:1
Edict to Murder of Herod Mat 2:16–18
Edict to Murder of Jehu 2Ki 10:1–8
Edict to Murder of Pharaoh Exo 1:22
Elihu Job 32:4–7
Esau Gen 28:6–9
False Instruction of Mar 7:9–13
Female: Inherited Property in Default of Sons Num 27:1–8 · Jos 17:1–6
Female: Taken Care of by Nurses Gen 35:8
Female: Usefully Employed Gen 24:13 · Exo 2:16
Figurative 1Co 13:11 · 1Co 14:20 · 1Pe 2:2
Fondness and Care of Mothers For Exo 2:2–10 · 1Sa 2:19 · 1Ki 3:27 · Isa 49:15 · 1Th 2:7, 8
Frequently Bore the Curse of Parents Exo 20:5 · Psa 109:9, 10
Future State of Mat 18:10 · Mat 19:14
God's Care of Exo 22:22–24 · Deu 10:18 · Deu 14:29 · Job 29:12 · Psa 10:14, 18 · Psa 27:10 · Psa 68:5 · Psa 146:9 · Jer 49:11 · Hos 14:3 · Mal 3:5
Good: Attend to Parental Teaching Pro 13:1
Good: Character of, Illustrates Conversion Mat 18:3
Good: Honor the Aged Job 32:6, 7
Good: Illustrative of a Teachable Spirit Mat 18:4
Good: Know the Scriptures 2Ti 3:15
Good: Make Their Parents' Hearts Glad Pro 10:1 · Pro 23:24 · Pro 29:17
Good: Obey Parents Gen 28:7 · Gen 47:30
Moses Exo 15:2 · Exo 18:7
Mostly Nursed by the Mothers 1Sa 1:22 · 1Ki 3:21 · Psa 22:9 · Songs 8:1
Named at Circumcision Luk 1:59 · Luk 2:21
Not Punished for Parents' Sake Jer 31:29, 30 · Eze 18:1–30
Not to Have: A Reproach in Israel 1Sa 1:6, 7 · Luk 1:25
Not to Have: Considered an Affliction Gen 15:2, 3 · Jer 22:30
Nurses For Exo 2:7–9 · Act 7:20 · Rut 4:16 · 2Sa 4:4 · 2Ki 11:2
Obadiah 1Ki 18:12
Often Given in Answer to Prayer Gen 25:21 · 1Sa 1:27 · Luk 1:13
Often Prayed For 1Sa 1:10, 11 · Luk 1:13
Often Wicked and Rebellious 2Ki 2:23
Partiality Among, Forbidden Deu 21:15–17
Partiality of Parents Among: Jacob for Joseph Gen 37:3, 4
Partiality of Parents Among: Rebekah for Jacob Gen 27:6–17
Power of Parents Over, During the

Topical Index — Children–Christian Minister

Children
Good: Partake of the Promises of God Act 2:39
Good: Shall be Blessed Pro 3:1–4 · Eph 6:2, 3
Good: Show Love to Parents Gen 46:29
Good: Take Care of Parents Gen 45:9–11 · Gen 47:12 · Mat 15:5
Good: The Lord is With 1Sa 3:19
Good: Their Obedience to Parents is Well Pleasing to God Col 3:20
Grief Occasioned by Loss of Gen 37:35 · Gen 44:27–29 · 2Sa 13:37 · Jer 6:26 · Jer 31:15
Illegitimate: Despised by Their Brethren Jdg 11:2
Illegitimate: Excluded from the Congregation Deu 23:2
Illegitimate: had No Inheritance Gen 21:10, 14 · Gal 4:30
Illegitimate: Not Cared for by the Father Heb 12:8
Illegitimate: Sometimes Sent Away With Gifts Gen 25:6
Inhuman Practice of offering to Idols 2Ki 17:31 · 2Ch 28:3 · 2Ch 33:6
Instance of, Leah and Rachel Gen 29:15–30
Instruction of Exo 13:8–10, 14–16 · Deu 4:9, 10 · Deu 6:6–9 · Deu 11:19, 20 · Deu 31:12, 13 · Jos 8:35 · Psa 34:11 · Psa 78:1–8 · Pro 1:1, 4 · Pro 22:6 · Isa 28:9, 10 · Joe 1:3 · Joh 21:15 · Act 22:3
Involved in Guilt of Parents Exo 20:5 · Exo 34:7 · Lev 20:5 · Lev 26:39–42 · Num 14:18, 33 · 1Ki 21:29 · Job 21:19 · Psa 37:28 · Isa 14:20, 21 · Isa 65:6, 7 · Jer 32:18 · Dan 6:24
Isaac Gen 22:6–12
Jehoshaphat 1Ki 22:43 · 2Ch 17:3
Jephthah's Daughter Jdg 11:36
Jeremiah Jer 1:5–7
Jesus Luk 2:40, 46, 47, 52
Jewish Children 2Ch 20:13 · Neh 8:3
Job Job 29:4
John Luk 1:80
Joseph Gen 45:9–13 · Gen 46:29 · Gen 47:11, 12 · Gen 48:12 · Gen 50:1–13
Josiah 2Ch 34:1–3
Judah Gen 44:18–34
Love of, for Parents of Ruth Rut 1:16–18
Love of, for Parents: Jesus Joh 19:26, 27
Male: Birth of, Announced to the Father by a Messenger Jer 20:15
Male: If First Born, Belonged to God and Were Redeemed Exo 13:12, 13, 15
Male: Inherited the Possessions of Their Father Deu 21:16, 17 · Luk 12:13, 14
Male: Received the Blessing of Their Father Before his Death Gen 27:1–4 · Gen 48:15 · Gen 49:1–33
Male: Under the Care of Tutors, Till They Came of Age 2Ki 10:1 · Gal 4:1, 2
Male: Usefully Employed 1Sa 9:3 · 1Sa 17:15
Minors Gal 4:1, 2
Mode of Giving Public Instruction To Luk 2:46 · Act 22:3

Patriarchal Age Gen 9:24, 25 · Gen 21:14 · Gen 38:24
Prayer in Behalf of Gen 17:18 · 2Sa 12:16 · 1Ch 22:12 · 1Ch 29:19 · Job 1:5
Promised to the Righteous Deu 7:12, 14 · Job 5:25 · Psa 128:2, 3, 4, 6
Promises and Assurances To Pro 3:1–10 · Pro 8:17, 32 · Pro 23:15, 16, 24, 25 · Pro 29:3 · Isa 40:11 · Isa 54:13 · Mat 18:4, 5, 10 · Mat 19:14, 15 · Mar 9:37 · Mar 10:13–16 · Luk 9:48 · Luk 18:15, 16 · Act 2:39 · 1 Joh 2:12, 13
Prosperity of, Greatly Depended on Obedience of Parents Deu 4:40 · Deu 12:25, 28 · Psa 128:1–3
Punishment of Exo 21:15, 17 · Lev 20:9 · Deu 21:18–21 · Deu 27:16 · Mat 15:4 · Mar 7:10
Rebellious, Punished by the Civil Power Exo 21:15–17 · Deu 21:18–21
Resignation Manifested at Loss of Lev 10:19, 20 · 2Sa 12:18–23 · Job 1:19–21
Ruth Rut 1:15–17
Sacrificed 2Ki 17:31 · Eze 16:20, 21
Samson Jdg 13:24
Samuel 1Sa 2:26 · 1Sa 3:10
Saul 1Sa 9:5
Share Benefits of Covenant Privileges Guaranteed to Parents Gen 6:18 · Gen 12:7 · Gen 13:15 · Gen 17:7, 8 · Gen 19:12 · Gen 21:13 · Gen 26:3–5, 24 · Lev 26:44, 45 · Isa 65:23 · 1Co 7:14
Shem and Japheth Gen 9:23
should Attend to Parental Teaching Pro 1:8, 9
should be Brought Early to the House of God 1Sa 1:24
should be Brought to Christ Mar 10:13–16
should be Instructed in the Ways of God Deu 31:12, 13 · Pro 22:6
should be Judiciously Trained Pro 22:15 · Pro 29:17 · Eph 6:4
should Fear God Pro 24:21
should Fear Parents Lev 19:3
should Honor Parents Exo 20:12 · Heb 12:9
should Honor the Aged Lev 19:32 · 1Pe 5:5
should not Imitate Bad Parents Eze 20:18
should Obey God Deu 30:2
should Obey Parents Pro 6:20 · Eph 6:1
should Remember God Ecc 12:1
should Take Care of Parents 1Ti 5:4
Sold for Debt 2Ki 4:1 · Neh 5:5 · Job 24:9 · Mat 18:25
Sold in Marriage, Law Concerning Exo 21:7–11
Solomon 1Ki 2:19, 20 · 1Ki 3:3–13
Sometimes Devoted Their Property to Avoid Supporting Parents Mat 15:5 · Mar 7:11, 12
Symbolical of the Regenerated Mat 18:2–6 · Mar 9:36, 37 · Mar 10:15 · Luk 9:46–48
Taught to Walk Hos 11:3
The Gift of God Gen 4:1, 25 · Gen 17:16, 20 · Gen 28:3 · Gen 29:32–35 · Gen 30:2, 6, 17–20, 22–24 · Gen 33:5 · Rut 4:13 · Job 1:21 · Psa 107:38, 41 · Psa 113:9 · Psa 127:3
The Israelitish Maid, Captive in Syria 2Ki 5:2–4
Timothy 2Ti 1:5 · 2Ti 3:15
Treatment of, After Birth, Noticed Eze 16:4
Treatment of, at Birth Eze 16:4–6 · Luk 2:7, 12
Tutors and Governors For 2Ki 10:1 · Act 22:3 · Gal 3:24 · Gal 4:1, 2
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Neh 12:43 · Psa 8:2 · Pro 10:1 · Pro 13:1 · Pro 15:5, 20 · Pro 28:7 · Ecc 4:13 · Mal 1:6 · Mat 21:15, 16
Weaning of Gen 21:8 · 1Sa 1:22 · 1Ki 11:20 · Psa 131:2 · Isa 28:9
Weaning of, a Time of Joy and Feasting Gen 21:8 · 1Sa 1:24
Wicked Gen 8:21 · Exo 21:15, 17 · Num 32:14 · Deu 21:18–21 · Deu 27:16 · Job 13:26 · Job 19:18 · Job 20:11 · Job 30:1, 12 · Psa 144:7, 8, 11 · Pro 7:7 · Pro 10:1 · Pro 13:1 · Pro 15:5, 20 · Pro 17:2, 21, 25 · Pro 19:13, 26 · Pro 20:20 · Pro 22:15 · Pro 23:22 · Pro 28:7, 24 · Pro 30:11, 17 · Ecc 11:9, 10 · Isa 3:5 · Jer 3:25 · Jer 7:17, 18 · Jer 32:30 · Eze 22:7 · Mic 7:6 · Mar 7:10 · Mar 13:12 · Rom 1:30 · 2Ti 3:2
Wicked: Abijam 1Ki 15:3
Wicked: Absalom 2Sa 15:1
Wicked: Adonijah 1Ki 1:5
Wicked: Adrammelech and Sharezer 2Ki 19:37 · 2Ch 32:21
Wicked: Ahaziah 1Ki 22:52
Wicked: Amon 2Ki 21:21
Wicked: Canaan Gen 9:25
Wicked: Children at Beth-El 2Ki 2:23, 24
Wicked: Eli's Sons 1Sa 2:12, 22–25
Wicked: Ishmael Gen 21:9
Wicked: Lot's Daughters Gen 19:14, 30–38
Wicked: Samaritans' Descendants 2Ki 17:41
Wicked: Samuel's Sons 1Sa 8:3
Wicked: Sennacherib's Sons 2Ki 19:37
Worship, Attend Divine Jos 8:35 · 2Ch 20:13 · 2Ch 31:16 · Ezr 8:21 · Neh 8:2, 3 · Neh 12:43 · Mat 21:15 · Luk 2:46
Children's Responsibility Pro 22:6 · Eph 6:4 · Psa 127:3 · Pro 29:15 · Eph 6:2 · Col 3:21 · Col 3:20 · 2Co 12:14 · Pro 22:15 · Pro 23:13, 14
Children's Salvation Mat 19:14 · Act 2:39 · Rom 10:9 · Rom 3:23 · 1Co 7:14 · Act 16:31 · Pro 22:6 · 1 Joh 2:1
Children'ss Ministry Pro 22:6 · Mat 19:14 · Deu 6:7 · Psa 127:3 · Mat 18:10 · Pro 20:11 · Psa 8:2 · 2Ti 3:14, 15 · Col 3:20 · Gal 6:7
Chileab
A Son of David 2Sa 3:3
Called Daniel 1Ch 3:1
Chilion: A Son of Naomi Rut 1:2, 4, 5 · Rut 4:9
Chilmad: Merchants of Eze 27:23
Chimham: A Gileadite 2Sa 19:37, 38, 40 · Jer 41:17
Chimney: General Scriptures Concerning Hos 13:3
China Rev 16:12 · Rev 9:16–18 · Mat 24:14 · Isa 49:12 · Act 5:28, 29 · Jer 6:23
Chinese Zodiac Isa 47:13, 14 · Deu 4:19
Chinese: Sinim is Believed by Many Authorities to be a Reference to the Chinese In Isa 49:12
Chinnereth
A City in Naphtali Jos 19:35
A District in the North of Palestine Jos 11:2 · 1Ki 15:20
The Sea of Num 34:11 · Jos 12:3 · Jos 13:27
Chios: An Island West of Smyrna Act 20:15
Chisleu: Ninth Month in the Israelitish Calendar Ezr 10:9 · Neh 1:1 · Jer 36:22
Chislon: Father of Eldad Num 34:21
Chisloth-Tabor
A Place on the Border of the Territory of the Tribe of Zebulun Jos 19:12
Called Tabor 1Ch 6:77
Probably Same As Chesulloth Jos 19:18
Chittim
Descendants of Javan Gen 10:4
Probably Inhabited Islands of the Mediterranean Isa 23:1, 12 · Jer 2:10
Prophecies Concerning Num 24:24 · Dan 11:30
Their Commerce Eze 27:6
Chiun: Also Called Remphan, a God of the Phoenicians Amo 5:26 · Act 7:43
Chloe: A Christian of Corinth 1Co 1:11
Chocolate Psa 119:103 · Deu 26:9
Choice
Between Judgments, by David 2Sa 24:12 · 1Ch 21:11–13
The Sinner's Deu 30:19, 20 · Jos 24:15, 18 · 1Ki 18:21
Chor-Ashan
A Town in Judah 1Sa 30:30
Perhaps Identical With Ashan Jos 15:42
Chorazin: Denunciation Against Mat 11:21 · Luk 10:13
Chores Php 2:14, 15 · Pro 25:12, 13 · Eph 6:1–3 · Col 3:20 · Php 4:13 · Pro 22:6 · Exo 20:12 · 1Co 14:40
Chozeba: A City of Judah 1Ch 4:22
Christ 2Co 5:17 · 1 Joh 5:20 · Rom 6:3 · Act 4:12 · Joh 1:14
Christ Crucified Joh 14:6 · Joh 1:11 · Act 2:36 · Joh 3:36 · 1Co 1:23 · Joh 18:36 · 1Co 1:18
Christ is God

Acknowledged by his Apostles Joh 20:28
Acknowledged by the Old Testament Saints Gen 17:1 · Gen 48:15, 16 · Gen 32:24–30 · Hos 12:3–5 · Jdg 6:22–24 · Jdg 13:21, 22 · Job 19:25–27
As Creator of all Things Isa 40:28 · Joh 1:3 · Col 1:16 · Heb 1:2
As Discerning the Thoughts of the Heart 1Ki 8:39 · Luk 5:22 · Eze 11:5 · Joh 2:24, 25 · Rev 2:23
As Emmanuel Isa 7:14 · Mat 1:23
As Entitled to Equal Honor With the Father Joh 5:23
As Eternal Isa 9:6 · Mic 5:2 · Joh 1:1 · Col 1:17 · Heb 1:8–10 · Rev 1:8
As Giver of Pastors to the Church Jer 3:15 · Eph 4:11–13
As God Over All Psa 45:6, 7 · Rom 9:5
As God the Word Joh 1:1
As God, he Presents the Church to Himself Eph 5:27 · Jde 1:24, 25
As God, he Redeems and Purifies the Church to Himself Rev 5:9 · Tts 2:14
As God, the Judge Ecc 12:14 · 1Co 4:5 · 2Co 5:10 · 2Ti 4:1
As Having Power to Forgive Sins Col 3:13 · Mar 2:7, 10
As Husband of the Church Isa 54:5 · Eph 5:25–32 · Isa 62:5 · Rev 21:2, 9
As Jehovah Isa 40:3 · Mat 3:3
As Jehovah of Glory Psa 24:7, 10 · 1Co 2:8 · Jam 2:1
As Jehovah of Hosts Isa 6:1–3 · Joh 12:41 · Isa 8:13, 14 · 1Pe 2:8
As Jehovah, Above All Psa 97:9 · Joh 3:31
As Jehovah, for Whose Glory all Things Were Created Pro 16:4 · Col 1:16
As Jehovah, Our Righteousness Jer 23:5, 6 · 1Co 1:30
As Jehovah, the First and the Last Isa 44:6 · Rev 1:17 · Isa 48:12–16 · Rev 22:13
As Jehovah, the Messenger of the Covenant Mal 3:1 · Mar 1:2 · Luk 2:27
As Jehovah, the Shepherd Isa 40:11 · Heb 13:20
As Jehovah's Fellow and Equal Zec 13:7 · Php 2:6
As King of Kings and Lord of Lords Deu 10:17 · Rev 1:5 · Rev 17:14
As Lord of All Act 10:36 · Rom 10:11–13
As Lord of the Sabbath Gen 2:3 · Mat 12:8
As Omnipotent Psa 45:3 · Php 3:21 · Rev 1:8
As Omnipresent Mat 18:20 · Mat 28:20 · Joh 3:13
As Omniscient Joh 16:30 · Joh 21:17
As One With the Father Joh 10:30, 38 · Joh 12:45 · Joh 14:7–10 · Joh 17:10
As Owner of all Things, Equally With the Father Joh 16:15
As Possessed of the Fulness of the God Head Col 2:9 · Heb 1:3
As Raising Himself from the Dead Joh 2:19, 21 · Joh 10:18
As Raising the Dead Joh 5:21 · Joh 6:40, 54
As Sending the Spirit, Equally With the Father Joh 14:16 · Joh 15:26
As Son of God Mat 26:63–67
As Supporter and Preserver of all Things Neh 9:6 · Col 1:17 · Heb 1:3
As the Eternal God and Creator Psa 102:24–27 · Heb 1:8
As the Great God and Saviour Hos 1:7 · Tts 2:13
As the Holy One 1Sa 2:2 · Act 3:14
As the Lord from Heaven 1Co 15:47
As the Mighty God Isa 9:6
As the Object of Divine Worship Act 7:59 · 2Co 12:8, 9 · Heb 1:6 · Rev 5:12
As the Object of Faith Psa 2:12 · 1Pe 2:6 · Jer 17:5, 7 · Joh 14:1
As the Only-Begotten Son of the Father Joh 1:14, 18 · Joh 3:16, 18 · 1 Joh 4:9
As the Source of Grace, Equally With the Father 1Th 3:11 · 2Th 2:16, 17
As the True God Jer 10:10 · 1 Joh 5:20
As Unchangeable Mal 3:6 · Heb 1:12 · Heb 13:8
As Unrestricted by the Law of the Sabbath, Equally With The Joh 5:17
As Unsearchable, Equally With the Father Pro 30:4 · Mat 11:27
His Blood is Called the Blood of God Act 20:28
Invoked As Jehovah Joe 2:32 · Act 2:21 · 1Co 1:2
Saints Live to Him As God Rom 6:11 · Gal 2:19 · 2Co 5:15
Christ's Return Rev 22:12 · Heb 9:28 · 1Th 4:16, 17 · Mar 13:32 · Mat 24:44 · Rev 1:7 · Mat 24:36 · 1Th 5:2 · Joh 14:3 · Mat 24:27
Christ-Centered Mat 6:33 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Rom 12:2 · Psa 28:7 · Gal 2:20 · 1Co 11:1, 2 · Rom 8:38, 39 · Php 4:13 · Heb 13:8 · Col 3:17
Christian Conduct
Abounding in the Work of the Lord 1Co 15:58 · 2Co 8:7 · 1Th 4:1
Abstaining from all Appearance of Evil 1Th 5:22
Adorning the Gospel Mat 5:16 · Tts 2:10
Being Contented Php 4:11 · Heb 13:5
Being Liberal to Others Act 20:35 · Rom 12:13
Believing God Mar 11:22 · Joh 14:11, 12
Believing in Christ Joh 6:29 · 1 Joh 3:23
Blessedness of Maintaining Psa 1:1–3 · Psa 19:9–11 · Psa 50:23 · Mat 5:3–12 · Joh 15:10 · Joh 7:17
Controlling the Body 1Co 9:27 · Col 3:5
Doing As we Would be Done By Mat 7:12 · Luk 6:31
Fearing God Ecc 12:13 · 1Pe 2:17
Following After That Which is Good Php 4:8 · 1Th 5:15 · 1Ti 6:11
Following God Eph 5:1 · 1Pe 1:15, 16
Following the Example of Christ Joh 13:15 · 1Pe 2:21–24
Forgiving Injuries Mat 6:14 · Rom 12:20
Fulfilling Domestic Duties Eph 6:1–8 · 1Pe 3:1–7
Hating Defilement Jde 1:23
Honoring Others Psa 15:4 · Rom 12:10
Living Peaceably With All Rom 12:18 · Heb 12:14
Living: Soberly, Righteously, and Godly Tts 2:12
Living: To Christ Rom 14:8 · 2Co 5:15
Living: To Righteousness Mic 6:8 · Rom 6:18 · 1Pe 2:24
Loving Christ Joh 21:15 · 1Pe 1:7, 8
Loving God Deu 6:5 · Mat 22:37
Loving One Another Joh 15:12 · Rom 12:10 · 1Co 13:1–13 · Eph 5:2 · Heb 13:1
Obeying Christ Joh 14:21 · Joh 15:14
Obeying God Luk 1:6 · 1 Joh 5:3
Overcoming the World 1 Joh 5:4, 5
Perfecting Holiness Mat 5:48 · 2Co 7:1 · 2Ti 3:17
Putting Away all Sin 1Co 5:7 · Heb 12:1
Rejoicing in Christ Php 3:1 · Php 4:4
Rejoicing in God Psa 33:1 · Hab 3:18
Showing a Good Example 1Ti 4:12 · 1Pe 2:12 · Tts 2:7
Shunning the Wicked Psa 1:1 · 2Th 3:6
Striving for the Faith Php 1:27 · Jde 1:3
Subduing the Temper Eph 4:26 · Jam 1:19
Submitting to Authorities Rom 13:1–7
Submitting to Injuries Mat 5:39–41 · 1Co 6:7
Sympathising With Others Gal 6:2 · 1Th 5:14
Visiting the Afflicted Mat 25:36 · Jam 1:27
Walking in Newness of Life Rom 6:4
Walking in the Spirit Gal 5:25
Walking: After the Spirit Rom 8:1
Walking: As Children of Light Eph 5:8
Walking: Honestly 1Th 4:12
Walking: Worthy of God 1Th 2:12
Walking: Worthy of the Lord Col 1:10
Walking: Worthy of Vocation Eph 4:1
Christian Dating 2Co 6:14, 15 · 2Ti 2:22 · 1Co 6:18 · Gen 2:24 · 1Co 15:33 · Heb 13:4 · 1Co 10:13 · Mat 19:5 · Pro 4:23 · Php 2:5
Christian Education Pro 22:6 · Eph 6:4 · Pro 1:7 · Pro 18:15 · Pro 9:9 · 2Ti 2:15 · Pro 9:10 · Jer

29:11 · Col 1:28 · Dan 1:17
Christian Fellowship Heb 10:24, 25 · Rom 12:10 · Act 2:42 · 1Pe 4:9 · 1 Joh 1:7 · 1 Joh 1:3 · Mat 18:20 · 1Co 12:12
Christian Liberty is Freedom From
Bondage of Man 1Co 9:19
Corruption Rom 8:21
Jewish Ordinances Gal 4:3 · Col 2:20
Sin Rom 6:7, 18
The Curse of the Law Gal 3:13
The Fear of Death Heb 2:15
The Law Rom 7:6 · Rom 8:2
Christian Liberty
Called the Glorious Liberty of the Children of God Rom 8:21
Conferred by Christ Gal 4:3–5 · Gal 5:1
Conferred by God Col 1:13
Conferred by the Holy Spirit Rom 8:15 · 2Co 3:17
Conferred: Through the Gospel Joh 8:32
Confirmed by Christ Joh 8:36
False Teachers: Abuse Jde 1:4
False Teachers: Promise, to Others 2Pe 2:19
False Teachers: Try to Destroy Gal 2:4
Foretold Isa 42:7 · Isa 61:1
Proclaimed by Christ Isa 61:1 · Luk 4:18
Saints are Called To Gal 5:13
Saints should Assert 1Co 10:29
Saints should not Abuse Gal 5:13 · 1Pe 2:16
Saints should not offend Others By 1Co 8:9 · 1Co 10:29, 32
Saints should Praise God For Psa 116:16, 17
Saints should Stand Fast In Gal 2:5 · Gal 5:1
Saints should Walk In Psa 119:45
The Gospel is the Law of Jam 1:25 · Jam 2:12
The Service of Christ Is 1Co 7:22
The Wicked, Devoid of Joh 8:34 · Rom 6:20
Typified Lev 25:10–17 · Gal 4:22–26, 31
Christian Lifestyles Eph 4:29 · 2Co 6:14 · Psa 1:1, 2
Christian Maturity 1Co 13:11 · Heb 5:12–14 · 1Co 14:20 · Jam 1:22 · Luk 8:14 · Psa 119:105 · Joh 3:19–21 · 1Pe 2:2
Christian Minister
Aaron Num 12:1–12
Beloved Act 20:37, 38 · Act 21:5, 6
Caiaphas Mat 26:2, 3, 57, 63–65 · Joh 11:49–51 · Joh 18:14
Call of Exo 28:1 · Num 3:5–13 · 1Sa 3:4–10 · 1Ki 19:16, 19 · 1Ch 23:13 · Isa 6:8–10 · Jer 1:5 · Amo 2:11 · Jon 1:1, 2 · Jon 3:1, 2 · Mat 4:18–22 · Mat 9:9 · Mar 1:17–20 · Mar 2:14 · Luk 10:1, 2 · Joh 1:43 · Act 13:2, 3 · Act 20:24 · Act 22:12–15 · Act 26:14–18 · Rom 1:1 · Rom 10:14, 15 · 1Co 1:1, 27, 28 · 1Co 9:16–19 · 2Co 1:1 · 2Co 5:18–20 · Gal 1:15, 16 · Eph 3:7, 8 · Eph 4:11, 12 · Col 1:1, 25–29 · Col 4:17 · 1Ti 1:12–14 · 1Ti 2:7 · 2Ti 1:11 · Tts 1:3 · Heb 5:4
Called: Ambassadors for Christ 2Co 5:20
Called: Angels of the Church Rev 1:20 · Rev 2:1
Called: Apostles Luk 6:13 · Rev 18:20
Called: Apostles of Jesus Christ Tts 1:1
Called: Defenders of the Faith Php 1:7
Called: Elders 1Ti 5:17 · 1Pe 5:1
Called: Evangelists Eph 4:11 · 2Ti 4:5
Called: Fishers of Men Mat 4:19 · Mar 1:17
Called: Laborers Mat 9:38 · Phm 1:1
Called: Laborers in the Gospel of Christ 1Th 3:2
Called: Lights Joh 5:35
Called: Men of God Deu 33:1 · 1Ti 6:11
Called: Messengers of the Church 2Co 8:23
Character and Attributes of Lev 10:3–11 · Lev 21:6 · Num 16:9, 10 · Deu 32:1–3 · 1Sa 2:35 · 1Sa 12:7 · 2Ch 6:41 · 2Ch 29:11 · Ezr 7:10 · Psa 68:11 · Pro 11:30 · Isa 6:5–8 · Isa 32:20 · Isa 52:11 · Jer 1:7, 8 · Jer 3:15 · Jer 20:9 · Eze 34:1–31 · Mal 2:6, 7 · Mat 10:16–24 · Mat 11:25, 26 · Mat 13:51, 52 · Mat 20:25–28 · Mat 23:8–11 · Mat 24:45 · Luk 6:39 · Luk 10:21 · Luk 12:42–44 · Luk 22:27 · Luk 24:49 · Joh 3:27, 34 · Joh 4:36–38 · Joh 10:2–5, 11–15 · Joh 13:13–17 · Joh 15:20, 21 · Joh 17:16–18, 20 · Act 1:8 · Act 4:8, 31 · Act 6:3, 4 · Act 20:22–24 · Rom 2:21–23 · 1Co 1:23, 27–30 · 1Co 2:2 · 1Co 3:7–10 · 1Co 4:10–13 · 1Co 9:16–23, 27 · 1Co 15:10 · 2Co 2:15–17 · 2Co 3:6–10 · 2Co 4:1–10 · 2Co 5:11, 18–20 · 2Co 6:3–7 · 2Co 10:1, 2, 8 · 2Co 13:10 · Gal 2:8 · Gal 6:17 · Php 3:17 · 1Th 2:3–12 · 1Ti 3:1–15 · 1Ti 5:17, 21 · 1Ti 6:11, 13, 14, 20, 21 · 2Ti 1:6–8, 13, 14 · 2Ti 2:1–7, 14–16, 20–26 · 2Ti 3:14, 16, 17 · Tts 1:5–9, 13, 14 · Tts 2:1, 7, 8, 15 · Tts 3:1, 2, 8, 9 · Heb 5:1–3, 12–14 · Heb 13:6, 7, 9, 17 · Jam 3:1, 13, 16, 17 · 1Pe 4:10, 11
Charge Delivered To Num 18:1–7 · Num 27:18–23 · Deu 31:7, 8, 14–23 · Jos 1:1–9 · Eze 3:4 · Mat 10:5–42 · Mar 6:11 · Luk 10:1–16 · 1Ti 1:18–20 · 1Ti 2:1–15 · 1Ti 3:1–16 · 1Ti 4:1–16 · 1Ti 5:1–22 · 1Ti 6:1–21 · 2Ti 1:6–13 · 2Ti 2:1–26 · 2Ti 3:1–17 · 2Ti 4:1–8
Compared to Sowers Psa 126:6 · Mat 13:3–8 · Mar 4:3–20 · Luk 8:5–8
Defended Jer 26:16–19
Diotrephes 3 Joh 1:9
Discouragements of Isa 53:1 · Eze 3:8, 9, 14 · Hab 1:2, 3 · Mat 13:57 · Mar 6:3, 4 · Luk 4:24 · Joh 4:44
Duties of Exo 4:12 · Lev 10:8–11 · Jos 1:8 · 2Ki 17:27, 28 · 2Ch 29:11 · Isa 40:1–3, 9, 11 · Isa 52:11 · Isa 57:14 · Isa 58:1 · Isa 62:6, 7 · Jer 1:7, 8, 17–19 · Jer 4:15 · Jer 6:27 · Jer 15:19–21 · Jer 23:4, 22, 28 · Jer 26:2 · Eze 2:6–8 · Eze 3:8–10, 17–21, 27 · Eze 6:11 · Eze 33:1–9 · Eze 34:2–31 · Eze 44:23 · Joe 1:13–15 · Joe 2:17 · Jon 1:2 · Nah 1:15 · Hab 2:2 · Mal 2:7 · Mat 7:6 · Mat 10:7, 11–13, 16, 25, 27, 28 · Mat 16:19 · Mat 18:5, 6, 18 · Mat 20:25–28 · Mat 28:19, 20 · Mar 10:43–45 · Luk 9:48 · Luk 22:32 · Luk 24:48 · Joh 3:34 · Joh 4:35–38 · Joh 15:27 · Joh 20:23 · Joh 21:15–17 · Act 1:21, 22 · Act 5:20 · Act 6:2, 4 · Act 10:42 · Act 16:4 · Act 18:9, 10 · Act 20:28 · Act 22:15 · Act 26:16–18 · Rom 1:14, 15 · Rom 12:3–8 · 1Co 1:16 · 1Co 4:1, 2, 21 · 1Co 9:16, 17 · 2Co 1:24 · 2Co 4:1, 2, 5 · 2Co 5:14, 18, 20 · 2Co 6:3–10 · 2Co 7:4–9, 12, 15 · 2Co 8:23 · 2Co 10:8 · 2Co 12:15, 19 · 2Co 13:2, 10 · Gal 1:10 · Eph 3:8–10 · Eph 4:11, 12 · Eph 6:20 · Col 4:17 · 1Th 2:4–8, 10–12 · 1Th 3:2 · 1Th 5:12 · 2Th 3:4 · 1Ti 1:3, 4, 11, 18, 19 · 1Ti 2:7 · 1Ti 4:6, 7, 12–16 · 1Ti 5:1–3, 7–11, 19–22 · 1Ti 6:3, 4, 10–14, 17–21 · 2Ti 1:6–8 · 2Ti 2:2–7, 14–16, 23–25 · 2Ti 4:1, 2, 5 · 1Pe 5:1–4 · 2Pe 1:12–16
Duties of the Church To Deu 1:38 · Deu 3:28 · Deu 31:7 · Mal 2:7 · 1Co 11:1, 2 · 1Co 16:15, 16 · Php 3:17 · Col 4:10 · 1Th 5:12, 13 · Heb 13:7, 17, 18
Eli's Sons 1Sa 2:12–17, 22, 25, 28, 29
Elymas (Bar-Jesus) Act 13:6–11
Emoluments (Benefits) of Num 18:20 · Deu 10:9 · Deu 14:27 · Deu 18:1, 2 · Jos 13:14, 33 · Jos 18:7 · Jer 31:14 · Eze 44:28 · Mat 10:9, 10 · Mar 6:8 · Luk 10:7, 8 · Luk 22:35, 36 · Joh 4:36 · Act 20:33, 34 · 1Co 9:1–23 · 2Co 1:14, 15 · 2Co 11:7–9 · 2Co 12:13–18 · Gal 6:6 · Php 4:10–18 · 1Th 2:5, 6, 9 · 2Th 3:7–9 · 1Ti 5:18 · 3 Joh 1:7
Examples to the Flock Php 3:17 · 2Th 3:9 · 1Ti 4:12 · 1Pe 5:3
Exempt from Taxation Ezr 7:24
Expostulate With Rulers: Elijah With Ahab 1Ki 18:17, 18
Expostulate With Rulers: Nathan With David 2Sa 12:1–14
Expostulate With Rulers: Samuel With Saul 1Sa 13:11–14 · 1Sa 15:10–31
Faithful: Azariah 2Ch 26:16–20
Faithful: Balaam Num 22:18, 38 · Num 23:8, 12 · Num 24:12–14
Faithful: Isaiah Isa 22:4, 5 · Isa 39:3–7
Faithful: Jeremiah Jer 17:16 · Jer 26:1–15 ·

Jer 28:1 · Jer 37:9, 10, 16–18
Faithful: John the Baptist Mat 3:2–12 · Mar 6:18–28 · Luk 3:7–9, 19
Faithful: Micaiah 2Ch 18:12, 13
Faithful: Moses Deu 4:26 · Deu 30:19 · Heb 3:2, 5
Faithful: Nathan 2Sa 12:1–14
Faithful: Paul Act 20:26, 27 · Col 1:7
Faithful: Peter Act 8:18–23
Faithful: The Apostles Act 3:12–26 · Act 4:9–13, 19, 20, 31 · Act 5:21, 29–32
False and Corrupt Deu 13:1–5 · Deu 18:20–22 · 1Ki 12:31 · 2Ch 29:34 · 2Ch 30:15 · Neh 13:29 · Pro 19:27 · Isa 3:12 · Isa 5:20 · Isa 8:19, 20 · Isa 9:14–16 · Isa 28:7 · Isa 29:10, 11 · Isa 30:10 · Isa 43:27, 28 · Isa 44:20 · Isa 56:10–12 · Jer 2:8 · Jer 5:13, 14, 30, 31 · Jer 6:13, 14 · Jer 8:10, 11 · Jer 10:21 · Jer 12:10 · Jer 13:20 · Jer 14:13–16 · Jer 23:1, 2, 11, 14–16, 21, 25–39 · Jer 27:9–18 · Jer 48:10 · Jer 50:6 · Lam 2:14 · Lam 4:13, 14 · Eze 13:1–23

Topical Index — Christian Minister–Church

Christian Minister
Message of, Rejected Eze 33:30–33
Messengers of the Lord of Hosts Mal 2:7
Ministers of Christ Rom 15:16 · 1Co 4:1
Ministers of God Isa 61:6 · 2Co 6:4
Ministers of of Righteousness 2Co 11:15
Ministers of of the Church Col 1:24, 25
Ministers of of the Gospel Eph 3:7 · Col 1:23
Ministers of of the Lord Joe 2:17
Ministers of of the New Testament 2Co 3:6
Ministers of of the Sanctuary Eze 45:4
Ministers of of the Word Luk 1:2
Nadab and Abihu Lev 10:1, 2
Noadiah Neh 6:14
Non-Partisan in Politics 2Sa 15:24–27
· Eze 14:9, 10 · Eze 22:25, 26, 28 · Eze 34:1–31 · Eze 44:8, 10 · Hos 4:6 · Hos 5:1 · Hos 6:9 · Hos 9:7, 8 · Amo 2:11, 12 · Mic 2:11 · Mic 3:5–7, 11 · Zep 3:4 · Zec 10:3 · Zec 11:4, 5, 16, 17 · Zec 13:2–5 · Mal 1:6–10 · Mal 2:1–3, 8, 9 · Mat 5:19 · Mat 7:15, 22, 23 · Mat 15:9, 14 · Mat 20:20–27 · Mat 23:3, 4, 13 · Mat 24:4, 5, 24, 26, 48–51 · Mar 9:33–35 · Mar 10:35–37 · Mar 13:21, 22 · Luk 6:39 · Luk 9:46 · Luk 11:35, 46–52 · Luk 12:45, 46 · Luk 21:8 · Luk 22:24 · Joh 3:10 · Joh 5:43 · Joh 10:1, 5, 8, 10–13 · Act 20:29, 30 · Rom 2:19–25 · Rom 16:17, 18 · 1Co 3:1–4, 10–16, 21 · 1Co 11:18, 19 · 2Co 2:17 · 2Co 11:1–31 · Gal 1:6–8 · Gal 5:10 · Eph 4:14 · Php 1:15, 16 · Php 3:2 · Col 2:4, 8, 18, 19 · 1Ti 1:3–7, 19 · 1Ti 4:1–3, 7 · 1Ti 6:3–5, 20, 21 · 2Ti 2:14–18 · 2Ti 3:6–9, 13 · 2Ti 4:3 · Tts 1:10–14 · Tts 3:10, 11 · Heb 13:9 · 2Pe 2:1–22 · 2Pe 3:16 · 1 Joh 2:18, 26 · 1 Joh 4:1–3, 5 · 2 Joh 1:7–10 · 3 Joh 1:10 ·
Ordination of of Matthias Act 1:26
Ordination of of Paul and Barnabas Act 13:3
Ordination of of the Seven Servants (Or, Deacons; Greek: Diakonoi) Act 6:5, 6
Ordination of Timothy 1Ti 4:14
Overseers Act 20:28
Pastors Jer 3:15 · Joh 21:16–18 · Eph 4:11
Patience of Jam 5:10
Persecution: Hanani 2Ch 16:10
Persecution: Micaiah 1Ki 22:24–27
Persecution: Paul Act 9:23–25, 29, 30 · Act 14:6–20 · Act 16:11–40 · Act 17:1–13 · Act 20:3 · Act 21:27–40 · Act 22:18, 21, 24–30 · Act 23:11–35 · Act 24:1 · Act 25:1 · Act 26:1 · 2Co 11:31–33 · Gal 1:21–24 · 2Ti 1:8, 16 · 2Ti 2:9 · 2Ti 4:16, 17
Persecution: Peter Act 12:3–19
Persecution: The Apostles Act 5:17–42
Jde 1:4–11 · Rev 2:1, 2, 12, 14, 15, 18, 20–23
Fear of 1Sa 16:4
God's Care of 1Ki 17:1–16 · 1Ki 19:1–18 · Isa 30:20 · Mat 10:29–31 · Luk 12:6, 7
Hananiah Jer 28:1
Hezekiah 2Ch 30:3, 5
Hired Jdg 18:4
Hospitality to Justus to Paul Act 18:7
Hospitality to Philip the Evangelist to Paul Act 21:8–10
Hospitality to Simon the Tanner to Peter Act 9:43
Hospitality to The Foreigners to Paul Act 28:1–10
Hospitality to The Philippian Jailer Act 16:33, 34
Hospitality to The Shunammite Woman to Elisha 2Ki 4:8–10
Hospitality to To Apollos Act 18:26
Hospitality to To Paul Act 18:3
Hospitality to Woman of Zarephath to Elijah 1Ki 17:10–16
Hymenaeus 1Ti 1:20 · 2Ti 2:17
Inconsistent Mat 27:3–7
Incorruptible: Balaam Num 22:18, 37, 38 · Num 23:8, 12 · Num
Persecution: Zechariah 2Ch 24:20, 21
Personal Bearing of Tts 2:7, 8
Philetus 2Ti 2:17, 18
Prayer For, Enjoined Mat 9:37, 38 · Luk 10:2 · Rom 15:30–32 · 2Co 1:11 · Eph 6:18–20 · Php 1:19 · Col 4:2–4 · 1Th 5:25 · 2Th 3:1, 2 · Phm 1:22 · Heb 13:18, 19
Prayer For, Exemplified 2Ch 6:41 · Psa 132:9 · Act 1:24, 25 · Act 4:29 · Act 6:6 · Act 12:5 · Act 14:23
Preach Without Authority Gal 1:15–24 · Gal 2:1–9
Preachers Rom 10:14 · 1Ti 2:7
Preachers of Righteousnfss 2Pe 2:5
Priests and Levites Ezr 2:61, 62 · Ezr 9:1, 2 · Ezr 10:18–24 · Neh 13:4–13, 28, 29 · Zec 7:5, 6
Priests Under Jehoash 2Ki 12:7 · 2Ch 24:5, 6
Promises To, Joys of 2Sa 23:6, 7 · Psa 126:5, 6 · Jer 1:7–10, 17–19 ·
24:12–14 · 2Pe 2:15, 16
Incorruptible: Micaiah 1Ki 22:13, 14
Incorruptible: Peter Act 8:18–23
Influential in Public Affairs: Designate Kings 1Sa 9:15, 16 · 1Sa 10:1 · 1Sa 16:1–13
Influential in Public Affairs: Recommend Civil and Military Appointments 2Ki 4:13
Intolerance of Mat 15:23 · Mat 19:13 · Mar 10:13 · Luk 18:15
Jonah Jon 1:1–6
Jonathan Jdg 17:7–13 · Jdg 18:1
Judaizers Act 15:1 · Gal 3:1 · Gal 4:1 · Gal 5:1 · Gal 6:1
Judas Iscariot Mat 26:14–16, 21–25, 47–50 · Mat 27:3–5 · Joh 12:4–6 · Act 1:18
Kindness to Ebed-Melech to Jeremiah, Jer 38:7–13
Korah, Dathan, and Abiram Num 16:1
Love of, for the Ekklesia (The Body of Christ), Exemplified by Paul Php 1:7 · 1Th 1:2–4 · 1Th 2:8, 11
Marriage of Lev 21:7–15 · Mat 8:14 · 1Co 9:5 · 1Ti 3:2, 12 · Tts 1:5–7
Jer 20:11 · Dan 12:3 · Mat 10:28–31 · Mat 28:20 · Luk 12:11, 12 · Luk 24:49 · Joh 4:36–38 · Act 1:4, 5, 8 · 1Co 9:9, 10 · 2Co 2:14–16 · 2Co 7:6, 7 · Php 2:16 · 1Th 2:13, 19, 20 · 1Th 3:8, 9 · 3 Joh 1:4
Recreations For Mar 6:31, 32, 45
Responsibility of Eze 3:17–21 · Eze 33:8 · Mat 10:14–40 · Act 18:6 · Act 20:26, 27
Rulers in the Temple Mat 16:6–12 · Mat 23:16 · Luk 12:1
Samuel's Sons 1Sa 8:1–3 · 1Ch 6:28
Say Good-Bye to the Congregation Act 20:17–38
Sent Forth in Teams of Two: Barnabas and Mark Act 15:37, 39
Sent Forth in Teams of Two: Disciples Mar 6:7
Sent Forth in Teams of Two: Judas and Silas Act 15:27
Sent Forth in Teams of Two: Paul and Barnabas Act 13:2, 3

Sent Forth in Teams of Two: Paul and Silas Act 15:40
Sent Forth in Teams of Two: Paul and Timothy Act 16:1–4
Sent Forth in Teams of Two: Paul and Titus 2Co 8:19, 23
Sent Forth in Teams of Two: Timothy and Erastus Act 19:22
Sent Forth in Teams of Two: Titus and a Companion 2Co 12:18
Serv Ants of God Tts 1:1 · Jam 1:1
Serv Ants of Jesus Christ Php 1:1 · Jde 1:1
Serv Ants of the Church 2Co 4:5
Serv Ants of the Grace of God 1Pe 4:10
Serv Ants of the Lord 2Ti 2:24
Serv Ants of the Mysteries of God 1Co 4:1
Serv Ants: Shepherds Jer 23:4
Serv Ants: Soldiers of Christ Php 2:25 · 2Ti 2:3, 4
Serv Ants: Stars Rev 1:20 · Rev 2:1
Serv Ants: Stewards of God Tts 1:7
Simon the Sorcerer Act 8:9–11
Speaking Evil of, Forbidden Jde 1:8–10
Success Attending: Apollos Act 18:24–28
Success Attending: Apostles Act 2:1–4, 41
Success Attending: Jonah Jon 1:5, 6, 9, 14, 16 · Jon 3:4–9
Success Attending: Paul Act 13:16–43 · 1Co 4:15 · 1Co 9:2 · 1Co 15:11 · 2Co 3:2, 3 · 2Co 12:12 · 2Co 13:4 · Php 2:16 · 1Th 1:5
Success Attending: Peter Act 9:32–35
Success Attending: Philip Act 8:6, 8, 12
Tact of 1Co 9:20–23 · 1Co 10:23, 28–33 · 2Co 12:16
Teachers Isa 30:20 · Eph 4:11
Teachers of Schools 1Sa 19:20 · 2Ki 2:3, 5, 15 · 2Ki 4:38 · 2Ch 15:3 · 2Ch 17:7–9 · Act 13:1
The Old Prophet of Beth-El 1Ki 13:11–32
Their Calling Glorious 2Co 3:7–11
Trials and Persecutions of 1Ki 19:1–10 · Isa 20:2, 3 · Eze 24:15–18 · Hos 1:2 · Amo 5:10 · Amo 7:10–17 · Mat 10:16–27 · Mat 23:34 · Joh 13:16 · 1Co 2:1–4 · 1Co 4:9–13 · 2Co 6:4–10 · 2Co 7:5 · 2Co 11:23–33 · 2Co 12:7–12 · Gal 4:13, 14 · Eph 3:1, 13
Watchmen Isa 62:6 · Eze 33:7
Witnesses Act 1:8 · Act 5:32 · Act 26:16
Work of, Will be Tried 1Co 3:12–15
Workers Together With God 2Co 6:1
Zealous: Epaphras Col 4:12, 13
Zealous: Epaphroditus Php 2:25–30
Zealous: John, in his Vision Rev 5:4, 5
Zealous: Titus 2Co 8:16, 17
Zealous: Tychicus Col 4:7
Christian Relationships Gen 2:24 · 1Pe 4:8 · 1Co 15:33 · Eph 4:2, 3 · 1Co 10:13
Christian Service Rom 15:1, 2 · Act 20:35 · Gal 6:9, 10 · Rom 12:6–8 · Isa 58:10, 11 · Mat 7:21–23 · Gal 5:13 · 1Pe 4:10 · Mar 10:45 · Mar 9:35
Christian Simplicity Mic 6:8 · Mat 5:37 · 1Pe 3:4
Christian Women 1Ti 2:9 · Gal 3:28 · Tts 2:3–5 · Deu 22:5 · 1Ti 2:11
Christian: Believers Called Act 11:26 · Act 26:28 · 1Pe 4:16
Christianity 2Co 5:17 · Rom 6:23 · 2Co 5:14
Christians 1Pe 4:16 · 2Co 5:17 · Act 11:26 · Col 3:17
Christlikeness 2Co 3:18 · 1Co 11:1 · Rom 8:29 · Eph 4:15 · 2Pe 3:18 · Rom 8:9
Christmas Isa 9:6 · Joh 1:14 · Jam 1:17 · Zec 9:9 · Act 20:35 · Luk 1:46, 47 · Isa 7:14 · Mat 6:19–21 · Est 9:22 · Luk 1:14
Christmas Trees Jer 10:2–4 · Deu 16:21 · Est 9:22 · Isa 11:1 · Isa 60:13 · Isa 7:14 · Jam 1:17 · Isa 9:6 · Joh 1:14 · Lev 23:40
Chronology: Jewish Year Instituted Exo 12:2
Chrysolyte: A Precious Stone Rev 21:20
Chrysoprasus: A Precious Stone Rev 21:20
Chub: A People Who Were an Ally Tribe to Egypt, and Probably Inhabited Africa Eze 30:5
Chun: A Syrian City 1Ch 18:8
Church and State
Artaxerxes, in Exempting Priests, Levites, and Other Temple Functionaries from Taxes Ezr 7:24
Attempted Usurpation of Ecclesiastical Functions by Civil Authorities, Reproved 1Sa 13:8–14 · 2Ch 26:16–21
David 1Ch 23:1 · 1Ch 24:1 · 1Ch 25:1 · 2Ch 35:4
Ecclesiastical Power Superior to Civil: Appoints Kings 1Sa 10:1
Ecclesiastical Power Superior to Civil: Directs Administration 1Sa 15:1–4
Ecclesiastical Power Superior to Civil: Reproves Rulers 1Sa 15:14–35
Ecclesiastical Power Superior to Civil: Withdraws Support and Anoints a Successor 1Sa 16:1–13 · 2Ki 9:1–26 · 2Ki 11:4–12
Manasseh, in Subverting, and Afterward Restoring, the True Religion 2Ch 33:2–9, 15–17
Solomon 1Ki 5:8
State Favorable to Religion: Cyrus, in his Proclamation to Restore the Temple at Jerusalem 2Ch 36:22, 23 · Ezr 1:1–11
State Favorable to Religion: Darius, in his Edict Furthering the Restoration of the Temple Ezr 6:1–14
State Superior to Religion: Ahaz, in Transforming the Altars 2Ki 16:10–16
State Superior to Religion: Hezekiah, in Reorganizing Temple Service 2Ch 31:2–19
State Superior to Religion: Jehoash, in Supervising the Repairs of the Temple 2Ki 12:4–18
State Superior to Religion: Jeroboam, in Subverting the Jewish Religion 1Ki 12:26–33
State Superior to Religion: Josiah, in Exercising the Function of the Priests in the Temple 2Ch 34:29–33
State Superior to Religion: Solomon, in Thrusting Abiathar out of the High Priest's office 1Ki 2:26, 27
Church Anniversary Eph 4:16 · Mat 16:18 · Act 20:28 · Luk 6:48 · Neh 4:6 · 1Co 3:9 · Psa 100:5 · 1Pe 2:9 · Col 3:23, 24 · Heb 13:7
Church Attendance Heb 10:25 · Mat 18:20 · Rom 10:17 · Act 2:42
Church Building Mat 16:18 · Hag 2:9 · Act 20:28 · 1Co 14:26 · 1Ti 3:15 · Hag 1:8 · Hag 1:4 · Mat 18:20 · Mar 16:15 · Act 5:42
Church Conflict 1Ti 3:2 · Ecc 7:9 · 2Co 5:17
Church Discipline Tts 3:9–11 · 1Co 5:11 · Gal 6:1 · 2Th 3:13–15 · 2Th 3:6 · 1Co 5:5 · Jam 5:19, 20 · Rom 16:17, 18 · 1Ti 5:19, 20 · Pro 12:1
Church Fellowship Col 3:16 · Act 2:42 · Heb 10:24, 25 · Rom 16:17 · Mat 16:18
Church Finances Luk 14:28 · Luk 16:11 · Luk 6:38 · Pro 22:7 · Mal 3:10
Church Government Act 20:28 · Act 14:23 · Act 15:6
Church Growth Act 2:47 · Eph 4:11, 12 · Mat 16:18 · Act 9:31 · Joh 12:32 · 1Co 3:11 · Rom 12:2 · Act 2:42 · 1Ti 4:13 · Tts 1:5
Church is Clothed in Righteousness Rev 10:8
Church is Edified by the Word Rom 12:6 · 1Co 14:4, 13 · Eph 4:15, 16 · Col 3:16
Church is Glorious Psa 45:13 · Eph 5:27
Church is Prayed For Psa 122:6 · Isa 62:6
Church Leaders Tts 1:5 · Heb 13:7 · Heb 13:17
Church Leadership Heb 13:17 · Act 20:28 · Heb 13:7 · Gal 6:9 · Pro 4:23 · Php 2:3 · 1Ti 3:2 · Psa 78:72 · 1Ti 5:17 · Joh 3:30
Church Membership Rom 12:4, 5 · Act 20:28 · Act 2:47 · Act 2:42 · Heb 13:17 · 1Pe 2:5 · Eph 3:10 · Rom 15:5–7 · 1Co 12:12 · Act 2:41
Church Mothers Tts 2:3–5 · Pro 22:6 · Exo 20:12 · Eph 6:1–3 · Pro 1:8, 9 · 2Ti 1:5 · Deu 5:16 · Eph 5:25 · Pro 14:1 · Lev 19:3
Church of Christ Rom 16:16 · Act 2:38

Church of Israel in Covenant With God Deu 4:13, 23 · Act 3:25
Church of Israel was Relatively Holy Exo 31:13 · Num 16:3
Church of Israel
- **A Type of the Church of Christ** Gal 4:24–26 · Heb 12:23
- **Admission Into, by Circumcision** Gen 17:10–14
- **All Israelites Members of** Rom 9:4
- **Attachment of the Jews To** Joh 9:28, 29 · Act 6:11
- **Called The: Congregation of Israel** Exo 12:47 · Lev 4:13
- **Called The: Congregation of the Lord** Num 27:17 · Num 31:16
- **Established by God** Deu 4:5–14 · Deu 26:18 · Act 7:35, 38
- **Had: A Spiritual Church Within It** Rom 9:6–8 · Rom 11:2–7
- **Had: An Appointed Place of Worship** Deu 12:5
- **Had: An Ordained Ministry** Exo 29:9 · Deu 10:8
- **Had: Appointed Feasts** Lev 23:2 · Isa 1:14
- **Had: Appointed Ordinances** Exo 18:20 · Heb 9:1, 10
- **Had: The Divine Presence Manifested in It** Exo 29:45, 46 · Lev 26:11, 12 · 1Ki 8:10, 11
- **Members of Excommunicated for Heavy Offenses** Num 15:30, 31 · Num 19:20
- **Members of Required to Attend Its Worship** Exo 23:17
- **Members of Required to Keeps Its Statutes** Deu 16:12
- **Members of Required to Know Its Statutes** Lev 10:11
- **Members of Separated From, While Unclean** Lev 13:46 · Lev 15:31 · Num 5:2–4
- **Persons Excluded From** Exo 12:48 · Deu 23:1–4 · Eze 44:7, 9
- **Privileges of** Rom 9:4
- **Proselytes Admitted Into** Num 9:14 · Num 15:15, 29
- **Supported by the People** Exo 34:20 · Deu 16:17
- **The Depository of Holy Writ** Rom 3:2
- **Worship of, Consisted in Praise** 2Ch 5:13 · 2Ch 30:21
- **Worship of, Consisted in Prayer** Exo 24:11 · Psa 5:7 · Psa 95:6
- **Worship of, Consisted in Preaching** Neh 8:4, 5
- **Worship of, Consisted in Reading God's Word** Exo 24:7 · Deu 31:11
- **Worship of, Consisted in Sacrifice** Exo 10:25 · Lev 1:2 · Heb 10:1

Church Planting 1Co 3:6 · Rev 7:9 · Act 20:28 · 1Th 3:12 · Mat 28:18–20
Church Relationship Act 20:28 · Act 2:47 · Gal 3:28
Church Security Luk 11:21 · Act 20:28–30 · Luk 22:36 · Joh 15:13 · Pro 22:3
Church Structure Eph 4:11–13 · Rom 12:13 · Act 6:3
Church Ushers Psa 84:10 · Eph 6:7 · Act 20:28 · Rom 12:13 · Pro 8:34 · Col 3:23, 24 · Num 4:3 · 1Ch 9:18–20 · Jam 2:2 · 1Pe 4:17
Church Vision Pro 29:18 · Mat 28:19 · Luk 4:18, 19 · Hab 2:2, 3
Church
- **Assembly of the Saints** Psa 89:7
- **Assembly of the Upright** Psa 111:1
- **Backslidden** Psa 12:1 · Psa 80:1–19 · Isa 1:2–27 · Isa 17:9–11 · Isa 43:22–28 · Jer 2:5–34 · Jer 3:1–25 · Jer 8:5–22 · Jer 9:1–3 · Jer 10:19–22 · Jer 18:11–17 · Jer 50:4–7 · Eze 2:3–5 · Eze 5:5–17 · Eze 16:23 · Hos 2:1 · Hos 4:1 · Hos 6:1 · Joe 2:1 · Amo 6:1 · Mat 21:33–46 · Mar 12:1–12 · Luk 13:6–9 · Rev 2:1–6, 12–25 · Rev 3:1–4, 14–20
- **Baptized (Immersed) Into by One Spirit** 1Co 12:13
- **Believers Continually Added To, by the Lord** Act 2:47 · Act 5:14 · Act 11:24
- **Body of Christ** Eph 1:22, 23 · Col 1:24
- **Branch of God's Planting** Isa 60:21
- **Bride of Christ** Rev 21:9
- **Called Courts** Psa 65:4 · Psa 84:2, 10 · Psa 92:13 · Psa 96:8 · Psa 100:4 · Psa 116:19 · Isa 1:12 · Isa 62:9 · Zec 3:7
- **Called the Congregation in the O. T. (K. J. V. And Others)** Exo 12:3, 6, 19, 47 · Exo 16:1, 2, 9, 10, 22 · Lev 4:13, 15 · Lev 10:17 · Lev 24:14

Christ, Head of Psa 118:22, 23 · Isa 33:22 · Isa 55:4 · Mat 12:6, 8 · Mat 21:42, 43 · Mat 23:8, 10 · Mar 2:28 · Mar 12:10 · Luk 6:5 · Luk 20:17, 18 · Joh 13:13 · Joh 15:1–8 · Act 2:36 · Rom 8:29 · Rom 9:5 · 1Co 3:11 · 1Co 11:3 · 1Co 12:5 · Eph 1:10, 22, 23 · Eph 2:20–22 · Eph 4:15 · Eph 5:23–32 · Col 1:13, 18 · Col 2:10, 19 · Col 3:11 · Heb 3:3, 6 · 1Pe 2:7 · Rev 1:13 · Rev 2:1, 9, 12, 13, 18, 19 · Rev 3:1, 7 · Rev 5:6 · Rev 21:22, 23 · Rev 22:16
Christian, Divinely Established Mat 16:15–18 · Eph 2:20–22 · 1Th 1:1 · 2Th 1:1 · 1Ti 3:15
Christ's Love For Joh 10:8, 11, 12 · Eph 5:25–32 · Rev 3:9
Church of God Act 20:28
Church of the Firstborn Heb 12:23
Church of the Living God 1Ti 3:15
City of the Living God Heb 12:22
Congregation Mat 16:18 · Mat 18:17 · Act 2:47 · 1Co 11:18 · 1Co 14:19, 23, 28, 33, 34 · 1Co 15:9 · Gal 1:13
Congregation of Saints Psa 149:1
Congregation of the Lord's Poor Psa 74:19
Corruption In Hos 4:9 · Mic 3:1–4, 9, 11 · Mat 21:33–41, 45 · Mat 23:2–7, 13–33 · Mat 26:14–16, 59–68 · Mar 12:1–12 · Mar 14:10, 11 · Luk 22:3–6
Dear to God Isa 43:4
Decrees of Act 15:28, 29 · Act 16:4
Defiling of, Will be Punished 1Co 3:17
Design of Rom 3:2 · Rom 9:4 · Eph 2:20–22 · 1Ti 3:15
Dissensions In 1Co 1:11–13 · 1Co 3:3, 4 · 1Co 11:18, 19 · 2Co 12:20, 21
Divisions In, to be Shunned Rom 16:17 · 1Co 1:10 · 1Co 3:3
Dove Songs 2:14 · Songs 5:2
Duty of, to Ministers 1Co 16:10, 11 · Php 2:29 · Php 4:10–18 · 1Th 5:12, 13 · 1Ti 5:17 · Heb 13:7, 17
Extent of, Predicted Isa 2:2 · Eze 17:2 · Dan 2:34, 35
Family in Heaven and Earth Eph 3:15
Flock of God Eze 34:15 · 1Pe 5:2
Fold of Christ Joh 10:16
General Assembly of the Firstborn (People) Heb 12:23
God Defends Psa 89:18 · Isa 4:5 · Isa 49:25 · Mat 16:18
God Provides Ministers For Jer 3:15 · Eph 4:11, 12
God's Building 1Co 3:9
God's Heritage Joe 3:2 · 1Pe 5:3
God's Husbandry (Farm) 1Co 3:9
Golden Candlestick (Lampstand) Rev 1:20
Government of, Mosaic and Christian Deu 17:8–13 · Mat 16:19 · Luk 9:46–48 · Luk 22:24–30 · Joh 20:23 · Act 1:15, 23–26 · Act 6:2, 3, 5, 6 · Act 11:22, 29, 30 · Act 13:1, 3, 5 · Act 14:23 · Act 15:1–31 · Act 16:4, 5 · Act 20:17, 28 · 1Co 7:17 · 1Co 11:2, 33, 34 · 1Co 12:5, 28 · 1Co 14:26, 33, 40 · 1Co 16:3, 16 · 2Co 2:2–11 · Gal 2:9, 10 · Eph 4:11, 12 · Php 1:1 · 1Ti 3:1–13 · 1Ti 4:14 · 1Ti 5:1, 22 · 2Ti 1:6 · Tts 1:5 · Heb 13:17, 24 · Jam 5:14, 15 · 1Pe 5:1–3 · 3 Joh 1:9, 10 · Jde 1:22, 23
Habitation of God Eph 2:22
Harmonious Fellowship of Psa 133:1 · Joh 13:34 · Act 4:32 · Php 1:4 · Php 2:1 · 1 Joh 3:1 · 1 Joh 4:1
Heavenly Jerusalem Gal 4:26 · Heb 12:22
His Kingdom Psa 103:19 · Psa 145:12 · Mat 16:28 · Luk 1:33
Holy Exo 30:26–29 · Exo 40:9 · Lev 8:10, 11 · Lev 16:13 · Lev 19:30 · Lev 21:12 · Num 7:1 · 1Ki 9:3 · 1Ch 29:3 · 2Ch 3:8 · Isa 64:11 · Eze 23:39 · 1Co 3:17
Holy City Rev 21:2
Holy Hill Psa 2:6 · Psa 15:1
Holy Mountain Zec 8:3
Holy Place Exo 28:29 · Exo 38:24 · Lev 6:16 · Lev 10:17 · Lev 14:13 · Lev 16:2–24 · Jos 5:15

· 1Ki 8:8 · 1Ch 23:32 · 2Ch 29:5 · 2Ch 30:27 · 2Ch 35:5 · Ezr 9:8 · Psa 24:3 · Psa 46:4 · Psa 68:17 · Ecc 8:10 · Isa 57:15 · Eze 41:4 · Eze 42:13 · Eze 45:4 · Mat 24:15 · Act 6:13 · Act 21:28 · Heb 9:12, 25

Holy Temple Psa 5:7 · Psa 11:4 · Psa 65:4 · Psa 79:1 · Psa 138:2 · Jon 2:4, 7 · Mic 1:2 · Hab 2:20 · Eph 2:21 · Eph 3:17

House of Christ Heb 3:6

House of God Gen 28:17, 22 · Jos 9:23 · Jdg 18:31 · Jdg 20:18, 26 · Jdg 21:2 · 1Ch 9:11 · 1Ch 24:5 · 2Ch 5:14 · 2Ch 22:12 · 2Ch 24:13 · 2Ch 33:7 · 2Ch 36:19 · Ezr 5:8, 15 · Ezr 7:20, 23 · Neh 6:10 · Neh 11:11 · Neh 13:11 · Psa 42:4 · Psa 52:8 · Psa 55:14 · Psa 84:10 · Ecc 5:1 · Isa 2:3 · Hos 9:8 · Joe 1:16 · Mic 4:2 · Zec 7:2 · Mat 12:4 · 1Ti 3:15 · Heb 10:21 · 1Pe 4:17

House of Prayer Isa 56:7 · Mat 21:13

House of the Lord Exo 23:19 · Exo 34:26 · Deu 23:18 · Jos 6:24 · Jdg 19:18 · 1Sa 1:7, 24 · 2Sa 12:20 · 1Ki 3:1 · 1Ki 6:37 · 1Ki 7:40 · 1Ki 8:10, 63 · 1Ki 10:5 · 2Ki 11:3, 4, 15, 18, 19 · 2Ki 12:4, 9, 10, 13, 16 · 2Ki 16:18 · 2Ki 20:8 · 2Ki 23:2, 7, 11 · 2Ki 25:9 · 1Ch 6:31 · 1Ch 22:1, 11, 14 · 1Ch 23:4 · 1Ch 26:12 · 2Ch 8:16 · 2Ch 26:21 · 2Ch 29:5, 15 · 2Ch 33:15 · 2Ch 34:15 · 2Ch 36:14 · Ezr 7:27 · Psa 23:6 · Psa 27:4 · Psa 92:13 · Psa 116:19 · Psa 118:26 · Psa 122:1, 9 · Psa 134:1 · Isa 2:2 · Isa 37:14 · Jer 17:26 · Jer 20:1, 2 · Jer 26:2, 7 · Jer 28:1, 5 · Jer 29:26 · Jer 35:2 · Jer 36:5, 6 · Jer 38:14 · Jer 41:5 · Jer 51:51 · Lam 2:7 · Eze 44:4 · Hag 1:2 · Zec 8:9

Household of God Eph 2:19

Inheritance Psa 28:9 · Isa 19:25

Israel of God Gal 6:16

Kingdom of God Mat 6:33 · Mat 12:28 · Mat 19:24 · Mat 21:31

Kingdom of Heaven Mat 3:2 · Mat 4:17 · Mat 10:7 · Mat 5:3, 10, 19, 20

King's Daughter Psa 45:13

Lamb's Bride Eph 5:22–32 · Rev 22:17

Lamb's Wife Rev 19:7–9 · Rev 21:9

List of Congregations of Christians: Antioch Act 13:1

List of Congregations of Christians: Asia 1Co 16:19 · Rev 1:4

List of Congregations of Christians: Babylon 1Pe 5:13

List of Congregations of Christians: Caesarea Act 18:22

List of Congregations of Christians: Cenchrea Rom 16:1

List of Congregations of Christians: Cilicia Act 15:41

List of Congregations of Christians: Corinth 1Co 1:2

List of Congregations of Christians: Ephesus Eph 1:22 · Rev 2:1

List of Congregations of Christians: Galatia Gal 1:2

List of Congregations of Christians: Galilee Act 9:31

List of Congregations of Christians: Jerusalem Act 15:4

List of Congregations of Christians: Joppa Act 9:42

List of Congregations of Christians: Judaea Act 9:31

List of Congregations of Christians: Laodicea Rev 3:14

List of Congregations of Christians: Pergamos Rev 2:12

List of Congregations of Christians: Philadelphia Rev 3:7

List of Congregations of Christians: Samaria Act 9:31

List of Congregations of Christians: Sardis Rev 3:1

List of Congregations of Christians: Smyrna Rev 2:8

List of Congregations of Christians: Syria Act 15:41

List of Congregations of Christians: Thessalonica 1Th 1:1

List of Congregations of Christians: Thyatira Rev 2:18

Lot of God's Inheritance Deu 32:9

Love For Psa 102:14 · Psa 122:6, 9 · Psa 128:5, 6 · Psa 137:1–6 · Isa 22:4 · Isa 58:12 · Isa 62:1, 6, 7 · Isa 66:10, 13, 14 · Jer 9:1 · Jer 14:17 · Jer 51:50, 51 · Lam 2:11 · Lam 3:48–51

Loved by Believers Psa 87:7 · Psa 137:5 · 1Co 12:25 · 1Th 4:9

Membership In Isa 44:5 · Eze 44:6, 7, 9 · Mat 12:50 · Mat 19:14 · Mar 10:14 · Luk 18:16 · Joh 15:5, 6 · Act 2:41, 47 · Act 4:4 · Act 5:14 · Act 9:35, 42 · Act 11:21 · Rom 12:4, 5 · 1Co 3:11–15 · 1Co 12:12–28 · Eph 4:25 · Eph 5:30 · Php 4:3 · Rev 21:27

Militant Songs 6:10 · Php 2:25 · 2Ti 2:3 · 2Ti 4:7 · Phm 1:2

Ministers Commanded to Feed Act 20:28

Mount Zion Heb 12:22

Mountain of the Lord's House Isa 2:2

My Father's House Joh 2:16 · Joh 14:2

My Kingdom Joh 18:36

New Jerusalem Rev 21:2

Not to be Despised 1Co 11:22

Pillar and Ground of the Truth 1Ti 3:15

Place of God's Throne Eze 43:7

Pleasant Portion Jer 12:10

Privileges of Psa 36:8 · Psa 87:5

Prophecies Concerning Prosperity of Gen 12:3 · Gen 49:10 · Deu 32:21 · Psa 2:8 · Psa 22:27–31 · Psa 46:4, 10 · Psa 65:2 · Psa 66:4 · Psa 68:31, 32 · Psa 69:35, 36 · Psa 72:1–20 · Psa 85:10–12 · Psa 86:9 · Psa 87:4 · Psa 89:1–37 · Psa 96:1–13 · Psa 102:13–16, 18–22 · Psa 110:1–7 · Psa 113:3 · Psa 118:24 · Psa 126:5, 6 · Psa 132:15–17 · Psa 138:4, 5 · Psa 145:10, 11 · Isa 2:2–5 · Isa 4:2, 3, 5, 6 · Isa 9:1–7 · Isa 11:1–10 · Isa 18:7 · Isa 19:24, 25 · Isa 23:17, 18 · Isa 24:16 · Isa 25:6–8 · Isa 29:18–24 · Isa 30:20 · Isa 32:1–20 · Isa 33:5, 13–24 · Isa 35:1–10 · Isa 40:4–11 · Isa 41:17–20 · Isa 42:1–12 · Isa 44:3–5 · Isa 45:6, 8, 14, 23, 24 · Isa 46:12, 13 · Isa 49:6–12, 18–23 · Isa 51:3–16 · Isa 52:1–15 · Isa 53:10–12 · Isa 54:1–17 · Isa 55:1–13 · Isa 56:3–8 · Isa 59:19–21 · Isa 60:1–22 · Isa 61:1–11 · Isa 62:1–12 · Isa 65:1–25 · Isa 66:7–23 · Jer 3:17 · Jer 4:2 · Jer 16:19–21 · Jer 31:7–9, 34 · Jer 33:22 · Eze 17:22–24 · Eze 34:23–31 · Eze 47:1–12 · Dan 2:35, 44, 45 · Dan 7:13, 14, 18, 22, 27 · Dan 12:1–13 · Joe 2:26–32 · Joe 3:18 · Amo 9:11, 12 · Mic 4:1–7 · Mic 5:2–15 · Hab 2:14 · Zep 2:11 · Zep 3:9–20 · Hag 2:7–9 · Zec 2:10, 11 · Zec 6:15 · Zec 8:20–23 · Zec 9:1 · Zec 14:8–21 · Mal 1:11 · Mat 8:11 · Mat 11:5, 11 · Mat 13:16, 17, 31–33 · Mat 16:18 · Mar 4:26–32 · Luk 7:22 · Joh 8:35 · Joh 10:16 · Act 2:16–21 · Rom 1:5–7 · 1Co 15:24–28 · Eph 1:10 · Heb 12:23, 24, 27, 28 · Rev 5:10, 13, 14 · Rev 11:15 · Rev 12:10 · Rev 15:4 · Rev 20:4–6

Rules of Discipline In, Mosaic and Christian Gen 17:14 · Exo 12:15 · Exo 30:33, 37, 38 · Lev 7:27 · Lev 17:8, 9 · Lev 19:5–8 · Lev 20:18 · Lev 22:3 · Num 9:13 · Num 15:31 · Num 19:13, 20 · Deu 13:12–18 · Deu 17:2–13 · Deu 19:16–21 · Deu 21:1–9, 18–21 · Deu 22:13–29 · Ezr 10:1–44 · Mat 16:19 · Mat 18:15–18 · Joh 9:22, 34, 35 · Joh 16:2 · Joh 20:23 · Rom 14:1 · Rom 15:1–3 · Rom 16:17 · 1Co 4:19, 21 · 1Co 5:1, 2, 4–7, 11–13 · 1Co 16:22 · 2Co 2:6–8, 10, 11 · 2Co 6:14, 15 · 2Co 7:8 · 2Co 10:1–11 · 2Co 13:1, 2, 10 · Gal 5:10, 12 · Gal 6:1 · 1Th 5:14 · 2Th 3:6, 14, 15 · 1Ti 1:19, 20 · 1Ti 5:1, 2, 19, 20 · 1Ti 6:3–5 · 2Ti 4:2 · Tts 1:13 · Tts 2:15 · Tts 3:10, 11 · 2 Joh 1:10, 11 · Jde 1:22, 23 · Rev 22:19

Safe Under his Care Psa 46:1, 2, 5

Salt and Light of the World Mat 5:13

Sanctuary Exo 25:8 · Lev 19:30 · Lev 21:12 · Num 3:28 · Num 4:12 · Num 7:9 · Num 8:19 · Num 10:21 · Num 18:1, 5 · Num 19:20 · 1Ch 9:29 · 1Ch 22:19 · 1Ch 24:5 · 1Ch 28:10 · 2Ch 20:8 · 2Ch 26:18 · 2Ch 29:21 · 2Ch 30:8,

19 · Neh 10:39 · Psa 20:2 · Psa 28:2 · Psa 63:2 · Psa 68:24 · Psa 73:17 · Psa 74:3, 7 · Psa 77:13 · Psa 78:69 · Psa 150:1 · Isa 16:12 · Isa 63:18 · Lam 2:7, 20 · Lam 4:1 · Eze 5:11 · Eze 42:20 · Eze 44:5, 27 · Eze 45:3 · Eze 48:8, 21 · Dan 8:11, 13, 14 · Dan 9:17, 26 · Dan 11:31 · Heb 8:2 · Heb 9:1, 2
Sanctuary of God Psa 114:2
Sister of Christ Songs 4:12 · Songs 5:2
Sought Out, a City not Forsaken Isa 62:12
Spiritual House 1Pe 2:5
Spouse of Christ Songs 4:12 · Songs 5:1
Strength and Glory of God Psa 78:61

Tabernacle Exo 26:1 · Lev 26:11 · Jos 22:19 · Psa 15:1 · Psa 61:4 · Psa 76:2 · Heb 8:2, 5 · Heb 9:2, 11 · Rev 13:6 · Rev 21:3
Temple 1Sa 1:9 · 1Sa 3:3 · 2Ki 11:10, 13 · Ezr 4:1 · Psa 5:7 · Psa 11:4 · Psa 27:4 · Psa 29:9 · Psa 48:9 · Psa 68:29 · Isa 6:1 · Mal 3:1 · Mat 4:5 · Mat 23:16 · Luk 18:10 · Luk 24:53
Temple of God 1Co 3:16, 17
Temple of the Living God 2Co 6:16
The God of Jacob Isa 2:3
The Lord's Portion Deu 32:9
The Wicked Persecute Act 8:1–3 · 1Th 2:14, 15
Thy Kingdom Psa 45:6 · Psa 145:11, 13 · Mat 6:10 · Luk 23:42
Triumphant Gal 4:26 · Heb 12:22, 23 · Rev 3:12 · Rev 21:3, 10
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Deu 32:9 · Psa 2:6 · Psa 9:11, 14 · Psa 14:7 · Psa 20:2 · Psa 46:4, 5 · Psa 48:1, 2, 11–13 · Psa 50:2 · Psa 51:18 · Psa 53:6 · Psa 65:1 · Psa 69:35, 36 · Psa 74:2 · Psa 84:1–10 · Psa 87:1–6 · Psa 99:2 · Psa 102:13, 14, 16, 19–21 · Psa 110:2 · Psa 111:1 · Psa 114:2 · Psa 125:1 · Psa 126:1, 2 · Psa 129:5 · Psa 132:13–16 · Psa 133:1–3 · Psa 134:1–3 · Psa 137:1–6 · Psa 149:2 · Isa 1:8, 27 · Isa 2:3 · Isa 4:2–6 · Isa 12:6 · Isa 14:32 · Isa
Abrogated Act 15:5–29 · Rom 3:30 · Rom 4:9–11 · 1Co 7:18, 19 · Gal 2:3, 4 · Gal 5:2–11 · Gal 6:12 · Eph 2:11, 15 · Col 2:11 · Col 3:11
Accompanied With Naming the Child Gen 21:3, 4 · Luk 1:59 · Luk 2:21
Called The: Circumcision in the Flesh Eph 2:11
Called The: Concision Php 3:2
Called The: Covenant of Circumcision Act 7:8
Characterized by Paul As a Yoke Act 15:10
Child Named at the Time of Gen 21:3, 4 · Luk 1:59 · Luk 2:21
Covenant Promises of Gen 17:4–14 · Act 7:8 · Rom 3:1 · Rom 4:11 · Rom 9:7–13 · Gal 5:3
Described Gen 17:11 · Exo 4:25
Enforced by the Law Lev 12:3 · Joh 7:22
Figurative Exo 6:12 · Deu 10:16 · Deu 30:6 · Jer 4:4 · Jer 6:10 · Jer 9:26 · Rom 2:28, 29 · Rom 15:8 · Php 3:3 · Col 2:11 · Col 3:11
First Performed on Abraham and his Family Gen 17:24–27
Instituted by God Gen 17:9, 10
Institution of Gen 17:10–14 · Lev 12:3 · Joh 7:22 · Act 7:8 · Rom 4:11
Introductory Jewish Ordinances Gal 5:3
Inward Grace Rom 2:29
Israelites at Gilgal Jos 5:2–9
Jesus Luk 2:21

Topical Index — Church–Commerce

Church
Unity of Psa 133:1 · Joh 10:16 · Joh 17:11, 21–23 · Rom 12:4, 5 · 1Co 10:17 · 1Co 12:5 · Gal 3:26–28 · Eph 1:10 · Eph 2:14–19, 21 · Eph 3:6, 15 · Eph 4:4–6, 12, 13, 16, 25 · Col 3:11, 15
Vineyard Jer 12:10 · Mat 21:41
Worship of, to be Attended Heb 10:25
Zion Psa 9:11 · Psa 48:11 · Psa 74:2 · Psa 132:13 · Psa 137:1 · Isa 35:10 · Jer 31:6 · Jer 50:5 · Joe 2:1, 15
Churning: General Scriptures Concerning Pro 30:33
Chushan-Rishathaim: King of Mesopotamia Jdg 3:8–10
Chuza: Herod's Steward Luk 8:3
Cigarette Smoking 2Sa 22:9 · Psa 18:8 · 1Co 6:20 · Rom 8:5
Cigarettes 1Co 6:12 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · 1Co 10:31 · 1Co 3:17 · Pro 11:17
Cilicia
Jews Live In Act 6:9
Sea of Act 27:5
The Congregations of Act 15:23, 41 · Gal 1:21
Cinnamon
A Spice Pro 7:17 · Songs 4:14 · Rev 18:13
An Ingredient of the Sacred Oil Exo 30:23
Circumcision was Performed by Persons in Authority Jos 5:3
Circumcision was Performed by the Heads of Families Gen 17:23 · Exo 4:25
Circumcision was Performed in the Presence of the Family Luk 1:58–61
Circumcision was Performed with Knives of Flint Exo 4:25 · Jos 5:3
Circumcision was Performed
Even on the Sabbath Day Joh 7:22, 23
On Males Home-Born and Bought Gen 17:12, 13
On the Eighth Day Gen 17:12 · Lev 12:3
Circumcision without Faith, Vain Rom 3:30 · Gal 5:6
Circumcision without Obedience, Vain Rom 2:25 · 1Co 7:19
Circumcision
A Designation of Christians Php 3:3
A Designation of the Jews Act 10:45 · Act 11:2 · Gal 2:9 · Eph 2:11 · Col 4:11 · Tts 1:10
A Painful and Bloody Rite Exo 4:26 · Jos 5:8
A Prerequisite of the Privileges of the Passover Exo 12:48
A Seal of Righteousness Rom 2:25–29 · Rom 4:11
A Seal of the Covenant Gen 17:11 · Rom 4:11
Abolished by the Gospel Eph 2:11, 15 · Col 3:11
Abraham Gen 17:23–27 · Gen 21:3, 4
Moses Exo 4:25
Necessary to Enjoying the Privileges of the Jewish State Exo 12:48 · Eze 44:7
Necessity of, Asserted by False Teachers Act 15:24 · Gal 6:12 · Tts 1:10
Necessity of, Denied by Paul Gal 2:3–5
Necessity of, Falsely Taught by Judaizing Christians Act 15:1
Neglect of, Punished Gen 17:14 · Exo 4:24
Neglected Jos 5:7
Not Performed in the Wilderness Jos 5:5
Outward Sign of Rom 2:28
Paul Php 3:5
Paul Denounced for Opposing Act 21:21
Paul's Argument Against the Continuance of Rom 2:25, 28 · Gal 6:13
Performed by Joshua at Gilgal Jos 5:2, 7
Performed on all Males on the Eighth Day Gen 17:12, 13 · Lev 12:3 · Php 3:5
Performed on Timothy As a Matter or Expediency Because of The Act 16:3
Promises to Abraham Previous To Rom 4:9, 13
Punishment for Neglecting Gen 17:14 · Exo 4:24, 26
Purity of Heart Deu 10:16 · Deu 30:6
Purity of Speech Exo 6:12
John the Baptist Luk 1:59

- **Readiness to Hear and Obey** Jer 6:10
- **Rite of, Observed on the Sabbath** Joh 7:23
- **Saints the True Spiritual** Php 3:3 · Col 2:11
- **Shechemites** Gen 34:24
- **Sometimes Performed on Slain Enemies** 1Sa 18:25–27 · 2Sa 3:14
- **The Jews: Denominated By** Act 10:45 · Gal 2:9
- **The Jews: Despised As Unclean Those not of The** 1Sa 14:6 · 1Sa 17:26 · Mat 15:26, 27 · Eph 2:11, 15
- **The Jews: Held It Unlawful to Intermarry With Those not of The** Gen 34:14 · Jdg 14:3
- **The Jews: Held No Intercourse With Those not of The** Act 10:28 · Act 11:3 · Gal 2:12
- **Timothy** Act 16:3
- **Trusting To, a Denial of Christ** Gal 3:3, 4 · Gal 5:3, 4

Cistern
- **Broken** Jer 2:13
- **Figurative** 2Ki 18:31 · Pro 5:15 · Ecc 12:6
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Isa 36:16

Cities of Refuge of Christ Psa 91:2 · Isa 25:4

Cities of Refuge of the Hope of the Gospel Heb 6:18

Cities of Refuge
- **(The Way To) Christ** Isa 35:8 · Joh 14:6
- **Afforded No Asylum to Murderers** Exo 21:14 · Num 35:16–21
- **Design of** Exo 21:13 · Num 35:11 · Jos 20:3
- **Names of** Deu 4:41–43 · Jos 20:7, 8
- **Required to Be: Easy of Access** Deu 19:3 · Isa 62:10
- **Required to Be: Open to all Manslayers** Jos 20:4
- **Strangers Might Take Advantage of** Num 35:15
- **Those Admitted to not Protected Outside of** Num 35:26, 27
- **Those Admitted to Obliged to Remain In, Until the High Priest's Death** Num 35:25, 28
- **Those Admitted to Were Put on Their Trial** Num 35:12, 24

Cities were Called For
- **The Country in Which Built** Dan 4:29, 30
- **The Family of the Founder** Gen 4:17 · Jdg 18:29
- **The Proprietor of the Land** 1Ki 16:24

Cities were Frequently
- **Besieged** Deu 28:52 · 2Ki 19:24, 25
- **Burned** Jdg 20:38, 40 · Isa 1:7
- **Depopulated** Isa 17:9 · Eze 26:19
- **Made Heaps of Ruins** Isa 25:2
- **Pillaged** Isa 13:16 · Jer 20:5
- **Razed and Sown With Salt** Jdg 9:45
- **Stormed** Jos 8:3–7 · Jdg 9:44
- **Wasted by Famine** Jer 52:6 · Amo 4:6
- **Wasted by Pestilence** 1Sa 5:11

Cities
- **A Great Defence to a Country** 2Ch 11:5
- **Afforded Refuge in Times of Danger** Jer 8:14–16
- **Ancient** Gen 4:17 · Gen 10:10–12
- **Arranged in Streets and Lanes** Num 22:39 · Zec 8:5 · Luk 14:21
- **Artificial Mode of Supplying Water To** 2Ki 18:17 · 2Ki 20:20
- **Built in Desert Places** 2Ch 8:4 · Psa 107:35, 36
- **Built in Plains** Gen 11:2, 4 · Gen 13:12
- **Built in Pleasant Situations** 2Ki 2:19 · Psa 48:2
- **Built of Brick and Mortar** Exo 1:11, 14
- **Built of Brick and Slime** Gen 11:3
- **Built of Stone and Wood** Psa 102:14 · Eze 26:12
- **Built with Compactness** Psa 122:3
- **Built: Beside Rivers** Psa 46:4 · Psa 137:1
- **Built: Often of a Square Form** Rev 21:16
- **Built: On Hills** Mat 5:14 · Luk 4:29 · Rev 17:9
- **Built: On Solid Foundations** Ezr 6:3 · Rev 21:14
- **Church Triumphant** Rev 21:2 · Rev 22:19
- **Densely Inhabited** Jon 4:11 · Nah 3:8
- **Designated as Chariot** 2Ch 1:14 · 2Ch 8:6 · 2Ch 9:25
- **Designated as Merchant** Isa 23:11 · Eze 17:4 · Eze 27:3
- **Designated as Royal** Jos 10:2 · 1Sa 27:5 · 2Sa 12:26 · 1Ch 11:7
- **Designated as Treasure** Gen 41:48 · Exo 1:11 · 1Ki 9:19 · 2Ch 8:4 · 2Ch 16:4 · 2Ch 17:12
- **Designed for Habitations** Psa 107:7, 36
- **Different Kinds of Chariot** 2Ch 1:14 · 2Ch 9:25
- **Different Kinds of Commercial** Isa 23:11 · Eze 27:3
- **Different Kinds of Fenced** Jos 10:20 · Isa 36:1
- **Different Kinds of Levitical** Lev 25:32, 33 · Num 35:7, 8
- **Different Kinds of Refuge** Num 35:6
- **Different Kinds of Royal** Num 21:26 · Jos 10:2 · 2Sa 12:26
- **Different Kinds of Store** 2Ch 8:4, 6
- **Different Kinds of Treasure** Exo 1:11
- **Difficulty of Taking, Alluded To** Pro 18:19 · Jer 1:18, 19
- **Entered Through Gates** Gen 34:24 · Neh 13:19, 22
- **Figurative** Heb 11:10, 16 · Heb 12:22 · Heb 13:14
- **First Mention of** Gen 4:17
- **Fortified** Num 32:36 · Deu 9:1 · Jos 10:20 · Jos 14:12 · 2Ch 8:5 · 2Ch 11:10–12 · 2Ch 17:2, 19 · 2Ch 21:3 · Isa 23:11
- **Furnished With Stores** 2Ch 11:11, 12
- **Garrisoned in War** 2Ch 17:2, 19
- **Government of, by Rulers** Neh 3:9, 12, 17, 18 · Neh 7:2
- **Heavenly Inheritance** Heb 11:16
- **Infested by Dogs** 1Ki 14:11 · Psa 59:6, 14
- **Inhabitants of, Called Citizens** Act 21:39
- **Numerous** Jos 15:21 · 1Ch 2:22 · Jer 2:28
- **Often Built to Perpetuate a Name** Gen 11:4
- **Often Deserted on the Approach of an Enemy** 1Sa 31:7 · Jer 4:20
- **Often Fortified by Art** 2Ch 11:5–10, 23 · Psa 48:12, 13 · Jer 4:5 · Dan 11:15
- **Often Fortified by Nature** Psa 125:2 · Isa 33:16
- **Often Founded and Enlarged by Blood and Rapine** Mic 3:10 · Hab 2:12
- **Often Great and Goodly** Gen 10:12 · Deu 6:10 · Dan 4:30 · Jon 3:3
- **Often had Citadels** Jdg 9:51
- **Often Insignificant** Gen 19:20 · Ecc 9:14
- **Often of Great Antiquity** Gen 10:11, 12
- **Perishable Nature of** Heb 13:14
- **Prosperity of, Increased by Commerce** Gen 49:13 · Deu 33:18, 19 · Eze 28:5
- **Protected at Night by Watchmen** Psa 127:1 · Songs 5:7 · Isa 21:11
- **Provided With Judges** Deu 16:18 · 2Ch 19:5
- **Riches** Pro 10:15
- **Saints** Mat 5:14
- **Sometimes had Suburbs** Num 35:2 · Jos 21:3
- **Suburbs of** Num 35:3–5 · Jos 14:4
- **Surrounded With Walls** Deu 1:28 · Deu 3:5
- **The Apostasy** Rev 16:10 · Rev 17:18
- **Town Clerk of** Act 19:35
- **Under Governors** 2Ch 33:14 · 2Co 11:32
- **Visible Church** Songs 3:2, 3 · Rev 11:2

Citizens
- **Duties of** Exo 22:28 · Num 27:20 · Ezr 6:10 · Ezr 7:26 · Ezr 10:8 · Pro 16:14, 15 · Pro 24:21 · Pro 25:6, 7, 15 · Ecc 8:2–4 · Ecc 10:4, 20 · Jer 29:7 · Mat 17:24–27 · Mat 22:17–21 · Mar 12:14–17 · Luk 20:22–25 · Act 19:35–41 · Act 23:5 · Rom 13:1–3, 5–7 · 1Ti 2:1, 2 · Tts 3:1 · 1Pe 2:13–17
- **Figurative** Php 3:20
- **Loyal: Barzillai** 2Sa 19:32
- **Loyal: David** 1Sa 24:6–10 · 1Sa 26:6–16 · 2Sa 1:14
- **Loyal: David's Soldiers** 2Sa 18:12, 13 · 2Sa 23:15, 16
- **Loyal: Hushai** 2Sa 17:15, 16
- **Loyal: Israelites** Jos 1:16–18 · 2Sa 3:36, 37 · 2Sa 15:23, 30 · 2Sa 18:3 · 2Sa 21:17 · 1Ch 12:38
- **Loyal: Jehoiada** 2Ki 11:4–12
- **Loyal: Joab** 2Sa 19:5, 6
- **Loyal: Mordecai** Est 2:21–23
- **R. V.** Eph 2:19
- **Rights of** Job 34:18 · Pro 14:28, 35 · Pro 22:11 · Pro 23:1–3 · Act 16:37 · Act 19:36–39 · Act 22:25–29 · Act 24:18, 19 · Act 25:5, 10, 16
- **Wicked and Treasonable** Pro 17:11 · Pro 19:10, 12 ·

Pro 20:2 · 2Pe 2:10 · 2Ti 3:1–4 · Jde 1:8
Wicked: Absalom 2Sa 15:10–13
Wicked: Adonijah 1Ki 1:5–7
Wicked: Ahithophel 2Sa 17:1–4
Wicked: Amaziah 2Ki 14:19
Wicked: Amon 2Ki 21:23
Wicked: An Egyptian Act 21:38
Wicked: Baasha 1Ki 15:27
Wicked: Barabbas Mar 15:7
Wicked: Bigthan and Teresh Est 2:21
Wicked: Ephraimites Jdg 12:1–4
Wicked: Hadad and Jeroboam 1Ki 11:14–26
Wicked: Hoshea 2Ki 15:30
Wicked: Ishmael Jer 40:14–16 · Jer 41:1
Wicked: Israelites 1Sa 10:27 · 1Ki 12:16–19
Wicked: Jews Eze 17:12–20
Wicked: Jozachar and Jozabad 2Ki 12:19–21 · 2Ki 14:5
Wicked: Korah, Dathan, and Abiram Num 16:1 · Num 26:9
Wicked: Menahem 2Ki 15:14
Wicked: Miriam and Aaron Num 12:1–11
Wicked: Pekah 2Ki 15:25
Wicked: Shallum 2Ki 15:10
Wicked: Sheba 2Sa 20:1, 2
Wicked: Shechemites Jdg 9:22
Wicked: Sons of Sennacherib 2Ki 19:37
Wicked: Theudas and Four-Hundred Seditious Persons Act 5:36, 37
Wicked: Zimri 1Ki 16:9
Civil Disobedience Jam 4:17 · Act 5:28, 29 · Act 4:18–20 · Act 5:40–42 · Rom 13:1 · 1Pe 2:13 · Rom 13:7
Civil Engineering: General Scriptures Concerning Jos 18:9 · Job 28:9–11
Civil Government Mat 26:52–54 · Rom 13:4 · 1Ti 5:8
Civil Minister
Ahithophel 1Ch 27:33
Daniel Dan 2:48 · Dan 6:1–3
Elkanah 2Ch 28:7
Haman Est 3:1
Ira 2Sa 20:26
Joseph Gen 41:40–44
Mordecai Est 10:3 · Est 8:1 · Est 9:1
Zabud 1Ki 4:5
Zebadiah 2Ch 19:11
Civil Service
Appointment In, on Account of Merit Gen 39:1–6 · Gen 41:38–44 · 1Ki 11:28 · Est 6:1–11 · Dan 1:17–21 · Mat 25:14, 15, 23–30 · Luk 19:12–27
Corruption In Neh 5:15 · Dan 6:4–17 · Mar 15:15 · Act 24:26
Influence In 1Ki 1:5–40 · 2Ki 4:13 · Mat 20:20–23 · Mar 10:35
Reform In Neh 5:14, 15
School For Dan 1:3–5, 15, 17–21
Clairvoyance: General Scriptures Concerning 1Sa 28:13, 14 · 2Ki 6:15–17
Clauda: (Better Manuscripts Have Cauda)): An Island Near Crete Act 27:16
Claudia: A Female Disciple 2Ti 4:21
Claudius Lysius
A Roman Military officer Act 21:31–40 · Act 22:23–30
Sends Paul to Felix Act 23:10–35
Claudius: Emperor of Rome Act 11:28 · Act 18:2
Clay used by Potter Isa 29:16 · Isa 41:25 · Isa 45:9
Clay
Blind Man's Eyes Anointed With Joh 9:6
Figurative Job 4:19 · Psa 40:2 · Isa 45:9 · Isa 64:8 · Jer 18:6 · Rom 9:21
Man Formed From Job 33:6
Seals Made of Job 38:14
Symbolical Dan 2:33–41
Clean and Unclean Rom 14:14 · 2Co 6:17, 18 · 1Ti 4:4 · Isa 66:15–17 · Mat 15:11 · Gal 5:19
Clean and Unclean Animals Gen 7:2 · Mar 7:18, 19 · Rom 14:14
Clean Bodies 1Co 6:19 · Psa 51:7 · 2Co 7:1 · 1Th 4:3, 4 · 2Ti 2:15 · 1Co 3:16 · 1Co 6:18
Clean House Luk 11:25 · 1Ti 3:5 · Col 3:23 · 1Co 14:40 · Pro 24:3 · Tts 2:5 · Psa 51:10 · Pro 14:1 · Pro 31:27 · 1 Joh 1:9
Cleaning Up your Life 1 Joh 1:9 · Rom 12:1, 2 · Rom 12:21 · Joh 3:16 · Joh 5:24
Cleanliness
Figurative Psa 51:7, 10 · Psa 73:1 · Pro 20:9 · Isa 1:16 · Eze 36:25 · 1 Joh 1:7, 9 · Rev 1:5
Regulation Relating To, in Camp Deu 23:12–14
Clemency of David Toward Disloyal Subjects
Amasa 2Sa 19:13 · 2Sa 17:25
Shimei 2Sa 16:5–13 · 2Sa 19:16–23
Clement: A Disciple at Philippi Php 4:3
Cleopas: A Disciple to Whom Jesus Appeared After his Resurrection Luk 24:18
Cleophas: Husband of One of the Marys Joh 19:25
Clerk: Town Act 19:35
Climate Change Isa 24:5, 6 · Gen 8:22 · Jer 2:7 · Gen 2:15 · Rev 16:8, 9 · Luk 21:11 · Psa 46:2, 3 · Mat 24:7 · Eze 34:2–4 · Mar 4:19
Cliques 1Co 1:10 · Rom 12:16 · 2Ti 4:3 · Rom 15:5–7
Cloak
Figurative Joh 15:22 · 1Pe 2:16
Paul's, Left at Troas 2Ti 4:13
Cloning Gen 1:26 · Psa 100:3
Closed Minds Pro 18:13 · Eph 4:17, 18 · Rom 12:2 · Joh 8:32 · Col 3:2 · Joh 16:13
Closer to God Luk 9:23 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Jam 4:8 · Joh 14:1 · Jer 23:23, 24 · Luk 6:27 · Mat 6:16–18 · Joh 3:16
Closet used As a Place for Prayer Mat 6:6
Closing a Door Pro 3:5, 6 · Rev 3:7 · 2Ki 4:4
Clothes Luk 12:33, 34 · 1Ti 2:9, 10 · Deu 22:5 · Exo 28:42 · 1Pe 3:3, 4
Clothing Deu 22:5 · 1Ti 2:9, 10 · Luk 12:33, 34 · Isa 61:10 · Mat 6:31–33 · Deu 22:11 · 1Pe 3:3, 4 · Eph 4:22–24 · Gen 3:21 · Col 3:12, 13
Clothing of the Israelites, did not Become Old Deu 8:4 · Deu 29:5 · Neh 9:21
Cloud of Glory was Dark to the Enemies of Israel Exo 14:20
Cloud of Glory was Designed to Cover the Tabernacle Exo 40:34 · Num 9:15
Cloud of Glory was Designed to Defend Israel Exo 14:19 · Psa 105:39
Cloud of Glory was Designed to Guide Israel Exo 13:21 · Neh 9:19
Cloud of Glory was Designed to Regulate the Movements of Israel Exo 40:36, 37 · Num 9:17–23
Cloud of Glory was Designed to Show Light to Israel Psa 105:39
Cloud of Glory was the Shekinah Over the Mercy-Seat Lev 16:2
Cloud of Glory
Called: Cloud of the Lord Num 10:34
Called: Cloudy Pillar Exo 33:9, 10
Called: Pillar of Cloud and Pillar of Fire Exo 13:22
Called: The Cloud Exo 34:5
Called: The Presence of God Exo 33:14, 15
Continued During the Journeyings of Israel Exo 13:22 · Exo 40:38
First Manifestation of Exo 13:20, 21
God Came Down In Exo 34:5 · Num 11:25
God Spoke From Exo 24:16 · Psa 99:7
God's Glory Manifested In Exo 16:10 · Exo 40:35
Manifested in the Temple of Solomon 1Ki 8:10, 11 · 2Ch 5:13 · Eze 10:4
Our Lord Shall Make his Second Appearance In Luk 21:27 · Act 1:11
Special Appearances of: At Christ's Ascension Act 1:9
Special Appearances of: At Christ's Transfiguration Mat 17:5
Special Appearances of: At Giving of the Law Exo 19:9, 16 · Exo 24:16–18
Special Appearances of: At Sedition of Aaron and Miriam Num 12:5
Special Appearances of: At the Murmuring for Bread Exo 16:10
Special Appearances of: At the Murmuring of Israel on Account of Korah's Death Num 16:42
Special Appearances of: At the Murmuring of Israel on the Report of the Spies Num 14:10
Special Appearances of: At the Rebellion of Korah Num 16:19
The Glory of Christ Rev 10:1
The Protection of the Church Isa 4:5

Cloud
- **Appearances of in Ezekiel's Vision** Eze 10:3, 4, 18 · Eze 11:22, 23
- **Figurative** Jer 4:13 · Hos 6:4 · Hos 13:3
- **Pillar of** Exo 13:21, 22 · Exo 14:19, 24 · Exo 16:10 · Exo 19:9, 16 · Exo 24:16–18 · Exo 33:9, 10 · Exo 34:5 · Exo 40:36–38 · Lev 16:2 · Num 9:15–23 · Num 10:11, 12, 33–36 · Num 11:25 · Num 12:5, 10 · Num 14:10 · Num 16:19, 42 · Deu 1:33 · Deu 31:15 · 1Ki 8:10, 11 · 2Ch 7:1–3 · Neh 9:12, 19 · Psa 78:14 · Psa 105:39 · Isa 4:5 · Isa 6:1, 4 · Eze 10:18, 19 · Eze 11:22, 23 · Mat 17:5 · Luk 2:8, 9 · Luk 9:34, 35
- **Symbolical** Rev 14:14

Clouds are Garment of the Sea Job 38:9

Clouds of Hostile Armies Jer 4:13 · Eze 38:9, 16

Clouds of Judgments of God Lam 2:1 · Eze 30:3 · Eze 34:12 · Joe 2:2

Clouds of Multitudes of Persons Isa 60:8 · Heb 12:1

Clouds of Sins of Men Isa 44:22

Clouds of Unsearchableness of God 2Sa 22:12 · Psa 97:2 · Eze 1:4

Clouds
- **(A Morning Without) of Wise Rulers** 2Sa 23:3, 4
- **(Carried Away by a Tempest) of False Teachers** 2Pe 2:17
- **(Passing Away) the Goodness and Prosperity of** Hos 6:4 · Hos 13:3
- **(Riding Upon) the Power and Greatness of God** Psa 104:3 · Isa 19:1
- **(When Seasonable) the Favour of Good Rulers** Pro 16:15
- **(Without Rain) the Fraudulent** Pro 25:14
- **(Without Water) False Teachers** Jde 1:12
- **Called The: Bottles of Heaven** Job 38:37
- **Called The: Chambers of God** Psa 104:3, 13
- **Called The: Clouds of Heaven** Dan 7:13 · Mat 24:30
- **Called The: Dust of God's Feet** Nah 1:3
- **Called The: Waters Above the Firmament** Gen 1:7
- **Called The: Windows of Heaven** Gen 7:11 · Isa 24:18
- **Different Kinds of, Mentioned: Black** 1Ki 18:45
- **Different Kinds of, Mentioned: Bright** Job 37:11 · Zec 10:1
- **Different Kinds of, Mentioned: Great** Eze 1:4
- **Different Kinds of, Mentioned: Small** 1Ki 18:44
- **Different Kinds of, Mentioned: Swift** Isa 19:1
- **Different Kinds of, Mentioned: Thick** Job 22:14 · Job 37:11
- **Different Kinds of, Mentioned: White** Rev 14:14
- **Formed from the Sea** 1Ki 18:44 · Amo 9:6
- **Frequently the Instrument of God's Judgments** Gen 7:11, 12 · Job 37:13 · Psa 77:17
- **from the West, Bring Rain** Luk 12:54
- **God: Balanced in the Air** Job 37:16
- **God: Binds Up** Job 26:8
- **God: Brings Over the Earth** Gen 9:14
- **God: Disposed in Order** Job 37:15
- **God: Established** Pro 8:28
- **God: Scatters** Job 37:11
- **God: Spreads Out** Job 26:9
- **Made for the Glory of God** Psa 148:4
- **Man: Cannot Cause to Rain** Job 38:34
- **Man: Cannot Number** Job 38:37
- **Man: Cannot Stay** Job 38:37
- **Man: Ignorant of the Balancing of** Job 37:16
- **Man: Ignorant of the Disposing of** Job 37:15
- **Man: Ignorant of the Spreading of** Job 36:29
- **Often Cover the Heavens** Psa 147:8
- **Often Dispersed by the Wind** Hos 13:3
- **Often Obscure the Sun** Job 36:32 · Eze 32:7
- **Power and Wisdom of God Exhibited in Condensing** Job 36:27, 28 · Job 37:10, 11 · Pro 3:20
- **Power and Wisdom of God Exhibited in Forming** Psa 135:6, 7 · Psa 147:5, 8 · Jer 10:13 · Jer 51:16
- **The Rainbow Appears In** Gen 9:13, 14
- **Though Small, often Bring Much Rain** 1Ki 18:44, 45
- **Thunder and Lightning Come From** Psa 77:17, 18
- **Uses of To Give Rain** Jdg 5:4 · Psa 104:13, 14
- **Uses of To Moderate Heat** Isa 25:5
- **Uses of To Supply Dew** Pro 3:20 · Isa 18:4

Clubbing 1Pe 4:2–4 · Ecc 12:1

Clutter 1Co 14:40 · Ecc 3:6 · 1Co 14:33 · 2Ti 2:15 · Eph 5:26, 27

Cnidus: A City in Asia Minor Act 27:7

Coal
- **Figurative** Pro 25:22
- **Symbolical** Isa 6:6, 7 · 2Sa 14:7

Coarse Joking Eph 5:3 · 1Co 15:33 · Col 3:9 · Eph 5:5 · Eph 4:25 · Jam 3:6 · Col 3:5 · Rom 12:1, 2

Coat of Mail: General Scriptures Concerning 1Sa 17:5, 38 · 1Ki 22:34 · 2Ch 18:33

Cock Crowing: General Scriptures Concerning Mat 26:34, 74, 75 · Mar 13:35 · Mar 14:30, 68, 72

Cockatrice: Figurative Isa 11:8 · Isa 14:29 · Isa 59:5 · Jer 8:17

Cockle: A General Term for Obnoxious Plants Job 31:40

Codependency Joh 14:26 · 1Co 10:33 · Joh 8:32 · Gal 5:1 · Gen 2:24 · Rom 12:2 · Act 15:8 · Psa 1:3

Coercion: Religious Exo 22:20 · 2Ch 15:12–15 · Dan 3:1–30 · Dan 6:26, 27

Coffee 1Co 6:18–20 · Gen 2:24 · Pro 16:31 · 1Pe 3:3 · 1Ti 2:9 · Mat 5:36

Coffer: A Chest 1Sa 6:8, 11, 15 · Eze 27:24

Coffin: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 50:26

Col-Hozeh: Father of Baruch Neh 11:5

College: Second Quarter of the City of Jerusalem 2Ki 22:14 · 2Ch 34:22

Collusion in Sin Lev 20:4, 5

Colonization of Conquered Countries and People 2Ki 17:6, 24 · Ezr 4:9, 10

Colors
- **Black: A Symbol of Affliction and Calamity** Job 3:5 · Job 10:20–22 · Job 30:26 · Psa 107:10, 11 · Psa 143:3 · Isa 5:30 · Isa 8:22 · Isa 9:19 · Isa 24:11 · Isa 50:3 · Joe 2:6, 10 · Joe 3:14, 15 · Amo 5:8 · Nah 2:10 · Zep 1:14, 15 · Mat 8:12 · Mat 22:13 · Mat 25:30 · 2Pe 2:4 · Jde 1:13 · Rev 16:10
- **Blue: Symbol of Deity** Exo 24:10 · Exo 25:3, 4 · Exo 26:1 · Exo 28:28, 37 · Exo 38:18 · Exo 39:1–5, 21, 24, 29, 31 · Num 4:5–12 · Num 15:38–40 · 2Ch 2:7, 14 · 2Ch 3:14 · Jer 10:9 · Eze 1:26 · Eze 10:1
- **Blue: Symbol of Deity: Symbol of Royalty** Est 8:15 · Eze 23:6
- **Crimson, Red, Purple, and Scarlet, Symbols of Various Ideas of Iniquity** Isa 1:18 · Rev 17:3, 4 · Rev 18:12, 16
- **Crimson, Red, Purple, and Scarlet, Symbols of Various Ideas of Royalty** Jdg 8:26 · Dan 5:7, 16, 29 · Mat 27:28
- **Crimson, Red, Purple, and Scarlet, Symbols of Various Ideas: Conquest** Nah 2:3 · Rev 12:3
- **Crimson, Red, Purple, and Scarlet, Symbols of Various Ideas: Prosperity** 2Sa 1:24 · Pro 31:21 · Lam 4:5
- **Scriptures Employing the Symbol** Psa 51:7 · Ecc 9:8 · Isa 1:18 · Dan 7:9 · Dan 11:35 · Dan 12:10 · Mat 17:1, 2 · Mat 28:2, 3 · Mar 9:3 · Rev 1:13, 14 · Rev 2:17 · Rev 3:4, 5, 18 · Rev 4:4 · Rev 6:2, 11 · Rev 7:9, 13, 14 · Rev 15:6 · Rev 19:8, 11, 14 · Rev 20:11
- **These Colors Figured Largely in the Symbolisms of the Tabernacle Furnishing** Exo 25:3–5 · Exo 26:1, 14, 31, 36 · Exo 36:8, 19, 35, 37 · Exo 27:16 · Exo 28:4–8, 15, 31, 33 · Exo 35:5–7, 23, 25, 35 · Exo 38:18, 23 · Exo 39:2, 3, 5, 29 · Lev 14:4, 6, 49, 51, 52 · Num 4:7, 8, 13 · Num 19:2, 5, 6 · Isa 63:1–3 · Heb 9:19–23
- **White: Symbol of Holiness: Choir Singers Were Arrayed in White** 2Ch 5:12
- **White: Symbol of Holiness: The High Priest's Holy**

Garments Were Made of White Linen Lev 16:4, 32
Colosse (Colossae): A City of Phrygia Col 1:2, 7, 8
Colt: Ridden by Jesus Mat 21:2, 5, 7 · Mar 11:2 · Joh 12:15
Come as you Are Isa 55:1 · Php 1:6 · Rom 10:13 · Joh 14:6 · Psa 34:18 · Luk 19:10 · Act 2:38 · Luk 5:32 · Jde 1:4 · 1 Joh 1:8, 9
Come to Jesus Joh 5:40 · 2Pe 3:9 · Joh 3:36 · Joh 1:14 · Act 4:12 · Luk 19:10 · Heb 13:8 · Joh 14:14 · Joh 18:36 · Rom 5:8
Comfort Joh 16:22 · Isa 41:10 · Isa 51:12 · Psa 86:17 · Psa 147:3 · Rev 21:4 · Psa 23:6 · Psa 119:49–51 · Psa 71:21 · Isa 12:1
Comfort to the Dying Psa 116:15 · Joh 16:22 · Rom 14:8 · Mat 11:28–30 · Rom 15:13 · Joh 11:25, 26 · Psa 30:5 · Psa 73:26 · Rom 6:23 · Rev 14:13
Comforting 1Pe 3:8 · Heb 10:24, 25 · Rom 12:16 · 1Co 14:26 · Psa 133:1
Coming Together as One 1Co 1:10 · Act 2:42 · Rom 5:13 · 1 Joh 1:7 · Rom 15:5 · Rom 12:10 · Rom 12:4, 5 · Luk 1:37 · 1 Joh 4:11 · Php 4:13
Commandments of Men Isa 29:13 · Mat 15:3–20 · Mar 7:2–23 · Rom 14:1–6, 10–23 · 1Ti 4:1–3
Commandments
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Exo 13:8–10 · Exo 20:3–17 · Deu 4:5, 9, 10 · Deu 5:6–21 · Deu 6:4–9 · Deu 11:18–21 · Deu 32:46, 47 · Jos 8:30–35 · 2Ch 17:7–9 · Neh 8:2–8 · Psa 78:1–7 · Pro 3:3, 4 · Pro 6:20, 21 · Pro 7:1–4 · Isa 57:8 · Jer 11:4 · Zec 7:9, 10 · Zec 8:16, 17
- **Other Apostles: Precepts of, Explicitly Stated or Implied in Didactic Epistles** Jam 1:16, 19, 21, 22 · Jam 2:1–4, 8–12 · Jam 3:1 · Jam 4:7–11, 13–15 · Jam 5:7–12, 16 · 1Pe 1:13–17 · 1Pe 2:11–25 · 1Pe 3:8–12, 15–17 · 1Pe 4:1–16 · 1Pe 5:1–3, 5–9 · 2Pe 1:5–7, 10 · 2Pe 3:14, 18 · 1 Joh 2:15, 28 · 1 Joh 3:10–23 · 1 Joh 4:1, 7, 8, 11, 12, 15, 16, 21 · 1 Joh 5:21 · 2 Joh 1:5, 6 · 3 Joh 1:11 · Jde 1:3, 4, 20–23 · Rev 3:11, 18, 19 · Rev 22:17
- **Precepts of Jesus--Explicitly Stated, or Implied in Didactic Discourse** Mat 5:16, 22–24, 27–48 · Mat 6:1–4, 6–8, 16–25, 31–34 · Mat 7:1–29 · Mat 10:5–42 · Mat 16:24 · Mat 18:8–10, 15–17, 21, 22 · Mat 19:16–19 · Mat 20:25–28 · Mat 22:21, 34–40 · Mat 24:42–51 · Mat 25:34–46 · Mar 6:7–11 · Mar 8:34 · Mar 9:35, 38, 39, 42–50 · Mar 10:9, 11, 12, 17–22 · Mar 11:22 · Mar 12:17 · Mar 13:33–37 · Luk 6:27–42 · Luk 10:28–37 · Luk 12:12–31 · Joh 7:24 · Joh 13:34, 35 · Joh 14:11, 15, 23, 24 · Joh 15:2, 4, 5, 7–12, 14, 17, 20–22
- **Precepts of Paul--Explicitly Stated or Implied in Didactic Epistles** Rom 12:1–3, 6–21 · Rom 13:8–14 · Rom 14:19–21 · Rom 15:1, 2 · 1Co 8:1 · 1Co 10:7–10, 24, 28, 29, 31, 32 · 1Co 14:20 · 1Co 16:13, 14 · 2Co 13:7 · Gal 5:1, 16 · Gal 6:1, 2 · Eph 4:1–3, 26–32 · Eph 5:1–6, 11, 15, 17–21 · Eph 6:10, 11, 13–18 · Php 1:27, 28 · Php 2:2–8, 12–16 · Php 4:6, 8, 9 · Col 2:6, 16, 20–23 · Col 3:1, 2, 5, 8, 9, 12–17, 23 · 1Th 3:12 · 1Th 4:1, 3, 5, 6, 9–12 · 1Th 5:6, 8, 12–22 · 2Th 2:15 · 2Th 3:6–15 · 1Ti 1:4 · 1Ti 2:1, 2, 8–12 · 1Ti 3:2–13 · 1Ti 4:1–7, 12–16 · 1Ti 5:1–14, 16–21 · 1Ti 6:11–14, 17–20 · 2Ti 1:13, 14 · 2Ti 2:19, 22–25 · 2Ti 3:2–5 · Tts 1:5–14 · Tts 2:2–5, 9–12 · Tts 3:1, 2, 8 · Heb 6:1, 11, 12 · Heb 10:22–25 · Heb 13:1–3, 5, 7, 9, 15–17

Commerce of the Arabians Isa 60:6 · Jer 6:20 · Eze 27:21–24
Commerce of the Jews
- **Checked in Jehoshaphat's Time** 1Ki 22:48, 49
- **Commenced After Their Settlement in Canaan** Gen 49:13 · Jdg 5:17
- **Greatly Extended by Solomon** 1Ki 9:26, 27 · 2Ch 9:21
- **Under Strict Laws** Lev 19:36, 37 · Lev 25:14, 17

Commerce
- **Articles of Apes** 1Ki 10:22
- **Articles of Balm** Gen 37:25
- **Articles of Blue Cloth** Eze 27:24
- **Articles of Bodies and Souls of Men** Rev 18:13
- **Articles of Brass** Eze 27:13 · Rev 18:12
- **Articles of Cattle** Eze 27:21
- **Articles of Chariots** 1Ki 10:29 · Rev 18:13
- **Articles of Chest of Rich Apparel** Eze 27:24
- **Articles of Chests of Rich Apparel** Eze 27:24
- **Articles of Cinnamon** Rev 18:13
- **Articles of Clothes for Chariots** Eze 27:20
- **Articles of Corn** 1Ki 5:11 · Eze 27:17
- **Articles of Embroidery** Eze 27:16, 24
- **Articles of Frankincense** Jer 6:20 · Rev 18:13
- **Articles of Gold** 1Ki 9:28 · 1Ki 10:22 · 2Ch 8:18 · Isa 60:6 · Rev 18:12
- **Articles of Honey** Eze 27:17
- **Articles of Horses** 1Ki 10:29 · Eze 27:14 · Rev 18:13
- **Articles of Iron and Steel** Eze 27:12, 19
- **Articles of Ivory** 1Ki 10:22 · 2Ch 9:21 · Eze 27:15 · Rev 18:12
- **Articles of Land** Gen 23:13–16 · Rut 4:3
- **Articles of Lead** Eze 27:12
- **Articles of Linen** 1Ki 10:28 · Rev 18:12
- **Articles of Oil** 1Ki 5:11 · Eze 27:17
- **Articles of Peacocks** 1Ki 10:22
- **Articles of Pearls** Rev 18:12
- **Articles of Perfumes** Songs 3:6
- **Articles of Precious Stones** Eze 27:16, 22 · Eze 28:13, 16 · Rev 18:12
- **Articles of Purple** Eze 27:16 · Rev 18:12
- **Articles of Sheep** Rev 18:13
- **Articles of Silk** Rev 18:12
- **Articles of Silver** 1Ki 10:22 · 2Ch 9:21 · Rev 18:12
- **Articles of Slaves** Gen 37:28, 36 · Deu 24:7
- **Articles of Sweet Cane** Jer 6:20
- **Articles of Thyine Wood** Rev 18:12
- **Articles of Timber** 1Ki 5:6, 8
- **Articles of Tin** Eze 27:12
- **Articles of Wheat** Rev 18:13
- **Articles of White Wool** Eze 27:18
- **Articles of Wine** 2Ch 2:15 · Eze 27:18 · Rev 18:13
- **Articles of, Called: Merchandise** Eze 26:12 · Mat 22:5
- **Articles of, Called: Wares** Jer 10:17 · Eze 27:16 · Jon 1:5
- **Babylonians** Rev 18:3
- **Called: Buying and Selling** Jam 4:13
- **Called: Trade** Gen 34:10 · Mat 25:16
- **Called: Traffic** Gen 42:34 · Eze 17:4
- **Carried on by Egyptians** Gen 42:2–34
- **Carried on by Ethiopians** Isa 45:14
- **Carried on by Ishmaelites** Gen 37:25
- **Carried on by Jews** Eze 27:17
- **Carried on by Means of Caravans** Gen 37:25, 27 · Isa 60:6
- **Carried on by Means of Ships** 1Ki 9:27, 28 · 1Ki 10:11 · 1Ki 22:48 · Psa 107:23–30 · Pro 31:11 · Rev 18:19
- **Carried on by Ninevites** Nah 3:16
- **Carried on by People of Tarshish** Eze 27:25
- **Carried on by People of Tyre** Eze 28:5, 13, 16
- **Carried on by Syrians** Eze 27:16, 18
- **Carried on in Fairs** Eze 27:12, 19 · Mat 11:16
- **Conducted in Fairs** Eze 27:12, 19 · Mat 11:16
- **Denunciations Connected With Abuses of** Isa 23:11 · Eze 7:12, 13 · Eze 27:32–36 · Eze 28:16–18
- **Egyptians** Gen 42:2–34
- **Ethiopians** Isa 45:14
- **Evil Practices Connected With** Pro 29:14 · Eze 22:13 · Hos 12:7
- **from Tarshish** Jer 10:9 · Eze 27:25
- **Illustrative of Intercourse With the Apostasy** Rev 18:3–19
- **Increased the Wealth of Nations and Individuals** 2Ch 9:20–22 · Pro 31:14–18 · Eze 28:4, 5
- **Inland, by Caravans** Job 6:19 · Isa 21:13
- **Ishmaelites** Gen 37:27, 28

Israelites 1Ki 9:26–28 · Neh 3:31, 32 · Eze 27:17
Jews Eze 27:17
Laws Concerning Lev 19:36, 37 · Lev 25:14, 17

Topical Index — Commerce–Conspiracy

Commerce
Syrians Eze 27:16, 18
The Barter of One Commodity for Another 1Ki 5:8, 11
The Exchange of Commodities for Money 1Ki 10:28, 29
Transportation of Passengers Jon 1:3 · Act 21:2 · Act 27:2, 6, 37
Tyrians 2Sa 5:11 · 1Ki 5:6 · Isa 23:8 · Eze 27:1 · Eze 28:5
Zidonians Isa 23:2 · Eze 27:8
Commissary for Armies, Cattle Driven With 2Ki 3:9
Commissary for Royal Households 1Ki 4:7–19, 27, 28
Commitment Psa 31:5 · Heb 10:25 · Act 20:28 · 1Co 1:10 · Rom 12:1, 2 · Rom 10:17
Commitment to Church Act 2:44–46 · Eph 4:11 · Eph 3:10 · Col 3:23, 24 · 2Ti 2:15 · Ecc 9:10 · 1Co 10:31 · Mat 5:16 · 1Co 15:58 · 1Pe 2:9
Commitment to Excellence Gal 5:16 · Gal 5:22 · Pro 16:3 · 2Pe 1:5 · Joh 14:6 · Deu 6:5 · Joh 3:16 · Rom 12:1, 2 · Act 2:42 · Php 1:10
Commitment to God Rom 1:21 · 2Pe 1:5 · Act 3:19–21 · Tts 2:12 · Rom 12:1, 2 · Joh 3:16 · Mat 6:33 · 1Ki 8:61 · Col 2:8 · Gal 2:20
Committing Adultery 1Co 6:18 · Exo 20:14 · Heb 10:26 · 1Co 7:2 · Mar 10:11, 12 · 1Co 6:9 · Lev 20:13 · 1Co 7:11 · Pro 6:24 · Mar 10:2
Committing Suicide 2Sa 17:23 · Joh 5:24 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Pro 11:17 · 1Ki 16:18 · Mat 27:5 · Mat 27:3–5 · Heb 10:26 · Joh 10:10 · Jer 29:11 · Heb 13:4 · 1Co 10:13 · Gen 2:24
Common People: Heard Jesus Gladly Mat 7:28 · Mat 9:8, 33 · Mat 13:54 · Mar 6:2
Common Sense Pro 10:13 · Pro 27:12 · 1Co 6:19 · Rom 2:15 · Psa 32:9 · 1Co 6:18 · Pro 13:14–16 · 2Co 6:15
Commonwealth: (R. V. Margin) Php 3:20
Communicating with the Dead 1Ch 10:13, 14 · Psa 146:4 · 1 Joh 4:1 · 1Ti 4:1 · Psa 115:17 · 2Ki 21:6 · Joh 14:26 · Joh 15:26 · Ecc 9:10 · 2Ti 3:16
Communication Pro 18:2 · 2Ti 2:16 · Pro 18:13 · Pro 25:11 · Heb 4:12 · Pro 10:19 · Pro 16:23 · Jer 1:9 · Pro 13:17 · Col 3:8
Communication in Marriage 1Pe 3:7 · Eph 4:29 · Pro 10:19 · Psa 19:14 · Pro 18:13 · Pro 25:11 · Pro 18:21 · Col 4:6 · Php 4:8 · Gen 2:18
Communion of Saints 1Sa 23:16 · Psa 55:14 · Psa 119:63 · Psa 133:1–3 · Amo 3:3 · Mal 3:16 · Luk 22:32 · Luk 24:17, 32 · Joh 17:20, 21 · Act 2:42 · Rom 12:15 · 1Co 10:16, 17 · 1Co 12:12, 13 · 2Co 6:14–18 · Eph 4:1–3 · Eph 5:11 · Col 3:16 · 1Th 4:18 · 1Th 5:11, 14 · Heb 3:13 · Heb 10:24, 25 · Jam 5:16 · 1 Joh 1:3, 7
Communion of Saints in Exhortation Col 3:16 · Heb 10:25
Communion of Saints in Holy Conversation Mal 3:16
Communion of Saints in Mutual Comfort and Edification 1Th 4:18 · 1Th 5:11
Communion of Saints in Mutual Sympathy and Kindness Rom 12:15 · Eph 4:32
Communion of Saints in Prayer for Each Other 2Co 1:11 · Eph 6:18
Communion of Saints in Public and Social Worship Psa 34:3 · Psa 55:14 · Act 1:14 · Heb 10:25
Communion of Saints in the Lord's Supper 1Co 10:17
Communion of Saints is With
Each Other Gal 2:9 · 1 Joh 1:3, 7
God 1 Joh 1:3
Saints in Heaven Heb 12:22–24
Communion of Saints According to the Prayer of Christ Joh 17:20, 21
Maritime, by Ships 2Ch 8:18 · 2Ch 9:21
Ninevites Nah 3:16
Persons Engaged In, Called: Chapmen 2Ch 9:14
Persons Engaged In, Called: Merchants Gen 37:28 · Pro 31:24
Persons Engaged In, Called: Sellers and Buyers Isa 24:2
Persons Engaged In, Called: Traffickers Isa 23:8
Persons of Distinction Engaged In Isa 23:8
Success In, Led to Pride Eze 28:2, 16–18
Communion With God is Communion With the Father 1 Joh 1:3
Communion With God is Communion With the Holy Spirit 1Co 12:13 · 2Co 13:14 · Php 2:1
Communion With God is Communion With the Son 1Co 1:9 · 1 Joh 1:3 · Rev 3:20
Communion With God
Abraham Gen 18:33
Enoch Gen 5:24
Holiness Essential To 2Co 6:14–16
Jacob Gen 32:24–29
Moses Exo 33:11–23
Noah Gen 6:9
Promised to the Obedient Joh 14:23
Reconciliation Must Precede Amo 3:3
Saints: Desire Psa 42:1 · Php 1:23
Saints: Have, in Meditation Psa 63:5, 6
Saints: Have, in Prayer Php 4:6 · Heb 4:16
Saints: Have, in the Lord's Supper 1Co 10:16
Saints: should Always Enjoy Psa 16:8 · Joh 14:16–18
Communion
Abraham Gen 12:1–3, 7 · Gen 17:1, 2 · Gen 18:1–33 · Gen 22:1, 2, 11, 12, 16–18
Enoch Gen 5:22, 24
Gideon Jdg 6:11–24
Hagar Gen 16:8–12
Isaac Gen 26:2, 24
Isaac, in Dreams Gen 28:13, 15 · Gen 31:3 · Gen 35:1, 7 · Gen 46:2–4
Joshua Jos 1:1–9 · Jos 6:2–5 · Jos 7:10–15 · Jos 8:1, 2 · Jos 20:1–6
Moses Exo 3:1 · Exo 4:1–17 · Exo 33:9, 11 · Exo 34:28 · Num 12:8
Noah Gen 6:9, 13–22 · Gen 8:15–17
Solomon 1Ki 3:5–14 · 2Ch 1:7–12
Communism: General Scriptures Concerning Act 2:44, 45 · Act 4:32, 34–37 · Act 5:1–10
Community Psa 133:1–3 · Rom 12:4, 5 · Col 3:13 · Jam 5:16 · Pro 17:17 · 1Pe 3:8 · Joh 15:12, 13 · 1 Joh 4:11 · Pro 27:17 · Rom 15:7
Community Service Gal 6:9, 10 · Rom 12:16 ·

Mat 10:8 · Mar 10:45 · Gal 5:22, 23 · 1 Joh 4:19–21 · Act 4:32 · Rom 12:4, 5 · Mat 18:20 · Gal 5:13
Companionship Pro 17:17 · Pro 27:17 · Gal 3:28 · 1Ti 5:8 · Amo 3:3 · 2Co 10:12 · Gal 6:4 · Php 2:3 · Rom 12:2 · 2Co 13:5
Company
Evil Gen 19:15 · Gen 49:6 · Exo 23:2, 32, 33 · Exo 34:12–15 · Lev 18:3 · Lev 20:23 · Num 16:21–26 · Num 33:55 · Deu 7:2–4 · Deu 12:30 · Jos 23:6–13 · Jdg 2:1–3 · 2Sa 23:6, 7 · 2Ch 19:2 · Ezr 9:14 · Psa 1:1 · Psa 6:8 · Psa 15:4 · Psa 26:4, 5, 9 · Psa 28:3 · Psa 31:6 · Psa 50:18 · Psa 84:10 · Psa 101:4, 7 · Psa 106:34, 35 · Psa 119:115 · Psa 120:5–7 · Psa 139:19, 21, 22 · Psa 141:4 · Pro 1:10, 14, 15 · Pro 2:11, 12, 16, 19 · Pro 4:14, 15 · Pro 5:8 · Pro 9:6 · Pro 12:11, 26 · Pro 13:20 · Pro 14:7 · Pro 16:29 · Pro 17:12 · Pro 20:19 · Pro 22:5, 10, 24, 25 · Pro 23:6, 20 · Pro 24:1 · Pro 28:7, 19 · Pro 29:16, 24 · Ecc 9:18 · Isa 1:23 · Isa 6:5 · Isa 8:11, 12 · Jer 2:25 · Jer 9:2 · Jer 15:17 · Jer 51:6, 45 · Hos 4:17 · Hos 7:5, 8, 9 · Mic 6:16 · Mat 24:12 · Rom 16:17, 18 · 1Co 5:6 · 1Co 15:33 · 2Co 6:14, 15, 17 · Gal 5:9 · Eph 5:6, 7 · 2Th 3:6 · 1Ti 5:22 · 1Ti 6:5 · 2Ti 3:4, 5 · 2Pe 2:7, 8, 18 · 2 Joh 1:10, 11 · Rev 2:2 · Rev 18:4
Good Pro 13:20
Compared To Saints
Babes Mat 11:25 · 1Pe 2:2
Branches of a Vine Joh 15:2, 4, 5
Calves of the Stall Mal 4:2
Cedars in Lebanon Psa 92:12
Corn Hos 14:7
Dew and Showers Mic 5:7
Doves Psa 68:13 · Isa 60:8
Eagles Psa 103:5 · Isa 40:31
Fruitful Trees Psa 1:3 · Jer 17:8
Gold Job 23:10 · Lam 4:2
Good Figs Jer 24:2–7
Good Fishes Mat 13:48
Good Servants Mat 25:21
Green Olive Trees Psa 52:8 · Hos 14:6
Jewels Mal 3:17
Lambs Isa 40:11 · Joh 21:15
Lebanon Hos 14:5–7
Lights Mat 5:14 · Php 2:15
Lilies Songs 2:2 · Hos 14:5
Lions Pro 28:1 · Mic 5:8
Little Children Mat 18:3 · 1Co 14:20
Lively Stones 1Pe 2:5
Members of the Body 1Co 12:20, 27
Mount Zion Psa 125:1, 2
Obedient Children 1Pe 1:14
Palm Trees Psa 92:12
Pomegranates Songs 4:13
Runners in a Race 1Co 9:24 · Heb 12:1
Salt Mat 5:13
Sheep Psa 78:52 · Mat 25:33 · Joh 10:4
Soldiers 2Ti 2:3, 4
Stars Dan 12:3
Stones of a Crown Zec 9:16
Strangers and Pilgrims 1Pe 2:11
The Sun Jdg 5:31 · Mat 13:43
Thirsting Deer Psa 42:1
Treasure Exo 19:5 · Psa 135:4
Trees Planted by Rivers Psa 1:3
Unfailing Springs Isa 58:11
Vessels of Gold and Silver 2Ti 2:20
Vines Songs 6:11 · Hos 14:7
Watered Gardens Isa 58:11
Wheat Mat 3:12 · Mat 13:29, 30
Willows by the Water Courses Isa 44:4
Wrestlers 2Ti 2:5
Comparing Ourselves Luk 1:37 · Rom 12:3 · Act 20:35 · Gal 2:20 · Joh 16:33 · Psa 139:14 · Psa 23:1 · Php 4:8 · Rom 5:8 · Jam 2:13
Compasses: Carpenter's Isa 44:13
Compassion 1 Joh 3:17 · Mat 9:36 · Psa 86:15 · 2Pe 3:9 · Isa 49:15 · Mat 7:1, 2 · Rom 12:15 · Lam 3:22, 23 · Psa 103:13 · Rom 8:1
Compassion and Sympathy
Christ Set an Example of Luk 19:41, 42
David Psa 35:13, 14
Elijah 1Ki 17:18, 19
Exercise Towards: Enemies Psa 35:13
Exercise Towards: Saints 1Co 12:25, 26
Exercise Towards: The Afflicted Job 6:14 · Heb 13:3
Exercise Towards: The Chastened Isa 22:4 · Jer 9:1
Exercise Towards: The Poor Pro 19:17
Exercise Towards: The Weak 2Co 11:29 · Gal 6:2
Exhortation To Rom 12:15 · 1Pe 3:8
Illustrated Luk 10:33 · Luk 15:20
Inseparable from Love to God 1 Joh 3:17 · Joh 4:20
Jews Joh 11:19
Job Job 30:25
Job's Friends Job 2:11
Motives to The Compassion of God Mat 13:27, 33
Motives to The Sense of Our Infirmities Heb 5:2
Nehemiah Neh 1:4
Paul 1Co 9:22
Pharaoh's Daughter Exo 2:6
Promise to Those Who Show Pro 19:17 · Mat 10:42
Shobi 2Sa 17:27–29
The Wicked Made to Feel, for Saints Psa 106:46
Compassion to Others 1 Joh 3:17 · Mat 5:9 · Zec 7:8–10 · Psa 86:15 · Mar 6:34 · Rom 12:15 · 2Co 1:3, 4 · Deu 16:17 · Mat 14:14 · Psa 103:13
Compensation Exo 21:30 · Exo 22:1 · Php 4:13 · 2Ti 3:17 · Php 2:3, 4 · 1Co 9:24
Competence 2Ti 2:5 · Gal 6:4 · Col 3:17 · Php 4:13 · Jam 4:6
Competition 1Co 10:31 · Luk 16:15 · Gal 6:9 · 1Co 9:25 · Psa 108:13 · Ecc 4:4 · 2Co 10:12 · Mat 19:30 · Mat 6:33 · Gal 5:26
Complaining Psa 106:25 · Rom 8:28 · Job 2:10 · Pro 17:22 · Php 2:15 · Num 11:1 · Heb 13:5 · Gen 3:12 · Php 4:11, 12 · Exo 15:24
Complicity
General Scriptures Concerning Psa 50:18 · Pro 29:24 · Rom 1:32 · 2 Joh 1:10, 11
Paul, in the Stoning of Stephen Act 7:58
Pilate, in the Death of Jesus Mat 27:17–26 · Mar 15:9–15 · Luk 23:13–25 · Joh 19:13–16
The Daughter of Herodias, in Asking for the Head of John the Baptist Mat 14:8 · Mar 6:25
Compliments Luk 10:27 · Jos 24:14, 15 · Mat 6:33 · Mat 6:24 · Col 3:5
Compromise: Before Litigation, Enjoined Pro 25:8–10 · Mat 5:25, 26 · Luk 12:58, 59
Conceit: General Scriptures Concerning Pro 3:5, 7 · Pro 12:15 · Pro 23:4 · Pro 26:5, 12, 16 · Pro 28:11, 26 · Isa 5:21 · Jer 9:23 · Luk 18:11, 12 · Rom 1:22 · Rom 11:25 · Rom 12:16
Conception
Miraculous by Sarah Gen 21:1, 2
Miraculous: Elisabeth Luk 1:24, 25, 36, 37, 58
Miraculous: Hannah 1Sa 1:19, 20
Miraculous: Manoah's Wife Jdg 13:3–24
Miraculous: Mary Mat 1:18, 20 · Luk 1:31–35
Miraculous: Rachel Gen 30:22
Miraculous: Rebekah Gen 25:21
Concision: A Term for | Over-Zealous| Circumcision Php 3:2
Concubinage
Laws Concerning Exo 21:7–11 · Lev 19:20–22 · Deu 21:10–14
Laws Concerning: A Levite Jdg 19:1
Laws Concerning: Abijah 2Ch 13:21
Laws Concerning: Abraham Gen 16:3 · Gen 25:6 · 1Ch 1:32
Laws Concerning: Belshazzar Dan 5:2
Laws Concerning: Caleb 1Ch 2:46–48
Laws Concerning: Called Wives Gen 37:2 · Jdg 19:3–5
Laws Concerning: Children of, not Heirs Gen 15:4 · Gen 21:10
Laws Concerning: Concubines Might be Dismissed Gen 21:9–14
Laws Concerning: David 2Sa 5:13 · 2Sa 15:16
Laws Concerning: Eliphaz Gen 36:12
Laws Concerning: Gideon Jdg 8:31
Laws Concerning: Jacob Gen 30:4
Laws Concerning: Manasseh 1Ch 7:14
Laws Concerning: Nahor Gen 22:23, 24
Laws Concerning: Rehoboam 2Ch 11:21
Laws Concerning: Saul 2Sa 3:7

Laws Concerning: Solomon 1Ki 11:3
Condemnation of the Wicked, an Example 2Pe 2:7 · Jde 1:7
Condemnation
According to Men's Deserts Mat 12:37 · 2Co 11:15
Apostates Ordained To Jde 1:4
Chastisements are Designed to Rescue Us From Psa 94:12, 13 · 1Co 11:32
Conscience Testifies to the Justice of Job 9:20 · Rom 2:1 · Tts 3:11
Increased by Hypocrisy Mat 23:14
Increased by Impenitence Mat 11:20–24
Increased by Oppression Jam 5:1–5
Increased by Pride 1Ti 3:6
Increased by Unbelief Joh 3:18, 19
Inseparable Consequence of Sin Pro 12:2 · Rom 6:23
Saints are Delivered From, by Christ Joh 3:18 · Joh 5:24 · Rom 8:1, 33, 34
The Law is the Ministration of 2Co 3:9
The Law Testifies to the Justice of Rom 3:19
The Sentence of God Against Sin Mat 25:41
Unbelievers Remain Under Joh 3:18, 36
Universal, Caused by the Offense of Adam Rom 5:12, 16, 18
Condescension of God in Reasoning With his Creatures: Sets Forth his Reasons for Sending the Flood Gen 6:11–13
Condescension of God
Enters Into Covenant With Abraham Gen 15:1–21 · Gen 18:1–22
Expostulates With Backsliding Israel Isa 41:21–24 · Isa 43:1–19 · Isa 65:1–16 · Jer 3:1–15 · Jer 4:1–31 · Jer 7:1–34 · Eze 18:25–32 · Eze 33:10–20 · Hos 2:1 · Mic 6:1–9 · Mal 3:7–15
Indulges Abraham's Intercession for Sodom Gen 18:23–33
Indulges Gideon's Tests Jdg 6:36–40
Indulges Moses' Prayer to Behold his Glory Exo 33:18–23
Invites Sinners, Saying, |Come Now, and Let Us Reason Together| Isa 1:18–20
Reasons With Job Job 38:1 · Job 39:1 · Job 40:1 · Job 41:1
Reasons With Moses Exo 4:2–17
Scriptures Relating To Psa 8:4–6 · Psa 113:5, 6 · Psa 144:3 · Isa 45:11 · Joh 3:16 · Rom 5:8 · Heb 2:11 · Heb 6:17, 18 · 1 Joh 4:10, 19
Sends Flesh to the Israelites in Consequence of Their Murmuring Exo 16:12
Warns Abimelech in a Dream Gen 20:3–7
Condolence
David, to Hanun 2Sa 10:2
Jesus, to Mary and Martha Joh 11:23–35
King of Babylon, to Hezekiah 2Ki 20:12, 13
The Three Friends of, to Job Job 2:11
Conduct Rom 12:19 · 2Ti 3:16, 17 · Pro 25:26 · Pro 29:15
Coney: General Scriptures Concerning Lev 11:5 · Deu 14:7 · Psa 18:1 · Pro 30:26
Confectioner: General Scriptures Concerning 1Sa 8:13
Confederacies of Kings Gen 14:1, 2 · Jos 10:1–5 · Jos 11:1–5 · 1Ki 20:1
Confess Rom 10:10 · Mar 11:23, 24 · Rom 10:13 · Jam 5:16 · Eph 2:8 · 1 Joh 4:15
Confess with your Mouth Mat 10:32 · Joh 3:16 · Luk 12:8 · Rom 10:8 · Php 2:11 · Rom 3:23 · Joh 6:44 · 1Co 12:3 · Act 2:38 · Deu 30:14 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Jam 5:16 · Jam 1:13–15
Confessing Christ
A Test of Being Saints 1 Joh 2:23 · 1 Joh 4:2, 3
An Evidence of Union With God 1 Joh 4:15
Apostles Act 5:29–32, 42
Church in Pergamos Rev 2:13
Consequences of Not Mat 10:33
Ensures his Confessing Us Mat 10:32
Influences of the Holy Spirit Necessary To 1Co 12:3 · 1 Joh 4:2
John Rev 1:9
Man Born Blind Joh 9:25, 33
Martha Joh 11:27
Martyrs Rev 20:4
Must be Connected With Faith Rom 10:9
Nathanael Joh 1:49
Necessary to Salvation Rom 10:9, 10
Paul Act 9:29
Persecution should not Prevent Us From Mar 8:35 · 2Ti 2:12
Peter Joh 6:68, 69 · Act 2:22–36
Peter and John Act 4:7–12
Stephen Act 7:52, 59
The Fear of Man Prevents Joh 7:13 · Joh 12:42, 43
Timothy 1Ti 6:12
Confessing Sins Mat 9:6–8 · Heb 4:16 · Mat 3:6 · Rom 10:9 · Mat 18:18 · Rom 3:23 · Act 3:19 · Psa 32:3 · Act 17:30 · Mar 1:5
Confessing to One Another Psa 32:5 · Mat 9:6–8 · Col 3:16 · Rom 10:9 · Rom 3:10 · Rom 14:13 · Rom 3:22 · Psa 32:3 · Rom 10:10 · Luk 17:3, 4
Confession Mat 7:21–23 · Luk 12:8 · Psa 32:5, 6 · 1 Joh 4:3 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Jam 5:16 · Pro 28:13 · Act 19:18 · Rom 3:23 · Jam 4:17
Confession of Christ Mat 3:11 · Mat 7:21–23 · Mat 10:32, 33 · Luk 12:8 · Joh 1:15–18 · Joh 9:22–38 · Joh 12:42, 43 · Act 8:35–37 · Act 18:5 · Act 19:4, 5 · Rom 10:9–11 · 1Co 12:3 · 1 Joh 1:6 · 1 Joh 2:4 · 1 Joh 4:2, 3, 15
Confession of Sin
Aaron Num 12:11
Daniel Dan 9:4
David 2Sa 24:10
Exhortation To Jos 7:19 · Jer 3:13 · Jam 5:16
Ezra Ezr 9:6
Followed by Pardon Psa 32:5 · 1 Joh 1:9
God Regards Job 33:27, 28 · Dan 9:20–23
God Requires Lev 5:5 · Hos 5:15
Illustrated Luk 15:21 · Luk 18:13
Israelites Num 21:6, 7 · 1Sa 7:6 · 1Sa 12:19
Job Job 7:20
Levites Neh 9:4, 33, 34
Nehemiah Neh 1:6, 7
Peter Luk 5:8
Promises To Lev 26:40–42 · Pro 28:13
Saul 1Sa 15:24
should be Accompanied With: Forsaking Sin Pro 28:13
should be Accompanied With: Godly Sorrow Psa 38:18 · Lam 1:20
should be Accompanied With: Prayer for Forgiveness 2Sa 24:10 · Psa 25:11 · Psa 51:1 · Jer 14:7–9, 20
should be Accompanied With: Restitution Num 5:6, 7
should be Accompanied With: Self-Abasement Isa 64:5, 6 · Jer 3:25
should be Accompanied With: Submission to Punishment Lev 26:41 · Neh 9:33 · Ezr 9:13
should be Full and Unreserved Psa 32:5 · Psa 51:3 · Psa 106:6
Thief Luk 23:41
Confidence
Asa 2Ch 16:7–9
Betrayed: Abner, by Joab 2Sa 3:27
Betrayed: Ahimelech, by David 1Sa 21:1–9
Betrayed: Amasa, by Joab 2Sa 20:9, 10
Betrayed: Eglon, by Ehud Jdg 3:15–23
Betrayed: Joshua, by the Gibeonites Jos 9:3–15
Betrayed: The Worshipers of Baal, by Jehu 2Ki 10:18–28
Builders of Babel Gen 11:4
False Deu 29:18, 19 · 1Ki 20:11 · 2Ki 18:21 · Isa 36:6 · Job 11:20 · Job 15:31 · Job 29:18 · Psa 10:6 · Psa 20:7, 8 · Psa 30:6 · Psa 33:16, 17 · Psa 36:2 · Psa 44:6 · Psa 49:6, 7 · Psa 52:7 · Psa 60:11 · Psa 108:12 · Pro 14:16 · Pro 16:25 · Pro 18:11 · Pro 23:4 · Pro 26:12 · Pro 28:26 · Pro 29:26 · Isa 2:22 · Isa 5:21 · Isa 8:12 · Isa 9:9, 10 · Isa 20:5 · Isa 22:11 · Isa 28:15, 18 · Isa 30:1, 2, 5, 7, 10, 15, 16 · Isa 31:1, 3 · Isa 47:7, 8, 10 · Isa 56:12 · Isa 57:13 · Jer 2:13, 18, 22, 23, 37 · Jer 3:23 · Jer 5:17 · Jer 6:14 · Jer 7:8 · Jer 8:11 · Jer 12:5 · Jer 14:13 · Jer 17:5 · Jer 21:13 · Jer 23:17 · Jer 48:7, 11 · Jer 49:4, 5 · Lam 4:17 · Eze 8:12 · Eze 13:10, 11 · Eze 29:6, 7 · Eze 30:8 · Hos 5:13 · Hos 7:9–16 · Hos 10:13 · Hos 12:1 · Hos 14:3 · Amo 6:1–7, 13 · Amo 9:10 · Oba 1:3 · Mic 3:11 · Zep 1:12 · Zep 2:15 · Zec 4:6 · Mat 25:5 · Mat 26:33–35 · Mar 10:24 · Mar 14:29–31 · Luk 11:35 · Luk 12:19, 20 · Luk 17:26–30 · Luk 18:9–14 · Luk 22:33,

34 · Joh 5:45 · Joh 13:37, 38 · Rom 2:3 · Rom 12:16 · 1Co 3:21 · 2Co 1:9 · Gal 6:7, 8 · 1Th 5:3 · 1Ti 6:17 · Jam 4:13–15 · Rev 18:7, 8
Hezekiah Isa 22:11
Jonah Jon 1:3–5
Paul Php 1:25 · Php 2:23, 24
Peter Mat 26:33–35 · Luk 22:33, 34
Saul 1Sa 13:8–14
Sennacherib 2Ki 19:23
Confiscation by Ahab, of Naboth's Vineyard 1Ki 21:7–16
Confiscation by Ahasuerus, of Haman's House Est 8:1
Confiscation of Property by David, That of Mephibosheth 2Sa 16:4
Confiscation: As a Penalty Ezr 10:8
Conflict Pro 15:18 · Eph 4:31 · Luk 17:3 · Lev 19:18 · Rev 1:1 · 1Co 13:4 · Pro 16:28 · Mat 5:23, 24 · Pro 16:7 · Php 2:4
Conflict Resolution Eph 4:26 · Lev 19:18 · Jam 1:2–4 · Eph 4:31 · Gal 6:1 · Pro 19:11 · Luk 17:4 · Deu 1:17 · 2Ti 3:16 · Heb 12:15
Conformity Rom 8:29 · Pro 14:15 · 1Co 1:10 · Isa 55:8 · Gal 6:1 · Mat 18:15–17 · 2Ti 3:16 · Luk 17:3 · 2Ti 4:2 · Mat 7:3–5
Confrontation Lev 19:17, 18 · 2Th 3:14, 15 · Jam 5:19, 20 · Tts 2:15 · Mat 5:23, 24 · Php 2:3, 4 · Col 3:13 · Jam 4:6 · Mat 7:1 · Pro 27:17
Confronting Others 2Ti 4:2 · Col 2:8 · Eph 4:31, 32 · Mat 18:15 · Gal 6:1 · Mat 18:16 · Pro 29:11 · 2Ti 2:24–26 · Pro 15:1 · Col 3:13
Confronting Sin Pro 27:17 · 2Ti 4:2 · Rom 2:4 · Tts 3:10 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Rom 2:6–8 · Heb 12:11 · 2Ti 2:24–26 · Luk 6:37 · Jam 5:16
Confusion Joh 16:13 · Heb 13:8 · Isa 40:31 · 2Co 4:8 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Jer 17:9 · Psa 119:125 · 1Ti 5:8 · Pro 28:5 · Joh 14:26 · Mat 18:20 · Mar 16:15
Confusion of Tongues Gen 11:1–9
Congestion: General Scriptures Concerning Lev 13:28 · Deu 28:22
Congregation: Those Who Were Excluded From Deu 23:1–3
Connivance: General Scriptures Concerning Pro 10:10 · 1Sa 3:11–13
Cononiah: Name of Two Israelites 2Ch 31:12, 13 · 2Ch 35:9
Conquering 1Ti 1:5 · 1Ti 1:19 · 1Pe 3:16 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Tts 1:15 · Act 23:1
Conscience for Having Cut off Saul's Skirt 1Sa 24:5
Conscience for Having Numbered the People of Israel 2Sa 24:10
Conscience for his Adultery and the Murder of Uriah Psa 32:1 · Psa 38:1 · Psa 40:11, 12 · Psa 51:1
Conscience Money: General Scriptures Concerning Jdg 17:2 · 2Ki 12:16 · Mat 27:3–5
Conscience of Adam and Eve, After They Sinned Gen 3:7, 8
Conscience of Herod for Beheading John the Baptist Mat 14:2 · Luk 9:7
Conscience of Jacob, After he Defrauded Esau Gen 33:1–12
Conscience of Joab, for Numbering Israel 1Ch 21:1–7
Conscience of Joseph's Brethren Gen 42:21 · Gen 44:16
Conscience of Judas, After Betraying the Lord Jesus Mat 27:3–5
Conscience of Micah, After Stealing Jdg 17:2
Conscience of Others, not to be offended Rom 14:21 · 1Co 10:28–32
Conscience of Peter, After Denying the Lord Mat 26:75 · Mar 14:72 · Luk 22:62
Conscience of Pharaoh, After the Plagues Exo 9:27
Conscience of Saints, Pure and Good Heb 13:18 · 1Pe 3:16, 21
Conscience of the Lepers of Samaria 2Ki 7:8–10
Conscience of the Old Prophet of Beth-El 1Ki 13:29–32
Conscience of the Wicked, Defiled Tts 1:15
Conscience of the Wicked, Seared 1Ti 4:2
Conscience without Spiritual Illumination, a False Guide Act 23:1 · Act 26:9
Conscience
Accuses of Sin Gen 42:21 · 2Sa 24:10 · Mat 27:3 · Act 2:37
Dead Pro 16:25 · Pro 30:20 · Jer 6:15 · Amo 6:1 · Joh 16:2, 3 · Rom 1:21–25 · Eph 4:17–19 · 1Ti 4:2 · Tts 1:15
Faithful of Abimelech, when he Took Isaac's Wife for a Concubine Gen 26:9–11
Faithful of Daniel, in Refusing to Eat of the King's Meat and Wine Dan 1:8
Faithful of Jacob, in his Care of Laban's Property Gen 31:39
Faithful of Joseph, when Potiphar's Wife Tried to Seduce Him Gen 39:7–12
Faithful of Nehemiah, in the Matter of Taxes Neh 5:15
Faithful of Peter, in Declaring the Whole Counsel of God Act 4:19, 20 · Act 5:29
Faithful of Pharaoh, when he Took Abraham's Wife for a Concubine Gen 12:18, 19
General Scriptures Concerning Job 15:21, 24 · Job 27:6 · Pro 20:12 · Mat 5:15, 16 · Mat 6:22, 23 · Luk 11:33–36 · Act 23:1 · Act 24:16 · Rom 2:14, 15 · Rom 7:15–22, 23 · Rom 9:1 · Rom 14:1–23 · 1Co 8:7–13 · 1Co 10:32 · 2Co 1:12 · 2Co 4:2 · 2Co 5:11 · 1Ti 1:5, 19 · 1Ti 3:9 · Heb 9:14 · Heb 10:22 · Heb 13:18 · 1Pe 2:19 · 1Pe 3:16, 21 · 1 Joh 3:20, 21
Guilty Job 15:21, 24 · Psa 51:1–4, 7–14 · Psa 73:21 · Pro 28:1 · Isa 59:9–14 · Mat 14:1, 2 · Mat 27:3–5 · Mar 6:14, 16 · Joh 8:9 · Act 2:37 · 1Ti 4:2 · Tts 1:15 · Heb 9:14 · Heb 10:26, 27
Keep the Faith in Purity of 1Ti 1:19 · 1Ti 3:9
Ministers should Commend Themselves to That of Their People 2Co 4:2 · 2Co 5:11
Submit to Authority For Rom 13:5
Suffer Patiently For 1Pe 2:19
Testimony of, a Source of Joy 2Co 1:12 · 1 Joh 3:21
The Accusers of the Woman Taken in Adultery Joh 8:9
The Blood of Christ Alone Can Purify Heb 9:14 · Heb 10:2–10, 22
we should Have the Approval of Job 27:6 · Act 24:16 · Rom 9:1 · Rom 14:22
Witnesses in Man Pro 20:27 · Rom 2:15
Consciousness After Death Heb 9:27 · Rom 6:23 · Mat 25:46 · Rom 12:1, 2 · 1Pe 2:9 · Rom 6:13 · Jos 3:5 · 1Co 6:20 · Rom 6:19 · Psa 51:17
Conscription of Soldiers 1Sa 14:52
Consecration
Abraham, of Isaac Gen 22:9–12
Cain and Abel Gen 4:4–7
Conditional Gen 28:20–22 · 2Sa 15:7, 8
David Consecrates the Water Obtained by his Valiant Warriors 2Sa 23:16
Hannah, of Samuel 1Sa 1:11, 24–28
Jephthah, of his Daughter Jdg 11:30, 31, 34–40
Personal Psa 51:17 · Mat 13:44–46 · Rom 6:13, 16, 19 · Rom 12:1 · 2Co 8:5
Zichri, of Himself 2Ch 17:16
Consisted of Horses, Horsemen, Horns, Ivory, and Ebony, Emeralds, Purple, Embroidered Wares, Linen Eze 27:13–25
Consistency: General Scriptures Concerning Neh 5:9 · Mat 6:24 · Luk 16:13 · Rom 14:22 · 1Co 10:21
Consolation Under Affliction by Ministers of the Gospel Isa 40:1, 2 · 1Co 14:3 · 2Co 1:4, 6
Consolation Under Affliction in Prospect of Death Job 19:25, 26 · Psa 23:4 · Joh 14:2 · 2Co 5:1 · 1Th 4:14 · Heb 4:9 · Rev 7:14–17 · Rev 14:13
Consolation Under Affliction is a Cause of Praise Isa 12:1 · Isa 49:13
Consolation Under Affliction is Abundant Psa 71:21 · Isa 66:11
Consolation Under Affliction is Everlasting 2Th 2:16
Consolation Under Affliction is Sought in Vain from the World Psa 69:20 · Ecc 4:1 · Lam 1:2
Consolation Under Affliction is Strong Heb 6:18
Consolation Under Affliction
Christ is the Author and Giver of Isa 61:2 · Joh 14:18 · 2Co 1:5
God is the Author and Giver of Psa 23:4 · Rom 15:5 · 2Co 1:3 · 2Co 7:6 · Col 1:11 · 2Th 2:16, 17

Pray For Psa 119:82
Promised Isa 51:3, 12 · Isa 66:13 · Eze 14:22, 23 · Hos 2:14 · Zec 1:17
Saints should Administer to Each Other 1Th 4:18 · 1Th 5:11, 14
The Holy Spirit is the Author and Giver of Joh 14:16, 17 · Joh 15:26 · Joh 16:7 · Act 9:31
Through the Holy Scriptures Psa 119:50, 76 · Rom 15:4

Topical Index — Conspiracy–Covenants

Conspiracy
Abner, Against Ish-Bosheth 2Sa 3:7–21
Against Jesus Jer 11:9, 19 · Mat 12:14 · Mat 21:38–41 · Mat 26:3, 4 · Mat 27:1, 2 · Mar 3:6
Ahasuerus Est 2:21–23
Amaziah 2Ch 25:27
Amon 2Ki 21:23
Daniel Dan 6:4–17
Delilah, Against Samson Jdg 16:4–21
Gaal, Against Abimelech Jdg 9:23–41
Jeremiah Jer 18:18
Jonathan 1Sa 22:8
Joseph's Brother, Against Joseph Gen 37:18–20
Law Against Exo 23:1, 2
Miriam and Aaron, Against Moses Num 12:1 · Num 14:4 · Num 16:1–35
Paul Act 18:12 · Act 23:12–15
Pekah 2Ki 15:30
Pekahiah 2Ki 15:23–25
People in Jerusalem, Against Amaziah 2Ki 14:19
Sennacherib 2Ki 19:37
Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego Dan 3:8–18
Shallum, Against Zachariah 2Ki 15:10
Constancy in Beneficence Gal 6:9
Constancy in Friendship Pro 27:10
Constancy in Obedience Psa 119:31, 33
Constancy in Prayer Luk 18:1 · Rom 12:12 · Eph 6:18 · Col 4:2 · 1Th 5:17
Constancy in Profession Heb 10:23
Constancy
Instances of Rut 1:14
Jonathan 1Sa 18:1 · 1Sa 20:16
To the Persecuted Deu 33:27
To the Poor Psa 10:14 · Psa 34:6, 9, 10
To the Sick Psa 41:3
To the Tempted Rom 16:20 · 1Co 10:13 · 2Co 12:9 · Jam 1:12 · Jam 4:7 · 2Pe 2:9 · Rev 2:10
To the Troubled in Mind Psa 42:5 · Psa 94:19 · Joh 14:1, 27 · Joh 16:20, 22
To Those Deserted by Friends Psa 27:10 · Psa 41:9–12 · Joh 14:18 · Joh 15:18, 19
Priscilla and Aquila Rom 16:3, 4
Under Suffering Mat 5:12 · Heb 12:5 · 1Pe 4:12–16
Constellations
General Scriptures Concerning Isa 13:10
Orion Job 9:9 · Amo 5:8
The Serpent Job 26:13
Constitution: Agreement Between the Ruler and People Deu 17:18–20 · 2Sa 5:3 · 2Ch 23:2, 3 · Jer 34:8–11 · Dan 6:12–15
Consumption: General Scriptures Concerning Lev 26:16 · Deu 28:22
Contacting the Dead 1 Joh 4:1 · Deu 18:10 · Heb 9:27 · Rev 21:8 · Isa 8:20 · Rev 16:14 · Jam 2:19 · Deu 18:11, 12 · Rom 10:9
Contemporary Christian Music Heb 5:14 · Gal 5:16 · 1Co 14:15 · Heb 13:5 · 2Co 12:10
Contempt of Ministers, is a Despising of God Luk 10:16 · 1Th 4:8
Contempt
A Characteristic of the Wicked Pro 18:3 · Isa 5:24 · 2Ti 3:3
Causes Saints to Cry to God Neh 4:4 · Psa 123:3
Children of Belial 1Sa 10:27
False Teachers 2Co 10:10
Folly of Pro 11:12
Forbidden Towards: Believing Masters 1Ti 6:2
Forbidden Towards: Christ's Little Ones Mat 18:10
Forbidden Towards: Parents Pro 23:22
Forbidden Towards: The Poor Jam 2:1–3
Forbidden Towards: Weak Brethren Rom 14:3
Forbidden Towards: Young Ministers 1Co 16:11
To Those Who Mourn for Sin Psa 51:17 · Isa 1:18 · Isa 40:1, 2 · Isa 61:1 · Mic 7:18, 19 · Luk 4:18
Under the Infirmities of Age Psa 71:9, 18
Conspiracies Isa 55:11 · Neh 4:7–9 · Lev 19:31 · Isa 8:19 · 1Ti 4:1 · Lev 20:6 · Ecc 9:5 · 2Co 11:14 · Psa 115:17
Conspiracy of Absalom 2Sa 15:10–13
Conspiracy of Baasha 1Ki 15:27
Conspiracy of Jehoiada 2Ki 11:4–16
Hagar Gen 16:4
Michal 2Sa 6:16
Ministers should Give No Occasion For 1Ti 4:12
Nabal 1Sa 25:10, 11
Pride and Prosperity Prompt To Psa 123:4
Saints Sometimes Guilty of Jam 2:6
Sanballat Neh 2:19 · Neh 4:2, 3
Self-Righteous Prompts To Isa 65:5 · Luk 18:9, 11
Sin of Job 31:13, 14 · Pro 14:21
The Wicked Exhibit Towards: Authorities 2Pe 2:10 · Jde 1:8
The Wicked Exhibit Towards: Christ Psa 22:6 · Isa 53:3 · Mat 27:29
The Wicked Exhibit Towards: Parents Pro 15:5, 20
The Wicked Exhibit Towards: Saints Psa 119:141
The Wicked Exhibit Towards: The Afflicted Job 19:18
The Wicked Exhibit Towards: The Poor Psa 14:6 · Ecc 9:16
Towards the Church: Often Punished Eze 28:26
Towards the Church: Often Turned Into Respect Isa 60:14
Contentment with Godliness is Great Gain Psa 37:16 · 1Ti 6:6
Contentment
Agur Pro 30:8, 9
Barzillai 2Sa 19:33–37
Barzillai, in Refusing to Go With David to Jerusalem 2Sa 19:33–37
David Psa 16:6
Esau, in Refusing Jacob's Present Gen 33:9
General Scriptures Concerning Psa 16:6 · Psa 37:7, 16 · Pro 14:10, 14 · Pro 15:13, 15, 30 · Pro 16:8 · Pro 17:1, 22 · Pro 30:8 · Ecc 2:24 · Ecc 3:12, 13 · Ecc 4:6 · Ecc 5:12 · Ecc 6:7–9 · Ecc 8:15 · Ecc 9:7–9 · Luk 3:14 · 1Co 7:17, 20, 21, 24 · Gal 5:26 · Php 4:11, 12 · 1Ti 6:6–8 · Heb 13:5
God's Promises should Lead To Heb 13:5
Paul Php 4:11, 12
Saints should Exhibit in Their Respective Callings 1Co 7:20
Saints should Exhibit with Appointed Wages Luk 3:14
Saints should Exhibit with Food and Raiment 1Ti 6:8
Saints should Exhibit with What Things They Have Heb 13:5
Shunammite 2Ki 4:13
The Shunammite, in Refusing to Make a Request of Elisha 2Ki 4:13
The Wicked Want Isa 5:8 · Ecc 5:10
Continence
Boaz Rut 3:6–13
General Scriptures Concerning Job 31:1 · Mat 5:27, 28 · Mat 19:12 · Rom 13:13 · 1Co 7:1–9, 25–29, 36–38 · 1Co 9:27 · Col 3:5 · 1Ti 4:12 · 1Ti 5:1, 2 · Rev 14:1, 4, 5
Joseph Gen 39:7–12
Joseph, Husband of Mary Mat 1:24, 25
Paul 1Co 7:8
Uriah 2Sa 11:8–13
Continents: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 1:9, 10 · Job 26:7, 10 · Job 28:8–11 · Job 38:4–18 · Psa 95:5 · Psa 104:5–9 · Psa 136:6 · Pro 8:29 · Pro 30:4
Contingencies in Divine Government of Man Gen 2:16, 17 · Gen 3:3 · Gen 4:7 · Gen 18:19 · Exo 19:5 · Lev 26:3–28 · Deu 7:12–26 · Deu 11:26–28 ·
Conspiracy of Jehu 2Ki 9:14–26
Conspiracy of Jeroboam 1Ki 14:2
Conspiracy of Jezebel, Against Naboth 1Ki 21:8–13
Conspiracy of Servants, Against Joash 2Ki 12:20
Conspiracy of Zimri 1Ki 16:9
Conspiracy: Abimelech Against Gideon's Sons Jdg 9:1–6

Deu 30:15, 16, 19 · Jos 24:15 · 2Sa 24:12–14 · 1Ki 3:14 · 1Ki 20:42 · 1Ch 28:7 · 2Ch 26:5 · Job 36:11, 12 · Jer 11:4 · Jer 12:17 · Jer 18:8–10 · Jer 22:4, 5 · Eze 33:14–16 · Jon 3:10 · Mat 19:17 · Mat 23:37 · Mat 26:39, 42 · Mar 11:26 · Joh 9:41 · Joh 14:23 · Joh 15:6, 7 · Col 1:22, 23 · 2Th 2:8–10 · Heb 3:14 · Rev 2:22 · Rev 3:3 · Rev 22:17
Contraception Gen 9:1 · Joh 3:16, 17 · 1Ti 5:8 · Gal 3:15 · Pro 22:26 · Mat 5:37 · Heb 6:17 · Num 30:2 · Lev 6:2
Contracts by Consummating in the Presence of the Public at the Gate of the City Gen 23:18 · Rut 4:1, 2
Contracts by Erecting a Heap of Stones Gen 31:44–54
Contracts by Joining Hands Pro 6:1 · Pro 11:21 · Pro 17:18 · Pro 22:26 · Eze 17:18
Contracts by Oaths Gen 26:3, 31 · Jos 9:15, 20 · 1Ch 16:16 · Heb 6:16, 17
Contracts by Taking off the Shoe Rut 4:6–8
Contracts for Cattle Gen 30:27–29, 31–34
Contracts with Salt Num 18:19
Contracts
Between Abraham and Abimelech, Concerning Wells of Water Gen 21:25–32
Between Solomon and Hiram 1Ki 5:9–11 · 1Ki 9:11
Dissolved by Blotting Out Col 2:14
Dissolved by Mutual Consent Exo 4:18
First Contract Between Laban and Jacob for Laban's Daughter Gen 29:15–20, 27–30
Modes of Ratifying by Giving Presents Gen 21:25–30 · 1Sa 18:4
Scriptures Illustrative of the Binding Force of Exo 21:2–6 · Lev 6:1, 2, 4–7 · Jos 9:3–9, 15, 16, 18–27 · Mat 20:1–16 · Gal 3:15
Second Contract Gen 30:28–34
Violated Gen 30:37–43 · Gen 31:7
Written Instrument Jer 32:10–15
Control Gal 5:22, 23 · Pro 16:9 · Rom 12:2 · Joh 14:27 · Rom 8:28 · Rom 6:16 · 1Ti 5:8 · Rom 13:4 · Psa 27:1 · Joh 16:33
Controlling Anger Pro 16:32 · Pro 10:12 · Gal 5:19–21 · Jam 4:11, 12 · Jam 4:1 · Pro 15:18 · Pro 20:22 · Rom 12:2 · Php 4:6, 7 · Luk 17:3, 4
Controlling Our Emotions 1 Joh 2:16 · Rom 8:28 · Jos 1:9 · Luk 6:45 · Gal 5:17 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Jam 1:19, 20 · 2Ti 3:16, 17 · Col 3:15 · Heb 4:15
Controlling Parents Mat 10:37, 38 · Pro 11:29 · Gal 5:1 · Pro 12:16–18 · Jam 4:8 · Jam 1:5 · Pro 15:31 · Mat 18:15 · Pro 24:3
Controlling People Tts 3:5 · Exo 20:16 · 2Ti 1:7 · 2Ti 3:6, 7 · Pro 15:1 · 1Pe 5:7 · Pro 16:32 · Isa 41:10 · Php 4:13 · Jam 1:19, 20
Controlling your Anger Luk 6:31 · Col 3:12–14 · Rom 12:2 · Psa 37:8, 9 · Pro 10:12 · Mar 9:35 · Rom 15:1, 2 · Jam 4:1
Controlling your Thoughts Psa 141:3 · Jam 4:1 · Rom 3:23 · Heb 13:5 · Col 3:5 · Psa 119:105 · Eph 4:31, 32 · Act 3:19 · Col 3:12–14 · Tts 3:9–11 · Rev 21:4
Convention for Counsel Pro 15:22
Conversation: General Scriptures Concerning Mat 5:37 · Mat 12:35–37 · Eph 4:29 · Col 3:8 · Col 4:6 · Jam 5:12
Conversion by Christ Act 3:26 · Rom 15:18
Conversion by God 1Ki 18:37 · Joh 6:44 · Act 21:19
Conversion by the Power of the Holy Spirit Pro 1:23
Conversion is Accompanied by Confession of Sin, and Prayer 1Ki 8:35
Conversion is Necessary Mat 18:3
Conversion is of Grace Act 11:21, 23
Conversion is the Result of Faith Act 11:21
Conversion of Gentiles, Predicted Isa 2:2 · Isa 11:10 · Isa 60:5 · Isa 66:12
Conversion of Israel, Predicted Eze 36:25–27
Conversion of Sinners, a Cause of Joy
To God Eze 18:23 · Luk 15:32
To Saints Act 15:3 · Gal 1:23, 24
Conversion
Commanded Job 36:10
Danger of Neglecting Psa 7:12 · Jer 44:5, 11 · Eze 3:19
Duty of Leading Sinners To Psa 51:13
Encouragement for Leading Sinners To Dan 12:3 · Jam 5:19, 20
Exhortations To Pro 1:23 · Isa 31:6 · Isa 55:7 · Jer 3:7 · Eze 33:11
Follows Repentance Act 3:19 · Act 26:20
Pray For Psa 80:7 · Psa 85:4 · Jer 31:18 · Lam 5:21
Promises Connected With Neh 1:9 · Isa 1:27 · Jer 3:14 · Eze 18:27
Through the Instrumentality of Affliction Psa 78:34
Through the Instrumentality of Ministers Act 26:18 · 1Th 1:9
Through the Instrumentality of Self-Examination Psa 119:59 · Lam 3:40
Through the Instrumentality of The Scriptures Psa 19:7
Converting People Luk 15:10 · Mat 4:17 · Joh 14:6 · Act 17:30 · Jer 29:11 · Act 3:19 · 2Co 7:9, 10 · Joh 3:19–21
Converts
|Choked| Mat 13:7, 22
|Good Ground| Mat 13:8, 23 · Luk 8:4–15
|Stony Ground| Mat 13:5, 20, 21
|Wayside| Mat 13:4, 19
At Pentecost, About Three-Thousand People Act 2:41
Cornelius Act 10:1
Gadarenes Luk 8:35–39
Greeks Act 17:4, 12
Jailer Act 16:27–34
Jews and Greeks at Antioch Act 13:43
Lydia Act 16:14, 15
Nebuchadnezzar Dan 4:1
Ninevites Jon 3:1
Post-Pentecostal Act 4:4
Ruth Rut 1:16
Saul of Tarsus Act 9:3–18
Sergius Paulus Act 13:7, 12 · Act 26:12–23
The Eunuch Act 8:35–38
The Mariners With Jonah Jon 1:5, 6, 9, 14, 16
The Samaritans Joh 4:28–42
The Thief on the Cross Luk 23:39–43
Zealous: Andrew Joh 1:40, 41
Zealous: Nebuchadnezzar Dan 3:29 · Dan 4:1–37
Zealous: Philip Joh 1:43–45
Zealous: The Blind Men Mat 9:31 · Joh 9:8–38
Zealous: The Deaf Man Mar 7:36
Zealous: The Man Possessed by Demons Luk 8:39
Zealous: The Woman of Samaria Joh 4:28, 29
Conviction of Sin Gen 4:13 · Deu 28:65–67 · Job 40:4, 5 · Psa 31:10 · Psa 38:1–22 · Psa 51:1–4, 7–17 · Isa 6:5 · Lam 1:20 · Eze 7:16, 17, 25, 26 · Eze 33:10 · Mic 7:17 · Luk 5:8 · Act 2:37 · Act 9:6 · Act 16:29, 30 · Rom 2:15 · 1Co 14:24, 25
Conviction
Adam and Eve, After Their Disobedience Gen 3:8–10
After Being Rebuked and Punished for Worshiping the Golden Calf Exo 33:4
After Casting Jonah Into the Sea Jon 1:16
After the Plague of Hail Exo 9:27, 28
At the Preaching of Jonah Jon 3:1 · Mat 12:41 · Luk 11:32
Belshazzar, when he | Saw the Part of the Hand That Wrote| Dan 5:6
Darius, when Daniel Was in the Lions' Den Dan 6:18
David After the Pestilence Sent on Account of his Numbering the People 1Ch 21:30
Felix, Under the Preaching of Paul Act 24:25
from God Job 33:14–30 · Joh 6:44, 45 · Joh 16:7–11 · Act 16:14
Herod, when he Heard of the Fame of Jesus Mat 14:2 · Mar 6:14 · Luk 9:7
Jews, when Jesus Commanded the Guiltless Man to Cast the First Stone at the Woman Taken in Adultery Joh 8:9
Jonah, in the Belly of the Great Fish Jon 2:1
Joseph's Brother, on Account of Their Cruelty to Joseph Gen 42:21, 22 · Gen 44:16 · Gen 45:3 · Gen 50:15–21
Judas, After his Betrayal of Jesus Mat 27:3–5
Philippian Jailer, After the Earthquake Act 16:30

Saul of Tarsus, when he Saw Jesus on the Way to Damascus Act 9:6
Saul, After Sparing Agag and the Best of the Spoils 1Sa 15:24
The Death of the Firstborn Exo 12:32
The Death of the Ten Spies and Their Being Sentenced to Wander for Forty Years Num 14:39, 40
The Plague of Locusts Exo 10:16, 17
Their Complaining Against God and Being Bitten by Fiery Serpents Num 21:7
Widow of Zarephath, when Her Son Died 1Ki 17:18
Convocation: Holy: Three Held Annually by the Israelites Lev 23:1
Cooking in the Temple Eze 46:19–24
Cooking
A Kid (Young Goat) Must not be Boiled in Its Mother's Milk Deu 14:21
Ephraim, a Cake Unturned Hos 7:8
Spice Used In Eze 24:10
Cooperation Act 1:12–14 · 1Co 3:6 · Php 4:6, 7 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Jos 1:9
Coos: An Island, Paul Visits, in the Mediterranean Act 21:1
Coping Psa 55:22 · Rom 13:4 · Rom 13:2 · Mat 5:9 · Pro 13:24 · Pro 23:13, 14 · Pro 22:15 · Pro 29:15 · Pro 22:6
Copper Brass
Antiquity of Working In Gen 4:22
Canaan Abounded In Deu 8:9 · Deu 33:25
Characterised by Fusibility Eze 22:18, 20
Characterised by Hardness Lev 26:19
Characterised by Sonorousness 1Co 13:1
Characterised by Strength Job 40:18
Characterised by Yellow Colour Ezr 8:27
Coined fMoney Mat 10:9 · Mar 12:41
Collected by David fthe Temple 1Ch 22:3, 14, 16 · 1Ch 29:2
Dug out of the Mountains Deu 8:9
Extensive Commerce In Eze 27:13 · Rev 18:12
Extreme Drought Deu 28:23
Inferiin Value to Gold and Silver Isa 60:17 · Dan 2:32, 39
Macedonian Empire Dan 2:39
Made Into: Altars Exo 27:2 · Exo 39:39
Made Into: Bars fGates 1Ki 4:13
Made Into: Fetters Jdg 16:21 · 2Ki 25:7
Made Into: Gates Psa 107:16 · Isa 45:2
Made Into: Greaves fthe Legs 1Sa 17:6
Made Into: Helmets 1Sa 17:5
Made Into: Household Vessels Mar 7:4
Made Into: Idols Dan 5:4 · Rev 9:20
Made Into: Instruments of Music 1Ch 15:19
Made Into: Lavers Exo 30:18 · 1Ki 7:38
Made Into: Mirrors Exo 38:8
Made Into: Pillars 1Ki 7:15, 16
Made Into: Sacred Vessels Exo 27:3 · 1Ki 7:45
Made Into: Shields 1Ki 14:27 · 2Ch 12:10
Made Into: Sockets fPillars Exo 38:10, 11, 17
Moses Made the Serpent of Num 21:9 · 2Ki 18:4
Obstinate Sinners Isa 48:4 · Jer 6:28
Offerings of, fthe Tabernacle Exo 38:29
Offerings of, fthe Temple 1Ch 29:6, 7
Purified by Smelting Job 28:2
Strength Given to Saints Jer 15:20 · Mic 4:13
Taken in War: Cleansed by Fire Num 31:21–23
Taken in War: Generally Consecrated to God Jos 6:19, 24 · 2Sa 8:10, 11
Taken in War: Often in Great Quantities Jos 22:8 · 2Sa 8:8 · 2Ki 25:13–16
Takes a High Polish 2Ch 4:16 · Eze 1:7
The Decrees of God Zec 6:1
The Earth Made Barren Lev 26:19
The Strength and Firmness of Christ Dan 10:6 · Rev 1:15
Working In, a Trade Gen 4:22 · 1Ki 7:14 · 2Ch 24:12 · 2Ti 4:14
Copper: Incorrectly Translated Brass Deu 8:9
Copulation
During Menses Lev 15:19 · Lev 18:19
Forbidden Between Persons Near of Kin Lev 18:6–16
Cor
A Measure for Liquids and Solids, Containing Ten Ephahs, or Baths, and Equal to the Homer Eze 45:14
Rendered Measure In 1Ki 4:22 · 1Ki 5:11 · 2Ch 2:10 · 2Ch 27:5 · Ezr 7:22 · Luk 16:7
Coral: General Scriptures Concerning Job 28:18 · Eze 27:16
Corban: An Oblation Mar 7:11
Cord of Friendship Ecc 4:12 · Hos 11:4
Cord of Life Ecc 12:6
Cord of Sin Pro 5:22
Cord of Spiritual Blessings Psa 16:6
Cord
Ancient Uses of Binding Prisoners Jdg 15:13
Ancient Uses of Fastening Tents Exo 35:18 · Exo 39:40 · Isa 54:2
Ancient Uses of Hitching to Cart or Plough Job 39:10
Ancient Uses of in Casting Lots Mic 2:5
Ancient Uses of Leading or Binding Animals Psa 118:27 · Hos 11:4
Ancient Uses of Measuring Ground 2Sa 8:2 · Jos 17:14 · Psa 78:55 · Amo 7:17 · Zec 2:1
Ancient Uses of Worn on the Head As a Sign of Submission 1Ki 20:31
Symbolical Uses of Signifying an Inheritance Jos 17:14
Symbolical Uses of Token in Mourning 1Ki 20:31–33 · Job 36:8
Coriander: A Spice Exo 16:31 · Num 11:7
Corinth by Erastus, a Christian of Rom 16:23 · 2Ti 4:20
Corinth
The Congregation of Abuse of Ordinances In 1Co 11:22 · 1Co 14:1
The Congregation of Alienation of, from Paul 2Co 10:1
The Congregation of Heresies In 1Co 15:12 · 2Co 11:1
The Congregation of Immortalities In 1Co 5:1 · 1Co 11:1
The Congregation of Lawsuits In 1Co 6:1
The Congregation of Liberality of 2Co 9:1
The Congregation of Paul's Letters To 1Co 1:2 · 1Co 16:21–24 · 2Co 1:1, 13
The Congregation of Schism In 1Co 1:12 · 1Co 3:4
The Congregation of Writes to Paul 1Co 7:1
Visited by Apollos Act 19:1
Visited by Paul Act 18:1 · 2Co 12:14 · 2Co 13:1 · 1Co 16:5–7
Visited by Titus 2Co 8:16, 17 · 2Co 12:18
Visited 2Co 1:16
Cormorant: A Bird Forbidden As Food Lev 11:17 · Deu 14:17 · Isa 34:11 · Zep 2:14
Corn in Valleys Psa 65:13 · Mar 4:28
Corn
A Product of Egypt Gen 41:47–49
Eaten by the Israelites Jos 5:11, 12
Figurative Psa 72:16 · Hos 14:7 · Joh 12:24
Ground 2Sa 17:19
Heads of, Plucked by Christ's Disciples Mat 12:1
Mosaic Laws Concerning Exo 22:6 · Deu 23:25
Palestine Deu 33:28 · Eze 27:17
Parched Rut 2:14 · 1Sa 17:17 · 1Sa 25:18 · 2Sa 17:28
Shocks of, Burnt Jdg 15:5
Symbolical Gen 41:5
Cornelius: A Roman Centurion Act 10:1
Cornerstone of Christ Psa 118:22 · Isa 28:16 · Mat 21:42 · Mar 12:10 · Luk 20:17 · Act 4:11 · 1Co 3:11 · Eph 2:20 · 1Pe 2:6
Cornerstone
Figurative Psa 144:12
General Scriptures Concerning Job 38:6
Corporal Punishment Col 3:21 · Deu 25:1–3 · Pro 26:3 · Heb 12:11 · Pro 10:13 · Eph 6:1 · Psa 141:5 · Gen 9:6 · Exo 20:12
Corporate Prayer Gal 6:2 · Isa 56:7 · Mat 6:5, 6 · Jdg 20:26 · Est 4:16 · Mar 11:24 · Joe 2:15 · Php 4:6 · Psa 145:18 · 2Ch 20:3, 4
Corpulency
Eglon Jdg 3:17
Eli 1Sa 4:18
Correcting a Brother Mat 7:1 · Luk 17:3, 4 · Act 20:28 · Eph 4:32 · Lev 19:17 · 1Ti 5:1, 2 · Pro

10:17 · 2Th 3:14, 15 · Jam 1:19 · Pro 12:1
Correction Jam 5:19, 20 · Pro 22:15 · Gal 6:1 · Heb 4:12 · Eph 6:4 · Rom 15:4 · Mat 18:15–17 · Rev 3:19 · Joh 14:15 · Pro 3:11, 12
Corruption of Sin Isa 38:17 · Rom 8:21 · Gal 6:8 · 2Pe 1:4 · 2Pe 2:12, 19
Corruption
Mount of 2Ki 23:13
Physical Decomposition Lev 22:25
Physical Decomposition: After Death Gen 3:19 · Job 17:14 · Job 21:26 · Job 34:15 · Psa 16:10 · Psa 49:9 · Psa 104:29 · Ecc 3:20 · Ecc 12:7 · Jon 2:6 · Act 2:27, 31 · Act 13:34–37 · 1Co 15:42, 50
Co-Signing Eph 5:4 · Eph 4:29 · Col 3:8 · Jam 1:26 · Mat 12:36 · Pro 21:23 · Pro 26:19 · Php 4:8
Cosigning a Loan Pro 17:18 · Pro 11:15 · Pro 22:26, 27 · Pro 22:7 · Psa 37:21 · Rom 13:8 · Ecc 5:5 · Pro 28:8 · Deu 28:12 · Pro 6:6
Cosmetic Surgery Psa 139:13 · Pro 31:30
Cosmetics: General Scriptures Concerning 2Ki 9:30 · Jer 4:30 · Eze 23:40
Cotton Exo 25:4
Council of War 2Sa 16:20 · 2Sa 17:1–4, 5–15
Council: Apostolic Act 15:1–29
Counsel by Rehoboam 1Ki 12:8–16
Counsel by the Rich Young Ruler Mat 19:22
Counsel
General Scriptures Concerning Pro 1:5 · Pro 9:9 · Pro 11:14 · Pro 12:15 · Pro 15:22 · Pro 19:20 · Pro 20:18 · Pro 24:6 · Pro 27:9
Rejected Pro 1:24–33
Counseling Pro 15:22 · Pro 13:10 · Pro 11:14 · Pro 20:5 · Joh 16:13 · Pro 12:18 · 2Ti 3:16, 17 · Gal 6:2 · Pro 12:15 · Pro 27:9
Counsellor was Member of the Sanhedrin at Jerusalem Mar 15:43 · Luk 23:50, 51
Counsellor
A Title of Christ Isa 9:6
A Wise Man, Versed in Law and Diplomacy 1Ch 27:32, 33
Ahithophel Was: To Absalom 2Sa 16:23
Ahithophel Was: To David 1Ch 27:33 · 2Sa 16:23
Counselors Pro 11:14 · Pro 15:22 · Jam 5:16 · Eze 34:16
Countenance
Angry Pro 25:23
Cheerful Job 29:24 · Psa 4:6 · Psa 21:6 · Psa 44:3 · Pro 15:13 · Pro 27:17
Fierce Deu 28:50 · Dan 8:23
Guilty Gen 4:5 · Isa 3:9
Health Indicated In Psa 42:11 · Psa 43:5
Pride In 2Ki 5:1 · Psa 10:4
Reading of Gen 31:2, 5
Sad 1Sa 1:18 · Neh 2:2, 3 · Ecc 7:3 · Eze 27:35 · Dan 1:15 · Dan 5:6
Transfigured Exo 34:29–35 · 2Co 3:7, 13 · Luk 9:29
Counting your Blessings Psa 103:2 · 2Pe 3:9 · Jam 1:12 · Php 4:19 · Isa 41:10 · Psa 34:1–3 · Jer 29:11 · Eph 1:3 · Mal 3:10 · Psa 20:4
Country: Love of Jdg 5:1–31 · 2Sa 10:12 · Neh 1:1–11 · Neh 2:1–20 · Neh 5:1–18 · Psa 137:1–6
Courage
Asa 2Ch 15:1–7
Enjoined by Jehoshaphat Upon the Judicial and Executive officers be Appointed 2Ch 19:11
Enjoined Upon Joshua Deu 31:7, 8, 22, 23 · Jos 1:1–9
Ezra, in Undertaking the Perilous Journey from Babylon to Palestine Without a Guard Ezr 8:22, 23
Gideon, in Attacking the Confederate Armies of the Midianites and Amalekites With Three Hundred Men Jdg 7:7–23
Paul, in Going to Jerusalem, Despite his Impressions That Bonds and Imprisonments Awaited Him Act 20:22–24 · Act 24:14, 25
Personal Bravery in Entering Into the Tent of Saul, and Carrying Away Saul's Spear 1Sa 26:7–12
Personal Bravery: Agag, in the Indifference With Which he Faced Death 1Sa 15:32, 33
Personal Bravery: David, in Killing Goliath 1Sa 17:32–50
Personal Bravery: David's Captains 2Sa 23:1
Personal Bravery: Deborah, in Leading Israel's Armies Jdg 4:1
Personal Bravery: Esther, in Going to the King to Save Her People Est 4:8, 16 · Est 5:1 · Est 6:1 · Est 7:1
Personal Bravery: Jael, in Killing Sisera Jdg 4:18–22
Personal Bravery: Joab, in Reproving King David 2Sa 19:5–7
Personal Bravery: Joseph of Arimathaea, in Caring for the Body of Jesus Mar 15:43
Personal Bravery: Joshua and Caleb, in Advising That Israel Go at Once and Possess the Land Num 13:30 · Num 14:6–12
Personal Bravery: Nehemiah, in Refusing to Take Refuge in the Temple Neh 6:10–13
Personal Bravery: Othniel, in Striking Kirjath-Sepher Jos 15:16, 17
Personal Bravery: Peter and Other Disciples Act 3:12–26 · Act 4:9–13, 19, 20, 31
Personal Bravery: The Apostles, Under Persecution Act 5:21, 29–32
Personal Bravery: Thomas, in Being Willing to Die With Jesus Joh 11:16
Scriptures Relating To Pro 28:1 · Eze 2:6 · Eze 3:9 · 1Co 16:13 · Php 1:27, 28 · 2Ti 1:7
Solomon 1Ch 22:13 · 1Ch 28:20
The Courage of Conviction in offering Isaac Gen 22:1–14
The Courage of Conviction: Abraham, in Leaving his Fatherland Gen 12:1–9
The Courage of Conviction: Daniel, in Persisting in Prayer Regardless of the Edict Against Praying Dan 6:10
The Courage of Conviction: Gideon, in Destroying the Altar of Baal Jdg 6:25–31
The Courage of Conviction: Peter and John, in Refusing to Obey Men, Rather than God Act 4:19 · Act 5:29
The Courage of Conviction: The Jews, in Returning Answer to Tatnai Ezr 5:11
The Courage of Conviction: The Three Hebrews, Who Refused to Bow Down to the Image of Nebuchadnezzar Dan 3:16–18
The Israelites Lev 26:6–8 · 2Ch 32:7, 8
Court
Accused Spoke in his own Defense Jer 26:11–16 · Mar 15:3–5 · Act 4:8–12, 18–20 · Act 5:29–32 · Act 7:1–56 · Act 23:1–7 · Act 26:1–32
Circuit 1Sa 7:15–17
Civil: Composition of, and Mode of Procedure Exo 18:25, 26 · Deu 1:15–17 · Deu 17:9 · Rut 4:2–5 · 1Ch 26:29–32 · 2Ch 19:8–11 · Mat 26:54–71 · Mar 14:53, 55–65 · Mar 15:1 · Luk 22:50–71 · Joh 18:13–28 · Act 5:17–21, 25–28, 34, 38–41
Civil: Held at the Tabernacle Num 27:2
Civil: The Gates of Cities Deu 21:19 · Deu 22:15 · Deu 25:7 · Jos 20:4 · Rut 4:1 · Zec 8:16
Civil: Under a Palm Tree Jdg 4:5
Contempt of Deu 17:8–13 · Mic 5:1 · Act 23:1–5
Corrupt Pro 17:15 · Pro 29:26 · Isa 1:23 · Isa 5:23 · Isa 10:1, 2 · Mic 3:11 · Mic 7:3 · Zep 3:3 · Mat 26:59–62 · Mat 27:18–26 · Mar 14:53, 55–65 · Mar 15:10 · Act 4:15–18 · Act 6:11–14 · Act 24:26, 27
Ecclesiastical 1Ch 26:29–32 · 2Ch 19:8–11 · Mat 18:15–18 · Joh 20:23
Justice Required of Exo 23:2, 3, 6–8 · Deu 1:16, 17 · Deu 25:1 · 2Ch 19:5–10
Sentence of, Final and Obligatory Deu 17:8–12
Superior, and Inferior Exo 18:21–26 · Deu

1:15–17 · Deu 17:8–13 · 2Ch 19:5–10
Courts of Justice of the Romans in Judea
Appeals From, Made to the Emperor Act 25:11 · Act 26:32 · Act 28:19
Could Alone Award Death Joh 18:31
Never Examined Their own Citizens by Torture Act 22:25–29
Never Interfered in Any Dispute About Minor Matters Or Act 18:14, 15
Place of, Called the Hall of Judgment Joh 18:28, 33 · Joh 19:9
Presided Over by the Governor or Deputy Mat 27:2, 11 · Act 18:12
Courts of Justice
Both the Accusers and Accused Required to Appear Before Deu 25:1 · Act 25:16
Causes In, Were Opened by an Advocate Act 24:1
Causes In, Were Opened by The Complainant 1Ki 3:17–21 · Act 16:19–21
Corruption and Bribery often Practised In Isa 10:1 · Amo 5:12 · Amo 8:6
False Witnesses in to Receive the Punishment of the Accused Deu 19:19
Generally Held in the Morning Jer 21:12 · Mat 27:1 · Luk 22:66 · Act 5:21
Have Authority from God Rom 13:1–5
Inferior Court in all Cities Deu 16:18 · 2Ch 19:5–7
Inferior Court: All Minor Cases Decided By Exo 18:26 · 2Sa 15:4
Inferior Court: All Transfers of Property Made Before Gen 23:17–20 · Rut 4:1, 2
Inferior Court: Held at the Gates Gen 34:20 · Deu 16:18 · Deu 21:19 · Job 5:4
Inferior Court: Judges of, Appointed by the Governor Exo 18:21, 25 · Deu 1:9–15 · 2Sa 15:3
Judges of Called Elders Deu 25:7 · 1Sa 16:4
Judges of Called Magistrates Luk 12:58
Judges of Conferred Together Before Giving Judgment Act 5:34–40 · Act 25:12 · Act 26:30, 31
Judges of Examined the Parties Act 24:8
Judges of not to Take Bribes Exo 23:8 · Deu 16:19
Judges of Pronounced the Judgment of the Court Mat 26:65, 66 · Luk 23:24 · Act 5:40
Judges of Rode often on White Asses Jdg 5:10
Judges of Sat on the Judgment-Seat While Hearing Causes Exo 18:13 · Jdg 5:10 · Isa 28:6 · Mat 27:19
Judges of To Decide According to the Law Eze 44:24
Judges of To Investigate Every Case Deu 19:18
Judges of To Judge As for God 2Ch 19:6, 7, 9
Judges of To Judge Righteously Lev 19:15 · Deu 1:6
Judges of To Judge Without Respect of Persons Exo 23:3, 6 · Lev 19:15 · Deu 1:17 · Pro 22:22
Judges of To Promote Peace Zec 8:16
Probably Derived from the Seventy Elders Appointed by Moses Exo 24:9 · Num 11:16, 17, 24–30
Provided With: Judges Deu 16:18
Provided With: Officers Deu 16:18 · Mat 5:25
Provided With: Tormentors or Executioners Mat 18:34
Re-Established by Ezra Ezr 7:25
Re-Established by Jehoshaphat 2Ch 19:5–10
Sanhedrim or Court of the Seventy: Consisted of Chief Priest Mat 26:57, 59
Sanhedrim or Court of the Seventy: Mentioned in the Latter Part of Sacred History Luk 22:66 · Joh 11:47 · Act 5:27
Sanhedrim or Court of the Seventy: Presided Over by High Priest Mat 26:62–66
Sanhedrim or Court of the Seventy: Sat in High Priest's Palace Mat 26:57, 58
Sometimes Held in Synagogues Mat 10:17 · Act 22:19 · Act 26:11 · Jam 2:2
Superior Court: Consisted Subsequently of Priests and Levites Deu 17:9 · Mal 2:7
Superior Court: Decided on all Appeals and Difficult Cases Exo 18:26 · Deu 1:17 · Deu 17:8, 9
Superior Court: Decisions of, Conclusive Deu 17:10, 11
Superior Court: Held at the Seat of Government Deu 17:8
Superior Court: Held First by Moses Alone in the Wilderness Exo 18:13–20
Superior Court: Presided Over by the Governor or the High Priest Deu 17:12 · Jdg 4:4, 5
The Accused: Examined on Oath Lev 5:1 · Mat 26:63
The Accused: Exhorted to Confess Jos 7:19
The Accused: Might Have Advocates Pro 31:8, 9 · Isa 1:17
The Accused: Permitted to Plead Their own Cause 1Ki 3:22 · Act 24:10 · Act 26:1
The Accused: Sometimes Examined by Torture Act 22:24, 29
The Accused: Sometimes Treated With Insult Mat 26:67 · Joh 18:22, 23 · Act 23:2, 3
The Accused: Stood Before the Judge Num 35:12 · Mat 27:11
The Accused: The Evidence of Two or More Witnesses Required In Deu 17:6 · Deu 19:15 · Joh 8:17 · 2Co 13:1
The Accused: Witnesses Sometimes Laid Their Hands on the Criminal's Head Lev 24:14
The Judgment of Allusions To Job 5:4 · Psa 127:5 · Mat 5:22
The Judgment of Illustrative of the Last Judgment Mat 19:28 · Rom 14:10 · 1Co 6:2
The Judgment of Immediately Executed Deu 25:2 · Jos 7:25 · Mar 15:15–20
The Judgment of not Given Till Accused Was Heard Joh 7:51
The Judgment of Recorded in Writing Isa 10:1
The Judgment of Witnesses First to Execute Deu 17:7 · Act 7:58
Courtship
Ancient Customs of Suitor Visited the Maid Jdg 14:7
Ancient Customs of Women Proposed Marriage Rut 3:9–13
Covenant in Moab Deu 29:1–15
Covenant of God With Men
Binding Lev 26:1 · Jer 11:2, 3 · Gal 3:15
Broken by the Jews Jer 22:9 · Eze 16:59 · Heb 8:9
Confirmed With an Oath Gen 22:16 · Gen 26:3 · Gen 50:24 · Psa 89:35 · Psa 105:9 · Luk 1:73 · Heb 6:13, 17, 18
Everlasting Gen 8:20–22 · Gen 9:1–17 · Psa 105:8, 10 · Isa 54:10 · Isa 61:8
God Faithful To Lev 26:44, 45 · Deu 4:31 · Deu 7:8, 9 · Jdg 2:1 · 1Ki 8:23 · Psa 105:8–11 · Psa 106:45 · Psa 111:5 · Mic 7:20
Punishments for Breaking of Lev 26:25–46
Repudiated by God on Account of Jews' Idolatry Jer 44:26, 27 · Heb 8:9
Covenant of Grace Heb 9:15 · Gal 3:17 · Heb 7:22 · Gal 3:8 · 2Co 3:6
Covenant of Man With God
Absalom 2Sa 15:7, 8
Asa 2Ch 15:12–15
Israelites Jer 50:5
Jacob Gen 28:20–22
Jehoiada and Joash 2Ki 11:17
Joshua Jos 24:25 · Jos 24:19–28
Josiah 2Ki 23:3
Nehemiah Neh 9:38 · Neh 10:1
Covenant of Men With Men by a Monument Gen 31:45, 46, 49–53
Covenant of Men With Men by Giving Presents Gen 21:27–30 · 1Sa 18:3, 4
Covenant of Men With Men by Giving the Hand Ezr 10:19 · Lam 5:6 · Eze 17:18

Covenant of Men With Men by Making a Feast Gen 26:30
Covenant of Men With Men by offering a Sacrifice Gen 15:9–17 · Jer 34:18, 19
Covenant of Men With Men by Salting Lev 2:13 · Num 18:19 · 2Ch 13:5
Covenant of Men With Men
Breach of, Punished 2Sa 21:1–6 · Jer 34:8–22 · Eze 17:13–19
Loosing the Shoe Rut 4:7–11
Written and Sealed Neh 9:38 · Jer 32:10–12
Covenant of the Levites Neh 13:29 · Mal 2:4, 5
Covenant of the Sabbath Exo 31:16
Covenant of the Ten Commandments Exo 34:28 · Deu 5:2, 3 · Deu 9:9
Covenant with Adam Gen 2:16, 17
Covenant with David 2Sa 7:12–16 · 1Ch 17:11–14 · 2Ch 6:16
Covenant with David and his House 2Sa 23:5 · Psa 89:20–37 · Jer 33:21
Covenant with his People Isa 55:3 · Isa 59:21
Covenant with Isaac Gen 17:19
Covenant with Israel, at Horeb Deu 5:2, 3
Covenant with My Eyes Job 31:1 · Php 4:8 · Mat 5:28
Covenant with Phinehas Num 25:12, 13
Covenant with the Israelites to Deliver Them from Egypt Exo 6:4–8
Covenant
Abimelech and Isaac Gen 26:26–31
Abraham Gen 12:1–3 · Gen 15:1 · Gen 17:1–22 · Exo 6:4–8 · Psa 105:8–11 · Rom 9:7–13 · Gal 3:1
Abraham and Abimelech Gen 21:22–32
Ahab With Benhadad 1Ki 20:34
Binding Jos 9:18–20 · Jer 34:8–21 · Eze 17:14–18 · Gal 3:15
Binding, not Only on Those Who Make Them, But on Those Who are Represented Deu 29:14, 15
Blood of Exo 24:8
Book of Exo 24:7
Jacob Gen 28:13–15
Jacob and Laban Gen 31:44–54
Jews With Each Other, to Serve God 2Ch 15:12–15 · Neh 10:28–32
Jonathan and David 1Sa 18:3, 4 · 1Sa 20:16, 42 · 2Sa 21:7
King Zedekiah and his Subjects Jer 34:8
Noah Gen 8:16 · Gen 9:8–17
Sacred Jos 9:18–21 · Gal 3:15
Subjects With Sovereign 2Ch 23:1–3, 16
The Mosaic Law Called a Covenant Exo 34:28
The Second Covenant Jer 31:31–34 · Heb 8:4–13 · Heb 12:18–24 · Heb 13:20
To be Confirmed Dan 9:27
Covenants of God's Promises to Man Gen 9:9–11 · Eph 2:12
Covenants of Good Resolutions Job 31:1
Covenants of the Contract of Marriage Mal 2:14
Covenants of the United Determination of a People to Serve God 2Ki 11:17 · 2Ch 15:12 · Neh 10:29
Covenants
(With Death and Hell) Carnal Security Isa 28:15, 18
(With Stones and Beasts, of the Earth) Peace Job 5:23 · Hos 2:18
Agreements Between Two Parties Gen 26:28 · Dan 11:6
Conditions of Clearly Specified 1Sa 11:1, 2
Conditions of Conformed by Oath Gen 21:23, 31 · Gen 26:31
Conditions of Witnessed Gen 23:17, 18 · Rut 4:9–11
Conditions of Written and Sealed Neh 9:38 · Neh 10:1
Designed For: Establishing Friendship 1Sa 18:3
Designed For: Establishing Peace Jos 9:15, 16
Designed For: Mutual Protection Gen 26:28, 29 · Gen 31:50–52
Designed For: Procuring Assistance in War 1Ki 15:18, 19
Designed For: Promoting Commerce 1Ki 5:6–11
Designed For: Selling Land Gen 23:14–16
Followed by a Feast Gen 26:30 · Gen 31:54
God often Called to Witness Gen 31:50, 53
Made by Passing Between the Pieces of the Divided Sacrifices Gen 15:9–17 · Jer 34:18, 19
Names Given to Places where Made Gen 21:31 · Gen 31:47–49
Pillars Raised in Token of Gen 31:45, 46
Presents Given As Tokens Gen 21:27–30 · 1Sa 18:3, 4
Ratified by Joining Hands Pro 11:21 · Eze 17:18
Salt a Sign of Perpetuity In Num 18:19 · 2Ch 13:5
The Jews: Condemned for Making, With Idolatrous Nations Isa 30:2–5 · Hos 12:1
The Jews: Forbidden to Make, With the Nations of Canaan Exo 23:32 · Deu 7:2
Avoid Those Guilty of 1Co 5:11
Babylon Jer 51:13
Balaam 2Pe 2:15 · Jde 1:11
Balaam, in Loving the Wages of Unrighteousness 2Pe 2:15 · Num 22:1
Beware of Luk 12:15
Comes from the Heart Mar 7:22, 23
Commended by the Wicked Alone Psa 10:3
David, of Bath-Sheba 2Sa 11:2–5
Demas in Forsaking Paul for Love of the World 2Ti 4:10
Demetrius, in Raising a Riot Against Paul and Silas Act 19:24, 27
Eli's Sons 1Sa 2:12–14
Eli's Sons, in Taking the Flesh of the Sacrifice 1Sa 2:13–17
Engrosses the Heart Eze 33:31 · 2Pe 2:14

Topical Index — Covenants–Cyrus

Covenants
The Jews: Frequently Made With Other Nations 1Ki 5:12 · 2Ki 17:4
The Jews: Regarded, As Sacred Jos 9:16–19 · Psa 15:4
Violated by the Wicked Rom 1:31 · 2Ti 3:3
when Confirmed, Unalterable Gal 3:15
Covering Psa 5:12 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Pro 28:13 · Heb 2:14 · Pro 10:12
Covering of Heads 1Co 11:5 · 1Co 11:16 · Deu 22:5 · Gen 2:7
Coveting Exo 20:17 · Rom 7:7 · Deu 5:21 · Eph 5:3 · Luk 12:15 · Eph 5:5 · Col 3:5 · Pro 4:23 · Eph 4:28 · Mat 6:19–21
Covetousness in Building Fine Houses While the House of the Lord Lay Waste Hag 1:4–9
Covetousness in Buying Esau's Birthright Gen 25:31
Covetousness in Deceiving Jacob in Wages Gen 31:7, 15, 41, 42
Covetousness in Deceiving Jacob when he Served Him Seven Years for Rachel Gen 29:15–30
Covetousness in Defrauding Esau of His, Father's Blessing Gen 27:6–29
Covetousness in Defrauding Laban of his Flocks and Herds Gen 30:35–43
Covetousness in Exacting Usury from Their Brethren Neh 5:1–11
Covetousness in Following Jesus Merely for the Loaves and Fish Joh 6:26
Covetousness in Giving Rebekah to be Isaac's Wife Gen 24:29–51
Covetousness in Keeping Back the Portion of the Levites Neh 13:10
Covetousness is Idolatry Eph 5:5 · Col 3:5
Covetousness is Inconsistent in Saints Eph 5:3 · Heb 13:5
Covetousness is Inconsistent: Specially in Ministers 1Ti 3:3
Covetousness is Never Satisfied Ecc 5:10 · Hab 2:5
Covetousness is the Root of all Evil 1Ti 6:10
Covetousness is Vanity Psa 39:6 · Ecc 4:8
Covetousness
A Characteristic of the Slothful Pro 21:26
A Characteristic of the Wicked Rom 1:29
Abhorred by God Psa 10:3
Achan Jos 7:21
Achan, in Hiding the Treasure Jos 7:21
Ahab 1Ki 21:2–4
Ahab, in Desiring Naboth's Vineyard 1Ki 21:2–16
Ananias Act 5:1–10

Eve, in Desiring the Forbidden Fruit Gen 3:6
Excludes from Heaven 1Co 6:10 · Eph 5:5
Felix Act 24:26
Festus, in Hoping for a Bribe from Paul Act 24:26
Forbidden Exo 20:17
Gehazi 2Ki 5:20–24
Gehazi, in Taking a Gift from Naaman 2Ki 5:20–27
General Scriptures Concerning Exo 18:21 · Exo 20:17 · Deu 5:21 · Neh 5:7 · Job 20:15 · Job 31:24, 25, 28 · Psa 10:3 · Psa 119:36 · Pro 1:19 · Pro 11:24, 26 · Pro 15:27 · Pro 21:25, 26 · Pro 22:16 · Pro 23:4, 5 · Pro 30:8, 9 · Ecc 1:2–8 · Ecc 4:8 · Ecc 5:10, 11 · Isa 1:23 · Isa 5:8 · Isa 56:11 · Isa 57:17 · Jer 6:13 · Jer 8:10 · Jer 17:11 · Jer 22:17 · Jer 51:13 · Eze 22:12, 13 · Eze 33:31 · Hos 4:18 · Hos 10:1 · Mic 2:2 · Mic 3:11 · Mic 7:3 · Hab 1:15, 16 · Hab 2:5–9 · Hag 1:6 · Mal 1:10 · Mat 6:19–21, 24, 25, 31–33 · Mat 13:22 · Mat 16:26 · Mat 19:23, 24 · Mat 22:1–14 · Mar 4:19 · Mar 7:21–23 · Luk 7:14 · Luk 12:15–21, 33, 34 · Luk 14:16–24 · Luk 18:24, 25 · Joh 6:26, 27 · Rom 1:29 · Rom 13:9 · 1Co 5:11 · 1Co 6:10 · Eph 5:3, 5 · Col 3:2, 5, 6 · Php 3:18, 19 · 1Th 2:5 · 1Ti 3:3 · 1Ti 6:5–11, 17 · 2Ti 3:2 · Tts 1:7, 11 · Heb 13:5 · Jam 4:2, 13–17 · 1Pe 5:2 · 2Pe 2:3, 14–16 · 1 Joh 2:15–17 · Jde 1:11
Hated by Saints Exo 18:21 · Act 20:33
Jewish People Isa 56:11 · Jer 6:13
Judas Mat 26:14, 15 · Joh 12:6
Judas, in Betraying Jesus for Twenty Pieces of Silver Mat 26:15, 16 · Mar 14:10, 11 · Luk 22:3–6 · Joh 12:6
Laban Gen 31:41
Leads to Departure from the Faith 1Ti 6:10
Leads to Domestic Affliction Pro 15:27
Leads to Foolish and Hurtful Lusts 1Ti 6:9
Leads to Injustice and Oppression Pro 28:20 · Mic 2:2
Leads to Lying 2Ki 5:22–25
Leads to Misery 1Ti 6:10
Leads to Murder Pro 1:18, 19 · Eze 22:12
Leads to Poverty Pro 28:22
Leads to Theft Jos 7:21
Lot, in Choosing the Plain of the Jordan Gen 13:10–13
Money-Changers in the Temple Mat 21:12, 13 · Luk 19:45, 46 · Joh 2:14–16
Nobles of the Jews Neh 5:7 · Isa 1:23
Pharisees Luk 16:14
Pray Against Psa 119:36
Punishment of Job 20:15 · Isa 57:17 · Jer 22:17–19 · Mic 2:2, 3
Reward of Those Who Hate Pro 28:16
Samuel's Sons 1Sa 8:3
Samuel's Sons, in Taking Bribes 1Sa 8:3
Saul 1Sa 15:9, 19
Saul, in Sparing, Agag and the Booty 1Sa 15:8, 9
Shall Abound in the Last Days 2Ti 3:2 · 2Pe 2:1–3
Simon Magus, in Trying to Buy the Gift of the Holy Spirit Act 8:18–23
The Pharisees Luk 16:14
The Rich Fool Luk 12:15–21
The Rich Young Ruler Mat 19:16–22
The Sorcerers, in Filing Complaint Against Paul and Silas Act 16:19
The Unjust Steward Luk 16:1–8
To be Mortified by Saints Col 3:5
Woe Denounced Against Isa 5:8 · Hab 2:9
Young Man Mat 19:22
Cow used for Pulling 1Sa 6:7–12 · Hos 10:11
Cow: Figurative Amo 4:1
Cowardice in Fearing to Attempt the Conquest of Canaan Num 14:1–5 · Deu 1:26–28
Cowardice in the Battle With the People of Ai Jos 7:5
Cowardice
- **20, 000 of Gideon's Army** Jdg 7:3
- **Aaron, in Yielding to the Israelites, when They Demanded an Idol** Exo 32:22–24
- **Abraham, in Calling his Wife his Sister** Gen 12:11–19 · Gen 20:2–12
- **Adam, in Attempting to Shift Responsibility for his Sin Upon Eve** Gen 3:12

Amoritish Kings Jos 10:16
Canaanites Jos 2:11 · Jos 5:1
David, in Fleeing from Absalom 2Sa 15:13–17
During the Storm at Sea Mat 8:26 · Mar 4:38 · Luk 8:25
Early Converts Among the Rulers Joh 12:42, 43
Ephraimites Psa 78:9
Ephraimites and Manassehites Jos 17:14–18
General Scriptures Concerning Lev 26:36, 37 · Deu 20:8 · Deu 32:30 · Jos 7:5 · Jos 23:10 · Jdg 7:3 · Job 15:24 · Job 18:11 · Pro 28:1 · Pro 29:25 · Isa 51:12, 13 · Gal 6:12 · 2Ti 4:16
Guards of the Sepulcher of Jesus Mat 28:4
Isaac, in Calling his Wife his Sister Gen 26:7–9
Jacob, in Flying from Laban Gen 31:31
Joseph of Arimathaea, Secretly a Disciple Joh 19:38
Nicodemus, in Coming to Jesus by Night Joh 3:1, 2
Parents of the Blind Man, Who Was Restored to Sight Joh 9:22
Peter and Other Christians, at Antioch (Of Syria) Gal 2:11–14
Peter, in Denying the Lord Mat 26:69–74 · Mar 14:66–72 · Luk 22:54–60 · Joh 18:16, 17, 25, 27
Pilate, in Condemning Jesus, Through Fear of the People Joh 19:12–16
Samuel, Fearing to Obey God's Command to Anoint a King in Saul's Place 1Sa 16:2
The Philippian Jailer Act 16:27
The Ten Spies Num 13:28, 31–33
To Fight With the Philistines 1Sa 13:6, 7
To Meet Goliath 1Sa 17:24
when Jesus Was Apprehended Mat 26:56
when They Saw Jesus Walking on the Sea Mat 14:25 · Mar 6:50 · Joh 6:19
Cowards Rev 21:8 · Pro 28:1 · 2Ti 1:7 · Isa 51:12 · Eph 5:11 · Luk 1:37 · Jos 23:10
Coz: Father of Anub 1Ch 4:8
Cozbi: Daughter of Zur Num 25:15, 18
Cracknel: A Biscuit or Cake, Hard-Baked 1Ki 14:3
Craftiness in Management of Laban's Flocks and Herds Gen 30:31–43
Craftiness in Seeking to Kill Jesus Mat 26:4 · Mar 14:1
Craftiness
- **Gibeonites, in Deceiving Joshua and the Israelites Into a Treaty** Jos 9:3–15
- **Jacob, in Purchase of Esau's Birthright** Gen 25:31–33
- **Jews, in Seeking to Entangle the Master** Mat 22:15–17, 24–28 · Mar 12:13 · Mar 14:18–23 · Luk 20:19–26
- **Obtaining Isaac's Blessing** Gen 27:6–29
- **Sanballat, in Trying to Deceive Nehemiah Into a Conference** Neh 6:1
- **Satan, in the Temptation of Eve** Gen 3:1–5

Crane: An Amphibious Bird Isa 38:14 · Jer 8:7
Creation by Faith we Believe, to be God's Work Heb 11:3
Creation Groans Rom 8:22 · Rom 8:19 · Rom 5:12 · Mat 24:8 · Gen 3:17 · Isa 45:18 · 2Pe 3:10
Creation
- **A Subject of Joy to Angels** Job 38:7
- **Approved of by God** Gen 1:31
- **Beginning of** Gen 1:1
- **Daily Renewal of Saints** Psa 51:10 · Eph 4:24
- **Effected by Christ** Joh 1:3, 10 · Col 1:16
- **Effected by God** Gen 1:1 · Gen 2:4, 5 · Pro 26:10
- **Effected by the Command of God** Psa 33:9 · Heb 11:3
- **Effected by the Holy Spirit** Job 26:13 · Psa 104:30
- **Effected for Christ** Col 1:16
- **Effected for God's Pleasure** Pro 16:4 · Rev 4:11
- **Effected in Six Normal Days** Exo 20:11 · Exo 31:17

Effected in the Beginning Gen 1:1 · Mat 24:21
Effected: According to God's Purpose Psa 135:6
Exhibits: God As the Sole Object of Worship Isa 45:16, 18 · Act 17:24, 27
Exhibits: The Deity of God Rom 1:20
Exhibits: The Glory and Handiwork of God Psa 19:1
Exhibits: The Goodness of God Psa 33:5
Exhibits: The Power of God Isa 40:26, 28 · Rom 1:20
Exhibits: The Wisdom of God Psa 104:24 · Psa 136:5
Glorifies God Psa 145:10 · Psa 148:5
God Rested From, on the Seventh Day Gen 2:2, 3
God to be Praised For Neh 9:6 · Psa 146:5, 6
Groans Because of Sin Rom 8:22
History of Gen 1:1 · Gen 2:1
Insignificance of Man Seen From Psa 8:3, 4 · Isa 40:12, 17
Leads to Confidence Psa 124:8 · Psa 146:5, 6
Order of Fifth Day, Making Birds, Insects, and Fishes Gen 1:20–23
Order of First Day, Making Light and Dividing It from Darkness Gen 1:3–5 · 2Co 4:6
Order of Fourth Day, Placing the Sun, Moon, and Stars to Give Light, Gen 1:14–19
Order of Second Day, Making the Firmament or Atmosphere, Gen 1:6–8
Order of Sixth Day, Making Beasts of the Earth, and Man Gen 1:24, 28
Order of Third Day, Separating the Land from the Water, and Making Gen 1:9–13
Renewal of the Earth Isa 65:17 · 2Pe 3:11, 13
The Formation of Things Which had No Previous Existence Rom 4:17 · Heb 11:3
The New Birth 2Co 5:17 · Eph 2:10
Creativity Eph 2:10 · Gen 1:27 · Gen 1:1 · Col 3:23 · Exo 35:31, 32 · Pro 22:29 · Exo 35:35 · Rom 12:2 · Rom 1:20 · Psa 104:24
Creature: New Creature 2Co 5:17 · Gal 6:15
Credit Pro 22:7 · Luk 14:28 · Luk 16:11 · Pro 13:22 · Pro 21:20 · Rom 13:8
Credit Cards Pro 22:7 · Rom 13:8 · Luk 16:11 · Luk 14:28
Creditor
Laws Concerning Exo 21:2–6 · Exo 22:25–27 · Lev 25:14–17, 35–37 · Deu 15:2, 3 · Deu 23:19, 20 · Deu 24:6, 10–13, 17 · Mat 5:42 · Luk 6:34
Merciful Psa 112:5 · Mat 18:23–27 · Luk 7:41–43
Oppressions of 2Ki 4:1 · Neh 5:1–13 · Job 20:18–20 · Job 22:6 · Job 24:3, 9 · Pro 22:26, 27 · Mat 5:25, 26 · Mat 18:28–35 · Luk 12:58, 59
Creditors were often Defrauded 1Sa 22:2 · Luk 16:5–7
Creditors
Defined Phm 1:18
God's Claim Upon Men Mat 5:25, 26 · Mat 18:23, 25 · Luk 7:41, 47
Might Demand: Bills or Promissory Notes Luk 16:6, 7
Might Demand: Mortgages on Property Neh 5:3
Might Demand: Pledges Deu 24:10, 11 · Pro 22:27
Might Demand: Security of Others Pro 6:1 · Pro 22:26
Might Take Interest from Strangers Deu 23:20
Often Cruel in Exacting Debts Neh 5:7–9 · Job 24:3–9 · Mat 18:28–30
Often Exacted Debts by Imprisonment Mat 5:25, 26 · Mat 18:34
Often Exacted Debts by Selling the Debtor or Taking Him for a Servant Mat 18:25 · Exo 21:2
Often Exacted Debts by Selling the Debtor's Family 2Ki 4:1 · Job 24:9 · Mat 18:25
Often Exacted Debts by Selling the Debtor's Property Mat 18:25
Often Exacted Debts: from the Sureties Pro 11:15 · Pro 22:26, 27
Prohibited From: Exacting Debts from Brethren During Sabbatical Year Deu 15:2, 3
Prohibited From: Exacting Usury from Brethren Exo 22:25 · Lev 25:36, 37
Prohibited From: Taking Millstones in Pledge Deu 24:6
Prohibited From: Violently Selecting Pledges Deu 24:10
Sometimes Entirely Remitted Debts Neh 5:10–12 · Mat 18:27 · Luk 7:42
The Demands of the Law Gal 5:3
To Return Before Sunset, Garments Taken in Pledge Exo 22:26, 27 · Deu 24:12, 13 · Eze 18:7, 12
Creeping Things
A General Term for Animals Gen 1:26 · Lev 11:20–23, 29–31, 42 · Psa 104:20, 25 · Rom 1:23
Clean Lev 11:21, 22
Unclean Lev 5:2 · Lev 11:20, 29–44 · Deu 14:19
Uses of, in Idolatrous Worship Eze 8:10
Cremation: General Scriptures Concerning Jos 7:25 · 1Sa 31:12 · 2Ki 23:20 · Amo 2:1 · Amo 6:10
Crescens: A Disciple With Paul at Rome 2Ti 4:10
Crete
Character of the Inhabitants of Act 2:11 · Tts 1:12
Visited by Paul Act 27:7, 12, 13, 21
Visited by Titus Tts 1:5
Crib used for Grain Job 39:9 · Pro 14:4 · Isa 1:3
Crime: Partial Lists of Eze 22:8–12, 27–30 · Hos 4:1, 2 · Mat 15:19 · Mar 7:21, 22 · Rom 1:24, 29–32 · Rom 3:14–18 · Rom 13:9 · 1Co 5:11 · Gal 5:19–21
Criminals in Dungeons Gen 40:15 · Gen 41:14 · Exo 12:29 · Isa 24:22 · Jer 37:16 · Jer 38:10 · Lam 3:53, 55
Criminals
Confined in Prisons Gen 39:20–23 · Ezr 7:26 · Act 4:3 · Act 12:4, 5 · Act 16:19–40
Released at Feasts Mat 27:15, 21 · Mar 15:6 · Luk 23:17
Crisis Joh 16:33 · 2Co 12:9 · Mat 24:13 · Php 4:19 · Jer 29:11 · Luk 21:36 · Jam 4:1, 2 · Mat 24:6
Crisping Pins: General Scriptures Concerning Isa 3:22
Crispus: A Leader of a Synagogue at Corinth Act 18:8 · 1Co 1:14
Criticism Jam 4:11, 12 · Jam 1:19, 20 · Eph 4:29 · Gal 6:1 · Rom 14:4 · 2Ti 3:16 · Pro 15:31 · 2Ti 2:24, 25 · Heb 10:24 · Pro 15:1
Criticizing Eph 4:29 · Rom 12:3 · Jam 5:16
Crocodiles Isa 27:1 · Psa 74:14 · Gen 1:20 · Joh 8:44
Cross
Carried by Jesus Joh 19:17
Carried by Simon Mat 27:32 · Mar 15:21 · Luk 23:26
Figurative Mat 10:38 · Mat 16:24 · Mar 8:34 · Mar 10:21 · Luk 9:23 · Luk 14:27 · 1Co 1:17, 18 · Gal 5:11 · Gal 6:14 · Php 3:18
Jesus Crucified On Mat 27:32 · Mar 15:21 · Luk 23:26 · Act 2:23, 36 · Act 4:10 · 1Co 1:23 · 1Co 2:2, 8 · Eph 2:16 · Php 2:8 · Col 1:20 · Col 2:14 · Heb 12:2
Cross-Questioning: General Scriptures Concerning Pro 20:5
Crown by Queens Est 1:11 · Est 2:17 · Est 8:15
Crown of Thorns Mat 27:29 · Mar 15:17 · Joh 19:5
Crown of Victory 2Ti 2:5
Crown
An Ornament Eze 23:42 · Eze 16:12
Figurative Isa 28:5 · 1Co 9:25 · 2Ti 4:8 · Jam 1:12 · 1Pe 5:4 · Rev 2:10 · Rev 3:11
Made of Gold Psa 21:3 · Zec 6:11
Prescribed for Priests Exo 29:6 · Exo 39:30 · Lev 8:9
Set With Gems 2Sa 12:30 · 1Ch 20:2 · Zec 9:16 · Isa 62:3
Symbolical Rev 4:4, 10 · Rev 6:2 · Rev 9:7 · Rev 12:1, 3 · Rev 13:1 · Rev 14:14 · Rev 19:12
Worn by Kings 2Sa 1:10 · 2Sa 12:30 · 2Ki 11:12 · Est 6:8 · Songs 3:11 · Rev 6:2
Crowns Jam 1:12 · Isa 62:3 · Rev 2:10 · Rev 3:11 · 1Pe 5:4 · Isa 28:5 · Rev 6:2 · Rev 4:10 · Pro 4:9 · Rev 12:1
Crows Mar 14:30 · Mat 6:26 · Gen 2:19 · Mat 8:20 · Mar 14:72
Crucifixion of Disciples, Foretold Mat 23:34
Crucifixion of Two Criminals Mat 27:38

Crucifixion
- **Figurative** Rom 6:6 · Gal 2:20 · Gal 5:24 · Gal 6:14
- **The Reproach of** Gal 3:13 · Gal 5:11

Cruelty in War Isa 13:16, 18

Cruelty of Jews to Jesus Mat 26:67 · Mat 27:28–31

Cruelty of Sarah to Hagar Gen 16:6 · Gen 21:9–14

Cruelty to Animals Pro 12:10 · Psa 147:9 · Gen 1:30 · Deu 25:4 · Psa 50:10

Cruelty
- **Egyptians to the Israelites** Exo 5:6–18
- **Peninnah to Hannah** 1Sa 1:4–7 · 1Sa 2:3
- **Soldiers to Jesus** Luk 22:64 · Joh 19:3

Cruse: A Vessel for Liquids 1Sa 26:11 · 1Ki 14:3 · 2Ki 2:20

Crushes 2Ti 2:22 · Sos 8:4 · Pro 31:30 · 1Co 7:9 · Pro 6:25 · Luk 12:25, 26 · Pro 27:5, 6 · Joh 5:30 · Isa 40:31

Crying Rev 21:4 · Psa 34:15 · Psa 34:17 · Isa 41:10 · Joh 11:35 · Psa 126:5, 6 · Heb 5:7 · 1Co 12:26 · Luk 7:13 · Psa 145:19

Crystal Healing 1 Joh 4:1 · Deu 18:10–12 · Rev 21:11 · Lev 19:31 · Psa 103:2–4

Crystal: A Precious Stone Job 28:17 · Eze 1:22 · Rev 4:6 · Rev 21:11 · Rev 22:1

Crystals Rev 21:11 · Rev 22:1 · Eze 1:22 · Rev 4:6

Cubit
- **A Measure of Distance** Gen 6:16 · Deu 3:11 · Eze 40:5 · Eze 43:13 · Rev 21:17
- **Who Can Add to his Height** Mat 6:27 · Luk 12:25

Cuckoo: Forbidden As Food Lev 11:16 · Deu 14:15

Cucumber: General Scriptures Concerning Num 11:5 · Isa 1:8

Cud: Chewing of, Was One of the Facts by Which Ceremonially Clean and Unclean Animals Were Distinguished Lev 11:3–8 · Deu 14:3–8

Cults 2Pe 2:1 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Lev 19:31 · 1Ti 4:1 · Rom 16:17, 18 · Deu 18:10–12 · Heb 4:12 · Jam 2:19

Cultural Differences Gal 3:28 · 2Co 6:14 · 2Ti 3:16 · Joh 14:6

Cultural Diversity Gal 3:28 · Col 3:11 · Rev 7:9, 10 · Act 17:26–28 · Rom 14:10 · 1Co 9:20 · Rom 1:16 · Isa 56:6–8

Culture Rom 12:2 · Gal 3:28 · 1 Joh 2:15–17 · Joh 15:19 · Luk 12:23 · 1Co 11:1, 2 · Rev 7:9 · 2Th 2:15 · Isa 56:6–8

Cummin: A Plant Bearing a Small Aromatic Seed Isa 28:25, 27 · Mat 23:23

Cup of Consolation Jer 16:7

Cup of Joy Psa 23:5

Cup of Salvation Psa 116:13

Cup of Sorrow Psa 11:6 · Psa 73:10 · Psa 75:8 · Isa 51:17, 22 · Jer 25:15–28 · Eze 23:31–34 · Mat 20:22, 23 · Mat 26:39 · Mar 14:36 · Luk 22:42 · Joh 18:11 · Rev 14:10

Cup of the Table of Demons 1Co 10:21

Cup used in the Institution of the Lord's Supper Mat 26:27 · Mar 14:23 · Luk 22:20 · 1Co 10:21

Cup
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Gen 40:11 · 2Sa 12:3 · 1Ki 7:26 · Mat 23:25
- **Made of Gold** 1Ch 28:17 · Jer 52:19
- **Made of Silver** Gen 44:2

Cupbearer: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 40:1, 11 · 1Ki 10:5 · 2Ch 9:4 · Neh 1:11

Curiosity of Abraham, to Know Whether God Would Destroy the Righteous People Who Lived in Sodom Gen 18:23–32

Curiosity of Angels, to Look Into the Mysteries of Salvation 1Pe 1:12

Curiosity of Daniel, to Know a Vision Dan 12:8, 9

Curiosity of Eve Gen 3:6

Curiosity of Herod (Antipas), to See Jesus Luk 9:9 · Luk 23:8

Curiosity of Jacob, to Know the Name of the Angel Gen 32:29

Curiosity of Manoah, to Know the Name of an Angel Jdg 13:17, 18

Curiosity of the Athenians, to Hear some New Thing Act 17:19–21

Curiosity of the Babylonians, to See Hezekiah's Treasures 2Ki 20:13

Curiosity of the Disciples, to Know Whether Jesus Would Restore the Kingdom of the Jews Act 1:6, 7

Curiosity of the People of Beth-Shemish, to Look Inside the Ark of the Covenant 1Sa 6:19

Curiosity
- **A Disciple, to Know If Few Would be Saved** Luk 13:23
- **And to See Jesus** Joh 12:20, 21
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Pro 27:20 · Ecc 7:21
- **To Know What John Would be Appointed to Do** Joh 21:21, 22
- **To Know What Was Being Done With Jesus** Mat 26:1
- **To See God** Exo 19:21, 24
- **To See Lazarus, After he Was Raised from the Dead** Joh 12:9
- **To Witness the offering in the Holy of Holies** Num 4:19, 20

Curse
- **Barak Commands Balaam to Curse Israel** Num 22:6 · Num 23:11
- **Curses of the Mosaic Law** Deu 27:1–26 · Jos 8:30–34
- **Denounced: Against Adam and Eve** Gen 3:15–19
- **Denounced: Against Cain** Gen 4:11–16
- **Denounced: Against Canaan, Noah's Son** Gen 9:24–27
- **Denounced: Against Gehazi** 2Ki 5:27
- **Denounced: Against Meroz** Jdg 5:23
- **Denounced: Against the Ground** Gen 3:17, 18
- **Denounced: Against the Serpent** Gen 3:14, 15

Cursing
- **Apostolic** Rom 12:4
- **Shimei Curses David** 2Sa 16:5–8
- **The Precepts of Jesus Concerning** Mat 5:44 · Luk 6:28

Curtains for the Tabernacle Exo 26:1 · Exo 27:9–18 · Exo 36:8–18

Curtains in the Palace of Ahasuerus Est 1:6

Curtains: Figurative Isa 40:22 · Isa 54:2 · Jer 4:20 · Jer 10:20 · Jer 49:29

Cush
- **A Benjamite, Title of** Psa 7:1
- **Land of** Gen 2:13 · Psa 68:31 · Isa 18:1
- **Son of Ham** Gen 10:6–8 · 1Ch 1:8–10

Cushan: Poetic Form of Cush Hab 3:7

Cushi
- **A Messenger, Who Brought News to David** 2Sa 18:21–32
- **Father of Shelemiah** Jer 36:14
- **Father of Zephaniah** Zep 1:1

Cussing Eph 4:29 · Col 3:8 · Jam 3:10 · Mat 15:11 · Mat 12:36 · Jam 5:12 · Rom 12:2 · 2Ti 2:16 · Pro 18:21

Cuth: A District of Asia, from Which Colonists Were Transported to Samaria 2Ki 17:24–30 · Ezr 4:10

Cutting: (The Flesh for the Dead): Forbidden Lev 19:28 · Lev 21:5 · Deu 14:1 · Jer 16:6

Cymbal of Brass (Bronze) 1Ch 15:19, 28 · 1Co 13:1

Cymbal used in the Tabernacle Service 2Sa 6:5 · 1Ch 13:8 · 1Ch 15:16, 19, 28

Cymbal used in the Temple Service 2Ch 5:12, 13 · 1Ch 16:5, 42 · 1Ch 25:1, 6 · Psa 150:5

Cymbal used on Special Occasions
- **Day of Atonement** 2Ch 29:25
- **Dedication of the Wall** Neh 12:27, 36
- **Laying of the Foundation of the Second Temple** Ezr 3:10, 11

Cynicism Rom 14:13 · Mat 17:20 · 2Pe 3:9

Cypress
- **(Margin RV Henna)** Songs 4:13
- **(Margin)** Songs 1:14
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Isa 44:14

Cyprus
- **An Island** Act 21:3 · Act 27:4
- **Barnabas and Mark Visit** Act 15:39
- **Barnabas Born In** Act 4:36
- **Mnason, a Disciple of** Act 21:16
- **Preaching the Gospel At** Act 11:19, 20
- **Visited by Barnabas and Saul** Act 13:4–12

Cyrene
- **A City in Libya** Act 2:10
- **Contained a Synagogue** Act 6:9
- **Simon and Lucius Belonged To** Mar 15:21 · Act 11:20 · Act 13:1

Cyrenius (Quirinius): Governor of Syria when Jesus Was Born Luk 2:2

Cyrus
- **Issues a Decree for the Emancipation of the Jews and Rebuilding the Temple** 2Ch 36:22, 23 · Ezr 1:1 ·

Ezr 3:7 · Ezr 4:3 · Ezr 5:13, 14 · Ezr 6:3

Topical Index — Da Vinci Code–Death

Da Vinci Code Col 2:8 · 1Co 11:1, 2 · 2Th 2:14, 15 · Joh 1:1 · Tts 2:13 · Joh 14:6 · Rom 10:17 · Joh 1:14
Dabbasheth: A Place on the Boundary Line of the Territory of the Tribe of Zebulun Jos 19:11
Daberath
- **A Town of Issachar** Jos 19:12 · Jos 21:28
- **Assigned to the Levites** 1Ch 6:72

Dads Eph 6:4 · Psa 103:13 · Pro 3:11, 12 · Psa 127:3–5 · Col 3:21 · Jos 1:9 · Pro 23:24 · Pro 22:6
Dagger: A Short Sword Jdg 3:16–22
Dagon
- **An Idol of the Philistines** Jdg 16:23 · 1Sa 5:1
- **Temple of** 1Ch 10:10

Daily Christian Living Eph 5:1 · Eph 2:10 · Rom 8:8 · 1 Joh 2:1, 2 · Col 3:23 · 1 Joh 5:13
Daily Life Eph 2:8 · Luk 9:23 · Deu 8:3
Daily offering
- **Figurative** Joh 1:29, 36 · 1Pe 1:19
- **Sacrificial** Exo 29:38–42 · Exo 30:7–9 · Num 28:3–8 · Ezr 3:4–6 · Eze 46:13–15 · Dan 9:21, 26, 27 · Dan 11:31 · Act 3:1

Dairy Gen 18:8 · Gen 1:29
Dalmanutha: A Town on the West Coast of the Sea of Galilee Mar 8:10
Dalmatia: A Country on the Eastern Shore of the Adriatic Sea 2Ti 4:10
Dalphon: Son of Haman Est 9:7
Damages and Compensation: General Scriptures Concerning Exo 21:18, 19, 22, 28–34 · Lev 6:1–5 · Deu 22:13–19, 28, 29
Damaris: A Female Convert of Athens Act 17:34
Damascus
- **An Ancient City** Gen 14:15 · Gen 15:2
- **Besieged by Rezon** 1Ki 11:23, 24
- **Capital of Syria** 1Ki 20:34 · Isa 7:8 · Jer 49:23–29 · Eze 47:16, 17
- **Garrisoned** 2Co 11:32
- **Prophecies Concerning** Isa 13:17–22 · Isa 21:2 · Isa 41:2 · Isa 44:28 · Isa 45:1–4, 13 · Isa 46:11 · Isa 48:14, 15
- **Laid Under Tribute to David** 2Sa 8:5, 6
- **Luxury In** Amo 3:12
- **Paul's Experiences In** Act 9:1 · Act 22:5–16 · Act 26:12–20 · 2Co 11:32 · Gal 1:17
- **Prophecies Concerning** Isa 8:4 · Isa 17:1, 2 · Jer 49:23–29 · Amo 1:3, 5 · Zec 9:1
- **Recovered by Jeroboam** 2Ki 14:28
- **Taken by King of Assyria** 2Ki 16:9
- **Walled** Jer 49:27 · 2Co 11:33
- **Wilderness of** 1Ki 19:15

Dan
- **A City of the Tribe of Dan: Also Called Laish, and Leshem** Gen 14:14 · Deu 34:1 · Jdg 20:1 · Jer 8:16
- **A City of the Tribe of Dan: Capture by Ben-Hadad** 1Ki 15:20 · 2Ch 16:4
- **A City of the Tribe of Dan: Captured by the People of Dan** Jos 19:47
- **A City of the Tribe of Dan: Idolatry Established At** Jdg 18:1 · 1Ki 12:28, 29 · Amo 8:14
- **Fifth Son of Jacob and Bilhah** Gen 30:6 · Gen 35:25
- **Fifth Son of Jacob and Bilhah: Blessed of Jacob** Gen 49:16, 17
- **Fifth Son of Jacob and Bilhah: Descendants of** Gen 46:23 · Num 26:42, 43

Dance Psa 149:3 · Ecc 3:4 · Psa 30:11 · Jer 31:13 · 2Sa 6:14 · Psa 150:4 · Exo 15:20 · Jer 31:4 · Jdg 11:34 · Job 21:11
Dance Clubs 1Co 15:33 · Psa 26:4, 5 · Pro 14:12 · Joh 4:23, 24
Dancing
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Exo 15:20 · Exo 32:19 · Jdg 11:34 · Jdg 21:19–21 · 1Sa 18:6 · 1Sa 21:11 · 1Sa 30:16 · 2Sa 6:14–16 · Job 21:11 · Psa 30:11 · Psa 149:3 · Psa 150:4 · Ecc 3:4 · Jer 31:4, 13 · Lam 5:15 · Mat 11:17 · Luk 15:23–25
- **Herodias Dances in the Presence of Herod (Antipas)** Mat 14:6 · Mar 6:22
- **Idolatrous** Exo 32:19, 25

Daniel
- **A Descendant of Ithamar, and a Companion of Ezra** Ezr 8:2 · Neh 10:6
- **A Jewish Captive, Also Called Belteshazzar: Abstinence of** Dan 1:8–16
- **A Jewish Captive, Also Called Belteshazzar: Conspiracy Against, Cast Into the Lions' Den** Dan 6:1
- **A Jewish Captive, Also Called Belteshazzar: Courage and Fidelity of** Dan 4:27 · Dan 5:17–23 · Dan 6:10–23
- **A Jewish Captive, Also Called Belteshazzar: Devoutness of** Dan 2:18 · Dan 6:1 · Dan 9:1 · Dan 10:1 · Dan 12:1 · Eze 14:14
- **A Jewish Captive, Also Called Belteshazzar: Educated at King's Court** Dan 1:1
- **A Jewish Captive, Also Called Belteshazzar: Interprets Visions** Dan 2:1 · Dan 4:1 · Dan 5:1
- **A Jewish Captive, Also Called Belteshazzar: Promotion and Executive Authority of** Dan 2:48, 49 · Dan 5:11, 29 · Dan 6:2
- **A Jewish Captive, Also Called Belteshazzar: Prophecies of** Dan 4:8, 9 · Dan 7:1 · Dan 8:1 · Dan 9:1 · Dan 10:1 · Dan 11:1 · Dan 12:1 · Mat 24:15
- **A Jewish Captive, Also Called Belteshazzar: Wisdom of** Dan 1:17 · Eze 28:3
- **A Jewish Captive, Also Called Belteshazzar: Worshiped by Nebuchadnezzar** Dan 2:6
- **David's Son: Also Called Chileab** 2Sa 3:3 · 1Ch 3:1

Dan-Jaan: A Place Near the Source of the Jordan River 2Sa 24:6
Dannah: A City in the Mountains of Judah Jos 15:49
Darda: A Famous Wise Man 1Ki 4:31 · 1Ch 2:6
Darius
- **King of Persia: Emancipates the Jews** Ezr 5:1 · Ezr 6:1 · Hag 1:1, 15 · Zec 1:1
- **The Mede, King of Persia** Dan 5:31 · Dan 6:1 · Dan 9:1
- **The Persian** Neh 12:22

Darkness of Judgments Pro 20:20 · Isa 8:22 · Isa 13:10 · Jer 4:28 · Jer 13:16 · Lam 3:2 · Eze 32:7, 8 · Joe 2:2, 10 · Amo 4:13 · Amo 5:18, 20 · Amo 8:9 · Mic 7:8 · Mat 24:29 · Mar 13:24 · Luk 23:45 · Rev 8:12 · Rev 9:2
Darkness of Spiritual Blindness Isa 9:2 · Isa 42:16 · Isa 50:10 · Mat 4:16 · Mat 6:22, 23 · Mat 8:12 · Luk 1:79 · Joh 1:5 · Joh 3:19–21 · Joh 8:12 · Joh 11:9, 10 · Act 26:18 · Rom 1:21 · Rom 13:12, 13 · 1Co 4:5 · 2Co 4:6 · 2Co 6:14 · Eph 5:8, 11 · 1Th 5:4, 5 · 1Pe 2:9 · 1 Joh 1:5–7 · 1 Joh 2:8–11
Darkness the Following Scriptures Exo 19:16 · 2Sa 22:10–12 · 1Ki 8:12 · 2Ch 6:1 · Psa 18:11 · Psa 97:2 · Heb 12:18
Darkness
- **|Outer Darkness|** Mat 8:12 · Mat 22:13 · Mat 25:30
- **|Power of Darkness|** Luk 22:53 · Eph 6:12 · Col 1:13 · 1Th 5:5 · Rev 16:10
- **A Course of Sin** Pro 2:13 · Eph 5:11
- **Abstruse and Deep Subjects** Job 28:3
- **Anything Hateful** Job 3:4–9
- **Called Night** Gen 1:5
- **Called the Swaddling Band of the Sea** Job 38:9
- **Cannot Hide Us from God** Psa 139:11, 12
- **Caused by the Setting of the Sun** Gen 15:17 · Joh 6:17
- **Created by God** Psa 104:20 · Isa 45:7
- **Degrees of, Mentioned: Great** Gen 15:12
- **Degrees of, Mentioned: Gross** Jer 13:16
- **Degrees of, Mentioned: Outer or Extreme** Mat 8:12
- **Degrees of, Mentioned: That May be Felt** Exo 10:21
- **Degrees of, Mentioned: Thick** Deu 5:22 · Joe 2:2
- **Effects of Causes Us to Go Astray** Joh 12:35 · 1 Joh 2:11
- **Effects of Causes Us to Stumble** Isa 59:10
- **Effects of Keeps Us from Seeing Objects** Exo 10:23

Exhibits God's Power and Greatness Job 38:8, 9
God Creates Isa 45:7
Greatness and Unsearchableness of God Exo 20:21 · 2Sa 22:10, 12 · 1Ki 8:12 · Psa 97:2
Heavy Afflictions Job 23:17 · Psa 112:4 · Ecc 5:17 · Isa 5:30 · Isa 8:22 · Isa 59:9
Ignorance and Error Job 37:19 · Isa 60:2 · Joh 1:5 · Joh 3:19 · Joh 12:35 · Act 26:18
Inexplicable Nature of Job 38:19, 20
Miraculous in Egypt Exo 10:21, 22 · Psa 105:28
Miraculous: At Mount Sinai Exo 20:21 · Heb 12:18
Miraculous: At the Crucifixion Mat 27:45 · Mar 15:33
Miraculous: At the Death of Christ Mat 27:45
Miraculous: Before the Destruction of Jerusalem Mat 24:29
Miraculous: On Mount Sinai Exo 19:16 · Heb 12:18
Miraculous: Over the Land of Egypt Exo 10:21, 22
Often Put for Night Psa 91:6
Originally Covered the Earth Gen 1:2
Over the Face of the Earth Gen 1:2 · Job 38:9 · Jer 4:23
Secrecy Isa 45:19 · Mat 10:27
Separated from the Light Gen 1:4
The Grave 1Sa 2:9 · Job 10:21, 22
The Power of Satan Eph 6:12 · Col 1:13
The Punishment of Devils and Wicked Men Mat 22:13 · 2Pe 2:4, 17 · Jde 1:6, 13
The Wicked are Full of Mat 6:23
The Wicked: Live In Psa 107:10
The Wicked: Perpetuate Their Designs In Job 24:16
The Wicked: The Children of 1Th 5:5
The Wicked: Walk In Psa 82:5
Darkon: A Servant of Solomon Ezr 2:56 · Neh 7:58
Dart
A Light Javelin Num 25:7 · 1Sa 18:10 · 2Sa 18:14 · Job 41:29
Figurative Eph 6:16
Darwin Rom 1:20 · Gen 1:1 · Gen 1:26 · Psa 19:1 · Neh 9:6 · Isa 42:5
Date: A Fruit, (Margin) 2Ch 31:5
Dathan: A Conspirator Against Moses Num 16:1–35 · Num 26:9 · Deu 11:6 · Psa 106:17
Dating 2Ti 2:22 · 1Co 15:33 · 2Co 6:14 · Gen 2:18 · 1Co 6:18 · Sos 2:7 · Heb 13:4 · Pro 4:23 · Pro 18:22 · 1Th 4:3–5
Dating a Married Man Heb 13:4 · 1Co 15:33 · 1Co 7:2 · Mat 5:28 · Gen 2:24 · Luk 16:18 · 1Co 6:18 · Eph 5:33 · Mal 2:16 · 2Co 6:14
Dating a Muslim 2Co 6:14, 15 · Joh 14:24 · 1Ti 2:5
Dating Age Heb 13:4 · Gen 2:24 · 2Co 6:14, 15 · 1Co 15:33 · Gen 2:18 · 1Co 6:18
Dating An Unbeliever 1Co 15:33 · 2Co 6:14 · 2Ti 2:22 · Deu 7:3, 4 · 1Co 10:13 · Amo 3:3 · 1Co 6:18
Dating and Courting 2Ti 2:22 · 1Co 6:18 · 1Co 10:31 · 1Ti 2:9 · 1Co 15:33
Dating and Relationships 1Co 15:33 · Psa 37:3, 4 · 2Co 6:14 · Gen 2:18 · 1Co 6:18 · 1Pe 4:8 · Gen 2:24 · Pro 3:5–7 · Pro 4:23 · Rom 12:9, 10
Dating Different Races Gal 3:28 · Act 17:26 · Col 3:11
Dating Non Believers 2Co 6:14 · 1Co 15:33 · Pro 31:30 · Pro 4:23 · Deu 7:3, 4 · 1Co 6:18 · 1Th 4:3–5 · 1Co 7:39 · Rom 12:2 · Gen 2:24
Dating Other Races Gal 3:28 · Act 17:26 · Col 3:11
Dating While Separated Heb 13:4 · Mat 5:28 · 1Co 7:15 · Mat 19:8 · 1Co 7:2 · Gen 2:24 · Mat 19:9 · Mat 19:6 · Mal 2:16
Daughter used Also for Granddaughter Gen 36:2
Daughter
Forbidden to be Wife of Her Mother's Husband Lev 20:14
Given in Marriage by Parents Jdg 1:12, 13 · 1Sa 17:25 · 1Sa 18:20, 21
Property Rights of Num 27:1–11 · Num 36:1 · Jos 17:3–6 · Rut 4:3
Sold in Concubinage Exo 21:7–10
Daughter-In-Law
Filial: Instance of, Ruth Rut 1:11–18 · Rut 4:15
Unfilial: Prophecy of Mic 7:6 · Mat 10:35
Daughters Psa 144:12 · Mar 5:34 · Eze 16:44 · 2Co 6:18 · Isa 32:9 · Rut 3:10 · Pro 31:30 · Act 21:8, 9 · Luk 12:53
David Retreats To, at the Time of Absalom's Rebellion 2Sa 17:16, 22, 24
David
A Prophetic Name for Christ Jer 30:9 · Eze 34:23, 24 · Eze 37:24, 25 · Hos 3:5
After Three Months, David Brings the Ark of the Covenant to Jerusalem With Dancing and Great Joy 2Sa 6:12–16 · 1Ch 13:1
Anointed King Over all Israel, After Reigning Over Judah at Hebron for Seven Years and Six Months 2Sa 2:11 · 2Sa 5:5 · 1Ch 3:4 · 1Ch 11:1–3 · 1Ch 12:23–40 · 1Ch 29:27
Assembles Thirty-Thousand Men to Escort the Ark of the Covenant to Jerusalem With Music and Thanksgiving 2Sa 6:1–5
Consigns Seven Sons of Saul to the Gibeonites to be Killed to Atone for Saul's Persecution of the Gibeonites 2Sa 21:1–14
David Rebukes the Priests for not Showing Loyalty Amid the Complaints of the People Against Him 2Sa 19:9–15
Desires to Build a Temple, is Forbidden, But Receives God's Promise That his Seed should Reign Forever 2Sa 7:12–16 · 2Sa 23:5 · 1Ch 17:11–14 · 2Ch 6:16 · Psa 89:3, 4 · Psa 132:11, 12 · Act 15:16 · Rom 15:12
King of Israel Psa 22:1 · Psa 31:1 · Psa 34:1 · Psa 140:1
King of Israel is Chastised With Grievous Affliction on Account of his Crime Psa 38:1 · Psa 41:1 · Psa 69:1
King of Israel is Defrauded of Merab, and Given Michal to Marry 1Sa 18:17–27
King of Israel is Rebuked by the Prophet Nathan 2Sa 12:1–14
King of Israel is Refused Permission to Accompany the Philistines to Battle Against the Israelites 1Sa 28:1, 2 · 1Sa 29:1
King of Israel: A Shepherd 1Sa 16:11
King of Israel: Abner Revolts from Ish-Bosheth, and Joins David, But is Killed by Joab 2Sa 3:1
King of Israel: About This Time Writes Psa 59:1
King of Israel: Absalom's Defeat and Death 2Sa 18:1
King of Israel: Absalom's Return 2Sa 14:1–24
King of Israel: Absalom's Usurpation 2Sa 14:1 · 2Sa 15:1
King of Israel: Adonijah Usurps the Sceptre; Solomon Appointed to the Throne 1Ki 1:1 · 1Ch 23:1
King of Israel: After Living for One Year and Four Months at Ziklag 1Sa 27:7
King of Israel: Age of, at Death 2Sa 5:4, 5 · 1Ch 29:28
King of Israel: Amasa is Killed 2Sa 20:4–10
King of Israel: Ammonites Defeated and Tortured 2Sa 12:26–31
King of Israel: Amnon's Crime, his Murder by Absalom, and Absalom's Flight 2Sa 13:1
King of Israel: Anointed King, While a Youth, by the Prophet Samuel, and Inspired 1Sa 16:1, 13 · Psa 89:19–37
King of Israel: At Hebron 2Sa 3:2–5 · 1Ch 3:4
King of Israel: At Jerusalem 2Sa 5:14–16 · 1Ch 3:5–8 · 1Ch 14:4–7
King of Israel: At This Time Probably Writes Psa 34:1 · Psa 35:1 · Psa 52:1 · Psa 56:1 · Psa 120:1
King of Israel: At This Time, Probably, David Composes Psa 27:1 · Psa 66:1 · Psa 122:1 · Psa 144:1
King of Israel: At This Time, Probably,

David Writes Psa 15:1 · Psa 16:1 · Psa 24:1 · Psa 101:1 · Psa 138:1
King of Israel: Barzillai Rewarded 2Sa 19:31–40
King of Israel: Builds a Palace 2Sa 5:11 · 2Ch 2:3
King of Israel: Buries Saul's Bones, and the Bones of his Sons 2Sa 21:12–14
King of Israel: Chosen of God Psa 78:70
King of Israel: Chronicles of, Written by Samuel, Nathan, and Gad 1Ch 29:29, 30
King of Israel: Civil and Military officers of 2Sa 8:16–18
King of Israel: Commits Adultery With Bath-Sheba 2Sa 11:2–5
King of Israel: Conducts a Campaign Against, and Defeats the Philistines 1Sa 19:8
King of Israel: Conducts an Expedition Against Amalekites, Misstates the Facts to Achish 1Sa 27:8–12
King of Israel: Conquers the Philistines, Moabites, and Syria 2Sa 8:1
King of Israel: Covenants With Saul 1Sa 26:1
King of Israel: Crosses the Jordan River 2Sa 17:21–29
King of Israel: David As Musician 1Sa 16:21–23 · 1Ch 15:16 · 1Ch 23:5 · 2Ch 7:6 · 2Ch 29:26 · Neh 12:36 · Amo 6:5
King of Israel: David As Poet 2Sa 22:1
King of Israel: David As Prophet 2Sa 23:2–7 · 1Ch 28:19 · Mat 22:41–46 · Act 2:25–38 · Act 4:25
King of Israel: David Goes to Hebron, and is Anointed King by Judah 2Sa 2:1–4, 11 · 2Sa 5:5 · 1Ki 2:11 · 1Ch 3:4 · 1Ch 11:1–3
King of Israel: David is Terrified, and Leaves the Ark at the House of Obed-Edom 2Sa 6:9–11
King of Israel: David Wages War Against and Defeats Ish-Bosheth 2Sa 2:13–32 · 2Sa 3:4
King of Israel: David's Flight from Jerusalem 2Sa 15:13–37
King of Israel: Death and Burial of Saul and his Sons 1Sa 31:1 · 2Sa 21:1–14
King of Israel: Death of 1Ki 2:10 · 1Ch 29:28 · Act 2:29, 30
King of Israel: Death of his Infant Son (Born from Bath-Sheba) 2Sa 12:15–23
King of Israel: Defeats the Philistines 2Sa 21:15–22 · 1Ch 20:4–8
King of Israel: Delivers his Charge to Solomon 1Ki 2:1–11 · 1Ch 22:6–19 · 1Ch 28:1 · 1Ch 29:1
King of Israel: Demands the Restoration of Michal, his Wife 2Sa 3:14–16
King of Israel: Descendants of 1Ch 3:1
King of Israel: Described to Saul 1Sa 16:18
King of Israel: Detailed As Armor-Bearer and Musician at Saul's Court 1Sa 16:21–23
King of Israel: Devoutness of 1Sa 13:14 · 2Sa 6:5, 14, 18 · 2Sa 7:18–29 · 2Sa 8:11 · 2Sa 24:25 · 1Ki 3:14 · 1Ch 17:16–27 · 1Ch 29:10 · 2Ch 7:17 · Zec 12:8 · Psa 6:1 · Psa 7:1 · Psa 11:1 · Psa 13:1 · Psa 17:1 · Psa 22:1 · Psa 26:1 · Psa 27:7–14 · Psa 28:1 · Psa 31:1 · Psa 35:1 · Psa 37:1
King of Israel: Discreetness of 1Sa 18:14, 30
King of Israel: Escapes by Way of Nob, where he Obtains Shewbread and Goliath's Sword from Abimelech 1Sa 21:1–6 · Mat 12:3, 4
King of Israel: Escapes to Gath 1Sa 21:10–15
King of Israel: Fame of 1Ch 14:17
King of Israel: Flees to Achish and Lives in Ziklag 1Sa 27:1
King of Israel: Friendship of, With Hiram, King of Tyre 2Sa 5:11 · 1Ki 5:1
King of Israel: Genealogy of Rut 4:18–22 · 1Sa 16:11 · 1Sa 17:12 · 1Ch 2:3–15 · Mat 1:1–6 · Luk 3:31–38
King of Israel: Goes to En-Gedi 1Sa 23:29
King of Israel: Goes to the Wilderness of Ziph, is Betrayed to Saul 1Sa 23:13–26
King of Israel: He Probably Writes, at This Time Psa 5:1 · Psa 7:1 · Psa 26:1 · Psa 61:1 · Psa 63:1 · Psa 69:1 · Psa 70:1 · Psa 86:1 · Psa 143:1
King of Israel: Interpretation and Fulfillment of This Prophecy Act 13:22, 23
King of Israel: Ish-Bosheth, Son of Saul, Crowned 2Sa 2:4
King of Israel: Jesus Called Son of Mat 9:27 · Mat 12:23 · Mat 15:22 · Mat 20:30, 31 · Mat 21:9 · Mat 22:42 · Mar 10:47, 48 · Luk 18:37, 39
King of Israel: Jonathan Intercedes For 1Sa 19:1–7
King of Israel: Judah Accused by the Ten Tribes of Stealing Him Away 2Sa 19:41–43
King of Israel: Justice in the Administration of 2Sa 8:15 · 1Ch 18:14
King of Israel: Kills a Lion and a Bear 1Sa 17:34–36
King of Israel: Kills Goliath 1Sa 17:1
King of Israel: Kills the Murderer of Saul 2Sa 1:1–16
King of Israel: Lamentation Over Saul 2Sa 1:17–27
King of Israel: Laments the Death of Absalom 2Sa 18:33 · 2Sa 19:1–4
King of Israel: Last Words of 2Sa 23:1–7
King of Israel: Length of Reign, Forty Years 1Ki 2:11 · 1Ch 29:27, 28
King of Israel: Lists of his Heroes, and of Their Exploits 2Sa 23:1 · 1Ch 11:1 · 1Ch 12:23–40
King of Israel: Lives in the Wilderness of Ziph, Has Opportunity to Kill Saul, But Only Takes his Spear 1Sa 26:1
King of Israel: Makes Amasa General 2Sa 19:13
King of Israel: Makes Conquest of Jerusalem 2Sa 5:6 · 1Ch 11:4–8 · Isa 29:1
King of Israel: Makes Second Covenant With Jonathan 1Sa 23:16–18
King of Israel: Marries Abishag 1Ki 1:1–4
King of Israel: Marries Nabal's Widow, Abigail, and Ahinoam 1Sa 25:1
King of Israel: Meekness of 1Sa 24:7 · 1Sa 26:11 · 2Sa 16:11 · 2Sa 19:22, 23
King of Israel: Mephibosheth Begs for the King's Favor 2Sa 19:24–30
King of Israel: Merciful 2Sa 19:23
King of Israel: Michal Rebukes Him for his Religious Enthusiasm 2Sa 6:20–23
King of Israel: Offers Sacrifice, Distributes Gifts, and Blesses the People 2Sa 6:17–19
King of Israel: Organized the Tabernacle Service 1Ch 9:22 · 1Ch 15:16–24 · 1Ch 16:4–6, 37–43
King of Israel: Philistines Make War Against, and are Defeated by Him 2Sa 5:17, 25
King of Israel: Popularity and Discreetness of 1Sa 18:1
King of Israel: Probably Composes Psa 19:1 · Psa 111:1
King of Israel: Probably Writes Psa 18:1 · Psa 20:1 · Psa 21:1
King of Israel: Probably Writes Psalms Eleven at This Period of his Life Psa 17:1 · Psa 35:1 · Psa 52:1 · Psa 58:1 · Psa 64:1 · Psa 109:1 · Psa 142:1
King of Israel: Prophecies Concerning Him and his Kingdom Num 24:17, 19 · 2Sa 7:11–16 · 1Ch 17:9–14 · 1Ch 22:1 · 2Ch 6:5–17 · 2Ch 13:5 · 2Ch 21:7 · Psa 89:19–37 · Isa 9:7 · Isa 16:5 · Isa 22:20–25 · Jer 23:5 · Jer 33:15–26 · Luk 1:32, 33
King of Israel: Prospered of God 2Sa 5:10 · 1Ch 11:9
King of Israel: Punishes Ish-Bosheth's Murderers 2Sa 4:1
King of Israel: Rebuked by Joab 2Sa 19:5–7

King of Israel: Recruits an Army of Insurgents, Goes to Moab, Returns to Hareth 1Sa 22:1
King of Israel: Refrains from Killing Saul 1Sa 24:1
King of Israel: Repents of his Crime and Confesses his Guilt Psa 6:1 · Psa 32:1 · Psa 38:1 · Psa 39:1 · Psa 40:1 · Psa 51:1
King of Israel: Rescues the People of Ziklag, Who had been Captured by the Amalekites 1Sa 30:1
King of Israel: Returns to Jerusalem 2Sa 20:1–3
King of Israel: Returns, and Jonathan Makes Covenant With Him 1Sa 20:1
King of Israel: Saul Attempts to Kill Him 1Sa 19:9–24
King of Israel: Saul is Diverted from Pursuit of 1Sa 23:27, 28
King of Israel: Saul's Jealousy of 1Sa 18:8–30
King of Israel: Saves Keilah 1Sa 23:1–13
King of Israel: Sends Commissioners With a Message of Sympathy to Hanun, Son of the King of Ammon 2Sa 10:1 · 1Ch 19:1
King of Israel: Sepulchre of Act 2:29
King of Israel: Sheba's Conspiracy Against David, and his Death 2Sa 20:1
King of Israel: Shimei Begs for Clemency 2Sa 19:16–23
King of Israel: Shimei Curses Him 2Sa 16:1
King of Israel: Solomon is Born To 2Sa 12:24, 25
King of Israel: Takes Bath-Sheba to be his Wife 2Sa 11:26, 27
King of Israel: Takes the Military Strength of Israel Without Divine Authority, and is Reproved 2Sa 24:1 · 1Ch 21:1 · 1Ch 27:24
King of Israel: The List of Men Who Join Him 1Ch 12:1–22
King of Israel: The List of Those Who Join Him at Hebron 1Ch 12:23–40
King of Israel: The Love of Jonathan For 1Sa 18:1–4
King of Israel: Treats Mephibosheth, the Lame Son of Saul, With Great Kindness 2Sa 9:6 · 2Sa 19:24–30
King of Israel: Type of Christ Psa 2:1 · Psa 16:1 · Psa 18:43 · Psa 69:7–9
King of Israel: Uzzah is Struck Down when he Attempts to Steady the Ark of the Covenant 2Sa 6:6–11
King of Israel: Wickedly Causes the Death of Uriah 2Sa 11:6–25
King of Israel: Wives of 2Sa 3:2–5
King of Israel: Writes Psa 57:1
King of Israel: Writes a Psalm on the Betrayal Psa 54:1
Day
A Creative Period Gen 1:5, 8, 13, 19, 23, 31 · Gen 2:2
A Time of Festivity Called A: Day of Gladness Num 10:10
A Time of Festivity Called A: Day of Good Tidings 2Ki 7:9
A Time of Festivity Called A: Day Which the Lord Has Made Psa 118:24
A Time of Festivity Called A: Good Day Est 8:17 · Est 9:19
A Time of Festivity Called A: Solemn Day Num 10:10 · Hos 9:5
A Time of Judgment Called a Day of Adversity Pro 24:10
A Time of Judgment Called a Day of Anger Lam 2:21
A Time of Judgment Called a Day of Calamity Deu 32:35 · Jer 18:17
A Time of Judgment Called a Day of Darkness Joe 2:2 · Zep 1:15
A Time of Judgment Called a Day of Destruction Job 21:30
A Time of Judgment Called a Day of Evil Jer 17:17 · Amo 6:3 · Eph 6:13
A Time of Judgment Called a Day of Slaughter Isa 30:25 · Jer 12:3
A Time of Judgment Called a Day of The Lord Isa 2:12 · Isa 13:6 · Zep 1:14
A Time of Judgment Called a Day of Trouble Psa 102:2
A Time of Judgment Called a Day of Vengeance Pro 6:34 · Isa 61:2
A Time of Judgment Called a Day of Visitation Mic 7:4
A Time of Judgment Called a Day of Wrath Job 20:28 · Zep 1:15, 18 · Rom 2:5
A Time of Mercy Called a Day of God's Power Psa 110:3
A Time of Mercy Called a Day of Redemption Eph 4:30
A Time of Mercy Called a Day of Salvation 2Co 6:2
A Time of Mercy Called a Day of Visitation Jer 27:22 · 1Pe 2:12
Artificial, Divided Into: Break of Gen 32:24, 26 · Songs 2:17
Artificial, Divided Into: Decline of Jdg 19:8, 9 · Luk 9:12 · Luk 24:29
Artificial, Divided Into: Evening Gen 8:11 · Psa 104:23 · Jer 6:4
Artificial, Divided Into: Morning Exo 29:39 · 2Sa 23:4
Artificial, Divided Into: Noon Gen 43:16 · Psa 55:17
Artificial, the Time of the Sun's Continuance Above The Gen 31:39, 40 · Neh 4:21, 22
Day's Journey, Eighteen or Twenty Miles Exo 3:18 · 1Ki 19:4 · Jon 3:4
Divided Into Twelve Hours Joh 11:9
Judgment: A Figure of Spiritual Illumination Pro 4:18 · 1Th 5:8
Judgment: Called the Day of the Lord Mal 4:5 · 1Co 5:5 · 2Co 1:14 · 1Th 5:2 · 2Pe 3:10
Later Subdivided Into Twelve Hours Mat 20:3, 5, 6 · Joh 11:9
Made for the Glory of God Psa 74:16
Natural, from Evening to Evening Gen 1:5 · Lev 23:32
Proclaims the Glory of God Psa 19:2
Prophetic 2Pe 3:8 · Dan 8:14 · Dan 9:24–27 · Dan 12:11, 12 · Rev 11:3 · Rev 9:15 · Rev 12:6
Prophetical, a Year Eze 4:6 · Dan 12:12
Sabbath Day's Journey, About Two-Thousand Paces Act 1:12
Six Working Days Ordained Exo 20:9 · Eze 46:1
Sometimes Divided Into Four Parts Neh 9:3
Spiritual Light 1Th 5:5, 8 · 2Pe 1:19
Succession of, Secured by Covenant Gen 8:22
Th Sixth Day of the Week Called Preparation Day Mar 15:42 · Joh 19:14, 31, 42
The First Day of the Week Called the Lord's Day Rev 1:10
The Light First Called Gen 1:5
The Path of the Just Pro 4:18
The Time for Labour Psa 104:22
Time of Judgment 1Co 3:13 · 1Co 4:3
Time of, Ascertained by the Dial 2Ki 20:11
Times of Adversity Called Day of the Lord Isa 2:12 · Isa 13:6, 9 · Isa 34:8 · Jer 46:10 · Lam 2:22 · Eze 30:3 · Amo 5:18 · Joe 2:1 · Oba 1:15 · Zep 1:8, 18 · Zep 2:2, 3 · Zec 14:1
Under the Control of God Amo 5:8 · Amo 8:9
Wild Beasts Hide During Psa 104:22
Days Psa 118:24 · 1Th 5:8 · Luk 1:37 · Gen 2:2
Daysman: A Mediator Job 9:33
Daystar: Figurative of Spiritual Life 2Pe 1:19
Deacon Duties 1Ti 3:8 · Act 20:28 · 1Ti 3:13 · Php 1:1 · Jam 5:14 · 1Ti 3:11 · Eph 4:11 · 1Co 12:28
Deacon
Also Translated |Minister| Mar 10:43 · 1Co 3:5 · 1Th 3:2
Characteristics of 1Ti 3:8–13
Selected by the People Act 6:1–6
The Greek Word (Diakonos) Translated |Deacon| Means Servant, and is So Translated In Mat 23:11 · Joh 12:26
Deaconess: (Rv , Margin) Rom 16:1
Dead (People)
Anointing Mat 26:12
Burnings of Incense Made For 2Ch 16:14 · 2Ch 21:19 · Jer 34:5
Dorcas Act 9:37–40

Eutychus Act 20:9–12
Jairus' Daughter Luk 8:49–55
Lazarus Joh 11:43, 44
Prepared for Burial by Washing Act 9:37
Raised to Life, (See Heb 11:35
The Shunammite Woman's Son 2Ki 4:32–37
The Son of the Widow of Zarephath 1Ki 17:17–23
The Widow's Son Luk 7:12–15
The Young Man Laid in Elisha's Grave 2Ki 13:21
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Job 3:13–19 · Job 14:11–15, 21 · Job 17:13–16 · Psa 6:5 · Psa 30:9 · Psa 49:15 · Psa 88:10–12 · Psa 115:17 · Pro 21:16 · Ecc 9:5, 6 · Eze 32:31 · Dan 12:2 · Luk 9:30, 31 · Luk 16:19–31 · Luk 20:35, 36 · Luk 23:43 · Joh 11:25
Wrapping in Linen Mat 27:59
Dead Sea
Called Salt Sea Gen 14:3 · Num 34:12
East Sea Joe 2:20
Former Sea Zec 14:8
Prophecy Concerning Eze 47:7–10, 18
Sea of the Plain Deu 3:17 · Deu 4:49 · Jos 3:16
Deadbeat Dads 1Ti 5:8 · 2Co 11:13–15 · Pro 22:6 · Pro 10:1 · Pro 23:13, 14
Deaf and Dumb Demons Mar 9:25 · Exo 4:11 · Mat 12:22 · Luk 11:14 · Jam 2:19 · Mat 10:1 · Jam 5:14 · Psa 38:13 · Lev 19:14 · Mar 9:38
Deafness of Moral Insensibility Isa 6:10 · Isa 29:18 · Isa 35:5 · Eze 12:2 · Mat 13:15 · Joh 12:40 · Act 28:26, 27
Deafness
Inflicted by God Exo 4:11
Law Concerning Lev 19:14
Miraculous Cure of Mat 11:5 · Mar 7:32 · Mar 9:25
Dealing with a Liar Pro 12:22 · Exo 20:16 · Pro 19:9 · Joh 8:44 · Pro 19:5 · Col 3:9 · Pro 12:19 · Mat 12:36, 37 · Psa 101:7 · Pro 26:28
Dealing with Death Mat 5:4 · Rom 6:23 · Rev 21:4 · Psa 116:15 · Joh 3:16–18 · Psa 91:1, 2 · Isa 41:10 · Rom 8:38, 39 · Joh 10:27–29 · Psa 23:4
Dealing with Evil People Rom 12:19 · Exo 14:14 · Pro 29:11 · Isa 48:22 · Jam 1:19, 20 · Eph 4:31, 32 · 1Ti 5:8 · Eph 4:29 · Eph 6:12 · 1Co 15:33
Dealing with Lifes Crisis Pro 3:5, 6 · Joh 14:1 · Jde 1:2 · Heb 4:12 · Joh 3:16
Dealing with Pain Joh 16:33 · Rev 21:4 · Rom 12:21 · Isa 53:4–6 · Joh 6:20 · Jer 31:9 · Jam 4:7
Death of the Righteous Num 23:10 · 2Sa 12:23 · 2Ki 22:19, 20 · Psa 23:4 · Psa 31:5 · Psa 37:37 · Psa 49:15 · Psa 73:24 · Psa 116:15 · Pro 14:32 · Ecc 7:1 · Isa 57:1, 2 · Dan 12:13 · Luk 2:29 · Luk 16:22 · Luk 23:43 · Joh 11:11 · Act 7:59 · Rom 14:7, 8 · 1Co 3:21–23 · 1Co 15:51–57 · 2Co 1:9, 10 · 2Co 5:1, 4, 8 · Php 1:20, 21, 23, 24 · 1Th 4:13, 14 · 1Th 5:9, 10 · 2Ti 4:6–8 · Heb 2:14, 15 · Heb 11:13 · 2Pe 1:11, 14 · Rev 14:13
Death of the Wicked Num 16:30 · 1Sa 25:38 · 2Ch 21:6, 20 · Job 4:21 · Job 18:14, 18 · Job 20:4, 5, 8, 11 · Job 21:13, 17, 18, 23–26 · Job 24:20, 24 · Job 27:8, 19–23 · Job 34:20 · Job 36:12, 14, 18, 20 · Psa 37:1, 2, 9, 10, 35, 36 · Psa 49:7, 9, 10, 14, 17, 19, 20 · Psa 55:23 · Psa 58:9 · Psa 73:3, 4, 17–20 · Psa 78:50 · Psa 92:7 · Pro 2:22 · Pro 5:22, 23 · Pro 10:25, 27 · Pro 11:7, 10 · Pro 13:9 · Pro 14:32 · Pro 21:16 · Pro 24:20 · Pro 29:1, 16 · Ecc 8:10 · Isa 14:11, 15 · Isa 17:14 · Isa 26:14 · Jer 16:3, 4 · Eze 28:8, 10 · Amo 9:10 · Luk 12:20 · Luk 16:22–28 · Act 5:3–10 · 1Th 5:3
Death Penalty Gen 9:6 · Exo 21:12 · Rom 12:19 · Exo 20:13 · Jde 1:7 · Mat 5:43, 44 · Exo 21:17 · Mat 5:38, 39 · Mat 5:7
Death to Self Gal 2:20 · Luk 9:23 · Joh 12:24 · Gal 5:24 · Rom 6:11 · 1Pe 4:1, 2 · Rom 12:1, 2 · Rom 8:12, 13 · Rom 6:8
Death
Apostrophe To Hos 13:14 · 1Co 15:55
As a Judgment: Saul 1Ch 10:13, 14
As a Judgment: Sodomites Gen 19:12, 13, 24, 25
As a Judgment: Upon the Antediluvians Gen 6:7
Called Sleep Deu 31:16 · Job 7:21 · Job 14:12 · Jer 51:39 · Dan 12:2 · Joh 11:11 · Act 7:60 · Act 13:36 · 1Co 15:6, 18, 51 · 1Th 4:14, 15
Desired Jer 8:3 · Rev 9:6
Desired by Moses Num 11:15
Desired: Elijah 1Ki 19:4
Desired: Job Job 3:1 · Job 6:8–11 · Job 7:1–3, 15, 16 · Job 10:1 · Job 14:13
Desired: Jonah Jon 4:8
Desired: Paul 2Co 5:2, 8 · Php 1:20–23
Desired: Simeon Luk 2:29
Exemption From: Elijah 2Ki 2:1
Exemption From: Enoch Gen 5:24 · Heb 11:5
Exemption From: No Death in Heaven Luk 20:36 · Rev 21:4
Exemption From: Promised to Saints at the Second Coming of Christ 1Co 15:51 · 1Th 4:15, 17
Figurative of Regeneration Rom 6:2–11 · Rom 7:1–10 · Rom 8:10, 11 · Col 2:20
Miscellaneous Subjects: A Change Job 14:14
Miscellaneous Subjects: Being Cut Down Job 14:2
Miscellaneous Subjects: Being Gathered to Our People Gen 49:33
Miscellaneous Subjects: Called Giving up the Ghost Gen 25:8 · Gen 35:29 · Lam 1:19 · Act 5:10
Miscellaneous Subjects: Departing Php 2:23
Miscellaneous Subjects: Fleeing As a Shadow Job 14:2
Miscellaneous Subjects: Going Down Into Silence Psa 115:17
Miscellaneous Subjects: Going the Way Whence There is No Return Job 16:22
Miscellaneous Subjects: Going to Thy Fathers Gen 15:15 · Gen 25:8 · Gen 35:29
Miscellaneous Subjects: King of Terrors Job 18:14
Miscellaneous Subjects: Putting off This Tabernacle 2Pe 1:14
Miscellaneous Subjects: Requiring the Soul Luk 12:20
Miscellaneous Subjects: Returning to Dust Gen 3:19 · Psa 104:29
Preparation For Deu 32:29 · 2Ki 20:1 · Psa 39:4, 13 · Psa 90:12 · Ecc 9:4, 10 · Ecc 11:7, 8 · Isa 38:18, 19 · Luk 12:35–37 · Joh 9:4 · Rom 14:8 · Php 1:21 · Heb 13:14 · Jam 4:15 · 1Pe 1:17
Scenes of Death of David 1Ki 2:1–10
Scenes of Death of Isaac Gen 27:1–4, 22–40
Scenes of Death of Jacob Gen 49:1–33 · Heb 11:21
Scenes of Death of Jesus Mat 27:34–53 · Mar 15:23–38 · Luk 23:27–49 · Joh 19:16–30
Scenes of Death of Moses Deu 31:14–30 · Deu 32:1–52 · Deu 33:1–29 · Deu 34:1–7
Scenes of Death of Paul 2Ti 4:6–8
Scenes of Death of Stephen Act 7:59, 60
Scenes of Death of Zechariah 2Ch 24:22
Second Pro 14:12 · Eze 18:4, 10, 13, 21, 23, 24 · Eze 33:8, 9, 11, 14–16 · Mat 7:13 · Mat 10:28 · Mat 25:30, 41, 46 · Mar 9:43, 44 · Rom 1:32 · Rom 6:16, 21, 23 · Rom 8:13 · Rom 9:22 · 2Th 1:9 · Jam 1:15 · Jam 4:12 · 2Pe 2:12 · Rev 2:11 · Rev 19:20 · Rev 20:14 · Rev 21:8
Spiritual Luk 1:79 · Joh 5:24–26 · Joh 6:50, 51, 53 · Joh 11:26 · Rom 5:12, 15 · Rom 7:11 · Rom 8:5, 6, 12, 13 · 2Co 5:14 · Eph 2:1, 5, 6 · Eph 4:18 · Eph 5:14 · Col 2:13 · 1Ti 5:6 · 1Pe 2:24 · 1 Joh 5:12
Symbolized by the Pale Horse Rev 6:8
Symbolized: King of Terrors Job 18:14
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Gen 2:17 · Gen 3:19 · Gen 27:2 · Deu 32:39 · Jos 23:14 · 1Sa 2:6 · 1Sa 20:2, 3 · 2Sa 1:23 · 2Sa 14:14 · Job 1:21 · Job 3:13, 17–19 · Job 7:1, 8–10, 21 · Job 10:21, 22 · Job 14:2, 5–12, 14, 19–21 · Job 16:22 · Job 17:13, 14, 16 · Job 21:23, 25, 26, 32, 33 · Job 30:23 · Job 34:14, 15 · Job 36:18, 19 · Job 38:17 · Psa 6:5 · Psa 23:4 · Psa 30:9 · Psa 39:4, 13 · Psa 49:7, 9 · Psa 68:20 · Psa 82:7 · Psa 88:9–14 · Psa 89:48 · Psa

90:3 · Psa 103:14–16 · Psa 104:29 · Psa 115:17 · Psa 143:3 · Psa 144:4 · Psa 146:4 · Ecc 2:14–18 · Ecc 3:2, 19–21 · Ecc 4:2 · Ecc 5:15 · Ecc 6:6, 10 · Ecc 7:1, 2, 15 · Ecc 8:8 · Ecc 9:3, 5, 6, 10 · Ecc 12:5, 7 · Isa 25:8 · Isa 38:1, 10–13, 18 · Isa 40:7 · Isa 51:12 · Jer 20:18, 19 · Mat 18:23–33 · Luk 20:9–16

Topical Index — Debating–Determination

Debating Tts 3:9 · 1Pe 3:15, 16 · Rom 14:1 · Act 19:9 · 2Ti 2:14 · 2Ti 3:16 · 2Ti 4:2 · Joh 13:34, 35 · 2 Joh 1:9, 10
Debir
- **A Place Near the Valley of Achor** Jos 15:7
- **A Town in the Mountains of Judah: Allotted to the Aaronites** Jos 21:15
- **A Town in the Mountains of Judah: Anakim Expelled From, by Joshua** Jos 11:21
- **A Town in the Mountains of Judah: Taken by Othniel** Jos 15:15–17, 49 · Jdg 1:12, 13
- **Also Called Kirjath-Sannah, and Kirjath-Sepher, Which Signifies a City of Books** Jos 15:15, 16
- **King of Eglon** Jos 10:3–27

Deborah
- **Nurse to Rebecca** Gen 24:59
- **Nurse to Rebecca: Buried Beneath an Oak Tree Near Beth-El** Gen 35:8
- **The Prophetess, a Judge of Israel** Jdg 4:4, 5 · Jdg 5:7
- **The Prophetess, a Judge of Israel: Inspires Barak to Defeat Sisera** Jdg 4:6–16
- **The Prophetess, a Judge of Israel: The Triumphant Song of** Jdg 5:1

Debt
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Rom 13:8
- **Security For** Exo 22:25–27 · Deu 24:6 · Neh 5:3, 4 · Job 22:6 · Job 24:9 · Pro 11:15 · Pro 22:26 · Amo 2:8

Debtor
- **Laws Concerning** Exo 21:2–6 · Exo 22:10–15 · Lev 25:14–17, 25–41, 47–55 · Neh 10:31 · Mat 5:25, 26, 40 · Mat 18:25
- **Unclassified Scriptures Relating To** 2Ki 4:1–7 · Neh 5:3–5 · Job

Debtors Psa 37:21 · Rom 13:8 · Pro 22:7 · Mat 6:24 · Rom 13:7 · Pro 13:11 · Luk 14:28 · Mat 6:12 · Mat 5:42 · Heb 13:5
Debts Pro 22:7 · Rom 13:8 · Pro 22:26
Decalogue
- **Called Words of the Covenant** Exo 34:28 · Deu 4:13
- **Commandments** Exo 20:1–17 · Deu 5:7–21 · Mat 19:18, 19 · Mat 22:34–40 · Luk 10:25–28 · Rom 13:8–10
- **Divine Authority of** Exo 20:1 · Exo 34:27, 28 · Deu 5:4–22
- **Tables of Testimony** Exo 31:18 · Exo 34:29 · Exo 40:20
- **Written by God** Exo 24:12 · Exo 31:18 · Exo 32:16 · Deu 5:22 · Deu 9:10 · Hos 8:12

Decapolis: Ten Cities Situated in One District on the East of the Sea of Galilee Mat 4:25 · Mar 5:20 · Mar 7:31
Deceased Loved Ones Rev 14:13 · Php 1:3 · Psa 116:15 · Rev 21:4 · Joh 3:16 · Luk 23:43 · Mat 5:4 · Lev 19:31 · Joh 10:10 · Psa 34:18
Deceit is Falsehood Psa 119:118
Deceit
- **A Characteristic of Antichrist** 2 Joh 1:7
- **A Characteristic of the Apostasy** 2Th 2:10
- **Blessedness of Being Free From** Psa 24:4, 5 · Psa 32:2
- **Characteristic of the Apostasy** 2Th 2:10
- **Characteristic of the Heart** Jer 17:9
- **Chief Priests** Mar 14:1
- **Christ Was Perfectly Free From** Isa 53:9 · 1Pe 2:22
- **Comes from the Heart** Mar 7:22
- **David** 1Sa 21:13
- **Delight In** Pro 20:17
- **Devise** Psa 35:20 · Psa 38:12 · Pro 12:5
- **Doeg** Psa 52:1, 2
- **Evil of Hinders Knowledge of God** Jer 9:6
- **Evil of Keeps from Knowledge of God** Jer 9:6
- **Evil of Keeps from Turning to God** Jer 8:5
- **Evil of Leads to Lying** Pro 14:25
- **Evil of Leads to Pride and Oppression** Jer 5:27, 28
- **False Teachers are Workers of** 2Co 11:13
- **False Teachers: Impose on Others By** Rom 16:18 · Eph 4:14
- **False Teachers: Preach** Jer 14:14 · Jer 23:26
- **False Teachers: Sport Themselves With** 2Pe 2:13
- **False Witnesses Use** Pro 12:17 · Pro 14:5
- **Forbidden** Pro 24:28 · 1Pe 3:10
- **God Abhors** Psa 5:6
- **Hatred often Concealed By** Pro 26:24–26
- **Herod** Mat 2:8
- **Hypocrites Devise** Job 15:35
- **Hypocrites Practice** Hos 11:12
- **Hypocrites Practise** Hos 11:12
- **Impose on Others By** Rom 16:18 · Eph 4:14
- **Increase In** 2Ti 3:13
- **Job's Friends** Job 6:15
- **Joseph's Brothers** Gen 37:31, 32
- **Keeps from Turning to God** Jer 8:5
- **Laban** Gen 31:7
- **Leads: To Lying** Pro 14:25
- **Leads: To Pride and Oppression** Jer 5:27, 28
- **Ministers should Lay Aside** 2Co 4:2 · 1Th 2:3
- **Often Accompanied by Fraud and Injustice** Psa 10:7 · Psa 43:1
- **Pharaoh** Exo 8:29
- **Pharisees** Mat 22:16
- **Preach** Jer 14:14 · Jer 23:26
- **Punishment of** Psa 55:23 · Jer 9:7–9
- **Rebecca and Jacob** Gen 27:9, 19
- **Saints: Avoid** Job 31:5
- **Saints: Delivered from Those Who Use** Psa 72:14
- **Saints: Free From** Psa 24:4 · Zep 3:13 · Rev 14:5
- **Saints: Pray for Deliverance from Those Who Use** Psa 43:1 · Psa 120:2
- **Saints: Purpose Against** Job 27:4
- **Saints: Purposed Against** Job 27:4
- **Saints: should Beware of Those Who Teach** Eph 5:6 · Col 2:8
- **Saints: should Lay Aside, in Seeking Truth** 1Pe 2:1
- **Saints: Shun Those Addicted To** Psa 101:7
- **Sport Themselves With** 2Pe 2:13
- **The Devil** Gen 3:1, 4, 5 · Joh 8:44
- **The Folly of Fools Is** Pro 14:8
- **The Kisses of an Enemy Are** Pro 27:6
- **The Tongue is an Instrument of** Rom 3:13
- **The Tongue, the Instrument of** Rom 3:13
- **The Wicked are Full of** Rom 1:29
- **The Wicked: Delight In** Pro 20:17
- **The Wicked: Devise** Psa 35:20 · Psa 38:12 · Pro 12:5
- **The Wicked: Increase In** 2Ti 3:13
- **The Wicked: Use, to Each Other** Jer 9:5
- **The Wicked: Use, to Themselves** Jer 37:9
- **The Wicked: Utter** Psa 10:7 · Psa 36:3
- **The Wicked: Work** Pro 11:18
- **Use, to Each Other** Jer 9:5
- **Use, to Themselves** Jer 37:9 · Oba 1:3–7
- **Utter** Psa 10:7 · Psa 36:3
- **Work** Pro 11:18

Deceivers 2 Joh 1:7 · Mat 7:15 · Joh 8:44 · 1Ti 4:1 · 2Ti 3:5 · Rev 12:9 · Rev 21:8 · 1 Joh 4:1 · 2Ti 3:16 · 1 Joh 1:9
Deception by Satan Gen 3:4
Deception in Representing to Their Father That Joseph had been Destroyed by Wild Beasts Gen 37:29–35
Deception
- **Abraham, in Stating That Sarah Was his Sister** Gen 12:13 · Gen 20:2
- **Amnon Deceives Tamar by Feigning Sickness** 2Sa 13:6–14

Ananias and Sapphira Act 5:1
Chief Priests Mar 14:1
David Feigns Madness 1Sa 21:10–15
Delilah Deceives Samson Jdg 16:4–20
Doeg Psa 52:2
Ehud Deceives Eglon, and Kills Him Jdg 3:15–30
Gehazi 2Ki 5:20
Herod Mat 2:8
Hushai Deceives Absalom 2Sa 16:15–19
Isaac, in Stating That his Wife Was his Sister Gen 26:7
Jacob and Rebekah, in Imposing Jacob on his Father, and Jacob's Impersonating Esau Gen 27:6–23
Jacob's Sons, in Entrapping the Shechemites Gen 34:13–31
Job's Friends Job 6:15
Joseph, in his Ruse With his Brothers Gen 42:1 · Gen 43:1 · Gen 44:1
Lawyer Luk 10:25
Pharisees Mat 22:16
Sanballat Tries to Deceive Nehemiah Neh 6:1
The Gibeonites, in Misrepresenting Their Habitat Jos 9:3–15
The Old Prophet 1Ki 13:18
when he Avenged his Sister 2Sa 13:24–28
when he Began his Conspiracy 2Sa 15:7

Decision
A Prophet 1Ki 13:8–10
Abel Heb 11:4
Abigail 1Sa 25:4–37
Abraham Heb 11:8, 17–19
Asa 2Ch 15:8
Balaam Num 22:15–18
Caleb Num 14:6–10, 24, 37, 38 · Deu 1:36 · Jos 14:14
Church of Sardis Rev 3:4, 8, 10
David 1Sa 17:20–54 · 2Sa 22:22–24 · Psa 17:3 · Psa 26:6, 11 · Psa 40:9, 10 · Psa 56:12 · Psa 66:16 · Psa 71:17 · Psa 86:11 · Psa 101:2, 3 · Psa 108:1 · Psa 57:7, 8 · Psa 116:9, 13, 14, 16 · Psa 119:8, 30, 31, 38, 44–46, 57, 94, 106, 115, 125, 145, 146 · Psa 143:12
Elijah 1Ki 18:22
Enoch Heb 11:5, 6
Ephesians Rev 2:2, 3
Esther Est 4:16
Exhibited in Being on the Lord's Side Exo 32:26
Exhibited in Blessedness of Jos 1:7
Exhibited in Following God Fully Num 14:24 · Num 32:12 · Jos 14:8
Exhibited in Keeping the Commandments of God Neh 10:29
Exhibited in Loving God Perfectly Deu 6:5
Exhibited in Seeking God With the Heart 2Ch 15:12
Exhibited in Serving God Isa 56:6
Exhortation To Jos 1:7 · 1Ch 16:15 · 2Ch 19:11 · Mat 4:17 · Mat 6:24 · Mat 8:21, 22 · Mat 10:32 · Mat 12:30 · Luk 9:59–62 · Luk 11:23 · Luk 12:8 · Luk 16:13 · Luk 17:32 · Col 2:6, 7 · 1Ti 6:11–14
Exhortations To Jos 24:14, 15
General Scriptures Concerning Deu 30:19 · Jos 23:8 · Jos 24:15 · 1Sa 12:20 · 1Ki 18:21 · Psa 37:34 · Psa 69:13 · Pro 4:25–27 · Isa 50:7 · Mat 10:22 · Mat 11:6 · Mat 24:13 · Mat 25:23 · Mar 13:13 · Luk 7:23 · Joh 8:31 · Joh 15:4, 5, 7, 9 · Act 11:23 · Act 13:43 · Act 14:22 · Rom 2:7 · Rom 8:38, 39 · Rom 11:22 · 1Co 15:8 · 1Co 16:13 · Gal 5:1, 10 · Gal 6:9 · Eph 4:14 · Eph 6:13 · Php 1:27 · Php 4:1 · Col 1:23 · 1Th 3:8, 13 · 2Th 2:15, 17 · 2Th 3:13 · 2Ti 1:13, 14 · 2Ti 2:1, 3 · 2Ti 3:14 · Tts 1:7, 9 · Heb 2:1 · Heb 3:6–8, 14 · Heb 4:14 · Heb 10:23, 35 · Heb 12:1 · Heb 13:9, 13 · Jam 1:4, 12, 25 · 1Pe 1:13 · 1Pe 5:8, 9 · 2Pe 1:10, 11 · 2Pe 3:17, 18 · 1 Joh 2:24, 28 · 2 Joh 1:8 · Jde 1:20, 21 · Rev 2:7, 10, 11, 17, 25, 26 · Rev 3:5, 11, 12, 21 · Rev 15:2 · Rev 21:7 · Rev 22:11
Gideon Jdg 6:25–40 · Jdg 7:1
Hezekiah 2Ki 18:6 · 2Ch 15:17
Israelites Exo 19:7, 8 · Exo 24:3, 7 · Deu 4:4 · Deu 5:27 · Deu 26:17 · Deu 29:12 · Jos 22:34 · Jos 24:21–25 · 1Ki 19:18 · 2Ki 11:17 · 2Ch 11:16 · 2Ch 13:10, 11 · 2Ch 15:12, 15 · 2Ch 23:16 · 2Ch 29:10 · Ezr 10:3–44 · Neh 9:38 · Neh 10:1–39 · Psa 50:5 · Jer 34:15 · Jer 42:5, 6 · Jer 50:5 · Hos 11:12
Jacob Gen 28:20, 21
Jehoshaphat 1Ki 22:7 · 2Ch 18:6
Jehu 2Ki 9:11–37 · 2Ki 10:1
Joash 2Ki 22:2 · 2Ki 23:3, 25 · 2Ch 34:31
Job Job 2:3 · Job 23:11, 12
Joseph Gen 39:7–20
Joshua Jos 24:15, 18–24
Martha Joh 11:27
Matthew Mat 9:9
Mordecai Est 3:2, 3
Moses Heb 11:24–26 · Num 12:7 · Heb 3:5
Naaman 2Ki 5:15, 17
Nathaniel Joh 1:49
Necessary to the Service of God Luk 9:62
Nehemiah Neh 6:11
Noah Heb 11:7
Opposed to a Divided Service Mat 6:24
Opposed to Double-Mindedness Jam 1:8
Opposed to Halting Between Two Opinions 1Ki 18:21
Opposed to not Setting the Heart Aright Psa 78:8, 37
Opposed to Turning to the Right or Left Deu 5:32
Paul Act 21:13
Peter Joh 6:68
Phinehas Num 25:7–13
Ruth Rut 1:16 · 1Sa 11:4–7
Saints Rev 14:4
The Disciples Luk 18:28 · Joh 6:68, 69 · Act 2:42 · Act 9:29 · Act 26:6 · Rom 1:16 · Php 1:20, 21 · Col 2:5 · 2Ti 4:7, 8
Decrees of the Medes, Irrevocable Dan 6:14, 15
Decrees: from the Congregation in Jerusalem Act 16:4 · Act 15:28, 29
Dedan
A Country, Probably Bordering on Edom Jer 49:8 · Eze 25:13 · Eze 27:15, 20 · Eze 38:13
Son of Jokshan Gen 25:3 · 1Ch 1:32
Son of Raamah Gen 10:7 · 1Ch 1:9
Dedanim: Descendants of Dedan Isa 21:13
Dedication by Idolaters in Setting up Idols Dan 3:2, 3
Dedication of Houses Deu 20:5
Dedication of Property often Perverted Mar 7:9–13
Dedication of Samuel by his Mother 1Sa 1:11, 22
Dedication of Self: Feast of Dedication Joh 10:22 · 1Ki 8:65 · 2Ch 7:8–10
Dedication of the Tabernacle Num 7:1
Dedication of the Wall of Jerusalem Neh 12:27–43

Dedication
Consecration of a Place of Worship 2Ch 2:4
Devoting Any Thing to Sacred Uses 1Ch 28:12
Illustrated of Devotedness to God Psa 119:38
Law Concerning Dedicated Things Lev 27:1 · Num 18:14 · 1Ch 26:26, 27
Must be Without Blemish Lev 22:18–23 · Mal 1:14
Not Redeemable Lev 27:28, 29
Offering Must be Voluntary Lev 1:3 · Lev 22:19
Second Temple Ezr 6:16, 17
Solemn Confirmation of a Covenant Heb 9:18
Solomon's Temple 1Ki 8:1 · 2Ch 7:5
Subjects of Houses when Built Deu 20:5 · Psa 30:1
Subjects of Persons Exo 22:29 · 1Sa 1:11
Subjects of Property Lev 27:28 · Mat 15:5
Subjects of Second Temple Ezr 6:16, 17
Subjects of Spoils of War 2Sa 8:11 · 1Ch 18:11
Subjects of Tabernacle Num 7:1–89
Subjects of Temple of Solomon 1Ki 8:1–63 · 2Ch 7:5
Subjects of Tribute from Foreigners 2Sa 8:10, 11
Subjects of Walls of Cities Neh 12:27
Things Dedicated to God for Support of Priests Num 18:14 · Eze 44:29
Things Dedicated to God: Applied to the Repair and Maintenance of the Temple 2Ki 12:4, 5 · 1Ch 26:27
Things Dedicated to God: Esteemed Holy Lev 27:28 · 2Ki 12:18
Things Dedicated to God: Given to

Propitiate Enemies 2Ki 12:17, 18
Things Dedicated to God: Law Respecting the Release of Lev 27:1–34
Things Dedicated to God: Levites Place Over 1Ch 26:20, 26 · 2Ch 31:12
Things Dedicated to God: Placed With the Treasures of the Lord's House 1Ki 7:51 · 2Ch 5:1
Things Dedicated to God: Special Chambers Prepared For 2Ch 31:11, 12
Deed: To Land Jer 32:12, 14 · Jer 44:1
Deer
Coloring of Jer 14:5
Designated Among the Ceremonially Clean Animals, to be Eaten Deu 12:15 · Deu 14:5
Fleetness of 2Sa 2:18 · 1Ch 12:8 · Pro 6:5 · Songs 8:14 · Isa 35:6
Gentleness of Pro 5:19
Provided for Solomon's Household 1Ki 4:23
Surefootedness of 2Sa 22:34
Defeat Rom 12:19 · Heb 13:8 · Joh 15:18 · Psa 46:1 · 1Pe 5:7 · Joh 14:15 · 2Ti 3:16, 17 · Mat 5:19
Defending Our Faith 1Pe 3:15 · 2Co 10:5 · Tts 1:9 · 2Ti 2:24, 25 · Col 4:5, 6 · Mat 5:11, 12 · Php 1:16 · 2Ti 3:16
Defending your Family Neh 4:13, 14 · 1Ti 5:8 · Exo 22:2, 3
Defending Yourself Psa 144:1 · Rom 12:19 · Mat 5:38, 39 · Exo 22:2, 3 · Rom 13:4 · Mat 26:52–54 · Tts 3:10 · 1Ti 5:8 · 1Pe 5:8 · Pro 25:26
Defense of Jeremiah Jer 26:12–16
Defense of Paul Act 22:1 · Act 23:1–6 · Act 24:10–21 · Act 26:1–23
Defense of Peter Act 4:8–13 · Act 5:23–29
Defense of Stephen Act 7:1
Defiance Jam 4:17 · Col 3:20 · Jam 1:14 · Heb 4:15 · Tts 2:12 · 1 Joh 5:3–5
Defilement of Priests Lev 16:26, 28 · Num 19:7–10 · Eze 44:25, 26
Defilement of Sin Mat 15:11, 18 · Jde 1:8
Defilement of Unholy Doctrines 1Co 3:16, 17
Defilement
Caused by Childbirth Lev 12:2–8 · Luk 2:22
Caused by Copulation Lev 15:17
Caused by Gonorrhea Lev 15:1–15 · Lev 22:4
Caused by Killing in Battle Num 31:19, 20
Caused by Leprosy Lev 13:3, 44–46 · Lev 14:1 · Lev 22:4–7
Caused by Menses Lev 15:19–33 · 2Sa 11:4
Caused by Spermatorrhea Lev 15:16, 17
Caused by Touching Carcass of an Unclean Thing Lev 5:2–13 · Lev 11:8, 24–28, 31–38 · Lev 14:46–57 · Lev 15:5–11 · Deu 23:10, 11
Caused by Touching the Carcass of Any Ceremonially Unclean Animal Lev 11:39, 40 · Lev 17:15, 16 · Lev 22:8
Caused by Touching the Dead Num 19:11–22 · Num 31:19, 20
Causes of, Improperly Enlarged by Tradition Mar 7:2 · Mat 15:20
Ceremonial Caused by Being Alone With a Dead Body Num 19:14
Ceremonial Caused by Burning the Red Heifer Num 19:8
Ceremonial Caused by Child Bearing Lev 12:2
Ceremonial Caused by Eating Things That Died Lev 17:15
Ceremonial Caused by Eating Unclean Things Lev 11:8 · Act 10:11, 14
Ceremonial Caused by Gathering the Ashes of the Red Heifer Num 19:10
Ceremonial Caused by Going Into a Leprous House Lev 14:46
Ceremonial Caused by Having a Leprosy Lev 13:3, 11 · Num 5:2, 3
Ceremonial Caused by Having an Issue Lev 15:2 · Num 5:2
Ceremonial Caused by Mourning for the Dead Lev 21:1–3
Ceremonial Caused by Sacrificing the Red Heifer Num 19:7
Ceremonial Caused by Touching a Dead Beast Lev 5:2 · Lev 11:24–28
Ceremonial Caused by Touching a Dead Body or a Bone Num 9:6, 7 · Num 19:11, 16
Ceremonial Caused by Touching a Grave Num 19:16
Ceremonial Caused by Touching an Unclean Person Num 19:22
Ceremonial Caused by Touching Anything Defiled by an Issue Lev 15:5–11
Ceremonial, Abolished Under the Gospel Act 10:15 · Rom 14:14 · Col 2:20–22
Cleansed by Legal offerings Num 19:18, 19 · Heb 9:13
Contact With Sinners Falsely Supposed to Cause Joh 18:28
Egyptian Usage, Concerning Gen 43:32
Forbidden to the Jews Lev 11:44, 45
Laws Relating To Lev 7:18–21 · Lev 11:43 · Lev 22:2–7
Moral, Caused by Blood Shedding Isa 59:3
Moral, Caused by Following the Sins of the Heathen Lev 18:24
Moral, Caused by Giving Children to Molech Lev 20:3
Moral, Caused by Making and Serving Idols Eze 20:17, 18 · Eze 22:3, 4 · Eze 23:7
Moral, Caused by Seeking After Wizards Lev 19:31
Moral, Punished Lev 18:24, 25, 28, 29
Neglecting Purification From, Punished by Cutting off Num 19:13, 20
Priests: Not to Eat Holy Things While Under Lev 22:2
Priests: Punished for Eating of the Holy Things While Under Lev 22:3
Priests: Specially Required to Avoid Lev 21:1–6, 11, 12
Priests: To Decide in all Cases of Lev 10:10 · Lev 13:3
Things Liable to Ceremonial: Furniture Lev 15:9, 10 · Num 19:14, 15
Things Liable to Ceremonial: Garments Lev 13:59
Things Liable to Ceremonial: Houses Lev 14:44
Things Liable to Ceremonial: The Land Lev 18:25 · Deu 21:23
Things Liable to Ceremonial: The Person Lev 5:3
Things Liable to Ceremonial: The Sanctuary Lev 20:3 · Zep 3:4
Those Under, Removed from the Camp Num 5:3, 4 · Deu 23:14
Degrees of Sin Joh 19:11 · Mat 5:22 · Heb 10:26 · 1 Joh 5:16
Degrees: Or Steps in the Dial of Ahaz 2Ki 20:9–11
Dehavites: General Scriptures Concerning Ezr 4:9
Deja Vu Ecc 1:9–11 · Act 2:17 · 2Pe 1:21 · Ecc 3:11 · Jer 1:5
Dekar: Father of One of Solomon's Purveyors 1Ki 4:9
Delaiah
A Descendant of the Loyal Line of Judah: Also Called Dalaiah 1Ch 3:24
A Prince of Judah Jer 36:12, 25
A Progenitor of Certain Babylonish Captives Ezr 2:60 · Neh 7:62
Father of a False Prophet Neh 6:10
Head of the Twenty-Third Division of the Priestly Order 1Ch 24:18
Delight Psa 37:4 · Zep 3:17 · Psa 1:2 · Psa 18:19 · Psa 43:3–5 · Psa 37:10, 11 · Isa 42:1
Delighting in God
Commanded Psa 37:4
Hypocrites in Heart Despise Job 27:10 · Jer 6:10
Hypocrites: Blessedness Psa 112:1
Hypocrites: Pretend To Isa 58:2
Hypocrites: Promises To Psa 37:4
Observing the Sabbath Leads To Isa 58:13, 14
Reconciliation Leads To Job 22:21, 26
Saints' Experience in Communion With God Songs 2:3
Saints' Experience in The Comforts of God Psa 94:19
Saints' Experience in The Goodness of God Neh 9:25
Saints' Experience in The Law of God Psa 1:1 · Psa 119:24, 35
Delilah: Samson's Mistress Jdg 16:4–18
Deliverance Psa 34:17 · Psa 107:6 · Psa 50:15 · 2Sa 22:2 · Psa 34:4 · Jam

5:16 · Gal 5:1 · Joh 8:32 · Joh 15:7 · 2Pe 2:9
Deliverance from Enemies Psa 18:2 · Luk 1:71 · Psa 18:17 · Act 16:31 · 2Sa 22:18 · Gal 5:1 · Rom 1:16 · Rom 6:4
Deliverance Ministry Psa 32:7, 8 · 2Co 10:3–5 · Act 3:16 · Mat 10:8
Deliverer: An Appellation of Jesus Rom 11:26
Demagogism
Absalom 2Sa 15:2–6
Felix Act 24:27
Herod (Agrippa I) Act 12:3
Pilate Mat 27:17–26 · Mar 15:15 · Luk 23:13–24 · Joh 18:38–40 · Joh 19:6–13
Demas
A Companion of Paul Col 4:14 · Phm 1:24
Deserts Paul 2Ti 4:10
Demetrius
A Christian Mentioned In 3 Joh 1:12
A Silversmith, Noted for Raising a Riot Act 19:24–38
Democracy Jdg 21:25 · Pro 4:27 · Act 5:29 · Psa 146:3 · Deu 1:13 · Jdg 8:23 · Ecc 10:2 · 1Co 1:10 · 1Ki 9:5
Demon Possession Jam 4:7 · Mar 9:29 · Mat 12:43–45 · 1Pe 5:8 · Eph 6:12 · 1 Joh 4:4 · Act 16:16–18
Demonic Oppression Luk 10:19 · Eph 6:12 · Jam 4:7 · 1Pe 5:8 · Eph 6:11 · 1 Joh 4:4 · Eph 6:13 · 1 Joh 5:18 · Eph 4:27
Demonic Possession Act 16:16–18 · Jam 4:7 · 1Pe 5:8 · Mat 12:22 · Mat 17:18 · 1 Joh 4:4 · 1 Joh 4:1–3 · Mat 4:24 · Eph 6:12 · Luk 10:17
Demonic Spirits Mat 12:43–45 · 1Pe 5:8 · Rev 16:14 · 1 Joh 4:4 · Joh 8:44 · 2Co 11:14 · 2Th 2:9 · Act 19:19 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Lev 19:31
Demons
Adversaries of Men Mat 12:45
Believe and Tremble Jam 2:19
Cast out by Jesus Mat 4:24 · Mat 8:16 · Mar 3:22 · Luk 4:41
Cast out by Paul Act 16:16–18 · Act 19:12
Cast out by Peter Act 5:16
Cast out by Philip Act 8:7
Cast out by the Disciples Mar 9:38 · Luk 10:17
Disciples Could not Expel Mar 9:18, 28, 29
Jesus Falsely Accused of Being Possessed of Mar 3:22–30 · Joh 7:20 · Joh 8:48 · Joh 10:20
Mary Magdalene Mar 16:9 · Luk 8:2, 3
Messages Given False Prophets By 1Ki 22:21–23
Parable of the Man Repossessed by Unclean Spirits Mat 12:43–45
Possession by Saul 1Sa 16:14–23 · 1Sa 18:10, 11 · 1Sa 19:9, 10
Power Over, Given the Disciples Mat 10:1 · Mar 6:7 · Mar 16:17
Punishment of Mat 8:29 · Mat 25:41 · Luk 8:28 · 2Pe 2:4 · Jde 1:6 · Rev 12:7–9
Sceva's Sons Exorcise Act 19:13–16
Sent to Foment Trouble Between Abimelech and the Shechemites Jdg 9:23
Testify to the Divinity of Jesus Mat 8:29 · Mar 1:23, 24 · Mar 3:11 · Mar 5:7 · Luk 8:28 · Act 19:15
The Daughter of the Syrophoenician Woman Mat 15:22–29 · Mar 7:25–30
The Deaf and Blind Man Mat 12:22 · Luk 11:14
The Deaf Man Mat 9:32, 33
The Epileptic Boy Mat 17:14–18 · Mar 9:17–27 · Luk 9:37–42
The Herd of Swine Mat 8:30–32
The Man in the Synagogue Mar 1:23–26 · Luk 4:33–35
To be Judged at the General Judgment Mat 8:29 · 2Pe 2:4 · Jde 1:6
Two Men of the Gergesenes (Gadarenes, Gerasenes) Mat 8:28–34 · Mar 5:2–20
Worship of Lev 17:7 · Deu 32:17 · 2Ch 11:15 · Psa 106:37 · Mat 4:9 · Luk 4:7 · 1Co 10:20, 21 · 1Ti 4:1 · Rev 13:4
Worship of, Forbidden Lev 17:7 · Zec 13:2 · Rev 9:20
Denial of Christ in Doctrine Mar 8:38 · 2Ti 1:8
Denial of Christ in Practice Php 3:18, 10 · Tts 1:16
Denial of Christ is the Spirit of Antichrist 1 Joh 2:22, 23 · 1 Joh 4:3
Denial of Christ
A Characteristic of False Teachers 2Pe 2:1 · Jde 1:4
Christ Will Deny Those Guilty of Mat 10:33 · 2Ti 2:12
Leads to Destruction 2Pe 2:1 · Jde 1:4, 15
Peter Mat 26:69–75
The Jews Joh 18:40 · Act 3:13, 14
Denominations 1Co 1:10 · 1Co 1:12, 13 · Rom 16:17 · Eph 4:4, 5 · 2 Joh 1:9 · Tts 2:1 · Mat 12:25 · Mat 16:18 · 1Co 11:19 · Gal 3:20
Dens used As Places of Refuge Jdg 6:2 · Heb 11:38 · Rev 6:15
Denying God Mat 10:33 · Mat 10:32 · 2Pe 2:1 · Jer 17:10 · Eph 6:11 · Rom 10:13 · Mat 6:24 · Jer 17:9 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Joh 1:11
Departing 2Co 5:6–8 · Joh 1:1 · Jam 5:16 · 1Co 2:13
Dependence Joh 15:5 · Psa 40:3, 4 · 2Co 1:8, 9 · 1Co 10:13 · Joh 3:16 · Isa 30:15
Depravity Jer 17:9 · Rom 7:18 · Gen 6:5 · Rom 3:23 · Eph 2:1–3 · Psa 51:5 · Isa 5:20
Depravity of Man: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 8:21 · Gen 6:5–7, 11–13 · Gen 8:21 · Deu 32:10 · 2Ch 6:36 · Job 4:17–19 · Job 9:2, 3, 20, 29, 30 · Job 11:12 · Job 14:4 · Job 15:14–16 · Job 25:4–6 · Psa 5:9 · Psa 14:1–3 · Psa 51:5 · Psa 53:1–3 · Psa 58:1–5 · Psa 94:11 · Psa 130:3 · Psa 143:2 · Pro 10:20 · Pro 20:6, 9 · Pro 21:8 · Ecc 7:20, 29 · Ecc 8:11 · Ecc 9:3 · Isa 1:5, 6 · Isa 42:6, 7 · Isa 43:8 · Isa 48:8 · Isa 51:1 · Isa 53:6 · Isa 64:6 · Jer 2:22, 29 · Jer 6:7 · Jer 13:23 · Jer 16:12 · Jer 17:9 · Eze 16:6 · Eze 36:25, 26 · Eze 37:1–3 · Hos 6:7 · Hos 14:9 · Mic 7:2–4 · Mat 7:17 · Mat 12:34, 35 · Mat 15:19 · Mar 7:21–23 · Luk 1:79 · Joh 1:10, 11 · Joh 3:19 · Joh 8:23 · Joh 14:17 · Act 8:23 · Rom 2:1 · Rom 3:9–19, 23 · Rom 5:6 · Rom 6:6, 17, 19, 20 · Rom 7:5, 11, 13–15, 18–21, 23, 25 · Rom 8:5–8, 13 · Rom 11:32 · 1Co 2:14 · 1Co 3:3 · 1Co 5:9, 10 · 2Co 3:4, 5 · 2Co 5:14 · Gal 3:10, 11, 22 · Gal 5:17, 19–21 · Eph 2:1–3, 11, 12 · Eph 4:17–19, 22 · Eph 5:8, 14 · Col 1:13, 21 · Col 2:13 · Col 3:5, 7 · 2Ti 2:26 · Tts 3:3 · Jam 3:2 · Jam 4:5 · 1Pe 1:18 · 1Pe 2:9, 25 · 1 Joh 1:8, 10 · 1 Joh 2:16 · 1 Joh 3:10 · 1 Joh 5:19 · Rev 3:17
Depression Psa 34:17, 18 · Isa 41:10 · Mat 11:28 · Jer 29:11 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Psa 143:7, 8 · Psa 30:5 · Php 4:6, 7 · Psa 23:4 · Pro 12:25
Deputy: An officer Who Administers the Functions of a Superior in his Absence 1Ki 22:47 · Act 13:7, 8 · Act 18:12 · Act 19:38
Derbe
Gaius Born In Act 20:4
Paul Flees To Act 14:6, 20
Visited by Paul and Silas Act 16:1
Derision
Sarah, when the Angels Gave Her the Promise of a Child Gen 18:12
The Evil Children of Beth-El Deride Elisha 2Ki 2:23
The People of Israel Scoff at Hezekiah 2Ch 30:1–10
The Wicked Held In, by God Psa 2:4 · Pro 1:26
Derisively Challenges the Priests of Baal to offer Sacrifices 1Ki 18:25–29
Desert, Journey of Israel Through The
All Formerly Numbered Over Twenty Years Old, Except Caleb Num 26:63–65 · Num 14:29
Called Meribah to Commemorate the Murmuring Num 20:13 · Num 27:14
Guilty Spies Slain by Plague Num 14:36, 37
Israel Seduced to Idolatry by Advice of Balaam Num 25:1–3 · Rev 2:14
Moses Commanded to Send Spies Num 13:1, 2
Moses Striking the Rock Instead of Speaking to It, Disobeys Num 20:7–11
Murmuring of the Mixed Multitude and of Israel, for Flesh Num 11:4–9
People Smitten by Amalek for Going up Without the Lord Num 14:40–45 · Deu 1:41–44
Persons Selected As Spies Num 13:3–16
Punishment for Rebellion Num 14:26,

35 · Num 32:11–13 · Deu 1:35, 36, 40
Reubenites Obtained the Land Taken from the Amorites Num 32:1–42 · Deu 3:12–17
Spies Bring Back Evil Report Num 13:26–33
The People Anxious to Have the Land of Canaan Searched Deu 1:22
The People Terrified and Rebel Num 14:1–4
Time Occupied in Going from Kadeshbarnea to This Station Deu 2:14
Desert
An Arid Region Having Only Sparse Vegetation Lev 16:22 · Deu 8:15 · Jer 2:2, 6 · Jer 17:6
Figurative Isa 35:1
Deserted Wives Mat 5:32 · Mal 2:14–16
Desertion 1Co 7:15 · 2Ti 4:3, 4 · Act 17:30 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Mal 2:16
Deserts of the Red Sea Exo 13:18
Deserts
Arabian or Great Desert Exo 23:31
Barrenness Psa 106:9 · Psa 107:33, 35
Beersheba Gen 21:14 · 1Ki 19:3, 4
Bethaven Jos 18:12
Damascus 1Ki 19:15
Danger of Travelling In Exo 14:3 · 2Co 11:26
Desolate Eze 6:14
Desolation by Armies Jer 12:10–13 · Jer 50:12
Dry and Without Water Exo 17:1 · Deu 8:15
Edom 2Ki 3:8
Engedi 1Sa 24:1
Gibeon 2Sa 2:24
Great and Terrible Deu 1:19
Guides Required In Num 10:31 · Deu 32:10
Heath often Found In Jer 17:6
Infested With Robbers Jer 3:2 · Lam 4:19
Infested With Serpents Deu 8:15
Infested With Wild Beasts Isa 13:21 · Mar 1:13
Inhabited by Wandering Tribes Gen 21:20, 21 · Psa 72:9 · Jer 25:24
Jeruel 2Ch 20:16
Judea Mat 3:1
Kadesh Psa 29:8
Kedemoth Deu 2:26
Maon 1Sa 23:24, 25
Near Gaza Act 8:26
Paran Gen 21:21 · Num 10:12
Parts of, Afforded Pasture Gen 36:24 · Exo 3:1
Phenomena of, Alluded to Clouds of Sand and Dust Deu 28:24 · Jer 4:12, 13
Phenomena of, Alluded to Mirage or Deceptive Appearance of Water Jer 15:18
Phenomena of, Alluded to Simoom or Deadly Wind 2Ki 19:7 · Jer 4:11
Phenomena of, Alluded to Tornadoes or Whirlwinds Isa 21:1
Shur Gen 16:7
Sin Exo 16:1
Sinai Exo 19:1, 2 · Num 33:16
The Disaffected Fled To 1Sa 22:2 · Act 21:38
The Gentiles Isa 35:1, 6 · Isa 41:19
The Persecuted Fled To 1Sa 23:14 · Heb 11:38
The World Songs 3:6 · Songs 8:5
Those Deprived of Blessings Hos 2:3
Trackless Isa 43:19
Uncultivated Num 20:5 · Jer 2:2
Uninhabited and Lonesome Jer 2:6
Uninhabited Places Mat 14:15 · Mar 6:31
Vast Barren Plains Exo 5:3 · Joh 6:13
Waste and Howling Deu 32:10
What Affords No Support Jer 2:31
Zin Num 20:1 · Num 27:14
Ziph 1Sa 23:14, 15
Design Rom 1:20 · Gen 1:27 · Psa 139:13, 14 4:12, 13 · 1Th 5:18 · 2Ti 4:7, 8 · Jer 10:23
Development 2Ti 3:16, 17 · 1Co 15:58 · 2Ti 3:14 · Luk 2:52 · Col 1:10
Devil 1Pe 5:8 · Jam 4:7 · 2Co 11:14 · 1 Joh 5:18, 19 · Rev 12:12 · Joh 8:44 · Eph 6:11, 12 · 2Co 4:4 · Joh 10:10 · Rev 20:10
Devil is Real 1Pe 5:8 · Jam 4:7 · 1 Joh 3:8 · Joh 8:44 · Rom 16:20 · Rev 12:9
Design in Nature, Evidence of Job 12:7–11 · Pro 16:4
Designer Babies Gen 1:27 · 1Sa 16:7 · Jer 1:5 · Psa 139:13 · Col 1:16
Desire: Spiritual Deu 4:29 · Psa 9:1 · Psa 17:1 · Psa 22:26 · Psa 24:6 · Psa 25:5, 15 · Psa 27:8, 14 · Psa 33:20 · Psa 34:10 · Psa 37:4, 7, 9, 34 · Psa 39:12 · Psa 40:1, 8 · Psa 42:1–11 · Psa 51:1–17 · Psa 62:1 · Psa 63:1, 8 · Psa 68:28 · Psa 69:3, 32 · Psa 70:4 · Psa 81:10 · Psa 84:2 · Psa 86:11, 12, 16 · Psa 94:19 · Psa 105:4 · Psa 118:17 · Psa 119:2, 10, 20, 40, 77, 88, 116, 117, 122, 133, 149, 156 · Psa 123:1, 2 · Psa 130:5, 6 · Psa 143:5, 6 · Pro 2:3–5 · Pro 8:17, 34 · Isa 8:17, 19 · Isa 26:8, 9 · Isa 40:31 · Isa 55:1, 2, 6 · Jer 29:13 · Lam 3:25, 26, 41 · Hos 10:12 · Hab 3:2 · Mat 5:6 · Luk 6:21 · Luk 10:42 · Joh 12:20, 21 · Php 3:12–14 · Heb 11:6
Despair
Ahithophel 2Sa 17:23
Cain Gen 4:13, 14
Judas Mat 27:5
Leads to Blasphemy Isa 8:21 · Rev 16:10, 11
Leads to Continuing in Sin Jer 2:25 · Jer 18:12
Produced in the Wicked by Divine Judgments Deu 28:34, 67 · Rev 9:6 · Rev 16:10
Saints Enabled to Overcome 2Co 4:8, 9
Saints Sometimes Tempted To Job 7:6 · Lam 3:18
Shall Seize Upon the Wicked at the Appearing of Christ Rev 6:16
Trust in God, a Preservative Against Psa 42:5, 11
Despondency
At the Red Sea Exo 14:15
Cain, when God Pronounced Judgment Upon Him for the Murder of Abel Gen 4:13, 14
Devotedness to God
A Characteristic of Saints Job 23:12
Bearing the Cross Mar 8:34
Christ, an Example of Joh 4:34 · Joh 17:4
Doing all to God's Glory 1Co 10:31
Epaphroditus Php 2:30
Giving up all for Christ Mat 19:21, 28, 29
Comfort In Isa 35:3, 4 · Luk 18:1–8 · Heb 12:12, 13
Elijah, when he Fled from Jezebel to the Wilderness and Sat Under the Juniper Tree 1Ki 19:4
General Scriptures Concerning Num 17:12, 13 · Deu 28:65–67 · Job 3:1–26 · Job 17:13–16 · Psa 31:22 · Psa 77:7–9 · Pro 13:12 · Isa 2:19 · Jer 2:25 · Jer 8:20 · Jer 18:12 · Lam 3:1–21 · Lam 5:22 · Hos 10:8 · Jon 2:2–4 · Mic 7:1–7 · Mat 24:30 · Luk 13:27, 28 · Luk 23:29, 30 · Rev 6:14–17 · Rev 9:5, 6
Hagar, when Cast out of the Household of Abraham on Account of the Jealousy of Sarah Gen 21:15, 16
Jonah After he had Preached to the Ninevites Jon 4:3, 8
The Israelites, on Account of the Cruel Oppressions of the Egyptians Exo 6:9
The Sailors With Paul Act 27:20
when Sent on his Mission to the Israelites Exo 4:1, 10, 13 · Exo 6:12
when the People Craved for Meat Num 11:15
Destiny Jer 29:11 · Hab 2:3 · Psa 138:8 · Joh 16:33 · Isa 55:11 · Pro 16:3 · Rom 8:29 · Rom 8:28 · Jer 1:5 · Jer 17:10
Destruction Mat 7:13, 14 · Mat 10:28 · Php 3:19 · Pro 16:18 · 1Ti 6:9 · Joh 3:16 · Psa 58:10 · Pro 18:12 · Lam 3:47 · Rom 9:22
Detectives: General Scriptures Concerning Luk 20:20
Determination Php 4:13 · 2Ti 4:7 · Jer 29:11 · Rom 15:4 · Rut 1:16–18 · Rom 12:1, 2 · Php 3:12–14 · Heb 12:1 · Joh 8:32 · Luk 9:62
Grounded Upon: Our Creation Psa 86:9
Grounded Upon: Our Preservation Isa 46:4
Grounded Upon: Our Redemption 1Co 6:19, 20
Grounded Upon: The Call of God 1Th 2:12
Grounded Upon: The Death of Christ 2Co 5:15

Topical Index — Deuel–Doing the Right Thing

Deuel: Captain of the Tribe of Dan Num 1:14 · Num 2:14 · Num 7:42 · Num 10:20
Developing Character Gal 5:22 · Rom 12:21 · 1Ti

Grounded Upon: The Goodness of God 1Sa 12:24
Grounded Upon: The Mercies of God Rom 12:1
Joanna Luk 8:3
Joshua Jos 24:15
Living to Christ 2Co 5:15
Loving God Deu 6:5 · Luk 10:27
Paul Php 1:21
Peter, Andrew, James, John Mat 4:20–22
Self-Denial Mar 8:34
Serving God 1Sa 12:24 · Rom 12:11
should be Abounding 1Th 4:1
should be in Life and Death Rom 14:8 · Php 1:20
should be Persevering Luk 1:74, 75 · Luk 9:62
should be Unreserved Mat 6:24 · Luk 14:33
should Be with Our Bodies Rom 12:1 · 1Co 6:20
should Be with Our Members Rom 6:12, 13 · 1Pe 4:2
should Be with Our Spirit 1Co 6:20 · 1Pe 4:6
should Be with Our Substance Exo 22:29 · Pro 3:9
Timothy Php 2:19–22
Walking Worthy of God 1Th 2:12
Want of, Condemned Rev 3:16
Devotion Luk 16:13 · 2Ti 3:16, 17 · Php 4:8, 9 · Heb 13:5 · Jam 1:19, 20 · Mat 6:1 · Col 3:12–14 · Col 3:1
Devotion to God Col 3:17 · Php 4:13 · Luk 16:13 · Rom 12:1 · Act 20:35 · Php 4:8, 9 · Gal 2:20 · Jam 1:19, 20 · Joh 3:16 · Joh 13:34, 35
Devotions 2Ti 3:16, 17 · Psa 1:2 · Rom 15:4 · Mat 6:33 · Luk 5:16
Dew in the Night Job 29:19
Dew
A Merciful Providence Deu 33:13
Absence of 1Ki 17:1
Called the Dew of Heaven Dan 4:15
Figurative Psa 110:3 · Isa 26:19 · Hos 6:4 · Hos 13:3 · Hos 14:5
Forms Imperceptibly 2Sa 17:12
from the Clouds Pro 3:20
Miraculous Profusion and Absence of Jdg 6:36–40
Diabetes 3 Joh 1:2 · Pro 25:16 · Rev 21:4 · Job 6:6, 7 · Exo 23:25
Dial: A Contrivance for Indicating Time by the Sun's Rays 2Ki 20:11 · Isa 38:8
Diamond: One of the Jewels in the Breastplate Exo 28:18 · Exo 39:11 · Jer 17:1 · Eze 28:13
Diana: Goddess of the Ephesians Act 19:24, 27, 28, 35
Diblaim: Father of Hosea's Wife Hos 1:3
Diblath: An Unknown Place Eze 6:14
Dibon
A City in the Tribe of Judah Neh 11:25
A City in the Tribe of Judah: Probably Identical With Diminah Jos 15:22
Also Called Dibon-Gad and Dimon: A City on the Northern Banks of the Arnon Num 21:30
Also Called Dibon-Gad and Dimon: Allotted to Gad and Reuben Num 32:3, 34 · Jos 13:9, 17
Also Called Dibon-Gad and Dimon: Israelites Encamp At Num 33:45
Also Called Dibon-Gad and Dimon: Taken by Moab Isa 15:2, 9 · Jer 48:18, 22
Dibri: Father of Shelomith Lev 24:11
Didymus (Twin): Surname of Thomas Joh 11:16
Diet Gen 1:29 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Mar 7:17–19 · Dan 1:12
Diet and Nutrition Gen 1:29 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · 1Co 10:31 · Gen 9:3 · Dan 1:12 · Dan 1:15 · Joh 6:35 · Eze 4:9 · Lev 3:17 · Lev 7:23, 24
Differences Gal 3:28 · Gal 3:26 · Joh 13:34, 35
Different Races Gal 3:28 · Act 10:35 · Rev 7:9, 10
Different Religions Joh 14:6 · Rom 16:17 · Mar 16:16 · Gal 1:8 · Gal 2:20 · Joh 1:1 · 1 Joh 5:5 · Jam 1:26 · 1Ti 2:5
Difficult People 1Th 5:15 · Mat 5:44 · 2Ti 2:24–26 · Rom 12:20 · Mar 11:25 · Mat 5:45 · Pro 15:1 · Luk 6:35 · Mat 7:1 · Php 2:14
Difficult Times Php 4:6, 7 · Isa 41:10 · Joh 16:33 · 1Pe 5:7 · Rom 8:18 · Jer 29:11–13 · Jam 1:2–4 · Psa 9:9, 10 · 2Co 12:8–10 · 1Pe 1:6, 7
Dignity Pro 31:25 · Gen 1:27 · Gal 3:28 · Joh 3:16 · Gen 1:26 · Tts 2:7 · Mat 7:12 · Jer 1:5
Diklah: Son of Joktan, and Name of a District Inhabited by his Descendants Gen 10:27
Dilean: A City of Judah Jos 15:38
Diligence in Temporal Matters Leads to Favor Pro 11:27
Diligence in Temporal Matters, Leads to Favour Pro 11:27
Diligence in Temporal Matters, Leads to Honor Pro 12:24 · Pro 22:29
Diligence in Temporal Matters, Leads to Prosperity Pro 10:4 · Pro 13:4
Diligence in the Service of God is not in Vain 1Co 15:58
Diligence in the Service of God
Leads to Assured Hope Heb 6:11
Preserves from Evil Exo 15:26
should be Preserved In Gal 6:9
Diligence is not in Vain 1Co 15:58
Diligence
Apollos Act 18:25
Apostles Act 5:42
Christ, an Example Mar 1:35 · Luk 2:49
Cultivating Proper Behaviors of a True Christian 2Pe 1:5
Discharging official Duties Deu 19:18
Figurative Pro 6:6–8
Following Every Good Work 1Ti 3:10
God Rewards Deu 11:14 · Heb 11:6
Guarding Against Defilement Heb 12:15
Hezekiah 2Ch 31:21
Honor Pro 12:24 · Pro 22:29
Illustrated Pro 6:6–8
Instructing Children Deu 6:7 · Deu 11:19
Jacob Gen 31:40
Jesus an Example of Mar 1:35 · Luk 2:49
Keeping the Heart Pro 4:23
Keeping the Soul Deu 4:9
Labors of Love Heb 6:10–12
Lawful Business Pro 27:23 · Ecc 9:10
Leads to Assured Hope Heb 6:11
Listening to Him Isa 55:2
Making Our Calling Sure 2Pe 1:10
Nehemiah Neh 4:6
Nehemiah and his Helpers Neh 4:6
Obeying Him Deu 6:17 · Deu 11:13
Onesiphorus 2Ti 1:17
Paul 1Th 2:9
Preserves from Evil Exo 15:26
Preserving |The Faith| Through Teaching 2Ti 4:2 · Jde 1:3
Prosperity Pro 10:4 · Pro 13:4
Psalmist Psa 119:60
Required by God in Cultivating Christian Graces 2Pe 1:5
Required by God in Discharging official Duties Deu 19:18
Required by God in Following Every Good Work 1Ti 5:10
Required by God in Guarding Against Defilement Heb 12:15
Required by God in Hearkening to Him Isa 55:2
Required by God in Instructing Children Deu 11:19
Required by God in Keeping the Heart Pro 4:23
Required by God in Keeping the Souls Deu 4:9
Required by God in Labours of Love Heb 6:10–12
Required by God in Lawful Business Pro 27:23 · Ecc 9:10
Required by God in Making Our Call, Sure 2Pe 1:10
Required by God in Obeying Him Deu 6:17 · Deu 11:13
Required by God in Seeking Him 1Ch 22:19 · Heb 11:6
Required by God in Seeking to be Found Spotless 2Pe 3:14
Required by God in Self-Examination Psa 77:6
Required by God in Striving After Perfection Php 3:13, 14
Required by God in Teaching Religion 2Ti 4:2 · Jde 1:3
Required in the Service of God Joh 9:4 · Gal 6:9
Ruth Rut 2:17
Saints should Abound In 2Co 8:7
Seeking to be Found Spotless 2Pe 3:14
Self-Examination Psa 77:6

Striving After Perfection Php 3:13, 14
Titus 2Co 8:22
Dimnah: A Levitical City of Zebulun Jos 21:35
Dinah
Daughter of Jacob and Leah Gen 30:21
Ravishment of Gen 34:1
Dinhabah: A City of Edom Gen 36:32 · 1Ch 1:43
Dinner: Eaten at Noon Gen 43:16
Dinosaurs Isa 27:1 · Job 40:15 · Psa 104:26 · Gen 1:21 · Gen 6:13
Dionysius: A Convert of Paul Act 17:34
Diotrephes: A False Teacher 3 Joh 1:9
Diplomacy by Intermarriage With Other Nations 1Ki 1:1–5
Diplomacy of Abigail 1Sa 25:23–31
Diplomacy of Abimelech Gen 21:22, 23 · Gen 26:26–31
Diplomacy of Hiram, to Secure the Good Will of David 2Sa 5:11
Diplomacy of Jephthah, With the King of Moab, Unsuccessful Jdg 11:12–28
Diplomacy of Toi, to Promote the Friendship of David 2Sa 8:10
Diplomacy
Absalom Winning the People 2Sa 15:2–6
Ahaz Purchases Assistance from the King of Assyria 2Ki 16:7–9
Ambassadors from Ben-Hadad to Ahab 1Ki 20:31–34
Corrupt Practices in the officers of Nebuchadnezzars Court to Secure the Destruction of Daniel Dan 6:4–15
David, in Sending Hushai Absalom's Court 2Sa 15:32–37 · 2Sa 16:15–19 · 2Sa 17:1–14
General Scriptures Concerning 1Co 9:20–23
Jehoash Purchases Peace from Hazael 2Ki 12:18
Paul, in Arraying the Pharisees and Sadducees Against Each Other at his Trial Act 23:6–10
Paul, in Circumcising Timothy Act 16:3
Paul, in Performing Certain Temple Services to Placate Jewish Believers Act 21:20–25 · Gal 6:12
Rab-Shakeh, in Trying to Induce Jerusalem to Capitulate by Bombastic Harangue 2Ki 18:17–37 · 2Ki 19:1–13 · Isa 36:11–22
Sanballat, in Prevent the Rebuilding of Jerusalem by Nehemiah Neh 6:1
Solomon, in his Alliance With Hiram 1Ki 5:1–12 · 1Ki 9:10–14, 26, 27 · 1Ki 10:11
The Gibeonites, in Securing a Treaty With the Israelites Through Deception Jos 9:3–16
The People of Tyre and Sidon, in Securing the Favor of Herod (Agrippa I) Act 12:20–22
The Wise Woman of Abel 2Sa 20:16–22
Direction Pro 3:5, 6 · Psa 32:8 · Psa 37:23 · Jer 29:11 · Isa 11:2 · Jer 1:7, 8 · Pro 16:1, 2 · Job 33:14, 15 · Pro 16:9 · Isa 48:17, 18
Disabilities Joh 9:1–3 · Exo 4:11 · Luk 14:13, 14
Disabled Children Jer 29:11 · Psa 139:14 · Deu 31:6 · Rom 9:20
Disabled People Lev 19:14 · 2Co 12:9 · Joh 9:1–3 · Luk 14:12–14 · Rom 5:3–5 · Rom 5:12 · 1Pe 5:10 · Rom 8:28 · Psa 139:13, 14 · Gal 6:2
Disagreement Mat 18:15–17 · Rom 14:1 · Jam 4:11 · 1Co 6:1 · Joh 7:24 · Jam 4:1–3
Disagreements Amo 3:3 · Eph 4:1–3 · 1Co 6:7 · Act 15:39 · 2Pe 2:9 · Joh 16:13
Disappointment 1Pe 5:7 · Php 4:6, 7 · Pro 23:17, 18 · Zec 9:12 · Rom 8:7 · Pro 16:9 · Tts 2:13
Disbelief Mar 9:24 · 2Ti 3:7 · Rom 8:7 · 2Ti 4:3, 4 · Rom 10:17 · 2Co 5:17 · 2Th 2:9, 10
Discerning God's Will Rom 12:2 · Rom 8:26, 27 · Joh 7:17 · Psa 37:23 · Mic 6:8 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Isa 30:21 · 1Th 4:3
Discerning of Spirits 1 Joh 4:1 · 1Co 12:10 · 1Co 12:8–10 · 1Th 5:21 · Rom 12:2 · 1Ki 3:9 · 1Co 12:11 · Heb 4:12 · Heb 5:14 · 1Co 2:14
Discernment 1 Joh 4:1 · Php 1:9, 10 · Heb 4:12 · 1Ki 3:9 · Rom 12:2 · Jam 1:5 · Joh 7:24 · 1Co 14:33 · 1Th 5:21 · 2Co 11:13–15
Disciple of Jesus Mat 10:1 · Mat 20:17 · Act 9:26 · Act 14:2 · Act 21:4
Disciple of John the Baptist Mat 9:14
Disciple
First Called |Christians| at Antioch Act 11:26
The Seventy (Better Mss Have |Seventy-Two|) Followers of Jesus are Sent Forth Luk 10:1
Discipleship: Tests of Mat 10:32–39 · Luk 14:26, 27, 33 · Joh 21:15–19
Discipline of Armies, for Disobedience of Orders Jos 7:10–26 · Jdg 21:5–12
Discipline of Children Pro 13:24 · Heb 12:11 · Pro 23:13–15 · Pro 22:6 · Eph 6:4 · Pro 22:15 · Pro 29:17 · Pro 29:15 · Pro 19:18 · Pro 12:1
Discipline of the Church is for Edification 2Co 10:8 · 2Co 13:10
Discipline of the Church
Consists in Maintaining Sound Doctrine 1Ti 1:3 · Tts 1:13
Consists in Ordering Its Affairs 1Co 11:34 · Tts 1:5
Consists in Rebuking offenders 1Ti 5:20 · 2Ti 4:2
Consists in Removing Obstinate offenders 1Co 5:3–5, 13 · 1Ti 1:20
Decency and Order, the Objects of 1Co 14:40
Exercise, in a Spirit of Charity 2Co 2:6–8
Ministers Authorised to Establish Mat 16:19 · Mat 18:18
Prohibits Women Preaching 1Co 14:34 · 1Ti 2:12
should be Submitted To Heb 13:17
Discipling Heb 10:24, 25 · Col 3:16 · Mat 28:19 · 1Co 11:1 · Jam 5:16
Disciplining a Child Pro 13:24 · Pro 22:15 · Eph 6:4
Disciplining Children Pro 13:24 · Heb 12:11 · Pro 23:13, 14 · Pro 22:6 · Pro 29:17 · Pro 29:15 · Eph 6:4 · Pro 19:18
Discontent Heb 13:5 · Luk 12:15 · 1Th 5:18 · Psa 37:4 · Rom 8:28 · 1Pe 5:7 · Luk 3:14 · 1Co 10:10 · Php 4:11–13 · Mat 6:24
Discord Rom 16:17 · Eph 4:1–3 · Gal 5:19–21 · Pro 6:19 · Rom 13:9 · Exo 20:16 · Mat 15:18–20
Discouragement Jer 29:11 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Jos 1:9 · Joh 16:33 · 2Co 12:9 · 1Pe 5:7 · Rom 8:26 · Rom 8:31 · 1Co 15:58 · Rom 15:13
Discovery Jer 33:3 · Pro 25:2 · Psa 111:2
Discrimination Gal 5:14 · Jam 2:2–4 · Gal 3:27–29 · Mat 5:44 · Rom 2:11 · Mar 12:31 · Mat 7:12 · Act 10:34 · 1Sa 16:7 · 1Ti 4:12
Disease of David Psa 21:4 · Psa 116:8
Disease of Hezekiah 2Ki 20:1–11 · Isa 38:1–8
Disease of the Sexual Organs Lev 15:1 · Lev 22:4 · Num 5:2 · Deu 23:10
Disease
As Judgments Psa 107:17 · Isa 3:17
David's Child 2Sa 12:15
Emulsions Luk 10:34
Figurative Psa 38:7 · Isa 1:6 · Jer 30:12
Gehazi 2Ki 5:27
Healing of, from God Exo 15:26 · Exo 23:25 · Deu 7:15 · 2Ch 16:12 · Psa 103:3 · Psa 107:20
Jehoram 2Ch 21:12–19
Jeroboam 2Ch 13:20
Miraculous Healing of, a Sign to Accompany the Preaching of the Word Mar 16:18
Ointments Isa 1:6 · Jer 8:22
Physicians Employed For 2Ch 16:12 · Jer 8:22 · Mat 9:12 · Mar 5:26 · Luk 4:23
Poultices 2Ki 20:7
Remedies Used Pro 17:22 · Pro 20:30 · Isa 38:21 · Jer 30:13 · Jer 46:11
Sent from God Lev 14:34
Threatened As Judgments Lev 26:16 · Deu 7:15 · Deu 28:22, 27, 28, 35 · Deu 29:22
Treatment of Fractures Eze 30:21
Upon Nabal 1Sa 25:38
Uzziah 2Ch 26:17–20
Diseases were Many and Divers Mat 4:24
Diseases
Abscess 2Ki 20:7
Ague Lev 26:16
Art of Curing, Defective Job 13:4 · Mar 5:26
Atrophy Job 16:8 · Job 19:20
Blindness Job 29:15 · Mat 9:27
Boils and Blains Exo 9:10
Children Subject To 2Sa 12:15 · 1Ki 17:17
Consumption Lev 26:16 · Deu 28:22
Deafness Psa 38:13 · Mar 7:32

Debility Psa 102:23 · Eze 7:17
Demoniacal Possession Mat 15:22 · Mar 5:15
Dropsy Luk 14:2
Dumbness Pro 31:8 · Mat 9:32
Dysentery 2Ch 21:12–19 · Act 28:8
Emerods Deu 28:27 · 1Sa 5:6, 12
Fever Deu 28:22 · Mat 8:14
Frequently: Complicated Deu 28:60, 61 · Act 28:8
Frequently: Incurable 2Ch 21:18 · Jer 14:19
Frequently: Loathsome Psa 38:7 · Psa 41:8
Frequently: Painful 2Ch 21:15 · Job 33:19
Frequently: Tedious Deu 28:59 · Joh 5:5 · Luk 13:16
God often Entreated to Cure 2Sa 12:16 · 2Ki 20:1–3 · Psa 6:2 · Jam 5:14
Illustrative of Sin Isa 1:5
Impediment Speech Mar 7:32
Inflammation Deu 28:22
Intemperance a Cause of Hos 7:5
Issue of Blood Mat 9:20
Itch Deu 28:27
Lameness 2Sa 4:4 · 2Ch 16:12
Leprosy Lev 13:2 · 2Ki 5:1
Loss of Appetite Job 33:20 · Psa 107:18
Lunacy Mat 4:24 · Mat 17:15
Medicine Used for Curing Pro 17:22 · Isa 1:6
Melancholy 1Sa 16:14
Not Looking to God In, Condemned 2Ch 16:12
Often Brought from Other Countries Deu 7:15
Often Sent As Punishment Deu 28:21 · Joh 5:14
Often Through Satan 1Sa 16:14–16 · Job 2:7
Over-Excitement a Cause of Dan 8:27
Palsy Mat 8:6 · Mat 9:2
Physicians Undertook the Cure of Jer 8:22 · Mat 9:12 · Luk 4:23
Plague Num 11:33 · 2Sa 24:15, 21, 25
Regarded As Visitations Job 2:7–10 · Psa 38:2, 7
Scab Deu 28:27
Sins of Youth a Cause of Job 20:11
Sunstroke 2Ki 4:18–20 · Isa 49:10
Those Afflicted With: Anointed Mar 6:13 · Jam 5:14
Those Afflicted With: Often Divinely Cured 2Ki 20:5 · Jam 5:15
Those Afflicted With: Often Divinely Supported Psa 41:3
Those Afflicted With: Often Laid in the Streets to Receive Advice from Passers By Mar 6:56 · Act 5:15
Ulcers Isa 1:6 · Luk 16:20
Worms Act 12:23
Dishan: Son of Seir Gen 36:21, 30 · 1Ch 1:38
Dishon
Grandson of Seir Gen 36:25 · 1Ch 1:41
Son of Seir Gen 36:21, 30 · 1Ch 1:38
Dishonest Gain Eze 22:29 · Pro 11:1 · Pro 13:11 · Eze 22:27
Dishonest People Pro 20:17 · 1 Joh 2:4 · 1Ti 6:10 · Tts 3:10 · 1 Joh 4:1
Dishonesty
Abimelech's Servants Confiscate a Well Gen 21:25 · Gen 26:15–22
Achan Hides the Wedge of Gold and the Babylonian Garment Jos 7:11–26
Ahab Confiscates Naboth's Vineyard 1Ki 21:2–16
General Scriptures Concerning Lev 6:2–7 · Lev 19:13, 35, 36 · Deu 25:13–16 · Job 24:2–11 · Psa 37:21 · Psa 50:18 · Psa 62:10 · Pro 3:27, 28 · Pro 11:1 · Pro 20:10, 14, 17, 23 · Isa 32:7 · Jer 7:8–10 · Jer 9:4–6, 8 · Jer 22:13 · Eze 22:29 · Hos 4:1, 2 · Hos 12:7 · Amo 3:10 · Amo 8:5 · Mic 6:10, 11 · Nah 3:1 · Zep 1:9 · Zec 5:3, 4 · Luk 16:1–8 · 1Th 4:6 · Jam 5:4
Jacob Gains from Laban's Flocks by Skillful Manipulation Gen 30:31–43
Jacob Obtains his Brother's Birthright by an Unjust Advantage Gen 25:29–33
Jacob Steals his Father's Blessing Gen 27:6–29
Joab's Guile in Securing Absalom's Return 2Sa 14:2–20
Judas' Hypocritical Sympathy for the Poor Joh 12:6
Laban's Treatment of Jacob Gen 29:21–30 · Gen 31:36–42
Micah Steals One-Thousand One-Hundred Pieces of Silver Jdg 17:2
Micah's Priest Steals his Images Jdg 18:14–21
Rachel Steals the Household Gods Gen 31:19
Rebekah's Craftiness in Jacob's Behalf Gen 27:6–17
Simeon and Levi Deceive the Shechemites Gen 34:15–31
Disobedience to God in Making Excuses when Commissioned to Deliver Lsrael Exo 4:13, 14
Disobedience to God in offering a Sacrifice 1Sa 13:13
Disobedience to God in Refusing to Enter the Promised Land Deu 1:26 · Num 14:1–10 · Jos 5:6 · Psa 106:24, 25
Disobedience to God in Sparing Agag and the Spoils of the Amalekites 1Sa 15:1 · 1Sa 28:18
Disobedience to God of a Man of Israel, Who Refused to Strike the Prophet 1Ki 20:35, 36
Disobedience to God of Aaron, at the Hitting of the Rock by Moses Num 20:23, 24
Disobedience to God of Achan, in Hiding the Wedge of Gold and the Babylonian Garnient Jos 7:15–26
Disobedience to God of Adam and Eve, Eating the Forbidden Fruit Gen 3:6–11
Disobedience to God of Ahab, in Suffering the King of Assyria to Escape out of his Hands 1Ki 20:42
Disobedience to God of Balaam, in Accompanying the Messengers from Balak Num 22:22
Disobedience to God of David, in his Adultery, and in Arranging for the Death of Uriah 2Sa 12:9
Disobedience to God of Jonah, in Refusing to Deliver the Message to the Ninevites Jon 1:1
Disobedience to God of Lot, in Refusing to Go to the Mountain, As Commanded by the Angels Gen 19:19, 20
Disobedience to God of Lot's Wife, in Looking Back Upon Sodom Gen 19:26
Disobedience to God of Nadab and Abihu, in offering Strange Fire Lev 10:1, 2
Disobedience to God of Paul, in Going to Jerusalem Contrary to Repeated Warnings Act 21:4
Disobedience to God of Pharaoh, in Refusing to Let the People of Israel Go Exo 5:2 · Exo 7:13, 22, 23 · Exo 8:15, 19, 32 · Exo 9:12, 34 · Exo 10:20, 27 · Exo 11:10 · Exo 14:8
Disobedience to God of Priests, in not Performing Their Functions After the Due Order 1Ch 15:13
Disobedience to God of Solomon, in Building Places for Idolatrous Worship 1Ki 11:7–10
Disobedience to God of the Blind Men Jesus Healed, and Ordered Them not to Proclaim Their Healing Mat 9:30, 31
Disobedience to God of the Leper Whom Jesus Healed, and Ordered Him not to Proclaim the Fact Mar 1:45
Disobedience to God of the People of Israel, in Gathering Excessive Quantities of Manna Exo 16:19, 20
Disobedience to God of the People of Judah Jer 43:7
Disobedience to God of the People of Judah, in Going to Live in Egypt Contrary to Divine Command Jer 44:12–14
Disobedience to God
A Characteristic of the Wicked Eph 2:2 · Tts 1:16 · Tts 3:3
Acknowledge the Punishment of, to be Just Neh 9:32, 33 · Dan 9:10, 11, 14
Adam and Eve Gen 3:6, 11
Bitter Results of, Illustrated Jer 9:13, 15
Brings a Curse Deu 11:28 · Deu 28:15
Denunciations Against Num 14:11, 12, 22–24 · Num 32:8–13 · Deu 18:19 · Deu 28:15–68 · Lev 26:14–46
Disobedience to God of the Prophet of Judah 1Ki 13:1

Forfeits his Favour 1Sa 13:14
Forfeits his Promised Blessings Jos 5:6 · 1Sa 2:30 · Jer 18:10
Heinousness of, Illustrated Jer 35:14
Israel 2Ki 18:9–12
Jonah Jon 1:2, 3
Men Prone to Excuse Gen 3:12, 13
Moses Num 20:8, 11, 24
Nadab Lev 10:1
Pharaoh Exo 5:2
Provokes his Anger Psa 78:10, 40 · Isa 3:8
Saul 1Sa 28:18
Shall be Punished Isa 42:24, 25 · Heb 2:2
The Prophet 1Ki 13:20–23
The Wicked Persevere In Jer 2:21
Warnings Against 1Sa 12:15 · Jer 12:17
when he Struck the Rock Num 20:11, 23, 24
Disobedient Children Eph 6:1–3 · Pro 30:17 · Exo 21:17 · Eph 5:6 · Pro 23:13, 14 · Mat 15:4 · Pro 13:24 · Rom 6:23 · Exo 21:15 · Lev 20:9
Disobedient to Parents 2Ti 3:2 · Col 3:20 · 2Ti 3:16, 17 · Eph 6:1–3 · Exo 20:12
Disobedient Wives 1Pe 3:7 · Eph 5:22 · 1Pe 3:1 · 1Pe 3:6 · Heb 13:4 · Gen 19:26 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Eph 5:25
Disobeying your Parents Col 3:20 · Eph 6:1–3 · Exo 21:15 · Exo 20:12 · Joh 14:15 · 1Sa 15:23 · 2Ti 3:2 · Pro 13:24 · Exo 21:17 · Jam 4:7
Dispersion of the Descendants of Noah Gen 10:1
Dispersion of the Jews, Foretold Jer 16:15 · Jer 24:9 · Joh 7:35
Dispersion: After Building the Tower of Babel Gen 11:1–9 · Deu 32:8
Disrespect 1Co 15:33 · Col 3:20 · Eph 5:11 · Rom 12:2 · Rom 12:18 · 1Co 10:24 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Mat 4:10 · 1Co 10:13 · 2Co 5:10
Disrespectful Behavior Psa 27:14 · Tts 2:5 · 1Ti 3:2
Disrespectful Children Lev 20:9 · Col 3:20 · Pro 30:17 · Exo 21:15 · Mat 15:4 · Eph 6:1 · Pro 13:24 · Exo 21:17 · Exo 20:12 · Pro 20:20
Disrespectful Wives Pro 21:19 · Pro 12:4 · Pro 21:9 · Pro 14:1 · Eph 5:22–24 · 1Co 7:3–5 · Tts 2:3–5 · 1Ti 2:11 · Pro 31:10–12 · Eph 5:33
Dissembling
David 1Sa 21:13–15
Joseph Gen 42:7–20 · Gen 43:26–34
Dissension in Congregations 1Co 1:10–13 · 1Co 3:3, 4 · 1Co 11:18, 19
Dissipation: Dangers of Job 1:5
Distaff: General Scriptures Concerning Pro 31:19
Distraction Pro 4:25–27 · 1Co 10:13 · 1Co 7:35 · Luk 21:34 · Jer 1:5
Distractions 1Co 10:13 · Psa 119:15 · Php 4:8 · Psa 19:14 · Mat 6:34 · Jos 1:8 · Gen 4:7 · Gal 5:16, 17 · Isa 54:17 · Php 4:13
Disunity Mat 12:25 · 1Co 4:6 · Mar 7:6 · Exo 24:7
Ditch: Figurative Pro 23:27
Diversity Rev 7:9, 10 · Col 1:16, 17 · Rom 12:16 · 1Co 14:10 · 1Co 14:26 · Col 3:11 · Psa 117:1, 2 · Rev 10:11 · Rev 14:6 · Isa 40:15–17
Dividing a Church Tts 3:10, 11 · 2Ti 4:3 · 1Co 3:3 · Rom 3:23
Dividing God's Land Joe 3:1, 2 · Gen 15:18 · Amo 9:15 · Gen 17:7, 8
Divination
A System of Fraud Eze 13:6, 7 · Jer 29:8
All Who Practised It, Abominable Deu 18:12
An Abominable Practice 1Sa 15:23
Could not Injure the Lord's People Num 23:23
Effected Through: A Lucrative Employment Num 22:7 · Act 16:16
Effected Through: Books of, Numerous and Expensive Act 19:19
Effected Through: Connected With Idolatry 2Ch 33:5, 6
Effected Through: Cups Gen 44:2, 5
Effected Through: Dreams Jer 29:8 · Zec 10:2
Effected Through: Enchantments Exo 7:11 · Num 24:1
Effected Through: Inspecting the Inside of Beasts Eze 21:21
Effected Through: Observing Heavenly Bodies Isa 37:13
Effected Through: Observing Times 2Ki 21:6
Effected Through: Raising the Dead 1Sa 28:11, 12
Effected Through: Rods Hos 4:12
Effected Through: Sorcery Isa 47:12 · Act 8:11
Effected Through: The Flight of Arrows Eze 21:21, 22
Frustrated by God Isa 44:25
Practised by Astrologers Isa 47:13 · Dan 4:7
Practised by Charmers Deu 18:11
Practised by Consulters of Familiar Spirits Deu 18:11
Practised by Diviners Deu 18:14
Practised by Enchanters Deu 18:10 · Jer 27:9
Practised by False Prophets Jer 14:14 · Eze 13:3, 6
Practised by Magicians Gen 41:8 · Dan 4:7
Practised by Necromancers Deu 18:11
Practised by Soothsayers Isa 2:6 · Dan 2:27
Practised by Sorcerers Jer 27:9 · Act 13:6, 8
Practised by Witches Exo 22:18 · Deu 18:10
Practised by Wizards Deu 18:11 · 1Sa 28:3
The Jews Prone To 2Ki 17:17 · Isa 2:6
The Law: Forbade Seeking To Lev 19:31 · Deu 18:14
The Law: Forbade to the Israelites the Practice of Lev 19:26 · Deu 18:10, 11
The Law: Punished Those Who Sought To Lev 20:6
The Law: Punished With Death Those Who Used Exo 22:18 · Lev 20:27
Those Who Practised used Mysterious Words and Gestures Isa 8:19
Those Who Practised: Consulted in Difficulties Dan 2:2 · Dan 4:6, 7
Those Who Practised: Regarded As Wise Men Dan 2:12, 27
Those Who Practised: Regarded With Awe Act 8:9, 11
Divisions are Contrary to The
Desire of Christ Joh 17:21–23
Purpose of Christ Joh 10:16
Spirit of the Church 1Co 11:16
Unity of Christ 1Co 1:13 · 1Co 12:13
Divisions are Proof of a Carnal Spirit 1Co 3:3
Divisions
Avoid Those Who Cause Rom 16:17
Condemned in the Church 1Co 1:11–13 · 1Co 11:18
Evil of, Illustrated Mat 12:25
Forbidden in the Church 1Co 1:10
Unbecoming in the Church 1Co 12:24, 25
Divorce of Captives, Regulated by Law Deu 21:13, 14
Divorce of Servants, Regulated by Law Exo 21:7, 11
Divorce
Disobedience of the Wife to the Husband, a Sufficient Cause For, in the Persian Empire Est 1:10–22
Figurative Isa 50:1 · Isa 54:4 · Jer 3:8
Forbidden by Christ Except for Adultery Mat 5:32 · Mat 19:9
Forced on Those Who had Idolatrous Wives Ezr 10:2–17 · Neh 13:23, 30
General Scriptures Concerning Exo 21:7–11 · Deu 21:10–14 · Deu 24:1–4 · Ezr 10:1–16 · Neh 13:23–30 · Jer 3:1 · Mic 2:9 · Mal 2:14–16 · Mat 5:31, 32 · Mat 19:3–12 · Mar 10:2 · Luk 16:18 · 1Co 7:10–17
Illustrative of God's Casting off of the Jewish Church Isa 50:1 · Jer 3:8
Jews Condemned for Love of Mal 2:14–16
Law of Marriage Against Gen 2:24 · Mat 19:6
Not Allowed to Those Who Falsely Accused Their Wives Deu 22:18, 19
Often Sought by the Jews Mic 2:9 · Mal 2:14
Permitted by the Mosaic Law Deu 24:1
Permitted: On Account of Hardness of Heart Mat 19:8
Priests not to Marry Women After Lev 21:14
Prohibition of, offended the Jews Mat 19:10
Sought on Slight Grounds Mat 5:31 · Mat 19:3
Women: Afflicted By Isa 54:4, 6
Women: Could Marry After Deu 24:2

Women: Could Obtain Pro 2:17 · Mar 10:12
Women: Married After, Could not Return to First Husband Deu 24:3, 4 · Jer 3:1
Women: Responsible for Vows After Num 30:9
Divorces 1Co 7:10, 11 · 1Co 7:15 · Mar 10:2
Divorcing An Unbeliever 1Co 7:15 · 2Co 6:14 · Mat 19:6 · Mal 2:16 · Mat 5:31, 32 · Mat 19:9 · 1Co 7:10
DNA Jer 1:5 · Isa 43:7 · Psa 139:13 · Rev 1:8 · Gen 2:22
Do Animals Go to Heaven Ecc 3:19–21 · Pro 12:10 · Isa 11:6 · Rev 19:11 · Isa 65:25 · Rom 8:21 · Psa 36:6 · Job 12:10 · Rev 5:13
Do Not Give Up Jam 1:2–4 · Gal 6:9 · Luk 18:27 · Eph 3:13 · Psa 16:11
Do Unto Others Mat 7:12 · Luk 6:31 · Mar 12:31 · 1 Joh 4:20 · Lev 19:18 · Pro 28:6 · 1Pe 3:9 · Eph 4:32 · Jam 4:11, 12 · Rom 14:1
Doctor: A Teacher, or Master Mat 8:19 · Luk 2:46 · Luk 5:17 · Act 5:34 · 1Ti 1:7
Doctors Mar 2:17 · Jer 8:22 · Mat 9:12 · Job 13:4 · Luk 5:17 · Act 19:11, 12 · Mar 5:25, 26 · Col 4:14 · 2Ch 16:12 · Luk 5:31
Doctrine Tts 1:9 · 2Ti 3:16 · Tts 2:1 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Heb 13:9 · Eph 4:14 · Rom 16:17
Doctrine of Heaven Joh 14:2 · 1Pe 1:4 · 1Th 4:17 · Rev 5:10
Doctrine of Hell 2Pe 2:4 · Mat 25:46 · Mat 10:28
Doctrines
False Mat 5:19 · Mat 15:9, 13 · Rom 16:17, 18 · 1Co 3:1–4, 11, 21 · 1Co 11:18, 19 · 2Co 2:17 · 2Co 11:3, 4 · Gal 1:6–8 · Eph 4:14 · Col 2:4, 8, 18–23 · 1Ti 1:3, 4, 6, 7, 19 · 1Ti 4:1–3, 7 · 1Ti 6:3–5, 20, 21 · 2Ti 2:14, 16–18 · 2Ti 3:6–9, 13 · 2Ti 4:3 · Tts 1:10, 11, 14 · Tts 3:10, 11 · Heb 13:9 · 2Pe 2:1–22 · 1 Joh 4:3 · 2 Joh 1:7–9 · Jde 1:4–11
General Scriptures Concerning Joh 7:16, 17
Guidelines Set Forth from the Leaders in Jerusalem Act 15:6–29
Dodanim
Called Rodanim 1Ch 1:7
Descendants of Noah Gen 10:4
Dodavah: A Prophet 2Ch 20:37
Dodo
A Bethlehemite 2Sa 23:24 · 1Ch 11:26
A Descendant of Issachar Jdg 10:1
One of David's Heroes 2Sa 23:9 · 1Ch 11:12
One of David's Heroes: Called Dodai 1Ch 27:4
Doeg
An Edomite, Present when Ahimelech Helped David 1Sa 21:7 · Psa 52:1
Murdered Eighty-Five Priests 1Sa 22:18, 19
Doer of the Word Mat 7:21 · Mat 12:50 · Luk 11:28 · Rom 2:13–15 · 2Co 8:11 · Jam 1:22–27 · Jam 4:11
Does the Earth Orbit the Sun? Job 26:7 · Isa 40:22 · Psa 93:1 · Psa 104:5 · Isa 38:8 · Job 9:7 · 1Ch 16:30 · Job 26:10 · Psa 96:10
Dog
Dumb and Sleeping Isa 56:10, 11
Epithet of Contempt 1Sa 17:43 · 1Sa 24:14 · 2Sa 3:8 · 2Sa 9:8 · 2Sa 16:9 · 2Ki 8:13 · Isa 56:10, 11 · Mat 15:26
Figurative Php 3:2 · Rev 22:15
Greyhound Pro 30:31
Habits of Lapping of Jdg 7:5
Habits of Licking Blood 1Ki 21:19 · 1Ki 22:38
Habits of Licking Sores Luk 16:21
Habits of Returns to Eat his own Vomit Pro 26:11 · 2Pe 2:22
Price of, not to be Brought Into the Sanctuary Deu 23:18
Shepherd Dogs Job 30:1
Domesticated: Herds of Gen 12:16 · Gen 24:35 · Gen 32:5 · Gen 34:28 · Num 31:34, 45 · 1Ch 5:21 · Ezr 2:67 · Neh 7:69
Domesticated: Jawbone of, Used by Samson With Which to Kill Philistines Jdg 15:15–17
Domesticated: Not to be Yoked With an Ox Deu 22:10
Domesticated: Rest on the Sabbath Exo 23:12
Wild Job 6:5 · Job 24:5 · Job 39:5 · Psa 104:11 · Isa 32:14 · Jer 2:24 · Jer 14:6 · Hos 8:9
Don't Give Up Gal 6:9 · Jer 29:11 · Php 1:6 · 2Ch 15:7 · Jos 1:9 · Isa 41:10 · Rom 8:28 · 1Co 10:13 · Psa 31:24 · 1Co 9:24
Don't Hide your Light Mat 5:16 · Joh 8:12
Don't Question God's Word Isa 40:28 · 1Pe 3:15–17 · Psa 33:4 · Jer 10:10 · 2Co 4:15 · Heb 1:3 · Jer 23:24
Dogs Mat 7:6 · Pro 26:11 · Rev 22:15 · Mat 15:27 · Job 30:1 · Pro 12:10 · 2Sa 9:8 · 1Ki 21:19 · 1Ki 16:4 · Psa 22:16
Dogs Going to Heaven Job 12:10 · Isa 11:6 · Ecc 3:19, 20 · Psa 36:6 · Rev 22:15 · Isa 65:25 · Luk 12:6
Doing Drugs 1Pe 5:8 · 1Co 6:19 · Gal 5:19–21 · 1Co 10:13 · Rom 13:13, 14 · Eph 5:18 · 1Co 10:23 · 2Ti 4:5
Doing for Others Gal 6:10 · Eph 4:29 · Heb 13:16 · Joh 3:16 · Rom 15:1 · Rom 8:28 · Joh 13:35 · Gal 5:22 · Act 20:35 · Luk 6:31
Doing God's Will Mat 7:21 · Mat 6:10 · 1Pe 2:15 · Jam 1:22 · Rom 12:2 · 1Ti 2:3 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Mat 7:13, 14 · 1Th 4:3 · Heb 10:36
Doing Good Gal 6:9 · Psa 37:3 · Mat 5:16 · Eph 2:10 · Joh 3:16 · Jam 4:17 · Col 3:23 · Luk 15:7 · Luk 12:33, 34 · Gal 6:10
Doing Good Deeds Gal 6:9 · Col 3:17 · Jam 4:17 · Jam 2:26 · Heb 10:24 · Mat 7:21–23 · Tts 2:7–9 · Php 2:13 · Eph 2:8, 9 · Mat 5:16
Doing the Right Thing Jam 4:17 · Rom 12:21 · Isa 1:17 · Col 3:17 · Mat 5:10–12 · Pro 21:3 · Rom 7:15 · Pro 31:8, 9 · 2Ch 15:7 · Mat 6:25
Doom Rev 20:10 · Heb 4:12
Door of Opportunity 1Co 16:9 · Rev 3:8
Door
Closed Mat 25:10 · Luk 13:25 · Rev 3:7
Door of Hope Hos 2:15
Doors of the Temple Made of Two Leaves, Cherubim and Flowers Carved Upon, Covered With Gold 1Ki 6:31–35
Hinges For Pro 26:14
Made of Gold 1Ki 7:50
Posts of, Sprinkled With the Blood of the Paschal Lamb Exo 12:22
The Law to be Written On Deu 11:20
Doorkeeper Psa 84:10 · 1Pe 4:9 · Mar 13:34 · Joh 10:3 · 2Pe 3:10 · Joh 18:16, 17 · Joh 3:16 · Jer 35:4 · 1Ch 9:19
Doorkeepers Psa 84:10 · 2Ki 25:18
Doorkeepers of Palaces Joh 18:17
Doorkeepers of the Temple 2Ki 25:18

Topical Index — Doing What is Right–Dyspepsia of Timothy

Doing What is Right 1 Joh 1:9 · Jam 4:17 · Jam 1:19 · Gal 6:9 · Eph 5:1 · Mat 7:12
Doing your Best Col 3:23, 24 · 2Ti 2:15 · 1Co 9:24, 25 · Col 3:17 · Pro 13:4 · 1Co 10:31 · Ecc 9:10 · Tts 2:7 · Php 4:13 · Pro 10:4, 5
Domestic Abuse 1Pe 3:7 · Col 3:19
Domestic Animals Pro 12:10 · Gen 1:26 · Psa 150:6
Domestic Violence Col 3:19 · 1Pe 3:7 · Gal 5:19–21 · 2Ti 3:5, 6 · Psa 11:5 · Eph 5:25 · Eph 6:4 · Mat 5:21, 22 · 1Co 7:15
Domestic Violence and Abuse Col 3:19 · Psa 11:5 · 1Pe 3:7 · Gal 5:19–21 · Jam 1:19, 20 · Col 3:21 · 1Co 7:15 · 1Co 13:9 · Eph 4:14 · Rom 16:17
Doctrine of Heaven Joh 14:2 · 1Pe 1:4 · 1Th 4:17 · Rev 5:10
Doctrine of Hell 2Pe 2:4 · Mat 25:46 · Mat 10:28
Doctrines
False Mat 5:19 · Mat 15:9, 13 · Rom 16:17, 18 · 1Co 3:1–4, 11, 21 · 1Co 11:18, 19 · 2Co 2:17 · 2Co 11:3, 4 · Gal 1:6–8 · Eph 4:14 · Col 2:4, 8, 18–23 · 1Ti 1:3, 4, 6, 7, 19 · 1Ti 4:1–3, 7 · 1Ti 6:3–5, 20, 21 · 2Ti 2:14, 16–18 · 2Ti 3:6–9, 13 · 2Ti 4:3 · Tts 1:10, 11, 14 · Tts 3:10, 11 · Heb 13:9 · 2Pe 2:1–22 · 1 Joh 4:3 · 2 Joh 1:7–9 · Jde 1:4–11
General Scriptures Concerning Joh 7:16, 17
Guidelines Set Forth from the Leaders in Jerusalem Act 15:6–29
Dodanim
Called Rodanim 1Ch 1:7
Descendants of Noah Gen 10:4
Dodavah: A Prophet 2Ch 20:37
Dodo
A Bethlehemite 2Sa 23:24 · 1Ch 11:26
A Descendant of Issachar Jdg 10:1
One of David's Heroes 2Sa 23:9 · 1Ch 11:12
Domicile: Rights of Deu 24:10, 11
Dominion Gen 1:26 · Gen 1:28 · Luk 10:19 · Psa 8:6 · Rom 6:14 · Eph 1:21 · 1Pe 3:18 · 1Pe 5:11 · Dan 7:14 · 1 Joh 5:19
Donkey
Domesticated by Jesus Mat 21:2, 5 · Luk 13:15 · Joh 12:14, 15 · Zec 9:9
Domesticated for Food 2Ki 6:25
Domesticated used for Riding Gen 22:3 · Num 22:21–33 · Jos 15:18 · Jdg 1:14 · Jdg 5:10 · 1Sa 25:23 · 2Ch 28:15 · Zec 9:9
Domesticated: Bridles For Pro 26:3
Domesticated: Carrying Burdens Gen 42:26 · 2Sa 16:1 · Isa 30:6
Domesticated: Drawing Chariots Isa 21:7
Domesticated: Firstlings of Redeemed Exo 13:13 · Exo 34:20

Doors Mat 7:7 · Rev 3:20 · Joh 10:9 · Psa 24:7 · Mat 6:6 · Pro 8:34 · Mat 7:13, 14 · Hos 2:15 · 1Co 16:8, 9 · Isa 22:22
Dophkah: Camping Place of the Israelites Num 33:12
Dor
A Town and District of Palestine Jos 11:2
Allotted to the Tribe of Manasseh, Although It Was Situated in the Territory of the Tribe of Asher Jos 17:11 · Jdg 1:27
Conquered by Joshua Jos 12:23 · 1Ki 4:11
Dorcas: A Pious Woman of Joppa Act 9:36–42
Dothan
A District and Town in Palestine Gen 37:17
Syrian Army Made Blind At 2Ki 6:13–19
Double-mindedness Jam 1:6–8 · Jam 4:8 · Jam 1:8 · 1Pe 5:8 · Jam 1:22 · Jam 4:3 · Mat 6:24 · Jam 4:7 · 2Co 7:1 · 2Co 11:3
Doubt Jam 1:6 · Mat 21:21 · Mat 14:31 · Jde 1:22 · Mar 9:24 · Isa 41:10 · Luk 24:38 · Joh 20:27 · Pro 3:5 · Rom 14:23
Doubting
Exemplified Gen 12:12, 13 · Gen 15:8 · Gen 18:12–14 · Gen 19:30 · Gen 20:2, 11 · Gen 26:7 · Exo 3:11 · Exo 4:1, 10, 13 · Exo 5:22, 23 · Exo 6:12 · Exo 14:10–12, 15 · Num 11:21, 22 · Jdg 6:13, 15 · 1Sa 16:1, 2 · 1Sa 17:11, 24 · 1Sa 22:3, 4 · 1Ki 18:7–14 · 1Ki 19:13–18 · 2Ki 13:18, 19 · Jer 1:6 · Jer 32:24, 25 · Mat 8:23–27 · Mat 11:2, 3 · Mat 14:29–31 · Mat 17:14–21 · Mat 28:17 · Mar 9:14–29 · Mar 16:10, 11 · Joh 14:8–11 · Act 9:13, 14
General Scriptures Concerning Job 4:3–6 · Job 9:16–23 · Job 23:15–17 · Job 30:20, 21 · Psa 22:2 · Psa 31:22 · Psa 42:5, 6 · Psa 49:5 · Psa 73:13–17 · Psa 77:3 · Pro 24:10 · Isa 40:27, 28 · Isa 49:14, 15 · Isa 50:2 · Jer 8:18 · Jer 15:18 · Jer 45:3 · Lam 3:8, 17, 18 · Lam 5:20 · Hos 10:3 · Mat 8:26 · Mat 14:31 · Mat 17:17 · Mar 4:38, 40 · Mar 9:19 · Luk 8:25 · Luk 9:40 · 1Pe 1:6
Dough
First of, offered to God Num 15:19–21 · Neh 10:37
Kneaded Jer 7:18 · Hos 7:4
Part of, for Priest Eze 44:30
Doves Mat 10:16 · Joh 1:32 · Luk 3:22 · Isa 60:8 · Lev 12:8
Down Syndrome Psa 139:14 · Luk 18:16 · Joh 9:1–3 · Mat 18:10
Dowry: General Scriptures Concerning Exo 22:16, 17 · Rut 4:3–9
Dowsing Hos 4:12 · Exo 17:5, 6
Dragon of the Sea Psa 74:13 · Isa 27:1
Dragon
A Poisonous Serpent Deu 32:33
A Serpent or the Desert Psa 91:13 · Isa 34:13 · Jer 9:11 · Jer 51:37 · Mal 1:3
A Term Applied: To Pharaoh Isa 51:9
A Term Applied: To Satan Rev 20:2
A Wolf Mic 1:8
Interpreted As Whale, In Gen 1:21 · Job 7:12
Serpent Exo 7:9
Symbolical Eze 29:3 · Eze 32:2 · Rev 12:1 · Rev 13:1 · Rev 16:13
Dragons Rev 20:7 · Isa 27:1 · Rev 12:9 · Rev 12:3 · Isa 51:9 · Eze 29:3 · Job 41:21 · Psa 74:13 · Deu 32:33 · Isa 34:13
Dram: A Persian Coin of Differently-Estimated Value 1Ch 29:7 · Ezr 2:69 · Ezr 8:27 · Neh 7:70–72
Drama Gal 5:15 · Gal 5:16, 17 · 1Th 4:11, 12 · Tts 3:1–3 · Php 3:16 · Eze 18:20 · Exo 20:5 · Eph 4:32 · Pro 20:19
Draw Me Close to You Jam 4:8 · Psa 145:18 · Psa 73:28 · Heb 10:22 · Col 3:16 · Joh 12:32 · Psa 34:18 · Psa 91:4
Drawing Near to God Jam 4:8 · Jam 4:7 · 1Pe 5:8
Drawing of Pictures on Tile Eze 4:1
Dreadlocks Num 6:5 · Jdg 16:13 · Eze 44:20 · Lev 21:5 · Jdg 16:19 · Eze 8:3 · 1Sa 1:11
Dream of Abimelech, , Concerning Sarah Gen 20:3
Dream of Daniel, Concerning the Four Beasts Dan 7:1
Dream of Eliphaz, of a Spirit Speaking to Him Job 4:12–21
Dream of Jacob, Concerning the Ladder Gen 28:12
Dream of Joseph, Concerning Mary's Innocence Mat 1:20, 21
Dream of Joseph, Concerning the Sheaves Gen 37:5–10
Dream of Laban, Concerning Jacob Gen 31:24
Dream of Midianite Concerning the Cake of Barley Jdg 7:13
Dream of Pilate's Wife, Concerning Jesus Mat 27:19
Dream of Solomon, Concerning his Choice of Wisdom 1Ki 3:3–15
Dream
Concerning his Going Down Into Egypt Gen 46:2
Concerning the Flight Into Egypt Mat 2:13
Concerning the Return Into Palestine Mat 2:19–22
Concerning the Shipwreck, and the Safety of all on Board Act 28:23, 24
Cornelius Vision, Concerning Peter Act 10:3–6
Daniel Dan 2:16–23, 28–30 · Dan 4:1
Delusive Isa 29:7, 8
Evanescent Job 20:8
False Prophets Pretended to Receive Revelations Through Deu 13:1–5 · Jer 23:25–32 · Jer 27:9 · Jer 29:8 · Zec 10:2
Interpreted by Joseph Gen 40:12, 13, 18, 19 · Gen 41:25–32
Paul's Vision of the Man in Macedonia, Crying, |Come Over Into Macedonia| Act 16:9
Peter's Vision of the Ceremonially Unclean Creatures Act 10:10–16
Pharaoh Gen 41:1–36
Relating to his Going to Rome Act 23:11
Revelations By Num 12:6 · Jer 23:28 · Joe 2:28 · Act 2:17
The Dreams of the Butler and Baker Gen 40:8–23
The Ring-Straked Cattle Gen 31:10–13
Vanity of Ecc 5:3, 7
Dreamers Act 2:17 · Deu 13:1–3 · Num 12:6 · Jde 1:8 · Joe 2:28 · Ecc 5:7 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Mat 27:19
Dreams
Enemies of the Church Isa 29:7, 8
Excess of Business Frequently Leads To Ecc 5:3
False Prophets: Condemned for Pretending To Jer 23:32
False Prophets: Not to be Regarded In Deu 13:1–3 · Jer 27:9
False Prophets: Pretended To Jer 23:25–28 · Jer 29:8
God the Only Interpreter of Gen 40:8 · Gen 41:16 · Dan 2:27–30 · Dan 7:16
God's Will often Revealed In Num 12:6 · Job 33:15
Impure Imaginations Jde 1:8
Mentioned in Scripture of Abimelech Gen 20:3–7
Mentioned in Scripture of Daniel Dan 7:1–28
Mentioned in Scripture of Jacob Gen 28:12 · Gen 31:10
Mentioned in Scripture of Joseph Mat 1:20, 21 · Mat 2:13, 19, 20
Mentioned in Scripture of Laban Gen 31:24
Mentioned in Scripture of Midianite Jdg 7:13–15
Mentioned in Scripture of Nebuchadnezzar Dan 2:1, 31 · Dan 4:5, 8
Mentioned in Scripture of Pharaoh Gen 41:1–7
Mentioned in Scripture of Pharaoh's Butler and Baker Gen 40:5–19
Mentioned in Scripture of Pilate's Wife Mat 27:19
Mentioned in Scripture of Solomon 1Ki 3:5–15
Mentioned in Scripture of Wise Men Mat 2:11, 12
Often by Imaginary Job 20:8 · Isa 29:8
Prosperity of Sinners Job 20:5–8 · Psa 73:19, 20
The Ancients: Anxious to Have, Explained Gen 40:8 · Dan 2:3
The Ancients: Consulting Magicians On Gen 41:8 · Dan 2:2–4
The Ancients: Often Perplexed By Gen 40:6 · Gen 41:8 · Job 7:14 · Dan 2:1 · Dan 4:5
The Ancients: Put Great Faith In Jdg 7:15
Vanity of Trusting to Natural Ecc 5:7
Visions in Sleep Job 33:15 · Dan 2:28

Dress for Wedding Feasts Mat 22:11
Dress of Fig Leaves Gen 3:7
Dress of Skins Gen 3:21
Dress of the Head by Ezekiel Eze 44:18
Dress of the Head: Bonnets (R. V., Head-Tires), Prescribed by Moses, for the Priests Exo 28:40 · Exo 29:9 · Exo 39:28
Dress
Bonnets (Rv , Head-Tires), Worn by Women Isa 3:20 · Eze 24:17, 23
Ceremonial Purification of Lev 11:32 · Lev 13:47–59 · Num 31:20
Changes of Clothes, the Folly of Excessive Job 27:16
Cloak 2Ti 4:13 · Joh 19:2, 5
Embroidered Coat Exo 28:4, 40 · 1Sa 2:19 · Dan 3:21
Filthy, of Unrighteousness Isa 64:6
Hats (Turbans, RV Margin), Worn by Men Dan 3:21
Hoods (Turban, RV) Isa 3:23
Hosen Dan 3:21
Kerchiefs Eze 13:18, 21
Men Forbidden to Wear Women's, and Women Forbidden to Wear Men's Deu 22:5
Mixed Materials In, Forbidden Deu 22:11
Mufflers Isa 3:19
Not to be Held Overnight As a Pledge for Debt Exo 22:26
Presents Made of Changes of Clothes Gen 45:22 · 1Sa 18:4 · 2Ki 5:5 · Est 6:8 · Dan 5:7
Robe Exo 28:4 · 1Sa 18:4
Rules With Respect to Women's 1Ti 2:9, 10 · 1Pe 3:3
Sashes (Rv) Isa 3:20
Shawls Isa 3:22
Skirts Eze 5:3
Sleeveless Shirt, Called Coat Mat 5:40 · Luk 6:29 · Joh 19:23 · Act 9:39
Symbolical: Filthy, of Iniquity Zec 3:3, 4
Uniform Vestments Kept in Store for Worshipers of Baal 2Ki 10:22, 23 · Zep 1:8
Various Articles of Mantle Ezr 9:3 · 1Ki 19:13 · 1Ch 15:27 · Job 1:20
Various Articles of Many-Colored 2Sa 13:18
Various Articles of Purple Joh 19:2, 5
Wimples (Satchels, RV) Isa 3:22
Dressing Deu 22:5 · 1Ti 2:9 · 1Co 10:31 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · 1Co 11:5 · Rom 14:23 · 1Co 10:13 · 1Co 3:17 · 1Co 6:11
Dressing Up for Church 1Sa 16:7 · 1Pe 3:3, 4 · Deu 22:5 · Rev 19:8 · Rom 14:10 · Tts 3:9 · Exo 19:10, 11 · Hos 4:6
Drink Eph 5:18 · Pro 20:1 · 1Ti 5:23 · Isa 5:11 · Rom 14:21 · 1Ti 3:8 · 1Co 10:31 · Gal 5:21
Drink offering for Public Sacrifices Provided by the State Ezr 7:17 · Eze 45:17
Drink offering
Antiquity of Gen 35:14
Idolaters often Used Blood For Psa 16:4
Idolatrous Jews: Offered to the Queen of Heaven Jer 7:18 · Jer 44:17–19
Idolatrous Jews: Reproved for offering, to Idols Isa 57:5, 6 · Isa 65:11 · Jer 19:13 · Eze 20:28
Illustrative of The: Devotedness of Ministers Php 2:17
Illustrative of The: Offering of Christ Isa 53:12
Illustrative of The: Pouring out of the Spirit Joe 2:28
Not Poured on the Altar of Incense Exo 30:9
Omission of, Caused by Bad Vintage Joe 1:9, 13
Quantity Appointed to be Used for Each Kind of Sacrifice Num 15:3–10
Sacrifices Accompanied By Exo 29:40 · Lev 23:13
Vanity of offering, to Idols Deu 32:37, 38
Drinking Eph 5:18 · Pro 20:1 · 1Pe 5:8 · Gal 5:21 · 1Ti 5:23 · Rom 13:13, 14 · Mat 11:18, 19 · Pro 31:6, 7 · Rom 14:21 · 1Pe 4:3
Drinking Alcohol Pro 20:1 · Eph 5:18 · 1Ti 5:23 · Gal 5:21 · Rom 14:21 · 1Pe 5:8 · Isa 5:11 · Isa 5:22 · Gal 5:19–21 · Ecc 9:7
Drinking and Driving Pro 20:1 · Eph 5:18 · 1Co 6:10 · Isa 28:7
Drinking and Smoking Eph 5:18 · Pro 20:1 · 1Co 6:19 · 1Co 3:17 · 1Ti 5:23 · 1Co 5:11 · 1Co 6:12 · Rom 12:2 · 1Co 6:10 · Luk 21:34
Drinking Beer Pro 20:1 · Eph 5:18 · Ecc 9:7 · Gal 5:21 · 1Ti 5:23 · Isa 5:22 · Jdg 13:4 · Isa 5:11 · Rom 13:13 · Gal 5:19–21
Drinking Blood Act 15:20 · Lev 17:11 · Gen 9:3, 4 · Lev 17:14 · Act 15:29 · Deu 12:23 · Lev 17:10 · Eze 33:25 · Lev 19:26
Drinking in Moderation Pro 20:1 · Eph 5:18 · 1Ti 5:23 · 1Ti 3:8 · Gal 5:21 · Rom 14:21 · 1Pe 5:8 · 1Ti 3:3
Drinking Wine Eph 5:18 · 1Ti 5:23 · Ecc 9:7 · Pro 20:1 · Rom 14:21 · Pro 31:6 · Isa 5:22 · Isa 5:11 · Psa 104:14, 15 · 1Ti 3:8
Driving: Rapid, by Jehu 2Ki 9:20
Dromedary
General Scriptures Concerning 1Ki 4:28 · Est 8:10
RV , Swift Steeds) Isa 60:6
Dropsy: General Scriptures Concerning Luk 14:2
Dross: Figurative Psa 119:119 · Pro 25:4 · Pro 26:23 · Isa 1:22 · Eze 22:18, 19
Drought
Figurative Psa 32:4 · Isa 44:3
General Scriptures Concerning Gen 31:40 · 1Ki 17:18 · Jer 14:1–6
Sent by God As a Judgment Deu 28:23, 24 · 1Ki 8:35 · 2Ch 6:26 · 2Ch 7:13 · Hos 13:15
Drunkard: General Scriptures Concerning Deu 21:20, 21 · Psa 69:12 · Pro 23:21 · Isa 28:1, 3 · Joe 1:5 · Nah 1:10 · 1Co 5:11 · 1Co 6:9, 10
Drunkards 1Co 6:9, 10 · 1Co 5:11 · Pro 20:1 · Gal 5:21 · Eph 5:18–20 · Gal 5:19–21 · Pro 23:20, 21 · Pro 26:9 · Isa 5:11 · Isa 28:1
Drunkenness Pro 20:1 · Gen 9:21 · Rom 14:21
Drunkenness is a Work of the Flesh Gal 5:21
Drunkenness is Debasing Isa 28:8
Drunkenness is Inflaming Isa 5:11
Drunkenness
Ahasuerus Est 1:10, 11
Avoid Those Given To Pro 23:20 · 1Co 5:11
Belshazzar Dan 5:1–6
Benhadad 1Ki 20:16
Ben-Hadad and his Thirty-Two Confederate Kings 1Ki 20:16
Caution Against Luk 21:34
Corinthians 1Co 11:21
Denunciations Against: Those Given To Isa 5:11, 12 · Isa 28:1–3
Denunciations Against: Those Who Encourage Hab 2:15
Elah 1Ki 16:9, 10
Excludes from Heaven 1Co 6:10 · Gal 5:21
False Teachers often Addicted To Isa 56:12
Falsely Accused of Hannah 1Sa 1:12–16
Falsely Accused of Jesus Mat 11:19
Falsely Accused of The Apostles Act 2:13–15
Figurative Psa 73:10 · Psa 75:8 · Isa 28:8 · Isa 51:17, 21–23 · Isa 63:6 · Jer 25:15, 16, 27, 28 · Jer 51:7–9 · Lam 3:15 · Eze 23:31–34 · Hab 2:15, 16
Folly of Yielding To Pro 20:1
Forbidden Eph 5:18
General Scriptures Concerning Deu 21:20, 21 · Deu 29:19–21 · 1Sa 1:14 · Psa 69:12 · Pro 20:1 · Pro 21:17 · Pro 23:20, 21, 29–35 · Pro 31:4–7 · Isa 5:11, 12, 22 · Isa 19:14 · Isa 24:9, 11 · Isa 28:1, 3, 7, 8 · Isa 56:12 · Jer 25:27 · Hos 4:11 · Hos 7:5, 14 · Joe 1:5 · Joe 3:3 · Amo 2:8, 12 · Amo 6:1, 6 · Mic 2:11 · Nah 1:10 · Hab 2:15–17 · Mat 24:49 · Luk 12:45 · Luk 21:34 · Rom 13:13 · Gal 5:19–21 · Eph 5:18 · 1Th 5:7, 8
Leads to Contempt of God's Works Isa 5:12
Leads to Error Isa 28:7
Leads to Poverty Pro 21:17 · Pro 23:21
Leads to Rioting and Wantonness Rom 13:13
Leads to Scorning Hos 7:5
Leads to Strife Pro 23:29, 30
Leads to Woe and Sorrow Pro 23:29, 30
Lot Gen 19:33
Nabal 1Sa 25:36
Noah Gen 9:21
Overcharges the Heart Luk 21:34
Punishment of Deu 21:20 · Joe 1:5, 6 · Amo 6:6, 7 · Mat 24:49–51

Takes Away the Heart Hos 4:11
The Wicked Addicted To Dan 5:1–4
Uriah 2Sa 11:13
Drunks Gal 5:21 · 1Co 6:10 · Rom 12:2 · Rom 13:13 · 1Pe 5:8
Drusilla: Wife of Felix Act 24:24
Dry Bones Gen 2:7 · Jer 1:5 · Pro 17:22 · Joh 5:39
Dry Places Luk 11:24 · Psa 63:1 · Joh 7:38
Duke of the Midianites Jos 13:21
Duke: Title of the Princes of Edom Gen 36:15–43 · Exo 15:15 · 1Ch 1:51–54
Dulcimer: (Rv , Margin, Bagpipe) Dan 3:5, 10, 15
Dumah
A City of Canaan Assigned to Judah Jos 15:52
Son of Ishmael Gen 25:14 · 1Ch 1:30 · Isa 21:11, 12
Dungeon in Prisons Jer 38:6 · Lam 3:53
Dura: Plain of Dan 3:1
Dust
Casting of, in Anger 2Sa 16:13
Man Made From Gen 2:7 · Gen 3:19 · Gen 23:1 · Ecc 3:20
Put on the Head in Mourning Jos 7:6 · 1Sa 4:12 · 2Sa 1:2 · 2Sa 15:30 · Job 2:12 · Job 42:6
Shaking from Feet Mat 10:14 · Act 13:51
Duty (Tax): Tribute (A Tax) Levied on Foreign Commerce by Solomon 1Ki 10:15
Duty of Man to God Deu 6:5 · Deu 10:12, 13 · Deu 11:1 · Deu 30:15–20 · Jos 22:5 · Jos 23:11 · Psa
Bored As a Sign of Servitude Exo 21:5, 6 · Psa 40:6
Early Death Isa 57:1, 2 · Ecc 7:17 · Jam 1:12 · Joh 3:16 · Joh 11:25, 26 · Luk 23:43 · 1 Joh 5:16, 17 · Mat 6:27 · Psa 139:16 · Heb 2:9
Early Marriage 1Co 7:32–34 · Luk 1:47–49 · 1Co 7:10, 11 · Pro 31:10 · 1Co 7:7, 8 · Pro 18:22
Early Rising
Abraham Gen 19:27
Apostles Act 5:21
Christ Set an Example of Mar 1:35 · Luk 21:38 · Joh 8:2
David 1Sa 17:20
Gideon Jdg 6:38
Illustrates Spiritual Diligence Rom 13:11, 12
Isaac Gen 26:31
Jacob Gen 28:18
Joshua Jos 3:1
Mary Mar 16:2
Neglect of, Leads to Poverty Pro 6:9–11
Practised by the Wicked, For: Deceit Pro 27:14
Practised by the Wicked, For: Executing Plans of Evil Mic 2:1
Requisite For: Devotion Psa 5:3 · Psa 59:16 · Psa 63:1 · Psa 88:13 · Isa 26:9
Requisite For: Discharge of Daily Duties Pro 31:15
Requisite For: Executing God's Commands Gen 22:3
Samuel 1Sa 15:12
Earnest: A Pledge or Token Psa 86:17 · 2Co 1:22 · 2Co 5:5 · Eph 1:14
To Sympathise With Them Rom 12:15 · Gal 6:2
To Visit Them Jam 1:27
Dwarfs: Forbidden to be Priests Lev 21:20
Dyeing: General Scriptures Concerning Exo 25:5 · Exo 26:14 · Isa 63:1 · Eze 23:15
Dying Joh 14:1–3 · Jos 1:9 · Ecc 12:7 · Joh 11:25 · Joh 3:16 · Rev 21:4 · Mat 10:28 · 1Co 15:22
Dying to Self Gal 2:20 · Luk 9:23 · Gal 5:24 · Joh 12:24 · Mar 8:35 · 2Co 5:17 · 1Pe 2:24 · Rom 12:1 · 1Co 15:31 · Rom 6:11
Dysentery: General Scriptures Concerning Act 28:8
Dyspepsia of Timothy 1Ti 5:23

Topical Index — Eagle–Elisha

Eagle
Carries Her Young Upon Her Wings Exo 19:4 · Deu 32:11
Figurative Exo 19:4 · Deu 32:11 · Jer 48:40 · Hos 8:1
Forbidden As Food Lev 11:13 · Deu 14:12
Gier-Eagle Lev 11:18
Symbolical Eze 1:10 · Eze 10:14 · Eze 17:3 · Dan 7:4 · Rev 4:7 · Rev 12:14
The Long Life of Psa 103:5
The Molting of Mic 1:16
The Nest of Deu 32:11 · Job 39:27–30 · Jer 49:16
The Swift Flight of Deu 28:49 · Job 9:26 · Pro 30:19 · Jer 4:13 · Jer 49:22 · Lam 4:19
Ear in Cleansing Lepers Lev 14:14, 25
Ear Piercing 1Co 6:19, 20 · 1Ti 2:9 · Col 3:20
Ear Piercings Eze 16:12 · 1Ti 2:9 · Deu 15:17 · 1Co 6:19 · Exo 21:5, 6 · 1Co 6:20 · 1 Joh 2:15, 16 · Jdg 8:24 · Num 31:50 · Exo 35:22
Ear
Anointed With Oil in Purifications Lev 14:17, 28
Anthropomorphic Uses of Psa 17:6 · Psa 39:12 · Psa 77:1 · Psa 80:1 · Psa 84:8
Blood Put Upon, in Consecration of Priest Exo 29:20 · Lev 8:23
Earring Money Pro 22:7 · Pro 13:11 · Mat 6:24 · 1Ti 6:17–19 · Heb 13:5 · Deu 8:18 · Joh 3:16 · Ecc 5:10 · Luk 6:38 · Mal 3:10
Ear-Ring of Gold Pro 25:12
Ear-Ring
Offering of for the Golden Calf Exo 32:2, 3
Offering of for the Tabernacle Exo 35:22
Worn for Idolatrous Purposes Gen 35:4 · Isa 3:20
Earrings Gen 35:4 · Num 31:50 · 1Pe 3:3, 4 · 1Co 6:19, 20
Ears 2Ti 4:3, 4 · Mar 4:23, 24 · Luk 1:44 · Isa 33:15, 16 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Pro 20:12 · Isa 30:21 · 1Co 2:9 · Heb 10:26 · Joh 8:43
Earth
A New Earth Isa 65:17 · Isa 66:22 · Rev 21:1
Ancient Notions Concerning 1Sa 2:8 · Job 9:6 · Rev 7:1
Circle of Isa 40:22
Created by God Gen 1:1 · 2Ki 19:15 · 2Ch 2:12 · Neh 9:6 · Psa 90:2 · Psa 102:25 · Psa 115:15 · Psa 146:6 · Pro 8:22–26 · Isa 37:16 · Isa 45:18 · Jer 10:12 · Jer 27:5 · Jer 32:17 · Jer 51:15 · Joh 17:24 · 2Pe 3:5 · Rev 10:6 · Rev 14:7
Created by God by Christ Joh 1:3, 10 · Heb 1:10
Cursed of God Gen 3:17, 18 · Rom 8:19–22
Design of Isa 45:18
Destruction of Psa 102:25–27 · Isa 24:19, 20 · Isa 51:6 · Mat 5:18 · Mat 24:3, 14, 29–31, 35–39 · Mar 13:24–37 · Luk 21:26–36 · Heb 1:10–12 · 2Pe 3:10–13 · Rev 20:11 · Rev 21:1
Early Divisions of Gen 10:1 · Gen 11:1 · Deu 32:8
Given to Man Psa 115:16
God's Footstool Isa 66:1 · Lam 2:1
Perpetuity of Gen 49:26 · Deu 33:15 · Psa 78:69 · Psa 104:5 · Ecc 1:4 · Hab 3:6
Primitive Condition of Gen 1:6, 7 · Job 26:7 · Psa 104:5–9
Earthquakes are Visible Tokens of God's Anger Psa 18:7 · Psa 60:2 · Isa 13:13
Earthquakes are Visible Tokens of God's Power Job 9:6 · Heb 12:26
Earthquakes are Visible Tokens of God's Presence Psa 68:7, 8 · Psa 114:7
Earthquakes in Canaan, in the Days of Uzziah, King of Judah Amo 1:1 · Zec 14:5
Earthquakes in Strongholds of Philistines 1Sa 14:15
Earthquakes in the Wilderness Num 16:31, 32
Earthquakes in Uzziah's Reign Amo 1:1 · Zec 14:5
Earthquakes
As Judgments Psa 18:15 · Psa 60:2 · Isa 13:13, 14 · Isa 24:19, 20 · Isa 29:6 · Nah 1:5
At Christ's Second Coming, Predicted Zec 14:4

At Mount Sinai Exo 19:18
At Our Lord's Death Mat 27:51
At out Lord's Resurrection Mat 28:2
At Philippi Act 16:26
At Sinai Exo 19:18 · Psa 68:8 · Psa 77:18 · Psa 114:4–7 · Heb 12:26
At the Crucifixion of Jesus Mat 27:51
At the Resurrection of Jesus Mat 28:2
Before Destruction of Jerusalem, Predicted Mat 24:7 · Luk 21:11
Figurative Psa 60:2
Frequently Accompanied by Convulsion and Receding of the Sea 2Sa 22:8, 16 · Psa 18:7, 15 · Psa 46:3
Frequently Accompanied by Opening of the Earth Num 16:31, 32
Frequently Accompanied by Overturning of Mountains Psa 46:2 · Zec 14:4
Frequently Accompanied by Tearing of Rocks Mat 27:51
Frequently Accompanied by Volcanic Eruptions Psa 104:32 · Nah 1:5
General Scriptures Concerning Job 9:6 · Psa 18:7 · Psa 46:2, 3 · Psa 104:32 · Jer 4:24
Islands and Mountainous Districts Liable To Psa 114:4, 6 · Rev 6:14 · Rev 16:18, 20
Men Always Terrified By Num 16:34 · Zec 14:5 · Mat 27:54 · Rev 11:13
Prophecies of Eze 38:19 · Zec 14:4 · Mat 24:7 · Mar 13:8 · Luk 21:11 · Rev 11:19
Symbolical Rev 6:12–14 · Rev 11:13 · Rev 16:18, 20
The Judgments of God Isa 24:19, 20 · Isa 29:6 · Jer 4:24 · Rev 8:5
The Overthrow of Kingdoms Hag 2:6, 22 · Rev 6:12, 13 · Rev 16:18, 19
when Elijah Fled from Jezebel 1Ki 19:11
when Jonathan and his Armor-Bearer Attacked the Garrison at Gibeah 1Sa 14:15
when Korah, Dathan, and Abiram Were Swallowed Up Num 16:31, 32
when Paul and Silas Were in Prison at Philippi Act 16:26
when the Lord Revealed Himself to Elijah in the Still Small Voice 1Ki 19:11
Eating
Ablutions Before Mat 15:2
Favored Guests Served a Double Portion Gen 43:34
Reclining on Couches Amo 6:4, 7 · Luk 7:37, 38 · Joh 13:25
Sitting at Table Exo 32:6
Table Used In Jdg 1:7
The Host Acting As Waiter Gen 18:8
Ebal
A Horite Gen 36:23 · 1Ch 1:40
A Mountain of Ephraim--Half of the Tribes of Israel Stand On, to Respond Amen to the Curses of the Law Deu 11:29 · Deu 27:12, 13 · Jos 8:33
Altar Built On Jos 8:30
Son of Joktan 1Ch 1:22
Ebed
A Captive Returned from Babylon Ezr 8:6
Father of Gaal Jdg 9:26–35
Ebed-Melech
Jeremiah Rescued By Jer 38:7–13
Prophecy Concerning Jer 39:16–18
Ebenezer
Name of a Memorial Stone 1Sa 7:12
Philistines Defeat the Israelites At 1Sa 4:1
Philistines Remove the Ark of the Covenant From 1Sa 5:1
Eber
A Benjamite 1Ch 8:12
A Benjamite of Jerusalem 1Ch 8:22
A Gadite, Called Heber 1Ch 5:13
A Priest Neh 12:20
The Probable Founder of the Hebrew Race Gen 10:21–25 · Gen 11:14 · 1Ch 1:19, 25 · Luk 3:35
The Probable Founder of the Hebrew Race: Prophecy Concerning Num 24:24
Ebiasaph: A Son of Korah 1Ch 6:23 · 1Ch 9:19 · 1Ch 26:1
Ebony: Merchandise In Eze 27:15
Ebronah: The Thirtieth Camping Place of the Israelites Num 33:34, 35
Ecclesiasticism
Arrogance of Mat 12:2–7 · Mat 23:4
Jewish, Rebuked by Jesus Mat 9:10–13 · Mat 23:2–4, 8–10, 13–35 · Mar 9:49, 50
Jewish, to be Overthrown Mat 21:19, 20, 28–44
Traditional Rules of the Jewish Mat 15:1–20 · Mar 7:2–23
Eclipse of the Sun and Moon Isa 13:10 · Eze 32:7, 8 · Joe 2:10, 31 · Joe 3:15 · Amo 8:9 · Mic 3:6 · Mat 24:29 · Mar 13:24 · Act 2:20 · Rev 6:12, 13 · Rev 8:12
Eclipse: Figurative Isa 60:19
Ecology Num 35:33 · Gen 1:26 · Pro 12:10 · Exo 23:10, 11 · Gen 1:29
Economics
Household Pro 24:27 · Pro 31:10–31 · Ecc 11:4–6 · Joh 6:12, 13
Political Gen 41:33–57
Ed: Name of the Altar, Erected by the Tribes, Reuben, Gad, and Manasseh at the Fords of the Jordan River Jos 22:34
Edar: A Tower Gen 35:21 · Mic 4:8
Eden
A Gershonite 2Ch 29:12
A Levite 2Ch 31:15
A Marketplace of Costly Merchandise 2Ki 19:12 · Isa 37:12 · Eze 27:23 · Amo 1:5
The Garden of Eden Gen 2:8–17 · Gen 3:23, 24 · Gen 4:16 · Isa 51:3 · Eze 28:13 · Eze 31:9, 16, 18 · Eze 36:35 · Joe 2:3
Eder
A City of Judah Jos 15:21
A Grandson of Merari 1Ch 23:23 · 1Ch 24:30
A Place Near Ephrath Gen 35:21
Edification is the Object of Ministerial Authority 2Co 10:8 · 2Co 13:10
Edification is the Object of Ministerial Gifts 1Co 14:3–5, 12
Edification is the Object of The Church's Union in Christ Eph 4:16
Edification is the Object of The Ministerial office Eph 4:11, 12
Edification
All to be Done To 2Co 12:19 · Eph 4:29
Described Eph 4:12–16
Exhortation To Jde 1:20, 21
Foolish Questions Opposed To 1Ti 1:4
Love Leads To 1Co 8:1
Mutual, Commanded Rom 14:19 · 1Th 5:11
The Gospel, the Instrument of Act 20:32
The Peace of the Church Favours Act 9:31
Use Self-Denial to Promote, in Others 1Co 10:23, 33
Edom
A Name of Esau, Possibly on Account of his Being Covered With Red Hair Gen 25:25, 30 · Gen 36:1, 8, 19
A Name of the Land Occupied by the Descendants of Esau: Figurative of the Foes of Zion Isa 63:1
A Name of the Land Occupied by the Descendants of Esau: Noted for Its Wise Men Oba 1:8
A Name of the Land Occupied by the Descendants of Esau: Prophecies Concerning Jer 25:21–23 · Jer 27:1–11 · Dan 11:41
A Name of the Land Occupied by the Descendants of Esau: Sins of Oba 1:10–14
A Name of the Land Occupied by the Descendants of Esau: Wilderness of 2Ki 3:8
It Extended from the Elanitic Gulf to the Red Sea, and Was Also Called Idumea Gen 32:3 · Gen 36:16, 17, 21 · Jer 40:11
Edomites
A Jewish Prophet in Babylon Denounces Psa 137:7 · Eze 25:12–14 · Eze 35:3–10
Amaziah, King of Judah, Invades the Territory of 2Ki 14:5–7, 10 · 2Ch 25:11, 12 · 2Ch 28:17
Become Confederates of Jehoshaphat 2Ki 3:9, 26
Children of the Third Generation Could be Received Into the Congregation of Israel Deu 23:8
David Makes Conquest of 1Ki 11:14–16 · 1Ch 18:11–13
Descendants of Esau Gen 36:1
Dukes of Gen 36:9–43 · Exo 15:15 · 1Ch 1:51–54

from Being Held in Abhorrence by the Israelites Deu 23:7
Garrisons 2Sa 8:14
Join Babylon in War Against the Israelites Eze 35:5 · Amo 1:9–11 · Oba 1:11–16
Kings of Gen 36:31–39 · Num 20:14 · 1Ch 1:43–50 · Eze 32:29 · Amo 2:1
Land of Gen 32:3 · Deu 2:4, 5, 12
Prophecies Concerning Gen 25:23 · Gen 27:29, 37–40 · Num 24:18 · Isa 11:14 · Isa 21:11, 12 · Isa 34:1 · Isa 63:1–4 · Jer 9:25, 26 · Jer 27:1–11 · Jer 49:7–22 · Lam 4:21, 22 · Eze 25:12–14 · Eze 32:29, 30 · Eze 35:1 · Eze 36:5 · Joe 3:19 · Amo 1:11, 12 · Amo 9:12 · Oba 1:21 · Mal 1:2–5
Protected by Divine Command from Desolation by the Israelites Deu 2:4–6
Refuse to the Israelites Passage Through Their Country Num 20:18–21
Revolt in the Days of Joram 2Ki 8:20–22 · 2Ch 21:8–10
Ruled by a Deputy King 1Ki 22:47
Saul Makes War Against 1Sa 14:47
The Lord Delivers the Army of, Into the Hands of Jehoshaphat 2Ch 20:20, 23
Writes Battle Songs Concerning his Conquest of Psa 60:8, 9 · Psa 108:9, 10

Edrei
Allotted to the Tribe of Manasseh Jos 13:31
Joshua Defeats Og At Num 21:33–35 · Deu 1:4 · Deu 3:1–3

Educating Children Pro 22:6 · Eph 6:4 · Deu 6:5–7 · 2Ti 3:16 · Pro 1:8, 9 · Deu 11:19 · Col 3:21 · Pro 29:15 · Pro 13:24 · Psa 127:3

Education Pro 1:7 · Pro 22:6 · Eph 6:4 · Ecc 7:12 · Pro 18:15 · 2Ti 2:15 · Pro 16:16 · Col 2:8 · Rom 12:2 · Pro 4:13

Effects of Sin Rom 6:23 · Isa 59:2 · Rom 5:12 · Rom 3:23 · 1Co 10:13 · 1 Joh 3:4 · 1 Joh 3:8 · Jam 1:15 · 1Co 6:9–11 · Rev 21:8

Effeminateness 1Co 6:9 · Deu 22:5 · Lev 20:13 · Rom 1:26, 27 · Heb 13:4 · Lev 18:22 · Gen 1:27 · Rev 21:8 · Mat 11:8 · Luk 7:25

Effort Col 3:23 · Ecc 9:10 · 1Co 10:13 · Mat 7:7 · Rom 14:19 · Tts 2:12 · Gal 6:9

Eggs Isa 10:14 · Deu 22:6, 7 · Isa 59:5 · Luk 11:12 · Job 39:14

Eglah: Wife of David 2Sa 3:5 · 1Ch 3:3

Eglaim: City of Moab Isa 15:8

Eglon
An Ancient City of Canaan: Allotted to the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:39
An Ancient City of Canaan: Captured by Joshua Jos 10:23, 35
King of Moab: Assassinated by Ehud Jdg 3:12–30

Ego Joh 5:30 · Joh 5:31 · Col 4:6 · Joh 8:28 · Mar 10:17, 18 · Pro 16:18 · 1Pe 5:5 · Rom 12:3 · Joh 14:28 · Pro 22:4

Egypt
A Small Stream Flowing Into the Mediterranean Sea Gen 15:18 · Num 34:5 · Jos 13:3 · Jos 15:4, 47 · 1Ki 8:65 · 2Ki 24:7 · Isa 27:12 · Eze 47:19 · Eze 48:28
As a Power Was: Ambitious of Conquests Jer 46:8
As a Power Was: Mighty Isa 30:2, 3
As a Power Was: Pompous Eze 32:12
As a Power Was: Proud and Arrogant Eze 29:3 · Eze 30:6
As a Power Was: Treacherous Isa 36:6 · Isa 29:6, 7
Boundaries of Eze 29:10
Called: House of Bondmen Exo 13:3, 14 · Deu 7:8
Called: Rahab Psa 87:4 · Psa 89:10
Called: Sihor Isa 23:3
Called: The Land of Ham Psa 105:23 · Psa 106:22
Called: The South Jer 13:19 · Dan 11:14, 25
Celebrated For: Commerce Gen 41:57 · Eze 27:7
Celebrated For: Fertility Gen 13:10 · Gen 45:18
Celebrated For: Fine Horses 1Ki 10:28, 29
Celebrated For: Fine Linen Pro 7:16 · Isa 19:9
Celebrated For: Literature 1Ki 4:30 · Act 7:22
Celebrated For: Wealth Heb 11:26
Diet Used In Num 11:5
Dry Climate of Deu 11:10, 11
had Princes and Counsellors Gen 12:15 · Isa 19:11
Idolatry of, Followed by Israel Exo 32:4 · Eze 20:8, 19
Inhabitants of Abhorred Shepherds Gen 46:34
Inhabitants of Abhorred the Sacrifice of Oxen Exo 8:26
Inhabitants of Hospitable Gen 47:5, 6 · 1Ki 11:18
Inhabitants of Might be Received Into the Congregation in the Third Deu 23:8
Inhabitants of not to be Abhorred by Israel Deu 23:7
Inhabitants of Often Intermarried With Strangers Gen 21:21 · 1Ki 3:1 · 1Ki 11:19 · 1Ch 2:34, 35
Inhabitants of Superstitious Isa 19:3
Inundations of, Alluded To Amo 8:8
Israel in Benjamin Brought Gen 43:15
Israel in Date of the Exodus Exo 12:41 · Heb 11:27
Israel in Destruction of the First-Born Exo 12:29, 30
Israel in Egypt is Plagued for Pharaoh's Obstinacy Exo 7:14
Israel in Israel Driven out of Exo 12:31–33
Israel in Israel Increases and are Oppressed Exo 1:1–14
Israel in Israel Placed in the Land of Goshen Gen 46:34 · Gen 47:11, 27
Israel in Israel Spoils the Egyptians Exo 12:35, 36
Israel in Jacob Presented to Pharaoh Gen 47:1–10
Israel in Jacob's Death and Burial Gen 49:33 · Gen 50:1–13
Israel in Jacob's Journey Gen 46:5–7
Israel in Joseph Counsels Pharaoh Gen 41:33–36
Israel in Joseph Enriches the King Gen 47:13–26
Israel in Joseph Interprets Pharaoh's Dreams Gen 41:14–32
Israel in Joseph Interprets the Chief Baker's and the Chief Butler's Gen 40:5–19
Israel in Joseph Made Governor Gen 41:41–44
Israel in Joseph Makes Himself Known to his Brethren Gen 45:1–8
Israel in Joseph Recognizes his Brethren Gen 42:7, 8
Israel in Joseph Sends for his Father Gen 45:9–11
Israel in Joseph Sold Into Gen 37:28 · Gen 39:1
Israel in Joseph Unjustly Cast Into Prison Gen 39:7–20
Israel in Joseph's Successful Provision Against the Years of Famine Gen 41:46–56
Israel in Joseph's Ten Brethren Arrive Gen 42:1–6
Israel in Male Children Destroyed Exo 1:15–22
Israel in Moses Adopted and Brought up by Pharaoh's Daughter Exo 2:5–10
Israel in Moses Born and Hid for Three Months Exo 2:2
Israel in Moses Exposed on the Nile Exo 2:3, 4
Israel in Moses Flies to Midian Exo 2:15
Israel in Moses Proves his Divine Mission by Miracles Exo 4:29–31 · Exo 7:10
Israel in Moses Sent to Pharaoh Exo 3:2–10
Israel in Moses Slays an Egyptian Exo 2:11, 12
Israel in Pharaoh Increases Their Affliction Exo 5:1–23
Israel in Pharaoh Invites Jacob Into Gen 45:16–20
Israel in Pharaoh Pursues Israel and is Miraculously Destroyed Exo 14:5–25
Israel in Potiphar Blessed for Joseph's Sake Gen 39:2–6
Israel in The Passover Instituted Exo 12:1–28
Israel in Their Sojourn in It, Foretold Gen 15:13
Magic Practised In Exo 7:11, 12, 22 · Exo 8:7
Mode of Embalming In Gen 50:3
Mode of Entertaining In Gen 43:32–34
Often a Refuge to Strangers Gen 12:10 ·

Gen 47:4 · 1Ki 11:17, 40 · 2Ki 25:26 · Mat 2:12, 13
Peopled by Mizraim's Posterity Gen 10:6, 13, 14
Prophecies Respecting: Allies to Share Its Misfortunes Eze 30:4, 6
Prophecies Respecting: Armies Destroyed by Babylon Jer 46:2–12
Prophecies Respecting: Captivity of Its People Isa 20:4 · Jer 46:19, 24, 26 · Eze 30:4
Prophecies Respecting: Christ to be Called out of Hos 11:1 · Mat 2:15
Prophecies Respecting: Civil War and Domestic Strife Isa 19:2
Prophecies Respecting: Conversion of Isa 19:18–20
Prophecies Respecting: Destruction of Its Cities Eze 30:14–18
Prophecies Respecting: Destruction of Its Idols Jer 43:12, 13 · Jer 46:25 · Eze 30:13
Prophecies Respecting: Destruction of Its Power Eze 30:24, 25
Prophecies Respecting: Dismay of Its Inhabitants Isa 19:1, 16, 17
Prophecies Respecting: Ever to be a Base Kingdom Eze 29:15
Prophecies Respecting: Failure of Internal Resources Isa 19:5–10
Prophecies Respecting: Infatuation of Its Princes Isa 19:3
Prophecies Respecting: Invasion by Babylon Jer 46:13, 24 · Eze 32:11
Prophecies Respecting: Prophetic Illustration of Its Destruction Jer 43:9, 10 · Eze 30:21, 22 · Eze 32:4–6
Prophecies Respecting: Spoil of, a Reward to Babylon for Services Against Tyre Eze 29:18–20
Prophecies Respecting: Terror Occasioned by Its Fall Eze 32:9, 10
Prophecies Respecting: The Jews Who Practised Its Idolatry to Share Its Jer 44:7–28
Prophecies Respecting: To be Numbered and Blessed Along With Israel Isa 19:23–25
Prophecies Respecting: Utter Desolation of, for Forty Years Eze 29:8–12 · Eze 30:12 · Eze 32:15
Religion of, Idolatrous Exo 12:12 · Num 33:4 · Isa 19:1 · Eze 29:7
Ruled by Kings Who Assumed the Name of Pharaoh Gen 12:14, 15 · Gen 40:1, 2 · Exo 1:8, 22
Sometimes Visited by Famine Gen 41:30
Subject to Plague Deu 7:15 · Deu 28:27, 60
The Armies of Assistance of, Sought by Judah Against the Chaldees Eze 17:15 · Jer 37:5, 7
The Armies of Besieged and Plundered Jerusalem in Rehoboam's Time 1Ki 14:25, 26
The Armies of Captured and Burned Gezer 1Ki 9:16
The Armies of Deposed Jehoahaz and Made Judea Tributary 2Ki 23:31–35
The Armies of Described Exo 14:7–9
The Armies of Destroyed in the Red Sea Exo 14:23–28
The Armies of Invaded Assyria and Killed Josiah Who Assisted It 2Ki 23:29
The Country of: Abraham Lives In Gen 12:10–20 · Gen 13:1
The Country of: Armies of Exo 14:7 · Isa 31:1
The Country of: Army of Destroyed in the Red Sea Exo 14:5–31 · Isa 43:17
The Country of: Called Rahab Psa 87:4 · Psa 89:10
The Country of: Civil War In Isa 19:2
The Country of: Exports of Gen 37:25, 36 · 1Ki 10:28, 29 · Pro 7:16 · Eze 27:7
The Country of: Famine In Gen 41:1 · Act 7:11
The Country of: Fertility of Gen 13:10
The Country of: Idols of Eze 20:7, 8
The Country of: Imports of Gen 37:25, 36
The Country of: Irrigation Employed In Deu 11:10
The Country of: Joseph Takes Jesus To Mat 2:13–20
The Country of: Land of Ham Psa 105:23 · Psa 106:22
The Country of: Limits of Eze 29:10
The Country of: Magi of Gen 41:8 · Exo 7:11 · 1Ki 4:30 · Act 7:22
The Country of: of Horses 1Ki 10:28, 29
The Country of: Overflowed by the Nile River Amo 8:8 · Amo 9:5
The Country of: Priests of Gen 41:45 · Gen 47:22
The Country of: Productions of Num 11:5 · Psa 78:47 · Pro 7:16 · Isa 19:5–9
The Country of: Prophecies Against Gen 15:13, 14 · Isa 19:1 · Isa 20:2–6 · Isa 45:14 · Jer 9:25, 26 · Jer 43:8–13 · Jer 44:30 · Jer 46:1 · Eze 29:1 · Eze 30:1 · Eze 31:1 · Eze 32:1 · Hos 8:13 · Joe 3:11 · Zec 10:11
The Country of: Symbolical Rev 11:8
The Country of: The King Acquires Title to Land of Gen 47:18–26
Under a Governor Gen 41:41–44
Watered by the Nile Gen 41:1–3 · Exo 1:22

Egyptians
Abhorred Shepherds Gen 46:34
Aid the Israelites Against the Chaldeans Jer 37:5–11
Alliances With, Forbidden to the Israelites Isa 30:2 · Isa 31:1 · Isa 36:6 · Eze 17:15 · Eze 29:6
An Enthusiastic Egyptian Instigated Rebellion Against Roman Government Act 21:38
Conversion of, Foretold Isa 19:18
Descendants of the Mizraim Gen 10:6, 13, 14
Eligible to Membership in Israelite Congregation in the Third Generation Deu 23:7, 8
Firstborn of Destroyed Exo 12:29 · Psa 78:51 · Psa 105:36 · Psa 136:10
Hospitality of, to Abraham Gen 12:10–20
Intermarry With the Jews 1Ki 3:1
Invade the Land of Israel: Under Pharaoh-Necho 2Ki 23:29–35 · 2Ch 35:20–24 · 2Ch 36:3, 4
Invade the Land of Israel: Under Shishak 1Ki 14:25, 26 · 2Ch 12:2–9
Oppress the Israelites Exo 1:1 · Exo 2:1
Prophecies of Dispersion and Restoration of Eze 29:12–15 · Eze 30:23, 26
Pursue Israelites, and the Army of, Destroyed Exo 14:5–30 · Psa 106:11 · Heb 11:29
Refuse to Release the Israelites Exo 5:1 · Exo 6:1 · Exo 7:1 · Exo 8:1 · Exo 9:1 · Exo 10:1
Refused to Eat With Hebrews Gen 43:32
Send the Israelites Away Exo 12:29–36
Slaves Bought By Gen 37:36
The Art of Embalming the Dead Practiced By Gen 50:2, 3, 26
Visted by Plagues Exo 7:1 · Exo 8:1 · Exo 9:1 · Exo 10:1 · Exo 11:1 · Exo 12:1 · Psa 78:43–51
Wisdom of 1Ki 4:30

Ehud
A Benjamite, the Assassin of Eglon Jdg 3:16
A Descendant of Benjamin 1Ch 8:6
A Descendant of Benjamin: And Aharah 1Ch 8:1
A Descendant of Benjamin: And Aher 1Ch 7:12
A Descendant of Benjamin: And Ahiah 1Ch 8:7
A Descendant of Benjamin: And Ahoah 1Ch 8:4
A Descendant of Benjamin: Called Ehi Gen 46:21
A Descendant of Benjamin: Probably Identical With Ahiram, Mentioned In Num 26:38
Son of Bilhan 1Ch 7:10

Eker: Son of Ram 1Ch 2:27

Ekron
Allotted to Dan Jos 19:43

Conquered and Allotted to Judah Jos 15:11, 45 · Jdg 1:18
One of the Five Chief Cities of the Philistines Jos 13:3
Prophecies Against Jer 25:20 · Amo 1:8 · Zep 2:4 · Zec 9:5
Temple of Baal-Zebub At 2Ki 1:2
The Ark of God Taken To 1Sa 5:10
Eladah: Son of Ephraim 1Ch 7:20
Elah
A Benjamite Chief 1Ch 9:8
A Valley where David Killed Goliath 1Sa 17:2, 19 · 1Sa 21:9
An Edomite Duke Gen 36:41 · 1Ch 1:52
Father of Hoshea 2Ki 15:30 · 2Ki 17:1
Father of Shimei 1Ki 4:18
Son and Successor of Baasha, King of Israel 1Ki 16:6–14
Son of Caleb 1Ch 4:15
Elam
A Benjamite Chief 1Ch 8:24
A District Southeast of Babylon, on Persian Gulf Gen 14:1, 9 · Dan 8:2
A District Southeast of Babylon, on Persian Gulf: Jews From Act 2:9
A District Southeast of Babylon, on Persian Gulf: Prophecies Concerning Isa 11:11
A Jewish Captive Ezr 2:7 · Ezr 8:7 · Neh 7:12
A Korhite Levite 1Ch 26:3
A Levite Musician Neh 12:42
Designated As |The Other Elam| Ezr 2:31 · Neh 7:34
One of the Israelitish Chiefs With Nehemiah Neh 10:14
Elamites
Descendants of Elam, Whose Name Was Given to the District of Elam Gen 10:22
Present at Pentecost Act 2:9
Elasah
Son of Helez, Called Eleasah 1Ch 2:39
Son of Pashur Ezr 10:22
Son of Shaphan Jer 29:3
Elath by the Syrians 2Ki 16:6
Elath
A City of Idumea Deu 2:8 · 1Ki 9:26 · 2Ch 8:17
Conquest of, by Uzziah 2Ch 26:2
El-Beth-El: Name of the Altar Erected by Jacob where he had the Vision of Angels Gen 35:7
Eldaah: A Descendant of Abraham Gen 25:4 · 1Ch 1:33
Eldad: Prophesies in the Camp of the Israelites Num 11:26–29
Elder Abuse 1Ti 5:8 · Heb 10:26 · Gal 5:22, 23 · Col 3:20
Elder in the Christian Church Act 11:29, 30 · Act 14:23 · Act 15:1–35 · Act 16:4, 5 · Act 20:17, 28–32 · Act 21:18 · 1Ti 4:14 · 1Ti 5:17–19 · Tts 1:5–9 · Heb 11:2 · Jam 5:14, 15 · 1Pe 5:1–5 · 2 Joh 1:1 · 3 Joh 1:1
Elder
Apocalyptic Vision of Rev 4:4, 10 · Rev 5:5, 6, 8, 11, 14 · Rev 7:11, 13 · Rev 11:16 · Rev 14:3 · Rev 19:4
Elders, With Delegated Powers, Were Authorized to Act for Their Constituency Deu 1:13, 15
Elderly Lev 19:32 · 1Ti 5:1, 2 · Pro 23:22 · Psa 71:9 · Pro 20:29 · Pro 16:31 · Job 12:12 · Exo 20:12 · Isa 46:4 · Psa 71:18
Elders Act 14:23 · 1Ti 5:17 · Act 20:28 · Jam 5:14 · Act 20:17 · Tts 1:5 · 1Ti 3:2 · Act 16:4 · 1Pe 5:1 · Act 11:30
Elders and Deacons Act 14:23 · Tts 1:5 · Act 6:3 · 1Ti 5:22
Elders in the Church Jam 5:14 · Act 14:23 · Act 20:28 · 1Ti 3:2 · 1Ti 5:17 · Tts 1:5 · Heb 13:17 · Act 11:30 · Tts 1:9 · Act 20:17
Elead: A Descendant of Ephraim 1Ch 7:21
Elealeh
Repossessed by the Moabites Isa 15:4 · Isa 16:9
Taken by the Israelites Num 32:3, 37
Eleasah Ezr 10:22
Compare 1Ch 2:39 · 1Ch 8:37 · 1Ch 9:43 · Jer 29:3
Eleazar (Eleazer)
A Merarite Levite 1Ch 23:21, 22 · 1Ch 24:28
A Returned Israelitish Exile Ezr 10:25
An Inhabitant of Kirjath-Jearim Who Tended the Ark of the Covenant for a While 1Sa 7:1, 2
Son of Aaron Exo 6:23 · Exo 28:1
Son of Aaron with Joshua, Divides Palestine Num 34:17
Son of Aaron: Assists Moses in the Census Num 26:63
Son of Aaron: Death and Burial of Jos 24:33
Son of Aaron: Descendants of 1Ch 24:1–19
Son of Aaron: Duties of Num 4:16
Son of Aaron: Married a Daughter of Putiel, Who Bore Him Phinehas Exo 6:25
Son of Aaron: Succeeds Aaron As High Priest Num 20:26, 28 · Deu 10:6
Son of Dodo, and One of David's Distinguished Heroes 2Sa 23:9, 10, 13 · 1Ch 11:12
Son of Phinehas Ezr 8:33 · Neh 12:42
Eleazar: Son of Aaron: After the Death of Nadab and Abihu is Made Chief of the Tribe of Levi Num 3:32
Elect Eph 1:4, 5 · Joh 6:37 · Act 13:48 · Luk 18:7 · Joh 6:44 · 2Ti 1:9 · 2Th 2:13 · 1Pe 1:2 · Tts 1:1 · Eph 1:11
Elected Chosen: General Scriptures Concerning Mat 20:16 · Mat 22:14 · 1Pe 2:9 · Rev 17:14
Election of Christ, As Messiah Isa 42:1 · 1Pe 2:6
Election of Churches 1Pe 5:13
Election of Good Angels 1Ti 5:21
Election of Grace Joh 15:16 · Joh 17:6 · Eph 1:4 · Eph 2:10 · 2Th 2:13
Election of Grace of Christ As Messiah Isa 42:1 · 1Pe 2:6
Election of Grace of Churches 1Pe 5:13
Election of Grace of Good Angels 1Ti 5:21
Election of Grace of Israel Deu 7:6 · Isa 45:4
Election of Grace of Ministers Luk 6:13 · Act 9:15
Election of Israel Deu 7:6 · Isa 45:5
Election of Ministers Luk 6:13 · Act 9:15
Election of Rulers by Lot Neh 11:1
Election of Saints, Is by Christ Joh 13:18 · Joh 15:16
Election of Saints, Is for the Glory of God Eph 1:6
Election of Saints, Is in Christ Eph 1:4
Election of Saints, Is of God 1Th 1:4 · Tts 1:1
Election of Saints, Is of Grace Rom 11:5
Election of Saints, Is
According to the Foreknowledge of God Rom 8:29 · 1Pe 1:2
According to the Purpose of God Rom 9:11 · Eph 1:11
Eternal Eph 1:4
Irrespective of Merit Rom 9:11
Personal Mat 20:16 · Joh 6:44 · Act 22:14 · 2 Joh 1:13
Recorded in Heaven Luk 10:20
Sovereign Rom 9:15, 16 · 1Co 1:27 · Eph 1:11
Through Faith 2Th 2:13
Through Sanctification of the Spirit 1Pe 1:2
To Adoption Eph 1:5
To Conformity With Christ Rom 8:29
To Eternal Glory Rom 9:23
To Good Works Eph 2:10
To Salvation 2Th 2:13
To Spiritual Warfare 2Ti 2:4
Election
Abram Neh 9:7
Apostles Joh 13:18 · Joh 15:19
Ensures to Saints: Acceptance With God Rom 11:7
Ensures to Saints: Belief in Christ Act 13:48
Ensures to Saints: Blessedness Psa 33:12 · Psa 65:4
Ensures to Saints: Divine Teaching Joh 17:6
Ensures to Saints: Effectual Calling Rom 8:30
Ensures to Saints: Protection Mar 13:20
Ensures to Saints: The Inheritance Isa 65:9 · 1Pe 1:4, 5
Ensures to Saints: Vindication of Their Wrongs Luk 18:7
Ensures to Saints: Working of all Things for Good Rom 8:28
Isaac Gen 21:12
Jacob Rom 9:12, 13
Paul Gal 1:15
Rufus Rom 16:13
Saints May Have Assurance of 1Th 1:4
should be Evidenced by Diligence 2Pe 1:10
should Lead to Cultivation of Graces Col 3:12
Zerubbabel Hag 2:23

Electioneering by Absalom 2Sa 15:1–6
Electioneering by Adonijah 1Ki 1:7
Elections 1Ti 2:1, 2 · 1Pe 1:2 · Joh 6:37 · 2Ti 1:9 · Tts 1:1 · Joh 3:16 · Rom 8:33 · Joh 15:16 · Isa 42:1 · Col 3:12
Elegy
- **David's, on Saul and Jonathan** 2Sa 1:17, 19–27
- **On Abner** 2Sa 3:33, 34
- **The Book of Lamentations** Lam 1:1

El-Elohe-Israel: Name of Jacob's Altar at Salem Gen 33:20
Eleph: A Town Allotted to Benjamin Jos 18:28
Elephant: (Margin Av) Job 40:15
Elevation Jam 4:10 · Heb 13:17 · Isa 40:22 · Gen 2:7 · Mat 5:17
Elhanan
- **A Distinguished Warrior in the Time of David, Who Killed Lahmi, the Brother of Goliath, the Gittite** 2Sa 21:19
- **Compare** 1Ch 20:5
- **Son of Dodo, One of David's Heroes** 2Sa 23:24 · 1Ch 11:26

Eli
- **Death of** 1Sa 4:18
- **High Priest** 1Sa 1:25 · 1Sa 2:11 · 1Ki 2:27
- **His Benediction Upon Hannah** 1Sa 1:17, 18 · 1Sa 2:20
- **His Solicitude for the Ark** 1Sa 4:11–18
- **Indulgent to his Corrupt Sons** 1Sa 2:22–25, 29 · 1Sa 3:11–14
- **Judge of Israel** 1Sa 4:18
- **Misjudges and Mistakenly Rebukes Hannah** 1Sa 1:14
- **Officiates when Samuel is Presented at the Tabernacle** 1Sa 1:24–28
- **Prophecies of Judgments Upon his House** 1Sa 2:27–36 · 1Sa 3:1 · 1Ki 2:27

Eliab
- **A Hero of the Tribe of Gad** 1Ch 12:9
- **A Levite, a Porter and Musician** 1Ch 15:18, 20 · 1Ch 16:5
- **A Reubenite, Progenitor of Dathan and Abiram** Num 26:8, 9 · Num 16:1, 12 · Deu 11:6
- **Ancestor of Samuel** 1Ch 6:27
- **Ancestor of Samuel: Also Called Elihu** 1Sa 1:1
- **Ancestor of Samuel: And Eliel** 1Ch 6:34
- **Son of Helon** Num 1:9 · Num 2:7 · Num 7:24, 29 · Num 10:16
- **Son of Jesse and Eldest Brother of David** 1Sa 16:6 · 1Sa 17:13, 28 · 1Ch 2:13
- **Son of Jesse and Eldest Brother of David: A Prince in the Tribe of Judah** 1Ch 27:18

Eliada
- **A Benjamite** 2Ch 17:17
- **Son of David** 2Sa 5:16 · 1Ch 3:8
- **Son of David: Called Beeliada** 1Ch 14:7

Eliadah: An Aramite 1Ki 11:23
Eliahba: One of David's Heroes 2Sa 23:32 · 1Ch 11:33
Eliakim
- **A Priest** Neh 12:41
- **Original Name of Jehoiakim, King of Judah** 2Ki 23:34 · 2Ch 36:4
- **Son of Abiud** Mat 1:13
- **Son of Abiud: Probably Same As Shechaniah** 1Ch 3:21
- **Son of Hilkiah, Deputy of Hezekiah** 2Ki 18:18 · 2Ki 19:2 · Isa 36:3, 11, 22 · Isa 37:2
- **Son of Melea** Luk 3:30

Eliam
- **Father of Bath-Sheba** 2Sa 11:3
- **Father of Bath-Sheba: Called Ammiel** 1Ch 3:5
- **One of David's Valiant Men** 2Sa 23:34
- **One of David's Valiant Men: Called Ahijah** 1Ch 11:36

Eliasaph
- **A Chief of the Tribe of Dan** Num 1:14 · Num 2:14 · Num 7:42, 47 · Num 10:20
- **Son of Lael** Num 3:24

Eliashib
- **A Priest** 1Ch 24:12
- **High Priest** Neh 3:1 · Neh 12:10 · Neh 13:4–9, 28
- **Name of Three Israelites Mentioned In** Ezr 10:24, 27, 36
- **Son of Elioenai** 1Ch 3:24

Eliathah: A Musician 1Ch 25:4, 27
Elidad: A Prince of Benjamin Num 34:21
Eliel
- **A Chief of Manasseh** 1Ch 5:24
- **A Levite, Who had Charge of the Temple** 2Ch 31:13
- **Chief of Levites** 1Ch 15:9, 11
- **Son of Toah** 1Ch 6:34
- **Three of David's Heroes, Bearing the Same Name** 1Ch 11:46, 47 · 1Ch 12:11
- **Two Benjamite Chiefs** 1Ch 8:20, 22

Elienai: A Benjamite Citizen of Jerusalem 1Ch 8:20
Eliezer
- **A Jewish Exile** Ezr 8:16
- **A Levite** Ezr 10:23
- **A Priest** 1Ch 15:24
- **A Priest After the Exile** Ezr 10:18
- **A Prophet** 2Ch 20:37
- **Abraham's Servant** Gen 15:2 · Gen 24:1
- **An Israelite After the Exile** Ezr 10:31
- **Son of Becher** 1Ch 7:8
- **Son of Jorim** Luk 3:29
- **Son of Moses** Exo 18:4 · 1Ch 23:15, 17
- **Son of Zichri** 1Ch 27:16

Elihoenai
- **A Levite** 1Ch 26:3
- **Son of Zerahiah** Ezr 8:4

Elihoreph: Son of Shisha 1Ki 4:3
Elihu
- **A Buzite and One of Job's Three Friends** Job 32:1 · Job 33:1 · Job 34:1 · Job 35:1 · Job 36:1 · Job 37:1
- **A Chief of the Tribe of Judah** 1Ch 27:18
- **A Chief of the Tribe of Judah: Possibly Eliab, the Oldest Brother of David** 1Sa 16:6
- **A Manassite Warrior, Who Joined David at Ziklag** 1Ch 12:20
- **A Porter of the Temple** 1Ch 26:7
- **Son of Tohu** 1Sa 1:1
- **Son of Tohu: And Eliab** 1Ch 6:27
- **Son of Tohu: Probably Identical With Eliel** 1Ch 6:34

Elijah the Tishbite, a Gileadite and Prophet, Called Elias 1Ki 17:8–16
Elijah
- **A Post-Exile Jew** Ezr 10:21
- **Also Called Eliah: A Benjamite Chief** 1Ch 8:27
- **Antitype of John the Baptist** Mat 11:14 · Mat 16:14 · Mat 17:10–12 · Mar 9:12, 13 · Luk 1:17 · Joh 1:21–25
- **Appears to Jesus at his Transfiguration** Mat 17:3, 4 · Mar 9:4 · Luk 9:30
- **Consolation Given To** 1Ki 9:11–18
- **Despondency and Complaints of** 1Ki 19:10, 14
- **Fasts for Forty Days** 1Ki 19:8
- **Flees to the Wilderness of Damascus** 1Ki 19:9–21
- **Kills the Prophets of Baal** 1Ki 18:40
- **Miracles of Calls Fire Down Upon the Soldiers of Ahaziah** 2Ki 1:10–12 · Luk 9:54
- **Miracles of Causes Fire to Consume the Sacrifice** 1Ki 18:24, 36–38
- **Miracles of Causes Rain After Seven Years of Drought** 1Ki 18:41–45 · Jam 5:17, 18
- **Miracles of Increases the Oil of the Widow of Zarephath** 1Ki 17:14–16
- **Miracles of Raises the Son of the Woman of Zarephath from the Dead** 1Ki 17:17–24
- **Persecuted by Ahab** 1Ki 17:2–7 · 1Ki 18:7–10
- **Personal Aspect of** 2Ki 1:8
- **Prophecies of Foretells a Drought** 1Ki 17:3
- **Prophecies of The Death of Ahaziah** 2Ki 1:2–17
- **Prophecies of The Destruction of Ahab and his House** 1Ki 21:17–29 · 2Ki 9:25–37
- **Prophecies of The Plague Sent As a Judgment Upon the People in the Time of Jehoram, King of Israel** 2Ch 21:12–15
- **Returns, and Sends a Message to Ahab** 1Ki 18:1–16
- **The Tishbite** 2Ki 2:11
- **The Tishbite, a Gileadite and Prophet, Called Elias in the King James Version of the Nt: Piety of** 1Ki 19:10, 14 · Luk 1:17 · Rom 11:2 · Jam 5:17

Elika: One of David's Chiefs 2Sa 23:25
Elim: Second Camp of the Israelites After Crossing the Red Sea Exo 15:27 · Num 33:9
Elimelech with Naomi, his Wife, and Two Sons, Emigrate to Moab Rut 1:2, 3 · Rut 2:1, 2 · Rut 4:3, 9
Elioenai
- **A Chief of Simeon** 1Ch 4:36
- **A Priest** Ezr 10:22
- **A Priest: Possibly Identical With One Mentioned In** Neh 12:41

An Israelite Ezr 10:27
Son of Becher 1Ch 7:8
Son of Neariah 1Ch 3:23, 24
Eliphal: A Captain in David's Army 1Ch 11:35
Eliphaz
Friend of Job Job 2:11 · Job 4:1 · Job 5:1 · Job 22:1 · Job 42:7–9
Son of Esau Gen 36:4 · 1Ch 1:35
Elipheleh: A Levite of the Second Degree 1Ch 15:18, 21
Eliphelet
A Companion of Ezra Ezr 8:13

Topical Index — Elisha–Eunuch

Elisha
Miracles of Increases the Bread to Feed One-Hundred Men 2Ki 4:42–44
Miracles of Increases the Oil of the Woman Whose Sons Were to be Sold for Her Debt 2Ki 4:1–7
Miracles of Neutralizes the Poison of the Stew 2Ki 4:38–41
Miracles of Opens the Eyes of his Servant to See the Hosts of the Lord 2Ki 6:17
Miracles of Purifies the Waters of Jericho by Casting Salt Into the Fountain 2Ki 2:19–22
Miracles of Raises the Son of the Shunammite Woman from the Dead 2Ki 4:18–37
Miracles of Recovers the Ax That had Fallen Into a Stream by Causing It to Float 2Ki 6:6
Miracles of Reveals the Counsel of the King of Syria 2Ki 6:12
Miracles of Sends Naaman's Leprosy Upon Gehazi As a Judgment 2Ki 5:26, 27
Mocked by the Young Men of Beth-El 2Ki 2:23, 24
Prophecies of Bounty to the Starving People in Samaria 2Ki 7:1
Prophecies of Elevation of Hazael to the Throne 2Ki 8:11–15
Prophecies of Seven Years of Famine in the Land of Canaan 2Ki 8:1–3
Prophecies of The Birth of a Son to the
A Descendant of Saul 1Ch 8:39
A Distinguished Warrior 2Sa 23:34
A Son of David 1Ch 3:6
A Son of David, Probably Identical With Number Two Above 2Sa 5:16 · 1Ch 3:8 · 1Ch 14:7
A Son of David, Probably Identical With Number Two Above: Called Eliphalet In 2Sa 5:16 · 1Ch 14:7
A Son of David: Called Elpalet 1Ch 14:5
An Israelite, Probably Identical With Shunammite Woman 2Ki 4:16
Prophecies of The Death of Ben-Hadad, King of Syria 2Ki 8:7–10
Prophecies of The Death of the Unbelieving Prince 2Ki 7:2
Prophecies of The Victory of Jehoash Over Syria 2Ki 13:14–19
Witnesses Elijah's Transporting, Receives a Double Portion of his Spirit 2Ki 2:1–15 · 2Ki 3:11
Elishah
A Descendant of Noah Gen 10:4 · 1Ch 1:7
Islands of the Mediterranean Bear the Name of Eze 27:7
Elishama
A Descendant of Judah 1Ch 2:41
A Priest Sent by Jehoshaphat to Teach the Law 2Ch 17:8
A Secretary to Jehoiakim Jer 36:12
A Son of David 2Sa 5:16 · 1Ch 3:8 · 1Ch 14:7
Another Son of David, Elsewhere Called Elishua, Which See 1Ch 3:6
Grandfather of Joshua Num 1:10 · Num 2:18 · Num 7:48, 53 · Num 10:22 · 1Ch 7:26
Probably Identical With Number Four 2Ki 25:25 · Jer 41:1
Elishaphat: A Jewish Captain 2Ch 23:1
Elisheba: Wife of Aaron Exo 6:23
Elishua
A Son of David 2Sa 5:15 · 1Ch 14:5
Called Eiashama 1Ch 3:6
Eliud: An Ancestor of Jesus Mat 1:14, 15
Elizabeth Luk 1:41 · Luk 1:44 · Luk 1:13 · Jer 1:4, 5 · Luk 1:28
Number Five Above Ezr 10:33
Elisabeth (Elizabeth): The Wife of Zacharias and the Mother of John the Baptist Luk 1:5–60
Eliseus: General Scriptures Concerning Luk 4:27
Elisha
Bones of, Restore a Dead Man to Life 2Ki 13:21
Called by Elijah 1Ki 19:19
Causes the King to Restore the Property of the Hospitable Shunammite Woman 2Ki 8:1–6
Elizaphan
A Levite Exo 6:22 · Lev 10:4 · Num 3:30 · 1Ch 15:8
A Prince of Zebulun Num 34:25
Probably Identical With Number One Above 2Ch 29:13
Elizur: A Chief of Reuben Num 1:5 · Num 2:10 · Num 7:30, 35 · Num 10:18
Elkanah
A Doorkeeper for the Ark, Perhaps Identical With Number Six Above 1Ch 15:23
A Levite 1Ch 6:25, 36
A Levite Who Joined David at Ziklag 1Ch 12:6
A Prince of Ahaz 2Ch 28:7
Father of Samuel; a Descendant of the Preceding 1Sa 1:1, 4, 8, 19, 21, 23 · 1Sa 2:11, 20 · 1Ch 6:27, 34
Grandson of Korah Exo 6:24 · 1Ch 6:23
Possibly Identical With Number Three Above 1Ch 6:26, 35
Ellasar: Its King Invades Canaan Gen 14:1, 9
Elm: General Scriptures Concerning Hos 4:13
Elmodam: An Ancestor of Jesus Luk 3:28
Elnaam: Father of Two Distinguished Warriors 1Ch 11:46
Elnathan
Father of Nehushta, the Mother of King Jehoiachin 2Ki 24:8 · Jer 26:22 · Jer 36:12, 25
Name of Three Levites in the Time of Ezra Ezr 8:16
Elohim Gen 1:26 · Gen 1:1 · Deu 6:4 · 1Co 8:6 · Psa 2:7 · Psa 110:1 · Isa 9:6 · Joh 1:1 · Exo 3:14
Death of 2Ki 13:14–20
Elijah Instructed to Anoint 1Ki 19:16
Instructs That Jehu be Anointed As King of Israel 2Ki 9:1–3
Life of, Sought by Jehoram 2Ki 6:31–33
Ministers Unto Elijah 1Ki 19:21
Miracles of Brings Blindness Upon the Army of Syria 2Ki 6:18
Miracles of Divides the Jordan 2Ki 2:14
Miracles of Heals Naaman the Leper 2Ki 5:1–19 · Luk 4:27
Eloi: General Scriptures Concerning Mar 15:34
Elon
A Hebrew Judge Jdg 12:11, 12
A Son of Zebulun Gen 46:14 · Num 26:26
A Town of Dan Jos 19:43
Father-In-Law of Esau Gen 26:34 · Gen 36:2
Elon-Beth-Hanan
A Town of Dan 1Ki 4:9
Perhaps Identical With Elon In Jos 19:43
Elonites: Descendants of Elon, Son of Zebulun Num 26:26
Elpaal: A Benjamite 1Ch 8:11, 12, 18
Elpalet
A Son of David 1Ch 14:5
Called Eliphalet In 1Ch 3:6
Elparan: A Place in the Wilderness of Paran Gen 14:6
Eltekeh: A City of the Tribe of Dan Jos 19:44 · Jos 21:23
Eltekon: A City of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:59
Eltolad
A City of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:30 · Jos 19:4
Called Tolad In 1Ch 4:29
Elul
The Jews Finish the Wall of Jerusalem in the Month of Neh 6:15
Zerubbabel Builds the Temple in the Month of Hag 1:14, 15
Eluzai: A Benjamite 1Ch 12:5
Elymas: A False Prophet, Punished With Blindness Act 13:8, 10
Elzabad
A Gadite 1Ch 12:12
A Korhite 1Ch 26:7
Emancipation of all Jewish Servants at the Time of Jubilee Lev 25:8–17
Emancipation

Proclamation of by Cyrus 2Ch 36:23 · Ezr 1:1–4
Proclamation of by Zedekiah Jer 34:8–11
Embalming of Asa 2Ch 16:14
Embalming of Jacob Gen 50:2, 3
Embalming of Jesus Mar 15:46 · Mar 16:1
Embalming of Joseph Gen 50:26
Embalming
An Attempt to Defeat God's Purpose Gen 3:19
How Performed by the Jews 2Ch 16:14 · Luk 23:56 · Joh 19:40
Learned by the Jews in Egypt Gen 50:2, 26
Not Always Practised by the Jews Joh 11:39
Time Required For Gen 50:3
Unknown to Early Patriarchs Gen 23:4
Embarassment Mat 7:1 · Act 5:29 · Heb 11:6 · 2Ti 3:15
Embezzlement: General Scriptures Concerning Luk 16:1–7
Embroidery in Blue and Purple and Scarlet on the Curtains of the Tabernacle Exo 26:1, 36 · Exo 27:16
Embroidery
Bezaleel and Aholiab Divinely Inspired For, in the Work of the Tabernacle Exo 35:30–35 · Exo 38:22, 23
On the Garments of Princes Eze 26:16
On the Garments of Sisera Jdg 5:30
On the Garments of Women Psa 45:14 · Eze 16:10, 13, 18
On the Girdle and Coat of the High Priest, Intermingled With Gold Exo 28:4, 39
Embryonic Stem Cell Research Jer 1:4, 5 · Exo 20:13 · Ecc 11:5 · Rom 3:8 · Jdg 13:7 · Luk 1:44 · Gen 1:28
Emerald
Color of the Rainbow Rev 4:3
Merchandise of, in Tyre Eze 27:16 · Eze 28:13
Set in the Breastplate Exo 28:18
Symbolical in the Foundation of the Holy City Rev 21:19
Emergency: General Scriptures Concerning Exo 14:15 · Jos 7:10–13
Emergent Church Gal 1:6, 7 · 2Ti 3:16 · Act 17:11
Emerging Church 2Ti 4:3 · 2Ti 3:15
Emims: A Race of Giants Gen 14:5 · Deu 2:10, 11
Emmanuel: General Scriptures Concerning Mat 1:23
Emmaus: Appearance of Jesus In, After his Resurrection Luk 24:13
Emmor: General Scriptures Concerning Act 7:16
Emotion Pro 29:11 · Php 4:6, 7 · Rom 12:15
Emotional Abuse 1Pe 3:7 · Eph 6:4 · Psa 103:6 · 2Co 6:14 · Eph 4:2 · Col 3:19 · Jam 5:16 · 1Pe 3:1 · Heb 13:4 · Rom 8:1
Emotional Healing 1Pe 5:10 · Psa 147:3 · Joh 14:27 · Exo 14:14 · 1Co 10:13 · Mat 11:28 · 2Co 12:9 · Psa 23:3 · 1Pe 2:24 · Php 4:19
Emotional Infidelity Heb 13:4 · Rom 12:2 · Mar 10:11, 12
Emotions Php 4:6, 7 · Pro 29:11 · Pro 15:18 · Rom 12:2 · Ecc 3:4 · Jos 1:9 · Rom 12:15 · Rom 8:28 · Rom 12:9 · 2Ti 1:7
Empathy Rom 12:15 · Eph 4:32 · 1Pe 3:8 · Mat 7:12 · Joh 15:12 · Gal 6:2 · Eph 4:29 · Col 3:12 · Joh 11:33–35 · Mat 9:36
Employee
Character of Unrighteous Job 7:1–3 · Job 14:1, 6 · Mat 20:1–15 · Mat 21:33–41 · Joh 10:12, 13
General Scriptures Concerning Lev 19:13 · Lev 25:6 · Deu 15:18 · Deu 24:14, 15 · Mat 10:10 · Luk 10:7 · Rom 4:4 · 1Ti 5:18
Kindness To Rut 2:4 · Luk 15:17, 19
Oppressions of Pro 22:16 · Mal 3:5 · Luk 15:15, 16 · Jam 5:4
Employees Col 3:23 · Jam 5:4 · Mal 3:5 · Lev 19:13 · 1Ti 5:18 · Pro 16:3 · Gen 2:15 · Pro 11:1 · Rev 1:1 · Rom 4:4
Employer: General Scriptures Concerning Lev 25:43 · Deu 5:14 · Deu 24:14, 15 · Lev 19:13 · Job 31:13–15 · Pro 22:16 · Pro 29:21 · Jer 22:13 · Mal 3:5 · Mat 10:10 · Mat 20:10–15 · Luk 10:7 · Rom 4:4 · Eph 6:9 · Col 4:1 · 1Ti 5:18 · Phm 1:15, 16 · Jam 5:4, 5
Employers Col 4:1 · Jam 5:4 · Col 3:23 · Rom 4:4 · Eph 6:9 · Pro 22:16 · 1Pe 2:18–20 · Mal 3:5 · Lev 19:13 · Jer 22:13
Employment Col 3:23 · Mat 6:33 · Jer 29:11 · 1Th 4:11, 12 · 1Pe 2:18 · 1Ti 3:5 · Col 3:22 · 1Ti 5:18 · Col 4:1 · Psa 127:2
Empowerment 2Co 12:9 · Deu 31:6 · Act 1:8 · 1 Joh 4:4 · Luk 10:19, 20 · Php 4:13 · Tts 2:12 · 2Pe 1:3, 4 · Jos 1:9 · 2Co 4:16–18
Emptiness Mat 11:28, 29 · Luk 11:24 · Pro 14:12 · Job 15:31, 32 · Rom 5:8 · Jer 29:11 · Gal 5:19–21
Emulation
General Scriptures Concerning Rom 11:11, 14 · 2Co 8:1–8 · 2Co 9:1–5 · Heb 10:24
Illustrated in Esau's Marriages Gen 28:6–9
Illustrated in Jacob's Household Gen 30:1–24
Enam: A City of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:34
Enan: A Man of the Tribe of Naphtali Num 1:15 · Num 2:29 · Num 7:78, 83 · Num 10:27
Encourage 1Th 5:11 · Heb 3:13 · Php 4:13 · Rom 15:13 · Eph 4:29 · Heb 10:25 · Isa 41:10 · Joh 16:33
Encouragement Jos 1:9 · 2Ti 1:7 · Psa 37:4 · Php 4:13 · Mar 11:24 · Psa 34:4 · Psa 28:7 · Pro 30:5 · Jer 29:11 · Psa 55:22
Encouragement to Others 1Th 5:11 · Isa 41:10 · Jam 1:12 · 1Pe 5:7 · Php 4:13 · 1Co 15:58 · Rom 15:13 · Joh 16:33 · 1Pe 3:14 · Jam 1:2
Encouragement to Pastors Act 20:28 · Isa 52:7 · 1Pe 4:11 · Rom 15:13 · Heb 13:17 · 1Ti 5:17 · Php 4:13 · 1Th 5:12, 13 · Eph 4:11, 12 · Rom 10:15
Encouraging 1Th 5:11 · Rom 15:13 · Eph 4:29 · Jer 29:11
Encouraging One Another 1Th 5:11 · Heb 10:23–25 · Eph 4:29 · 1Pe 4:8–10 · Gal 6:2 · 1Th 5:14 · Pro 12:25 · Rom 15:13 · Heb 3:13 · Col 3:16
Encouraging Others 1Th 5:11 · Eph 4:29 · Heb 10:24, 25 · Pro 12:25 · 1Th 4:18 · Php 4:8 · Rom 15:13 · Heb 3:13 · Act 20:35 · Rom 15:4
Encouragment Psa 34:18 · Rom 15:13 · Mat 11:28 · Isa 40:31
End of Days Mat 24:36 · Mat 24:44 · 2Pe 3:10 · Mat 24:7 · Luk 21:32 · Rev 1:3 · Mat 24:33 · 1 Joh 2:18 · Rev 1:7 · Rev 1:1
End of the World Mat 24:36 · Luk 21:25, 26 · 2Pe 3:10 · Luk 21:36 · Rev 1:3 · Mat 24:3 · Mar 13:32 · Mat 24:29 · 2Co 4:4 · Isa 13:9
End of Time Mat 24:36 · Mat 24:44 · Mat 24:42 · Dan 12:4 · Rom 13:11 · Luk 21:36 · Act 17:30, 31
End Times Mat 24:44 · 2Pe 3:3, 4 · 1Ti 4:1 · Luk 21:36 · Mat 24:14 · Dan 12:4 · Mat 24:36 · Mat 24:42 · Mat 24:21, 22 · Mar 13:32
En-Dor
A City of the Tribe of Manasseh Jos 17:11
Deborah Triumphs At, Over Sisera Jdg 4:1 · Psa 83:10
The Witch of, Consulted by Saul 1Sa 28:7–25
Endurance Rom 5:3, 4 · Heb 10:36 · Jam 1:2–4 · Jam 1:12 · Col 1:11 · Rom 12:12 · 1Co 10:13 · Heb 12:1–3 · Rom 15:4 · Rom 8:28
Endure Jam 1:12 · Jam 1:2–4 · Mat 24:13 · 1Co 10:13 · Jam 5:11 · Rom 15:13 · Joh 14:27
Enduring Rom 5:3, 4 · 1Co 13:7 · Rom 15:13 · Jam 1:12 · Heb 12:1–3 · Heb 10:36 · 1Pe 1:25
Eneglaim: A Place Near the Dead Sea Eze 47:10
Enemies of Saints, God Will Destroy Psa 60:12
Enemies
Be Affectionately Concerned For Psa 35:13
Christ Prayed for His Luk 23:34
Curse Them Not Job 31:30
Desire not the Death of 1Ki 3:11
God Defends Against Psa 59:9 · Psa 61:3
God Delivers From 1Sa 12:11 · Ezr 8:31 · Psa 18:48
Made to be at Peace With Saints Pro 16:7
Praise God for Deliverance From Psa 136:24
Pray for Deliverance From 1Sa 12:10 · Psa 17:9 · Psa 59:1 · Psa 64:1
Rejoice not at the Failings of Pro 24:17
Rejoice not at the Misfortunes of Job 31:29
should be Assisted Pro 25:21 · Rom 12:20
should be Loved Mat 5:44
should be Overcome by Kindness 1Sa 26:21
should be Prayed For Act 7:60

The Friendship of, Deceitful 2Sa 20:9, 10 · Pro 26:26 · Pro 27:6 · Mat 26:48, 49
The Goods of, to be Taken Care of Exo 23:4, 5
The Lives of, to be Spared 1Sa 24:10 · 2Sa 16:10, 11
Enemy
Forgiveness of David, of Absalom, and Co-Conspirators 2Sa 19:6, 12, 13
General Scriptures Concerning Exo 23:5 · Job 31:29, 30 · Psa 35:1–28 · Pro 24:17, 18 · Pro 25:21, 22 · Mat 5:43–48 · Luk 6:27–36 · Rom 12:14, 20
Jesus, of his Persecutors Luk 23:34
Stephen, of his Murderers Act 7:60
The Wickedness of David's Psa 56:5 · Psa 57:4, 6 · Psa 62:4 · Psa 69:4, 9 · Psa 71:10 · Psa 102:8 · Psa 109:2–5 · Psa 129:1–3
En-Gannim
A City of the Tribe of Issachar Jos 19:21 · Jos 21:29
A City of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:34
En-Gedi
A City Allotted to the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:62
Built by the Amorites Gen 14:7 · 2Ch 20:2
Cave of 1Sa 24:3
David Uses As a Stronghold 1Sa 23:29 · 1Sa 24:1
Famous for Its Vineyards Songs 1:14
Engine of War 2Ch 26:15 · Eze 26:9
Engraving in Making Idols Exo 32:4
Engraving in the Priest's Crown Exo 39:30
Engraving in the Priest's Girdle Exo 39:6
Engraving: On the Stones Set in the Priest's Breastplate Exo 28:9–11, 21, 36 · Exo 39:8–14
En-Haddah: A City of Issachar Jos 19:21
En-Hakkore: A Spring, Miraculously Supplied to Samson Jdg 15:19
En-Hazor: A City of Naphtali Jos 19:37
Enjoying Life Pro 17:22 · Ecc 5:18 · Ecc 2:24 · 1Pe 3:10 · Ecc 11:9 · Joh 16:24 · 1Ti 6:17 · Psa 16:11 · Ecc 3:12, 13 · Joh 16:33
Enjoyment Ecc 3:13 · Ecc 2:24 · Col 3:17 · Gal 5:17
En-Mishpat: Ancient Name of Kadesh Gen 14:7
Enoch
A City Built by Cain Gen 4:17
Father of Methuselah--Transporting of Gen 5:18–24 · Luk 3:37 · Heb 11:5 · Jde 1:14
Father of Methuselah--Transporting of Called Henoch 1Ch 1:3
Oldest Son of Cain Gen 4:17, 18
Enon (Aenon): Because There Was Plenty of Water, John Immersed People Near Joh 3:23
Enos
Called Enosh 1Ch 1:1
Son of Seth Gen 4:26 · Gen 5:6–11 · Luk 3:38
En-Rimmon: A City of the Tribe of Judah, Probably Identical With Ain and Rimmon Neh 11:29
En-Rogel
A Rebellious Feast At 1Ki 1:9
A Spring Near Jerusalem Jos 15:7 · Jos 18:16 · 2Sa 17:17
En-Shemesh: A Spring Between the Territories of the Tribes of Judah and Benjamin Jos 15:7 · Jos 18:17
Ensign: General Scriptures Concerning Psa 74:4 · Isa 5:26 · Isa 11:10, 12 · Isa 18:3 · Isa 30:17 · Isa 31:9 · Zec 9:16
En-Tappuah: A Spring Near Tappuah Jos 17:7
Entering God's Rest Mat 11:28 · Heb 4:1 · Heb 4:3 · Heb 3:19 · Heb 4:8
Entering the Kingdom of God Joh 3:5 · Joh 3:3 · Mat 7:21 · Mat 6:33 · Mat 18:3 · Mat 4:17 · Mat 5:3 · Mar 9:47 · 1Co 6:9, 10 · Mar 1:14, 15
Entertainment Php 4:8 · Psa 101:2, 3 · Heb 13:5 · Col 3:17 · Mat 6:24 · Eph 5:11 · 1Ti 6:17–19 · Tts 2:12 · Luk 12:33, 34
Entertainments
A Choice Portion Reserved In, for Principal Guests Gen 43:34 · 1Sa 1:5 · 1Sa 9:23, 24
Anxiety to Have Many Guests At, Alluded To Luk 14:22, 23
Began With Thanksgiving 1Sa 9:13 · Mar 8:6
Concluded With a Hymn Mar 14:26
Custom of Presenting the Sop At, to One of the Guests, Joh 13:26
Forwardness to Take Chief Seats At, Condemned Mat 23:6 · Luk 14:7, 8
Given by the Guests in Return Job 1:4 · Luk 14:12
Given on Occasions of Birthdays Mar 6:21
Given on Occasions of Coronation of Kings 1Ki 1:9, 18, 19 · 1Ch 12:39, 40 · Hos 7:5
Given on Occasions of Festivals 1Sa 20:5, 24–26
Given on Occasions of Harvest Home Rut 3:2–7 · Isa 9:3
Given on Occasions of Marriage Mat 22:2
Given on Occasions of National Deliverance Est 8:17 · Est 9:17–19
Given on Occasions of Offering Voluntary Sacrifice Gen 31:54 · Deu 12:6, 7 · 1Sa 1:4, 5, 9
Given on Occasions of Ratifying Covenants Gen 26:30 · Gen 31:54
Given on Occasions of Return of Friends 2Sa 12:4 · Luk 15:23
Given on Occasions of Sheep-Shearing 1Sa 25:2, 36 · 2Sa 13:23
Given on Occasions of Taking Leave of Friends 1Ki 19:21
Given on Occasions of Vintage Jdg 9:27
Given on Occasions of Weaning Children Gen 21:8
Guests At: Arranged According to Rank Gen 43:33 · 1Sa 9:22 · Luk 14:10
Guests At: had Their Feet Washed when They Came a Distance Gen 18:4 · Gen 43:24 · Luk 7:38, 44
Guests At: Often Ate from the Same Dish Mat 26:23
Guests At: Often had Separate Dishes Gen 43:34 · 1Sa 1:4
Guests At: Saluted by the Master Luk 7:45
Guests At: Usually Anointed Psa 23:5 · Luk 7:46
Invitations to Often Addressed to Many Luk 14:16
Invitations to Often by the Master in Person 2Sa 13:24 · Est 5:4 · Zep 1:7 · Luk 7:36
Invitations to Often Only to Relatives and Friends 1Ki 1:9 · Luk 14:12
Invitations to Repeated Through Servants when all Things Were Ready Pro 9:1–5 · Luk 14:17
Invitations to should be Sent to the Poor Deu 14:29 · Luk 14:13
Kinds of, Mentioned in Scripture: Banquet of Wine Est 5:6
Kinds of, Mentioned in Scripture: Dinner Gen 43:16 · Mat 22:4 · Luk 14:12
Kinds of, Mentioned in Scripture: Supper Luk 14:12 · Joh 12:2
Men and Women did not Usually Meet At Est 1:8, 9 · Mar 6:21 · Mat 14:11
Music and Dancing often Introduced At Amo 6:5 · Mar 6:22 · Luk 15:25
None Admitted To, After the Master had Risen and Shut The Luk 13:24, 25
None Asked to Eat or Drink More than he Liked At Est 1:8
Offense Given by Refusing to Go To Luk 14:18, 24
Often Given in The Air, Besides Fountains 1Ki 1:9
Often Given in The Court of the House Est 1:5, 6 · Luk 7:36, 37
Often Given in The House Luk 5:29
Often Given in The Upper Room or Guest Chamber Mar 14:14, 15
Often Great Gen 21:8 · Dan 5:1 · Luk 5:29
Often Scenes of Great Intemperance 1Sa 25:36 · Dan 5:3, 4 · Hos 7:5
Portions of, often Sent to the Absent 2Sa 11:8 · Neh 8:10 · Est 9:19
Preparations Made For Gen 18:6, 7 · Pro 9:2 · Mat 22:4 · Luk 15:23
Served often by Hired Servants Mat 22:13 · Joh 2:5
Served often by Members of the Family Gen 18:8 · Luk 10:40 · Joh 12:2
Under the Direction of a Master of the Feast Joh 2:8, 9
Enthusiasm
Gideon Jdg 6:1 · Jdg 7:1
Jehu 2Ki 9:1–14 · 2Ki 10:1–28
Envy

A Proof of Carnal-Mindedness 1Co 3:1, 3
A Work of the Flesh Gal 5:21 · Jam 4:5
Aaron Num 12:2
Cain Gen 4:5
Cain, of Abel Gen 4:4–8
Chief Priests Mar 15:10
Edomites Eze 35:11
Excited by Good Deeds of Others Ecc 4:4
Forbidden Pro 3:31 · Rom 13:13
General Scriptures Concerning Job 5:2, 3 · Psa 37:1, 7 · Psa 49:16 · Psa 73:3, 17–20 · Psa 112:10 · Pro 3:31 · Pro 14:30 · Pro 23:17 · Pro 24:1, 19 · Pro 27:4 · Ecc 4:4 · Songs 8:6 · Isa 26:11 · Eze 35:11 · Rom 1:29 · Rom 13:13 · 1Co 3:3 · 1Co 13:4 · 2Co 12:20 · Gal 5:19–21, 26 · 1Ti 6:4, 5 · Tts 3:3 · Jam 3:14, 16 · Jam 4:5 · Jam 5:9 · 1Pe 2:1
Haman Est 5:13
Haman, of Mordecai Est 5:13
Hinders Growth in Grace 1Pe 2:1, 2
Hurtful to the Envious Job 5:2 · Pro 14:30
Inconsistent With the Gospel Jam 3:14
Jews Act 13:45 · Act 17:5
Jews, of Paul and Barnabas Act 13:45 · Act 17:5
Joseph's Brethren Gen 37:11
Joseph's Brethren, of Joseph Gen 37:4–11, 19, 20 · Act 7:9
Joshua Num 11:28, 29
Joshua, of Eldad and Medad Num 11:28–30
Korah Num 16:3 · Psa 106:16
Korah, Dathan, and Abiram, of Moses Num 16:3 · Psa 106:16–18
Laban's Sons Gen 31:1
Laban's Sons, of Jacob Gen 31:1
Leads to Every Evil Work Jam 3:16
Leah, of Rachel Gen 30:15
Miriam and Aaron, of Moses Num 12:1–10
None Can Stand Before Pro 27:4
Philistines Gen 26:14
Philistines, of Isaac Gen 26:14
Priests, of Jesus Mat 27:18 · Mar 15:10 · Joh 11:47
Princes of Babylon Dan 6:3, 4
Produced by Foolish Disputation 1Ti 6:4
Prosperity of the Wicked should not Excite Psa 37:1, 35 · Psa 73:3, 17–20
Punishment of Isa 26:11
Rachel, of Leah Gen 30:1
Sanballat Neh 2:10
Sarah, of Hagar Gen 16:5, 6 · Gen 21:9, 10
Saul 1Sa 18:8
Saul, of David 1Sa 18:8, 9, 29 · 1Sa 20:31
The Princes of Babylon, of Daniel Dan 6:4
The Wicked are Full of Rom 1:29
The Wicked: Live In Tts 3:3
Epaphras: A Co-Laborer With Paul Col 1:7 · Col 4:12 · Phm 1:23
Epaphroditus
A Messenger of Paul Php 2:25 · Php 4:18
Sick at Rome Php 2:26, 27, 30
Epenetus (Epaenetus): A Friend of Paul Rom 16:5
Ephah
A Son of Midian Gen 25:4 · 1Ch 1:33 · Isa 60:6
Caleb's Concubine 1Ch 2:46
Son of Jahdai 1Ch 2:47
Ephai: An Israelite Jer 40:8
Epher
A Chief of Manasseh 1Ch 5:24
A Son of Midian Gen 25:4 · 1Ch 1:33
Son of Ezra 1Ch 4:17
Ephes-Dammin: A Place in the Territory of the Tribe of Judah 1Sa 17:1
Ephesians: Epistle to the Ephesians Eph 1:1
Ephesus
Apocalyptic Message To Rev 2:1–7
Apollos Visits and Preaches In Act 18:18–28
Onesiphorus Lives At 2Ti 1:18
Paul Sends Tychicus To 2Ti 4:12
Paul Visits and Preaches In Act 18:19–21 · Act 19:1 · Act 20:16–38
Paul's Epistle to the Ephesians Eph 1:1
Sceva's Sons Attempt to Expel a Demon In Act 19:13–16
The Congregation At Rev 1:11
Timothy Directed by Paul to Remain At 1Ti 1:3
Ephlal: A Descendant of Pharez 1Ch 2:37
Ephod
A Man of Manasseh Num 34:23
A Sacred Vestment Worn by the High Priest used As an Oracle 1Sa 23:9, 12 · 1Sa 30:7, 8
A Sacred Vestment Worn by the High Priest: An Inferior, Was Worn by the Ordinary Priests 1Sa 22:18
A Sacred Vestment Worn by the High Priest: Breastplate Attached To Exo 28:22–29
A Sacred Vestment Worn by the High Priest: Described Exo 28:6–14, 31–35 · Exo 25:7
A Sacred Vestment Worn by the High Priest: It Was Called Coat Exo 28:40 · Exo 29:8 · Exo 39:27 · Exo 40:14 · Lev 8:13 · Lev 10:5
A Sacred Vestment Worn by the High Priest: Made by Gideon, Became an Idolatrous Snare to Israel Jdg 8:27 · Jdg 17:5 · Jdg 18:14
A Sacred Vestment Worn by the High Priest: Prophecy Concerning the Absence of the Ephod from Israel Hos 3:4
A Sacred Vestment Worn by the High Priest: The Making of Exo 39:2–26
A Sacred Vestment Worn by the High Priest: Worn by Aaron Exo 39:5
A Sacred Vestment Worn by the High Priest: Worn by David 2Sa 6:14
A Sacred Vestment Worn by the High Priest: Worn by Samuel 1Sa 2:18
Ephraim
A City in the Territory of Ephraim 2Ch 13:19
A City in the Territory of Ephraim: Jesus Escapes To, from the Persecution of Caiaphas Joh 11:54
A Forest East of the Jordan River: Absalom Killed In 2Sa 18:6–17
A Gate of Jerusalem 2Ki 14:13 · 2Ch 25:23 · Neh 8:16 · Neh 12:39
A Tribe of Israel: Applied to the Ten Tribes 2Ch 17:2 · 2Ch 25:6, 7 · Isa 7:8, 9 · Isa 11:12, 13 · Isa 17:3 · Jer 31:18, 20 · Hos 4:17 · Hos 5:3, 5 · Hos 6:4, 10 · Hos 8:11 · Hos 12:14
A Tribe of Israel: Blessed by Moses Deu 33:13–17
A Tribe of Israel: Captured Beth-El in Battle Jdg 1:22–25
A Tribe of Israel: Chastised Ahaz and Judah 2Ch 28:7
A Tribe of Israel: Defeated by Him Jdg 12:4–6
A Tribe of Israel: Envied by Other Tribes Isa 11:13 · Jer 7:15 · Eze 37:16, 19 · Hos 13:1
A Tribe of Israel: Failed to Expel the Canaanites Jos 16:10
A Tribe of Israel: Jeroboam Set up a Golden Calf in Beth-El 1Ki 12:29
A Tribe of Israel: Joined Gideon Against the Midianites Jdg 7:24, 25
A Tribe of Israel: Joined Hezekiah in Reinstituting the Passover 2Ch 30:18
A Tribe of Israel: Joined in the Destruction of Idolatrous Forms in Jerusalem 2Ch 31:1
A Tribe of Israel: Numbered at Mount Sinai and in Plains of Moab Num 1:33 · Num 26:37
A Tribe of Israel: Position in Camp and March Num 2:18, 24 · Num 10:22
A Tribe of Israel: Prophecy Concerning Gen 49:25, 26 · Isa 7:1 · Isa 9:18–21 · Isa 11:13 · Isa 28:1 · Jer 31:1 · Hos 5:14 · Zec 9:10 · Zec 10:7
A Tribe of Israel: Reallotment of Territory, To, by Ezekiel Eze 48:5
A Tribe of Israel: Rebuked Gideon for not Summoning Them to Join the War Against the Midianites Jdg 8:1
A Tribe of Israel: Received Ish-Bosheth As King 2Sa 2:9
A Tribe of Israel: Revolted from House of David 1Ki 12:25 · 2Ch 10:16

A Tribe of Israel: Sin of, Remembered by God Hos 13:12
A Tribe of Israel: some of Tribe Joined Judah Under Asa 2Ch 15:9
A Tribe of Israel: Submitted to the Scepter of Josiah 2Ch 34:1–6
A Tribe of Israel: Territory Allotted To, After the Conquest of Canaan Jos 16:5–9 · Jos 17:9, 10, 15–18 · 1Ch 7:28, 29
A Tribe of Israel: Their Jealousy of Jephthah Jdg 12:1
A Tribe of Israel: Tribe of, Called Joseph Rev 7:8
A Tribe of Israel: Worshiped Baal Hos 13:1
Mount of a Place of Hiding for Israelites 1Sa 14:22
Mount of a Range of Low Mountains Jos 17:15–18
Mount of Joshua Has his Inheritance In Jdg 2:9
Mount of Noted for Rich Pastures Jer 50:19
Mount of Prophecy Concerning Its Conversion Jer 31:6
Mount of Residence of Micah Jdg 17:8
Mount of Sheba Resides In 2Sa 20:21
Second Son of Joseph Gen 41:52
Second Son of Joseph: Adopted by Jacob Gen 48:5
Second Son of Joseph: Blessed Before Manasseh; Prophecies Concerning Gen 48:14–20
Second Son of Joseph: Descendants of Num 26:35–37 · 1Ch 7:20–27
Second Son of Joseph: Mourned for his Sons 1Ch 7:21, 22
Ephrain: A City in Benjamin 2Ch 13:19
Ephratah
Also Called Ephrath: The Ancient Name of Beth-Lehem-Judah Gen 35:16, 19 · Gen 48:7 · Rut 4:11 · Psa 132:6 · Mic 5:2
Second Wife of Caleb, Mother of Hur 1Ch 2:19, 50 · 1Ch 4:4
Ephron
A Mountain on the Boundary Line Between the Tribes of Judah and Benjamin Jos 15:9
Son of Zohar, the Hittite: Sells to Abraham the Field Containing the Cave Machpelah Gen 23:8–17 · Gen 25:9 · Gen 49:29, 30 · Gen 50:13
Epic
(Heroic Poetry): Miriam's Song Exo 15:1–19, 21
David's War Song 2Sa 22:1
Deborah's Song Jdg 5:1
Epicureans
Dispute With Paul Act 17:18
Doctrines Propagated By, Familiar to Solomon Ecc 2:1–10
Reject John the Baptist Mat 11:18 · Luk 7:33
To Paul 1Co 15:32
Epilepsy: General Scriptures Concerning Mar 9:17–22
Epistles of Luke to Theophilus Luk 1:1–4 · Act 1:1
Epistles: from the Congregation at Jerusalem to the Gentiles Act 15:23–29
Equal Rights Gal 3:28 · Pro 22:2 · 1Co 7:3 · Rom 10:12
Equality Rom 2:11 · Joh 13:16 · Mar 12:31 · Lev 19:33, 34 · Pro 22:2 · Col 1:16, 17 · Act 10:34, 35 · Luk 14:13, 14 · Eph 5:21 · Heb 12:14
Er
A Son of Shelah 1Ch 4:21
An Ancestor of, Jesus Luk 3:28
Son of Judah Gen 38:3, 6, 7 · Gen 46:12 · Num 26:19 · 1Ch 2:3
Eran: A Grandson of Ephraim Num 26:36
Erastus
A Friend of Paul Act 19:22 · 2Ti 4:20
Convert of Paul's, Probably Same As Preceding Rom 16:23
Erech: A City of Shinar Gen 10:10
Eri: A Son of Gad Gen 46:16 · Num 26:16
Esar-Haddon (Esarhaddon)
Called Asnapper Ezr 4:2, 10
Succeeds Sennacherib 2Ki 19:37 · Isa 37:38
Esau is Defrauded of his Father's Blessing by Jacob Gen 27:1 · Heb 11:20
Esau with Jacob, Buries his Father Gen 35:29
Esau
A Hunter Gen 25:27, 28
Ancestor of Edomites Jer 49:8
Beloved by Isaac Gen 25:27, 28
Birth of Gen 25:19–26 · 1Ch 1:34
Called Edom Gen 36:1, 8
Descendants of Gen 36:1
His Marriage To, a Grief to Isaac and Rebekah Gen 26:35
His Name Used to Denote his Descendants and Their Country Deu 2:5 · Jer 49:8, 10 · Oba 1:6
Hostility of Descendants of, Toward the Descendants of Jacob Oba 1:10–14
Marries a Hittite Woman Gen 26:34
Meets Jacob on the Return of the Latter from Haran Gen 33:1
Mount of Edom, Called Mount of Esau Oba 1:8, 9, 18–21
Polygamy of Gen 26:34 · Gen 28:9 · Gen 36:2, 3
Prophecies Concerning Oba 1:18
Sells his Birthright for a Single Meal Gen 25:29–34 · Mal 1:2 · Rom 9:13 · Heb 12:16
Escape: None, from the Judgments of God Gen 3:7–11 · Gen 4:9–11 · Job 34:21, 22 · Isa 10:3 · Mat 23:33 · Rom 2:3 · 1Th 5:2, 3 · Heb 2:2, 3 · Heb 12:25, 26 · Rev 6:15–17
Escapes to the Wilderness from the Fierceness of Jezebel 1Ki 19:1–18
Escapes to the Wilderness, where he is Miraculously Fed by Ravens 1Ki 17:1–7
Eschatology Joh 14:3 · Rev 20:10 · Mat 25:46 · Heb 9:28 · 1Th 4:16, 17
Esek: A Well Dug by the Servants of Isaac Gen 26:20
Eshban: A Son of Dishan or Dishon Gen 36:26 · 1Ch 1:41
Eshcol
A Valley or Brook Near Hebron Num 13:23, 24 · Num 32:9 · Deu 1:24
An Amorite, and Ally of Abraham Gen 14:13, 24
Eshean: A City in Judah Jos 15:52
Eshek: A Benjamite 1Ch 8:39
Eshtaol
A Town of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:33
Allotted to Dan Jos 19:41 · Jdg 18:2, 8, 11
Samson Buried Near Jdg 16:31
Samson Moved by the Spirit of the Lord Near Jdg 13:25
Eshtemoa
A Descendant of Ezra 1Ch 4:17, 19
Also Called Eshtemoh: A Town of Canaan Assigned to Judah Jos 15:50
Also Called Eshtemoh: Allotted to the Aaronites Jos 21:14 · 1Ch 6:57
Also Called Eshtemoh: David Shared Plunder With 1Sa 30:28
Eshton: Son of Mehir 1Ch 4:11, 12
Esli: An Ancestor of Jesus Luk 3:25
Esrom: An Ancestor of Jesus Mat 1:3 · Luk 3:33
Estate: Vast Landed Isa 5:8
Esther
Chosen Queen Est 2:17
Fasts on Account of the Decree to Destroy the Israelites Est 4:1 · Est 5:1 · Est 6:1 · Est 7:1 · Est 8:1 · Est 9:1
Niece of Mordecai Est 2:7, 15
Tells the King of the Plot Against his Life Est 2:22
Etam
A City in Judah 2Ch 11:6
A Name on the List of Judah's Descendants, But Probably Referring to Number Two 1Ch 4:3
A Rock where Samson Was Bound and Delivered to the Philistines Jdg 15:8
A Village of Simeon 1Ch 4:32
Eternal Death is Called
A Resurrection to Damnation Joh 5:29
A Resurrection to Shame Dan 12:2
Damnation of Hell Mat 23:33
Destruction Rom 9:22 · 2Th 1:9
Everlasting Punishment Mat 25:46
Perishing 2Pe 2:12
The Second Death Rev 2:11
The Wrath to Come 1Th 1:10
Eternal Death is Described as a Lake of Fire Rev 19:20 · Rev 21:8
Eternal Death is Described as a Mist of Darkness for Ever 2Pe 2:17

Eternal Death is Described as Banishment from God 2Th 1:9
Eternal Death is Described as Indignation, Wrath Rom 2:8, 9
Eternal Death is Described as Outer Darkness Mat 25:30
Eternal Death is Described as Society With the Devil Mat 25:41
Eternal Death is Described as The Worm That Dies Not Mar 9:44
Eternal Death
- **Christ, the Only Way of Escape From** Joh 3:16 · Joh 8:51 · Act 4:12
- **God Alone Can Inflict** Mat 10:28 · Jam 4:12
- **Illustrated** Luk 16:23–26
- **Saints Shall Escape** Rev 2:11 · Rev 20:6
- **Self-Righteousness Leads To** Pro 14:12
- **Shall be Inflicted by Christ** Mat 25:31, 41 · 2Th 1:7, 8
- **Strive to Preserve Others From** Jam 5:20
- **The Necessary Consequence of Sin** Rom 6:16, 21 · Rom 8:13 · Jam 1:15
- **The Portion of the Wicked** Mat 25:41, 46 · Rom 1:32
- **The Wages of Sin** Rom 6:23
- **The Way To, Described** Psa 9:17 · Mat 7:13

Eternal Life
- **Cannot be Inherited by Works** Rom 2:7 · Rom 3:10–19
- **Christ Is** 1 Joh 1:2 · 1 Joh 5:20
- **Exhortation to Seek** Joh 6:27
- **Given by Christ** Joh 6:27 · Joh 10:28
- **Given by God** Psa 133:3 · Rom 6:23
- **Given in Answer to Prayer** Psa 21:4
- **Given in Christ** 1 Joh 5:11
- **Given: Through Christ** Rom 5:21 · Rom 6:23
- **Given: To all Given to Christ** Joh 17:2
- **Given: To Those Who Believe in Christ** Joh 3:15, 16 · Joh 6:40, 47
- **Given: To Those Who Believe in God** Joh 5:24
- **Given: To Those Who Hate Life for Christ** Joh 12:25
- **Results From: Drinking the Water of Life** Joh 4:14
- **Results From: Eating of the Tree of Life** Rev 2:7
- **Results From: Eating the Bread of Life** Joh 6:50–58
- **Revealed by Christ** Joh 6:68 · 2Ti 1:10
- **Revealed in the Scriptures** Joh 5:39
- **Saints are Preserved To** Joh 10:28, 29
- **Saints: Have Hope of** Tts 1:2 · Tts 3:7
- **Saints: Have Promises of** 1Ti 4:8 · 2Ti 1:1 · Tts 1:2 · 1 Joh 2:25
- **Saints: Look for the Mercy of God To** Jde 1:21
- **Saints: May Have Assurance of** 2Co 5:1 · 1 Joh 5:13
- **Saints: Shall Go Into** Mat 25:46
- **Saints: Shall Inherit** Mat 19:29
- **Saints: Shall Reap, Through the Spirit** Gal 6:8
- **Saints: Shall Reign In** Dan 7:18 · Rom 5:17
- **Saints: Shall Rise To** Dan 12:2 · Joh 5:29
- **Saints: should Lay Hold of** 1Ti 6:12, 19
- **The Self-Righteous Think to Inherit, by Works** Mar 10:17
- **The Wicked: Have Not** 1 Joh 3:15
- **The Wicked: Judge Themselves Unworthy of** Act 13:46
- **They Who are Ordained To, Believe the Gospel** Act 13:48
- **To Know God and Christ Is** Joh 17:3

Eternity
- **God Inhabits** Isa 57:15 · Mic 5:2
- **Kingdom of Heaven's Sake** Mat 19:12

Eunuchs Mat 19:12 · Isa 56:3–5 · Deu 23:1 · Est 2:15 · Dan 1:18–20
Euodias: A Christian Woman of Philippi Php 4:2
Euphrates
- **A River in the Garden of Eden** Gen 2:14
- **God Rules** Jer 10:10
- **Unclassified Scriptures Relating To** Psa 30:12 · Psa 41:13 · Psa 72:17 · Psa 90:2 · Psa 110:4 · Psa 119:142 · Mat 6:13 · Mat 18:8 · 2Co 9:9 · Jde 1:6

Etham: Second Camping Place of Israel Exo 13:20 · Num 33:6, 7
Ethan
- **A Renowned Sage** 1Ki 4:31
- **A Renowned Sage: Title** Psa 89:1
- **Son of Zerak** 1Ch 2:6, 8
- **Son of Zerak: Two Levites** 1Ch 6:42, 44 · 1Ch 15:17, 19

Ethanim
- **Altar Restored In, After the Captivity** Ezr 3:1, 6
- **Day of Atonement, on the Tenth Day of** Lev 23:26–32
- **Feast of Tabernacles In** Lev 23:33–43
- **Feast of Trumpets In** Lev 23:23–25
- **Jubilee Proclaimed on the Tenth Day of** Lev 25:9
- **Temple Dedicated In** 1Ki 8:2

Ethbaal: King of Sidon 1Ki 16:31
Ether
- **Assigned to the Tribe of Judah** Jos 15:42
- **Called Tochen In** 1Ch 4:32
- **Subsequently Allotted to the Tribe of Simeon** Jos 19:7

Ethics 1Co 6:9–11 · 2Ti 3:16, 17 · Rom 13:8–10 · Pro 11:1 · Psa 25:21 · Mat 7:12 · Joh 13:34, 35 · Col 3:23 · Act 2:38 · Rom 2:1
Ethiopia was Called the Land of Cush, Mentioned In Gen 10:6 · 1Ch 1:9 · Isa 11:11
Ethiopia
- **A Eunuch From, Becomes a Disciple Beause of the Preaching of Philip** Act 8:27–39
- **Bordered Egypt on the South** Eze 29:10
- **Candace, Queen of** Act 8:27
- **Casts the Scroll Containing the Prophecies Against Babylon Into** Jer 51:59–64
- **On the Banks of, Jeremiah Symbolically Buries his Sash** Jer 13:1–7
- **Pharaoh-Necho, King of Egypt, Made Defeated by Asa** 2Ch 14:9–15 · 2Ch 16:8
- **Desolation of** Isa 18:1–6 · Isa 20:2–6 · Isa 43:3 · Eze 30:4–9 · Hab 3:7 · Zep 2:12
- **Invaded Syria** 2Ki 19:9
- **Merchandise of** Isa 45:14
- **Moses Marries a Woman of** Num 12:1
- **Prophecies Concerning the Conversion of** Psa 68:31 · Psa 87:4 · Isa 45:14 · Dan 11:43
- **Rivers of** Gen 10:6 · Isa 18:1
- **The Inhabitants of, Black** Jer 13:23
- **Treats Jeremiah Kindly** Jer 38:7–13 · Jer 39:15–18
- **Warriors of** Jer 46:9 · 2Ch 12:3 · Eze 38:5
- **Within the Babylonian Empire** Est 1:1

Ethnan: Grandson of Ashur 1Ch 4:7
Ethni: An Ancestor of Asaph 1Ch 6:41
Etiquette Col 4:5, 6 · 1Co 14:40 · Php 4:5 · Lev 19:32 · Col 3:12
Eubulus: A Friend of Paul 2Ti 4:21
Eucharist Joh 6:53 · Luk 22:19 · Joh 15:13 · Joh 6:58 · Joh 6:51 · 1Co 11:26 · Luk 24:30, 31 · Mat 4:7 · Act 2:42 · Joh 6:35
Eucharist (The Lord's Supper): General Scriptures Concerning Mat 26:17–30 · Mar 14:22–24 · Luk 13:26 · Luk 22:19, 20 · Joh 13:1–4 · Act 2:42, 46, 47 · Act 20:7 · 1Co 10:16, 17, 21, 22 · 1Co 11:20–34
Eunice
- **See** Act 16:1
- **Timothy's Mother** 2Ti 1:5

Eunuch
- **Baptism of the Ethiopian** Act 8:26–29
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Mat 19:12
- **Influential Court officials** Jer 38:7–13 · Jer 52:25 · Dan 1:3
- **Conquest To** 2Ki 24:7 · Jer 46:2–10
- **Symbolical in the Symbolisms of the Apocalypse** Rev 9:14 · Rev 16:12
- **Symbolical: The Inundations of, of the Extension of the Empire of Assyria** Isa 8:6–8

Topical Index — Eunuch–Ezri

Eunuch
- **Prohibited from Certain Privileges of the Congregation** Deu 23:1 · Isa 56:3–5
- **Those Who Voluntarily Became (Continent, Probably) for the**

The Eastern Limit of the Kingdom of Israel Gen 15:18 · Exo 23:31 · Deu 1:7 · Deu 11:24 · Jos 1:4 · 2Sa 8:3 · 1Ki 4:21 · 1Ch 5:9 · 1Ch 18:3

Euroclydon: A Tempestuous Wind Act 27:14

Europe Jam 1:1 · Luk 10:18–20 · Jde 1:1 · Jam 2:19 · Mat 25:32 · Eph 6:12

Euthanasia Ecc 7:17 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Ecc 3:1, 2 · Exo 20:13 · Ecc 8:8 · 1Co 3:16, 17 · Heb 9:27 · Rom 5:3–5 · 1Co 10:13 · Rev 21:4

Eutychus: A Young Man from Troas, Restored to Life by Paul Act 20:9–11

Evangelism Mar 16:15 · Mat 9:37, 38 · 1Pe 3:15 · 1Co 9:22 · Rom 1:16 · Isa 6:8 · Act 1:8 · 2Ti 4:5 · Luk 19:10 · Mat 28:18–20

Evangelists Eph 2:8 · Act 2:38 · Gal 2:20 · Act 1:8

Evangelizing Mar 16:15 · Mat 5:16 · Act 1:8 · Phm 1:6 · 1Pe 3:15 · 1Ti 4:13 · Joh 14:6 · Rom 1:16 · 2Ti 3:16 · Joh 3:16

Evaporation: General Scriptures Concerning Psa 135:7 · Jer 10:13 · Jer 51:16 · Amo 5:8 · Amo 9:6

Eve
- **Beguiled by Satan** Gen 3:1 · 2Co 11:3 · 1Ti 2:14
- **Children of** Gen 4:1, 2, 25 · Gen 5:3, 4
- **Clothed With Animal Skins** Gen 3:21
- **Clothed With Fig Leaves** Gen 3:7
- **Creation of** Gen 1:26–28 · Gen 2:21–24 · 1Ti 2:13
- **Curse Denounced Against** Gen 3:16
- **Messiah Promised To** Gen 3:15
- **Named by Adam** Gen 2:23 · Gen 3:20

Evi: Prince of Midian, Killed Num 31:8 · Jos 13:21

Eviction of Tenants Mat 21:41 · Mar 12:9

Evidence
- **Laws Concerning** Exo 20:16 · Exo 23:1, 7 · Lev 5:1 · Lev 24:14 · Num 35:30 · Deu 17:6, 7 · Deu 19:15–21 · Pro 24:28 · Mat 18:16 · Mat 19:18 · Heb 10:28
- **Self-Criminating** Jos 7:19–21

Evil for Good
- **David, to Uriah** 2Sa 11:1
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Psa 7:4, 5 · Psa 35:12 · Psa 109:5 · Pro 17:13
- **Israelites, to Moses** Exo 5:21 · Exo 14:11 · Exo 15:24 · Exo 16:2, 3 · Exo 17:3, 4
- **Joseph Accuses his Brothers of Rendering** Gen 44:4
- **Nabal Returns, to David** 1Sa 25:21
- **Saul Returns, to David** 1Sa 19:1, 4, 5, 10
- **To Joab** 1Ki 2:4, 5, 6

Evil in Supporting Himself 1Co 9:7–23

Evil in the World 1 Joh 2:15 · Rom 5:12 · Isa 55:8, 9 · Rom 8:28 · Isa 5:20 · 1 Joh 4:8 · Joh 16:33 · Rom 5:16 · Eph 6:11

Evil Men Rom 12:21 · Psa 5:4 · Rom 2:6–8 · Rom 3:23 · Jer 12:1 · Rom 13:4 · Eph 4:29 · Isa 45:7

Evil Spirits 1 Joh 4:1 · Eph 6:10–12 · Luk 10:19 · 2Co 11:14 · Rom 12:21 · 1 Joh 3:8 · Luk 10:17 · Lev 19:28 · 2Th 3:3 · Joh 10:10

Evil Thoughts 1Co 10:13 · Php 4:8 · 3 Joh 1:11 · Rom 12:21 · Pro 15:26 · Pro 24:17 · Mat 5:28 · Jam 4:11 · Mat 15:19 · Joh 3:16

Evil Women Pro 21:19 · Pro 30:20 · 1Ti 2:12 · Psa 140:2 · Pro 27:15 · Pro 6:32 · Mar 10:12 · Pro 11:22 · 1 Joh 3:8 · Rom 7:15

Evil
- **Appearance of, to be Avoided** Rom 14:1–23 · 1Co 8:7–13 · 1Co 10:28–33 · 1Th 4:11, 12 · 1Th 5:22
- **Paul, in Refusing to Eat What had been offered to Idols** 1Co 8:13

Evildoers Rev 21:8 · Luk 16:15 · Mat 25:46 · 1 Joh 3:4 · Rom 12:19 · Mat 7:21–23 · Joh 8:44 · Eze 11:21 · Rev 2:2 · Tts 1:16

Evil-Merodach: Released Jehoiachin from Prison 2Ki 25:27–30 · Jer 52:31–34

Evolution Joh 1:3 · Gen 2:7 · Col 1:16, 17 · Gen 1:1 · Col 2:8 · Isa 44:24, 25 · Heb 11:1–3 · Ecc 8:17 · Pro 21:30 · Rev 4:11

Exaggeration Psa 120:2 · Joh 8:44

Exaltation Php 2:9–11 · Rev 5:13 · Heb 5:5 · 1Pe 3:15

Exaltation of Christ Rom 8:34 · Act 2:33 · Heb 7:25 · Heb 1:3 · Php 2:9–11

Exalting Yourself Luk 18:14 · Pro 30:32 · Pro 29:11 · Isa 2:11

Example
- **Bad, Admonitions Against** Lev 18:2 · Lev 20:23 · Deu 18:9 · 2Ch 30:7 · Pro 22:24, 25 · Isa 8:11 · Jer 16:12 · Jer 17:1, 2 · Eze 20:18 · Hos 4:9, 15 · Hos 5:5 · Zec 1:4 · Mat 23:1–3 · 1Co 8:9–13 · 1Co 10:6 · Eph 4:17 · 3 Joh 1:11
- **Christ, Our** Mat 20:28 · Mar 10:43–45 · Luk 22:27 · Joh 13:13–17, 34 · Rom 15:2–7 · 2Co 8:9 · 2Co 10:1 · Eph 5:1, 2 · Php 2:5–8 · Col 3:13 · Heb 12:2, 3 · 1Pe 2:21 · 1Pe 3:17, 18 · 1Pe 4:1 · 1 Joh 2:6 · 1 Joh 3:16 · Rev 3:21
- **God, Our** Lev 11:44 · Lev 19:2 · Mat 5:48 · Luk 6:36 · Eph 6:9
- **Good** Neh 5:8–19 · Psa 101:2 · 1Th 1:6–8 · 1Ti 4:12 · Tts 2:7, 8 · Heb 13:7 · Jam 5:10, 11 · 1Pe 2:11–25 · 1Pe 3:5, 6 · 1Pe 5:3
- **Paul, Our** Act 20:35 · 1Co 4:16 · 1Co 7:7, 8 · 1Co 11:1 · Php 3:17 · Php 4:9 · 2Th 3:7–10 · 1Ti 1:16 · 2Ti 1:13

Excuses: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 3:12, 13 · Exo 4:1 · Exo 32:22–24 · Deu 30:11–14 · Jdg 6:12–17 · 1Ki 19:19–21 · 2Ki 5:10–14 · Jer 1:1 · Mat 8:21 · Luk 9:59–62 · Luk 14:18–20 · Act 24:25 · Rom 1:20 · Rom 2:1

Executioner (Margin) Mat 14:10
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Gen 37:36 · Pro 16:14 · Jer 39:9

Exercise 1Ti 4:8 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Pro 31:17 · 2Ti 4:7 · Pro 24:5 · Php 4:13 · 2Ti 2:5 · Rom 12:1 · 3 Joh 1:2 · 1Co 10:31

Exhortation 1Th 5:16–18 · Jam 1:22 · 2Ti 3:16 · 1Ti 4:13 · Mat 4:4 · 2Ti 4:2 · Pro 15:29 · 1 Joh 2:18

Exile
- **Absalom** 2Sa 14:13, 14, 24
- **Ittai** 2Sa 15:19

Exodus of Early Tribes Gen 11:2

Exorcism Mar 16:16–18 · 1Pe 5:8 · Luk 10:19 · Act 19:15 · Mar 5:13 · Act 19:11, 12 · Mar 9:38 · Eph 6:13 · Jam 4:7

Expectancy Jer 29:11 · Act 3:5 · Psa 62:5 · Act 1:8 · Rom 13:11 · Mat 24:42

Expectations Jer 29:11 · Pro 10:28 · Pro 23:18 · Psa 62:5 · Php 1:20 · Act 3:5 · Php 4:6 · Pro 24:14 · Mat 11:28 · Mic 6:8

Expediency: General Scriptures Concerning Rom 14:14–22 · 1Co 6:12 · 1Co 8:8–13 · 1Co 9:19–23 · 1Co 10:23–33

Experience: Solomon's Ecc 1:2

Experiment in Worldly Pleasure, Solomon's Ecc 1:1 · Ecc 2:1

Exploitation 2Pe 2:3 · Isa 61:8 · Psa 35:10 · Isa 5:20, 21 · Pro 29:27

Exports
- **from Arabia of Sheep and Goats** Eze 27:21
- **from Egypt of Corn (Grain)** Gen 42:1 · Gen 43:1
- **from Egypt of Horses and Chariots, and Linen Yarn** 1Ki 10:28, 29 · 2Ch 1:16, 17
- **from Gilead of Spices** Gen 37:25
- **from Ophir of Gold** 1Ki 10:11 · 1Ki 22:48 · 1Ch 29:4
- **from Palestine: Honey** Eze 27:17
- **from Tarshish of Gold** 1Ki 10:22
- **from Tarshish: Ivory, Apes, and Peacocks** 1Ki 10:22
- **from Tarshish: Silver, Iron, Tin, Lead, Brass, Slaves** Eze 27:12, 13

Exposing a Lie Eph 5:11 · 1 Joh 1:5 · 1Th 5:21 · Joh 14:6 · Joh 10:10 · 1 Joh 1:6, 7

Exposing False Teachers Rom 16:17, 18 · Eph 5:11 · 2Co 11:13–15 · Col 2:8 · 2Ti 4:3, 4 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Mat 7:15 · Jde 1:4 · 2Pe 2:1 · 1Ti 4:1

Extortion
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Psa 109:11 · Isa 16:4 · Eze 22:12 · Mic 3:2, 3 · Mat 23:25 · Luk 18:11 · 1Co 5:10, 11 · 1Co 6:10
- **Jacob in Demanding Esau's Birthright for a Mess of Pottage** Gen 25:31
- **Pharaoh in Exacting of the Egyptians Lands and Persons, for Corn (Grain)** Gen 47:13–26

Extradition: General Scriptures Concerning 1Ki 18:7, 10 · Jer 26:21–23 · Act 9:2, 14 · Act 22:5

Extraordinary Judges

During Four Hundred and Fifty Years Act 13:20
Israel not Permanently or Spiritually Benefitted By Jdg 2:17–19
Names of Abdon Jdg 12:13
Names of Abimelech Jdg 9:6
Names of Deborah Jdg 4:4
Names of Ehud Jdg 3:15
Names of Eli 1Sa 4:18
Names of Elon Jdg 12:11
Names of Gideon Jdg 6:11
Names of Ibzan Jdg 12:8
Names of Jair Jdg 10:3
Names of Jephthah Jdg 11:1
Names of Othniel Jdg 3:9, 10
Names of Samson Jdg 13:24, 25 · Jdg 16:31
Names of Samuel 1Sa 7:6, 15–17
Names of Shamgar Jdg 3:31
Names of Tola Jdg 10:1
Not Without Intermission Jdg 17:6 · Jdg 18:1 · Jdg 19:1 · Jdg 21:25
Raised up to Deliver Israel Jdg 2:16
Remarkable for Their Faith Heb 11:32
The office of, not Always for Life, or Hereditary Jdg 8:23, 29
Upheld and Strengthened by God Jdg 2:18
Extravagance: General Scriptures Concerning Pro 21:17, 20 · Luk 16:19
Eye of Evil Desire, Never Satisfied Pro 27:20 · Ecc 1:8 · 1 Joh 2:16
Eye
Anthropomorphic Uses of Psa 33:18, 19 · Psa 34:15 · Psa 121:3–5 · Isa 1:15 · Isa 3:8 · Amo 9:8 · Hab 1:13 · 1Pe 3:12
The offending Mat 5:29
Eyelids: Painted Eze 23:40
Eyes Mat 6:22 · Psa 101:3 · 1Sa 16:7 · 2Ki 6:17 · Psa 119:18 · Mat 5:28 · Mar 8:25 · Pro 20:12 · Mat 5:29 · Pro 21:4
Eyes on the Things Above Col 3:2 · Php 4:8 · Mat 16:23 · 2Co 4:18 · Rom 12:1 · Rom 8:6–8
Eyes Roam 2Ch 16:9 · Jer 29:11 · Job 24:23
Ezbai
Father of Naarai 1Ch 11:37
Possibly Identical With Paarai In 2Sa 23:35
Ezbon
A Son of Gad Gen 46:16
A Son of Gad: Called Ozni In Num 26:16
Son of Bela 1Ch 7:7
Ezekiel of the River Eze 47:1–14
Ezekiel
His Popularity Eze 33:31, 32
Other Parables Eze 15:1 · Eze 16:1 · Eze 19:1 · Eze 23:1
Persecution of Eze 3:25
Teaches by Pantomime: Does not Show Mourning Upon the Death of his Wife Eze 24:16–27
Teaches by Pantomime: Employs a Boiling Pot to Symbolize the Destruction of Jerusalem Eze 24:1–14
Teaches by Pantomime: Feigns Dumbness Eze 3:26 · Eze 24:27 · Eze 33:22
Teaches by Pantomime: Prophesies by Parable of an Eagle Eze 17:2–10
Teaches by Pantomime: Removes his Belongings to Illustrate the Approaching Jewish Captivity Eze 12:3–7
Teaches by Pantomime: Shaves Himself Eze 5:1–4
Teaches by Pantomime: Sighs Eze 21:6, 7
Teaches by Pantomime: Symbolizes the Siege of Jerusalem by Drawings on a Tile Eze 4:1
Time of his Prophecy Eze 1:1–3
Visions of of a Man With Measuring Line Eze 40:1 · Eze 41:1 · Eze 42:1 · Eze 43:1 · Eze 44:1 · Eze 45:1 · Eze 46:1 · Eze 47:1 · Eze 48:1
Visions of of God's Glory Eze 1:1 · Eze 8:1 · Eze 10:1 · Eze 11:22
Visions of of Jews' Abominations Eze 8:5, 6
Visions of of the Valley of Dry Bones Eze 37:1–14
Visions of of Their Punishment Eze 9:10
Ezel: David and Jonathan Meet At 1Sa 20:19
Ezem: Also Called Azem, a City of the Tribe of Simeon Jos 15:29 · Jos 19:3 · 1Ch 4:29
Ezer
A Gadite Warrior 1Ch 12:9
A Levite Neh 3:1, 9
A Man of Judah 1Ch 4:4
A Man of Judah: Perhaps Identical With the Ezra of 1Ch 4:17
A Priest Neh 12:42
A Son of Ephraim 1Ch 7:21
Also Called Ezar, a Horite Duke Gen 36:21, 27, 30 · 1Ch 1:38, 42
Ezion-Gaber (Ezion-Geber) Jehoshaphat Built a Navy At 2Ch 20:36
Last Encampment of Israel Before Coming to the |Wilderness of Zin| Num 33:35, 36 · Deu 2:8
Ships of Jehoshaphat Wrecked At 1Ki 22:48
Solomon Built a Navy At 1Ki 9:26
Solomon Visits 2Ch 8:17
Ezra
A Descendant of Judah 1Ch 4:17
A Famous Scribe and Priest Ezr 7:1–5, 6, 10, 21 · Neh 12:36
A Famous Scribe and Priest: Appoints a Fast Ezr 8:21
A Famous Scribe and Priest: Commissioned by Artaxerxes, Returns to Jerusalem With a Large Group of Jews Ezr 7:8
A Famous Scribe and Priest: Dedicates the Wall of Jerusalem Neh 12:27–43
A Famous Scribe and Priest: Exhorts People to Put Away Their Heathen Wives Ezr 9:1 · Ezr 10:1–17
A Famous Scribe and Priest: His Charge to the Priests Ezr 8:29
A Famous Scribe and Priest: Reads the Law Neh 8:1
A Famous Scribe and Priest: Reforms Corruptions Ezr 10:1 · Neh 13:1
A Leading Priest Among the Colonists Under Zerubbabel Neh 12:1
A Leading Priest Among the Colonists Under Zerubbabel Ezr 7:1
A Leading Priest Among the Colonists Under Zerubbabel: Probably Identical With Azariah In Neh 10:2
Ezri: An Overseer of King David 1Ch 27:26

Topical Index — Fable–Falsehood

Fable: General Scriptures Concerning 1Ti 1:4 · 1Ti 4:7 · 2Ti 4:4 · Tts 1:7, 14 · 2Pe 1:16
Fables 2Pe 1:16 · 1Ti 4:7 · 1Ti 1:4
Face
Character Revealed In Isa 3:9
Covering of Isa 6:2
Disfiguring of, in Fasting Mat 6:16
Transfiguring of Jesus Mat 17:2 · Luk 9:29
Transfiguring of Moses Exo 34:29–35
Facebook Pro 18:24 · 1Co 15:33 · Gal 4:16 · Rom 10:17 · Mat 24:14 · Ecc 7:21, 22 · Gal 6:1, 2 · Heb 10:24, 25
Facial Hair Lev 19:27 · 2Sa 10:5 · Isa 50:6 · 1Co 11:14
Failure 2Co 12:9, 10 · Rom 5:3–5 · Psa 73:26 · Php 4:13 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Pro 24:16 · Jer 29:11 · Gal 6:7 · Pro 28:13 · 2Co 5:17
Failure to Assemble Heb 10:25 · 1Ti 3:16 · Php 4:13 · Joh 3:16 · Pro 24:16 · Act 2:38
Failures 2Co 12:9 · Rom 8:1 · Gal 5:16 · 2Co 5:17 · Php 4:19 · Eph 6:4 · Jam 2:18
Fainting: General Scriptures Concerning Lam 2:12 · Dan 8:27
Fair Havens: Paul Tarries At, on his Way to Rome Act 27:8
Fairies Col 2:8 · 1Ti 4:7
Fairness Pro 31:9 · Psa 106:3 · Ecc 9:11 · Heb 6:10 · Mat 20:16 · Pro 16:11 · 1Pe 3:8 · Gal 3:28 · Rom 2:11 · Mic 6:8
Fairs 1Ti 1:4 · Col 2:8 · 1Ti 4:7 · Gal 4:3 · 1Co 1:18
Faith by It Saints are Supported Psa 27:13 · 1Ti 4:10
Faith by It Saints
Live Gal 2:20
Obtain a Good Report Heb 11:2
Overcome the Devil Eph 6:16
Overcome the World 1 Joh 5:4, 5
Resist the Devil 1Pe 5:9
Stand Rom 11:20 · 2Co 1:24
Walk Rom 4:12 · 2Co 5:7

Faith Healing Jer 17:14 · 1Pe 2:24 · Jer 33:6 · Mar 5:34 · Psa 147:3 · Jer 30:17 · Isa 41:10 · Jam 5:14, 15 · 3 Joh 1:2 · Heb 11:6
Faith in Believing God's Promise, That his Kingdom Would be a Perpetual Kingdom Act 2:30
Faith in Choosing to Fall Into the Hands of the Almighty for his Punishment for Counting the People of Israel 2Sa 24:14
Faith in Christ Isa 28:16 · Mat 7:24, 25 · Mat 8:2, 13 · Mat 9:22, 29 · Mat 11:6, 28–30 · Mat 14:27 · Mat 15:28 · Mat 17:7 · Mar 5:36 · Mar 9:23 · Mar 16:16 · Luk 6:46–49 · Luk 7:9, 50 · Luk 8:50 · Luk 17:6 · Luk 18:42 · Joh 1:12 · Joh 3:14–16, 18, 36 · Joh 5:24 · Joh 6:20, 29, 35, 45, 47 · Joh 7:38 · Joh 9:35 · Joh 11:25, 26, 40 · Joh 12:36, 44, 46 · Joh 13:7, 20 · Joh 14:1, 11, 12 · Joh 16:27, 33 · Joh 18:37 · Joh 20:27, 29, 31 · Act 3:16 · Act 10:43 · Act 15:9, 11 · Act 16:31 · Act 20:21 · Act 26:18 · Rom 3:22–28 · Rom 9:33 · Rom 10:4, 9 · Gal 2:16 · Gal 3:1–29 · Gal 5:6 · Eph 1:12–14 · Eph 3:12, 17 · Eph 4:13 · Php 3:9 · Col 2:7 · 1Ti 1:16 · 2Ti 1:13 · 2Ti 2:1 · 2Ti 3:15 · Heb 4:16 · Heb 6:19 · Heb 10:22 · Heb 12:2 · Heb 13:7 · 1Pe 1:8 · 1Pe 2:6, 7 · 2Pe 1:1 · 1 Joh 3:23 · 1 Joh 5:4, 5, 10, 13, 14 · Jde 1:21 · Rev 1:17 · Rev 3:18, 20
Faith in Christ Is
- **Accompanied by Repentance** Mar 1:15 · Luk 24:47
- **Followed by Conversion** Act 11:21
- **Fruitful** 1Th 1:3
- **Most Holy** Jde 1:20
- **Precious** 2Pe 1:1
- **The Gift of God** Rom 12:3 · Eph 2:8 · Eph 6:23 · Php 1:29
- **The Work of God** Act 11:21 · 1Co 2:5

Faith in Christ, Exemplified Mat 8:2 · Mat 9:18, 21, 28 · Mat 14:33 · Mat 15:26–28 · Mat 16:16 · Mar 5:28 · Mar 7:27–30 · Mar 9:24 · Luk 5:5 · Luk 7:3–9 · Luk 23:42 · Joh 4:29, 42 · Joh 6:14, 68, 69 · Joh 7:31 · Joh 9:38 · Joh 10:41, 42 · Joh 11:21, 22, 27, 32 · Joh 16:30 · Joh 20:28 · Act 8:37 · Act 11:17 · Rom 7:24, 25 · Rom 8:35, 37 · 2Co 12:9, 10 · Gal 2:20 · Php 4:13 · 1Ti 1:14 · 2Ti 1:12 · 2Ti 4:18
Faith in Christ: Andrew Mat 4:18–22 · Mar 1:16–20 · Joh 1:41
Faith in Espousing the Cause of his People Heb 11:24–28
Faith in God Heb 11:1 · Heb 11:6 · Rom 10:17 · Joh 3:16 · Eph 2:8 · Gal 2:20 · 1 Joh 5:4 · Mat 21:21 · Eph 6:16 · Mar 10:52
Faith in Jesus Heb 11:1 · Heb 11:6 · Heb 12:2 · Eph 2:8 · Gal 2:20 · Rom 10:17 · Gal 2:16 · Joh 6:47 · Joh 5:24
Faith in the Battle With the Canaanites 1Ch 5:20
Faith in the offering up of Isaac Gen 22:1–10 · Rom 4:18–21 · Heb 11:8–19
Faith is a Gift of the Holy Spirit 1Co 12:9
Faith is the Evidence of Things not Seen Heb 11:1
Faith is the Substance of Things Hoped For Heb 11:1
Faith of a Child Luk 18:17 · Mat 19:14 · Pro 22:6 · Psa 8:2 · Eph 6:4 · Heb 11:6 · Mat 18:6 · Rom 10:17 · 1Pe 2:2 · Psa 127:3–5
Faith without Deeds Jam 2:26 · Rom 3:28
Faith without Fruits, is Dead Jam 2:17, 20, 26
Faith without Works Jam 2:26 · Jam 2:24 · Eph 2:8 · Jam 2:18 · Eph 2:10 · Jam 2:17 · Jam 2:20 · Mat 5:16 · Heb 11:6
Faith
- **Abel** Heb 11:4
- **Abraham** Heb 11:8, 17
- **Abraham, in Forsaking the Land of his Nativity at the Command of God** Gen 12:1–4
- **All Difficulties Overcome By** Mat 17:20 · Mat 21:21 · Mar 9:23
- **All Things should be Done In** Rom 14:22
- **Amaziah, in Dismissing the Ephraimites in Obedience to the Command of God** 2Ch 25:7–10
- **And Other Conquests** 2Ch 13:8–18
- **At the Death of Korah** Num 16:28, 29
- **Barnabas** Act 11:24

Believing the Promise of Many Descendants Gen 12:7 · Gen 15:4–8
Caleb Num 13:30
Caleb, in Advising to Take the Land of Promise Num 13:30 · Num 14:6–9
Christ is the Author and Finisher of Heb 12:2
Colossians Col 1:4
Commanded Mat 11:22 · 1 Joh 3:23
Conquest of Jericho Jos 6:1
Conquests By Heb 11:32–34
Daniel Dan 6:10, 23
Daniel, in the Lions' Den Dan 6:1
David, in Striking Down Goliath 1Sa 17:37, 46, 47
Elijah, in his Controversy With the Priest of Baal 1Ki 18:32–38
Eliphaz, in the Overruling Providence of God, That Afflictions are for the Good of the Righteous Job 5:6–27
Enjoined Exo 14:13 · Num 21:34 · Deu 1:21–31 · Deu 3:2, 22 · Deu 7:17–21 · Deu 20:1 · Deu 31:6–8, 23 · Jos 1:5–9 · Jos 10:25 · Jdg 6:14–16 · 2Ki 19:6, 7 · 2Ch 15:7 · 2Ch 16:9 · 2Ch 20:15, 17, 20 · 2Ch 32:7, 8 · Neh 4:14 · Job 35:14 · Psa 4:5 · Psa 27:14 · Psa 31:19, 24 · Psa 37:3, 5, 7, 39, 40 · Psa 55:22 · Psa 62:8 · Psa 115:9, 11 · Psa 130:7 · Pro 3:5, 6, 24–26 · Pro 16:3 · Isa 26:4, 20 · Isa 35:3, 4 · Isa 37:6 · Isa 41:10, 13, 14 · Isa 43:1, 2, 5, 10 · Isa 44:2, 8 · Isa 50:10 · Jer 42:11 · Jer 49:11 · Joe 2:21 · Joe 3:16 · Hab 2:3, 4 · Zep 3:16, 17 · Zec 8:9 · Zec 9:12 · Mat 6:25–34 · Mat 17:18–20 · Mar 1:15 · Mar 11:22–24 · Luk 12:22–32 · Luk 17:6
Enoch Heb 11:5
Essential to the Profitable Reception of the Gospel Heb 4:2
Ethiopian Act 8:37
Examine Whether You be In 2Co 13:5
Excludes Boasting Rom 3:27
Excludes Self-Justification Rom 10:3, 4
Exemplified Gen 6:22 · Gen 16:13 · Gen 24:7, 40 · Gen 48:21 · Gen 50:20, 24 · Exo 15:1–19 · Exo 18:11 · Num 10:29 · Num 14:8, 9 · Jos 14:12 · 1Sa 14:6 · 1Sa 17:36, 37, 45–47 · 2Sa 7:28 · 2Sa 22:2–5 · 2Sa 23:5 · 2Ki 18:5 · 1Ch 28:20 · 2Ch 13:10, 11 · 2Ch 14:11 · 2Ch 20:12 · 2Ch 32:7, 8 · Ezr 8:22 · Neh 1:8–10 · Neh 2:20 · Job 4:7–21 · Job 5:8, 9 · Job 10:12 · Job 13:15 · Job 14:15 · Job 16:19 · Job 19:25–27 · Job 23:6 · Job 42:2 · Psa 3:3, 5, 6 · Psa 4:3, 8 · Psa 6:8, 9 · Psa 7:1, 10 · Psa 9:3, 4 · Psa 11:1 · Psa 13:5 · Psa 16:1, 2, 5, 8, 11 · Psa 17:6 · Psa 18:1–3, 18, 28, 29 · Psa 20:5–7 · Psa 21:7 · Psa 22:4, 5 · Psa 23:1–6 · Psa 25:1, 2, 5, 15, 20 · Psa 26:1, 12 · Psa 27:1, 5, 6, 10 · Psa 28:7 · Psa 31:1, 3–6, 14, 15 · Psa 32:7 · Psa 33:20–22 · Psa 35:10 · Psa 38:9 · Psa 39:7 · Psa 40:3, 4, 17 · Psa 41:12 · Psa 42:5, 6, 8 · Psa 43:5 · Psa 44:5, 8 · Psa 46:1–3, 5, 7 · Psa 47:3, 4 · Psa 48:8, 14 · Psa 52:8 · Psa 54:4 · Psa 55:16, 17, 23 · Psa 56:3, 4, 8, 9, 11 · Psa 57:1–3 · Psa 59:9, 10, 17 · Psa 60:9, 10, 12 · Psa 61:2, 4, 6, 7 · Psa 62:1 · Psa 63:6, 7 · Psa 66:9 · Psa 67:6 · Psa 69:19, 35, 36 · Psa 70:5 · Psa 71:1, 3, 5–7, 14, 16, 20, 21 · Psa 73:23, 24, 26, 28 · Psa 74:12 · Psa 77:10–12 · Psa 86:2, 7 · Psa 89:18, 26 · Psa 90:1 · Psa 91:1, 2, 9, 10 · Psa 92:10, 15 · Psa 94:14, 15, 17, 18, 22 · Psa 102:13 · Psa 108:10–13 · Psa 115:12–14 · Psa 116:7 · Psa 118:6, 7, 10, 14, 17 · Psa 119:42, 43, 57, 74, 81, 114, 151, 166 · Psa 121:2 · Psa 124:8 · Psa 130:5, 6 · Psa 138:7, 8 · Psa 140:6, 7, 12 · Psa 141:8 · Psa 142:3, 5 · Psa 143:8, 9 · Psa 144:2, 10 · Ecc 11:1 · Isa 8:10, 17 · Isa 12:2 · Isa 25:9 · Isa 26:1, 8 · Isa 33:2, 22 · Isa 38:16 · Isa 50:7–9 · Isa 63:16 · Isa 64:8 · Jer 10:23 · Jer 14:9, 22 · Jer 16:19
Ezra, in Making the Journey from Babylon to Jerusalem Without a

Military Escort Ezr 8:22
Faith in Christ: About Five-Thousand People Act 4:4
Faith in Christ: About Three-Thousand People on the Day of Pentecost Act 2:41
Faith in Christ: Abraham Joh 8:56
Faith in Christ: Barnabas Act 11:24
Faith in Christ: Blind Bartimaeus and a Fellow Blind Man Mat 20:30–34 · Mar 10:46–52 · Luk 18:35–42
Faith in Christ: Colossians Col 1:2, 4
Faith in Christ: Crispus Act 18:8
Faith in Christ: Ephesians Eph 1:13, 15
Faith in Christ: Eunice, Lois, and Timothy 2Ti 1:5 · Act 16:1
Faith in Christ: Jairus, for the Healing of his Daughter Mat 9:18, 23–25
Faith in Christ: James and John Mat 4:21, 22 · Mar 1:19, 20
Faith in Christ: Jews at Jerusalem Joh 2:23 · Joh 8:30 · Joh 11:45 · Joh 12:11
Faith in Christ: Jews at Rome Act 28:24
Faith in Christ: John the Disciple Joh 20:8
Faith in Christ: Lydia Act 16:14
Faith in Christ: Mary, the Sister of Martha Luk 10:38–42 · Joh 11:32
Faith in Christ: Multitudes Act 5:14
Faith in Christ: Nathanael Joh 1:49
Faith in Christ: Peter Mat 4:18–22 · Mar 1:16–20 · Luk 5:4, 5 · Joh 6:68, 69
Faith in Christ: Philemon Phm 1:5
Faith in Christ: Philip Joh 1:45, 46
Faith in Christ: Stephen Act 6:8
Faith in Christ: The Blind Man Whom Jesus Healed on the Sabbath Joh 9:13–38
Faith in Christ: The Congregation at Thyatira Rev 2:19
Faith in Christ: The Corinthians Act 18:8 · 1Co 15:11
Faith in Christ: The Crippled Man at Lystra Act 14:9
Faith in Christ: The Disciples, Through the Miracle at Cana of Galilee Joh 2:11
Faith in Christ: The Ethiopian Eunuch Act 8:37
Faith in Christ: The Nobleman Whose Child Was Sick Joh 4:46–53
Faith in Christ: The People of Antioch Act 11:21–24
Faith in Christ: The People of Joppa Act 9:42
Faith in Christ: The People of Lydda and S H) Aron Act 9:35
Faith in Christ: The Philippian Jailor Act 16:31–34
Faith in Christ: The Samaritan Leper Luk 17:11–19
Faith in Christ: The Sick People of Gennesaret Mat 14:36 · Mar 3:10 · Mar 6:54–56
Faith in Christ: The Syrophoenician Woman Mat 15:22–28 · Mar 7:25–30
Faith in Christ: The Wise Men from the East Mat 2:1, 2, 11
Faith in Christ: The Woman Who Anointed Jesus' Feet Luk 7:36–50
Faith in Christ: The Woman With the Issue of Blood Mat 9:21, 22
Faith in Christ: Thessalonians 1Th 1:6 · 1Th 3:6–8 · 2Th 1:3, 4
Faith in Christ: Those Who Brought the Paralyzed Man to Jesus Luk 5:18–20
Faith in Christ: Those Who Brought Those Who Were Sick With Palsy Mat 9:2
Faith in Christ: Through the Preaching of Jesus Joh 4:39–42
Faith in Christ: Through the Preaching of Philip Act 8:9–12
Faith in Christ: Two Blind Men Mat 9:29, 30
General Scriptures Concerning 2Sa 22:31 · Psa 2:12 · Psa 5:11 · Psa 7:1 · Psa 9:9, 10 · Psa 18:30 · Psa 32:10 · Psa 33:18, 19 · Psa 34:1–8, 22 · Psa 36:7 · Psa 40:4 · Psa 64:10 · Psa 78:5–7 · Psa 84:5, 12 · Psa 112:5, 7, 8 · Psa 118:8, 9 · Psa 125:1 · Psa 147:11 · Pro 3:5 · Pro 14:26 · Pro 22:19 · Pro 28:25 · Pro 29:25 · Pro 30:5 · Isa 10:20 · Isa 14:32 · Isa 26:3 · Isa 30:15 · Isa 57:13 · Jer 17:7, 8 · Jer 39:18 · Nah 1:7 · Mat 9:22 · Mat 21:21, 22 · Mar 9:23, 24 · Mar 11:23, 24 · Luk 7:50 · Luk 8:48–50 · Luk 17:5 · Luk 18:8 · Joh 11:25–27 · Act 3:16 · Act 13:48 · Act 26:18 · Rom 1:16, 17 · Rom 4:1–25 · Rom 5:1 · Rom 9:31–33 · Rom 10:6–10 · Rom 11:20, 23 · Rom 15:13 · 1Co 1:21 · 1Co 2:5 · 1Co 12:8, 9 · 2Co 1:24 · Gal 3:1–29 · Gal 5:22 · Eph 2:8 · Eph 6:16 · Col 1:23 · Col 2:12 · 1Th 2:13 · 1Th 5:8 · 2Th 2:13 · 1Ti 1:5, 19 · 1Ti 2:15 · 1Ti 4:10 · 1Ti 6:11, 12, 17 · 2Ti 4:7, 8 · Heb 4:1–11 · Heb 6:1, 7, 12, 18 · Heb 10:35, 38, 39 · Heb 11:1–39 · Heb 13:5, 6 · Jam 1:6 · Jam 2:1–26 · 1Pe 1:5, 7, 9, 21 · 1Pe 3:5 · 1 Joh 3:21 · 1 Joh 5:4 · Rev 22:7
Gideon Heb 11:32, 33, 39
Hannah 1Sa 1:1
Hezekiah 2Ki 18:5 · 2Ki 19:1 · 2Ki 20:1–11
Impossible to Please God Without Heb 11:6
Isaac Heb 11:20
Jacob Heb 11:21
Jacob, in Blessing Joseph's Sons Heb 11:21
Job Job 19:25
Jochebed, in Caring for Moses Exo 2:2 · Heb 11:23
Jonathan, in Stricking Down the Philistines 1Sa 14:6
Joseph Heb 11:22
Joseph, Concerning God's Providence in his Being Sold Into Egypt Gen 50:20 · Heb 11:22
Joseph, in Obeying the Vision About Mary and to Flee Into Egypt Mat 1:18–24 · Mat 2:13, 14
Justification is By, to be of Grace Rom 4:16
Lois 2Ti 1:5
Manoah's Wife Jdg 13:23
Martha Joh 11:27
Mordecai, in the Deliverance of the Jews Est 4:14
Moses Heb 11:24, 27
Nathanael Joh 1:49
Necessary in the Christian Warfare 1Ti 1:18, 19 · 1Ti 6:12
Ninevites, in Obeying Jonah Jon 3:5
Noah Heb 11:7
Noah, in Building the Ark Gen 6:14–22 · Heb 11:7
Often Tried by Affliction 1Pe 1:6, 7
Paul 2Ti 4:7
Peter Mat 16:16
Pharaoh's Servants, Who Obeyed the Lord Exo 9:20
Philippian Jailor Act 16:31, 34
Preaching Designed to Produce Joh 17:20 · Act 8:12 · Rom 10:14, 15, 17 · 1Co 3:5
Priests Act 6:7
Produces an Evidence of the New Birth 1 Joh 5:1
Produces Boldness in Preaching Psa 116:10 · 2Co 4:13
Produces Christ Dwells in the Heart By Eph 3:17
Produces Christ is Precious to Those Having 1Pe 2:7
Produces Confidence Isa 28:16 · 1Pe 2:6
Produces Hope Rom 5:2
Produces Joy Act 16:34 · 1Pe 1:8
Produces Necessary in Prayer Mat 21:22 · Jam 1:6
Produces Peace Rom 15:13
Produces Those Who are not Christ's Have Not Joh 10:26, 27
Protection of, Illustrated: A Breastplate 1Th 5:8
Protection of, Illustrated: A Shield Eph 6:16
Rahab Heb 11:31
Rahab, in Hospitality to the Spies Jos 2:9, 11 · Heb 11:31
Romans Rom 1:8
Saints Die In Heb 11:13
Saints should Abound In 2Co 8:7
Saints should be Grounded and Settled In Col 1:23
Saints should be Sincere In 1Ti 1:5 · 2Ti 1:5
Saints should be Strong In Rom 4:20–24
Saints should Continue In Act 14:22 · Col 1:23
Saints should Have Full Assurance of 2Ti 1:12 · Heb 10:22
Saints should Hold, With a Good Conscience 1Ti 1:19

Saints should Pray for the Increase of Luk 17:5
Saints should Stand Fast In 1Co 16:13
Samaritans Joh 4:39
Sergius Paulus Act 13:12
Shadrach Dan 3:17
Simeon, when he Saw Jesus in the Temple Courtyard Luk 2:25–35
Stephen Act 6:5
Sum Total of Religious Belief and Life Rom 1:8 · Jde 1:3
The Disciples Joh 16:30
The Gospel Effectual in Those Who Have 1Th 2:13
The Objects of, Are: Christ Joh 6:29 · Act 20:21
The Objects of, Are: God Joh 14:1
The Objects of, Are: Promises of God Rom 4:21 · Heb 11:13
The Objects of, Are: The Gospel Mar 1:15
The Objects of, Are: Writings of Moses Joh 5:46 · Act 24:14
The Objects of, Are: Writings of the Prophets 2Ch 20:20 · Act 26:27
The Scriptures Designed to Produce Joh 20:31 · 2Ti 3:15
The Spies, Sent to Reconnoiter Jericho Jos 2:24
The Three Hebrews, Who Refused to Worship Nebuchadnezzars Idol Dan 3:13–27
The Wicked Destitute of Joh 10:25 · Joh 12:37 · Act 19:9 · 2Th 3:2
The Wicked often Profess Act 8:13, 21
Thessalonians 1Th 1:3
Thomas Joh 20:28
Through It Is: Access to God Rom 5:2 · Eph 3:12
Through It Is: Adoption Joh 1:12 · Gal 3:26
Through It Is: Edification 1Ti 1:4 · Jde 1:20
Through It Is: Eternal Life Joh 3:15, 16 · Joh 6:40, 47
Through It Is: Inheritance of the Promises Gal 3:22 · Heb 6:12
Through It Is: Justification Act 13:39 · Rom 3:21, 22, 28, 30 · Rom 5:1 · Gal 2:16
Through It Is: Preservation 1Pe 1:5
Through It Is: Remission of Sins Act 10:43 · Rom 3:25
Through It Is: Rest in Heaven Heb 4:3
Through It Is: Salvation Mar 16:16 · Act 16:31
Through It Is: Sanctification Act 15:9 · Act 26:18
Through It Is: Spiritual Life Joh 20:31 · Gal 2:20
Through It Is: Spiritual Light Joh 12:36, 46
Through It Is: The Gift of the Holy Spirit Act 11:15–17 · Gal 3:14 · Eph 1:13
Trial of 1Ch 29:17 · Psa 26:2 · Psa 81:7 · Mat 13:19–22 · Mat 24:21–25 · Luk 8:13, 14 · 2Th 1:3–5 · Heb 6:13–15 · Jam 1:3, 12 · 1Pe 1:7
Trial of Abraham, when Commanded to Leave his Native Land and to Go where he did not Know Gen 12:1–4 · Heb 11:8
Trial of Abraham, when Commanded to offer Isaac Gen 22:1–19 · Heb 11:17–19
Trial of by the Question of Jesus, As to Who he Was Mat 16:15–20 · Luk 9:20, 21
Trial of by Their Inability to Cast out the Evil Spirit from the Epileptic Boy Mat 17:14–21 · Mar 9:14–29 · Luk 9:37–42
Trial of Daniel, when Forbidden to Pray to Jehovah Dan 6:4–23 · Heb 11:32, 33
Trial of Ezra, in Leaving Babylon Without a Military Escort Ezr 8:22
Trial of Gideon, when Commanded to Deliver Israel Jdg 6:36–40 · Jdg 7:1 · Heb 11:32
Trial of in the Tempest at Sea Mat 8:23–27 · Mar 4:36–41 · Luk 8:22–26
Trial of Job, by Affliction and Adversity Job 1:1 · Job 2:1
Trial of Joshua and the People of Israel, in the Method of Taking Jericho Jos 6:1 · Heb 11:30
Trial of Moses, at the Red Sea, by the Complaints of the People Exo 14:1 · Exo 15:1
Trial of Moses, when Sent to Pharaoh Exo 3:11, 12 · Exo 4:10–17 · Heb 11:25–29
Trial of Noah Gen 6:14–22 · Heb 11:7
Trial of of Peter, when Asked Whether he Loved Jesus Joh 21:16, 17
Trial of of Philip, when Questioned by Jesus As to How the Multitude Would be Fed Joh 6:5, 6
Trial of The Disciples, when Jesus Came Walking Upon the Sea of Galilee Mat 14:25–33
Trial of The Syrophoenician Woman Mat 15:21–28 · Mar 7:24–30
Trial of The Three Hebrews, when Commanded to Worship the Image Dan 3:8–30 · Heb 11:32–34
Trial of The Two Blind Men Who Appealed to Jesus for Sight Mat 9:28
Trial of, Works Patience Jam 1:3
True, Evidenced by Its Fruits Jam 2:21–25
Whatever is not of, is Sin Rom 14:23
when Aaron Declared the Mission of Himself and Moses Exo 4:31
Widow of Zarephath in Feeding Elijah 1Ki 17:13–15
Woman Who Was a Sinner Luk 7:50
Works by Love Gal 5:6 · 1Ti 1:5 · Phm 1:5
Faithful Luk 16:10 · 1 Joh 1:9 · 1Co 10:13 · Lam 3:22, 23 · Rev 2:10 · Heb 10:23
Faithfulness
- **A Characteristic of Saints** Eph 1:1 · Col 1:2 · 1Ti 6:2 · Rev 17:14
- **Abijah** 2Ch 13:4–20
- **Abraham** Neh 9:8 · Gal 3:9
- **Antipas** Rev 2:13
- **Associate With Those Who Exhibit** Psa 101:6
- **Blessedness of** 1Sa 26:23 · Pro 28:20
- **Blessedness of, Illustrated** Mat 24:45, 46 · Mat 25:21, 23
- **Daniel** Dan 6:4
- **David** 2Sa 22:22–25
- **Difficulty of Finding** Pro 20:6
- **Elijah** 1Ki 19:10, 14
- **Epaphras** Col 1:7
- **Especially Required in Ministers** 1Co 4:2 · 2Ti 2:2
- **Especially Required in The Children of Ministers** Tts 1:6
- **Especially Required in The Wives of Ministers** 1Ti 3:11
- **Exhibited in all Things** 1Ti 3:11
- **Exhibited in Bearing Witness** Pro 14:5
- **Exhibited in Conveying Messages** Pro 13:17 · Pro 25:13
- **Exhibited in Declaring the Word of God** Jer 23:28 · 2Co 2:17 · 2Co 4:2
- **Exhibited in Doing Work** 2Ch 34:12
- **Exhibited in Helping the Brethren** 3 Joh 1:5
- **Exhibited in Keeping Secrets** Pro 11:13
- **Exhibited in Reproving Others** Pro 27:6 · Psa 141:5
- **Exhibited in Situations of Trust** 2Ki 12:15 · Neh 13:13 · Act 6:1–3
- **Exhibited in The Care of Dedicated Things** 2Ch 31:12
- **Exhibited in The Service of God** Mat 24:45
- **Exhibited in The Smallest Matters** Luk 16:10–12
- **Exhortation To** Psa 12:1 · Psa 31:23 · Pro 20:6 · Pro 28:20 · Mat 10:22 · Mat 24:45–47 · Mat 25:14–23 · Luk 12:42–44 · Luk 16:10–12 · Luk 19:12–27 · 1Co 4:2 · Rev 2:10
- **Hananiah** Neh 7:2
- **Jehoshaphat** 2Ch 20:1–30
- **Job** Job 1:21, 22 · Job 2:9, 10
- **Joseph** Gen 39:22, 23
- **Moses** Num 12:7 · Heb 3:2, 5
- **Onesimus** Col 4:9
- **Paul** Act 20:20, 27
- **should be to Death** Rev 2:10
- **Silvanus** 1Pe 5:12
- **The Wicked Devoid of** Psa 5:9
- **Timothy** 1Co 4:17
- **Tychicus** Eph 6:21

Falcon: A Carnivorous Bird (Rv) Lev 11:14 · Deu 14:13
Fall Jer 5:24 · Pro 24:16 · Jde 1:12 · Mic 7:8 · Deu 11:14 · Jam 5:7 · Rom 3:23
Fall Away Heb 6:4–6 · 2Pe 2:20–22 · 1Co 9:27
Fall of Man: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 3:1–19 · Gen 2:16,

17 · Job 31:33 · Ecc 7:29 · Isa 43:27 · Hos 6:7 · Rom 5:12, 14, 18, 19, 21 · 1Co 15:21, 22 · 2Co 11:3 · 1Ti 2:14
Fallen Angels Jde 1:6 · 2Pe 2:4 · Rev 12:9 · Rev 12:7–9 · 2Co 11:14 · Eph 6:12 · Job 2:1 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Mat 25:41 · 1Pe 5:8
Falling Pro 24:16 · Mic 7:8 · Php 4:13 · Rom 6:23
Falling Away 1Ti 4:1 · Heb 6:4–6 · Rev 2:4, 5 · 2Co 11:3 · 2Pe 2:20–22 · Rev 3:11 · Jam 5:19, 20 · Jam 1:12 · 1Ti 4:16 · 1Co 9:27
Falling Down Pro 24:16 · Rom 3:23 · 1Co 10:13 · Luk 17:16
Falling in Love 1 Joh 4:18 · Psa 85:10 · Pro 31:10 · Sos 8:6, 7 · Rev 2:4 · Pro 19:14 · Mar 11:24, 25 · Pro 18:22 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · 1Sa 18:20
Falling into Temptation 1Co 10:13 · Mat 26:41 · 1 Joh 1:9 · 1Ti 6:9 · 1Co 6:18 · Mat 6:13 · Php 4:13 · 1 Joh 5:14, 15
Falling out of Love 1Co 7:15 · Rev 2:4 · 1Co 13:8 · Eph 4:32 · 1Co 7:10, 11
False Accusation
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Exo 23:1, 7 · Lev 19:16 · Psa 41:5–9 · Mat 5:11 · Luk 3:14 · 2Ti 3:3 · 1Pe 4:14
- **Incidents Illustrative of Against Abner by Joab** 2Sa 3:24–27
- **Incidents Illustrative of Against Amos** Amo 7:10, 11
- **Incidents Illustrative of Against David by the Princes of Ammon** 2Sa 10:3
- **Incidents Illustrative of Against Elijah by Ahab** 1Ki 18:17, 18
- **Incidents Illustrative of Against Jeremiah** Jer 26:8, 11 · Jer 37:13, 14 · Jer 43:2, 3
- **Incidents Illustrative of Against Jesus** Mat 9:34 · Mat 10:25 · Mat 12:2–14 · Mat 26:59–61 · Mar 3:22 · Mar 14:53–65 · Luk 23:2 · Joh 18:30
- **Incidents Illustrative of Against Jews, Returned Under Ezra** Ezr 4:6–16 · Neh 6:6–8
- **Incidents Illustrative of Against Joseph by Potiphar's Wife** Gen 39:7–20
- **Incidents Illustrative of Against Joseph's Brethren by Joseph** Gen 42:9–14
- **Incidents Illustrative of Against Mary** Mat 1:19
- **Incidents Illustrative of Against Moses by Korah** Num 16:3, 13
- **Incidents Illustrative of Against Naboth by Jezebel** 1Ki 21:10, 13
- **Incidents Illustrative of Against Paul** Act 17:7 · Act 21:28 · Act 24:5, 6, 13 · Act 25:2, 7 · Rom 3:8
- **Incidents Illustrative of Against Paul and Silas** Act 16:20, 21
- **Incidents Illustrative of Against Stephen** Act 6:11, 13
- **Incidents Illustrative of Against the Prophet Ahimelech by Saul** 1Sa 22:11–16
- **Incidents Illustrative of Satan Falsely Accuses Job** Job 1:9, 10 · Job 2:4, 5

False Accusations 1Pe 3:16 · Exo 20:16 · Exo 23:1 · Isa 54:17 · Deu 19:18, 19 · Mat 5:11 · Exo 14:14 · Rev 12:10 · Psa 15:3 · Gen 50:20
False Advertising Eph 4:25 · Col 3:9 · Gal 6:7, 8
False Brethren Rom 16:17 · 2Th 3:6 · Rom 12:1 · 2Co 11:13–15 · Tts 3:10
False Christians 2Co 11:13–15 · Tts 1:16 · Mat 7:21–23 · Mat 7:15 · 2Ti 3:5 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Joh 13:35 · 2Pe 2:1 · Mat 15:8 · Joh 8:44
False Confidence in Man Psa 33:16 · Psa 62:9 · Psa 118:8 · Psa 146:3, 4 · Isa 2:22 · Jer 17:5 · Hos 5:13 · Hos 7:11
False Confidence in Outward Resources Psa 20:7 · Psa 33:17 · Psa 44:6 · Psa 49:6 · Pro 11:28 · Isa 22:11 · Isa 31:1–3 · Jer 48:7 · Zec 4:6 · Mar 10:24
False Confidence in Self Deu 29:19 · 1Ki 20:11 · Pro 3:5 · Pro 23:4 · Pro 26:12 · Pro 28:26 · Isa 5:21 · Rom 12:16 · 2Co 1:9
False Confidence
- **Asa, in Relying on Syria Rather than on God** 2Ch 16:7–9
- **At Babel** Gen 11:4
- **Hezekiah, in the Defenses of Jerusalem** Isa 22:11
- **Peter, in Asserting his Devotion to Jesus** Mat 26:35 · Luk 22:33, 34 · Joh 13:37, 38
- **Sennacherib, in the Siege of Jerusalem** 2Ki 19:23

False Doctrine 1 Joh 4:1 · 2Co 11:13–15
False Doctrines
- **Curse on Those Who Teach** Gal 1:8, 9
- **Destructive to Faith** 2Ti 2:18
- **Hateful to God** Rev 2:14, 15
- **Punishment on Those Who Teach** Mic 3:6, 7 · 2Pe 2:1, 3
- **should be Avoided by all Men** Jer 23:16 · Jer 29:8
- **should be Avoided by Ministers** 1Ti 1:4 · 1Ti 6:20
- **should be Avoided by Saints** Eph 4:14 · Col 2:8
- **Teachers of Attract Many** 2Pe 2:2
- **Teachers of Bring Reproach on Religion** 2Pe 2:2
- **Teachers of Deceive Many** Mat 24:5
- **Teachers of not to be Countenanced** 2 Joh 1:10
- **Teachers of Pervert the Gospel of Christ** Gal 1:6, 7
- **Teachers of Shall Abound in the Latter Days** 1Ti 4:1
- **Teachers of Shall be Exposed** 2Ti 3:9
- **Teachers of should be Avoided** Rom 16:17, 18
- **Teachers of Speak Perverse Things** Act 20:30
- **Teachers of, are Described as Corrupt and Reprobate** 2Ti 3:8
- **Teachers of, are Described as Covetous** Tts 1:11 · 2Pe 2:3
- **Teachers of, are Described as Cruel** Act 20:29
- **Teachers of, are Described as Deceitful** 2Co 11:13
- **Teachers of, are Described as Proud and Ignorant** 1Ti 6:3, 4
- **Teachers of, are Described as Ungodly** Jdg 1:4, 8
- **The Wicked Given up to Believe** 2Th 2:11
- **The Wicked Love** 2Ti 4:3, 4
- **Try, by Scripture** Isa 8:20 · 1 Joh 4:1
- **Unprofitable and Vain** Tts 3:9 · Heb 13:9

False Prophets
- **Called Foolish Prophets** Eze 13:2
- **Compared to Foxes in the Desert** Eze 13:4
- **Compared to Wind** Jer 5:13
- **Covetous** Mic 3:11
- **Crafty** Mat 7:15
- **Drunken** Isa 28:7
- **Immoral and Profane** Jer 23:11, 14
- **Influenced by Evil Spirits** 1Ki 22:21, 22
- **Involved the People in Their own Ruin** Isa 9:15, 16 · Jer 20:6 · Eze 14:10
- **Judgments Denounced Against** Jer 8:1, 2 · Jer 14:15 · Jer 28:16, 17 · Jer 29:32
- **Light and Treacherous** Zep 3:4
- **Made Use of by God to Prove Israel** Deu 13:3
- **Mode of Trying and Detecting** Deu 13:1, 2 · Deu 18:21, 22 · 1 Joh 4:1–3
- **Not Sent or Commissioned by God** Jer 14:14 · Jer 23:21 · Jer 29:31
- **Often Deceived by God As a Judgment** Eze 14:9
- **Often Practised Divination and Witchcraft** Jer 14:14 · Eze 22:28 · Act 13:6
- **Often Pretended to Dreams** Jer 23:28, 32
- **Predicted to Arise in the Latter Times** 2Pe 2:1
- **Predicted to Arise: Before Destruction of Jerusalem** Mat 24:11, 24
- **Pretended to be Sent by God** Jer 23:17, 18, 31
- **Prophesied in the Name of False Gods** Jer 2:8
- **Prophesied: Falsely** Jer 5:31
- **Prophesied: Lies in the Name of the Lord** Jer 14:14
- **Prophesied: out of Their own Heart** Jer 23:16, 26 · Eze 13:2
- **Prophesied: Peace, when There Was No Peace** Jer 6:14 · Jer 23:17 · Eze 13:10 · Mic 3:5
- **The People: Deprived of God's Word By** Jer 23:30
- **The People: Encouraged and Praised** Jer 5:31 · Luk 6:26
- **The People: Led Into Error** Jer 23:13 · Mic 3:5
- **The People: Made to Forget God's Name By** Jer 23:27
- **The People: Oppressed and Defrauded By** Eze 22:25

The People: Taught Profaneness and Sin By Jer 23:14, 15
The People: Warned not to Listen To Deu 13:3 · Jer 23:16 · Jer 27:9, 15, 16
Women Sometimes Acted As Neh 6:14 · Rev 2:20
False Teachers
Against Jesus Mat 26:59–61 · Mar 14:54–59
Against Naboth 1Ki 21:13
Against Paul Act 16:20, 21 · Act 17:5–7 · Act 24:5 · Act 25:7, 8
Against Stephen Act 6:11, 13
False Witness Exo 20:16 · Exo 23:1 · Lev 6:3 · Lev 19:11, 12, 16 · Deu 5:20 · Deu 19:16–20 · Psa 27:12 · Psa 35:11 · Pro 6:16–19 · Pro 12:17 · Pro 14:5, 8, 25 · Pro 18:5 · Pro 19:9, 22, 28 · Pro 21:28 · Pro 24:28 · Pro 25:18 · Zec 5:3, 4 · Mat 15:19 · Mat 19:18 · Luk 3:14 · Luk 18:20 · Rom 13:9 · 1Ti 1:9, 10
Falsehood in Accusing Ahimelech of Conspiring With David Against Himself 1Sa 22:11–16
Falsehood in Deceiving Eve Gen 3:4, 5
Falsehood in Denying to the King of Gerar, That She Was Abraham's Wife Gen 20:5, 16
Falsehood in False Professions to Absalom 2Sa 16:16–19
Falsehood in Falsely Accusing Jesus of Being Gluttonous and a Winebibber (A Wino) Mat 11:19
Falsehood in his Deceitful Counsel to Absalom 2Sa 17:7–14
Falsehood in his False Pretensions to Jesus Mat 4:8, 9 · Luk 4:6, 7
Falsehood in Impugning Job's Motives for Being Righteous Job 1:9, 10 · Job 2:4, 5
Falsehood in Refusing to Bear Truthful Testimony Concerning John the Baptist Mat 21:24–27
Falsehood of Adonijah 1Ki 2:23
Falsehood of Jeroboam's Wife 1Ki 14:2
Falsehood of Shimei 1Ki 2:42, 43
Falsehood
Aaron, in Attempting to Shift Responsibility for the Making of the Golden Calf Exo 32:1–24
Abraham, in Denying That Sarah Was his Wife Gen 12:11–19 · Gen 20:2
Adam and Eve, in Attempting to Evade Responsibility Gen 3:12, 13
Ananias and Sapphira Falsely State That They had Sold Their Land for a Given Sum Act 5:1–10
Cain, in Denying Knowledge of his Brother Gen 4:9
David in Feigning Madness 1Sa 21:13–15
David Lied to Ahimelech 1Sa 21:1
David's Other Deceits With the Philistines 1Sa 27:8–12
Ehud Jdg 3:16–23
Falsely Accusing Jesus of Blasphemy, when he Forgave Sin Mat 9:2–6 · Mar 2:7 · Luk 5:21
Gehazi, when he Ran After Naaman 2Ki 5:20–24
General Scriptures Concerning Exo 20:16 · Exo 23:1 · Lev 6:2–7 · Lev 19:11, 12, 16 · Job 13:4 · Job 21:34 · Job 27:4 · Job 31:5, 6, 33 · Job 36:4 · Psa 5:6, 9 · Psa 10:7 · Psa 12:2, 3 · Psa 28:3 · Psa 31:18 · Psa 34:13 · Psa 36:3 · Psa 50:19, 20 · Psa 52:2–5 · Psa 55:21, 23 · Psa 58:3 · Psa 59:12 · Psa 62:4 · Psa 63:11 · Psa 101:5, 7 · Psa 109:2 · Psa 116:11 · Psa 119:29, 69, 163 · Psa 120:2–4 · Psa 144:8, 11 · Pro 2:12–15 · Pro 3:3 · Pro 6:12, 13, 17–19 · Pro 10:9, 10, 18, 31 · Pro 11:9 · Pro 12:17, 19, 20, 22 · Pro 13:5 · Pro 14:5, 8, 25 · Pro 17:4, 7 · Pro 19:5, 9, 22, 28 · Pro 20:17 · Pro 21:6 · Pro 26:18, 19, 24–26, 28 · Pro 27:14 · Ecc 5:6 · Isa 28:15 · Isa 32:7 · Isa 57:11 · Isa 59:3, 4, 12, 13 · Isa 63:8 · Jer 7:8, 28 · Jer 9:3, 5, 6, 8 · Jer 12:6 · Jer 50:36 · Eze 22:9 · Hos 4:1, 2 · Oba 1:7 · Mic 6:12 · Nah 3:1 · Zep 3:13 · Mat 25:44–46 · Joh 8:44, 45 · Eph 4:25, 29 · Col 3:9 · 1Ti 1:9, 10 · 1Ti 4:2 · 1Pe 3:10, 16 · Rev 21:8, 27 · Rev 22:15

Topical Index — Falsehood–Festival of Trumpets

Falsehood
Haman, in his Conspiracy Against the Jews Est 3:8
Hazael 2Ki 8:7–15
Herod the Great, to the Wise Men, in Professing to Desire to Worship Jesus Mat 2:8
Isaac, Denying That Rebekah Was his Wife Gen 26:7–10
Jacob's Sons, in the Scheme to Destroy the Shechemites by First Having Them Circumcised Gen 34:1
Jehu Lied to the Worshipers of Baal in Order to Gain the Advantage Over Them and Destroy Them 2Ki 10:18–28
Jeremiah's Adversaries, in Accusing Him of Joining the Chaldeans Jer 37:13–15
Jeroboam's Wife, Feigning Herself to be Another Woman 1Ki 14:5–7
Joseph, in the Deception he Carried on With his Brothers Gen 42:1 · Gen 43:1 · Gen 44:1
Joseph's Brothers, in Deceiving Their Father Into a Belief That Joseph Was Killed by Wild Beasts Gen 37:29–35
Michal, in the False Statement That David Was Sick, in Order to Save Him from Saul's Violence 1Sa 19:12–17
Paul's Traducers, Falsely Accusing Him of Treason to Caesar Act 16:20, 21 · Act 17:5–7 · Act 24:5 · Act 25:7, 8
Peter, in Denying Jesus Mat 26:69–75 · Mar 14:68–71 · Luk 22:56–62 · Joh 18:25–27
Pharaoh, in Dealing Deceitfully With the Israelites Exo 7:1 · Exo 8:1 · Exo 9:1 · Exo 10:1 · Exo 11:1 · Exo 12:1
Potiphar's Wife, in Falsely Accusing Joseph Gen 39:14–17
Princes of Israel, when They Went to Jeremiah for a Vision from the Lord Jer 42:20
Rahab, in Denying That the Spies Were in Her House Jos 2:4–6
Rebekah and Isaac, in the Conspiracy Against Esau Gen 27:6–24, 46
Samaritans, in Their Efforts to Hinder the Rebuilding of the Temple at Jerusalem Ezr 4:1
Sanballat in Trying to Obstruct the Rebuilding of Jerusalem Neh 6:1
Saul 1Sa 15:1–26
Sisera, Who Instructed Jael to Mislead his Pursuers Jdg 4:20
Stephen's Accusers, Who Falsely Accused Him of Blaspheming Moses and God Act 6:11–14
The Amalekite Who Claimed to Have Killed Saul 2Sa 1:10–12
The Conspirators Against Naboth 1Ki 21:7–13
The Cretans are Always Liars, Evil Beasts, Slow Bellies Tts 1:12
The Disobedient Son, Who Promised to Work in the Vineyard, But did Not Mat 21:30
The Falsehood of Friendship to Absalom That David Put in the Mouth of Hushai 2Sa 15:34–37
The Old Prophet of Beth-El Who Misguided the Prophet of Judah 1Ki 13:11–22
The Roman Soldiers, Who Said the Disciples Stole the Body of Jesus Mat 28:13, 15
The Wife of the Bahurimite Who Saved the Lives of Hushai's Messengers 2Sa 17:15–22
To the Angels, Denying Her Derisive Laugh of Unbelief Gen 18:15
Zedekiah, in Violating his Oath of Allegiance to

Nebuchadnezzer 2Ch 36:13 · Eze 16:59 · Eze 17:15–20
Fame Heb 13:5 · 1 Joh 2:15, 16 · 1Pe 1:24 · Pro 19:1 · Joh 12:43 · Pro 28:6 · Rom 12:2 · Eph 4:31, 32 · Tts 2:7 · Php 3:18, 19
Familiar Spirits
Consulting of, Forbidden Lev 19:31 · Lev 20:6, 27 · Deu 18:10, 11
Those Who Consulted, to be Cut off Lev 20:6, 27
Those Who Consulted: Saul 1Sa 28:3–25 · 1Ch 10:13
Vain Isa 8:19 · Isa 19:3
Families of Saints Blessed Psa 128:3–6
Families
Deceivers and Liars should be Removed From Psa 101:7
Good: Abraham Gen 18:19
Good: Cornelius Act 10:2, 33
Good: Crispus Act 18:8
Good: David 2Sa 6:20
Good: Jacob Gen 35:2
Good: Jailor of Philippi Act 16:31–34
Good: Job Job 1:5
Good: Joshua Jos 24:15
Good: Lazarus of Bethany Joh 11:1–5
Good: Lois 2Ti 1:5
Good: Lydia Act 16:15
Punishment of Irreligious Jer 10:25
should be Duly Regulated Pro 31:27 · 1Ti 3:4, 5, 12
should be Taught the Scriptures Deu 4:9, 10
should Live in Mutual Forbearance Gen 50:17–21 · Mat 18:21, 22
should Live in Unity Gen 45:24 · Psa 133:1
should Rejoice Together Before God Deu 14:26
should Worship God Together 1Co 16:19
Warning Against Departing from God Deu 29:18
Family of Saints
Be Duly Regulated Pro 31:27 · 1Ti 3:4, 5, 12
Blessed Psa 128:3, 6
Deceivers and Liars should be Removed From Psa 101:7
Live in Mutual Forbearance Gen 50:17–21 · Mat 18:21, 22
Live in Unity Gen 45:24 · Psa 133:1
Punishment of Irreligious Jer 10:25
Rejoice Together Before God Deu 14:26
should be Taught God's Word Deu 4:9, 10
Warned Against Departing from God Deu 29:18
Worship God Together 1Co 16:19
Family Problems Col 3:13 · Jer 33:3 · Mar 3:23–25 · Luk 12:51–53 · 2Th 3:6 · Mat 5:4 · Pro 1:8 · Rom 8:18 · Jam 4:11, 12 · Isa 43:5
Family Rejection Psa 27:10 · Isa 49:15 · Mat 10:35–37 · Eph 6:4 · Eph 6:2 · 2Co 12:9 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Joh 3:16 · Php 4:13
Family Relationships 1Ti 5:8 · Exo 20:12 · Psa 127:3–5 · Col 3:13 · Gen 2:24 · Jam 2:8 · Rom 12:2 · Jos 24:15
Family Unity 1Ti 5:8 · Pro 22:6 · Eph 6:4 · Psa 133:1 · Gen 2:24 · Pro 3:5 · 1 Joh 4:7 · 1Ti 3:4 · Lev 19:17, 18 · Psa 145:18
Family
Good: Abraham Gen 18:19
Good: Cornelius Act 10:2, 33
Good: Crispus Act 18:8
Good: David 2Sa 6:20
Good: Jacob Gen 35:2
Good: Jailor of Philippi Act 16:31–34
Good: Job Job 1:5
Good: Joshua Jos 24:15
Good: Lazarus of Bethany Joh 11:1–5
Good: Lois 2Ti 1:5
Good: Lydia Act 16:15
Government of Gen 3:16 · Gen 18:19 · Est 1:20, 22 · 1Co 7:10 · 1Co 11:3 · Eph 5:22–24 · Col 3:18 · 1Ti 3:2, 4, 5 · 1Pe 3:1, 6
Infelicity In Pro 11:22 · Pro 12:4 · Pro 14:1 · Pro 15:17 · Pro 18:19 · Pro 19:13 · Pro 21:9, 19 · Pro 25:24 · Pro 27:15, 16 · Pro 30:21, 23
Infelicity in Ahasuerus, on Account of Vashti's Refusing to Appear Before his Drunken Courtiers Est 1:10–22
Infelicity in David and Michal 2Sa 6:16, 20–23
Infelicity in Elkanah, on Account of Bigamic Feuds 1Sa 1:4–7
Infelicity in Moses and Zipporah Exo 4:25, 26
Infelicity In of Abraham, on Account of Hagar Gen 16:5 · Gen 21:10, 11
Infelicity In of Isaac, on Account of the Disagreement Between Jacob and Esau Gen 27:4–46
Infelicity In of Jacob, the Bigamic Jealousy Between Leah and Rachel Gen 29:30–34 · Gen 30:1–25
Instituted Gen 2:23, 24
Persian, Domestic Customs Est 1:10–22
Religion of The Gen 12:7, 8 · Gen 13:3, 4 · Gen 17:12–14 · Gen 18:19 · Deu 4:9, 10 · Deu 11:19, 20 · Deu 12:5–7, 11, 12 · Jos 24:15 · Psa 101:2 · Jer 7:18 · Act 10:1–6, 33, 44, 47, 48 · Act 16:25–34 · Act 18:8 · 1Co 1:16
Famine in Canaan Gen 12:10 · Gen 26:1 · 2Sa 21:1 · 1Ki 17:1 · 1Ki 18:1 · 2Ki 6:25–29 · 2Ki 7:4
Famine in Egypt Gen 41:53–57
Famine in Jerusalem, from Siege 2Ki 25:3 · Jer 52:6
Famine
A Dearth of the Means of Grace Amo 8:11, 12
Cannibalism In Deu 28:53 · 2Ki 6:28
Caused by Blasting and Mildew Amo 4:9 · Hag 2:17
Caused by Devastation by Enemies Deu 28:33, 51
Caused by God's Blessing Withheld Hos 2:8, 9 · Hag 1:6
Caused by Rotting of the Seed in the Ground Joe 1:17
Caused by Swarms of Insects Deu 28:38, 42 · Joe 1:4
Caused by Want of Seasonable Rain 1Ki 17:1 · Jer 14:1–4 · Amo 4:7
Caused: Blackness of the Skin Lam 4:8 · Lam 5:10
Caused: Burning and Fever Deu 32:24
Caused: Death 2Ki 7:4 · Jer 11:22
Caused: Faintness Gen 47:13
Caused: Grief and Mourning Joe 1:11–13
Caused: Wasting of the Body Lam 4:8 · Eze 4:17
Described Deu 28:53–57 · Isa 5:13 · Isa 9:18–21 · Isa 17:11 · Jer 5:17 · Jer 14:1–6 · Jer 48:33 · Lam 1:11, 19 · Lam 2:11–22 · Lam 4:4–10 · Joe 1:17–20
Destruction of Idols Zep 2:11
Expressed by Cleanness of Teeth Amo 4:6
Expressed by Taking Away the Stay of Bread Isa 3:1
Expressed by The Arrows of Famine Eze 5:16
Figurative Amo 8:11
God Provided for his People During 1Ki 17:4, 9 · Job 5:20 · Psa 33:19 · Psa 37:19
Instances of, in Scripture in the Day of the Judges Rut 1:1
Instances of, in Scripture in the Days of Abraham Gen 12:10
Instances of, in Scripture in the Days of Isaac Gen 26:1
Instances of, in Scripture in the Days of Joseph Gen 41:53–56
Instances of, in Scripture in the Reign of Ahab 1Ki 17:1 · 1Ki 18:5
Instances of, in Scripture in the Reign of Claudius Caesar Act 11:28
Instances of, in Scripture in the Reign of David 2Sa 21:1
Instances of, in Scripture in the Time of Elisha 2Ki 4:38
Instances of, in Scripture in the Time of Jeremiah Jer 14:1
Instances of, in Scripture of Seven Years Foretold by Elisha 2Ki 8:1
Instances of, in Scripture: After the Captivity Neh 5:3
Instances of, in Scripture: Before Destruction of Jerusalem Mat 24:7
Instances of, in Scripture: During the Siege of Jerusalem 2Ki 25:3
Instances of, in Scripture: During the Siege of Samaria 2Ki 6:25
Often Accompanied by War Jer 14:15 · Jer 29:18
Often Followed by Pestilence Jer 42:17 · Eze 7:15 · Mat 24:7
Often Long Continued Gen 41:27 · 2Ki 8:1, 2

Often on Account of Sin Lev 26:21, 26 · Lam 4:4–6
Often Severe Gen 12:10 · 1Ki 18:2 · Jer 52:6
One of God's Four Sore Judgments Eze 14:21
Pharaoh Forewarned of, in Dreams Gen 41:1
Provisions Sold by Weight During Eze 4:16
Righteous Delivered From Job 5:20 · Psa 33:19 · Psa 37:19
Sent As a Judgment Lev 26:19–29 · Deu 28:23, 24, 38–42 · 1Ki 17:1 · 2Ki 8:1 · 1Ch 21:12 · Psa 105:16 · Psa 107:33, 34 · Isa 3:1–8 · Isa 14:30 · Jer 19:9 · Jer 14:15–22 · Jer 29:17, 19 · Lam 5:4, 5, 10 · Eze 4:16, 17 · Eze 5:16, 17 · Eze 14:13 · Joe 1:15, 16 · Amo 4:6–9 · Amo 5:16, 17 · Hag 1:10, 11 · Mat 24:7 · Luk 21:11 · Rev 6:5–8
Sent by God Psa 10:16
Suffering of Brute Creation From Jer 14:5, 6
The Jews in Their Restored State not to be Afflicted By Eze 36:29, 30
Things Eaten During: Donkey's Flesh 2Ki 6:25
Things Eaten During: Dung 2Ki 6:25 · Lam 4:5
Things Eaten During: Human Flesh Lev 26:29 · 2Ki 6:28, 29
Things Eaten During: Wild Herbs 2Ki 4:39, 40
Universal Act 11:28
Fan used for Winnowing Grain Isa 30:24 · Jer 15:7 · Jer 51:2 · Mat 3:12
Fantasizing Jam 1:14, 15 · 2Ti 2:22 · Php 4:8 · Mat 5:28 · Pro 6:25
Farewell Num 6:24–26 · Rom 8:28 · 2Co 13:14 · Rom 12:12 · Jam 1:17 · 2 Joh 1:6 · Pro 24:3, 4 · Luk 1:37 · 2Co 13:11
Farming Gen 1:29 · Jam 5:7 · 2Ti 2:6 · Lev 19:19 · Deu 11:13–15 · Psa 104:14 · Exo 23:10, 11 · Isa 17:10, 11 · 1Co 3:6 · Gen 2:15
Farthing
And Kodrantes, Worth, in American Money, About Two-Fifths of a Cent Mat 5:26 · Mar 12:42
Assarion, a Roman Coin Worth, in American Money, Only a Few Cents Mat 10:29 · Luk 12:6
Fashion 1Pe 3:3, 4 · 1Ti 2:9, 10 · Rom 12:2 · Luk 12:33, 34 · 1Ti 6:17–19 · Mat 6:19–21 · 1Sa 16:7
Fasting by Paul, at the Time of his Conversion Act 9:9
Fasting for the Chastening of the Soul Psa 69:10
Fasting for the Humbling of the Soul Psa 35:13
Fasting in Babylon, With Prayer for Divine Deliverance and Guidance Ezr 8:21, 23
Fasting in his Zeal for Zion Psa 69:10
Fasting in Prayer for Himself and his Adversaries Psa 109:4, 24
Fasting in Times of Bereavement of Abner's Death 2Sa 3:35
Fasting in Times of Bereavement of David, at the Time of Saul's Death 2Sa 1:12
Fasting in Times of Bereavement of the People of Jabesh-Gilead, for Saul and his Sons 1Sa 31:13 · 1Ch 10:12
Fasting of Ahab, when Elijah Prophesied the Destruction of Himself and his House 1Ki 21:27 · 1Ki 20:29
Fasting of Darius, when he Put Daniel in the Lions' Den Dan 6:18
Fasting of Ezra, on Account of the Idolatrous Marriages of the Jews Ezr 10:6
Fasting of Hypocrites
Boasted of, Before God Luk 18:12
Described Isa 58:4, 5
Ostentatious Mat 6:16
Rejected Isa 58:3 · Jer 14:12
Fasting of Jehoshaphat, at the Time of the Invasion of the Confederated Armies of the Canaanites and Syrians 2Ch 20:3
Fasting of Nehemiah, on Account of the Desolation of Jerusalem and the Temple Neh 1:4
Fasting of Saints Exemplified
Anna Luk 2:37
Apostles 2Co 6:5
Christians Act 13:2
Cornelius Act 10:30
Daniel Dan 9:3
David 2Sa 12:16 · Psa 109:24
Disciples of John Mat 9:14
Esther Est 4:16
Nehemiah Neh 1:4
Paul 2Co 11:27
Fasting of the Consecration of the Elders Act 14:23
Fasting of the Disciples, at the Time of the Consecration of Barnabas and Saul Act 13:2, 3
Fasting of the Jews, when Jeremiah Prophesied Against Judea and Jerusalem Jer 36:9
Fasting of the Wicked
Ahab 1Ki 21:27
Elders of Jezreel 1Ki 21:12
Pharisees Mar 2:18 · Luk 18:12
Fasting
Accompanied by Confession of Sin 1Sa 7:6 · Neh 9:1, 2
Accompanied by Humiliation Deu 9:18 · Neh 9:1
Accompanied by Mourning Joe 2:12
Accompanied by Prayer Ezr 8:23 · Dan 9:3
Afflictions Psa 35:13 · Dan 6:18
Approaching Danger Est 4:16
At the Time of his Vision Dan 10:1–3
Confession of Sin 1Sa 7:6 · Neh 9:1, 2
During Forty Days: Jesus Mat 4:1, 2 · Mar 1:12, 13 · Luk 4:1, 2
During Forty Days: Moses Deu 9:9, 18
During the Sickness of the Child Born to Him by Bath-Sheba 2Sa 12:16–22
Extraordinary Exemplified: Elijah 1Ki 19:8
Extraordinary Exemplified: Moses Exo 34:28 · Deu 9:9, 18
Extraordinary Exemplified: Our Lord Mat 4:2
Fasting in the Conflict Between the Other Tribes With the Tribe of Benjamin Jdg 20:26
Habitual by Anna Luk 2:37
Habitual by Cornelius Act 10:30
Habitual by John's Disciples Mat 9:14
Habitual by Paul 2Co 6:5 · 2Co 11:27
Habitual by Pharisees Mat 9:14 · Mar 2:18 · Luk 18:12
Humiliation Deu 9:18 · Neh 9:1
National Exemplified: Israel Jdg 20:26 · Ezr 8:21 · Est 4:3, 16 · Jer 36:9
National Exemplified: Men of Jabesh-Gilead 1Sa 31:13
National Exemplified: Ninevites Jon 3:5–8
Ninevites, when Jonah Preached to Them Jon 3:5–10
Not to be Made a Subject of Display Mat 6:16–18
Observed on Occasions of Afflictions of Others Psa 35:13 · Dan 6:18
Observed on Occasions of Afflictions of the Church Luk 5:33–35
Observed on Occasions of Approaching Danger Est 4:16
Observed on Occasions of Judgments of God Joe 1:14 · Joe 2:12
Observed on Occasions of Ordination of Ministers Act 13:3 · Act 14:23
Observed on Occasions of Private Afflictions 2Sa 12:16
Observed on Occasions of Public Calamities 2Sa 1:12
On Account of the Captivity of the People, With Prayer for Their Deliverance Dan 9:3
Ordination of Ministers Act 13:3 · Act 14:23
Private Afflictions 2Sa 12:16
Prolonged for Forty Days, by Moses Exo 24:18 · Exo 34:28 · Deu 9:9, 18
Prolonged for Three Weeks, by Daniel Dan 10:2, 3
Prolonged: Elijah 1Ki 19:8
Prolonged: Jesus Mat 4:2
Promises Connected With Isa 58:8–12 · Mat 6:18
should be to God Zec 7:5 · Mat 6:18
Spirit of, Explained Isa 58:6, 7
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Ezr 8:21–23 · Psa 35:13 · Psa 69:10 · Isa 58:3–7 · Jer 14:12 · Dan 10:3 · Joe 1:14 · Joe 2:12, 13 · Zec 7:5 · Zec 8:19 · Mat 6:16–18 · Mat 9:14, 15 · Mat 17:21 · Act 27:9, 33, 34 · 1Co 7:5
Upon the Death of Saul 2Sa 1:12
when They Went to Mizpeh for the Ark

of the Covenant 1Sa 7:6
While Interceding in Prayer for his Friends Psa 35:13
Fat
Belonged to the Lord Lev 3:16
Figurative Gen 45:18 · Gen 49:20 · Psa 37:20 · Psa 81:16 · Isa 25:6
Forbidden As Food Lev 3:16, 17 · Lev 7:23
Idolatrous Sacrifices of Deu 32:38
Offered in Sacrifice Exo 23:18 · Exo 29:13, 22 · Lev 1:8 · Lev 3:3–5, 9–11, 14–16 · Lev 4:8–10 · Lev 7:3–5 · Lev 8:16, 25, 26 · Lev 10:15 · Lev 17:6 · 1Sa 2:15, 16 · Isa 43:24
Father
An Idolatrous Title of Priests Jdg 17:10
Forbidden to be Used As a Title Among the Disciples Mat 23:9
Father-In-Law
Hospitable to Son-In-Law, a Man of Bethlehem-Judah Jdg 19:3–9
Unjust, Laban to Jacob Gen 29:21–23 · Gen 31:7, 39–42
Fatherless
A Curse on Those Who Oppress Deu 27:19
A Type of Zion in Affliction Lam 5:3
Afflict Not Exo 22:22
Blessedness of Taking Care of Deu 14:29 · Job 29:12, 13 · Jer 7:6, 7
Daughters of Zelophehad Num 27:1–5
Defend Psa 82:3 · Isa 1:17
Defraud Not Pro 23:10
do No Violence To Jer 22:3
Esther Est 2:7
Find Mercy in God Hos 14:3
God Will: Be a Father of Psa 68:5
God Will: Be a Helper of Psa 10:14
God Will: Execute the Judgment of Deu 10:18 · Psa 10:18
God Will: Hear the Cry of Exo 22:23
God Will: Punish Those Who Judge Not Jer 5:28, 29
God Will: Punish Those Who Oppress Exo 22:24 · Isa 10:1–3 · Mal 3:5
Joash 2Ki 11:1–12
Jotham Jdg 9:16–21
Let Them Share in Our Blessings Deu 14:29
Lot Gen 11:27, 28
Mephibosheth 2Sa 9:3
Oppress Not Zec 7:10
Promises With Respect To Jer 49:11
The Wicked: Judge not For Isa 1:23 · Jer 5:28
The Wicked: Murder Psa 94:6
The Wicked: Oppress Job 24:3
The Wicked: Overwhelm Job 6:27
The Wicked: Rob Isa 10:2
The Wicked: Vex Eze 22:7
Visit in Affliction Jam 1:27
Wrong Not, in Judgment Deu 24:17
Fatherlessness 1Ti 5:8 · Psa 68:5, 6 · Jam 1:27 · Eph 6:4 · Deu 10:18
Fathers Psa 103:13 · Eph 6:4 · Col 3:21 · Pro 3:11, 12 · Pro 22:6 · Mal 4:6 · Pro 23:24 · Psa 127:3–5 · Pro 23:22 · Pro 14:26
Fathers and Children Eph 6:4 · Col 3:21 · Mal 4:6 · Pro 22:6 · 3 Joh 1:4 · Psa 103:13 · Psa 127:3–5 · Exo 20:12 · Eph 6:1 · Isa 54:13
Fathers and Daughters Col 3:21 · Psa 103:13 · Psa 127:3–5
Fathers and Sons Joh 5:19 · Pro 22:6 · Mal 4:5, 6 · Joh 3:35 · Eph 6:4 · Joh 10:30 · Mat 3:17 · Pro 23:24 · Col 3:21 · Rom 8:14
Father's Day Psa 103:13 · Eph 6:4 · Pro 23:24 · Pro 3:11, 12 · Psa 127:3–5 · Pro 22:6 · Col 3:21 · Pro 20:7 · Mal 4:6 · Pro 14:26
Fathom: General Scriptures Concerning Act 27:28
Fatigue Isa 40:29 · Mat 11:28–30 · Php 4:13 · Exo 31:17 · 1Pe 2:24 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Rom 15:4 · Mat 4:4
Fatted Calf: General Scriptures Concerning Luk 15:23
Favor Psa 5:12 · Psa 90:17 · Psa 84:11 · Psa 30:5 · Gen 6:8 · Eph 1:11 · Luk 2:52 · Isa 58:11 · Pro 18:22 · Psa 102:13
Favoritism
Elkanah, for Hannah 1Sa 1:4, 5
Forbidden in Parents Deu 21:15–17
Jacob, for Joseph Gen 37:3, 4
Jacob, for Rachel Gen 29:30, 34
Joseph, for Benjamin Gen 43:34
Rebekah, for Jacob Gen 27:6–17
Fear of God
A Motive of Obedience Lev 19:14, 32 · Lev 25:17, 36, 43 · Num 32:15 · Deu 6:13–15 · Deu 7:4 · Deu 8:5, 6 · Deu 10:12, 13, 20 · Deu 13:4 · Deu 14:23 · Deu 15:9 · Deu 17:11–13 · Deu 19:16–20 · Deu 21:18–21 · Deu 28:14–68 · Deu 31:11–13 · Jos 23:11–16 · 1Sa 12:14, 15, 24, 25 · Job 13:21 · Job 31:1–4, 13–15, 23 · Pro 16:6 · Isa 1:20 · Jer 4:4 · Jer 22:5 · Mat 10:28 · Luk 12:4, 5 · 2Co 5:10, 11 · 2Ti 4:1, 2 · 2Pe 3:10–12 · Rev 14:9, 10
Conspicuous Instances of Those Who Feared: Abraham, Tested in the offering of his Son Isaac Gen 22:12
Conspicuous Instances of Those Who Feared: Cornelius, Who Revered God With all his House Act 10:2
Conspicuous Instances of Those Who Feared: David Psa 5:7 · Psa 119:38
Conspicuous Instances of Those Who Feared: Hanani, Which Qualified Him to be Ruler Over Jerusalem Neh 7:2
Conspicuous Instances of Those Who Feared: Job, According to the Testimony of Satan Job 1:8
Conspicuous Instances of Those Who Feared: Jonah, During the Storm Jon 1:9
Conspicuous Instances of Those Who Feared: Levi, in Receiving the Covenant of Life and Peace Hag 1:5
Conspicuous Instances of Those Who Feared: Nehemiah, in his Reform of the Public Administration Neh 5:15
Conspicuous Instances of Those Who Feared: Noah, in Preparing the Ark Heb 11:7
Conspicuous Instances of Those Who Feared: The Jews, in Obeying the Voice of the Lord Hag 1:12
Conspicuous Instances of Those Who Feared: The Women at the Grave Mat 28:8
Cultivated Exo 3:5 · Exo 19:12, 13 · Heb 12:18–24
Guilty Job 5:20–25 · Job 18:11 · Pro 1:24–27 · Pro 10:24 · Dan 5:6 · Jam 2:19
Guilty Fear: Adam and Eve Gen 3:8–13
Guilty Fear: Demons Jam 2:19
Guilty Fear: Judas Mat 27:3–5
Guilty Fear: The Guards at Jesus' Tomb Mat 28:4
Hezekiah, in his Treatment of the Prophet Micah, Who Prophesied Harm Against Jerusalem Jer 26:19
Jacob, in the Vision of the Ladder, and the Covenant of God Gen 28:16, 17 · Gen 42:18
Jehoshaphat 2Ch 20:3
Obadiah, in Sheltering One-Hundred Prophets Against the Wrath of Jezebel 1Ki 18:3, 4
Phinehas, in Turning Away the Anger of God at the Time of the Plague Num 25:11 · Num 25:6–15
Reverence Gen 35:5 · Exo 18:21 · Exo 20:18–20 · Lev 22:32 · Deu 4:10 · Deu 5:29 · Deu 6:2, 13 · Deu 10:12, 20, 21 · Deu 13:4 · Deu 14:23 · Deu 28:49, 58 · Jos 4:24 · Jos 24:14 · 1Sa 2:30 · 1Sa 12:14, 24 · 2Sa 23:3 · 1Ki 8:40 · 2Ki 17:28, 36, 39 · 1Ch 16:30 · 2Ch 19:7, 9 · Ezr 10:3 · Neh 5:9 · Job 28:28 · Job 37:24 · Psa 2:11 · Psa 4:4 · Psa 15:4 · Psa 19:9 · Psa 22:23, 25 · Psa 25:12–14 · Psa 31:19 · Psa 33:8, 18 · Psa 34:7, 9 · Psa 46:10 · Psa 52:6 · Psa 60:4 · Psa 64:9 · Psa 66:16 · Psa 67:7 · Psa 72:5 · Psa 76:7 · Psa 85:9 · Psa 86:11 · Psa 89:7 · Psa 90:11 · Psa 96:4, 9 · Psa 99:1 · Psa 102:15 · Psa 103:11, 17 · Psa 111:5, 10 · Psa 112:1 · Psa 115:11, 13 · Psa 118:4 · Psa 119:63, 74, 79 · Psa 128:1, 4 · Psa 130:4 · Psa 135:20 · Psa 145:19 · Psa

147:11 · Pro 1:7 · Pro 2:5 · Pro 3:7 · Pro 8:13 · Pro 9:10 · Pro 10:27 · Pro 13:13 · Pro 14:2, 16, 26, 27 · Pro 15:16, 33 · Pro 16:6 · Pro 19:23 · Pro 22:4 · Pro 23:17 · Pro 24:21 · Pro 28:14 · Pro 31:30 · Ecc 3:14 · Ecc 5:7 · Ecc 7:18 · Ecc 8:12 · Ecc 12:13 · Isa 2:10, 19–21 · Isa 8:13 · Isa 25:3 · Isa 29:13, 23 · Isa 33:6, 13 · Isa 50:10 · Isa 59:19 · Isa 60:5 · Jer 5:22 · Jer 10:7 · Jer 32:39, 40 · Jer 33:9 · Isa 3:5 · Mic 7:16, 17 · Zep 1:7 · Zep 3:7 · Zec 2:13 · Mal 1:6 · Mal 3:16 · Mal 4:2 · Mat 10:28 · Luk 1:50 · Luk 12:5 · Luk 23:40 · Act 10:35 · Act 13:16, 26 · Rom 11:20 · 2Co 7:1 · Eph 5:21 · Eph 6:5 · Php 2:12 · Col 3:22 · Heb 5:5, 7

The Egyptians, at the Time of the Plague of Thunder and Hail and Fire Exo 9:20

The Midwives of Egypt, in Refusing to Take the Lives of the Hebrew Children Exo 1:17, 21

The Nine and One-Half Tribes of Israel West of the Jordan River Jos 22:15–20

Fear of the Lord Pro 1:7 · Pro 8:13 · Job 28:28 · Mat 10:28 · Ecc 12:13 · Psa 111:10 · Psa 33:8 · Pro 14:27 · Isa 41:10 · Deu 10:12

Fears 1 Joh 4:18 · Php 4:13 · Rom 15:13 · Psa 34:4 · Mat 7:1, 2 · 1 Joh 1:9

Feast Exo 12:14 · Exo 23:16 · Lev 23:1, 2 · Exo 23:14

Feast of Tabernacles by Jesus Joh 7:2, 14

Feast of Tabernacles

Design of Lev 23:42, 43

Instituted Exo 23:16 · Exo 34:22 · Lev 23:34–43

Jeroboam Institutes an Idolatrous Feast to Correspond To, in the Eighth Month 1Ki 12:32, 33 · 1Ch 27:11

Observance of, After the Captivity Ezr 3:4 · Neh 8:14–18

Observance of, Omitted Neh 8:17

Penalty for not Observing Zec 14:16–19

The Law Read in Connection With, Every Seventh Year Deu 31:10–12 · Neh 8:18

Feasts were Presided Over by a Master of Ceremonies Joh 2:8, 9

Feasts

(Instituted by Moses) by Jesus Mat 26:17–20 · Luk 2:41, 42 · Luk 22:15 · Joh 2:13, 23 · Joh 5:1 · Joh 7:10 · Joh 10:22

(Instituted by Moses) by Paul Act 18:21 · Act 19:21 · Act 20:6, 16 · Act 24:11, 17

(Instituted by Moses): Aliens (Non-Jews) Were Permitted to Attend Joh 12:20 · Act 2:1–11

(Instituted by Moses): All Males Were Required to Attend Exo 23:17 · Exo 34:23 · Deu 16:16 · Psa 42:4 · Psa 122:4 · Eze 36:38 · Luk 2:44 · Joh 4:45 · Joh 7:1

(Instituted by Moses): Appointed Feasts Isa 1:14

(Instituted by Moses): Attended by Women 1Sa 1:3, 9 · Luk 2:41

(Instituted by Moses): Designated As Solemn Feasts Num 15:3 · 2Ch 8:13 · Lam 2:6 · Eze 46:9

(Instituted by Moses): Divine Protection Given During Exo 34:24

(Instituted by Moses): First and Last Days Were Sabbatic Lev 23:39, 40 · Num 28:18–25 · Num 29:12, 35 · Neh 8:1–18

(Instituted by Moses): Holy Convocations Lev 23:4

(Instituted by Moses): Kept With Rejoicing Lev 23:40 · Deu 16:11–14 · 2Ch 30:21–26 · Ezr 6:22 · Neh 8:9–12, 17 · Psa 42:4 · Psa 122:4 · Isa 30:29 · Zec 8:19

(Instituted by Moses): Set Feasts Num 29:39 · Ezr 3:5

Ancient Customs At: Men Alone Present At Gen 40:20 · Gen 43:32, 34 · 1Sa 9:22 · Est 1:8, 9 · Mar 6:21 · Luk 14:24

Celebrations by Birthdays Gen 40:20 · Mar 6:21

Celebrations by Coronations 1Ki 1:25 · 1Ch 12:38–40

Celebrations by National Deliverances Est 8:17 · Est 9:17–19

Covenants Ratified By Gen 26:28–30

Dancing At Mat 14:6 · Luk 15:25

Drunkenness At 1Sa 25:36 · Est 1:10 · Dan 5:1–4

Figurative Mat 22:1–14 · Luk 14:16–24 · Rev 19:9, 17

Given by Kings 1Sa 20:5 · 1Sa 25:36 · 2Sa 9:10 · 1Ki 2:7 · 1Ki 4:22 · 1Ki 18:19 · Est 1:3–8 · Dan 5:1–4

Guests Arranged According to Age Gen 43:33

Host Served Gen 18:8

Marriage Feasts Provided by the Bridegroom Jdg 14:10, 17

Men and Women Attend Exo 32:6 · Exo 32:2, 3 · Dan 5:1–3

Music At Isa 5:12 · Amo 6:4, 5 · Luk 15:25

Rank 1Sa 9:22 · Luk 14:8–10

Reclined on Couches Amo 6:4, 7 · Luk 7:38 · Joh 13:25

Riddles Propounded At Jdg 14:12

Served in One Dish Mat 26:23

Wine Served At Est 5:6 · Est 7:7

Feathers Psa 91:4 · Psa 17:8 · Exo 19:4 · Deu 32:11

Feeding the Hungry Mat 25:35 · Isa 58:10 · Pro 28:27 · 1 Joh 3:17, 18 · Pro 14:31 · Pro 22:9 · Pro 19:17 · Joh 6:35 · Pro 31:20 · Deu 15:7

Feeding the Poor Mat 25:35 · Pro 19:17 · Pro 22:9 · Luk 14:12–14 · Pro 28:27 · Mat 10:42 · Pro 14:31 · Isa 58:10 · Est 9:22 · Mat 6:31

Feeling 2Ti 3:16 · Mat 11:28

Feeling Alone Psa 147:3 · Jos 1:9 · Rom 8:28 · Isa 41:10 · Mat 19:26 · Mat 11:28 · Heb 13:5 · Isa 26:3 · Psa 27:10 · Psa 139:17, 18

Feeling Guilty 1 Joh 1:9 · 1 Joh 4:18 · Psa 51:2–4 · Heb 13:8 · 1Co 6:9–11 · 1 Joh 1:5 · Joh 16:13 · Luk 7:48, 49

Feeling Lonely Deu 31:6 · Joh 15:7 · Joh 3:16 · 2Ti 4:16–18

Feeling Sad Jos 1:9 · 2Co 12:9 · Php 4:13 · 1Th 5:16–18 · Php 4:19 · Psa 23:4 · Rom 8:28 · Deu 31:8 · Rom 10:17 · Isa 26:3

Feeling Worthless Jer 29:11 · Isa 41:10 · Pro 3:5, 6 · 2Co 12:10 · Php 4:6, 7 · Luk 12:7 · Php 4:13 · Php 1:6 · Rom 8:18 · 2Ti 1:7

Feet

Bells Worn On Isa 3:16, 18

Sitting At Deu 33:3 · Luk 10:39 · Act 22:3

Washing of, As an Example, by Jesus Joh 13:4–14

Felix

Leaves Paul in Bonds Act 24:26, 27 · Act 25:14

Paul Tried Before Act 23:24–35 · Act 24:1

Trembles Under Paul's Preaching Act 24:25

Fellowship of the Holy Spirit Rom 8:9 · 1Co 3:16 · 2Co 13:14

Fellowship of the Righteous Psa 55:14 · Psa 119:63 · Amo 3:3 · Mal 3:16 · Mat 17:4 · Mat 20:25–28 · Mat 23:8 · Mar 10:42–45 · Luk 22:32 · Luk 24:13–15 · Joh 13:34 · Joh 15:12 · Joh 17:11, 21–23 · Act 1:14 · Act 2:1, 42, 44–47 · Act 17:4 · Act 20:35 · Rom 1:12 · Rom 14:1–4, 10, 13–16, 18–21 · Rom 15:1–7 · 1Co 1:10 · 1Co 10:16, 17 · 1Co 12:13 · 1Co 16:19, 20 · Gal 2:9 · Gal 6:2, 10 · Eph 2:14–22 · Eph 5:2, 19, 30 · Php 1:3, 5, 27 · Php 2:1, 2 · Col 2:2 · Col 3:16 · 1Th 4:18 · 1Th 5:11, 14 · Heb 3:13 · Heb 10:24 · Heb 13:1 · Jam 5:16 · 1Pe 2:17 · 1Pe 3:8, 9 · 1 Joh 1:3, 7 · 1 Joh 3:14 · 1 Joh 4:7, 8, 11–13

Fellowship with Christ Psa 45:9–16 · Mat 12:48–50 · Mat 18:20 · Mar 9:37 · Luk 8:21 · Luk 24:32 · Joh 6:51–57 · Joh 14:20–23 · Joh 15:1–8 · Joh 17:21–23, 26 · Rom 7:4 · Rom 8:1, 10, 17 · Rom 11:17 · Rom 12:5 · 1Co 1:9 · 1Co 6:13–15, 17 · 1Co 10:16 · 1Co 12:12, 27 · 2Co 11:2 · 2Co 13:5 · Eph 5:30, 32 · Col 1:27 · Col 3:3 · 1Th 5:9, 10 · Heb 2:11 · 1 Joh 2:6, 24, 28 · 1 Joh 3:6, 24 · 1 Joh 4:13 · 1 Joh 5:12, 20 · 2 Joh 1:9 · Rev 3:20

Fellowship with God Gen 5:22, 24 · Gen 6:9 · Exo 29:45 · Exo 33:14–17 · Lev 26:12 · Isa 57:15 · Zec 2:10 · Mar 9:37 · Joh 14:23 · Joh 17:21, 23 · 2Co 6:16 · 2Co 13:11 · 1 Joh 1:3 · 1 Joh 3:24 · Rev 21:3, 4

Fellowship with the Wicked Gen 49:6 · Exo 33:15, 16 · Exo 34:13–16 · Num 25:1–8 · Deu 31:16, 17 · Jos 23:12, 13 · Ezr 6:21, 22 · Ezr 9:14 · Psa 6:8 · Psa 26:4, 5 · Psa 50:18 · Psa 102:6–8 · Pro 12:11 · Pro 28:19 · Pro 29:24 · 1Co 5:11 · 1Co 15:33 · 2Pe 2:18, 19 · 2Pe 3:17
Fellowship with the Wicked Forbidden Exo 23:32, 33 · Exo 34:12 · Num 16:26 · Deu 7:2–4 · Deu 12:30 · Deu 13:6–11 · Jos 23:6, 7, 13 · Jdg 2:2 · Ezr 9:1, 2, 12 · Ezr 10:11 · Psa 1:1 · Pro 1:10–15 · Pro 4:14, 15 · Pro 9:6 · Pro 14:7 · Mat 18:17 · Rom 16:17 · 1Co 5:9–11 · 2Co 6:14–17 · Eph 5:11 · 2Th 3:6, 14, 15 · 1Ti 6:3–5 · 2Ti 3:2–7 · 2Pe 3:17 · 2 Joh 1:9–11 · Rev 18:1–4
Fellowship with the Wicked: Punishment of Num 33:56 · Jos 23:13 · Jdg 2:3 · Jdg 3:5–8 · Ezr 9:7, 14 · Psa 106:41, 42 · Rev 2:16, 22, 23
Fellowship

Topical Index — Festus–Forgiveness of Past Sins

Festus
Also Called Porcius Festus, the Roman Governor of Judaea, and Successor to Governor Felix Act 24:27
Tries Paul Act 25:26
Fetters used for Securing Prisoners 2Ch 33:11 · 2Ch 36:6 · Mar 5:4
Fetters: Made of Brass (Bronze) Jdg 16:21 · 2Ki 25:7
Fever: General Scriptures Concerning Lev 26:16 · Deu 28:22 · Job 30:30 · Psa 22:15 · Mat 8:14 · Act 28:8
Fidelity Heb 13:4 · Luk 16:18 · Tts 2:10 · 1Co 6:18 · Joh 15:13 · 1Co 4:2 · Luk 1:37 · Jos 24:15 · Gal 5:22 · Joh 3:16
Fig Tree in an Allegory Jdg 9:11
Fig Tree
Barren, Parable of Luk 13:6–9 · Luk 21:29–31
Figurative Mat 24:32 · Rev 6:13
Jeremiah's Parable of Jer 24:2, 3
Fig Trees Mat 21:19–21 · Luk 21:29–31 · Mar 11:12–14 · Mat 24:32 · Hab 3:17–19 · Jdg 9:11 · Rev 6:13
General Scriptures Concerning Ecc 4:9–12 · Amo 3:3
The Evil of Fellowship With the Wicked Exemplified by Ahaziah 2Ch 22:3–5
The Evil of Fellowship With the Wicked Exemplified by Israel Eze 44:7
The Evil of Fellowship With the Wicked Exemplified by Jehoram 2Ch 21:6
The Evil of Fellowship With the Wicked Exemplified by Jehoshaphat 2Ch 18:3 · 2Ch 19:2 · 2Ch 20:35–37
The Evil of Fellowship With the Wicked Exemplified by Judas Iscariot Mat 26:14–16
The Evil of Fellowship With the Wicked Exemplified by Rehoboam 1Ki 12:8, 9
The Evil of Fellowship With the Wicked Exemplified by Solomon 1Ki 11:1–8
Fig
Aprons Made of Fig Leaves, by Adam and Eve Gen 3:7
Cakes of, Sent by Abigail to David 1Sa 25:18–35
Common to Palestine Num 13:23 · Deu 8:8
Dried and Preserved 1Sa 30:12
Employed As a Remedy 2Ki 20:7 · Isa 38:21
To Egypt Psa 105:33
Traffic In Neh 13:15
Fight 1Ti 6:12 · 2Ti 4:7 · Eph 6:13 · Pro 15:3 · Psa 91:14–16 · Eph 6:12 · Psa 125:2–4 · Pro 22:11, 12 · Neh 4:20 · Exo 15:2–4
Fight of Faith
General Scriptures Concerning 1Ti 6:12 · 2Ti 4:7 · Heb 10:32 · Heb 11:34
See 2Ch 20:17
Fighting Mat 18:15 · Mat 12:36, 37 · Rom 12:17 · Pro 17:14 · Psa 144:1 · 1Th 5:9 · Pro 28:25 · Tts 3:10 · Eph 6:13 · Gal 5:15
Fighting Back 1Ti 6:12 · Psa 144:1 · Ecc 3:8 · Exo 14:14 · Jam 4:7 · Rom 13:4 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Mat 12:36, 37 · Jam 4:1, 2 · Joh 16:33
File used for Sharpening Edged Tools 1Sa 13:21
Filling of the Holy Spirit Eph 5:18 · Act 4:31 · Rom 5:5 · Gal 5:16 · 1Co 12:13 · Act 9:17 · Rom 8:9 · Act 1:8 · Gal 5:22
Finance Pro 22:7 · Rom 13:8 · Mat 6:33 · Luk 6:38 · Pro 19:17 · Pro 3:9 · Mal 3:10
Finances Pro 22:7 · Php 4:19 · 1Ti 6:10 · Heb 13:5 · Pro 13:11 · Ecc 5:10 · Pro 10:22 · Luk 6:38 · Luk 12:15 · Pro 3:9, 10
Financial Curses 1Ti 5:8 · 2Co 9:6 · Rom 13:8 · 2Co 9:7 · Jam 4:7
Financial Debt Pro 22:7 · Rom 13:8 · Pro 3:9 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Php 4:19 · Col 3:23 · 1Ti 5:8 · Rom 13:7 · Mal 3:10
Financial Hardship Joh 16:33 · Jer 29:11 · Luk 22:42 · Php 4:19 · 2Th 3:1–3 · Jam 1:2–4 · Rom 8:28
Financial Problems Php 4:19 · Mat 6:33 · Mal 3:10 · 1 Joh 2:15–17 · Jer 29:11 · Pro 3:9 · Act 20:35 · Psa 23:1 · Pro 22:7 · 2Co 9:7
Financial Recovery Gal 3:14 · Mat 6:32 · Psa 115:12 · Jer 33:26
Financial Success Deu 8:18 · Pro 10:22 · Pro 3:9, 10 · Mat 6:33 · Php 4:19 · Psa 112:3 · Pro 11:24, 25 · Pro 22:9 · Pro 28:20 · Luk 6:38
Finding a Church 1Ti 3:14, 15 · Act 20:28 · 1Co 1:10 · Heb 10:25
The Evil of Fellowship With the Wicked Exemplified by the Israelites Ezr 9:1, 2
Those Who Avoided Fellowship With the Wicked: Church of Ephesus Rev 2:6
Those Who Avoided Fellowship With the Wicked: David Psa 101:4–7 · Psa 119:115
Those Who Avoided Fellowship With the Wicked: Jeremiah Jer 15:17
Those Who Avoided Fellowship With the Wicked: Joseph of Arimathaea Luk 23:51
Those Who Avoided Fellowship With the Wicked: Man of God 1Ki 13:7–10
Those Who Avoided Fellowship With the Wicked: Nehemiah Neh 6:2–4 · Neh 10:29–31
Fellowshipping Heb 10:25 · Col 3:16
Female Beauty Sos 4:7 · Pro 31:30 · Est 2:7
Female Education Pro 1:20, 21 · 1Ch 7:24
Female Ministers Act 18:26 · Act 2:17, 18 · Jdg 4:4, 5 · Rom 16:1, 2 · 1Ti 2:11, 12 · Php 4:3
Feminism Gal 3:28 · Psa 68:11 · Jdg 4:4 · 1Ch 7:24 · Mic 6:4 · Mar 16:9 · Isa 66:13 · Act 18:26
Fence
Figurative Eze 22:30
General Scriptures Concerning Songs 4:12
Hedge Ecc 10:8 · Isa 5:5 · Nah 3:17 · Mat 21:33 · Pro 15:19 · Hos 2:6
Made of Stone Walls Num 22:24 · Psa 62:3 · Pro 24:30, 31 · Isa 5:2 · Mic 7:11
Ferret: General Scriptures Concerning Lev 11:30
Ferryboat: General Scriptures Concerning 2Sa 19:18
Fertility Gen 9:7 · Gen 1:28 · Gen 9:1
Festival of Trumpets Lev 23:23–25 · Num 29:1 · 1Th 4:16, 17 · Rev 8:2 · Num 10:10 · Psa 81:3 · Isa 27:13 · 1Co 15:51, 52 · Mat 24:30, 31
Finding a Husband Psa 27:14 · Jam 1:17 · Gen 2:18 · 1Sa 16:7 · Pro 18:22 · Col 3:19 · Gen 2:24 · Col 3:2 · Heb 13:5 · Heb 11:6
Finding a Job Joh 15:7 · Php 4:19 · Psa 90:17 · Joh 14:14 · Pro 3:6 · Mar 11:24 · Luk 11:9 · 1Pe 5:7 · Jer 29:11 · Joh 16:24
Finding a Mate Php 4:6 · Gen 2:18 · Mat 7:7 · Pro 18:22
Finding a Spouse Gen 2:24 · Pro 18:22 · 2Co 6:14 · Php 4:19 · Pro 31:10 · 1 Joh 4:18 · 1Co 10:13
Finding a Wife Pro 18:22 · Psa 37:4 · Pro 19:14 · Gen 2:18 · Pro 12:4 · Pro 3:5 · Pro 31:10 · Pro 21:9 · Mat 5:28 · 1Pe 3:7
Finding God Act 17:27 · Jer 29:13 · Pro 8:17 · Deu 4:29 · Mat 7:8 · Mat 7:7 · Jer 33:3 · Eph 5:8 · Joh 3:16
Finding Hope Jer 29:11 · Php 4:6, 7 · Joh 14:14 · 2Ti 1:7 · Jam 1:2–4
Finding Love Psa 37:4 · 1Co 10:13 · 1 Joh 4:7 · Joh 14:27 · Pro 18:22 · Gen 2:24
Finding Strength Isa 41:10 · 2Ti 1:7 · 1Co 10:13 · Eph 6:10 · Isa 40:31 · Exo 15:2 · 1Ch 16:11 · Deu 31:6 · Joh 16:33 · Php 4:6

Fine: (A Penalty) Exo 22:1, 4, 7–9 · Lev 5:15, 16 · Lev 6:5, 6 · Pro 6:30, 31
Finger: Six on One Hand 2Sa 21:20
Fingerbreadth: A Unit of Measurement Jer 52:21
Finish the Race Heb 12:1, 2 · Act 20:24 · Gal 5:7 · 2Ti 2:5 · 2Ti 4:6–8 · Php 3:12–14 · Gal 6:9 · 1Co 9:24, 25 · Gal 2:2 · 1Ti 6:12
Finishing Well Act 20:24 · Heb 12:1 · Ecc 7:8 · Php 3:14 · 2 Joh 1:8 · Php 1:6 · Gal 6:9 · Col 3:23 · Jam 1:3 · Luk 14:28–30
Finishing What you Start Php 1:6 · Ecc 7:8 · Rev 3:2 · 2Co 8:10–12 · Joh 4:34 · Luk 14:28–30 · Gen 2:1–3 · Col 3:23 · Heb 12:1 · Jam 1:12
Fir Tree
- **Instruments of Music Made of** 2Sa 6:5
- **Ships Made of** Eze 27:5
- **Wood of, Used for Building** 1Ki 6:15, 34 · Songs 1:17

Fire in Houses
- **Lighted in Spring Mornings** Joh 18:18
- **Lighted in the Winter** Jer 36:22
- **Made of Charcoal** Joh 18:18
- **Made of Wood** Act 28:3
- **Not to be Lighted on the Sabbath** Exo 35:3

Fire of Inspiration Isa 6:6, 7
Fire of the Destruction of the Wicked Mat 13:42, 50 · Mat 25:41 · Mar 9:44 · Rev 9:2 · Rev 21:8
Fire used As a Signal in War Jer 6:1
Fire
- **A Symbol in the Burning Bush** Exo 3:2
- **A Symbol of God's Presence** Gen 15:17
- **A Symbol: On Sinai** Exo 19:18
- **A Symbol: Tongues of, on the Apostles** Act 2:3
- **Affliction** Isa 43:2
- **At Elijah's Translation** 2Ki 2:11
- **Bright** Eze 1:13
- **Can be Increased in Intensity** Dan 3:19, 22
- **Children Caused to Pass Through** 2Ki 16:3 · 2Ki 17:17
- **Christ As Judge** Isa 10:17 · Mal 3:2
- **Christ Shall Appear In** Dan 7:10 · 2Th 1:8
- **Consumes the Conspirators With Korah, Dathan, and Abiram** Num 16:35
- **Consuming** Jdg 15:4, 5 · Psa 46:9 · Isa 10:16, 17
- **Display of, in the Plagues of Egypt** Exo 9:24
- **Drying** Job 15:30 · Joe 1:20
- **Enlightening** Psa 78:14 · Psa 105:39
- **Everlasting Fire** Isa 33:14 · Mat 18:8 · Mat 25:41 · Mar 9:44
- **Frequently Employed As an Instrument of Divine Vengeance** Psa 97:3 · Isa 47:14 · Isa 66:16
- **Furnaces of** Dan 3:6
- **God Appeared In** Exo 3:2 · Exo 19:18
- **God's Enemies** Isa 10:17 · Oba 1:18
- **God's Protection** Num 9:16 · Zec 2:5
- **God's Vengeance** Deu 4:24 · Heb 12:29
- **Heating** Mar 14:54
- **Injury From, to be Made Good by the Person Who Kindled It** Exo 22:6
- **Insatiable** Pro 30:16
- **Judgments** Deu 4:24 · Deu 32:22 · Isa 33:14 · Jer 23:29 · Amo 1:4, 7, 10, 12, 14 · Amo 2:2 · Mal 3:2 · Luk 12:49 · Rev 20:9
- **Kept Alive by Fuel** Pro 26:20 · Isa 9:5
- **Lust** Pro 6:27, 28
- **Melting** Psa 68:2 · Isa 64:2
- **Miracles Connected With: David's Sacrifice** 1Ch 21:26
- **Miracles Connected With: Elijah's Sacrifice** 1Ki 18:38
- **Miracles Connected With: Miraculously Descends Upon, and Consumes, Abraham's Sacrifice** Gen 15:17
- **Miracles Connected With: Solomon's Sacrifice, at Dedication of the Temple** 2Ch 7:1
- **Miraculous in the Burning Bush** Exo 3:2
- **Miraculous: Angel Ascended In** Jdg 13:20
- **Miraculous: Consumed the Company of Korah** Num 16:35
- **Miraculous: Consumed the Sacrifice of Elijah** 1Ki 18:38
- **Miraculous: Consumed the Sacrifice of Gideon** Jdg 6:21
- **Miraculous: Destroyed Nadab and Abihu** Lev 10:2
- **Miraculous: Destroyed the Enemies of Elijah** 2Ki 1:10, 12
- **Miraculous: Destroyed the People at Taberah** Num 11:1
- **Miraculous: Elijah Taken up in a Chariot of** 2Ki 2:11
- **Miraculous: Led the People of Israel in the Desert** Exo 13:22 · Exo 40:38
- **Miraculous: On Mount Sinai at Giving of Law** Deu 4:11, 37
- **Miraculous: Plagued the Egyptians** Exo 9:23, 24
- **Persecution** Luk 12:49–53
- **Pillar of Fire** Exo 13:21, 22 · Exo 14:19, 24 · Exo 40:38 · Num 9:15–23
- **Punishment of the Wicked Shall be In** Mat 13:42 · Mat 25:41
- **Purifying** Num 31:23 · 1Pe 1:7 · Rev 3:18
- **Sacred: All Burn offerings Consumed By** Lev 6:9, 12
- **Sacred: Always Burning on the Altar** Lev 6:13
- **Sacred: Came from Before the Lord** Lev 9:24
- **Sacred: Guilt of Burning Incense Without** Lev 10:1
- **Sacred: Incense Burned With** Lev 16:12 · Num 16:46
- **Sacred: Restored to the Temple** 2Ch 7:1–3
- **Spiritual Power** Psa 104:4 · Jer 20:9 · Mat 3:11 · Luk 3:16
- **Spreading** Jam 3:5
- **The Captains of Fifties** 2Ki 1:9–12
- **The Church Destroying Her Enemies** Oba 1:18
- **The Holy Spirit** Isa 4:4 · Act 2:3
- **The Hope of Hypocrites** Isa 50:11
- **The Self-Righteous** Isa 65:5
- **The Tongue** Pro 16:27 · Jam 3:6
- **The Word of God** Jer 5:14 · Jer 23:29
- **Things Connected With: Ashes** 1Ki 13:3 · 2Pe 2:6
- **Things Connected With: Burning Coals** Pro 26:21
- **Things Connected With: Flame** Songs 8:6 · Isa 66:15
- **Things Connected With: Smoke** Isa 34:10 · Joe 2:30
- **Things Connected With: Sparks** Job 18:5 · Isa 1:31
- **Though Small, Kindles a Great Matter** Jam 3:5
- **Torture By** Lev 21:9 · Jer 29:22 · Eze 23:25, 47 · Dan 3:1
- **Wickedness** Isa 9:18
- **Zeal of Angels** Psa 104:4 · Heb 1:7
- **Zeal of Saints** Psa 39:3 · Psa 119:139

Firebrand used by Samson Jdg 15:4
Firebrand: Figurative Pro 26:18 · Amo 4:11 · Zec 3:2
Firepan: General Scriptures Concerning Exo 38:3 · 2Ki 25:15
Firing Act 10:34 · Rom 8:28
Firkin: About Nine Gallons Joh 2:6
Firmament: The Expanse Above the Earth Gen 1:6–8, 14–17, 20 · Psa 19:1 · Dan 12:3
First Fruits
- **As a Heave offering** Num 15:20 · Neh 10:37 · Eze 44:30
- **Belonged to the Priests** Lev 23:20 · Num 18:12, 13 · Deu 18:3–5
- **Figurative** Rom 8:23 · Rom 11:16 · 1Co 15:20, 23 · Jam 1:18
- **First Ripe of Fruits, Grain, Oil, Wine, and First of Fleece, Required As an offering** Exo 22:29 · Lev 2:12–16 · Num 18:12 · Deu 18:4 · 2Ch 31:5 · Neh 10:35, 37, 39 · Pro 3:9 · Jer 2:3 · Rom 11:16
- **Freewill offerings of, Given to the Prophets** 2Ki 4:42
- **Offerings of, Must be Free from Blemish** Num 18:12
- **Presented at the Tabernacle** Exo 22:29 · Exo 23:19 · Exo 34:26 · Deu 26:3–10
- **To be offered As a Thank-Offering Upon Entrance Into the Land of Promise** Deu 26:3–10
- **Wave offering of** Lev 23:10–14, 17

Firstborn of Egyptians Killed Exo 11:5 · Exo 12:12, 29 · Exo 13:15 · Num 33:4
Firstborn of Idolaters, Sacrificed Eze 20:26
Firstborn of Man and Beast, Reserved to Himself by God Exo 13:2 · Exo 22:29, 30 · Exo 34:19, 20 · Lev 27:26 · Num 3:13 · Num

8:17, 18 · Deu 15:19–23 · Neh 10:36
Firstborn
Birthright of The: A Double Portion of Inheritance Deu 21:15–17
Birthright of The: Adonijah 1Ki 2:15
Birthright of The: Authority Over Younger Members of the Household Gen 4:7
Birthright of The: Forfeited by Reuben Gen 49:3, 4 · 1Ch 5:1, 2
Birthright of The: Honorable Distinction of Exo 4:22 · Psa 89:27 · Jer 31:9 · Rom 8:29 · Col 1:15 · Heb 1:6 · Heb 12:23 · Rev 1:5
Birthright of The: Hosah's Son 1Ch 26:10
Birthright of The: Royal Succession 2Ch 21:3
Birthright of The: Set Aside: That of Manasseh Gen 48:15–20 · 1Ch 5:1
Birthright of The: Sold by Esau Gen 25:29–34 · Gen 27:36 · Rom 9:12, 13 · Heb 12:16
Levites Taken Instead of Firstborn of the Families of Israel Num 3:12, 40–45 · Num 8:16–18
Redemption of Exo 13:13 · Exo 34:20 · Lev 27:27 · Num 3:40–51 · Num 18:15–17
Firstfruits Rom 8:29 · Rom 8:23 · Pro 3:9, 10
Fiscal Responsibility 1Ti 5:8 · 2Th 3:10
Fish Gate: General Scriptures Concerning 2Ch 33:14 · Neh 3:3 · Zep 1:10
Fish Spear: General Scriptures Concerning Job 41:7
Fish
Appointed for Food Gen 9:2, 3
Broiled Joh 21:9–13 · Luk 24:42
Caught with Nets Ecc 9:12 · Hab 1:1
Caught: Hooks Isa 19:8 · Amo 4:2 · Mat 17:27
Caught: Spears Job 41:7
Clean and Unclean Lev 11:9–12 · Deu 14:9, 10
Creation of Gen 1:20–22
Figurative Eze 47:9, 10
Miracles Connected With of the Loaves and Fishes Mat 14:19 · Mat 15:36 · Luk 5:6 · Luk 9:3–17
Miracles Connected With: Coin Obtained from Mouth of Mat 17:27
Miracles Connected With: Furnished to the Disciples by Jesus After his Resurrection Luk 24:42 · Joh 21:9–13
Miracles Connected With: Great Draught of Luk 5:4–7 · Joh 21:6
Miracles Connected With: Jonah Swallowed By Jon 1:17 · Jon 2:1 · Mat 12:40
Ponds for in Egypt Isa 19:10
Ponds for in Heshbon Songs 7:4
Traffic In Neh 13:16 · Joh 21:13
Fishermen
Certain Apostles Mat 4:18–21 · Mar 1:16, 19 · Joh 21:2, 3
Figurative Jer 16:16 · Mat 4:19
Fishers of Men Mat 4:19 · Mar 1:17 · Mat 28:19, 20 · Tts 2:11 · Luk 5:10
Fishes of Men Ignorant of Future Events Ecc 9:12
Fishes of the Visible Church Mat 13:48
Fishes of the Whole Population of Egypt Eze 29:4, 5
Fishes of Those Ensnared by the Wicked Hab 1:14
Fishes used As Food by the Egyptians Num 11:5
Fishes used As Food by the Jews Mat 7:10
Fishes
(Bad) of Mere Professors Mat 13:48, 49
(Good) of Saints Mat 13:48, 49
Cannot Live Without Water Isa 50:2
Catching of, a Trade Mat 4:18 · Luk 5:2
Created by God Gen 1:20, 21 · Exo 20:11
Different in Flesh from Beasts 1Co 15:39
Distinction Between Clean and Unclean Lev 11:9–12 · Deu 14:9, 10
Inhabit: Ponds Songs 7:4 · Isa 19:10
Inhabit: Rivers Exo 7:18 · Eze 29:5
Inhabit: Seas Num 11:22 · Eze 47:10
Leviathan Job 41:1 · Psa 74:14
Made for God's Glory Job 12:8, 9 · Psa 69:34
Man Given Dominion Over Gen 1:26, 28 · Psa 8:8
Man Permitted to Eat Gen 9:2, 3
Miracles Connected With: Dressed on the Shore Joh 21:9
Miracles Connected With: Immense Draughts of Luk 5:6, 9 · Joh 21:6, 11
Miracles Connected With: Multiplying a Few Mat 14:17–21 · Mat 15:34
Miracles Connected With: Procuring Tribute Money From Mat 17:27
Mode of Cooking Alluded To Luk 24:42 · Joh 21:9
No Likeness of, to be Made for Worship Exo 20:4 · Deu 4:18
Number and Variety of Psa 104:25
Sold Near the Fish Gate at Jerusalem 2Ch 33:14 · Zep 1:10
Solomon Wrote the History of 1Ki 4:33
Taken With: Hooks Amo 4:2 · Mat 17:27
Taken With: Nets Luk 5:4–6 · Joh 21:6–8
Taken With: Often Suffered for Man's Sin Exo 7:21 · Eze 38:20
Taken With: Spears Job 41:7
The People of Tyre Traded In Neh 13:16
Whale Gen 1:21 · Mat 12:40
Fishhook: General Scriptures Concerning Amo 4:2
Fishing Mat 4:19 · Mat 13:47 · Joh 21:3 · Gen 1:28 · Luk 5:4–6 · Eze 47:9, 10 · Job 41:7 · Gen 1:26 · Luk 5:10 · Joh 21:11
Fishpool: General Scriptures Concerning Songs 7:4
Fitch: General Scriptures Concerning Isa 28:25–27 · Eze 4:9
Fitness Heb 12:12 · 1Ti 4:8 · 1Co 6:19, 20
Fits of Anger Gal 5:19–21 · Eph 4:26 · Ecc 7:9 · Pro 15:1 · Jam 1:19 · Jam 1:20 · Col 3:8 · Pro 15:18 · Pro 16:32
Flag: (Rv , Bulrush) Exo 2:3, 5 · Job 8:11 · Isa 19:6 · Jon 2:5
Flagon: Erroneously Translated (Av) Flagon of Wine, But More Accurately, Cake of Raisin (Rv) Hos 3:1 · 2Sa 6:19 · Songs 2:15
Flattery by Absalom 2Sa 15:2–6
Flattery by Adonijah 1Ki 1:42
Flattery by Ahab 1Ki 20:4
Flattery by Darius's Courtiers Dan 6:7
Flattery by False Prophets 1Ki 22:13
Flattery by Gideon Jdg 8:1–3
Flattery by Herod Agrippa Ii Act 26:2, 3
Flattery by Israel and Judah 2Sa 19:41–43
Flattery by Jacob Gen 33:10
Flattery by Mephibosheth 2Sa 9:8
Flattery by the Herodians Luk 20:21
Flattery by the Woman of Tekoah 2Sa 14:17–20
Flattery by Tyrians Act 12:22
Flattery
Absalom 2Sa 15:2–6
Avoid Those Given To Pro 20:19
Danger of Pro 7:21–23 · Pro 20:5
Darius's Courtiers Dan 6:7
False Prophets 1Ki 22:13
False Prophets and Teachers Use Eze 12:24 · Rom 16:18
General Scriptures Concerning Job 17:5 · Job 32:21, 22 · Psa 5:8, 9 · Psa 12:2, 3 · Psa 36:2 · Psa 49:13, 18 · Psa 78:36 · Pro 5:3 · Pro 6:24 · Pro 7:5, 21 · Pro 14:20 · Pro 19:4, 6 · Pro 20:19 · Pro 22:16 · Pro 24:24 · Pro 25:26 · Pro 26:28 · Pro 27:21 · Pro 28:23 · Pro 29:5 · Dan 11:21, 34 · Luk 6:26 · Gal 1:10 · 1Th 2:4–6 · Jde 1:16
Hypocrites Use, to God Psa 78:36
Hypocrites Use, to Those in Authority Dan 11:34
Ministers should not Use 1Th 2:5
Paul Correctly Informs Felix Act 24:10
People of Tyre Act 12:22
Pharisees Mat 12:14
Punishment of Job 17:5 · Psa 12:3
Saints should not Used Job 32:21, 22
Seldom Gains Respect Pro 28:23
Tertullus Flatters Felix Act 24:2–4
The Wicked Use, to Others Psa 5:9 · Psa 12:2
The Wicked Use, to Themselves Psa 36:2
Wisdom, a Preservative Against Pro 4:5

Woman of Tekoah 2Sa 14:17, 20
Worldly Advantage Obtained By Dan 11:21, 22
Flax in Egypt Exo 9:31
Flax in Palestine Jos 2:6
Flax
Linen Made From Pro 31:13 · Isa 19:6 · Hos 2:5, 9
Robes Made of Est 1:16 · Eze 40:3
Smoking Flax not Quenched Isa 42:3 · Mat 12:20
Flea: General Scriptures Concerning 1Sa 24:14 · 1Sa 26:20
Flesh
Fruits of Gal 5:19–21
Symolical: Body of Christ Symbolized by the Bread Joh 6:51–63
Fleshhook used in the Tabernacle Exo 27:3 · Exo 38:3 · Num 4:14 · 1Sa 2:13, 14
Fleshhook
Made of Brass (Bronze) 2Ch 4:16
Made of Gold 1Ch 28:17
Flies
Figurative Isa 7:18
General Scriptures Concerning Ecc 10:1
Plague of Exo 8:21–31 · Psa 78:45 · Psa 105:31
Flint: General Scriptures Concerning Deu 8:15 · Deu 32:13 · Psa 114:8 · Isa 50:7 · Eze 3:9
Flirting Mat 5:28 · Pro 6:24, 25 · Tts 2:11, 12 · Exo 20:17 · 2Ch 7:14 · Ecc 5:2 · Php 4:8
Flood
Foretold Gen 6:13, 17
History of Gen 6:1 · Gen 7:1 · Gen 8:1
References To Job 22:16 · Psa 90:5 · Mat 24:38 · Luk 17:26, 27 · Heb 11:7 · 1Pe 3:20 · 2Pe 2:5
The Promise That It should not Recur Gen 8:20, 21 · Isa 54:9
Floods Gen 6:17 · 2Pe 2:5 · Luk 17:27 · Luk 17:26 · Psa 93:3 · 1Pe 3:20 · Isa 54:9 · Rev 21:4 · Act 17:30, 31
Flower of Sharon Sos 2:1 · Isa 40:8 · Isa 35:1 · Hos 14:5 · Sos 5:13 · Sos 2:12 · Job 14:2 · 1Pe 1:24
Flowers of the Grass 1Pe 1:24
Flowers
Appear in Spring Songs 2:12
Beautiful Mat 6:29
Cultivated in Gardens Songs 6:2, 3
Evanescent Psa 103:16 · Isa 40:8
Garlands of, Used in Worship of Idols Act 14:13
Glory of Man 1Pe 1:24
Kingdom of Israel Isa 28:1
Representations of, on The: Golden Candlestick Exo 25:31, 33 · 2Ch 4:21
Representations of, on The: Sea of Brass 1Ki 7:26 · 2Ch 4:5
Representations of, on The: Wood Work of the Temple 1Ki 6:18, 29, 33, 35
Rich Men Jam 1:10, 11
Shortness of Man's Life Job 14:2 · Psa 103:15
Sweet Songs 5:13
The Graces of Christ Songs 5:13
The Lily Hos 14:5 · Mat 6:28
The Lily of the Valley Songs 2:1
The Rose Isa 35:1
The Rose of Sharon Songs 2:1
Wild in Fields Psa 103:15
Flute: General Scriptures Concerning Dan 3:5, 7, 10, 15
Flying Isa 40:31 · Isa 60:8 · Isa 31:5 · Psa 124:7
Flying Birds Mat 6:26 · Gen 1:20
Focus Pro 16:3 · Php 3:12–14 · Mat 24:13 · Heb 12:1, 2 · Pro 4:25 · Php 4:13 · Rom 12:21 · Col 3:2 · Isa 41:10 · Luk 10:41, 42
Follow Luk 5:11 · Joh 8:12
Follow Through Ecc 7:8 · 2Co 12:9 · Php 4:19
Following Christ Mat 16:24 · Joh 14:6 · Rom 10:10 · 1Co 11:1, 2 · Joh 3:16 · Mat 7:21–23 · Joh 8:12 · 1Pe 2:21 · Mar 8:34 · Joh 10:16
Following God Joh 14:15 · Luk 10:27 · Heb 13:8 · Joh 14:26 · Jer 29:11 · Rom 12:19 · 1Co 11:1 · Psa 144:1 · Mat 26:52–54
Following Instructions Pro 1:8 · 1 Joh 2:3, 4 · Psa 32:8 · 2Ti 3:16 · Pro 11:14 · 1Ti 3:14, 15 · 1Co 11:1, 2 · Mat 10:8
Following Jesus Mat 16:24 · 1Pe 2:21 · 1Co 11:1, 2 · Joh 8:12 · Luk 9:23 · Mat 7:21–23 · Joh 10:27 · 1 Joh 2:3, 4 · Mar 8:34 · Mat 10:22
Following Man Psa 118:8, 9 · Pro 14:12 · Mat 15:14 · Mat 15:9 · 2Ti 4:3 · 2 Joh 1:9 · Gal 1:9 · Mat 15:13
Following the Will of God Rom 2:6–8 · Mat 9:6–8 · 1 Joh 2:3, 4 · 1 Joh 5:3
Following your Heart Jer 17:9 · Luk 12:34 · Pro 3:5–7 · Mat 15:19 · Psa 37:4 · Pro 28:26 · Pro 4:23 · Rom 10:10 · Psa 73:26 · Ecc 11:9
Food
Articles of a Hymn Sung Afterward Mat 26:30
Articles of Bread Gen 18:5 · 1Sa 17:17
Articles of Butter Deu 32:14 · 2Sa 17:29
Articles of Cheese 1Sa 17:18 · Job 10:10
Articles of Dried Fruit 1Sa 25:18 · 1Sa 30:12
Articles of Fish Mat 7:10 · Luk 24:42
Articles of Fruit 2Sa 16:2
Articles of Herbs Pro 15:17 · Rom 14:2 · Heb 6:7
Articles of Honey Songs 5:1 · Isa 7:15
Articles of Meat 2Sa 6:19 · Pro 9:2
Articles of Men and Women did not Partake Together Gen 18:8, 9 · Est 1:3, 9
Articles of Milk Gen 49:12 · Pro 27:27
Articles of Oil Deu 12:17 · Pro 21:17 · Eze 16:13
Articles of Parched (Roasted) Corn (Grain) Rut 2:14 · 1Sa 17:17
Articles of Prepared by Females Gen 27:9 · 1Sa 8:13 · Pro 31:15
Articles of Thanks Given Before Receiving Mar 8:6 · Act 27:35
Articles of Vinegar Num 6:3 · Rut 2:14
Articles of Wine 2Sa 6:19 · Joh 2:3, 10
from God Gen 1:29, 30 · Gen 9:3 · Gen 48:15 · Psa 23:5 · Psa 103:5 · Psa 104:14, 15 · Psa 111:5 · Psa 136:25 · Psa 145:15 · Psa 147:9 · Pro 30:8 · Isa 3:1 · Mat 6:11 · Rom 14:14, 21 · 1Ti 4:3–5
Things Prohibited As Food Exo 22:31 · Lev 11:1–47 · Lev 17:13–15
Fool
General Scriptures Concerning Psa 5:5 · Psa 14:1 · Psa 53:1 · Psa 74:18–22 · Psa 107:17 · Pro 1:7, 22 · Pro 3:35 · Pro 9:6–8, 13–17 · Pro 10:1, 8, 10, 13, 14, 18, 23 · Pro 14:1, 7–9, 15 · Pro 15:7, 20, 21 · Pro 17:24, 25 · Pro 18:2, 6, 7 · Pro 19:13 · Pro 20:3 · Pro 21:20 · Pro 26:3–12 · Pro 29:9, 11 · Ecc 4:5 · Ecc 7:9 · Ecc 10:11–15 · Mat 7:26, 27 · Tts 3:3
Parables of of the Foolish Virgns Mat 25:1–13
Parables of of the Rich Fool Luk 12:16–20
Fools
All Men Are, Without the Knowledge of God Tts 3:3
Are: A Grief to Parents Pro 17:25 · Pro 19:13
Are: Angry Ecc 7:9
Are: Contentious Pro 18:6
Are: Corrupt and Abominable Psa 14:1
Are: Full of Words Ecc 10:14
Are: Given to Meddling Pro 20:3
Are: Liars Pro 10:18
Are: Mere Professors of Religion Mat 25:2–12
Are: Self-Confident Pro 14:16
Are: Self-Deceivers Pro 14:8
Are: Self-Sufficient Pro 12:15 · Rom 1:22
Are: Slanderers Pro 10:18
Are: Slothful Ecc 4:5
Avoid Them Pro 9:6 · Pro 14:7
Blaspheme God Psa 74:18
Cling to Their Folly Pro 26:11 · Pro 27:22
Come to Shame Pro 3:35
Delight not in Understanding Pro 18:2
Deny God Psa 14:1 · Psa 53:1
Depend Upon Their Wealth Luk 12:20
Despise Instruction Pro 1:7 · Pro 15:5
Destroy Themselves by Their Speech Pro 10:8, 14 · Ecc 10:12
Exhorted to Seek Wisdom Pro 8:5
God Has No Pleasure In Ecc 5:4
Hate Knowledge Pro 1:22
Hate to Depart from Evil Pro 13:19
Hear the Gospel and Obey It Not Mat 7:26
Honor is Unbecoming For Pro 26:1, 8
Israel Jer 4:22
Lips of, a Snare to the Soul Pro 18:7
Make a Mock at Sin Pro 14:9
Pharisees Mat 23:17, 19
Punishment of Psa 107:17 · Pro 19:29 · Pro 26:10

Rehoboam 1Ki 12:8
Reproach God Psa 74:22
Shall not Stand in the Presence of God Psa 5:5
Sport Themselves in Mischief Pro 10:23
The Company of, Ruinous Pro 13:20
The Mouth of, Pours out Folly Pro 15:2
Trust to Their own Hearts Pro 28:26
Walk in Darkness Ecc 2:14
Worship Idols Jer 10:8 · Rom 1:22, 23
Worship of, Hateful to God Ecc 5:1
Foot by Disciples 1Ti 5:10
Foot Washing Joh 13:14 · Joh 13:8 · 1Ti 5:10 · Gen 18:4 · Gen 24:32
Foot
Figurative Mat 18:8
Washing the Feet of the Disciples by Jesus Joh 13:4–6
Football 1Co 12:26 · 2Ti 2:5 · Php 2:3, 4 · 2Co 12:9 · Psa 3:6 · Eph 6:6
Footman: One Who Runs Ahead of Kings and Princes 1Sa 8:11 · 2Sa 15:1 · 1Ki 1:5
Footstool: The Earth is God's Isa 60:13 · Isa 66:1 · Lam 2:1 · Act 7:49
Forbearance Rom 3:25 · Rom 5:8
Foreigner: Figurative Eph 2:19
Foreigners Lev 19:33, 34 · Exo 23:9 · Exo 22:21 · Mal 3:5 · Psa 146:9 · Mat 25:35 · Lev 24:22 · Lev 23:22 · Deu 27:19 · Eph 2:19
Foreknowledge Jer 1:5 · Eph 1:4 · Rom 8:29, 30 · Act 2:23 · 1Pe 1:20
Forerunner: Figurative of Christ Heb 6:20
Forests of the Unfruitful World Isa 32:19
Forests were Places of Refuge 1Sa 22:5 · 1Sa 23:16
Forests
(A Fruitful Field Turned Into) of the Jews Rejected by God Isa 29:17 · Isa 32:15
(Destroyed by Fire) of Destruction of the Wicked Isa 9:18 · Isa 10:17, 18 · Jer 21:14
Abounded With Wild Honey 1Sa 14:25, 26
Arabian Isa 21:13
Bashan Isa 2:13 · Eze 27:6 · Zec 11:2
Called on to Rejoice at God's Mercy Isa 44:23
Carmel 2Ki 19:23 · Isa 37:24
Ephraim 2Sa 18:6, 8
Hareth 1Sa 22:5
Infested by Wild Beasts Psa 50:10 · Psa 104:20 · Isa 56:9 · Jer 5:6 · Mic 5:8
Jotham Built Towers, In 2Ch 27:4
Lebanon 1Ki 7:2 · 1Ki 10:17
Often Afforded Pasture Mic 7:14
Often Destroyed by Enemies 2Ki 19:23 · Isa 37:24 · Jer 46:23
Supplied Timber for Building 1Ki 5:6–8
The King's Neh 2:8
The Power of God Extends Over Psa 29:9
The South Eze 20:46, 47
Tracts of Land Covered With Trees Isa 44:14
Underbrush often In Isa 9:18
Forgery by Jezebel 1Ki 21:8
Forgetting 2Co 5:17 · Heb 8:12 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Php 3:13, 14 · Rom 8:1 · Isa 43:25 · Luk 9:62 · Heb 10:17 · Isa 43:18 · Gal 2:20
Forgetting God is Forgetting his Covenant Deu 4:23 · 2Ki 17:38
Forgetting God is Forgetting His Benefits Psa 103:2 · Psa 106:7
Covenant Deu 4:23 · 2Ki 17:38
Law Psa 119:153, 176 · Hos 4:6
Past Deliverance Jdg 8:34 · Psa 78:42
Power to Deliver Isa 51:13–15
Word Heb 12:5 · Jam 1:25
Works Psa 78:7, 11 · Psa 106:13
Forgetting God
A Characteristic of the Wicked Pro 2:17 · Isa 65:11
Backsliders are Guilty of Jer 3:21, 22
Backsliders Guilty of Jer 2:32 · Jer 3:21
Benefits Psa 103:2 · Psa 106:7
Cautions Against Deu 6:12 · Deu 8:11
Encouraged by False Teachers Jer 23:27
Exhortation to Those Guilty of Psa 50:22
Law Psa 119:153, 176 · Hos 4:6
Past Deliverances Jdg 8:34 · Psa 78:42
Power to Deliver Isa 51:13–15
Prosperity Leads To Deu 8:12–14 · Hos 13:6
Prosperity often Leads To Deu 8:12–14 · Hos 13:6
Punishment of Job 8:12, 13 · Psa 9:17 · Isa 17:10, 11 · Eze 23:35 · Hos 8:14
Resolve Against Psa 119:16, 93
The People of God Psa 137:5
Threatened Job 8:13 · Psa 9:17 · Psa 50:22 · Isa 17:10 · Jer 2:32 · Hos 8:14
Trials should not Lead To Psa 44:17–20
Word Heb 12:5 · Jam 1:25
Works Psa 78:7, 11 · Psa 106:13
Forgetting the Past Php 3:13 · Isa 43:18, 19 · 2Co 5:17 · Eph 4:31, 32 · Isa 43:25 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Rom 8:1 · Gal 2:20 · 2Co 12:9, 10 · Heb 12:1, 2
Forgive Mat 6:14, 15 · Eph 4:31, 32 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Mar 11:25 · Luk 17:3, 4 · Col 3:13 · Mat 18:21, 22 · Eph 1:7 · Luk 6:37 · 1 Joh 1:8
The Prophet of Judah Forgives Jeroboam 1Ki 13:3–6
Forgiving Eph 4:32 · Luk 17:3, 4 · Luk 6:37 · Mar 11:25 · Pro 15:1 · Pro 19:11 · Col 3:13 · 1 Joh 1:9
Forgiving a Friend Eph 4:32 · Col 3:13 · Eph 4:31 · Luk 6:37 · Mar 11:25 · Eph 4:26, 27 · Pro 15:1
Forgiving One Another Eph 4:32 · Luk 17:3, 4 · Luk 6:37 · Mar 11:25 · Col 3:12, 13 · Luk 6:27 · Mat 18:21, 22 · Eph 4:26 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Pro 3:5
Forgiving Others Eph 4:32 · Mar 11:25 · Luk 17:3, 4 · Luk 6:37 · Mat 6:14 · Col 3:13 · Mat 18:21, 22 · 1Pe 3:9 · Jam 5:16
Forgiving Ourselves 1 Joh 1:9 · Rom 8:1, 2 · Heb 10:17 · Eph 4:32
Forgiving People Eph 4:32 · Luk 17:3, 4 · Eph 4:26, 27 · 1Pe 3:9 · Luk 6:27 · Mat 6:14, 15 · 1 Joh 1:9
Forgiveness of Enemies Exo 23:4, 5 · Pro 19:11 · Pro 24:17, 29 · Pro 25:21, 22 · Ecc 7:21 · Mat 5:7, 39–41, 43–48 · Mat 6:12, 14, 15 · Mat 18:21–35 · Mar 11:25, 26 · Luk 6:27–37 · Luk 11:4 · Luk 17:3, 4 · Rom 12:14, 17, 19–21 · 1Co 4:12, 13 · Eph 4:32 · Col 3:13 · Phm 1:10–18 · 1Pe 3:9
Forgiveness of Injuries
A Characteristic of Saints Psa 7:4
A Glory to Saints Pro 19:11
Christ Set an Example of Luk 23:34
Commanded Mar 11:25 · Rom 12:19
David 1Sa 24:7 · 2Sa 18:5 · 2Sa 19:23
Illustrated Mat 18:23–35
Joseph Gen 50:20, 21
Motives to Christ's Forgiveness of Us Col 3:13
Motives to God's Forgiveness of Us Eph 4:32
Motives to Our Need of Forgiveness Mar 11:25
Motives to The Mercy of God Luk 6:36
No Forgiveness Without Mat 6:15 · Jam 2:13
Paul 2Ti 4:16
Promises To Mat 6:14 · Luk 6:37
should be Accompanied by Blessing and Prayer Mat 5:44
should be Accompanied by Forbearance Col 3:13
should be Accompanied by Kindness Gen 45:5–11 · Rom 12:20
Solomon 1Ki 1:53
Stephen Act 7:60
To be Unlimited Mat 18:22 · Luk 17:4
Forgiveness of Past Sins 1 Joh 1:9 · 1 Joh 1:7 · 1Co 10:13 · 1 Joh 2:1 · Act 2:38 · Eph 2:8 · Rom 3:23 · Act 3:19 · Heb 10:26, 27 · Heb 10:17
David Forgives Shimei 2Sa 16:9–13 · 2Sa 19:23 · 1Ki 2:8, 9
Esau Forgives Jacob Gen 33:4, 11
Jesus Forgives his Enemies Luk 23:34
Joseph Forgives his Brothers Gen 45:5–15 · Gen 50:19–21
Moses Forgives the Israelites Num 12:1–13
Solomon Forgives Adonijah 1Ki 1:53

Topical Index — Forgiveness of Sins–Future

Forgiveness of Sins Mar 11:25 · Act 2:38 · Eph 1:7 · Luk 6:37 · Act 3:19 · Mat 18:21, 22 · Mat 6:12 · Mat 6:14, 15 · Isa 1:18 · Isa 43:25
Forgiveness
David Forgives Saul 1Sa 24:10–12 · 1Sa 26:9, 23 · 2Sa 1:14–17

Forgiving Self 1 Joh 3:19, 20 · Php 3:13 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Psa 103:12 · Luk 6:37 · Mar 11:25 · Eph 4:32 · Isa 1:18 · Mat 6:14, 15 · Mat 18:21, 22
Forgiving Sins 1 Joh 1:9 · Jam 5:16 · Mar 11:25 · Heb 10:17 · Luk 6:37 · 2Ch 7:14 · Eph 4:32 · Act 2:38
Forgiving your Enemies Mat 5:44 · Eph 4:31, 32 · Luk 6:27 · Mar 11:25 · Mat 6:14, 15 · Joh 15:12 · Mat 18:21, 22 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Eph 4:26, 27 · Mat 18:15
Forgiving Yourself 1 Joh 1:9 · 1Pe 5:7 · Eph 4:32 · 2Co 5:17, 18 · Mar 11:25 · Luk 17:3, 4 · Act 3:19 · Col 3:8 · Mat 6:14, 15 · Luk 7:47
Fork: An Agricultural Implement 1Sa 13:21
Form in Religious Serv Ice 1Ch 15:13, 14 · 2Ch 29:34
Form: Irregularities In 2Ch 30:2–5, 17–20 · Mat 12:3, 4
Formalism: General Scriptures Concerning 1Sa 15:22 · Psa 50:9–15 · Psa 51:16, 17 · Psa 69:30, 31 · Ecc 5:1 · Isa 1:11–15 · Isa 29:13–16 · Jer 6:20 · Jer 14:12 · Hos 6:6 · Amo 5:21–23 · Mic 6:6, 7 · Mal 1:6, 8, 10, 13, 14 · Mat 9:13 · Mat 12:7 · Mat 15:8, 9 · Luk 13:24–27 · Rom 2:17–29 · 1Co 7:19 · Php 3:4–7 · 2Ti 3:1–5
Fornication Heb 13:4 · 1Co 6:18–20 · Gal 5:19–21 · Joh 8:41, 42 · Mat 19:9 · 1Co 5:1 · 1Co 10:13 · Rev 21:8 · 1Co 6:13 · Jde 1:7
Fornicators 1Co 6:18 · Heb 13:4 · 1Co 5:1 · Rev 21:8 · 1Co 6:9 · Col 3:5 · Mat 19:9 · Gal 5:19 · Jde 1:7 · Eph 5:3
Forsaking God is Forsaking
His Commandments Ezr 9:10
His Covenant Deu 29:25 · 1Ki 19:10 · Jer 22:9 · Dan 11:30
His House 2Ch 29:6
The Right Way 2Pe 2:15
Forsaking God
Ahab 1Ki 18:18
Amon 2Ki 21:22
Backsliders Guilty of Jer 15:6
Balaam 2Pe 2:15
Brings Confusion Jer 17:13
Brings Down his Wrath Ezr 8:22
Children of Israel 1Sa 12:10
Curse Pronounced Upon Jer 17:5
Followed by Remorse Eze 6:9
Idolaters Guilty of 1Sa 8:8 · 1Ki 11:33
Kingdom of Israel 2Ch 13:11 · 2Ki 17:7–18
Kingdom of Judah 2Ch 12:1, 5 · 2Ch 21:10 · Isa 1:4 · Jer 15:6
Leads Men to Follow Their own Devices Jer 2:13
Many Disciples Joh 6:66
Phygellus 2Ti 1:15
Prosperity Tempts To Deu 31:20 · Deu 32:15
Provokes God to Forsake Men Jdg 10:13 · 2Ch 15:2 · 2Ch 24:20, 24
Punishment of Deu 28:20 · 2Ki 22:16, 17 · Isa 1:28 · Jer 1:16 · Jer 5:19
Resolve Against Jos 24:16 · Neh 10:29–39
Saul 1Sa 15:11
Sin of, to be Confessed Ezr 9:10
The Wicked Guilty of Deu 28:20
Trusting in Man Is Jer 17:5
Unreasonableness and Ingratitude of Jer 2:5, 6
Warnings Against Jos 24:20 · 1Ch 28:9
Wickedness of Jer 2:13 · Jer 5:7
Fort of God's Care 2Sa 22:2, 3, 47 · Psa 18:2 · Psa 31:3 · Psa 71:3 · Psa 91:2 · Psa 144:2 · Pro 18:10 · Nah 1:7
Fort
Caves Used For Jdg 6:2 · 1Sa 23:29 · Isa 33:16
Defenses of Cities 2Ch 26:15 · Isa 25:12
Erected in Vineyards and Herding Grounds 2Ch 26:10 · Isa 5:2 · Mat 21:33 · Mar 12:1 · Luk 20:9
Field Fortifications Deu 20:19, 20 · 2Ki 25:1 · Eze 4:2 · Eze 17:17 · Eze 26:8
Fortitude Joh 15:18, 19 · Isa 53:7 · Heb 13:8
Fortresses
Afforded Protection in Danger Jdg 6:2
Christ, the Defence of Saints Isa 33:16
Defended Against Enemies Nah 2:1
God's Protection Psa 18:2 · Jer 16:19
Often: Deserted Isa 34:13
Often: Destruction of, Threatened Isa 17:3
Often: Entered by the Enemy Dan 11:7
Often: Levelled Isa 25:12
Often: Spoiled Hos 10:14
Places Fortified by Art Jer 51:53
Places Strong by Nature Num 24:21
Places Used as Cities Jdg 9:31 · Neh 4:2
Places Used as Forts 2Sa 5:9 · Isa 25:12
Places Used as Strong Towers 2Ch 26:9
Places Used as Strong-Holds Jdg 6:2 · 2Ch 11:11
Protection Afforded to Ministers Jer 6:27
The Security of a Nation Isa 33:16 · Dan 11:10
Fortunatus: A Christian of Corinth 1Co 16:17
Fortune Lev 19:31 · Lev 20:6 · Lev 20:27 · 2Ki 21:6 · Isa 8:19 · 1Ch 10:13, 14 · Deu 18:10–12 · Rev 22:15 · Mic 5:12 · 2Ch 33:6
Fortune Tellers Lev 19:31 · Lev 20:6 · Lev 20:27 · 2Ki 21:6 · Isa 8:19 · Deu 18:10–12 · Rev 21:8 · 1Ch 10:13, 14 · Rev 22:15 · Mic 5:12
Fortune Telling Lev 19:31 · Lev 20:6 · Deu 4:19 · Pro 27:1
Forty
Days by Elijah 1Ki 19:8
Days by Jesus Mat 4:2
Days by Moses Exo 24:18 · Exo 34:28 · Deu 9:9, 25
Days by Spies in the Land of Promise Num 13:25
Days for Embalming Gen 50:3
Days of Flood, Before Sending Forth the Raven Gen 8:6
Days of Probation, Given to the Ninevites Jon 3:4
Days of Rain, at the Time of the Flood Gen 7:17
Days: Christ's Stay After the Resurrection Act 1:3
Days: Symbolical Eze 4:6
Stripes: Administered in Punishing Criminals Deu 25:3 · 2Co 11:24
Years: Egypt to be Desolated Eze 29:11
Years: Peace in Israel Jdg 3:11 · Jdg 5:31 · Jdg 8:28
Years: To be Restored After Eze 29:13
Years: Wanderings of the Israelites in the Wilderness Exo 16:35 · Num 14:34
Foster Care Psa 82:3, 4 · Mar 9:37 · Psa 72:4 · Mat 18:5 · 2Co 9:6–8 · Joh 13:34 · Jam 1:27 · Mar 10:14
Foul Language Eph 4:29 · Col 3:8–10 · Col 4:6 · Exo 20:7 · Mat 12:37 · Mat 12:36 · Mat 15:10, 11 · 2Ti 2:16 · Php 4:8 · Rom 12:2
Foundation Stone 1Ki 5:17
Foundation
Christ Isa 28:16 · 1Co 3:11
Decrees and Purposes of God 2Ti 2:19
Deep Laid Luk 6:48
Doctrines of the Apostles Eph 2:20
Figuratively Applied to Kingdoms Exo 9:18
Figuratively Applied to The Earth Job 38:4 · Psa 104:5
Figuratively Applied to The Heavens 2Sa 22:8
Figuratively Applied to The Mountains Deu 32:22
Figuratively Applied to The Ocean Psa 104:8
Figuratively Applied to The World Psa 18:15 · Mat 13:35
First Principles of the Gospel Heb 6:1, 2
Hope of Saints Psa 87:1
Joined Together by Corner Stones Ezr 4:12 · 1Pe 2:6 · Eph 2:20
Laid For: Cities Jos 6:26 · 1Ki 16:34
Laid For: Houses Luk 6:48
Laid For: Temples 1Ki 6:37 · Ezr 3:10
Laid For: Towers Luk 14:28, 29
Laid For: Walls Ezr 4:12 · Rev 21:14
Magistrates Psa 82:5
Security Afforded By Mat 7:25 · Luk 6:48
Security of Saints' Inheritance Heb 11:10
Strongly Laid Ezr 6:3
The Lowest Part of a Building, and on Which It Rests Luk 14:29 · Act 16:26
The Righteous Pro 10:25
Fountain of Divine Grace Psa 36:9 · Jer 2:13
Fountain of the Salvation of the Gospel Joe 3:18 · Zec 13:1 · Rev 7:17
Fountain: The Turgid, of the Debasement of Character Pro 25:26
Fountains and Springs in the Way to Shur Gen 16:7
Fountains and Springs of a Good Wife Pro 5:18

Fountains and Springs of a Numerous Posterity Deu 33:28
Fountains and Springs of Christ Zec 13:1
Fountains and Springs of Constant Supplies of Grace Psa 87:7
Fountains and Springs of Eternal Life Joh 4:14 · Rev 21:6
Fountains and Springs of God Psa 36:9 · Jer 2:13 · Jer 17:13
Fountains and Springs of Godly Fear Pro 14:27
Fountains and Springs of Jezreel 1Sa 29:1
Fountains and Springs of Pisgah Deu 4:49
Fountains and Springs of Spiritual Wisdom Pro 16:22 · Pro 18:4
Fountains and Springs of the Holy Spirit Joh 7:38, 39
Fountains and Springs of the Law of the Wise Pro 13:14
Fountains and Springs of the Means of Grace Isa 41:18 · Joe 3:18
Fountains and Springs of the Waters of Nephtoah Jos 15:9
Fountains and Springs
- **(Always Flowing) of Unceasing Wickedness of the Jews** Jer 6:7
- **(Corrupt) of the Natural Heart** Jam 3:11 · Mat 15:18, 19
- **(Not Failing) of the Church** Isa 58:11
- **(Sealed Up) the Church** Songs 4:12
- **(Troubled) Saints Led Astray** Pro 25:26
- **Abound in Canaan** Deu 8:7 · 1Ki 18:5
- **Afford: Drink to the Beasts** Psa 104:11
- **Afford: Fruitfulness to the Earth** 1Ki 18:5 · Joe 3:18
- **Afford: Refreshment to the Birds** Psa 104:12
- **Come from the Great Deep** Gen 7:11 · Job 38:16
- **Constantly Flowing: Could not be Ceremonially Defiled** Lev 11:36
- **Constantly Flowing: Especially Esteemed** Isa 58:11
- **Created by God** Psa 74:15 · Psa 104:10
- **Drying up of, a Severe Punishment** Psa 107:33, 34 · Hos 13:15
- **Found in Hills and Valleys** Deu 8:7 · Psa 104:10
- **Frequented by Travellers** Gen 16:7
- **God to be Praised For** Rev 14:7
- **Send Forth Each But One Kind of Water** Jam 3:11
- **Sometimes Dried Up** Isa 58:11
- **Sometimes Stopped or Turned off to Distress Enemies** 2Ch 32:3, 4
- **Upper and Nether Springs** Jos 15:19 · Jdg 1:15

Fox of Craftiness Luk 13:32
Fox of Heretics Songs 2:15
Fox of Unfaithful Prophets Eze 13:4
Fox
- **Dens of** Mat 8:20 · Luk 9:58
- **Depredations of** Psa 63:10 · Songs 2:15
- **Held in Contempt** Neh 4:3
- **Samson Uses, to Burn the Field of the Philistines** Jdg 15:4

Foxes Sos 2:15 · Luk 9:58 · Luk 13:32 · Mat 8:20
Fractures: Treatment of Eze 30:21
Frankincense in Making an offering of Memorial Num 5:15
Frankincense used As an Incense Isa 43:23 · Isa 60:6 · Isa 66:3 · Jer 6:20
Frankincense used With Meat offerings Lev 2:1, 2, 15, 16 · Lev 6:15
Frankincense used With Showbread Lev 24:7
Frankincense
- **A Perfume** Songs 3:6
- **An Ingredient of the Sacred Oil** Exo 30:34
- **Commerce In** Rev 18:11–13
- **Prohibited, in Sin offerings when They Consist of Turtledoves or Pigeons** Lev 5:11

Fraternity
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Gen 13:8 · Deu 15:7–15 · Psa 22:22 · Psa 133:1–3 · Zec 11:14 · Mal 2:10 · Mat 5:22–24 · Mat 18:15–18, 21, 22, 35 · Mat 23:8 · Mat 25:40 · Joh 13:34 · Joh 15:12 · Joh 20:17 · Rom 12:10 · 1Co 6:1–8 · 1Co 8:1–13 · Gal 6:1, 2 · 1Th 4:9 · 2Th 3:14, 15 · Heb 13:1 · 1Pe 1:22 · 1Pe 2:17 · 1Pe 3:8 · 2Pe 1:5, 7 · 1 Joh 2:9–11 · 1 Joh 3:17
- **The Nazarites, Vows of** Num 6:1–21 · Lam 4:7 · Amo 2:11, 12 · Act 21:24–31

Fratricide
- **Abimelech** Jdg 9:5
- **Absalom** 2Sa 13:28, 29
- **Cain** Gen 4:8
- **Jehoram** 2Ch 21:4
- **Solomon** 1Ki 2:23–25

Fraud Pro 20:17 · Pro 13:11 · Pro 10:2 · Joh 8:44 · Pro 11:1 · Rev 21:8 · Psa 44:21 · Psa 37:21 · Psa 36:4 · Gal 6:7
Free Speech Pro 31:8, 9 · Ecc 7:21, 22 · Gal 4:16 · Rom 14:1 · Deu 1:16, 17 · 2Ti 2:24–26 · Psa 109:28 · Mat 12:36 · 1Pe 4:14 · Luk 6:22–24
Free Time Eph 5:15–17 · Mat 28:18–20 · 2Ti 2:15 · 1Pe 3:15
Free Will Pro 16:9 · Jos 24:15 · Joh 7:17 · Joh 1:12, 13 · 1Co 10:13 · Rev 3:20 · Deu 30:19, 20 · Gen 2:16, 17 · Rom 10:9, 10 · Gal 5:16, 17
Freedmen: Synagogue of Act 6:9
Freedom Gal 5:1 · 2Co 3:17 · Gal 5:13 · 1Pe 2:16 · Joh 8:36 · Isa 61:1 · Rom 6:22 · Jam 1:25 · Psa 119:45 · Psa 118:5
Freedom in Christ Gal 5:1 · 2Co 3:17 · Joh 8:36 · Gal 5:13 · Rom 8:1, 2 · 1Pe 2:16 · Gal 2:20 · Isa 61:1 · 1Co 6:12 · Eph 2:8
Freeing a Slave Col 4:1 · 1Co 7:23
Freemasons Joh 14:6 · Col 2:8 · Jam 5:12 · Joh 18:20 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Psa 118:22 · Pro 6:13 · Isa 44:13
Free-Will offerings: General Scriptures Concerning Lev 22:21, 23 · Lev 23:38 · Num 29:39 · Deu 12:6, 17 · 2Ch 31:14 · Ezr 3:5 · Ezr 7:16 · Ezr 8:28 · Psa 119:108
Fretting 1Pe 5:7 · Rom 8:28 · Psa 37:1 · Psa 37:7, 8 · Pro 19:3 · Pro 24:19
Friends
- **False Friends: Ahithophel Was False to David** 2Sa 15:12
- **False Friends: David Was False to Joab** 1Ki 2:5, 6
- **False Friends: David Was False to Uriah** 2Sa 11:1
- **False Friends: David's Friends Were False to David** Psa 35:11–16 · Psa 41:9 · Psa 55:12–14, 20, 21 · Psa 88:8, 18
- **False Friends: Delilah Was False to Samson** Jdg 16:1–20
- **False Friends: Jesus' Disciples Ran Away** Mat 26:56, 58
- **False Friends: Judas Iscariot** Mat 26:48, 49
- **False Friends: Pharaoh's Butler Was False to Joseph** Gen 40:23
- **False Friends: The Ephraimite's Wife** Jdg 19:1, 2
- **Jesus Calls his Disciples by This Term** Joh 15:14, 15

Friendship
- **Abraham and Lot** Gen 14:14–16
- **Daniel and his Three Companions** Dan 2:49
- **David and Abiathar** 1Sa 22:23
- **David and Hiram** 1Ki 5:1
- **David and Hushai** 2Sa 15:32–37 · 2Sa 16:1 · 2Sa 17:1–22
- **David and Ittai** 2Sa 15:19–21
- **David and Jonathan** 1Sa 18:1–4 · 1Sa 20:1 · 1Sa 23:16–18 · 2Sa 1:17–27 · 2Sa 9:1–13
- **David and Nahash** 2Sa 10:2
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Deu 13:6–9 · Job 6:14, 15 · Job 16:2, 20 · Job 19:13–22 · Psa 35:13, 14 · Psa 41:9 · Psa 55:12–14 · Psa 88:8, 18 · Pro 11:13 · Pro 17:9, 17 · Pro 18:24 · Pro 22:24–27 · Pro 25:17, 19 · Pro 27:6, 9, 10, 14, 17, 19 · Ecc 4:9–12 · Amo 3:3 · 2Ti 4:16
- **Job and his Three | Friends|** Job 2:11–13
- **Joram and Ahaziah** 2Ki 8:28, 29 · 2Ki 9:16
- **Luke and Theophilus** Act 1:1
- **Mary, Martha, and Lazarus, With Jesus** Luk 10:38–42 · Joh 11:1–46
- **Paul and his Nephew** Act 23:16
- **Paul, Priscilla, and Aquila** Rom 16:3, 4
- **Paul, Timothy, and Epaphroditus** Php 2:19, 20, 22, 25
- **Ruth and Naomi** Rut 1:16, 17
- **Samuel and Saul** 1Sa 15:35 · 1Sa 16:1
- **The Marys, and Joseph of Arimathaea, for Jesus** Mat 27:55–61 · Mat 28:1–8 · Luk 24:10 · Joh 20:11–18

Fringes
- **Made Broad by the Pharisees** Mat 23:5
- **Prescribed for the Vesture Worn by the**

Israelites Num 15:37–41 · Deu 22:12
Frogs
Plague of Exo 8:2–14 · Psa 45:1 · Psa 105:30
Symbolical Rev 16:13
Frontlets: A Leather Band Worn on the Forehead, Containing Certain Commandments Exo 13:6–16 · Deu 6:1–8 · Deu 11:18
Frugality
General Scriptures Concerning 1Ki 17:5, 6, 10–13 · Pro 11:16 · Pro 12:27 · Pro 13:22 · Pro 21:17, 20 · Pro 22:3 · Pro 23:20, 21 · Pro 31:27 · Mat 14:20 · Mat 15:37 · Mar 7:28 · Mar 14:4, 5 · Eph 4:28
The Gathering of Manna Exo 16:17, 18, 22–24
The Provisions Made by the Egyptians Against Famine Gen 41:48, 49, 53, 54
Fruit Gal 5:22, 23 · Jam 3:17 · Mat 3:8 · Joh 15:16 · Mat 12:33 · Isa 37:31 · Psa 1:3 · Gen 3:6 · Lev 26:4, 5 · Mat 7:16
Fruit of the Spirit Gal 5:22, 23 · 1 Joh 4:8 · Rom 8:6 · Eph 5:9 · 1Pe 4:8 · Rom 13:10 · Eph 4:1–3 · Col 3:14 · 1Th 4:4 · 1Co 13:13
Fruit Trees: Care For Deu 20:19, 20
Fruitfulness Gen 1:28 · Gal 5:22, 23 · Joh 15:16 · Php 1:6 · Joh 15:8 · Rom 7:4 · Tts 3:5, 6 · Mat 12:33 · Psa 1:3
Fruits of a Holy Conversation Pro 12:14 · Pro 18:20
Fruits of Converts to the Church Psa 72:16 · Joh 4:36
Fruits of Doctrines of Christ Songs 2:3
Fruits of Effects of Industry Pro 31:16, 31
Fruits of Effects of Repentance Mat 3:8
Fruits of Good Works Mat 7:17, 18 · Php 4:17
Fruits of Praise Heb 13:15
Fruits of the Example of the Godly Pro 11:30
Fruits of the Reward of Saints Isa 3:10
Fruits of the Reward of the Wicked Jer 17:9, 10
Fruits of Works of the Spirit Gal 5:22, 23 · Eph 5:9
Fruits
(Bad) of the Conduct and Conversation of Evil Men Mat 12:33
Called The: Fruit of the Earth Isa 4:2
Called The: Fruit of the Ground Gen 4:3 · Jer 7:20
Called The: Increase of the Land Psa 85:12
Divided Into: Evil or Bad Mat 7:17
Divided Into: Goodly Jer 11:16
Divided Into: Hasty or Precocious Isa 28:4
Divided Into: New and Old Songs 7:13
Divided Into: Pleasant Songs 4:16
Divided Into: Precious Deu 33:14
Divided Into: Summer Fruits 2Sa 16:1
First of, Devoted to God Deu 26:2
Given by God Act 14:17
Natural Gen 1:11, 12, 27–29
Often Destroyed by Blight Joe 1:12
Often Destroyed by Drought Hag 1:10
Often Destroyed by Enemies Eze 25:4
Often Destroyed by Locusts Deu 28:38, 39 · Joe 1:4
Often Destroyed in God's Anger Jer 7:20
Often Sent As Presents Gen 43:11
Preserved to Us by God Mal 3:11
Produced in Their Due Seasons Mat 21:41
Require: A Fruitful Land Psa 107:31
Require: Influence of the Sun and Moon Deu 33:14
Require: Rain from Heaven Psa 104:13 · Jam 5:18
The Produce of Corn Deu 22:9 · Psa 107:37
The Produce of Trees Gen 1:29 · Ecc 2:5
To be Waited for With Patience Jam 5:7
Frustration Joh 16:33 · Isa 41:10 · Gal 6:9 · Psa 34:18 · Mat 11:28, 29 · Rom 8:28 · Psa 4:4, 5 · Exo 14:14 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Jam 1:19
Frying Pan: General Scriptures Concerning Lev 2:7 · Lev 7:9
Fuel for Temple, How Provided Neh 10:34 · Neh 13:30, 31
Fugitives
Absalom 2Sa 13:34–38
David 1Sa 21:10
from Servitude, not to be Returned Deu 23:15, 16
A Tribe of Israel in the Plains of Moab Num 26:15–18
A Tribe of Israel in the Reign of Jotham 1Ch 5:11–17
A Tribe of Israel: Aid in the Conquest of the Region West of the Jordan River Num 32:16–32 · Jos 4:12, 13 · Jos 22:1–8
A Tribe of Israel: Blessed by Moses Deu 33:20
A Tribe of Israel: Boundaries of Territory Jos 13:24–28 · 1Ch 5:11
A Tribe of Israel: Carried Into Captivity to Assyria 1Ch 5:26
A Tribe of Israel: Enumeration of, at Sinai Num 1:14, 24, 25
from Slavery, Shimei's Servants 1Ki 2:39
Jeroboam 1Ki 11:40
Joseph, to Egypt Mat 2:13–15
Moses Exo 2:15
Onesimus Phm 1:1
Fuller: General Scriptures Concerning Mal 3:2 · Mar 9:3
Fuller's Field: A Spot Near Jerusalem 2Ki 18:17 · Isa 7:3 · Isa 36:2
Fun Ecc 2:24 · Ecc 3:4 · Zec 8:5 · Php 4:4 · Pro 17:22
Fundraisers Deu 15:10 · Act 20:35 · 1Ti 5:18
Funeral Joh 11:25, 26 · Rev 21:4 · 1Th 4:13 · Jer 16:5 · Lev 19:28 · Ecc 12:7 · Joh 3:16 · Mat 10:28 · Mat 5:4 · Psa 146:4
Furlong: One-Eighth of a Mile Luk 24:13 · Joh 11:18 · Rev 21:16
Furnace for Capital Punishment, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego Cast Into, by Nebuchadnezzar Dan 3:6–26
Furnace for Melting Lead and Tin Eze 22:20
Furnace of Affliction Deu 4:20 · 1Ki 8:51 · Psa 12:6 · Isa 48:10 · Jer 11:4
Furnace of Hell Mal 4:1 · Mat 13:42, 50 · Rev 9:2
Furnace of Lust Hos 7:4
Furnace
Use of for Refining Gold Pro 17:3
Use of for Refining Silver Eze 22:22 · Mal 3:3
Future Pro 16:9 · Jer 29:11 · Jam 4:13–15 · Isa 40:31 · Mat 6:33 · Joh 16:33 · Mat 11:28 · Psa 119:105 · 1Co 2:9, 10 · Ecc 7:14

Topical Index — Gaal–Gibeon

Gaal: Conspires Against and is Defeated by Abimelech Jdg 9:26–41
Gaash
Brooks of 2Sa 23:30
Joshua Buried on the North Side of Jos 24:30 · Jdg 2:9
Joshua's Inheritance Embraced Jos 24:30
Gaba: A City of Canaan Allotted to Benjamin Jos 18:24 · Ezr 2:26 · Neh 7:30
Gabbai: A Benjamite Chief Neh 11:8
Gabbatha: A Place for Judgment in Jerusalem, where Pilate Passed Sentence on Jesus Joh 19:13
Gabriel
Appeared to Daniel Dan 8:16 · Dan 9:21
Appeared to Mary Luk 1:26–29
Appeared to Zacharias Luk 1:11–19
Gad
A Prophet to David 2Sa 24:11
A Prophet to David: Assists David in Arranging the Temple Service 2Ch 29:25
A Prophet to David: Bids David Build an Altar on the Threshing Floor of Ornan 2Sa 24:18, 19 · 1Ch 21:18, 19
A Prophet to David: Bids David Leave Adullam 1Sa 22:5
A Prophet to David: Writings of 1Ch 29:29
A Tribe of Israel: Join the Reubenites in the War Against the Hagarites 1Ch 5:10
A Tribe of Israel: Land of, Occupied by the Ammonites, After the Tribe is Carried Into Captivity Jer 49:1
A Tribe of Israel: Petition for Their Portion of Land East of the Jordan River Num 32:1–5 · Deu 3:12, 16, 17 · Deu 29:8
A Tribe of Israel: Place of, in Camp and March Num 2:10, 14, 16
A Tribe of Israel: Reallotment of the Territory To, by Ezekiel Eze 48:27, 29

- A Tribe of Israel: Struck by the King of Syria 2Ki 10:32, 33
- A Tribe of Israel: Wealth of, in Cattle, and Spoils Jos 22:8 · Num 32:1
- Bears the Divine Message to David 2Sa 24:11–14 · 1Ch 21:9–13
- Disaffected Toward Saul As King, and Joined the Faction Under David in the Wilderness of Hebron 1Ch 12:8–15, 37, 38
- Erect a Monument to Signify the Unity of the Tribes East of the Jordan River With the Tribes West of the River Jos 22:10–14
- Jacob's Seventh Son Gen 30:11 · Gen 35:26 · Exo 1:4
- Jacob's Seventh Son: Children of Gen 46:16 · Num 26:15–18 · 1Ch 5:11
- Jacob's Seventh Son: Prophecy Concerning Gen 49:19

Gadarenes: Jesus Visits and Works Miracles Among, But is Rejected Mat 8:28–34 · Mar 5:1–19

Gaddi: One of the Twelve Spies Who Explored Canaan Num 13:11

Gaddiel: One of the Twelve Spies Num 13:10

Gadi: Father of Menahem 2Ki 15:14, 17

Gaham: Son of Nahor Gen 22:24

Gahar: One of the Nethinim Ezr 2:47 · Neh 7:49

Gain the Whole World Mat 16:26 · Mar 8:36 · Heb 9:27 · Luk 9:23–25 · 1Co 15:51 · Gen 3:19 · 1Ti 6:6

Gaining Weight 1Sa 16:7 · Gal 5:16 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Php 4:13 · 1Co 10:13

Gaius
- A Corinthian, Whom Paul Baptized Rom 16:23 · 1Co 1:14
- A Macedonian, and a Companion of Paul: Seized at Ephesus Act 19:29
- A Man of Derbe; Accompanied Paul from Macedonia Act 20:4
- Man to Whom John's Third Epistle Was Addressed 3 Joh 1:14

Galal
- A Levite 1Ch 9:15
- Son of Jeduthun 1Ch 9:16 · Neh 11:17

Galatia
- Churches In Gal 1:1, 2
- Collection Taken In, for Christians at Jerusalem 1Co 16:1
- Its Churches Visited by Paul Act 16:6 · Act 18:23
- Paul's Epistle to Galatians Gal 1:1
- Peter's Address To 1Pe 1:1

Galbanum: A Fragrant Gum Used in the Sacred Oil Exo 30:34

Galeed: The Memorial of Jacob's and Laban's Covenant Gen 31:47, 48

Galilee
- Christ: Appeared In, to his Disciples After his Resurrection Mat 26:32 · Mat 28:7
- Christ: Brought up In Mat 2:22 · Luk 2:39, 51
- Christ: Chose his Apostles From Mat 4:18, 21 · Joh 1:43, 44 · Act 1:11
- Christ: Commenced, and Wrought Many Miracles In Mat 4:23, 24 · Mat 15:29–31
- Christ: Despised As of Mat 26:69 · Joh 7:52
- Christ: Followed by the People of Mat 4:25
- Christ: Kindly Received In Joh 4:45
- Christ: Ministered to by Women of Mat 27:55 · Mar 15:41 · Luk 8:3
- Christ: Preached Throughout Mar 1:39 · Luk 4:44
- Christ: Preaching In, Predicted Isa 9:1, 2 · Mat 4:14, 15
- Christ: Sought Refuge In Joh 4:1, 3
- Christian Churches Established In Act 9:31
- Conquered by the Assyrians 2Ki 15:29
- Conquered by the Syrians 1Ki 15:20
- Inhabitants of Called Galilaeans Act 2:7
- Inhabitants of Cruelly Treated by Pilate Luk 13:1
- Inhabitants of Despised by the Jews Joh 7:41, 52
- Inhabitants of Opposed the Roman Taxation Act 5:37
- Inhabitants of Used a Peculiar Dialect Mat 26:73 · Mar 14:70
- Jurisdiction of, Granted to Herod by the Romans Luk 3:1 · Luk 23:6, 7
- Kadesh the City of Refuge For Jos 21:32
- Lake of Gennesaret, Called the Sea of Mat 15:29 · Luk 5:1
- Modern Towns of Accho or Ptolemais Jdg 1:31
- Modern Towns of Bethsaida Mar 6:45 · Joh 1:44
- Modern Towns of Caesarea Act 9:30 · Act 10:24
- Modern Towns of Caesarea Philippi Mat 16:13 · Mar 8:27
- Modern Towns of Cana Joh 2:1 · Joh 21:2
- Modern Towns of Capernaum Mat 4:13
- Modern Towns of Chorazin Mat 11:21
- Modern Towns of Nain Luk 7:11
- Modern Towns of Nazareth Mat 2:22, 23 · Luk 1:26
- Modern Towns of Tiberias Joh 6:23
- Sea (Lake) of Galilee: Called Lake of Gennesaret Luk 5:1
- Sea (Lake) of Galilee: Called Sea of Chinnereth Num 34:11 · Deu 3:17 · Jos 13:27
- Sea (Lake) of Galilee: Called Sea of Chinneroth Jos 12:3
- Sea (Lake) of Galilee: Called Sea of Tiberias Joh 21:1
- Sea (Lake) of Galilee: Jesus Calls Disciples on the Shore of Mat 4:18–22 · Luk 5:1–11
- Sea (Lake) of Galilee: Jesus Teaches from a Ship On Mat 13:1–3
- Sea (Lake) of Galilee: Miracles of Jesus On Mat 8:24–32 · Mat 14:22–33 · Mat 17:27 · Mar 4:37–39 · Luk 5:1–9 · Luk 8:22–24 · Joh 21:1–11
- Separated from Judea by Samaria Joh 4:3, 4
- Supplied Tyre With Provisions Act 12:20
- The Northern District of Palestine: A City of Refuge In Jos 20:7 · Jos 21:32 · 1Ch 6:76
- The Northern District of Palestine: Called Galilee of the Nations Isa 9:1
- The Northern District of Palestine: Called Gennesaret Mat 14:34 · Mar 6:53
- The Northern District of Palestine: Cities In, Given to Hiram 1Ki 9:11, 12
- The Northern District of Palestine: Congregations In Act 9:31
- The Northern District of Palestine: Dialect of Mar 14:70
- The Northern District of Palestine: Disciples Were Chiefly From Act 1:11 · Act 2:7
- The Northern District of Palestine: Herod (Antipas), Tetrarch of Mar 6:21 · Luk 3:1 · Luk 23:6, 7
- The Northern District of Palestine: Jesus Appeared to his Disciples In, After his Resurrection Mat 26:32 · Mat 28:7, 10, 16, 17 · Mar 14:28 · Mar 16:7 · Joh 21:1
- The Northern District of Palestine: Jesus Resides In Mat 17:22 · Mat 19:1 · Joh 7:1, 9
- The Northern District of Palestine: People of, Receive Jesus Joh 4:45, 53
- The Northern District of Palestine: Prophecy Concerning Isa 9:1 · Mat 4:15
- The Northern District of Palestine: Routes From, to Judaea Jdg 21:19 · Joh 4:3–5
- The Northern District of Palestine: Taken by King of Assyria 2Ki 15:29
- The Northern District of Palestine: Teaching and Miracles of Jesus In Mat 4:23, 25 · Mat 15:29–31 · Mar 1:14
- The Northern District of Palestine: Women From, Ministered to Jesus Mat 27:55, 56 · Mar 15:41 · Luk 23:49, 55
- Twenty Cities of, Given to Hiram 1Ki 9:11
- Upper Part of, Called Galilee of the Gentiles Isa 9:1 · Mat 4:15

Gall
- A Bitter Herb Deu 29:18
- Any Bitter or Poisonous Substance, Like Bile Job 16:13
- Gall of Bitterness Act 8:23
- Given to Jesus Psa 69:21 · Mat 27:34
- Venom of Serpents Job 20:14

Galleries in the Temple of Ezekiel's Vision Eze 42:3

Gallim: A Town, Probably in Tribe of Benjamin 1Sa 25:44 · Isa 10:30
Gallio: Dismisses Complaint of Jews Against Paul Act 18:12–17
Gallows used for Execution of Criminals Est 2:23 · Est 5:14 · Est 6:4 · Est 7:9, 10 · Est 9:13, 25
Gallows: Reproach of Being Hanged Upon Gal 3:13
Gamaliel
- **A Captain of the Tribe of Manasseh** Num 1:10 · Num 2:20 · Num 10:23
- **A Captain of the Tribe of Manasseh: Offering of, at Dedication of Tabernacle** Num 7:54–59
- **A Celebrated Teacher: Paul's Teacher** Act 22:3
- **A Celebrated Teacher: Speech of, Before the Sanhedrin** Act 5:33–40

Gambling Pro 13:11 · Heb 13:5 · 1Ti 6:9, 10 · Mat 6:24 · Ecc 5:10 · Luk 12:15 · Pro 28:22 · Pro 16:33 · 1Co 6:12 · Eph 4:28
Gambling Addictions Pro 13:11 · Heb 13:5 · 1Ti 6:9 · 1Ti 6:10 · 1Ti 5:8 · Pro 21:5 · 1Co 6:12
Games of a Successful Ministry Gal 2:2 · Php 2:16
Games of Chance Heb 13:5 · 1Ti 6:9 · Pro 13:11 · Php 4:19 · Mat 7:12 · Joh 16:33 · 1 Joh 2:15–17 · 2Th 3:10 · 1Ti 6:10 · Exo 20:17
Games of the Christian Life 1Co 9:24, 26 · Gal 5:7 · Php 2:16 · Php 3:14 · Heb 12:1
Games
- **Fighting Wild |Beasts|, of Spiritual Conflict** 1Co 4:9 · 1Co 9:26 · 1Co 15:32 · 2Ti 4:7
- **Foot Races** 1Co 9:24, 26 · Gal 2:2 · Php 2:16 · Heb 12:1
- **Gladiatorial** 1Co 1:9 · 1Co 9:26 · 1Co 15:32 · 2Ti 4:7

Gaming Heb 13:5 · Ecc 5:10 · Pro 13:11 · 1Ti 6:10 · 1Co 6:12
Gammadim: Warriors or Watchmen Eze 27:11
Gamul: A Priest in the Time of David 1Ch 24:17
Gangs Eph 5:11 · 1Co 15:33 · Act 5:29 · 2Ti 2:26 · Luk 12:4 · Pro 13:20
Gap Theory Gen 1:1 · Gen 1:2 · Exo 20:11 · Isa 45:18 · Rom 5:12 · Gen 1:28 · Gen 1:31
Garden 1Co 3:7 · Gen 1:11, 12 · Joh 3:16, 17 · Gen 2:15 · Gen 3:8 · Isa 58:11 · Luk 12:27 · Joh 15:5 · Gen 2:16 · Gen 2:9
Gardens of Eden
- **Called the Garden of God** Eze 28:13
- **Called the Garden of the Lord** Gen 13:10
- **Fertility of Canaan Like** Gen 13:10 · Joe 2:3
- **had Every Tree Good for Food** Gen 2:9
- **Man Driven From, After the Fall** Gen 3:23, 24
- **Man Placed In, to Dress and Keep** Gen 2:8, 15
- **Planted by the Lord** Gen 2:8
- **The Future State of the Jews Shall be Like** Isa 51:3 · Eze 36:35
- **Watered by a River** Gen 2:10–14

Gardens of the Church Songs 5:1 · Songs 6:2, 11
Gardens
- **(Enclosed) of the Pleasantness, Fruitfulness, and Security** Songs 4:12
- **(Well Watered) Spiritual Prosperity of the Church** Isa 58:11 · Jer 31:12
- **(When Dried Up) the Wicked** Isa 1:30
- **Blasting of, a Punishment** Amo 4:9
- **Jews Ordered to Plant, in Babylon** Jer 29:5, 28
- **Kinds of, Mentioned in Scripture: Cucumbers** Isa 1:8
- **Kinds of, Mentioned in Scripture: Fruit Trees** Ecc 2:5, 6
- **Kinds of, Mentioned in Scripture: Herbs** Deu 11:10 · 1Ki 21:2
- **Kinds of, Mentioned in Scripture: Spices** Songs 4:16 · Songs 6:2
- **Lodges Erected In** Isa 1:8
- **Often Enclosed** Songs 4:12
- **Often Made by the Banks of Rivers** Num 24:6
- **Often Refreshed by Fountains** Songs 4:15
- **Often Used for Burial Places** 2Ki 21:18, 26 · Joh 19:41
- **Often Used for Entertainments** Songs 5:1
- **Often Used for Idolatrous Worship** Isa 1:29 · Isa 65:3
- **Often Used for Retirement** Joh 18:1
- **Taken Care of by Gardeners** Joh 20:15

Gareb
- **A Hill** Jer 31:39
- **One of David's Mighty Men** 2Sa 23:38 · 1Ch 11:40

Garlands: General Scriptures Concerning Act 14:13
Garlic: General Scriptures Concerning Num 11:5
Garment of Righteousness Isa 61:10 · Mat 22:11 · 2Co 5:3 · Rev 3:18 · Rev 7:14 · Rev 16:15 · Rev 19:8
Garments of Israel Preserved for Forty Years Deu 8:4
Garments of the Poor used As a Covering by Night Deu 24:13
Garments of the Poor
- **Not to be Retained in Pledge** Deu 24:12, 13
- **Provided Specially by God** Deu 10:18
- **Vile** Jam 2:2

Garments of the Rich of the Finest Materials Mat 11:8
Garments of the Rich
- **Embroidered** Psa 45:14 · Eze 16:18
- **Gay** Jam 2:23
- **Gorgeous** Luk 7:25 · Act 12:21
- **Multiplied and Heaped Up** Job 27:17 · Isa 3:22
- **Often Moth-Eaten** Job 13:28 · Jam 5:2
- **Perfumed** Psa 45:8 · Songs 4:11

Garments of the Sexes, not to be Interchanged Deu 22:5
Garments of Those Slain With a Sword not Used Isa 14:19
Garments were often Changed Gen 35:2 · Gen 41:14
Garments were often Fringed and Bordered Num 15:38 · Deu 22:12
Garments
- **(Rolled in Blood) Victory** Isa 9:5
- **(Washed in Wine) Abundance** Gen 49:11
- **(White) Righteousness** Mat 28:3 · Rev 3:18
- **Bonnet or Hat** Lev 8:13 · Dan 3:21
- **Burnouse or Cloak** Luk 6:29 · 2Ti 4:13
- **Called: Clothes** Pro 6:27 · Eze 16:39
- **Called: Clothing** Job 22:6 · Job 31:19
- **Called: Raiment** Gen 28:20 · Deu 8:4
- **Called: Vesture** Gen 41:42 · Rev 19:16
- **Cleansed by Water from Ceremonial Uncleanness** Lev 11:32 · Num 31:20
- **Colours of, Mentioned: Blue** Eze 23:6
- **Colours of, Mentioned: Different Colours** Gen 37:3 · 2Sa 13:18
- **Colours of, Mentioned: Purple** Eze 7:27 · Luk 16:19
- **Colours of, Mentioned: Scarlet** 2Sa 1:24 · Dan 5:7
- **Colours of, Mentioned: White** Ecc 9:8
- **Girdle** 1Sa 18:4 · Act 21:11
- **Girt up During Employment** Luk 17:8 · Joh 13:4
- **Given As a Token of Covenants** 1Sa 18:4
- **Given As Presents** Gen 45:22 · 2Ki 5:22
- **Grew Old and Wore Out** Jos 9:5 · Psa 102:26
- **Hyke or Upper Garment** Deu 24:13 · Mat 21:8
- **Liable to Plague and Leprosy** Lev 13:47–59
- **Materials Used for Camel's Hair** Mat 3:4
- **Materials Used for Linen** Lev 6:10 · Est 8:15
- **Materials Used for Sackcloth** 2Sa 3:31 · 2Ki 19:1
- **Materials Used for Silk** Pro 31:22
- **Materials Used for Skins** Heb 11:37
- **Materials Used for Wool** Pro 27:26 · Eze 34:3
- **Not to be Made of Mixed Materials** Deu 22:11
- **Often Rent in Affliction** 2Sa 15:32 · Ezr 9:3, 5
- **Origin of** Gen 3:7, 21
- **Scribes and Pharisees Condemned for Making Broad the Borders** Mat 23:5
- **Shoe or Sandal** Exo 3:5 · Mar 6:9
- **Tunic or Coat** Joh 19:23 · Joh 21:7
- **Vail** Gen 24:65
- **Worn Long and Flowing** Luk 20:46 · Rev 1:13

Garner: General Scriptures Concerning Mat 3:12
Garrison: A Military Camp 1Sa 13:3 · 1Sa 14:1 · 2Sa 8:6, 14 · 2Sa 23:14
Gashmu: Also Called Geshem, a Samaritan Neh 6:1, 6
Gatam: Grandson of Esau Gen 36:11, 16 · 1Ch 1:36
Gatekeepers Psa 84:10 · Neh 11:19
Gates of Christ Joh 10:9

Gates of Cities Deu 3:5 · Jos 6:26 · 1Sa 23:7 · 2Sa 18:24 · 2Ch 8:5
- **Battering Rams Used Against** Eze 21:22
- **Chief Places of Concourse** Pro 1:21
- **Chief Points of Attack in War** Jdg 5:8 · Isa 22:7 · Eze 21:15
- **Conferences Held At** Gen 34:20 · 2Sa 3:27
- **Councils of State Held At** 2Ch 18:9 · Jer 39:3
- **Courts of Justice Held At** Deu 16:18 · 2Sa 15:2 · Pro 22:22, 23
- **Criminals Punished At** Deu 17:5 · Jer 20:2
- **Custom of Sitting At, in the Evening, Alluded To** Gen 19:1
- **Experienced officers Placed Over** 2Ki 7:17
- **Idolatrous Rites Performed At** Act 14:13
- **Land Redeemed At** 2Ki 7:1, 18
- **Land Sold At** Gen 23:10, 16
- **Markets Held At** 2Ki 7:1, 18
- **Often Razed and Burned** Neh 1:3 · Lam 2:9
- **Proclamations Made At** Pro 1:21 · Jer 17:19
- **Public Censure Passed At** Job 5:4 · Isa 29:21
- **Public Commendation Given At** Pro 31:23, 31
- **Shut at Night-Fall** Jos 2:5 · Neh 13:19
- **Troops Reviewed At, Going to War** 2Sa 18:4

Gates of Death Job 38:17 · Psa 9:13

Gates of Hell Mat 16:18 · Rev 1:18 · Eph 6:12 · Mat 25:46 · Rev 4:11 · Psa 116:3 · Act 3:21 · Num 16:30 · Mat 25:41

Gates of Jerusalem
- **Corner Gate** 2Ch 26:9
- **Dung Gate** Neh 3:14 · Neh 12:31
- **Fish Gate** 2Ch 33:14 · Neh 3:3
- **Gate of Ephraim** Neh 12:39
- **Gate of Miphkad** Neh 3:31
- **Gate of the Fountain** Neh 3:15
- **High Gate of Benjamin** Jer 20:2 · Jer 37:13
- **Horse Gate** 2Ch 23:15 · Neh 3:28
- **Old Gate** Neh 3:6 · Neh 12:39
- **Sheep Gate** Neh 3:1 · Joh 5:2
- **Valley Gate** 2Ch 26:9 · Neh 2:13
- **Water Gate** Neh 3:26 · Neh 8:3

Gates of Righteousness Psa 118:19

Gates of Salvation Gen 28:17 · Psa 24:7 · Psa 118:19, 20 · Isa 26:2 · Mat 7:13

Gates of the Gospel Isa 60:11

Gates of the Grave Isa 38:10

Gates of the People of a City Isa 3:26

Gates of the Powers of Hell (Hades) Mat 16:18

Gates of the Temple
- **Called Gates of Righteousness** Psa 118:19
- **Called Gates of the Lord** Psa 118:20
- **Called Gates of Zion** Lam 1:4
- **Charge of, Given by Lot** 1Ch 26:13–19
- **Frequented by Beggars** Act 3:2
- **Levites the Porters of** 2Ch 8:14 · 2Ch 23:4
- **One Specially Beautiful** Act 3:2
- **Overlaid With Gold** 2Ki 18:16
- **The Pious Israelites Delighted to Enter** Psa 118:19, 20 · Psa 100:4
- **The Treasury Placed At** 2Ch 24:8 · Mar 12:41

Gates
- **(Of Heaven) Access to God** Gen 28:12–17
- **(Of Hell) Satan's Power** Mat 16:18
- **(Of the Grave) Death** Isa 38:10
- **(Strait) the Entrance to Life** Mat 7:14
- **(Wide) the Entrance to Ruin** Mat 7:13
- **Bodies of Criminals Exposed to View At** 2Ki 10:8
- **Carcase of Sin-Offering Burned Without** Lev 4:12 · Heb 13:11–13
- **Closed at Night** Jos 2:5, 7
- **Closed on the Sabbath** Neh 13:19
- **Conferences on Public Affairs** Gen 34:20
- **Criminals Generally Punished Without** Lev 24:23 · Joh 19:17 · Heb 13:12
- **Design of** Isa 62:10
- **Double Doors** Isa 45:1 · Eze 41:24
- **Fastened With Bars of Iron** Psa 107:16 · Isa 45:2
- **Guards At** 2Ki 7:17 · Neh 13:19, 22
- **Holding Courts of Justice** Deu 16:18 · Deu 21:19 · Deu 22:15 · Jos 20:4 · Rut 4:1 · 2Sa 15:2 · Pro 22:22 · Zec 8:16
- **Jails Made in the Towers of** Jer 20:2
- **Made of Brass** Psa 107:16 · Isa 45:2
- **Made of Iron** Act 12:10
- **Made of Wood** Neh 1:3
- **Made to Camps** Exo 32:26
- **Made to Cities** 1Ki 17:10
- **Made to Houses** Luk 16:20 · Act 12:14
- **Made to Palaces** Est 5:13
- **Made to Prisons** Act 12:10
- **Made to Rivers** Nah 2:6
- **Made to Temples** Act 3:2
- **Often Two-Leaved** Isa 45:1
- **Place for Public Concourse** Gen 23:10 · Pro 1:21 · Pro 8:3 · Jer 14:2 · Jer 22:2
- **Punishment of Criminals Outside of** Deu 17:5 · Jer 20:2 · Act 7:58 · Heb 13:12
- **Religious Services Held At** Act 14:13
- **Symbolical** Rev 21:12, 13, 21, 25
- **The Law Read At** Neh 8:1
- **The Open Square of, a Place for Idlers** Gen 19:1 · 1Sa 4:18 · Psa 69:12 · Pro 1:21 · Jer 17:19, 20
- **The Place for the Transaction of Public Business, Announcement of Legal Transactions** Gen 23:10, 16
- **Thrones of Kings At** 1Ki 22:10 · 2Ch 18:9 · Jer 38:7 · Jer 39:3

Gath
- **Anakim, a Race of Giants, Inhabitants of** Jos 11:22
- **Band of Gittites, Attached to David** 2Sa 15:18–22
- **Besieged by Uzziah** 2Ch 26:6
- **Called Methegammah In** 2Sa 8:1
- **Captured by David** 1Ch 18:1
- **Captured by Hazael** 2Ki 12:17
- **David Takes Refuge At** 1Sa 21:10–15 · 1Sa 27:2–7
- **Fortified by Rehoboam** 2Ch 11:8
- **Goliath Lived In** 1Sa 17:4 · 1Ch 20:5–8
- **Inhabitants of, Called Gittites** Jos 13:3
- **Obed-Edom Belonged To** 2Sa 6:10
- **One of the Five Chief Cities of the Philistines** Jos 13:3 · 1Sa 6:17 · Amo 6:2 · Mic 1:10
- **Recovered by Jehoash** 2Ki 13:25
- **Shimei's Servants Escape To** 1Ki 2:39–41
- **The Ark of the Covenant Taken To** 1Sa 5:8

Gathering Together Heb 10:24, 25 · Col 3:16 · 1Co 14:26 · Mat 12:30 · 1Th 5:11 · 1Pe 2:9 · Act 2:1 · Psa 50:5 · Heb 12:1 · Luk 21:34–36

Gath-Hepher: A City of Zebulun 2Ki 14:25

Gath-Rimmon
- **A City of the Tribe of Manasseh** Jos 21:24, 25 · 1Ch 6:69
- **A City of the Tribe of Manasseh: Also Called Bileam** 1Ch 6:70
- **A Levitical City of the Tribe of Dan** Jos 19:45

Gay Marriage 1Co 6:9–11 · Lev 18:22 · Rom 1:26–28 · Jde 1:7 · Rom 13:8–10 · Lev 20:13 · 1Ti 5:8 · Jam 4:12

Gaza
- **A City of the Tribe of Ephraim** Jdg 6:4 · 1Ch 7:28
- **Also Called Azzah: A City of the Avim and Anakim** Deu 2:23 · Jos 11:22
- **Also Called Azzah: A City of the Philistines** Jos 13:3 · Jer 25:20
- **Also Called Azzah: A Temple of Dagon, Situated At** Jdg 16:23
- **Also Called Azzah: Allotted to Judah** Jos 15:47 · Jdg 1:18
- **Also Called Azzah: Desert of** Act 8:26–39
- **Also Called Azzah: On the Western Boundary of the Kingdom of Israel in the Time of Solomon** 1Ki 4:24
- **Also Called Azzah: One of the Border Cities of the Canaanites** Gen 10:19
- **Also Called Azzah: Prophecies Relating To** Amo 1:6, 7 · Zep 2:4 · Zec 9:5
- **Also Called Azzah: Samson Dies At** Jdg 16:21–31
- **Also Called Azzah: Struck by Pharaoh** Jer 47:1

Gazathites
- **Called Gazites** Jdg 16:2
- **Inhabitants of Gaza** Jos 13:3

Gazer: Also Called Gezer 2Sa 5:25 · 1Ch 14:16
Gazez
A Grandson of Caleb 1Ch 2:46
A Son of Caleb 1Ch 2:46
Gazzam: One of the Nethinim Ezr 2:48 · Neh 7:51
Geba: A City of the Tribe of Benjamin, Assigned to the Sons of Aaron Jos 21:17 · 1Sa 13:3 · 2Sa 5:25 · 1Ki 15:22 · 2Ki 23:8 · 1Ch 6:60 · 1Ch 8:6 · 2Ch 16:6 · Neh 11:31 · Neh 12:29 · Isa 10:29 · Zec 14:10
Gebal
A City South of Sidon: Given to Reuben Jos 13:5
A City South of Sidon: People of, Work for Solomon 1Ki 5:18
A City South of Sidon: Shipbuilders In Eze 27:9
A District Near the Dead Sea Psa 83:7
Geber: Name of Two Men, officers of Solomon 1Ki 4:13, 19
Gebim: A City of Benjamin Isa 10:31
Gedaliah
A Musician 1Ch 25:3, 9
A Priest, Who Divorced his Gentile Wife After the Exile Ezr 10:18
A Prince Who Caused Imprisonment of Jeremiah Jer 38:1
Ancestor of Zephaniah Zep 1:1
Governor Appointed by Nebucbadnezzar After Carrying the Jews Into Captivity 2Ki 25:22–24
Governor Appointed by Nebucbadnezzar After Carrying the Jews Into Captivity: Killed by Ishmael 2Ki 25:25, 26 · Jer 41:1–10
Jeremiah Committed to the Care of Jer 39:14 · Jer 40:5, 6
Geder: An Ancient City of Canaan Jos 12:13
Gederah: A City in the Plain of Judah Jos 15:3, 6
Gederoth: A City in the Plain of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:41 · 2Ch 28:18
Gederothaim: A City in the Plain of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:36
Gedor
A City in the Mountains of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:58
An Ancestor of Saul 1Ch 8:31 · 1Ch 9:37
Either a Place or a Person (Authorities Disagree) 1Ch 4:4, 18
The Town of Jeroham 1Ch 12:7
Valley of, Taken by Simeonites 1Ch 4:39
Gehazi
Covetousness of, and the Judgment of Leprosy Upon 2Ki 5:20–27
Mentions to King Jehoram the Miracles of Elisha, his Master 2Ki 8:4, 5
Servant of Elisha 2Ki 4:12, 29, 31
Geliloth
A Place Mentioned, As Marking the Boundary of the Tribe of Benjamin Jos 18:17
Gilgal is Substituted Jos 15:7
Gemalli: Father of Ammiel Num 13:12
Gemariah
An Ambassador of Zedekiah to Nebuchadnezzar Jer 29:3
Son of Shaphan Jer 36:10–12, 25
Gender Gal 3:28 · 1Pe 3:7 · Heb 13:4 · Mat 19:4 · 1Co 14:34, 35 · Mic 6:4 · Deu 22:5 · Act 18:26 · Eph 5:21
Gender Roles Gal 3:28 · Col 3:18 · Act 18:26 · Deu 22:5 · Jdg 4:4 · Gen 2:18 · Act 2:17 · Eph 5:21 · 1Pe 3:7 · Psa 68:11
Genealogies of Christ
Given Mat 1:1–17 · Luk 3:23–38
Prove his Descent from Judah Heb 7:14
Genealogies
Illustrative of the Record of Saints in the Book of Life Luk 10:20 · Heb 12:23 · Rev 3:5
Priests Who Could not Prove Their Own, Excluded from The Ezr 2:62 · Neh 7:64
Public Registers Kept of 2Ch 12:15 · Neh 7:5
Subject of, to be Avoided 1Ti 1:4 · Tts 3:9
The Jews Reckoned By 1Ch 9:1 · 2Ch 31:19
Genealogy of Abraham, by his Wife Keturah Gen 25:1–4 · 1Ch 1:32, 33
Genealogy of Esau Gen 36:1 · 1Ch 1:35–54
Genealogy of Ishmael Gen 25:12–16 · 1Ch 1:28–31
Genealogy of Jacob Gen 35:23–26 · Exo 1:5 · Exo 6:14–27 · Num 26:1 · 1Ch 2:9
Genealogy of Jesus Luk 3:23 · Mat 1:17 · Mat 1:1
Genealogy of Joseph Mat 1:1 · Luk 3:23–38
Genealogy of Nahor Gen 22:20–24
Genealogy of No Spiritual Significance Mat 3:9 · 1Ti 1:4 · Tts 3:9
Genealogy of Pharez to David Rut 4:18–22
Genealogy of the Descendants of Noah Gen 10:1
Genealogy of the Jews Who Returned from the Captivity Ezr 7:1–5 · Ezr 8:1–15 · Neh 7:1 · Neh 11:12
Genealogy
from Adam to Noah Gen 4:16–22 · Gen 5:1 · 1Ch 1:1–4 · Luk 3:36–38
General Scriptures Concerning Num 1:18 · 2Ch 12:15 · Neh 7:5
To Abraham Gen 11:10–32 · 1Ch 1:4–27 · Luk 3:34–38
To Jesus Mat 1:1–16 · Luk 3:23–38
Generation to Generation Psa 145:4 · Psa 100:5 · Gen 22:18 · Luk 1:50 · Psa 78:4 · Psa 102:18 · Exo 34:6, 7 · Psa 71:18 · Dan 4:3 · Exo 20:5, 6
Generational Curses Num 14:18 · Deu 24:16 · Gal 3:13 · Joh 9:1–3 · Joh 8:36 · Eze 18:19, 20 · Exo 34:6, 7 · Gen 12:3 · Gal 3:10 · 2Co 5:17
Generosity Act 20:35 · Pro 11:24, 25 · Pro 19:17 · Mat 6:21 · 1Ti 6:17–19 · Mat 10:42 · Pro 22:9 · Pro 21:13 · Psa 112:5 · 2Co 9:5–7
Genetic Engineering 1Co 15:38, 39 · Lev 19:19 · Ecc 7:13 · Gen 1:11, 12 · Mat 15:13 · 1Co 6:19 · Rom 1:22, 23 · 1Ti 4:4
Genius: Mechanical, a Divine Inspiration Exo 28:3 · Exo 31:2–11 · Exo 35:30–35 · Exo 36:1
Gentiles without the Law Rom 2:14
Gentiles
Blasphemous and Reproachful Neh 5:9
Called: Greeks Rom 1:16 · Rom 10:12
Called: Heathen Psa 2:1 · Gal 3:8
Called: Nations Psa 9:20 · Psa 22:28 · Isa 9:1
Called: Strangers Isa 14:1 · Isa 60:10
Called: Uncircumcised Isa 14:6 · Isa 52:1
Called: Uncircumcision Rom 2:26
Chastised by God Psa 9:5 · Psa 94:10
Christ Given As a Light To Isa 42:6 · Luk 2:32
Comprehend all Nations Except the Jews Rom 2:9 · Rom 3:9 · Rom 9:24
Constant to Their False Gods Jer 2:11
Conversion of Act 10:45 · Act 11:1–18 · Act 13:2, 46–48 · Act 14:27 · Act 15:7–9, 12–31 · Act 18:4–6 · Act 26:16–18 · Act 28:28 · Rom 1:5–7 · Rom 9:22–30 · Rom 10:19, 20 · Rom 11:11–13, 17–21 · Rom 15:9–12 · Gal 1:15, 16 · Gal 2:2 · Gal 3:14 · Eph 3:1–8 · Col 3:11 · 1Th 2:16 · 1Ti 3:16 · 2Ti 1:11 · Rev 11:15 · Rev 15:4
Conversion of, Predicted Isa 2:2 · Isa 11:10
Counsel of, Brought to Nought Psa 33:10
Depraved and Wicked Rom 1:28–32 · Eph 4:19
Excluded from Israel's Privileges Eph 2:11, 12
First General Introduction of the Gospel To Act 13:48, 49, 52 · Act 15:12
First Special Introduction of the Gospel To Act 10:34–45 · Act 15:14
Given to Christ As his Inheritance Psa 2:8
Hated and Despised the Jews Est 9:1, 5 · Psa 44:13, 14 · Psa 123:3
Idolatrous Rom 1:23, 25 · 1Co 12:2
Ignorant of God Rom 1:21 · 1Th 4:5
Israel Rejected Till the Fulness of Rom 11:25
Jerusalem Trodden Down By Luk 21:24
Not Allowed to Enter the Temple Act 21:28, 29
Often Ravaged and Defiled the Holy Land and Sanctuary Psa 79:1 · Lam 1:10
Outer Court of Temple For Eph 2:14 · Rev 11:2
Paul the Apostle of Act 9:15 · Gal 2:7, 8
Prophecies of the Conversion of Gen 12:3, 5 · Gen 22:18 · Gen 49:10 · Deu 32:21 · Psa 2:8 · Psa 22:27–31 · Psa 46:4, 10 · Psa

65:2, 5 · Psa 66:4 · Psa 68:31, 32 · Psa 72:1–20 · Psa 86:9 · Psa 102:15, 18–22 · Psa 145:10, 11 · Isa 2:2–5 · Isa 9:1–7 · Isa 11:1–10 · Isa 18:7 · Isa 24:16 · Isa 35:1–10 · Isa 40:4–11 · Isa 42:1–12 · Isa 45:6, 8, 22–24 · Isa 49:1, 5, 6, 18–23 · Isa 54:1–3 · Isa 55:5 · Isa 56:3 · Isa 60:1, 3–5, 8–14 · Isa 65:1 · Isa 66:7–23 · Jer 3:17 · Jer 4:2 · Jer 16:19–21 · Eze 47:3–5 · Dan 2:35, 44, 45 · Dan 7:13, 14 · Hos 2:23 · Joe 2:28–32 · Amo 9:11, 12 · Mic 4:3, 4 · Hag 2:7 · Zec 2:10, 11 · Zec 6:15 · Zec 8:1–23 · Zec 9:1 · Zec 14:8–21 · Mal 1:11 · Mat 3:9 · Mat 8:11 · Mat 12:17–21 · Mat 19:30 · Mar 10:31 · Luk 13:29, 30 · Luk 21:24 · Joh 10:16 · Act 9:15

Refusing to Know God Rom 1:28

Ruled by God 2Ch 20:6 · Psa 47:8

Superstitious Deu 18:14

The Gospel not to be Preached To, Till Preached to the Jews Mat 10:5 · Luk 24:47 · Act 13:46

The Jews: Despised, As If Dogs Mat 15:26

The Jews: Dispersed Amongst Joh 7:35

The Jews: Never Associated With Act 10:28 · Act 11:2, 3

The Jews: Not to Follow the Ways of Lev 18:3 · Jer 10:2

The Jews: Not to Intermarry With Deu 7:3

The Jews: Often Corrupted By 2Ki 17:7, 8

The Jews: Permitted to Have, As Servants Lev 25:44

Unclassified Sciptures Relating To Jer 10:2, 3 · Mat 6:7, 8, 31, 32 · Act 14:16 · Act 17:4, 16, 17, 22–27 · Rom 1:18–32 · Rom 2:1–15 · 1Co 10:20 · 1Co 12:2 · Gal 2:15 · Eph 2:12 · Eph 4:17–19 · Eph 5:12 · 1Th 4:4 · 1Pe 4:3, 4

United With the Jews Against Christ Act 4:27

Gentleness of Christ Isa 40:11 · 2Co 10:1 · Mat 11:29

Gentleness of God 2Sa 22:36 · Psa 18:35 · Isa 40:11

Gentleness of God of Paul 1Th 2:7

Gentleness: Exhortations To Gal 5:22 · 2Ti 2:24–26 · Tts 3:1, 2 · Jam 3:17

Genubath: Son of Hadad 1Ki 11:20

Geology: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 1:9, 10 · 1Sa 2:8 · 2Sa 22:16 · Job 12:8, 9 · Job 28:9–11 · Psa 18:15 · Psa 24:1, 2 · Psa 104:5–13 · Psa 136:6 · Pro 30:4 · Jer 31:37 · Hab 3:9 · 2Pe 3:5–7

Gera: The Son of Bela Gen 46:21 · Jdg 3:15 · 2Sa 16:5 · 2Sa 19:16, 18 · 1Ki 2:8 · 1Ch 8:3, 5, 7

Gerah: Also a Coin Equivalent to About Three Cents American Money and Three Half-Pence English Money Exo 30:13 · Lev 27:25 · Num 3:47

Gerar

- **A City of the Philistines** Gen 10:19
- **A City of the Philistines: Abimelech, King of** Gen 20:1 · Gen 26:6
- **A City of the Philistines: Visited by Abraham** Gen 20:1
- **A City of the Philistines: Visited by Isaac** Gen 26:1 · 2Ch 14:13, 14
- **A Valley** Gen 26:17–22

Gerizim

- **Jotham Addresses the Shechemites From, Against the Conspiracy of Abimelech** Jdg 9:7
- **Mount of Blessing** Deu 11:29 · Deu 27:12 · Jos 8:33
- **Samaritans Worship At** Joh 4:20

Gershom

- **A Descendant of Phinehas** Ezr 8:2
- **A Levite** Jdg 18:30
- **Son of Moses** Exo 2:22 · Exo 18:3 · 1Ch 23:15, 16 · 1Ch 26:24

Gershon: Son of Levi Gen 46:11 · Exo 6:16, 17 · Num 3:17–26 · Num 4:22–28, 38 · Num 7:7 · Num 10:17 · Num 26:57 · Jos 21:6 · 1Ch 6:1, 16, 17, 20, 43, 62, 71 · 1Ch 15:7 · 1Ch 23:6

Gesham: A Descendant of Caleb 1Ch 2:47

Geshem: Opposed Nehemiah in Building Jerusalem Neh 2:19 · Neh 6:1–6

Geshur

- **Absalom Takes Refuge In, After the Murder of Amnon** 2Sa 1:3
- **David Marries a Princess of** 2Sa 3:3 · 1Ch 3:2
- **District East of the Sources of the Jordan River--The Inhabitants of, not Subdued by the Israelites** Deu 3:14 · Jos 13:2–13 · 1Ch 2:23
- **Inhabitants of One of the Villages of, Exterminated, and the Spoils Taken by David** 1Sa 27:8

Get Rich Quick Schemes Pro 13:11 · Pro 28:19, 20 · Heb 13:5, 6 · Luk 16:10 · 1Ti 6:10 · Pro 22:16

Get Well Isa 41:10 · 3 Joh 1:2 · Num 6:24–26 · Isa 40:29 · 1Pe 5:10 · Jer 30:17 · Joh 14:27 · Pro 17:22 · Jer 29:11 · Jos 1:9

Gethsemane: Jesus Betrayed In Mat 26:36–50 · Mar 14:32–46 · Luk 22:39–49 · Joh 18:1, 2

Getting a Tattoo Lev 19:28 · 1Co 6:19, 20

Getting Along with Others Rom 12:18 · 1 Joh 4:19–21 · Joh 13:34 · Heb 12:14 · Pro 19:11 · Pro 17:14 · 1Pe 5:3–5 · Pro 27:6 · Eph 5:21 · Pro 12:16

Getting Even Rom 12:19 · Pro 15:1 · Pro 20:22 · Jam 1:19, 20 · 1Pe 3:9

Getting into Heaven Joh 3:16 · Joh 14:6 · Rom 10:9 · Eph 2:8, 9 · Rom 6:23 · Joh 3:3 · Rom 3:23 · Mat 6:14, 15 · Joh 14:15 · Joh 3:36

Getting Married Heb 13:4 · Gen 2:18 · Luk 16:18 · 2Co 6:14 · 1Pe 3:1 · Mat 7:7 · 1Co 7:27 · 1Co 6:18–20

Getting Old Isa 46:4 · Pro 20:29

Getting out of Debt Pro 22:7 · Mat 6:33 · Luk 14:28 · Pro 3:9, 10 · Rom 13:8 · Col 3:23 · Psa 115:14 · Luk 16:11

Getting Pregnant Psa 113:9 · Psa 127:3 · Psa 128:3, 4 · 2Sa 7:12 · 1Ti 2:15 · Exo 23:25, 26 · Gen 25:21

Getting Rest Mar 6:31 · Pro 3:24 · Heb 4:9–11 · Mat 11:28–30 · Psa 4:8 · Psa 23:2 · Mar 2:27 · Ecc 5:12 · Pro 23:4, 5

Getting Rich Mat 6:33 · Heb 13:5 · Pro 22:7 · Mar 10:25 · Pro 10:22

Getting Rid of Evil Jam 4:7 · Rom 12:21 · Rom 13:4 · Joh 14:15 · Pro 25:26 · 1Ti 5:8 · Eph 6:11 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Deu 28:47, 48 · Eph 6:12

Getting Tattoos Lev 19:28 · 1Co 10:31 · Deu 14:1

Getting your House in Order 2Ki 20:1 · Col 3:12–14 · Rom 12:2 · Heb 13:5 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Isa 38:1 · Php 4:8, 9 · Psa 32:8 · Luk 6:31 · Gal 5:19–21

Gezer

- **Allotted to the Half-Tribe of Ephraim** Jos 16:3, 10 · 1Ch 7:28
- **Assigned to Levites** Jos 21:21
- **Battle With Philistines At** 1Ch 20:4 · 2Sa 21:18
- **Canaanites not all Expelled From, But Made to Pay Tribute (Taxes)** Jos 16:10 · Jdg 1:29
- **Fortified by Solomon** 1Ki 9:15–17 · 1Ki 12:23
- **King of, Defeats Joshua** Jos 10:33 · Jos 12:12
- **Struck by David** 1Sa 27:8

Ghost: Soul Act 5:5, 10 · Act 12:23

Giah: A Place on the Way to the Wilderness of Gibeon 2Sa 2:24

Giants, Rephaim

- **The: Dwelt in Canaan** Jos 17:15
- **The: Og the King of Bashan Was of** Jos 13:12
- **The: Subdued by Chedorlaomer** Gen 14:5
- **The: The Last of, Destroyed by David and his Warriors** 1Sa 17:4, 49, 50 · 2Sa 21:15–22
- **The: The Valley of a Border of Judah** Jos 15:8
- **The: The Valley of David Obtained Victories Over the Philistines In** 2Sa 5:18, 25
- **The: The Valley of Was Exceedingly Fruitful** Isa 17:5

Giants: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 6:4

Gibbar: General Scriptures Concerning Ezr 2:20

Gibbethon

- **A City of the Tribe of Dan** Jos 19:44
- **Allotted to the Levites** Jos 21:23
- **Besieged by Israel, While in Possession of Philistines** 1Ki 15:27 · 1Ki 16:15, 17

Gibea: A Descendant of Judah 1Ch 2:49

Gibeah
Another Town in Benjamin, Also Called Gibeath, In Jos 18:28
Gibeah in the Field Jdg 20:31
of Judah Jos 15:57

Topical Index — Gibeon–God

Gibeon
A City of the Hivites: Assigned to the Aaronites Jos 21:17
A City of the Hivites: Has the Dream Concerning Righteousness 1Ki 3:5 · 1Ki 9:2
A City of the Hivites: Ishmael, the Son of Nethaniah, Defeated At, by Johanan Jer 41:11–16
A City of the Hivites: Made Servants by the Israelites, when Their Sharp Practice Was Discovered Jos 9:27
A City of the Hivites: Seven Sons of Saul Killed At, to Avenge the Inhabitants of 2Sa 21:1–9
A City of the Hivites: Smitten by David 1Ch 14:16
A City of the Hivites: Solomon Worships At, and offers Sacrifices 1Ki 3:4
A City of the Hivites: The People of, Adroitly Draw Joshua Into a Treaty Jos 9:1
A City of the Hivites: The Tabernacle Located At 1Ki 3:4 · 1Ch 16:39 · 1Ch 21:29 · 2Ch 1:2, 3, 13
Pool of 2Sa 2:13 · Jer 41:12
The Sun Stands Still Over, During Joshua's Battle With the Five Confederated Kings Jos 10:12–14
Gibeonites
A Mighty and Warlike People Jos 10:2
Attacked by the Kings of Canaan Jos 10:1–5
Cities of Jos 9:17
Delivered by Israel Jos 10:6–10
Descended from the Hivites and Amorites Jos 9:3, 7 · 2Sa 21:2
Effected the Destruction of the Remnant of Saul's House 2Sa 21:4–9
of Saul: Deserted Isa 10:29
of Saul: Destroyed by the Israelites Jdg 20:1
of Saul: The Ark of the Covenant Conveyed To, by the Philistines 1Sa 7:1 · 2Sa 6:3
Israel Plagued for Saul's Cruelty To 2Sa 21:1
Israel: Appointed, Hewers of Wood Jos 9:20–27
Israel: Deceived By Jos 9:4–13
Israel: Made a League With Jos 9:15
Israel: Spared on Account of Their Oath Jos 9:18, 19
Part of, Returned from the Captivity Neh 7:25
Saul Sought to Destroy 2Sa 21:2
The office of the Nethinim Probably Originated In 1Ch 9:2
Giddalti: A Son of Heman 1Ch 25:4, 29
Giddel
One of Solomon's Servants Ezr 2:56 · Neh 7:58
One of the Nethinim Ezr 2:47 · Neh 7:49
Gideon
Angel Attests the Call To, by Miracle Jdg 6:21–24
Avenges Himself Upon the People of Succoth Jdg 8:14–17
Call of, by an Angel Jdg 6:11, 14
Death of Jdg 8:32
Faith of Heb 11:32
had Seventy Sons Jdg 8:30
He Destroys the Altar of Baal, and Builds One to the Lord Jdg 6:25–27
His Excuses Jdg 6:15
His Prayer Tests Jdg 6:36–40
Israel Desires to Make Him King; he Refuses Jdg 8:22, 23
Leads an Army Against and Defeats the Midianites Jdg 6:33–35 · Jdg 7:1 · Jdg 8:4–12
Makes an Ephod Which Becomes a Snare to the Israelites Jdg 8:24–27
Promises of the Lord To Jdg 6:16
Reproaches the Ephraimites for not Joining in the Campaign Against the Midianites Jdg 8:1–3
of Saul: The City of Saul 1Sa 10:26 · 1Sa 15:34 · 1Sa 22:6
of Saul: The People's Wickedness Jdg 19:12–30 · Hos 9:9 · Hos 10:9
Gibeon

Gideoni: Father of Abidan Num 1:11 · Num 2:22 · Num 7:60, 65 · Num 10:24
Gidom: Limit of Pursuit After Battle of Gibeah Jdg 20:45
Gift Jam 1:17 · Rom 6:23 · 2Co 9:15 · Eph 2:8, 9 · Rom 11:29 · Act 2:38 · Joh 3:16 · 1Pe 4:10 · 1Co 12:7 · Luk 6:38
Gift Giving Luk 6:38 · Jam 1:17 · Joh 3:16 · Mat 2:11 · Deu 8:18 · 1Ti 6:18, 19 · 2Co 9:7 · Mal 3:10 · Pro 18:16 · Act 20:35
Gifts 1Pe 4:10 · Jam 1:17 · Rom 11:29 · Eph 2:8, 9 · Col 3:17 · 2Co 9:15 · Act 2:38 · Eze 36:25–27
Gifts from God
Spiritual: Christ, the Saviour Isa 42:6 · Isa 55:4 · Joh 3:16 · Joh 4:10 · Joh 6:32, 33
Spiritual: Faith Eph 2:8 · Php 1:29
Spiritual: Grace Jam 4:6
Spiritual: Repentance Act 11:18
Spiritual: Wisdom Pro 2:6 · Jam 1:5
Temporal: All Creatures Partake of Psa 136:25 · Psa 145:15, 16
Temporal: Food and Raiment Mat 6:25, 33
Temporal: Peace Lev 26:6 · 1Ch 22:9
Temporal: Prayer For Zec 10:1 · Mat 6:11
Temporal: Rain and Fruitful Seasons Gen 8:22 · Gen 27:28 · Lev 26:4, 5 · Isa 30:23
Temporal: should Cause Us to Remember God Deu 8:18
Temporal: To be Used and Enjoyed Ecc 3:13 · Ecc 5:19, 20 · 1Ti 4:4, 5
Temporal: Wisdom 2Ch 1:12
Unclassified Scriptures Relating to Both Temporal and Spiritual Psa 4:7 · Psa 21:2 · Psa 29:11 · Psa 34:10 · Psa 68:18, 35 · Psa 84:11 · Ecc 2:26 · Isa 42:5 · Eze 11:19 · Dan 2:21–23 · Mat 11:28 · Mat 25:14–30 · Joh 6:27 · Joh 16:23, 24 · Joh 17:22 · Rom 5:16–18 · Rom 6:23 · Rom 8:32 · Rom 11:29 · Rom 12:6–8 · 1Co 1:5–7 · 1Co 7:7 · 1Co 12:4–11 · 1Co 13:2 · Eph 4:7, 8 · 1Ti 6:17 · Jam 1:17 · 1Pe 4:10 · 2Pe 1:3
Gifts of Healing 1Co 12:9 · 1Co 12:28 · Jam 5:14, 15 · 1Pe 2:24 · 1Co 12:30 · 1Co 12:10 · Exo 15:26
Gihon
A River in Egypt Gen 2:13
Hezekiah Brings the Waters of the Upper Pool by an Aqueduct Into the City of Jerusalem 2Ch 32:4, 30 · 2Ch 33:14 · Neh 2:13–15 · Neh 3:13–16 · Isa 7:3 · Isa 22:9–11 · Isa 36:2
Pools Near Jerusalem 1Ki 1:33, 38, 45
Gilalai: A Priest and Musician Neh 12:36
Gilboa: A Hill South of Jezreel, where Saul Was Defeated by the Philistines, and Died 1Sa 28:4 · 1Sa 31:1–8 · 1Ch 10:1–8
Gilead of Prosperity Jer 22:6 · Jer 50:19
Gilead
A Chief of Gad 1Ch 5:14
A City Hos 6:8 · Hos 12:11
A Grazing Country Num 32:1 · 1Ch 5:9
A Mountain Jdg 7:3 · Songs 4:1 · Songs 6:5
A Mountain: Laban Overtakes Jacob At Gen 31:21–25
A Region East of the Jordan River Allotted to the Tribes of Reuben and Gad and the Half Tribe of Manasseh Num 32:1–30 · Deu 3:13 · Deu 34:1 · 2Ki 10:33
Ammonites Make War Against Jdg 11:1
Exported Spices, Balm, and Myrrh Gen 37:25 · Jer 8:22 · Jer 46:11
Father of Jephthah Jdg 11:1, 2
Grandson of Manasseh Num 26:29, 30 · Num 27:1 · Num 36:1 · Jos 17:1, 3 · 1Ch 2:21, 23 · 1Ch 7:14, 17
Pursued Into, by Absalom 2Sa 17:26
A City of the Hivites Jos 9:3, 17 · 2Sa 21:2
A City of the Hivites: Abner Slays Asahel At 2Sa 3:30
A City of the Hivites: Allotted to Benjamin Jos 18:25

Reubenites Expel the Hagarites From 1Ch 5:9, 10, 18–22
The Prophet Elijah a Native of 1Ki 17:1
Gilgal
A Judgment Seat, where Israel, in That District, Came to be Judged by Samuel 1Sa 7:16
A Royal City in Canaan: Conquered by Joshua Jos 12:23
Agag, King of the Amalekites, Slain At, by Samuel 1Sa 15:33
An Altar Built At, and Sacrifice offered 1Sa 11:15 · 1Sa 13:4–15 · 1Sa 15:6–23
Eglon, King of Moab, Resides and is Slain At Jdg 3:14–26
Manna Ceased At, After the Passover Jos 5:12
Place of the First Encampment of the Israelites West of the Jordan River Jos 4:19 · Jos 9:6 · Jos 10:6, 43 · Jos 14:6
Place of the First Encampment of the Israelites West of the Jordan River: A School of the Prophets At 2Ki 4:38–40
Place of the First Encampment of the Israelites West of the Jordan River: Circumcision Renewed At Jos 5:2–9
Place of the First Encampment of the Israelites West of the Jordan River: Passover Kept At Jos 5:10, 11
Place of the First Encampment of the Israelites West of the Jordan River: Prophecies Concerning Hos 4:15 · Hos 9:15 · Hos 12:11 · Amo 4:4 · Amo 5:5
Place of the First Encampment of the Israelites West of the Jordan River: Quarries At Jdg 3:19
Saul Proclaimed King Over all Israel At 1Sa 11:15
Tribe of Judah Assembles At 2Sa 19:14, 15, 40–43
Giloh: A Town in Judah Jos 15:51 · 2Sa 15:12
Gimzo: A City of Judah 2Ch 28:18
Gin: A Snare Amo 3:5
Ginath: Father of Tibni 1Ki 16:21, 22
Ginnethon: Also Called Ginnetho, a Companion of Nehemiah Neh 10:6 · Neh 12:4, 16
Girdle used to Bear Arms 1Sa 18:4 · 2Sa 20:8 · 2Ki 3:21
Girdle
Embroidered Exo 28:8
Figurative Isa 11:5 · Isa 22:21 · Eph 6:14
Made of Leather 2Ki 1:8 · Mat 3:4
Made of Linen Pro 31:24
Other Priests Exo 28:40 · Exo 29:9 · Lev 8:13
Symbolical Jer 13:1–11 · Act 21:11 · Rev 15:6
Traffic In Pro 31:24
Women Isa 3:24
Worn by the High Priest Exo 28:4, 39 · Exo 39:29 · Lev 8:7 · Lev 16:4
Girdles used for Girding up the Garments when Walking 1Ki 18:46 · 2Ki 4:29
Girdles used for Girding up the Garments when Working Luk 12:37 · Luk 17:8 · Joh 13:4
Girdles used for Holding Money Mat 10:9 · Mar 6:8
Girdles used for Strengthening the Loins Pro 31:17 · Isa 22:21 · Isa 23:10
Girdles used for Suspending the Inkhorn Eze 9:2
Girdles used for Suspending the Sword 2Sa 20:8 · Neh 4:18
Girdles used for Taken off when at Rest Isa 5:27 · Joh 13:4
Girdles
Faithfulness of Christ Isa 11:5
Given as a Reward of Military Service 2Sa 18:11
Given as a Token of Friendship 1Sa 18:4
Gladness Psa 30:11
Made for Sale by Industrious Women Pro 31:24
Made of Fine Linen Eze 16:10
Made of Gold Rev 1:13 · Rev 15:6
Made of Leather 2Ki 1:8 · Mat 3:4
Made of Sackcloth Isa 3:24 · Lam 2:10
Made of Twined Linen With Blue Purple Exo 39:29
Righteousness of Christ Isa 11:5
Strength Psa 18:39 · Isa 22:21
Truth Eph 6:14
Worn by Priests About the Breasts Rev 1:13
Worn Upon the Loins 1Ki 2:5 · Jer 13:1, 11
Girgashites
Delivered to the People of Israel Jos 24:11
Land of, Given to Abraham and his Descendants Gen 15:21 · Deu 7:1 · Jos 3:10 · Neh 9:8
Girlfriend and Boyfriend 1Co 10:13 · 1Co 15:33 · 1Co 6:18 · 2Co 6:14 · 1Th 4:3–5 · Mat 5:28 · Joh 14:15 · 1 Joh 3:18 · Pro 4:23 · Heb 13:4
Girlfriends Eph 5:25 · Heb 13:4 · Mat 22:37 · Rom 12:10
Girls Pro 3:15 · Heb 13:4 · Jer 29:11 · Deu 31:6 · 1Pe 3:3, 4 · Pro 3:13–15
Gispa: Also Called Gispha, an Overseer of the Nethinim Neh 11:21
Gittah-Hepher: A Lengthened Form of Gath-Hepher (Which See) Jos 19:13
Gittaim: A Place of Which Little is Known 2Sa 4:3 · Neh 11:33
Give Luk 6:38 · Mal 3:10 · Psa 37:21 · Php 4:19 · Jam 1:17 · 2Co 8:10–12 · 2Co 8:12 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Luk 12:29–31 · Luk 12:34
Give Thanks 1Th 5:18 · Col 3:17 · 1Th 5:16–18 · Psa 107:1 · Eph 5:20 · Col 4:2 · Php 4:6 · Psa 100:4 · 1Ch 16:34 · Col 3:15
Giver Luk 6:38 · Act 20:35 · 1 Joh 3:17
Giving: Rules For Mat 6:1–4 · 1Co 16:2 · 2Co 8:11, 12, 14 · 2Co 9:6, 7
Gizonite: A Man or Town of Judah 1Ch 11:34
Gladiator: Paul Contended With Wild |Beasts| 1Co 15:32
Glass
General Scriptures Concerning Job 28:17
Sea of Rev 15:2
Symbolical Rev 21:18, 21
Gleaning
Figurative Jdg 8:2 · Isa 17:6 · Jer 49:9 · Mic 7:1
Laws Concerning Lev 19:9, 10 · Lev 23:22 · Deu 24:19, 20
Ruth in the Field of Boaz Rut 2:2, 3
Glede: A Carnivorous Bird Deu 14:13
Gloating Pro 24:17, 18 · Oba 1:12 · Rom 3:10 · Luk 6:25 · Jam 1:14 · Oba 1:13
Global Warming Isa 24:5, 6 · Lev 20:22 · Isa 51:6 · Luk 21:25 · 2Pe 3:12 · Gen 8:21, 22
Glorification 2Co 3:18 · Col 3:4 · 1 Joh 3:2 · Php 3:20, 21 · Rom 5:2 · 1Th 5:23 · 2Co 5:17 · Rom 8:23 · Joh 3:16 · Joh 17:17
Glorified Bodies 1Co 15:42–44 · Php 3:20, 21 · Luk 24:39 · 1Co 15:49 · Mat 10:28 · Mat 17:2 · Joh 20:19 · Col 3:4 · Mat 22:30 · 1Co 15:51–53
Glorifying God by David Psa 57:5
Glorifying God by Jesus Joh 17:4
Glorifying God for his Holiness Psa 99:9 · Rev 15:4
Glorifying God for His Deliverance Psa 50:15
Faithfulness and Truth Isa 25:1
Grace to Others Act 11:18 · 2Co 9:13 · Gal 1:24
Holiness Psa 99:9 · Rev 15:4
Judgments Isa 25:3 · Eze 28:22 · Rev 14:7
Mercy and Truth Psa 115:1 · Rom 15:9
Wondrous Works Mat 15:31 · Act 4:21
Glorifying God is Acceptable Through Christ Php 1:11 · 1Pe 4:11
Glorifying God
Abraham Rom 4:20
Accomplished by Bringing Forth Fruits of Righteousness Joh 15:8 · Php 1:11
Accomplished by Confessing Christ Php 2:11
Accomplished by Doing all to Glorify Him 1Co 10:31
Accomplished by Doing all to Him 1Co 10:31
Accomplished by Dying for Him Joh 21:19
Accomplished by Faithfulness 1Pe 4:11
Accomplished by Glorifying Christ Act 19:17 · 2Th 1:12
Accomplished by Patience in Affliction Isa 24:15
Accomplished by Praising Him Psa 50:23
Accomplished by Relying on his Promises Rom 4:20
Accomplished by Suffering for Christ 1Pe 4:14, 16
All the Blessings of God are Designed to Lead To Isa 60:21 · Isa 61:3

All, by Nature, Fail In Rom 3:23
Angels Luk 2:14
Blind Man Luk 18:43
Centurion Luk 23:47
Christ, an Example of Joh 17:4
Commanded 1Ch 16:28 · Psa 22:23 · Isa 42:12
David Psa 57:5
Deliverances Psa 50:15
Due to Him 1Ch 16:29
Faithfulness and Truth Isa 25:1
Gentiles at Antioch Act 13:48
Grace to Others Act 11:18 · 2Co 9:13 · Gal 1:24
Heavenly Host Engaged In Rev 4:11
Heavenly Hosts Engaged In Rev 4:11
Judgments Isa 25:3 · Eze 28:22 · Rev 14:7
Leper Luk 17:15
Man Sick of the Palsy Luk 5:25
Mercy and Truth Psa 115:1 · Rom 15:9
Obligation of Saints To 1Co 6:20
Paul Rom 11:36
Punishment for Not Dan 5:23, 30 · Mal 2:2 · Act 12:23 · Rom 1:21
Required in Body and Spirit 1Co 6:20
Saints should Persevere In Psa 86:12
Saints should Resolve On Psa 69:30 · Psa 118:28
Saints should Unite In Psa 34:3 · Rom 15:6
Saints: Persevere In Psa 86:12
Saints: should Resolve To Psa 69:30 · Psa 118:28
Saints: Unite In Psa 34:3 · Rom 15:6
Shall be Universal Psa 86:9 · Rev 5:13
Shepherds Luk 2:20
The Angels Luk 2:14
The Blind Man Luk 18:43
The Centurion Luk 23:47
The Church at Jerusalem Act 11:18
The Congregation at Jerusalem Act 11:8
The Gentiles (Non-Jewish People) at Antioch (Of Syria) Act 13:48
The Holy Example of Saints May Lead Others To Mat 5:16 · 1Pe 2:12
The Holy Example of the Saints May Lead Others To Mat 5:16 · 1Pe 2:12
The Leper Whom Jesus Healed Luk 17:15
The Man Sick With Palsy Luk 5:25
The Multitude Mat 9:8 · Mat 15:31
The Shepherds Luk 2:20
The Virgin Mary Luk 1:46
The Wicked Averse To Dan 5:23 · Rom 1:21
The Woman With Infirmity Luk 13:13
Woman With Infirmity Luk 13:13
Wondrous Works Mat 15:31 · Act 4:21
Glory of God
  Described As Great Psa 138:5
  Enlightens God's People Isa 60:1, 2 · Rev 21:11, 23
  Eternal Psa 104:31
  Exhibited in Christ Joh 1:14 · 2Co 4:6 · Heb 1:3
  Exhibited in his Name Deu 28:58 · Neh 9:5
  Exhibited to Moses Exo 34:5–7 · Exo 33:18–23
  God is Jealous of Isa 42:8
  Highly Exalted Psa 8:1 · Psa 113:4
  His Holiness Exo 15:11
  His Majesty Job 37:22 · Psa 93:1 · Psa 104:1 · Psa 145:5, 12 · Isa 2:10
  His Power Exo 15:1, 6 · Rom 6:4
  His Works Psa 19:1 · Psa 111:3
  Rich Eph 3:16
  Saints Desire to Behold Psa 63:2 · Psa 90:16
  Stephen Act 7:55
  The Earth is Full of Isa 6:3
  The Knowledge of, Shall Fill the Earth Hab 2:14
  The People of God Deu 5:24 · Psa 102:16
Glory of Hypocrites Turned to Shame Hos 4:7
Glory of the Church Shall be Rich and Abundant Isa 60:11–13
Glory of the Gospel Exceeds That of the Law 2Co 3:9, 10
Glory of the Gospel, Exceeds That of the Law 2Co 3:9, 10
Glory of the Wicked is in Their Shame Php 3:19
Glory of the Wicked: Ends in Destruction Isa 5:14
Glory
  Christ Is, to his People Isa 60:1 · Luk 2:32
  Eternal of God's People Shall be Rich and Abundant Isa 60:11–13
Eternal: Accompanies Salvation by Christ 2Ti 2:10
Eternal: Afflictions of Ministers Are, to Saints Eph 3:13
Eternal: Enhanced by Afflictions 2Co 4:17
Eternal: Enhanced by Present Afflictions 2Co 4:17
Eternal: Inherited by Saints 1Sa 2:8 · Psa 73:24 · Pro 3:35 · Col 3:4 · 1Pe 5:10
Eternal: Present Afflictions not Worthy to be Compared With Rom 8:18
Eternal: Procured by the Death of Christ Heb 2:10
Eternal: Saints Afore Prepared To Rom 9:23
Eternal: Saints Called To 2Th 2:14 · 1Pe 5:10
Eternal: Saints Prepared Unto Rom 9:23
Eternal: Saints Shall Be, of Their Ministers 1Th 2:19, 20
Eternal: The Bodies of Saints Shall be Raised In 1Co 15:43 · Php 3:21
God Is, to his People Psa 3:3 · Zec 2:5
Saints Shall Be, of Their Ministers 1Th 2:19, 20
Seek Not, from Man Mat 6:2 · 1Th 2:6
Spiritual is Given by Christ Joh 17:22
Spiritual is Given by God Psa 84:11
Spiritual is the Work of the Holy Spirit 2Co 3:18
Spiritual: Christ Joh 17:22
Temporal is Given by God Dan 2:37
Temporal of Hypocrites Turned to Shame Hos 4:7
Temporal of the Wicked is in Their Shame Php 3:19
Temporal: Ends in Destruction Isa 5:14
Temporal: Passes Away 1Pe 1:24
Temporal: Seek Not, from Man Mat 6:2 · 1Th 2:6
Temporal: The Devil Tries to Seduce By Mat 4:8
The Bodies of Saints Shall be Raised In 1Co 15:43 · Php 3:21
The Gospel Ordained to Be, to Saints 1Co 2:7
The Joy of Saints is Full of 1Pe 1:8
Gluttony is Inconsistent in Saints 1Pe 4:3
Gluttony of Princes, Ruinous to Their People Ecc 10:16, 17
Gluttony
  Belshazzar Dan 5:1
  Caution Against Pro 23:2, 3 · Luk 21:34 · Rom 13:13, 14
  Christ Was Falsely Accused of Mat 11:19
  Danger of, Illustrated Luk 12:45, 46
  Esau Gen 25:30–34 · Heb 12:16, 17
  General Scriptures Concerning Exo 16:20, 21, 27 · Num 11:32, 33 · Deu 21:20, 21 · Pro 23:21 · Pro 30:21, 22 · Ecc 10:17 · Isa 22:13 · Amo 6:4–7 · Luk 12:19, 20, 45, 46 · Luk 21:34 · Rom 13:13, 14 · 1Co 15:32 · Php 3:19 · 1Pe 4:3 · Jde 1:12
  Israel Num 11:4 · Psa 78:18
  Leads to Carnal Security Isa 22:13 · 1Co 15:32 · Luk 12:19
  Leads to Poverty Pro 23:21
  Pray Against Temptations To Psa 141:4
  Punishment of Num 11:33, 34 · Psa 78:31 · Deu 21:21 · Amo 6:4, 7
  Sons of Eli 1Sa 2:12–17
  The Wicked Addicted To Php 3:19 · Jde 1:12
Gnashing of Teeth: General Scriptures Concerning Job 16:9 · Psa 35:1, 6 · Psa 37:12 · Psa 112:10 · Lam 2:16 · Mat 8:12 · Mat 13:42 · Mat 22:13 · Mat 24:51 · Mat 25:30 · Luk 13:28
Gnosticism 1Ti 6:20, 21 · Col 2:8 · 1 Joh 4:2 · 2Ti 3:16 · 1 Joh 4:3 · 1 Joh 2:22
Goad of Mental Incentive Ecc 12:11
Goad
  600 Men Killed With, by Shamgar, a Judge (Hero) of Israel Jdg 3:31
  An Instrument of Torture 1Sa 13:21
Goals Php 3:13, 14 · Pro 21:5 · Php 4:13 · Mat 6:33 · Isa 41:10 · Luk 10:27 · Joh 14:15
Goat by Gideon Jdg 6:19
Goat for the Paschal Feast Exo 12:5 · 2Ch 35:7
Goat used for Food Gen 27:9 · 1Sa 16:20
Goat

As a Sacrifice by Abraham Gen 15:9
Curtains of the Tabernacle Exo 26:7 · Exo 35:23 · Exo 36:14
Designated As One of the Ceremonially Clean Animals to be Eaten Deu 14:4 · Lev 11:1–8
Hair of, Used for Clothing Num 31:20
Manoah Jdg 13:19
Milk of, Used for Food Pro 27:27
Nor Seethed in Its Mother's Milk Exo 23:19
Numerous Deu 32:14 · Songs 4:1 · Songs 6:5 · 1Sa 25:2 · 2Ch 17:11
Pillows 1Sa 19:13
Regulations of Mosaic Law Required That a Baby Goat should not be Killed for Food Before It Was Eight Days Old Lev 22:27
Wild, in Palestine 1Sa 24:2 · Psa 104:18
Goath: A Place Near Jerusalem Jer 31:39
Goats Pro 27:27 · Mat 25:32 · Mat 25:41 · Eze 34:17 · Mat 25:40 · Pro 30:31 · 1Sa 25:2
God for Other Anthropomorphic Scriptures by Israel 1Sa 8:7, 8 · Isa 65:12 · Isa 66:4
God for Other Anthropomorphic Scriptures: Saul 1Sa 15:26
God Forgives 1 Joh 1:9 · Rom 8:1 · Joh 4:24 · Dan 9:9
God Hates Liars Pro 12:22 · Rev 21:8 · 1Co 6:9, 10 · Exo 20:16 · Pro 13:5 · Joh 8:31, 32 · Eph 4:15 · Jam 1:19 · Rev 21:27 · Joh 14:6
God in Prospering Asa 2Ch 14:6, 7
God in Prospering Daniel Dan 1:9
God in Prospering Hezekiah 2Ki 18:6, 7 · 2Ch 32:29
God in Prospering Jehoshaphat 2Ch 17:3, 5 · 2Ch 20:30
God in Prospering Job Job 1:10 · Job 42:10, 12
God in Prospering Jotham 2Ch 27:6
God in Prospering Uzziah 2Ch 26:5–15
God in Rescuing Jeremiah Lam 3:52–58 · Jer 38:6–13
God in the Banishment of John to Patmos Rev 1:9
God in the Conquest of Canaan Psa 44:2, 3
God in the New Testament Joh 3:16 · 1 Joh 4:16 · 1 Joh 3:16
God in Turning the Heart of the King of Assyria to Favor the Jews Ezr 6:22
God is a Spirit Joh 4:24 · 2Co 3:17
God is Declared to Be A Consuming Fire Heb 12:29
Compassionate 2Ki 13:23
Eternal Deu 33:27 · Psa 90:2 · Rev 4:8–10
Faithful 1Co 10:13 · 1Pe 4:19
Glorious Exo 15:11 · Psa 145:5
Good Psa 25:8 · Psa 119:68
Gracious Exo 34:6 · Psa 116:5
Great 2Ch 2:5 · Psa 86:10
Holy Psa 99:9 · Isa 5:16
Immortal 1Ti 1:17 · 1Ti 6:16
Immutable Psa 102:26, 27 · Jam 1:17
Incorruptible Rom 1:23
Invisible Job 23:8, 9 · Joh 1:18 · Joh 5:37 · Col 1:15 · 1Ti 1:17
Jealous Jos 24:19 · Nah 1:2
Just Deu 32:4 · Isa 45:21
Light Isa 60:19 · Jam 1:17 · 1 Joh 1:5
Long-Suffering Num 14:18 · Mic 7:1
Love 1 Joh 4:8, 16
Merciful Exo 34:6, 7 · Psa 86:5
Most High Psa 83:18 · Act 7:48
Omnipotent Gen 17:1 · Exo 6:3
Omnipresent Psa 139:7 · Jer 23:23
Omniscient Psa 139:1–6 · Pro 5:21
Only-Wise Rom 16:27 · 1Ti 1:17
Perfect Mat 5:48
Righteous Ezr 9:15 · Psa 145:17
True Jer 10:10 · Joh 17:3
Unsearchable Job 11:7 · Job 37:23 · Psa 145:3 · Isa 40:28 · Rom 11:33
Upright Psa 25:8 · Psa 92:15
God is in Control Rom 8:28 · Isa 41:10 · Pro 19:21 · Pro 16:9 · 1Co 10:13 · Jos 1:9 · Jer 29:11 · Mat 6:34 · Eph 1:11 · Psa 27:1
God is Love 1 Joh 4:16 · Joh 3:16 · 1 Joh 4:8 · Rom 5:8 · 1 Joh 4:19 · 1 Joh 4:7 · 1 Joh 3:1 · Gal 2:20 · Psa 86:15 · Zep 3:17
God Knows your Name Isa 43:1 · Jer 1:5 · Joh 10:14, 15 · Joh 10:3 · Psa 91:14 · Exo 33:17 · Isa 43:2 · Isa 43:7 · Rev 20:15 · Isa 41:10
God Loves Me Joh 3:16 · Rom 5:8 · Isa 41:10 · 1 Joh 4:16 · Joh 15:13 · Jer 31:3 · 1 Joh 4:19 · Zep 3:17 · Eph 3:17–19 · Psa 147:3
God Made Us Gen 1:27 · Col 1:16 · Psa 139:13 · Gen 1:26 · Eph 2:10 · Jer 1:5 · Gen 1:31 · Rom 5:8 · Gen 1:1 · Psa 139:14
God Protects Joh 16:33 · 1 Joh 5:18 · Isa 54:17 · Heb 13:5 · Php 4:13 · Psa 138:7 · 2Th 3:3 · Psa 32:7 · 1Pe 5:8 · Isa 41:10
God Provides Php 4:19 · Mat 6:31, 32 · Mat 7:11 · Luk 12:24 · Psa 34:10 · Jam 4:1, 2 · Job 38:41 · Eph 2:8–10 · Jam 5:15 · Gen 9:3
God Speaks to You Joh 10:27, 28 · Rom 10:17 · Heb 4:12 · Jer 33:3 · Job 33:14 · Luk 6:46 · 2Ti 3:16 · Isa 55:11 · Mat 7:24 · 1 Joh 1:3
God the Father 1Co 8:6 · Eph 4:6 · Mat 23:9 · Psa 68:5 · Isa 64:8 · Mal 2:10 · Eph 1:3 · Jam 1:17 · Psa 103:13 · Joh 14:9–11
God with Us Mat 1:23 · Jos 1:9 · 1Co 3:16 · Isa 41:10 · Joh 1:14 · Zep 3:17 · Deu 31:6 · Isa 9:6 · Mat 28:20 · Joh 3:16
God Working through You Joh 14:12 · Mat 5:14–16 · Gal 2:20 · Php 2:12, 13 · 1 Joh 4:12 · Jer 29:11 · Eph 2:10 · Php 4:13 · Pro 3:5 · Mat 7:7
God
A Spirit Joh 4:24 · Act 17:29
Access To Deu 4:7 · Psa 24:3, 4 · Psa 27:4 · Psa 43:2 · Psa 65:4 · Psa 145:18, 19 · Isa 55:3 · Mat 6:6 · Joh 10:7, 9 · Joh 14:6 · Act 14:27 · Rom 5:2 · Eph 2:13, 18 · Eph 3:12 · Col 1:21, 22 · Heb 4:16 · Heb 7:19, 25 · Heb 10:19, 22 · Heb 11:6 · Jam 4:8 · 1Pe 1:17 · 1Pe 3:18 · 1 Joh 4:16
Appearances of To Abraham Gen 18:2–33
Appearances of To Adam Gen 3:8–21
Appearances of To Ezekiel Eze 1:26–28
Appearances of To Gideon Jdg 6:11–24
Appearances of To Isaiah Isa 6:1–5
Appearances of To Israel Jdg 2:1–5
Appearances of To Jacob, at Beth-El Gen 35:7, 9
Appearances of To Moses and Joshua Deu 31:14, 15
Appearances of To Moses, at Sinai Exo 19:16–24 · Exo 24:10
Appearances of To Moses, in the Flaming Bush Exo 3:2
Appearances of To Solomon 1Ki 3:5 · 1Ki 9:2 · 1Ki 11:9 · 2Ch 1:7–12 · 2Ch 7:12–22
Comforter Job 35:10
Creator Gen 1:1–28, 31 · Gen 2:1–25 · Gen 5:1, 2 · Gen 9:6 · Exo 20:11 · 1Sa 2:8 · 2Ki 19:15 · 1Ch 16:26 · Neh 9:6 · Job 9:8, 9 · Job 10:3, 8 · Job 12:7–9 · Job 26:7–13 · Job 28:23–26 · Job 37:16, 18 · Job 38:4–38 · Psa 8:3 · Psa 19:1, 4 · Psa 24:1, 2 · Psa 33:6, 7, 9 · Psa 65:6 · Psa 74:16, 17 · Psa 78:69 · Psa 89:11, 12, 47 · Psa 90:2 · Psa 95:4, 5 · Psa 96:5 · Psa 102:25 · Psa 103:22 · Psa 104:2, 3, 5, 6, 24, 30, 31 · Psa 119:90, 91 · Psa 121:2 · Psa 124:8 · Psa 136:5–9 · Psa 146:5, 6 · Psa 148:5, 6 · Pro 3:19 · Pro 8:26–29 · Pro 16:4 · Pro 22:2 · Pro 26:10 · Pro 30:4 · Ecc 3:11 · Ecc 7:29 · Ecc 11:5 · Isa 17:7 · Isa 37:16 · Isa 40:12, 26, 28 · Isa 42:5 · Isa 44:24 · Isa 45:7, 12, 18 · Isa 48:13 · Isa 51:13, 16 · Isa 66:2 · Jer 5:22 · Jer 10:12, 13, 16 · Jer 27:5 · Jer 31:35 · Jer 32:17 · Jer 33:2 · Jer 51:15, 16, 19 · Amo 4:13 · Amo 5:8 · Amo 9:6 · Jon 1:9 · Zec 12:1 · Mar 10:6 · Mar 13:19 · Act 4:24 · Act 7:50 · Act 14:15 · Act 17:24–26 · Rom 1:20 · Rom 11:36 · 1Co 8:6 · 1Co 11:12 · 2Co 4:6 · 2Co 5:5, 18 · Eph 3:9 · 1Ti 6:13 · Heb 1:1, 2 · Heb 2:10 · Heb 3:4 · Heb 11:3 · Rev 4:11 · Rev 10:6 · Rev 14:7
Creator of Man Gen 1:26, 27 · Gen 2:7 · Gen 5:1, 2 · Gen 9:6 · Exo 4:11 · Num 16:22 · Num 27:16 · Deu 4:32 · Deu 32:6, 15, 18 · Job 10:8, 9, 11, 12 · Job 12:10 · Job 27:3 · Job 31:15 · Job 33:4 · Job 34:19 · Job 38:36 · Psa 33:15 · Psa 86:9 · Psa 94:9 · Psa 95:6 ·

Psa 100:3 · Psa 119:73 · Psa 139:13 · Psa 149:2 · Pro 16:4 · Pro 20:12 · Pro 22:2 · Ecc 11:5 · Ecc 12:1 · Isa 42:5 · Isa 43:1, 7, 15 · Isa 44:2, 24 · Isa 45:12, 18 · Isa 51:13 · Isa 64:8 · Jer 27:5 · Dan 5:23 · Zec 12:1 · Mal 2:10 · Act 17:24–26, 28, 29 · 1Co 12:18, 24, 25 · 1Co 15:38 · Heb 12:9 · 1Pe 4:19

Delaying and Destroying Pharaoh Exo 14:25–30

Delivering the Israelites Exo 3:8 · Exo 11:3 · Exo 13:18 · Act 7:34–36

Dividing the Red Sea Exo 14:21

Elijah's Trials 1Ki 19:1

Eternity of Gen 21:33 · Exo 3:15 · Exo 15:18 · Deu 32:40 · Deu 33:27 · 1Ch 16:36 · 1Ch 29:10 · Neh 9:5 · Job 36:26 · Psa 9:7 · Psa 33:11 · Psa 41:13 · Psa 55:19 · Psa 68:33 · Psa 90:1, 2, 4 · Psa 92:8 · Psa 93:2 · Psa 102:12, 24–27 · Psa 104:31 · Psa 111:3 · Psa 135:13 · Psa 145:13 · Psa 146:10 · Pro 8:23–25 · Isa 26:4 · Isa 40:28 · Isa 41:4 · Isa 43:13 · Isa 44:6 · Isa 46:4 · Isa 48:12 · Isa 57:15 · Isa 63:16 · Jer 10:10 · Jer 17:12 · Lam 5:19 · Dan 4:3, 34 · Mic 5:2 · Hab 1:12 · Hab 3:6 · Rom 1:20 · Rom 16:26 · Eph 3:21 · 1Ti 1:17 · 1Ti 6:15, 16 · Heb 1:8 · Heb 9:14 · 2Pe 3:8 · 1 Joh 2:13 · Rev 1:4, 6 · Rev 4:8–10 · Rev 5:14 · Rev 10:6 · Rev 11:17 · Rev 15:7 · Rev 16:5

Faithfulness of Gen 6:18 · Gen 9:15, 16 · Gen 21:1 · Gen 24:27 · Gen 28:15 · Gen 32:10 · Exo 2:24 · Exo 6:4, 5 · Exo 12:41 · Exo 34:6 · Lev 26:44, 45 · Deu 4:31 · Deu 7:8, 9 · Deu 9:5 · Deu 31:6 · Deu 32:4 · Jos 21:45 · Jos 23:14 · Jdg 2:1 · 1Sa 12:22 · 2Sa 7:14, 15, 28 · 2Sa 22:31 · 2Sa 23:5 · 1Ki 8:15, 20, 23, 24, 56 · 2Ki 8:19 · 2Ki 13:23 · 1Ch 17:27 · 1Ch 28:20 · 2Ch 6:4–15 · 2Ch 21:7 · Ezr 9:9 · Neh 1:5 · Neh 9:7, 8, 32 · Psa 9:10 · Psa 18:30 · Psa 19:9 · Psa 25:10 · Psa 31:5 · Psa 33:4 · Psa 36:5 · Psa 37:28 · Psa 40:10 · Psa 89:1, 2, 5, 8, 14, 24, 28, 33, 34 · Psa 92:1, 2, 14, 15 · Psa 94:14 · Psa 98:3 · Psa 100:5 · Psa 103:17 · Psa 105:8, 42 · Psa 111:5 · Psa 117:2 · Psa 119:65, 89, 90 · Psa 121:3, 4 · Psa 132:11 · Psa 138:2 · Psa 146:6 · Isa 11:5 · Isa 25:1 · Isa 42:16 · Isa 44:21 · Isa 49:7, 16 · Isa 51:6, 8 · Isa 54:9, 10 · Isa 65:16 · Jer 29:10 · Jer 31:36, 37 · Jer 32:40 · Jer 33:14, 20, 21, 25, 26 · Jer 51:5 · Lam 3:23 · Eze 16:60, 62 · Dan 9:4 · Hos 2:19, 20 · Mic 7:20 · Hag 2:5 · Zec 9:11 · Mat 24:34, 35 · Luk 1:54, 55, 68–70, 72, 73 · Joh 8:26 · Act 13:32, 33 · Rom 3:3, 4 · Rom 11:1, 2, 29 · Rom 15:8 · 1Co 1:9 · 1Co 10:13 · 2Co 1:20 · 1Th 5:24 · 2Ti 2:13 · Tts 1:2 · Heb 6:10, 13–19 · Heb 10:22, 23, 37 · 1Pe 4:19 · 2Pe 3:9 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Rev 6:10 · Rev 15:3

Fatherhood of Exo 4:22 · Deu 14:1 · Deu 32:5, 6 · 2Sa 7:14 · 1Ch 28:6 · 1Ch 29:10 · Psa 68:5 · Psa 89:26 · Isa 1:2 · Isa 8:18 · Isa 9:6 · Isa 63:16 · Isa 64:8 · Jer 3:19 · Hos 1:10 · Hos 11:1 · Mat 3:17 · Mat 5:45 · Mat 6:4, 6, 8, 9 · Mat 7:11 · Mat 10:20, 29, 32, 33 · Mat 11:25–27 · Mat 12:50 · Mat 13:43 · Mat 15:13 · Mat 16:17, 27 · Mat 18:10, 14, 19 · Mat 20:23 · Mat 26:29, 39, 42 · Mar 8:38 · Mar 11:25, 26 · Mar 13:32 · Luk 2:49 · Luk 10:21, 22 · Luk 11:2, 13 · Luk 22:29 · Luk 23:46 · Luk 24:49 · Joh 1:14, 18 · Joh 2:16 · Joh 4:21, 23 · Joh 5:17–23, 36, 37, 43 · Joh 6:27, 32, 44–46 · Joh 8:19, 27, 38, 41, 42, 49 · Joh 10:15, 29, 30, 32, 33, 36–38 · Joh 12:26–28, 50 · Joh 13:3 · Joh 14:2, 6–13, 16, 20, 21, 23, 24, 26, 31 · Joh 15:8–10, 16, 23, 24, 26 · Joh 16:3, 10, 15, 23, 25–28 · Joh 17:1, 5, 11, 21, 24 · Joh 20:17, 21 · Act 1:4 · Act 2:33 · Rom 1:3, 7 · Rom 8:15 · 1Co 1:3 · 1Co 8:6 · 1Co 15:24 · 2Co 1:3 · 2Co 6:18 · Gal 1:1, 3, 4 · Gal 4:4–7 · Eph 1:2, 3, 17 · Eph 2:18 · Eph 3:14 · Eph 4:6 · Eph 5:20 · Eph 6:23 · Php 1:2 · Col 1:2, 3, 12 · Col 2:2 · Col 3:17 · 1Th 1:1, 3 · 1Th 3:11, 13 · 2Th 1:1, 2 · 2Th 2:16 · Tts 1:4 · Heb 1:5, 6 · Heb 12:9 · Jam 1:17, 27 · Jam 3:9 · 1Pe 1:2, 3, 17 · 1 Joh 1:2 · 1 Joh 2:1, 13, 15, 22–24 · 1 Joh 3:1 · 1 Joh 4:14 · 2 Joh 1:3, 4, 9 · Jde 1:1 · Rev 1:5 · Rev 3:5 · Rev 14:1

Feeding Elijah and the Widow 1Ki 17:1 · 1Ki 19:1–8

Fighting the Battles of Israel 2Ch 13:12, 18 · 2Ch 14:9–14 · 2Ch 16:9 · 2Ch 20:15, 17, 22, 23 · 2Ch 32:21, 22

Fills Heaven and Earth 1Ki 8:27 · Jer 23:24

Foreknowledge of 1Sa 23:10–12 · Isa 42:9 · Isa 44:7 · Isa 45:11 · Isa 46:9, 10 · Isa 48:3, 5, 6 · Jer 1:5 · Dan 2:28, 29 · Mat 6:8 · Mat 24:36 · Act 15:18 · Rom 8:29 · Rom 11:2 · 1Pe 1:2

Glory of Exo 3:2 · Exo 19:16, 18, 19 · Exo 20:18, 19 · Exo 24:10, 17 · Exo 33:18–20, 22, 23 · Exo 34:5, 29–35 · Exo 40:34, 35 · Deu 4:11, 12, 33, 36 · Deu 5:5, 24, 25 · Deu 7:21 · Deu 10:17 · Deu 28:58 · Deu 33:2, 26 · 2Sa 22:1 · 1Ki 19:12 · 1Ch 16:24, 25 · Job 9:32, 33 · Job 13:11 · Job 22:12 · Job 25:3 · Job 35:5–7 · Job 37:4, 5, 22 · Psa 8:9 · Psa 18:7–15 · Psa 19:1–4 · Psa 24:8–10 · Psa 29:2–4 · Psa 46:10 · Psa 57:5, 11 · Psa 68:24 · Psa 72:18, 19 · Psa 76:4 · Psa 96:3, 4, 6, 7 · Psa 97:2–6, 9 · Psa 102:16, 22 · Psa 104:31 · Psa 106:8 · Psa 113:4 · Psa 145:5, 12 · Isa 1:24 · Isa 2:10 · Isa 6:1–5 · Isa 12:6 · Isa 24:23 · Isa 26:15 · Isa 28:5 · Isa 29:23 · Isa 30:30 · Isa 33:5, 10 · Isa 35:2 · Isa 40:5 · Isa 43:7, 21 · Isa 44:23 · Isa 48:9, 11 · Isa 49:3, 26 · Isa 52:10 · Isa 55:9 · Isa 57:15 · Isa 60:1, 2, 6, 19–21 · Isa 61:3 · Isa 62:3 · Isa 63:12, 14 · Isa 66:1, 2, 18 · Jer 13:11 · Jer 17:12 · Jer 33:9 · Eze 1:26–28 · Eze 3:12, 23 · Eze 8:4 · Eze 20:14, 44 · Eze 36:22, 23 · Eze 43:4, 5 · Hab 3:4–6 · Mat 6:9, 13 · Luk 2:14 · Joh 8:50 · Joh 12:28 · Joh 13:31, 32 · Joh 14:13 · Joh 17:1, 10 · Act 7:55 · Rom 1:23 · Rom 11:36 · 2Co 1:20 · 2Co 4:15 · Eph 1:6, 12, 14 · Eph 2:7 · Eph 3:21 · Php 1:11 · Php 2:11 · Php 4:19 · 1Ti 6:15, 16 · Heb 12:18–21 · Jde 1:25 · Rev 4:11 · Rev 15:8 · Rev 21:10, 11, 23

Goodness of Exo 33:19 · Exo 34:6 · Deu 30:9 · 1Ch 16:34 · 2Ch 5:13 · 2Ch 7:3 · Psa 8:1–9 · Psa 17:7 · Psa 25:8–10 · Psa 33:5 · Psa 34:8 · Psa 36:7 · Psa 52:1, 9 · Psa 68:19 · Psa 69:16 · Psa 73:1 · Psa 86:5 · Psa 100:5 · Psa 106:1 · Psa 107:8, 9, 43 · Psa 118:29 · Psa 119:64, 68 · Psa 135:3 · Psa 136:1 · Psa 139:17, 18 · Psa 143:10 · Psa 144:3 · Psa 145:7, 9 · Isa 63:7 · Jer 9:24 · Lam 3:25 · Hos 3:5 · Nah 1:7 · Mat 7:11 · Mat 19:17 · Mar 10:18 · Luk 1:53 · Luk 6:35 · Luk 18:19 · Rom 2:4 · Rom 11:22 · 2Th 1:11 · Tts 3:4 · Jam 1:5, 17 · 1 Joh 4:8

Grace of Gen 6:8, 9 · Gen 18:26, 28, 30, 32 · Gen 32:28 · Gen 46:4 · Exo 3:12 · Exo 20:21, 24 · Exo 24:2 · Exo 33:11, 12, 17, 22, 23 · Lev 26:11, 12 · Num 5:3 · Num 6:27 · Num 14:14 · Num 22:12 · Num 23:20, 21 · Num 24:1 · Deu 4:7 · Deu 31:6, 8 · Deu 33:23 · Jos 1:5, 9 · 1Sa 2:26 · 2Sa 22:20 · 1Ki 6:13 · 2Ch 15:2 · Job 10:12 · Job 22:27 · Job 29:3–5 · Psa 3:8 · Psa 5:12 · Psa 11:7 · Psa 18:19, 25, 26 · Psa 24:4, 5 · Psa 25:14 · Psa 30:7 · Psa 36:9 · Psa 37:18, 23 · Psa 41:11, 12 · Psa 44:3 · Psa 46:7 · Psa 58:11 · Psa 68:16, 18 · Psa 75:10 · Psa 84:11 · Psa 89:17 · Psa 92:10 · Psa 94:19 · Psa 102:13 · Psa 112:9 ·

Topical Index — God–God

Psa 115:12, 13, 15 · Psa 132:13, 14 · Psa 147:11 · Psa 149:4 · Pro 3:4, 23, 32, 35 · Pro 8:35 · Pro 10:6, 22, 24 · Pro 11:20, 27 · Pro 12:2 · Pro 14:9 · Pro 16:7 · Isa 28:5 · Isa 30:26 · Isa 33:17, 22 · Isa 41:10 · Isa 43:5, 21 · Isa 54:8 · Isa 60:10 · Jer 15:20 · Lam 3:24 · Eze 37:27 · Eze 39:29 · Eze 48:35 · Hos 14:4 · Joe 2:26, 27 · Joe 3:16, 17, 20, 21 · Amo 3:2 · Zep 3:15, 17 · Hag 1:13 · Zec 2:5 · Zec 8:3 · Zec 9:16 · Luk 1:28, 30, 66 · Luk 2:52 · Joh 14:16–21, 23 · Joh 15:15 · Act 4:33 · Act 10:35 · Rom 2:29 · 1Co 1:9 · 1Co 3:21–23 · 2Co 4:15 · 2Co 10:18 · Gal 4:6 · Eph 1:6 · Eph 2:13, 14, 16, 18, 19, 22 · Eph 3:12 · Rom 5:2 · Heb 4:16 · Heb 10:19, 22 · Heb 11:5 · 1Pe 2:9 · 1 Joh 1:3 · 1 Joh 3:19 · 1 Joh 4:17, 18 · Rev 1:5, 6 · Rev 3:20 · Rev 19:9 · Rev 21:3

Guide Gen 12:1 · Exo 13:21 · Exo 15:13 · Exo 33:13–15 · Num 10:33 · Deu 32:10, 12 · 2Sa 22:29 · 2Ch 32:22 · Neh 9:19, 20 · Psa 5:8 · Psa 23:2, 3 · Psa 25:5, 9 · Psa 27:11 · Psa 31:3 · Psa 32:8 · Psa 48:14 · Psa 61:2 · Psa 73:24 · Psa 78:52 · Psa 80:1 · Psa 107:7 · Psa 139:9, 10, 24 · Pro 8:20 · Isa 40:11 · Isa 42:16 · Isa 48:17 · Isa 55:4 · Isa 57:18 · Isa 58:11 · Jer 3:4 · Luk 1:79 · Joh 10:3, 4 · Joh 16:13

Holiness of Exo 3:5 · Exo 15:11 · Lev 11:44 · Lev 19:2 · Lev 20:26 · Lev 21:8 · Deu 32:4 · Jos 5:15 · Jos 24:19 · 1Sa 2:2 · 1Sa 6:20 · 1Ch 16:10 · Job 4:17–19 · Job 6:10 · Job 15:15 · Job 25:5 · Job 34:10 · Job 36:23 · Psa 11:7 · Psa 18:30 · Psa 22:3 · Psa 30:4 · Psa 33:4, 5 · Psa 36:6 · Psa 47:8 · Psa 48:1, 10 · Psa 60:6 · Psa 89:35 · Psa 92:15 · Psa 98:1 · Psa 99:3, 5, 9 · Psa 105:3 · Psa 108:7 · Psa 111:9 · Psa 119:142 · Psa 145:17 · Pro 9:10 · Isa 5:16 · Isa 6:3 · Isa 12:6 · Isa 29:19, 23 · Isa 41:14 · Isa 43:14, 15 · Isa 45:19 · Isa 47:4 · Isa 49:7 · Isa 52:10 · Isa 57:15 · Jer 2:5 · Lam 3:38 · Eze 36:21, 22 · Eze 39:7, 25 · Dan 4:8 · Hos 11:9 · Hab 1:12, 13 · Mat 5:48 · Mat 19:17 · Mar 10:18 · Luk 1:49 · Luk 18:19 · Joh 7:28 · Joh 17:11 · Rom 1:23 · Heb 1:8 · Jam 1:13 · 1Pe 1:15, 16 · 1 Joh 1:5 · 1 Joh 2:20 · Rev 4:8 · Rev 6:10 · Rev 15:4

Immutable Num 23:19, 20 · 1Sa 15:29 · Job 23:13 · Psa 33:11 · Psa 119:89–91 · Pro 19:21 · Ecc 3:14 · Ecc 7:13 · Isa 31:2 · Isa 40:28 · Isa 59:1 · Hos 13:14 · Mal 3:6 · Rom 11:29 · Heb 6:17, 18 · Jam 1:17

Impartial Deu 10:17 · Job 36:5 · Job 37:24 · Act 10:34, 35 · Rom 2:6, 11 · Gal 2:6 · Eph 6:8 · Col 3:25 · 1Pe 1:17

Incomprehensible Exo 20:21 · Deu 4:11 · Deu 5:22 · 1Ki 8:12 · Job 11:7–9 · Job 15:8 · Job 37:1–24 · Psa 18:11 · Psa 97:2 · Ecc 3:11 · Isa 40:12–31 · Isa 55:8, 9 · 1Co 2:16

Infinite 1Ki 8:27 · 2Ch 2:6 · 2Ch 6:1, 18 · Psa 147:5 · Jer 23:24

Invisible Exo 20:21 · Exo 33:20 · Deu 4:11, 15 · Deu 5:22 · 1Ki 8:12 · Job 9:11 · Job 23:8, 9 · Psa 18:11 · Psa 97:2 · Joh 1:18 · Joh 5:37 · Joh 6:46 · Rom 1:20 · Col 1:13–15 · 1Ti 1:17 · 1Ti 6:16 · Heb 11:27 · 1 Joh 4:12

Israelites Exo 5:20–23

Jealous Exo 20:5, 7 · Exo 34:14 · Deu 4:24 · Deu 5:9, 11 · Deu 6:15 · Deu 29:20 · Deu 32:16, 21 · Jos 24:19 · 2Ch 16:7–10 · Isa 30:1, 2 · Isa 31:1, 3 · Eze 23:25 · Eze 36:5 · Eze 39:25 · Joe 2:18 · Nah 1:2 · Zec 1:14 · 1Co 10:22

Job's Job 3:19–23 · Job 1:1 · Job 2:1

Judge, and his Justice Gen 16:5 · Gen 18:20, 21, 25 · Exo 20:5 · Exo 34:7 · Num 16:22 · Deu 4:24 · Deu 10:17 · Deu 32:4, 35 · Jos 24:19 · Jdg 9:56, 57 · Jdg 11:27 · 1Sa 2:3, 10 · 1Sa 24:12, 15 · 2Sa 14:14 · 2Sa 22:25–27 · 1Ki 8:32 · 1Ch 16:33 · 2Ch 6:22, 23 · 2Ch 19:7 · Neh 9:33 · Job 4:17 · Job 8:3 · Job 9:15, 28 · Job 21:22 · Job 23:7 · Job 31:13–15 · Job 34:10–12, 17, 19, 23 · Job 35:14 · Job 36:3, 19 · Job 37:23 · Psa 7:8, 9, 11 · Psa 9:4, 7, 8 · Psa 11:4, 5, 7 · Psa 18:25, 26 · Psa 19:9 · Psa 26:1, 2 · Psa 33:5 · Psa 35:24 · Psa 43:1 · Psa 50:4, 6 · Psa 51:4 · Psa 58:11 · Psa 62:12 · Psa 67:4 · Psa 71:19 · Psa 75:7 · Psa 76:8, 9 · Psa 82:8 · Psa 85:10 · Psa 89:14 · Psa 90:8, 11 · Psa 92:15 · Psa 94:1, 2, 10 · Psa 96:10, 13 · Psa 97:2 · Psa 98:2, 3, 9 · Psa 99:4, 8 · Psa 103:6 · Psa 111:7 · Psa 119:137 · Psa 129:4 · Psa 135:14 · Psa 143:2 · Psa 145:17 · Pro 11:31 · Pro 16:2 · Pro 17:3 · Pro 21:2, 3 · Pro 24:12 · Pro 29:13, 26 · Ecc 3:15, 17 · Ecc 11:9 · Ecc 12:14 · Isa 1:27 · Isa 3:13, 14 · Isa 10:17, 18 · Isa 26:7 · Isa 28:17, 21 · Isa 30:18, 27, 30 · Isa 31:2 · Isa 33:22 · Isa 45:21 · Isa 61:8 · Jer 9:24 · Jer 10:10 · Jer 11:20 · Jer 12:1 · Jer 20:12 · Jer 32:19 · Jer 50:7 · Jer 51:10 · Lam 1:18 · Eze 14:23 · Eze 18:25, 29, 30 · Eze 33:7–19 · Dan 4:37 · Dan 7:9, 10 · Dan 9:7, 14 · Hos 10:10 · Amo 8:7 · Nah 1:3, 6 · Zep 3:5 · Mal 3:5, 18 · Act 10:34 · Act 17:31 · Rom 1:32 · Rom 2:2 · Rom 3:4–6, 26 · Rom 9:14 · Rom 11:22 · Eph 6:8, 9 · Col 3:2

Knowledge of Gen 16:13 · Gen 20:6 · Exo 3:3, 7, 9, 19, 20 · Exo 6:1 · Exo 11:1 · Exo 14:3, 4 · Num 14:27 · Deu 2:7 · Deu 31:21 · 1Sa 2:3 · 1Sa 16:7 · 2Sa 7:20 · 1Ki 8:39 · 2Ki 19:27 · 1Ch 28:9 · 1Ch 29:17 · 2Ch 6:30 · 2Ch 16:9 · Neh 9:10 · Job 11:11 · Job 12:13, 16, 22 · Job 21:22 · Job 22:13, 14 · Job 23:10 · Job 24:1, 23 · Job 26:6 · Job 28:10, 24 · Job 31:4 · Job 34:21, 22, 25 · Job 36:4, 5 · Job 37:16 · Job 42:2 · Psa 1:6 · Psa 7:9 · Psa 10:11 · Psa 11:4 · Psa 33:13–15 · Psa 37:18 · Psa 38:9 · Psa 44:21 · Psa 66:7 · Psa 69:19 · Psa 73:11 · Psa 92:5 · Psa 94:7 · Psa 103:14 · Psa 104:24 · Psa 119:168 · Psa 121:3, 4 · Psa 136:5 · Psa 139:1–24 · Psa 142:3 · Psa 147:4, 5 · Pro 3:19, 20 · Pro 5:21 · Pro 15:3, 11 · Pro 16:2 · Pro 17:3 · Pro 21:2 · Pro 24:12 · Isa 28:29 · Isa 29:15, 16 · Isa 37:28 · Isa 40:13, 14, 26–28 · Isa 41:4 · Isa 42:9 · Isa 44:7 · Isa 45:4, 21 · Isa 46:10 · Isa 48:3, 5, 6 · Isa 66:18 · Jer 5:3 · Jer 10:7, 12 · Jer 11:20 · Jer 17:10 · Jer 20:12 · Jer 23:24 · Jer 32:19 · Jer 51:15 · Eze 9:9 · Eze 11:5 · Dan 2:20, 22, 28 · Amo 4:13 · Amo 9:2–4 · Zec 4:10 · Mat 6:4, 8, 18, 32 · Mat 10:29, 30 · Mat 24:36 · Mar 13:32 · Luk 16:15 · Act 1:24 · Act 2:23 · Act 15:8, 18 · Rom 8:27, 29 · Rom 11:33, 34 · Rom 16:27 · 1Co 1:25 · 1Co 2:7 · 1Co 3:20 · 1Co 8:3 · Gal 4:9 · Eph 1:8 · Eph 3:10 · 1Th 2:4 · 1Ti 1:17 · 2Ti 2:19 · Heb 4:13 · 1Pe 1:2 · 1 Joh 1:5 · 1 Joh 3:20 · Jde 1:25

Longsuffering of Gen 6:3 · Gen 15:16 · Exo 34:6 · Num 14:18 · Psa 86:15 · Psa 103:8–10 · Isa 5:1–4 · Isa 30:18 · Isa 42:14 · Isa 48:9, 11 · Jer 7:13, 23–25 · Jer 11:7 · Jer 15:15 · Eze 20:17 · Joe 2:13 · Hab 1:2–4 · Mat 19:8 · Mat 21:33–41 · Mat 23:37 · Mar 12:1–9 · Luk 13:6–9, 34 · Luk 20:9–16 · Act 14:16 · Act 17:30 · Rom 2:4 · Rom 3:25 · Rom 9:22, 23 · Rom 15:5 · 1Pe 3:20 · 2Pe 3:9, 15 · Rev 2:21, 22

Longsuffering of, Abused Neh 9:28–31 · Pro 1:24–27 · Pro 29:1 · Ecc 8:11 · Mat 24:48–51 · Luk 13:6–9

Love of Deu 4:37 · Deu 7:7, 8, 13 · Deu 9:29 · Deu 10:15, 18 · Deu 23:5 · Deu 33:3, 12 · 2Sa 12:24 · 1Ki 8:51–53 · Neh 13:26 · Job 7:17 · Psa 42:8 · Psa 47:4 · Psa 63:3 · Psa 78:61, 62, 65, 68 · Psa 89:33 · Psa 103:13 · Psa 146:8 · Pro 15:9 · Isa 38:17 · Isa 43:4 · Jer 31:3 · Hos 11:1 · Mal 1:2 · Joh 3:16 · Joh 5:20 · Joh 14:21, 23 · Joh 16:27 · Joh 17:10, 23, 26 · Joh 20:17 · Rom 1:7 · Rom

5:8 · Rom 9:13 · Rom 11:28 · 2Co 9:7 · 2Co 13:11 · Eph 2:4, 5 · 2Th 2:16 · Tts 3:4, 5 · Heb 12:6 · 1 Joh 3:1 · 1 Joh 4:8–10, 12, 13, 15, 16, 19 · Jde 1:21 · Rev 3:12 · Rev 14:1

Love of, Exemplified Gen 17:7 · Gen 46:3 · Exo 3:6 · Exo 6:7 · Exo 19:4–6 · Exo 29:45, 46 · Lev 11:44, 45 · Lev 20:24, 26 · Lev 22:32, 33 · Lev 25:23, 38, 42, 55 · Lev 26:12 · Num 15:41 · Deu 4:20, 34, 37 · Deu 7:6–8, 13 · Deu 9:29 · Deu 10:15 · Deu 14:2 · Deu 23:5 · Deu 26:18, 19 · Deu 27:9 · Deu 28:9, 10 · Deu 29:13 · Deu 32:9–12 · Deu 33:3, 12 · 2Sa 7:23, 24 · 2Sa 12:24 · 1Ki 8:51–53 · Neh 13:26 · Psa 4:3 · Psa 31:19, 21 · Psa 42:8 · Psa 47:4 · Psa 48:9, 14 · Psa 50:5, 7 · Psa 63:3 · Psa 73:1 · Psa 74:2 · Psa 78:61, 62, 65, 68 · Psa 79:13 · Psa 81:13 · Psa 89:33 · Psa 90:1 · Psa 95:7 · Psa 100:3 · Psa 103:4 · Psa 105:6 · Psa 114:2 · Psa 135:4 · Psa 148:14 · Pro 11:20 · Pro 15:9 · Isa 5:7 · Isa 41:8–10 · Isa 43:1–4, 7 · Isa 44:1, 2, 21, 22 · Isa 48:12 · Isa 49:13–17 · Isa 51:16 · Isa 54:5, 6, 10 · Isa 62:4, 5 · Isa 63:7–9 · Isa 64:4 · Isa 65:19 · Isa 66:13 · Jer 3:14, 15 · Jer 10:16 · Jer 12:7 · Jer 13:11 · Jer 15:16 · Jer 30:22 · Jer 31:3, 14, 32 · Jer 32:41 · Jer 51:19 · Eze 16:1–14 · Eze 34:31 · Eze 37:27 · Hos 2:19, 20, 23 · Hos 9:10 · Hos 11:1, 3, 4 · Zep 3:17 · Hag 2:23 · Zec 1:14 · Zec 2:8 · Zec 8:8 · Zec 13:9 · Mal 1:2, 3 · Mal 3:16, 17 · Mat 18:11–14 · Luk 15:4–7, 11–27 · Joh 14:21 · Joh 16:27 · Joh 17:10, 23, 26 · Rom 1:7 · Rom 5:8 · Rom 8:31, 32, 39 · Rom 11:28 · 1Co 2:9 · 1Co 3:9 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · 1Co 7:23 · 2Co 5:18–21 · 2Co 6:16 · 2Co 13:14 · Eph 1:3–6 · Col 3:12 · Heb 11:16 · Jam 1:18 · 1Pe 2:10

Mercy of Gen 8:21 · Gen 18:26–32 · Gen 19:16 · Exo 2:24, 25 · Exo 15:13 · Exo 20:2, 6, 22 · Exo 22:27 · Exo 25:17 · Exo 32:14, 34 · Exo 33:19 · Exo 34:6, 7 · Lev 26:40–45 · Num 14:18–20 · Num 16:48 · Num 21:8 · Deu 4:31 · Deu 5:10, 29 · Deu 7:9 · Deu 32:29, 36, 43 · Jdg 2:18 · Jdg 3:9, 15 · Jdg 10:16 · 2Sa 12:13 · 2Sa 14:14 · 2Sa 24:14, 16 · 1Ki 8:23 · 1Ki 11:39 · 2Ki 13:23 · 2Ki 14:26, 27 · 1Ch 16:34 · 2Ch 5:13 · 2Ch 7:3, 6, 14 · 2Ch 24:19 · 2Ch 30:9 · 2Ch 36:15 · Ezr 9:7–14 · Neh 1:10 · Neh 9:17–20, 27–31 · Job 11:6 · Job 23:2–6 · Job 24:12 · Job 33:14–30 · Psa 18:50 · Psa 25:6 · Psa 30:5 · Psa 31:7 · Psa 32:1, 2, 5 · Psa 36:5 · Psa 50:21 · Psa 57:10 · Psa 62:12 · Psa 65:3 · Psa 69:16 · Psa 78:4–72 · Psa 80:1 · Psa 85:2, 3, 10 · Psa 86:5, 13, 15 · Psa 89:2, 28 · Psa 99:8 · Psa 100:5 · Psa 103:3, 8–14, 17 · Psa 106:1, 43–46 · Psa 107:1 · Psa 108:4 · Psa 111:4 · Psa 116:5 · Psa 117:2 · Psa 118:1–4, 29 · Psa 119:64, 156 · Psa 130:3, 4, 7, 8 · Psa 135:14 · Psa 136:3–26 · Psa 138:2 · Psa 145:8, 9 · Psa 146:7, 8 · Pro 16:6 · Pro 28:13 · Isa 1:5, 18 · Isa 6:7 · Isa 12:1 · Isa 17:6 · Isa 24:13 · Isa 54:9 · Isa 55:7–9 · Isa 57:11, 15, 16, 18, 19 · Isa 60:10 · Isa 65:2, 8 · Jer 2:9 · Jer 3:12, 22 · Jer 4:27 · Jer 5:10 · Jer 9:24 · Jer 29:11 · Jer 30:11 · Jer 31:20, 34, 37 · Jer 32:18 · Jer 33:8, 11 · Jer 36:3, 6, 7 · Jer 46:28 · Jer 50:20 · Jer 51:5 · Lam 3:22, 23, 31–33 · Eze 14:22 · Eze 16:6, 42, 63 · Eze 18:23, 31, 32 · Eze 20:17, 42

Name of Exo 6:3 · Exo 15:3 · Psa 83:18

Name of Proclaimed Exo 34:5, 14

None Before Him Isa 43:10

None Beside Him Deu 4:35 · Isa 44:6

None Good But He Mat 19:17

None Like to Him Exo 9:14 · Deu 33:26 · 2Sa 7:22 · Isa 46:5, 9 · Jer 10:6

Not to be Profaned Exo 20:7 · Lev 18:21 · Lev 19:12 · Lev 20:3 · Lev 21:6 · Lev 22:2, 32 · Deu 5:11 · Psa 139:20 · Pro 30:9 · Isa 52:5 · Rom 2:24 · Rev 16:9

Omnipotent Gen 17:1 · Gen 18:14 · Job 42:2 · Isa 26:4 · Mat 19:26 · Luk 1:37 · Act 26:8 · Rev 19:6 · Rev 21:22

Onnipresent Gen 28:16 · 1Ki 8:27 · 2Ch 2:6 · Psa 139:3, 5, 7–10 · Jer 23:23, 24 · Act 7:48, 49 · Act 17:24, 27, 28

Perfection of Deu 32:4 · 2Sa 22:31 · Psa 18:30 · Mat 5:48 · Rom 12:2 · Jam 1:17

Personality of Exo 3:14 · Exo 8:10 · Exo 15:11 · Exo 20:3 · Exo 34:14 · Deu 4:35, 39 · Deu 5:7 · Deu 6:4 · Deu 10:17 · Deu 32:12, 39 · Jos 22:22 · Jdg 13:16 · 1Sa 2:2 · 1Sa 7:3 · 2Sa 7:22 · 2Sa 22:32 · 1Ki 8:23, 60 · 2Ki 17:36 · 2Ki 19:15 · 2Ch 6:14 · Ezr 1:3 · Neh 9:6 · Psa 18:31 · Psa 86:10 · Psa 96:5 · Isa 37:16 · Isa 40:25 · Isa 42:8 · Isa 43:10, 11 · Isa 44:6, 8 · Isa 45:5, 6, 18, 21, 22 · Isa 46:5, 9 · Jer 10:6, 7, 10 · Jer 14:22 · Jer 32:27 · Hos 13:4 · Mal 2:10 · Mat 4:10 · Mat 23:9 · Mar 12:32 · Joh 14:9 · Joh 17:3 · Rom 1:25 · Rom 3:29 · 1Co 8:4–6 · 2Co 4:4 · Gal 3:20 · Eph 4:6 · Col 1:15 · 1Th 1:9 · 1Ti 2:5 · Heb 1:3

Power of Exo 15:3, 6–8, 10–12 · Num 11:23 · Num 23:20 · Deu 3:24 · Deu 7:21 · Deu 11:2 · Deu 32:39 · Jos 4:24 · 1Sa 2:6–8, 10 · 1Sa 14:6 · 2Sa 22:13, 16 · 1Ch 29:11, 12 · 2Ch 14:11 · 2Ch 16:9 · 2Ch 20:6 · 2Ch 25:8, 9 · Ezr 8:22 · Neh 1:10 · Job 5:9 · Job 9:4–7, 10, 12, 13, 19 · Job 10:7 · Job 11:10 · Job 12:14–16 · Job 14:20 · Job 23:13, 14 · Job 26:11, 12, 14 · Job 34:14, 15 · Job 36:5, 22, 27–33 · Job 37:1–23 · Job 38:8, 11, 37 · Job 40:9 · Job 41:10, 11 · Job 42:2 · Psa 2:4, 5 · Psa 18:1 · Psa 21:13 · Psa 29:3–9 · Psa 33:9 · Psa 46:6 · Psa 62:11 · Psa 65:6, 7 · Psa 66:3, 7 · Psa 68:33–35 · Psa 74:13, 15 · Psa 76:6, 7 · Psa 77:14, 16, 18 · Psa 78:12–16, 26, 43–51 · Psa 79:11 · Psa 89:8, 9, 13 · Psa 90:3 · Psa 93:1, 4 · Psa 97:3–5 · Psa 104:7, 9, 29, 30, 32 · Psa 105:1 · Psa 106:8 · Psa 107:25, 29 · Psa 111:6 · Psa 114:3–8 · Psa 115:3 · Psa 118:16 · Psa 135:6 · Psa 136:10–22 · Psa 144:5 · Psa 145:6, 16 · Psa 147:5, 16, 18 · Psa 148:5, 8 · Pro 21:30 · Pro 30:4 · Isa 14:24, 27 · Isa 17:13 · Isa 19:1 · Isa 23:11 · Isa 26:4 · Isa 27:4 · Isa 31:3 · Isa 33:3, 13 · Isa 40:12, 22, 24, 26, 28 · Isa 43:13, 16, 17 · Isa 44:27 · Isa 46:10, 11 · Isa 48:13 · Isa 50:2, 3 · Isa 51:10, 15 · Isa 52:10 · Isa 59:1 · Isa 60:16 · Isa 63:12 · Jer 5:22 · Jer 10:6, 12, 13 · Jer 20:11 · Jer 27:5 · Jer 32:17, 27 · Jer 50:44 · Jer 51:15 · Dan 2:20 · Dan 3:17 · Dan 4:35 · Dan 6:27 · Joe 2:11 · Joe 3:16 · Amo 1:2 · Amo 4:13 · Amo 9:5, 6 · Mic 1:3, 4 · Nah 1:3–6 · Hab 3:6, 9–11, 15 · Zec 9:14 · Mat 3:9 · Mat 6:13 · Mat 10:28 · Mat 19:26

Topical Index — God–God's Plan

God

Praised Psa 34:3 · Psa 72:17

Presence of Gen 16:13 · Gen 28:16 · Exo 20:24 · Deu 4:34–36, 39 · Jos 2:11 · 1Ki 8:27 · 2Ch 2:6 · Psa 139:3, 5, 7–10 · Isa 57:15 · Isa 66:1 · Jer 23:23, 24 · Jer 32:18, 19 · Jon 1:3, 4 · Act 7:48, 49 · Act 17:24, 27, 28 · 1Co 12:6 · Eph 1:23

Preserver Gen 14:20 · Gen 28:15 · Gen 31:3, 13 · Gen 48:15, 16 · Gen 49:24, 25 · Exo 3:17 · Exo 6:6, 7 · Exo 8:22, 23 · Exo 9:26 · Exo 11:7 · Exo 12:13, 17, 23 · Exo 13:21, 22 · Exo 14:29, 30 · Exo 15:2, 13, 16, 17 · Exo 16:15 · Exo 19:4 · Exo 23:20–31 · Exo 34:24 · Num 10:33 · Num 23:23 · Deu 1:30, 31 · Deu 7:21, 22 · Deu 9:3 · Deu 11:25 · Deu 23:14 · Deu 30:4, 20 · Deu 31:3 · Deu 32:10 · Deu 33:12, 25–29 · Jos 23:10 · 1Sa 2:6, 9 · 1Sa 9:16 · 2Sa 22:28 · 2Ki 20:6 · 2Ch 16:9 · 2Ch

20:15, 17 · Ezr 8:22, 23 · Neh 9:6 · Job 1:10 · Job 4:7 · Job 5:11, 18–24 · Job 10:12 · Job 11:18, 19 · Job 22:25 · Job 27:3, 4 · Job 33:18 · Job 36:7, 16 · Psa 1:6 · Psa 3:3 · Psa 9:9 · Psa 10:17, 18 · Psa 12:7 · Psa 14:5, 6 · Psa 17:7 · Psa 18:17, 27 · Psa 19:14 · Psa 25:8, 9, 12 · Psa 31:20, 23 · Psa 32:6, 8 · Psa 34:14, 17, 19–22 · Psa 37:17, 23, 24, 28, 32, 33 · Psa 41:1–3 · Psa 46:1, 5, 7 · Psa 48:3 · Psa 50:15 · Psa 61:3, 6 · Psa 68:6, 22 · Psa 72:14 · Psa 73:23 · Psa 80:1 · Psa 84:11 · Psa 87:5 · Psa 91:1–16 · Psa 94:13 · Psa 97:10 · Psa 102:19, 20 · Psa 103:2–5 · Psa 107:9, 10 · Psa 112:4 · Psa 115:10 · Psa 116:6 · Psa 118:13 · Psa 121:3–8 · Psa 124:1–8 · Psa 125:1–3 · Psa 127:1 · Psa 145:14, 19, 20 · Psa 146:7, 8 · Psa 147:2, 3 · Pro 2:7, 8 · Pro 3:6, 23, 24 · Pro 10:3, 30 · Pro 11:8 · Pro 12:3, 13, 21 · Pro 14:26 · Pro 15:19 · Pro 16:9, 33 · Pro 19:23 · Pro 20:22, 24 · Pro 21:31 · Pro 22:12 · Pro 24:16 · Isa 4:5, 6 · Isa 10:27 · Isa 14:3 · Isa 26:7 · Isa 27:3 · Isa 30:21, 26 · Isa 31:4, 5, 9 · Isa 32:2, 18 · Isa 33:16, 20 · Isa 35:9

Preserver by Abijah 2Ch 13:4–18

Preserver in Delivering from the Oppressions of the King of Syria 2Ki 13:2–5

Preserver in Exempting the Land of Goshen from the Plague of Darkness Exo 10:21–23

Preserver in Exempting the Land of Goshen from the Plague of Flies Exo 8:22

Preserver in Gerar Gen 20:3

Preserver in Giving Peace With Other Nations 2Ch 17:1

Preserver in Preserving Their Cattle from the Plague of Murrain, Exo 9:4–7

Preserver in Saving the Firstborn, when the Plague of Death Destroyed the Firstborn of Egypt, Exo 12:13, 23

Preserver in the Wilderness Exo 40:36–38 · Num 9:17–23 · Num 10:33 · Num 22:12 · Num 23:8 · Deu 2:31 · Deu 23:5

Preserver: Ahab 1Ki 20:1

Preserver: As he Journeyed in the Land of Canaan Gen 35:5

Preserver: Daniel and the Three Hebrew Captives Dan 2:18–23 · Dan 3:27 · Dan 6:1

Preserver: Deliverance from Egypt, Exo 13:3, 17–22 · Exo 14:1 · Exo 19:4 · Lev 26:13

Preserver: Delivering Israel by Jeroboam Ii 2Ki 14:26, 27

Preserver: Delivering the Kingdom of Israel from Syria 2Sa 7:1

Preserver: Delivering Them from the Army of the Assyrians 2Ki 19:1

Preserver: Hezekiah 2Ki 19:1 · Job 1:9–12 · Job 2:6

Preserver: Jeremah and Baruch Jer 36:26

Preserver: Jesus and his Parents Mat 2:13, 19–22

Preserver: Jonah Jon 1:17

Preserver: On Account of Samuel's Intercession 1Sa 7:7–10

Preserver: Paul Act 27:24 · Act 28:5, 6 · Mar 16:18

Preserver: Paul and Silas Act 16:26–39

Preserver: Peter Act 12:3–17

Preserver: The Ethiopian Host 2Ch 14:11–14

Preserver: The Wise Men of the East Mat 2:12

Preserver: To Abraham and Sarah, in Egypt Gen 12:17

Preserver: To David, 2Sa 7:1 · 1Ch 11:13, 14

Preserver: To Hagar, when Abraham Cast Her Out Gen 21:17, 19

Preserver: To Jacob, when he Fled from Laban, his Father-In-Law Gen 31:24, 29

Preserver: To Joseph, in Egypt Gen 39:2, 21

Preserver: To Lot, when Sodom Was Destroyed Gen 19:1

Preserver: To Moses, in his Infancy Exo 2:1–10

Preserver: To Noah and his Family, at the Time of the Flood Gen 6:8, 13–21 · Gen 7:1 · Gen 8:1, 15, 16

Preserver: To the Israelites, in Bringing About Their Deliverance from Bondage Exo 1:9–12 · Exo 2:23–25 · Exo 3:7–9

Preserver: To the Kingdom of Judah: in Delivering from Egypt 2Ch 12:2–12

Preserver: Under David 1Sa 17:45–49

Preserver: Under Deborah Jdg 4:5

Preserver: Under Ehud Jdg 3:15–30

Preserver: Under Gideon Jdg 7:1 · Jdg 8:1–23

Preserver: Under Jephthah Jdg 11:29–40

Preserver: Under Othniel Jdg 3:9–11

Preserver: Under Shamgar Jdg 3:31

Preserver: Victories Over the Canaanites Under Joshua Jos 6:1 · Jos 7:1 · Jos 8:1 · Jos 9:1 · Jos 10:1 · Jos 11:1 · Jos 24:11–13

Preserver: when he Met Esau Gen 33:3–10

Profaned Psa 139:20 · Mat 26:74

Protecting Abraham, Sarah, and Abimelech Gen 20:3–6

Protection of Homes While at Feasts Exo 34:24

Providence of Gen 1:29, 30 · Gen 2:16 · Gen 8:22 · Gen 9:1–3 · Gen 22:14, 17 · Gen 26:4, 5 · Gen 28:20, 21 · Gen 49:11, 12, 20, 24, 25 · Exo 15:26 · Exo 23:22, 25, 26 · Exo 34:24 · Lev 25:18–22 · Lev 26:4–6, 10 · Num 10:29 · Deu 1:10 · Deu 2:7 · Deu 4:4, 40 · Deu 5:29, 33 · Deu 6:2–25 · Deu 7:13–24 · Deu 8:3, 4, 18 · Deu 10:18 · Deu 11:7, 8, 12–15 · Deu 12:7, 28 · Deu 13:17, 18 · Deu 15:4–6 · Deu 26:19 · Deu 28:2–13 · Deu 29:5, 9 · Deu 30:15–20 · Deu 32:11–14, 47 · Jos 1:8 · Rut 1:6 · 1Sa 2:7, 8 · 1Sa 14:6 · 2Sa 7:8, 9 · 1Ki 2:3, 4 · 1Ki 9:4, 5 · 1Ch 17:7, 8 · 1Ch 22:9, 13 · 1Ch 28:8 · 1Ch 29:12, 14, 16 · 2Ch 1:12 · 2Ch 7:17, 18 · 2Ch 20:3–30 · 2Ch 30:9 · 2Ch 31:10 · Ezr 8:22 · Neh 9:25 · Job 5:6–11, 24–26 · Job 8:6, 7, 20, 21 · Job 11:17–19 · Job 12:23 · Job 22:18, 24, 25, 28 · Job 29:5, 19, 20 · Job 33:14–30 · Job 36:11 · Job 37:6–24 · Job 38:25–27, 41 · Job 39:5, 6 · Psa 21:3–5 · Psa 23:1–6 · Psa 33:12, 15 · Psa 34:7, 9, 10 · Psa 36:6, 7 · Psa 37:3, 19, 22, 25, 34 · Psa 40:5 · Psa 44:1–3 · Psa 65:9–13 · Psa 67:6 · Psa 68:6, 9, 10 · Psa 69:35, 36 · Psa 71:6, 7, 15 · Psa 72:16 · Psa 78:52–55 · Psa 81:13–16 · Psa 85:12 · Psa 87:5 · Psa 100:3 · Psa 103:3–5 · Psa 104:10–19, 24–30 · Psa 105:14–45 · Psa 107:1–43 · Psa 111:5 · Psa 113:6–9 · Psa 115:16 · Psa 116:1–15 · Psa 118:5, 6, 13, 14 · Psa 122:9 · Psa 127:1–5 · Psa 128:2–6 · Psa 135:6–12 · Psa 136:5–25 · Psa 144:12–15 · Psa 145:15, 16 · Psa 146:7–9 · Psa 147:8, 9, 13, 14 · Pro 2:21 · Pro 3:1, 2 · Pro 10:22, 27 · Pro 11:10, 11, 31 · Pro 13:25 · Pro 14:11, 19, 34 · Pro 15:6 · Pro 16:7, 9 · Pro 28:10 · Ecc 2:24, 26

Providence of, Mysterious and Misinterpreted Job 10:15 · Job 12:6 · Job 21:7 · Job 24:1–12 · Job 33:13 · Psa 10:5 · Psa 73:2–5, 12–17 · Psa 89:47 · Pro 28:5 · Ecc 7:15 · Ecc 8:12–17 · Ecc 9:2, 11 · Jer 12:1, 2 · Jer 50:7 · Dan 12:10 · Mic 4:12 · Hab 1:2, 3, 11, 13, 14 · Mal 3:14, 15

Providence of, Overruling Interpositions of The Gen 45:5–7 · Gen 50:20 · Exo 14:4 · Num 22:12–18 · Num 23:1–30 · Num 24:10–13 · Deu 2:30 · Deu 23:4, 5 · Jos 11:20 · Jdg 9:23, 24 · 1Sa 2:6–9 · 2Sa 17:14 · 1Ki 11:14–40 · 1Ki 12:15 · 1Ch 5:26 · 2Ch 10:15 · 2Ch 36:22, 23 · Ezr 1:1 · Ezr 5:5 · Ezr 6:22 · Neh 6:16 · Est 6:1–12 · Est 7:10 · Est 9:1, 25 · Job 5:12 · Psa 17:13,

14 · Psa 33:10 · Psa 75:7 · Psa 76:10 · Psa 105:17 · Psa 127:1, 2 · Pro 13:22 · Pro 14:19 · Pro 16:7, 33 · Pro 19:21 · Pro 21:1, 18 · Pro 28:8 · Ecc 2:26 · Ecc 3:1, 10 · Isa 8:9, 10 · Isa 10:5–7 · Isa 13:3–5 · Isa 41:2, 4 · Isa 43:14 · Isa 44:28 · Isa 45:1–6, 13 · Isa 48:14, 15 · Isa 54:16, 17 · Jer 51:20, 21 · Jer 52:3 · Eze 21:26, 27 · Eze 29:19, 20 · Dan 11:27 · Act 3:17, 18 · Act 5:38, 39 · Act 7:9, 10 · Rom 1:10 · Rom 8:28 · 1Co 4:19 · 1Co 16:7 · Php 1:12, 19 · Phm 1:15 · Jam 4:15 · Rev 17:17

Purifying the Waters of Marah Exo 15:25

Rebuilding the Walls of Jerusalem Neh 6:16

Repentance Attributed To Gen 6:6, 7 · Exo 32:14 · Jdg 2:18 · 1Sa 15:35 · 2Sa 24:16 · 1Ch 21:15 · Psa 106:45 · Jer 26:19 · Amo 7:3 · Jon 3:10

Restoration of the Jews 2Ch 36:22, 23 · Ezr 1:1

Restoring Epaphroditus Php 2:27

Restoring Manasseh After his Conversion 2Ch 33:12, 13

Righteousness of Jdg 5:11 · Ezr 9:15 · Job 36:3 · Psa 5:8 · Psa 7:9 · Psa 48:10 · Psa 50:6 · Psa 71:15, 19 · Psa 72:1 · Psa 88:12 · Psa 89:16 · Psa 97:2 · Psa 111:3 · Psa 112:4 · Psa 116:5 · Psa 119:40, 137, 142, 144, 172 · Psa 143:1 · Psa 145:7, 17 · Isa 41:10 · Isa 51:8 · Isa 56:1 · Jer 4:2 · Jer 9:24 · Jer 12:1 · Lam 3:34, 36 · Dan 9:7 · Hos 14:9 · Mic 7:9 · Mat 6:33 · Joh 17:25 · Act 17:31 · Rom 1:17 · Rom 3:4–6, 21, 22 · Rom 9:14 · Rom 10:3, 4 · 2Ti 4:8 · 1Pe 2:23 · 2Pe 1:1 · 1 Joh 2:1 · Rev 16:5

Saving David's Army 2Sa 5:23–25

Saving Noah Gen 7:1

Saviour Gen 48:16 · Exo 15:2 · Deu 32:15, 31, 39 · Deu 33:25–29 · 1Sa 2:2 · Job 33:24, 27–29 · Psa 3:8 · Psa 18:30, 31 · Psa 19:14 · Psa 25:5 · Psa 27:1 · Psa 28:8 · Psa 31:5 · Psa 33:18, 19 · Psa 34:22 · Psa 36:9 · Psa 37:39, 40 · Psa 50:23 · Psa 62:1, 2, 6, 7 · Psa 65:5 · Psa 68:19, 20 · Psa 71:16 · Psa 74:12 · Psa 76:8, 9 · Psa 85:9 · Psa 88:1 · Psa 96:2 · Psa 98:2, 3 · Psa 111:9 · Psa 118:14, 21, 27 · Psa 121:7 · Psa 133:3 · Psa 145:9 · Psa 149:4 · Isa 12:2 · Isa 25:4, 9 · Isa 26:1 · Isa 33:22 · Isa 35:4 · Isa 41:14 · Isa 43:3, 11, 12, 14 · Isa 44:6, 22–24 · Isa 45:15, 17, 21, 22 · Isa 46:12, 13 · Isa 47:4 · Isa 48:17 · Isa 49:25 · Isa 50:2 · Isa 52:3, 9, 10 · Isa 59:1 · Isa 60:16 · Isa 63:8, 16 · Jer 3:23 · Jer 8:22 · Jer 14:8 · Jer 30:17 · Jer 33:6 · Jer 50:34 · Eze 37:23 · Hos 1:7 · Hos 13:4, 9 · Joe 3:16 · Jon 2:9 · Zec 9:11, 12, 16 · Luk 1:68 · Joh 3:16, 17 · Joh 6:39 · Rom 1:16 · Rom 6:23 · Rom 8:30–32 · 1Co 1:18 · 2Co 5:18 · Eph 1:3, 5 · 1Th 5:9 · 2Th 2:16, 17 · 1Ti 2:3, 4 · 1Ti 4:10 · 2Ti 1:9 · Tts 1:2, 3 · Tts 2:10, 11 · Tts 3:4, 5 · 1Pe 1:5 · 1 Joh 4:9, 10 · 1 Joh 5:11 · Rev 7:10 · Rev 19:1

should be Worshipped in Spirit and in Truth Joh 4:24

Sovereign Gen 14:18–20, 22 · Gen 24:3 · Exo 8:22 · Exo 9:29 · Exo 15:18 · Exo 18:11 · Exo 19:5 · Num 27:16 · Deu 2:19 · Deu 4:39 · Deu 10:14, 17 · Deu 32:8, 39, 41–43 · Jos 2:11 · Jos 3:11 · 1Sa 2:6–8 · 2Ki 19:15 · 1Ch 29:11, 12 · 2Ch 20:6 · Neh 9:6 · Job 9:12 · Job 12:9, 10, 16, 17 · Job 25:2 · Job 33:13 · Job 34:13, 24, 33 · Job 36:1–33 · Job 41:11 · Psa 10:16 · Psa 22:28, 29 · Psa 24:1, 10 · Psa 29:10 · Psa 44:4 · Psa 47:2, 3, 7, 8 · Psa 50:10–12 · Psa 59:13 · Psa 65:5 · Psa 66:7 · Psa 67:4 · Psa 74:12 · Psa 75:6, 7 · Psa 76:11, 12 · Psa 82:1, 8 · Psa 83:18 · Psa 89:11, 18 · Psa 93:1, 2 · Psa 95:3–5 · Psa 96:10 · Psa 97:1, 2, 5, 9 · Psa 98:6 · Psa 99:1 · Psa 103:19 · Psa 105:7 · Psa 113:4 · Psa 115:3, 16 · Psa 135:5, 6 · Psa 136:2, 3 · Psa 145:11–13 · Psa 146:10 · Ecc 9:1 · Isa 24:23 · Isa 33:22 · Isa 37:16 · Isa 40:22, 23 · Isa 43:15 · Isa 44:6 · Isa 45:7, 23 · Isa 52:7 · Isa 54:5 · Jer 10:10 · Jer 18:1–23 · Jer 27:5–7 · Jer 32:27, 28 · Lam 3:37, 38 · Lam 5:19 · Eze 16:50 · Eze 17:24 · Eze 18:4 · Dan 2:20, 21, 47 · Dan 4:3, 17, 25, 34, 35, 37 · Dan 5:18, 26–28 · Dan 6:26 · Mic 4:7, 13 · Hag 2:8 · Mal 1:14 · Mat 6:10, 13 · Mat 11:25 · Mat 20:15 · Luk 1:53 · Luk 10:21 · Joh 10:29 · Joh 19:11 · Act 17:24–26 · Rom 9:19 · Rom 14:11 · 1Co 10:26 · Eph 4:6 · 1Ti 6:15, 16 · Heb 1:3 · Jam 4:12 · Rev 1:6 · Rev 4:11 · Rev 11:4, 13, 17 · Rev 19:6

Special Grace: To Abraham Gen 12:2

Special Grace: To Enoch Gen 5:24

Special Grace: To Jacob Gen 32:28 · Gen 46:4

Special Grace: To Moses Exo 3:12 · Exo 33:12, 14

Special Grace: To Noah Gen 6:8

Special Grace: To Solomon 1Ch 22:18

Supplying Manna and Quail Exo 16:13–15 · Num 11:31, 32

Supplying Water at Meribah Num 20:7–11 · Neh 9:10–25

Symbolized by the Darkness of the Holy of Holies in the Tabernacle 1Ki 8:12

Symbolized by the General Structure of the Most Holy Place, See Lev 16:2

Symbolized by the Pillar of Fire Exo 14:19, 20

The Call of Abraham Gen 12:1

The Care of Isaac Gen 26:2, 3

The Deliverance of Lot Gen 19:1

The Mission of Joseph Gen 39:2, 3, 23 · Gen 45:7, 8 · Gen 50:20 · Psa 105:17–22

The Pillar of Cloud Exo 13:21 · Exo 14:19, 20

The Revolt of the Ten Tribes 1Ki 12:15, 24 · 2Ch 10:15

To be Reverenced Exo 20:7 · Deu 5:11 · Deu 28:58 · Psa 111:9 · Mic 4:5 · 1Ti 6:1

Truth Num 23:19 · Deu 32:4 · 1Sa 15:29 · Psa 25:10 · Psa 31:5 · Psa 33:4 · Psa 40:10 · Psa 43:3 · Psa 57:3 · Psa 71:22 · Psa 86:11, 15 · Psa 89:14 · Psa 91:4 · Psa 100:5 · Psa 108:4 · Psa 117:2 · Psa 132:11 · Psa 138:2 · Psa 146:6 · Isa 25:1 · Isa 65:6 · Jer 10:10 · Dan 4:37 · Dan 9:13 · Joh 8:26 · Joh 17:17, 19 · Rom 3:4, 7 · Tts 1:2 · Rev 6:10 · Rev 15:3

Ubiquitous 1Ki 8:27 · 2Ch 2:6 · Psa 139:3, 5, 7–10 · Jer 23:23, 24 · Act 7:48, 49

Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Job 5:8–20 · Job 9:2–35 · Job 10:2–18 · Job 12:7–20 · Job 26:7–14 · Job 33:12–30 · Job 34:10–30 · Job 37:1–24 · Job 38:1–41 · Job 39:1–30 · Job 40:1–24 · Job 41:1–34 · Job 42:1–6 · Psa 8:3–6 · Psa 97:6 · Psa 104:1–32 · Psa 107:23–26 · Psa 119:90, 91 · Psa 135:6, 7 · Psa 147:15–18 · Psa 148:3–6 · Ecc 3:14, 15 · Isa 2:19 · Isa 13:13 · Isa 29:6 · Isa 48:13 · Isa 50:2, 3 · Isa 64:3 · Jer 5:24 · Jer 10:2, 13 · Jer 31:35–37 · Jer 33:20, 21, 25, 26 · Jer 51:15 · Dan 2:21 · Amo 5:8 · Nah 1:3–6 · Rom 1:19, 20

Unity of Deu 6:4 · 1Ki 8:60 · 1Ki 20:28 · Isa 42:8 · Mar 12:29, 32 · Joh 17:3 · 1Co 8:4, 6 · Gal 3:20 · 1Ti 2:5 · Jam 2:19

Unsearchable Gen 32:29 · Deu 29:29 · Jdg 13:18 · 1Ki 8:12, 27 · 2Ch 2:6 · 2Ch 6:1, 18 · Job 5:8, 9 · Job 9:10 · Job 11:7–9 · Job 26:9, 14 · Job 36:26 · Job 37:5, 23 · Psa 77:19 · Psa 92:5 · Psa 97:2 · Psa 139:6 · Psa 145:3 · Pro 25:2 · Pro 30:4 · Ecc 3:11 · Ecc 7:24 · Ecc 11:5 · Isa 40:28 · Isa 45:15 · Isa 55:8, 9 · Jer 23:24 · Nah 1:3 · Mat 11:27 · Rom 11:33, 34 · 1Co 2:10, 11, 16 · Eph 3:8

Warning Joseph in Dreams Mat 1:20 · Mat 2:13, 19, 20

Warning Pharaoh About the Famine Gen 41:1

Warning the Wise Men from the East Mat 2:12, 13

Wisdom of Ezr 7:25 · Job 9:4 · Job 12:13, 16 · Psa 104:24 · Psa 136:5 · Psa 147:5 · Pro 3:19, 20 · Pro 8:12, 22, 27–

31 · Isa 31:2 · Jer 10:7, 12 · Jer 51:15 · Dan 2:20–22, 28 · Rom 16:27 · 1Co 1:24, 25 · Eph 1:8 · Eph 3:10 · 1Ti 1:17 · Jde 1:25 · Rev 7:12
Works of Gen 1:10, 18, 21, 25 · Deu 32:4 · Psa 26:7 · Psa 33:4 · Psa 40:5 · Psa 66:3 · Psa 75:1 · Psa 86:8 · Psa 92:4, 5 · Psa 111:2, 4, 6 · Psa 118:17 · Psa 136:1–26 · Psa 139:14 · Ecc 3:11, 14 · Jer 10:12
God-Given Talents Exo 35:31 · 1Co 10:31 · Rom 12:6 · Rom 12:2 · 1Pe 4:10 · 2Ti 2:15 · Joh 15:5 · Mat 25:15 · Eph 2:10 · 1Co 12:7
Godlessness: General Scriptures Concerning Deu 7:10 · Deu 32:15 · 1Sa 2:30 · Job 8:11–13 · Job 35:10 · Psa 2:2, 4 · Psa 9:17 · Psa 10:4 · Psa 14:2, 3 · Psa 28:5 · Psa 36:1 · Psa 50:22 · Psa 52:7 · Psa 53:2–4 · Psa 54:3 · Psa 55:19 · Psa 86:14 · Pro 14:2 · Isa 1:3 · Isa 5:12 · Isa 17:10 · Isa 22:11 · Isa 30:1, 2, 9–13 · Isa 31:1 · Jer 2:32 · Dan 5:23 · Hos 7:2–4 · Mal 2:17 · Mal 3:8 · Joh 5:42, 44 · Joh 15:23–25 · Rom 1:21, 22, 28 · Rom 3:11, 18 · Rom 8:6–8 · Eph 4:18 · Col 1:21 · Heb 10:26, 27 · Jam 4:4
Godliness 2Pe 3:11 · 2Ti 3:12 · 1Ti 6:6 · Psa 1:1–3 · Rom 12:1 · 2Ti 3:5 · 2Co 7:1 · 2Pe 1:7 · Mic 6:8
Godly Fear
A Characteristic of Saints Mal 3:16
A Fountain of Life Pro 14:27
A Treasure to Saints Pro 15:16 · Isa 33:6
Abraham Gen 22:12
Advantages of Pro 15:16 · Pro 19:23 · Ecc 8:12, 13
Christians Act 9:31
Commanded Deu 13:4 · Psa 22:23 · Ecc 12:13 · 1Pe 2:17
Cornelius Act 10:2
Filial and Reverential Heb 12:9, 28
God is the Author of Jer 32:39, 40
God is the Object of Isa 8:13
Hatred of Evil Pro 8:13
Job Job 1:1, 8
Joseph Gen 39:9 · Gen 42:18
Motives to Judgments of God Rev 14:7
Motives to The Forgiveness of God Psa 130:4
Motives to The Goodness of God 1Sa 12:24
Motives to The Greatness of God Deu 10:12, 17
Motives to The Holiness of God Rev 15:4
Motives to Wondrous Works of God Jos 4:23, 24
Necessary to Avoiding of Sin Exo 20:20
Necessary to Impartial Administration of Justice 2Ch 19:6–9
Necessary to Perfecting Holiness 2Co 7:1
Necessary to Righteous Government 2Sa 23:3
Necessary to The Service of God Psa 2:11 · Heb 12:28
Necessary to The Worship of God Psa 5:7 · Psa 89:7
Nehemiah Neh 5:15
Noah Heb 11:7
Obadiah 1Ki 18:12
Sanctifying Psa 19:9
Searching the Scriptures Gives the Understanding of Pro 2:3–5
should Accompany the Joy of Saints Psa 2:11
should be Constantly Maintained Deu 14:23 · Jos 4:24 · Pro 23:17
should be Exhibited in Giving a Reason for Our Hope 1Pe 3:15
should be Exhibited in Our Callings Col 3:22
should be Prayed For Psa 86:11
should be Taught to Others Psa 34:11
The Wicked Destitute of Psa 36:1 · Pro 1:29 · Jer 2:19 · Rom 3:18
Those Who Have are Accepted of God Act 10:35
Those Who Have are Blessed Psa 112:1 · Psa 115:13
Those Who Have are Pitied by God Psa 103:13
Those Who Have: Afford Pleasure to God Psa 147:11
Those Who Have: Confide in God Psa 115:11 · Pro 14:26
Those Who Have: Converse Together of Holy Things Mal 3:16
Those Who Have: Days of, Prolonged Pro 10:27
Those Who Have: Depart from Evil Pro 16:6
Those Who Have: Desires of, Fulfilled by God Psa 145:19
Those Who Have: Receive Mercy from God Psa 103:11, 17 · Luk 1:50
Those Who Have: should not Fear Man Isa 8:12, 13 · Mat 10:28
Wisdom Job 28:28 · Psa 111:10
Godly Living Rom 12:2 · 1Pe 2:11 · Rom 12:1 · Gal 5:22 · 1Ti 4:7 · 2Co 5:17 · 2Ti 3:16 · 1Pe 2:2 · Eph 4:1 · Gal 5:16
Godly Woman Pro 31:30 · Pro 31:26 · Tts 2:3–5 · Pro 31:10 · 1Pe 3:1 · 1Co 11:3 · Pro 3:5 · Gal 5:16 · Col 3:18 · 1Co 11:8, 9
Godly Women Tts 2:3–5 · 1Ti 3:11 · Gen 2:18 · 1Co 11:3 · Pro 31:30 · Col 3:18 · Pro 31:26 · Pro 31:25 · Pro 11:16 · Pro 31:10
God's Appearance 1Sa 16:7 · Gen 1:27 · Gen 1:26 · Rev 4:3
God's Character 1 Joh 4:8 · Jam 1:17 · Joh 3:16 · Heb 13:8 · Gal 5:22, 23 · Isa 6:3 · 2Pe 3:9 · 1 Joh 1:5 · Rom 5:8 · Num 23:19
God's Children Pro 22:6 · Eph 6:4 · Psa 127:3–5 · Mat 18:10 · Pro 17:6 · Isa 54:13 · Joh 1:12 · Pro 22:15 · 2Ti 3:14, 15 · Pro 13:24
God's Compassion Mat 9:36 · Psa 86:15 · Lam 3:22, 23 · Eph 4:32 · Col 3:12 · Psa 78:38, 39 · Psa 147:3 · 1Pe 3:8 · Luk 15:20 · Isa 30:18
God's Creation Gen 1:1 · Gen 1:26 · Psa 19:1 · Neh 9:6 · Isa 42:5 · Rev 4:11 · Gen 2:7 · Heb 11:3 · Heb 1:10 · Gen 1:27
God's Eyes Pro 15:3 · 2Ch 16:9 · Psa 32:8 · 1Pe 3:12 · 1Sa 16:7 · Psa 34:15 · Job 34:21 · Heb 4:12, 13 · Psa 33:18 · Zec 4:10
God's Faithfulness 2Ti 2:13 · Deu 7:9 · 2Th 3:3 · 1 Joh 1:9 · 1Co 1:9 · Heb 10:23 · Num 23:19 · Psa 33:4 · Rom 3:3 · Psa 86:15
God's Forgiveness 1 Joh 1:9 · Eph 1:7 · Mat 6:14, 15 · Mar 11:25 · Isa 1:18 · Mat 18:21, 22 · Dan 9:9 · Isa 55:7 · Act 2:38 · Mat 6:12
God's Gift Jam 1:17 · Rom 6:23 · Joh 3:16 · Eph 2:8 · Rom 12:6 · 1Pe 4:10 · Act 2:38 · Rom 11:29 · 2Co 9:15 · Ecc 3:13
God's Glory Heb 1:3 · Joh 1:14 · 1Co 10:31 · 2Co 3:18 · Rom 3:23 · Psa 19:1 · Rev 21:23 · Isa 42:8 · 2Co 4:6 · Hab 2:14
God's Grace Heb 4:16 · Eph 2:8 · Jam 4:6 · Rom 6:14 · Tts 2:11 · Joh 1:14 · 2Co 9:8 · 1Pe 5:10 · 1Co 15:10 · Act 20:24
God's Help Isa 41:10 · Php 4:13 · Psa 46:1 · Heb 4:16 · Joh 3:16 · Rom 8:28 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Psa 54:4 · Php 4:6, 7 · Heb 13:6
God's Judgment 2Co 5:10 · 1Pe 4:17 · Joh 3:18 · Heb 9:27 · Rom 14:12 · Mat 12:36, 37 · Joh 3:17 · Joh 3:16 · Rom 6:23 · Joh 5:22
God's Love Joh 3:16 · Zep 3:17 · 1 Joh 3:1 · 1 Joh 4:16 · Rom 8:37–39 · Gal 2:20 · 1 Joh 4:19 · Psa 86:15 · 1 Joh 4:8 · 1 Joh 4:7
God's Love for Us Joh 3:16 · Rom 5:8 · Zep 3:17 · 1 Joh 3:1 · Gal 2:20 · Psa 86:15 · 1 Joh 4:19 · Rom 8:37–39 · Eph 2:4, 5 · 1 Joh 4:16
God's Love for You Joh 3:16 · 1 Joh 3:1 · Rom 5:8 · Zep 3:17 · Psa 86:15 · Rom 8:37–39 · Gal 2:20 · Joh 15:13 · 1 Joh 4:19 · 1Pe 5:6, 7
God's Mercy Heb 4:16 · Eph 2:4, 5 · Luk 6:36 · Psa 86:5 · Lam 3:22, 23 · Mic 6:8 · Mat 5:7 · 1Pe 1:3 · Mic 7:18 · 1 Joh 1:9
God's Name Pro 18:10 · Exo 20:7 · Mat 6:9 · Act 4:12 · Rev 1:8 · Joh 1:1 · Psa 61:8 · Isa 7:14 · Exo 17:15 · Isa 45:5
God's Omniscience Pro 15:3 · Psa 147:5 · Job 37:16 · Isa 46:10
God's Order 1Co 14:40 · Psa 37:23 · Rom 8:28 · 1Co 12:12 · 1Co 14:33 · 1Co 14:1 · Jer 29:11 · Php 4:6 · Joh 14:27 · Pro 3:5, 6
God's Peace Joh 16:33 · Joh 14:27 · Col 3:15 · 2Th 3:16 · Rom 5:1 · Isa 26:3 · Rom 8:6 · Jam 3:18 · Mat 5:9 · Heb 12:14
God's People Joh 3:16 · Zep 3:17 · Jer 29:11 · Rom 8:37–39 · Luk 1:37 · Rom 8:28 · Deu 7:6 · Php 4:13 · Gal 2:20 · Rom 5:8
God's Plan Jer 29:11 · Pro 16:9 · Pro 19:21 · Jer 1:5 · Rom 8:28 · Eph 2:10 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Job 42:2 · Eph 2:8, 9 · Php 1:6

Topical Index — God's Power–Grape

God's Power Eph 6:10 · Mat 19:26 · 1Ch 29:11 · 2Ti 1:7 · 1Co 6:14 · Eph 3:20 · Rom 1:20 · Psa 62:11 · Act 1:8 · Rom 1:16

God's Presence Psa 16:11 · Exo 33:14 · Gen 3:8 · Jer 29:13 · Jam 4:8 · Psa 27:4 · Psa 139:7 · Heb 13:5 · Mat 18:20 · Psa 73:28

God's Promises Php 4:19 · Jer 29:11 · Isa 41:10 · Joh 3:16 · Rom 8:28 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Psa 37:4 · Isa 43:2 · Jos 23:14 · Joh 14:27

God's Protection Isa 54:17 · Psa 46:1 · Deu 31:6 · 2Th 3:3 · Isa 41:10 · Psa 138:7 · Pro 18:10 · Psa 32:7 · Psa 5:11 · 2Sa 22:3, 4

God's Provision Php 4:19 · 2Co 9:8 · Heb 13:5 · Mat 6:31, 32 · Mat 6:26 · Psa 23:1 · Php 4:6 · Jer 29:11 · Mat 7:11 · Pro 3:5

God's Purpose Rom 8:28 · Pro 19:21 · Eph 2:10 · Jer 29:11 · Job 42:2 · Eph 1:11 · Isa 46:10 · 2Ti 1:9 · Exo 9:16 · Psa 138:8

God's Purpose for Me Deu 31:8 · 2Ti 1:9 · Pro 30:5 · Joh 3:16 · Psa 90:12

God's Strength Isa 41:10 · Eph 6:10 · Isa 40:31 · Exo 15:2 · 2Ti 1:7 · 1Ch 16:11 · Psa 73:26 · Isa 40:29 · Deu 31:6 · Isa 12:2

God's Timing Hab 2:3 · Isa 40:31 · Ecc 3:1 · Psa 27:14 · Ecc 8:6 · Gal 6:9 · Ecc 3:11 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Lam 3:25, 26 · 2Pe 3:8

God's Vengeance Rom 12:19 · Deu 32:35 · Psa 94:1 · Lev 19:18 · Heb 10:30 · Eze 25:17 · Rom 13:4 · Mat 5:38, 39 · 1Th 5:15 · Pro 20:22

God's Will 1Pe 2:15 · 1Th 5:18 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Jer 29:11 · Mat 6:10 · Rom 12:1, 2 · Eph 5:17 · Psa 37:4 · Psa 119:105 · Mic 6:8

God's Word Heb 4:12 · Psa 119:105 · Mat 4:4 · Joh 17:17 · Joh 1:1 · Mat 24:35 · Isa 40:8 · Col 3:16 · Joh 1:14 · Joh 6:63

God's Wrath Joh 3:36 · Rom 1:18 · Rom 2:5 · 1Th 5:9 · Eph 5:6 · Psa 7:11 · Rom 12:19 · Rev 6:16, 17 · Rev 19:15 · Eph 2:3

Gog
- **A Reubenite** 1Ch 5:4
- **A Scythian Prince: Prophecy Against** Eze 38:1 · Eze 39:1 · Rev 20:8

Going Away Joh 14:1 · Joh 14:27

Going to Church Heb 10:24, 25 · Col 3:16 · Mat 18:20 · 1Ti 3:14, 15 · Mat 6:5 · Isa 56:7 · Psa 84:10 · Luk 4:16 · Act 2:47 · 2Ti 2:15

Going to College Pro 8:11 · Gal 1:10 · Pro 22:6 · 2Pe 1:20, 21

Going to Court Luk 12:11, 12 · Isa 54:17 · Mat 18:15–17 · Eph 5:11 · Rom 10:11 · 1Co 6:6, 7 · Pro 16:7 · Rom 8:28 · Luk 12:57–59 · Eph 4:31

Going to Heaven Rom 6:23 · Joh 3:16–18 · 1Co 2:9 · Mat 25:46 · Act 4:12 · Joh 14:2 · Joh 3:13 · Joh 14:6 · Isa 65:25 · Rom 10:13

Going to Hell Rev 21:8 · Mat 25:41 · Mat 25:46 · Mat 10:28 · Rom 6:23 · Mar 9:43 · Jde 1:7 · Rom 2:6–8 · Joh 3:36 · 2Pe 2:4

Going to Jail 1 Joh 1:9 · Rev 2:10 · Luk 12:11 · Luk 21:12 · Gen 9:6 · Mat 25:36 · Mar 16:15, 16 · 2Co 3:17 · Ezr 7:26

Going to War Ecc 3:8 · Mat 24:6 · Rom 13:4 · Pro 21:15

Going to your Brother Mat 18:15–17 · 1 Joh 4:20 · Jam 3:17 · Jam 3:16 · Jam 2:13 · Gal 6:1 · Rom 12:17 · Mat 18:35 · Mat 5:23

Golan
- **A Levitical City** Jos 21:27 · 1Ch 6:71
- **Given to the Tribe of Manasseh As a City of Refuge** Deu 4:43 · Jos 20:8

Gold for the Temple 1Ch 18:11 · 1Ch 22:14, 16 · 1Ch 29:2–7

Gold used As Money Gen 44:8 · Gen 44:1 · 1Ch 21:25 · Ezr 8:25–28 · Isa 13:17 · Isa 60:9 · Eze 7:19 · Eze 28:4 · Mat 2:11 · Mat 10:9 · Act 3:6 · Act 20:33 · 1Pe 1:18

Gold used in the Arts in Ornamenting the Priests' Garments Exo 39:1

Gold used in the Arts
- **Apparel** Psa 45:9, 13
- **Beaten Work** 2Ch 9:15
- **Bedsteads Made of** Est 1:6
- **Crowns Made of** Exo 25:25 · Exo 37:2–11 · Exo 39:30 · Est 8:15 · Psa 21:3 · Zec 6:11
- **Into Ornaments** Gen 24:22 · Exo 3:22 · Exo 11:2 · Exo 28:11 · Num 31:50, 51 · Songs 1:10 · Songs 5:14 · Eze 16:17
- **Made Into Wire Threads and Worked Into Embroidered Tapestry** Exo 39:3
- **Modeled Into Forms of Fruits** Pro 25:11
- **Overlaying With** Exo 25:11, 13, 24, 28 · Exo 25:1–40 · Exo 26:27, 29 · Exo 30:5 · Exo 36:34, 36, 38 · Exo 37:2, 4, 11, 15 · 1Ki 6:20–22, 28, 30, 32, 35
- **Shields of** 1Ki 10:16, 17
- **The Lampstands Made of, for the Tabernacle** Exo 25:31–38 · Exo 37:17–24

Gold was Used for Chains Gen 41:42 · Dan 5:29

Gold was Used for Couches Est 1:6

Gold was Used for Crowns 2Sa 12:30 · Psa 21:3

Gold was Used for Earrings Jdg 8:24, 26

Gold was Used for Footstools 2Ch 9:18

Gold was Used for Idols Exo 20:23 · Psa 115:4 · Dan 5:4

Gold was Used for Mercy Seat and Cherubims Exo 25:17, 18

Gold was Used for Ornaments Jer 4:30

Gold was Used for Overlaying Cherubims in Temple 2Ch 3:10

Gold was Used for Overlaying Floor of Temple 1Ki 6:30

Gold was Used for Overlaying the Ark Exo 25:11–13

Gold was Used for Overlaying the Tabernacle Exo 36:34, 38

Gold was Used for Overlaying the Temple 1Ki 6:21, 22

Gold was Used for Overlaying Throne of Solomon 1Ki 10:18

Gold was Used for Rings Songs 5:14 · Jam 2:2

Gold was Used for Sacred Candlesticks Exo 25:31 · 2Ch 4:7, 20

Gold was Used for Sacred Utensils Exo 25:29, 38 · 2Ch 4:19–22

Gold was Used for Sceptres Est 4:11

Gold was Used for Shields 2Sa 8:7 · 1Ki 10:16, 17

Gold was Used for Vessels 1Ki 10:21 · Est 1:7

Gold
- **Abounded in Havilah** Gen 2:11
- **Abounded in Ophir** 1Ki 9:28 · Psa 45:9
- **Abounded in Parvaim** 2Ch 3:6
- **Abounded in Sheba** Psa 72:15 · Isa 60:6
- **Abundance of, in Solomon's Reign** 2Ch 1:15
- **Altar Lamps, and Other Articles Made of** 1Ki 7:48, 49–51 · 2Ki 25:15 · Jer 52:19 · Ezr 8:27 · Dan 5:3
- **An Article of Commerce** Eze 27:22
- **Babylonish Empire** Dan 2:38
- **Belongs to God** Joe 3:5 · Hag 2:8
- **Estimated by Weight** 1Ch 28:14
- **Exacted As Tribute** 1Ki 20:3, 5 · 2Ki 23:33, 35
- **Exported from Havilah** Gen 2:11, 12
- **Figurative** Ecc 12:6 · Jer 51:7 · Lam 4:1 · 1Co 3:12
- **Found in the Earth** Job 28:1, 6
- **from Ophir** 1Ki 9:28 · 1Ki 10:11 · 1Ch 29:4 · 2Ch 8:18 · Job 22:24
- **Fusible** Exo 32:3, 4 · Pro 17:3
- **Given As Presents** 1Ki 15:19 · Mat 2:11
- **Imported by Solomon** 1Ki 9:11, 28 · 1Ki 10:11
- **Jews Condemned for Multiplying** Isa 2:7
- **Kings of Israel not to Multiply** Deu 17:17
- **Liable to Canker and Rust** Jam 5:3
- **Liable to Grow Dim** Lam 4:1
- **Malleable** Exo 39:3 · 1Ki 10:16, 17
- **Most Valuable when Pure and Fine** Job 28:19 · Psa 19:10 · Psa 21:3 · Pro 3:14
- **Offerings of, for Tabernacle** Exo 35:22
- **Offerings of, for Temple** 1Ch 22:14 · 1Ch 29:4, 7
- **Parvaim** 2Ch 3:6
- **Precious** Ezr 8:27 · Isa 13:12
- **Priestly and Royal Garments Adorned With** Exo 28:4–6 · Psa 45:9, 13
- **Refined** Job 28:19 · Job 31:24 · Pro 8:19 · Pro 17:3 · Pro 27:21 · Zec 13:9 · Mal 3:3
- **Refined and Tried by Fire** Zec 13:9 · 1Pe 1:7
- **Saints After Affliction** Job 23:10
- **Sheba** 1Ki 10:10 · 2Ch 9:9 · Psa 72:15

Solomon Rich In 1Ki 10:2, 14, 21
Symbolical Dan 2:32–45 · Rev 21:18, 21
Taken in War, Dedicated to God Jos 6:19 · 2Sa 8:11 · 1Ki 15:15
Tarshish 1Ki 22:48
The Doctrines of Grace Rev 3:18
The Patriarchs Were Rich In Gen 13:2
Tried Faith 1Pe 1:7
True Converts 1Co 3:12
Uphaz Jer 10:9
Valuable Job 28:15, 16
Vanity of Heaping Up Ecc 2:8, 11
Vessels and Utensils Made of, for the Tabernacle Exo 25:26, 29, 38, 39 · Exo 37:16
Wedge of Jos 7:21 · Isa 13:12
Working In, a Trade Neh 3:8 · Isa 40:19
Yellow Psa 68:13
Golden Rule: General Scriptures Concerning Lev 19:18 · Deu 5:14, 15 · Mat 7:12 · Luk 6:31 · Rom 13:9 · Gal 5:14
Goldsmith: General Scriptures Concerning 2Ch 2:7, 14 · Neh 3:8
Golgotha: The Aramaic Name of the Place where Jesus Was Crucified Mat 27:33 · Mar 15:22 · Joh 19:17
Goliath
Defied Armies of Israel and is Killed by David 1Sa 17:1 · 1Sa 21:9 · 1Sa 22:10
His Sons 2Sa 21:15–22 · 1Ch 20:4–8
Gomer
A People Descended from Gomer Eze 38:6
Son of Japheth Gen 10:2, 3 · 1Ch 1:5, 6
Wife (Concubine?) of Hosea Hos 1:3
Gomorrah
Destroyed Gen 19:24–28 · Deu 29:23 · Deu 32:32 · Isa 1:9, 10 · Isa 13:19 · Jer 23:14 · Jer 49:18 · Jer 50:40 · Amo 4:11 · Zep 2:9 · Mat 10:15 · Mar 6:11 · Rom 9:29 · 2Pe 2:6 · Jde 1:7
Its King Defeated by Chedorlaomer Gen 14:2
One of the |Cities of the Plain| Gen 10:19 · Gen 13:10
Wickedness of Gen 18:20
Gonorrhea: General Scriptures Concerning Lev 15:1
Good Rom 12:21 · Isa 5:20 · Mat 19:17 · Psa 37:3 · Psa 100:5 · Gen 1:4 · 1Th 5:21 · Rom 8:28
Good and Evil
Choice Between, by Adam and Eve Gen 3:1
Conflict Between Rev 16:13–21
Exhortation to Choose Between Jos 24:15
Subjective Conflict Between Rom 7:9–25
Good Children
Adduced As a Motive for Submission to God Heb 12:9
Attend to Parental Teaching Pro 13:1
Children in the Temple Mat 21:15, 16
Daniel Dan 1:6
David 1Sa 17:20 · Psa 71:5
Esther Est 2:20
Honor the Aged Job 32:6, 7
Illustrative of a Teachable Spirit Mat 18:4
Isaac Gen 22:6–10
Jephthah's Daughter Jdg 11:34, 36
Job Job 29:4
John the Baptist Luk 1:80
Joseph Gen 45:9 · Gen 46:29
Josiah 2Ch 34:3
Know the Scriptures 2Ti 3:15
Make Their Parents' Hearts Glad Pro 10:1 · Pro 29:17
Obadiah 1Ki 18:12
Obey Parents Gen 28:7 · Gen 47:30
Observe the Law of God Pro 28:7
Partake of the Promises of God Act 2:39
Samson Jdg 13:24
Samuel 1Sa 3:19
Shall be Blessed Pro 3:1–4 · Eph 6:2, 3
Show Love to Parents Gen 46:29
Spirit of, a Requisite for the Kingdom of Heaven Mat 18:3
Take Care of Parents Gen 45:9, 11 · Gen 47:12
The Lord is With 1Sa 3:19
Their Obedience to Parents is Well Pleasing to God Col 3:20
Timothy 2Ti 3:15
Good Deeds Eph 2:8–10 · Mat 5:16 · Joh 3:16 · Luk 12:33, 34 · Mat 6:1 · 1Ti 6:17–19 · 2Ti 2:20, 21 · Joh 5:28, 29 · Eph 2:10 · Jam 2:26
Good Deeds and Faith Eph 2:10 · Jam 2:26 · 2Th 2:15 · 1Co 11:1, 2
Good Deeds to Go to Heaven Eph 2:8, 9 · Joh 14:6 · Joh 3:16 · Isa 64:6 · Rom 3:23 · Rom 6:23 · Rom 10:9 · Rom 3:10 · Eph 2:10 · Mat 5:16
Good for Evil
General Scriptures Concerning Mat 5:44–47 · Luk 6:27–36
Returning: Abraham, to Abimelech Gen 20:14–18
Returning: David, to his Enemies Psa 35:12–14
Returning: David, to Saul 1Sa 24:17
Returning: Elisha, to the Syrians 2Ki 6:22, 23
Returning: Jesus, to his Crucifiers Luk 23:34
Returning: Stephen, to his Murderers Act 7:60
Good Friday 1Pe 2:24 · Joh 3:16, 17 · Mar 9:31 · Mar 10:34 · Mar 8:31 · Mat 12:40 · Luk 23:54 · Mat 27:46 · Joh 19:31 · Mar 15:42
Good Friends Pro 18:24 · Pro 13:20 · Pro 17:17 · Heb 10:25 · Php 4:8 · 1 Joh 1:7
Good Fruits Col 1:10 · Joh 15:16 · Jam 3:17 · Eph 2:8 · Heb 10:24 · Jer 17:9, 10 · Jam 1:19
Good Health 3 Joh 1:2 · Jer 17:14 · Jer 33:6 · Pro 17:22 · Exo 15:26 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Exo 23:25 · 1Co 10:31 · Pro 3:7, 8 · Pro 16:24
Good Heart 1Pe 4:8 · Luk 8:15 · Mat 12:35 · Eph 4:32 · Mat 15:18–20 · Eph 4:29 · Php 4:8 · Heb 4:12 · 1 Joh 1:9
Good Influence Tts 2:7 · 1Ti 4:12 · 1Co 15:33 · Eph 4:32 · Col 4:6
Good Intentions 1 Joh 3:18 · Jam 4:17 · 1Ti 2:4 · Pro 16:2 · Luk 14:28–30 · Rom 8:28 · Heb 4:12
Good Leaders Exo 18:21, 22 · Heb 13:17
Good Luck Ecc 9:11, 12 · Isa 65:11, 12 · 2Co 1:20 · 2Ti 3:16, 17 · Eze 13:20
Good News: General Scriptures Concerning Pro 15:30 · Pro 25:25
Good Wife Pro 12:4 · Pro 18:22 · Pro 19:14 · 1Pe 3:7 · Eph 5:33 · Pro 31:10 · Gen 2:18 · Heb 13:4 · Eph 5:25 · Pro 14:1
Good Works are by Jesus Christ to the Glory and Praise of God Php 1:11
Good Works in the Judgment, Will be an Evidence of Faith Mat 25:34–40 · Jam 2:14–20
Good Works
Called: Fruits Meet for Repentance Mat 3:8
Called: Fruits of Righteousness Php 1:11
Called: Good Fruits Jam 3:17
Called: Works and Labours of Love Heb 6:10
Christ, an Example of Joh 10:32 · Act 10:38
God Remembers Neh 13:14 · Heb 6:9, 10
Heavenly Wisdom is Full of Jam 3:17
Holy Women should Manifest 1Ti 2:10 · 1Ti 5:10
Justification Unattainable By Rom 3:20 · Gal 2:16
Ministers should a Blessing Attends Jam 1:25
Ministers should be Patterns of Tts 2:7
Ministers should Designed to Lead Others to Glorify God Mat 5:16 · 1Pe 2:12
Ministers should Exhort To 1Ti 6:17, 18 · Tts 3:1, 8, 14
Ministers should God is Glorified By Joh 15:8
Ministers should Illustrated Joh 15:5
Ministers should The Wicked Reprobate To Tts 1:16
Saints are Full of Act 9:36
Saints are Zealous of Tts 2:14
Saints: Bring to the Light Their Joh 3:21
Saints: Created in Christ To Eph 2:10
Saints: Exhorted to Put On Col 3:12–14
Saints: Followed Into Rest by Their Rev 14:13
Saints: should Abound to All 2Co 9:8
Saints: should Avoid Ostentation In Mat 6:1–18
Saints: should be Careful to Maintain Tts 3:8, 14
Saints: should be Established In 2Th 2:17
Saints: should be Fruitful In Col 1:10
Saints: should be Furnished to All 2Ti 3:17
Saints: should be Perfect In Heb 13:21

Saints: should be Prepared to All 2Ti 2:21
Saints: should be Ready to All Tts 3:1
Saints: should be Rich In 1Ti 6:18
Saints: should Manifest, With Meekness Jam 3:13
Saints: should Provoke Each Other Heb 10:24
Salvation Unattainable By Eph 2:8, 9 · 2Ti 1:9 · Tts 3:5
Shall be Brought Into the Judgment Ecc 12:14 · 2Co 5:10
The Scripture Designed to Lead Us To 2Ti 3:16, 17 · Jam 1:25
They Alone, Who Abide in Christ Can Perform Joh 15:4, 5
To be Performed in Christ's Name Col 3:17
Wrought by God in Us Isa 26:12 · Php 2:13
Goodness Psa 34:8 · Psa 31:19 · Gal 5:22, 23 · Rom 8:28 · Psa 27:13 · Jam 1:17 · Rom 2:4 · Nah 1:7 · Rom 12:9 · Mar 10:18
Gopher Wood: Noah's Ark Made of Gen 6:14
Goshen
A District in Egypt Especially Suitable for Herds and Flocks: Exempted from Plagues Exo 8:22 · Exo 9:26
A District in Egypt Especially Suitable for Herds and Flocks: Israelites Dwelt In Gen 45:10 · Gen 46:28 · Gen 47:1
A Town and District of the Tribe of Judah Jos 10:41 · Jos 11:16 · Jos 15:51
Gospel
Called the New Covenant Jer 31:31–34 · Heb 7:22 · Heb 8:6–13 · Heb 9:8–15 · Heb 10:9 · Heb 12:22–24
Called: Doctrine According to Godliness 1Ti 6:3
Called: Form of Sound Words 2Ti 1:13
Called: Glorious Gospel of Christ 2Co 4:4
Called: Gospel of Christ Rom 1:16 · 1Co 9:12, 18 · Gal 1:7 · Php 1:27 · 1Th 3:2
Called: Gospel of God Rom 1:1 · Rom 15:16 · 1Th 2:8 · 1Ti 1:11 · 1Pe 4:17
Called: Gospel of Jesus Christ Mar 1:1
Called: Gospel of Peace Eph 6:15
Called: Gospel of Salvation Eph 1:13
Called: Gospel of the Kingdom Mat 4:23 · Mat 24:14
Called: Ministration of the Spirit 2Co 3:8
Called: Mystery of Christ Eph 3:4
Called: Mystery of the Gospel Eph 6:19
Called: Preaching of Jesus Christ Rom 16:25
Called: The Dispensation of the Grace of God Eph 3:2
Called: The Grace of God Act 20:24
Called: The Kingdom of God Luk 16:16
Called: Word of Christ Col 3:16
Called: Word of Faith Rom 10:8
Called: Word of God 1Th 2:13
Called: Word of Life Php 2:16
Called: Word of Reconciliation 2Co 5:19
Called: Word of Salvation Act 13:26
Called: Word of Truth 2Co 6:7 · Eph 1:13
Compared to a Feast Luk 14:16–24
Compared to a Householder Mat 20:1–16
Compared to a Mustard Seed Mat 13:31, 32 · Mar 4:30–33 · Luk 13:18, 19
Compared to a Pearl of Great Price Mat 13:45, 46 · Luk 13:20, 21
Compared to a Treasure Hidden in a Field Mat 13:44
Compared to Good Seed Mat 13:24–30, 36–43
Compared to Leaven (Yeast) Mat 13:33
Prophecies Relating To Psa 46:4 · Isa 2:3–5 · Isa 4:2–6 · Isa 9:2, 6, 7 · Isa 25:7 · Isa 29:18, 24 · Isa 32:3 · Isa 35:5 · Isa 40:9 · Isa 41:27 · Isa 42:6, 7 · Isa 43:18–21 · Isa 46:13 · Isa 49:13 · Isa 51:4–6 · Isa 52:7 · Isa 55:1–5 · Isa 60:1–22 · Isa 61:1–3 · Eze 34:23–31 · Eze 47:1–12 · Joe 2:28–31 · Mic 4:1–7 · Mat 24:14
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Isa 40:8 · Psa 46:4, 5 · Psa 89:15 · Mat 4:23 · Mat 11:4–6 · Mat 13:17 · Mat 24:14 · Mat 28:18–20 · Mar 1:14, 15 · Mar 13:10 · Mar 16:15 · Luk 1:67–79 · Luk 2:10–14, 34 · Luk 4:18, 19 · Luk 7:22 · Luk 10:23, 24 · Luk 16:16 · Luk 17:20, 21 · Joh 1:16, 17 · Joh 4:14 · Joh 8:32 · Joh 12:35, 50 · Joh 13:20 · Joh 17:7, 8 · Joh 18:36 · Act 2:11 · Act 5:20 · Act 10:36 · Act 13:32, 33 · Act 14:3 · Act 16:17 · Act 20:24, 32 · Rom 1:16, 17 · Rom 10:15–18 · Rom 15:29 · Rom 16:25, 26 · 1Co 1:18, 21, 24, 25 · 1Co 2:4–7, 9 · 1Co 4:20 · 1Co 9:16, 18 · 1Co 15:1, 2 · 2Co 3:6–11, 18 · 2Co 4:3, 4, 6 · 2Co 9:15 · 2Co 10:4, 5 · Gal 2:2 · Gal 3:8 · Eph 1:13, 14 · Eph 3:8–11 · Eph 6:15, 17, 19, 20 · Col 1:5, 6, 23, 26–29 · 1Th 1:5 · 1Th 2:13 · 2Th 1:10 · 2Th 2:10, 14 · 1Ti 1:10, 11 · 1Ti 2:4 · 1Ti 3:16 · 1Ti 4:6 · 2Ti 1:10 · 2Ti 2:3 · Heb 4:2 · Heb 5:13 · Heb 6:1 · Heb 7:19 · Jam 1:18, 21, 25 · 1Pe 1:23, 25 · 1Pe 4:6 · 1Pe 5:12 · 2Pe 1:16, 19 · 2Pe 2:2, 21 · 1 Joh 2:8 · Jde 1:3 · Rev 14:6, 7
Gossip: Forbidden Lev 19:16 · Psa 50:20 · Pro 11:13 · Pro 20:19 · Eze 22:9
Gourd
Jonah's, Believed to be a Vine Resembling the American Squash, Used in Assyria to Cover Huts Jon 4:6–10
The Wild Gourd in This Case is Supposed to be a Plant Like the Cucumber (In Appearance) 2Ki 4:39
Gout (?): General Scriptures Concerning 2Ch 16:12
Governing Rom 13:1 · Act 5:29 · 1Ti 2:1, 2 · 1Pe 2:13, 14 · Rom 13:7 · Rom 13:4 · Rom 13:2
Government
Civil Service School Provided By Dan 1:3–20
Constitutes Mat 21:23 · Mat 26:3–5, 57–68 · Mat 27:1, 2 · Mar 8:31 · Mar 14:43–65 · Mar 15:1 · Luk 22:52–71 · Act 4:1–21 · Act 6:9–15 · Act 7:1–59
Corruption In 1Ki 21:5–13 · Pro 25:5 · Mic 3:1–4, 9–11
Corruption in Felix, Who Expected Money from Paul Act 24:26
Corruption in Pilate, in Delivering Jesus to Death in Order to Please the Clamoring Multitude Joh 19:12–16 · Mat 27:24
Duty of Citizens To Mat 22:17–21 · Luk 20:25 · Rom 13:1–7 · Tts 3:1 · 1Pe 2:13–17
Executive officers of Tribes and Cities Num 1:4–16, 44 · Num 7:2, 3, 10, 11, 18, 24, 54, 84 · Num 10:4 · Num 16:2 · Num 17:2, 6 · Num 27:2 · Num 31:13, 14 · Num 32:2 · Num 34:18–29 · Num 36:1 · Jos 9:15–21 · Jos 17:4 · Jos 22:13–32 · 1Ki 21:11–13 · Neh 3:9, 12, 16, 18, 19
God In in Appointment of Saul As King 1Sa 9:15–17 · 1Sa 10:1
God In in Blotting out the Household of Jeroboam 1Ki 14:7–16 · 1Ki 15:27–30
God In in Counseling Solomon 1Ki 9:2–9
God In in Denouncing Solomon's Wickedness 1Ki 11:9–13
God In in Dividing the Jewish Nation Into Two Different Countries 1Ki 11:13 · 1Ki 12:1–24 · 2Ch 10:15 · 2Ch 11:4 · 2Ch 22:7
God In in Magnifying Him 1Ch 29:25
God In in Raising Adversaries Against Solomon 1Ki 11:14, 23
God In in Saul's Rejection 1Sa 15:26–28 · Act 13:22
God In in the Appointment of David 1Sa 16:1, 7, 13 · 2Sa 7:13–16 · Psa 89:19–37 · Act 13:22
God In in the Appointment of Kings 1Ki 14:14 · 1Ki 16:1–4 · 1Ch 28:4, 5 · 1Ch 29:25 · Psa 22:28
God In in the Destruction of Nations Amo 9:8
Imperial Gen 14:1 · Jos 11:10 · Est 1:1 · Dan 4:1 · Dan 6:1–3 · Luk 2:1

Maintains of Public Instruction 2Ch 17:7–9
Monarchical by Ahasuerus Est 2:1 · Est 3:1
Monarchical by David 2Sa 1:13–16 · 2Sa 4:9–12 · 2Sa 11:14–17
Monarchical by Herod Mar 6:27, 28
Monarchical by Nebuchadnezzar Dan 1:10 · Dan 2:5–13 · Dan 5:19
Monarchical by Saul 1Sa 22:6
Monarchical by Solomon 1Ki 2:23–25, 28–34, 36–46 · 1Ki 12:1–16 · 1Ki 21:7–16 · 2Ki 10:1
Mosaic: Accepted, and Agreed To, the Law Given by Moses Exo 19:7, 8 · Exo 24:3, 7 · Deu 29:10–15
Mosaic: Administrative and Judicial System Exo 18:13–26 · Num 11:16, 17, 24, 25 · Deu 1:9–17
Mosaic: Among the Egyptians Gen 50:7 · Gen 41:37, 38 · Exo 10:1, 7 · Exo 12:30 · Exo 14:5
Mosaic: Among the Gibeonites Jos 9:11
Mosaic: Among the Midianites and Moabites Num 22:4, 7
Mosaic: Assists Solomon at the Dedication of the Temple 1Ki 8:1–3 · 2Ch 5:2–4
Mosaic: Chooses David As King 2Sa 3:17–21 · 2Sa 5:3 · 1Ch 11:3
Mosaic: Chose, or Ratified, the Chief Ruler Num 27:18–23 · 1Sa 10:24 · 1Sa 8:4–22 · 1Sa 11:14, 15 · 2Sa 3:17–21 · 2Sa 5:1–3 · 1Ch 29:22 · 2Ch 23:3
Mosaic: Closely Associated With David 2Sa 12:17 · 1Ch 15:25 · 1Ch 21:16
Mosaic: Closely Associated With Moses and Subsequent Leaders Exo 3:16, 18 · Exo 4:29–31 · Exo 12:21 · Exo 17:5, 6 · Exo 18:12 · Exo 19:7, 8 · Exo 24:1, 14 · Lev 4:15 · Lev 9:1 · Num 11:16–18, 30 · Num 16:25 · Deu 1:13–15 · Deu 5:23 · Deu 27:1 · Deu 29:10–15 · Deu 31:9, 28 · Jos 7:6 · Jos 8:10, 32, 33 · Jos 23:2, 3, 6 · Jos 24:1, 24, 25 · Jdg 21:16–25 · Act 5:17, 18, 21–41
Mosaic: Corrupt 1Ki 21:8–14 · Eze 8:11, 12 · Mat 26:14, 15 · Mat 27:3, 4
Mosaic: Counsels King Ahab 1Ki 20:7, 8
Mosaic: Counsels King Rehoboam 1Ki 12:6–8, 13
Mosaic: David Rebukes 2Sa 19:11
Mosaic: Demands a King 1Sa 8:4–10, 19–22
Mosaic: Joins Absalom in his Usurpation 2Sa 17:4
Mosaic: Josiah Assembles to Hear the Law of the Lord 2Ki 23:1 · 2Ch 34:29, 31
Mosaic: Legislates in Later Times Mat 15:2 · Mar 7:1–3
Mosaic: Legislates With Ezra in Reforming Certain Marriages With the Heathen Ezr 9:1 · Ezr 10:8–14
Mosaic: Possessed Veto Power Over the King's Purposes 1Sa 14:44, 45
Mosaic: Refused to Make Conquest of Canaan Num 14:1–10
Mosaic: Saul Pleads to be Honored Before 1Sa 15:30
Mosaic: Seeks Counsel from Prophets Eze 8:1 · Eze 14:1 · Eze 20:1, 3 · Joe 1:14 · Joe 2:16
Mosaic: Sits As a Court Jer 26:10–24
Mosaic: The Court in Certain Capital Cases Num 35:12, 24, 25
Mosaic: Unfaithful to the City Lam 1:19
Municipal: Devolving Upon a Local Senate and Executive officers Deu 19:12 · Deu 21:2–8, 18–21 · Deu 22:13–21 · Deu 25:7–9 · Jos 20:4 · Jdg 8:14–16 · Jdg 11:5–11 · Rut 4:2–11 · 1Sa 11:3 · 1Sa 16:4 · 1Sa 30:26 · 1Ki 21:8–14 · 2Ki 10:1–7 · Ezr 10:8, 14 · Neh 3:9, 12, 16, 18, 19 · Lam 5:14
Paternal Functions of Gen 41:25–57
Provincial Ezr 4:8, 9 · Ezr 5:3, 6 · Ezr 6:6 · Ezr 8:36 · Neh 2:7, 9 · Neh 5:14 · Dan 6:1–3 · Mat 27:2 · Mat 28:14 · Luk 3:1 · Act 24:1
Representative Deu 1:13–15 · Jos 9:11
Theocratic Exo 19:3–8 · Deu 26:16–19 · Deu 29:1–13 · 1Sa 8:6, 7
Unclassified Scriptures Relating to God In Psa 22:28 · Pro 8:15 · Isa 9:6, 7 · Jer 1:9, 10 · Jer 18:6–10 · Jer 25:12–33 · Eze 21:25–27 · Eze 29:19, 20 · Dan 2:20, 21, 37 · Dan 4:17 · Dan 5:18–28 · Dan 10:13 · Hos 8:4 · Amo 9:8 · Hag 2:21, 22 · Joh 19:10, 11
Gozan: Israelites Taken in Captivity To, by the King of Assyria, After the Conquest of Samaria 1Ch 5:26 · 2Ki 17:6 · 2Ki 18:11 · 2Ki 19:12
Grace is Described as All-Abundant Rom 5:15, 17, 20
Grace is Described as All-Sufficient 2Co 12:9
Grace is Described as Exceeding 2Co 9:14
Grace is Described as Glorious Eph 1:6
Grace is Described as Great Act 4:33
Grace is Described as Manifold 1Pe 4:10
Grace is Described as Rich Eph 1:7 · Eph 2:7
Grace is Described as Sovereign Rom 5:21
Grace is the Source of Consolation 2Th 2:16
Grace is the Source of Election Rom 11:5
Grace is the Source of Faith Act 18:27
Grace is the Source of Forgiveness of Sins Eph 1:7
Grace is the Source of Hope 2Th 2:16
Grace is the Source of Justification Rom 3:24 · Tts 3:7
Grace is the Source of Salvation Act 15:11 · Eph 2:5, 8
Grace is the Source of The Call of God Gal 1:15
Grace of God
General Scriptures Concerning Gen 15:6 · Gen 20:6 · Deu 7:6–9 · Deu 9:4–6 · Job 10:12 · Job 22:2, 3 · Psa 94:17–19 · Psa 138:3 · Psa 143:11 · Dan 9:18 · Dan 10:18, 19 · Joh 6:44, 45 · Joh 17:11, 12, 15 · Act 4:29, 30 · Act 26:22 · Rom 3:22–24 · Rom 4:4, 5, 16 · Rom 5:2, 6–8, 15–21 · Rom 9:10–16 · Rom 11:5, 6 · 1Co 1:4–8 · 1Co 10:13 · 1Co 15:10 · 2Co 1:12 · Gal 1:15, 16 · Eph 1:5–9, 11, 12 · Eph 2:8, 9 · Eph 3:16 · Eph 4:7 · Eph 6:10 · Php 1:19 · Php 2:13 · 1Th 1:1 · 1Th 5:28 · 1Ti 1:14 · 2Ti 1:1, 9 · Tts 3:7 · 1Pe 1:5 · 1Pe 4:10 · 1Pe 5:10 · 2Pe 1:2 · Jde 1:21, 24, 25 · Rev 3:10
Growth In Psa 84:7 · Pro 4:18 · Php 1:6 · Php 3:12–15 · Col 1:10, 11 · Col 2:19 · 1Th 3:10, 12, 13 · 2Th 1:3 · Heb 6:1–3 · 1Pe 2:1–3 · 2Pe 3:18
Grace was Upon Christ Luk 2:40 · Joh 3:24
Grace
Antinomians Abused Jde 1:4
Beware Lest You Fail of Heb 12:15
Came by Christ Joh 1:17 · Rom 5:15
Christ Spoke With Psa 45:2 · Luk 4:22
Christ Was Full of Joh 1:14
Foretold by the Prophets 1Pe 1:10
Given by Christ 1Co 1:4
Glory of, Exhibited in Our Acceptance in Christ Eph 1:6
God is the Giver of Psa 84:11 · Jam 1:17
God is the God of All 1Pe 5:10
God's Throne, the Throne of Heb 4:16
God's Work Completed in Saints By 2Th 1:11, 12
Inheritance of the Promises By Rom 4:16
Justification By, Opposed to That by Works Rom 4:4, 5 · Rom 11:6 · Gal 5:4
Manifestation of, in Others, a Cause of Gladness Act 11:23 · 1 Joh 1:3, 4
Necessary to the Service of God Heb 12:28
Not to be Abused Rom 3:8 · Rom 6:1, 15
Not to be Received in Vain 2Co 6:1
Pray for for Others 2Co 13:14 · Eph 6:24
Pray for for Yourselves Heb 4:16
Riches of, Exhibited in God's Kindness Through Christ Eph 2:7
Saints are Heirs of 1Pe 3:7
Saints are Under Rom 6:14
Saints are What They are By 1Co 15:10 · 2Co 1:12

Saints: Abound in Gifts of Act 4:33 · 2Co 8:1 · 2Co 9:8, 14
Saints: Receive, from Christ Joh 1:16
Saints: should be Established In Heb 13:9
Saints: should be Strong In 2Ti 2:1
Saints: should Grow In 2Pe 3:18
Saints: should Speak With Eph 4:29 · Col 4:6
Special Manifestation of, at the Second Coming of Christ 1Pe 1:13
Specially Given: To Ministers Rom 12:3, 6 · Rom 15:15 · 1Co 3:10 · Gal 2:9 · Eph 3:7
Specially Given: To the Humble Pro 3:34 · Jam 4:6
Specially Given: To Those Who Walk Uprightly Psa 84:11
The Gospel, a Declaration of Act 20:24, 32
The Holy Spirit is the Spirit of Zec 12:10 · Heb 10:29
The Success and Completion of the Work of God to Be Zec 4:7
Graces: (Christian) Mat 5:3–11 · Rom 5:3–5 · 1Co 13:1–8, 13 · Gal 5:22, 23 · 2Pe 1:5–9
Graduation Jer 29:11 · Pro 3:5, 6 · 1Ti 4:12 · Jos 1:9 · Psa 20:4 · Col 2:6, 7 · Psa 119:105 · Deu 31:6 · Php 1:6 · Pro 16:3
Called: Grass of the Field Num 22:4
Cattle Fed Upon Job 6:5 · Jer 50:11
Created on the Third Creative Day Gen 1:11
Destroyed by Drought 1Ki 17:1 · 1Ki 18:5
Destroyed by Hail and Lightning Rev 8:7
Destroyed by Locusts Rev 9:4
Failure of, a Great Calamity Isa 15:5, 6
Figurative Psa 90:5, 6 · Isa 40:6 · 1Pe 1:24 · Jam 1:10, 11
God: Adorns and Clothes Mat 6:30
God: Causes to Grow Psa 104:14 · Psa 147:8
God: Originally Created Gen 1:11, 12
God: The Giver of Deu 11:15
God's Care of Mat 6:30 · Luk 12:28
Mown Psa 72:6
Often Grew on the Tops of Houses Psa 129:6
On Roofs of Houses Psa 129:6
Ovens often Heated With Mat 6:30
Refreshed by Rain and Dew Deu 32:2 · Pro 19:12
Springs out of the Earth 2Sa 23:4
Sufferings of Cattle from Failure of, Described Jer 14:5, 6
when Young, Soft and Tender Pro 27:25
Grasshopper: General Scriptures Concerning Num 13:33 · Ecc 12:5 · Isa 40:22 · Nah 3:17
Grate: General Scriptures Concerning Exo 27:4, 5 · Exo 38:4, 5
Grafting: General Scriptures Concerning Rom 11:17–24
Grandchildren Pro 17:6 · Pro 13:22 · Psa 103:17 · Deu 4:9 · Isa 59:21 · 1Ti 5:8 · Psa 127:3–5 · Pro 22:6 · 1Ti 5:3, 4 · Exo 20:12
Grandfather: Called Father Gen 10:21
Grandmother Pro 17:6 · 2Ti 1:5 · 1Ti 5:10 · Psa 103:17 · Deu 4:9 · Tts 2:3
Grandparents Pro 17:6 · Pro 16:31 · Psa 145:4 · Deu 4:9 · Pro 13:22 · 2Ti 1:5 · Psa 103:17 · Isa 46:4 · Psa 37:25 · Psa 90:12
Grape
Cultivated in Vineyards by Noah Gen 9:20
Cultivated in Vineyards by the Amorites Num 21:22 · Isa 16:8, 9
Cultivated in Vineyards by the Canaanites Num 13:24 · Deu 6:11 · Jos 24:13
Cultivated in Vineyards by the Edomites Num 20:17
Cultivated in Vineyards by the Philistines Jdg 15:5
Cultivation of Lev 25:3, 11 · Deu 28:39 · 2Ch 26:10 · Songs 6:11 · Isa 5:1 · Jer 31:5
Fable of Jdg 9:12, 13
Figurative Deu 32:32 · Psa 128:3 · Jer 2:21 · Eze 15:1 · Hos 10:1 · Rev 14:18–20
Grown: At Abel (Margin) Jdg 11:33
Inhabitants of Desire to See Jesus Joh 12:20–23
Inhabitants of Marry Among the Jews Act 16:1
Inhabitants of Persecute the Early Christians Act 6:9–14 · Act 9:29 · Act 18:17
Philosophy of 1Co 1:22, 23
Poets of Act 17:28
Prophecies Concerning Dan 10:20 · Zec 9:13
Schools of Philosophy in Athens Act 19:9
Grown: At Baal-Hamon Songs 8:11
Grown: At Carmel 2Ch 26:10
Grown: At En-Gedi Songs 1:14
Grown: At Jezreel 1Ki 21:1
Grown: At Lebanon Hos 14:7
Grown: At Samaria Jer 31:5
Grown: At Shechem Jdg 9:27
Grown: At Shiloh Jdg 21:20, 21
Grown: At Timnath Jdg 14:5
Parables of the Vine Psa 80:8–14 · Eze 17:6–10 · Eze 19:10–14 · Joh 15:1–5
Proverb of Eze 18:2
Wine Made of Jer 25:30
Wine of, Forbidden to Nazarites Num 6:4
Grapes Eze 18:2 · Eph 5:18 · 1Ti 5:23 · Num 6:3 · Pro 20:1 · Jer 8:13 · Rev 14:18–20 · Deu 24:21 · Psa 104:14, 15 · Jer 2:21
Grass of Prosperity of the Wicked Psa 92:7
Grass of Shortness and Uncertainty of Life Psa 90:5, 6 · Psa 103:15 · Isa 40:6, 7 · 1Pe 1:24
Grass
(On Tops of Houses) the Wicked 2Ki 19:26 · Isa 37:27
(Refreshed by Dew and Showers) the Saints Refreshed By Psa 72:6 · Mic 5:7
A Green Herb Mar 6:39
Called: Grass of the Earth Rev 9:4
Gratefulness 1Th 5:18 · Heb 12:28 · Psa 100:3, 4 · Deu 26:11 · Jer 31:3 · Act 17:28 · Psa 103:1, 2 · Isa 63:7 · Php 4:6, 7
Gratification Col 3:5 · Mat 5:28 · Gal 5:19–21 · 1Co 10:13 · 1Co 6:18 · Heb 13:4 · 1 Joh 2:16 · 1 Joh 2:15
Gratitude 1Th 5:18 · Psa 118:24 · Col 3:17 · Psa 136:1 · Jam 1:17 · Col 3:15 · Heb 12:28 · Psa 107:1 · Rom 8:28 · Psa 50:23
Grave: General Scriptures Concerning Hos 13:14 · 1Co 15:55
Gravel: Figurative Pro 20:17
Graven Images Exo 20:4 · Lev 26:1 · Act 17:29 · Isa 42:8 · Gen 1:26 · Deu 4:16 · Isa 44:15 · Deu 5:8 · Exo 20:3 · Col 3:5
Gray Hair Pro 16:31 · Pro 20:29 · Isa 46:4 · Hos 7:9 · Mat 5:36
Great Commission Mar 16:15 · Mat 28:19, 20 · Act 1:8
Greatness Jer 29:11 · Php 4:13 · Gal 2:20 · Deu 10:17 · Rom 8:28 · Psa 71:21 · Joh 3:16 · Gen 1:26 · Luk 7:28 · Mat 20:28
Greaves: General Scriptures Concerning 1Sa 17:6
Greece
Gentiles Called |Greeks| Rom 10:12 · Gal 3:28 · Col 3:11
Inhabitants of Accept the Messiah Act 17:2–4, 12, 34
Inhabitants of Called |Gentiles| (Non-Jews) Mar 7:26 · Joh 7:35 · Rom 2:10 · Rom 3:9 · 1Co 10:32 · 1Co 12:13
Greed 1Ti 6:10 · Pro 28:25 · 1Ti 6:9 · Luk 12:15 · Heb 13:5 · Pro 15:27 · Mat 6:24 · Ecc 5:10 · Pro 11:24 · 1Co 6:9–11
Greek: Philosophy of 1Co 1:22, 23
Greeting Others 1Pe 5:14 · 1Co 1:10 · 1Co 16:20 · 1Co 1:4 · 1Th 5:11 · 1Th 5:14 · Mat 10:12–14 · Psa 84:10 · 1Th 5:26
Greyhound: General Scriptures Concerning Pro 30:31
Grief: Attributed to the Holy Spirit Eph 4:30 · Heb 3:10, 17
Ground
Animals Made From Gen 2:19
Cursed Gen 3:17 · Gen 5:29
Man Made From Gen 2:7 · Gen 3:19, 23 · Job 4:19 · Job 33:6
Vegetables Come From Gen 2:9
Grounds for Divorce Luk 16:18 · 1Co 7:15 · Mat 5:31, 32 · Mat 19:9 · 1Co 7:10, 11 · 1Pe 3:7 · Mal 2:16
Groups Mat 18:19, 20 · Heb 10:25 · Jam 5:16

Topical Index — Grape–Gur-Baal

Groves for Idol Worship Planted by Ahab 1Ki 16:33
Groves for Idol Worship Planted by Israelites 2Ki 17:16
Groves for Idol Worship Planted by Manasseh 2Ki 21:3
Groves of Canaanites, to be Destroyed Exo 34:13 · Deu 7:5 · Deu 12:3
Groves
Antiquity of Gen 21:33
Destroyed by Asa 2Ch 14:3
Destroyed by Gideon Jdg 6:25–28
Destroyed by Hezekiah 2Ki 18:4
Destroyed by Jehoshaphat 2Ch 17:6 · 2Ch 19:3
Destroyed by Josiah 2Ki 23:14 · 2Ch 34:3, 4
Fondness of Israel For Jer 17:2
Forbidden to be Established Deu 16:21 · Isa 1:29 · Isa 17:8 · Isa 27:9 · Mic 5:14
God Promised to Wean Israel From Isa 17:7, 8
Idols Were Worshipped In Deu 12:2
Not to be Planted Near God's Altar Deu 16:21
Often on Tops of Hills 1Ki 14:23 · Hos 4:13
Often Used As Resting Places 1Sa 22:6
Punishment for Making and Serving 1Ki 14:15 · Isa 1:28, 29 · Mic 5:14
Worshiped by Israelites Jdg 3:7 · 1Ki 14:15, 23 · 1Ki 15:13 · 1Ki 18:19 · 2Ki 13:6 · 2Ki 17:10, 16 · 2Ki 21:3–7 · 2Ch 24:18 · Jer 17:2
Grow 2Pe 3:18 · 1Pe 2:2 · Eph 2:21 · 2Co 5:17
Growing 2Pe 3:18 · Php 3:12–14 · 1Pe 2:2 · Heb 5:12 · Isa 40:31 · Isa 11:1
Growing in Knowledge 2Pe 3:18 · 1Pe 2:2 · Php 1:9 · 2Ti 3:16, 17 · 2Ti 2:15 · Rom 12:2 · Eph 4:15
Growing Old Pro 16:31 · Isa 46:4 · Lev 19:32 · Pro 20:29 · 1Ti 5:8 · 2Co 4:16
Growing Up 1Co 13:11 · 2Ti 3:14, 15 · Luk 2:52 · Pro 22:6 · 1Sa 2:26 · 2Pe 3:18 · Eph 4:15, 16 · Eph 2:1–3 · Eph 6:4 · Luk 2:40
Growth 2Pe 3:18 · 1Ti 4:15 · Php 1:9 · Heb 6:1 · Job
Hachilah: A Hill in Judah where David and his Followers Hid from Saul 1Sa 23:19 · 1Sa 26:3
Hachmoni: Father of Jehiel 1Ch 11:11 · 1Ch 27:32
Hadad
A Prince of Edom: Adversary of Solomon 1Ki 11:14–22, 25
A Son of Ishmael 1Ch 1:30
A Son of Ishmael: Called Hadar In Gen 25:15
A Successor of Husham As King of Edom: Vanquished the Midianites on the Field of Moab Gen 36:35 · 1Ch 1:46
Successor of Baal-Hanan, King of Edom 1Ch 1:50
Successor of Baal-Hanan, King of Edom: Called Hadar In Gen 36:39
Hadadezer: King of Zobah, Vanquished by David 2Sa 8:3–13 · 2Sa 10:15–19 · 1Ki 11:23 · 1Ch 18:3–10 · 1Ch 19:6–19
Hadadrimmon: A Place in the Valley of Megiddon Zec 12:11

Topical Index — Haahashtari–Headaches

Haahashtari: Son of Naarah 1Ch 4:6
Habaiah: A Priest Whose Descendants Returned from Captivity Ezr 2:61 · Neh 7:63
Habakkuk
A Prophet and Poet Who Probably Prophesied After the Destruction of Nineveh Hab 1:1 · Hab 3:1
His Hymn of Praise of the Majesty of God Hab 3:1
Habaziniah: Head of the Family of Rechabites Jer 35:3
Habergeon: A Part of the Defensive Armor of a Soldier Exo 28:32 · Exo 39:23
Habits Rom 12:2 · 1Co 10:13 · 1Co 6:12 · Heb 10:25 · Eph 5:1 · Jer 13:23 · Act 20:35 · Eph 4:28
Habor: A River of Mesopotamia 2Ki 17:6 · 2Ki 18:11 · 1Ch 5:26
Hachaliah: Father of Nehemiah Neh 1:1 · Neh 10:1
Hadashah: A Town in the Territory of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:37
Hadassah: The Jewish Name of Esther Est 2:7
Hadattah: Probably an Adjective Qualifying Hazor, Making It Equivalent to New Hazor Jos 15:25
Hades
The Realm (State) of the Dead 2Sa 22:6 · Job 26:5 · Psa 6:5 · Psa 17:15 · Psa 30:9 · Psa 49:15 · Psa 86:13 · Psa 88:10–12 · Psa 115:17 · Psa 116:3 · Pro 15:24 · Pro 21:16 · Pro 27:20 · Ecc 9:4–6 · Isa 5:14 · Jon 2:2 · Luk 23:42, 43 · Joh 8:22 · 2Co 12:4
The Unseen World, Translated |Hell| in Av, But in the RV the Word |Hades| is Retained Mat 10:28 · Mat 11:23 · Mat 16:18 · Luk 10:15 · Luk 16:23 · Act 2:27, 31 · Rev 1:18 · Rev 6:8 · Rev 20:13, 14
Hadid: Captives of, Returned from Babylon Ezr 2:33 · Neh 7:37 · Neh 11:34
Hadlai: An Ephraimite 2Ch 28:12
Hadoram
Chief officer of the Tribute Under Rehoboam 2Ch 10:18
Chief officer of the Tribute Under Rehoboam: And Adoram of 2Sa 20:24
Chief officer of the Tribute Under Rehoboam: Probably Identical With Adoniram of 1Ki 4:6 · 1Ki 5:14
Descendant of Shem Gen 10:27 · 1Ch 1:21
Son of Ton, or Toi 1Ch 18:10
Son of Ton, or Toi: Called Joram 2Sa 8:10
Hadrach: A District of Syria Zec 9:1
Hagab: One of the Nethinim Ezr 2:46
Hagaba: One of the Nethinim Ezr 2:45 · Neh 7:48
Hagar
Called Agar Gal 4:24, 25
Descendants of Gen 25:12–15 · 1Ch 5:10, 19–22 · Psa 83:6
Given by Sarah to Abraham to be his Wife Gen 16:1
Haggai
The Book of Haggai Hag 1:1
Grudges Eph 4:31, 32 · Lev 19:18 · Mat 6:14, 15 · Mar 11:25 · Eph 4:26 · Pro 10:12 · Luk 6:31 · Luk 17:3, 4 · Jam 4:1 · Pro 19:11
Grumbling Php 2:14–16 · Exo 16:7, 8 · Jam 5:9 · Joh 6:41–43 · Num 14:27 · 1Pe 4:9 · Joh 6:61
Guardian Angels Psa 91:11 · Heb 1:14 · Mat 18:10 · Psa 34:7
Guarding your Heart Pro 4:23 · Php 4:6, 7 · Psa 51:10 · Rom 12:2 · Psa 73:26 · Luk 6:45 · Col 3:5 · Pro 23:26 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Pro 7:25
Gudgodah
A Station of the Israelites in the Wilderness Deu 10:7
Probably Identical With Hor-Hagidgad In Num 33:32, 33
Guest
Rules for the Conduct of Pro 23:1–3, 6–8 · Pro 25:6, 7, 17 · Luk 10:5–7 · Luk 14:7–11 · 1Co 10:27
Salutations To Gen 18:2
Guidance Pro 3:5, 6 · Psa 32:8 · Joh 16:13 · Isa
Guilt 1 Joh 1:9 · Rom 8:1 · Rom 5:1 · Rom 3:23 · Jam 4:7 · Luk 15:7 · 1Pe 5:7 · Jam 1:14 · 1 Joh 2:1 · Rom 10:13
Guilt and Shame 1 Joh 1:9 · Isa 54:4 · 1Co 10:13 · 1 Joh 2:1 · Mic 7:19 · Rom 3:23 · Rev 21:4 · Act 8:22 · Act 3:19 · Rom 10:13
Gun Control Ecc 9:18 · Luk 11:21, 22 · Luk 22:36 · Mat 26:52–54 · Psa 144:1 · Num 31:3 · Rom 12:19 · Neh 4:17, 18 · Mat 5:38, 39 · Rom 13:4
Guni
Father of Abdiel 1Ch 5:15
Son of Naphtali Gen 46:24 · Num 26:48 · 1Ch 7:13
Guns Mat 26:52–54 · Exo 22:2, 3 · Luk 22:36 · Ecc 9:18 · Psa 144:1 · 2Co 10:4 · Rom 12:19 · Luk 11:21, 22 · Mat 10:28
Gur: The Place where Jehu Killed Ahaziah 2Ki 9:27
Gur-Baal: A Town Between Canaan and Arabia 2Ch 26:7

Urges the Jews to Rebuild the Temple Ezr 5:1 · Ezr 6:14
Haggeri: Father of Mibhar 1Ch 11:38
Haggi: Son of Gad Gen 46:16 · Num 26:15
Haggiah: A Levite 1Ch 6:30
Haggith: Mother of Adonijah 2Sa 3:4 · 1Ki 1:5, 11 · 1Ki 2:13 · 1Ch 3:2
Hai: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 12:8 · Gen 13:3
Hail
Destroys Army of the Amorites Jos 10:11
Figurative Isa 28:2 · Rev 8:7 · Rev 11:19 · Rev 16:21
General Scriptures Concerning Job 38:22 · Hag 2:17
Plague of, in Egypt Exo 9:18–29 · Psa 78:48 · Psa 105:32
Hair
Numbered Mat 10:30 · Luk 12:7
Symbolical Dividing of Eze 5:1, 2
Worn Long by Absalom 2Sa 14:26
Worn Long by Women Isa 3:24 · Luk 7:38 · 1Co 11:5, 6, 15 · 1Ti 2:9 · 1Pe 3:3 · Rev 9:8
Worn Short by Men 1Co 11:14
Hakkatan: Father of Johanan Ezr 8:12
Hakkoz
A Priest 1Ch 24:10
Called Koz In Ezr 2:61 · Neh 3:4, 21
Hakupha: One of the Nethinim Ezr 2:51 · Neh 7:53
Halah: A Place to Which Israelite Captives Were Transported 2Ki 17:6 · 2Ki 18:11 · 1Ch 5:26
Halak: A Mountain, the Southern Limit of Joshua's Conquests Jos 11:17 · Jos 12:7
Halhul: A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:58
Hali: A Border Town of the Tribe of Asher Jos 19:25
Hallelujah: An, Exclamatory Expression of Praise or Adoration Psa 106:1 · Psa 111:1 · Psa 112:1 · Psa 113:1 · Psa 117:1 · Psa 135:1 · Psa 146:1, 10 · Psa 147:1 · Psa 148:1 · Rev 19:1
Halloween Eph 5:11 · 1Co 10:21 · Eph 4:27 · 1Pe 5:8 · Lev 19:31 · Pro 22:6 · Isa 5:20 · 1Ch 10:13 · 1 Joh 5:19 · Rom 10:9
Halohesh
Father of Shallum Neh 3:12
Sealed the Covenant With Nehemiah Neh 10:24
Ham
Patronymic of the Descendants of Ham 1Ch 4:40 · Psa 78:51 · Psa 105:23, 27 · Psa 106:22
Place where Chedorlaomer Struck Down the Zuzims Gen 14:5
Son of Noah Gen 5:32 · Gen 9:18, 24 · 1Ch 1:4
Son of Noah: His Children Gen 10:6–20 · 1Ch 1:8–16
Son of Noah: Provokes his Father's Wrath and is Cursed by Him Gen 9:18–27
Haman
Hanged Est 3:1 · Est 4:1 · Est 5:1 · Est 6:1 · Est 7:1 · Est 8:1 · Est 9:1
Prime Minister of Ahasuerus Est 3:1
Hamath by the Chaldeans 2Ki 25:20, 21
Hamath
A City of Upper Syria Num 13:21 · Num 34:8 · Jos 13:5 · 1Ki 8:65 · Eze 47:16
Conquest of, by Jeroboam 2Ki 14:25, 28
David Receives Gifts of Gold and Silver from Toi, King of 2Sa 8:9, 10 · 1Ch 18:3, 9, 10
Inhabited by Canaanites Gen 10:18
Israelites Taken Captive To Isa 11:11
Prophecy Concerning Jer 49:23
Prosperity of Amo 6:2
Solomon Builds Store Cities In 2Ch 8:4
Hamath-Zobah: Subdued by Solomon 2Ch 8:3
Hammath: A Fortified City of the Tribe of Naphtali Jos 19:35
Hammedatha: Father of Haman Est 3:1, 10 · Est 8:5 · Est 9:10, 24
Hammelech: Meaning | The King| Jer 36:26 · Jer 38:6
Hammer
Figurative Jer 23:29 · Jer 50:23
General Scriptures Concerning 1Ki 6:7 · Isa 41:7 · Jer 10:4
Hammoleketh: Daughter of Machir 1Ch 7:17 · 1Ch 18:1
Hammon
A City of the Tribe of Asher Jos 19:28
A Levitical City of the Tribe of Naphtali 1Ch 6:76
Hammoth-Dor
A City of Refuge of the Tribe of Naphtali Jos 21:32
Called Hammon 1Ch 6:76
Possibly Identical With Hammath Jos 19:35
Hamonah: Burial Place of the Multitudes of Gog Eze 39:16
Hamon-Gog: Another Name for Hamonah Eze 39:11, 15
Hamor
Called Emmor Act 7:16
Jacob Buys a Piece of Property From Gen 33:19 · Jos 24:32 · Jdg 9:28
Murdered by the Sons of Jacob Gen 34:26 · Gen 49:6
Hamuel: A Simeonite 1Ch 4:26
Hamul: Son of Pharez Gen 46:12 · Num 26:21 · 1Ch 2:5
Hamutal: The Mother of Jehoahaz and Zedekiah 2Ki 23:31 · 2Ki 24:18 · Jer 52:1
Hanamel: Cousin off Jeremiah, to Whom he Sold a Field in Anathoth Jer 32:7–12
Hanan
A Levite Neh 8:7 · Neh 10:10
A Levite: A Chief Who Sealed the Covenant With Nehemiah Neh 10:22, 26
A Levite: An officer in the Temple Jer 35:2–10
A Levite: Probably Identical With the One Mentioned In Neh 13:13
One of David's Mighty Men 1Ch 11:43
One of the Nethinim Ezr 2:46 · Neh 7:49
Son of Azel 1Ch 8:38 · 1Ch 9:44
Son of Shashak 1Ch 8:23
Hananeel: Name of a Tower Forming Part of the Wall of Jerusalem Neh 3:1 · Neh 12:39 · Jer 31:38 · Zec 14:10
Hanani
A Brother of Nehemiah and Keeper of the Gates of Jerusalem Neh 1:2 · Neh 7:2
A Priest Ezr 10:20
A Priest and Musician Neh 12:36
A Prophet Who Rebuked Asa, King of Judah 2Ch 16:7
Father of Jehu the Prophet 1Ki 16:1, 7 · 2Ch 19:2 · 2Ch 20:34
Son of Heman 1Ch 25:4, 25
Hananiah
A Captain of Uzziah's Army 2Ch 26:11
A Keeper of the Gates of Jerusalem Neh 7:2
A Priest During the Time of Jehoiakim Neh 12:12, 41
A Prophet of Gibeon Who Uttered False Prophecies in the Temple During the Reign of Zedekiah Jer 28:1
An Apothecary and Priest Neh 3:8
Father of Zedekiah Jer 36:12
Grandfather of Irijah Jer 37:13
One Who Sealed the Covenant Neh 10:23
Son of Bebai Ezr 10:28
Son of Heman 1Ch 25:4, 23
Son of Shashak 1Ch 8:24
Son of Shelemiah Neh 3:30
Son of Zerubbabel 1Ch 3:19, 21
Hand in Blessing Children Mat 19:13 · Mar 10:16
Hand in Consecration Gen 48:14 · Exo 29:10, 15, 19 · Lev 1:4 · Lev 3:2, 8, 13 · Lev 4:15, 24, 33 · Lev 16:21
Hand in Healing Mar 6:5 · Mar 7:32 · Mar 16:18 · Luk 4:40 · Act 19:6, 11
Hand in Ordaining the Levites Num 8:10, 11
Hand in Solemnizing Testimony Lev 24:14
Hand is mighty Jos 4:24
Hand is not limited Num 11:23
Hand of Friendship 2Ki 10:15 · Job 17:3
Hand of God 1Pe 5:6 · Joh 10:29 · Ezr 8:21–23 · Psa 110:1 · Isa 49:14–16 · Isa 41:13, 14 · Isa 41:10 · Eze 1:3 · Isa 48:13 · Isa 49:16
Hand was against the Philistines 1Sa 7:13
Hand was heavy 1Sa 5:6
Hand was on Elijah 1Ki 18:46
Hand was with the early Christians Act 11:21
Hand
Ceremonial Washing of Mat 15:2 · Mar 7:2–5
Clasping of, in Token of Contract Ezr 10:19 · Pro 6:1 · Pro 17:18 · Lam 5:6 · Eze 17:18
Figurative Mat 5:30 · Mat 18:8 · Mar 9:43
Has unlimited power Isa 59:1

Imposition of Hands Heb 6:2
Joshua Num 27:18–23 · Deu 34:9
Lifted up in Benediction Lev 9:22 · Luk 24:50
Place of Honor Psa 45:9 · Psa 80:17
Right Hand Lifted up in Swearing Gen 14:22 · Psa 106:26 · Isa 62:8
Symbol of Power Isa 23:11 · Isa 41:10
Symbolical of Righteousness Job 17:9
Timothy 1Ti 4:14 · 2Ti 1:6
Washing of, a Symbol of Innocency Deu 21:6 · Mat 27:24
Handbreadth: A Measure (About Four Inches) Exo 25:25 · 1Ki 7:26 · 2Ch 4:5 · Psa 39:5 · Isa 48:13 · Eze 40:5, 43 · Jer 52:21
Handkerchief: General Scriptures Concerning Act 19:12
Handling Money Luk 14:28 · Luk 16:11 · Pro 21:20 · Pro 13:22
Handling your Finances Pro 22:7 · 1Ti 5:8 · Joh 15:7 · Luk 14:28 · 1Co 4:7 · Luk 16:11
Hands Psa 134:2 · Psa 90:17 · Isa 41:10 · Isa 49:16 · Isa 41:13 · Job 17:9 · Pro 31:31 · Act 11:21 · Act 19:11 · Luk 24:50
Hanes: A Place in Egypt Isa 30:4
Hanging
Capital Punishment By Gen 40:19–22 · Jos 8:29 · 2Sa 4:12 · Est 7:10
The Curse of Death By Deu 21:22, 23 · Gal 3:13
Hannah
Children of 1Sa 2:20, 21
Her Hymn of Praise 1Sa 2:1–10
Her Trials and Prayer, and Promise 1Sa 1:1–18
Samuel Born To, Dedicated Him to God, Leaves Him at the Temple 1Sa 1:19–28
Visits Samuel at the Temple from Year to Year 1Sa 2:18, 19
Hannathon: A City of the Tribe of Zebulun Jos 19:14
Hanniel
A Son of Ephod, Appointed by Moses to Divide the Land Among the Several Tribes Num 34:23
A Son of Ulla, Called Haniel In 1Ch 7:39
Hanoch
Son of Midian Gen 25:4
Son of Midian: Called Henoch 1Ch 1:33
The Oldest Son of Reuben Gen 46:9 · Exo 6:14 · Num 26:5 · 1Ch 5:3
Hanun: Successor of Nahash As King of Ammon, Dishonors David's Ambassadors 2Sa 10:1 · 1Ch 19:1
Haphraim: A City of the Tribe of Issachar Jos 19:19
Happiness Psa 37:4 · Ecc 3:12 · Php 4:4 · Isa 12:2 · Pro 14:13 · Php 4:7 · Isa 12:3 · 1Pe 3:14 · Psa 37:3 · Ecc 3:13
Happiness of Saints in This Life is Abundant and Satisfying Psa 36:8 · Psa 63:5
Happiness of Saints in This Life is Derived From
Divine Chastening Job 5:17 · Jam 5:11
Fear of God Psa 128:1, 2 · Pro 28:14
Finding Wisdom Pro 3:13
God Being Their Help Psa 146:5
God Being Their Lord Psa 144:15
Having Mercy on the Poor Pro 14:21
Hope in the Lord Psa 146:5
Hope of Glory Rom 5:2
Obedience to God Psa 40:8 · Joh 13:17
Praising God Psa 135:3
Salvation Deu 33:29 · Isa 12:2, 3
Suffering for Christ 2Co 12:10 · 1Pe 3:14 · 1Pe 4:13, 14
The Words of Christ Joh 17:13
Their Mutual Love Psa 133:1
Trust in God Pro 16:20 · Php 4:6, 7
Happiness of Saints in This Life is in God Psa 73:25, 26
Happiness of Saints in This Life
Described by Christ in the Beatitudes Mat 5:3–12
Only Found in the Ways of Wisdom Pro 3:17, 18
Happiness of the Righteous Deu 33:29 · Job 5:17–27 · Psa 36:8 · Psa 40:8 · Psa 63:5 · Psa 128:1, 2 · Psa 133:1 · Psa 144:15 · Psa 146:5 · Pro 3:13–18 · Pro 14:21 · Pro 16:20 · Pro 28:14 · Pro 29:18 · Ecc 2:24–26 · Ecc 3:12, 13, 22 · Isa 12:2, 3 · Mat 5:3–12 · Rom 5:2 · 2Co 12:10 · Php 4:7 · 1Pe 3:14 · 1Pe 4:12, 13
Happiness of the Wicked is Limited to This Life Psa 17:14 · Luk 16:25
Happiness of the Wicked is Short Job 20:5
Happiness of the Wicked is Uncertain Luk 12:20
Happiness of the Wicked is Vain Ecc 2:1 · Ecc 7:6
Happiness of the Wicked
Belshazzar Dan 5:1
Drunkenness Isa 5:11 · Isa 56:12
Envy Not Psa 37:1
Gluttony Isa 22:13 · Hab 1:16
Haman Est 5:9–11
Herod Act 12:21–23
Illustrated Psa 37:35, 36 · Luk 12:16–20 · Luk 16:19, 25
Israel Num 11:33
Leads to Recklessness Isa 22:12
Leads to Sorrow Pro 14:13
Marred by Jealousy Est 5:13
Often Interrupted by Judgments Num 11:33 · Job 15:21 · Psa 73:18–20 · Jer 25:10, 11
Saints often Permitted to See the End of Psa 73:17–20
Sometimes a Stumbling-Block to Saints Psa 73:3, 16 · Jer 12:1 · Hab 1:13
Successful Oppression Hab 1:15
Their Power Job 21:7 · Psa 37:35
Their Wealth Job 21:13 · Psa 52:7
Their Worldly Prosperity Psa 17:14 · Psa 37:3, 4, 7
Vain Pleasure Job 21:12 · Isa 5:12
Woe Against Amo 6:1 · Luk 6:25
Happy Pro 15:13 · Psa 144:15 · Jam 1:26 · Mat 5:7
Hara: Israelitish Captives Carried To 1Ch 5:26
Haradah: One of the Camps of Israel Num 33:24, 25
Haran
A Levite 1Ch 23:9
Also Called Charran: A Place in Mesopotamia to Which Terah and Abraham Migrated Gen 11:31 · Gen 12:4, 5 · Act 7:4
Also Called Charran: Abraham Leaves, by Divine Command Gen 12:1–5
Also Called Charran: Conquest of, King of Assyria 2Ki 19:12
Also Called Charran: Death of Terah At Gen 11:32
Also Called Charran: Idolatry In Jos 24:2, 14 · Isa 37:12
Also Called Charran: Jacob Flees To Gen 27:43 · Gen 28:7 · Gen 29:1
Also Called Charran: Merchants of Eze 27:23
Also Called Charran: Returns From, With Rachel and Leah Gen 31:17–21
Father of Lot and Brother of Abraham Gen 11:26–31
Son of Caleb 1Ch 2:46
Harbona: A Chamberlain of Ahasuerus Est 1:10 · Est 7:9
Harboring Anger Eph 4:26, 27 · Eph 4:31 · Pro 17:9
Hard Times Jam 1:12 · Isa 41:10 · Php 4:6–8 · Rom 8:31 · Rom 8:18 · Rom 8:28 · Jos 1:9 · Psa 50:15
Hard Work Col 3:23 · Pro 13:4 · Pro 14:23 · 2Th 3:10–12 · Php 4:13 · Pro 16:3 · Php 2:14, 15 · Pro 12:24 · 1Co 10:31 · 1Th 4:11, 12
Hardened Hearts Eph 4:18 · Mat 13:14, 15 · Heb 3:8 · Pro 28:13, 14 · Exo 9:12 · Mar 8:17 · Exo 7:3 · Jer 17:9 · Heb 4:12 · Eze 36:26
Hardship Jam 1:2–4 · Joh 15:18–20 · 1Pe 4:13 · 2Ti 2:3 · Rom 8:28 · Rom 15:4 · 2Ti 3:12 · Psa 34:17–19 · Jam 1:12 · Joh 16:33
Hardships Jam 1:12 · Rom 5:3–5 · Php 4:13 · 2Co 12:9, 10 · Jam 1:2–4 · Mat 11:28 · Jos 1:9 · Hos 6:1 · Rev 3:10 · 2Ti 2:12
Hare: Forbidden As Food Lev 11:6 · Deu 14:7
Harem: Persian Household Est 2:3
Hareph: Son of Caleb 1Ch 2:51
Hareth: A Forest in Which David Found Refuge from Saul 1Sa 22:5
Harhaiah: Father of Uzziel Neh 3:8
Harhas
Called Hasrah 2Ch 34:22
Grandfather of the Husband of Huldah, the Prophetess 2Ki 22:14
Harhur: One of the Nethinim Ezr 2:51 · Neh 7:53
Harim
A Priest 1Ch 24:8

An Israelite Whose Descendants Returned from Babylon Ezr 2:32, 39 · Ezr 10:31 · Neh 7:35, 42
The Men Who Sealed the Covenant Neh 10:5, 27 · Neh 12:15
Hariph
One of the Exiles Neh 7:24
One of the Exiles: Probably the Same With Jorah Ezr 2:18
One Who Sealed the Covenant Neh 10:19
Harlot (Prostitute)
Hire of, not to be Received at the Temple Deu 23:18
Machinations of Pro 7:10 · Pro 9:14–17 · Isa 23:15, 16 · Hos 2:13
Rahab Jos 2:3–6 · Jos 6:17, 23, 25 · Heb 11:31
Shamelessness of Pro 2:16 · Pro 7:11–27 · Pro 9:13–18
To be Shunned Pro 5:3–20 · Pro 7:25–27
Harlotry
Forbidden Lev 19:29 · Deu 23:17
Punishment of Lev 21:9
Harming Children Mat 18:6 · Eph 6:4 · Joh 17:15 · Mat 18:10 · Luk 9:48 · Psa 127:3
Harming People Exo 20:13 · Jer 29:11 · Psa 147:3 · Isa 41:10
Harming your Body 1Co 3:16, 17 · Lev 19:28 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Mat 26:41 · 1Co 10:13 · Eph 5:18
Harmony Rom 12:16–18 · 1Pe 3:8 · Rom 14:19 · Col 3:12, 13 · Psa 133:1 · Col 3:14 · Rom 15:5 · Joh 3:16 · 1Co 1:10 · Eph 4:16
Harod: A Spring or Well by Which Gideon and his Army Camped Jdg 7:1
Haroeh: Son of Shobal 1Ch 2:52 · 1Ch 4:2
Harosheth: The Home of Sisera Jdg 4:2, 13, 16
Harp in Mourning Job 30:31
Harp used in Festivities Gen 31:27 · Job 21:11, 12 · Isa 5:12 · Isa 23:16 · Isa 24:8 · Isa 30:32 · Eze 26:13 · Rev 18:22
Harp used in Worship 1Sa 10:5 · 1Ch 16:5 · 1Ch 25:1–7 · 2Ch 5:12, 13 · 2Ch 29:25 · Psa 33:2 · Psa 43:4 · Psa 49:4 · Psa 57:8 · Psa 71:22 · Psa 81:2 · Psa 92:3 · Psa 98:5 · Psa 108:2 · Psa 147:7 · Psa 149:3 · Psa 150:3
Harp with Three Strings (Margin) 1Sa 18:6
Harp
A Stringed Instrument of Music Isa 38:20 · Eze 33:32 · Hab 3:19
David Skillful in Manipulating 1Sa 16:16, 23
Discordant 1Co 14:7
Heard in Heaven, in John's Apocalyptic Vision Rev 5:8 · Rev 14:2 · Rev 15:2
Hung on the Willows by the Captive Jews Psa 137:2
Made of Almug Wood 1Ki 10:12
Originated With Jubal Gen 4:21
Over the Armies of Ammon and Moab 2Ch 20:28 · 2Ch 20:20–29
Ten Strings Psa 33:2 · Psa 92:3 · Psa 144:9 · Psa 150:4
The Symbol Used in the Psalmody to Indicate when the Harp Was to be Introduced in the Music Was | Neginoth| See Titles of Psa 4:1 · Psa 6:1 · Psa 54:1 · Psa 55:1 · Psa 61:1 · Psa 67:1 · Psa 76:1
Used, in National Jubilees, After the Triumph Over Goliath, (Margin) 1Sa 18:6
when the New Walls of Jerusalem Were Dedicated Neh 12:27, 36
Harps Rev 5:8 · 1Sa 16:23 · Neh 12:27 · Psa 43:4 · 1Sa 10:5
Harrow: An Agricultural Implement Used As an Instrument of Torture 2Sa 12:31 · 1Ch 20:3
Harsh Words Pro 15:1 · Eph 4:29 · Pro 29:11 · Pro 12:18 · Jam 1:19, 20 · Eph 4:31 · Pro 15:18 · Psa 37:8 · Col 3:8 · Eph 4:32
Harsha: One of the Nethinim Ezr 2:52 · Neh 7:54
Harum: A Descendant of Judah 1Ch 4:8
Harumaph: Father of Jedaiah Neh 3:10
Haruz: Father-In-Law of King Manasseh 2Ki 21:19
Harvest of Barley, Before Wheat Exo 9:31, 32
Harvest of Wheat at Pentecost, in Palestine Exo 34:22 · Lev 23:15–17
Harvest Time Luk 10:2 · Joh 4:35 · Mat 13:30 · Gal 6:9 · Pro 3:9 · Mat 9:37 · Jam 5:7 · Exo 23:16 · Rev 14:14–16 · Luk 8:11
Harvest
And of Wheat Before Harvest Time Lev 26:5
Celebrated With Joy Jdg 9:27 · Isa 9:3 · Isa 16:10 · Jer 48:33
Figurative Job 24:6 · Pro 10:5 · Jer 8:20 · Joe 3:13 · Mat 9:37 · Mat 13:39 · Luk 10:2 · Rev 14:15
Promises of Plentiful Gen 8:22 · Jer 5:24 · Joe 2:23, 24
Sabbath Desecrated In Neh 13:15–22
Sabbath to be Observed In Exo 34:21
Hasadiah: Son of Zerubbabel 1Ch 3:20
Hasenuah: A Benjamite 1Ch 9:7
Hashabiah
A Chief Levite 2Ch 35:9
A Chief of the Levites Neh 3:17 · Neh 10:11 · Neh 12:24
A Chief Priest Who had Charge of the Bullion and Other Valuables of the Temple, at Jerusalem Ezr 8:24
A Merarite Levite Ezr 8:19
Probably Identical With the One Mentioned In Neh 12:21
Son of Amaziah, a Levite 1Ch 6:45
Son of Bunni 1Ch 9:14 · Neh 11:15
Son of Jeduthun, a Levite 1Ch 25:3, 19
Son of Kemuel 1Ch 26:30 · 1Ch 27:17
Son of Mattaniah, a Levite Neh 11:22
Hashabnah: One Who Sealed the Covenant Neh 10:25
Hashabniah
A Levite Neh 9:5
Father of Hattush Neh 3:10
Hashbadana: A Companion of Ezra Neh 8:4
Hashem: Father of Several Members of David's Guard 1Ch 11:34
Hashmonah: A Camp of the Israelites Num 33:29, 30
Hashub
Also Called Hasshub: A Levite 1Ch 9:14 · Neh 11:15
Head of a Family Neh 10:23
One of the Captivity Who Assisted in Repairing the Wall of Jerusalem Neh 3:23
Son of Pahath-Moab Neh 3:11
Hashubah: A Descendant of King Jehoiakim 1Ch 3:20
Hashum
A Head of a Family Neh 10:18
A Priest Neh 8:4
Ancestor of Certain Jews Who Returned from the Captivity Ezr 2:19 · Ezr 10:33 · Neh 7:22
Haste in Judgment, by Moses and the Israelites Num 32:1–19 · Jos 22:10–34
Hasupha: A Nethinim Family Ezr 2:43 · Neh 7:46
Hatach: A Chamberlain in the Court of Ahasuerus Est 4:5, 6, 9, 10
Hate Pro 10:12 · Lev 19:17, 18 · Joh 15:18 · Pro 8:13 · Joh 13:34, 35 · Psa 97:10 · Mat 10:22 · Pro 10:18 · Psa 11:5 · Luk 14:26
Hateful People 2Pe 3:9 · Jam 4:7 · Ecc 3:8
Hateful Words Eph 4:29 · Eph 4:31, 32 · Pro 12:18 · Col 4:6 · Mat 18:9 · Eph 2:3 · 1 Joh 4:20 · Mat 18:8
Haters Psa 69:4, 5 · Joh 15:18 · Rom 1:29 · 2Co 11:14 · Psa 41:11, 12 · 1Pe 5:8 · Jam 4:6 · Pro 9:8 · Joh 8:44
Hathath: A Son of Othniel 1Ch 4:13
Hating Others 1 Joh 3:15 · 1 Joh 4:20 · Joh 14:15 · Rom 12:19 · Mat 5:38, 39 · Jam 4:17 · Gen 9:5, 6 · Ecc 3:8
Hating People 1 Joh 2:9 · Rom 12:19 · Mat 5:38, 39 · Jam 4:17 · 1Ti 5:8 · Psa 11:5 · 1 Joh 2:11 · Luk 10:27
Hating your Brother Lev 19:17 · 1 Joh 2:9 · Luk 14:26 · 1Ti 5:8 · Pro 10:12 · 1 Joh 2:11 · Pro 17:17 · Rom 12:19 · Gen 4:9 · Heb 13:1
Hating your Enemy Lev 19:18 · Mat 5:44 · Joh 3:16
Hating your Parents Luk 14:26 · Deu 27:16 · Mat 10:37 · Pro 15:20
Hatipha: One of the Nethinim Ezr 2:54 · Neh 7:56
Hatita: A Porter of the Temple Ezr 2:42 · Neh 7:45
Hatred is Murder 1 Joh 3:15
Hatred of God Psa 5:5 · Psa 45:7 · Mal 2:16

Hatred to Christ is on Account of his Testimony Against the World Joh 7:7
Hatred to Christ is Without Cause Psa 69:4 · Joh 15:25
Hatred to Christ
Chief Priests Mat 27:1, 2 · Luk 22:5
Illustrated Luk 19:12–14, 17
Involves: Hatred to his Father Joh 15:23, 24
Involves: Hatred to his People Joh 15:18
Jews Mat 27:22, 23
No Escape for Those Who Persevere In 1Co 15:25 · Heb 10:29–31
Punishment of Psa 2:2, 9 · Psa 21:8
Scribes Mar 11:18 · Luk 11:53, 54
Hatred
A Work of the Flesh Gal 5:20
Against Iniquity, Justified Psa 97:10 · Psa 101:3 · Psa 119:104, 128, 163 · Psa 139:21, 22
Ahab 1Ki 22:8
Cain Gen 4:5, 8
Chaldeans Dan 3:12
Christ Experienced Psa 35:19 · Joh 7:7 · Joh 15:18, 24, 25
Embitters Life Pro 15:17
Enemies of Daniel Dan 6:4–15
Enemies of the Jews Est 9:1, 5 · Eze 35:5, 6
Esau Gen 27:41
Forbidden Lev 19:17 · Col 3:8
Haman Est 3:5, 6
Herodias Mat 14:3, 8
Inconsistent With: Liars Prone To Pro 26:28
Inconsistent With: The Knowledge of God 1 Joh 2:9, 11
Inconsistent With: The Love of God 1 Joh 4:20
Joseph's Brethren Gen 37:4
Leads to Deceit Pro 26:24, 25
Men of Gilead Jdg 11:7
Often Cloaked by Deceit Pro 10:18 · Pro 26:26
Punishment of Psa 34:21 · Psa 44:7 · Psa 89:23 · Amo 1:11
Saints should Expect Mat 10:22 · Joh 15:18, 19
Saints should Give No Cause For Pro 25:17
Saints should not Marvel At 1 Joh 3:13
Saints should not Rejoice in the Calamities of Those Who Exhibit Job 31:29, 30 · Psa 35:13, 14
Saints should Return Good For Exo 23:5 · Mat 5:44
Saul 1Sa 18:8, 9
Scriptures Relating To Lev 19:17 · Psa 25:19 · Psa 35:19 · Pro 10:12, 18 · Pro 15:17 · Pro 26:24–26 · Mat 5:43, 44 · Mat 6:15 · Mat 10:22 · Joh 15:18, 19, 23–25 · Joh 17:14 · Gal 5:19, 20 · Eph 4:31 · Col 3:8 · 1 Joh 2:9, 11 · 1 Joh 3:10, 13–15 · 1 Joh 4:20
Stirs up Strife Pro 10:12
The Jews Act 23:12, 14
The Wicked Exhibit: Towards Each Other Tts 3:3
The Wicked Exhibit: Towards God Rom 1:30
The Wicked Exhibit: Towards Saints Psa 25:19 · Pro 29:10
we should Exhibit Against: Backsliding Psa 101:3
we should Exhibit Against: Evil Psa 97:10 · Pro 8:13
we should Exhibit Against: False Ways Psa 119:104, 128
we should Exhibit Against: Hatred and Opposition to God Psa 139:21, 22
we should Exhibit Against: Lying Psa 119:163
Hattil: A Returned Exile Ezr 2:57 · Neh 7:59
Hattush
A Descendant of David Ezr 8:2 · Neh 3:10 · Neh 10:4 · Neh 12:2
A Priest Neh 12:2
Son of Shemaiah 1Ch 3:22
Haughty Eyes Pro 21:4 · Pro 16:18 · Pro 27:2 · Psa 131:1 · Pro 18:12 · Jam 4:6 · Psa 101:5 · Pro 29:23 · Pro 11:2 · Rom 12:16
Hauran: A District Probably South of Damascus and East of the Jordan River Eze 47:16, 18
Haven Psa 107:29, 30 · 1Pe 3:18
Havilah
A District East of Amalek Gen 25:18 · 1Sa 15:7
A Son of Joktan Gen 10:29 · 1Ch 1:23
An Unknown Region Gen 2:11
Son of Cush Gen 10:7 · 1Ch 1:9
Having a Baby Psa 127:3–5 · Gen 1:28 · Jer 1:5 · Pro 22:6 · Psa 128:3–5 · Joh 15:7, 8 · Gen 25:21, 22 · 1Sa 1:19, 20 · Joh 16:21 · 1Sa 1:10, 11
Having a Bad Day Jer 29:11 · 1Co 10:13 · Joh 16:33 · Pro 3:5, 6 · 1 Joh 2:15–17 · Psa 139:23, 24 · Php 4:4 · Luk 6:20, 21
Having a Covering 1Pe 3:4 · Joh 5:30 · Rom 13:1
Having a Servant's Heart Php 2:3–5 · 1Co 15:58 · Eph 6:7 · 2Co 4:5 · Gal 5:13 · Mar 10:43–45 · 1Pe 5:5 · 1Ti 5:8 · Luk 10:27 · Mar 10:45
Having a Teachable Spirit 1Pe 5:5 · Pro 12:1 · Pro 13:18 · Pro 9:9 · 1Co 2:13, 14 · 2Ti 3:16 · 2Ti 2:2 · Pro 4:5 · Heb 12:6 · Act 8:31
Having An Affair Pro 6:32 · Heb 13:4 · Pro 6:29 · 1Co 10:13 · 1Co 6:18 · Psa 147:5
Having Children Psa 127:3–5 · Gen 1:28 · Gen 9:1
Having Dreams and Goals Jer 29:11 · Pro 16:3 · Mat 6:33 · Psa 37:4 · Rom 12:12 · Php 4:13 · Joh 16:33 · Ecc 11:9, 10 · Joh 14:6 · 1 Joh 4:1
Having Faith Luk 18:27 · 1Co 10:13 · Heb 13:15 · Rom 10:17 · Mat 21:21 · 2 Joh 1:9
Having Fun Ecc 2:24 · Pro 15:13 · Ecc 3:13 · Ecc 8:15 · Pro 17:22 · Ecc 11:9 · 1Co 10:31 · Zec 8:5 · Psa 149:3 · Deu 12:7
Having Integrity Pro 11:3 · Pro 2:7 · Pro 10:9
Having Other Gods Exo 20:3 · Jos 23:16 · Exo 34:14 · Deu 6:14 · Exo 23:13 · Mat 6:24
Having the Right Attitude Eph 4:31, 32 · Col 3:23 · Php 2:3 · Rom 12:2 · 1 Joh 1:9 · 1Pe 5:7 · Gal 5:22, 23 · Jam 2:19 · Eph 6:4
Havoth-Jair
Also Called Bashan-Havoth-Jair In Deu 3:14
Certain Villages East of the Jordan River Num 32:41 · Jdg 10:4
Hawk: A Carnivorous and Ceremonially Unclean Bird Lev 11:16 · Deu 14:15 · Job 39:26
Hay: General Scriptures Concerning Pro 27:25 · Isa 15:6 · 1Co 3:12
Hazael, King of Syria, Smites the Land of 2Ki 10:32, 33 · Amo 1:3
Hazael
Anointed King by Elijah 1Ki 19:15
Conquests By 2Ki 8:28, 29 · 2Ki 9:14 · 2Ki 10:32, 33 · 2Ki 12:17, 18 · 2Ki 13:3, 22 · 2Ch 22:5, 6
Conspires Against, Murders, and Succeeds to the Throne of Ben-Hadad 2Ki 8:8–15
Death of 2Ki 13:24
Hazaiah: A Man of the Tribe of Judah Neh 11:5
Hazar-Addar: Also Called Adar, a Place on the Southern Boundary of Canaan Num 34:4 · Jos 15:3
Hazar-Enan: The Northeast Boundary Point of the Promised Land Num 34:9, 10 · Eze 47:17 · Eze 48:1
Hazar-Gaddah: A Town in the Southern District of Judah Jos 15:27
Hazar-Hatticon: A Place on the Boundary of Hauran, Probably East of Damascus Eze 47:16
Hazarmaveth: Son of Joktan Gen 10:26 · 1Ch 1:20
Hazar-Shual: A Town on the South of Judah Jos 15:28 · Jos 19:3 · 1Ch 4:28 · Neh 11:27
Hazar-Susah: Also Called Hazar-Susim, a City of Judah Jos 19:5 · 1Ch 4:31
Hazel: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 30:37
Hazelelponi: Daughter of Etam 1Ch 4:3
Hazerim: A District in the South of Canaan Deu 2:23
Hazeroth: A Station in the Journeyings of the People of Israel Num 11:35 · Num 12:16 · Num 33:17, 18 · Deu 1:1
Hazezon-Tamar: Also Called Hazazon-Tamar: Ancient Name of En-Gedi Gen 14:7 · 2Ch 20:2
Haziel: A Levite 1Ch 23:9
Hazo: A Son of Nahor Gen 22:22
Hazor
A City in the South of Judah Jos 15:23 · 1Ki 9:15
A Fortified City of Naphtali Jos 11:1, 10, 11, 13 · Jos 12:19 · Jos 19:36 · Jdg 4:2, 17 · 1Sa 12:9 · 2Ki 15:29 · Neh 11:33
A Place North of Jerusalem Neh 11:33
Hazor-Hadattah: A City of the Territory of the

Tribe of Judah Jos 15:25
He Who is without Sin 1 Joh 1:8 · Joh 8:7 · Ecc 7:20
Head Coverings 1Co 11:5 · 1Co 11:15 · Deu 22:5 · 1Co 11:10 · 1Ti 2:9 · 1Co 11:4 · Tts 2:3–5 · 1Co 11:7 · Lev 16:4
Head in Grief
Covered Up 2Sa 15:30 · Est 6:12
Shorn Job 1:20
Sprinkled With Dust Jos 7:6 · Jos 2:12
The Hands Placed On 2Sa 13:19 · Jer 2:37
Head of Chief Men Isa 9:14, 15
Head of Christ 1Co 11:3 · Eph 1:22 · Col 2:19
Head of Criminals often Cut off Mat 14:10
Head of Enemies Slain in War, often Cut off Jdg 5:26 · 1Sa 17:51, 57 · 1Sa 31:9
Head of God 1Co 11:3
Head of Household 1Co 11:3 · 1Pe 3:7 · Gen 3:16 · Eph 5:25 · Eph 5:23 · 1Ti 5:8 · Eph 6:4 · Eph 5:22 · Col 3:21 · Eph 6:1
Head of Rulers 1Sa 15:17 · Dan 2:38
Head of the Chief City of a Kingdom Isa 7:8
Head of the Leper Always Uncovered Lev 13:45
Head of Women Generally Covered in Public Gen 24:65 · 1Co 11:5
Head
(Anointed) of Joy and Prosperity Psa 23:5 · Psa 92:10
(Covered) of Defence and Protection Psa 140:7
(Covered) of Subjection 1Co 11:5, 10
(Lifted Up) of Exaltation Gen 40:13 · Psa 27:6
(Lifted Up) of Joy and Confidence Psa 3:3 · Luk 21:28
(Lifted Up) of Pride Psa 83:2
(Made Bald) of Heavy Judgments Isa 3:24 · Isa 15:2 · Isa 22:12 · Mic 1:16
All the Other Members Necessary To 1Co 12:21
Anointed Lev 14:18, 29
Bowed Down in Worshipping God Gen 24:26 · Exo 4:31
Bowed Down: As a Token of Respect Gen 43:23
Derision Expressed by Shaking 2Ki 19:21 · Psa 22:7 · Psa 109:25 · Mat 27:39
Diseases of Isa 3:17
Liable to Baldness Lev 13:40, 41 · Isa 15:2
Liable to Internal Disease 2Ki 4:19 · Isa 1:5
Liable to Leprosy Lev 13:42–44
Liable to Scab Isa 3:17
Nazarites Forbidden to Shave Num 6:5
Often Anointed Ecc 9:8 · Mat 6:17
Parts of Mentioned: The Crown Gen 49:26 · Isa 3:17
Parts of Mentioned: The Face Gen 48:12 · 2Ki 9:30
Parts of Mentioned: The Forehead 1Sa 17:49 · Eze 9:4
Parts of Mentioned: The Hair Jdg 16:22 · Psa 40:12
Parts of Mentioned: The Scalp Psa 68:21
Parts of Mentioned: The Skull 2Ki 9:35 · Mat 27:33
Parts of Mentioned: The Temples Jdg 4:21, 22 · Songs 4:3
Priests Forbidden to Shave Lev 21:5, 10
Put for the Life Dan 1:10 · 1Sa 28:2
Put for the Whole Person Gen 49:26 · Pro 10:6
Shaven when Vows Were Taken Act 21:24
The Body Supported and Supplied By Eph 4:16
The Jews Censured for Swearing By Mat 5:36
The Uppermost and Chief Member of the Body Isa 1:6 · 2Ki 6:31
when Hoary With Age to be Respected Lev 19:32
Headaches Joh 14:27 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Joh 14:1
Healing the Nation 2Ch 7:14 · Hos 4:6 · Psa 103:2–4 · Joh 3:16, 17 · Isa 41:10 · Rev 22:2 · Isa 58:1 · Act 19:17–19 · Php 2:3–5
Healing the Sick 3 Joh 1:2 · Jam 5:14–16 · 1Pe 2:24 · Mar 16:17, 18 · Joh 14:13 · 1 Joh 5:14 · Isa 53:4, 5 · Joh 14:12 · 2Co 5:7 · Heb 13:8
Health 3 Joh 1:2 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Pro 17:22 · Exo 15:26 · Pro 3:7, 8 · Pro 16:24 · Exo 23:25 · 1Co 10:31 · Psa 147:3 · Jer 33:6
Health and Fitness 1Co 6:19, 20 · 1Ti 4:8 · Gen 1:29 · Php 4:13 · 3 Joh 1:2 · Eze 4:9
Health Care 3 Joh 1:2 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Pro 3:7, 8 · Pro 17:22 · Mat 9:12 · Jer 30:17 · Jam 5:13–15 · Exo 15:26 · Jer 17:14 · 1Ti 5:23
Health Education Pro 17:22 · 1Co 6:19, 20
Healthy Eating 1Co 6:19, 20 · 1Co 10:31 · Gen 1:29 · 1Co 9:27 · 3 Joh 1:2 · 1Co 3:16, 17 · Pro 25:27 · 1Co 6:12 · Rom 12:1 · Exo 23:25
Healthy Lifestyle 1Co 6:19, 20 · 1Co 10:31 · 1Co 3:17 · Rom 12:1, 2 · 3 Joh 1:2 · Gen 1:29 · Pro 17:22
Healthy Living Joh 6:35 · Gen 1:29 · Rom 12:2 · Gen 9:3 · Eze 4:9
Healthy Marriage Eph 5:25 · Gen 2:24 · 1Co 7:3 · Heb 13:4 · Eph 5:21 · Gen 2:18
Healthy Relationships Gal 5:14 · Gen 2:18 · Php 2:3 · Gen 2:24 · 1Pe 3:7 · Pro 17:17 · 1Pe 4:8 · Pro 31:10, 11 · Eph 5:33 · Exo 20:12
Hearers: General Scriptures Concerning Eze 33:30–32 · Mat 7:24–27 · Mat 13:14, 15, 19–23 · Luk 6:49 · Luk 8:11–15 · Rom 2:13 · Jam 1:19, 22–25
Hearing Rom 10:17 · Mat 11:15 · Gal 3:2 · Luk 8:15 · Isa 55:11 · Heb 3:7, 8 · Heb 4:2 · Mar 4:24 · Luk 11:28
Hearing God Joh 10:27 · Rom 10:17 · Jer 33:3 · Joh 8:47 · Isa 30:21 · Luk 11:28 · Joh 16:13 · Heb 4:12 · Psa 32:8, 9 · Joh 6:63
Heart
Change of Saul 1Sa 10:9
Change of Saul of Tarsus Act 9:1–18
Change of Solomon 1Ki 3:11, 12
Hardened Hearts: King of Canaan Jos 11:20
Hardened Hearts: Others 1Sa 6:6
Hardened Hearts: Pharoah Exo 4:21 · Exo 7:3, 13, 22 · Exo 8:15, 32 · Exo 9:12
Hardened Hearts: Sihon Deu 2:30
Known to God Deu 31:21 · 1Sa 16:7 · 2Sa 7:20 · 1Ki 8:39 · 1Ch 28:9 · Job 11:11 · Job 16:19 · Job 31:4 · Psa 1:6 · Psa 44:21 · Psa 51:10 · Psa 94:11 · Psa 139:1–12 · Pro 5:21 · Pro 16:2 · Pro 21:2 · Isa 66:18 · Jer 12:3 · Jer 17:10 · Eze 11:5, 19–21 · Eze 36:25, 26 · Luk 16:15 · Act 1:24 · Act 15:8 · Rom 8:27 · 1Co 3:20 · Heb 4:12 · Rev 2:23
Renewed Deu 30:6 · Psa 51:10 · Eze 11:19 · Eze 18:31 · Eze 36:26 · Rom 2:29 · Eph 4:23 · Col 3:10
Renewed: Be Joyful 1Sa 2:1 · Psa 4:7 · Psa 97:11 · Isa 65:14 · Zec 10:7
Renewed: Clean Psa 51:10 · Psa 73:1
Renewed: Compassionate Jer 4:19 · Lam 3:51
Renewed: Devout 1Sa 1:13 · Psa 4:4 · Psa 9:1 · Psa 27:8 · Psa 77:6 · Psa 119:10, 69, 145
Renewed: Enlightened 2Co 4:6
Renewed: Faith Psa 27:3 · Psa 112:7 · Act 8:37 · Rom 6:17 · Rom 10:10
Renewed: Fear Psa 119:161 · Jer 32:40

Topical Index — Headbands–Hen

Renewed: Fidelity Neh 9:8
Renewed: Graciously Affected of God 1Sa 10:26 · 1Ch 29:18 · Ezr 6:22 · Ezr 7:27 · Pro 16:1 · Pro 21:1 · Jer 20:9 · Act 16:14
Renewed: Holy Psa 66:18 · 1Pe 3:15
Renewed: It should Render to God Obedience Deu 10:12 · Deu 11:13 · Deu 26:16 · 1Ki 2:4 · Psa 119:112 · Eph 6:6
Renewed: It should Seek God 2Ch 19:3 · 2Ch 30:19 · Ezr 7:10 · Psa 10:17 · Psa 84:2
Renewed: Love Mat 22:37
Renewed: Lowly Mat 11:29
Renewed: Pure Psa 24:4 · Pro 22:11 · Mat 5:8 · 1Ti 1:5 · 2Ti 2:22 · Jam 4:8 · 1Pe 1:22
Renewed: Regenerated Joh 3:3, 7
Renewed: Repentant Deu 30:2 · Psa 34:18 · Psa 51:17
Renewed: Sincere Luk 8:15 · Act 2:46 · Eph 6:5 · Col 3:22 · Heb 10:22
Renewed: Strengthened Psa 27:14 · Psa 112:8 · 1Th 3:13
Renewed: Tender 1Sa 24:5 · 2Ki 22:19 · Job 23:16 · Psa 22:14 · Eph 4:32
Renewed: Tested 1Ch 29:17 · Psa 7:9 · Psa 26:2 · Pro 17:3 · Jer 11:20 · Jer 12:3 · Jer 20:12 · 1Th 2:4 · Heb 11:17 · Rev 2:2, 10
Renewed: Trust Pro 3:5
Renewed: Upright Psa 97:11 · Psa 125:4
Renewed: Wise 1Ki 3:9, 12 · 1Ki 4:29 · Job 9:4 · Pro 8:10 · Pro 10:8 · Pro 11:29 · Pro 14:33 · Pro 23:15
Renewed: Zeal 2Ch 17:16 · Jer 20:9
The Unregenerate is a Fountain of Evil Mat 12:34
The Unregenerate is Covetous Jer 22:17 · 2Pe 2:14
The Unregenerate is Deceitful Jer 17:9
The Unregenerate is Diabolical Joh 13:2 · Act 5:3
The Unregenerate is Double (Duplicity) 1Ch 12:33 · Psa 12:2 · Hos 10:2 · Jam 1:6, 8 · Pro 28:14 · Isa 9:9 · Isa 10:12 · Isa 46:12
The Unregenerate is Foolish Pro 12:23 · Pro 22:15 · Ecc 9:3
The Unregenerate is Full of Iniquity Gen 6:5 · Gen 8:21 · 1Sa 17:28 · Pro 6:14, 18 · Pro 11:20 · Ecc 8:11 · Ecc 9:3 · Jer 4:14, 18 · Jer 17:9 · Rom 1:21
The Unregenerate is Hard Psa 76:5 · Eze 2:4 · Eze 3:7 · Eze 11:19 · Eze 36:26 · Mar 6:52 · Mar 10:5 · Mar 16:14 · Joh 12:40 · Rom 1:21 · Rom 2:5
The Unregenerate is Impenitent Rom 2:5
The Unregenerate is Judicially Hardened Exo 4:21 · Jos 11:20 · Isa 6:10 · Act 28:26, 27
The Unregenerate is Malicious Psa 28:3 · Psa 140:2 · Pro 24:2 · Ecc 7:26 · Eze 25:15
The Unregenerate is Proud 2Ki 14:10 · 2Ch 25:19 · Psa 101:5 · Pro 18:12 · Pro 28:25 · Jer 48:29 · Jer 49:16
The Unregenerate is Sensual Eze 6:9 · Hos 13:6 · Rom 8:7
The Unregenerate is Subtle Pro 7:10
The Unregenerate is Wayward 2Ch 12:14 · Psa 101:4 · Pro 6:14 · Pro 11:20 · Pro 12:8 · Pro 17:20 · Jer 5:23 · Heb 3:10
The Unregenerate is Worldly 2Ch 26:16 · Dan 5:20 · Act 8:21, 22
The Unregenerate: Blind Rom 1:21 · Eph 4:18
The Unregenerate: Loves Evil Deu 29:18 · Psa 95:10 · Jer 17:5
Unclassified Scriptures Descriptive of the Seat of the Affections Deu 5:29 · Deu 6:5, 6 · 1Sa 16:7 · 1Ch 28:9 · 2Ch 12:14 · Psa 22:26 · Psa 34:18 · Psa 51:10, 17 · Psa 57:7 · Psa 112:7 · Pro 4:23 · Pro 14:30 · Pro 15:13–15 · Pro 16:1 · Pro 20:9 · Jer 17:1, 9, 10 · Mat 5:8 · Mat 9:4 · Mat 12:33 · Mat 15:18–20 · Mat 23:26 · Mar 7:21 · Act 8:22 · Rom 2:5, 14–16 · Heb 3:8, 15
Hearth: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 18:6 · Isa 30:14 · Jer 36:22, 23
Hearts Psa 51:10 · Eze 36:26 · Mat 5:8 · Jer 17:10 · Act 8:22
Heat: Jonah Overcome With Jon 4:8
Heath: General Scriptures Concerning Jer 17:6 · Jer 48:6
Heathen
Abimelech Gen 20:1
Balaam Num 22:1
Bildad Job 8:1
Cast out of Canaan Lev 18:24, 25 · Psa 44:2
Cyrus Ezr 1:1–3
Divine Revelations Given to Abimelech Gen 20:3–7
Divine Revelations Given to Balaam Num 22:1
Divine Revelations Given to Belshazzar Dan 5:5, 24–29
Divine Revelations Given to Cornelius Act 10:1–7
Divine Revelations Given to Cyrus 2Ch 36:23 · Ezr 1:1–4
Divine Revelations Given to Nebuchadnezzar Dan 4:1–18
Divine Revelations Given to Pharaoh Gen 41:1–28
Divine Revelations Given to The Centurion at Capernaum Mat 8:5–13 · Luk 7:2–9
Divine Revelations Given to The Magi (Wise Men from the East) Mat 2:1–11
Elihu Job 32:1
Eliphaz Job 4:1
Excluded from the Temple Lam 1:10
Jethro Exo 18:1
Melchizedek Gen 14:18–20
Nebuchadnezzar, After his Restoration Dan 4:1
Pious People Among Isa 65:5 · Act 10:35
The Centurion at Caesarea Act 10:1
The Centurion at Capernaum Mat 8:5–13 · Luk 7:2–9
The Magi (The Wise Men from the East) Mat 2:1–12
The Ninevites Jon 3:5–10
Their Land Given to Israel Psa 78:55 · Psa 105:44 · Psa 135:12 · Psa 136:21, 22 · Isa 54:1–3
Zophar Job 11:1
Heaven is Called
A Garner Mat 3:12
A Heavenly Country Heb 11:16
A Rest Heb 4:9
Paradise 2Co 12:2, 4
The Father's House Joh 14:2
The Kingdom of Christ and of God Eph 5:5
Heaven
Angels are In Mat 18:10 · Mat 24:36
Christ is All-Powerful In Mat 28:18 · 1Pe 3:22
Christ: As Mediator, Entered Into Act 3:21 · Heb 6:20 · Heb 9:12, 24
Created by God Gen 1:1 · Rev 10:6
Enoch and Elijah Were Translated Into Gen 5:24 · Heb 11:5 · 2Ki 2:11
Everlasting Psa 89:29 · 2Co 5:1
Flesh and Blood Cannot Inherit 1Co 15:50
God is the Lord of Dan 5:23 · Mat 11:25
God: Answers his People From 1Ch 21:26 · 2Ch 7:14 · Neh 9:27 · Psa 20:6
God: Fills 1Ki 8:27 · Jer 23:24
God: Reigns In Psa 11:4 · Psa 135:6 · Dan 4:35
God: Sends his Judgments From Gen 19:24 · 1Sa 2:10 · Dan 4:13, 14 · Rom 1:18
God's Dwelling Place Deu 26:15 · 1Ki 8:30, 39, 43, 49 · 1Ch 16:31 · 1Ch 21:26 · 2Ch 2:6 · 2Ch 6:18, 21, 27, 30, 33, 35, 39 · 2Ch 30:27 · Neh 9:27 · Job 22:12, 14 · Psa 2:4 · Psa 11:4 · Psa 20:6 · Psa 33:13 · Psa 102:19 · Psa 103:19 · Psa 113:5 · Psa 123:1 · Psa 135:6 · Ecc 5:2 · Isa 57:15 · Isa 63:15 · Isa 66:1 · Jer 23:24 · Lam 3:41, 50 · Dan 4:35 · Dan 5:23 · Zec 2:13 · Mat 5:34, 45 · Mat 6:9 · Mat 10:32, 33 · Mat 11:25 · Mat 12:50 · Mat 16:17 · Mat 18:10, 14 · Mar 11:25, 26 · Mar 16:19 · Act 7:49 · Rom 1:18 · Heb 8:1 · Rev 8:1 · Rev 12:7–9 · Rev 21:22–27 · Rev 22:1–5
God's Dwelling-Place 1Ki 8:30 · Mat 6:9
God's Throne Isa 66:1 · Act 7:49
Happiness of, Described Rev 7:16, 17
High Psa 103:11 · Isa 57:15
Holy Deu 26:15 · Psa 20:6 · Isa 57:15
Immeasurable Jer 31:37
Lay up Treasure In Mat 6:20 · Luk 12:33

Names of Saints are Written Luk 10:20 · Heb 12:23
New Heavens Isa 65:17 · Isa 66:22 · 2Pe 3:13 · Rev 21:1–4
Physical Heavens, Creation of Gen 1:1 · Gen 2:1 · 1Ch 16:26 · 2Ch 2:12 · Neh 9:6 · Job 9:8 · Psa 8:3 · Psa 19:1 · Psa 33:6, 9 · Psa 148:4–6 · Pro 8:27 · Isa 37:16 · Isa 40:22 · Isa 42:5 · Isa 45:12, 18 · Jer 10:12 · Jer 32:17 · Jer 51:15 · Act 4:24 · Act 14:15 · Heb 1:10 · Rev 10:6 · Rev 14:7
Physical Heavens, Destruction of Job 14:12 · Psa 102:25, 26 · Isa 34:4 · Isa 51:6 · Mat 5:18 · Mat 24:35 · Heb 1:10–12 · 2Pe 3:10, 12 · Rev 6:12–14 · Rev 20:11 · Rev 21:1, 4
Repentance Occasions Joy In Luk 15:7
Saints Rewarded In Mat 5:12 · 1Pe 1:4
The Future Dwelling Place of the Righteous: A Heavenly Country Heb 11:16
The Future Dwelling Place of the Righteous: A Rest Heb 4:9 · Rev 14:13
The Future Dwelling Place of the Righteous: Called a Garner Mat 3:12
The Future Dwelling Place of the Righteous: Paradise 2Co 12:2, 4
The Future Dwelling Place of the Righteous: The Father's House Joh 14:2
The Future Dwelling Place of the Righteous: The Kingdom of Christ and of God Eph 5:5
The Future Dwelling Place of the Righteous: The Wicked Excluded From Gal 5:21 · Eph 5:5 · Rev 22:15
The Physical Heavens Gen 1:1 · Psa 19:1 · Psa 50:6 · Psa 68:33 · Psa 89:29 · Psa 97:6 · Psa 103:11 · Psa 113:4 · Psa 115:16 · Jer 31:37 · Eze 1:1 · Mat 24:29, 30 · Act 2:19, 20
The Wicked Excluded From Gal 5:21 · Eph 5:5 · Rev 22:15
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To 2Ki 2:11 · Job 3:17 · Psa 16:11 · Psa 17:15 · Psa 23:6 · Psa 24:3, 7 · Psa 73:24 · Isa 33:17 · Isa 49:9, 10 · Dan 12:3 · Mal 3:17 · Mat 3:12 · Mat 5:3, 8, 12, 20 · Mat 6:20 · Mat 8:11 · Mat 13:30, 43, 49 · Mat 18:10 · Mat 19:21 · Mat 22:30 · Mat 25:34, 46 · Luk 10:20 · Luk 12:8, 32, 33 · Luk 15:6, 7, 10, 32 · Luk 16:22 · Luk 20:34–36 · Luk 22:29, 30 · Luk 23:43 · Joh 5:28, 29 · Joh 10:28 · Joh 12:26 · Joh 13:36 · Joh 14:2, 3 · Joh 17:22, 24 · Act 7:55, 56 · Rom 5:17 · 2Co 5:1 · 2Co 12:2–4 · Eph 1:18 · Col 1:5, 6, 12 · Col 3:4 · 1Th 2:12 · 1Th 4:17 · 2Th 1:7 · 2Th 2:14 · Heb 10:34 · Heb 11:10, 16 · Heb 12:22–24, 28 · Heb 13:14 · 1Pe 1:4 · 2Pe 1:11 · 2Pe 3:13 · Rev 2:7 · Rev 3:21 · Rev 4:4 · Rev 5:9 · Rev 7:9, 13–17 · Rev 14:1–3 · Rev 15:2 · Rev 21:1–5, 9–11, 18, 19, 21–25, 27 · Rev 22:1–5
Heavenly Realms Eph 6:12 · Eph 3:10 · Jam 4:7 · Col 3:2 · Eph 2:6 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Col 3:1
Heavens Gen 1:1 · Php 3:20, 21 · Joh 14:2 · Neh 9:6 · 2Pe 3:13 · Rev 21:4 · Heb 11:16 · 1Co 2:9 · Psa 19:1
Heave-Offering
- **Consisted of First Fruits of Bread** Num 15:19–21
- **Consisted of Part of all Gifts** Num 18:29
- **Consisted of Part of Spoil Taken in War** Num 31:26–47
- **Consisted of Part of the Meat offering of all Peace offerings** Lev 7:14
- **Consisted of Right Shoulder of Peace offerings** Lev 7:32
- **Consisted of Shoulder of the Priest's Consecration-Ram** Exo 29:27
- **Consisted of Tenth of all Tithes** Num 18:26
- **Given to the Priests** Exo 29:28 · Lev 7:34
- **Sanctified the Whole offering** Num 18:27, 30
- **To be Brought to God's House** Deu 12:6
- **To be Eaten in a Clean Place** Lev 10:12–15
- **To be Heaved up by the Priest** Exo 29:27
- **To be the Best of Their Kind** Num 18:29

Heber
- **A Benjamite** 1Ch 8:22
- **A Son of Beriah** Gen 46:17 · Num 26:45 · 1Ch 7:31, 32 · Luk 3:35
- **Head of a Family in the Tribe of Gad** 1Ch 5:13
- **Husband of Jael** Jdg 4:11, 17, 21 · Jdg 5:24
- **Son of Ezra** 1Ch 4:18

Hebrew used to Denote the Language (Aramaic) of the Jews Joh 5:2 · Joh 19:20 · Act 21:40 · Act 22:2 · Act 26:14 · Rev 9:11
Hebrew
- **A Word Supposed to be a Corruption of the Name of Eber, Who Was an Ancestor of Abraham** Gen 10:24 · Gen 11:14–26
- **Applied to Abraham** Gen 14:13
- **Applied to And his Descendants** Gen 39:14 · Gen 40:15 · Gen 43:32 · Exo 2:6 · Deu 15:12 · 1Sa 4:9 · 1Sa 29:3 · Jon 1:9 · Act 6:1 · 2Co 11:22 · Php 3:5

Hebron
- **A City of the Territory of the Tribe of Asher** Jos 19:28
- **A City of the Tribe of Judah, South of Jerusalem: A City of Refuge** Jos 20:7 · Jos 21:11, 13
- **A City of the Tribe of Judah, South of Jerusalem: Abraham Lived There and Sarah Died At** Gen 23:2
- **A City of the Tribe of Judah, South of Jerusalem: Absalom Made King At** 2Sa 15:9, 10
- **A City of the Tribe of Judah, South of Jerusalem: Arba** Gen 35:27 · Jos 15:13
- **A City of the Tribe of Judah, South of Jerusalem: Called Kirjath-Arba** Gen 23:2
- **A City of the Tribe of Judah, South of Jerusalem: Conquest of, by Caleb** Jos 14:6–15 · Jdg 1:10, 20
- **A City of the Tribe of Judah, South of Jerusalem: David Crowned King of Israel At** 2Sa 5:1–5
- **A City of the Tribe of Judah, South of Jerusalem: David Crowned King of Judah At** 2Sa 2:1–11 · 2Sa 3:1
- **A City of the Tribe of Judah, South of Jerusalem: Descendants of the Anakim Live At** Num 13:22 · Jos 11:21
- **A City of the Tribe of Judah, South of Jerusalem: Fortified** 2Ch 11:10
- **A City of the Tribe of Judah, South of Jerusalem: Jews of the Babylonian Captivity Lived At** Neh 11:25
- **A City of the Tribe of Judah, South of Jerusalem: Pool of** 2Sa 4:12
- **A City of the Tribe of Judah, South of Jerusalem: The Burial Place of Abner** 2Sa 3:32
- **A City of the Tribe of Judah, South of Jerusalem: The Burial Place of Ish-Bosheth** 2Sa 4:12
- **A City of the Tribe of Judah, South of Jerusalem: The Burial Place of Sarah** Gen 23:2
- **A City of the Tribe of Judah, South of Jerusalem: The Conspirators Against Ish- Bosheth Hanged At** 2Sa 4:12
- **A City of the Tribe of Judah, South of Jerusalem: when Built** Num 13:22
- **Hoham, King of, Confederated With Other Kings of the Canaanites Against Joshua** Jos 10:3–39
- **Son of Kohath** Exo 6:18 · Num 3:19 · 1Ch 6:2, 18 · 1Ch 23:12, 19

Hedge of Thorns Pro 15:19
Hedge
- **A Fence** Job 1:10 · Isa 5:5 · Jer 49:3 · Lam 3:7 · Eze 13:5 · Eze 22:30 · Hos 2:6 · Mic 7:4 · Mar 12:1
- **People Lived In** Luk 14:23

Hedges of God's Protection Job 1:10
Hedges of Heavy Judgments Lam 3:7 · Hos 2:6
Hedges of Holy Ordinances Isa 5:2 · Mat 21:33

Hedges of Numerous Afflictions Job 3:23 · Job 19:8
Hedges of the Way of the Slothful Pro 15:19
Hedges
- **(Broken Down) of the Taking Away of Protection** Psa 80:12 · Isa 5:5
- **Afforded Protection in Danger** Jer 49:3
- **Antiquity of** 1Ch 4:23
- **Danger of Breaking Through** Ecc 10:8
- **Designed for Protection** Isa 5:2
- **Desolation Caused by Removing** Psa 80:12, 13
- **Difficulty of Breaking Through** Pro 15:19
- **Filled With Grasshoppers** Nah 3:17
- **Making up Gaps In, Alluded To** Eze 13:5 · Eze 22:30
- **Often Made of Thorns** Mic 7:4
- **Placed Around: Gardens** Songs 4:12 · Lam 2:6
- **Placed Around: Vineyards** Mat 21:33 · Mar 12:1
- **Poor Travellers Sought Rest Under** Luk 14:23

Heedfulness
- **Commanded** Exo 23:13 · Pro 4:25–27
- **Necessary in Conduct** Eph 5:15
- **Necessary in Giving Judgment** 1Ch 19:6, 7
- **Necessary in How we Hear** Luk 8:18
- **Necessary in Keeping God's Commandments** Jos 22:5
- **Necessary in Speech** Pro 13:3 · Jam 1:19
- **Necessary in the Care of the Soul** Deu 4:9
- **Necessary in the House and Worship of God** Ecc 5:1
- **Necessary in What we Hear** Mar 4:24
- **Necessary in Worldly Company** Psa 39:1 · Col 4:5
- **Necessary: Against False Christs, and False Prophets** Mat 24:4, 5, 23, 24 · Col 2:8 · 2Pe 3:16, 17
- **Necessary: Against False Teachers** Col 2:8
- **Necessary: Against Idolatry** Deu 4:15, 16
- **Necessary: Against Presumption** 1Co 10:12
- **Necessary: Against Sin** Heb 12:15, 16
- **Necessary: Against Unbelief** Heb 3:12
- **Necessary: Promises To** 1Ki 2:4 · 1Ch 22:13

Hegai: Chamberlain of Ahasuerus Est 2:3, 8, 15
Heifer of Backsliders Hos 4:16
Heifer of the Obedient Hos 10:11
Heifer used for Pulling Jdg 14:18
Heifer used for Treading out Wheat Hos 10:11
Heifer
- **An Atonement for Murder** Deu 21:1–9
- **Intractable** Hos 4:16
- **The Red Heifer Used for the Water of Separation** Num 19:1 · Heb 9:13
- **Tractable** Hos 10:11
- **when Used As Sacrifice, Must be Without Blemish and Must not Have Come Under the Yoke** Num 19:2 · Deu 21:3

Height 1Sa 16:7 · Rom 8:38, 39 · Luk 2:52
Heir
- **Figurative** Rom 8:14–17 · Gal 3:29 · Gal 4:6, 7 · Tts 3:7 · Jam 2:5
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Gal 4:1, 2 · Gen 15:3 · Gen 21:10 · Gen 25:5, 6 · Lev 25:45, 46 · Num 27:8–11 · Num 36:1–8 · Deu 21:15–17 · Jos 17:3–6 · Rut 4:1–12 · Ecc 2:18, 19 · Gal 4:30

Helah: A Wife of Asher 1Ch 4:5
Helam: A Place East of the Jordan River 2Sa 10:16, 17
Helbah: A Town of the Territory of the Tribe of Asher Jdg 1:31
Helbon: A Village Near Damascus, Noted for Fine Wines Eze 27:18
Heldai
- **An Israelite** Zec 6:10
- **The Netophathite: And Heleb** 2Sa 23:29
- **The Netophathite: Called Heled** 1Ch 11:30
- **The Netophathite: One of David's Heroes** 1Ch 27:15

Helek: Son of Gilead Num 26:30 · Jos 17:2
Helem
- **A Descendant of Asher** 1Ch 7:35
- **Probably Same As Heldai** Zec 6:10, 14

Heleph: A Town of the Territory of the Tribe of Naphtali Jos 19:33
Helez
- **A Man of the Tribe of Judah** 1Ch 2:39
- **One of David's Mighty Men** 2Sa 23:26 · 1Ch 11:27 · 1Ch 27:10

Heli: Father of Joseph Luk 3:23
Helkai: A Priest Neh 12:15
Helkath: A Levitical Town 1Ch 6:75 · Jos 19:25 · Jos 21:31
Helkath-Hazzurim: A Battleground 2Sa 2:16
Hell in the RV , |Sheol| is Translated |Lowest Pit| Deu 32:22 · Psa 86:13
Hell in the RV of Nt It Appears Only In Isa 5:14 · Isa 14:9, 15 · Isa 28:15, 18 · Isa 57:9 · Eze 31:16, 17 · Eze 32:21, 27 · Amo 9:2 · Jon 2:2 · Hab 2:5
Hell in the RV the Greek Word |Gehenna| is Translated |Hell| in the Following Scriptures Mat 5:22, 29, 30 · Mat 10:28 · Mat 18:9 · Mat 23:15, 33 · Mar 9:43, 45, 47 · Luk 12:5 · Jam 3:6
Hell in the RV the Word |Sheol| Itself Occurs in the Following Scriptures 2Sa 22:6 · Job 11:8 · Job 26:6 · Psa 9:17 · Psa 16:10 · Psa 18:5 · Psa 116:3 · Psa 139:8 · Pro 5:5 · Pro 7:27 · Pro 9:18 · Pro 15:11, 24 · Pro 23:14 · Pro 27:20
Hell
- **|Sheol| is Translated |Grave| in Av In** Gen 37:35 · Gen 42:38 · Gen 44:29, 31 · 1Sa 2:6 · 1Ki 2:6 · 1Ki 9:1 · Job 7:9 · Job 14:13 · Job 17:13 · Job 21:13 · Job 24:19 · Psa 6:5 · Psa 30:3 · Psa 31:17 · Psa 49:14, 15 · Psa 88:3 · Psa 89:48 · Psa 141:7 · Pro 1:12 · Pro 30:16 · Ecc 9:10 · Songs 8:6 · Hos 13:14
- **A Furnace of Fire** Mat 13:42, 50
- **A Lake of Fire** Rev 20:15
- **And It is Translated |Pit| In** Psa 55:15
- **Devils are Confined In, Until the Judgment Day** 2Pe 2:4 · Jde 1:6
- **Devouring Fire** Isa 33:14
- **Endeavour to Keep Others From** Pro 23:14 · Jde 1:23
- **Everlasting Burnings** Isa 33:14
- **Everlasting Fire** Mat 25:41
- **Everlasting Punishment** Mat 25:46
- **Fire and Brimstone** Rev 14:10
- **Human Power Cannot Preserve From** Eze 32:27
- **Illustrated** Isa 30:33
- **Prepared for the Devil** Mat 25:41
- **Punishment of, is Eternal** Isa 33:14 · Rev 20:10
- **The Beast, False Prophets, and the Devil Shall be Cast Into** Rev 19:20 · Rev 20:10
- **The Body Suffers In** Mat 5:29 · Mat 10:28
- **The Future Home of the Wicked** Psa 9:17 · Pro 5:5 · Pro 9:13, 15–18 · Pro 15:24 · Pro 23:13, 14 · Isa 30:33 · Isa 33:14 · Mat 3:12 · Mat 5:29, 30 · Mat 7:13, 14 · Mat 8:11, 12 · Mat 10:28 · Mat 13:30, 38–42, 49, 50 · Mat 16:18 · Mat 18:8, 9, 34, 35 · Mat 22:13 · Mat 25:28–30, 41, 46 · Mar 9:43–48 · Luk 3:17 · Luk 16:23–26, 28 · Act 1:25 · 2Th 1:9 · 2Pe 2:4 · Jde 1:6–23 · Rev 2:11 · Rev 9:1, 2 · Rev 11:7 · Rev 14:10, 11 · Rev 19:20 · Rev 20:10, 15 · Rev 21:8
- **The Place of Disembodied Spirits** Act 2:31
- **The Place of Disembodied Spirits: And a Place of Torment** Luk 16:23
- **The Place of Disembodied Spirits: Contains, a Place of Rest, Abraham's Bosom** Luk 16:23
- **The Place of Disembodied Spirits: Paradise** Luk 23:43
- **The Place of Disembodied Spirits: Which Christ Visited** Luk 23:43 · Act 2:31 · 1Pe 3:19
- **The Place of Future Punishment: Destruction from the Presence of God** 2Th 1:9
- **The Powers of, Cannot Prevail Against the Church** Mat 16:18
- **The RV Has Introduced |Hades| the Word Found in the Greek Text** Mat 11:23 · Mat 16:18 · Luk 10:15 · Luk 16:23 · Act 2:27, 31 · Rev 1:18 · Rev 6:8 · Rev 20:13, 14
- **The Society of the Wicked Leads To** Pro 5:5 · Pro 9:18
- **The Soul Suffers In** Mat 10:28
- **The Wicked Shall be Turned Into** Psa 9:17
- **The Wise Avoid** Pro 15:24

Unquenchable Fire Mat 3:12
Helm: General Scriptures Concerning Act 27:40 · Jam 3:4
Helmet of Salvation Eph 6:17 · Heb 4:12 · Rom 1:16 · 2Ti 3:16 · Psa 119:105 · Gen 3:1
Helmet
A Defensive Head-Gear Worn by Soldiers 1Sa 17:5, 38 · 2Ch 26:14 · Jer 46:4 · Eze 23:24
Figurative Isa 59:17 · Eph 6:17 · 1Th 5:8
Helon: Father of Eliab Num 1:9 · Num 2:7 · Num 7:24, 29 · Num 10:16
Help Isa 41:10 · Exo 14:14 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Heb 10:35 · Psa 54:4 · Psa 118:7 · Psa 37:5 · Psa 34:17 · 1 Joh 4:18 · 2Ch 14:11
Help Others 2Th 3:13 · Luk 6:38 · Jam 1:27 · Gal 6:2 · Jam 2:8 · Joh 15:13
Helping Mat 25:35, 36 · Deu 22:4 · Php 2:4 · Jam 1:27 · Pro 22:9 · Gal 6:2 · Act 20:35 · Luk 12:33 · Pro 19:17 · Deu 15:11
Helping Friends 1 Joh 3:17 · Act 20:35 · Ecc 4:10 · 2Co 1:3, 4 · Pro 19:17 · Jam 4:17 · 1Pe 5:7
Helping Missionaries Php 4:16–18 · Mat 10:40–42 · 1Co 4:1, 2 · Heb 13:7 · 1Ti 5:17

Topical Index — Hena–Homicide

Hena: A City on the Euphrates River 2Ki 18:34 · 2Ki 19:13 · Isa 37:13
Henadad: A Levite Ezr 3:9 · Neh 3:18, 24 · Neh 10:9
Hepher
A City West of the Jordan River Jos 12:17 · 1Ki 4:10
One of David's Heroes 1Ch 11:36
Son of Gilead, and Ancestor of Zelophehad Num 26:32, 33 · Num 27:1 · Jos 17:2, 3
Son of Naarah 1Ch 4:6
Hephzi-Bah
A Prophetic Name of Jerusalem Isa 62:4
Wife of Hezekiah 2Ki 21:1
Herald
General Scriptures Concerning Isa 40:3 · Dan 3:4
Signified by the Word |Preacher| 1Ti 2:7 · 2Ti 1:11 · 2Pe 2:5
Herbs of the Wicked 2Ki 19:26 · Psa 37:2
Helping One Another Gal 5:13 · Gal 6:2 · Act 2:44, 45
Helping Others Heb 13:16 · Gal 6:2 · Luk 6:38 · Pro 19:17 · Act 20:35 · 1 Joh 3:17 · Pro 22:9 · Joh 15:12 · Rom 15:1 · Mat 5:16
Helping People 1 Joh 3:17 · Pro 19:17 · Isa 58:10 · Pro 22:9 · 1 Joh 4:11 · Luk 12:33, 34 · Pro 14:31 · Jam 1:27 · Deu 15:7 · Php 2:4
Helping the Helpless Pro 31:8, 9 · Isa 25:4 · Rom 5:6 · 2Co 12:9
Helping the Homeless Luk 14:13, 14 · Pro 19:17 · Lev 25:35, 36 · Pro 21:13 · Mat 8:20 · Pro 29:7 · Pro 22:9 · Isa 58:6–8 · Psa 82:3 · Mat 6:19, 20
Helping the Needy Deu 15:11 · Act 20:35 · Pro 19:17 · 1 Joh 3:17, 18 · Luk 12:33, 34 · Pro 14:31 · Mat 6:19–21 · Deu 15:7, 8 · Heb 13:16 · 1Ti 5:8
Helping the Poor Pro 19:17 · Pro 22:9 · Pro 14:31 · Deu 15:11 · Pro 28:27 · Gal 2:10 · Pro 21:13 · Act 20:35 · Mat 5:42 · Jam 1:27
Helping the Sick Mat 7:12 · Gal 6:10 · 1Pe 3:8 · Mat 10:8 · Isa 41:10 · Rom 12:13 · Pro 19:17 · Gal 6:2 · Jam 5:14, 15
Helping Those in Need Act 20:35 · Pro 19:17 · Gal 6:2 · Deu 15:11 · Pro 22:9 · Mat 5:42 · Luk 6:38 · Heb 13:16 · Pro 14:31 · Pro 28:27
Helping Those in Pain Rom 12:21 · Rom 8:18
Helping Those Who Hurt 2Co 1:3–5 · Gal 6:2 · Psa 34:18 · 1Pe 4:19 · Isa 40:29–31 · Rom 8:28 · Mat 6:14, 15 · Isa 53:3 · Jer 29:11 · Col 3:13
Helping Widows Jam 1:27 · 1Ti 5:8 · 1Ti 5:16 · Pro 19:17 · Mat 5:42 · Isa 58:10
Helplessness Rom 8:26, 27 · Mar 11:24 · 1Co 10:13 · Heb 4:15 · Pro 3:5 · Act 16:31
Helpmate Gen 2:18 · Gen 2:24 · 1Pe 3:7 · Ecc 4:9 · 1Co 11:3 · Pro 18:22 · Gen 2:22 · Eph 5:25 · Eph 5:28
Hemam
A Son of Lotan Gen 36:22
Called Homam 1Ch 1:39
Heman
|The Singer| a Chief Levite, and Musician 1Ch 6:33 · 1Ch 15:17, 19 · 1Ch 16:41
|The Singer| a Chief Levite, and Musician: |Maschil of| Title of Psa 88:1
|The Singer| a Chief Levite, and Musician: His Sons and Daughters Temple Musicians 1Ch 6:33 · 1Ch 25:1–6
|The Singer| a Chief Levite, and Musician: The King's Seer 1Ch 25:5
A Man Noted for Wisdom, to Whom Solomon is Compared 1Ki 4:31 · 1Ch 2:6
Hemath
An Unknown Person or Place 1Ch 2:55
Another Form for Hamath Amo 6:14
Hemdan: Son of Dishon Gen 36:26
Hemlock: A Poisonous and Bitter Plant Hos 10:4 · Amo 6:12
Hemorrhage
A Woman Suffers for Twelve Years Mar 5:25–29
Menstruation Lev 15:19 · Mat 9:20 · Luk 8:43
Hemorrhoids: A Disease With Which the Philistines Were Afflicted 1Sa 5:6, 12 · 1Sa 6:4 · 1Sa 5:11 · Deu 28:27
Hen: Figurative Mat 23:37 · Luk 13:34
Millet Eze 4:9
Mint Mat 23:23
Mode of Watering, Alluded To Deu 11:10
Myrrh Songs 4:14
Onions Num 11:5
Poisonous, not Fit for Man's Use 2Ki 4:39, 40
Reeds Job 40:21 · Isa 19:6
Require Rain Dew Deu 32:2 · Job 38:26, 27
Rushes Job 8:11
Rye Exo 9:32
Saffron Songs 4:14
Spikenard Songs 4:14
Tares or Darnel Mat 13:30
Wheat Exo 9:32 · Jer 12:13
Heredity: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 5:3 · Exo 20:5, 6 · Exo 34:7 · Num 14:18, 33 · Job 14:4 · Job 21:19 · Psa 37:28 · Psa 51:5 · Psa 58:3 · Isa 14:20, 21 · Isa 48:8 · Isa 65:6, 7 · Jer 31:29, 30 · Jer 32:18 · Eze 18:2, 19, 20 · Mat 3:9 · Joh 3:6, 7 · Joh 9:2 · Rom 5:12 · 1Co 15:22 · Eph 2:3
Heres: Mountain Jdg 1:35
Heresh: A Levite 1Ch 9:15
Heresy

Herbs were Sometimes Used Instead of Animal Food by Weak Saints Rom 14:2

Herbs
(Dew On) of Grace Given to Saints Isa 18:4
Aloe Songs 4:14
Anise Mat 23:23
Barley Exo 9:31 · 2Sa 14:30
Beans 2Sa 17:28
Bitter, Used at Passover Exo 12:8 · Num 9:11
Bulrushes Exo 2:3 · Isa 58:5
Calamus Songs 4:14
Called the Green Herbs 2Ki 19:26
Cucumber Num 11:5 · Isa 1:8
Cultivated for Food Pro 15:17 · Heb 6:7
Cultivated in Gardens Deu 11:10 · 1Ki 21:2
Cummin Isa 28:27 · Mat 23:23
Destroyed by Drought Isa 42:15
Destroyed by Hail and Lightning Exo 9:22–25
Destroyed by Locusts Exo 10:12, 15 · Psa 105:34, 35
Destroyed by Tithable Among the Jews Luk 11:42
Each Kind of, Contains Its own Seed Gen 1:11, 12
Fitches Isa 28:25, 27
Flag Exo 2:3 · Job 8:11
Flax Exo 9:31
Found in The Deserts Job 24:5 · Jer 17:6
Found in The Fields Jer 12:4
Found in The Marshes Job 8:11
Found in The Mountains Pro 27:25
Garlic Num 11:5
Given As Food to Man Gen 1:28, 29 · Gen 9:3
Given for Food Gen 1:29, 30 · Pro 15:17
God: Causes to Grow Job 38:27 · Psa 104:14
God: Created Gen 1:11, 12 · Gen 2:5
Gourds 2Ki 4:39
Grass Num 22:4
Heath Jer 17:6 · Jer 48:6
Hyssop Exo 12:22 · 1Ki 4:33
Leeks Num 11:5
Lentiles Gen 25:34
Mallows Job 30:4
Mandrakes Gen 30:14 · Songs 7:13
Melon Num 11:5

Disavowed by Paul Act 24:13–16
Paul Accused of Act 18:13
Paul and Silas Accused of Act 16:20, 21, 23
Teachers of, Among Early Christians Act 15:24 · 2Co 11:4 · Gal 1:7 · Gal 2:4 · 2Pe 2:1 · Jde 1:3–16 · Rev 2:2
The Propagation of, Forbidden Under Severe Penalties Deu 13:1 · Tts 3:10, 11 · 2 Joh 1:10, 11
Hermas: A Christian at Rome Rom 16:14
Hermes: A Greek Christian Rom 16:14
Hermogenes: A Christian, Who Deserted Paul 2Ti 1:15
Hermon
Called: Shenir Deu 3:9 · 1Ch 5:23 · Songs 4:8
Called: Sion Deu 4:48 · Psa 133:3
Called: Sirion Deu 3:8, 9 · Psa 29:6
Herod
King of Judah (Herod the Great) Mat 2:1
Son of Aristobulus (Herod Agrippa I) Act 12:1–23
Tetrarch of Galilee (Herod Antipas) Luk 3:1 · Luk 23:7
Tetrarch of Galilee (Herod Antipas): Beheads John the Baptist Mar 6:16–28 · Mat 14:3–11
Tetrarch of Galilee (Herod Antipas): Desires to See Jesus Luk 9:7, 9 · Luk 23:8
Tetrarch of Galilee (Herod Antipas): Incest of Mat 14:3, 4 · Mar 6:17–19
Tetrarch of Galilee (Herod Antipas): Jesus Tried By Luk 23:6–12, 15 · Act 4:27
Tetrarch of Galilee (Herod Antipas): Tyranny of Luk 13:31, 32
Herodians
Conspire to Kill Jesus Mar 3:6 · Mar 12:13
Seek to Entangle Jesus Mat 22:16 · Mar 12:13
Herodias: Daughter of Aristobulus Mat 14:3, 6 · Mar 6:17, 19, 22 · Luk 3:19
Herodion: A Roman Christian Rom 16:11
Heroes Rom 15:1, 2 · Joh 3:17 · Joh 15:13 · Php 4:8, 9 · Mat 5:43–45 · Rom 12:2 · Rom 12:6–8 · Heb 13:1–3
Heron: General Scriptures Concerning Lev 11:19 · Deu 14:18
Hesed: Father of One of Solomon's officers 1Ki 4:10
Heshbon of the Amorites Num 21:25–35 · Deu 1:4
Heshbon
Allotted to Gad Jos 21:38, 39
Built by Reuben Num 32:37
Fish Pools At Songs 7:4
Prophecy Concerning Isa 16:8 · Jer 48:2, 34, 35 · Jer 49:1–3
Heshmon: A Town in the South of the Territory of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:27
Heth: Son of Canaan, and Ancestor of the Hittites Gen 10:15 · Gen 23:3, 5, 7, 10, 16, 18 · Gen 27:46 · Gen 49:32 · 1Ch 1:13
Hethlon: A Place on the Northern Frontier of Palestine Eze 47:15 · Eze 48:1
Hezeki: A Benjamite 1Ch 8:17
Hezekiah
King of Judah 2Ki 16:20 · 2Ki 18:1, 2 · 1Ch 3:13 · 2Ch 29:1 · Mat 1:9
King of Judah: Conducts the Gihon Brook Into Jerusalem 2Ki 18:17 · 2Ki 20:20 · 2Ch 32:4, 30 · 2Ch 33:14 · Neh 2:13–15 · Neh 3:13, 16 · Isa 7:3 · Isa 22:9–11 · Isa 36:2
King of Judah: Death and Burial of 2Ki 20:21 · 2Ch 32:33
King of Judah: His Lack of Wisdom in Showing his Resources to Commissioners of Babylon 2Ki 20:12–19 · 2Ch 32:25, 26, 31 · Isa 39:1
King of Judah: His Piety 2Ki 18:3, 5, 6 · 2Ch 29:2 · 2Ch 31:20, 21 · 2Ch 32:32 · Jer 26:19
King of Judah: His Psalm of Thanksgiving Isa 38:9–22
King of Judah: Military Operations of 2Ki 18:19 · 1Ch 4:39–43 · 2Ch 32:1 · Isa 36:1 · Isa 37:1
King of Judah: Prophecies Concerning 2Ki 19:20–34 · 2Ki 20:5, 6, 16–18 · Isa 38:5–8 · Isa 39:5–7 · Jer 26:18, 19
King of Judah: Prospered by God 2Ki 18:7 · 2Ch 32:27–30
King of Judah: Purges the Nation of Idolatry 2Ki 18:4 · 2Ch 31:1 · 2Ch 33:3
King of Judah: Religious Zeal of 2Ch 29:1 · 2Ch 30:1 · 2Ch 31:1
King of Judah: Restores the True Forms of Worship 2Ch 31:2–21
King of Judah: Scribes of Pro 25:1
King of Judah: Sickness and Restoration of 2Ki 20:1–11 · 2Ch 32:24 · Isa 38:1–8
One of the Exiles Ezr 2:16 · Neh 7:21
One of the Exiles: Called Hizkijah Neh 10:17
Son of Neariah 1Ch 3:23
Hezion: Grandfather of Ben-Hadad 1Ki 15:18
Hezir
A Levite 1Ch 24:15
A Prince of Judah Neh 10:20
Hezrai: A Carmelite 2Sa 23:35 · 1Ch 11:37
Hezron
A Son of Reuben Gen 46:9 · Exo 6:14 · 1Ch 4:1 · 1Ch 5:3
A Son of Reuben: Descendants of, Called Hezronites Num 26:6
Son of Pharez Gen 46:12
Son of Pharez: Ancestor of the Hezronites Num 26:6, 21 · 1Ch 2:5, 9, 18, 21, 24
Hiddai
Called Hurai 1Ch 11:32
One of David's Heroes 2Sa 23:30
Hiddekel: Ancient Name of the Tigris River Gen 2:14 · Dan 10:4
Hiel in Him Was Fulfilled the Curse Pronounced by Joshua Jos 6:26
Hiel: Rebuilder of Jericho 1Ki 16:34
Hierapolis: Christians In Col 4:13
High Places of the Canaanites to be Destroyed Num 33:52
High Places used for Idolatrous Worship 1Ki 11:7, 8
High Places
A Term Used to Describe Places of Worship Gen 12:8 · Gen 22:2, 14 · Gen 31:54 · 1Sa 9:12 · 2Sa 24:25 · 1Ki 3:2, 4 · 1Ki 18:30, 38 · 1Ch 16:39 · 2Ch 1:3 · 2Ch 33:17
Adorned With Tapestry Eze 16:16
Arnon Num 21:28
Asa Destroys 2Ch 14:3
Aven Hos 10:8
Baal Num 22:41
Bamah Eze 20:29
Built By Ahaz 2Ch 28:25
Built By Jehoram 2Ch 21:11
Built By Jeroboam 1Ki 12:31
Built By Manasseh 2Ki 21:3 · 2Ch 33:3
Built By People of Israel 2Ki 17:9
Built By People of Judah 1Ki 14:23
Built By Solomon 1Ki 11:7
Destroyed: Asa, Partially 2Ch 14:3, 5 · 2Ch 15:17
Destroyed: Hezekiah 2Ki 18:4 · 2Ch 31:1
Destroyed: Jehoshaphat 2Ch 17:6
Destroyed: Josiah 2Ki 23:8 · 2Ch 34:3
Enchantments Used Upon Num 23:3 · Num 24:1
Gibeon 1Ki 3:4
God Sometimes Worshipped On 1Sa 9:12 · 1Ki 3:2, 4 · 2Ch 33:17
Hezekiah Destroys 2Ki 18:4
Jehoshaphat Destroys 2Ch 17:6
Josiah Destroys 2Ki 23:8
Licentious Practices At Eze 16:24–43
Not Removed: Amaziah 2Ki 14:4
Not Removed: Azariah 2Ki 15:4
Not Removed: Jehoash 2Ki 12:3
Not Removed: Jotham 2Ki 15:35
Priests Ordained For 1Ki 12:32 · 1Ki 13:33
Sacrifices and Incense offered to Idols Upon 2Ki 12:3 · 2Ki 16:4
Signify a Place of Idolatrous Worship Num 22:41 · 1Ki 11:7 · 1Ki 12:31 · 1Ki 14:23 · 1Ki 15:14 · 1Ki 22:43 · 2Ki 17:9, 29 · Jer 7:31
Surrounded With Groves 1Ki 14:23
The Idolatrous, to be Destroyed Lev 26:30 · Num 33:52
The Jews: Built, in all Their Streets Eze 16:24, 31
The Jews: Built, in Their Cities 2Ki 17:9
The Jews: Condemned for Building Eze 16:23–35
The Jews: Provoked God With 1Ki 14:22, 23 · Psa 78:58
The Jews: Punished For 2Ki 17:11, 18

The Jews: Threatened With Destruction of Lev 26:30
Tophet Jer 7:31
High School Problems 1Co 15:33 · 1Ti 4:12 · 2Ti 2:22 · 1 Joh 2:15 · Eph 4:29 · Rom 12:2
Highways of Christ Joh 14:6
Highways of Facilities for the Restoration of the Jews Isa 11:16 · Isa 62:10
Highways of the Way of Holiness Isa 35:8
Highways
(Broad) of the Way to Destruction Mat 7:13
(Made in the Deserts) of Facilities for the Spread of The Isa 40:3 · Isa 43:19
(Narrow) of the Way of Life Mat 7:14
All Obstructions Removed From, Before Persons of Distinction Isa 40:3, 4 · Mat 3:3
Beggars Sat by Sides of Mat 20:30 · Mar 10:46
By-Paths More Secure in Times of Danger Jdg 5:6
Called the King's Highway Num 20:17
Desolation of, Threatened As a Punishment Lev 26:22 · Isa 33:8
Figurative Pro 16:17 · Isa 11:16 · Isa 35:8–10 · Isa 40:3, 4 · Mat 3:3 · Mat 7:13, 14
Generally Broad Jdg 20:32, 45 · Mat 7:13
Generally Straight 1Sa 6:12 · Isa 40:3
Infested With: Robbers Jer 3:2 · Luk 10:30–33
Infested With: Serpents Gen 49:17
Infested With: Wild Beasts 1Ki 13:24 · Isa 35:9
Made to all Cities of Refuge Deu 19:2, 3
Marked out by Heaps of Stones Jer 31:21
Often Made in Deserts Isa 40:3
Often Obstructed Jer 18:15
Roads for Public Use Num 20:19 · Deu 2:27
Hilen
Assigned to the Priests 1Ch 6:58
Called Holon Jos 15:51 · Jos 21:15
Hilkiah
High Priest 2Ki 22:4, 8, 10, 12, 14 · 2Ki 23:4, 24 · 1Ch 6:13 · 1Ch 9:11 · 2Ch 34:9, 14, 15, 18, 20, 22 · Ezr 7:1 · Jer 29:3
Name of Two Levites 1Ch 6:45 · 1Ch 26:11
officer of Hezekiah 2Ki 18:18, 26, 37 · Isa 22:20 · Isa 36:3, 22
Two Priests Neh 8:4 · Neh 12:7, 21 · Jer 1:1
Hillel: Father of Abdon Jdg 12:13, 15
Hills: Perpetual Gen 49:26 · Hab 3:6
Hin: A Measure for Liquids Exo 29:40 · Lev 19:36 · Lev 23:13
Hindering Gal 5:7 · Jam 1:2–4 · Jam 5:16 · 2Co 11:13 · Mat 19:14
Hinnom
A Valley West and Southwest of Jerusalem Jos 15:8 · Jos 18:16 · 2Ki 23:10 · Neh 11:30
Children offered in Sacrifice In 2Ch 28:3 · 2Ch 33:6 · Jer 7:31, 32 · Jer 19:2, 4, 6 · Jer 32:35
Possibly Identical With the Valley of the Vision Isa 22:1, 5
Hippopotamus: (Margin RV) Job 40:15
Hirah: An Adullamite Gen 38:1, 12
Hiram
An Artificer Sent by King Hiram to Execute the Artistic Work of the Interior of the Temple 1Ki 7:13–45 · 2Ch 2:13 · 2Ch 4:11–16
Called Huram, King of Tyre: Builds a House for David 2Sa 5:11 · 1Ch 14:1 · 2Ch 2:3
Called Huram, King of Tyre: Dissatisfied With the Cities Given to Him by Solomon 1Ki 9:11–13
Called Huram, King of Tyre: Helps Solomon in Building the Temple 1Ki 5:1 · 2Ch 2:3–16
Called Huram, King of Tyre: Makes Presents of Gold and Sailors to Solomon 1Ki 9:14, 26–28 · 1Ki 10:11
Hire: Law Concerning Hired Property Exo 22:14, 15
Hireling: Not to be Oppressed Mal 3:5
His Stripes Isa 53:5 · 1Pe 2:24
History: General Scriptures Concerning Job 8:8–10
Hittites
Called The: Children of Heth Gen 23:5
Called The: Sons of Heth Gen 23:3, 20
Conquered by Joshua Jos 9:1, 2 · Jos 10:1 · Jos 11:1 · Jos 12:1 · Jos 24:11
Descended from Canaan's Son, Heth Gen 10:15
Descent From, Illustrative of the Degradation of the Jews Eze 16:3
Dwelling Place of Gen 23:17–20 · Num 13:29 · Jos 1:4 · Jdg 1:26
Dwelt in Hebron Gen 23:2, 3, 19
Esau Intermarries With Gen 26:34 · Gen 36:2
Governed by Kings 1Ki 10:29 · 2Ki 7:6
Intermarriages With, by Esau Gen 36:2
Intermarriages With, by Israel After Conquest of Canaan Jdg 3:5, 6
Intermarriages With, by Israelites After the Captivity Ezr 9:1
Intermarriages With, by Solomon 1Ki 11:1, 2
Intermarry With the Israelites Jdg 3:5–7 · Ezr 9:1
Israel Commanded to Destroy Deu 7:1, 2, 24
Land of, Promised to Israel Gen 15:20 · Exo 3:8
Luz Built in the Country of Jdg 1:26
Not Entirely Destroyed by Israel Jdg 3:5
Officers From, in David's Army 1Sa 26:6 · 2Sa 11:3 · 2Sa 23:39
One of the Seven Nations of Canaan Deu 7:1
Part of Their Land Given to Caleb Jos 14:13
Pay Tribute to Solomon 1Ki 9:20, 21
Remarkable Persons of Abimelech 1Sa 26:6
Remarkable Persons of Ephron Gen 49:30
Remarkable Persons of Uriah 2Sa 11:6, 21
Retain Their own Kings 1Ki 10:29 · 2Ki 7:6 · 2Ch 1:17
Sell a Burying-Ground to Abraham Gen 23:1
Solomon Interrmarries With 1Ki 11:1 · 2Ch 8:7, 8
The Descendants of Heth Gen 10:15 · Gen 23:10
The Remnant of, Made Tributary in the Reign of Solomon 1Ki 9:20, 21
Their Land Given to the Israelites Exo 3:8 · Deu 7:1 · Jos 1:4
Hivites
A Part of, Left to Prove Israel Jdg 3:3
A Tribe of Canaanites Gen 10:17 · 1Ch 1:15
Conquered by Joshua Jos 9:1 · Jos 12:8 · Jos 24:11
Descended from Canaan Gen 10:15, 17
Dwelling Place of Jos 11:3 · Jdg 3:3 · 2Sa 24:7
Dwelt Near Lebanon Jdg 3:3
Esau Intermarried With Gen 36:2
Esau Intermarries With Gen 26:34 · Gen 36:2
Israel Commanded to Destroy Deu 7:1, 2, 24
Land of, Promised to Israel Exo 3:8 · Exo 23:23
One of the Seven Nations of Canaan Deu 7:1
Pay Tribute to Solomon 1Ki 9:21 · 2Ch 8:8
Remnant of, Made Tributary in the Reign of Solomon 1Ki 9:20, 21
Shechemites and Gibeonites Were Families of Gen 34:2 · Jos 9:7 · Jos 11:19
Supposed to be the Ancient Avim, or Avites Deu 2:33 · Jos 13:3
The Gibeonites a People of Jos 9:3, 7
The Shechemites a People of Gen 34:2
Their Land Given to the Israelites Exo 23:23, 28 · Deu 20:17 · Jdg 3:5
Hizkiah: An Ancestor of Zephaniah Zep 1:1
Hoarding Luk 12:34 · Jam 5:1–3 · 1Ti 5:8 · Mat 6:31–33 · Pro 11:26 · Mat 6:24 · Pro 3:27, 28 · Mat 19:21, 22 · Heb 13:16 · Mar 10:27
Hobab: Son of Raguel Num 10:29 · Jdg 4:11
Hobah: A Place North of Damascus Gen 14:15
Hobbies 1Co 10:31 · Ecc 9:10 · 1 Joh 2:15–17 · Mat 28:18–20 · 1Co 7:29–31 · Rom 12:2 · Mat 6:24
Hod: A Son of Zophah 1Ch 7:37
Hodaiah: Son of Elioenai 1Ch 3:24
Hodaviah
A Benjamite 1Ch 9:7
A Chief of the Half-Tribe of Manasseh, Whose

Inheritance Was East of the Jordan River 1Ch 5:24
A Levite Ezr 2:40
Hodesh: Wife of Shaharaim 1Ch 8:9
Hodevah: A Levite Neh 7:43
Hodiah
A Levite Neh 8:7 · Neh 9:5 · Neh 10:10, 13
An Israelitish Chief Neh 10:18
Wife of Ezra 1Ch 4:19
Hoglah: A Daughter of Zelophehad Num 26:33 · Num 27:1 · Num 36:11 · Jos 17:3
Hoham: King of Hebron Jos 10:3
Holding a Grudge Mat 6:14, 15 · Eph 4:32 · Luk 17:3, 4 · Lev 19:18 · Mar 11:25 · Jam 1:19, 20 · Col 3:12–14 · Jam 4:11, 12
Holding Grudges Eph 4:31, 32 · Mat 6:14, 15 · Mar 11:25 · Jam 1:19, 20 · Luk 17:3, 4 · Eph 4:26 · Pro 19:11 · Rom 12:19 · Pro 15:1 · Mat 18:21, 22
Holding your Peace Eph 4:31, 32 · Joh 13:34, 35 · Jam 4:11, 12 · Jam 2:12, 13
Holding your Tongue 1Pe 5:8 · Joh 3:16, 17
Holiday: One Year in Seven Lev 25:2–7
Holiness is the Result of God's Keeping Joh 17:15
Holiness is the Result of Subjection to God Rom 6:22
Holiness is the Result of The Manifestation of God's Grace Tts 2:3, 11, 12
Holiness is the Result of Union With Christ Joh 15:4, 5 · Joh 17:9
Holiness of God 1Sa 2:2 · Isa 6:3 · Isa 57:15 · Psa 96:9 · Lev 19:2 · Eph 1:4 · Heb 12:14 · Exo 15:11 · 2Co 7:1 · Rev 4:8
Holiness
Becoming to the Church Psa 93:5
Behaviour of Aged Women should be As Becomes Tts 2:3
Chastisements are Intended to Produce, in Saints Heb 12:10 · Jam 1:2, 3
Christ: An Example of Heb 7:26 · 1Pe 2:21, 22
Christ: Desires for his People Joh 17:17
Christ: Effects, in his People Eph 5:25–27
Commanded Lev 11:45 · Lev 20:7 · Eph 5:8 · Col 3:12 · Rom 12:1
David Psa 86:2
General Scriptures
Concerning Gen 17:1 · Gen 35:2 · Exo 19:6 · Exo 22:31 · Exo 28:36 · Exo 39:30 · Lev 10:8–10 · Lev 11:44, 45, 47 · Lev 19:2 · Lev 20:7, 26 · Deu 13:17 · Deu 14:2 · Deu 18:13 · Deu 26:19 · Deu 28:9 · Deu 30:2, 10 · Jos 7:12, 13 · Job 5:24 · Job 28:28 · Job 36:21 · Psa 4:4 · Psa 15:1–5 · Psa 24:3–5 · Psa 32:2 · Psa 37:27 · Psa 68:13 · Psa 73:1 · Psa 85:13 · Psa 94:15 · Psa 97:10 · Psa 119:1–3 · Pro 11:23 · Pro 12:5 · Pro 16:17 · Pro 21:8, 15, 29 · Pro 22:1 · Ecc 7:1 · Isa 4:3 · Isa 26:2, 8, 9 · Isa 32:17 · Isa 35:8 · Isa 51:7 · Isa 52:1, 11 · Isa 57:2 · Isa 60:1, 21 · Isa 61:3 · Mic 6:8 · Zep 2:3 · Zec 8:3 · Zec 14:20, 21 · Mat 5:6, 8, 29, 30, 48 · Mat 12:33 · Mar 9:49, 50 · Luk 1:74, 75 · Luk 6:45 · Joh 1:47 · Joh 4:14 · Joh 5:14 · Joh 6:35 · Joh 15:19 · Joh 17:23 · Act 24:16 · Rom 2:28, 29 · Rom 6:1–23 · Rom 7:4, 6 · Rom 8:1, 4, 12 · Rom 11:16 · Rom 12:1, 2, 9 · Rom 13:12–14 · Rom 14:17 · Rom 16:19 · 1Co 3:16, 17 · 1Co 5:7 · 1Co 6:12, 13, 19, 20 · 1Co 7:23 · 1Co 8:12 · 1Co 10:21, 31, 32 · 1Co 12:31 · 1Co 15:34 · 2Co 6:14–17 · 2Co 7:1 · 2Co 10:3, 5 · 2Co 11:2 · 2Co 13:7, 8 · Gal 2:17 · Gal 5:22–25 · Gal 6:15 · Eph 1:4, 13, 14 · Eph 2:21, 22 · Eph 4:20–24 · Eph 5:1, 3, 8–11 · Php 1:10, 11 · Php 2:15 · Php 4:8 · Col 1:22 · Col 3:5–10, 12–15 · 1Th 2:12 · 1Th 3:13 · 1Th 4:3, 4, 7 · 1Th 5:5, 22, 23 · 2Th 2:13 · 1Ti 1:5 · 1Ti 4:8, 12 · 1Ti 5:22 · 1Ti 6:6, 11, 12 · 2Ti 2:16, 17, 19, 21, 22 · 2Ti 3:17 · Tts 1:15 · Tts 2:9, 10, 12 · Heb 4:3, 9 · Heb 10:22 · Heb 12:1, 10, 14, 15
Israel Jer 2:3
John the Baptist Mar 6:20
Ministers should Avoid Everything Inconsistent With Lev 21:6 · Isa 52:11
Ministers should be Examples of 1Ti 4:12
Ministers should Exhort To Heb 12:14 · 1Pe 1:14–16
Ministers should Possess Tts 1:8
Motives to The Dissolution of all Things 2Pe 3:11
Motives to The Glory of God Joh 15:8 · Php 1:11
Motives to The Love of Christ 2Co 5:14, 15
Motives to The Mercies of God Rom 12:1, 2
Necessary to God's Worship Psa 24:3, 4
None Shall See God Without Eph 5:5 · Heb 12:14
Paul 1Th 2:10
Promise to Women Who Continue In 1Ti 2:15
Promised to the Church Isa 35:8 · Oba 1:17 · Zec 14:20, 21
Prophets Luk 1:70
Required in Prayer 1Ti 2:8
Saints: Called To 1Th 4:7 · 2Ti 1:9
Saints: Elected To Rom 8:29 · Eph 1:4
Saints: Have Their Fruit To Rom 6:22
Saints: New Created In Eph 4:24
Saints: Possess 1Co 3:17 · Heb 3:1
Saints: Shall be Presented to God In Col 1:22 · 1Th 3:13
Saints: Shall Continue In, for Ever Rev 22:11
Saints: should Continue In Luk 1:75
Saints: should Follow After Heb 12:14
Saints: should Have Their Conversation In 1Pe 1:15 · 2Pe 3:11
Saints: should Present Their Bodies to God In Rom 12:1
Saints: should Seek Perfection In 2Co 7:1
Saints: should Serve God In Luk 1:74, 75
Saints: should Yield Their Members As Instruments of Rom 6:13, 19
should Lead to Separation from the Wicked Num 16:21, 26 · 2Co 6:17, 18
The Character of Christ, the Standard of Rom 8:29 · 1 Joh 2:6 · Php 2:5
The Character of God, the Standard of Lev 19:2 · 1Pe 1:15, 16 · Eph 5:1
The Church is the Beauty of 1Ch 16:29 · Psa 29:2
The Gospel the Way of Isa 35:8
The Wicked are Without 1Ti 1:9 · 2Ti 3:2
The Word of God the Means of Producing Joh 17:17 · 2Ti 3:16, 17
Wives of Patriarchs 1Pe 3:5
Holm: A Tree Isa 44:14
Holy Isa 6:3 · 1Pe 1:15, 16 · 1Co 3:16, 17 · Heb 12:14 · Lev 11:45 · Joh 14:26 · Gal 5:22, 23 · Act 1:8 · Psa 22:3 · Rev 4:8
Holy Boldness is Through Faith in Christ Eph 3:12 · Heb 10:19
Holy Boldness
A Characteristic of Saints Pro 28:1
Aaron Num 16:47, 48
Abraham Gen 18:22–32
Apollos Act 18:26
Barnabas Act 14:3
Christ Set an Example of Joh 7:26
Daniel Dan 6:10
David 1Sa 17:45
Elijah 1Ki 18:15, 18
Exhortations To Jos 1:7 · 2Ch 19:11 · Jer 1:8 · Eze 3:9
Express Your Trust in God With Heb 13:6
Have, in Prayer Eph 3:12 · Heb 4:16
Jacob Gen 32:24–29
Joseph of Arimathaea Mar 15:43
Ministers should Exhibit, in Faithfulness to Their People 2Co 7:4 · 2Co 10:1
Ministers should Exhibit, in Preaching Act 4:31 · Php 1:14
Ministers should Exhibit, in Reproving Sin Isa 58:1 · Mic 3:8
Ministers should Exhibit, in The Face of Opposition Act 13:46 · 1Th 2:2
Moses Exo 32:31, 32 · Exo 33:18
Nehemiah Neh 6:11
Paul Act 9:27, 29 · Act 19:8
Peter and John Act 4:8–13
Pray For Act 4:29 · Eph 6:19, 20
Produced by Faithfulness to God 1Ti 3:13
Produced by The Fear of God Act 4:19 · Act 5:29
Produced by Trust in God Isa 50:7
Saints Shall Have, in Judgment 1 Joh 4:17
Shadrach Dan 3:17, 18
Stephen Act 7:51

Holy Communion 1Co 11:26 · Luk 22:19, 20 · Mat 26:26–28 · Joh 6:53 · Act 2:42 · Joh 6:51 · 1Co 11:27–29 · Joh 6:33 · Isa 53:5 · Luk 24:30

Holy Ghost Joh 14:26 · Act 1:8 · Joh 16:13 · Act 2:38 · Tts 3:5 · Eph 4:30 · Rom 8:26, 27 · Joh 3:5 · Mat 28:19 · Joh 8:32

Holy Ground Act 7:33 · Exo 3:5 · Jos 5:15

Holy Land was the Burial Place of the Patriarchs Gen 49:29–31 · Gen 50:13, 25 · Jos 24:32

Holy Land

- **A Sabbath of Rest Appointed For** Lev 25:2–5
- **A Type of the Rest That Remains for Saints** Heb 4:1, 2, 9 · 1Pe 1:4
- **Abounded in Minerals** Deu 8:9 · Deu 33:25
- **All Inheritances In, Inalienable** Lev 25:10, 23
- **Allotment of, Specified** Jos 14:1
- **Called: Glorious Land** Dan 11:16
- **Called: Good Land** Num 14:7 · Deu 3:25
- **Called: Land of Canaan** Gen 11:31 · Lev 14:34
- **Called: Land of Immanuel** Isa 8:8
- **Called: Land of Israel** 1Sa 13:19 · Mat 2:20, 21
- **Called: Land of Judah** Isa 26:1
- **Called: Land of Promise** Heb 11:9
- **Called: Land of the Hebrews** Gen 40:15
- **Called: Palestine** Exo 15:14 · Isa 14:29, 31
- **Called: Pleasant Land** Psa 106:24 · Dan 8:9
- **Called: The Land** Lev 26:42 · Luk 4:25
- **Called: The Lord's Land** Hos 9:3
- **Conquered by Joshua** Jos 6:1
- **Divided by Lot** Num 34:16–29 · Jos 13:7–14
- **Divided Into: Four Provinces by the Romans** Luk 3:1
- **Divided Into: Twelve Provinces by Solomon** 1Ki 4:7–19
- **Divided Into: Two Kingdoms in the Time of Rehoboam** 1Ki 11:35, 36 · 1Ki 12:19, 20
- **Extensive Commerce of, in Solomon's Reign** 1Ki 9:26–28 · 1Ki 10:22–29
- **Extent of As at First Divided** Num 34:1–12
- **Extent of As Promised** Gen 15:18 · Deu 1:7 · Jos 1:4
- **Extent of Under Solomon** 1Ki 4:21, 24 · 2Ch 9:26
- **Extremely Fruitful** Exo 3:8 · Num 13:27 · Deu 8:7–9 · Deu 11:10–12
- **Numerous Population of, in Solomon's Reign** 1Ki 3:8 · 2Ch 1:9
- **Obedience the Condition of Continuing In** Lev 26:3 · Deu 5:33 · Deu 11:16, 17, 22–25
- **Original Inhabitants of, Expelled for Wickedness** Gen 15:16 · Exo 23:23 · Lev 18:25 · Deu 18:12
- **Promised to Abraham** Gen 12:7 · Gen 13:15 · Gen 17:8
- **Promised to Given by Covenant to Israel** Exo 6:4
- **Promised to Isaac** Gen 26:3
- **Promised to Jacob** Gen 28:13, 15 · Gen 35:12
- **Prosperity of, in Solomon's Reign** 1Ki 4:20
- **Twelve Men Sent to Spy** Num 13:1–33

Holy of Holies was Called The

- **Holiest of All** Heb 9:3
- **Holy Place** Exo 28:29 · Lev 16:2, 3
- **Holy Sanctuary** Lev 16:33
- **Most Holy Place** Exo 26:31–33
- **Oracle** 1Ki 6:5, 16, 20
- **Sanctuary** Lev 4:6 · Psa 20:2

Holy of Holies

- **A Type of Heaven** Psa 102:19 · Heb 9:12, 13, 24
- **Contained: A Written Copy of the Divine Law** Deu 31:26 · 2Ki 22:8
- **Contained: Aaron's Rod** Num 17:10 · Heb 9:4
- **Contained: Ark of Testimony** Exo 26:33 · Exo 40:3, 21
- **Contained: Cherubim** Exo 25:18–22 · 1Ki 6:23–28
- **Contained: Golden Censer** Heb 9:4
- **Contained: Mercy-Seat** Exo 26:34
- **Contained: Pot of Manna** Exo 16:33 · Heb 9:4
- **Divided from the Outward Tabernacle by a Vail** Exo 26:31–33
- **God Appeared In** Exo 25:22 · Lev 16:2
- **Laid Open to View at Christ's Death** Mat 27:51
- **Saints Have Boldness to Enter the True** Heb 10:19
- **The High Priest: Alone to Enter, Once a Year** Heb 9:7
- **The High Priest: Entered, in Ordinary Priest's Dress** Lev 16:4
- **The High Priest: Entered, not Without Blood of Atonement** Lev 16:14, 15 · Heb 9:7
- **The High Priest: Made Atonement For** Lev 16:15, 16, 20, 33
- **The High Priest: Not to Enter, at all Times** Lev 16:2
- **The High Priest: Offered Incense In** Lev 16:12
- **The Priests Allowed to Enter, and Prepare the Holy Things For** Num 4:5

Holy Spirit

- **Antediluvians** Gen 6:3–7
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Gen 1:2 · Gen 6:3 · Gen 41:38 · Exo 31:3 · Exo 35:31 · Num 27:18 · Neh 9:20 · Job 16:19 · Job 32:8 · Job 33:4 · Psa 51:11, 12 · Psa 103:9 · Psa 139:7 · Isa 4:4 · Isa 6:8 · Isa 11:2 · Isa 28:6 · Isa 30:1 · Isa 32:15 · Isa 40:13 · Isa 42:1 · Isa 44:3, 4 · Isa 48:16 · Isa 51:12 · Isa 54:13 · Isa 59:19, 21 · Isa 61:1 · Isa 63:10, 11, 14 · Eze 36:27 · Eze 37:9, 14 · Eze 39:29 · Joe 2:28, 29 · Mic 2:7 · Mic 3:8 · Hag 2:5 · Zec 4:1–7 · Zec 12:10 · Mat 1:18, 20 · Mat 3:11, 16, 17 · Mat 4:1 · Mat 10:20 · Mat 12:28 · Mat 28:19 · Mar 1:10 · Mar 12:36 · Mar 13:11 · Luk 1:15, 35, 67 · Luk 2:25–27 · Luk 3:22 · Luk 4:18 · Luk 11:13 · Luk 12:12 · Luk 24:49 · Joh 1:9, 32, 33 · Joh 3:5, 6, 34 · Joh 4:14 · Joh 6:45, 63 · Joh 7:38, 39 · Joh 14:16, 17, 26 · Joh 15:26 · Joh 16:7–14 · Joh 20:22 · Act 1:2, 5, 8, 16 · Act 2:2–4, 33, 38 · Act 4:8, 31 · Act 5:3, 4, 9, 32 · Act 6:5 · Act 7:51 · Act 8:15–19 · Act 9:31 · Act 10:19, 20, 44–47 · Act 11:15, 16, 24 · Act 13:2, 4, 9, 52 · Act 15:8, 28 · Act 16:6, 7 · Act 19:2–6 · Act 20:28 · Rom 1:4 · Rom 5:3–5 · Rom 8:1–27 · Rom 9:1 · Rom 11:33, 34 · Rom 14:17 · Rom 15:13, 16, 18, 19, 30 · 1Co 2:4 · 1Co 3:16 · 1Co 6:11, 19 · 1Co 12:3–11 · 2Co 1:22 · 2Co 3:3, 6, 8, 17, 18 · 2Co 5:5 · 2Co 6:4, 6 · 2Co 13:14 · Gal 3:2, 3, 14 · Gal 4:6 · Gal 5:5, 17, 18, 22, 23, 25 · Gal 6:8 · Eph 1:12–14, 17 · Eph 2:18, 22 · Eph 3:5, 16 · Eph 4:3, 4, 30 · Eph 5:9, 18 · Eph 6:17, 18 · Php 1:19 · Php 2:1 · Col 1:8 · 1Th 1:5, 6 · 1Th 4:8, 9 · 1Th 5:19 · 2Th 2:13 · 1Ti 4:1
- **Inspiration of Azariah** 2Ch 15:1
- **Inspiration of Balaam** Num 24:2
- **Inspiration of Bezaleel** Exo 31:3 · Exo 35:31
- **Inspiration of Daniel** Dan 4:8
- **Inspiration of Elizabeth** Luk 1:41
- **Inspiration of Ezekiel** Eze 8:3 · Eze 11:1, 5, 24
- **Inspiration of Gideon** Jdg 6:34
- **Inspiration of Jephthah** Jdg 11:29
- **Inspiration of Joseph** Gen 41:38
- **Inspiration of Joshua** Num 27:18
- **Inspiration of King David** 1Ch 28:11, 12
- **Inspiration of Othniel** Jdg 3:10
- **Inspiration of Samson** Jdg 13:25 · Jdg 14:6, 19
- **Inspiration of Simeon** Luk 2:25, 26
- **Inspiration of The Disciples** Act 6:3 · Act 7:55 · Act 8:29 · Act 9:17 · Act 10:45
- **Inspiration of The Seventy Elders** Num 11:17
- **Inspiration of Zacharias** Luk 1:67
- **Inspiration of Zechariah** 2Ch 24:20 · Zec 1:1
- **Israelites** Num 14:26–45 · Deu 1:42 · Deu 28:15–68 · Deu 31:17, 18
- **People of Sodom** Gen 19:13, 24, 25
- **Samson** Jdg 16:20
- **Saul** 1Sa 16:14 · 1Sa 18:10–12 · 1Sa 19:9–11 · 1Sa 20:30–33 · 1Sa 22:7–19 · 1Sa 28:15, 16 · 2Sa 7:15

Sin Against Isa 63:10 · Mat 12:31, 32 · Mar 3:29 · Luk 2:10 · Luk 12:10 · Act 5:3, 9 · Act 7:51 · Act 8:18–22 · Eph 4:30 · Heb 10:29 · 1 Joh 5:16
Withdrawn from Incorrigible Sinners Gen 6:3 · Deu 32:30 · Psa 51:11 · Pro 1:24–28 · Jer 7:29 · Hos 4:17, 18 · Hos 5:6 · Hos 9:12 · Mat 15:14 · Luk 13:7 · Rom 1:24, 26, 28
Homage by the Angel Seen by John in his Vision Rev 19:10 · Rev 22:8, 9
Homage
Paul and Barnabas Act 14:11–18

Topical Index — Homicide–Human Nature

Homicide
Felonious by Cain Gen 4:8
Felonious by Raping Jdg 19:25–28
Felonious of Amon 2Ki 21:23
Felonious of Joash by his Servants 2Ki 12:20, 21
Felonious of Sennacherib 2Ki 19:37 · Isa 37:38
Felonious, or Murder Gen 4:9–12 · Gen 9:5, 6 · Gen 49:7 · Exo 20:13 · Exo 21:29–32 · Num 35:16–22, 30, 31 · Deu 5:17 · Deu 17:6 · Deu 21:1–9 · Deu 22:8 · Deu 27:24, 25 · 1Ki 21:19 · 2Ch 24:22 · Job 24:1–25 · Psa 5:6 · Psa 9:12 · Psa 10:2 · Psa 26:9, 10 · Psa 37:32 · Psa 38:12 · Psa 55:23 · Psa 94:3 · Pro 1:11, 12, 15, 16 · Pro 6:16, 17 · Pro 12:6 · Pro 28:17 · Isa 26:21 · Isa 59:3, 7 · Jer 2:34 · Jer 7:9, 10 · Jer 19:4 · Jer 22:3 · Eze 22:9 · Eze 35:6 · Hos 1:4 · Hos 4:1–3 · Hab 2:10, 12 · Mat 5:21, 22 · Mat 15:19 · Mat 19:18 · Mar 7:21 · Mar 10:19 · Luk 18:20 · Rom 13:9 · Gal 5:19–21 · 1Ti 1:9 · Jam 2:11 · 1Pe 4:15 · 1 Joh 3:12, 15 · Rev 9:21 · Rev 21:8 · Rev 22:15
Felonious: Abimelech Jdg 9:5, 18, 56
Felonious: Abner 2Sa 2:18–24
Felonious: Absalom 2Sa 13:22–29
Princes Est 3:2, 5
Refused by Peter Act 10:26
Rendered to Kings 1Ki 1:16, 23, 31
Homam: An Edomite Gen 36:22 · 1Ch 1:39
Home Pro 24:3, 4 · Isa 32:18 · Psa 91:1, 2 · 1Sa 25:6 · Pro 3:33 · Pro 14:1 · Psa 127:1 · 2Sa 7:29 · Luk 10:5 · Jer 29:11
Home Blessings Pro 24:3, 4 · Isa 32:18 · Luk 10:5 · 1Sa 25:6 · 2Sa 7:29 · Pro 3:5, 6 · 1Ki 5:4 · Pro 3:33
Home Ownership Deu 11:31 · Jer 29:5 · Psa 24:1 · Pro 24:3, 4 · Deu 8:18
Felonious: Ahab and Jezebel 1Ki 21:10–24 · 2Ki 6:32
Felonious: Amaziah's Soldiers 2Ch 25:12
Felonious: Ammonites Amo 1:13–15
Felonious: An Amalekite 2Sa 1:16
Felonious: Athaliah 2Ki 11:1
Felonious: Baasha 1Ki 15:27–29
Felonious: Barabbas Mar 15:7 · Act 3:14
Felonious: David 2Sa 11:14–17 · 2Sa 12:9 · Psa 51:14
Felonious: Ehud Jdg 3:16–23
Felonious: Hazael 2Ki 8:15
Felonious: Herod Act 12:2, 19
Felonious: Herod Antipas Mat 14:10 · Mar 6:27
Felonious: Herod the Great Mat 2:16
Felonious: Ishmael Jer 41:1–7
Felonious: Jael Jdg 4:21
Felonious: Jehoram 2Ch 21:4
Felonious: Jehu 2Ki 9:24–37 · 2Ki 10:1–25
Felonious: Joab 2Sa 3:24–27 · 2Sa 20:9, 10 · 1Ki 2:5
Felonious: Joash 2Ch 24:21
Felonious: Lamech Gen 4:23, 24
Felonious: Manasseh 2Ki 21:16 · 2Ki 24:4
Felonious: Menahem 2Ki 15:16
Felonious: Moses Exo 2:12
Felonious: Nebuchadnezzar Jer 39:6
Felonious: Pharaoh Exo 1:16, 22
Felonious: Rechab and Baanah 2Sa 4:5–8
Felonious: Sanhedrin Act 7:54–60
Felonious: Sanhedrin and Pilate Mat 26:1 · Mat 27:1
Felonious: Simeon and Levi Gen 34:25–31
Felonious: Solomon 1Ki 2:23–46
Felonious: Zimri 1Ki 16:9–11
Justifiable, Described as Killing a Manslayer by Next of Kin Num 35:27
Justifiable, Described as Killing a Thief in the Night Exo 22:2
Justifiable, Described as Killing Enemies in Battle Num 31:7, 8
Justifiable, Described as Killing Persons Condemned by Law Gen 9:6 · Exo 35:2 · Lev 24:16
Protection Afforded in the Cities of Refuge to Those Guilty Num 35:11, 15
Punishment of Gen 4:13–15 · Gen 9:5, 6 · Gen 27:43–45 · Exo 21:12, 14 · Lev 24:17 · Num 35:16–21, 30–33 · Deu 19:11–13 · 2Sa 12:9–12
The Avenger of Blood Might Slay Those Guilty of Unjustifiable Num 35:19, 27
The Punishment of Murderers: Cain Gen 4:11–15
The Punishment of Murderers: David 2Sa 12:9, 10
The Punishment of Murderers: Haman Est 7:10
The Punishment of Murderers: Joab 1Ki 2:31–34
The Punishment of Murderers: The Murderer of Ish-Bosheth 2Sa 4:11, 12
The Punishment of Murderers: The Murderer of Saul 2Sa 1:15, 16
The Punishment of Murderers: The Murderers of Joash 2Ki 14:5
Unjustifiable, Described as Killing by Accident Num 35:23 · Deu 19:5
Unjustifiable, Described as Killing Without Enmity Num 35:22
Unjustifiable, Described as Killing Without Lying in Wait Exo 21:13 · Num 35:22
Homosexuality Lev 18:22 · Lev 20:13 · 1Co 6:9–11 · Rom 1:26, 27 · Jde 1:7 · 1Ki 14:24 · 1Ti 1:8–10 · 1Co 7:2 · Gen 1:27 · 1Co 6:11
Homosexuals Lev 18:22 · 1Co 6:9–11 · Mat 7:12 · Lev 20:13 · Rom 13:8–10
Honesty
General Scriptures Concerning Lev 19:35, 36 · Deu 16:20 · Deu 25:13–16 · Job 27:6 · Psa 7:3, 4 · Psa 15:5 · Psa 24:4 · Pro 4:25 · Pro 11:1 · Pro 12:22 · Pro 16:11 · Pro 20:10, 23 · Isa 33:15, 16 · Eze 45:10 · Mat 7:12 · Mar 10:19 · Luk 3:12, 13 · Luk 6:31 · Act 24:16 · 2Co 4:1, 2 · 2Co 7:2 · 2Co 8:21 · Php 4:8 · Col 3:22 · 1Th 4:11, 12 · Heb 13:18 · 1Pe 2:12
Jacob, Returning Money Which had been Placed in the Sacks Gen 43:12
The Overseers of the Temple Repairs 2Ki 12:15 · 2Ki 22:4–7
Homecoming Mar 5:19 · Gen 28:15 · Joh 14:2 · Jer 29:11, 12 · Col 3:14 · Col 3:15 · Joh 14:27
Homelessness Pro 19:17 · Mat 8:20 · Pro 14:31 · Mat 25:35 · Pro 28:27 · Pro 22:9 · Pro 21:13 · Psa 140:12 · Luk 3:10, 11 · Eze 16:49
Homeschooling Pro 22:6 · 1Co 15:33 · Joh 17:15 · Pro 1:8 · 1Ti 6:20, 21 · Pro 8:10, 11 · Col 2:8 · 1Co 15:58 · Jam 1:5 · Pro 9:10
Homesickness Php 4:6, 7 · Isa 26:3, 4 · Lam 3:22–24 · Isa 66:13 · Mar 10:29, 30 · Heb 13:5, 6
Homestead
Mortgaged Neh 5:3
when Alienable, and when Inalienable Lev 25:25–34

Treasurers of the Temple Neh 13:13
Honey in the Honeycomb Sweetest and Most Valuable Pro 16:24 · Pro 24:13
Honey was Eaten with Butter Isa 7:15, 22
Honey was Eaten with Locusts Mat 3:4 · Mar 1:6
Honey was Eaten with Milk Songs 4:11
Honey was Eaten with the Honeycomb Songs 5:1 · Luk 24:42
Honey was Eaten Mixed With Flour Exo 16:31 · Eze 16:13
Plain 1Sa 14:25, 26, 29
Honey
Abounded in Assyria 2Ki 18:32
Abounded in Canaan Exo 3:8 · Lev 20:24 · Deu 8:8
Abounded in Egypt Num 16:13
Abundant in Assyria 2Ki 18:32
An Article of Merchandise from Palestine Eze 27:17
Esteemed a Wholesome Food Pro 24:13
Exported from Canaan Eze 27:17
First Fruits of, offered to God 2Ch 31:5
Found in Carcases of Dead Animals Jdg 14:8
Found in Rocks Deu 32:13 · Psa 81:16
Found in Woods 1Sa 14:25, 26 · Jer 41:8
Found Upon the Ground 1Sa 14:25
Gathered and Prepared by Bees Jdg 14:8
General Scriptures Concerning Exo 16:31 · 2Sa 17:29 · Pro 25:27 · Songs 4:11 · Isa 7:15 · Mat 3:4 · Luk 24:42
God the Giver of Psa 81:16 · Eze 16:19
Holy Speech of Saints Songs 4:11
Lips of a Strange Woman Pro 5:3
Loathed by Those Who are Full Pro 27:7
Moderation Needful in the Use of Pro 25:16, 27
Not to be offered With Any Sacrifice Lev 2:11
Not to be offered With Sacrifices Lev 2:11
Often Sent As a Present Gen 43:11 · 1Ki 14:3
Pleasant Words Pro 16:24
Plentiful in Palestine Exo 3:8 · Lev 20:24 · Deu 8:8 · Eze 20:6
Samson's Riddle Concerning Jdg 14:14
Sent As a Present by Jacob to Egypt Gen 43:11
Sweetness of Jdg 14:18
The Word of God Psa 19:10 · Psa 119:103
Wisdom Pro 24:13, 14
Honor 1Sa 2:30 · 1Ti 1:17 · Heb 13:4 · Deu 5:16 · Heb 13:18 · 1Ti 5:17, 18 · Exo 20:12 · Pro 3:9 · 1Pe 2:17–19 · Rom 12:10
Honor your Father and Mother Exo 20:12 · Eph 6:1, 2 · Exo 21:17 · Pro 22:6 · Lev 20:9
Honor your Husband Pro 12:4 · Eph 5:33 · Col 3:18 · Pro 31:10–12 · Tts 2:4 · 1Pe 3:7 · Pro 21:19 · 1Co 7:3 · 1Pe 3:3–5 · Gal 5:22
Honor your Wife 1Pe 3:7 · Col 3:19 · Eph 5:25 · Jam 5:16 · Gen 2:24 · Eph 5:28 · Gen 2:18 · Eph 5:33 · Heb 13:4 · 1Ti 5:8
Honoring God 1Co 10:31 · Pro 3:9 · 1Sa 2:30 · Deu 6:5 · 2Ti 2:21 · 1Co 3:16 · Num 30:2 · Col 3:17 · Exo 20:12 · 1Pe 3:15
Honoring Leaders Heb 13:17 · 1Ti 5:17 · Heb 13:7 · Rom 13:1 · Exo 20:12 · 1Pe 2:17 · 1Th 5:12, 13 · Act 20:28 · Php 2:3 · Mat 20:26
Honoring Parents Exo 20:12 · Col 3:20 · Eph 6:1–3 · Pro 20:20 · Pro 23:22 · 1Ti 5:8 · Pro 30:17 · Lev 20:9 · 1Pe 5:5, 6 · Pro 1:8, 9
Honoring your Body 1Co 6:19, 20 · 1Co 3:16, 17 · Gal 5:19–21 · Heb 4:12 · Gal 5:16 · 1Co 10:31 · Eph 5:4 · Rom 12:10
Honoring your Husband Eph 5:22 · Pro 21:19 · Pro 31:10–12 · 1Co 11:3 · 1Pe 3:3–5 · 1Pe 3:1 · Eph 5:33
Hood: General Scriptures Concerning Isa 3:23
Hoof: Parting of, One of the Physical Marks Used for Distinguishing Ceremonially Clean and Unclean Animals Lev 11:3–8 · Deu 14:3–8
Hooks for Pruning Isa 2:4 · Isa 18:5 · Joe 3:10
Hooks for Tabernacle, Made of Gold Exo 26:32, 37 · Exo 36:36
Hooks in the Temple, Seen in Ezekiel's Vision Eze 40:43
Hooks used for Catching Fish Eze 29:4
Hooks
Figurative Eze 38:4
Made of Silver Exo 27:10 · Exo 38:10–12, 17, 19
Hope in Christ 1Co 15:19 · 1Ti 1:1
Hope in God Psa 39:7 · 1Pe 1:21
Hope in God's Promises Act 26:6, 7 · Tts 1:2
Hope in the Mercy of God Psa 33:18
Hope is an Encouragement to Boldness in Preaching 2Co 3:12
Hope is the Work of the Holy Spirit Rom 15:13 · Gal 5:5
Hope of the Wicked Job 8:13 · Job 11:20 · Job 27:8 · Job 31:24, 28 · Pro 10:28 · Zec 9:5 · Eph 2:12
Hope of the Wicked is in Their Worldly Possessions Job 31:24
Hope of the Wicked
Shall be Extinguished in Death Job 27:8
Shall Make Them Ashamed Isa 20:5, 6 · Zec 9:5
Shall Perish Job 8:13 · Job 11:20 · Pro 10:28
Hope
A Better Hope Brought in by Christ Heb 7:19
Abraham Rom 4:18
Be Ready to Give an Answer Concerning 1Pe 3:15
Blessed Tts 2:13
Connected With Faith and Love 1Co 13:13
David Psa 39:7
Encourage Others To Psa 130:7
Encouragement To Hos 2:15 · Zec 9:12
General Scriptures Concerning Psa 9:18 · Psa 16:9 · Psa 31:24 · Psa 33:18, 22 · Psa 38:15 · Psa 39:7 · Psa 43:5 · Psa 71:5, 14 · Psa 78:5–7 · Psa 119:74, 81, 116, 166 · Psa 130:7 · Psa 146:5 · Pro 10:28 · Pro 13:12 · Pro 14:32 · Pro 23:18 · Pro 24:14 · Isa 38:18 · Jer 17:7 · Lam 3:21, 24, 26 · Hos 2:15 · Joe 3:16 · Zec 9:12 · Act 23:6 · Act 24:14, 15 · Act 26:7, 8 · Act 28:20 · Rom 4:18 · Rom 5:2–5 · Rom 8:24, 25 · Rom 12:12 · Rom 15:4, 13 · 1Co 13:13 · 1Co 15:19 · 2Co 3:12 · Gal 5:5 · Eph 1:18 · Eph 4:4 · Eph 6:17 · Php 1:20 · Col 1:5, 23, 27 · 1Th 1:3 · 1Th 5:8 · 2Th 2:16 · 1Ti 1:1 · Tts 1:2 · Tts 2:13 · Tts 3:7 · Heb 3:6 · Heb 6:11, 18, 19 · Heb 11:1 · 1Pe 1:3, 13, 21 · 1Pe 3:15 · 1 Joh 3:3
Gladdening Pro 10:28
Good 2Th 2:16
Happiness of Psa 146:5
Illustrated by a Helmet 1Th 5:8
Illustrated by an Anchor Heb 6:19
Leads to Patience Rom 8:25 · 1Th 1:3
Leads to Purity 1 Joh 3:3
Life is the Season of Ecc 9:4 · Isa 38:18
Lively 1Pe 1:3
Makes not Ashamed Rom 5:5
Objects of a Resurrection Act 23:6 · Act 24:15
Objects of Christ's Glorious Appearing Tts 2:13
Objects of Eternal Life Tts 1:2 · Tts 3:7
Objects of Glory Rom 5:2 · Col 1:27
Objects of Righteousness Gal 5:5
Objects of Salvation 1Th 5:8
Obtained Through: Faith Rom 5:1, 2 · Gal 5:5
Obtained Through: Grace 2Th 2:16
Obtained Through: Patience and Comfort of the Scriptures Rom 15:4
Obtained Through: The Gospel Col 1:5, 23
Obtained Through: The Word Psa 119:81
Paul Act 24:15
Saints are Called To Eph 4:4
Saints: Have All, the Same Eph 4:4
Saints: Have, in Death Pro 14:32
Saints: Rejoice In Rom 5:2 · Rom 12:12
Saints: should Abound In Rom 15:13
Saints: should Continue In Psa 71:14 · 1Pe 1:13
Saints: should Hold Fast Heb 3:6
Saints: should Look for the Object of Tts 2:13
Saints: should not be Ashamed of Psa 119:116
Saints: should not be Moved From Col 1:23
Seek for Full Assurance of Heb 6:11
Sure and Steadfast Heb 6:19
The Result of Experience Rom 5:4
The Wicked Have No Ground For Eph 2:12
Thessalonians 1Th 1:3

Triumphs Over Difficulties Rom 4:18
Hopelessness Jer 29:11 · Php 4:6, 7 · Php 4:13 · 1Co 10:13 · Mat 11:28–30 · Isa 40:31 · Luk 1:37 · Rev 21:4 · Rom 15:13 · Jam 5:13
Hophni
Death of 1Sa 4:4, 11, 17
Sin of 1Sa 2:12–36 · 1Sa 3:11–14
Son of Eli 1Sa 1:3
Hor: The Mountain Upon Which Aaron Died Num 20:22–29 · Num 21:4 · Num 33:38, 39 · Num 34:7, 8 · Deu 32:50
Horam: King of Gezer Jos 10:33
Horeb: A Range of Mountains of Which Mount Sinai is the Most Prominent Exo 3:1 · Exo 17:6 · Exo 33:6 · Deu 1:2, 6, 19 · Deu 4:10, 15 · Deu 5:2 · Deu 9:8 · Deu 29:1 · 1Ki 8:9 · 1Ki 19:8 · 2Ch 5:10 · Psa 106:19 · Mal 4:4
Horem: A Fortification in the Territory of the Tribe of Naphtali Jos 19:38
Hor-Hagidgad: One of the Stations of the Israelites in the Wilderness Num 33:32, 33
Hori
A Simeonite Num 13:5
Son of Lotan Gen 36:22, 30 · 1Ch 1:39
Hormah
A City Southwest of the Dead Sea Num 14:45 · Num 21:1–3 · Deu 1:44
Allotted to the Tribe of Simeon Jos 19:4 · 1Ch 4:30
Captured by the Tribes of Judah and Simeon Jdg 1:17 · Jos 12:14
Within the Territory Allotted to Judah Jos 15:30 · 1Sa 30:30
Horn of Divine Protection 2Sa 22:3
Horn of Power 1Ki 22:11 · Psa 89:24 · Psa 92:10 · Psa 132:17
Horn used to Containi the Anointing Oil 1Sa 16:1 · 1Ki 1:39
Horn: Symbolical Dan 7:7–24 · Dan 8:3–9, 20 · Amo 6:13 · Mic 4:13 · Hab 3:4 · Zec 1:18–21 · Rev 5:6 · Rev 12:3 · Rev 13:1, 11 · Rev 17:3–16
Hornet: Or Wasp Exo 23:28 · Deu 7:20 · Jos 24:12
Horns of Antichristian Powers Rev 13:1 · Rev 17:3, 7
Horns of Kings Dan 7:7, 8, 24 · Dan 8:3, 5, 20
Horns of Power of Christ Luk 1:69 · Rev 5:6
Horns of Power of Ephraim Deu 33:17
Horns of Power of God Psa 18:2 · Hab 3:4
Horns of Power of the Wicked Psa 22:21 · Psa 75:10
Horns used offensively Exo 21:29 · Eze 34:21
Horns were Used for Holding Oil 1Sa 16:1 · 1Ki 1:39
Horns were Used: As Musical Instruments Jos 6:4, 5 · 1Ch 25:5
Horns
(Bringing Down) of Degradation Job 16:15
(Budding of) of the Commencement or Revival of a Nation Psa 132:17 · Eze 29:21
(Cutting off) of Destruction of Power Psa 75:10 · Jer 48:25 · Lam 2:3
(Exalting) of Increase of Power and Glory 1Sa 2:1, 10 · Psa 89:17, 24 · Psa 92:10 · Psa 112:9
(Pushing With) Conquests Deu 33:17 · 1Ki 22:11 · Mic 4:13
(Raising Up) Arrogance Psa 75:4, 5
Animals With, Mentioned: The Goat Dan 8:5
Animals With, Mentioned: The Ox Psa 69:31
Animals With, Mentioned: The Ram Gen 22:13
Animals With, Mentioned: The Wild Ox Psa 22:21 · Psa 92:10
Natural Weapons on Heads of Animals Dan 7:20
Representations of, Placed at the Four Corners of the Altars Exo 27:2 · Exo 30:2
Tusks of the Elephant So Called Eze 27:15
Wearing of, Alluded To Psa 75:5, 10
Horonaim: A Town of Moab Isa 15:5 · Jer 48:3, 5, 34
Horonite: Sanballat, The Neh 2:10
Horoscopes Lev 19:31 · Dan 2:27 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Deu 4:19 · Isa 47:13 · Lev 19:26 · Mic 5:12 · Lev 20:6 · Deu 18:10–12 · Isa 8:19
Horror Movies Psa 101:3, 4 · Php 4:8 · Eph 4:27 · 1Co 10:31 · Tts 2:11, 12 · 1Th 5:22 · 2Ti 1:7 · Eph 6:12 · Gal 5:21, 22 · Pro 4:23
Horse used by the Egyptians in War Exo 14:9 · Exo 15:19
Horse used by the Israelites 1Ki 22:4
Horse used for Cavalry 2Ki 18:23 · Jer 47:3 · Jer 51:21
Horse
Bells For Zec 14:20
Bits For Jam 3:3
Color of Zec 1:8
Commerce In Rev 18:13
Dedicated to Religious Uses 2Ki 23:11
Description of a Vain Thing for Safety Psa 33:17 · Pro 21:31
Description of Great Strength Job 39:19–25
Description of Snorting and Neighing of Isa 5:28 · Jer 8:16
Description of Swifter than Eagles Jer 4:13
Egypt Famous For Isa 31:1
Exported: from Babylon Ezr 2:66 · Neh 7:68
Exported: from Egypt 1Ki 10:28, 29 · 2Ch 9:25, 28
Forbidden to the Kings of Israel Deu 17:16
Hamstrung by David 2Sa 8:4
Hamstrung by Joshua Jos 11:6, 9
Harness For Jer 46:4
Israel Reproved for Keeping Isa 2:7 · Isa 31:1 · Eze 17:15 · Hos 14:3
Symbolical Zec 1:8 · Rev 6:2–8 · Rev 9:17 · Rev 19:11–21
Horse-Leech: General Scriptures Concerning Pro 30:15
Horses Pro 21:31 · Jam 3:3 · Hab 1:8 · Jer 46:4 · Psa 20:6, 7 · Isa 5:28 · Pro 26:3 · Isa 63:13 · Jdg 5:22 · 2Ki 2:11
Horticulture: Encouraged Lev 19:23–25 · Deu 20:19, 20
Hosah
A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Asher Jos 19:29
A Levite 1Ch 16:38 · 1Ch 26:10, 11
Hosanna: A Form of Jewish Acclamation Mat 21:9, 15 · Mar 11:9, 10 · Joh 12:13
Hosea
Book of Hosea Hos 1:1
Called Osee Rom 9:25
Hoshaiah
A Distinguished Jewish Captive Jer 42:1 · Jer 43:2
One of the Returned Exiles Neh 12:32
Hoshama: Son of Jeconiah, King of Judah 1Ch 3:18
Hoshea
A Chief of Ephraim 1Ch 27:20
A Jewish Exile Neh 10:23
Also Called Oshea: The Original Name of Joshua Num 13:8, 16 · Deu 32:44
King of Israel: Assassinates Pekah and Usurps the Throne 2Ki 15:30
King of Israel: Becomes Subject to Assyria 2Ki 17:3
King of Israel: Conspires Against Assyria and is Imprisoned 2Ki 17:4
King of Israel: Last King of Israel 2Ki 17:6 · 2Ki 18:9–12 · Hos 10:3, 7
King of Israel: The Evil Reign of 2Ki 17:1, 2
Hospitality
A Test of Christian Character 1Ti 5:10
Abimelech to Abraham Gen 20:14, 15
Abraham Gen 18:3–8
Abraham to the Angels Gen 18:1–8
Barzillai 2Sa 19:32
Commanded Rom 12:13 · 1Pe 4:9
David 2Sa 6:19
David to Mephibosheth 2Sa 9:7–13
Elisha to the Syrian Spies 2Ki 6:22
Encouragement To Luk 14:14 · Heb 13:2
Gaius 3 Joh 1:5–8
General Scriptures Concerning Exo 22:21 · Exo 23:9 · Lev 19:10, 33, 34 · Lev 24:22 · Deu 10:18, 19 · Deu 26:12, 13 · Deu 27:19 · Pro 9:1–5 · Pro 23:6–8 · Isa 58:6, 7 · Mat 22:2–10 · Mat 25:34–46 · Luk 14:12–14 · Rom 12:13 · Rom 16:1, 2 · 1Ti 3:2 · 1Ti 5:10 · Tts 1:7, 8 · Heb 13:2 · 1Pe 4:9, 11 · 3 Joh 1:5–8
Isaac to Abimelech Gen 26:30
Jason Act 17:7
Jethro Exo 2:20
Jethro to Moses Exo 2:20
Job Job 31:17, 32
Job to Strangers Job 31:32
Joseph to his Brothers Gen 43:31–34
Laban Gen 24:31
Laban to Abraham's Servant Gen 24:31
Lot Gen 19:2, 3

- **Lot to the Angel** Gen 19:1–11
- **Lydia** Act 16:15
- **Lydia to Paul and Silas** Act 16:15
- **Man of Gibeah to the Levite** Jdg 19:16–21
- **Manoah** Jdg 13:15
- **Martha to Jesus** Luk 10:38 · Joh 12:1, 2
- **Melchizedek** Gen 14:18
- **Melchizedek to Abraham** Gen 14:18
- **Mnason** Act 21:16
- **Nehemiah** Neh 5:17
- **Onesiphorus to Paul** 2Ti 1:16
- **People of Melita** Act 28:2
- **Pharaoh to Abraham** Gen 12:16
- **Pharaoh to Hadad** 1Ki 11:17, 22
- **Pharaoh to Jacob** Gen 45:16–20 · Gen 47:7–12
- **Pharisees to Jesus** Luk 11:37, 38
- **Phoebe to Paul** Rom 16:2
- **Publius** Act 28:7
- **Publius to Paul** Act 28:2
- **Rahab to the Spies** Jos 2:1–16
- **Required in Ministers** 1Ti 3:2 · Tts 1:8
- **Rewarded: Rahab's** Jos 6:17, 22–25
- **Rewarded: Widow of Zarephath's** 1Ki 17:10–24
- **Samaritans** Joh 4:40
- **Samuel** 1Sa 9:22
- **Shunammite** 2Ki 4:8
- **Simon the Tanner to Peter** Act 10:6, 23
- **Sons of Heth to Abraham** Gen 23:6, 11
- **Specially to be Shown to Enemies** 2Ki 6:22, 23 · Rom 12:20
- **Specially to be Shown to Strangers** Heb 13:2
- **Specially to be Shown to The Poor** Isa 58:7 · Luk 14:13
- **The Shunammite Woman to Elisha** 2Ki 4:8
- **The Widow of Zarephath to Elijah** 1Ki 17:10–24
- **To Jacob** Gen 29:13, 14
- **Zacchaeus** Luk 19:6
- **Zacchaeus to Jesus** Luk 19:1–10

Hostage: General Scriptures Concerning 2Ki 14:14 · 2Ch 25:24

Hot and Cold Rev 3:15, 16 · Rom 8:28

Hot Springs: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 36:24

Hotham: Son of Heber 1Ch 7:32

Hothan: An Aroerite 1Ch 11:44

Hothir: Son of Heman 1Ch 25:4, 28

Houghing of Horses Jos 11:6, 9 · 2Sa 8:4 · 1Ch 18:4

Hours in the Night Act 23:23

Hours
- **Symbolical** Rev 8:1 · Rev 9:15
- **Twelve, in the Day** Joh 11:9 · Mat 20:3–12 · Mat 27:45, 46

House of God
- **A Place of Prayer** Mat 21:13 · Mar 11:17 · Luk 19:46
- **Holy** Ecc 5:1 · Isa 62:9 · Eze 43:12 · 1Co 3:17

House used for Worship Act 1:13, 14 · Act 12:12 · Rom 16:5 · 1Co 16:19 · Col 4:15 · Phm 1:2

House
- **|A Man's Castle|** Deu 24:10, 11
- **Architecture of Altars On** 2Ki 23:12 · Jer 19:13 · Jer 32:29 · Zep 1:5
- **Architecture of Battlements Required in Mosaic Law** Deu 22:8
- **Architecture of Booths On** Neh 8:16
- **Architecture of Ceiled and Plastered** Dan 5:5
- **Architecture of Chambers** Gen 43:30 · 2Sa 18:33 · 2Ki 1:2 · 2Ki 4:10 · Act 1:13 · Act 9:37 · Act 20:8
- **Architecture of Chimneys of** Hos 13:3
- **Architecture of Cornerstone** Job 38:6 · Psa 144:12
- **Architecture of Courts** Est 1:5
- **Architecture of Dedicated** Deu 20:5 · Psa 30:1
- **Architecture of Figurative** Psa 87:1 · Isa 28:16 · Isa 48:13 · Rom 15:20 · 1Co 3:11 · Eph 2:20 · 1Ti 6:19 · Heb 6:1 · Rev 21:14
- **Architecture of Foundations of Stone** 1Ki 5:17 · 1Ki 7:9 · Ezr 6:3 · Jer 51:26
- **Architecture of Guest Chamber** Mar 14:14
- **Architecture of Hinges** Pro 26:14
- **Architecture of Inner Chamber** 1Ki 22:25
- **Architecture of Lattice** Jdg 5:28
- **Architecture of Laws Regarding Sale of** Lev 25:29–33 · Neh 5:3
- **Architecture of Painted** Jer 22:14 · Eze 8:10, 12
- **Architecture of Pillars** Pro 9:1
- **Architecture of Porches** Jdg 3:23 · 1Ki 7:6, 7
- **Architecture of Prayer On** Act 10:9
- **Architecture of Roofs, Flat** Jos 2:6 · Jdg 16:27 · 1Sa 9:25 · 2Sa 11:2 · 2Sa 16:22 · Isa 15:3 · Isa 22:1 · Mat 24:17 · Luk 12:3
- **Architecture of Summer Apartment** Jdg 3:20 · Amo 3:15 · 1Ki 17:19
- **Architecture of Texts of Scripture on Doorposts of** Deu 6:9
- **Architecture of Used As Dwelling Place** Pro 21:9 · Pro 25:24
- **Architecture of Used As Place to Sleep** Jos 2:8 · Act 10:9
- **Architecture of Windows** Jdg 5:28 · Pro 7:6
- **Architecture of With Courts** Neh 8:16
- **Built Into City Walls** Jos 2:15
- **Built of Brick** Gen 11:3 · Exo 1:11–14 · Isa 9:10
- **Built of Stone** Lev 14:40–45 · Isa 9:10 · Amo 5:11
- **Built of Wood** Songs 1:17 · Isa 9:10
- **Figurative** 2Sa 7:18 · Psa 23:6 · Psa 36:8 · Joh 14:2 · 2Co 5:1 · 1Ti 3:15 · Heb 3:2

Housekeeping Pro 31:15 · Tts 2:5 · Gen 1:1 · Rev 9:10

Houses for Summer Residence Amo 3:15

Houses in Cities, Built in Streets Gen 19:2 · Jos 2:19

Houses of Brick or Clay
- **Easily Broken Through** Job 24:16 · Eze 12:5
- **Often Swept Away by Torrents** Eze 13:13, 14
- **Plastered** Eze 13:10, 11

Houses of Criminals, Desolated Dan 2:5 · Dan 3:29

Houses of Saints' Inheritance Joh 14:2 · 2Co 5:1

Houses of the Body Job 4:19 · 2Co 5:1

Houses of the Church Heb 3:6 · 1Pe 2:5

Houses of the Grave Job 30:23

Houses of the Rich
- **Goodly** Deu 8:12
- **Great** Isa 5:9 · Amo 6:11 · 2Ti 2:20
- **Pleasant** Eze 26:12 · Mic 2:9

Houses were Hired Act 28:30

Houses were Mortgaged Neh 5:3

Houses were Sold Act 4:34

Houses
- **(Building of) of Great Prosperity** Isa 65:21 · Eze 28:26
- **(Built and not Inhabited) of Calamity** Deu 28:30 · Amo 5:11 · Zep 1:13
- **(Insecurity of) of Earthly Trust** Mat 6:19, 20
- **(On a Rock) the Hope of Saints** Mat 7:24, 25
- **(On Sand) the Delusive Hope of Hypocrites** Mat 7:24, 25
- **(To Inhabit Those, Built by Others) Abundant Feelings** Deu 6:10, 11
- **Accessible from the Outside** Mat 24:17
- **Admission To, Gained by Knocking at the Door** Act 12:13 · Rev 3:20
- **Antiquity of** Gen 12:1 · Gen 19:3
- **Apartments of, Were often: Ceiled and Painted** Jer 22:14 · Hag 1:4
- **Apartments of, Were often: Hung With Rich Tapestries** Est 1:6
- **Apartments of, Were often: Inlaid With Ivory** 1Ki 22:39 · Amo 3:15
- **Apartments of, Were often: Large and Airy** Jer 22:14
- **Apartments of, Were often: Warmed With Fires** Jer 36:22 · Joh 18:18
- **Built of Bricks** Exo 1:11–14 · Isa 9:10
- **Built of Clay** Job 4:19
- **Built of Hewn or Cut Stone** Isa 9:10 · Amo 5:11
- **Built of Stone and Wood** Lev 14:40, 42 · Hab 2:11
- **Custom of Fastening Nails, in Walls of, Alluded To** Ecc 12:11 · Isa 22:23
- **Deep and Solid Foundations Required For** Mat 7:24 · Luk 6:48
- **Desolation of, Threatened As a Punishment** Isa 5:9 · Isa 13:16, 21, 22 · Eze 16:41 · Eze 26:12
- **Divided Into Apartments** Gen 43:30 · Isa 26:20

Doors of, How Fastened 2Sa 13:18 · Songs 5:5 · Luk 11:7
Doors of, Low and Small for Safety Pro 17:19
Entered by a Gate or Door Gen 43:19 · Exo 12:22 · Luk 16:20 · Act 10:17
had often Detached Apartments for Secrecy and for Strangers Jdg 3:20–23 · 2Ki 4:10, 11 · 2Ki 9:2, 3
had often Several Stories Eze 41:16 · Act 20:9
Law Respecting the Sale of Lev 25:29–33
Liable to Leprosy Lev 14:34–53
Lighted by Windows 1Ki 7:4
Not to be Coveted Exo 20:17 · Mic 2:2
Often Broken Down to Repair City Walls Before Sieges Isa 22:10
Often Built on City Walls Jos 2:15 · 2Co 11:33
Serpents often Lodged in Walls of Amo 5:19
Sometimes Built Without Foundation Mat 7:26 · Luk 6:49
Street Windows of, High and Dangerous 2Ki 1:2 · 2Ki 9:30, 33 · Act 20:9
The Courts of, Large and Used As Apartments Est 1:5 · Luk 5:19
The Flat Roofs of had often Booths on Them 2Sa 16:22 · Neh 8:16 · Pro 2:19
The Flat Roofs of had often Idolatrous Altars on Them 2Ki 23:12 · Jer 19:13 · Zep 1:5
The Flat Roofs of Often Covered With Week Grass Psa 129:6, 7
The Flat Roofs of Resorted to in Grief Isa 15:3 · Jer 48:38
The Flat Roofs of Surrounded With Battlements Deu 22:8
The Flat Roofs of Used for Devotion Act 10:9
The Flat Roofs of Used for Drying Flax Jos 2:6
The Flat Roofs of Used for Exercise 2Sa 11:2 · Dan 4:29
The Flat Roofs of Used for Making Proclamations Luk 12:3
The Flat Roofs of Used for Secret Conference 1Sa 9:25, 26
Upper Apartments of, the Best, and Used for Entertainments Mar 14:15
Walls of, Plastered Lev 14:42, 43
when Finished Were Usually Dedicated Deu 20:5 · Psa 30:1
Housewarming 2Sa 7:29 · Pro 24:3, 4 · Psa 127:1 · Isa 32:18 · Jer 29:11 · Pro 24:27 · Mat 7:24 · Heb 3:4 · Psa 4:8 · Luk 19:9
Housing Isa 32:18 · Psa 68:6 · Act 17:26 · Isa 65:21, 22
How Do we Know God Exists 1Co 8:6 · Heb 11:6 · 1 Joh 4:8 · Rom 1:18–20 · Jer 29:13 · Joh 1:1, 2 · Joh 1:18 · Rev 4:11 · Rom 1:21 · Psa 19:1
How God Wants Us to Live Mic 6:8 · Mar 12:30 · Joh 15:5 · Joh 14:6 · Mat 7:13, 14 · Gal 5:22 · Pro 14:12 · Eph 5:1 · Joh 4:24 · Mat 6:33
How Long we Will Live Gen 6:3 · Psa 90:10 · Job 14:5 · Psa 139:16 · Psa 90:12 · Rom 6:23 · Joh 10:28 · Joh 3:16 · Exo 20:12 · Psa 39:4
How Should we Pray 1 Joh 5:14 · Joh 14:13 · Joh
Humanism Gen 1:27 · Rev 1:1 · Heb 11:6 · Act 5:29 · Rom 3:10 · Rom 12:1, 2 · Joh 3:16 · Jer 17:9 · Gen 2:7 · Joh 12:48
Humanity Gen 1:27 · Gen 1:26 · Psa 139:14 · Gal 5:22, 23 · Mat 6:26 · Gen 2:7 · Joh 14:6 · Gen 8:21 · Joh 3:16 · Col 1:16
Humans Gen 1:27 · Gen 1:26 · Gen 2:7 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Ecc 12:7
Humbleness Mat 23:12 · Jam 1:19, 20 · Eph 4:2 · Col 3:8 · Tts 3:2 · 1Pe 5:6
15:7 · Jam 5:16 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Joh 14:6 · 2Pe 3:9 · Mat 6:7 · Mar 11:24 · Eph 6:18
How to Act 2Ti 2:15 · Col 3:17 · 1Ti 5:22 · Rom 8:28 · Col 3:2 · 1Co 13:3
How to Be Saved Rom 10:9, 10 · Joh 3:16 · Eph 2:8–10 · Rom 10:13 · Joh 3:5 · Rom 3:23 · Rom 6:23 · Act 2:38, 39 · Act 22:16 · Act 16:30, 31
How to Become a Christian Mar 16:16 · Rom 10:9, 10 · 1Pe 3:21 · Act 2:37, 38 · Mat 7:21 · Act 2:41 · Mat 28:18–20
How to Follow Jesus Joh 14:6 · Rom 3:23 · Joh 3:3
How to Get into Heaven Rom 10:9, 10 · Joh 14:6 · Joh 3:16 · Joh 3:36 · Eph 2:8, 9 · Joh 3:3 · Tts 3:5, 6 · Joh 6:28, 29 · Rom 3:23 · Act 2:38
How to Get Saved Rom 10:9, 10 · Rom 10:13 · Eph 2:8–10 · Joh 3:5 · Joh 3:16 · Rom 3:23 · Joh 1:12 · Rom 6:23 · Act 4:12 · Act 16:31
How to Live Jam 4:7 · Heb 4:12
How to Make Peace Rom 12:18 · Heb 12:14 · Mat 5:9 · Joh 14:27 · 1 Joh 4:16 · Heb 13:20, 21 · Eph 2:14
How to Pray Mat 6:6 · Jam 5:16 · Rom 8:26 · Php 4:6 · Mat 6:7 · Eph 6:18 · Mar 11:24 · 1 Joh 5:14 · 1Ti 2:8 · Joh 15:7
How to Raise a Child Pro 22:6 · Eph 6:4 · Pro 29:15 · Deu 6:7 · Pro 23:13, 14 · Gen 18:19 · Pro 13:24 · Pro 22:15 · Eph 4:29 · Pro 19:18
How to Train your Children Pro 22:6 · Eph 6:4 · Deu 11:19 · Pro 29:15 · Pro 29:17 · Pro 13:24 · Psa 78:5–7 · Psa 127:3 · Pro 22:15 · Col 3:21
How to Treat Others Eph 4:32 · Luk 6:31 · Joh 15:12 · Mat 7:12 · 1 Joh 4:20, 21 · Rom 12:10 · · Mat 11:29 · Mat 18:4 · Eph 2:8 · 1 Joh 1:9
Humbling Yourself 2Ch 7:14 · Jam 4:6 · 1Pe 5:6 · Mat 23:12 · Jam 4:10 · Mic 6:8 · Heb 11:6 · Pro 3:34 · Joh 14:6 · Eph 2:8, 9
Humiliation and Self-Affliction: Enjoined Lev 16:29–31 · Lev 23:26–32 · Ezr 8:21–23 · 2Ch 7:14
Humility is Before Honor Pro 15:33
Humility
A Characteristic of Saints Psa 34:2
Pro 24:17 · Rom 15:1, 2 · Php 2:4 · Mat 6:14, 15
How to Treat People Mat 7:12 · Joh 3:16, 17
How to Treat your Enemies Luk 6:27, 28 · Rom 12:20, 21 · Pro 24:17 · Rom 12:19 · Mat 5:38, 39 · 1Ti 5:8 · Luk 10:27 · 1 Joh 1:8 · Psa 46:1
How to Wait on God Psa 27:13, 14 · Php 1:6 · Heb 11:6
How we Dress 1Ti 2:9 · Deu 22:5 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Pro 31:30 · Lev 19:28 · 1 Joh 2:15 · Rom 12:1, 2 · Pro 7:10 · 2Ti 2:22
How we Should Live Gal 2:20 · Col 1:10 · Rom 12:1, 2 · Mic 6:8 · Pro 3:5 · Jer 29:11 · Mat 6:33 · Joh 15:8 · Eph 4:25 · Php 2:14, 15
Hukkok: A Place on the Boundary Line of the Tribe of Naphtali Jos 19:34
Hul: Son of Aram Gen 10:23 · 1Ch 1:17
Huldah: Foretells the Destruction of Jerusalem 2Ki 22:14–20 · 2Ch 34:22–28
Human Beings Gen 1:27 · Gen 2:7 · Rom 12:2 · Isa 13:12 · Joh 3:16 · Eph 2:10 · Mat 25:46 · Jer 1:5
Human Cloning Psa 100:3 · Gen 2:7 · Gen 1:26 · Eph 2:10 · Psa 139:13–15 · Joh 3:4–6 · Deu 32:6
Human Dignity Gal 3:28 · Joh 13:16 · Mat 7:12 · 1 Joh 3:17 · Joh 15:17 · Mat 10:24 · Mar 12:31 · Psa 127:3 · Luk 6:36 · Gen 1:26, 27
Human Life Gen 1:27 · Jer 1:5 · Rom 13:8–10 · Psa 127:3–5 · Gen 2:7 · 1Co 15:39
Human Nature Rom 2:14–16 · Mat 15:19 · Jer 17:9 · 1Co 2:14 · Mar 7:21–23 · Isa 55:8 · 2Ti 1:7 · 1 Joh 1:8–10 · Ecc 3:11 · Pro 19:3

Topical Index — Human Rights–Hyssop

Human Rights Gal 3:28 · Pro 31:8, 9 · Gen 1:27 · Gen 1:26 · Mic 6:8 · Psa 82:3 · Col 3:11 · Lev 19:33, 34 · Joh 3:16 · Pro 22:2
Human Sacrifice Deu 18:10 · Lev 18:21 · 2Ki 21:6 · 2Ki 3:27 · Deu 12:31 · Jer 7:31 · Lev 27:28, 29 · Joh 3:16 · Jdg 11:31 · Eze 20:25, 26
Abraham Gen 18:27
Afflictions Intended to Produce Lev 26:41 · Deu 8:3 · Lam 3:20
Ahab 1Ki 21:29
Blessedness of Mat 5:3
Centurion Mat 8:8
Christ an Example of Mat 11:29 · Joh 13:14, 15 · Php 2:5–8
Cornelius Act 10:33
David 1Sa 18:18–23 · 1Sa 24:14 · 1Sa 26:20 · 2Sa 7:18–29 · 1Ch 17:16–27
Elihu Job 32:4–7
Elisabeth Luk 1:43

Elizabeth Luk 1:43
Excellency of Pro 16:19
Exemplified Gen 18:27, 32 · Gen 32:10 · Gen 41:16 · Exo 3:11 · Exo 4:10 · 2Sa 7:18, 19 · 1Ki 3:7 · 1Ch 17:17 · 1Ch 29:14 · 2Ch 1:10 · 2Ch 2:6 · Ezr 9:13 · Job 7:17, 18 · Job 9:14, 15 · Job 10:15 · Job 33:6 · Job 40:4, 5 · Job 42:4–6 · Psa 8:3, 4 · Psa 73:22 · Psa 131:1, 2 · Psa 141:5 · Psa 144:3, 4 · Pro 30:2, 3 · Isa 6:5 · Isa 38:15 · Jer 1:6 · Jer 10:23, 24 · Dan 2:30 · Mat 3:14 · Mat 8:8 · Mat 15:27 · Mat 25:37–40 · Luk 7:6, 7 · Joh 1:27 · Joh 3:29, 30 · Act 3:12 · Rom 7:18 · 1Co 15:9, 10 · 2Co 3:5 · 2Co 12:7 · Eph 3:8 · Php 3:12, 13 · Php 4:12 · 1Ti 1:15 · Rev 4:10
General Scriptures Concerning Deu 9:4–29 · Deu 15:15 · Deu 32:7 · Job 5:11 · Job 22:29 · Job 25:5, 6 · Psa 9:12 · Psa 10:17 · Psa 22:6, 26 · Psa 25:9 · Psa 37:11 · Psa 69:32 · Psa 86:1 · Psa 131:1, 2 · Psa 138:6 · Psa 147:6 · Pro 3:34 · Pro 10:8 · Pro 11:2 · Pro 12:15 · Pro 15:33 · Pro 16:19 · Pro 18:12 · Pro 22:4 · Pro 25:6, 7 · Pro 27:2 · Pro 29:23 · Pro 30:32 · Ecc 5:2 · Isa 29:19 · Isa 51:1 · Isa 57:15 · Isa 66:2 · Jer 45:5 · Eze 16:63 · Mic 6:8 · Zep 3:11, 12 · Mat 5:3 · Mat 11:29 · Mat 18:2–4 · Mat 20:26, 27 · Mat 23:12 · Mar 9:33–37 · Mar 10:43, 44 · Luk 1:52 · Luk 9:46–48 · Luk 10:21 · Luk 14:10, 11 · Luk 17:10 · Luk 18:13, 14 · Luk 22:24–27 · Joh 13:14–16 · Rom 11:18, 20, 25 · Rom 12:3, 10, 16 · 1Co 1:28, 29 · 1Co 2:1–3 · 1Co 3:18 · 1Co 10:12 · 1Co 13:4 · 2Co 11:30 · 2Co 12:5–12 · Gal 5:26 · Gal 6:14 · Eph 4:2 · Eph 5:21 · Php 2:3–11 · Col 3:12 · Jam 1:9, 10, 19 · Jam 3:1 · Jam 4:6, 10 · 1Pe 5:3, 5, 6
Gideon Jdg 6:15
Hezekiah 2Ch 32:26
Isaiah Isa 6:5
Jacob Gen 32:10
Jeremiah Jer 1:6
Job Job 40:4 · Job 42:6
John Rev 1:9
John the Baptist Mar 1:7 · Luk 3:16
Joseph Gen 41:16
Joshua Jos 7:6
Josiah 2Ch 34:27
Leads to Riches, Honor, and Life Pro 22:4
Manasseh 2Ch 33:12
Mephibosheth 2Sa 9:8
Moses Exo 3:11 · Exo 4:10
Necessary to the Service of God Mic 6:8
Paul Rom 1:12 · Rom 16:7
Peter Luk 5:8 · 1Pe 5:1
Saints should be Clothed With 1Pe 5:5
Saints should Beware of False Col 2:18, 23
Saints should Put On Col 3:12
Saints should Walk With Eph 4:1, 2
Temporal Judgments Averted By 2Ch 7:14 · 2Ch 12:6, 7
The Who Have are Greatest in Christ's Kingdom Mat 18:4 · Mat 20:26–28
The Who Have: Delivered by God Job 22:29
The Who Have: Enjoy the Presence of God Isa 57:15
The Who Have: Exalted by God Luk 14:11 · Luk 18:14
The Who Have: Heard by God Psa 9:12 · Isa 10:17
The Who Have: Lifted up by God Jam 4:10
The Who Have: Receive More Grace Pro 3:34 · Jam 4:6
The Who Have: Regarded by God Psa 138:6 · Isa 66:2
The Who Have: Upheld by Honor Pro 18:12 · Pro 29:23
Want of, Condemned 2Ch 33:23 · 2Ch 36:12 · Jer 44:10 · Dan 5:22
Woman of Canaan Mat 15:27
Humor and Laughter Pro 17:22 · Psa 126:2 · Ecc 3:4 · Gen 21:6 · Pro 15:13 · Pro 14:13 · Psa 2:4 · Eph 5:4 · Luk 6:21 · Psa 16:11
Humtah: A City of the Territory of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:54
Hunger of Jesus Mat 4:2–4 · Mat 21:18 · Mar 11:12 · Luk 4:2–4 · Joh 4:8
Hunger
A Stimulus to Work Pro 16:26
No Hunger in Heaven Rev 7:16, 17
Spiritual Pro 2:3–5 · Isa 55:1, 2 · Amo 8:11–13 · Mat 5:6 · Luk 6:21 · 1Pe 2:2
Hungry Mat 25:35 · Rom 12:20 · Psa 22:26 · Pro 14:31 · Joh 6:35 · Mat 4:4 · Pro 25:21 · Pro 22:9
Hunting by Esau Gen 27:3, 5, 30, 33
Hunting by Ishmael Gen 21:20
Hunting by Nimrod Gen 10:9
Hunting of Lion Job 10:16
Hunting
Authorized in the Mosaic Law Lev 17:13
Figurative Jer 16:16
Fowling 1Sa 26:20 · Psa 140:5 · Psa 141:9, 10 · Pro 1:17 · Ecc 9:12 · Lam 3:52 · Amo 3:5
Hupham: A Benjamite Num 26:39
Huppah: A Priest 1Ch 24:13
Huppim: A Benjamite Gen 46:21 · 1Ch 7:12, 15
Hur
A King of Midian Num 31:8 · Jos 13:21
A Ruler Neh 3:9
A Son of Caleb Exo 31:2 · Exo 35:30 · Exo 38:22 · 1Ch 2:19, 20 · 2Ch 1:5
A Son of Judah 1Ch 4:1
An Israelite Who Assisted in Supporting Moses' Hands During Battle Exo 17:10, 12 · Exo 24:14
Called Ben Hur, an officer of Solomon's Commissary, (Margin) 1Ki 4:8
Father of Caleb 1Ch 2:50 · 1Ch 4:4
Hurai: One of David's Guards 1Ch 11:32
Huram: Son of Bela 1Ch 8:5
Huri: Father of Abihail 1Ch 5:14
Hurricanes Nah 1:3 · Zec 7:14 · Mar 4:37 · Isa 4:6 · Luk 8:23–25 · Jon 1:4 · 2Ch 7:14 · Zec 9:14 · Pro 1:27 · Joe 2:23
Hurt Luk 6:27 · Mar 15:34 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Rom 3:23 · Joh 3:16 · Luk 22:42–44 · Gen 6:5, 6 · 1 Joh 3:16–18 · Heb 12:1–3 · Rom 3:19, 20
Hurt Feelings Eph 4:32 · Mat 5:44 · Rom 12:19 · Exo 14:14 · Mat 11:28–30 · Jer 29:11 · Jam 4:6 · Heb 12:15 · Rom 5:3–5 · Heb 13:5
Hurtful Words Pro 12:18 · Pro 15:1 · Jam 1:26 · Eph 4:29 · Pro 18:21 · Pro 21:23 · Mat 15:10, 11 · Pro 15:4 · Psa 19:14 · Luk 6:45
Hurting Children Mat 18:6 · Psa 127:3–5 · Mar 9:42 · Eph 6:4 · Exo 23:7 · Mat 18:10 · 1Co 13:4–6 · Mat 25:40 · Pro 22:6 · Deu 32:35
Hurting Other Believers Eph 4:31, 32 · Joh 15:12 · Luk 8:17 · Mat 5:44 · Pro 1:7 · 1Pe 5:9 · 1 Joh 1:7–9
Hurting Others Eph 4:31, 32 · Rom 12:18–20 · Col 3:25 · Gen 50:20 · Psa 34:18 · Pro 15:1 · Psa 147:3 · Luk 17:3, 4 · Pro 18:21 · 1Pe 5:7
Husband
Faithful: Isaac Gen 24:67
Faithful: Joseph Mat 1:19
Figurative Isa 54:5, 6 · Jer 3:14 · Jer 31:32 · Hos 2:19, 20
General Scriptures Concerning Gen 2:23, 24 · Num 5:11–31 · Deu 22:13–21 · Deu 24:5 · Pro 5:15–19 · Ecc 9:9 · Mal 2:14–16 · Mat 19:5 · Mar 10:7 · 1Co 7:3, 5, 14, 16, 33 · 1Co 11:3 · Eph 5:22–33 · Col 3:18, 19 · 1Ti 5:8 · 1Pe 3:7
Unreasonable and Oppressive: Ahasuerus Est 1:10–22
Husbandman: An Agriculturist Mat 21:33–46 · Mar 12:1–9 · Joh 15:1 · 1Co 3:9
Husbands
Bad: Ahasuerus Est 1:10, 11
Bad: Solomon 1Ki 11:1
Duties of, not to Interfere With Their Duties to Christ Luk 14:26 · Mat 19:29
Duty of, to Wives: Not to Leave Them, Though Unbelieving 1Co 7:11, 12, 14, 16
Duty of, to Wives: To be Faithful to Them Pro 5:19 · Mal 2:14, 15
Duty of, to Wives: To Comfort Them 1Sa 1:8
Duty of, to Wives: To Consult With Them Gen 31:4–7
Duty of, to Wives: To Dwell With Them for Life Gen 2:24 · Mat 19:3–9
Duty of, to Wives: To Love Them Eph 5:25–33 · Col 3:19
Duty of, to Wives: To Regard Them As Themselves Gen 2:23 · Mat 19:5

Duty of, to Wives: To Respect Them 1Pe 3:7
Good: Elkanah 1Sa 1:4, 5
Good: Isaac Gen 24:67
Have Authority Over Their Wives Gen 3:16 · 1Co 11:3 · Eph 5:23
should Have But One Wife Gen 2:24 · Mar 10:6–8 · 1Co 7:2–4
Hushah
Probably Called Shuah 1Ch 4:11
Son of Ezer 1Ch 4:4
Hushai: David's Friend 2Sa 15:32–37 · 2Sa 16:16–19 · 2Sa 17:1 · 1Ch 27:33
Husham: A Temanite Gen 36:34, 35 · 1Ch 1:45, 46
Hushim
A Benjamite 1Ch 7:12
Son of Dan Gen 46:23
Son of Dan: Called Shuham Num 26:42
Wife of Shaharaim 1Ch 8:8, 11
Husk
A Pod Num 6:4 · 2Ki 4:42
Eaten by the Prodigal Son Luk 15:16
Huzzab: Probably a Region East of the Tigris Nah 2:7
Hybridizing: Forbidden Lev 19:19
Hygiene: General Scriptures Concerning 1Co 6:18 · 1Co 9:25
Hyke or Upper Garment used by the Poor As a Covering by Night Exo 22:26, 27 · Deu 24:13
Hyke or Upper Garment was the Garment of Jeroboam Rent by Ahijah 1Ki 11:30
Hyke or Upper Garment was the Garment of Samuel Rent by Saul 1Sa 15:27
Hyke or Upper Garment was the Garment of Saul Which David Cut 1Sa 24:4, 5
Hyke or Upper Garment was the Garment
Laid Aside by Christ Joh 13:4
Rent in Token of Anger Mat 26:65
Rent in Token of Grief Joe 2:13
Spread Before Christ by the Jews Mat 21:8
Hyke or Upper Garment
Burdens often Bound up In Exo 12:34
Law Respecting Fringes of Num 15:38 · Deu 22:12
Often Laid Aside Mat 24:18 · Mar 10:50
Probably Used by Women As a Vail Rut 3:15
Required to be Girt up for Labour Luk 17:8
Required to be Girt up for Running 1Ki 18:46
The Jews Condemned for Making Broad the Borders of Mat 23:5
The Jews Said to be Naked Without 2Sa 6:20 · Mar 14:51, 52 · Joh 21:7
The Skirts of, Used to Hold Things In 2Ki 4:39 · Neh 5:13 · Hag 2:12 · Luk 6:38
Hymenaeus: A False Teacher 1Ti 1:20 · 2Ti 2:17
Hypnosis Rom 12:2 · Col 2:8 · Rom 6:16 · 1Pe 5:8 · Pro 4:23 · Lev 19:31 · Gal 5:22, 23 · Eph 4:27
Hypocrisy
Ahaz Isa 7:12 · Isa 7:17–25
Ananias and Sapphira Act 5:1–10
Balaam Jde 1:11
Chief Priests Joh 18:28
Delilah, the Wife of Samson Jdg 16:1
Ehud Jdg 3:15–25
False Teachers at Ephesus Rev 2:2
General Scriptures Concerning Job 8:13–15 · Job 13:16 · Job 15:31, 33, 34 · Job 17:8 · Job 20:4–18 · Job 27:8–10, 13–18 · Job 31:33, 34 · Job 34:30 · Job 36:13, 14 · Psa 5:9 · Psa 50:16, 17 · Psa 52:4 · Psa 55:12–14, 20, 21, 23 · Psa 101:7 · Pro 7:10–21 · Pro 11:9 · Pro 14:8 · Pro 15:8 · Pro 20:14 · Pro 21:27 · Pro 23:6–8 · Pro 25:19 · Pro 26:18, 19, 23–26 · Isa 1:11–15 · Isa 9:17 · Isa 10:6 · Isa 29:13, 15, 16 · Isa 32:5, 6 · Isa 33:14 · Isa 48:1, 2 · Isa 58:2–5 · Isa 61:8 · Isa 65:5 · Isa 66:3–5 · Jer 3:10, 11 · Jer 5:2 · Jer 6:20 · Jer 7:4 · Jer 9:4, 8 · Jer 12:2 · Jer 17:9 · Jer 42:20–22 · Lam 1:2 · Eze 5:11 · Eze 14:4, 7, 8 · Eze 20:39 · Eze 33:30–32 · Hos 6:4 · Hos 7:14, 16 · Hos 8:2, 3, 13 · Hos 9:4 · Hos 10:1, 4 · Hos 11:12 · Amo 5:21–27 · Oba 1:7 · Mic 3:11 · Mic 7:5 · Zec 7:5, 6 · Zec 13:6 · Mal 1:6–14 · Mal 2:13 · Mal 3:14 · Mat 3:7, 8 · Mat 6:1, 2, 5, 16, 24 · Mat 7:5, 15, 21–23 · Mat 9:13 · Mat 15:7–9 · Mat 16:3, 6, 12 · Mat 21:28–32 · Mat 22:12, 13, 18 · Mat 23:2–33 · Mat 24:50, 51 · Mat 25:3, 41–45 · Mar 7:6–8 · Mar 8:15 · Mar 9:50 · Mar 12:38–40 · Luk 6:46 · Luk 8:18 · Luk 11:39–52 · Luk 12:1, 2, 54–56 · Luk 13:13–17, 26, 27 · Luk 14:34, 35 · Luk 16:13, 15 · Luk 18:11, 12 · Luk 20:46, 47 · Luk 21:16 · Joh 6:26, 70 · Joh 7:19 · Joh 15:2, 6 · Rom 1:18 · Rom 2:1, 3, 17–29 · Rom 9:6, 7 · Rom 16:18 · 1Co 13:1 · 2Co 4:2 · 2Co 5:12 · Gal 6:3 · Php 3:2, 18, 19 · 1Ti 4:2 · 2Ti 3:5, 13 · Tts 1:16 · Jam 1:8, 22–24, 26 · Jam 2:14–26 · Jam 3:17 · Jam 4:8 · 1Pe 2:1, 16
Herod Mat 2:8
Ishmael Jer 41:6, 7
Ith Num 22:1 · Num 23:1 · Num 24:1
Jacob, in Impersonating Esau and Deceiving his Father Gen 27:1
Jacob's Sons, in Deceiving Their Father Concerning Joseph Gen 37:29–35
Jael Jdg 4:8–21
Johanan Jer 42:1–12, 20, 22
Joseph's Deceiving his Brothers Gen 42:1 · Gen 43:1 · Gen 44:1
Judaizing Christians in Galatia Gal 6:13
Judas Mat 26:25, 48 · Joh 12:5, 6
Peter and Other Christians at Antioch Gal 2:11–14
Pharaoh Exo 8:15, 28, 29, 32 · Exo 9:27–35 · Exo 10:8–29
Pilate Mat 27:24
Priests and Levites Luk 10:31, 32
Rabshakeh 2Ki 18:17–37
Simon Magus Act 8:18–23
Spies Sent to Entrap Jesus Luk 20:21
The False Prophets Eze 13:1–23
The Pharisees Mat 15:1–9 · Mat 22:18 · Mar 12:13, 14 · Joh 8:4–9 · Joh 9:24 · Joh 19:15
The Ruler Luk 13:14–17
Hypocrites in Power, are a Snare Job 34:30
Hypocrites
Absalom 2Sa 15:7, 8
Ananias Act 5:1–8
Apparently Zealous in the Things of God Isa 58:2
Beware the Principles of Luk 12:1
Cain Gen 4:3
Censorious Mat 7:3–5 · Luk 13:14, 15
Christ Knew and Detected Mat 22:18
Covetous Eze 33:31 · 2Pe 2:3
Destroy Others by Slander Pro 11:9
Devouring Widows' Houses Mat 23:14
Exact in Minor, But Neglecting Important Duties Mat 23:23, 24
Fearfulness Shall Surprise Isa 33:14
Glorying in Appearance Only 2Co 5:12
God Has No Pleasure In Isa 9:17
God Knows and Detects Isa 29:15, 16
Having But a Form of Godliness 2Ti 3:5
Heap up Wrath Job 36:13
Herodians Mar 12:13, 15
Hope of Perishes Job 8:13 · Job 27:8, 9
Illustrated Mat 23:27, 28 · Luk 11:44
Joy of, But for a Moment Job 20:5
Judas Mat 26:49
Loving Pre-Eminence Mat 23:6, 7
Ostentatious Mat 5:2, 5, 16 · Mat 23:5
Pharisees Mat 16:3
Professing But not Practising Eze 33:31, 32 · Mat 23:3 · Rom 2:17–23
Punishment of Job 15:34 · Isa 10:6 · Jer 42:20, 22 · Mat 24:51
Regarding Tradition More than the Word of God Mat 15:1–3
Seeking Only Outward Purity Luk 11:39
Self-Righteous Isa 65:5 · Luk 18:11
Shall not Come Before God Job 13:16
Simon Act 8:13–23
Spirit of, Hinders Growth in Grace 1Pe 2:1
The Apostasy to Abound With 1Ti 4:2
The Jews Jer 3:10
Trusting in Privileges Jer 7:4 · Mat 3:9
Using But Lip-Worship Isa 29:13 · Mat 15:8
Vile Isa 32:6
Wilfully Blind Mat 23:17, 19, 26
Woe To Isa 29:15 · Mat 23:13
Worship of, not Acceptable to God Isa 1:11–15 · Isa 58:3–5 · Mat 15:9
Zealous in Making Proselytes Mat 23:15

Hyssop in Sprinkling Blood in Purifications Lev 14:4, 6, 51, 52 · Heb 9:19
Hyssop of Spiritual Cleansing Psa 51:7

Topical Index — I AM–Impossible

I AM Exo 3:14 · Joh 14:6 · Joh 8:58 · Rev 1:8 · Joh 15:5 · Joh 11:25 · Joh 8:12 · Joh 6:35 · Joh 15:1 · Isa 41:10
I Am Only Joking Pro 26:18, 19 · Eph 4:29 · Eph 4:25 · Zec 8:16 · Pro 16:28 · 1Pe 4:8 · Pro 18:8
I Am That I Am: A Name of Deity Exo 3:14 · Rev 1:4, 11, 17
I Am the Resurrection Joh 11:25 · Joh 5:24 · Rev 22:13 · Joh 14:6
I Can Do All Things Php 4:13 · 2Ti 1:7 · 1Pe 5:7 · 1 Joh 4:4 · Mar 9:23 · Php 4:19 · Psa 27:1 · Php 4:11 · Jam 4:7 · Joh 3:16
Ibhar: Son of David 2Sa 5:15 · 1Ch 3:6 · 1Ch 14:5
Ibleam: A City of the Territory of the Tribe of Manasseh Jos 17:11 · Jdg 1:27 · 2Ki 9:27
Ibneiah: A Benjamite 1Ch 9:8
Ibnijah: A Benjamite 1Ch 9:8
Ibri: A Levite 1Ch 24:27
Ibzan: A Bethlehemite, and a Judge (Hero) of Israel Jdg 12:8–10
Ice: General Scriptures Concerning Job 6:16 · Job 38:29 · Psa 147:17 · Pro 25:13
I-Chabod: Son of Phinehas, and Grandson of Eli 1Sa 4:21 · 1Sa 14:3
Iconium
- **Paul is Persecuted by the People of** Act 14:1–6 · 2Ti 3:11
- **Paul Preaches In** Act 13:51 · Act 14:21, 22 · Act 16:2

Iconoclasm
- **Destroyed by Asa** 2Ch 14:3–5 · 2Ch 15:8–16
- **Destroyed by David** 2Sa 5:21 · 1Ch 14:12
- **Destroyed by Gideon** Jdg 6:28–32
- **Destroyed by Hezekiah** 2Ki 18:3–6
- **Destroyed by Jacob** Gen 35:2–4
- **Destroyed by Jehoiada** 2Ki 11:18
- **Destroyed by Jehoshaphat** 2Ch 17:6 · 2Ch 19:3
- **Destroyed by Jehu** 2Ki 10:26–28
- **Destroyed by Jews** 2Ch 30:14
- **Destroyed by Josiah** 2Ki 23:4–20
- **Destroyed by Manasseh** 2Ch 33:15
- **Destroyed by Moses** Exo 32:19, 20
- **Idols to be Destroyed** Exo 23:24 · Exo 34:13 · Num 33:52 · Deu 7:5, 25, 26 · Deu 12:1–4 · Jdg 2:2 · Jer 50:2

Idalah: A Town of the Territory of the Tribe of Zebulun Jos 19:15
Idbash: A Descendant of Judah 1Ch 4:3
Iddo
- **A Descendant of Gershom** 1Ch 6:21
- **A Priest** Neh 12:4, 16
- **A Prophet** 2Ch 9:29 · 2Ch 12:15 · 2Ch 13:22
- **A Son of Zechariah** 1Ch 27:21
- **Ancestor of Zechariah** Ezr 5:1 · Ezr 6:14 · Zec 1:1, 7
- **Father of Ahinadab** 1Ki 4:14
- **The Chief of the Jews Established at Casiphia** Ezr 8:17

Identical With a Captain of a Hundred 2Ch 23:1
Identifying False Teachers 2 Joh 1:9 · Rom 16:17, 18 · Eph 5:11 · 2Ti 4:3 · 2Pe 2:1
Identity Gen 1:27 · 2Co 5:17 · 1Pe 2:9 · Jer 1:5 · Gal 2:20 · Jer 29:11 · Eph 2:10 · 1Co 12:27 · Joh 15:15 · 1 Joh 3:1–3
Idle Hands Pro 19:15 · 1Ti 5:13 · 1Th 5:14 · Pro 31:27 · Eph 5:15, 16 · Ecc 10:18 · Pro 18:9 · 2Th 3:10–12
Idle Talk Eph 4:29 · Eph 5:4 · Mat 12:36 · 2Ti 2:14–16 · Pro 16:28 · Pro 15:28 · 1Ti 5:13 · Tts 1:15 · Pro 15:4
Idle Words Mat 12:36, 37 · Jam 1:19 · Luk 19:22 · Col 3:25 · 1Co 9:27
Idleness and Sloth
- **Accompanied by Conceit** Pro 26:16
- **Akin to Extravagance** Pro 18:9
- **Athenians** Act 17:21
- **Effects of, Afford Instruction to Others** Pro 24:30–32
- **False Excuses For** Pro 20:4 · Pro 22:13
- **Forbidden** Rom 12:11 · Heb 6:12

Hyssop
- **An Indigenous Plant to Western Asia and Northern Africa** 1Ki 4:33
- **Illustrated** Pro 26:14 · Mat 25:18, 26
- **Lead to Bondage** Pro 12:24
- **Lead to Disappointment** Pro 13:4 · Pro 21:25
- **Lead to Hunger** Pro 19:15 · Pro 20:13
- **Lead to Poverty** Pro 10:4 · Pro 20:13
- **Lead to Ruin** Pro 24:30, 31 · Ecc 10:18
- **Lead to Tattling and Meddling** 1Ti 5:13
- **Lead to Want** Pro 20:4 · Pro 24:34
- **Produce Apathy** Pro 12:27 · Pro 26:15
- **Remonstrance Against** Pro 6:6, 9
- **Thessalonians** 2Th 3:11
- **Watchmen** Isa 56:10

Idleness: General Scriptures Concerning Pro 6:6–11 · Pro 10:4, 5, 26 · Pro 12:9, 24, 27 · Pro 13:4 · Pro 14:23 · Pro 15:19 · Pro 18:9 · Pro 19:15, 24 · Pro 20:4, 13 · Pro 21:25, 26 · Pro 22:13 · Pro 23:21 · Pro 24:30–34 · Pro 26:13–16 · Ecc 4:5 · Ecc 10:18 · Isa 56:10 · Eze 16:49 · Mat 20:6, 7 · Luk 19:20–25 · Act 17:21 · 2Th 3:10, 11 · 1Ti 5:13
Idol
- **Coverings of** Isa 30:22
- **Made of Gold** Exo 32:3, 4 · Psa 115:4–7 · Psa 135:15–17 · Isa 2:20 · Isa 30:22 · Isa 31:7 · Hos 8:4
- **Made of Silver** Isa 2:20 · Isa 30:22 · Isa 31:7 · Hos 8:4
- **Made of Wood and Stone** Lev 26:1 · Deu 4:28 · 2Ki 19:18 · Isa 37:19 · Isa 41:6 · Isa 44:13–19 · Eze 20:32
- **Manufacture of** Exo 20:4 · Exo 32:4, 20 · Deu 4:23 · Isa 40:19, 20 · Isa 44:9–12, 17 · Hab 2:18 · Act 19:24, 25
- **Manufacture of, Forbidden** Exo 20:4 · Exo 34:17
- **Prayer To, Unanswered** 1Ki 18:25–29 · Isa 16:12
- **Things offered To, not to be Eaten** Exo 34:15

Idolatry is a Work of the Flesh Gal 5:19, 20
Idolatry is Changing the Glory of God Into an Image Rom 1:23 · Act 17:29
- **The Israelites Used, in Sprinkling the Blood of the Paschal Lamb Upon the Lintels of Their Doors** Exo 12:22

Idolatry is Changing the Truth of God Into a Lie Rom 1:25 · Isa 44:20
Idolatry
- **A Virtual Forsaking of God** Jer 2:9–13
- **Abominable** 1Pe 4:3
- **Accompanied by Feasts** 2Ki 10:20 · 1Co 10:27, 28
- **Adopted by Solomon** 1Ki 11:5–8
- **Adopted by the Wicked Kings** 1Ki 21:26 · 2Ki 21:21 · 2Ch 28:2–4 · 2Ch 33:3, 7
- **Ahab** 1Ki 16:31
- **Ahaz** 2Ch 28:3
- **All Forms of, Forbidden by the Law of Moses** Exo 20:4, 5
- **All Heathen Nations Given up To** Psa 96:5 · Rom 1:23, 25 · 1Co 12:2
- **Altars Raised For** 1Ki 18:26 · Hos 8:11
- **Amon** 2Ki 21:21
- **An Abomination to God** Deu 7:25
- **Angels Refuse to Receive the Worship of** Rev 22:8, 9
- **Annual Feasts** 1Ki 12:32 · Eze 18:6, 11, 12, 15 · Eze 22:9 · Dan 3:2, 3
- **Athenians** Act 17:16
- **Belshazzar** Dan 5:23
- **Bloody** Eze 23:39
- **Captivity of Israel on Account of** 2Ki 17:6–18
- **Captivity of Judah on Account of** 2Ki 17:19–23
- **Consists in Bowing Down to Images** Exo 20:5 · Deu 5:9
- **Consists in Covetousness** Eph 5:5 · Col 3:5
- **Consists in Fearing Other Gods** 2Ki 17:35
- **Consists in Looking to Other Gods** Hos 3:1
- **Consists in Sacrificing to Images** Psa 106:38 · Act 7:41
- **Consists in Sacrificing to Other Gods** Exo 22:20
- **Consists in Sensuality** Php 3:19
- **Consists in Serving Other Gods** Deu 7:4 · Jer 5:19
- **Consists in Setting up Idols in the Heart** Eze 14:3, 4
- **Consists in Speaking in the Name of Other Gods** Deu 18:20

Consists in Swearing by Other Gods Exo 23:13 · Jos 23:7
Consists in Walking After Other Gods Deu 8:19
Consists in Worshipping Angels Col 2:18
Consists in Worshipping Dead Men Psa 106:28
Consists in Worshipping Demons Mat 4:9–10 · Rev 9:20
Consists in Worshipping Images Isa 44:17 · Dan 3:5, 10, 15
Consists in Worshipping Other Gods Deu 30:17 · Psa 81:9
Consists in Worshipping the Host of Heaven Deu 4:19 · Deu 17:3
Consists in Worshipping the True God by an Image Exo 32:4–6 · Psa 106:19, 20
Curse Denounced Against Deu 27:15
Defiling Eze 20:7 · Eze 36:18
Denunciations Against Gen 35:2 · Exo 20:3–6, 23 · Exo 23:13 · Exo 34:17 · Lev 19:4 · Lev 26:1, 30 · Deu 4:15–23, 25–28 · Deu 5:7–9 · Deu 11:16, 17, 28 · Deu 12:31 · Deu 16:21, 22 · Deu 27:15 · Deu 28:15–68 · Deu 30:17, 18 · Deu 31:16–21, 29 · Deu 32:15–26 · 1Sa 15:23 · 1Ki 9:6–9 · Job 31:26–28 · Psa 16:4 · Psa 44:20, 21 · Psa 59:8 · Psa 79:6 · Psa 81:9 · Psa 97:7 · Isa 42:17 · Isa 45:16 · Joe 3:12 · Jon 2:8 · Mic 5:15 · Hab 1:16 · Act 15:20, 29 · Act 17:16 · Rom 1:25 · 1Co 6:9, 10 · 1Co 8:1–13 · 1Co 10:7, 14, 20–22 · 1 Joh 5:21 · Rev 21:8 · Rev 22:15
Destruction of, Promised Eze 36:25 · Zec 13:2
Divination Connected With 2Ch 33:6
Early Notice of, Amongst God's Professing People Gen 31:19, 30 · Gen 35:1–4 · Jos 24:2
Ephesians Act 19:28
Everything Connected With, should be Destroyed Exo 34:13 · Deu 7:5 · 2Sa 5:21 · 2Ki 23:14
Example of the Kings Encouraged Israel In 1Ki 12:30 · 2Ki 21:11 · 2Ch 33:9
Exhortations to Turn From Eze 14:6 · Eze 20:7 · Act 14:15
Folly of Exo 32:20 · Deu 4:28 · Deu 32:37, 38 · Jdg 6:31 · Jdg 10:14 · 1Sa 5:3, 4 · 1Sa 12:21 · 1Ki 18:27 · 2Ki 3:13 · 2Ki 19:18 · 2Ch 25:15 · 2Ch 28:22, 23 · Psa 96:5 · Psa 106:20 · Psa 115:4, 5, 8 · Psa 135:15–18 · Isa 2:8 · Isa 16:12 · Isa 36:18 · Isa 37:19 · Isa 40:12–26 · Isa 41:23, 24, 26–29 · Isa 43:9 · Isa 44:9–20 · Isa 45:20 · Isa 46:1, 2, 6, 7 · Isa 47:12–15 · Isa 57:13 · Jer 2:28 · Jer 10:3–16 · Jer 11:12 · Jer 14:22 · Jer 16:19, 20 · Jer 48:13 · Jer 51:17 · Dan 5:23 · Hos 8:5, 6 · Hab 2:18, 19 · Zec 10:2 · Act 14:15 · Act 17:22, 23, 29 · Rom 1:22, 23 · 1Co 8:4, 5 · 1Co 10:19 · 1Co 12:2 · Gal 4:8 · Rev 9:20
Forbidden Exo 20:2, 3 · Deu 5:7
Great Prevalence of, in Israel Isa 2:8 · Jer 2:28 · Eze 8:10
Hateful to God Deu 16:22 · Jer 44:4
Idols Mentioned in Scripture: Adrammelech 2Ki 17:31
Idols Mentioned in Scripture: Anammelech 2Ki 17:31
Idols Mentioned in Scripture: Ashima 2Ki 17:30
Idols Mentioned in Scripture: Ashtoreth Jdg 2:13 · 1Ki 11:33
Idols Mentioned in Scripture: Baal Jdg 2:11–13 · Jdg 6:25
Idols Mentioned in Scripture: Baal-Berith Jdg 8:33 · Jdg 9:4, 46
Idols Mentioned in Scripture: Baal-Peor Num 25:1–3
Idols Mentioned in Scripture: Baalzebub 2Ki 1:2, 16
Idols Mentioned in Scripture: Baal-Zephon Exo 14:2
Idols Mentioned in Scripture: Bel Jer 50:2 · Jer 51:44
Idols Mentioned in Scripture: Chemosh Num 21:29 · 1Ki 11:33
Idols Mentioned in Scripture: Chiun Amo 5:26
Idols Mentioned in Scripture: Dagon Jdg 16:23 · 1Sa 5:1–3
Idols Mentioned in Scripture: Diana Act 19:24, 27
Idols Mentioned in Scripture: Huzzab Nah 2:7
Idols Mentioned in Scripture: Jupiter Act 14:12
Idols Mentioned in Scripture: Mercury Act 14:12
Idols Mentioned in Scripture: Merodach Jer 50:2
Idols Mentioned in Scripture: Molech or Milcom Lev 18:21 · 1Ki 11:5, 33
Idols Mentioned in Scripture: Nebo Isa 46:1
Idols Mentioned in Scripture: Nergal 2Ki 17:30
Idols Mentioned in Scripture: Nibhaz and Tartak 2Ki 17:31
Idols Mentioned in Scripture: Nisroch 2Ki 19:37
Idols Mentioned in Scripture: Queen of Heaven Jer 44:17, 25
Idols Mentioned in Scripture: Remphan Act 7:43
Idols Mentioned in Scripture: Rimmon 2Ki 5:18
Idols Mentioned in Scripture: Succothbenoth 2Ki 17:30
Idols Mentioned in Scripture: Tammuz Eze 8:14
Incompatible With the Service of God Gen 35:2, 3 · Jos 24:23 · 1Sa 7:3 · 1Ki 18:21 · 2Co 6:15, 16
Irrational Act 17:29 · Rom 1:21–23
Israel Exo 32:1 · 2Ki 17:12
Jeroboam 1Ki 12:28
Jezebel 1Ki 18:19
Judah Jer 11:13
Led the Heathen to Consider Their Gods to Have But a Local 1Ki 20:23 · 2Ki 17:26
Led the Heathen to Think That Their Gods Visited the Earth In Act 14:11
Led to Abominable Sins Rom 1:26–32 · Act 15:20
Maachah 1Ki 15:13
Making Idols for the Purpose of, Described and Ridiculed Isa 44:10–20
Manasseh 2Ki 21:4–7
Micah Jdg 17:4, 5
Nebuchadnezzar Dan 3:1
Objects of Angels Col 2:18
Objects of Animals Rom 1:23
Objects of Brazen Serpent 2Ki 18:4
Objects of Departed Spirits 1Sa 28:14, 15
Objects of Described as Abominations Isa 44:19 · Jer 32:34
Objects of Described as Dumb Idols Hab 2:18
Objects of Described as Dumb Stones Hab 2:19
Objects of Described as Gods That Cannot Save Isa 45:20
Objects of Described as Gods That Have not Made the Heavens Jer 10:11
Objects of Described as Graven Images Isa 45:20 · Hos 11:2
Objects of Described as Helpless Jer 10:5
Objects of Described as Idols of Abomination Eze 16:36
Objects of Described as Images of Abomination Eze 7:20
Objects of Described as Molten Gods Exo 34:17 · Lev 19:4
Objects of Described as Molten Images Deu 27:15 · Hab 2:18
Objects of Described as New Gods Deu 32:17 · Jdg 5:8
Objects of Described as No Gods Jer 5:7 · Gal 4:8
Objects of Described as Nothing Isa 41:24 · 1Co 8:4
Objects of Described as Other Gods Jdg 2:12, 17 · 1Ki 14:9
Objects of Described as Senseless Idols Deu 4:28 · Psa 115:5, 7
Objects of Described as Stocks Jer 3:9 · Hos 4:12
Objects of Described as Strange Gods Gen 35:2, 4 · Jos 24:20
Objects of Described as Stumbling Blocks Eze 14:3
Objects of Described as Teachers of Lies Hab 2:18
Objects of Described as Vanities of the Gentiles Jer 14:22

Objects of Described as Vanity Jer 18:15
Objects of Described as Wind and Confusion Isa 41:29
Objects of Earrings Gen 35:4
Objects of Earthly Creatures Rom 1:23
Objects of Gods of Egypt Exo 12:12
Objects of Golden Calf Exo 32:4
Objects of Images Deu 29:17 · Psa 115:4 · Isa 44:17
Objects of Images of Angels Col 2:18
Objects of Net and Drag Hab 1:16
Objects of Pictures Num 33:52 · Isa 2:16
Objects of Pictures on Walls Eze 8:10
Objects of Sun, Moon, and Stars Deu 4:19 · 2Ki 17:16 · 2Ki 21:3, 5 · 2Ch 33:3, 5 · Job 31:26–28 · Jer 7:17–20 · Jer 8:2 · Eze 8:15, 16 · Zep 1:4, 5 · Act 7:42
Objects of The Heavenly Bodies 2Ki 23:5 · Act 7:42
Objects of, Carried in Procession Isa 46:7 · Amo 5:26 · Act 7:43
Objects of, Numerous 1Co 8:5
Objects of, Worshipped by Bowing to Them 1Ki 19:18 · 2Ki 5:18
Objects of, Worshipped by Burning Children Deu 12:31 · 2Ch 33:6 · Jer 19:4, 5 · Eze 16:21
Objects of, Worshipped by Cutting the Flesh 1Ki 18:28
Objects of, Worshipped by Kissing the Hand to Them Job 31:26, 27
Objects of, Worshipped by Kissing Them 1Ki 19:18 · Hos 13:2
Objects of, Worshipped in Groves Exo 34:13
Objects of, Worshipped in Private Houses Jdg 17:4, 5
Objects of, Worshipped in Secret Places Isa 57:8
Objects of, Worshipped in Temples 2Ki 5:18
Objects of, Worshipped with Incense Jer 48:35
Objects of, Worshipped with Libations Isa 57:6 · Jer 19:13
Objects of, Worshipped with Prayer 1Ki 18:26 · Isa 44:17
Objects of, Worshipped with Sacrifices Num 22:40 · 2Ki 10:24
Objects of, Worshipped with Singing and Dancing Exo 32:18, 19 · 1Ki 18:26 · 1Co 10:7
Objects of, Worshipped: On High Places Num 22:41 · Jer 2:20
Objects of, Worshipped: On the Tops of Houses 2Ki 23:12 · Zep 1:5
Objects of, Worshipped: Under Trees Isa 57:5 · Jer 2:20
Obstinate Sinners Judicially Given up To Deu 4:28 · Deu 28:64 · Hos 4:17
Other Customs of Bowing 1Ki 19:18 · 2Ki 5:18
Other Customs of Cutting the Flesh 1Ki 18:28 · Jer 41:5
Other Customs of Incense Burned on Altars 1Ki 12:33 · 2Ch 30:14 · 2Ch 34:25 · Isa 65:3 · Jer 1:16 · Jer 11:12, 17 · Jer 44:3 · Jer 48:35 · Eze 16:18 · Eze 23:41 · Hos 11:2
Other Customs of Kissing 1Ki 19:18 · Hos 13:2 · Job 31:27
Other Customs of Libations Isa 57:6 · Isa 65:11 · Jer 7:18 · Jer 19:13 · Jer 32:29 · Jer 44:17, 19, 25 · Eze 20:28
Other Customs of Libations of Blood Psa 16:4 · Zec 9:7
Other Customs of Libations of Wine Deu 32:38
Other Customs of Meat offerings Isa 57:6 · Jer 7:18 · Jer 44:17 · Eze 16:19
Other Customs of Music Dan 3:5–7
Other Customs of Offered Burnt offerings Exo 32:6 · 1Ki 18:26 · Act 14:13
Other Customs of Peace offerings Exo 32:6
Other Customs of Praise Jdg 16:24 · Dan 5:4
Other Customs of Prayers to Idols Jdg 10:14 · Isa 44:17 · Isa 45:20 · Isa 46:7 · Jon 1:5
Other Customs of Singing and Dancing Exo 32:18, 19
Other Customs of Tithes and Gifts 2Ki 23:11 · Dan 11:38 · Amo 4:4, 5
People of Lystra Act 14:11, 12
Philistines Jdg 16:23
Prophecies Relating To Exo 12:12 · Num 33:4 · Isa 2:18, 20 · Isa 17:7, 8 · Isa 19:1 · Isa 21:9 · Isa 27:9 · Isa 31:7 · Jer 10:11, 15 · Jer 51:44, 47, 52 · Eze 43:7–9 · Hos 10:2 · Mic 5:13 · Zep 2:11 · Zec 13:2
Punishment of Banishment Jer 8:3 · Hos 8:5–8 · Amo 5:26, 27
Punishment of Dreadful Judgments Which End in Death Jer 8:2 · Jer 16:1–11
Punishment of Eternal Torments Rev 14:9–11 · Rev 21:8
Punishment of Exclusion from Heaven 1Co 6:9, 10 · Eph 5:5 · Rev 22:15
Punishment of Judicial Death Deu 17:2–5
Renounced on Conversion 1Th 1:9
Rites of, Obscene and Impure Exo 32:25 · Num 25:1–3 · 2Ki 17:9 · Isa 57:6, 8, 9 · 1Pe 4:3
Saints Preserved by God From 1Ki 19:18 · Rom 11:4
Saints Refuse to Receive the Worship of Act 10:25, 26 · Act 14:11–15
Saints should Flee From 1Co 10:14
Saints should Keep From Jos 23:7 · 1 Joh 5:21
Saints should not Covenant With Those Who Practise Exo 34:12, 15 · Deu 7:2
Saints should not Have Anything Connected With in Their Houses Deu 7:26
Saints should not Have Religious Intercourse With Those Who Practise Jos 23:7 · 1Co 5:11
Saints should not Intermarry With Those Who Practise Exo 34:16 · Deu 7:3
Saints should not Partake of Any Thing Connected With 1Co 10:19, 20
Saints should Refuse to Engage In, Though Threatened With Death Dan 3:18
Saints should Testify Against Act 14:15 · Act 19:26
Sennacherib 2Ki 19:37
Temples Built For Hos 8:14
The Good Kings of Judah Endeavoured to Destroy 2Ch 15:16 · 2Ch 34:7
The Jews: Brought, out of Egypt With Them Eze 23:8 · Act 7:39–41
The Jews: Followed the Assyrians In Eze 16:28–30 · Eze 23:5–7
The Jews: Followed the Canaanites In Jdg 2:11–13 · 1Ch 5:25
The Jews: Followed the Moabites In Num 25:1–3
The Jews: Followed the Syrians In Jdg 10:6
The Jews: Forbidden to Practise Exo 20:1–5 · Exo 23:24
The Jews: Often Mixed Up, With God's Worship Exo 32:1–5 · 1Ki 12:27, 28
The Jews: Practised, in Egypt Jos 24:14 · Eze 23:3, 19
They Who Practise are Estranged from God Eze 14:5
They Who Practise are Ignorant and Foolish Rom 1:21, 22
They Who Practise are Mad Upon It Jer 50:38
They Who Practise are Vain in Their Imaginations Rom 1:21
They Who Practise: Ask Counsel of Their Idols Hos 4:12
They Who Practise: Boast of It Psa 97:7
They Who Practise: Carried Away by It 1Co 12:2
They Who Practise: Defile the Sanctuary of God Eze 5:11
They Who Practise: Forget God Deu 8:19 · Jer 18:15
They Who Practise: Forsake God 2Ki 22:17 · Jer 16:11
They Who Practise: Go After It in Heart Eze 20:16
They Who Practise: Go Astray from God Eze 44:10
They Who Practise: Hate God 2Ch 19:2, 3
They Who Practise: Have Fellowship With Devils Hos 4:12
They Who Practise: Hold Fast Their Deceit Jer 8:5
They Who Practise: Inflame Themselves Isa 57:5

They Who Practise: Look to Idols for Deliverance Isa 44:17 · Isa 45:20
They Who Practise: Pollute the Name of God Eze 20:39
They Who Practise: Provoke God Deu 31:20 · Isa 65:3 · Jer 25:6
They Who Practise: Swear by Their Idols Amo 8:14
Unprofitable Jdg 10:14 · Isa 46:7
Vain and Foolish Psa 115:4–8 · Isa 44:19 · Jer 10:3
Victims Sacrificed In, often Adorned With Garlands Act 14:13
Warnings Against Deu 4:15–19
Warnings Against, and Punishments of Deu 17:2–5 · 2Ch 28:23 · Neh 9:27–37 · Psa 78:58–64 · Psa 106:34–42 · Isa 1:29–31 · Isa 2:6–22 · Isa 30:22 · Isa 57:3–13 · Isa 65:3, 4 · Jer 1:15, 16 · Jer 3:1–11 · Jer 5:1–17 · Jer 7:1 · Jer 8:1, 2, 19 · Jer 13:9–27 · Jer 16:1 · Jer 17:1–6 · Jer 18:13–15 · Jer 19:1 · Jer 22:9 · Jer 32:35 · Jer 44:1 · Jer 48:8 · Eze 6:1 · Eze 7:19 · Eze 8:5–18 · Eze 9:1 · Eze 14:1–14 · Eze 16:1 · Eze 20:1 · Eze 22:4 · Eze 23:1 · Eze 44:10–12 · Hos 1:2 · Hos 2:2–5 · Hos 4:12–19 · Hos 5:1–3 · Hos 8:5–14 · Hos 9:10 · Hos 10:1 · Hos 11:2 · Hos 12:11–14 · Hos 13:1–4 · Hos 14:8 · Amo 3:14 · Amo 4:4, 5 · Amo 5:5 · Mic 1:1–9 · Mic 5:12–14 · Mic 6:16 · Zep 1:1 · Mal 2:11–13
Wicked Practices of Human Sacrifices Lev 18:21 · Lev 20:2–5 · Deu 12:31 · Deu 18:10 · 2Ki 3:26, 27 · 2Ki 16:3 · 2Ki 17:17, 18 · 2Ki 21:6 · 2Ki 23:10 · 2Ch 28:3 · 2Ch 33:6 · Psa 106:37, 38 · Isa 57:5 · Jer 7:31 · Jer 19:4–7 · Jer 32:35 · Eze 16:20, 21 · Eze 20:26, 31 · Eze 23:37, 39 · Mic 6:7
Wicked Practices of Licentiousness of Exo 32:6, 25 · Num 25:1–3 · 1Ki 14:24 · 1Ki 15:12 · 2Ki 17:30 · 2Ki 23:7 · Eze 16:17 · Eze 23:1–44 · Hos 4:12–14 · Amo 2:8 · Mic 1:7 · Rom 1:24, 26, 27 · 1Co 10:7, 8 · 1Pe 4:3, 4 · Rev 2:14, 20–22 · Rev 9:20, 21 · Rev 14:8 · Rev 17:1–6
Wicked Practices of Practices of, Relating to the Dead Deu 14:1
Woe Denounced Against Hab 2:19
Zeal Against: Asa 1Ki 15:12
Zeal Against: Israel 2Ch 31:1
Zeal Against: Jehoshaphat 2Ch 17:6
Zeal Against: Josiah 2Ki 23:5
Zeal Against: Manasseh 2Ch 33:15
Idols Exo 20:3 · Exo 20:4 · Psa 135:15–17 · Heb 13:5 · Jon 2:8 · Lev 26:1 · Hab 2:18 · 1 Joh 5:21 · Isa 37:19 · Isa 30:22
Igal
Also Called Joel: One of David's Guards 2Sa 23:36 · 1Ch 11:38
One of the Spies Sent to Canaan Num 13:7
Igdaliah: Father of Hanan Jer 35:4
Igeal: Son of Shemaiah 1Ch 3:22
Ignorance of God is No Excuse for Sin Lev 4:2 · Luk 12:48
Ignorance of God
Evidenced by Living in Sin Tts 1:16 · 1 Joh 3:6
Evidenced by not Keeping his Commands 1 Joh 2:4
Evidenced by Want of Love 1 Joh 4:8
False Prophets Isa 56:10, 11
Gentiles Gal 4:8
Ignorance of Christ Is Joh 8:19
Israelites Psa 95:10 · Isa 1:3
Jews Luk 23:34
Leads to Alienation from God Eph 4:18
Leads to Error Mat 22:29
Leads to Idolatry Isa 44:19 · Act 17:29, 30
Leads to Persecuting Saints Joh 15:21 · Joh 16:3
Leads to Sinful Lusts 1Th 4:5 · 1Pe 1:14
Ministers should Compassionate Those In Heb 5:2 · 2Ti 2:24, 25
Ministers should Labour to Remove Act 17:23
Nicodemus Joh 3:10
Paul 1Ti 1:13
Pharaoh Exo 5:2
Punishment of Psa 79:6 · 2Th 1:8
The Wicked Choose Job 21:14 · Rom 1:28
The Wicked, in a State of Jer 9:3 · Joh 15:21 · Joh 17:25 · Act 17:30
Ignorance
General Scriptures Concerning Job 8:9 · Job 11:7, 8, 12 · Job 28:12, 13, 20, 21 · Job 36:26, 29 · Job 37:5, 15, 16, 19, 23 · Psa 139:6 · Pro 7:6–23 · Pro 8:5 · Pro 9:14–18 · Pro 19:2 · Pro 20:24 · Pro 22:3 · Pro 27:1, 12 · Pro 30:4 · Ecc 3:11 · Ecc 6:11, 12 · Ecc 7:23, 24 · Ecc 8:6, 7, 17 · Ecc 9:12 · Ecc 11:5 · Jer 10:23 · Joh 13:7 · Act 1:7 · Act 17:23, 30 · Rom 8:24–26 · 1Co 2:7–10 · 1Co 3:19 · 1Co 13:9, 12 · Jam 1:5, 6
Punishment of Sins of Abimelech Gen 20:1–18
Punishment of Sins of Pharaoh Gen 12:11–17
Sins of Gen 20:1–7 · Lev 4:1–35 · Lev 5:4–19 · Lev 22:14 · Num 15:22–29 · Eze 3:18 · Eze 33:6, 8 · Eze 45:20 · Hos 4:6 · Luk 12:48 · Luk 23:34 · Joh 16:2 · Act 3:14, 15, 17 · 1Co 2:8 · Gal 1:13–16 · Eph 4:18, 19 · 1Ti 1:12, 13
Ignoring God Hos 4:6 · Mat 15:11 · Luk 12:19–21 · Rom 1:20 · Joh 12:48 · Jer 7:22–24 · Jam 4:4 · Eph 5:4 · Deu 23:1 · 2Pe 3:16
Iim
A Town in the Extreme South of Judah Jos 15:29
An Encampment of the Israelites Num 33:45
Ije-Abarim: One of the Later Stopping Places of Israel Num 21:11 · Num 33:44
Ijon: A Town of the Territory of the Tribe of Naphtali 1Ki 15:20 · 2Ki 15:29 · 2Ch 16:4
Ikkesh: Father of Ira 2Sa 23:26 · 1Ch 11:28 · 1Ch 27:9
Ilai: An Ahohite 1Ch 11:29
Illegitimate Children Heb 12:8 · Psa 27:10 · Psa 127:3
Illness 2Co 12:9 · Psa 41:2–4 · Joh 16:33 · Mat 21:22 · Php 4:19 · Psa 29:11 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Isa 26:3 · Mat 8:17 · 1Co 1:18
Illuminati Mar 13:22 · Rev 16:14 · Jde 1:4 · Eph 6:12 · 1 Joh 5:19 · Eph 5:11 · Joh 14:6 · Rev 3:9 · Mat 4:8, 9 · 2Co 10:3–5
Illyricum
Visited by Paul Rom 15:19
Visited by Titus 2Ti 4:10
Image of Jealousy Eze 8:3, 5
Image
Christ, of God Col 1:15 · Heb 1:3
Man Created In, of God Gen 1:26, 27 · Gen 5:1 · Gen 9:6 · Jam 3:9
Regenerated Into Psa 17:15 · Rom 8:29 · 2Co 3:18 · Eph 4:24 · Col 3:10 · 1 Joh 3:1–3
Imagination: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 6:5 · Gen 8:21 · Deu 29:19, 20 · 1Ch 28:9 · Pro 6:16–18 · Mat 5:28 · Rom 1:21 · 2Co 10:3
Imla: Father of Michaiah the Prophet 2Ch 18:7, 8
Immanuel
A Name of Jesus Isa 7:14
Called Emmanuel Mat 1:23
Immer
A Family of Priests 1Ch 9:12 · Ezr 2:37 · Ezr 10:20 · Neh 7:40 · Neh 11:13
Father of Pashur Jer 20:1, 2
Father of Zadok Neh 3:29
Head of a Division of Priests 1Ch 24:14
Name of a Man or Town Ezr 2:59 · Neh 7:61
Immigrants Lev 19:33, 34 · Exo 22:21 · Deu 27:19 · Mat 2:14 · Gal 3:28
Immigration Lev 19:33, 34 · Exo 22:21 · Exo 23:9 · Mat 25:35 · Mal 3:5 · Deu 27:19 · Jer 7:5–7 · Lev 25:35 · Exo 12:49 · Zec 7:9, 10
Immorality Gal 5:19–21 · Heb 13:4 · 1Co 6:18 · Mat 5:32 · 1Co 10:13 · Eph 5:3 · Rev 21:8 · Col 3:5 · 1Th 4:3–5
Immortality: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 5:24 · 2Sa 12:23 · 2Ki 2:11 · Neh 9:5 · Job 4:17–21 · Job 14:13 · Psa 16:10, 11 · Psa 21:4 · Psa 22:26 · Psa 23:6 · Psa 31:5 · Psa 36:9 · Psa 37:18, 27 · Psa 49:7–9, 14, 15 · Psa 73:26 · Psa 86:12 · Psa 102:4, 25–28 · Psa 121:8 · Psa 133:3 · Psa 145:1, 2 · Pro 14:32 · Ecc 3:21 · Ecc 12:7 · Isa 14:9 · Isa 25:8 · Isa 26:19 · Isa 38:18, 19 · Eze 32:31 · Dan 12:2, 3 · Mat 10:28 · Mat 16:26 · Mat 19:16, 17 · Mat 25:46 · Mar 10:30 · Mar 12:26, 27 · Luk 9:25 · Luk

10:25–28 · Luk 20:36–38 · Joh 3:14–16, 36 · Joh 5:39, 40 · Joh 6:39, 40, 44, 47, 50, 51, 53, 54, 58 · Joh 10:28 · Joh 11:25, 26 · Joh 14:19 · Joh 17:2, 3 · Act 20:32 · Act 23:8, 9 · Act 26:7, 8, 18 · Rom 2:7 · Rom 6:22, 23 · 1Co 15:12–55 · Gal 6:8 · Col 1:5, 6 · 1Th 4:13–18 · 1Th 5:10 · 2Th 1:7–9 · 2Th 2:16 · 1Ti 4:8 · 1Ti 6:12, 19 · 2Ti 1:9, 10 · Tts 1:2 · Tts 3:7 · Heb 9:15 · Heb 10:34 · Heb 11:5, 10, 13–16 · 1Pe 1:3–5 · 1 Joh 2:17, 25 · 1 Joh 5:13 · Jde 1:21 · Rev 1:7 · Rev 3:4 · Rev 22:5

Imna: Son of Helem 1Ch 7:35

Imnah
- **A Levite** 2Ch 31:14
- **Firstborn of Asher** 1Ch 7:30

Impatience Jam 5:7, 8 · Gal 5:22 · Psa 27:14 · Col 1:11 · Rom 5:3 · Isa 40:31 · Eph 4:2, 3 · 2Ti 3:10

Impenitence

Topical Index — Imprecation–Intercession

Imprecation
- **David** 2Sa 1:21 · 2Sa 3:28, 29
- **Ruth** Rut 1:17
- **Samuel** 1Sa 3:17
- **Shimei** 2Sa 16:5, 13

Imprisonment of Debtors Mat 5:26 · Mat 18:30

Imprisonment of Jeremiah Jer 38:6

Imprisonment of John the Baptist Mat 11:2 · Mat 14:3

Imprisonment of Joseph Gen 39:20

Imprisonment of Paul and Silas Act 16:24

Imprisonment of Peter Act 12:4

Imprisonment of the Apostles Act 5:18

Impure Thoughts Rom 12:2 · Jam 4:7 · 1Co 10:13 · 2Ti 2:22 · Rom 13:14 · Gal 5:16 · Job 31:1 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Gal 5:19–21 · Mat 5:27, 28

Impurity Heb 13:4 · Eph 5:3 · 1Co 6:18 · Col 3:5 · 1Th 4:3–5 · Gal 5:19 · 1Co 6:9 · 2Ti 2:22 · 1Co 6:13 · Php 4:8

Imputed Righteousness 2Co 5:21 · 1Co 1:30 · Rom 4:5 · Rom 4:6 · Jer 23:6 · 1Pe 2:24 · Rom 3:21, 22 · Rom 4:11 · Rom 4:3 · Rom 10:3

Amaziah 2Ch 25:16

Amon 2Ch 33:23

Belshazzar Dan 5:22, 23

Eli's Sons 1Sa 2:25

General Scriptures
- **Concerning** Lev 23:26–29 · Lev 26:21–24 · Deu 29:19–21 · 1Sa 15:23 · Job 9:2, 4 · Job 24:13 · Job 33:14 · Psa 7:11, 13 · Psa 10:3 · Psa 32:9 · Psa 50:17, 21 · Psa 52:1, 7 · Psa 58:3–5 · Psa 68:21 · Psa 78:8 · Psa 81:11, 12 · Psa 82:5 · Psa 95:8 · Psa 106:24, 25 · Psa 107:11, 12 · Pro 1:24–31 · Pro 11:3 · Pro 15:10, 32 · Pro 19:16 · Pro 21:29 · Pro 26:11 · Pro 28:13, 14 · Pro 29:1 · Ecc 8:11, 13 · Isa 26:10 · Isa 28:12 · Isa 32:9–11 · Isa 42:22–25 · Isa 46:12, 13 · Isa 48:4, 8 · Isa 57:11 · Isa 65:12, 15 · Isa 66:4 · Jer 2:25 · Jer 3:7–10 · Jer 5:21–24 · Jer 6:10, 16, 17, 19 · Jer 7:13–34 · Jer 8:4–22 · Jer 11:8 · Jer 12:11 · Jer 13:15, 17, 27 · Jer 14:1–16 · Jer 15:6, 7 · Jer 16:12 · Jer 17:23 · Jer 18:12 · Jer 19:15 · Jer 22:21 · Jer 25:4 · Jer 26:4–6 · Jer 29:19 · Jer 32:33 · Jer 35:14–17 · Jer 44:10, 16, 17 · Eze 2:4, 5 · Eze 3:1–11, 19, 26 · Eze 12:2 · Eze 20:8, 13, 21 · Eze 33:4, 5, 9 · Dan 9:13 · Hos 4:17 · Hos 5:4 · Hos 7:13, 15 · Hos 11:2, 7 · Zec 1:4 · Zec 7:4–14 · Mal 2:2, 17 · Mat 11:16–24 · Mat 12:42, 44 · Mat 13:15 · Mat 23:37, 38 · Mat 24:38, 39, 48–51 · Mat 27:4, 25 · Mar 3:5 · Luk 7:35 · Luk 10:13 · Luk 13:1–3, 5, 34 · Luk 16:31 · Act 7:51 · Rom 2:4, 5 · 2Co 12:21 · Heb 3:8 · Heb 12:17 · Rev 2:5, 16, 21, 22 · Rev 3:3 · Rev 9:20, 21 · Rev 16:9, 21

Imputed Sin Rom 5:12 · Rom 5:18

Imrah: A Chief of the Tribe of Asher 1Ch 7:36

Imri
- **A Man from the Tribe of Judah** 1Ch 9:4
- **Father of Zaccur** Neh 3:2

In the Last Days 2Pe 3:3, 4 · Jam 3:1 · Mat 24:42–44 · Luk 21:25, 26 · Dan 12:4 · 1 Joh 2:18 · Mat 12:36 · Mat 24:14 · 1Th 5:2, 3 · Joe 2:28

Incense by Priests 1Ch 9:30

Incense by Uzziah 2Ch 26:16–21

Incense for God's Service Mixed With Sweet Spices Exo 25:6 · Exo 37:29

Incense in Making Atonement Lev 16:12, 13 · Num 16:46, 47 · Luk 1:10

Incense of an Acceptable Sacrifice Eph 5:2

Incense of Praise Mal 1:11

Incense of Prayer Psa 141:2

Incense used in Idolatrous Worship Jer 48:35

Incense
- **An Article of Extensive Commerce** Rev 18:13
- **Brought from Sheba** Jer 6:20
- **Called Frankincense** Songs 4:6, 14
- **Common, not to be offered to God** Exo 30:9

Compounded by Bezaleel Exo 37:29

Designed for Atonement Num 16:46, 47

Formula for Compounding Exo 30:34, 35

Korah and his Company Punished for offering Num 16:16–35

Korah, Dathan, and Abiram Num 16:16–35

Levites had Charge of 1Ch 9:29

Nadab and Abihu Destroyed for offering, With Strange Fire Lev 10:1, 2

None But Priest to offer Num 16:40 · Deu 33:10

Offered by Nadab and Abihu in an Unauthorized Manner Lev 10:1, 2

Offered by the High Priest in the Most Holy Place on the Day of Lev 16:12, 13

Offered in Censers Lev 10:1 · Num 16:17, 46

Offered in Idolatrous Worship 1Ki 12:23 · Jer 41:5 · Eze 8:11

Offered Morning and Evening Exo 30:7, 8 · 2Ch 13:11

Offered with Fire from off the Altar of Burnt offering Lev 16:12 · Num 16:46

Pharaoh Exo 9:30, 34 · Exo 10:27 · Exo 14:5–9

The Israelites Num 14:22, 23 · 2Ki 17:14 · 2Ch 24:19 · 2Ch 36:16, 17 · Neh 9:16, 17, 29, 30 · Jer 36:31

The Rich Young Man Mat 19:22

Zedekiah 2Ch 36:12, 13 · Jer 37:2

Imperfection 1 Joh 1:9 · Eph 2:8 · Rom 2:1 · Rom 5:8 · Mat 5:48 · 1 Joh 4:12 · Heb 4:15 · Tts 3:5 · Gen 1:27 · Joh 10:10

Imports of Egypt: Spices Gen 37:25

Imports of Jerusalem
- **Gold, Ivory, Apes, Peacocks** 2Ch 9:21
- **Horses, Chariots, and Linen** 1Ki 10:28, 29 · 2Ch 1:16

Imports of Tyre Eze 27:12–25

Impossible Mat 19:26 · Luk 1:37 · Jer 32:17 · Gen 18:14 · Eph 3:20 · Php 4:13 · Mar 9:23 · Mat 17:20 · Heb 11:6 · Mar 10:27

Offered: Morning and Evening Exo 30:7, 8

Offered: On the Altar of Gold Exo 30:1, 6 · Exo 40:5

Offered: Perpetually Exo 30:8

Offering of, Allotted to the Priests Luk 1:9

On the Golden Altar Exo 30:1–7 · Exo 40:5, 27 · 2Ch 2:4 · 2Ch 32:12

Prayer Psa 141:2 · Mal 1:11 · Rev 5:8

Presented by the Wise Men to Jesus Mat 2:11

Presented to Christ by the Wise Men Mat 2:11

Put on Meat offerings Lev 2:1, 2, 15, 16 · Lev 6:15

Receipt for Mixing Exo 30:34–36

Symbolical of the Prayers of Saints Rev 5:8 · Rev 8:3, 4

The Jews Prayed at Time of offering Luk 1:10

The Jews: Not Accepted in offering, on Account of Sin Isa 1:13 · Isa 66:3

The Jews: Offered, to Idols on Altars of Brick Isa 65:3

The Jews: Punished for offering, to Idols 2Ch 34:25

The Merits of Christ Rev 8:3, 4

Uses of Exo 30:36–38 · Lev 16:12 · Num 16:17, 40, 46 · Deu 33:10
Uzziah Punished for offering 2Ch 26:16–21
Incest
Abraham Gen 20:12, 13
Absalom 2Sa 16:21, 22
Amnon 2Sa 13:14
Amram Exo 6:20
Defined and Forbidden Lev 18:6–18 · Lev 20:11, 12, 17, 19–21 · Deu 22:30 · Deu 27:20–23 · Eze 22:11 · 1Ch 5:1
Herod (Antipas) Mat 14:3, 4 · Mar 6:17, 18 · Luk 3:19
Isaac With Rebekah Gen 24:15, 67
Jacob With Leah and Rachel Gen 29:23, 30
Judah Gen 38:16–18 · 1Ch 2:4
Lot With his Daughters Gen 19:31–36
Nahor Gen 11:29
Rehoboam 2Ch 11:18
Reuben Gen 35:22 · Gen 49:4
The People of Israel Amo 2:7
Inconsistency in Accusing Jesus of Violating the Sabbath Joh 7:22, 23
Inconsistency
General Scriptures Concerning Mat 7:3–5 · Mat 23:3, 4 · Rom 2:1, 21–23
Jehu 2Ki 10:16–31
The Jews, in Oppressing the Poor Neh 5:9
Increase Eph 3:20 · Psa 71:21 · Pro 19:17 · Psa 119:32 · Deu 1:11 · Rom 13:8–10 · Psa 18:36 · Psa 144:13 · Isa 9:7 · 1Co 3:6, 7
Indecision
Esther Est 5:8
Felix Act 24:25
General Scriptures Concerning 1Ki 18:21 · Hos 10:2 · Mat 6:24 · Mat 26:41 · Jam 1:8 · Jam 4:17
Joshua at Ai Jos 7:10
Moses at the Red Sea Exo 14:15
Rulers, Who Believed in Jesus Joh 12:42
Independence Gal 5:13 · Gal 5:1 · 2Co 3:17 · Rom 8:21 · Psa 33:12 · Joh 8:36 · Est 1:1
India: Probably the Eastern Limit of the Kingdom of Ahasuerus Est 1:1 · Est 8:9
Indictments
A Second Indictment Jer 37:13–15
Daniel, on the Charge of Defiance Against Authority Dan 6:13 · Dan 6:1–24
First, of Blasphemy Mat 26:61 · Mar 14:58 · Mat 26:63–65 · Mar 14:61–64 · Luk 22:67–71 · Joh 19:7
Indictment Quashed Act 18:14–16
Jeremiah of Treasonable Prophecy, But of Which he Was Acquitted Jer 26:1–24
Naboth on the Charge of Blasphemy 1Ki 21:13 · 1Ki 21:1–16
Paul Act 17:7 · Act 18:13 · Act 24:5 · Act 25:18, 19, 26, 27
Paul and Silas Act 16:20, 21
Stephen for Blasphemy Act 6:11, 13
The Second, of Treason Mat 27:11, 37 · Mar 15:2, 26 · Luk 23:2, 3, 38 · Joh 18:30, 33 · Joh 19:12, 19–22
Three Hebrew Captives on the Charge of Defiance Against Authority Dan 3:12 · Dan 3:1–28
Indifference Gal 2:20 · Jer 6:10 · Jer 48:10 · Zec 1:4 · Jer 5:3 · Act 17:10, 11 · Jer 32:33 · Jer 37:2 · Jdg 5:23 · Jer 35:15
Individuality Php 2:3 · 1Co 10:33 · 1 Joh 2:27 · 1Co 14:26 · Gal 2:20 · Heb 13:16 · 2Co 8:13, 14 · Eph 4:16 · Mat 23:25
Indulgence Gal 5:16 · Pro 20:1 · Eph 5:18 · Isa 56:11, 12 · Tts 3:3 · Jam 5:5 · Pro 23:20 · Tts 2:11, 12 · Mat 7:12 · Isa 22:13
Industriousness 2Co 8:13, 14 · Mar 12:31 · Act 17:26 · Joh 13:16 · Gen 3:16 · Jam 2:5
Industry
Characteristic of Godly Women Pro 31:13–31
Commanded Eph 4:28 · 1Th 4:11
David 1Sa 16:11
Dorcas Act 9:39
Early Rising Necessary To Pro 31:15
General Scriptures Concerning Gen 2:15 · Exo 23:12 · Exo 35:2 · Deu 5:13 · Pro 10:4, 5 · Pro 12:11, 24, 27 · Pro 13:4, 11, 23 · Pro 14:4, 23 · Pro 16:26 · Pro 20:13 · Pro 21:5 · Pro 22:29 · Pro 27:23–27 · Pro 28:19 · Pro 30:25–28 · Pro 31:13–27 · Ecc 1:3 · Ecc 2:10, 11, 17–22 · Ecc 9:10 · Ecc 11:4, 6 · Rom 12:11 · Eph 4:28 · 1Th 4:11, 12 · 2Th 3:10–12 · 1Ti 5:8
Illustrated Pro 6:6–8
Jacob Gen 31:6
Jeroboam 1Ki 11:28
Jethro's Daughters Exo 2:10
Jewish Elders Ezr 6:14, 15
Leads to Affection of Relatives Pro 31:28
Leads to General Commendation Pro 31:31
Leads to Increase of Substance Pro 13:11
Paul Act 18:3 · Act 20:33, 34 · 2Th 3:8
Rachel Gen 29:9
Required of Man After the Fall Gen 3:23
Required of Man in a State of Innocence Gen 2:15
Requisite to Supply: Our own Wants Act 20:34 · 1Th 2:9
Requisite to Supply: Wants of Others Act 20:35 · Eph 4:28
Ruth Rut 2:2, 3
The Slothful Devoid of Pro 24:30, 31
To be Suspended on the Sabbath Exo 20:10
Inequality Php 2:6 · Rom 3:23 · Luk 1:37 · Mat 22:39 · Mat 23:8 · Isa 41:10 · Eph 5:21 · Mic 6:8 · Isa 40:31 · Mat 22:37
Inerrancy Pro 30:5 · Heb 6:18 · 1Th 2:13 · Psa 12:6 · Psa 119:160 · Rev 22:18, 19 · Isa 40:8
Inerrancy of the Bible Mat 24:35 · Gal 3:16 · Luk 24:44 · Rom 3:4 · Mat 5:17, 18 · Luk 24:27 · Psa 19:7 · Act 1:16 · Mat 22:29 · Isa 8:20
Infant and Adult Baptism 1Co 1:16 · 1Co 12:13 · Act 2:41 · Act 18:8 · Rom 6:3, 4 · 1Pe 3:20, 21 · Tts 3:5
Infant Baptism Act 10:47 · Luk 18:15 · Act 8:12 · Jam 1:17 · Jer 29:11 · Mar 1:4 · Luk 18:16 · Gen 17:12 · Gen 17:7 · Jer 1:5
Infant Death Rev 21:4 · 2Co 4:17, 18 · Psa 23:4 · Mat 2:23 · 2Sa 12:23 · Psa 51:5 · 1Co 7:14 · Mat 18:14
Infanticide: General Scriptures Concerning Exo 1:15, 16 · Mat 2:16–18 · Act 7:19
Infidelity: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 3:1, 4 · Exo 5:2 · Exo 14:11, 12 · Exo 16:3, 7 · Exo 17:7 · Num 14:27–34 · Num 15:30, 31 · Num 16:41 · Num 21:5 · Deu 29:19–21 · Deu 32:15 · 1Ki 20:28 · 1Ki 22:24 · 2Ki 2:23, 24 · 2Ch 30:6, 10 · 2Ch 32:15–19 · 2Ch 36:16 · Job 15:25, 26 · Job 21:14, 15 · Job 22:13, 14, 17 · Job 34:7, 9, 17–19, 33 · Job 35:3 · Job 36:23 · Psa 1:1 · Psa 3:2 · Psa 4:6 · Psa 10:11, 13 · Psa 12:3, 4 · Psa 14:1, 6 · Psa 42:3 · Psa 50:21 · Psa 53:1 · Psa 59:7 · Psa 64:5 · Psa 73:11 · Psa 78:19–22 · Psa 94:7–9 · Psa 106:24, 25 · Psa 107:11, 12 · Pro 1:22 · Pro 3:34 · Pro 9:12 · Pro 14:6 · Pro 19:29 · Pro 24:9 · Isa 3:8 · Isa 5:18, 19, 24, 25 · Isa 10:15 · Isa 28:9, 10, 14, 15, 17–22 · Isa 29:15, 16, 20 · Isa 45:9, 10 · Isa 47:10, 11 · Isa 57:4–11 · Jer 2:31 · Jer 5:12, 14 · Jer 17:15 · Jer 43:2 · Jer 48:26, 42 · Jer 50:24, 29 · Lam 1:7 · Eze 8:12 · Eze 9:9, 10 · Eze 11:3 · Eze 12:22 · Eze 18:2, 29 · Eze 20:49 · Eze 33:17, 20, 30 · Eze 36:2 · Dan 3:15 · Dan 7:25 · Dan 8:10, 25 · Dan 11:36, 37 · Hos 7:5, 13, 15 · Amo 5:18 · Amo 7:16, 17 · Mic 7:10 · Zep 1:12 · Mal 1:7 · Mal 3:13, 14 · Mat 12:24 · Mat 22:23 · Mat 25:24–27 · Mat 27:39–44 · Mar 3:22 · Luk 4:23 · Luk 11:15 · Luk 16:14 · Luk 19:14, 27 · Act 2:13 · Act 13:45 · Act 17:18, 32 · Act 23:8 · Rom 3:5 · Rom 9:20, 21 · Heb 10:29 · 2Pe 2:1 · 2Pe 3:3–5 · Jde 1:4, 15, 18, 19
Infirmity
Physical: Caleb Jos 14:11
Physical: Moses Exempt From Deu 34:7
Influence
Evil 1Ki 11:3, 4 · 1Ki 15:25, 26 · 1Ki 21:25 · 1Ki 22:51–53 · 2Ki 8:16–18, 25–27 · 2Ki 17:21, 22 · 2Ki 21:9 · 2Ch 21:5, 6 · 2Ch 22:3–5 · 2Ch 33:9 · Pro 22:24, 25 · Pro 29:12 · Jer 17:1, 2 · Hos 4:9 · Mat 13:24, 25 · Luk 12:1 · 1Co 5:6–8 · Gal 3:1 · Gal 5:7–9 · 2Ti 2:14, 17, 18 · Heb 12:15
Evil: Eve Over Adam Gen 3:6
Evil: Satan Over Adam and Eve Gen 3:1–5
Good 1Sa 19:1–6 · 1Sa 20:4–9 · 1Ki 22:42, 43 · 2Ki 15:1–3, 32–34 · Mat 5:13–16 · Mar 4:21, 22 · Luk 11:33–36 · Joh 7:38 · 1Co 7:16 · Php 2:15 · 1Th

1:7, 8 · 1Ti 6:1 · Heb 11:4 · 1Pe 2:11, 12 · 1Pe 3:1, 2, 15, 16
Good: Ezra Ezr 10:1 · Ezr 9:1
Good: Hezekiah 2Ch 29:1 · 2Ch 30:1 · 2Ch 31:1
Good: Josiah 2Ki 22:1 · 2Ki 23:1 · 2Ch 34:1 · 2Ch 35:1
Good: Manasseh 2Ch 33:12–19
Good: Nehemiah Neh 4:1 · Neh 5:1
Political 1Ki 2:13–18 · 2Ki 4:12, 13 · Neh 6:17–19 · Pro 19:6 · Pro 29:26 · Dan 5:10–12 · Mat 20:20–24 · Act 12:20
Ingratitude of Man to God Num 16:9, 10 · Deu 8:12–14 · Deu 6:11, 12 · Deu 28:47, 48 · Deu 31:16 · Deu 32:6, 13, 15, 18 · Jdg 2:10–12 · Jdg 8:34, 35 · Jdg 10:11, 14 · Neh 9:25, 35 · Psa 106:7, 21 · Jer 2:6, 7 · 1Sa 8:7, 8 · 1Sa 10:19 · 1Sa 15:17, 19 · 2Sa 12:7–9 · 1Ki 16:1–3 · 2Ch 12:1 · 2Ch 26:15, 16 · 2Ch 32:25 · Psa 78:16, 17, 27–32 · Psa 106:7 · Isa 1:2 · Jer 2:17, 31 · Jer 5:7, 9, 24 · Eze 16:17–22 · Dan 5:18, 20, 21 · Hos 2:8, 9 · Hos 4:7 · Hos 7:13, 15 · Hos 11:1, 3 · Hos 13:6 · Amo 3:1, 2 · Mic 6:3, 4 · Luk 17:17, 18 · Joh 1:11 · Rom 1:21 · 2Ti 3:2
Ingratitude of Man to Man Pro 17:13 · 2Ti 3:2
Ingratitude to God
A Characteristic of the Wicked Rom 1:21
David 2Sa 12:7–9
Exceeding Folly of Deu 32:6
Guilt of Psa 106:7, 21 · Jer 2:11–13
Illustrated Isa 5:1–7 · Eze 16:1–15
Inexcusable Isa 1:2, 3 · Rom 1:21
Israel Deu 32:18
Lepers Luk 17:17, 18
Nebuchadnezzar Dan 5:18–21
Prosperity Likely to Produce Deu 31:20 · Deu 32:15 · Jer 5:7–11
Punishment of Neh 9:20–27 · Hos 2:8, 9
Saul 1Sa 15:17–19
Unreasonable Jer 2:5, 6, 31 · Mic 6:2, 3
Warnings Against Deu 8:11–14 · 1Sa 12:24, 25
Ingratitude
A Characteristic of the Wicked Psa 38:20 · 2Ti 3:2
Absalom 2Sa 15:6
Chief Butler Gen 40:23
Citizens Ecc 9:14–16
David to Joab 1Ki 2:5, 6
David to Uriah 2Sa 11:6–17
David's Companions to David Psa 35:11–16 · Psa 38:20 · Psa 41:9 · Psa 109:4, 5
Israel Exo 17:4
Israelites to Gideon Jdg 8:35
Israelites to Moses Exo 16:3 · Exo 17:2–4 · Num 16:12–14
Jeremiah's Enemies Jer 18:20
Joash 2Ch 24:22
Laban Gen 31:6, 7
Laban to Jacob Gen 31:1
Men of Keilah 1Sa 23:5, 12
Men of Keilah to David 1Sa 23:5–12
Nabal 1Sa 25:5–11, 21
Often Exhibited by Relations Job 19:14
Often Exhibited by Servants Job 19:15, 16
Often Exhibited: To Benefactors Psa 109:5 · Ecc 9:15
Often Exhibited: To Friends in Distress Psa 38:11
Pharaoh's Butler to Joseph Gen 40:23
Punishment of Pro 17:13 · Jer 18:20, 21
Saints should Avoid the Guilt of Psa 7:4, 5
Saul 1Sa 24:17
Saul to David 1Sa 24:1
Shechemites Jdg 9:17, 18
should be Met With: Faithfulness Gen 31:38–42
should be Met With: Persevering Love 2Co 12:15
should be Met With: Prayers Psa 35:12, 13 · Psa 109:4
Inheritance
Figurative Psa 37:29 · Act 20:32 · Act 26:18 · Rom 8:16, 17 · Eph 1:11–14 · Tts 3:7 · Heb 1:14
Provisions for Inheritance Under Levirate Marriages Gen 38:7–11 · Num 36:6–9 · Deu 25:5–10 · Rut 3:1–8 · Rut 4:7–17
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Gen 15:3 · Gen 21:9–11 · Gen 24:36 · Gen 25:5, 6 · Gen 48:21, 22 · Num 27:6–11 · Deu 21:15–17 · 1Ki 21:3 · 2Ch 21:3 · Job 42:15 · Pro 17:2 · Pro 20:21 · Ecc 2:18, 19 · Jer 32:6–8 · Eze 46:16–18 · Luk 15:12, 25–31 · Gal 3:15 · Heb 9:16, 17
Inhospitableness
Ammonites and Moabites Deu 23:3–6
Edom Num 20:18–21
Men of Gibeah Toward a Levite Jdg 19:15
Nabal Toward David 1Sa 25:10–17
Sihon Num 21:22, 23
some Samaritans Toward Jesus Luk 9:53
Iniquity Pro 5:22 · 1 Joh 3:4 · 1Sa 3:14 · Mat 24:12 · Psa 32:5 · Rom 10:9 · Psa 66:18
Injury Lev 19:15 · Pro 29:27 · Pro 31:8, 9 · Exo 23:7 · Isa 1:17 · Psa 82:2 · Rom 12:2
Injustice of the Least Kind, Condemned Luk 16:10
Injustice
A Bad Example Leads To Exo 23:2
Ahab 1Ki 21:10, 15, 16
Brings a Curse Deu 27:17, 19
Covetousness Leads To Jer 6:13 · Eze 22:12 · Mic 2:2
Festus Act 24:27
Forbidden Lev 19:15, 35 · Deu 16:19
General Scriptures Concerning Exo 22:21, 22 · Exo 23:1–3, 6, 7 · Lev 19:15, 35, 36 · Deu 16:19, 20 · Deu 24:17, 18 · Deu 27:19 · Job 16:16, 17 · Job 31:13–15 · Psa 12:5 · Psa 43:1 · Psa 82:2 · Pro 11:7 · Pro 17:15 · Pro 28:8 · Pro 29:27 · Pro 31:4, 5 · Ecc 3:16 · Ecc 5:8 · Isa 26:10 · Jer 22:3–5 · Lam 3:34–36 · Amo 5:11, 12 · Zep 3:5 · Luk 3:14 · Luk 16:10 · 1Th 4:7 · Rev 22:11
God: Abominates Pro 17:15 · Pro 20:10
God: Approves not of Lam 3:35, 36
God: Hears the Cry of Those Who Suffer Jam 5:4
God: Provoked to Avenge Psa 12:5
God: Regards Ecc 5:8
Intemperance Leads To Pro 31:5
Jews Isa 59:14
Judas Mat 27:4
Pilate Mat 27:24–26
Potiphar Gen 39:20
Priests Act 4:3
Princes Dan 6:4
Punishment of Pro 11:7 · Pro 28:8 · Amo 5:11, 12 · Amo 8:5, 8 · 1Th 4:6
Saints should Bear, Patiently 1Co 6:7
Saints should Hate Pro 29:27
Saints should Take No Vengeance For Mat 5:39
Saints should Testify Against Psa 58:1, 2 · Mic 3:8, 9
Sons of Samuel 1Sa 8:3
Specially to be Avoided Towards: Servants Job 31:13, 14 · Deu 24:14 · Jer 22:13
Specially to be Avoided Towards: The Poor Exo 23:6 · Pro 22:16, 22, 23
Specially to be Avoided Towards: The Stranger and Fatherless Exo 22:21, 22 · Deu 24:17 · Jer 22:3
The Wicked: Deal With Isa 26:10
The Wicked: Judge With Psa 82:2 · Ecc 3:16 · Hab 1:4
The Wicked: Practise, Without Shame Jer 6:13, 15 · Zep 3:5
Ink: General Scriptures Concerning Jer 36:18 · 2Co 3:3 · 2 Joh 1:12 · 3 Joh 1:13
Inkhorn: General Scriptures Concerning Eze 9:2, 3, 11
Inn: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 42:27 · Gen 43:21 · Exo 4:24 · Luk 2:7 · Luk 10:34
Inner Beauty 1Pe 3:3, 4 · Sos 4:7 · Pro 31:30 · Psa 139:14 · 1Sa 16:7 · Pro 3:15 · 2Co 4:16 · Psa 34:5 · Ecc 3:11 · Mat 5:8
Inner Healing Psa 147:3 · Joh 8:32 · Isa 61:1 · Jer 30:17 · Psa 30:2 · Psa 34:18 · Psa 142:7
Innocence Mar 10:14 · Mat 19:14 · Php 4:8 · Psa 19:13 · Col 2:8
Innocency
Contrasted With Guilt, Compare Gen 2:25 · Gen 3:7–11
Found in Daniel Dan 6:22
Jeremiah Jer 2:35
Professed by Pilate Mat 27:24
Signified by Washing the Hands Deu 21:6 · Psa 26:6 · Mat 27:24
Innovation Mar 2:21, 22 · Rom 12:2 · 1 Joh 2:24 · Psa 119:105
Innuendo: General Scriptures Concerning Psa 35:19 · Pro 6:13 · Pro 10:10
Inquest: General Scriptures Concerning Deu 21:1–9

Insanity
- **Cured by Jesus** Mat 4:24 · Mat 17:15
- **Demoniacal: Saul** 1Sa 16:14 · 1Sa 18:10
- **Feigned by David** 1Sa 21:13–15
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Pro 26:18
- **Jesus Accused of** Mar 3:21 · Joh 10:20
- **Nebuchadnezzars** Dan 4:32–34
- **Paul's Alleged** Act 26:24, 25
- **Sent As a Judgment from God** Deu 28:28 · Zec 12:4

Inscriptions
- **Above Jesus at the Crucifixion** Mat 27:37 · Mar 15:26 · Luk 23:38 · Joh 19:19
- **On Gravestones** 2Ki 23:17

Insects
- **Ant** Pro 6:6 · Pro 30:25
- **Bald Locust** Lev 11:22
- **Bee** Jdg 14:8 · Psa 118:12 · Isa 7:18
- **Beetle** Lev 11:22
- **Cankerworm** Joe 1:4 · Nah 3:15, 16
- **Caterpillar** Psa 78:46 · Isa 33:4
- **Clean and Unclean (Ceremonially Speaking)** Lev 11:21–25 · Deu 14:19
- **Created by God** Gen 1:24, 25
- **Divided Into: Clean and Fit for Food** Lev 11:21, 22
- **Divided Into: Unclean and Abominable** Lev 11:23, 24
- **Earthworm** Job 25:6 · Mic 7:17
- **Fed by God** Psa 104:25, 27 · Psa 145:9, 15
- **Flea** 1Sa 24:14
- **Fly** Exo 8:22 · Ecc 10:1 · Isa 7:18
- **Gnat** Mat 23:24
- **Grasshopper** Lev 11:22 · Jdg 6:5 · Job 39:20
- **Hornet** Deu 7:20
- **Lice** Exo 8:16 · Psa 105:31
- **Locust** Exo 10:12, 13
- **Maggot** Exo 16:20
- **Moth** Job 4:19 · Job 27:18 · Isa 50:9
- **Palmer-Worm** Joe 1:4 · Amo 4:9
- **Spider** Job 8:14 · Pro 30:28

Insomnia
- **Ahasuerus** Est 6:1
- **Nebuchadnezzar** Dan 6:18

Inspiration: General Scriptures Concerning Exo 19:6 · Exo 25:21, 22 · Num 11:16–29 · Luk 12:11, 12 · 2Ti 3:16 · Rev 1:10, 11

Instability
- **David, in Yielding to Lust** 2Sa 11:2–9
- **Ephraim and Judah** Hos 6:4
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Gen 49:3, 4 · Exo 8:15, 32 · Exo 9:34 · Exo 10:8–11, 16–20 · Exo 14:5 · Exo 32:8–10 · Exo 19:8 · Exo 24:3, 7 · Jdg 2:17 · 1Ki 18:21 · Psa 106:12, 13 · Pro 24:21, 22 · Pro 27:8 · Jer 2:36 · Hos 6:4, 5 · Mat 6:24 · Mat 8:19, 20 · Mat 12:25 · Mat 13:20, 21 · Mar 4:14–19 · Luk 8:13, 14 · Luk 9:57–62 · Luk 17:32 · Joh 5:35 · Gal 1:6 · Gal 4:9–11 · Eph 4:14 · Heb 13:9 · Jam 1:6–8 · Jam 4:8 · 2Pe 2:14 · Rev 2:4 · Rev 3:2, 15, 16
- **Lot's Wife** Luk 17:32
- **Mark** Act 15:38
- **Reuben** Gen 49:4
- **Saul, in his Feelings Toward David** 1Sa 18:19
- **Solomon, in Yielding to his Idolatrous Wives** 1Ki 11:1–8
- **some Disciples of Jesus** Joh 6:66

Instinct of Animals Pro 1:17 · Isa 1:3

Instinct of Birds Jer 8:7

Instruction by Object Lessons
- **Basket of Figs** Jer 24:1
- **Bonds and Yokes** Jer 27:2–11 · Jer 28:1
- **Eating and Drinking Sparingly** Eze 12:18–20
- **Eating Bread Mixed With Dung** Eze 4:9–17
- **Fringes on the Borders of Garments** Num 15:38, 39
- **Illustrations on a Tile** Eze 4:1–3
- **Lying on One Side in Public View for a Long Period** Eze 4:4–8
- **Moving Household Goods** Eze 12:3–16
- **Potter's Vessel** Jer 19:1–12
- **Shaving the Head** Eze 5:1
- **Sighing** Eze 21:6, 7
- **Symbolically Wearing Sackcloth and Going Barefoot** Isa 20:2, 3
- **The Boiling Pot** Eze 24:1–14
- **The Linen Sash** Jer 13:1–11
- **The Pillar of Twelve Stones at the Fords of the Jordan River** Jos 4:19–24
- **The Pot of Manna** Exo 16:32
- **Two Sticks Joined Together** Eze 37:16–22
- **Widowhood** Eze 24:16–27

Instruction in Religion Exo 13:11–16 · Lev 11:44–47 · Num 15:38, 39 · Deu 27:1–26 · Deu 31:19 · Deu 32:1–47 · Jos 4:1–11 · 2Ch 17:7–9 · Neh 8:7, 8 · Isa 28:9, 10 · Mat 5:1–48 · Mar 12:35 · Luk 4:16–21 · Luk 19:47 · Luk 20:1–18 · Luk 24:27 · Joh 7:14 · Joh 8:2 · Rom 2:19, 20 · Gal 6:6

Instruction of Children Exo 10:2 · Exo 12:26, 27 · Exo 13:8–10, 14–16 · Deu 4:9, 10 · Deu 6:6–9 · Deu 11:18–21 · Deu 31:9–13 · Jos 8:35 · Psa 34:11 · Psa 78:5–8 · Pro 20:7 · Pro 22:6 · Isa 38:19 · Act 22:3 · Eph 6:4 · 2Ti 3:15

Instruction
- **Also See** Pro 24:30–34
- **from Nature** Pro 24:30–34 · Ecc 1:13–18 · Ecc 3:1 · Ecc 4:1 · Mat 6:25–30
- **from the Study of Human Nature** Ecc 3:1 · Ecc 4:1 · Ecc 5:1 · Ecc 6:1 · Ecc 7:1 · Ecc 8:1 · Ecc 9:1 · Ecc 10:1 · Ecc 11:1 · Ecc 12:1
- **Unclassified Scriptures Relating To** 2Ch 15:3 · 2Ch 17:7–9 · Ezr 7:10 · Psa 50:17 · Psa 78:2–8 · Psa 119:3–125 · Psa 143:8, 10 · Pro 1:1–6, 20–30 · Pro 22:17–21 · Pro 23:12, 23 · Pro 24:30–34 · Jer 32:33 · Dan 1:3–5, 17–20 · Luk 20:1, 2 · Luk 21:37, 38 · Rom 2:18 · 1Co 12:28, 29 · Gal 3:24, 25 · Gal 4:1, 2 · Eph 4:11, 12

Instruments Col 3:16 · Eph 5:19 · Jam 5:13 · 1Ch 15:16 · Gen 4:21 · 2Ch 29:25 · 1Ch 23:5 · Heb 2:12

Instruments in the Church Eph 5:19 · Isa 38:20 · Psa 150:3, 4

Insults Jam 1:26 · Jam 4:11, 12 · Pro 12:16 · Pro 12:18 · Eph 4:31, 32 · Pro 11:12 · Pro 20:22 · Rom 14:10–12 · Eph 4:26 · Mat 5:43–45

Insurance 1Ti 5:8 · 2Co 12:14 · Mat 6:34 · Pro 15:22 · Pro 13:22 · Ecc 7:12 · Pro 24:27

Insurgents: Army of, David's 1Sa 22:1, 2

Insurrection
- **Barabbas** Mar 15:7
- **Described By, David In** Psa 55:1
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Psa 64:2
- **Led by Bichri** 2Sa 20:1

Integrity
- **Abimelech** Gen 26:9–11
- **Daniel, in his Abstemiousness (I. E. Abstinent)** Dan 1:8–20
- **Daniel, in Maintaining Uprightness of Character and Consistent Devoutness** Dan 6:4
- **David, in his Conduct While in Refuge With the Philistines** 1Sa 29:6, 9 · 1Sa 29:1–11
- **David, in Preventing Foraging by his Insurgent Forces** 1Sa 25:15
- **David, in Self-Reproach for the Cutting of Saul's Robe** 1Sa 24:5
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Gen 18:19 · Exo 18:21 · Deu 16:19, 20 · 2Sa 22:21 · Job 10:7 · Job 13:15, 18 · Job 16:17 · Job 27:4–6 · Job 29:14 · Job 31:1–40 · Psa 7:3–5, 8 · Psa 15:1–5 · Psa 17:3 · Psa 18:20 · Psa 24:3–5 · Psa 26:1–3 · Psa 69:4 · Psa 73:2–22 · Psa 119:121 · Pro 1:3 · Pro 2:2, 5, 9 · Pro 3:3, 4 · Pro 4:25–27 · Pro 10:9 · Pro 11:3, 5 · Pro 12:22 · Pro 14:30 · Pro 15:21 · Pro 16:11 · Pro 19:1 · Pro 20:7 · Pro 21:3, 15 · Pro 22:11 · Pro 28:6, 20 · Isa 26:7 · Isa 33:15, 16 · Isa 56:1 · Jer 7:5, 7 · Eze 18:5 · Mic 6:8 · Zec 7:9 · Mal 2:6 · Luk 3:13, 14 · Luk 6:31 · Luk 11:42 · Luk 16:10 · Act 23:1 · Act 24:16 · Rom 9:1 · Rom 13:5 · Rom 14:5, 14, 22 · 2Co 4:2 · 2Co 5:11 · 2Co 7:2 · 2Co 8:21 · Php 4:8 · Col 3:22, 23 · Eph 6:6 · 1Th 2:4 · 1Ti 1:5 · 1Ti 3:9 · Tts 1:7, 8 · Heb 13:18 · 1Pe 2:12 · 1Pe 3:16
- **Integrity: Priests** Ezr 8:24–30
- **Jacob, in the Care of Laban's Property** Gen 31:39
- **Jacob's Sons, when Accused by Joseph of Robbery** Gen 43:15–22 · Gen 44:7–16

Joab, when Ordered by David to Count the Military Forces of Israel 1Ch 21:6
Joseph, a Counselor Luk 23:50, 51
Joseph, in Resisting Potiphar's Wife Gen 39:8–12
Joseph, Innocent of the Charge Which Caused Him to be Cast Into the Dungeon Gen 40:15
Joseph, the Husband of Mary, in not Jealously Accusing Her of Immorality Mat 1:19
Moses, in Taking Nothing from the Israelites in Consideration of his Services Num 16:15
Nathanael, in Whom Was No Guile Joh 1:47
Nehemiah, Reforming the Civil Service, and Receiving No Compensation for his own Services Neh 5:14–19
Paul and Barnabas, when the People of Lystra Desired to Deify Them Act 14:12–15
Peter, when offered Money by Simon Magus Act 8:18–23
Pharaoh, when he Learned That Sarah Was Abraham's Wife Gen 12:18
Samuel, in Exacting Nothing from the People on Account of his Services 1Sa 12:4
The Egyptian Midwives when Commanded to Destroy the Newborn Babies of the Israelites Exo 1:17–21
The Rechabites, in Keeping the Nazarite Vows Jer 35:12–17
Workmen, Who Repaired the Temple 2Ki 12:15 · 2Ki 22:7
Zacchaeus, in the Administration of his Wealth Luk 19:8
Intercession for Adonijah 1Ki 2:13–25
Intercession for Solomon 1Ki 1:15–31
Intercession of Man With God Gen 20:7 · Exo 28:12, 29, 30, 38 · Exo 32:9–14 · Num 6:23–26 · Num 14:11–21 · Num 16:46–50 · Deu 5:5 · Deu 7:9 · Deu 9:18, 20, 25–29 · 1Sa 7:5–8 · 1Sa 12:23 · 1Sa 15:24–26, 30 · Job 1:5 · Job 9:32, 33 · Job 16:21 · Job 42:8–10 · Psa 122:6 · Isa 62:6, 7 · Isa 65:8 · Jer 5:1 · Jer 7:16 · Jer 11:14 · Jer 14:11 · Jer 15:1 · Jer 29:7 · Eze 22:30 · Mat 8:5–13 · Mar 6:55, 56 · Eph 6:18 · 1Ti 2:1, 2 · Heb 13:18 · Jam 5:14–20 · 1Pe 2:5, 9 · 1 Joh 5:16
Intercession of Man With Man 1Sa 2:25
Intercession of Saints Rev 8:3, 4 · Jam 5:16 · 1Ti 2:5 · Heb 7:25 · Rev 5:8 · Eph 6:18 · 1Ti 2:1 · Heb 12:1 · Rom 8:34
Intercession
Abigail for Nabal 1Sa 25:23–35
Additional Instances of Abraham's Servant, in Behalf of his Master Gen 24:12
Additional Instances of Amos, for Israel Amo 7:2–6
Additional Instances of Asaph, for the Congregation Psa 80:1 · Psa 83:1
Additional Instances of David, for Israel 2Sa 24:17
Additional Instances of Ezra, for Israel Ezr 9:5–15
Additional Instances of for Israel Num 16:20–22 · Num 21:7 · Deu 33:6–17 · Psa 106:23
Additional Instances of for Miriam Num 12:13–15
Additional Instances of for Paul, by the Congregations Act 14:26 · Act 15:40
Additional Instances of in Behalf of Abimelech Gen 20:17, 18
Additional Instances of in Behalf of Sodom Gen 18:23–32
Additional Instances of Jacob, in Behalf of his Children Gen 49:1
Additional Instances of Jeremiah, for Israel Jer 14:7–22
Additional Instances of Korah, for the Congregation Psa 85:1–7
Additional Instances of Moses, in Behalf of Pharaoh Exo 8:12, 13, 30, 31 · Exo 9:33 · Exo 10:18, 19
Additional Instances of Nehemiah, in Behalf of Judah and Jerusalem Neh 1:4–9
Additional Instances of Onesiphorus 2Ti 1:16, 18
Additional Instances of Others, Who Sought Jesus in Behalf of Afflicted People Mat 12:22 · Mat 15:22, 30 · Mat 17:14–18 · Mar 1:32 · Mar 2:3 · Luk 5:18–20 · Joh 4:47, 49
Additional Instances of Parents, for Their Epileptic Son Mat 17:15 · Mar 9:17–27
Additional Instances of Paul, for God's People Act 20:32
Additional Instances of Solomon, for Israel 1Ki 8:29–53
Additional Instances of The Disciples, in Behalf of Peter's Mother-In-Law Luk 4:38, 39
Additional Instances of The Syro-Phoenician Woman, for Her Daughter Mat 15:22
Answered for the plague of darkness Exo 10:21–23
Answered for the plague of flies Exo 8:30–32
Answered for the plague of frogs to be abated Exo 8:12, 15
Answered for the plague of locusts Exo 10:16–20
Answered for the plague of rain, thunder, and hail Exo 9:27–35
Answered in Behalf of Aaron, on Account of his Sin in Making the Golden Calf Deu 9:20
Answered of Elijah, for Raising the Son of the Hospitable Widow from the Dead 1Ki 17:20–23
Answered of Elisha, for Raising the Son of the Shunammite Woman from the Dead 2Ki 4:33–36
Answered: During the Battle With the Amalekites Exo 17:11–14
Answered: That Miriam's Leprosy Might be Healed Num 12:13
Answered: That the Plague of the Fiery Serpents Would Stop Num 21:4–9
Answered: The Prophet of Israel, for the Restoration of Jeroboam's Withered Hand 1Ki 13:1–6
Answered: when the Fire of the Lord Consumed the People Num 11:1, 2
Answered: when the People Complained on Account of the Report of the Spies Num 14:11–20
Ebed-Melech for Jeremiah Jer 38:7–13
Elisha offers to See the King for the Shunammite Woman 2Ki 4:13
Exemplified Gen 48:15–20 · Exo 32:31, 32 · Exo 34:9 · Num 10:35, 36 · Num 27:16, 17 · Jos 7:7–26 · Jdg 5:31 · Rut 2:12 · 1Sa 1:17 · 1Sa 12:23 · 2Sa 24:17 · 1Ki 8:29, 38, 39, 44, 45 · 1Ch 29:18, 19 · 2Ch 6:40, 41 · 2Ch 30:18, 19 · Psa 7:9 · Psa 12:1 · Psa 20:1–4 · Psa 25:22 · Psa 28:9 · Psa 36:10 · Psa 51:18 · Psa 80:1, 2, 14, 15, 17, 19 · Psa 122:7, 8 · Psa 125:4 · Psa 132:8–10 · Psa 134:3 · Psa 141:5 · Isa 62:1 · Isa 63:17–19 · Isa 64:8–12 · Jer 18:20 · Eze 9:8 · Eze 11:13 · Dan 9:3–19 · Joe 2:17 · Mic 7:14 · Mat 5:44 · Mat 6:10 · Act 7:60 · Act 8:15 · Rom 1:9 · Rom 10:1 · 1Co 1:3 · 2Co 9:10, 14 · 2Co 13:7 · Gal 1:3 · Gal 6:16 · Eph 1:15–19 · Eph 3:14–19 · Php 1:3–5, 9, 10 · Col 1:3, 4, 9 · Col 2:1, 2 · Col 4:12 · 1Th 1:2 · 1Th 3:10, 12, 13 · 1Th 5:23 · 2Th 1:11 · 2Th 2:16, 17 · 2Th 3:5, 16 · 2Ti 1:3, 18 · 2Ti 2:7 · 2Ti 4:16 · Phm 1:4–6 · Heb 13:20, 21 · 1Pe 5:10

Topical Index — Intercession–Izri

Intercessional Influence of the Righteous Gen 18:26, 29, 30, 32 · Gen 19:22 · Gen 26:4, 5, 24 · 1Ki 11:12, 13, 34 · 1Ki 15:4 · 2Ki 8:19 · 2Ch 21:7 · Psa 103:17, 18 · Isa 37:35 · Jer 5:1 · Eze 14:14, 16, 18, 20 · Mat 24:22 · Rom 11:27, 28 · Rev 5:8 · Rev 8:3, 4
Joab for Absalom 2Sa 14:1–24
Jonathan for David 1Sa 19:1–7
Judah for Joseph Gen 37:26, 27
Paul for Onesimus Phm 1:10–21
Pharaoh's Chief Baker for Joseph Gen 41:9–13 · Gen 40:14
Reuben for Joseph Gen 37:21, 22
Solicited by Daniel, of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego Dan 2:17, 18
Solicited by Darius, of the Jews Ezr 6:10
Solicited by Hezekiah, of Isaiah 2Ki 19:1–4
Solicited by Israel, of Samuel 1Sa 12:19
Solicited by Jeroboam, of a Prophet 1Ki 13:6
Solicited by Paul, of the Congregations Rom 15:30–32 · 2Co 1:11 · Eph 6:19, 20 · 1Th 5:25 · 2Th 3:1 · Heb 13:18
Solicited by Pharaoh, of Moses Exo 8:8, 28 · Exo 9:28 · Exo 10:17 · Exo 12:32
Solicited by Simon Magus, of Peter Act 8:24
Solicited by Zedekiah, of Jeremiah Jer 37:3
Solicited: And by Johanan Jer 42:1–6
Solicited: And by the Israelites Num 21:7
The King of Syria for Naaman 2Ki 5:6–8
Intercessors Joh 14:16 · 1Ti 2:5 · Rom 8:34
Intercessory Prayer by Ministers for Their People Eph 1:16 · Eph 3:14–19 · Php 1:4
Intercessory Prayer
Abraham Gen 18:23–32
Abraham's Servant Gen 24:12–14
Beneficial to the offerer Job 42:10
Christ Set an Example of Luk 22:32 · Luk 23:34 · Joh 17:9–24
Church of Jerusalem Act 12:5
Commanded 1Ti 2:1 · Jam 5:14, 16
Daniel Dan 9:3–19
David Psa 25:22
Elisha 2Ki 4:33
Encouragement To Jam 5:16 · 1 Joh 5:16
Epaphras Col 4:12
Ezekiel Eze 9:8
Hezekiah 2Ch 30:18
Isaiah 2Ch 32:20
Moses Exo 8:12 · Exo 32:11–13
Nehemiah Neh 1:4–11
Paul Col 1:9–12 · 2Th 1:11
Peter and John Act 8:15
Philemon Phm 1:22
Samuel 1Sa 7:5
Seek an Interest In 1Sa 12:19 · Heb 13:18
should be offered up For: All in Authority 1Ti 2:2
should be offered up For: All Men 1Ti 2:1
should be offered up For: All Saints Eph 6:18
should be offered up For: Children Gen 17:18 · Mat 15:22
should be offered up For: Enemies Among Whom we Dwell Jer 29:7
should be offered up For: Fellow-Countrymen Rom 10:1
should be offered up For: Friends Job 42:8
should be offered up For: Kings 1Ti 2:2
should be offered up For: Masters Gen 24:12–14
should be offered up For: Ministers 2Co 1:11 · Php 1:19
should be offered up For: Persecutors Mat 5:44
should be offered up For: Servants Luk 7:2, 3
should be offered up For: The Church Psa 122:6 · Isa 62:6, 7
should be offered up For: The Sick Jam 5:14
should be offered up For: Those Who Envy Us Num 12:13
should be offered up For: Those Who Forsake Us 2Ti 4:16
should be offered up For: Those Who Murmur Against God Num 11:1, 2 · Num 14:13, 19
Sin of Neglecting 1Sa 12:23
Solomon 1Ki 8:30–36
Stephen Act 7:60
Unavailing for the Obstinately-Impenitent Jer 7:13–16 · Jer 14:10, 11
Interest Exo 22:25 · Lev 25:36, 37 · Deu 23:19, 20 · Neh 5:1–13 · Psa 15:5 · Pro 28:8 · Isa 24:2 · Eze 18:8, 9, 13, 17 · Eze 22:12
Interpretation of Foreign Tongues 1Co 14:9–19
Interpreter in Congregations 1Co 12:10, 30 · 1Co 14:5, 13, 26–28
Interpreter of Dreams Gen 40:8 · Gen 41:16 · Dan 2:18–30
Interpreter of Languages Gen 42:23 · 2Ch 32:31 · Neh 8:8 · Job 33:23
Interpreter: Figurative Job 33:23
Interpreting Dreams Act 2:17 · Gen 40:8 · Amo 3:7 · Ecc 5:7 · Num 12:6 · 1Co 2:13 · Joe 2:28 · Job 33:15 · Hab 2:2, 3
Intimacy Heb 13:4 · Gen 2:24 · 1Co 6:18 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Eph 5:3 · Col 3:19 · 1Th 4:3–5 · Mal 2:15 · Joh 17:3 · Col 3:5
Intimacy with God Jam 4:8 · Joh 17:22, 23 · Isa 65:24 · Jer 29:11 · Joh 15:4–6 · Jer 31:3 · Jer 33:3 · Psa 42:1, 2 · Php 3:10 · Deu 6:5
Intimidation 2Ti 1:7 · 1Pe 5:8 · Isa 41:10 · 2Ti 2:15 · Deu 31:6 · 2Co 11:20 · Joh 8:32 · Jam 5:16 · Gal 6:12, 13
Intolerance, Religious: Exemplified By of Idolatrous Religions 2Ch 15:12, 13
Intoxication Pro 20:1 · Eph 5:18 · Rom 13:13 · Gal 5:21 · 1Ti 5:23 · Pro 23:21 · Isa 5:22 · 1Pe 5:8 · 1Co 5:11 · Gal 5:19–21
Invaded by Tiglath-Pileser, King of Syria 2Ki 15:29
Invention of Musical Instruments by David 1Ch 23:5 · 2Ch 7:6 · 2Ch 29:26 · Amo 6:5
Invention of Musical Instruments by Jubal Gen 4:21
Invention
General Scriptures Concerning Pro 8:12
The Engines of War 2Ch 26:15
The Use of Metals Gen 4:22
Inventions Col 1:16, 17 · Joh 1:3 · Joh 16:13 · Gen 1:1 · Rom 1:20
Investigation: General Scriptures Concerning Ecc 1:13–18 · Ecc 2:1–12 · Ecc 12:9–14
Investing Pro 31:16 · Mat 6:19–21 · Pro 31:18 · Pro 13:11 · Pro 31:24 · 2Co 9:6 · 1Ti 6:17–19 · Luk 12:33, 34 · Mal 3:10
Investment Pro 22:7 · Luk 12:33, 34 · Mat 6:20 · 2Co 9:6 · Act 20:35 · Luk 6:38 · Deu 15:4
Iphedeiah: A Benjamite 1Ch 8:25
Ir: A Benjamite 1Ch 7:12
Ira
A Priest 2Sa 20:26
A Tekoite, One of David's Heroes 2Sa 23:26 · 1Ch 11:28 · 1Ch 27:9
The Ithrite, One of David's Heroes 2Sa 23:38 · 1Ch 11:40
Irad: Son of Enoch Gen 4:18
Iram: A Duke of Edom Gen 36:43 · 1Ch 1:54
Iran Isa 44:28 · Dan 10:13 · Eze 38:5 · Est 1:1 · Dan 5:28 · Isa 45:1 · Dan 12:1
Iri: A Son of Bela 1Ch 7:7
Irijah: A Captain of the Guard Who Imprisoned the Prophet Jeremiah Jer 37:13, 14
Ir-Nahash: Whether This is a Man or a Town is not Clear 1Ch 4:12
Iron of a Hard Barren Soil Deu 28:23
Iron of Greater Gravity than Water 2Ki 6:5
Iron of Severe Affliction Deu 4:20 · Psa 107:10
Iron of Severe Exercise of Power Psa 2:9 · Rev 2:27
Iron of Small Comparative Value Isa 60:17
Iron of Strength Dan 2:33, 40
Iron of Stubbornness Isa 48:4
Iron Sharpens Iron Pro 27:17 · 1 Joh 4:17 · Mic 4:13
Iron used from the Earliest Age Gen 4:22
Iron
(Seared With) Insensibility of Conscience 1Ti 4:2
A City of Naphtali Jos 19:38
Admits of a High Polish Eze 27:19
An Article of Commerce Eze 27:12, 19 · Rev 18:12
Dug out of the Earth Job 28:2
Figurative 2Sa 23:7 · Jer 15:12 · 1Ti 4:2
First Recorded Use of Gen 4:22
First Recorded Use of Ax 2Ki 6:6 · 2Ch 18:10 · Ecc 10:10 · Isa 10:34
First Recorded Use of Bedstead Deu 3:11
First Recorded Use of Breastplate Rev 9:9

First Recorded Use of Chariot Jos 17:16, 18 · Jdg 1:19 · Jdg 4:3
First Recorded Use of Fetters Psa 105:18 · Psa 107:10, 16 · Psa 149:8
First Recorded Use of File Pro 27:17
First Recorded Use of Furnace Deu 4:20 · 1Ki 8:51 · Jer 11:4
First Recorded Use of Gate Act 12:10
First Recorded Use of Harrow 2Sa 12:31
First Recorded Use of Horn 1Ki 22:11 · 2Ch 18:10 · Mic 4:13
First Recorded Use of Idols Dan 2:33 · Dan 5:4, 23
First Recorded Use of Melted Eze 22:20
First Recorded Use of Ore of Deu 8:9 · Job 28:2
First Recorded Use of Pans Eze 4:3 · Eze 27:19
First Recorded Use of Pen Job 19:1 · Job 24:1 · Jer 17:1
First Recorded Use of Pillars Jer 1:18
First Recorded Use of Rods for Scourging Psa 2:9 · Rev 2:27 · Rev 12:5 · Rev 19:15
First Recorded Use of Stones of Deu 8:9 · Job 28:2 · Isa 60:17
First Recorded Use of Threshing Instruments Amo 1:3
First Recorded Use of Tools 1Ki 6:7
First Recorded Use of Used in the Temple 1Ch 22:3 · 1Ch 29:2, 7
First Recorded Use of Vessels Jos 6:24
First Recorded Use of Weapons Num 35:16 · 1Sa 17:7 · Job 20:24 · Job 41:7
First Recorded Use of Yokes Deu 28:48 · Jer 28:13, 14
from the North Hardest and Best Jer 15:12
Fusible Eze 22:20
Great Quantity of, Provided for the Temple 1Ch 22:3, 14, 16 · 1Ch 29:2
Hardened Into Steel 2Sa 22:35 · Job 20:24
Made Into: Armour 2Sa 23:7 · Rev 9:9
Made Into: Bars Psa 107:16 · Isa 45:2
Made Into: Bedsteads Deu 3:11
Made Into: Chariots Jdg 4:3
Made Into: Fetters Psa 105:18 · Psa 149:8
Made Into: Gates Act 12:10
Made Into: Graving Tools Job 19:24 · Jer 17:1
Made Into: Idols Dan 5:4, 23
Made Into: Implements for Husbandry 1Sa 13:20, 21 · 2Sa 12:31
Made Into: Nails and Hinges 1Ch 22:3
Made Into: Pillars Jer 1:18
Made Into: Rods Psa 2:9 · Rev 2:27
Made Into: Tools for Artificers Jos 8:31 · 1Ki 6:7
Made Into: Weapons of War 1Sa 13:19 · 1Sa 17:7
Made Into: Yokes Deu 28:48 · Jer 28:13, 14
Malleable Isa 2:4
Miraculously Made to Swim 2Ki 6:6
Mode of Purifying, Taken in War Num 31:21–23
Sharpens Things Made of Pro 27:17
Strong and Durable Job 40:18 · Dan 2:40
Taken in War, often Dedicated to God Jos 6:19, 24
The Land of Canaan Abounded With Deu 8:9 · Deu 33:25
Working In, a Trade 1Sa 13:19 · 2Ch 2:7, 14
Irony
Amos to the Samaritans Amo 4:4
Elijah to the Priests of Baal 1Ki 18:27
Ezekiel to the Prince of Tyre Eze 28:3–5
Herod Agrippa Ii to Paul Act 26:28
Jesus to the Pharisees Mar 2:17
Job to his Accusers Job 12:2
Micaiah 1Ki 22:15
Michal to David 2Sa 6:20
Pilate, Calling Jesus | King| Mar 15:19 · Joh 19:15
The Inscription of Pilate Above Jesus Mat 27:37 · Mar 15:26 · Luk 23:38 · Joh 19:19
The Pharisees and the Herodians to Jesus Mat 22:16
The Roman Soldiers to Jesus Mat 27:29 · Mar 15:17–19 · Luk 23:11 · Joh 19:2, 3
Irpeel: A City of the Tribe of Benjamin Jos 18:27
Irresponsibility Jam 4:17 · Deu 23:21–23
Irrigation
Figurative 1Co 3:6, 8
General Scriptures Concerning Deu 11:10 · Pro 21:1 · Ecc 2:6 · Isa 58:11
Irritability Pro 29:11 · Pro 15:1 · Jam 1:20 · Pro 21:23 · Lev 19:18
Irritation Pro 15:1 · Col 1:11 · 2Pe 3:9 · Gal 5:19–21 · Psa 1:1, 2
Ir-Shemesh: A City of the Tribe of Dan Jos 19:41
Iru: The Oldest Son of Caleb 1Ch 4:15
Is All Sin the Same Rom 6:23 · Rom 3:23 · Jam 2:10 · 1Co 6:9, 10 · Gal 5:19–21 · Luk 12:47, 48 · 1 Joh 5:16, 17 · Jam 4:17 · Lev 18:22 · 1 Joh 3:4
Is Gambling a Sin 1Ti 6:10 · Php 4:19 · Luk 16:13 · Joh 18:36 · 1Th 5:22
Isaac
A Designation of the Ten Tribes Amo 7:9
The Miraculous Son of Abraham Gen 17:15–19 · Gen 18:1–15 · Gen 21:1–8 · Jos 24:3 · 1Ch 1:28 · Gal 4:28 · Heb 11:11
The Miraculous Son of Abraham is Provided a Wife from Among his Relatives Gen 24:1 · Gen 25:20
The Miraculous Son of Abraham was a Prophet Gen 27:28, 29, 38, 40 · Heb 11:20
The Miraculous Son of Abraham with Ishmael, Buries his Father in the Cave of Machpelah Gen 25:9
The Miraculous Son of Abraham: Abrahamic Covenant Confirmed In Gen 26:2–5 · 1Ch 16:15–19
The Miraculous Son of Abraham: Ancestor of Jesus Mat 1:2
The Miraculous Son of Abraham: Death and Burial of Gen 35:27–29 · Gen 49:31
The Miraculous Son of Abraham: Digs Wells, and is Defrauded of Them by the Herdsmen of Abimelech Gen 26:15, 21
The Miraculous Son of Abraham: Esau and Jacob Born To Gen 25:19–26 · 1Ch 1:34 · Jos 24:4
The Miraculous Son of Abraham: His Devoutness Gen 24:63 · Gen 25:21 · Gen 26:25 · Mat 8:11 · Luk 13:28
The Miraculous Son of Abraham: His Filial Obedience Gen 22:9
The Miraculous Son of Abraham: His Old Age, Last Blessing Upon his Sons Gen 27:18–40
The Miraculous Son of Abraham: His Peaceableness Gen 26:14–22
The Miraculous Son of Abraham: Lives in Gerar Gen 26:7–11
The Miraculous Son of Abraham: Lives in the South Country at the Well Called Lahai-Roi Gen 24:62 · Gen 25:11
The Miraculous Son of Abraham: Moves Away to the Valley of Gerar, Afterward Called Beer-Sheba Gen 26:22–33
The Miraculous Son of Abraham: Offered in Sacrifice by his Father Gen 22:1–19 · Heb 11:17 · Jam 2:21
The Miraculous Son of Abraham: Possesses Large Flocks and Herds Gen 26:14
The Miraculous Son of Abraham: Prophecies Concerning Gen 17:16–21 · Gen 18:10–14 · Gen 21:12 · Gen 26:2–5, 24 · Exo 32:13 · 1Ch 16:16 · Rom 9:7
The Miraculous Son of Abraham: Prospers Gen 26:12–14
Isaiah is the Chronicler of the Times of Uzziah and Hezekiah 2Ch 26:22 · 2Ch 32:32
Isaiah
Comforts and Encourages Hezekiah and the People During the Siege of Jerusalem by Rab-Shakeh 2Ki 18:1 · 2Ki 19:1 · Isa 37:6, 7
Comforts Hezekiah in his Affliction 2Ki 20:1–11 · Isa 38:1
Performs the Miracle of the Returning Shadow to Confirm Hezekiah's Faith 2Ki 20:8–11
Prophecies Isa 44:1 · Isa 45:1–5 · Isa 48:20
Prophecies, Reproofs Isa 30:18–26 · Isa 32:1 · Isa 33:1 · Isa 34:1 · Isa 35:1
Prophecies, Reproofs, and Exhortations of Arabia Isa 21:13–17

- **Prophecies, Reproofs, and Exhortations of Burden of Damascus** Isa 17:1
- **Prophecies, Reproofs, and Exhortations of Burden of Moab** Isa 15:1 · Isa 16:1
- **Prophecies, Reproofs, and Exhortations of Denounces Calamities Against Israel and Judah** Isa 7:16–25 · Isa 9:2–6
- **Prophecies, Reproofs, and Exhortations of Denounces Existing Corruptions** Isa 5:8–30
- **Prophecies, Reproofs, and Exhortations of Denounces Judgments Against False Prophets** Isa 10:1–4
- **Prophecies, Reproofs, and Exhortations of Denounces the Evils of Idolatry** Isa 46:1
- **Prophecies, Reproofs, and Exhortations of Denounces the Hypocrisy of the Jews** Isa 29:9–17
- **Prophecies, Reproofs, and Exhortations of Denounces Vengeance Upon the Enemies of Israel** Isa 9:8–12
- **Prophecies, Reproofs, and Exhortations of Denunciation Against the Philistines** Isa 14:9–32
- **Prophecies, Reproofs, and Exhortations of Denunciations Against Babylon** Isa 21:1–10
- **Prophecies, Reproofs, and Exhortations of Exhorts the People to Repent** Isa 43:22–28
- **Prophecies, Reproofs, and Exhortations of Exhorts to Sanctification** Isa 56:1–8
- **Prophecies, Reproofs, and Exhortations of Foreshadows the Person and the Kingdom of the Messiah** Isa 32:1
- **Prophecies, Reproofs, and Exhortations of Foretells Calamities to Judah** Isa 59:9–12 · Isa 57:1 · Isa 58:1 · Isa 59:1
- **Prophecies, Reproofs, and Exhortations of Foretells the Destruction of Sennacherib's Armies** Isa 10:5–34
- **Prophecies, Reproofs, and Exhortations of Foretells the Destruction of the Jews** Isa 3:1
- **Prophecies, Reproofs, and Exhortations of Foretells the Ultimate Destruction of Babylon** Isa 43:14–17 · Isa 47:1
- **Prophecies, Reproofs, and Exhortations of Promises a Reformation** Isa 29:18–24
- **Prophecies, Reproofs, and Exhortations of Promises to the Remnant Restoration of Divine Favour** Isa 4:2–6 · Isa 6:1
- **Prophecies, Reproofs, and Exhortations of Promises Ultimate Restoration of the Jews** Isa 43:1–13
- **Prophecies, Reproofs, and Exhortations of Prophecy Concerning Seir** Isa 21:11, 12
- **Prophecies, Reproofs, and Exhortations of The Burden of Babylon** Isa 13:1 · Isa 14:1–28
- **Prophecies, Reproofs, and Exhortations of The Burden of Egypt** Isa 19:1 · Isa 20:1
- **Prophecies, Reproofs, and Exhortations of The Overthrow of Tyre** Isa 23:1
- **Prophecy at the Time of the Invasion by Tartan, of Assyria** Isa 20:1
- **Prophesies in the Days of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, Kings of Judah** Isa 1:1 · Isa 6:1 · Isa 7:1, 3 · Isa 14:27 · Isa 20:1 · Isa 36:1 · Isa 38:1 · Isa 39:1
- **Reproves Hezekiah's Folly in Exhibiting his Resources to the Commissioners from Babylon** 2Ki 20:12–19 · Isa 39:1
- **Son of Amos** Isa 1:1
- **Symbolically Wears Sackcloth, and Walks Barefoot As a Sign to Israel** Isa 20:2, 3

Iscah: Daughter of Haran and Sister of Lot Gen 11:29

Ishbah: Father of Eshtemoa 1Ch 4:17

Ishbak: Son of Abraham and Keturah Gen 25:2 · 1Ch 1:32

Ishbi-Benob: A Giant Warrior, Killed by Abishai 2Sa 21:16

Ish-Bosheth
- **Assassinated** 2Sa 4:5–8
- **Avenged by David** 2Sa 4:9–12
- **Called Esh-Baal In** 1Ch 8:33 · 1Ch 9:39
- **Deserted by Abner** 2Sa 3:6–12
- **Made King by Abner** 2Sa 2:8–10
- **Restores Michal (David's First Wife) to David** 2Sa 3:14–16

Ishi
- **A Descendant of Judah** 1Ch 4:20
- **A Name of a God** Hos 2:16
- **A Simeonite** 1Ch 4:42
- **A Son of Appaim** 1Ch 2:31
- **One of the Heads of Manasseh** 1Ch 5:24

Ishiah: One of the Heads of Issachar 1Ch 7:3 · 1Ch 24:21, 25

Ishijah: One of the Sons of Harim Ezr 10:31

Ishma: A Descendant of Judah 1Ch 4:3

Ishmael
- **A Priest of the Exile** Ezr 10:22
- **A Son of Azel** 1Ch 8:38 · 1Ch 9:44
- **A Son of Nethaniah: Defeated by Johanan, and Put to Flight** Jer 41:12–15
- **Assassinated Gedaliah, Governor of Judah Under King of Babylon, and Takes Many Jews Captive** Jer 40:8–16 · Jer 41:1–11 · 2Ki 25:23–25
- **Father of Zebadiah** 2Ch 19:11
- **One of the Captains of Hundreds** 2Ch 23:1
- **Son of Abraham** Gen 16:11, 15, 16 · 1Ch 1:28
- **Son of Abraham with Isaac Buries his Father** Gen 25:9
- **Son of Abraham: Children of** Gen 25:12–18 · 1Ch 1:29–31
- **Son of Abraham: Circumcised** Gen 17:23–26
- **Son of Abraham: Daughter of, Marries Esau** Gen 28:9 · Gen 36:2, 3
- **Son of Abraham: Death of** Gen 25:17, 18
- **Son of Abraham: Prayer of Abraham For** Gen 17:18, 20
- **Son of Abraham: Promised to be the Father of a Nation** Gen 16:11, 12 · Gen 17:20 · Gen 21:12, 13, 18
- **Son of Abraham: Sent Away by Abraham** Gen 21:6–21

Ishmaelites
- **Called Midianites** Gen 37:28, 36 · Jdg 8:24, 26
- **Enemies to Israel** Psa 83:6
- **Merchants of, Buy Joseph** Gen 37:25–36 · Gen 39:1
- **Region Occupied By** Gen 25:18

Ishmaiah: A Prince of Zebulun 1Ch 27:19

Ishmerai: A Chief Benjamite 1Ch 8:18

Ishod: One from the Tribe of Manasseh 1Ch 7:18

Ishpan: A Chief Benjamite 1Ch 8:22

Ish-Tob: A Small State of Aram 2Sa 10:6, 8

Ishuah: Son of Asher Gen 46:17 · 1Ch 7:30

Ishui
- **Son of Asher** Gen 46:17 · Num 26:44 · 1Ch 7:30
- **Son of Saul** 1Sa 14:49

Islam Joh 14:6 · Gal 1:6–8 · Joh 8:58 · Mat 5:44 · 1Ti 2:5 · Rev 22:18, 19 · Joh 8:24 · Gal 2:19–21 · Gen 16:11, 12 · Jde 1:22

Island: Prophecies Concerning Psa 97:1 · Isa 11:11 · Isa 41:1, 5 · Isa 49:1 · Zep 2:11 · Rev 16:20

Ismachiah: A Levite 2Ch 31:13

Ismaiah: A Gibeonite Who Joined David at Ziklag 1Ch 12:4

Isolation Pro 18:1 · Heb 10:25 · 1Co 12:14 · 1Co 15:33 · 1Co 12:12 · 2Co 12:9

Ispah: A Chief Benjamite 1Ch 8:16

Israel 1Ki 12:1

Israel, Prophecies Concerning
- **Captivity of Cyrus Directs the Rebuilding of the Temple** 2Ch 36:23 · Ezr 1:3–11
- **Captivity of Nehemiah is Commissioned to Lead the Remainder of the Captivity** Neh 2:1 · Neh 7:5–67 · Psa 85:1 · Psa 87:1 · Psa 107:1 · Psa 126:1
- **Captivity of One-Tenth of the People** Neh 11:1

Josiah is Succeeded by Jehoahaz 2Ki 23:30–35 · 2Ch 36:1–3
Judah in the Historical Books of First and Second Kings Isa 8:14 · Isa 49:7
The Nation Composed of the Tribes of Judah and Benjamin, Called Judah Isa 11:12
The Poorest of the People Were Left to Occupy the Country 2Ki 25:12, 22, 23 · Jer 39:10 · Jer 40:7–12 · Jer 52:16
Israel
(Foreshadowing Circumstances Indicating the Separation): Disagreement After Saul's Death 2Sa 2:1 · 1Ch 12:23–40 · 1Ch 13:1
(Foreshadowing Circumstances Indicating the Separation): Providential Zec 11:14
(Foreshadowing Circumstances Indicating the Separation): The Rebellion of Sheba 2Sa 20:1
A Name Given to Jacob Gen 32:24–32 · 2Ki 17:34 · Hos 12:3, 4
A Name Given to the Descendants of Jacob, a Nation: Also Called Israelites, and Hebrews Gen 43:32 · Exo 1:15 · Exo 9:7 · Exo 10:3 · Exo 21:2 · Lev 23:42 · Jos 13:6
A Name Given to the Descendants of Jacob, a Nation: Etc 1Sa 4:6 · 1Sa 13:3, 19 · 1Sa 14:11, 21 · Php 3:5
A Name of the Messiah in Prophecy Isa 49:3
Abide at Kadesh Deu 1:46
Ai Captured Jos 7:1 · Jos 8:1
All Who Were Numbered at Mount Sinai Perished in the Wilderness Except Caleb and Joshua Num 26:63, 65 · Deu 2:14–16
are Refused Passage Through the Country of: Edom Num 20:14–21
are Scourged With Fiery Serpents Num 21:4–9
Army of Syria Invades Israel, But Peacefully Withdraws Through the Tact of the Prophet Elisha 2Ki 6:8–23
Arrive at Sinai Exo 19:1 · Num 33:15
Arrive at the Border of Canaan Num 12:16
Arrive in the Plains of Moab, at the Fords of the Jordan River Num 22:1 · Num 33:48, 49
At the Suggestion of Jethro, Moses' Father-In-Law, They Organize a System of Government Exo 18:25 · Deu 1:9–17
Borrowed Jewels from the Egyptians Exo 11:2, 3 · Exo 12:35, 36 · Psa 105:37
Children Were Spared when the Firstborn of the Egyptians Were Killed Exo 12:13, 23
Circumcision Observed and the Passover Celebrated Jos 5:1
Commit Idolatry With the People of Moab Num 25:1–5
Complain Against Moses and Aaron Num 16:41–50
Complain for Lack of Water in Meribah; the Rock is Struck Num 20:1–13
Complained for Food Exo 16:2, 3
Complained for Lack of Water at Rephidim Exo 17:2–7
Complained on Account of the Bitter Water Exo 15:23–25
Complaining Over the Report Num 14:1–5
Conquest of the Land Jos 21:43–45 · Jdg 1:1
Conquest of the Midianites Num 31:1
Covenant Renewed, Death of Joshua Jos 24:1 · Jdg 2:8, 9
Cross the Jordan River Jos 4:1
Defeat the Amalekites Exo 17:13 · Deu 25:17, 18
Defeat the Amorites Num 21:21–32 · Deu 2:24–35
Defeat the Canaanites Num 21:1–3
Defeat the Five Amoritish Kings Jos 10:1
Defeat the King of Baasha Num 21:33–35 · Deu 3:1–17
Delivered for Their Idolatry to the King of Mesopotamia During Eight Years Jdg 3:8–11
Divided Into Families, Each of Which had a Chief Num 25:14 · Num 26:1 · Num 36:1 · Jos 7:14 · 1Ch 4:1 · 1Ch 5:1 · 1Ch 6:1 · 1Ch 7:1 · 1Ch 8:1
Exempt from the Plagues Exo 8:22, 23 · Exo 9:4–6, 26 · Exo 10:23 · Exo 11:7 · Exo 12:13
Famine Prevails During the Reign of Ahab 1Ki 18:1–6
First Sacrifice offered By, Under the Law Lev 8:14–36 · Lev 9:8–24
for the Itinerary, See Num 33:1
Gifts Consecrated for the Creation of the Tabernacle Exo 35:1 · Exo 36:1–7 · Num 7:1
God Withdraws his Presence Exo 33:1–3
Idolatry of Exo 32:1 · Deu 9:17–21
Instituted the Passover Exo 12:1–28
Israel Defeated by the Philistines, and Saul and his Sons are Killed 1Sa 31:1
Israel, Also Called Samaria, Invaded By, But Defeats, Ben-Hadad, King of Syria 1Ki 20:1
Jericho Captured Jos 6:1
Joshua Appointed the Leader Num 27:18–23 · Deu 31:23
Joshua's Exhortation Immediately Before his Death Jos 23:1
Journey from Rameses to Succoth Exo 12:37–39
Journey from Succoth to Etham Exo 13:20
Journey to Elim Exo 15:27 · Num 33:9
Journey to Marah Exo 15:23 · Num 33:8
Journey to Pi-Hahiroth Exo 14:2 · Num 33:5–7
Led by God Exo 13:18, 21, 22
Lived in Egypt for Four-Hundred and Thirty Years Exo 12:40, 41 · Gen 15:13 · Act 7:6 · Gal 3:17
Lived in Goshen Gen 46:28–34 · Gen 47:4–10, 27, 28
Lukewarmness of the Ten Tribes, and Zeal of Judah for David in Absolom's Rebellion 2Sa 19:41–43
Made the Journey by Night Exo 12:42
Make a Treaty With the Gibeonites Jos 9:1
March out of the Wilderness Num 10:11–36
Men Chosen to Allot the Lands of Canaan Among the Tribes and Families Num 34:17–29
Moab Rebels 2Ki 1:1 · 2Ki 3:1
Moses Commissioned As the Deliverer Exo 3:2–22 · Exo 4:1–17
Moses Dies, and the People Mourn Deu 34:1
Moses' Indignation Exo 32:19–35
Names of, Seen in John's Vision, on the Gates of the New Jerusalem Rev 21:12
Nations Dread Deu 2:25
Number of, After the Captivity Ezr 2:64 · Neh 7:66, 67
Number of, After the Plague Num 26:1
Number of, at Sinai, by Tribes Num 1:1–50
Number of, at the Time of the Exodus Exo 12:37, 38 · Gen 47:27 · Exo 1:7–20 · Psa 105:24 · Act 7:17
Number of, Fit for Military Service when They Left Egypt Exo 12:37
Number of, in John's Apocalyptic Vision Rev 7:1–8
Number of, when David Counted 2Sa 24:1–9 · 1Ch 21:5, 6 · 1Ch 27:23, 24
Number of, Who Went Into Egypt Gen 46:8–27 · Exo 1:5 · Deu 10:22 · Act 7:14
Obduracy of Exo 33:3 · Exo 34:9 · Deu 9:12–29
Pass Through the Red Sea Exo 14:19–22 · Deu 11:4 · Psa 78:1 · Psa 105:1 · Psa 106:1 · Psa 136:1
Pattern for the Tabernacle and the Appurtenances, and Forms of Worship to be Observed Exo 25:1 · Exo 26:1 · Exo 27:1 · Exo 28:1 · Exo 29:1 · Exo 30:1 · Exo 31:1
Piety of Those Who Entered Canaan Jos 23:8 · Jdg 2:7–10 · Jer 2:2, 3
Prophecies About the Multitude of Gen 13:16 · Gen 15:5 · Gen 22:17 · Gen 26:4 · Gen 28:14
Prophecies Concerning Gen 15:5, 13 · Gen 25:23 · Gen 26:4 · Gen

27:28, 29, 40 · Gen 48:19 · Gen 49:1 · Deu 33:1
Prophecies of Their Captivity in Eqypt Gen 15:13, 14 · Act 7:6, 7
Provided With Manna and Quail Exo 16:4–36
Providentially Cared For Deu 8:3, 4 · Deu 29:5, 6 · Deu 34:7 · Neh 9:21 · Psa 105:37
Punished by a Plague Exo 32:35
Punished by a Plague in Consequence, Twenty-Four Thousand People Die Num 25:6–15 · Num 26:1
Pursued by the Egyptians Exo 14:5–31
Reaction, and Their Purpose to Enter the Land; are Defeated by the Amalekites Num 14:40–45 · Deu 1:41–45
Rebellion of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram Num 16:1–40 · Deu 11:6
Religious Fidelity During the Life of Joshua Jos 24:31 · Jdg 2:7
Remove from Shittim to the Jordan River Jos 3:1
Renew the Covenant Deu 29:1
Renew Their Idolatry Jdg 3:12–30
Return to the Wilderness, where They Remain for Thirty Eight Years Num 14:20–39
Return With a Majority Report and a Minority Report Num 13:26–33 · Num 14:6–10
Revolt Consummated Under Rehoboam, Son and Successor of Solomon 1Ki 12:4
Sanctify Themselves for Receiving the Law Exo 19:10–15
Scandal of the Bethlehemite's Concubine Jdg 19:1 · Jdg 20:1 · Jdg 21:1
Second Passover Observed Num 9:1–5
Send Twelve Spies to View the Land Num 13:1 · Num 32:8 · Deu 1:22, 25 · Jos 14:7
Tables Renewed Exo 34:1
The Anger of the Lord in Consequence Exo 32:9–14
The City of Samaria Besieged 2Ki 6:24–33 · 2Ki 7:1
The City of Samaria Captured, and the People Carried to Assyria 2Ki 17:1
The Conflict Between the Two Political Factions 2Sa 2:12–32 · 2Sa 3:1
The Daughters of Zelophehad Sue for an Inheritance Num 27:1–11 · Jos 17:3–6
The Day of Their Deliverance to be a Memorial Exo 12:42 · Exo 13:3–16
The Death of Aaron Num 20:22, 29 · Num 33:38, 39 · Deu 10:6
The Descendants of Levi Were Consecrated to the Rites of Religion Gen 48:5 · Jos 14:4
The Erection of the Tabernacle Exo 36:8–38 · Exo 37:1 · Exo 38:1 · Exo 39:1 · Exo 40:1
The Judgment of God Upon Them in Consequence of Their Unbelief and Complaining Num 14:13–39
The Land Allotted Jos 15:1 · Jos 16:1 · Jos 17:1 · Jos 18:1 · Jos 19:1 · Jos 20:1 · Jos 21:1
The Land Repopulated 2Ki 17:24
The Law Delivered To Exo 20:1 · Exo 21:1 · Exo 22:1 · Exo 23:1 · Exo 24:1–4 · Lev 25:1 · Lev 26:1 · Lev 27:1
The Message of God to Them Exo 19:3–8
The Mourning of, when God Refused to Lead Them Exo 33:4–10
The Name of the Ten Tribes That Revolted from the House of David: Also Called Jacob Hos 12:2
The Order of Camping Sites and the March Num 2:1
The Order of the March Num 2:1
The People Backslide, and are Given Over to the Philistines for Chastisement for Eighteen Years Jdg 10:6–18 · Jdg 11:1
The People Numbered for the Allotment of the Land Num 26:1
The People Receive It and Covenant Obedience to It Exo 24:3, 7
The Remnant That Remained After the Able-Bodied Persons Were Carried Into Captivity Affiliated With the Kingdom of Judah 2Ch 30:18–26 · 2Ch 34:6 · 2Ch 35:18
The Two Factions are Distinguished As Israel and Judah During David's Reign 2Sa 21:2
Their Groaning Heard by God Exo 2:23–25
Two and One-Half Tribes Return from the West Side of the Jordan River Jos 22:1
Under the Judges: Abimelech Foments an Inter-Tribal War Jdg 9:1
Under the Judges: Delivered by Deborah, a Prophetess, and Judged Jdg 4:1 · Jdg 5:1
Under the Judges: Led by Abdon for Eight Years Jdg 12:13–15
Under the Judges: Led by Eli for Forty Years 1Sa 4:18 · 1Sa 1:1 · 1Sa 2:1 · 1Sa 3:1 · 1Sa 4:1
Under the Judges: Led by Elon for Ten Years Jdg 12:11, 12
Under the Judges: Led by Ibzan for Seven Years Jdg 12:8–10
Under the Judges: Led by Jair for Twenty-Two Years Jdg 10:3, 4
Under the Judges: Led by Samson for Twenty Years Jdg 15:20 · Jdg 13:1 · Jdg 14:1 · Jdg 15:1 · Jdg 16:1
Under the Judges: Led by Tola for Twenty-Three Years Jdg 10:1, 2
Under the Judges: People Again do Evil and are Put Under Bonds to the King of Syria for Twenty Years Jdg 4:1–3
Under the Judges: People Turn to Idolatry Jdg 2:10–23
Under the Judges: Public Affairs Administered Four-Hundred and Fifty Years by the Judges Jdg 2:16–19 · Act 13:20
Under the Judges: Reproved by an Angel for not Casting out the Original Inhabitants Jdg 2:1–5
Under the Judges: Return to Idolatry Jdg 8:33, 34
Under the Judges: Seven Years of Bondage to the Midianites; Delivered by Gideon Jdg 6:1 · Jdg 7:1 · Jdg 8:1–28
Under the Judges: Shamgar Resists a Foray of the Philistines and Delivers Israel Jdg 3:31
Under the Judges: Struck Down by the Philistines at Eben-Ezer 1Sa 4:1, 2, 10, 11
Under the Judges: The Ephraimites Go to War Against Other Tribes Jdg 12:1–7
Under the Judges: The Original Inhabitants not Fully Expelled Jdg 1:27–36 · Jdg 3:1–7
Under the Judges: The People Backslide Again are Chastened by the Philistines for Forty Years Jdg 13:1
Under the Judges: They Demand a King 1Sa 8:5–20 · Hos 13:10
Under the Kings Before the Separation Into Two Kingdoms: Absalom's Rebellion 2Sa 15:18
Under the Kings Before the Separation Into Two Kingdoms: Amalekites Defeated 1Sa 15:1
Under the Kings Before the Separation Into Two Kingdoms: Ammonites Invade Israel, are Defeated 1Sa 11:1
Under the Kings Before the Separation Into Two Kingdoms: Conquests of David 2Sa 8:1
Under the Kings Before the Separation Into Two Kingdoms: David Anointed As King 1Sa 16:11–13
Under the Kings Before the Separation Into Two Kingdoms: David Defeats the Amalekites 1Sa 30:1 · 2Sa 1:1
Under the Kings Before the Separation Into Two Kingdoms: David Made King 2Sa 2:4, 11

Under the Kings Before the Separation Into Two Kingdoms: David Made King Over all Israel 2Sa 5:1–5
Under the Kings Before the Separation Into Two Kingdoms: Goliath Killed 1Sa 17:1
Under the Kings Before the Separation Into Two Kingdoms: Ish-Bosheth Made King 2Sa 2:8–10
Under the Kings Before the Separation Into Two Kingdoms: Philistines Struck Down 1Sa 14:1
Under the Kings Before the Separation Into Two Kingdoms: Saul Anointed As King 1Sa 10:1 · 1Sa 11:12–15 · 1Sa 12:13
Under the Kings Before the Separation Into Two Kingdoms: Solomon Anointed As King 1Ki 1:32–40
Under the Kings Before the Separation Into Two Kingdoms: Solomon's Death 1Ki 11:41–43
Under the Kings Before the Separation Into Two Kingdoms: Solomon's Palace Built 1Ki 7:1
Under the Kings Before the Separation Into Two Kingdoms: The Temple Built 1Ki 6:1
Urged by the Egyptians to Depart Exo 12:31–39
War Continued Between Baasha and Asa 1Ki 15:16, 32
War Continued Between Jeroboam and Abijam 1Ki 15:7
War Continued Between the Two Kingdoms all the Days of Rehoboam and Jeroboam 1Ki 14:30
Water Miraculously Supplied from the Rock at Meribah Exo 17:5–7
Water of, Sweetened Exo 15:25
were Enslaved and Oppressed by the Egyptians Exo 1:1 · Exo 2:1 · Exo 5:1 · Act 7:18–21
Issachar
A Son of Jacob Gen 30:18 · Exo 1:3 · 1Ch 2:1
A Son of Jacob in the Time of David 1Ch 7:2, 5
A Son of Jacob: Jacob's Prophetic Benedictions Upon Gen 49:14, 15
The Tribe of Issachar: Insurgents From, Joined David 1Ch 12:32, 40
The Tribe of Issachar: Join Deborah and Barak in War Against Sisera Jdg 5:15
The Tribe of Issachar: Join With the Kingdom of Judah After the Conquest of the Land By 2Ch 30:18
The Tribe of Issachar: Military Forces of, Taken at Sinai Num 1:28, 29 · Num 2:6
The Tribe of Issachar: Moses' Blessing Upon Deu 33:18, 19
The Tribe of Issachar: On the Plains of Moab Num 26:25
The Tribe of Issachar: Parts of Canaan Allotted To Jos 19:17–23 · Jos 17:10, 11
The Tribe of Issachar: Places in the March and Encampments Num 2:3, 5 · Num 10:14, 15
Jaasau of the Family of Bani Ezr 10:37
Jaasiel: Son of Abner 1Ch 27:21
Jaazaniah
A Rechabite Jer 35:3
A Wicked Prince of Judah Eze 11:1–13
Also Called Jezaniah: A Captain Who Joined Gedaliah at Mizpah 2Ki 25:23 · Jer 40:8 · Jer 42:1
An Idolatrous Zealot Eze 8:11
Jaazer: A Levitical City of Refuge in Gilead, Allotted to Gad, and Given to the Levites Num 21:32 · Num 32:1, 3, 35 · Jos 13:25 · Jos 21:39
Jaaziah: A Descendant of Merari 1Ch 24:26, 27
Jaaziel: A Levite Musician 1Ch 15:18
Jabal: A Shepherd Gen 4:20
Jabbok of the Reubenites and the Gadites Jos 12:2 · Deu 3:16
Jabbok
A Stream on the East of the Jordan River, the Northern Boundary of the Possessions of the Ammonites Num 21:24 · Jdg 11:13
The Northern Boundary of the Amorites Jdg 11:22
Jabesh-Gilead
A City East of the Jordan River Jdg 21:8–15
Beseiged by the Ammonites 1Sa 11:1–11
Bones of Saul and his Sons Removed From, by David, and Buried at Zelah 2Sa 21:12–14
Saul and his Sons Buried At 1Sa 31:11–13 · 1Ch 10:11, 12 · 2Sa 2:4
Jabez
Issue of Blood: General Scriptures Concerning Mat 9:20 · Mar 5:25 · Luk 8:43
It is Finished Joh 19:30 · Heb 9:24–26 · Heb 9:27 · Joh 3:16 · Joh 17:4 · Joh 19:28–30
Italy
Aquila and Priscilla Expelled From Act 18:2
General Scriptures Concerning Act 27:2 · Heb 13:24
Itch: General Scriptures Concerning Deu 28:27
Ithai: One of David's Valiant Men 2Sa 23:29 · 1Ch 11:31
Ithamar
Charged With Duties of the Tabernacle Num 4:28 · Num 7:8
Descendants of 1Ch 24:1–19
Entrusted With Monies of the Tabernacle Exo 38:21
Forbidden to Lament the Death of his Brothers, Nadab and Abihu Lev 10:6, 7
Son of Aaron Exo 6:23 · Exo 28:1 · 1Ch 6:3
Ithiel
A Benjamite Neh 11:7
An Unidentified Person Mentioned In Pro 30:1
Ithmah: A Moabite 1Ch 11:46
Ithnan: A Town in the Extreme South of Judah Jos 15:23
Ithra: Father of Amasa 2Sa 17:25 · 1Ch 2:17
Ithran
Son of Dishon Gen 36:26 · 1Ch 1:41
Son of Zophah 1Ch 7:37
Ithream: Son of David 2Sa 3:5 · 1Ch 3:3
Ithrites: Patronymic of the Family of Jether 2Sa 23:38 · 1Ch 2:53
Itinerary of the Israelites Num 33:1 · Deu 10:6, 7
Ittah-Kazin: A Landmark on the Boundary Line of the Tribe of Zebulun Jos 19:13
Ittai
A Chief of David 2Sa 18:2 · 1Ch 11:31
Supports David Against Absalom 2Sa 15:19–22 · 2Sa 18:2, 5
Ituraea 1Ch 1:31 · 1Ch 5:19
Small Province in the Northwest of Palestine Luk 3:1
Ivah: A District in Babylon Conquered by the Assyrians 2Ki 18:34 · 2Ki 19:13 · Isa 37:13
IVF Psa 139:13 · Jer 1:5 · Psa 113:9 · Gen 25:21 · Gen 1:28 · Gen 1:27 · Heb 11:11 · Jdg 13:3
Ivory
Ahab's Palace Made of 1Ki 22:39
Chittim Eze 27:6
Exported from Tarshish 1Ki 10:22 · 2Ch 9:21
General Scriptures Concerning Songs 5:14 · Songs 7:4 · Eze 27:15
Other Articles Made of Beds Amo 6:4
Other Articles Made of Benches Eze 27:6
Other Articles Made of Stringed Instruments Psa 45:8
Other Articles Made of Thrones 1Ki 10:18 · 2Ch 9:17
Other Articles Made of Vessels Rev 18:12
Other Houses Made of Psa 45:8 · Amo 3:15
Izhar: Son of Kohath Exo 6:18, 21 · 1Ch 6:2, 18, 38 · 1Ch 23:12, 18
Izrahiah: Grandson of Tola 1Ch 7:3
Izri: Leader of the Fourth Division of Levitical Singers 1Ch 25:11

Topical Index — Jaakan–Jesus' Return

Jaakan: Son of Ezer Gen 36:27 · Deu 10:6 · 1Ch 1:42
Jaakobah: Descendant of Simeon 1Ch 4:36
Jaala: One of the Servants of Solomon Returned from Exile Ezr 2:56 · Neh 7:58
Jaalam: Son of Esau Gen 36:5, 14, 18 · 1Ch 1:35
Jaanai: A Gadite Chief 1Ch 5:12
Jaare-Oregim: Father of Elhanan 2Sa 21:19

A City of the Tribe of Judah 1Ch 2:55
The Head of a Family 1Ch 4:9, 10
Jabin: Names of Two Kings of Hazor Jos 11:1–14 · Jdg 4:2, 7, 17, 23, 24 · Psa 83:9
Jabneel
A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:11
A City of the Tribe of Naphtali Jos 19:33
Jabneh: A Philistine City 2Ch 26:6
Jachan: A Gadite 1Ch 5:13
Jachin
A Priest, Head of One of the Shifts of Priests 1Ch 24:17
A Priest, Who Returned from the Exile to Jerusalem 1Ch 9:10 · Neh 11:10
Name of a Pillar 1Ki 7:21 · 2Ch 3:17
Son of Simeon Gen 46:10 · Exo 6:15 · Num 26:12
Son of Simeon: Called Jarib 1Ch 4:24
Jacinth: A Precious Stone Rev 9:17 · Rev 21:20
Jackal: A Carnivorous Animal Mal 1:3
Jacob
40 Days Mourning For Gen 50:3
Ancestor of Jesus Mat 1:2
Body of, Embalmed Gen 50:2
Burial of Gen 50:4–13
Changed to |Israel| Gen 32:28 · Gen 35:10
Charges his Sons to Bury Him in the Field of Machpelah Gen 49:29, 30
Death of Gen 49:33
Deborah, Rebekah's Nurse, Dies, and is Buried at Beth-El Gen 35:8
Descendants of Gen 29:31–35 · Gen 30:1–24 · Gen 35:18, 22–26 · Gen 46:8–27 · Exo 1:1–5 · 1Ch 2:9
Dissatisfied With Laban's Treatment and Returns to the Land of Canaan Gen 31:1
Dreads to Meet Esau; Sends Him Presents; Wrestles With an Angel Gen 32:1
Erects a Monument at Rachel's Grave Gen 35:20
Esau Seeks to Kill, Escapes to Padan-Aram Gen 27:41–46 · Gen 28:1–5 · Hos 12:12
Exacts a Promise from Joseph to Bury Him With his Forefathers Gen 47:29–31
Fradulently Obtains his Father's Blessing Gen 27:1–29 · Heb 11:20
Given in Answer to Prayer Gen 25:21
Gives the Land of the Amorites to Joseph Gen 48:22 · Joh 4:5
God Confirms the Covenant of Abraham To Gen 28:13–22 · Gen 35:9–15 · 1Ch 16:13–18
Hears That Joseph is Still Alive Gen 45:26–28
His Benediction Upon Joseph and his Two Sons Gen 48:15–22
His Daughter, Dinah, is Raped Gen 34:1
His Final Prophetic Benedictions Upon his Sons: Asher Gen 49:20
His Final Prophetic Benedictions Upon his Sons: Benjamin Gen 49:27
His Final Prophetic Benedictions Upon his Sons: Dan Gen 49:16–18
His Final Prophetic Benedictions Upon his Sons: Gad Gen 49:19
His Final Prophetic Benedictions Upon his Sons: Issachar Gen 49:14, 15
His Final Prophetic Benedictions Upon his Sons: Joseph Gen 49:22–26
His Final Prophetic Benedictions Upon his Sons: Judah Gen 49:8–12
His Final Prophetic Benedictions Upon his Sons: Naphtali Gen 49:21
His Final Prophetic Benedictions Upon his Sons: Simeon and Levi Gen 49:5–7
His Final Prophetic Benedictions Upon his Sons: Upon Reuben Gen 49:3, 4
His Final Prophetic Benedictions Upon his Sons: Zebulun Gen 49:13
His Grief Over the Detention of Simeon and the Demand for Benjamin to be Taken Into Egypt Gen 42:36
His Grief Over the Loss of Joseph Gen 37:34, 35
His Love for Benjamin Gen 43:14 · Gen 44:29
His Partiality for his Son, Joseph, and the Consequent Jealousy of his Other Sons Gen 37:3, 4
His Vision of the Ladder Gen 28:10–22
His Wealth Gen 36:6, 7
Joseph's Prophetic Dream Concerning Gen 37:9–11
Journeys to Ephrath Gen 35:16–19 · Gen 48:7
Journeys to Shalem, where he Purchase a Parcel of Ground from Hamor and Erects an Altar Gen 33:18–20
Journeys to Succoth Gen 33:17
List of the Names of his Twelve Sons Gen 35:23–26
Lives in Egypt for Seventeen Years Gen 47:28
Lives in the Land of Canaan Gen 37:1
Meets Angels of God on the Journey, and Calls the Place |Mahanaim| Gen 32:1, 2
Meets Joseph Gen 46:28–34
Moves to Egypt Gen 46:1–7 · 1Sa 12:8 · Psa 105:23 · Act 7:14, 15
Obtains Esau's Birthright for Just One Bowl of Stew Gen 25:29–34 · Heb 12:16
Pharaoh Receives Him, and is Blessed by Jacob Gen 47:1–10
Prophecies Concerning Himself and his Descendants Gen 25:23 · Gen 27:28, 29 · Gen 28:10–15 · Gen 31:3 · Gen 35:9–13 · Gen 46:3 · Deu 1:8 · Psa 105:10, 11
Reconciliation of, With Esau Gen 33:4
Returns to Arbah, the City of his Father Gen 35:27
Returns to Beth-El, where he Builds an Altar, and Erects and Dedicates a Pillar Gen 35:1–7
Sends to Egypt to Buy Corn (Grain) Gen 42:1, 2 · Gen 43:1–14
Serves Fourteen Years for Leah and Rachel Gen 29:15–30 · Hos 12:12
Sharp Practice of, With the Flocks and Herds of Laban Gen 30:32–43
Sojourns in Haran With his Uncle, Laban Gen 29:30 · Hos 12:12
Son of Isaac, and the Twin Brother of Esau Gen 25:24–26 · Jos 24:4 · 1Ch 1:34 · Act 7:8
The Incest of his Son, Reuben, With his Concubine, Bilhah Gen 35:22
The Land of Goshen Assigned To Gen 47:11, 12, 27
The List of his Children and Grandchildren Who Went Down Into Egypt Gen 46:8–27
The Well of Joh 4:5–30
Jael: Wife of Heber, and the One Who Killed Sisera Jdg 4:17–22 · Jdg 5:6, 24
Jagur: A Town of Judah Jos 15:21
Jahath: Name of Four Levites 1Ch 4:2 · 1Ch 23:10, 11 · 1Ch 24:22 · 2Ch 34:12
Jahaz
A Levitical City in Reuben, Taken from the Moabites Jos 13:18 · Jos 21:36 · Isa 15:4 · Jer 48:21
Sihon Defeated At Num 21:23 · Deu 2:32 · Jdg 11:20
Jahaziah: A Returned Exile Ezr 10:15
Jahaziel
A Chief, or the Father of a Chief, Among the Exiles, Who Returned from Babylon Ezr 8:5
A Disaffected Israelite Who Joined David at Ziklag 1Ch 12:4
A Levite and a Prophet 2Ch 20:14
A Priest 1Ch 16:6
Son of Hebron 1Ch 23:19 · 1Ch 24:23
Jahdai: A Descendant of Caleb 1Ch 2:47
Jahdiel: Head of a Family of the Tribe of Manasseh 1Ch 5:24
Jahdo: Son of Buz 1Ch 5:14
Jahleel: Son of Zebulun Gen 46:14 · Num 26:26
Jahmai: Son of Tola 1Ch 7:2
Jahzah: A City of the Tribe of Reuben 1Ch 6:78
Jahzeel: A Son of Naphtali Gen 46:24 · Num 26:48 · 1Ch 7:13
Jahzerah: A Priest 1Ch 9:12

Jahziel: General Scriptures Concerning 1Ch 7:13
Jail Jam 1:12 · Rev 2:10 · Psa 69:33 · 1Co 15:33, 34 · 2Pe 3:9 · Heb 13:3 · Jam 1:22 · Act 8:22 · Isa 42:7 · Psa 146:7
Jailer (Jailor) of Philippi, Converted Act 16:27–34
Jair
A Benjamite Est 2:5
A Judge of Israel Jdg 10:3–5
Father of Elhanan 1Ch 20:5
Son of Manasseh--Founder of Twenty-Three Cities in Gilead Num 32:41 · Deu 3:14 · Jos 13:30 · 1Ki 4:13 · 1Ch 2:22, 23
Jairus
A Ruler of the Synagogue in Capernaum Mat 9:18
Daughter of, Restored to Life Mat 9:18, 23–26 · Mar 5:22–43 · Luk 8:41–56
Jakeh: Father of Agur Pro 30:1
Jakim
A Benjamite 1Ch 8:19
Head of a Priestly Division in the Tabernacle Service 1Ch 24:12
Jalon: Son of Ezra 1Ch 4:17
Jambres: An Egyptian Magician Exo 7:11 · 2Ti 3:8
James
(An Intimate Companion of Jesus, and Present With Him) in Gethsemane Mat 26:37 · Mar 14:33
(An Intimate Companion of Jesus, and Present With Him): At the Great Catch of Fish Luk 5:10
(An Intimate Companion of Jesus, and Present With Him): At the Transfiguration of Jesus Mat 17:1 · Mar 9:2 · Luk 9:28
(An Intimate Companion of Jesus, and Present With Him): Bigotry of Luk 9:54
(An Intimate Companion of Jesus, and Present With Him): Civil Ambitions of Mat 20:20–23 · Mar 10:35–41
(An Intimate Companion of Jesus, and Present With Him): Martyred Act 12:2
An Apostle: Addresses the Gathering at Jerusalem in Favor of Liberty for the Gentile Converts Act 15:13–21
An Apostle: Brother of Jesus Mat 13:55 · Mat 27:56 · Mar 6:3 · Luk 24:10 · Gal 1:19 · Gal 2:9, 12
An Apostle: Disciples Sent By, to Antioch Gal 2:12
An Apostle: Epistle of Jam 1:1
An Apostle: Hears of the Success Attending Paul's Ministry Act 21:18, 19
An Apostle: Son of Alphaeus Mat 10:3 · Mar 3:18 · Luk 6:15 · Act 1:13 · Act 12:17
An Apostle: The Brother of Joses Mar 15:40
An Apostle: The Brother of Judas Luk 6:16 · Jde 1:1
An Apostle: Witness of Christ's Resurrection 1Co 15:7
An Apostle--Son of Zebedee and Salome Mat 4:21 · Mat 27:56 · Mar 15:40 · Mar 16:1
An Apostle--Son of Zebedee and Salome: Brother of John and a Fisherman Luk 5:10
An Apostle--Son of Zebedee and Salome: Called to be an Apostle Mat 4:21, 22 · Mat 10:2 · Mar 1:19, 20 · Luk 6:14 · Act 1:13
An Apostle--Son of Zebedee and Salome: Surnamed Boanerges by Jesus Mar 3:17
Asks Jesus Concerning his Second Coming Mar 13:3
At the Healing of Peter's Mother-In-Law Mar 1:29
At the Raising of the Daughter of Jairus Mar 5:37 · Luk 8:51
Brother of Jesus Mat 13:55 · Mar 6:3 · Gal 1:19
Present at Lake Tiberias when Jesus Revealed Himself to the Disciples After his Resurrection Joh 21:2 · 1Co 15:7
Jamin
A Priest Who Expounded the Law to the Exiles Who Returned to Jerusalem Neh 8:7
Descendant of Hezron 1Ch 2:27
Son of Simeon Gen 46:10 · Exo 6:15 · Num 26:12 · 1Ch 4:24
Jamlech: Descendant of Simeon 1Ch 4:34
Janna: Ancestor of Joseph Luk 3:24
Jannes: An Egyptian Magician Exo 7:11 · 2Ti 3:8
Janoah: A City of the Tribe of Naphtali 2Ki 15:29
Janohah: A City on the Border of the Tribe of Ephraim Jos 16:6, 7
Janum: A City of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:53
Japheth
Descendants of Gen 10:2–5 · 1Ch 1:5–7
His Life Preserved at the Time of the Great Flood Gen 7:13 · Gen 9:18
Prudence of, on the Occasion of Noah's Drunkenness Gen 9:23, 27
Son of Noah Gen 5:32 · Gen 6:10 · Gen 9:18 · Gen 10:21
Japhia
A Son of David 2Sa 5:15 · 1Ch 3:7 · 1Ch 14:6
A Town of Zebulun Jos 19:12
King of Lachish Jos 10:3
Japhlet: Grandson of Beriah 1Ch 7:33
Japhleti: A Place Whose Location is Unknown Jos 16:3
Japho: A City of the Tribe of Dan Jos 19:46
Jarah: Son of Ahaz 1Ch 9:42
Jareb: King of Asshur Hos 5:13 · Hos 10:6
Jared
Also Called Jered: A Descendant of Seth Gen 5:15, 16, 18, 19, 20 · 1Ch 1:2
An Ancestor of Jesus Luk 3:37
Jaresiah: Son of Jeroham 1Ch 8:27
Jarha: An Egyptian 1Ch 2:1
Jarib
A Chief Among the Captivity Ezr 8:16
A Priest Who Married an Idolatrous Wife Ezr 10:18
Son of Simeon 1Ch 4:24
Jarmuth
A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Judah Jos 10:3, 5, 23 · Jos 12:11 · Jos 15:35 · Neh 11:29
A Levitical City in Issachar Jos 21:29
Jaroah: A Descendant of Gad 1Ch 5:14
Jashen: Father of One of David's Heroes 2Sa 23:32
Jashobeam
A Korhite Levite 1Ch 12:6
One of David's Warriors 2Sa 23:8 · 1Ch 11:11 · 1Ch 27:2
Jashub
of the Family of Bani Ezr 10:29
Son of Issachar Num 26:24 · 1Ch 7:1
Son of Issachar: Called Job In Gen 46:13
Jashubi-Lehem: A Descendant of Shelah 1Ch 4:22
Jasiel: One of David's Warriors 1Ch 11:47
Jason
A Christian at Thessalonica Act 17:5, 6, 7, 9
Probably Paul's Kinsman, Mentioned In Rom 16:21
Jasper: A Precious Stone, Set in the High Priest's Breastplate Exo 28:20 · Exo 39:13
Jathniel: Son of Meshelemiah 1Ch 26:2
Jattir: A Levitical City Jos 15:48 · Jos 21:14 · 1Sa 30:27 · 1Ch 6:57
Javan
A City in Arabia in Which the Phoenicians Traded Eze 27:13, 19
Son of Japheth Gen 10:2, 4 · 1Ch 1:5, 7
Javelin used by Goliath (Rv) 1Sa 17:6
Javelin used by Saul 1Sa 18:11 · 1Sa 19:9, 10
Javelin: A Heavy Lance Eze 39:9
Jazer
A City of Refuge East of the Jordan River Jos 21:39
A City of Refuge East of the Jordan River: Taken from the Amorites Num 21:32 · Num 32:1, 3, 35 · Jos 13:25
Jaziz: A Shepherd 1Ch 27:31
Jealousy Jam 4:2 · Exo 20:4, 5 · Exo 34:14 · Pro 14:30 · 1 Joh 4:8 · 2Co 6:14, 15 · Deu 6:15 · Gen 3:1 · Rom 12:1–3 · Jam 4:5–7
Jealousy of Jephthah Jdg 12:1
Jealousy
An Envious Spirit Rom 10:19 · Rom 11:11
Attributed to God Exo 20:5 · Exo 34:13, 14 · Num 25:11 · Deu

29:20 · Deu 32:16, 21 · 1Ki 14:22 · Psa 78:58 · Psa 79:5 · Isa 30:1, 2 · Isa 31:1, 3 · Eze 16:42 · Eze 23:25 · Eze 36:5, 6 · Eze 38:19 · Zep 1:18 · Zep 3:8 · Zec 1:14 · Zec 8:2 · 1Co 10:22
Cain, of Abel Gen 4:5, 6, 8
Ephraimites, of Gideon Jdg 8:1
Figurative 2Co 11:2
General Scriptures Concerning Pro 6:34 · Pro 27:4 · Ecc 4:4 · Songs 8:6
Image of Eze 8:3, 4
Joab, of Abner 2Sa 3:24–27
Joseph's Brothers, of Joseph Gen 37:4–11, 18–28
Law Concerning, when Husband is Jealous for his Wife Num 5:12–31
Nathan, of Adonijah 1Ki 1:24–26
Sarah, of Hagar Gen 16:5
Saul, of David 1Sa 18:8–30 · 1Sa 19:8–24 · 1Sa 20:24–34
Sectional, Between Israel and the Tribe of Judah 2Sa 19:41–43
The Brother of the Prodigal Son Luk 15:25–32
Jeaterai: Descendant of Gershom 1Ch 6:21
Jeberechiah: Father of Zechariah Isa 8:2
Jebusites Jos 24:11
Conquered by David 2Sa 5:6–9
Conquered by Joshua Jos 10:1 · Jos 11:1 · Jos 12:1
Jerusalem Within the Territory of Jos 18:28
Land of, Given to Abraham and his Descendants Gen 15:21 · Exo 3:8, 17 · Exo 23:23, 24 · Deu 20:17 · Exo 33:9 · Exo 34:10, 11
Not Exterminated, But They Intermarry With the Israelites Jdg 3:5, 6 · Ezr 9:1, 2 · Ezr 10:18–44
One of the Tribes of Canaan Deu 7:1
They Pay Taxes to Solomon 1Ki 9:20, 21
Jecamiah: Son of Jeconiah 1Ch 3:18
Jecholiah: Mother of Azariah 2Ki 15:2 · 2Ch 26:3
Jedaiah
A Priest of the Captivity 1Ch 9:10 · 1Ch 24:7 · Ezr 2:36 · Neh 7:39
A Priest Who Lived in Jerusalem After the Return of the Captivity Neh 11:10 · Neh 12:6, 19 · Zec 6:10, 14
A Returned Exile Neh 3:10
Another Priest, Who Returned from Babylon With Nehemiah Neh 12:7, 21
Descendant of Simeon 1Ch 4:37
Jediael
A Chief of the Tribe of Manasseh, Who Joined David at Ziklag 1Ch 12:20
Son of Benjamin 1Ch 7:6, 10, 11
Son of Meshelemiah 1Ch 26:2
Son of Shimri 1Ch 11:45
Jedidah: Wife of Amon 2Ki 22:1
Jedidiah: A Name Given to Solomon 2Sa 12:25
Jeduthun Psa 39:1 · Psa 62:1 · Psa 77:1
A Musician of the Temple 1Ch 16:41 · 1Ch 25:1
Called Ethan 1Ch 6:44 · 1Ch 15:17
Jegar-Sahadutha: A Heap of Stones (A Cairn) on Mount Gilead Gen 31:47, 48
Jehaleleel: Descendant of Judah 1Ch 4:16
Jehalelel: A Descendant of Merari 2Ch 29:12
Jehdeiah
One of David's Overseers 1Ch 27:30
Son of Shubael 1Ch 24:20
Jehezekel: A Priest and Head of the Twentieth Division (Shift) in the Tabernacle Services 1Ch 24:16
Jehiah: A Levite and Doorkeeper of the Ark of the Covenant 1Ch 15:24
Jehiel
A Companion of David's Sons 1Ch 27:32
A Gershonite Levite 1Ch 23:8 · 1Ch 29:8
A Levite Overseer in the Temple 2Ch 31:13
A Levite Porter, Probably Identical With Jehiah Above 1Ch 15:18
A Priest Who Gave Extraordinary offerings for the Passover 2Ch 35:8
Father of Obadiah Ezr 8:9
Father of Shechaniah Ezr 10:2
Name of Two Priests Who Married Idolatrous Wives Ezr 10:21, 26
Son of Heman 2Ch 29:14
Son of Jehoshaphat 2Ch 21:2
Jehieli: Son of Laadan 1Ch 26:21, 22
Jehizkiah: Son of Shallum 2Ch 28:12
Jehoadah: Son of Ahaz 1Ch 8:36
Jehoaddan: Mother of Amaziah 2Ki 14:2 · 2Ch 25:1
Jehoahaz
Also Called Shallum: King of Judah and Successor of Josiah 2Ki 23:30, 31 · 1Ch 3:15 · 2Ch 36:1 · Jer 22:11
Also Called Shallum: Prophecies Concerning Jer 22:10, 11, 12
Also Called Shallum: Wicked Reign of 2Ki 23:32
Pharaoh-Necho, King of Egypt, Invades the Kingdom of, Defeats Him 2Ki 23:33–35 · 2Ch 36:3, 4
Son of Jehoram, King of Judah 2Ch 21:17
Son of Jehu and King of Israel 2Ki 10:35 · 2Ki 13:1–9
Jehoash
Also Called Joash: Death of 2Ki 13:13 · 2Ki 14:16
Also Called Joash: Defeats Amaziah 2Ki 13:12 · 2Ki 14:8–15 · 2Ch 25:17–24
Also Called Joash: Successor of Jehoahaz 2Ki 13:10–25
Jehohanan
A Chorister in the Temple Neh 12:42
A Military Chief Under Jehoshaphat, Whose Corps Consisted of Two-Hundred and Eighty Thousand Men 2Ch 17:15
A Porter of the Tabernacle 1Ch 26:3
A Priest Among the Exiles Who Returned from Babylon Neh 12:13
Son of Bebai Ezr 10:28
Jehoiachin
Ancestor of Jesus Mat 1:12
Called Coniah Jer 22:24 · Jer 37:1
Called Jeconiah 1Ch 3:16 · Jer 24:1
Confined in Prison for Thirty-Seven Years 2Ki 25:27
King of Judah and Successor to Jehoiakim 2Ki 24:6–8 · 2Ch 36:8, 9
Nebuchadnezzar Invades his Kingdom, Takes Him Away Captive to Babylon 2Ki 24:10–16 · 2Ch 36:10 · Est 2:6 · Jer 27:20 · Jer 29:1, 2 · Eze 1:2
Prophecies Concerning Jer 22:24–30 · Jer 28:4
Released from Prison by Evil-Merodach 2Ki 25:27–30 · Jer 52:31–34
Sons of 1Ch 3:17, 18
Wicked Reign of 2Ki 24:9 · 2Ch 36:9
Jehoiada
A High Priest: Death of 2Ch 24:4–16
A High Priest: Directs the Repairs of the Temple 2Ki 12:4–16 · 2Ch 24:4–14
A High Priest: Salutary Influence of, Over Jehoash 2Ki 12:2 · 2Ch 24:2, 22
A Priest Mentioned in Jeremiah's Letter to the Captive Jews Jer 29:26
A Priest Who Led Three-Thousand Seven-Hundred Priests Armed for War 1Ch 12:27
A Returned Exile Neh 3:6
Father of Benaiah, One of David's officers 2Sa 8:18
Overthrows Athaliah, the Usurping Queen of Judah, and Establishes Jehoash Upon the Throne 2Ki 11:1 · 2Ch 23:1
Son of Benaiah 1Ch 27:34
Jehoiakim
Ancestor of Jesus Mat 1:11
Dies, and is Succeeded by his Son, Jehoiachin 2Ki 24:6
King of Judah 1Ch 3:15
Wicked Reign and Final Overthrow of 2Ki 23:34–37 · 2Ki 24:1–6 · 2Ch 36:4–8 · Jer 22:13–19 · Jer 26:22, 23 · Jer 36:1 · Dan 1:1, 2
Jehoiarib: Two Priests Bearing the Same Name 1Ch 9:10 · Neh 11:10 · 1Ch 24:7
Jehonathan

- **A Levite Sent to Instruct the People in the Law** 2Ch 17:8
- **An Obscure Priest** Neh 12:18
- **An Overseer of David's Storehouses** 1Ch 27:25

Jehoram
- **A Priest Commissioned to Go Through Israel and Instruct the People in the Law** 2Ch 17:8
- **King of Judah** 1Ki 22:50 · 2Ki 8:16 · 1Ch 3:11 · 2Ch 21:5
- **King of Judah: Ancestor of Jesus** Mat 1:8
- **King of Judah: Death of** 2Ch 21:18–20 · 2Ki 8:24
- **King of Judah: Edom Revolts From** 2Ki 8:20–22 · 2Ch 21:8–10
- **King of Judah: Marries Athaliah, Whose Wicked Counsels Influence his Reign for Evil** 2Ki 8:18, 19 · 2Ch 21:6–13
- **King of Judah: Murders his Brothers to Strengthen Himself in his Sovereignty** 2Ch 21:4, 13
- **King of Judah: Prophecy Concerning** 2Ch 21:12–15
- **King of Judah: The Philistines and Arabians Invade his Territory** 2Ch 21:16, 17

Jehoshaphat
- **A Priest Who Assisted in Bringing the Ark of the Covenant from Obed-Edom** 1Ch 15:24
- **A Valley: Called the Valley of Decision** Joe 3:2, 12, 14
- **David's Recorder** 2Sa 8:16 · 2Sa 20:24 · 1Ki 4:3 · 1Ch 18:15
- **Father of Jehu** 2Ki 9:2, 14
- **Joins Jehoram, King of Israel, in an Invasion of the Land of Moab, Defeats the Moabites** 2Ki 3:1
- **King of Judah: Bequests of, to his Children** 1Ch 21:2, 3
- **King of Judah: Builds Ships for Commerce With Tarshish, Ships are Destroyed** 1Ki 22:48, 49 · 2Ch 20:35–37
- **King of Judah: Death of** 1Ki 22:50 · 2Ch 21:1
- **King of Judah: His Military Forces and Armaments** 2Ch 17:12–19
- **King of Judah: His System of Taxation** 2Ch 17:11
- **King of Judah: His Wise Reign** 1Ki 22:43 · 2Ch 17:7–9 · 2Ch 19:3–11
- **King of Judah: Inaugurates a System of Public Instruction in the Law** 2Ch 17:7–9
- **King of Judah: Joins Ahab in an Invasion of Ramoth-Gilead** 1Ki 22:1 · 2Ch 18:1
- **King of Judah: Makes Valuable Gifts to the Temple** 2Ki 12:18
- **King of Judah: Prosperity of** 1Ki 22:45, 48
- **King of Judah: Rebuked by the Prophet Jehu** 2Ch 19:2
- **King of Judah: Religious Zeal of** 1Ki 22:43, 46 · 2Ch 17:1–9 · 2Ch 19:1 · 2Ch 20:1–32 · 2Ch 22:9
- **King of Judah: Strengthens Himself Against Israel** 2Ch 17:2
- **King of Judah: Succeeds Asa** 1Ki 15:24 · 1Ki 22:41 · 1Ch 3:10 · 2Ch 17:1 · Mat 1:8
- **One of Solomon's Commissariat officers** 1Ki 4:17
- **The Allied Forces of the Amorites, Moabites** 2Ch 20:1

Jehosheba: Daughter of Joram 2Ki 11:2

Jehoshua: A Name Sometimes Given to One of the Joshua's Num 13:16

Jehoshuah: A Name of One of the Joshua's 1Ch 7:27

Jehovah-Jireh: Mount Moriah, in Jerusalem, where Abraham offered Isaac Gen 22:14

Jehovah-Nissi: An Altar Exo 17:15

Jehovah's Witnesses Joh 1:1 · Isa 43:10 · Joh 10:30 · Tts 2:13 · Joh 8:58 · Joh 20:28 · Joh 14:6 · Isa 9:6 · Col 2:9 · Joh 1:18

Jehovah-Shalom: An Altar Built by Gideon Jdg 6:24

Jehozabad
- **A Benjamite Chief Who Commanded One-Hundred and Eighty Thousand Men** 2Ch 17:18
- **Son of Obed-Edom** 1Ch 26:4
- **Son of Shomer, and One of the Assassins of King Jehoash** 2Ki 12:21 · 2Ch 24:26

Jehozadak: A Priest of the Exile 1Ch 6:14, 15 · Ezr 3:2, 8 · Ezr 5:2 · Ezr 10:18 · Neh 12:26 · Hag 1:1, 12, 14 · Hag 2:2, 4 · Zec 6:11

Jehu
- **A Benjamite** 1Ch 12:3
- **Son of Josibiah** 1Ch 4:35
- **Son of Nimshi, King of Israel** 1Ki 19:16 · 2Ki 9:1–14
- **Son of Nimshi, King of Israel: Death of** 2Ki 10:35
- **Son of Nimshi, King of Israel: His Territory Invaded by Hazael, King of Syria** 2Ki 10:32, 33
- **Son of Nimshi, King of Israel: Prophecies Concerning** 1Ki 19:17 · 2Ki 10:30 · 2Ki 15:12 · Hos 1:4
- **Son of Nimshi, King of Israel: Religious Zeal of, in Killing Idolaters** 2Ki 9:14–37 · 2Ki 10:1–28 · 2Ch 22:8, 9
- **Son of Obed** 1Ch 2:38
- **The Prophet Wbo Announced the Wrath of Jehovah Against Baasha, King of Israel** 1Ki 16:1, 7, 12 · 2Ch 19:2 · 2Ch 20:34

Jehubbah: An Asherite 1Ch 7:34

Jehucal: Son of Shelemiah Jer 37:3 · Jer 38:1, 4

Jehud: A City of the Tribe of Dan Jos 19:45

Jehudi: A Jew, an official at Jehoiakim's Court Who Read Jeremiah's Scroll to the King Jer 36:14, 21, 23

Jehudijah: Wife of Ezra 1Ch 4:18

Jehush: A Benjamite 1Ch 8:39

Jeiel
- **A Benjamite** 1Ch 9:35
- **A Chief of the Levites Who Gave** 2Ch 35:9
- **A Levite and Chorister in the Tabernacle Services** 1Ch 15:18, 21 · 1Ch 16:5
- **A Levite Who Cleansed the Temple** 2Ch 29:13
- **A Levite, Ancestor of Jehaziel, Who Encouraged Judah Against Their Enemies** 2Ch 20:14
- **A Priest Who Was Defiled by Marriage to an Idolatrous Woman** Ezr 10:43
- **A Scribe During the Reign of Uzziah** 2Ch 26:11
- **A Son of Adonikam, an Exile Who Returned to Jerusalem With Ezra** Ezr 8:13
- **Also Called Jehiel: A Reubenite** 1Ch 5:7
- **One of David's Heroes** 1Ch 11:44

Jekabzeel: A City in the South of the Tribe of Judah Neh 11:25

Jekameam: Son of Hebron 1Ch 23:19 · 1Ch 24:23

Jekamiah: A Descendant of Jerahmeel 1Ch 2:41

Jekuthiel: Son of Ezra 1Ch 4:18

Jemima: Job's Daughter Job 42:14

Jemuel: Son of Simeon Gen 46:10 · Exo 6:15

Jephthah
- **Escapes the Violence of his Half-Brothers; Lives in the Land of Tob** Jdg 11:3
- **Faith of** Heb 11:32
- **Falsely Accused by the Ephraimites** Jdg 12:1
- **His Message to the King of the Ammonites** Jdg 11:12–28
- **His Rash Vow Concerning Bis Daughter** Jdg 11:31, 34–40
- **Illegitimate, and Therefore not Entitled to Inherit his Father's Property** Jdg 11:1, 2
- **Leads Israel for Six Years, Dies, and is Buried in Gilead** Jdg 12:7
- **Leads the Army of Israel Against the Ammonites** Jdg 11:29–33
- **Leads the Army of the Gileadites Against the Ephraimites** Jdg 12:4
- **Made Captain of the Army** Jdg 11:5–11
- **Made Head of the Land of Gilead** Jdg 11:7–11
- **Recalled from the Land of Tob by the Elders of Gilead** Jdg 11:5

Jephunneh
- **An Asherite** 1Ch 7:38
- **Father of Caleb** Num 13:6

Jerah: Son of Joktan Gen 10:26 · 1Ch 1:20

Jerahmeel
- **An officer of Jehoiakim, King of Judah** Jer 36:26
- **Son of Hezron** 1Ch 2:9
- **Son of Kish** 1Ch 24:29

Jered: Son of Ezra 1Ch 4:18

Jeremai of the Family of Hashum Ezr 10:33
Jeremiah
A Chief of Manasseh 1Ch 5:24
An Israelite Who Joined David at Ziklag 1Ch 12:4
of Libnah, Grandfather of Jehoahaz 2Ki 23:31 · 2Ki 24:18 · Jer 52:1
The Prophet Jer 1:1
The Prophet by Johanan and all the People Jer 42:1–6
The Prophet by Zedekiah Jer 37:3
The Prophet: A Priest Jer 1:1
The Prophet: A Rechabite Jer 35:3
The Prophet: Book of Lamentations Lam 1:1
The Prophet: Book of the Prophecies of, Delivered to Seraiah, With a Charge from Jeremiah Jer 51:59–64
The Prophet: Call of Jer 1:4–19
The Prophet: Celibacy of Jer 16:2
The Prophet: Conspiracy Against Jer 11:21–23 · Jer 18:18–23
The Prophet: Denounces Pashur Jer 20:3–6
The Prophet: Ebed-Melech, the Egyptian, Intercedes to the King for Him, and Secures his Release Jer 38:7–13
The Prophet: Foretells the Conquest of Egypt by Babylon Jer 43:8–12
The Prophet: Foretells the Desolation of Jerusalem Jer 19:1
The Prophet: Has a Friend in Ahikam Jer 26:24
The Prophet: His Melancholy and Complaints Against God, in Consequence of Persecution Jer 20:7–18
The Prophet: Imprisoned by Zedekiah Jer 32:1 · Jer 33:1 · Jer 37:15–21 · Jer 38:6–13 · Jer 39:15–18 · Lam 3:53–55
The Prophet: Johanan Transports Jeremiah Into Egypt Jer 43:1–7
The Prophet: Letter to the Captives in Babylon Jer 29:1
The Prophet: Lives at Mizpah Jer 40:6
The Prophet: Nebuchadnezzar Directs the Release of Jer 39:11–14 · Jer 40:1–4
The Prophet: Over Jerusalem Jer 4:14–18 · Jer 8:18–21 · Jer 9:1 · Jer 10:19–22
The Prophet: Over Josiah 2Ch 35:25
The Prophet: Over the Desolation of God's Heritage Jer 12:7–13
The Prophet: Over the Prosperity of the Wicked Jer 12:1–6
The Prophet: Pashur, the Governor of the Temple, Scourges and Casts Him Into Prison Jer 20:1–3
The Prophet: Prayers of Jer 14:7–9 · Jer 32:17–25
The Prophet: Prophecies of, Destroyed by Jehoiakim Jer 36:8–32
The Prophet: Prophecies of, Studied by Daniel Dan 9:2
The Prophet: Prophecies of, Written by Baruch Jer 36:1–7, 32 · Jer 45:1
The Prophet: Purchases a Field Jer 32:7–10
The Prophet: Sorrow of, Under Persecution Jer 15:10, 15 · Jer 17:15–18
The Prophet: Time of his Prophecies Jer 3:6 · Jer 21:1 · Jer 24:1 · Jer 25:1–3 · Jer 26:1 · Jer 28:1 · Jer 32:1 · Jer 34:1 · Jer 45:1 · Jer 49:34
The Prophet: Zeal of Jer 15:16
The Prophet: Zedekiah Seeks Counsel from God By Jer 21:1, 2 · Jer 37:3 · Jer 38:14
Two Gadites Who Joined David at Ziklag 1Ch 12:10, 13
Jeremoth
A Benjamite 1Ch 8:14
One of the Family of Zattu Ezr 10:27
One of the Sons of Elam Ezr 10:26
Jeriah: A Descendant of Hebron 1Ch 23:19 · 1Ch 24:23 · 1Ch 26:31
Jeribai: A Valiant Man of David's Guard 1Ch 11:46
Jericho
A City East of Jerusalem and Near the Jordan River Num 22:1 · Num 26:3 · Deu 34:1
A City East of Jerusalem and Near the Jordan River: Assist in Repairing the Walls of Jerusalem Neh 3:2
A City East of Jerusalem and Near the Jordan River: Besieged by Joshua for Seven Days Jos 6:1 · Jos 24:11
A City East of Jerusalem and Near the Jordan River: Blind Men Healed At, by Jesus Mat 20:29–34 · Mar 10:46 · Luk 18:35
A City East of Jerusalem and Near the Jordan River: Called the City of Palm Trees Deu 34:3
A City East of Jerusalem and Near the Jordan River: Company of | The Sons of the Prophets| Lived At 2Ki 2:4, 5, 15, 18
A City East of Jerusalem and Near the Jordan River: Location of, Pleasant 2Ki 2:19
A City East of Jerusalem and Near the Jordan River: Rahab the Harlot Lived In Jos 2:1 · Heb 11:31
A City East of Jerusalem and Near the Jordan River: Rebuilt by Hiel 1Ki 16:34
A City East of Jerusalem and Near the Jordan River: Situated Within the Territory Allotted to Benjamin Jos 18:12, 21
A City East of Jerusalem and Near the Jordan River: The Kenites Lived At Jdg 1:16
A City East of Jerusalem and Near the Jordan River: Zacchaeus Lived At Luk 19:1–10
Captives of Judah 2Ch 28:7–15
Inhabitants of, Taken Captive to Babylon, Return To, With Ezra and Nehemiah Ezr 2:34 · Neh 7:36
Joshua Sees the | Captain of the Host| of the Lord Near Jos 5:13–15
King of Moab Makes Conquest of, and Establishes his Capital At Jdg 3:13
Plain of 2Ki 25:5 · Jer 52:8
Waters of Jos 16:1
Waters of Purified by Elisha 2Ki 2:18–22
Jeriel: Son of Tola 1Ch 7:2
Jerimoth
A Ruler of the Tribe of Naphtali 1Ch 27:19
A Son of David 2Ch 11:18
Also Called Jeremoth: Son of Bela 1Ch 7:7
Son of Becher 1Ch 7:8
Son of Heman 1Ch 25:4
Son of Mushi 1Ch 23:23 · 1Ch 24:30
The Disaffected Israelite, Who Denounced Saul and Joined David at Ziklag 1Ch 12:5
Jerioth: Probably Identical With Azubah 1Ch 2:18
Jeroboam
First King of Israel After the Revolt: Ahijah's Prophecy Concerning 1Ki 11:29–39 · 1Ki 14:5–16
First King of Israel After the Revolt: Death of 1Ki 14:20 · 2Ch 13:20
First King of Israel After the Revolt: Flees to Egypt to Escape from Solomon 1Ki 11:26–40
First King of Israel After the Revolt: Hand of, Paralyzed 1Ki 13:1–10
First King of Israel After the Revolt: His War With Abijah 1Ki 15:7 · 2Ch 13:1
First King of Israel After the Revolt: His Wars With Rehoboam 1Ki 14:19, 30 · 1Ki 15:6 · 2Ch 11:1–4
First King of Israel After the Revolt: Promoted by Solomon 1Ki 11:28
First King of Israel After the Revolt: Subverts the Religion of Moses 1Ki 12:25–33 · 1Ki 13:33, 34 · 1Ki 14:9, 16 · 1Ki 16:2, 26, 31 · 2Ch 11:14 · 2Ch 13:8, 9
His Wife Sent to Consult the Prophet Ahijah Concerning Her Child 1Ki 14:1–18
King of Israel: Death of 2Ki 14:29
King of Israel: Genealogies Written During his Reign 1Ch 5:17
King of Israel: Makes Conquest of Hamath and Damascus 2Ki 14:25–28
King of Israel: Prophecies Concerning Amo 7:7–13
King of Israel: Successor to Jehoash 2Ki 14:16, 23
King of Israel: Wicked Reign of 2Ki 14:24

Recalled from Egypt by the Ten Tribes on Account of Disaffection Toward Rehoboam 1Ki 12:1–20 · 2Ch 10:12–19
Jeroham
A Chief of the Tribe of Benjamin 1Ch 8:27
A Descendant of Benjamin 1Ch 9:8
A Levite and Grandfather of Samuel 1Sa 1:1 · 1Ch 6:27, 34
A Priest, and Father of Adaiah, Who Lived in Jerusalem After the Exile 1Ch 9:12 · Neh 11:12
Father of Azariah 2Ch 23:1
Father of Two Israelites Who Joined David at Ziklag 1Ch 12:7
The Father of Azareel 1Ch 27:22
Jeruel: A Wilderness in the South of Judah 2Ch 20:16
Jerusalem of Final Restoration of Joe 3:20, 21 · Zec 2:2–5 · Zec 8:1
Jerusalem of Pestilence, Famine, and War In Jer 34:2 · Eze 5:12 · Joe 3:2, 3 · Amo 2:5
Jerusalem of the Church Gal 4:25, 26 · Heb 12:22
Jerusalem of the Church Glorified Rev 3:12 · Rev 21:2, 10
Jerusalem of the Destruction of Jer 7:32–34 · Jer 26:18 · Jer 32:29, 31, 32 · Dan 9:24–27
Jerusalem was the Tomb of the Prophets Luk 13:33, 34
Jerusalem Psa 122:3–5 · Luk 2:41 · Joh 4:20 · Joh 5:1 · Joh 7:1–14 · Joh 12:20 · Act 18:21
(Its Strong Position) of Saints Under God's Protection Psa 125:2
A Revival Occurs on Pentecost Day At Act 2:1
Allotted to the Tribe of Benjamin Jos 18:28
Annual Feasts Kept At Eze 36:38 · Deu 16:16
Baker's Street Jer 37:21
Beautiful for Situation Psa 48:2
Beloved Psa 122:6 · Psa 137:1–7 · Isa 62:1–7
Besieged by Pekah 2Ki 16:5
Besieged by Sennacherib 2Ki 18:13–37 · 2Ki 19:20–37 · 2Ch 32:1
Besieged by The Philistines 2Ch 21:16, 17
Buildings: High Priest's Palace Joh 18:15
Calamities of, Mentioned: Besieged But not Taken by Rezin and Pekah Isa 7:1 · 2Ki 16:5
Calamities of, Mentioned: Besieged But not Taken by Sennacherib 2Ki 18:17 · 2Ki 19:1–37
Calamities of, Mentioned: Besieged by Nebuchadnezzar 2Ki 24:10, 11
Calamities of, Mentioned: Taken and Burned by Nebuchadnezzar 2Ki 25:1–30 · Jer 39:1–8
Calamities of, Mentioned: Taken and Made Tributary by Pharaoh-Necho 2Ki 23:33–35
Calamities of, Mentioned: Taken and Plundered by Jehoash King of Israel 2Ki 14:13, 14
Calamities of, Mentioned: Taken and Plundered by Shishak 1Ki 14:25, 26 · 2Ch 12:1–4
Calamities of, Mentioned: Threatened by Sanballat Neh 4:7, 8
Called: |The Lord Our Righteousness| Jer 33:16
Called: A City not Forsaken Isa 62:12
Called: Ariel Isa 29:1
Called: City of David 2Sa 5:7 · Isa 22:9
Called: City of God Psa 46:4 · Psa 48:1
Called: City of Judah 2Ch 25:28
Called: City of Righteousness Isa 1:26
Called: City of Solemnities Isa 33:20
Called: City of the Great King Psa 48:2 · Mat 5:5
Called: City of the Lord Isa 60:14
Called: City of Truth Zec 8:3
Called: Faithful City Isa 1:21, 26
Called: Holy City Neh 11:1 · Isa 48:2 · Mat 4:5
Called: Holy Mountain Dan 9:16, 20
Called: Jebus Jos 18:28 · Jdg 19:10
Called: Jehovah-Shammah (Margin) Eze 48:35
Called: Salem Gen 14:18 · Psa 76:2
Called: The Perfection of Beauty, the Joy of the Whole Earth Lam 2:15
Called: The Throne of the Lord Jer 3:17
Called: Throne of the Lord Jer 3:17
Called: Zion Psa 48:12 · Isa 33:20
Called: Zion of the Holy One of Israel Isa 60:14
Captured and Pillaged by Jehoash, King of Israel 2Ki 14:13, 14 · 2Ch 25:23, 24
Captured and Pillaged by Jotham 2Ch 27:3
Captured and Pillaged by Manasseh 2Ch 33:14
Captured and Pillaged by Nebuchadnezzar, King of Babylon 2Ki 24:8–16 · 2Ki 25:1–17 · 2Ch 36:17–21 · Jer 1:3 · Jer 32:2 · Jer 39:1 · Jer 52:4–7, 12–24 · Lam 1:5–8 · 2Ch 26:9, 10
Captured and Pillaged by Shishak, King of Egypt 1Ki 14:25, 26 · 2Ch 12:9
Captured and Pillaged by Uzziah 2Ch 26:9, 10
Castle Act 21:34
Catalogue of Abominations In Eze 22:3–12, 25–30 · Eze 23:1 · Eze 33:25, 26
Christ: did Many Miracles In Joh 4:45
Christ: Lamented Over Mat 23:37 · Luk 19:41
Christ: Preached In Luk 21:37, 38 · Joh 18:20
Christ: Publicly Entered, As King Mat 21:9, 10
Christ: Put to Death At Luk 9:31 · Act 13:27, 29
Comely Songs 6:4
Compact Psa 122:3
Confederated Kings Defeated, and the King of Jerusalem Killed by Joshua Jos 10:15–26
Conquest of Mount Zion In, Made by David 1Ch 11:4–6
Conquest of, Made by David 2Sa 5:7
Corner Gate Zec 14:10
David Purchases and Erects an Altar Upon Araunah's Threshing Floor 2Sa 24:16–25
Destruction of, Foretold by Jesus Mat 23:37, 38 · Mat 24:15 · Mar 13:14–23 · Luk 13:35 · Luk 17:26–37 · Luk 19:41–44 · Luk 21:20–24
Disciples Persecuted and Dispersed From Act 8:1–4 · Act 11:19–21
Dung Gate Neh 2:13 · Neh 3:13 · Neh 12:31
East Gate Neh 3:29
Enlarged by David 2Sa 5:9
Entered by Gates Psa 122:2 · Jer 17:19–21
Falls to Benjamin in the Allotment of the Land of Canaan Jos 18:28
First Christian Council Held At Act 15:4, 6
First Gate Zec 14:10
Fortified by Solomon 1Ki 3:1 · 1Ki 9:15
Full of Business and Tumult Isa 22:3
Gate of Benjamin Jer 37:13 · Zec 14:10
Gate of Ephraim 2Ch 25:23 · Neh 12:39
Gate of Joshua 2Ki 23:8
Gate of the Fountain Neh 2:14 · Neh 3:15 · Neh 12:37
Gates of Old Gate, Fish Gate, Sheep Gate, Prison Gate Neh 3:1, 3, 32 · Neh 12:39
God's Care and Protection of 2Sa 24:16 · 2Ki 19:32–34 · 2Ch 12:7
Gospel First Preached At Mic 4:2 · Luk 24:47 · Act 1:4 · Act 2:14
Great Jer 22:8
Hezekiah Made an Aqueduct For 2Ki 20:20
High Gate 2Ch 23:20
Horse Gate Neh 3:28
Idolatry of 2Ch 28:4 · Eze 8:7–10
Jesus' Gravesite Joh 19:41
Joy of the Whole Earth Psa 48:2 · Lam 2:15
King of, Joined With the Four Other Kings of the Amorites Against Joshua and the Armies of Israel Jos 10:1–5
King's Gate 1Ch 9:18
Led Judah to Sin Mic 1:5
Location and Appearance of Psa 122:3 · Psa 125:2 · Songs 6:4 · Mic 4:8
Made the Royal City 2Sa 5:9 · 2Sa 20:3
Measurement of, in Ezekiel's Vision Eze 45:6
Melchizedek Was Ancient King of Gen 14:18
Melchizedek Was the Ancient King and Priest of Gen 14:18

Middle Gate Jer 39:3
Miphkad Neh 3:31
Miraculous Gift of the Holy Spirit First Given At Act 1:4 · Act 2:1–5
Names of the Gates of, in Ezekiel's Vision Eze 48:31–34
New Jerusalem Rev 21:2
Oaths Taken in the Name of Mat 5:35
Old Gate Neh 3:6 · Neh 12:39
Partly Taken and Burned by Judah Jdg 1:8
Persecution of the Christian Church Commenced At Act 4:1 · Act 8:1
Places in and Around: Moriah 2Ch 3:1
Populous Lam 1:1
Prayers of the Israelites Made Toward 1Ki 8:38 · Dan 6:10
Princess Among the Provinces Lam 1:1
Prophecies Against Isa 3:1–8 · Jer 9:11 · Jer 19:6, 15 · Jer 21:10 · Jer 26:9, 11 · Dan 9:2, 27 · Mic 1:1 · Mic 3:12
Prophecies of the Rebuilding of Isa 44:28 · Jer 31:38–40 · Eze 48:15–22 · Dan 9:25 · Zec 14:8–11
Prophecies Respecting: Christ to Enter, As King Zec 9:9
Prophecies Respecting: Its Capture Accompanied by Severe Calamities Mat 24:21, 29 · Luk 21:23, 24
Prophecies Respecting: Signs Preceding Its Destruction Mat 24:6–15 · Luk 21:7–11, 25, 28
Prophecies Respecting: The Gospel to Go Forth From Isa 2:3 · Isa 40:9
Prophecies Respecting: To be a Quiet Habitation Isa 33:20
Prophecies Respecting: To be a Terror to Her Enemies Zec 12:2, 3
Prophecies Respecting: To be a Wilderness Isa 64:10
Prophecies Respecting: To be Destroyed by the Romans Luk 19:42–44
Prophecies Respecting: To be Made a Heap of Ruins Jer 9:11 · Jer 26:18
Prophecies Respecting: To be Rebuilt by Cyrus Isa 44:26–28
Prophecies Respecting: To be Taken by King of Babylon Jer 20:5
Protected by Forts and Bulwarks Psa 48:12, 13
Protected by God Isa 31:5
Rebuilding of, Ordered by Proclamation of Cyrus 2Ch 36:23 · Ezr 1:1–4
Rebuilt After the Captivity by Order of Cyrus Ezr 1:1–4
Rebuilt by Nehemiah Under the Direction of Artaxerxes Neh 2:1 · Neh 3:1 · Neh 4:1 · Neh 5:1 · Neh 6:1
Roman Government Transferred From, to Caesarea Act 23:23, 24 · Act 25:1–13
Roman Rulers Who Resided in Herod (Herod Agrippa I) Act 12:1–23
Roman Rulers Who Resided in Herod (Herod the Great) Mat 2:3
Roman Rulers Who Resided in Pontius Pilate Mat 27:2 · Mar 15:1 · Luk 23:1–7 · Joh 18:28, 29
Shallecheth 1Ch 26:16
Specially Chosen by God 2Ch 6:6 · Psa 135:21
Spoils of War Placed In 1Sa 17:54 · 2Sa 8:7
Stairs Neh 3:15
Stephen Martyred At Act 6:8–15 · Act 7:1
Street of the House of God Ezr 10:9
Street of the Water Gate of Ephraim Gate Neh 8:16
Streets: East Street 2Ch 29:4
Surrounded by a Wall 1Ki 3:1
Surrounded by Mountains Psa 125:2
The Ancient Jebusi or Jebus Jos 15:8 · Jos 18:28 · Jdg 19:10
The Ancient Salem Gen 14:18 · Psa 76:2
The Ark of the Covenant Brought To, by David 2Sa 6:12–19
The Capital of David's Kingdom by Divine Appointment 1Ki 15:4 · 2Ki 19:34 · 2Ch 6:6 · 2Ch 12:13
The Chief Levites Lived In 1Ch 9:34
The Citadel of Mount Zion, Occupied by David, and Called the City of David 2Sa 5:5–9 · 1Ch 11:7
The City Built Around the Citadel 1Ch 11:8
The High Priest Lived At Joh 18:15
The Inhabitants of, not Expelled Jos 15:63 · Jdg 1:21
The Jebusites: Finally Dispossessed of, by David 2Sa 5:6–8
The Jebusites: Formerly Dwelt In Jdg 19:10, 11
The Jebusites: Held Possession of, With Judah and Benjamin Jos 15:63 · Jdg 1:21
The Jews: Lamented the Affliction of Neh 1:2–4
The Jews: Loved Psa 137:5, 6
The Jews: Prayed for the Prosperity of Psa 51:18 · Psa 122:6
The Jews: Prayed Towards Dan 6:10 · 1Ki 8:41
The Jews: Went up To, at the Feasts Luk 2:42 · Psa 122:4
The King of, Defeated and Slain by Joshua Jos 10:5–23
The Perfection of Beauty Lam 2:15
The Seat of Government Under the Romans for a Time Mat 27:2, 19
The Temple Built In 2Ch 3:1 · Psa 68:29
The Threshing Floor of Araunah Within the Citadel of 2Sa 24:16
To be Called God's Throne Jer 3:17
Valley Gate Neh 2:13 · Neh 3:13
Wall of, Dedicated Neh 12:27–43
Walls of Jer 39:4
Water Gate Neh 3:26 · Neh 8:1 · Neh 12:37
Water Supply Brought in from the Gihon Brook by Hezekiah 2Ki 18:17 · 2Ki 20:20 · 2Ch 32:3, 4, 30 · Neh 2:13–15 · Isa 7:3 · Isa 22:9–11 · Isa 36:2
Wealth in the Time of Solomon 1Ki 10:26, 27
Wickedness of Isa 1:1–4 · Jer 5:1–5 · Mic 3:10
Wickedness of, the Cause of Its Calamities 2Ki 21:12–15 · 2Ch 24:18 · Lam 1:8 · Eze 5:5–8
Jerusha: Daughter of Zadok 2Ki 15:33 · 2Ch 27:1
Jesaiah
- **A Benjamite, Chosen by Lot to Live in Jerusalem After the Exile** Neh 11:7
- **A Jew of the Family of Elam, Who Returned from Exile** Ezr 8:7
- **A Levite Who Joined Ezra to Return to Jerusalem** Ezr 8:19
- **Also Called Jeshaiah: Grandson of Zerubbabel** 1Ch 3:21
- **Grandson of Eliezer** 1Ch 26:25
- **Son of Jeduthun** 1Ch 25:3, 15

Jeshanah: A City on the North Side of Benjamin 2Ch 13:19
Jesharelah: A Levite, Choral Leader 1Ch 25:14
Jeshebeab: A Priest, and Head of the Fourteenth Shift 1Ch 24:13
Jesher: Son of Caleb 1Ch 2:18
Jeshimon
- **A Place in the Desert of Judah** 1Sa 23:24 · 1Sa 26:1
- **A Place in the Sinaitic Peninsula, East of the Jordan River** Num 21:20 · Num 23:28

Jeshishai: A Gadite 1Ch 5:14
Jeshohaiah: A Descendant of Simeon 1Ch 4:36
Jeshua
- **A City of the Tribe of Judah** Neh 11:26
- **A Levite Who Explained the Law to the People when Ezra Read It Aloud** Neh 8:7 · Neh 12:8
- **A Levite Who had Charge of the Tithes** 2Ch 31:15
- **A Levite Who had Charge of the Tithes: His Descendants Returned With Ezra from Babylon** Ezr 2:40 · Neh 7:43
- **A Levite Who Sealed Nehemiah's Covenant** Neh 10:9
- **Also Called Jeshuah: 973 of his Descendants Returned from Babylon** Ezr 2:36 · Neh 7:39
- **Also Called Jeshuah: A Priest, Head of the Ninth Shift** 1Ch 24:11
- **Also Called Joshua: A Priest Who Accompanied Zerubbabel from Babylon** Ezr 2:2 · Neh 7:7 · Neh 12:1
- **Also Called Joshua: Contends With Those Who Sought to Defeat the**

Rebuilding of the Temple Ezr 4:1–3 · Ezr 5:1, 2
Also Called Joshua: Descendants of Neh 12:10
Also Called Joshua: He Rebuilt the Altar Ezr 3:2
Also Called Joshua: Rebuilt the Temple Ezr 3:8–13
Father of Ezer Neh 3:19
Father of Jozabad Ezr 8:33
Joshua Called Neh 8:17
Son of Pahath-Moab Ezr 2:6 · Neh 7:11

Topical Index — Jesus Ruling in Jerusalem–Jesus, the Christ

Jesus Ruling in Jerusalem Mat 24:30 · Rev 2:27 · Rev 20:4–6 · Jer 3:17
Jesus' Sacrifice Joh 3:16 · 1 Joh 2:2 · Rom 5:8 · Heb 9:12 · 1Ti 2:5 · Joh 14:6 · Php 2:6–8 · Joh 1:14 · Rom 12:1 · Heb 9:14
Jesus' Second Coming Rev 1:7 · Heb 9:28 · Tts 2:13 · Mat 24:36 · 1Th 4:16, 17 · Rev 22:12 · Mat 16:27 · Mat 24:27 · Mat 24:42 · Rev 22:20
Jesus Wept Joh 11:35 · Luk 19:41 · Joh 11:33 · Heb 4:15 · Joh 3:16 · Isa 53:3 · Joh 11:4 · Heb 5:7 · Rom 12:15 · Joh 11:36
Jesus with Us Now Mat 28:20 · Heb 13:8 · Joh 20:29 · Joh 14:17 · Mat 18:20 · Gal 2:20 · Joh 3:16 · Jos 1:9 · Act 2:38, 39 · Joh 1:14
Jesus, the Christ by Matthew Mat 9:9, 10
Jesus, the Christ by Nathanael Joh 1:45–50
Jesus, the Christ by Peter and Other Disciples Mar 1:16–20 · Luk 5:3–11
Jesus, the Christ by Philip Joh 1:43, 45
Jesus, the Christ by the Ethiopian Eunuch Act 8:37
Jesus, the Christ by Three Thousand People on the Day of Pentecost Act 2:41 · Act 4:4
Jesus, the Christ by Zacchaeus Luk 19:1–10
Jesus, the Christ
|In his Name| 1Co 6:11 · Php 2:9 · Col 3:17 · Rev 19:16
|In his Name|: Faith Mat 12:21 · Joh 1:12 · Joh 2:23
Symbolical: Prophecies Concerning Zec 3:1 · Zec 6:9–15
Jeshurun: A Name Used Poetically for Israel Deu 32:15 · Deu 33:5, 26 · Isa 44:2
Jesiah
A Disaffected Israelite Who Joined David at Ziklag 1Ch 12:6
A Kohathite Levite 1Ch 23:20
Jesimiel: A Descendant of Simeon 1Ch 4:36
Jesse
Ancestor of Jesus Mat 1:5, 6
|In his Name|: Forgiveness of Sins Luk 24:47 · Act 10:43 · 1 Joh 2:12
|In his Name|: Immersion Mat 28:19 · Act 2:38
|In his Name|: Life Joh 20:31
|In his Name|: Miracles Performed Act 3:6 · Act 4:10 · Act 19:13
|In his Name|: Prayer Joh 14:13 · Joh 16:23, 24, 26 · Eph 5:20 · Col 3:17 · Heb 13:15
|In his Name|: Preaching Luk 24:47
|In his Name|: Salvation Act 4:12 · Act 10:43
|In his Name|: To be Confessed 2Ti 2:19
Accuses Judas of his Betrayal (In Jerusalem) Mat 26:21–25 · Mar 14:18–21 · Luk 22:21–23 · Joh 13:21–30
An Angel Appears to Joseph Concerning Mary (At Nazareth) Mat 1:18–25
Angels Appear to the Shepherds (In the Vicinity of Bethlehem) Luk 2:8–20
Anointed by a Sinful Woman (At Capernaum) Luk 7:36–50
Anointed With Precious Ointment (In Bethany) Mat 26:6–13 · Mar 14:3–9 · Joh 12:1–8
Answers a Biblical Expert Luk 10:25–37
Appears in the Midst of the Disciples, when Thomas Was Absent (In Jerusalem) Mar 16:14–18 · Luk 24:36–49 · Joh 20:19–23
Appears to his Disciples at Lake Galilee Mat 28:16 · Joh 21:1, 2
Appears to his Disciples, when Thomas Was Present (In Jerusalem) Joh 20:26–29
Appears to James and Also to all the Apostles (In Jerusalem) Act 1:3–8 · 1Co 15:7
Appears to Paul (On the Road to Damascus) Act 9:3–17 · Act 18:9 · Act 22:14, 18 · Act 23:11 · Act 26:16 · 1Co 9:1 · 1Co 15:8
Appears to the Apostle John (On Patmos Island) Rev 1:10–18
Appears to the Apostles and More than Five-Hundred Followers on a Mountain in Galilee Mat 28:16–20
Appears to Two Disciples Who Journey to the Village of Emmaus Mar 16:12, 13 · Luk 24:13–35
Arises from the Dead (Just Outside Jerusalem) Mat 28:2–15 · Mar 16:1–11 · Luk 24:1–12 · Joh 20:1–18
Arraigned Before Herod Antipas (In Jerusalem) Luk 23:6–12
Ascends to Heaven (Near Bethany) Mar 16:19, 20 · Luk 24:50–53 · Act 1:9–12
Ascension of Psa 47:5 · Psa 68:18 · Mar 16:19 · Luk 24:26, 50, 51 · Joh 1:51 · Joh 6:62 · Joh 7:33, 34, 39 · Joh 14:2–4, 12, 28 · Joh 16:5, 7, 10, 16, 25, 28 · Joh 17:5, 13 · Joh 20:17 · Act 1:9 · Act 3:21 · Eph 1:20 · Eph 4:8–10 · 1Ti 3:16 · Heb 1:3 · Heb 4:14 · Heb 9:24
Birth of (At Bethlehem) Luk 2:1–7
Blesses Little Children (In Peraea) Mat 19:13–15 · Mar 10:13–16 · Luk 18:15–17
Calls Matthew (Capernaum) Mat 9:9 · Mar 2:13, 14 · Luk 5:27, 28
Cautions his Disciples Against, the Leaven of Hypocrisy Mat 16:4–12 · Mar 8:13–21
Chooses Peter, Andrew, James, and John As Disciples Mat 4:18–22 · Mar 1:16–20 · Luk 5:1–11
Circumcision of (At Bethlehem) Luk 2:21
Commissions the Seventy Disciples (In Samaria) Luk 10:1–16
Compassion of Isa 40:11 · Isa 42:3 · Isa 53:4 · Isa 63:7–9 · Mat 8:3, 16, 17 · Mat 9:36 · Mat 14:14 · Mat 15:32 · Mat 18:11–13 · Mat 20:34 · Mat 23:37 · Mar 6:34 · Mar 8:2, 3 · Luk 7:13 · Luk 19:41, 42 · Joh 11:34–38 · Joh 18:8, 9 · 2Co 8:9 · Heb 4:15
Creator Joh 1:3, 10 · 1Co 8:6 · Eph 3:9 · Col 1:16, 17 · Heb 1:2, 10 · Rev 3:14
Crosses Lake Galilee and Quiets the Squall Mat 8:18–27 · Mar 4:35–41 · Luk 8:22–25
Crucified (Just Outside Jerusalem) Mat 27:35–56 · Mar 15:24–41 · Luk 23:33–49 · Joh 19:18–30
Death of Gen 3:15 · Psa 22:1, 13, 16, 18 · Psa 34:20 · Psa 69:21, 26 · Psa 109:25 · Isa 52:14 · Isa 53:7–12 · Dan 9:26 · Zec 12:9, 10 · Zec 13:6, 7 · Mat 12:40 · Mat 16:4, 21 · Mat 17:12, 13, 22, 23 · Mat 20:17–19 · Mat 21:33–39 · Mat 26:2, 12, 18, 21 · Mat 27:34, 39, 46 · Mar 8:31 ·
Descendants of 1Ch 2:13–17
Father of David Rut 4:17 · 1Sa 17:12
Lives With David in Moab 1Sa 22:3, 4
Samuel Visits, Under Divine Command, to Select a Successor to Saul from his Sons 1Sa 16:1–13
Saul Asks, to Send David to Become a Member of his Court 1Sa 16:19–23
Sons in Saul's Army 1Sa 17:13–28
Jesting
Foolish, Forbidden Eph 5:4
See Mat 12:36
Jesui: A Descendant of Asher Num 26:44
Jesus Mat 21:1–11 · Mar 11:1–11 · Luk 19:29–44 · Joh 12:12–19
Jesus Requires Self-Denial and |Crosses| Mat 10:38, 39 · Mat 16:24 · Mar 8:34, 35 · Luk 9:23–26 · Luk 14:27
Jesus' Return Mat 24:36 · Heb 9:28 · Rev 1:7 · Mat 24:27 · Mat 25:13 · Mat 24:44 · Rev 22:12 · 1Co 15:52 · Luk 21:34–36 · Luk 12:40 · Luk 19:13–15 · Mar 10:13–16 · Luk 18:15–17

Mar 9:31 · Mar 10:32–34 · Mar 14:9, 18 · Mar 15:23, 28 · Luk 2:34, 35 · Luk 9:22, 44 · Luk 12:50 · Luk 17:25 · Luk 18:31–33 · Luk 22:15, 21, 37 · Luk 23:34 · Joh 10:11, 17, 18 · Joh 12:7, 32–34 · Joh 13:18, 19, 21 · Joh 14:19 · Joh 15:13 · Joh 16:20 · Joh 18:11 · Joh 19:23, 24, 28–30, 34, 36 · Act 26:22, 23 · 1Co 1:17, 18, 23, 24 · 1Co 2:2 · 1Co 15:3, 4 · 2Co 4:10, 11 · 1Th 4:14 · Rev 5:12 · Rev 13:8

Death of, Voluntary Isa 50:6 · Isa 53:12 · Mat 26:24, 39, 42, 53, 54 · Mar 14:36, 39 · Luk 9:51 · Luk 12:50 · Luk 22:15, 42 · Joh 10:17, 18 · Joh 18:5, 8, 11 · Joh 19:11 · Php 2:8 · Heb 7:27 · Heb 9:26

Defines the Law of the Sabbath on the Occasion of his Disciples Plucking the Ears of Grain Mat 12:1–8 · Mar 2:23–28 · Luk 6:1–5

Delivers the |Sermon on the Mount| (In Galilee) Mat 5:1 · Mat 6:1 · Mat 7:1 · Luk 6:20–49

Denounces the Pharisees and Other Hypocrites (In Galilee) Luk 11:37–54

Design of his Death Gen 3:15 · Isa 53:1–12 · Dan 9:24, 26 · Zec 9:11 · Zec 13:1 · Mat 20:28 · Mat 26:28 · Mar 10:45 · Mar 14:24 · Luk 22:19, 20 · Luk 24:26 · Joh 1:29 · Joh 3:14–17 · Joh 6:51 · Joh 10:11, 15, 17 · Joh 11:49–52 · Joh 12:24, 31–33 · Joh 14:19 · Joh 15:13 · Act 5:30, 31 · Act 20:28 · Act 26:23 · Rom 3:24, 25 · Rom 4:25 · Rom 5:6–11 · Rom 6:3–5, 9, 10 · Rom 8:3, 32, 34, 39 · Rom 14:9, 15 · 1Co 5:7 · 1Co 6:20 · 1Co 8:11 · 1Co 15:3 · 2Co 5:14, 15, 19, 21 · 2Co 8:9 · Gal 1:4 · Gal 2:20 · Gal 3:13 · Gal 4:4, 5 · Eph 1:6, 7 · Eph 2:13–16 · Eph 5:2, 25–27 · Col 1:14, 20–22 · Col 2:14, 15 · 1Th 1:10 · 1Th 5:9, 10 · 1Ti 2:6 · Tts 2:14 · Heb 1:3 · Heb 2:9, 10, 14, 15, 18 · Heb 7:27 · Heb 9:12–17, 25, 26, 28 · Heb 10:10, 12, 14, 17–20 · Heb 12:2, 24 · Heb 13:11, 12 · 1Pe 1:2, 19–21 · 1Pe 2:21, 24 · 1Pe 3:18 · 1Pe 4:1 · 1 Joh 1:7 · 1 Joh 2:2 · 1 Joh 3:16 · 1 Joh 4:10 · Rev 1:5, 6 · Rev 5:9, 10 · Rev 7:14, 15 · Rev 13:8

Dines With a Pharisee on the Sabbath (In Peraea) Luk 14:1–24

Disciples Adhere To Joh 1:35–51

Discourses to his Disciples (In Galilee) Luk 12:1–59

Discussions With the Religious Experts in the Temple Area (In Jerusalem) Luk 2:41–52

Divinity of Acknowledged by Old Testament Saints Gen 17:1 · Gen 48:15, 16 · Gen 32:24–30 · Hos 12:3–5 · Jdg 6:22–24 · Jdg 13:21, 22 · Job 19:25–27

Divinity of As Creator of all Things Isa 40:28 · Joh 1:3 · Col 1:16

Divinity of As Jehovah Isa 40:3 · Mat 3:3

Divinity of As Sending the Spirit Equally With the Father Joh 14:16 · Joh 15:26

Divinity of As the Eternal God and Creator Psa 102:24–27 · Heb 1:8

Divinity of As Unsearchable Equally With the Father Pro 30:4 · Mat 11:27

Divinity of Emmanuel Isa 7:14 · Mat 1:23

Divinity of God Over All Rom 9:5

Divinity of God the Judge Ecc 12:14 · 1Co 4:5 · 2Co 5:10 · 2Ti 4:1

Divinity of His Blood is Called the Blood of God Act 20:28

Divinity of Invoked As Jehovah Joe 2:32 · 1Co 1:2

Divinity of Jehovah Psa 110:1 · Mat 22:42–45

Divinity of Jehovah Above All Psa 97:9 · Joh 3:31

Divinity of Jehovah of Glory Psa 24:7, 10 · 1Co 2:8 · Jam 2:1

Divinity of Jehovah of Hosts Isa 6:1–3 · Joh 12:41 · Isa 8:13, 14 · 1Pe 2:8

Divinity of Jehovah Our Righteousness Jer 23:5, 6 · 1Co 1:30

Divinity of Jehovah the First and the Last Isa 44:6 · Rev 1:17 · Isa 48:12–16 · Rev 22:13

Divinity of Jehovah the Messenger of the Covenant Mal 3:1 · Luk 2:27

Divinity of Jehovah the Shepherd Isa 40:10, 11 · Heb 13:20

Divinity of Jehovah, for Whose Glory all Things Were Created Pro 16:4 · Col 1:16

Divinity of Jehovah's Fellow and Equal Zec 13:7 · Php 2:6

Divinity of King of Kings and Lord of Lords Dan 10:17 · Rev 1:5 · Rev 17:14

Divinity of Lord of All Act 10:36 · Rom 10:11–13

Divinity of Lord of the Sabbath Gen 2:3 · Mat 12:8

Divinity of One With the Father Joh 10:30, 38 · Joh 12:45 · Joh 14:7–10 · Joh 17:10

Divinity of Son of God Mat 26:63–67

Divinity of Supporter and Preserver of all Things Neh 9:6 · Col 1:17 · Heb 1:3

Divinity of The Great God and Saviour Hos 1:7 · Tts 2:13

Divinity of The Holy One 1Sa 2:2 · Act 3:14

Divinity of The Lord from Heaven 1Co 15:47

Divinity of The Mighty God Isa 9:6

Divinity of The One and Only Son of the Father Joh 1:14, 18 · Joh 3:16, 18 · 1 Joh 4:9

Drives the Money Changers out of the Temple (In Jerusalem) Mat 21:12, 13 · Luk 19:45, 46

Drives the Money-Changers from the Temple (In Jerusalem) Joh 2:13–25

Eats With Tax Collectors and Sinners, and Discourses on Fasting (Capernaum) Mat 9:10–17 · Mar 2:15–22 · Luk 5:29–39

Enters the Temple (In Jerusalem) Mat 21:12 · Mar 11:11 · Luk 19:45

Enunciates the Parable of the Pounds (In Jericho) Luk 19:11–28

Enunciates the Parable of the Rich Man and Lazarus (In Peraea) Luk 16:19–31

Enunciates the Parable of the Vineyard (In Peraea) Mat 20:1–16

Enunciates the Parables of the Lost Sheep, of the Lost Piece of Silver, of the Prodigal Son Luk 15:1–32 · Luk 16:1–13

Enunciates the Parables of the Ten Virgins and of the Talents Mat 25:1–30

Enunciates the Parables of the Unjust Judge Luk 18:1–14

Escapes to the Town of Ephraim from the Conspiracy Led by Caiaphas, the High Priest Joh 11:47–54

Eternity of Psa 102:24–27 · Pro 8:22–25 · Isa 9:6 · Mic 5:2 · Mar 12:36, 37 · Joh 1:1, 2, 4, 15 · Joh 6:62 · Joh 8:23, 58 · Joh 12:41 · Joh 17:5, 24, 25 · Eph 3:21 · Eph 4:10 · Col 1:17 · 2Ti 1:9 · Heb 1:10–12 · Heb 6:20 · Heb 7:16, 24, 25 · Heb 13:8 · 1Pe 1:20 · 1 Joh 1:1, 2 · 1 Joh 2:13, 14 · Rev 1:8, 11, 17, 18 · Rev 5:13, 14

Exaltation of Psa 2:8, 9 · Psa 24:7–10 · Psa 68:18 · Mar 16:19 · Luk 22:69 · Luk 24:26 · Joh 7:39 · Joh 13:31, 32 · Joh 17:5 · Act 2:33, 34 · Act 3:20, 21 · Act 5:31 · Act 7:55, 56 · Rom 8:17, 34 · Eph 1:20 · Eph 4:8, 10 · Php 2:9–11 · Col 2:15 · Col 3:1 · 1Ti 3:16 · Heb 1:3 · Heb 2:9 · Heb 4:10, 14 · Heb 6:20 · Heb 7:26 · Heb 8:1 · Heb 9:12, 24 · Heb 10:12, 13 · Heb 12:2 · 1Pe 3:22

Example, An Mat 11:29 · Mat 20:28 · Mar 10:43–45 · Luk 22:26, 27 · Joh 10:4 · Joh 13:13–15, 34 · Joh 17:14, 18, 21, 22 · Rom 8:29 · Rom 13:14 · Rom 15:2, 3, 5, 7 · 2Co 4:10 · 2Co 8:9 · 2Co 10:1 · Gal 3:27 · Gal 6:2 · Eph 4:13, 15, 24, 32 · Eph 5:2 · Eph 6:9 · Php 2:5–8 · Col 3:10, 11, 13 · 1Th 1:6 · Heb 3:1 · Heb 12:2–4 · 1Pe 1:15, 16 · 1Pe 2:21–24 · 1Pe 3:17, 18 · 1 Joh 2:6 · 1 Joh 3:1–3, 16 · 1 Joh 4:17 · Rev 3:21 · Rev 14:4

Exposes the Hypocrisies of the Scribes and

Pharisees (In Jerusalem) Mat 23:1 · Mar 12:38–40 · Luk 20:45–47
Feeds More than Four-Thousand People Mat 15:32–39 · Mar 8:1–9
Flight Into and Return from Egypt Mat 2:13–23
Foretells his Betrayal (In Jerusalem) Mat 26:23 · Mar 14:18–21 · Luk 22:21 · Joh 13:18
Foretells his own Death and Resurrection (In Galilee) Mat 17:22, 23 · Mar 9:30–32 · Luk 9:43–45
Foretells his own Death and Resurrection (In Peraea) Mat 20:17–19 · Mar 10:32–34 · Luk 18:31–34
Foretells his own Death and Resurrection (Near Caesarea Philippi) Mat 16:21–28 · Mar 8:31–38 · Mar 9:1 · Luk 9:22–27
Foretells the Destruction of the Temple, and of Jerusalem (In Jerusalem) Mat 24:1 · Mar 13:1 · Luk 21:5–36
Foretells the Scenes of the Day of Judgment (On the Mount of Olives) Mat 25:31–46
Genealogy of Mat 1:1–17 · Luk 3:23–38
Goes to Bethabara to Escape Violence from the Rulers (East of the Jordan River) Joh 10:40–42 · Joh 11:3–16
Goes to Bethany Six Days Before the Passover Joh 12:1–9
Goes up Onto a Mountain, and Calls and Commissions Twelve Disciples (In Galilee) Mat 10:2–4 · Mar 3:13–19 · Luk 6:12–19
He Justifies his Disciples in Eating Without Washing Their Hands (At Capernaum) Mat 15:1–20 · Mar 7:1–23
Heals a Blind Man (At Bethsaida) Mar 8:22–26
Heals a Blind Man, Who, Because of his Faith in Jesus, Was Excommunicated Joh 9:1
Heals a Deaf Man (In the Decapolis Region) Mat 15:29–31 · Mar 7:31–37
Heals a Demoniac (At Capernaum) Mar 1:21–28 · Luk 4:31–37
Heals a Demoniac (Near Caesarea Philippi) Mat 17:14–21 · Mar 9:14–29 · Luk 9:37–43
Heals a Demoniac, and Denounces the Scribes and Pharisees (In Galilee) Mat 12:22–37 · Mar 3:19–30 · Luk 11:14–26
Heals a Leper (In Galilee) Mat 8:2–4 · Mar 1:40–45 · Luk 5:12–16
Heals a Man Having a Withered Hand (At Capernaum) Mat 12:9–14 · Mar 3:1–6 · Luk 6:6–11
Heals a Nobleman's Son of Capernaum (At Cana of Galilee) Joh 4:46–54
Heals a Paralyzed Man (At Capernaum) Mat 9:2–8 · Mar 2:1–12 · Luk 5:17–26
Heals an Immobile Man at the Pool of Bethesda on the Sabbath Day Joh 5:1
Heals Peter's Mother-In-Law (At Capernaum) Mat 8:14–17 · Mar 1:29–34 · Luk 4:38–41
Heals Ten Lepers (Near the Border Between Samaria and Galilee) Luk 17:11–19
Heals the Daughter of the Syro-Phoenician Woman (Near Tyre and Sidon) Mat 15:21–28 · Mar 7:24–30
Heals the Servant of the Centurion (Near Capernaum) Mat 8:5–13 · Luk 7:1–10
Heals the Sick People in the Temple Courtyard (In Jerusalem) Mat 21:14
Heals Two Blind Men (At Jericho) Mat 20:29–34 · Mar 10:46–50 · Luk 18:35–43
Heals Two Blind Men and Casts out an Evil Spirit from a Mute Boy (At Capernaum) Mat 9:27–34
Hears the Report of the Seventy Disciples (In Jerusalem) Luk 10:17–24
Herod (Antipas) Falsely Supposes Him to be John, Whom he had Beheaded Mat 14:1, 2, 6–12 · Mar 6:14–16, 21–29 · Luk 9:7–9
His Disciples Immerse some of the People (At Aenon) Joh 3:22 · Joh 4:2
His Last Passover Meal and his Establishment of the Lord's Supper (In Jerusalem) Mat 26:17–30 · Mar 14:12–25 · Luk 22:7–20
History of 1Co 15:6
Holiness of Psa 45:7 · Psa 89:19 · Isa 11:4, 5 · Isa 32:1 · Isa 42:21 · Isa 49:7 · Isa 50:5 · Isa 53:9 · Isa 59:17 · Jer 23:5 · Zec 9:9 · Mar 1:24 · Luk 1:35 · Luk 4:34 · Luk 23:40, 41, 47 · Joh 5:30 · Joh 7:18 · Joh 8:46 · Joh 14:30 · Joh 16:10 · Act 3:14 · Act 4:27, 30 · Act 13:28, 35 · 2Co 4:4 · 2Co 5:21 · Heb 1:9 · Heb 4:15 · Heb 7:26–28 · Heb 9:14 · 1Pe 1:19 · 1Pe 2:22 · 1 Joh 2:29 · 1 Joh 3:5 · Rev 3:7
Humanity of Gen 3:15 · Deu 18:15–19 · Psa 22:22 · Isa 8:18 · Isa 9:6 · Dan 7:13 · Mat 16:27, 28 · Mat 18:11 · Mat 20:28, 30, 31 · Mat 21:9 · Mat 26:2, 26–28, 36–45, 64 · Mar 2:28 · Mar 9:9, 12 · Mar 10:33, 45 · Mar 14:21, 34, 42, 62 · Luk 2:11–14 · Luk 5:24 · Luk 17:22, 24 · Luk 18:31 · Luk 19:10 · Luk 21:36 · Luk 22:48, 69 · Joh 1:14 · Joh 5:27 · Joh 12:34 · Joh 13:31 · Act 7:56 · Act 17:31 · Gal 4:4 · Php 2:7, 8 · 1Ti 2:5 · Heb 2:9, 10, 14–18 · Heb 10:12 · 1 Joh 4:2, 3 · 2 Joh 1:7 · Rev 1:13 · Rev 14:14
Humility of Zec 9:9 · Mat 9:10 · Mat 21:5 · Mar 2:14 · Luk 5:27, 28 · Luk 22:27 · Joh 13:5, 14 · Act 8:32, 33 · 2Co 8:9 · 2Co 10:1 · Php 2:7, 8
Incarnation of Gen 3:15 · Gen 12:3 · Gen 17:7 · Gen 22:18 · Deu 18:15–19 · 2Sa 7:12 · 1Ch 5:2 · Psa 2:7 · Psa 40:7, 8 · Psa 80:17 · Psa 89:19, 35, 36 · Isa 7:14–16 · Isa 9:6 · Isa 11:1 · Isa 32:2 · Isa 49:1, 5 · Jer 23:5 · Mic 5:2, 3 · Mat 1:1, 16–18, 23 · Mat 2:5, 6 · Mat 8:20 · Mat 13:55, 56 · Mat 22:45 · Luk 1:26–35, 38–56 · Luk 2:1–21 · Luk 3:23–38 · Luk 24:39 · Joh 1:14 · Joh 7:42 · Joh 20:27 · Act 2:30 · Act 3:22 · Act 13:23, 33 · Rom 1:3 · Rom 8:3 · Rom 9:5 · 1Co 15:47 · 2Co 5:16 · Gal 3:16 · Gal 4:4 · Php 2:7, 8 · Col 1:15 · 1Ti 3:16 · Heb 1:3, 6 · Heb 2:9–17 · Heb 7:14 · Heb 10:5 · 1 Joh 1:1–3 · 1 Joh 4:2, 3 · 2 Joh 1:7 · Rev 22:16
Instructs his Disciples and Empowers Them to Heal Diseases and Cast out Unclean Spirits Mat 10:1 · Mar 6:6–13 · Luk 9:1–6
Interprets the Law Concerning Marriage and Divorce (In Peraea) Mat 19:3–12 · Mar 10:2–12
Is Betrayed and Apprehended (In the Garden of Gethsemane) Mat 26:47–56 · Mar 14:43–54, 66–72 · Luk 22:47–53 · Joh 18:2–12
Is Immersed by John in the Jordan River Mat 3:13–17 · Mar 1:9–11 · Luk 3:21–23
Is Led Away to be Crucified (From Jerusalem) Mat 27:31–34 · Mar 15:20–23 · Luk 23:26–32 · Joh 19:16, 17
Is Presented in the Temple (In Jerusalem) Luk 2:21–38
Is Rejected by the People of Nazareth; Lives at Capernaum Mat 4:13–16 · Luk 4:16–31
Is Seen by Peter (Near Jerusalem) Luk 24:34 · 1Co 15:5
Is Transfigured Mat 17:1–13 · Mar 9:2–13 · Luk 9:28–36
John's Testimony Concerning Him Joh 1:1–18
Journeys to Jerusalem to Attend the Feast of Tabernacles, Passing Through Samaria Luk 9:51–62 · Joh 7:2–11
Journeys Toward Jerusalem to Attend the Passover Mat 19:1, 2 · Mar 10:1 · Luk 13:10–35
Judge Psa 72:2, 4 · Psa 75:2 · Psa 96:13 · Psa 110:6 · Isa 2:4 · Isa 11:3, 4 · Mic 4:3 · Mic 5:1 · Mat 3:2, 3, 12 · Mat 19:28 · Mat 25:31–34 · Luk 3:17 · Act 10:42 · Act 17:31 · Rom 2:16 · Rom 10:12

· Rom 14:10 · 1Co 4:4, 5 · 2Co 5:10 · 2Ti 4:1, 8 · Jam 5:9 · Rev 2:23
Justice of 2Sa 23:3 · Zec 9:9 · Mat 27:19 · Joh 5:30 · Act 3:14 · Act 22:14
King Gen 49:10 · Num 24:17 · 1Sa 2:10 · Psa 2:6 · Psa 18:43, 44 · Psa 24:7–10 · Psa 45:3–7 · Psa 72:5, 8, 11 · Psa 89:3, 4, 19–21, 23, 27, 29, 36, 37 · Psa 110:1, 2 · Psa 132:11, 17, 18 · Songs 1:4, 12 · Isa 6:1–3 · Isa 9:6, 7 · Isa 11:10 · Isa 22:22 · Isa 32:1 · Isa 33:17 · Isa 40:10 · Isa 52:7, 13 · Jer 23:5, 6 · Jer 30:9 · Jer 33:17 · Eze 37:24, 25 · Dan 2:35, 44 · Dan 7:13, 14 · Dan 8:23, 25 · Dan 9:25 · Hos 3:5 · Mic 5:2, 4 · Zec 6:13 · Zec 9:9, 10 · Mat 2:2, 6 · Mat 3:12 · Mat 11:27 · Mat 12:6 · Mat 13:41 · Mat 19:28 · Mat 21:5 · Mat 25:31–34 · Mat 26:64 · Mat 27:11 · Mat 28:18 · Mar 14:62 · Luk 1:32, 33 · Luk 2:11 · Luk 3:17 · Luk 10:22 · Luk 19:27, 38 · Luk 22:29, 30, 69 · Luk 23:42 · Joh 1:49 · Joh 3:31 · Joh 12:13, 15, 41 · Joh 13:3 · Joh 18:36, 37 · Joh 19:19 · Act 2:30 · Act 3:15 · Act 5:31 · Act 10:36 · Rom 9:5 · Rom 14:9 · 1Co 15:23–28 · Eph 1:20–22 · Php 2:9–11 · 1Ti 6:15, 16 · 2Ti 4:8 · Heb 2:7, 8 · Heb 10:12, 13 · 1Pe 3:22 · Rev 1:5–7, 18 · Rev 3:7, 14, 21 · Rev 5:5, 12 · Rev 6:2, 15–17 · Rev 11:15 · Rev 12:10 · Rev 14:14 · Rev 17:14 · Rev 19:11, 12, 15, 16 · Rev 20:4, 6
Kingdom of Its Nature Mat 13:24–51 · Mat 18:3, 4 · Luk 17:21 · Joh 8:23 · Joh 18:36, 37 · 2Co 5:16, 17 · 2Co 10:3–5
Laments Over Jerusalem (Just Outside Jerusalem) Mat 23:37 · Luk 19:41–44
Led by the Council to Pilate (In Jerusalem) Mat 27:1, 2, 11–14 · Mar 15:1–5 · Luk 23:1–5 · Joh 18:28–38
Listens to the Mother of James and John in Behalf of Her Sons (In Peraea) Mat 20:20–28 · Mar 10:35–45
Love of Psa 69:9 · Psa 72:14 · Pro 8:17, 31 · Isa 40:11 · Isa 42:3 · Isa 53:4 · Isa 63:7–9 · Mic 5:4 · Mat 8:17 · Mat 9:36 · Mat 12:49, 50 · Mat 14:14 · Mat 15:32 · Mat 18:2–6, 10–13 · Mat 19:13–15 · Mat 23:37 · Mat 28:10 · Mar 3:31–35 · Mar 9:36, 37, 42 · Mar 10:13, 14, 16, 21 · Luk 7:13 · Luk 8:19–21 · Luk 9:48 · Luk 18:15, 16 · Luk 22:31, 32 · Luk 23:28 · Luk 24:38–40 · Joh 10:3, 4, 11, 14–16 · Joh 11:5, 33–36 · Joh 13:1, 23, 34 · Joh 14:1–3, 18, 21, 27 · Joh 15:9–13, 15 · Joh 17:12, 15, 19 · Joh 18:8, 9 · Joh 19:26, 27 · Joh 20:17, 27 · Joh 21:15–17 · Act 9:4, 5 · Act 10:38 · Rom 8:35, 37–39 · Rom 15:3 · 2Co 5:13, 14 · 2Co 8:9 · Gal 2:20 · Eph 3:17–19 · Eph 5:2, 25, 29, 30 · 2Th 2:13 · Heb 2:11, 18 · Heb 4:15 · 1 Joh 3:16 · Rev 1:5 · Rev 3:9, 19
Magi (The Wise Men from the East) Visit (At Bethlehem) Mat 2:1–12
Mary Visits Elisabeth (At Hebron?) Luk 1:39–56
Mary's Magnificat (At Hebron?) Luk 1:46–55
Mediation of by Aaron Num 16:48
Mediation of by Moses Deu 5:5 · Gal 3:19
Meekness of Psa 45:4 · Isa 42:2 · Isa 50:5, 6 · Isa 52:13 · Isa 53:7 · Mat 11:29 · Mat 12:19, 20 · Mat 21:5 · Mat 26:49–63 · Mat 27:12–14 · Mar 2:6–11 · Luk 22:27 · Luk 23:34 · Joh 8:48–50 · Joh 13:5, 14 · Act 8:32 · 2Co 10:1 · Php 2:7, 8 · Heb 12:2, 3 · 1Pe 2:23
Messiah: Messianic Psalms Psa 2:1–12 · Psa 16:7–11 · Psa 67:1–7 · Psa 68:28–35 · Psa 69:1–36 · Psa 72:1–19 · Psa 93:1–5 · Psa 96:1–13 · Psa 97:1–12 · Psa 98:1–9 · Psa 99:1–9 · Psa 110:1–7 · Psa 118:19–29
Miracle at Cana of Galilee Joh 2:1–12
Miracle of the Swine (In Gadara) Mat 8:28–33 · Mar 5:1–21 · Luk 8:26–40
Miracle of the Temple Tax Money in the Fish's Mouth Mat 17:24–27
Miracles of a Demon Cast out and a Deaf Man Cured Mat 9:32, 33
Miracles of Cleanses the Leper Mat 8:1–4 · Mar 1:40–45 · Luk 5:12–16
Miracles of Demoniac in the Synagogue Healed Mar 1:23–26 · Luk 4:33–36
Miracles of First Miraculous Catch of Fish Luk 5:1–11
Miracles of Healing of the Diseased People in the Land of Gennesaret Mat 14:34–36
Miracles of Healing of the Lame, the Blind, the Deaf Mat 15:30
Miracles of Heals a Demoniac Mat 12:22–37 · Mar 3:19–30 · Luk 11:14, 15, 17–23
Miracles of Heals Demoniacs Mat 8:16, 17 · Luk 4:40, 41
Miracles of Heals Diseases in Galilee Mat 4:23, 24 · Mar 1:34
Miracles of Heals in Galilee Luk 7:21, 22
Miracles of Heals Multitudes from Judah, Jerusalem, and the Coasts of Tyre and Sidon Luk 6:17–19
Miracles of Heals Sick in Galilee Mat 14:14
Miracles of Heals Simon's Mother-In-Law Mat 8:14, 15 · Mar 1:29–31 · Luk 4:38, 39
Miracles of Heals the Centurion's Servant Mat 8:5–13 · Luk 7:1–10
Miracles of Heals the Immobile Man Joh 5:1–16
Miracles of Heals the Nobleman's Son Joh 4:46–54
Miracles of Heals the Paralyzed Man Mat 9:1–8 · Mar 2:1–12 · Luk 5:17–26
Miracles of Heals the Woman With the Issue of Blood Mat 9:20–22 · Mar 5:25–34 · Luk 8:43–48
Miracles of His Appearances and Disappearances Luk 24:15
Miracles of His Ascension Luk 24:51 · Act 1:9
Miracles of Holds the Vision of his Disciples, That They should not Recognize Him Luk 24:16, 31, 35
Miracles of Miracles at Jerusalem Joh 2:23
Miracles of More than Five-Thousand People Fed Mat 14:15–21 · Mar 6:35–44 · Luk 9:12–17 · Joh 6:5–14
Miracles of More than Four-Thousand People Fed Mat 15:32–39 · Mar 8:1–9
Miracles of not Particularly Described Mat 4:23, 24 · Mat 14:14 · Mat 15:30 · Mar 1:34 · Luk 6:17–19 · Luk 7:21 · Luk 22:1 · Joh 2:23 · Joh 3:2
Miracles of One Blind Man Cured Mar 8:29–36
Miracles of One Deaf-Mute Man Cured Mar 7:31–37
Miracles of Opening the Eyes of One Person Born Blind Joh 9:1
Miracles of Opening the Understanding of his Disciples Luk 24:45
Miracles of Opens the Eyes of Two Blind Men in the House Mat 9:27–31
Miracles of Piece of Money Found in the Fish's Mouth Mat 17:24–27
Miracles of Quiets the Squall on Lake Galilee Mat 8:23–27 · Mar 4:35–41 · Luk 8:22–25 · Mat 14:32
Miracles of Raises Jairus' Daughter Mat 9:18, 19, 23–26 · Mar 5:22–24, 35–43 · Luk 8:41, 42, 49–56
Miracles of Raises the Widow's Son at Nain Luk 7:11–16
Miracles of Raising of Lazarus Joh 11:1–54
Miracles of Restores the Withered Hand Mat 12:9–13 · Mar 3:1–5 · Luk 6:6–11
Miracles of Resurrection Mat 28:6 · Mar 16:6 · Luk 24:6 · Joh 20:1–18
Miracles of Second Catch of Fish Joh 21:6

Miracles of The Daughter of the Syro-Phoenician Woman Healed Mat 15:21–28 · Mar 7:24–30
Miracles of The Demoniacs in Gadara (Gerasa) Healed Mat 8:28–34 · Mar 5:1–20 · Luk 8:26–39
Miracles of The Dropsy Cured Luk 14:1–6
Miracles of The Epileptic Boy Healed Mat 17:14–21 · Mar 9:14–29 · Luk 9:37–43
Miracles of The Fig Tree Blighted Mat 21:17–22 · Mar 11:12–14, 20–24
Miracles of The Healing of Malchus' Ear Luk 22:49–51
Miracles of The Ten Lepers Cured Luk 17:11–19
Miracles of The Woman With the Spirit of Infirmity Cured Luk 13:10–17
Miracles of Two Blind Men Cured Near Jericho Mat 20:29–34 · Mar 10:46–52 · Luk 18:35–43
Miracles of Walking on the Lake Mat 14:22–33 · Mar 6:45–52 · Joh 6:14–21
Miracles of Water Made Into Wine Joh 2:1–11
Miscellaneous Facts Concerning was With the Israelites in the Wilderness 1Co 10:4, 9 · Heb 11:26 · Jde 1:5
Miscellaneous Facts Concerning: Brothers (Physical) of Mat 13:55 · Mar 6:3 · 1Co 9:5 · Gal 1:19
Miscellaneous Facts Concerning: Sisters of Mat 13:56 · Mar 6:3
Mission of 2Sa 23:3, 4 · Isa 42:6, 7 · Isa 61:1–3 · Dan 9:24, 27 · Mic 5:2 · Zec 13:1 · Mal 3:2, 3 · Mat 1:21 · Mat 3:11, 12 · Mat 4:23 · Mat 5:17 · Mat 9:13 · Mat 10:34–36 · Mat 15:24 · Mat 18:11–14 · Mat 20:28 · Mar 1:38 · Mar 2:15–22 · Mar 10:45 · Luk 1:78, 79 · Luk 2:30–32, 34, 35, 38 · Luk 4:18, 19, 43 · Luk 5:30–32 · Luk 8:1 · Luk 9:56 · Luk 12:49–53 · Luk 22:35–38 · Luk 24:26, 46, 47 · Joh 3:13–17 · Joh 4:25, 34 · Joh 6:51 · Joh 9:39 · Joh 10:10 · Joh 12:27, 46, 47 · Joh 18:37 · Act 5:31 · Act 10:43 · Act 26:23 · Rom 4:25 · Rom 5:6–8 · Rom 8:3, 4 · Rom 10:4 · Rom 14:9, 15 · Rom 15:8, 9 · 2Co 5:14, 15 · Gal 1:3, 4 · Gal 4:4, 5 · Eph 4:10 · 1Ti 1:15 · Heb 2:9, 14, 15, 18 · Heb 9:26 · 1 Joh 3:5, 8 · 1 Joh 4:10
Mocked by the Soldiers (In Jerusalem) Mat 27:27–31 · Mar 15:16–20
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Adam 1Co 15:45
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Advocate 1 Joh 2:1
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Almighty Rev 1:8
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Alpha and Omega Rev 1:8
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Amen Rev 3:14
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Angel Gen 48:16 · Exo 23:20, 21
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Angel of his Presence Isa 63:9
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Anointed Psa 2:2
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Apostle Heb 3:1
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Arm of the Lord Isa 51:9, 10
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Author and Finisher of Our Faith Heb 12:2
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Beginning and End of the Creation of God Rev 3:14 · Rev 22:13
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Beloved Eph 1:6
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Blessed and Only Potentate 1Ti 6:15
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Branch Jer 23:5 · Zec 3:8
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Bread of Life Joh 6:48
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Bridegroom Mat 9:15
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Bright and Morning Star Rev 22:16
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Brightness of the Father's Glory Heb 1:3
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Captain of Salvation Heb 2:10
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Captain of the Lord's Host (Army) Jos 5:14
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Carpenter Mar 6:3
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Carpenter's Son Mat 13:55
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Cf Joh 14:6
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Chief Cornerstone 1Pe 2:6
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Chief Shepherd 1Pe 5:4
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Chiefest Among Ten Thousand Songs 5:10
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Child Isa 9:6 · Luk 2:27, 43
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Chosen of God 1Pe 2:4
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Christ Mat 1:16 · Luk 9:20
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Christ Jesus Act 19:4 · Rom 3:24 · Rom 8:1 · 1Co 1:2, 30 · Heb 3:1 · 1Pe 5:10, 14
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Christ Jesus Our Lord 1Ti 1:12 · Rom 8:39
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Christ of God Luk 9:20
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Christ the Lord Luk 2:11
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Christ the Wisdom of God 1Co 1:24
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Christ, a King Luk 23:2
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Christ, Son of the Blessed Mar 14:61
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Christ, the Chosen of God Luk 23:35
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Christ, the Power of God 1Co 1:24
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Christ, the Son of God Act 9:20
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Commander Isa 55:4
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Consolation of Israel Luk 2:25
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Cornerstone Eph 2:20
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Counselor Isa 9:6
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Covenant of the People Isa 42:6
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: David Jer 30:9
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Day Star 2Pe 1:19
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Daysman Job 9:33
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Dayspring Luk 1:78
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Deliverer Rom 11:26
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Desire of all Nations Hag 2:7
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Door, The Joh 10:7
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Elect Isa 42:1
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Emmanuel Isa 7:14
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Ensign Isa 11:10
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Eternal Life 1 Joh 5:20
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Everlasting Father Isa 9:6
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Faithful and True Rev 19:11
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Faithful and True Witness, The Rev 3:14
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Faithful Witness, The Rev 1:5
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Finisher of Faith Heb 12:2
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: First

and Last Rev 1:17 · Rev 2:8 · Rev 22:13
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: First Begotten Heb 1:6
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: First Begotten of the Dead Rev 1:5
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Firstborn Psa 89:27
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Fountain Zec 13:1
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Friend of Sinners Mat 11:19
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Forerunner Heb 6:20
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Foundation Isa 28:16
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Gift of God Joh 4:10
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Glory of Israel Luk 2:32
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: God (Deity) Joh 1:1
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: God Blessed Forever Rom 9:5
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: God Manifest in the Flesh 1Ti 3:16
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: God of Israel, the Saviour Isa 45:15
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: God of the Whole Earth Isa 54:5
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: God Our Saviour 1Ti 2:3
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: God With Us Mat 1:23
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: God's Dear Son Col 1:13
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Good Master Mat 19:16
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Governor Mat 2:6
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Great Shepherd of the Sheep Heb 13:20
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Head of Every Man 1Co 11:3
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Head of the Corner Mat 21:42
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Head of the Ekklesia (Body) Eph 1:22, 23 · Eph 5:23 · Col 1:18, 24
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Heir of all Things Heb 1:2
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: High Priest Heb 4:14
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Holy Child Jesus Act 4:30
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Holy One Psa 16:10 · Act 3:14
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Holy One of God Mar 1:24
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Holy One of Israel Isa 41:14 · Isa 54:5
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Holy Thing Luk 1:35
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Hope (Our) 1Ti 1:1
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Horn of Salvation Luk 1:69
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: I Am Joh 8:58
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Image of God Heb 1:3
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Israel Isa 49:3
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Jehovah Isa 40:3
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Jehovah's Fellow Zec 13:7
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Jesus Mat 1:21
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Jesus (Of Nazareth), King of the Jews Joh 19:19 · Mat 27:37
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Jesus Christ Mat 1:1 · Joh 1:17 · Joh 17:3 · Act 2:38 · Act 4:10 · Act 9:34 · Act 10:36 · Act 16:18 · Rom 1:1, 3, 6 · Rom 2:16 · Rom 5:15, 17 · Rom 6:3 · 1Co 1:1, 4 · 1Co 2:2 · 2Co 1:19 · 2Co 4:6 · 2Co 13:5 · Gal 2:16 · Php 1:8 · Php 2:11 · 1Ti 1:15 · Heb 13:8 · 1 Joh 1:7 · 1 Joh 2:1
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Jesus Christ Our Lord Rom 1:3 · Rom 6:11, 23 · 1Co 1:9 · 1Co 7:25
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Jesus Christ Our Saviour Tts 3:6
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Jesus of Nazareth Mar 1:24 · Luk 24:19
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Jesus, the Son of God Heb 4:14
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Jesus, the Son of Joseph Joh 6:42
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Judge Act 10:42
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Just Man, Just Person, Just One Mat 27:19, 24 · Act 3:14 · Act 7:52 · Act 22:14
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: King Mat 21:5
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: King of Glory Psa 24:7–10
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: King of Israel Joh 1:49
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: King of Kings 1Ti 6:15 · Rev 17:14
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: King of Saints Rev 15:3
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: King of the Jews Mat 2:2
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: King of Zion Mat 21:5
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: King Over all the Earth Zec 14:9
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Lamb Rev 5:6, 8 · Rev 6:16 · Rev 7:9, 10, 17 · Rev 12:11 · Rev 13:8, 11 · Rev 14:1, 4 · Rev 15:3 · Rev 17:14 · Rev 19:7, 9 · Rev 21:9, 14, 22, 23, 27
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Lamb of God Joh 1:29
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Lawgiver Isa 33:22
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Leader Isa 55:4
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Life Joh 14:6
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Light Joh 8:12
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Light of the World Joh 8:12
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Light to the Gentiles Isa 42:6
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Light, Everlasting Isa 60:20
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Light, True Joh 1:9
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Lion of the Tribe of Judah Rev 5:5
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Living Bread, The Joh 6:51
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Living Stone 1Pe 2:4
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Lord Rom 1:3
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ 2Pe 1:11 · 2Pe 3:18
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Lord Christ Col 3:24
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Lord from Heaven 1Co 15:47
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Lord God Almighty Rev 15:3
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Lord Jesus Act 7:59 · Col 3:17 · 1Th 4:12
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Lord Jesus Christ Act 11:17 · Act 16:31 · Act 20:21 · Rom 5:1, 11 · Rom 13:14
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Lord Jesus Christ Our Saviour Tts 1:4
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Lord of All Act 10:36
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Lord of Glory Jam 2:1
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Lord of Hosts (Armies) Isa 44:6
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Lord of Lords Rev 17:14 · Rev 19:16

Topical Index — Jesus, the Christ–Jesus, the Christ

Jesus, the Christ

Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Lord of the Dead and Living Rom 14:9
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Lord of the Sabbath Mar 2:28
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Lord Our Righteousness Jer 23:6
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Lord Over All Rom 10:12
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Lord, Mighty in Battle Psa 24:8
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Lord, Strong and Mighty Psa 24:8
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Lord, The, Our Righteousness Jer 23:6
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Lord, Your Holy One Isa 43:15
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Lord, Your Redeemer Isa 43:14
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Lord's Christ Luk 2:26
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Man Christ Jesus 1Ti 2:5
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Man of Sorrows Isa 53:3
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Master Mat 23:8
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Mediator, the Only 1Ti 2:5
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Messenger of the Covenant Mal 3:1
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Messiah Joh 1:41
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Messiah the Prince Dan 9:25
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Mighty God Isa 9:6
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Mighty One of Israel Isa 30:29
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Mighty One of Jacob Isa 49:26
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Mighty to Save Isa 63:1
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Minister of the Sanctuary Heb 8:2
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Morning Star Rev 22:16
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Most Holy Dan 9:24
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Most Mighty Psa 45:3
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Nazarene Mat 2:23
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Offspring of David Rev 22:16
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Only Begotten Joh 3:16
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Only Begotten of the Father Joh 1:14
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Only Begotten Son Joh 1:18
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Only Wise God, Our Saviour Jde 1:25
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Overseer 1Pe 2:25
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Passover, Our 1Co 5:7
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Physician Mat 9:12
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Plant of Renown Eze 34:29
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Potentate 1Ti 6:15
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Power of God 1Co 1:24
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Precious Cornerstone Isa 28:16
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Priest Heb 7:17
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Prince Act 5:31
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Prince of Life Act 3:15
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Prince of Peace Isa 9:6
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Prince of the Kings of the Earth Rev 1:5
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Prophet Deu 18:15, 18 · Mat 21:11 · Luk 24:19
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Propitiation (Expiation, Our Sin-Offering) 1 Joh 2:2
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Rabbi, Rabboni Joh 1:49 · Joh 20:16
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Ransom 1Ti 2:6
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Redeemer Isa 59:20
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Redemption 1Co 1:30
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Resurrection and the Life, The Joh 11:25
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Righteous Branch Jer 23:5
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Righteous Judge 2Ti 4:8
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Righteous Servant Isa 53:11
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Righteousness 1Co 1:30
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Rock 1Co 10:4
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Rock of Offense 1Pe 2:8
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Root of David Rev 5:5 · Rev 22:16
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Root of Jesse Isa 11:10
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Rose of Sharon Songs 2:1
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Ruler in Israel Mic 5:2
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Salvation Luk 2:30
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Sanctification 1Co 1:30
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Sanctuary Isa 8:14
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Saviour Luk 2:11
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Saviour of the Body (Ekklesia) Eph 5:23
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Saviour of the World 1 Joh 4:14
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Saviour, Jesus Christ 2Ti 1:10 · Tts 2:13 · 2Pe 1:1
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Sceptre Num 24:17
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Second Man, The 1Co 15:47
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Seed of David 2Ti 2:8
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Seed of the Woman Gen 3:15
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Servant Isa 42:1
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Servant of Rulers Isa 49:7
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Shepherd Mar 14:27
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Shepherd and Overseer of Souls 1Pe 2:25
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Shepherd of Israel Psa 80:1
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Shepherd, Chief 1Pe 5:4
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Shepherd, Good Joh 10:11
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Shepherd, Great Heb 13:20
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Shiloh Gen 49:10
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Son of David Mat 9:27
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Son of the Blessed One (God) Mar 14:61
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Son of the Father 2 Joh 1:3
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Son of the Highest One (God) Luk 1:32
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Star Num 24:17
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Stone Mat 21:42
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Stone of Stumbling 1Pe 2:8
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Sun of

Righteousness Mal 4:2
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Sure Foundation Isa 28:16
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Surety (Guarantee) Heb 7:22
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Teacher Joh 3:2
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: The Christ (Messiah) Mat 16:20 · Mar 14:61
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: True God 1 Joh 5:20
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: True Vine Joh 15:1
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Truth Joh 14:6
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Unspeakable Gift 2Co 9:15
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Very Christ Act 9:22
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Vine, The Joh 15:1
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Way, The Joh 14:6
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Wisdom Pro 8:12
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Wisdom of God, The 1Co 1:24
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Witness Isa 55:4 · Rev 1:5
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Wonderful Isa 9:6
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Word Joh 1:1
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Word of God Rev 19:13
Names, Appellations, and Titles of: Word of Life 1 Joh 1:1
Nicodemus Comes to Jesus (In Jerusalem) Joh 3:1–21
Obedience of Psa 40:8 · Isa 11:5 · Isa 42:21 · Isa 50:5, 6 · Mat 3:15 · Mat 26:39, 42 · Mar 14:36 · Luk 2:49 · Luk 22:42 · Joh 4:34 · Joh 5:30, 36 · Joh 6:38 · Joh 7:18 · Joh 8:29, 46, 55 · Joh 9:4 · Joh 14:31 · Joh 15:10 · Joh 17:4 · Joh 19:30 · Php 2:8 · Heb 5:8 · Heb 10:7–9
Omnipotence of Psa 45:3–5 · Psa 110:3 · Isa 9:6 · Isa 40:10 · Isa 50:2, 4 · Isa 63:1 · Mat 8:3, 16, 27 · Mat 10:1 · Mat 12:13, 28, 29 · Mat 28:18 · Mar 3:27 · Mar 6:7 · Luk 5:17 · Luk 9:1 · Luk 11:20–22 · Joh 2:19 · Joh 5:21, 28, 29 · Joh 10:17, 18, 28 · Joh 17:1, 2 · Php 3:20, 21 · Col 1:17 · 2Th 1:9 · 1Ti 6:16 · Heb 1:3 · Heb 7:25 · 2Pe 1:16 · Rev 1:8 · Rev 3:7 · Rev 5:12
Omniscience of Pro 8:1–16 · Isa 11:2, 3 · Isa 50:4 · Mat 9:4 · Mat 11:27 · Mat 12:25 · Mat 13:54 · Mat 22:18 · Mat 24:25 · Mat 26:46 · Mar 2:8 · Mar 5:30 · Mar 14:13–15, 42 · Luk 2:40, 47, 52 · Luk 5:22 · Luk 6:8 · Luk 9:46–48 · Luk 22:10–13 · Joh 1:48 · Joh 2:24, 25 · Joh 3:32 · Joh 4:16–19, 28, 29 · Joh 5:30, 42 · Joh 6:64 · Joh 8:16 · Joh 13:1, 2, 10, 11 · Joh 16:30, 32 · Joh 17:1 · Joh 18:4 · Joh 21:17 · Act 1:24 · Col 2:3 · Rev 2:18, 23 · Rev 5:5, 12
One of his Last Prayers (In Jerusalem) Joh 17:1
Onnipresence of Mat 18:20 · Mat 28:20 · Joh 3:13 · Eph 1:23
Other Scriptures Relating to his Messiahship Psa 2:2 · Dan 9:25, 26 · Mat 11:3–6 · Mat 16:15, 16 · Mat 22:42–45 · Mat 26:63, 64 · Mar 12:35–37 · Luk 2:28–32, 38 · Luk 20:41–44 · Luk 24:25–27 · Joh 1:41, 45 · Joh 4:25, 26, 29, 42 · Joh 5:33, 36, 37, 39, 46 · Joh 6:27 · Joh 8:14, 17, 18, 25, 28, 56 · Joh 13:19 · Act 3:18, 20, 24 · Act 4:26, 27 · Act 9:22 · Act 13:27 · Act 17:2, 3 · Act 26:6, 7, 22, 23 · Act 28:23 · Rom 1:1–3 · 1Co 15:3 · 1Pe 1:10, 11 · 2Pe 1:16–18 · 1 Joh 5:6–9
Parable of Leaven (Yeast) Mat 13:33 · Luk 13:20, 21
Parable of Man Taking a Far Journey Mar 13:34–37
Parable of Seed Growing Secretly Mar 4:26–29
Parable of Ten Virgins Mat 25:1–13
Parable of The Arriage of the King's Son Mat 22:1–14
Parable of The Barren Fig Tree Luk 13:6–9
Parable of the Barren Fig Tree (In Galilee) Luk 13:6–9
Parable of The Drag Net Mat 13:47–50
Parable of The Evil Sharecroppers Mat 21:33–44 · Mar 12:1–12 · Luk 20:9–18
Parable of The Fig Tree Leafing Mat 24:32 · Mar 13:28, 29
Parable of The Friend at Midnight Luk 11:5–8
Parable of The Good Samaritan Luk 10:30–37
Parable of The Good Shepherd Joh 10:1–16
Parable of The Great Supper Luk 14:15–24
Parable of The Hidden Treasure Mat 13:44
Parable of The Importunate (Unrelenting) Widow Luk 18:1–8
Parable of The Laborers in the Vineyard Mat 20:1–16
Parable of The Lost Piece of Money (One Drachma) Luk 15:8–10
Parable of The Lost Sheep Luk 15:3–7 · Mat 18:12–14
Parable of The Mustard Seed Mat 13:31, 32 · Mar 4:30–32 · Luk 13:18, 19
Parable of The Pearl of Great Price Mat 13:45, 46
Parable of The Pharisee and the Publican Luk 18:9–14
Parable of The Pounds Luk 19:11–27
Parable of The Prodigal Son and his Older Brother Luk 15:11–32
Parable of The Rich Fool Luk 12:16–21
Parable of The Rich Man and Lazarus Luk 16:19–31
Parable of The Servants Waiting for Their Lord Luk 12:35–40
Parable of The Sower Mat 13:3–9, 18–23 · Mar 4:1–9, 14–20 · Luk 8:5–8, 11–15
Parable of the Sower (At Lake Galilee) Mat 13:1–23 · Mar 4:1–25 · Luk 8:4–18
Parable of The Talents Mat 25:14–30
Parable of The Tares (Darnel) Mat 13:24–30, 36–43
Parable of the Tares and Other Teachings (In Galilee) Mat 13:24–53 · Mar 4:26–34
Parable of The Two Sons Mat 21:28–32
Parable of The Unjust Steward Luk 16:1–9
Parable of The Unmerciful Servant Mat 18:23–35
Parable of The Vine Joh 15:1–5
Parable of The Wise and Foolish Builders Mat 7:24–27 · Luk 6:47–49
Parable of Two Debtors Luk 7:41–47
Perfections of not Classified Under Foregoing Topics Psa 45:2 · Isa 11:5 · Isa 49:2 · Isa 53:9 · Eze 34:29 · Mic 5:4 · Hag 2:7 · Mat 3:11 · Mat 12:41, 42 · Mat 27:3, 4 · Mar 1:7, 8 · Luk 3:16 · Luk 23:41 · Joh 1:14, 18 · Joh 5:30, 34, 41 · Joh 7:18 · Act 13:28 · 1Co 1:24 · 1Co 15:45, 47 · 2Co 1:19 · 2Co 4:4 · 2Co 5:21 · 2Co 9:15 · Eph 3:8 · Col 1:19 · 2Th 3:3 · 2Ti 2:13 · Heb 1:3 · Heb 2:10 · Heb 3:2
Performs the Miracle of Causing the Barren Fig Tree to Wither Mat 21:17–22 · Mar 11:12–14, 20–22
Power of, to Forgive Sins Mat 9:2, 6 · Mar 2:5, 10 · Luk 5:20, 24 · Luk 7:47–50 · Act 5:31 · Col 3:13
Prayers of Mat 11:25, 26 · Mat 14:23 · Mat 15:36 · Mat 19:13 · Mat 26:26, 27, 36, 39, 42, 44 · Mat 27:46 · Mar 1:35 · Mar 6:41, 46 · Mar 14:32–39 · Luk 3:21 · Luk 5:16 · Luk 6:12 · Luk 9:18, 28, 29 · Luk 11:1 · Luk 22:32, 41–44 · Luk 23:34 · Joh 11:41, 42 · Joh 12:27, 28 · Joh 17:1–26 · 1Co 11:24 · Heb 5:7
Preaches in the Cities of Galilee Luk 8:1–3
Preaches Throughout Galilee Mat 4:23–25 · Mar 1:35–39 · Luk 4:42–44
Preexistence of Gen 1:26 · Psa 102:25–27 · Pro 8:22–36 · Joh 1:1–3 · Joh 6:62 · Joh 8:56–58 · Joh 17:5 · Rom 11:36 · 1Co 8:6 · Php 2:5–7 · Col 1:15–17 · Heb 1:1,

2, 8–12 · Heb 2:9, 14–16 · Heb 4:8 · Rev 4:11
Priesthood of: Aaron and his Sons Exo 40:12–15
Priesthood of: After the Order of Melchizedek Psa 110:4 · Heb 5:6 · Heb 6:20 · Heb 7:15, 17
Priesthood of: Appointed and Called by God Heb 3:1, 2 · Heb 5:4, 5
Priesthood of: Appointment of, an Encouragement to Steadfastness Heb 4:14
Priesthood of: Blesses Num 6:23–26 · Act 3:26
Priesthood of: Consecrated With an Oath Heb 7:20, 21
Priesthood of: Entered Into Heaven Heb 4:14 · Heb 10:12
Priesthood of: Faithful Heb 3:2
Priesthood of: Has an Unchangeable Priesthood Heb 7:23, 28
Priesthood of: His Sacrifice Superior to all Others Heb 9:13, 14, 23
Priesthood of: Intercedes Heb 7:25 · Heb 9:24
Priesthood of: Is of Unblemished Purity Heb 7:26, 28
Priesthood of: Made Reconciliation Heb 2:17
Priesthood of: Melchizedek Gen 14:18–20
Priesthood of: Needed No Sacrifice for Himself Heb 7:27
Priesthood of: Obtained Redemption for Us Heb 9:12
Priesthood of: Offered Himself As a Sacrifice Heb 9:14, 26
Priesthood of: Offered Sacrifice Only Once Heb 7:27
Priesthood of: On his Throne Zec 6:13
Priesthood of: Superior to Aaron and the Levitical Priests Heb 7:11, 16, 22 · Heb 8:1, 2, 6
Priesthood of: Sympathizes With Saints Heb 2:18 · Heb 4:15
Promises of, Prophetic Mat 19:28, 29 · Mar 10:29, 30 · Luk 18:29, 30 · Luk 22:29, 30 · Luk 23:43 · Luk 24:49 · Joh 5:25–29 · Joh 6:54, 57, 58 · Joh 7:39 · Joh 12:25, 26 · Joh 14:16, 26 · Joh 15:26, 27 · Joh 16:7–16, 20–26, 33 · Act 1:4–8
Prophecies Concerning Psa 22:6–8, 11–13, 17–21 · Psa 69:7–9, 20 · Psa 109:25 · Isa 50:6 · Isa 52:13, 14 · Isa 53:1–12 · Mic 5:1 · Zec 11:12, 13 · Zec 13:6, 7 · Mat 16:21 · Mat 17:12, 22, 23 · Mat 20:17–19 · Mat 27:35 · Mar 8:31 · Mar 10:32–34 · Mar 15:24 · Luk 2:34, 35 · Luk 9:22 · Luk 18:31–33 · Luk 22:37 · Luk 23:34 · Joh 12:38 · Joh 19:23 · 1Pe 1:11
Prophecies Concerning the Coming of Gen 3:15 · Gen 12:3 · Gen 49:10 · Deu 32:18 · 1Sa 2:10 · Job 19:25 · Psa 21:5–7 · Psa 40:6–10 · Psa 68:18 · Psa 118:22–24, 26 · Isa 11:1–16 · Isa 28:16 · Isa 40:3, 11 · Isa 42:1–4 · Isa 49:1–26 · Isa 55:3–5 · Isa 56:1 · Isa 59:16–18, 20 · Isa 62:10, 11 · Jer 23:5, 6 · Jer 33:15–18 · Dan 7:13, 14 · Dan 9:24–27 · Hag 2:7 · Zec 3:8 · Zec 9:9 · Zec 13:1 · Mal 3:1–3 · Mal 4:2 · Mat 1:20–23 · Luk 1:26–37, 41–45 · Luk 2:26, 31, 32, 34, 35, 38 · Luk 3:4 · Joh 8:56 · Act 3:22–24 · Rom 1:2, 3 · Rom 15:12 · Heb 7:16 · Heb 10:9
Prophecies Concerning the Future Glory and Power of Isa 22:22 · Mar 14:62 · 1Pe 3:22 · Jde 1:14, 15 · Rev 1:5–7, 18 · Rev 2:23 · Rev 3:7, 14, 21 · Rev 5:5, 12 · Rev 6:16, 17 · Rev 7:9–17 · Rev 11:15 · Rev 12:10 · Rev 14:14 · Rev 17:14 · Rev 19:11, 12, 15, 16 · Rev 20:4, 6
Prophecies Concerning Universality of the Kingdom of Gen 12:3 · Gen 49:10 · Deu 32:21 · Psa 2:8 · Psa 22:27–31 · Psa 47:8 · Psa 65:2 · Psa 66:4 · Psa 68:31, 32 · Psa 72:5, 8–11, 16, 17, 19 · Psa 85:10–12 · Psa 86:9 · Psa 87:1–5 · Psa 89:1–37 · Psa 96:1–13 · Psa 102:13–15 · Psa 110:1–6 · Psa 113:3 · Psa 138:4, 5 · Psa 145:10, 11 · Isa 2:2–5 · Isa 4:2, 3 · Isa 9:1–7 · Isa 11:1–10 · Isa 24:16 · Isa 25:6–8 · Isa 29:18, 19 · Isa 32:15–17 · Isa 35:1, 2 · Isa 40:4–11 · Isa 42:3 · Isa 45:8, 23, 24 · Isa 49:1–26 · Isa 51:6, 8 · Isa 53:10–12 · Isa 54:1–3 · Isa 55:5 · Isa 56:3–8 · Isa 59:19–21 · Isa 60:1–5, 7–9 · Isa 66:7–23 · Jer 3:17 · Jer 4:2 · Jer 16:19–21 · Jer 31:34 · Jer 33:22 · Eze 17:22, 23 · Eze 47:1–12 · Dan 2:35, 44 · Dan 7:13, 14, 18, 22, 27 · Dan 12:4 · Joe 2:28, 29 · Mic 4:1–4 · Hab 2:14 · Zep 2:11 · Zep 3:9 · Hag 2:7–9 · Zec 2:10, 11 · Zec 4:10 · Zec 6:15 · Zec 8:20–23 · Zec 9:1, 10 · Zec 14:8, 9, 16, 20, 21 · Mal 1:11 · Mat 8:11 · Mat 13:31–33 · Mar 13:10 · Luk 1:33 · Luk 2:10 · Joh 3:30 · Joh 10:16 · Joh 12:31, 32 · Act 2:34, 35 · 1Co 15:24–28 · Eph 1:10 · Php 2:10, 11 · Heb 8:11 · Heb 10:13 · Heb 12:23, 24, 27, 28 · Rev 5:9, 10, 13, 14 · Rev 6:2 · Rev 11:15 · Rev 12:10 · Rev 14:6 · Rev 15:4 · Rev 17:14 · Rev 19:6 · Rev 20:1–3
Prophet: Abounded in Wisdom Luk 2:40, 47, 52 · Col 2:3
Prophet: Anointed With the Holy Spirit Isa 42:1 · Isa 61:1 · Luk 4:18 · Joh 3:34
Prophet: Declared his Doctrine to be That of the Father Joh 8:26, 28 · Joh 12:49, 50 · Joh 14:10, 24 · Joh 15:15 · Joh 17:8, 26
Prophet: Faithful Luk 4:43 · Joh 17:8 · Heb 3:2 · Rev 1:5 · Rev 3:14
Prophet: Foretold Isa 52:7 · Nah 1:15
Prophet: Foretold Things to Come Mat 24:3–35 · Luk 19:41–44
Prophet: God Commands Us to Hear Deu 18:15 · Act 3:22
Prophet: God Will Severely Punish Those Who Reject Him Deu 18:10 · Act 3:23 · Heb 2:3 · Deu 18:15 · Act 3:22, 23 · Act 7:37 · Mat 21:11, 46 · Luk 7:16, 39 · Luk 13:33 · Luk 24:19 · Joh 3:2 · Joh 4:19 · Joh 6:14 · Joh 7:40 · Joh 9:17
Prophet: Mighty in Deed and Word Mat 13:54 · Mar 1:27 · Luk 4:32 · Joh 7:46
Prophet: Reveals God Mat 11:27 · Joh 3:2, 13, 34 · Joh 17:6, 14, 26 · Heb 1:1, 2
Prophet: Unostentatious in his Teaching Isa 42:2 · Mat 12:17–20
Raises the Widow's Son from the Dead (At Nain) Luk 7:11–17
Raises to Life the Daughter of Jairus Mat 9:18–26 · Mar 5:22–43 · Luk 8:41–56
Rebukes the Unbelieving Cities About Capernaum Mat 11:20–30
Received Mat 4:24, 25 · Mat 7:28, 29 · Mat 8:1 · Mat 9:8, 27, 33 · Mat 12:23, 38 · Mat 13:2, 54 · Mat 14:13, 33, 35 · Mat 15:31 · Mat 16:1, 14 · Mat 19:1, 2 · Mat 21:8–11, 15 · Mat 27:54 · Mar 1:22, 27, 33, 37, 45 · Mar 2:2, 12, 15 · Mar 3:7, 20, 21 · Mar 4:1 · Mar 5:21, 42 · Mar 6:2, 33, 51, 52, 55, 56 · Mar 7:37 · Mar 8:11, 28 · Mar 10:1 · Mar 11:8–10, 18 · Mar 12:37 · Mar 15:39 · Luk 4:14, 15, 22, 32, 36, 37, 42 · Luk 5:1, 17, 19, 26 · Luk 6:17–19 · Luk 7:16–18 · Luk 8:56 · Luk 9:11, 19 · Luk 11:16 · Luk 12:1 · Luk 13:17 · Luk 18:43 · Luk 19:36–38, 47, 48 · Luk 21:38 · Luk 23:27, 47 · Joh 2:11, 23 · Joh 6:2 · Joh 7:31, 40–44, 46 · Joh 8:2, 30 · Joh 9:17, 24, 25, 29, 30, 33 · Joh 10:41, 42 · Joh 11:37, 45–48 · Joh 12:9, 11, 12, 13, 18–21, 34, 42
Receives the Message from John the Baptist (In Galilee) Mat 11:2–19 · Luk 7:18–35
Receives the Rich Young Ruler Who Asks What he Shall do to Inherit Eternal Life Mat 19:16–22 · Mar 10:17–22 · Luk 18:18–24
Refuses to Give a Sign to the Pharisees (In the Region of Magdala) Mat 16:1–4 · Mar 8:10–12
Rejected Psa 2:1–3 · Psa 118:22 · Isa 6:9, 10 ·

Isa 8:14 · Isa 49:4 · Isa 50:1–11 · Isa 53:1–4 · Mat 7:26, 27 · Mat 8:12, 34 · Mat 10:14, 15, 33 · Mat 11:16–19 · Mat 12:38–45 · Mat 13:3–14, 58 · Mat 17:17 · Mat 21:32, 38–45 · Mat 22:2–13 · Mat 26:31–35, 69–75 · Mar 5:17 · Mar 6:3–6 · Mar 12:1–12 · Mar 14:27–31, 66–72 · Mar 16:16 · Luk 6:46–49 · Luk 7:30–35 · Luk 8:37 · Luk 10:16 · Luk 11:23–26 · Luk 13:34 · Luk 14:16–24 · Luk 17:25 · Luk 19:42 · Luk 20:9–18 · Luk 22:31–34, 54–62, 67 · Luk 24:11, 15–25, 37–39 · Joh 1:11 · Joh 3:11, 12, 18, 19, 32 · Joh 5:38, 40, 43 · Joh 6:36, 60–68 · Joh 7:3–5, 12, 13, 15, 25–27 · Joh 8:13, 21, 22, 24–30, 45–47, 53 · Joh 9:16, 17, 24 · Joh 10:20, 21, 24, 33 · Joh 11:46–48 · Joh 12:37, 48 · Joh 15:18, 20, 24 · Joh 18:15–27 · Act 13:46 · Act 18:5, 6 · Act 22:18 · Act 28:24, 25, 27 · Rom 3:3 · Rom 9:31, 32 · Rom 10:16, 21 · 1Co 1:18, 23 · 2Ti 2:12 · Heb 6:6 · Heb 10:29 · 1Pe 2:4, 7, 8 · 2Pe 2:1 · 1 Joh 2:22, 23 · 2 Joh 1:7 · Jde 1:4

Relation of, to the Father Psa 110:1 · Isa 42:1 · Isa 49:5, 6 · Isa 61:1 · Mic 5:4 · Mat 20:23 · Mat 26:39 · Mar 10:40 · Mar 13:32 · Joh 1:1, 2, 14 · Joh 3:34, 35 · Joh 4:34 · Joh 5:19–31, 37, 45 · Joh 6:32, 33, 38–40, 44–46 · Joh 7:16, 28, 29, 33 · Joh 8:16, 19, 28, 29, 38, 40, 42, 49, 54, 55 · Joh 9:4 · Joh 10:15, 18, 25, 29, 30, 32, 33, 36–38 · Joh 11:41, 42 · Joh 12:44, 49, 50 · Joh 14:7, 9–14, 20, 24, 28, 31 · Joh 15:9, 10, 15, 23–26 · Joh 16:5, 10, 15, 23, 25, 27, 28, 32 · Joh 17:1–26 · Act 2:33, 36 · Act 10:38 · Act 13:37 · Rom 1:4 · Rom 8:32 · 1Co 1:30 · 1Co 3:23 · 1Co 11:3 · 1Co 15:24, 27, 28 · 2Co 4:4, 6 · Eph 1:17, 20–22 · Php 2:6, 11 · Col 1:15, 19 · 1Th 5:18 · Heb 1:2, 3 · Heb 2:9 · Heb 3:2 · Heb 5:5–10 · 1Pe 1:21 · 1Pe 2:4, 23 · 2Pe 1:17 · 1 Joh 4:9, 10, 14 · Rev 2:27 · Rev 3:12, 21

Replies to the Scribes and Pharisees Who Seek a Sign from Him (In Galilee) Mat 12:38–45 · Luk 11:16–36

Reproves the Ambition of his Disciples (At Capernaum) Mat 18:1–35 · Mar 9:33–50 · Luk 9:46–50

Reproves the Hypocrisy of the Pharisees (In Peraea) Luk 16:1

Reproves the Intolerance of his Disciples Mar 9:38, 39 · Luk 9:49, 50

Resurrection of Psa 2:7 · Psa 16:9, 10 · Isa 26:19 · Mat 12:40 · Mat 16:4, 21 · Mat 17:23 · Mat 20:19 · Mat 26:32 · Mat 27:52, 53, 63 · Mat 28:6, 7 · Mar 8:31 · Mar 9:9, 10 · Mar 10:34 · Mar 14:28, 58 · Mar 16:6, 7 · Luk 9:22, 31 · Luk 18:33 · Luk 24:5–7, 46 · Joh 2:19, 21, 22 · Joh 12:23 · Joh 16:16, 22 · Joh 20:1–18 · Act 1:3, 22 · Act 2:24, 31, 32 · Act 3:15 · Act 4:10, 33 · Act 5:30–32 · Act 10:40, 41 · Act 13:30–34 · Act 17:2, 3, 31 · Act 26:23, 26 · Rom 1:4 · Rom 4:24, 25 · Rom 5:10 · Rom 6:4, 5, 9, 10 · Rom 8:11, 34 · Rom 10:9 · 1Co 6:14 · 1Co 15:3–8, 12–23 · 2Co 4:10, 11, 14 · 2Co 5:15 · 2Co 13:4 · Gal 1:1 · Eph 1:20 · Php 3:10 · Col 1:18 · Col 2:12 · 1Th 1:10 · 1Th 4:14 · 2Ti 2:8 · Heb 13:20 · 1Pe 1:3, 21 · 1Pe 3:18, 21 · Rev 1:5, 18

Retires to Gethsemane (On the Mount of Olives) Mat 26:30, 36–46 · Mar 14:26, 32–42 · Luk 22:39–46 · Joh 18:1

Returns to Bethany and Raises Lazarus from the Dead Joh 11:1–46

Returns to Capernaum Mat 9:1 · Mar 5:21 · Luk 8:40

Returns to Galilee Mat 4:12 · Mar 1:14 · Luk 4:14 · Joh 4:1–3

Returns to Nazareth Mat 13:53–58 · Mar 6:1–6

Revelations by: Antichrist Mat 24:4, 5, 23–26 · Mar 13:5, 6, 21–23 · Luk 17:23, 24 · Luk 21:8 · Act 5:36, 37

Revelations by: Concerning his Kingdom Mat 8:11, 12 · Luk 13:28, 29 · Mat 10:23, 34 · Mat 13:24–50 · Mat 16:18, 28 · Mar 9:1 · Luk 9:27 · Mat 21:43, 44 · Mat 24:14 · Mar 16:17, 18 · Luk 12:40–53 · Luk 13:24–35 · Luk 17:20–37 · Joh 4:21, 23 · Joh 5:25, 29 · Joh 6:39, 54 · Joh 12:35 · Joh 13:19 · Joh 14:29 · Joh 16:4

Revelations by: Concerning Lazarus Joh 11:4, 11, 23, 40

Revelations by: Concerning Persecutions of Christians Mat 23:34–36

Revelations by: Concerning Peter Joh 21:18–23

Revelations by: Crucifixion Joh 3:14 · Joh 8:28 · Joh 12:32

Revelations by: Fame of the Woman Who Anointed his Head Mat 26:13 · Mar 14:8, 9

Revelations by: His Ascension Joh 7:33, 34 · Joh 8:21 · Joh 12:8 · Joh 13:33 · Joh 16:10, 16

Revelations by: His Being Forsaken by his Disciples Joh 16:32

Revelations by: His Betrayal Mat 26:21, 23–25

Revelations by: His Death and Resurrection Mat 12:39, 40 · Mat 16:21 · Mat 17:22, 23 · Mat 20:18, 19 · Mat 26:2, 21, 23, 24, 45, 46 · Mar 8:31 · Mar 9:31 · Mar 10:32–34 · Luk 9:22–24 · Luk 18:31–33 · Joh 2:19 · Joh 12:7, 23 · Joh 13:18–27, 36–38 · Joh 16:32

Revelations by: His Rejection by the Jews Mat 21:33–44 · Luk 17:25

Revelations by: Judgments Upon the Jews Mat 23:37–39 · Mat 25:1 · Mar 11:12–14

Revelations by: The Destruction of Capernaum Mat 11:23 · Luk 10:15

Revelations by: The Destruction of the Temple, and Jerusalem Mat 24:1 · Mar 13:1 · Luk 19:41–48

Saviour Gen 12:3 · Gen 49:18 · 2Sa 23:6, 7 · Job 33:23, 24 · Psa 14:7 · Psa 72:4, 12–14, 17 · Psa 80:17 · Psa 89:19 · Isa 8:14 · Isa 28:16 · Isa 32:2 · Isa 40:10, 11 · Isa 42:6, 7 · Isa 49:6, 8, 9 · Isa 50:2, 8, 9 · Isa 53:10, 11 · Isa 59:16, 17, 20 · Isa 61:1–3 · Isa 62:11 · Isa 63:1, 5, 8, 9 · Jer 23:5, 6 · Jer 33:15, 16 · Eze 34:23 · Hag 2:7 · Zec 4:7 · Zec 9:9 · Mal 4:2 · Mat 1:21 · Mat 9:12, 13 · Mat 15:24 · Mat 18:11–13 · Luk 1:68–77 · Luk 2:11, 31, 32, 34 · Luk 5:31, 32 · Luk 9:56 · Luk 15:1–10 · Luk 19:10 · Joh 1:9, 29 · Joh 3:16, 17 · Joh 4:14, 42 · Joh 5:26, 33, 34, 40 · Joh 6:27, 32, 33, 35, 37, 39, 51, 53–58, 68 · Joh 7:37–39 · Joh 8:12 · Joh 9:5, 39 · Joh 10:7, 9–11, 14–16, 27, 28 · Joh 11:25–27 · Joh 12:47 · Joh 14:6, 19 · Joh 16:33 · Joh 17:2, 3 · Act 3:26 · Act 4:12 · Act 5:31 · Act 13:23, 38, 39, 47 · Act 15:11 · Act 16:31 · Rom 3:24–26 · Rom 4:25 · Rom 5:1, 6, 8–11, 15, 17–19, 21 · Rom 6:23 · Rom 8:2 · Rom 10:9, 11 · Rom 15:7, 9 · 1Co 1:30 · 1Co 3:11 · 1Co 6:11 · 1Co 10:3, 4 · 1Co 15:17, 57 · 2Co 5:18, 19, 21 · Gal 1:3, 4 · Gal 2:20 · Gal 4:7 · Eph 1:10, 11 · Eph 2:7, 13–18, 20 · Eph 4:8 · Eph 5:2, 14, 23, 25, 26 · Php 3:20 · Col 1:12–14, 27, 28 · Col 2:8, 10 · Col 3:3, 4, 11 · 1Th 1:10 · 1Th 5:9, 10 · 2Th 1:12 · 1Ti 1:1, 15 · 2Ti 1:1, 9, 10, 12 · 2Ti 2:10 · 2Ti 3:15 · Tts 1:4 · Tts 2:13, 14 · Heb 2:3, 17 · Heb 5:9 · Heb 7:22, 25 · Heb 13:10, 20 · 1Pe 1:3, 18, 19 · 1Pe 2:4–7, 25 · 1Pe 3:18, 21 · 1Pe 5:10 · 2Pe 1:3, 11 · 2Pe 2:20 · 1 Joh 3:5, 8 · 1 Joh 4:9, 10, 14 · 1 Joh 5:11–13, 20 · Jde 1:1 · Rev 2:7 · Rev 3:18 · Rev 5:5–14 · Rev 7:10 · Rev 14:4 · Rev 21:27

Second Coming of Job 19:25, 26 · Mat 16:27, 28 · Mat 23:39 · Mat 24:1–51 · Mat 25:1–

13, 19, 31–46 · Mat 26:64 · Mar 8:38 · Mar 9:1 · Mar 13:1–37 · Mar 14:62 · Luk 9:26, 27 · Luk 12:37–40 · Luk 17:22–37 · Luk 18:8 · Luk 19:12, 13, 15 · Luk 21:5–36 · Joh 14:3, 18, 28, 29 · Act 1:11 · Act 3:20, 21 · 1Co 1:7, 8 · 1Co 4:5 · 1Co 11:26 · 1Co 15:23 · Php 3:20, 21 · Php 4:5 · Col 3:4 · 1Th 1:10 · 1Th 2:19 · 1Th 3:13 · 1Th 4:15–17 · 1Th 5:2, 3, 23 · 2Th 1:7–10 · 2Th 2:1–3, 5, 8 · 2Th 3:5 · 1Ti 6:14, 15 · 2Ti 4:1, 8 · Tts 2:13 · Heb 9:28 · Jam 5:7–9 · 1Pe 1:7, 13 · 1Pe 4:13 · 1Pe 5:4 · 2Pe 1:16 · 2Pe 3:3, 4, 8–14 · 1 Joh 2:28 · 1 Joh 3:2 · Jde 1:14, 15 · Rev 1:7 · Rev 3:11 · Rev 16:15 · Rev 22:12, 20

Topical Index — Jesus, the Christ–Journey of Israel Through The Desert

Jesus, the Christ
- **Secular Notions Concerning the Kingdom of** Mat 18:1–3 · Mat 20:20–23 · Mar 11:9, 10 · Luk 9:46–48 · Joh 6:15 · Act 1:6, 7
- **Shepherd, Jesus the True: Foretold** Gen 49:24 · Isa 40:11 · Eze 34:23 · Eze 37:24
- **Shepherd, Jesus the True: He Calls** Joh 10:3
- **Shepherd, Jesus the True: He Cherishes Tenderly** Isa 40:11
- **Shepherd, Jesus the True: He Feeds** Psa 23:1, 2 · Joh 10:9
- **Shepherd, Jesus the True: He Gathers** Isa 40:11 · Joh 10:16
- **Shepherd, Jesus the True: He Gives Eternal Life To** Joh 10:28
- **Shepherd, Jesus the True: He Guides** Psa 23:3 · Joh 10:3, 4
- **Shepherd, Jesus the True: He Laid Down his Life For** Zec 13:7 · Mat 26:31 · Joh 10:11, 15 · Act 20:28
- **Shepherd, Jesus the True: He Protects and Preserves** Jer 31:10 · Eze 34:10 · Zec 9:16 · Joh 10:28
- **Shepherd, Jesus the True: His Sheep he Knows** Joh 10:14, 27
- **Shepherd, Jesus the True: The Chief** 1Pe 5:4
- **Shepherd, Jesus the True: The Good** Joh 10:11, 14
- **Shepherd, Jesus the True: The Great** Mic 5:4 · Heb 13:20
- **Shepherd, Jesus the True: Typified: David** 1Sa 16:11
- **some Disciples Forsake Him (At Capernaum)** Joh 6:66–71
- **Son of God** Psa 2:7 · Psa 89:26, 27 · Mat 3:17 · Mat 4:3, 6 · Mat 10:40 · Mat 11:27 · Mat 14:33 · Mat 15:13 · Mat 16:15–17 · Mat 17:5 · Mat 18:10, 19 · Mat 20:23 · Mat 21:37 · Mat 26:53, 63, 64 · Mat 27:43, 54 · Mar 1:1, 11 · Mar 3:11 · Mar 5:7 · Mar 9:7 · Mar 14:61, 62 · Mar 15:39 · Luk 1:32, 35 · Luk 3:22 · Luk 4:3, 9, 41 · Luk 8:28 · Luk 9:35 · Luk 10:22 · Luk 20:13 · Luk 22:29, 70 · Joh 1:1, 2, 14, 18, 34, 49, 50 · Joh 3:16–18, 34–36 · Joh 5:19–21, 23, 26, 27, 30, 32, 36, 37 · Joh 6:27, 38, 40, 46, 57, 69 · Joh 7:16, 28, 29 · Joh 8:16, 19, 26–29, 38, 40, 42, 49, 54 · Joh 9:35–37 · Joh 10:15, 17, 18, 29, 30, 36–38 · Joh 11:4, 27, 41 · Joh 12:49, 50 · Joh 13:3 · Joh 14:7, 9–11, 13, 16, 20, 24, 28, 31 · Joh 15:1, 8–10, 23, 24 · Joh 16:5, 15, 27, 28, 32 · Joh 17:1–26 · Joh 19:7 · Joh 20:17, 21, 31 · Act 3:13 · Act 13:33 · Rom 1:3, 4, 9 · Rom 8:3, 29, 32 · 1Co 1:9 · 1Co 15:24, 27, 28 · 2Co 1:3, 19 · Gal 1:16 · Gal 4:4 · Eph 1:3 · Eph 3:14 · Col 1:3, 15, 19 · Col 3:17 · 1Th 1:10 · Heb 1:1–3, 5 · Heb 4:14 · Heb 5:5, 8, 10 · Heb 6:6 · Heb 7:3 · Heb 10:29 · 2Pe 1:17 · 1 Joh 1:7 · 1 Joh 2:22–24 · 1 Joh 3:8, 23 · 1 Joh 4:9, 10, 14 · 1 Joh 5:5, 9, 10, 13, 20 · 2 Joh 1:3 · Rev 2:18
- **Sufferings of** Mat 26:38–45 · Mat 27:24–50 · Mar 14:15 · Mar 15:34 · Luk 2:34 · Luk 4:28, 29 · Luk 22:23, 44 · Luk 24:46 · Joh 4:6 · Joh 11:33, 35 · Joh 12:27 · Joh 18:11, 19 · Joh 19:28 · Act 3:18 · Act 17:3 · 2Co 1:5 · Php 2:7, 8 · Php 3:10 · Heb 2:9 · Heb 4:15 · Heb 5:7, 8 · Heb 12:2, 3 · 1Pe 1:11 · 1Pe 2:21–23 · 1Pe 4:1 · Rev 5:6 · Rev 19:13
- **Taken Down from the Cross and Buried (Just Outside Jerusalem)** Mat 27:57–66 · Mar 15:42–47 · Luk 23:50–56 · Joh 19:31–42
- **Teacher** Mat 4:23 · Mat 5:1 · Mat 7:29 · Mat 11:1 · Mat 21:23 · Mat 22:16 · Mat 23:8 · Mat 26:55 · Mar 4:1 · Mar 12:14 · Luk 4:15 · Luk 6:6 · Luk 20:21 · Luk 23:5 · Joh 3:2 · Act 1:1
- **Teaches Daily in the Temple Courtyard (In Jerusalem)** Luk 19:47, 48
- **Teaches his Disciples** Joh 14:1 · Joh 15:1 · Joh 16:1
- **Teaches his Disciples Concerning offenses, Meekness, and Humility (In Peraea)** Luk 17:1–10
- **Teaches his Disciples to Pray** Luk 11:1–13
- **Teaches in Galilee** Mat 4:17 · Mar 1:14 · Mar 15:1 · Luk 4:14 · Luk 15:1 · Joh 4:43–45
- **Teaches in Jerusalem at the Feast of Tabernacles** Joh 7:14–53 · Joh 8:1
- **Teaches in the House of Mary, Martha, and Lazarus (In Bethany)** Luk 10:38–42
- **Teaches in the Synagogue in Capernaum** Joh 6:22–65
- **Teaches in the Temple (At Jerusalem) at the Feast of Dedication** Joh 10:22–39
- **Teaches in Various Towns in Galilee** Mat 9:35–38
- **Teaches People (In Jerusalem)** Joh 9:39–41 · Joh 10:1–21
- **Teaches the Multitude the Conditions of Discipleship (In Peraea)** Luk 14:25–35
- **Teaches the Pharisees Concerning the Coming of his Kingdom (In Peraea)** Luk 17:20–37
- **Temptation of** Isa 7:16 · Mat 4:1–11 · Mar 1:12, 13 · Luk 4:1–13 · Luk 22:28 · Joh 14:30 · Heb 4:15
- **Temptation of (In the Desert of Judaea)** Mat 1:11 · Mar 1:12, 13 · Luk 4:1–13
- **Tested by a Biblical Expert (In Jerusalem)** Mat 22:34–40 · Mar 12:28–34
- **Tested by the Pharisees and the Herodians** Mat 22:15–22 · Mar 12:13–17 · Luk 20:20–26
- **Tested by the Sadducees Concerning the Resurrection of the Dead (In Jerusalem)** Mat 22:23–33 · Mar 12:18–27 · Luk 20:27–40
- **Testimony of John the Baptist Concerning (At Bethabara)** Joh 1:19–34
- **The Angel Gabriel Appears to Mary (At Nazareth)** Luk 1:26–38
- **The Parable of the Marriage Banquet (In Jerusalem)** Mat 22:1–14 · Luk 14:16–24
- **The Parable of the Two Sons (In Jerusalem)** Mat 21:28–31
- **The Parable of the Wicked Husbandmen (In Jerusalem)** Mat 21:33–46 · Mar 12:1–12 · Luk 20:9–19
- **The Twelve Apostles Return** Mat 14:13–21 · Mar 6:30–44 · Luk 9:10–17 · Joh 6:1–14
- **Trial of, Before Caiaphas (In Jerusalem)** Mat 26:57, 58, 69–75 · Mar 14:53, 54, 66–72 · Luk 22:54–62 · Joh 18:13–18, 25–27
- **Tried by the Council (In Jerusalem)** Mat 26:59–68 · Mar 14:55–65 · Luk 22:63–71 · Joh 18:19–21
- **Tried in Front of Pilate (In Jerusalem)** Mat 27:15–26 · Mar 15:6–15 · Luk 23:13–25 · Joh 18:39, 40 · Joh 19:1–16
- **Unchangeable** Heb 13:8
- **Unclassified Prophecies Concerning the Kingdom of** Gen 22:18 · Gen 49:10 · Psa 2:9 · Psa 46:9 · Psa 67:1–7 · Psa 72:12 · Isa 2:2–4 · Isa 9:5 · Isa 11:1–13 · Isa 25:6 · Isa 35:1–10 · Isa 42:1–7,

18–21 · Isa 45:14 · Isa 49:5, 18–23 · Isa 55:1–13 · Isa 62:11 · Isa 65:17–25 · Isa 66:19 · Jer 3:14–19 · Dan 2:44 · Dan 7:9–14, 27 · Hos 2:18, 23 · Amo 9:11, 12 · Mic 4:1–7 · Zec 8:20–23 · Zec 9:9 · Zec 11:12, 13 · Zec 13:7 · Mal 3:1 · Mat 11:10, 15 · Mat 12:18–21, 29 · Mat 16:28 · Mat 21:4, 5 · Mat 26:15, 31 · Mat 27:3–10 · Mat 28:18 · Luk 1:32, 33 · Luk 22:29, 30 · Heb 1:8 · 2Pe 1:11

Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Joh 6:35, 41, 48, 50, 51, 53–58 · Joh 8:12 · Joh 10:9–11, 14 · Joh 11:25 · Joh 14:6 · Joh 15:1 · Col 3:4 · 2Ti 1:10 · Rev 1:18 · Rev 22:13

Unclassified Scriptures Relating to the Divinity of Gen 1:1–14 · Exo 23:20, 21 · Num 21:6 · Psa 45:6, 7 · Psa 102:24–27 · Psa 110:1 · Isa 6:1 · Isa 7:14 · Isa 8:13, 14 · Isa 9:6 · Isa 40:3, 9, 10 · Mal 3:1 · Mat 1:23 · Mat 3:3 · Mat 8:29 · Mat 9:6 · Mat 11:10 · Mat 22:43–45 · Mat 28:17, 18 · Mar 5:6, 7 · Luk 4:12, 33, 34 · Luk 8:28 · Luk 9:43, 44 · Joh 1:1, 2 · Joh 5:17, 18, 21–23 · Joh 10:30–33 · Joh 12:41, 45 · Joh 20:28 · Act 7:37–39 · Act 20:28 · Rom 1:7 · 1Co 1:3 · 1Co 2:8 · 1Co 8:6 · 1Co 10:9 · 1Co 15:47 · 2Co 1:2 · Gal 1:1, 2 · Eph 1:2 · Eph 6:23, 24 · Php 1:2 · Col 1:2 · 1Th 1:1 · 1Th 3:11 · 2Th 1:1, 2 · 2Th 2:16, 17 · 1Ti 3:16 · 2Ti 1:2 · Tts 2:13 · Heb 1:8, 10 · 1Pe 2:8 · 1 Joh 5:20

Verifies the Prophecy of Isaiah Concerning the Unbelieving Jews Joh 12:37–50

Visits Sychar and Teaches the Samaritan Woman Joh 4:4–42

Visits Zacchaeus Luk 19:1–10

Walks on the Lake (Lake Galilee) Mat 14:22–36 · Mar 6:45–56 · Joh 6:15–21

Washes the Disciples' Feet (In Jerusalem) Joh 13:1–17

Which Is, Which Was, Which is to Come , the Eternal One, I Am That I Am Rev 1:4

Withdraws from Capernaum to Lake Galilee, where he Heals Many Mat 12:15–21 · Mar 3:7–12

Worship of Jos 5:14, 15 · Psa 45:11, 17 · Psa 72:15 · Mat 2:2, 11 · Mat 9:18 · Mat 14:33 · Mat 15:25 · Mat 20:20 · Mat 21:9 · Mat 28:9, 16, 17 · Mar 3:11 · Mar 5:6, 7 · Mar 11:9, 10 · Luk 4:41 · Luk 5:8 · Luk 23:42 · Luk 24:52 · Joh 5:23 · Joh 9:38 · Joh 12:13 · Act 1:24 · Act 7:59, 60 · 1Co 1:2 · 2Co 12:8, 9 · Php 2:10, 11 · 1Ti 1:12 · Heb 1:6 · 2Pe 3:18 · Rev 5:8, 9, 12–14 · Rev 7:10

Jether

A Chief of the Line of Asher 1Ch 7:38

A Son of Ezra 1Ch 4:17

A Son of Jada 1Ch 2:32

An Ishmaelite Who Married David's Sister 1Ki 2:5, 32 · 1Ch 2:17

An Ishmaelite Who Married David's Sister: Called Ithra 2Sa 17:25

Son of Gideon, |Was Afraid| to Kill the Midianite Kings Jdg 8:20

Jetheth: A Duke of Esau Gen 36:40 · 1Ch 1:51

Jethlah: A City of Tribe of Dan Jos 19:42

Jethro: Moses Spent Forty Years of Exile With, and Married his Daughter Exo 2:15–22 · Exo 3:1 · Exo 4:18 · Num 10:29

Jetur: Son of Ishmael Gen 25:15 · 1Ch 1:31

Jeuel: A Descendant of Zerah 1Ch 9:6

Jeush

A Benjamite 1Ch 7:10

A Gershonite Levite 1Ch 23:10, 11

Son of Esau Gen 36:5, 14, 18 · 1Ch 1:35

Son of Rehoboam 2Ch 11:19

Jeuz: Head of a Benjamite Family 1Ch 8:10

Jewelry 1Pe 3:3 · Isa 61:10 · Exo 35:22 · 1Pe 3:4 · Gen 24:53 · Luk 15:22 · Gen 24:22 · Lev 19:28 · Rom 12:2 · Exo 3:22

Jewels

Betrothal Presents of Gen 24:53

Borrowed from Egyptians by Israelites Exo 3:22 · Exo 11:2 · Exo 12:35

Dedicated to the Tabernacle Exo 35:22 · Num 31:50–52

Figurative Pro 20:15 · Mal 3:17

Regarded by Jacob As Obnoxious to Holiness Gen 35:4 · Exo 33:4–6 · Isa 3:18–21

Tokens of Love Eze 16:11–13

Worn by Men Eze 23:42

Jews: A Corrupted Form, Doubtless, of Judah 2Ki 16:6 · 2Ki 25:25 · 2Ch 32:18

Jezebel was an Idolatress and Persecuted the Prophets of God 1Ki 18:4, 13, 19 · 2Ki 3:2, 13 · 2Ki 9:7, 22

Jezebel

Daughter of Ethbaal, a Zidonian, and Wife of Ahab 1Ki 16:31

Death of, at the Hand of Jehu 2Ki 9:30–37

Death of, Foretold 1Ki 21:23 · 2Ki 9:10

Figurative Rev 2:20

Vowed to Kill Elijah 1Ki 19:1–3

Wickedly Accomplishes the Death of Naboth 1Ki 21:5–16

Jezer: Son of Naphtali Gen 46:24 · Num 26:49 · 1Ch 7:13

Jeziah: An Israelite Who Married an Idolatrous Wife Ezr 10:25

Jeziel: A Disaffected Israelite Who Joined David at Ziklag 1Ch 12:3

Jezliah: A Benjamite 1Ch 8:18

Jezoar: Son of Helah 1Ch 4:7

Jezrahiah: A Leader of the Choir Neh 12:42

Jezreel

A City in the South of the Territory of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:56 · 1Sa 25:43 · 1Sa 27:3 · 1Sa 29:1, 11

A City of the Tribe of Issachar Jos 19:18 · 2Sa 2:9

A City of the Tribe of Issachar: Ahab's Residence In 1Ki 18:45, 46 · 1Ki 21:1

A City of the Tribe of Issachar: Jehu Kills King Ahab, his Wife, and Friends At 2Ki 9:15–37 · 2Ki 10:11

A City of the Tribe of Issachar: Joram's Residence In 2Ki 8:29

A City of the Tribe of Issachar: Naboth's Vineyard In 1Ki 21:1

A City of the Tribe of Issachar: Prophecies Concerning Hos 1:4, 5, 11

A Descendant of Etam 1Ch 4:3

A Valley Jos 17:16

A Valley: Place of Gideon's Battle With the Midianites Jdg 6:33

A Valley: Place of the Defeat of the Israelites Under Saul and Jonathan 1Sa 29:1, 11 · 1Sa 31:1–6 · 2Sa 4:4

Figurative of the Northern Kingdom of Israel Hos 1:4, 5, 11

Jibsam: Son of Tola 1Ch 7:2

Jidlaph: Son of Nahor Gen 22:22

Jihad Luk 19:27 · Joh 16:2 · 2Pe 2:12

Jimnah: Son of Asher Gen 46:17 · Num 26:44

Jiphtah: A City of the Territory of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:43

Jiphthah-El: A Valley in Zebulun Jos 19:14, 27

Joab

|The Household of Joab| 1Ch 2:54

A Grandson of Kenaz 1Ch 4:14

An Israelite Whose Descendants Returned from Babylon to Jerusalem Ezr 2:6 · Ezr 8:9 · Neh 7:11

Son of David's Sister 1Ch 2:16

Son of David's Sister: (See Title) Psa 60:1

Son of David's Sister: Barley Field of, Burned by Absalom 2Sa 14:29–33

Son of David's Sister: Captures Rabbah 2Sa 11:1, 15–25 · 2Sa 12:26–29 · 1Ch 20:1, 2

Son of David's Sister: Causes Sheba to be Put to Death 2Sa 20:16–22

Son of David's Sister: Censures David for Lamenting the Death of Absalom 2Sa 19:1–8

Son of David's Sister: Commander of David's Army 2Sa 8:16 · 2Sa 20:23 · 1Ch 11:6 · 1Ch 18:15 · 1Ch 27:34

Son of David's Sister: Dedicated the Plunder of his Battles 1Ch 26:28

Son of David's Sister: Defeated the Jebusites 1Ch 11:6
Son of David's Sister: Defeats and Kills Abner 2Sa 2:13–32 · 2Sa 3:27 · 1Ki 2:5
Son of David's Sister: Defeats the Ammonites 2Sa 10:7–14 · 1Ch 19:6–15
Son of David's Sister: Destroys all the Males in Edom 1Ki 11:16
Son of David's Sister: Killed by Benaiah, Under Solomon's Order 1Ki 2:29–34
Son of David's Sister: Kills Amasa 2Sa 20:8–13 · 1Ki 2:5
Son of David's Sister: Numbers the People 2Sa 24:4–9 · 1Ch 21:4, 5 · 1Ch 27:23, 24
Son of David's Sister: Opposes the Numbering of the People 2Sa 24:3 · 1Ch 21:3
Son of David's Sister: Procures the Return of Absalom to Jerusalem 2Sa 14:1–24
Son of David's Sister: Pursues and Kills Absalom 2Sa 18:1
Son of David's Sister: Replaced by Amasa As Commander of David's Army 2Sa 17:25 · 2Sa 19:13
Son of David's Sister: Supports Adonijah As Successor to David 1Ki 1:7 · 1Ki 2:28
Joah
A Descendant of Gershom 1Ch 6:21 · 2Ch 29:12
A Levite, Who Repaired the Temple 2Ch 34:8
A Son of Obed-Edom 1Ch 26:4
Son of Asaph 2Ki 18:18, 26 · Isa 36:3, 11, 22
Joahaz: Father of Joah 2Ch 34:8
Joanan: An Ancestor of Jesus Luk 3:27
Joanna: Wife of Chuza, the Steward of Herod, and a Disciple of Jesus Luk 8:3 · Luk 24:10
Joash
(Son of Ahaziah and King of Judah): Anointed King by the Priest, Jehoiada 2Ki 11:12–21 · 2Ch 23:1
(Son of Ahaziah and King of Judah): Conspired Against and Slain 2Ki 12:20, 21 · 2Ch 24:25, 26
(Son of Ahaziah and King of Judah): Diseases of 2Ch 24:25
(Son of Ahaziah and King of Judah): Prophecy Against 2Ch 24:19, 20
(Son of Ahaziah and King of Judah): Put Jehoiada's Son to Death 2Ch 24:20–22 · Mat 23:35
(Son of Ahaziah and King of Judah): Repaired the Temple 2Ki 12:4–16 · 2Ch 24:4–14, 27
(Son of Ahaziah and King of Judah): Righteousness of, Under Influence of Jehoiada 2Ki 12:2 · 2Ch 24:2
(Son of Ahaziah and King of Judah): Wickedness of, After Jehoiada's Death 2Ch 24:17–22
A Descendant of Shelah 1Ch 4:22
Father of Gideon Jdg 6:11, 29, 31 · Jdg 7:14 · Jdg 8:13, 29–32
Keeper of the Stores of Oil 1Ch 27:28
One of David's officers 1Ch 12:3
Procured Peace from Hazael, King of Syria, by Gift of Dedicated Treasures from the Temple 2Ki 12:17, 18 · 2Ch 24:23, 24
Saved from his Grandmother by Jehosheba, his Aunt, and Hidden for Six Years 2Ki 11:1–3 · 2Ch 22:11, 12
Son of Ahab, King of Israel 1Ki 22:26 · 2Ch 18:25
Son of Becher 1Ch 7:8
Job
A Man Who Lived in Uz Job 1:1
A Man Who Lived in Uz: Complaints of, and Replies by his Three Friends To Job 3:1 · Job 4:1 · Job 5:1 · Job 6:1 · Job 7:1 · Job 8:1 · Job 9:1 · Job 10:1 · Job 11:1 · Job 12:1 · Job 13:1 · Job 14:1 · Job 15:1 · Job 16:1 · Job 17:1 · Job 18:1 · Job 19:1 · Job 20:1 · Job 21:1 · Job 22:1 · Job 23:1 · Job 24:1 · Job 25:1 · Job 26:1 · Job 27:1 · Job 28:1 · Job 29:1 · Job 30:1 · Job 31:1 · Job 32:1 · Job 33:1 · Job 34:1 · Job 35:1 · Job 36:1 · Job 37:1
A Man Who Lived in Uz: Death of Job 42:16, 17
A Man Who Lived in Uz: Fortitude of Job 1:20–22 · Job 2:10 · Jam 5:11
A Man Who Lived in Uz: Later Blessings and Riches of Job 42:10–16
A Man Who Lived in Uz: Replied to by God Job 38:1 · Job 39:1 · Job 40:1 · Job 41:1
A Man Who Lived in Uz: Riches of Job 1:3
A Man Who Lived in Uz: Righteousness of Job 1:1, 5, 8 · Job 2:3 · Eze 14:14, 20
A Man Who Lived in Uz: Submission of, to God Job 40:3–5 · Job 42:1–6
A Man Who Lived in Uz: Trial of, by Affliction of Satan Job 1:13–19 · Job 2:7–10
A Man Who Lived in Uz: Visited by Eliphaz, Bildad, and Zophar As Comforters Job 2:11–13
Jobab
A King of Edom Gen 36:33, 34 · 1Ch 1:44, 45
A King of Madon Jos 11:1
Name of Two Benjamites of Whom Little is Known 1Ch 8:9, 18
Son of Joktan Gen 10:29 · 1Ch 1:23
Jobs Ecc 2:24 · 2Th 3:10 · Php 4:19 · Job 1:1 · Pro 22:29 · Job 2:10 · Job 1:8
Job's Wife Job 2:9 · Job 1:20–22 · Pro 12:4 · 1Pe 3:7 · Eph 5:33 · Tts 2:5 · 1Co 11:3 · Pro 18:22
Jochebed
Mother of Miriam, Aaron, and Moses Exo 6:20 · Num 26:59
Nurses Moses when he is Adopted by Pharaoh's Daughter Exo 2:1–9
Joed: A Benjamite Neh 11:7
Joel
A Gadite 1Ch 5:12
A Kohathite Levite 1Ch 6:36
A Kohathite Who Assisted in the Cleansing of the Temple 2Ch 29:12
A Reubenite 1Ch 5:4, 8
A Simeonite 1Ch 4:35
Declares the Terribleness of God's Judgments Joe 1:1 · Joe 2:1–11
Denounces Judgments Against the Enemies of God Joe 3:1–17
Descendant of Issachar 1Ch 7:3
Name of Two Gershonites 1Ch 15:7, 11 · 1Ch 23:8 · 1Ch 26:22
One of David's Valiant Men 1Ch 11:38
One of David's Valiant Men: Called |Igal, Son of Nathan| 2Sa 23:36
One of Nebo's Family Ezr 10:43
One of the Twelve Minor Prophets, Probably Lived in the Days of Uzziah Joe 1:1 · Act 2:16
Prince of Manasseh 1Ch 27:20
Sets Forth the Blessings of the Church Joe 3:18–21
Son of Samuel 1Sa 8:2 · 1Ch 6:33 · 1Ch 15:17
Son of Samuel: Called Vashni 1Ch 6:28
Son of Zichri Neh 11:9
Joelah: Son of Jeroham 1Ch 12:7
Joezer: A Korhite, Who Joined David at Ziklag 1Ch 12:6
Jogbehah: A Place in Gad Num 32:35 · Jdg 8:11
Jogli: A Prince of Dan Num 34:22
Joha
A Benjamite 1Ch 8:16
One of David's Valiant Men 1Ch 11:45
Johanan
A Jewish Captain 2Ki 25:22–24
A Jewish Captain: Disobeyed Jeremiah and Took Him to Egypt Jer 43:1–7
A Jewish Captain: Ishmael Defeated By Jer 41:11–15
A Jewish Captain: Sought Prayers of Jeremiah Jer 42:2, 3
A Jewish Captain: Warns Gedaliah Against Ishmael Jer 40:13–16
A Levite 1Ch 6:9, 10
A Priest Ezr 10:6 · Neh 12:22, 23
A Priest: Probably Identical With Jonathan Neh 12:11
A Returned Exile Ezr 8:12
A Son of Elioenai 1Ch 3:24
An Ephraimite 2Ch 28:12
Son of Josiah 1Ch 3:15
Son of Tobiah the Ammonite Neh 6:18

Two Israelites Who Joined David at Ziklag 1Ch 12:4, 12
John
A Nazarite Mat 11:18 · Luk 1:15 · Luk 7:33
A Relative of Annas the High Priest Act 4:6
Affected Probably by the Doctrines of the Stoics Mat 11:18 · Mar 1:6 · Luk 1:80
Baptizes Jesus Mat 3:13–16 · Mar 1:9–11 · Luk 3:21, 22 · Joh 1:32
Character of Mar 6:20 · Joh 5:35
Herod Antipas Falsely Supposes Jesus to Be Mat 14:1, 2 · Mat 16:14 · Mar 6:14, 16 · Luk 9:19
His Influence Upon the Public Mind Mat 3:5, 6 · Mat 14:5 · Mat 21:32 · Mar 1:5 · Mar 11:32 · Luk 3:7, 15 · Luk 20:6 · Joh 1:35–40
His Ministry not Attested by Miracles Joh 10:41
Jesus Discourses Upon Mat 11:7–19 · Luk 7:24–33
Lives in the Desert Mat 3:1 · Mar 1:4 · Luk 1:80 · Luk 3:2, 3
Ministry of Mat 3:1–3 · Mar 1:4 · Luk 3:2, 3 · Joh 1:6–8
Miraculous Birth of Luk 1:11–20, 57–65
Mission of Mat 17:11 · Mar 1:2–8 · Luk 1:15–17, 76–79 · Luk 3:4–6 · Joh 1:7, 8, 15, 22–28, 31–34 · Joh 5:32–35 · Act 13:24, 25 · Act 19:4
Reproves Herod Antipas on Account of his Incest; Herod Imprisons Him, and Beheads Him Mat 4:12 · Mat 14:1–12 · Mar 6:16–29 · Mar 9:13 · Luk 3:18–20
Sends Two Disciples to Jesus Mat 11:2–6 · Luk 7:18–23
Teaches his Disciples to Fast Luk 5:33
Teaches his Disciples to Pray Luk 11:1
Testifies to the Messiahship of Jesus Mat 3:11, 12 · Mar 1:7, 8 · Luk 3:16, 17 · Joh 1:15, 26–36 · Joh 3:23–36 · Joh 5:32, 33 · Joh 10:41 · Act 13:25
The Apostle is Intrusted With the Care of Mary, Mother of Jesus Joh 19:26
The Apostle is Present With Jesus in the Garden of Gethsemane Mat 26:37 · Mar 14:33 · Luk 22:39
The Apostle: A Pillar of the Ekklesia (Body of Christ) Gal 2:9
The Apostle: Civil Ambitions of Mat 20:20–24 · Mar 10:35–41
The Apostle: Imprisoned by the Rulers of the Jews Act 4:1–19
The Apostle: Intimately Associated With Jesus Joh 13:23–26 · Joh 21:20
The Apostle: Intolerance of Mar 9:38 · Luk 9:49, 50, 54–56
The Apostle: Lives in Jerusalem Act 1:13
The Apostle: Prepares the Passover Meal Mat 26:18, 19 · Mar 14:13–16 · Luk 22:8–13
The Apostle: Present at the Crucifixion Joh 19:26, 27
The Apostle: Present at the Gravesite of Jesus Joh 20:2–8
The Apostle: Present at the Trial of Jesus Which Took Place in Front of the High Priest Joh 18:15, 16
The Apostle: Present when Jesus Revealed Himself at the Lake Galilee Joh 21:1
The Apostle: Present With Peter in the Temple Courtyard Act 3:1–11
The Apostle: Prophecy Concerning Rev 10:11
The Apostle: Sent by the Jerusalem Congregation With the Commission to Samaria Act 8:14–17
The Apostle: The Epistles of John 1 Joh 1:1 · 2 Joh 1:1 · 3 Joh 1:1
The Apostle: The healing of Peter's mother-in-law Mat 8:14, 15 · Mar 1:30, 31 · Luk 4:38, 39
The Apostle: The raising of the daughter of Jairus Mar 5:37 · Luk 8:51
The Apostle: The transfiguration Mat 17:1 · Mar 9:2 · Luk 9:28
The Apostle: The two catches of fish Luk 5:10 · Joh 21:1–7
The Apostle: Writes his Apocalyptic Vision from Patmos Island Rev 1:9
The Baptist: Prophecies Concerning Isa 40:3 · Mal 4:5, 6 · Luk 1:11–17
The Testimony of Jesus Concerning (See Below, Jesus Discourses Upon) Joh 5:32–35 · Mat 17:12, 13 · Mat 21:32 · Mar 9:13
Joiada: Son and Successor of Eliashib in the High Priesthood Neh 12:10, 11, 22 · Neh 13:28
Joiakim: A High Priest Neh 12:10, 12, 26
Joiarib
A Descendant of Judah Neh 11:5
A Priest Who Returned from Babylon Neh 12:6, 19
A Returned Exile Ezr 8:16
Joining Church Act 6:3 · Eph 4:16 · 1 Joh 1:7 · 1 Joh 1:3, 4
Joining the Local Church Mat 16:18 · Heb 10:25 · Rom 12:4, 5 · 1Co 12:27 · Col 1:18
Joining the Military Psa 108:12, 13 · Psa 20:6, 7 · Jos 1:9 · Isa 41:10
Jokdeam: A City of the Territory of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:56
Jokim: A Descendant of Shelah 1Ch 4:22
Joking Eph 5:4 · Pro 26:18, 19 · Mat 12:36 · Eph 4:29 · Mat 24:12 · 1Co 15:33 · Gal 6:7 · Pro 17:22
Jokmeam: A Levitical City of Ephraim 1Ch 6:68
Jokneam: A Levitical City of Zebulun Jos 12:22 · Jos 19:11 · Jos 21:34
Jokshan: Son of Abraham, by Keturah Gen 25:2, 3, 6 · 1Ch 1:32
Joktan: Son of Eber Gen 10:25, 26, 29 · 1Ch 1:19, 20, 23
Joktheel
A City of the Territory of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:38
A Name Given by Amaziah to Selah, a Stronghold of Edom 2Ki 14:7 · 2Ch 25:11, 12
A Name Given by Amaziah to Selah, a Stronghold of Edom: Called |Rock| In Jdg 1:36
Jonadab
Also Called Jehonadab: A Rechabite and Companion of Jehu 2Ki 10:15–23
Also Called Jehonadab: His Sons Refuse to Drink Wine in Obedience to his Command Jer 35:5–10, 16–19
Nephew of David: Comforts David Upon the Death of Amnon 2Sa 13:32–35
Nephew of David: His Complicity With Amnon in his Rape of Tamar 2Sa 13:3–5
Jonah is a Sign Mat 16:4 · Luk 11:29, 30
Jonah
A Prophet of Israel 2Ki 14:25
Brought Ninevites to Repentance Jon 3:1 · Mat 12:41
Disobedience and Punishment of Jon 1:3–17
Repentance and Deliverance of Jon 2:1 · Mat 12:40
Reproved Jon 1:4
Sent by God to Warn the City of Nineveh Jon 1:1, 2
Jonan: An Ancestor of Christ Luk 3:30
Jonas
Father of Peter Joh 21:15–17
Father of Peter: Called Jona Joh 1:42
Jonathan and David 2Sa 1:26 · 1Sa 18:3 · 1Sa 18:4 · 1Sa 20:41 · 1Sa 18:1
Jonathan
A Levite of Bethlehem, Who Becomes a Priest for Micah Jdg 17:7–13 · Jdg 18:1–30
A Scribe Jer 37:15, 20 · Jer 38:26
A Son of Jada 1Ch 2:32, 33
Also Called Johanan: A Descendant of Jeshua Neh 12:11, 22
Father of Ebed Ezr 8:6
Nephew of David, Kills a Giant, and Becomes One of David's Chief Warriors 2Sa 21:21 · 1Ch 20:7
One of David's Heroes 2Sa 23:32 · 1Ch 11:34
Secretary of the Cabinet of David 1Ch 27:32
Son of Abiathar 2Sa 15:27
Son of Abiathar: Acts As a Spy for David 2Sa 15:27, 28 · 2Sa 17:17–22
Son of Abiathar: Informs Adonijah of Solomon's Succession to David 1Ki 1:42–48
Son of Asahel Ezr 10:15
Son of Kareah Jer 40:8

Son of Saul 1Sa 14:49
Son of Saul: Buried by Inhabitants of Jabesh-Gilead 1Sa 31:11–13
Son of Saul: Killed in the Battle With the Philistines 1Sa 31:2, 6 · 1Ch 10:2 · 2Sa 21:12–14
Son of Saul: Love of, for David 1Sa 18:1–4 · 1Sa 19:1–7 · 1Sa 20:1 · 1Sa 23:16–18
Son of Saul: Mourned by David 2Sa 1:12, 17–27
Son of Saul: Rescued by the People 1Sa 14:43–45
Son of Saul: Son of, Cared for by David 2Sa 4:4 · 2Sa 9:1 · 1Ch 8:34
Son of Saul: Victory of, Over the Philistine Garrison of Geba 1Sa 13:3, 4, 16
Son of Saul: Victory of, Over the Philistines at Michmash 1Sa 14:1–18
The Name of Two Priests Neh 12:14, 35
Under Saul's Curse Pronounced Against Anyone Who Might Take Food Before Saul Was Avenged of his Enemies 1Sa 14:24–30, 43
Joppa
A Seaport Jos 19:46
Exports From 2Ch 2:16 · Ezr 3:7
Passenger Traffic From Jon 1:3
Peter Has a Vision of a Sheet Lowered Down from the Sky, At Act 10:9–18
Peter Performs a Miracle At Act 9:36–43
Jorah: A Returned Exile Ezr 2:18
Jorai: A Gadite 1Ch 5:13
Joram
A Son of Toi 2Sa 8:9, 10
A Son of Toi: Called Hadoram 1Ch 18:10
Also Called Jehoram: Has War With the King of Syria 2Ki 6:8–23 · 2Ki 7:1 · 2Ki 8:28, 29 · 2Ch 22:5, 6
Also Called Jehoram: Inquires for the Particulars Concerning Elisha's Miracles 2Ki 8:4, 5
Also Called Jehoram: Killed by Jehu 2Ki 9:14–26
Also Called Jehoram: King of Israel 2Ki 1:17 · 2Ki 3:1
Also Called Jehoram: King of Syria Sends Naaman To, So That Namaan May be Healed of his Leprosy 2Ki 5:1–27
Jordan
Crossed by a Ferry Boat 2Sa 19:18
Empties Into the Dead Sea Jos 15:5
Fords of Gen 32:10 · Jos 2:7 · Jdg 3:28 · Jdg 7:24 · Jdg 8:4 · Jdg 10:9 · Jdg 12:5, 6 · 2Sa 2:29 · 2Sa 17:22, 24 · 2Sa 19:15, 31 · 1Ch 19:17
John the Baptist Immerses In Mat 3:6 · Mar 1:5
John the Baptist Immerses Jesus In Mat 3:13 · Mar 1:9
Naaman Washes In, for the Healing of his Leprosy 2Ki 5:10–14
Plain of Gen 13:10–12
Plain of Israelites Camped In Num 22:1 · Num 26:3, 63
Plain of Solomon's Foundry In 1Ki 7:46 · 2Ch 4:17
Swelling of, at Harvest Time Jos 3:15 · Jer 12:5
Swelling of, in the Early Spring 1Ch 12:15
The Waters of, Miraculously Separated for the Passage of Elijah 2Ki 2:6–8
The Waters of, Miraculously Separated for the Passage of Elisha 2Ki 2:14
The Waters of, Miraculously Separated for the Passage of the Israelites Jos 3:1 · Jos 4:1 · Jos 5:1 · Psa 114:3
Jorim: An Ancestor of Jesus Luk 3:29
Jorkoam: Descendant of Caleb 1Ch 2:44
Josabad: A Famous Archer Who Joined David at Ziklag 1Ch 12:4
Jose: An Ancestor of Jesus Luk 3:29
Joseph
A Designation of the Ten Tribes of Israel Amo 5:6
A Priest Neh 12:14
A Returned Exile Ezr 10:42
Also Called Barsabas, Surnamed Justus: One of the Two Persons Nominated in Place of Judas Act 1:21, 22, 23
Father of Igal, the Spy Num 13:7
Husband of Mary Mat 13:55 · Mar 6:3 · Mat 1:18–25 · Luk 1:27
Husband of Mary: An Angel Appears and Testifies to the Innocence of his Betrothed Mat 1:19–24
Husband of Mary: Attends the Annual Feast at Jerusalem With his Family Luk 2:42–51
Husband of Mary: Belongs to the Town of Bethlehem Luk 2:4
Husband of Mary: Goes to Bethlehem to be Enrolled Luk 2:1–4
Husband of Mary: His Genealogy Mat 1:1–16 · Luk 3:23–38
Husband of Mary: Jesus Born To Mat 1:25 · Luk 2:7
Husband of Mary: Lives at Nazareth Luk 2:4
Husband of Mary: Presents Jesus in the Temple Luk 2:22–39
Husband of Mary: Returns to Nazareth Luk 2:39
Husband of Mary: Warned in a Dream to Escape to Egypt in Order to Save the Infant's Life Mat 2:13–15
Husband of Mary: Warned in a Dream to Return to Nazareth Mat 2:19–23
of Arimathaea: Begs for the Body of Jesus for Burial in his own Tomb Mat 27:57–60 · Mar 15:42–47 · Luk 23:50–56 · Joh 19:38–42
of the Sons of Asaph 1Ch 25:2, 9
Sells the Stores of Food to the People of Egypt Gen 47:13–26
Son of Jacob Gen 30:24
Son of Jacob is Bought by Potiphar, an officer (Lxx Has | Eunuch|) of Pharaoh Gen 37:36
Son of Jacob is Falsely Accused, and Thrown Into Prison Gen 39:1 · Gen 40:1 · Psa 105:18
Son of Jacob is Falsely Reported to his Father As Killed by Wild Beasts Gen 37:29–35
Son of Jacob is Promoted to Authority Next to Pharaoh at Thirty Years of Age Gen 41:37–46 · Psa 105:19–22
Son of Jacob is Prospered of God Gen 39:2–5, 21, 23
Son of Jacob of Pharaoh Gen 41:1–37
Son of Jacob of the Two Prisoners Gen 40:5–23
Son of Jacob was a Prophet Gen 41:38, 39 · Gen 50:25 · Exo 13:19
Son of Jacob: Death of Gen 50:22–26
Son of Jacob: Descendants of Gen 46:20 · Num 26:28–37
Son of Jacob: Exacts a Pledge from his Brothers to Convey his Remains to Canaan Gen 50:2, 4, 25 · Heb 11:22 · Exo 13:19 · Jos 24:32 · Act 7:16
Son of Jacob: Exempts the Priests from the Exactions Gen 47:22, 26
Son of Jacob: Exports the Produce of Egypt to Other Countries Gen 41:57
Son of Jacob: God's Providence With Gen 39:2–5 · Psa 105:17–22
Son of Jacob: His Faith Gen 45:5–8
Son of Jacob: His Father Sends Down Into Egypt to Buy Corn (Grain) Gen 42:1 · Gen 43:1 · Gen 44:1
Son of Jacob: His Father's Favorite Child Gen 33:2 · Gen 37:3, 4, 35 · Gen 48:22 · 1Ch 5:2 · Joh 4:5
Son of Jacob: His Father's Partiality For, Excites the Jealousy of his Brethren Gen 37:4, 11, 18–28 · Psa 105:17 · Act 7:9
Son of Jacob: His Humility Gen 41:16 · Gen 45:7–9
Son of Jacob: His Name is Changed to Zaphnath-Paaneah Gen 41:11
Son of Jacob: His Piety Gen 41:51
Son of Jacob: His Prophetic Dreams of his Fortunes in Egypt Gen 37:5–11
Son of Jacob: His Sons Jointly Called Joseph Deu 33:13–17

Son of Jacob: His Two Sons Gen 41:50, 52
Son of Jacob: His Wisdom Gen 41:33–57
Son of Jacob: Joseph's Integrity Gen 39:7–12
Son of Jacob: Kindness of Heart Gen 40:7, 8
Son of Jacob: Marries the Daughter of the Priest of On Gen 41:45
Son of Jacob: Mourns the Death of his Father Gen 50:1–14
Son of Jacob: Personal Appearance of Gen 39:6
Son of Jacob: Provides Against the Seven Years of Famine Gen 41:46–57
Son of Jacob: Reveals Himself to his Brothers Gen 45:1 · Gen 46:1 · Gen 47:1–12
Son of Jacob: Sold As a Slave Into Egypt Gen 37:27, 28
Three Ancestors of Joseph Luk 3:24, 26, 30
Joses
A Levite, Surnamed Barnabas by the Apostles Act 4:36
One of the Physical Brothers of Jesus Mat 13:55 · Mat 27:56 · Mar 6:3 · Mar 15:40, 47
Joshah: A Descendant of Simeon 1Ch 4:34
Joshaphat: One of David's Valiant Men 1Ch 11:43
Joshaviah: One of David's Bodyguards 1Ch 11:46
Joshbekashah: Son of Heman 1Ch 25:4, 24
Joshua
2.An Israelite 1Sa 6:14, 18
A Governor of Jerusalem 2Ki 23:8
Also Called Jehoshua, and Jehoshuah, and Oshea: 48 Cities for the Levites Jos 21:1
Also Called Jehoshua, and Jehoshuah, and Oshea: A Religious Zealot Num 11:28
Also Called Jehoshua, and Jehoshuah, and Oshea: Age of, at Death Jdg 2:8
Also Called Jehoshua, and Jehoshuah, and Oshea: Allots the Land Jos 13:1 · Jos 14:1 · Jos 15:1 · Jos 16:1 · Jos 17:1 · Jos 18:1 · Jos 19:1
Also Called Jehoshua, and Jehoshuah, and Oshea: At Ai Jos 8:1
Also Called Jehoshua, and Jehoshuah, and Oshea: At Gibeon Jos 10:1
Also Called Jehoshua, and Jehoshuah, and Oshea: At Hazor Jos 11:1
Also Called Jehoshua, and Jehoshuah, and Oshea: At the Defeat of the Amalekites Exo 17:13
Also Called Jehoshua, and Jehoshuah, and Oshea: Besieges and Captures Jericho Jos 6:1
Also Called Jehoshua, and Jehoshuah, and Oshea: Captures Ai Jos 7:1 · Jos 8:1
Also Called Jehoshua, and Jehoshuah, and Oshea: Completes the Conquest of the Whole Land Jos 11:23
Also Called Jehoshua, and Jehoshuah, and Oshea: Conquers Hazor Jos 11:1
Also Called Jehoshua, and Jehoshuah, and Oshea: Death and Burial of Jos 24:29, 30
Also Called Jehoshua, and Jehoshuah, and Oshea: Defeats Seven Other Kings Jos 10:28–43
Also Called Jehoshua, and Jehoshuah, and Oshea: Divinely Inspired Num 27:18 · Deu 34:9 · Jos 1:5, 9 · Jos 3:7 · Jos 8:8
Also Called Jehoshua, and Jehoshuah, and Oshea: Esteem With Which he Was Held Jos 1:16–18
Also Called Jehoshua, and Jehoshuah, and Oshea: Exhortation of, Before his Death Jos 23:1 · Jos 24:1
Also Called Jehoshua, and Jehoshuah, and Oshea: Faith of Jos 6:16
Also Called Jehoshua, and Jehoshuah, and Oshea: His Portion of the Land Jos 19:49, 50
Also Called Jehoshua, and Jehoshuah, and Oshea: Intimately Associated With Moses Exo 24:13 · Exo 32:17 · Exo 33:11
Also Called Jehoshua, and Jehoshuah, and Oshea: Leads the People Into the Land of Canaan Jos 1:1 · Jos 2:1 · Jos 3:1 · Jos 4:1 · Act 7:45 · Heb 4:8
Also Called Jehoshua, and Jehoshuah, and Oshea: List of the Kings Whom Joshua Struck Down Jos 12:1
Also Called Jehoshua, and Jehoshuah, and Oshea: Makes a Favorable Report Num 14:6–10
Also Called Jehoshua, and Jehoshuah, and Oshea: Makes a Treaty With the Gibeonites Jos 9:3–27
Also Called Jehoshua, and Jehoshuah, and Oshea: Promises To Jos 1:5–9
Also Called Jehoshua, and Jehoshuah, and Oshea: Renews Circumcision of the Children of Israel Jos 5:1
Also Called Jehoshua, and Jehoshuah, and Oshea: Rewarded for his Courage and Fidelity Num 14:30, 38 · Num 32:12
Also Called Jehoshua, and Jehoshuah, and Oshea: Sent With Others to View the Promised Land Num 13:8
Also Called Jehoshua, and Jehoshuah, and Oshea: Sets Apart Several Cities of Refuge Jos 20:1
Also Called Jehoshua, and Jehoshuah, and Oshea: Sets the Tabernacle up at Shiloh Jos 18:1
Also Called Jehoshua, and Jehoshuah, and Oshea: Son of Nun Num 13:8 · 1Ch 7:27
Also Called Jehoshua, and Jehoshuah, and Oshea: The Six Kings Make War Upon the Gibeonites Jos 10:1
Also Called Jeshua: Assists Zerubbabel in Restoring the Temple Ezr 3:1 · Ezr 4:1–6 · Ezr 5:1 · Hag 1:1 · Hag 2:2
Also Called Jeshua: The High Priest of the Captivity Ezr 2:2
Commissioned, Ordained, and Charged With the Responsibilites of Moses' office Num 27:18–23 · Deu 1:38 · Deu 3:28 · Deu 31:3, 7, 23 · Deu 34:9
His Life Miraculously Preserved when he Made a Favorable Report About the Land Num 14:10
Survives the Israelites Who Refused to Enter the Promised Land Num 26:63–65
Symbolical of the Restoration of God's People Zec 3:1 · Zec 6:9–15
The Kings of the Six Nations of the Canaanites Band Together Against Him Jos 9:1, 2
Josiah
King of Judah 2Ki 21:24–26 · 2Ki 22:1 · 1Ch 3:14 · 2Ch 33:25
King of Judah in Keeping a Solemn Passover 2Ki 23:21–23 · 2Ch 35:1–19
King of Judah: Ancestor of Jesus Mat 1:10, 11
King of Judah: Called Josias Mat 1:10, 11
King of Judah: Destroys the Altar and High Places of Idolatry 2Ki 23:3–20, 24, 25
King of Judah: Killed in Battle With Pharaoh-Necho 2Ki 23:29, 30 · 2Ch 35:20–24
King of Judah: Lamentations For 2Ch 35:25
King of Judah: Piety of Exemplified in his Repairing of the Temple 2Ki 22:3–7 · 2Ch 34:1–4
King of Judah: Prophecies Concerning 1Ki 13:1–3
King of Judah: Solicitude when the Copy of the Law Was Discovered and Read to Him 2Ki 22:8–20 · 2Ch 34:14–33
Son of Zephaniah Zec 6:10
Josibiah: A Simeonite 1Ch 4:35
Josiphiah: Father of a Chief Ezr 8:10
Jot: The Smallest Character in Written Hebrew (A Yodh) Mat 5:18
Jotbah
A Place in Judah 2Ki 21:19
Called Jotbath In Deu 10:7
Jotbathah: The Twentieth Encampment of Israel Num 33:33, 34
Jotham
Son of Azariah, King of Judah 2Ki 15:5–7, 32, 38 · 1Ch 3:12 · 2Ch 26:21–23 · 2Ch 27:1

Son of Azariah, King of Judah: Ancestor of Jesus Mat 1:9
Son of Azariah, King of Judah: Piety of 2Ch 27:1
Son of Azariah, King of Judah: The Moral Condition of Israel During his Reign Hos 4:1
Son of Gideon Jdg 9:5, 57
Son of Gideon: Rebukes the Shechemites With the Parable About the Trees Jdg 9:7–21
Son of Jahdai 1Ch 2:47
Journaling Hab 2:2 · Jer 30:2 · Psa 119:27 · Deu 31:19 · Psa 102:18 · Mal 3:16
Journey Jer 29:11 · Psa 119:105 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Rom 8:38, 39 · Pro 22:6 · Psa 121:8 · Mat 6:33 · Mat 11:28 · Psa 23:4 · Exo 13:21
Journey of Israel Through The Desert by a Circuitous Route Exo 13:17, 18
Journey of Israel Through The Desert by the Red Sea Num 33:10
Journey of Israel Through The Desert with Miraculous Provision Exo 16:35 · Deu 8:3
Journey of Israel Through The Desert
A Mixed Multitude Accompanied Them In Exo 12:38 · Num 11:4
Across the Arnon Num 21:13–15 · Deu 2:24
Across the Brook Zered Deu 2:13

Topical Index — Journey of Israel Through The Desert–Justification

Journey of Israel Through The Desert
Returned by the Way to the Red Sea: Plague Stayed Num 16:47–50
Returned by the Way to the Red Sea: Rebellion of Korah Num 16:1–19
Returned by the Way to the Red Sea: Sabbath Breaker Stoned Num 15:32–36
Several of These Stations Probably Revisited Deu 10:6, 7 · Num 33:30–32
Territory Acquired During Deu 29:7, 8
Across the Brook Zered: Order to Pass Through Ar Deu 2:18
Across the Brook Zered: Orders Given Respecting Ammon Deu 2:19
Across the River Jordan Jos 4:10
Between Baalzephon and Pihahiroth Exo 14:2 · Num 33:7
Between Baalzephon and Pihahiroth: Exhorted to Look to God Exo 14:13, 14
Between Baalzephon and Pihahiroth: Overtaken by Pharaoh Exo 14:9
Between Baalzephon and Pihahiroth: Red Sea Divided Exo 14:16, 21
Between Baalzephon and Pihahiroth: The Cloud Removed to the Rear Exo 14:19, 20
Caused Universal Terror and Dismay Exo 15:14–16 · Num 22:3, 4
Circumcision Omitted During Jos 5:5
Commenced from Rameses in Egypt Exo 12:37
Commenced in Haste Exo 12:39
Conducted With Regularity Exo 13:18
Constant Goodness and Mercy of God to Them During Psa 106:10, 43–46 · Psa 107:6, 13
Continued Forty Years: As a Punishment Num 14:33, 34
Continued Forty Years: To Prove and Humble Them Deu 8:2
Continued Forty Years: To Teach Them to Live on God's Word Deu 8:3
Date of Its Commencement Exo 12:41, 42
Difficulty and Danger of Deu 8:15
Illustrative of the Pilgrimage of the Church Songs 8:5 · 1Pe 1:17
Justice Administered During Exo 18:13, 26
Marked by Constant Murmurings and Rebellions Psa 78:40 · Psa 95:10 · Psa 106:7–39
Obstructed by the Surrounding Nations Exo 17:8 · Num 20:21
Order of Encamping During Num 2:1–34
Order of Marching During Num 10:14–29
Return to the Plains of Moab Num 22:1 · Num 33:48, 49
Return to the Plains of Moab: Appointment of Joshua Num 27:15–23
Return to the Plains of Moab: Balaam not Permitted to Curse Israel Num 22:9–41 · Num 23:1
Return to the Plains of Moab: Balak Sends for Balaam Num 22:5, 6, 15–17
Return to the Plains of Moab: Israel Punished Num 25:5, 9
Return to the Plains of Moab: Joshua Ordered to Cross Jordan Jos 1:2
Return to the Plains of Moab: Midianites Destroyed and Balaam Slain Num 31:1–54 · Num 25:17, 18
Return to the Plains of Moab: Moses Beholds Canaan Deu 34:1–4
Return to the Plains of Moab: Moses Dies and is Buried Deu 34:5, 6
Return to the Plains of Moab: The Law of Female Inheritance Settled Num 27:1–11 · Num 36:1–9
Return to the Plains of Moab: The Law Rehearsed Deu 1:3
Return to the Plains of Moab: The Law Written by Moses Deu 31:9
Return to the Plains of Moab: Third Numbering Num 26:1–62
Return to the Plains of Moab: Two Spies Sent to Jericho Jos 2:1
Returned by the Way to the Red Sea Num 14:25 · Deu 1:40 · Deu 2:1
Returned by the Way to the Red Sea: God's Choice of Aaron Confirmed Num 17:1–13
Returned by the Way to the Red Sea: Korah Punished Num 16:30–35
Returned by the Way to the Red Sea: Plague Sent Num 16:41–46
Through the Wilderness of Sin Exo 16:1 · Num 33:11
Through the Wilderness of Sin: Manna Sent Exo 16:4, 8, 16–31
Through the Wilderness of Sin: Murmuring for Bread Exo 16:2, 3
Through the Wilderness of Sin: Quails Given for One Night Exo 16:8, 12, 13
To Almondiblathaim Num 33:46
To Alush Num 33:13
To Bamoth Num 21:19
To Beer or the Well Num 21:16
To Bene-Jaakan Num 33:31
To Dophkah Num 33:12
To Ebronah Num 33:34
To Elim Exo 15:27 · Num 33:9
To Etham Exo 13:20 · Num 33:6
To Eziongaber Num 33:35
To Haradah Num 33:24
To Hashmonah Num 33:29
To Hazeroth Num 11:35 · Num 33:17
To Hazeroth: Aaron and Miriam Envy Moses Num 12:1, 2
To Hazeroth: Delayed Seven Day for Miriam Num 12:14, 15
To Hazeroth: Miriam Punished by Leprosy Num 12:10
To Horhagidgad or Gudgodah Num 33:32 · Deu 10:7
To Ijeabarim Before Moab Num 21:11 · Num 33:44

To Ijeabarim Before Moab: Orders Given Respecting Moab Deu 2:8, 9
To Jotbathah or Land of Rivers Num 33:33 · Deu 10:7
To Kadesh in the Wilderness of Zin Num 20:1 · Num 33:36 · Jdg 11:16
To Kadesh in the Wilderness of Zin: Miriam Dies and is Buried Num 20:1
To Kadesh in the Wilderness of Zin: Moses and Aaron Punished Num 20:12
To Kadesh in the Wilderness of Zin: Orders Given Respecting Edom Deu 2:3–6
To Kadesh in the Wilderness of Zin: Second Murmuring for Water Num 20:2–6
To Kadesh in the Wilderness of Zin: The King of Edom Refuses a Passage Num 20:14–21 · Jdg 11:17
To Kadeshbarnea in Wilderness of Rithmah or Paran Deu 1:19 · Num 32:8 · Num 12:16 · Num 33:18
To Kadeshbarnea in Wilderness of Rithmah or Paran: Spies Sent Jos 14:7 · Num 13:17–20
To Kehelathah Num 33:22
To Kibrothhattaavah Num 33:16
To Kibrothhattaavah: Called Taberah Num 11:3
To Kibrothhattaavah: Complaining Punished by Fire Num 11:1–3
To Kibrothhattaavah: Flesh Promised Num 11:10–15, 18–23
To Kibrothhattaavah: Quails Sent for a Month Num 11:19, 20, 31, 32
To Kibrothhattaavah: Seventy Elders Appointed to Assist Moses Num 11:16, 17, 24–30
To Kibrothhattaavah: Their Murmuring Punished Num 11:33 · Psa 78:30, 31
To Kibrothhattaavah: Why Called Kibrothhattaavah Num 11:34
To Libnah or Laban Num 33:20 · Deu 1:1
To Makheloth Num 33:25
To Marah Exo 15:23 · Num 33:8
To Marah: Murmuring of the People on Account of Bitter Water Exo 15:24
To Marah: Water Sweetened Exo 15:25
To Mattanah Num 21:18
To Mithcah Num 33:28
To Moseroth or Mosera Num 33:30
To Mount Hor Num 20:22 · Num 33:37
To Mount Hor: Aaron Dies Num 20:28, 29 · Num 33:38, 39
To Mount Hor: Arad Conquered Num 21:1–3 · Num 33:40
To Mount Hor: Called Hormah Num 21:2, 3
To Mount Shapher Num 33:23
To Mount Sinai Exo 19:1, 2 · Num 33:15
To Mount Sinai: Aaron and his Sons Selected for Priesthood Exo 28:1 · Num 3:1–3, 10
To Mount Sinai: Covenant Made Exo 24:3–8
To Mount Sinai: God's Glory Shown to Moses Exo 33:18–23 · Exo 34:5–8
To Mount Sinai: Golden Calf Made Exo 32:1, 4
To Mount Sinai: Jethro's Visit Exo 18:1–6
To Mount Sinai: Judges Appointed Exo 18:14–26 · Deu 1:9–15
To Mount Sinai: Levites Set Apart Num 3:5–9
To Mount Sinai: Moral Law Given Exo 19:3 · Exo 20:1–26
To Mount Sinai: Moral Law Written on Tables Exo 31:18
To Mount Sinai: Nadab and Abihu Destroyed for offering Strange Fire Lev 10:1, 2 · Num 3:4
To Mount Sinai: Order for Making the Tabernacle Exo 24:1
To Mount Sinai: Passover First Commemorated Num 9:1–5
To Mount Sinai: People Punished for Idolatry Exo 32:25–29, 35
To Mount Sinai: Second Numbering of the People Num 1:1–46 · Exo 38:25, 26
To Mount Sinai: Tabernacle First Set Up Exo 40:1–38
To Mount Sinai: Tables of Testimony Broken Exo 32:19
To Mount Sinai: The Tables of Testimony Renewed Exo 34:1–4, 27–29 · Deu 10:1–5
To Mount Sinai: Tribe of Levi Taken Instead of the First-Born Num 3:11–13
To Nahaliel Num 21:19
To Oboth Num 21:10 · Num 33:43
To Punon Num 33:42
To Rephidim Exo 17:1 · Num 33:14
To Rephidim: Amalek Opposes Israel Exo 17:8
To Rephidim: Amalek Overcome Exo 17:9–13
To Rephidim: Called Massah and Meribah Exo 17:7
To Rephidim: Murmuring for Water Exo 17:2, 3
To Rephidim: Water Brought from the Rock Exo 17:5, 6
To Rimmonparez Num 33:19
To Rissah Num 33:21
To Succoth Exo 12:37 · Num 33:5
To Tahath Num 33:26
To Tarah Num 33:27
To the Mountains of Abarim Num 21:20 · Num 33:47
To the Mountains of Abarim: Og Conquered Num 21:33–35 · Deu 3:1–11
To the Mountains of Abarim: Sihon Conquered Num 21:23–32 · Deu 2:32–36
To the Mountains of Abarim: The Amorites Refuse a Passage to Israel Num 21:21–23 · Deu 2:26–30
To Zalmonah Num 33:41
To Zalmonah: Brazen Serpent Raised Up Num 21:7–9
To Zalmonah: Fiery Serpents Sent Num 21:6
To Zalmonah: Murmuring of the People Num 21:4, 5
To Zared or Dibon-Gad Num 21:12 · Num 33:45
Under God's Guidance Exo 13:21, 22 · Exo 15:13 · Neh 9:12 · Psa 78:52 · Isa 63:11–14
Under God's Protection Exo 14:19, 20 · Psa 105:39 · Exo 23:20 · Psa 78:53
Under Moses As Leader Exo 3:10–12 · Act 7:36, 38
Worship of God Celebrated During Exo 24:5–8 · Exo 29:38–42 · Exo 40:24–29
Joy in Heaven Luk 15:10–32
Joy in Sufferings Jam 1:2–4 · Rom 5:3–5 · Rom 12:12 · 2Co 12:10 · Joh 14:27 · Psa 34:18 · Rom 8:18 · 2Co 12:9 · Hab 3:17–19 · Rom 15:13
Joy is a Fruit of the Spirit Gal 5:22
Joy is Strengthening to Saints Neh 8:10
Joy of Angels, when Jesus Was Born Luk 2:13, 14
Joy of Angels, when Sinners Repent Luk 15:7, 10
Joy of Barnabas, when he Saw the Success of the Gospel at Antioch (In Syria) Act 11:22, 23
Joy of David, Over the offerings of the Princes and People for the House of God 1Ch 29:10–19
Joy of Deborah and the Israelites, when Sisera Was Overthrown Jdg 5:1
Joy of Early Christians, when They Believed in Jesus 1Pe 1:8, 9
Joy of Elisabeth, when Mary Visited Her Luk 1:5–44
Joy of Hannah, when Samuel Was Born 1Sa 2:1–11
Joy of Jephthah's Daughter, when he Returned from his Victory Over the Ammonites Jdg 11:34
Joy of Mary, when She Visited Elisabeth Luk 1:46–56
Joy of Moses and the Israelites, when Pharaoh and his Army Were Destroyed Exo 15:1–22
Joy of Naomi, when Boaz Showed Kindness to Ruth Rut 2:20 · Rut 4:14
Joy of Paul and Silas, in the Jail at Philippi Act 16:25
Joy of Paul and the Corinthians, Because the Excommunicated Member Repented 2Co 1:24 · 2Co 2:3
Joy of Paul and Titus, Because of the Hospitality of the

Corinthians 2Co 7:13 · 2Co 8:6 · Rom 15:32 · 1Co 16:18
Joy of Paul, Rejoicing Over his Converts 1Th 2:19, 20 · 1Th 3:9 · Phm 1:7
Joy of Paul, when he Prayed for the Philippian Christians Php 1:4
Joy of Paul, when he Went up to Jerusalem Act 20:22–24
Joy of Rhoda, when She Heard Peter at the Gate Act 12:14
Joy of Saints Is for Deliverance from Bondage Psa 105:43 · Jer 31:10–13
Joy of Saints Is for Divine Protection Psa 5:11 · Psa 16:8, 9
Joy of Saints Is for Divine Support Psa 28:7 · Psa 63:7
Joy of Saints Is for Election Luk 10:20
Joy of Saints Is for Manifestation of Goodness 2Ch 7:10
Joy of Saints Is for Salvation Psa 21:1 · Isa 61:10
Joy of Saints Is for Supplies of Grace Isa 12:3
Joy of Saints Is for Temporal Blessings Joe 2:23, 24
Joy of Saints Is for the Hope of Glory Rom 5:2
Joy of Saints Is for the Success of the Gospel Act 15:3
Joy of Saints Is for the Victory of Christ Joh 16:33
Joy of Saints Is in Christ Luk 1:47 · Php 3:3
Joy of Saints Is in God Psa 89:16 · Psa 149:2 · Hab 3:18 · Rom 5:11
Joy of Saints Is in the Holy Spirit Rom 14:17
Joy of Saints should be Abundant 2Co 8:2
Joy of Saints should be Animated Psa 32:11 · Luk 6:23
Joy of Saints should be Constant 2Co 6:10 · Php 4:4
Joy of Saints should be Exceeding Psa 21:6 · Psa 68:3
Joy of Saints should be Expressed in Hymns Eph 5:19 · Jam 5:13
Joy of Saints should be for Evermore 1Th 5:16
Joy of Saints should be Full of Glory 1Pe 1:8
Joy of Saints should be Great Zec 9:9 · Act 8:8
Joy of Saints should be in Hope Rom 12:12
Joy of Saints should be in Sorrow 2Co 6:10
Joy of Saints should be Under Calamities Hab 3:17, 18
Joy of Saints should be Under Persecutions Mat 5:11, 12 · Luk 6:22, 23 · Heb 10:34
Joy of Saints should be Under Trials Jam 1:2 · 1Pe 1:6
Joy of Saints should be Unspeakable 1Pe 1:8
Joy of Saints should Be with Awe Psa 2:11
Joy of Saints, Made Full by Abiding in Christ Joh 15:10, 11
Joy of Saints, Made Full by Answers to Prayer Joh 16:24
Joy of Saints, Made Full by Communion of Saints 2Ti 1:4 · 1 Joh 1:3, 4 · 2 Joh 1:12
Joy of Saints, Made Full by Faith in Christ Rom 15:13
Joy of Saints, Made Full by The Favour of God Act 2:28
Joy of Saints, Made Full by The Word of Christ Joh 17:13
Joy of Simeon, when Jesus Was Presented in the Temple Luk 2:28–32
Joy of the Disciples at Jerusalem, when Peter Told Them About the Conversion of Cornelius and Other Gentiles Act 11:18
Joy of the Disciples in the Temple After the Ascension of Jesus Luk 24:53
Joy of the Disciples in the Temple Because They had Received the Gift of the Holy Spirit Act 2:46, 47
Joy of the Disciples, Because the Demons Were Subject to Them Luk 10:17
Joy of the Disciples, when Jesus Triumphantly Entered Jerusalem Mat 21:8, 9 · Mar 11:8–10
Joy of the Father, when his Prodigal Son Returned Luk 15:20–32
Joy of the Immobile Man Who Was Healed by Peter Act 3:8
Joy of the Jews, After Hearing, Anew, the Word of God Neh 8:9–18
Joy of the Macedonian Christians, when They Made a Contribution for the Christians at Jerusalem 2Co 8:2
Joy of the Magi Mat 2:10
Joy of the Shepherds, when They Saw the Infant Jesus Luk 2:20
Joy of the Wicked Job 20:5 · Pro 14:13 · Pro 15:21 · Ecc 2:10 · Ecc 7:6 · Ecc 11:8, 9 · Isa 16:10 · Jam 4:9
Joy of the Wicked is Delusive Pro 14:13
Joy of the Wicked is Derived from Earthly Pleasures Ecc 2:10 · Ecc 11:9
Joy of the Wicked is Derived from Folly Pro 15:21
Joy of the Wicked is Short-Lived Job 20:5 · Ecc 7:6
Joy of the Wicked
Shall be Taken Away Isa 16:10
should be Turned Into Mourning Jam 4:9
Joy of the Women Who Returned from the Lord's Sepulcher Mat 28:8
Joy of Thessalonians, when They Believed Paul's Gospel 1Th 1:6
Joy of Zecharias, when John the Baptist Was Born Luk 1:67–79
Joy
Afflictions of Saints Succeeded By Psa 30:5 · Psa 126:5 · Isa 35:10 · Joh 16:20
Attributed to God Deu 28:63 · Deu 30:9 · Jer 32:41
Christ Appointed to Give Isa 61:3
Enjoined to Saints Psa 32:11 · Php 3:1
Experienced by Believers Luk 24:52 · Act 16:34
Experienced by Parents of Good Children Pro 23:24
Experienced by Peace-Makers Pro 12:20
Experienced by The Just Pro 21:15
Experienced by The Wise, and Discreet Pro 15:23
Fulness of, in God's Presence Psa 16:11
God Gives Ecc 2:26 · Psa 4:7
God's Word Affords Neh 8:12 · Jer 15:16
Holy: Converts Act 2:46 · Act 13:52
Holy: David 1Ch 29:9
Holy: Hannah 1Sa 2:1
Holy: Jailor Act 16:34
Holy: Peter Act 5:41
Holy: Samaritans Act 8:8
Holy: The Virgin Mary Luk 1:47
Holy: Wise Men Mat 2:10
Holy: Zacchaeus Luk 19:6
Holy-Illustrated Isa 9:3 · Mat 13:44
Increased to the Meek Isa 29:19
Jews, Over the Hanging of Haman Est 8:15, 16 · Est 7:10
Liberality in God's Service should Cause 1Ch 29:9, 17
Ministers should Come to Their People With Rom 15:32
Ministers should Desire to Render an Account With Php 2:16 · Heb 13:17
Ministers should Esteem Their People As Their Php 4:1 · 1Th 2:20
Ministers should Finish Their Course With Act 20:24
Ministers should Have, in the Faith and Holiness of Their People 2Co 7:4 · 1Th 3:9 · 3 Joh 1:4
Ministers should Pray For, for Their People Rom 15:13
Ministers should Promote, in Their People 2Co 1:24 · Php 1:25
Pray for Restoration of Psa 51:8, 12 · Psa 85:6
Prepared for Saints Psa 97:11
Promised to Saints Psa 132:16 · Isa 35:10 · Isa 55:12 · Isa 56:7
Promote, in the Afflicted Job 29:13
Saints Shall be Presented to God With Exceeding 1Pe 4:13 · Jde 1:24
Saints should Afford, to Their Ministers Php 2:2 · Phm 1:20
Saints should Engage in all Religious Services With Ezr 6:22 · Psa 42:4
Saints should Have, in all Their Undertakings Deu 12:18
Serve God With Psa 100:2
Shall be the Final Reward of Saints at the Judgment Day Mat 25:21
The Coming of Christ Will Afford to Saints, Exceeding 1Pe 4:13
The Disciple, After the Resurrection of Jesus Luk 24:41
The Gospel to be Received With 1Th 1:6

The Gospel, Good Tidings of Luk 2:10, 11
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Deu 12:18 · 1Sa 2:1 · 1Ch 16:27 · 2Ch 7:10 · Ezr 6:22 · Neh 8:10, 12 · Neh 12:43 · Job 8:21 · Job 22:21, 26 · Job 33:26 · Psa 2:11 · Psa 4:7 · Psa 5:11 · Psa 9:2, 14 · Psa 13:5 · Psa 14:7 · Psa 16:5, 6, 8, 9, 11 · Psa 17:15 · Psa 19:8 · Psa 20:5 · Psa 21:1, 6 · Psa 28:7 · Psa 30:5, 11, 12 · Psa 32:1, 2, 11 · Psa 33:21 · Psa 35:9 · Psa 36:8 · Psa 40:16 · Psa 42:4 · Psa 43:4 · Psa 45:15 · Psa 46:4 · Psa 51:8, 12 · Psa 53:6 · Psa 63:5–7, 11 · Psa 64:10 · Psa 68:3 · Psa 69:32 · Psa 70:4 · Psa 71:23 · Psa 85:6 · Psa 89:15, 16 · Psa 97:11, 12 · Psa 100:1, 2 · Psa 104:34 · Psa 105:3, 43 · Psa 119:1, 2, 14, 16, 55, 111, 162, 165 · Psa 126:5, 6 · Psa 132:16 · Psa 138:5 · Psa 149:2, 5 · Pro 10:28 · Pro 13:9 · Pro 19:23 · Pro 28:12 · Pro 29:6 · Ecc 2:26 · Isa 9:3 · Isa 12:1–6 · Isa 25:9 · Isa 29:19 · Isa 30:29 · Isa 35:1, 2, 10 · Isa 41:16 · Isa 44:23 · Isa 49:13 · Isa 51:11 · Isa 52:9 · Isa 55:12 · Isa 56:7 · Isa 61:3, 7, 10 · Isa 65:14, 19 · Isa 66:10–12, 14 · Jer 15:16 · Jer 31:12–14, 25, 26 · Jer 33:6, 11 · Joe 2:23 · Nah 1:15 · Hab 3:18 · Zep 3:14 · Hag 2:9 · Zec 2:10 · Zec 9:9 · Zec 10:7 · Mat 18:13 · Mat 25:21 · Luk 1:47 · Luk 2:10 · Luk 6:22, 23 · Luk 10:20 · Luk 15:6–8, 10, 22–32 · Luk 24:52 · Joh 16:20, 22, 24, 33 · Joh 17:13 · Act 2:28 · Act 8:8, 39 · Act 13:52 · Act 16:25, 34 · Rom 5:2, 11 · Rom 12:12 · Rom 14:17 · Rom 15:13 · 2Co 1:12, 24 · 2Co 6:10 · 2Co 7:4 · 2Co 8:2 · 2Co 12:10 · Gal 5:22 · Eph 5:18, 19 · Php 3:3 · Php 4:4 · Col 1:11
Vanity of Seeking, from Earthly Things Ecc 2:10, 11 · Ecc 11:8
when David Killed Goliath 1Sa 18:6, 7
when Saul Was Presented As Their King 1Sa 10:24
when the Foundation of the Second Temple Was Laid Ezr 3:11–13
when the Wall of Jerusalem Was Dedicated Neh 12:43
when They Brought the Ark of the Covenant from the House of Obed-Edom to Jerusalem 1Ch 15:16, 25, 28
when They Came to David to Hebron to Make Him King 1Ch 12:40
when They Made Gifts to the House of God 1Ch 29:9
when They Observed the Dedication of the Temple, and the Feast of Tabernacles Under Ezra Ezr 6:16, 22
when They Took the Ark of the Covenant from Kirjath-Jearim 1Ch 13:8
when They Turned Away from Idolatry 2Ch 15:14, 15 · 2Ch 23:18, 21 · 2Ch 29:30, 36 · 2Ch 30:21, 23, 26
Joyfulness Pro 17:22 · Rom 12:12 · Rom 15:13 · Php 4:4 · Psa 28:7 · Psa 100:2 · Psa 21:6 · Neh 8:10 · Joh 16:22 · 1Th 5:16
Jozabad
A Priest Ezr 10:22
One of David's Famous Warriors 1Ch 12:4
Son of Jeshua Ezr 8:33
Three Levites Ezr 10:23 · Neh 8:7 · Neh 11:16
Two Levites 2Ch 31:13 · 2Ch 35:9
Two Men of Manasseh 1Ch 12:20
Jozachar
Called Zabad 2Ch 24:26
One of the Two Servants of Joash, King of Judah, Who Killed Him at Millo 2Ki 12:21
Jubal: The Inventor of Musical Instruments Gen 4:21
Jubilee
Called the Acceptable Year of the Lord Isa 61:2
Called the Year of Liberty Eze 46:17
Laws Concerning Lev 25:8–55 · Lev 27:17–24 · Num 36:4
Judah
A Benjamite Neh 11:9
A Prince or Priest Who Assisted in the Dedication of the Walls of Jerusalem Neh 12:34, 36
Intercedes for Joseph's Life when his Brothers Were About to Kill Him Gen 37:26, 27
Name of Two Exiled Priests Ezr 10:23 · Neh 12:8
Son of Jacob Gen 35:23
Son of Jacob: Goes Down Into Egypt for Corn (Grain) Gen 43:1–10 · Gen 44:14–34 · Gen 46:28
Son of Jacob: His Incest With his Daughter-In-Law Gen 38:12–26
Son of Jacob: Lives at Chezib Gen 38:5
Son of Jacob: Prophetic Benediction of his Father Upon Gen 49:8–12
Son of Jacob: Takes Two Wives Gen 38:1–6
Son of Jacob: The Ancestor of Jesus Mat 1:2, 3 · Rev 5:5
Judaism
Judaizers Were a Corrupt Form of Christianity Act 15:1 · Act 21:20–25 · Gal 3:1 · Gal 4:1 · Gal 5:1 · Gal 6:1
The Religion of the Jews: To Make Room for the Gospel Mat 3:8, 9 · Mat 5:17–19, 21–44 · Mat 9:16, 17
Judas (Jude)
A Disciple Who Hosted Paul Act 9:11
An Apostle, Probably Identical With Lebbaeus, or Thaddaeus Joh 14:22
of Galilee, Who Stirred up a Sedition Among the Jews Soon After the Birth of Jesus Act 5:37
One of the Physical Half-Brothers of Jesus Mat 13:55 · Mar 6:3
Surnamed |Barsabas|: A Christian Sent to Antioch of Syria With Paul and Barnabas Act 15:22–32
Surnamed |Iscariot| by his Bargaining to Betray Jesus for a Sum of Money Mat 26:14–16 · Mar 14:10, 11 · Luk 22:3–6 · Joh 13:2
Surnamed |Iscariot| by his Protest Against the Breaking of the Container of Ointment Joh 12:4–6
Surnamed |Iscariot|: Betrays the Lord Jesus Mat 26:47–50 · Mar 14:43–45 · Luk 22:47–49 · Joh 18:2–5 · Act 1:16–25
Surnamed |Iscariot|: Chosen As an Apostle Mat 10:4 · Mar 3:19 · Luk 6:16 · Act 1:17
Surnamed |Iscariot|: Hangs Himself Mat 27:5 · Act 1:18
Surnamed |Iscariot|: His Apostasy Joh 17:12
Surnamed |Iscariot|: Prophecies Concerning Mat 26:21–25 · Mar 14:18–21 · Luk 22:21–23 · Joh 13:18–26 · Joh 17:12 · Act 1:16, 20 · Psa 41:9 · Psa 109:8 · Zec 11:12, 13
Surnamed |Iscariot|: Returns the Money to the Rulers of the Jews Mat 27:3–10
Surnamed |Iscariot|: The Treasurer of the Disciples Joh 12:6 · Joh 13:29
The Brother of James and Probably the Writer of the Epistle of Jude Luk 6:16 · Act 1:13 · Jde 1:1
Judas Hanging Himself Mat 27:3–5 · Act 1:18 · Mat 27:5 · Act 26:16–18 · Mat 1:17
Judas Iscariot Psa 41:9 · Joh 12:4–6 · Luk 6:16 · Mat 27:5 · Joh 6:70, 71 · Act 1:18 · Joh 13:27 · Mat 10:4 · Act 1:25 · Joh 13:18
Judea
(The Southern Division of Palestine): The Term Applies to all of Palestine In Luk 1:5
It Applies to the Territory East of the Jordan River In Mat 19:1 · Mar 10:1 · Luk 23:5
It Extended from the Jordan River and the Dead Sea to the Mediterranean Sea Mat 4:25 · Luk 5:17 · Joh 4:47, 54
Wilderness of Assigned to Benjamin Jos 18:22
Wilderness of Called Beth-Arabah Jos 15:6, 61
Wilderness of John the Baptist Preaches In Mat 3:1 · Luk 3:3
Judge
Abdon Jdg 12:13, 14
Abimelech Jdg 9:1–54
Appointed by the Persians Ezr 7:25
Character of, and Precepts Relating To

Exo 18:21, 22 · Exo 22:9, 28 · Lev 19:15 · Deu 1:12–17 · Deu 16:18–20 · Deu 17:8–11 · Deu 19:16–19 · Deu 25:1–3 · 1Sa 2:25 · 1Sa 8:3 · 1Ki 3:9 · 2Ch 19:5–10 · Psa 58:1, 2 · Psa 72:1, 2, 4, 12–14 · Psa 82:2–4 · Pro 24:23 · Isa 5:22, 23 · Isa 28:5, 6 · Eze 44:24 · Dan 9:12 · Mic 7:3 · Zep 3:3 · Joh 7:24
Corrupt: Eli's Sons 1Sa 2:12–17, 22–25
Corrupt: Felix Act 24:26, 27
Corrupt: Pilate Mat 27:24 · Mar 15:15 · Mar 15:19–24
Corrupt: Samuel's Sons 1Sa 8:1–5
Corrupt: The Judges of Jezreel 1Ki 21:8–13
Deborah Jdg 4:1 · Jdg 5:1
Ehud Jdg 3:15–30
Elon Jdg 12:11, 12
Gideon Jdg 6:11–40 · Jdg 7:1 · Jdg 8:1
Held Circuit Courts 1Sa 7:16
Ibzan Jdg 12:8–10
Jair Jdg 10:3–5
Jephthah Jdg 11:1 · Jdg 12:1–7
Judges (Outstanding Leaders) of Israel: During the Time when the Land Was Ruled by Judges Jdg 2:16–19 · Act 13:20
Kings and Other Rulers As 2Sa 8:15 · 2Sa 15:2 · 1Ki 3:16–28 · 1Ki 10:9 · 2Ki 8:1–6 · Psa 72:1–4 · Mat 27:11–26 · Act 23:34, 35 · Act 24:1 · Act 25:11, 12
Othniel Jdg 3:9–11
Priests and Levites As Deu 17:9 · 2Ch 19:8 · Eze 44:23, 24 · Mat 26:57–62
Samson Jdg 13:1 · Jdg 14:1 · Jdg 15:1 · Jdg 16:1
Samson: Eli Led Israel 1Sa 4:18
Samson: Samuel As the Leader (Judge) 1Sa 7:6, 15–17
Samson: The Sons of Samuel 1Sa 8:1–5
Shamgar Jdg 3:31
Tola Jdg 10:1, 2
Women As, Deborah Jdg 4:4
Judgment
According to Opportunity and Works Gen 4:7 · Job 34:11 · Pro 11:31 · Pro 12:14 · Pro 24:11, 12 · Psa 62:12 · Isa 3:10, 11 · Isa 5:1–6, 15, 16 · Isa 24:2 · Isa 28:24–28 · Isa 59:18 · Jer 17:10, 11 · Jer 32:19 · Eze 7:3, 4, 27 · Eze 9:4–6 · Eze 16:59 · Eze 18:4–9, 19–32 · Eze 33:18–20 · Eze 39:24 · Hos 4:9 · Hos 12:2 · Amo 3:2 · Zec 1:6 · Mat 10:14, 15 · Mat 11:24 · Mat 12:37 · Mat 21:33–36 · Mat 23:14 · Mat 25:14–30 · Mar 6:11 · Mar 14:21 · Luk 9:5 · Luk 10:12–15 · Luk 11:49–51 · Luk 12:47, 48 · Luk 13:6–9 · Luk 19:12–27 · Luk 20:47 · Luk 21:1–4 · Joh 3:19, 20 · Joh 5:45 · Joh 9:41 · Joh 12:48 · Joh 15:22, 24 · Rom 2:5–12, 27 · 1Co 3:8 · 1Co 4:5 · 2Co 2:15, 16 · 2Co 11:15 · Gal 6:5–10 · Eph 6:7, 8 · Col 3:25 · 1Ti 1:13 · 2Ti 4:14 · Heb 2:2, 3 · Heb 10:26–30 · Heb 12:25 · Jam 2:12, 13 · 1Pe 1:17 · 2Pe 2:20, 21 · Rev 2:23 · Rev 20:12, 13
The General 1Ch 16:33 · Job 14:17 · Job 21:30 · Job 31:13–15 · Psa 9:7 · Psa 50:3–6 · Psa 96:13 · Psa 98:9 · Ecc 3:17 · Ecc 11:9 · Ecc 12:14 · Eze 18:20–28 · Dan 7:9, 10 · Amo 4:12 · Mat 3:12 · Mat 7:22, 23 · Mat 8:29 · Mat 10:15 · Mat 11:22 · Mat 12:36, 37, 41, 42 · Mat 13:30, 40–43, 49, 50 · Mat 16:27 · Mat 22:11–13 · Mat 23:14 · Mat 25:1–46 · Mar 4:22 · Mar 8:38 · Mar 13:32 · Luk 3:17 · Luk 10:10–14 · Luk 11:31, 32 · Luk 12:2–5 · Luk 13:24–29 · Luk 19:12–26 · Luk 20:45–47 · Joh 5:22 · Joh 12:48 · Act 2:19–21 · Act 10:42 · Act 17:31 · Act 24:25 · Rom 2:5–10, 12–16 · Rom 14:10–12 · 1Co 3:13 · 1Co 4:5 · 1Co 6:2 · 2Co 5:10 · 2Th 1:7, 8 · 2Ti 4:1, 8 · Heb 6:2 · Heb 9:27 · Heb 10:27 · 1Pe 4:5, 7 · 2Pe 2:4, 9 · 2Pe 3:7 · 1 Joh 4:17 · Jde 1:6, 14, 15, 24 · Rev 1:7 · Rev 6:15–17 · Rev 11:18 · Rev 20:11–15 · Rev 22:12
Judgments are Frequently Tempered With Mercy Jer 4:27 · Jer 5:10, 15–18 · Amo 9:8
Judgments are from God Deu 32:39 · Job 12:23 · Amo 3:6 · Mic 6:9
Judgments are in all the Earth 1Ch 16:14
Judgments are Sent, As Punishment For
Despising the Warnings of God 2Ch 36:16 · Pro 1:24–31 · Jer 44:4–6
Disobedience to God Lev 26:14–16 · 2Ch 7:19, 20
Idolatry 2Ki 22:17 · Jer 16:18
Iniquity Isa 26:21 · Eze 24:13, 14
Murmuring Against God Num 14:29
Persecuting Saints Deu 32:43
Sins of Rulers 1Ch 21:2, 12
Judgments
Adam Gen 3:17–19
Ahab and Jezebel 1Ki 21:19–24
Ahaziah 2Ch 22:7–9
Cain Gen 4:11–15
Delayed Psa 10:6 · Psa 50:21 · Psa 55:19
Delivered: Into the Hands of the Assyrians 2Ki 17:6–41
Delivered: Into the Hands of the Chaldeans 2Ch 36:14–21
Denounced Against Disobedience Lev 26:14–39 · Deu 28:15–68 · Deu 29:1 · Deu 32:19–43
Denounced Against Solomon 1Ki 11:9–14, 23
Design of Exo 14:17, 18, 31 · Lev 10:3 · Deu 29:22–28 · Psa 9:16, 20 · Psa 59:13 · Psa 83:16–18 · Isa 26:9 · Isa 64:1, 2 · Eze 11:10–12 · Eze 12:16 · Eze 14:7, 8 · Eze 21:3–5 · Eze 25:5, 7, 11 · Eze 26:6 · Eze 29:9, 16 · Eze 30:8, 25, 26 · Eze 33:29 · Eze 38:22, 23 · Dan 4:17, 24–26, 34 · Rom 9:17, 22 · 1Co 10:6, 11 · Rev 2:23
Different Kinds of Abandonment by God Hos 4:17
Different Kinds of Blotting out the Name Deu 29:20
Different Kinds of Captivity Deu 28:41 · Eze 39:23
Different Kinds of Continued Sorrows Psa 32:10 · Psa 78:32, 33 · Eze 24:23
Different Kinds of Cursing Men's Blessings Mal 2:2
Different Kinds of Desolation Eze 33:29 · Joe 3:19
Different Kinds of Destruction Job 31:3 · Psa 34:16 · Pro 2:22 · Isa 11:4
Different Kinds of Enemies 2Sa 24:13
Different Kinds of Famine Deu 28:38–40 · Amo 4:7–9
Different Kinds of Famine of Hearing the Word Amo 8:11
Different Kinds of Pestilence Deu 28:21, 22 · Amo 4:10
Different Kinds of The Sword Exo 22:24 · Jer 19:7
Egyptians, the Plagues and Overthrow Exo 7:14
Eli's House 1Sa 2:27–36 · 1Sa 4:10–22
Eve Gen 3:16
Executed by Human Instrumentality Jer 51:2
Gehazi 2Ki 5:27
Hananiah, the False Prophet Jer 28:15, 16, 17
Inflicted Upon: All Enemies of Saints Jer 30:16
Inflicted Upon: False Gods Exo 12:12 · Num 33:4
Inflicted Upon: Individuals Deu 29:20 · Jer 23:34
Inflicted Upon: Nations Gen 15:14 · Jer 51:20, 21
Inflicted Upon: Posterity of Sinners Exo 20:5 · Psa 37:28 · Lam 5:7
Jeroboam 1Ki 14:7–15
Manasseh 2Ch 33:11
Manifest the Righteous Character of God Exo 9:14–16 · Eze 39:21 · Dan 9:14
May be Averted by Forsaking Iniquity Jer 18:7, 8
May be Averted by Humiliation Exo 33:3, 4, 14 · 2Ch 7:14
May be Averted by Prayer Jdg 3:9–11 · 2Ch 7:13, 14
May be Averted by Turning to God Deu 30:1–3
Miriam Num 12:1–15
Misunderstood Jer 16:10 · Joe 2:17
Nadab and Abihu Lev 10:1–3
No Escape From Exo 20:7 · Exo 34:7 · Isa 2:10, 12–19, 21 · Eze 14:13, 14 · Amo 5:16–20 · Amo 9:1–4 · Mat

23:33 · Heb 2:1–3 · Heb 10:28, 29 · Heb 12:25 · Rev 6:16, 17
On the Serpent Gen 3:14, 15
Preservation During - Exemplified: Elijah 1Ki 17:9
Preservation During - Exemplified: Elisha 2Ki 4:38–41
Preservation During - Exemplified: Joseph Gen 45:7
Preservation During - Exemplified: Lot Gen 19:15–17
Preservation During - Exemplified: Noah Gen 7:1, 16
Preservation During - Exemplified: Shunammite 2Ki 8:1, 2
Saints: Acknowledge the Justice of 2Sa 24:17 · Ezr 9:13 · Neh 9:33 · Jer 14:17
Saints: Pray for Those Under Exo 32:11–13 · Num 11:2 · Dan 9:3
Saints: Preserved During Job 5:19, 20 · Psa 91:7 · Isa 26:20 · Eze 9:6 · Rev 7:3
Saints: Provided For, During Gen 47:12 · Psa 33:19 · Psa 37:19
Saints: Sympathise With Those Under Jer 9:1 · Jer 13:17 · Lam 3:48
Sennacherib 2Ki 19:35–37
Sent for Correction Job 37:13 · Jer 30:11
Sent for the Deliverance of Saints Exo 6:6
should be a Warning to Others Luk 13:3, 5
should Lead to Contrition Neh 1:4 · Est 4:3 · Isa 22:12
should Lead to Humiliation Jos 7:6 · 2Ch 12:6 · Lam 3:1–20 · Joe 1:13 · Jon 3:5, 6
should Lead to Learning Righteousness Isa 26:9
should Lead to Prayer 2Ch 20:9
Sodomites Gen 19:23–25
The Antediluvians Gen 6:7
The Forty Years of Wandering, a Judgment Num 14:26–39 · Num 26:63–65 · Deu 2:14–17
The Prophet of Judah, for Disobedience 1Ki 13:1–24
Upon Abimelech Jdg 9:52–57
Upon Individuals - Exemplified: Achan Jos 7:25
Upon Individuals - Exemplified: Ahab 1Ki 22:38
Upon Individuals - Exemplified: Ananias Act 5:1–10
Upon Individuals - Exemplified: Belshazzar Dan 5:30
Upon Individuals - Exemplified: Cain Gen 4:11, 12
Upon Individuals - Exemplified: Canaan Gen 9:25
Upon Individuals - Exemplified: Elymas Act 13:11
Upon Individuals - Exemplified: Gehazi 2Ki 5:27
Upon Individuals - Exemplified: Herod Act 12:23
Upon Individuals - Exemplified: Hophni 1Sa 2:34
Upon Individuals - Exemplified: Jeroboam 1Ki 13:4
Upon Individuals - Exemplified: Jezebel 2Ki 9:35
Upon Individuals - Exemplified: Korah Num 16:33–35
Upon Individuals - Exemplified: Nebuchadnezzar Dan 4:31
Upon Individuals - Exemplified: Saul 1Sa 15:23
Upon Individuals - Exemplified: Uzzah 2Sa 6:7
Upon Individuals - Exemplified: Zacharias Luk 1:20
Upon Nations - Exemplified: Amalekites 1Sa 15:3
Upon Nations - Exemplified: Egypt Exo 9:14
Upon Nations - Exemplified: Israel Num 14:29, 35 · Num 21:6
Upon Nations - Exemplified: People of Ashdod 1Sa 5:6
Upon Nations - Exemplified: People of Bethshemesh 1Sa 6:19
Upon Nations - Exemplified: Sodom Gen 19:24
Upon Nations - Exemplified: The Old World Gen 6:7, 17
Upon the Canaanites Lev 18:25 · Deu 7:1 · Deu 12:29–32
Upon the Israelites for Complaining Num 11:1, 33, 34 · Num 14:22, 23, 32, 35–37 · Num 21:6 · Num 25:4, 5, 9
Upon the Israelites for Worshiping Aaron's Calf Exo 32:35
Uzzah 2Sa 6:7
Zimri 1Ki 16:18, 19
Judgment-Seat of Christ Rom 14:10
Judgment-Seat: General Scriptures Concerning Mat 27:19 · Act 18:12 · Act 25:10
Judith
A Wife of Esau Gen 26:34
Called Aholibamah Gen 36:2
Julia: A Christian Woman in Rome Rom 16:15
Julius: A Centurion Act 27:1, 3, 43
Junia: A Relative of Paul Rom 16:7
Juniper: A Tree 1Ki 19:4, 5 · Job 30:4 · Psa 120:4
Junk Food Isa 55:2 · Gen 1:29 · Gen 9:3 · 1Co 6:19, 20
Jupiter: Equivalent to Zeus, a Greek and Roman Deity Act 14:12, 13 · Act 19:35
Jury of Seventy Men, Elders (Senators) Num 11:16, 17, 24, 25
Jury of Ten Men Rut 4:2
Jushab-Hesed: Son of Zerubbabel 1Ch 3:20
Just War Ecc 3:8 · Mat 26:52 · Mat 5:9 · Mat 10:34 · Mat 24:6, 7 · Mat 5:44 · Joh 18:36 · Psa 144:1 · Exo 15:3 · Mat 10:28
Justice
Apostles 1Th 2:10
Brings its own Reward Jer 22:15
Christ, an Example of Psa 98:9 · Isa 11:4 · Jer 23:5
Commanded Deu 16:20 · Isa 56:1
David 2Sa 8:15
General Scriptures Concerning Exo 23:1–3, 6–8 · Lev 19:13–15 · Deu 16:18–20 · Deu 25:1–4 · Ezr 7:26 · Psa 72:1, 2 · Psa 82:2–4 · Pro 17:15, 26 · Pro 18:5, 17 · Pro 20:8 · Pro 22:27 · Pro 24:23 · Pro 28:21 · Pro 29:26 · Ecc 3:16, 17 · Ecc 5:8 · Ecc 7:7 · Isa 1:17 · Isa 56:1 · Isa 59:14, 15 · Jer 22:1–4 · Lam 3:35, 36 · Amo 5:7, 11, 12 · Mic 7:3 · Hab 1:4 · Zec 8:16 · Mat 5:23 · Mat 12:7 · Joh 7:24, 51 · 1Co 13:6
Gifts Impede Exo 23:8
God: Delights In Pro 11:1
God: Displeased With the Want of Ecc 5:8
God: Gives Wisdom to Execute 1Ki 3:11, 12 · Pro 2:6, 9
God: Requires Mic 6:8
God: Sets the Highest Value On Pro 2:13
Joseph Luk 23:50, 51
Josiah Jer 22:15
Moses Num 16:15
Promises To Isa 33:15, 16 · Jer 7:5, 7
Saints should Always Do Psa 119:121 · Eze 18:8, 9
Saints should Pray for Wisdom to Execute 1Ki 3:9
Saints should Receive Instruction In Pro 1:3
Saints should Study the Principles of Php 4:8
Saints should Take Pleasure in Doing Pro 21:15
Saints should Teach Others to Do Gen 18:19
Samuel 1Sa 12:4
Solomon 1Ki 3:16–27
Specially Required in Rulers 2Sa 23:3 · Eze 45:9
The Wicked: Abhor Mic 3:9
The Wicked: Afflict Those Who Act With Job 12:4 · Amo 5:12
The Wicked: Banish Isa 59:14
The Wicked: Call not For Isa 59:4
The Wicked: Pass Over Luk 11:42
The Wicked: Scorn Pro 19:28
To be Done in Buying and Selling Lev 19:36 · Deu 25:15
To be Done in Executing Judgment Deu 16:18 · Jer 21:12
To be Done: To Servants Col 4:1
To be Done: To the Fatherless and Widows Isa 1:17
To be Done: To the Poor Pro 29:14 · Pro 31:9
Justification Before God by Faith
Does not Make Void the Law Rom 3:30, 31 · 1Co 9:21
Excludes Boasting Rom 3:27 · Rom 4:2 · 1Co 1:29, 31
Revealed Under the Old Testament Age Hab 2:4 · Rom 1:17
Justification Before God is the Act of God Isa 50:8 · Rom 8:33
Justification Before God Abraham Gen 15:6

Illustrated Luk 18:14
Paul Php 3:8, 9
Promised in Christ Isa 45:25 · Isa 53:11
The Wicked Shall not Attain To Exo 23:7
Typified Zec 3:4, 5
Under Law: Man Cannot Attain To Job 9:2, 3, 20 · Job 25:4 · Psa 130:3 · Psa 143:2 · Rom 3:20 · Rom 9:31, 32
Under Law: Requires Perfect Obedience Lev 18:5 · Rom 10:5 · Rom 2:13 · Jam 2:10
Under the Gospel by Imputation of Christ's Righteousness Isa 61:10 · Jer 23:6 · Rom 3:22 · Rom 5:18 · 1Co 1:30 · 2Co 5:21
Under the Gospel by the Blood of Christ Rom 5:9
Under the Gospel by the Resurrection of Christ Rom 4:25 · 1Co 15:17
Under the Gospel in the Name of Christ 1Co 6:11
Under the Gospel is by Faith Alone Joh 5:24 · Act 13:39 · Rom 3:30 · Rom 5:1 · Gal 2:16
Under the Gospel is not of Faith and Works United Act 15:1–29 · Rom 3:28 · Rom 11:6 · Gal 2:14–21 · Gal 5:4
Under the Gospel is not of Works Act 13:39 · Rom 8:3 · Gal 2:16 · Gal 3:11
Under the Gospel is of Grace Rom 3:24 · Rom 4:16 · Rom 5:17–21
Under the Gospel: Blessedness of Psa 32:1, 2 · Rom 4:6–8
Under the Gospel: Ensures Glorification Rom 8:30
Under the Gospel: Entitles to an Inheritance Tts 3:7
Under the Gospel: Frees from Condemnation Isa 50:8, 9 · Isa 54:17 · Rom 8:33, 34
Justification by Faith Rom 5:1 · Gal 2:16 · Rom 3:28 · Rom 4:5 · Jam 2:24
Justification by Faith Alone Rom 3:28 · Php 3:9 · Jam 2:24 · Eph 2:8, 9 · Joh 5:24 · Jam 2:23 · Gal 3:24 · Rom 3:20 · Rom 11:6 · Gal 2:21
Justification: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 15:6 · Psa 32:2 · Psa 71:16 · Psa 89:16 · Isa 42:21 · Isa 45:24, 25 · Isa 46:12, 13 · Isa 50:8 · Isa 51:5, 6 · Isa 53:11 · Isa 54:17 · Isa 56:1 · Isa 61:10 · Jer 23:6 · Hab 2:4 · Zec 3:4 · Joh 5:24 · Act 13:39 · Rom 1:16, 17 · Rom 2:13 · Rom 3:21, 22, 24–26, 28, 30 · Rom 4:3–25 · Rom 5:1, 9, 11–21 · Rom 6:22 · Rom 7:1–25 · Rom 8:1, 30, 31, 33, 34 · Rom 9:30–32 · Rom 10:1–21 · 1Co 1:30 · 1Co 6:11 · 2Co 5:19, 21 · Gal 2:14–21 · Gal 3:6, 8, 9, 11, 21, 22, 24 · Gal 4:21–31 · Gal 5:4–6 · Eph 6:14 · Php 3:8, 9 · Col 2:13, 14 · Tts 3:7 · Heb 11:4, 7 · Jam 2:20–23, 26
Juttah: A Levitical City in the Territory of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:55 · Jos 21:16

Topical Index — Justus–Juttah

Justus
A Believer in Corinth Act 18:7
A Disciple Nominated With Matthias to Succeed Judas Iscariot Act 1:23
Also Called Jesus: A Disciple in Rome Col 4:11

Topical Index — Kabzeel–Koz

Kabzeel: A City of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:21 · 2Sa 23:20 · 1Ch 11:22
Kadesh
A City on the Southern Boundary of Palestine Jos 15:3
Abraham Lives Beside the Wells Nearby Gen 20:1 · Gen 14:7 · Gen 16:14
Canaanites Defeated At Jos 10:41
Israel Encamps At Num 12:16 · Num 13:26 · Num 20:1 · Num 33:36
Struck Down by Chedorlaomer Gen 14:7
Kadmiel
A Levite Ezr 2:40 · Ezr 3:9 · Neh 7:43 · Neh 12:8, 24
A Levite Who Assisted in Leading the Devotions of the People Neh 9:4, 5 · Neh 10:9
Kallai: A Priest Neh 12:20
Kanah
A Brook Dividing the Territory of Ephraim from the Territory of Manasseh Jos 16:8 · Jos 17:9
A Town in the Territory of the Tribe of Asher Jos 19:28
Kareah: Father of Johanan 2Ki 25:23 · Jer 40:8, 13 · Jer 41:11, 13, 14, 16
Karkaa: A City of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:3
Karkor: A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Gad Jdg 8:10
Kartah: A City of the Tribe of Zebulun Jos 21:34
Kartan: A Levitical City in the Territory of the Tribe of Naphtali Jos 21:32
Kattath: A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Zebulun Jos 19:15
Kedar
A Nomadic Clan of the Ishmaelites Psa 120:5 · Songs 1:5 · Isa 21:16 · Isa 42:11 · Isa 60:7 · Jer 49:28
A Nomadic Clan of the Ishmaelites: Flocks of Isa 60:7 · Jer 49:28
A Nomadic Clan of the Ishmaelites: Princes and Commerce of Eze 27:21
Son of Ishmael Gen 25:13 · 1Ch 1:29
Kedemah: Son of Ishmael Gen 25:15 · 1Ch 1:31
Kedemoth
A City of Moab, Allotted to Reuben and the Merarite Levites Jos 13:18 · 1Ch 6:79
Encircled by a Wilderness of the Same Name Deu 2:26
Kedesh
A City of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:23
Also Called Kedesh-Naphtali: A City of Refuge Jos 20:7 · Jos 21:32
Also Called Kedesh-Naphtali: Captured by Tiglath-Pileser 2Ki 15:29
Also Called Kedesh-Naphtali: Home of Barak and Heber Jdg 4:6, 9, 11
Also Called Kishion and Kishon: A Canaanite City Captured by Joshua Jos 12:22 · Jos 19:20 · Jos 21:28 · 1Ch 6:72
Keep Evil Away Mat 6:13 · Jer 33:3 · Psa 121:7 · Luk 10:19 · 1Pe 5:7 · Isa 58:9 · Mat 18:20 · Mat 11:28 · Jam 5:16
Keeping a Good Name Pro 22:1, 2 · Ecc 7:1 · Pro 10:7 · Php 2:22 · Col 2:8 · Isa 41:10 · Jer 29:11 · Joh 14:27
Keeping Company with Sinners 2Co 6:14 · 1Co 5:11 · Psa 1:1 · 1Co 15:33 · Mar 2:17 · Luk 15:2 · Pro 13:20 · Luk 15:7 · Pro 22:24, 25 · Joh 7:16–18
Keeping Faith Pro 3:5, 6 · Mat 17:20 · Jer 33:3 · Jam 2:17, 18 · 2Ti 4:7 · Rom 10:17 · Mar 9:23 · 1Co 16:13 · Gal 3:9 · Psa 119:18
Keeping Healthy 1Co 6:19 · 1Co 10:31 · 1Co 3:17 · 1Co 6:20 · 1Ti 4:8 · Php 4:13 · Gen 1:29
Keeping Order 1Co 14:33 · 1Co 14:40 · 1Ti 3:2 · 1Ti 3:5 · Php 2:3 · Tts 1:5 · Rev 1:1 · Heb 11:6 · Tts 2:5 · Luk 1:37
Keeping Promises Psa 89:34 · Ecc 5:4, 5 · 2Pe 3:9 · Mat 5:37 · Num 23:19 · Mat 5:33 · Jos 23:14 · Jam 5:12 · Num 30:1, 2 · Rom 10:9
Keeping Quiet 1Th 4:11 · Pro 13:3 · Joh 7:17 · Psa 46:10
Keeping Secrets Luk 12:2 · Pro 11:13 · Mat 10:26–28 · Pro 21:23 · Mic 7:5 · Mat 12:36, 37 · Eph 4:25 · Ecc 12:14 · Eph 4:29 · Rom 2:16
Keeping the Faith Rom 10:17 · Heb 11:6 · Jam 1:2–4 · Pro 3:5, 6 · 2Ti 4:7 · Heb 11:1 · Mar 9:23 · 2Co 5:7 · Deu 31:6
Keeping Vows Num 30:2 · Deu 23:21 · Deu 23:23 · Ecc 5:4–6 · Mat 5:33
Keeping your Word Mat 5:37 · Num 30:1, 2 · 1 Joh 2:5 · Mat 5:33 · Joh 1:1 · Psa 119:9 · Psa 119:11 · Jam 5:12 · Pro 20:25 · Deu 23:23
Kehelathah: An Encampment of Israel Num 33:22, 23
Keilah
A Descendant of Caleb 1Ch 4:19
One of a Group of Nine Cities in the Southern Part of Palestine Allotted to Judah Jos 15:44

One of a Group of Nine Cities in the Southern Part of Palestine Allotted to Judah: David Rescues 1Sa 23:2–13
Kelaiah: A Levite Who Divorced his Gentile Wife After the Captivity Ezr 10:23 · Neh 8:7 · Neh 10:10
Kemuel
A Levite 1Ch 27:17
A Prince of Ephraim Num 34:24
Son of Nahor Gen 22:21
Kenath: A City of Gilead Num 32:42 · 1Ch 2:23
Kenaz
A Duke of Edom Gen 36:42 · 1Ch 1:53
Brother of Caleb Jos 15:17 · Jdg 1:13 · Jdg 3:9, 11 · 1Ch 4:13
Grandson of Caleb 1Ch 4:1 · 1Ch 15:1
Grandson of Esau Gen 36:11, 15 · 1Ch 1:36
Kenites
A Canaanite Tribe Whose Country Was Given to Abraham Gen 15:19 · Num 24:21–23
Jael, One of The, Betrays and Kills Sisera Jdg 4:17–21
Join the Israelites and Live at Jericho Jdg 1:16 · Jdg 4:11 · 1Ch 2:55
The Descendants of Jethro, a Midianite, the Father-In-Law of Moses: Later in the Wilderness of Judah Jdg 1:16, 17
Kenizzites: An Edomite Tribe Whose Land Was Promised to Abraham Gen 15:19
Keren-Happuch: The Youngest Daughter of Job Job 42:14
Kerioth
A City of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:25
Also Called Kirioth: A City of Moab Jer 48:24, 41 · Amo 2:2
Keturah: Wife (Concubine) of Abraham Gen 25:1–4 · 1Ch 1:32
Key
A Symbol of Authority Isa 22:22 · Mat 16:19 · Rev 1:18 · Rev 3:7 · Rev 9:1 · Rev 20:1
Figurative Luk 11:52
General Scriptures Concerning Jdg 3:25
Keys Mat 16:19 · Rev 1:18 · Rev 3:7 · Isa 22:22 · Luk 11:52 · Rev 9:1 · Rev 20:1 · Jdg 3:25 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Mat 18:18
Kezia: Second Daughter of Job Job 42:14
Keziz: A Valley and City of the Tribe of Benjamin Jos 18:21
Kibroth-Hattaavah: A Station where the Israelites Were Miraculously Fed With Quails Num 11:31–35 · Num 33:16, 17 · Deu 9:22
Kibzaim: A Levitical City in the Tribe of Ephraim Jos 21:22
Kidnapping
Forbidden Exo 21:16 · Deu 24:7
Instance of Jdg 21:20–23
Kidney: Burnt offering of The Exo 29:13, 22 · Lev 3:1 · Lev 4:9, 10 · Lev 7:4, 5 · Lev 8:16 · Lev 9:10 · Deu 32:14
Kidron
A Valley and Stream Between Jerusalem and the Mount of Olives 1Ki 2:37 · Neh 2:15 · Jer 31:40
David Flees from Absalom Across 2Sa 15:23
Destruction of Idols At, by Asa, Josiah, and the Levites 1Ki 15:13 · 2Ki 23:6, 12 · 2Ch 29:16
Jesus Crossed, on the Night of his Agony Joh 18:1
Source of, Closed by Hezekiah 2Ch 32:4
Kids 1Ti 4:12 · Zec 8:5 · Pro 10:1 · Luk 18:16, 17
Killing Exo 20:13 · Mat 5:21 · Exo 23:7 · Rom 13:4 · Gen 9:5, 6 · Eze 33:8 · Rom 13:8–10 · Deu 5:17 · Rev 21:8 · Hos 13:16
Killing Animals Lev 24:21 · Pro 12:10 · Gen 1:26 · Gen 1:29, 30 · Deu 25:4 · Isa 66:3 · Pro 6:17 · Rev 1:1 · Deu 22:6, 7 · Mat 10:29
Killing in Self Defense Exo 22:2, 3 · Rom 12:19 · Mat 5:38, 39 · Gen 9:5, 6 · Luk 22:36 · Exo 20:13 · Rom 13:4 · Psa 144:1
Killing in War Mat 26:52 · Luk 6:27 · Exo 21:23 · Rom 13:4 · Exo 22:2 · Exo 20:13 · Mat 10:34 · Mat 5:44 · Jam 4:1
Killing Insects Gen 1:26 · Lev 11:20 · Deu 14:19 · Luk 12:33 · Psa 118:12 · Isa 40:22
Killing the Innocent Exo 23:7 · Exo 20:13 · 1 Joh 3:12 · Gen 9:6 · Rom 9:11 · Jer 1:5 · Pro 6:17
Killing Yourself 1Co 6:19, 20 · Exo 20:13 · Rom 12:19 · Rom 10:13 · Rev 21:8 · Rom 12:1 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Joh 14:15 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Luk 10:27
Kinah: A City of Judah Jos 15:22
Kind Deeds Eph 4:32 · 3 Joh 1:4 · Jam 1:19–21
Kind Words Pro 16:24 · Pro 15:1 · Eph 4:29 · 1Th 5:11 · Col 4:6 · Job 4:4 · Pro 25:11 · Pro 15:23 · Psa 19:14 · Col 3:12
Kindness Col 3:12 · Mic 6:8 · Gal 5:22, 23 · Luk 6:35 · 1Co 13:4 · Rom 2:4 · Act 28:2 · Rev 1:1 · Gal 6:9 · Pro 31:26
Ahab to Ben-Hadad 1Ki 20:32–34
Centurion to his Servant Luk 7:2–6
David to Mephibosheth 2Sa 9:1–13
Elisha to the Woman Whose Son he Restored to Life 2Ki 8:1
Evil-Merodach to Jehoiachin 2Ki 25:28–30
Felix to Paul Act 24:23
General Scriptures Concerning Lev 19:34 · Deu 22:1–4 · Psa 112:5 · Pro 14:21 · Pro 19:22 · Pro 31:26 · Isa 11:13 · Zec 7:9, 10 · Mat 5:7, 42 · Mat 25:34–36 · Luk 6:30, 34, 35 · Act 20:35 · Rom 12:15 · Rom 15:1, 2, 5 · 1Co 13:4–7 · Gal 6:1, 2, 10 · Eph 4:32 · Col 3:12, 14 · 1Ti 5:9, 10 · Heb 5:2 · 1Pe 3:8, 9 · 1Pe 4:8 · 2Pe 1:7 · 1 Joh 3:17, 18
Jehoshabeath to Joash 2Ch 22:11
Joab to Absalom 2Sa 14:1–24
John to Mary Joh 19:27
Joseph to Mary Mat 1:19
Julius to Paul Act 27:3, 43
Mordecai to Esther Est 2:7
Nebuchadrezzar to Jeremiah Jer 39:11, 12
Onesiphorus to Paul 2Ti 1:16–18
Pharaoh to Jacob Gen 45:16–20 · Gen 47:5, 6
Pharaoh's Daughter to Moses Exo 2:6–10
Rahab to the Spies Jos 2:6–16
The Jews to Mary and Martha Joh 11:19, 33
The Jews to the People Neh 5:8–19
Kine (Bovine)
Figurative Amo 4:1
Pharaoh's Dream of Gen 41:2–7, 26–30
King by an Oath 2Ki 11:4
King by Lot 1Sa 10:20, 21
King by Proclamation 2Sa 15:10 · 1Ki 1:33, 34 · 2Ki 9:13 · 2Ki 11:12
King David Psa 144:1 · Rom 13:4 · Act 13:22 · Psa 18:46 · Joh 14:26 · 1Sa 16:1 · Psa 27:1 · 1Sa 17:37 · Pro 25:26
King Herod Mat 2:1, 2 · Luk 9:7 · Mat 2:16 · Mar 8:15
King James Isa 41:10 · 1Ch 16:11 · Jer 29:11 · Isa 40:31 · 1Co 10:13 · Joh 3:16 · Jam 5:16 · Rom 6:23 · Php 4:13 · Heb 11:1
King
Acts As Judge 2Sa 8:15 · 2Sa 15:2 · 1Ki 10:9 · 2Ki 8:1–6 · Psa 72:1–4 · Psa 122:5 · Act 25:11, 12, 20
Ahasuerus Est 1:7, 10 · Est 5:6 · Est 7:2
Baasha 1Ki 16:9
Belshazzar Dan 5:1–4, 23
Ben-Hadad 1Ki 20:16
Called King of Kings Ezr 7:12 · Eze 26:7 · Dan 2:37
Ceremonial Recognition of Kneeling Before Mat 27:29
Ceremonial Recognition of Obeisance 1Ki 1:16
Ceremonial Recognition of Prostration 1Sa 25:41 · 2Sa 9:6, 8 · 1Ki 1:23, 31, 47
Ceremonial Recognition of Salutation to |O King, Live Forever| Dan 2:4 · Dan 6:6, 21
Chief officers of The Advisor 1Ki 4:5
Chief officers of The Captain of the Army 2Sa 8:16 · 1Ki 4:4
Chief officers of The Chief of the Bodyguard 2Sa 8:18 · 2Sa 15:18 · 2Sa 20:23 · 1Ch 11:25
Chief officers of The Chief Priests 2Sa 8:17 · 2Sa 20:25 · 1Ki 4:2
Chief officers of The Chief Ruler 2Sa 20:26 · 1Ki 4:5 · Est 3:1, 2 · Est 8:1, 2, 15 · Est 10:3
Chief officers of The Collector of Taxes 2Sa 20:24
Chief officers of The Provincial Governors Dan 6:1–3
Chief officers of The Recorder 2Sa 8:16 · 2Sa 20:24 · 1Ki 4:3
Chief officers of The Scribe 2Sa 8:17 · 2Sa 20:25 · 1Ki 4:3
Chronicles of, Recorded 1Ki 11:41 · 1Ki 14:19 · 2Ki 21:25 · 1Ch 9:1 · 1Ch 27:24 · 1Ch 29:29

· 2Ch 9:29 · 2Ch 12:15 · 2Ch 20:34 · 2Ch 26:22 · 2Ch 32:32 · Ezr 5:17 · Est 6:1
Commissary of 1Ki 4:7–19, 27, 28 · 1Ch 27:25–31 · 2Ch 26:10 · 2Ch 32:28, 29
Constitutional Restrictions of Deu 17:18–20 · 1Sa 10:24, 25 · 2Sa 5:3 · 2Ki 11:12, 17 · 2Ch 23:11 · Jer 34:8–11 · Dan 6:12–15
Decrees of, Irrevocable Est 8:8 · Dan 6:8, 9, 12–15
Deification of Eze 28:2, 9
Divinely Authorized Deu 17:15 · 1Sa 9:16, 17 · 1Sa 16:12 · 1Ch 22:10 · 2Ch 2:11, 12 · Pro 8:15 · Dan 2:21, 37 · Dan 4:17 · Dan 5:20 · Hos 8:4 · Hos 13:11
Drunken, Instances of Hos 7:5
Drunkenness of, Forbidden Pro 31:4, 5
Exercise Executive Clemency 1Sa 11:13
Extensive Livestock of Jdg 12:14 · 1Ki 1:33 · 1Ki 4:26 · 1Ki 10:25 · 2Ch 9:24, 25 · Est 6:8
Hereditary Succession 2Sa 7:12–16 · 1Ki 1:28–30 · 2Ch 21:3, 4 · Psa 89:35–37
How Chosen by Divine Appointment, Saul 1Sa 10:1
How Chosen: David and the Davidic Dynasty 1Sa 16:1–13
Influenced by Popular Opinion: David 2Ch 20:21
Influenced by Popular Opinion: Herod Mat 14:5 · Act 12:2, 3
Influenced by Popular Opinion: Hezekiah 2Ch 30:2
Influenced by Popular Opinion: Pilate Joh 19:6–13
Influenced by Popular Opinion: Saul 1Sa 14:45 · 1Sa 15:24
Influenced by Popular Opinion: Zedekiah Jer 38:19, 24–27
Influential Queens: Bath-Sheba 1Ki 1:28–34
Influential Queens: Esther Est 5:1–8
Influential Queens: Jezebel 1Ki 18:4, 13 · 1Ki 19:1–3 · 1Ki 21:5–16
Loyalty To, Enjoined Pro 16:14, 15 · Ecc 10:20
Not Hereditary 1Ch 1:43–51
Obedience To, Enjoined Ecc 8:2–5
Plunder 2Sa 12:30 · 1Ch 26:27 · 2Ch 24:23
Poll Tax Mat 17:24–27
Prayer For Ezr 6:10
Prayer For, Enjoined 1Ti 2:1, 2
Precepts Concerning Deu 17:14–19 · Pro 31:4, 5 · Eze 46:16–18
Presents 1Sa 10:27 · 1Sa 16:20 · 2Sa 8:2 · 1Ki 10:2, 10, 25 · 2Ch 9:24 · Psa 72:10
Profiting From: Confiscations of Property 2Sa 16:4 · 1Ki 21:1–16
Religious Duties of Eze 45:9–25 · Eze 46:2
Respect Due To Job 34:18 · Isa 8:21 · Mat 22:21 · Mar 12:17
Rights and Duties of Pro 25:2, 5, 6, 15 · Pro 29:4, 12, 14 · Jer 21:12
Subordinate officers of The Governor of the Household 1Ki 4:6 · 2Ch 28:7
Subordinate officers of The Keeper of the Wardrobe 2Ki 22:14 · 2Ch 34:22
Tariff on Imports, and Internal Revenue on Merchandise 1Ki 10:15–29
Taxes 2Sa 20:24 · 1Ki 12:18 · 2Ch 17:11
Kingdom Mat 6:33 · Rom 14:17, 18 · 1Co 4:20 · 1Co 6:9, 10 · Psa 145:13 · Mat 10:7, 8 · Mat 16:19 · Heb 12:28 · Luk 1:33
Kingdom of God Mat 6:33 · Joh 18:36 · Luk 17:20, 21 · Rom 14:17 · Dan 2:44 · Mat 4:17 · Mat 25:34 · Rev 11:15 · 1Co 6:9 · Mat 12:28
Kingdom of Heaven
|My Kingdom is not of This World| Joh 18:36
Children of The Mat 18:3 · Mat 19:14 · Mar 10:14 · Luk 18:16
Compared: To a Granule of Mustard Seed Mat 13:31, 32 · Mar 4:30, 31 · Luk 13:18, 19
Compared: To a Householder Mat 20:1–16
Compared: To a King Who Called his Servants for a Reckoning (An Audit) Mat 18:23–35
Compared: To a King Who Made a Marriage Feast for his Son Mat 22:2–14 · Luk 14:16–24
Compared: To a Man Who Sowed Good Seed Mat 13:24–30, 38–43 · Mar 4:26–29
Compared: To a Net Mat 13:47–50
Compared: To a Pearl Mat 13:45
Compared: To a Treasure Mat 13:44
Compared: To Leaven (Yeast) Mat 13:33 · Luk 13:21
Compared: To Ten Virgins Mat 25:1–13
Does not Consist of Meat and Drink Rom 14:17
Good News of Luk 8:1
Keys of Mat 16:19
Mysteries of Luk 8:10
Rich People Cannot Enter Mat 19:23, 24 · Mar 10:23–25 · Luk 18:24, 25, 29, 30
To a Man, Traveling Into a Far Country, Who Called his Servants Mat 25:14–30 · Luk 19:12–27
Kingdom of Satan: General Scriptures Concerning Mat 12:26
King's Dale: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 14:17 · 2Sa 18:18
Kings of Israel not to be Foreigners Deu 17:15
Kings without Understanding, are Oppressors Pro 28:16
Kings
Able to Enforce Their Commands Ecc 8:4
Approached With Greatest Reverence 1Sa 24:8 · 2Sa 9:8 · 2Sa 14:22 · 1Ki 1:23
Arrayed in Royal Apparel 1Ki 22:30 · Mat 6:29
Attendants of, Stood in Their Presence 1Ki 10:8 · 2Ki 25:19
Attended by a Body-Guard 1Sa 13:2 · 2Sa 8:18 · 1Ch 11:25 · 2Ch 12:10
Be not Presumptuous Before Pro 25:6
Called the Lord's Anointed 1Sa 16:6 · 1Sa 24:6 · 2Sa 19:21
Ceremonies at Inauguration of Anointing 1Sa 10:1 · 1Sa 16:13 · Psa 89:20
Ceremonies at Inauguration of Covenanting to Govern Lawfully 2Sa 5:3
Ceremonies at Inauguration of Crowning 2Ki 11:12 · 2Ch 23:11 · Psa 21:3
Ceremonies at Inauguration of Enthroning 1Ki 1:35, 46 · 2Ki 11:19
Ceremonies at Inauguration of Feasting 1Ch 12:38, 39 · 1Ch 29:22
Ceremonies at Inauguration of Girding on the Sword Psa 45:3
Ceremonies at Inauguration of Offering Sacrifice 1Sa 11:15
Ceremonies at Inauguration of Proclaiming With Trumpets 2Sa 15:10 · 1Ki 1:34 · 2Ki 9:13 · 2Ki 11:14
Ceremonies at Inauguration of Putting Into Their Hands the Books of the Law 2Ki 11:12 · 2Ch 23:11
Ceremonies at Inauguration of Receiving Homage 1Sa 10:1 · 1Ch 29:24
Ceremonies at Inauguration of Shouting |God Save the King| 1Sa 10:24 · 2Sa 16:16 · 2Ki 11:12
Christ is the King of Rev 17:14
Christ is the Prince of Rev 1:5
Conspiracies Against: Absalom Against David 2Sa 15:10
Conspiracies Against: Adonijah Against Solomon 1Ki 1:5–7
Conspiracies Against: Baasha Against Nadab 1Ki 15:27
Conspiracies Against: Jehu Against Joram 2Ki 9:14
Conspiracies Against: Jeroboam Against Rehoboam 1Ki 12:12, 16
Conspiracies Against: Menahem Against Shallum 2Ki 15:14
Conspiracies Against: Omri Against Zimri 1Ki 16:17
Conspiracies Against: Pekah Against Menahem 1Ki 15:25
Conspiracies Against: Shallum Against Zachariah 2Ki 15:10
Conspiracies Against: Zimri Against Elah 1Ki 16:9, 10
Curse Not, Even in Thought Exo 22:28 · Ecc 10:20
Dependent on the Earth Ecc 5:9

Dwelt in Royal Palaces 2Ch 9:11 · Psa 45:15
Evil Counsellors should be Removed From 2Ch 22:3, 4 · Pro 25:5
Exercised Great Hospitality 1Sa 20:25–27 · 2Sa 9:7–13 · 2Sa 19:33 · 1Ki 4:22, 23, 28
First Given to Israel in Anger Hos 13:11
Folly of Resisting Pro 19:12 · Pro 20:2
Forbidden to Multiply: Horses Deu 17:16
Forbidden to Multiply: Treasure Deu 17:17
Forbidden to Multiply: Wives Deu 17:17
God Anoints 1Sa 16:12 · 2Sa 12:7
God Chooses Deu 17:15 · 1Ch 28:4–6
God Ordains Rom 13:1
God Reserved to Himself the Choice of Deu 17:14, 15 · 1Sa 9:16, 17 · 1Sa 16:12
Good: Amaziah 2Ki 15:3
Good: Asa 1Ki 15:11
Good: David 2Sa 8:15
Good: Hezekiah 2Ki 18:3
Good: Jehoshaphat 1Ki 22:43
Good: Josiah 2Ki 22:2
Good: Uzziah 2Ki 15:34
Guilt and Danger of Stretching out the Hand Against 1Sa 26:9 · 2Sa 1:14
had Power to Make War and Peace 1Sa 11:5–7
Israel Asked For, That They Might be Like the Nations 1Sa 8:5, 19, 20
Israel in Seeking, Rejected God As Their King 1Sa 8:7 · 1Sa 10:19
Israel Warned Against Seeking 1Sa 8:9–18
Judgments Upon, when Opposed to Christ Psa 2:2, 5, 9
Laws for the Government of the Kingdom By, Written by Samuel 1Sa 10:25
Names of, often Changed at Their Accession 2Ki 23:34 · 2Ki 24:17
Not Save by Their Armies Psa 33:16
Numerous Subjects the Honor of Pro 14:28
Officers of Armour-Bearer 1Sa 16:21
Officers of Captain of the Guard 2Sa 8:18 · 2Sa 20:23
Officers of Captain of the Host 2Sa 8:16 · 1Ki 4:4
Officers of Comptroller of the Household 1Ki 4:6 · 2Ch 28:7
Officers of Confidant or King's Special Friend 1Ki 4:5 · 1Ch 27:33
Officers of Cup-Bearer 1Ki 10:5 · 2Ch 9:5
Officers of First Counsellor 1Ch 27:33
Officers of Master of the Wardrobe 2Ki 22:14 · 2Ch 34:22
Officers of Overseer of Royal Camels 1Ch 27:30
Officers of Overseer of Royal Farms 1Ch 27:26
Officers of Overseer of Royal Flocks 1Ch 27:31
Officers of Overseer of Royal Herds 1Sa 21:7 · 1Ch 27:29
Officers of Overseer of Royal Plantations 1Ch 27:28
Officers of Overseer of Royal Vineyards 1Ch 27:27
Officers of Overseer of the Tribute 1Ki 4:6 · 1Ki 12:18
Officers of Prime Minister 2Ch 19:11 · 2Ch 28:7
Officers of Providers for the King's Table 1Ki 4:7–19
Officers of Recorder 2Sa 8:16 · 1Ki 4:3
Officers of Scribe or Secretary 2Sa 8:17 · 1Ki 4:3
Officers of Storekeeper 1Ch 27:25
Officers of Treasurer 1Ch 27:25
Often Exercised Power Arbitrarily 1Sa 22:17, 18 · 2Sa 1:15 · 2Sa 4:9–12 · 1Ki 2:23, 25, 31
Often Reproved by God 1Ch 16:21
Pay Tribute To Mat 22:21 · Rom 13:6, 7
Presented With Gifts by Strangers 1Ki 10:2, 10, 25 · 2Ki 5:5 · Mat 2:11
Prolong Their Reign by Hating Covetousness Pro 28:16
Punished for Transgressing the Divine Law 2Sa 12:7–12 · 1Ki 21:18–24
Punishment for Resisting the Lawful Authority of Rom 13:2
Reign by Direction of Christ Pro 8:15
Removed by God 1Ki 11:11 · Dan 2:21
Rendered Hereditary in the Family of David 2Sa 7:12–16 · Psa 89:35–37
Required to Write and Keep by Them, a Copy of the Divine Law Deu 17:18–20
Resistance To, is Resistance to the Ordinance of God Rom 13:2
Right Hand of, the Place of Honor 1Ki 2:19 · Psa 45:9 · Psa 110:1
Set up by God 1Sa 12:13 · Dan 2:21
should be Feared Pro 24:21
should be Honored Rom 13:7 · 1Pe 2:17
should be Obeyed Rom 13:1, 5 · 1Pe 2:13
should be Prayed For 1Ti 2:1, 2
should be Reverenced 1Sa 24:8 · 1Ki 1:23, 21
should Fear God Deu 17:19
should Investigate all Matters Pro 25:2
should Keep the Law of God 1Ki 2:3
should Maintain the Cause of the Poor and Oppressed Pro 31:8, 9
should not Pervert Judgment Pro 31:5
should Nourish the Church Isa 49:23
should Promote the Interests of the Church Ezr 1:2–4 · Ezr 6:1–12
should Rule in the Fear of God 2Sa 23:3
should Serve Christ Psa 2:10–12
should Study the Scriptures Deu 17:19
Sin of Israel in Seeking 1Sa 12:17–20
Sometimes Nominated Their Successors 1Ki 1:33, 34 · 2Ch 11:22, 23
Speak No Evil of Job 34:18 · 2Pe 2:10
Specially Warned Against: Hearkening to Lies Pro 29:12
Specially Warned Against: Impurity Pro 31:3
Specially Warned Against: Intemperance Pro 31:4, 5
Specially Warned Against: Lying Pro 17:7
Supreme Judges of Nations 1Sa 8:5
The Gospel to be Preached To Act 9:15 · Act 26:27, 28
Their Revenues Derived From: Produce of Their own Lands 2Ch 26:10
Their Revenues Derived From: Tax on Foreign Merchandise 1Ki 10:15
Their Revenues Derived From: Tax on Produce of the Land 1Ki 4:7–19
Their Revenues Derived From: Their own Flocks and Herds 2Ch 32:29
Their Revenues Derived From: Tribute from Foreign Nations 1Ki 4:21, 24, 25 · 2Ch 8:8 · 2Ch 17:11
Their Revenues Derived From: Voluntary Contributions 1Sa 10:27 · 1Sa 16:20 · 1Ch 12:39, 40
They That Walk After the Flesh Despise 2Pe 2:10 · Jde 1:8
Throne of, Established by Righteousness and Justice Pro 16:12 · Pro 29:14
when First Established in Israel, not Hereditary Deu 17:20 · 1Sa 13:13, 14 · 1Sa 15:28, 29
when Good are Pacified by Submission Pro 16:14 · Pro 25:15
when Good: Abhor Wickedness Pro 16:12
when Good: Befriend the Good Pro 22:14
when Good: Discountenance Evil Pro 20:8
when Good: Favour the Wise Pro 14:35
when Good: Honor the Diligent Pro 22:29
when Good: Love Righteous Lips Pro 16:13
when Good: Punish the Wicked Pro 20:8
when Good: Regard God As Their Strength Psa 99:4
when Good: Speak Righteously Pro 16:10
Who Reigned Over all Israel: David 2Sa 2:4–1 · 1Ch 11:1
Who Reigned Over all Israel: Rehoboam (First Part of his Reign) 1Ki 12:1–20 · 2Ch 10:1–16
Who Reigned Over all Israel: Saul 1Sa 11:15 · 1Ch 10:1
Who Reigned Over all Israel: Solomon 1Ki 1:39 · 2Ch 1:1

Who Reigned Over Israel: Ahab 1Ki 16:29
Who Reigned Over Israel: Ahaziah 1Ki 22:51–53 · 2Ki 1:18
Who Reigned Over Israel: Baasha 1Ki 15:28
Who Reigned Over Israel: Elah 1Ki 16:8–14
Who Reigned Over Israel: Hoshea 2Ki 17:1–6
Who Reigned Over Israel: Jehoahaz 2Ki 13:1–9
Who Reigned Over Israel: Jehoash or Joash 2Ki 13:10–25 · 2Ki 14:8–16
Who Reigned Over Israel: Jehoram or Joram 2Ki 3:1
Who Reigned Over Israel: Jehu 2Ki 9:3
Who Reigned Over Israel: Jeroboam 1Ki 12:20 · 1Ki 12:25
Who Reigned Over Israel: Jeroboam the Second 2Ki 14:23–29
Who Reigned Over Israel: Menahem 2Ki 15:16–22
Who Reigned Over Israel: Nadab 1Ki 15:25–27, 32
Who Reigned Over Israel: Omri 1Ki 16:23–28
Who Reigned Over Israel: Pekah 2Ki 15:27–31 · 2Ki 16:5
Who Reigned Over Israel: Pekahiah 2Ki 15:23–26
Who Reigned Over Israel: Shallum 2Ki 15:13–15
Who Reigned Over Israel: Zachariah 2Ki 15:8–12
Who Reigned Over Israel: Zimri 1Ki 16:11, 12, 15, 20
Who Reigned Over Judah: Abijam or Abijah 1Ki 15:1–8 · 2Ch 13:1–22
Who Reigned Over Judah: Ahaz 2Ki 16:1–20 · 2Ch 28:1–27
Who Reigned Over Judah: Ahaziah 2Ki 8:25–29 · 2Ki 9:16–29 · 2Ch 22:1–9
Who Reigned Over Judah: Amaziah 2Ki 14:1–20 · 2Ch 25:1–28
Who Reigned Over Judah: Amon 2Ki 21:19–26 · 2Ch 33:21–25
Who Reigned Over Judah: Asa 1Ki 15:9–24 · 2Ch 14:1
Who Reigned Over Judah: Athaliah, Mother of Ahaziah (Usurper) 2Ki 11:1–3 · 2Ch 22:10–12
Who Reigned Over Judah: Azariah or Uzziah 2Ki 14:21, 22 · 2Ki 15:1–7 · 2Ch 26:1–23
Who Reigned Over Judah: Hezekiah 2Ki 18:1 · 2Ch 29:1
Who Reigned Over Judah: Jehoahaz 2Ki 23:31–33 · 2Ch 36:1–4
Who Reigned Over Judah: Jehoiachin 2Ki 24:8–16 · 2Ch 36:9, 10
Who Reigned Over Judah: Jehoiakim 2Ki 23:34 · 2Ch 36:5–8
Who Reigned Over Judah: Jehoram or Joram 2Ki 8:16–24 · 2Ch 21:1–20
Who Reigned Over Judah: Jehoshaphat 1Ki 22:41–50 · 2Ch 17:1
Who Reigned Over Judah: Joash or Jehoash 2Ki 11:4 · 2Ch 23:1
Who Reigned Over Judah: Josiah 2Ki 22:1 · 2Ch 34:1
Who Reigned Over Judah: Jotham 2Ki 15:32–38 · 2Ch 27:1–9
Who Reigned Over Judah: Manasseh 2Ki 21:1–18 · 2Ch 33:1–20
Who Reigned Over Judah: Rehoboam (Latter Part of his Reign) 1Ki 12:21–24 · 1Ki 14:21–31 · 2Ch 10:17
Who Reigned Over Judah: Zedekiah 2Ki 24:17 · 2Ch 36:11–21
Kir
- **Prophecies Concerning** Isa 22:6 · Amo 1:5 · Amo 9:7
- **The Inhabitants of Damascus Carried Into Captivity To, by the King of Assyria** 2Ki 16:9

Kir-Haraseth
- **A City of Moab** 2Ki 3:25 · Isa 16:7, 11 · Jer 48:31, 36
- **Called Kir of Moab** Isa 15:1

Kirjathaim
- **A Levitical City in Territory of the Tribe of Naphtali** 1Ch 6:76
- **Also Called Kiriathaim: A City of the Tribe of Reuben** Num 32:37 · Jos 13:19
- **Also Called Kiriathaim: Prophecies Concerning** Jer 48:1, 23 · Eze 25:9

Kirjath-Arba: An Early Name of Hebron Gen 23:2 · Jos 14:15 · Jdg 1:10
Kirjath-Huzoth: A Residence of Balak Num 22:39
Kirjath-Jearim in the Territory Allotted to Judah Jos 15:9, 60 · Jos 18:14
Kirjath-Jearim
- **David Brings the Ark of the Covenant From** 2Sa 6:1–11 · 1Ch 13:5–8 · 2Ch 1:4
- **Inhabitants of** Jos 9:17 · Jos 9:3–27
- **Inhabitants of, Who Were Taken Into Captivity to Babylon, Returned** Ezr 2:25 · Neh 7:29
- **The Ark of the Covenant Remains for Twenty Years At** 1Sa 7:1, 2 · 1Ch 13:5, 6
- **The Philistines Bring the Ark of the Covenant To** 1Sa 6:21 · 1Sa 6:1–21
- **Urijah, the Prophet, an Inhabitant of** Jer 26:20

Kirjath-Sannah: A City of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:49
Kirjath-Sepher: General Scriptures Concerning Jos 15:15, 16
Kish
- **A Benjamite** 1Ch 8:30 · 1Ch 9:36
- **A Levite** 1Ch 23:21, 22 · 1Ch 24:29
- **Father of Saul** 1Sa 9:1–3 · 1Sa 10:21 · 2Sa 21:14
- **Father of Saul: Cis** Act 13:21
- **Great Grandfather of Mordecai** Est 2:5

Kishi: Father of Ethan, a Chief Assistant in the Temple Music 1Ch 6:44 · 1Ch 15:17
Kishon
- **Prophets of Baal Destroyed by Elijah At** 1Ki 18:40
- **Sisera Defeated At, and his Army Destroyed In** Jdg 4:7, 13 · Jdg 5:21 · Psa 83:9

Kiss of Affection Gen 27:26, 27 · Gen 31:55 · Gen 33:4 · Gen 48:10 · Gen 50:1 · Exo 18:7 · Rut 1:14 · 2Sa 14:33 · 2Sa 19:39 · Luk 15:20 · Act 20:37
Kiss of Joab, when he Killed Amasa 2Sa 20:9, 10
Kiss of Judas, when he Betrayed Jesus Mat 26:48 · Luk 22:48
Kiss
- **Deceitful** Pro 27:6
- **The Feet of Jesus Kissed by the Penitent Woman** Luk 7:38
- **The Holy** Rom 16:16 · 2Co 13:12 · 1Th 5:26 · 1Pe 5:14

Kissing Sos 1:2 · Psa 85:10 · Rom 16:16 · Luk 7:45 · Pro 27:6 · Pro 24:26
Kite: A Bird Forbidden As Food Lev 11:14 · Deu 14:13
Kithlish: A City of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:40
Kitron: A City of the Tribe of Zebulun Jdg 1:30
Kneading-Trough: General Scriptures Concerning Exo 8:3 · Exo 12:34 · Deu 28:5, 17
Knife of the Temple, Returned from Babylon Ezr 1:9
Knife used for Sharpening Pens Jer 36:23
Knife
- **An Edged Tool Used by Abraham in offering Isaac** Gen 22:6
- **Self-Flagellation With, in Idolatrous Worship** 1Ki 18:28

Knowing God Jer 9:23, 24 · Joh 17:3 · Php 3:10 · Rom 12:2 · 1 Joh 4:6, 7 · 2Pe 3:18 · Pro 8:17 · Heb 4:12 · Jer 29:11–13 · Psa 119:105
Knowing His Voice Joh 8:47 · 1Pe 2:25 · Luk 12:51 · Joh 14:21
Knowing Jesus Joh 14:6 · Joh 3:16 · Joh 17:3 · Rom 6:23 · Isa 43:10 · 1 Joh 2:3 · Joh 1:1 · 2Ti 3:16
Knowing Right from Wrong Jam 4:17 · 1Co 15:33 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Mat 26:41 · Heb 5:14 · Mat 6:13 · Mat 7:12 · 1Co 6:9–11
Knowing the Future Jer 29:11 · Pro 19:21 · Isa 55:8 · Rom 8:28 · Psa 139:4 · 1 Joh 3:20 · Deu 18:20–22 · Joh 16:13 · Eph 1:11
Knowing your Destiny Rom 8:28 · Joh 6:37 · Jer 29:11 · Joh 14:6
Knowledge is Pleasant Pro 2:10
Knowledge is Power Pro 3:20 · Pro 24:5
Knowledge of Christ Php 3:8
Knowledge of God More than Burnt offering Hos 6:6

Knowledge of Good and Evil Gen 2:16, 17 · 1Co 8:1–3
Knowledge of More Value than Gold Pro 8:10
Knowledge of Salvation Luk 1:77
Knowledge
|Now we Know in Part| 1Co 13:9–12
A Divine Gift 1Co 12:8
Desire For 1Ki 3:9 · Psa 119:66 · Pro 2:1 · Pro 3:1 · Pro 12:1 · Pro 15:14 · Pro 18:15
Fools Hate Pro 1:22, 29
Key of Luk 11:52
Rejected Hos 4:6
Shall be Increased Dan 12:4
The Earth Shall be Full of Isa 11:9

Topical Index — Laadah–Levites

Laadah: Son of Shelah 1Ch 4:21
Laadan
A Descendant of Ephraim 1Ch 7:26
A Levite, Also Called Libni 1Ch 6:17 · 1Ch 23:7–9 · 1Ch 26:21
Laban
Brother of Rebekah Gen 22:23 · Gen 24:15, 29
Jacob Becomes his Servant Gen 29:15–20, 27 · Gen 30:27–43
Outwitted by Jacob Gen 30:37–43 · Gen 31:1–21
Pursues Jacob, Overtakes Him at Mount Gilead, and Covenants With Him Gen 31:22–55
Receives Jacob, and Gives Him his Daughters in Marriage Gen 29:12–30
Receives the Servant of Abraham Gen 24:29–33
Son of Bethuel Gen 28:5
Labeling Others Mat 7:1, 2 · Jam 4:11, 12 · Act 4:13 · 2Co 5:17 · 1Co 15:33 · Joh 16:2 · Col 3:23 · 1Sa 16:7 · Act 2:38
Labor: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 3:19 · Exo 20:9–11 · Exo 23:12 · Exo 34:21 · Lev 19:13 · Deu 24:14, 15 · Deu 25:4 · Ecc 5:12 · Jer 22:13 · Mal 3:5 · Mat 20:1–15 · Luk 10:7 · Act 20:35 · 1Co 9:9 · Eph 4:28 · 1Th 4:11, 12 · 2Th 3:7–13 · 1Ti 5:18 · Jam 5:4
Lace: General Scriptures Concerning Exo 39:31
The Fear (Reverence) of the Lord is the Beginning of Pro 1:7
The Priest's Lips should Keep Mal 2:7
Those Who Reject are Destroyed Hos 4:6
Koa: A Symbolical Term In Eze 23:23
Kohath
Father of the Kohathites, One of the Divisions (Shifts) of the Levites Exo 6:18 · Num 3:19, 27
Grandfather of Moses, Aaron, and Miriam Num 26:58, 59
Son of Levi Gen 46:11 · Exo 6:16
Kolaiah
A Benjamite and Ancestor of Sallu Neh 11:7
Lachish by Nebuchadnezzar Jer 34:7
Lachish
Allotted to Judah Jos 15:39
Assassination of Amaziah At 2Ki 14:19
Besieged by Sennacherib 2Ki 18:13–17 · 2Ki 19:8 · 2Ch 32:9
Captured by Joshua Jos 10:31, 32
Fortified by Rehoboam 2Ch 11:9
King of, Besieges Gibeon Jos 10:5
Prophecy Concerning Mic 1:13
Lachrymatory (Tear Bottle): A Bottle for Containing Tear Drops Psa 56:8
Lack of Faith Heb 11:6 · Eph 2:8 · Rom 10:10 · Mat 10:22 · Rom 14:23 · Mar 16:16 · Mat 10:33 · Heb 11:1 · Joh 3:16
Lack of Knowledge Hos 4:6 · Isa 5:13 · Rom 10:17 · Joh 8:32 · 1 Joh 5:4 · Heb 4:12 · Luk 11:28 · Rom 8:7 · 2Pe 1:2, 3 · Pro 1:7
Lack of Love 1Pe 4:8 · 1 Joh 4:16 · 1 Joh 4:7, 8 · Joh 3:16 · 2Ti 2:24, 25 · Joh 15:13 · 1Co 13:13 · 1 Joh 3:18 · Col 3:14 · 1 Joh 5:2
Lack of Motivation Gal 6:9 · Pro 14:23 · Php 4:13 · 1Pe 5:7 · 1Co 15:58 · Psa 37:5 · Mat 6:33 · Jam 1:12 · 1Co 10:13 · Pro 17:22
Ladder in Jacob's Vision Gen 28:12
Lahad: A Descendant of Judah 1Ch 4:2
Lahai-Roi
Hagar Fled To Gen 16:7–14
Father of the False Prophet Ahab Jer 29:21
Korah
A Korhite Levite Exo 6:18, 21, 24
A Son of Esau Gen 36:5, 14, 18
Jealous of Moses, Leads Two-Hundred and Fifty Princes in an Insurrection Num 16:1 · Num 26:9, 10 · Deu 11:6 · Psa 106:17 · Jde 1:11
Son of Hebron 1Ch 2:43
Son of Kohath, and Head of the Family of Sacred Musicians Among the Levites 1Ch 6:22
Son of Kohath, and Head of the Family of Sacred Musicians
Isaac Lives At Gen 24:62 · Gen 25:11
Lahmam: A City of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:40
Lahmi: Killed by Elhanan 2Sa 21:19 · 1Ch 20:5
Laish
A Native of Gallim 1Sa 25:44 · 2Sa 3:15
A Town Near Jerusalem Isa 10:30
Lake of Fire Rev 20:10 · Rev 21:8 · Rev 20:15 · Mat 25:41 · Rev 20:14 · Mat 25:46 · Mat 10:28 · Psa 16:10 · Rom 6:23 · Rom 10:9
Lakum: A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Naphtali Jos 19:33
Lama Sabachthani
See Psa 22:1
The Dying Cry of Jesus Mat 27:46 · Mar 15:34
Lamb of God: An Name of Jesus Joh 1:29 · Rev 6:16 · Rev 7:9, 10, 14, 17 · Rev 12:11 · Rev 13:8 · Rev 14:1, 4 · Rev 15:3 · Rev 17:14 · Rev 19:17 · Rev 21:9, 14, 22, 23, 27 · Rev 22:1, 3
Lamb
Not to be Seethed (Boiled) in Its own Mother's Milk Exo 23:19
Offering of Exo 29:38–41 · Lev 3:7 · Lev 4:32 · Lev 5:6 · Lev 22:23 · Lev 23:12 · Num 6:12 · Num 7:15, 21 · Num 28:3–8
Lamb's Book of Life Rev 13:8 · Rev 3:5 · Rev 21:27 · Rev 20:12 · Rev 20:15 · Rev 17:8 · Php 4:3 · Luk 10:20 · Mal 3:16 · Dan 12:1
Lamech
Ancestor of Jesus Luk 3:36
Among the Levites To Psa 42:1 · Psa 45:1 · Psa 46:1 · Psa 47:1 · Psa 48:1 · Psa 87:1 · Psa 88:1
Kore
A Korahite 1Ch 9:19 · 1Ch 26:1
A Levite, Keeper of the East Gate 2Ch 31:14
Koz
Descendants of, Excluded from Because of Defective Genealogies Ezr 2:61 · Neh 7:63
Head of the Seventh Division Priests 1Ch 24:10
Repaired Walls of Jerusalem Neh 3:4, 21
Father of Jabal, Jubal, and Tubal-Cain Gen 4:18–24
Son of Methuselah, and Father of Noah, Lived for Seven-Hundred and Seventy- Seven Years Gen 5:25–31 · 1Ch 1:3
Lameness
Disqualified Animals for Sacrificial Uses Deu 15:21
Disqualified Priests from Exercising the Priestly office Lev 21:18
Figurative Heb 12:13
Hated by David 2Sa 5:8
Healed by Jesus Mat 11:5 · Mat 15:31 · Mat 21:14 · Luk 7:22
Healed by Peter Act 3:2–11
Lamentations of David Psa 60:1–3
Lamentations of Ezekiel Eze 19:1 · Eze 28:12–19
Lamp for the Tabernacle Exo 25:1
Lamp
Figurative Job 18:6 · Psa 119:105 · Pro 13:9 · Pro 20:20 · Isa 62:1 · Jer 25:10 · Zep 1:12 · Pro 13:9 · Pro 20:20 · Isa 62:1 · Jer 25:10 · Zep 1:12 · Mat 6:22 · 2Pe 1:19 · Rev 21:23
Kept Burning at Night in the Tabernacle and Cared for by Priest Exo 27:20, 21 · Lev 24:2–4
Miraculously Appeared at Abraham's Sacrifice Gen 15:17
Symbolical Rev 4:5 · Rev 8:10
Lamps of a Succession of Heirs 1Ki 11:36 · 1Ki 15:4
Lamps of Glory of the Cherubim Eze 1:13

Lamps of God's Guidance 2Sa 22:29 · Psa 18:28
Lamps of Graces of the Holy Spirit Rev 4:5
Lamps of Ministers Joh 5:35
Lamps of Omniscience of Christ Dan 10:6 · Rev 1:14
Lamps of Salvation of God Gen 15:17 · Isa 62:1
Lamps of Severe Judgments Rev 8:10
Lamps of Spirit of Man Pro 20:27
Lamps of the Word of God Psa 119:105 · Pro 6:23
Lamps of Wise Rulers 2Sa 21:17
Lamps used for Lighting
- **Chariots of War by Night** Nah 2:3, 4
- **Marriage Processions** Mat 25:1
- **Persons Going out at Night** Joh 18:3
- **Private Apartments** Act 20:8
- **The Tabernacle** Exo 25:37

Lamps
- **(Put Out) Destruction of the Wicked** Job 18:5, 6 · Job 21:17 · Job 13:9
- **(Totally Quenched) Complete Destruction of Those Who** Pro 20:20
- **Burning** Gen 15:17
- **Design of** 2Pe 1:19
- **Illumination of the Tents of Arab Chiefs By, Alluded To** Job 29:3, 4
- **Lighted With Oil** Mat 25:3, 8
- **Often Kept Lighting all Night** Pro 31:18
- **Oil For, Carried in Vessels** Mat 25:4
- **Placed on a Stand to Give Light to all in the House** Mat 5:15
- **Probable Origin of Dark Lantern** Jdg 7:16
- **Required to be Constantly Trimmed** Mat 25:7
- **Shining** Joh 5:35
- **Sometimes Supplied With Oil Form a Bowl Through Pipes** Zec 4:2

Land Eze 47:22
- **Appeared on the Third Creative Day** Gen 1:9
- **Bought and Sold** Gen 23:3–18 · Gen 33:19 · Act 4:34 · Act 5:1–8
- **Conveyance of, by Written Deeds and Other Forms** Gen 23:3–20 · Rut 4:3–8, 11 · Jer 32:9–14
- **King's Part In** Eze 48:21
- **Leased** Luk 20:9–16 · Mat 21:33–41
- **Monopoly of** Gen 47:20–26 · Isa 5:8 · Mic 2:1, 2
- **Original Title To, from God** Gen 13:14–17 · Gen 15:7 · Exo 23:31 · Lev 25:23
- **Priests' Part In** Gen 47:22 · Eze 48:10
- **Products of, for All** Ecc 5:9
- **Rights In, Alienated** 2Ki 8:1–6
- **Sale and Redemption of, Laws Concerning** Lev 25:15, 16, 23–33 · Lev 27:17–24 · Num 36:4 · Jer 32:7–16, 25, 44 · Eze 46:18
- **Sold for Debt** Neh 5:3–5
- **To Rest Every Seventh Year for the Benefit of the Poor People** Exo 23:11
- **Unmarried Woman's Rights In** Num 27:1–11 · Num 36:1–11
- **Widow's Dower In** Rut 4:3–9
- **Witnessed** Gen 23:10, 11 · Rut 4:9–11 · Jer 32:9–14

Landmarks: Protected from Fraudulent Removal Deu 19:14 · Deu 27:17 · Job 24:9 · Pro 22:28 · Pro 23:10 · Hos 5:10
Language of all Mankind One at First Gen 11:1, 6
Language of some Nations Difficult Eze 3:5, 6
Language
- **Ancient Kingdoms often Comprehended Nations of Different** Est 1:22 · Dan 3:4 · Dan 6:25
- **Ashdod** Neh 13:24
- **Called: Speech** Mar 14:70 · Act 14:11
- **Called: Tongue** Act 1:19 · Rev 5:9
- **Chaldee** Dan 1:4
- **Confusion of** Gen 11:1–9 · Gen 10:5, 20, 31
- **Confusion of a Punishment for Presumption** Gen 11:2–6
- **Confusion of Divided Men Into Separated Nations** Gen 10:5, 20, 31
- **Confusion of Originated the Varieties In** Gen 11:7
- **Confusion of Scattered Men Over the Earth** Gen 11:8, 9
- **Dialects of the Jews** Jdg 12:6 · Mat 26:73
- **Egyptian** Act 2:10 · Psa 114:1
- **Gift of** Mar 16:17 · Act 2:7, 8 · Act 10:46 · Act 19:6 · 1Co 12:10 · 1Co 14:1
- **Great Variety of, Spoken by Men** 1Co 14:10
- **Greek** Luk 23:38 · Act 21:37
- **Interpretation of a Gift of the Holy Spirit** 1Co 12:10
- **Interpretation of Antiquity of Engaging Persons For** Gen 42:23
- **Interpretation of Most Important in the Early Church** 1Co 14:5, 13, 27, 28
- **Interpretation of The Jews Punished by Being Given up to People of a Strange** Deu 28:49 · Isa 28:11 · Jer 5:15
- **Kinds of, Mentioned: Arabic** Act 2:11
- **Kinds of, Mentioned: Chaldea** Dan 1:4
- **Kinds of, Mentioned: Egyptian** Psa 84:5 · Psa 114:1 · Act 2:10
- **Kinds of, Mentioned: Greek** Act 21:37
- **Kinds of, Mentioned: Hebrew** 2Ki 18:28 · Act 26:14
- **Kinds of, Mentioned: Latin** Luk 23:38
- **Kinds of, Mentioned: Lycaonian** Act 14:11
- **Kinds of, Mentioned: Syriack** 2Ki 18:26 · Ezr 4:7
- **Latin** Luk 23:38 · Joh 19:20
- **Lycaonian** Act 14:11
- **Many Spoken at Jerusalem** Joh 19:20 · Act 2:8–11
- **Parthian and Other Lands** Act 2:9–11
- **Power of Speaking Different: A Gift of the Holy Spirit** 1Co 12:10
- **Power of Speaking Different: A Sign to Unbelievers** 1Co 14:22
- **Power of Speaking Different: Ceased when the Written Bible Completed** 1Co 13:8–10
- **Power of Speaking Different: Conferred by Laying on of the Apostles' Hands** Act 8:17, 18 · Act 19:6
- **Power of Speaking Different: Followed Receiving the Gospel** Act 10:44–46
- **Power of Speaking Different: Given on the Day of Pentecost** Act 2:3, 4
- **Power of Speaking Different: Necessary to Spread of the Gospel** Act 2:7–11
- **Power of Speaking Different: Promised** Mar 16:17
- **Power of Speaking Different: Sometimes Abused** 1Co 14:2–12, 23
- **Speaking in Inspired | Tongues| Forbidden** 1Co 14:2–28
- **Syrian** 2Ki 18:26 · Ezr 4:7 · Dan 2:4
- **The Term Barbarian Applied to Those Who Spoke a Strange** 1Co 14:11
- **Unity of** Gen 11:1, 6

Languages Gen 11:6 · Gen 11:1 · Act 2:8
Lantern: General Scriptures Concerning Joh 18:3
Laodicea
- **Epaphras' Zeal For** Col 4:13
- **Epistle to the Colossians to be Read In** Col 4:15, 16
- **Message To, Through John** Rev 1:11 · Rev 3:14–22
- **Paul's Concern For** Col 2:1

Lapidary: One Who Cuts Precious Stones Exo 31:5 · Exo 35:33
Lapidoth: The Husband of Deborah Jdg 4:4
Lapwing: A Bird Forbidden As Food Lev 11:19 · Deu 14:18
Lasciviousness
- **Amnon** 2Sa 13:1–14
- **David** 2Sa 5:13 · 2Sa 11:2–27
- **Eli's Sons** 1Sa 2:22
- **Figurative** Eze 16:15–59
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Exo 32:6 · Pro 2:16–18 · Pro 5:3–5, 8–13 · Pro 7:6–27 · Pro 9:13–18 · Pro 20:16 · Pro 30:18–20 · Joe 3:3 · Mar 7:21–23 · Rom 1:22–29 · Rom 7:8 · Rom 13:13 · 1Co 6:9, 10, 13, 15–18 · 1Co 9:27 · 2Co 12:21 · Gal 5:19–21 · Eph 4:17–19 · Eph 5:5 · Col 3:5 · 1Th 4:5 · 2Ti 3:6 · 1Pe 4:2, 3 · Jde 1:4–7
- **Judah** Gen 38:15, 16
- **Lot's Daughters** Gen 19:30–38
- **Persian Kings** Est 2:3, 13, 14, 19
- **Rehoboam** 2Ch 11:21–23
- **Sodomites** Gen 19:5
- **Solomon** 1Ki 11:1–3
- **The Gibeahites** Jdg 19:22–25

Lasea: A City of Crete Act 27:8

Lasha: A Place at the Southern Extremity of Canaan Gen 10:19
Lasharon: King of, Killed by Joshua Jos 12:18
Lashing out in Anger Eph 4:26 · Eph 4:29 · 2Ti 1:7 · Eph 6:4 · Mat 5:44
Last Days Jde 1:7 · 2Pe 3:3, 4 · Mat 24:14 · Rev 13:16–18 · Rev 21:8 · 1 Joh 2:18 · Mat 24:34 · Mat 24:22 · Dan 12:4 · Luk 18:8
Last Supper 1Co 11:23–25 · Luk 22:19–21
Latin: General Scriptures Concerning Luk 23:38 · Joh 19:20
Laughing Ecc 3:4 · Psa 37:13 · Gen 21:6 · Psa 2:4 · Psa 126:2
Laughter
- **A Time For** Ecc 3:4
- **Attributed to God** Psa 37:13 · Psa 59:8 · Pro 1:26

Laver in Connection With Exo 38:8 · 1Ki 7:23
Laver of Brass was Anointed With Holy Oil Exo 40:11 · Lev 8:11
Laver of Brass was Placed in the Court Between the Altar and the Tabernacle Exo 30:18 · Exo 40:7, 30
Laver of Brass
- **Called the Brazen Sea** 2Ki 25:13 · Jer 52:17
- **Christ the Fountain for Sin** Zec 13:1 · Rev 1:5
- **Made of Brazen Mirrors of the Women** Exo 38:8
- **Moses Was Commanded to Make** Exo 30:18
- **One Made by Solomon for the Temple** 1Ki 7:23–26 · 2Ki 25:13
- **Regeneration** Tts 3:5 · Eph 5:26
- **The Priests Washed in Before Approaching the Altar** Exo 30:20
- **The Priests Washed in Before Consecration** Exo 40:12
- **The Priests Washed in Before Entering the Tabernacle** Exo 30:19, 20
- **Wisdom Given to Bezaleel to Make** Exo 31:2, 9

Laver used for Washing Exo 40:30–32
Laver
- **Altered by Ahaz** 2Ki 16:17
- **Brazen (Bronze), Made by Solomon for the Temple** 1Ki 7:1
- **Broken and Carried Away to Babylon by the Chaldeans** 2Ki 25:13, 16 · Jer 52:17, 20
- **Directions for Making** Exo 30:18–20
- **Figurative** Rev 4:6 · Rev 15:2
- **Sanctified** Exo 30:28 · Exo 40:11 · Lev 8:11
- **Situation of, in the Tabernacle, Tent of the Congregation, and the Altar** Exo 40:7

Law
- **(Contained in the Books of Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, and Deuteronomy) in Synagogues** Luk 4:16, 32 · Act 13:14–52 · Act 15:21 · Act 9:20 · Act 14:1 · Act 17:1–3 · Act 18:4, 26
- **(Contained in the Books of Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, and Deuteronomy): Divine Authority For** Exo 19:16–24 · Exo 20:1–17 · Exo 24:12–18 · Exo 31:18 · Exo 32:15, 16 · Exo 34:1–4, 27, 28 · Lev 26:46 · Deu 4:10–13, 36 · Deu 5:1–22 · Deu 9:10 · Deu 10:1–5 · Deu 33:2–4 · 1Ki 8:9 · Ezr 7:6 · Neh 1:7 · Neh 8:1 · Neh 9:14 · Psa 78:5 · Psa 103:7 · Isa 33:22 · Mal 4:4 · Act 7:38, 53 · Gal 3:19 · Heb 9:18–21
- **(Contained in the Books of Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, and Deuteronomy): Engraved on Stone** Exo 20:3–17 · Exo 24:12 · Exo 31:18 · Exo 32:16 · Exo 34:29 · Exo 40:20 · Deu 4:13 · Deu 5:4–22 · Deu 9:10
- **(Contained in the Books of Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, and Deuteronomy): Epitomized by Jesus** Mat 22:40 · Mar 12:29–33 · Luk 10:27
- **(Contained in the Books of Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, and Deuteronomy): from City to City** 2Ch 17:7–10
- **(Contained in the Books of Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, and Deuteronomy): Given at Sinai** Exo 19:1 · Deu 1:1 · Deu 4:10–13 · Deu 33:2 · Hab 3:3
- **(Contained in the Books of Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, and Deuteronomy): On Door Posts** Deu 6:9 · Deu 11:20
- **(Contained in the Books of Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, and Deuteronomy): Renewed by Moses** Deu 4:44–46
- **Book of, Found by Hilkiah in the Temple** 2Ki 22:8 · 2Ch 34:14
- **Curses of, Responsively Read by Levites and People at Mount Ebal and Mount Gerizim** Deu 27:12–26 · Jos 8:33–35
- **Engraved Upon Monuments** Deu 27:2–8 · Jos 8:30–35
- **Expounded to the Assembled Nation at the Feast of Tabernacles in the Sabbatic Year** Deu 31:10–13
- **Formed a Constitution on Which the Civil Government of the Israelites Was Founded** Deu 17:18–20 · 2Ki 11:12 · 2Ch 23:11
- **Found by Hilkiah in the House of the Lord** 2Ki 22:8
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Psa 19:7–9 · Psa 119:1–8 · Pro 28:4, 5 · Mat 22:21 · Luk 16:17 · Luk 20:22–25 · Rom 2:14, 15 · Rom 7:7, 12, 14 · Rom 13:10 · 1Ti 1:5 · Jam 1:25 · 1 Joh 3:4 · 1 Joh 5:3
- **On Frontlets for the Forehead, and Parchment for the Hand** Exo 13:9, 16 · Deu 6:4–9 · Deu 11:18–21
- **Preserved in the Ark of the Covenant** Exo 25:16 · Deu 31:9, 26
- **Princes, Priests, and Levites Publicly Taught** Ezr 7:10 · Neh 8:1–18
- **Prophecies In, of the Messiah** Luk 24:44 · Joh 1:45 · Joh 5:46 · Joh 12:34 · Act 26:22, 23 · Act 28:23 · Rom 3:21, 22
- **Received by the Disposition of Angels** Deu 33:2 · Psa 68:17 · Act 7:53 · Gal 3:19 · Heb 2:2
- **Temporary** Jer 3:16 · Dan 9:27 · Mat 5:17–45 · Luk 16:16, 17 · Joh 1:17 · Joh 4:20–24 · Joh 8:35 · Act 6:14 · Act 10:28 · Act 13:39 · Act 15:1–29 · Act 21:20–25 · Rom 3:1, 2 · Rom 7:1–6 · Rom 8:3 · Rom 10:4 · 2Co 3:7–14 · Gal 2:3–9 · Gal 4:30, 31 · Eph 2:15 · Col 2:14–23 · Heb 8:4–13 · Heb 9:8–24 · Heb 10:1–18 · Heb 11:40 · Heb 12:18, 19, 27
- **The Priests and Levites** Lev 10:11 · Deu 33:10 · 2Ch 35:3
- **was Given Because of Transgressions Until the Messiah Arrived** Gal 3:19

Lawsuits: To be Avoided Pro 25:8–10 · Mat 5:25, 26 · 1Co 6:1–8
Lawyer
- **Jesus' Remarks Against** Luk 11:45–52
- **Test Jesus With Questions** Mat 22:35 · Luk 10:25–37
- **Zenas** Tts 3:13

Lawyers Pro 31:8, 9 · Isa 59:4 · Joh 8:32 · Rom 13:8–10 · Pro 17:15 · Pro 14:25 · Gal 5:14 · Exo 23:6 · Lev 19:15
Laying Down Life 1 Joh 4:20 · 2 Joh 1:9–11 · Jam 5:20 · Heb 11:6 · 1Ti 2:6 · 1 Joh 2:2 · 1Pe 2:9
Laying on of Hands 1Ti 4:14 · 1Ti 5:22 · 2Ti 1:6 · Heb 6:2 · Act 8:17 · Luk 4:40 · Act 9:17 · Act 28:8 · Mar 6:5 · Deu 34:9
Lazarus
- **Brother of Mary and Martha: had Dinner With Jesus** Joh 12:1, 2, 9
- **Brother of Mary and Martha: Plotted Against by the Chief Priests** Joh 12:10, 11
- **Brother of Mary and Martha: Resurrection of** Joh 11:38–44 · Joh 12:17, 18
- **Brother of Mary and Martha: Sickness and Death of** Joh 11:1–14

Laziness Pro 13:4 · Col 3:23 · 2Th 3:10 · Pro 10:4 · Pro 18:9 · 1Ti 5:8 · Pro 21:25 · Pro 20:4 · Pro 20:13 · Pro 19:15
Lazy People 2Th 3:10 · 1Ti 5:8 · Pro 10:4 · Pro 13:4 · Pro 6:9–11 · Pro 19:24 · Pro 20:4 · Pro 12:24 · Pro 6:6 · Pro 28:19
Lead used for Weighing Zec 5:7, 8
Lead used in Making Inscriptions on Stone Job 19:24
Lead
- **A Mineral** Exo 15:10
- **Lead Foundry** Jer 6:29 · Eze 22:18, 20

Purified by Fire Num 31:22 · Jer 6:29 · Eze 22:18, 20
Trade In Eze 27:12
Leaders Heb 13:7 · Luk 22:26 · Php 2:3 · 1Ti 4:12 · Mat 20:26 · Heb 13:17 · Gal 6:9 · Pro 4:23 · Mat 7:12 · Act 20:28
Leadership 1Ti 4:12 · Php 2:3 · Exo 18:21 · Gal 6:9 · Jer 23:1 · Mat 20:26 · Heb 13:17 · Pro 11:14 · Php 4:13 · 1Pe 5:3
Leadership in the Church Heb 13:17 · Act 20:28 · 1Ti 3:1 · Tts 1:6 · Jam 3:1
Leadership in the Home 1Co 11:3 · 1Pe 3:7 · Eph 5:23 · 1Ti 3:4 · Eph 5:25
Leading by Example Tts 2:7 · 1Ti 4:12 · 1Pe 3:15 · 2Ti 2:24 · Joh 16:33 · Mat 5:14–16 · 2Ti 2:15 · Mat 25:21
Leading Children Pro 22:6 · Eph 6:4 · Psa 127:3–5 · Mat 18:10 · Col 3:21 · 2Ti 3:14, 15 · Psa 113:9 · Pro 13:24 · Pro 29:17 · Exo 20:12
Leading Children Astray Mar 9:42 · Mat 18:6 · Mat 19:14 · Rom 6:16 · Pro 22:6 · Rev 3:5 · 1 Joh 1:6
Leah
|The Builder of the House of Israel| Rut 4:11
Children of Gen 29:31–35 · Gen 30:9–13, 17–21
Flees With Jacob Gen 31:4, 14, 17 · Gen 33:2–7
Married to Jacob Gen 29:23–26
The Older Daughter of Laban Gen 29:16
Learning Pro 1:5 · Pro 1:7 · Pro 18:15 · Pro 9:9 · Php 4:9 · 2Ti 2:15 · Tts 2:1 · Pro 22:6 · Rom 15:4 · 2Ti 3:7
Learning from Mistakes Pro 24:16 · Isa 41:10 · 1Co 10:11 · Php 3:13 · Pro 11:2 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Rom 8:28 · Jam 1:2–4 · Psa 145:14 · 1 Joh 4:18
Learning Scriptures 2Ti 3:16, 17 · Joh 15:7 · Joh 5:39 · Rom 10:17 · Rom 10:8 · Heb 4:12 · Joh 14:26
Lease of Real Estate Mat 21:33–41 · Mar 12:1–9 · Luk 20:9–16
Leasing: Falsifying Psa 4:2
Leather
Belts of 2Ki 1:8 · Mat 3:4
Called |Hide| Lev 8:17
Called |Skin| Gen 3:21 · Mar 1:6
Tanning of Act 9:43 · Act 10:5, 6
Leave Mother and Father Mat 19:29 · Gen 2:24 · Mat 19:4–6 · Exo 20:12
Leaven (Yeast) for Bread Exo 12:34, 39 · Hos 7:4 · Mat 13:33
Leaven (Yeast) of Other Evils 1Co 5:6–8 · Gal 5:9
Leaven (Yeast) of the Hypocrisy of the Pharisees Mat 16:6–12 · Mar 8:15 · Luk 12:1
Leaven (Yeast)
A Symbol for Sin 1Co 5:6–8
Leavened Bread Forbidden with Blood Exo 23:18 · Exo 34:25
Leavened Bread Forbidden with Meat offerings Lev 2:11 · Lev 6:17 · Lev 10:12 · Exo 23:18 · Exo 34:25
Leavened Bread Forbidden: At the Passover Meal Exo 12:19, 20 · Exo 13:3, 4, 7 · Exo 23:18
Leavened Bread Used with a Peace-Offering Lev 7:13 · Amo 4:5
Leavened Bread Used with a Wave-Offering Lev 23:15–17
Parable of Mat 13:33 · Luk 13:21
Leaven used in Making Bread Hos 7:4
Leaven used With Thank offerings Lev 7:13 · Amo 4:5
Leaven
Diffusive Properties of 1Co 5:6
Doctrines of Pharisees Mat 16:6, 12
False Teachers Gal 5:8, 9
First Fruits of Wheat offered With Lev 23:17
Forbidden: During the Feast of the Passover Exo 12:15–20
Forbidden: To be offered With Blood Exo 34:25
Forbidden: To be offered With Meat offerings Which Were Burned Lev 2:11 · Lev 10:12
Malice and Wickedness 1Co 5:8
The Rapid Spread of the Gospel Mat 13:33 · Luk 13:21
Ungodly Professors 1Co 5:6, 7
Leaving a Church Gal 1:7–9 · Rom 16:17 · Mat 16:18 · 2Ti 3:5 · Joh 20:31 · Eze 28:19 · Mat 18:15–17 · 1Co 5:9–11 · Tts 2:9 · Joh 7:38
Leaving Home Php 4:13 · 2Co 5:17 · Joh 1:12
Leaving Parents Gen 2:24 · Mat 19:4–6 · Eph 5:31 · Pro 22:6 · Luk 18:29 · 1Co 7:10 · Heb 13:4 · Gen 3:16 · Eph 6:4 · Pro 13:24
Lebanah: One of the Nethinim Ezr 2:45 · Neh 7:48
Lebanon of Great and Powerful Monarchs Isa 10:24, 34
Lebanon of the Gentile World Isa 29:17
Lebanon of the Jewish Nation Jer 22:6, 23 · Heb 2:17
Lebanon of the Temple Zec 11:1
Lebanon
(Fragrance of) of the Graces of the Church Songs 4:11 · Hos 14:6, 7
(Glory of) of the Glory of the Church Isa 35:2 · Isa 60:13
(Mourning of) of Deep Affliction Eze 31:15
(Shaking of Its Forests) Prodigious Growth of The Psa 72:16
|House of the Forest of| 1Ki 7:2–5
Beasts of Isa 40:16
Bounded the Land of Canaan on the North Deu 1:7 · Deu 11:24
Called: Mount Lebanon Jdg 3:3
Called: That Goodly Mountain Deu 3:25
Called: The Mountains 2Ch 2:2
Cedars of Jdg 9:15 · 2Ki 19:23 · 2Ch 2:8 · Psa 29:5 · Psa 104:16 · Isa 2:13 · Isa 14:8 · Eze 27:5
Celebrated For: Cedars Psa 29:5 · Psa 92:12 · Isa 14:8
Celebrated For: Flowers Nah 1:4
Celebrated For: Fragrance Songs 4:11
Celebrated For: Fragrance of Its Wines Hos 14:7
Celebrated For: Glorious Appearance Isa 35:2
Difficulties of Passing, Surmounted by Assyrian Army 2Ki 19:23
Early Inhabitants of Jdg 3:3
Fertility and Productiveness of Hos 14:5–7
Figurative Isa 29:17 · Jer 22:6
Flower of Nah 1:4
Forests of, Infested With Wild Beasts Songs 4:8 · Isa 40:16 · Hab 2:17
Formerly Inhabited by the Hivites Jdg 3:3
Furnished: Stones for Solomon's Temple 1Ki 5:14, 18
Furnished: Wood for Second Temple Ezr 3:7
Furnished: Wood for Solomon's Temple 1Ki 5:5, 6
Given to Israel Jos 13:5, 6
Great Part of, not Conquered by the Israelites Jos 13:2, 5 · Jdg 3:1–4
Lofty Tops of, Covered With Snow Jer 18:14
Many Streams Came From Songs 4:15
Moses Anxious to Behold Deu 3:25
Northern Boundary of the Land of Canaan Deu 1:7 · Deu 3:25 · Deu 11:24 · Jos 1:4 · Jos 9:1
Other Trees of 2Ki 19:23 · 2Ch 2:8
Part of, Barren Isa 29:17
Snow of Jer 18:14
Solomon Built: Storehouses In 1Ki 9:19
Solomon Built: The House of the Forest of 1Ki 7:2
Solomon had Storage Cities In 1Ki 9:19
Streams of Songs 4:15
Tower of Songs 7:4
Valley of Jos 11:17 · Jos 12:7
Lebaoth: A City of the Tribe of Simeon Jos 15:32
Lebbaeus: One of the Twelve Apostles Mat 10:3
Lebonah: A City on the Highway from Beth-El to Shechem Jdg 21:19
Lecah: A Town or Person in the Territory of the Tribe of Judah 1Ch 4:21
Leek: General Scriptures Concerning Num 11:5
Lees: Settlings of Wine Psa 75:8 · Isa 25:6 · Jer 48:11 · Zep 1:12
Left Handed People Jdg 3:15 · Jdg 20:16
Left-Handed: General Scriptures Concerning Jdg 3:15 · Jdg 20:16
Legacy Psa 78:4 · Psa 145:4 · Deu 6:5–7 · 2Ti 2:2 · Mat 6:20, 21 · 2Ti 4:6–8 · Psa 112:1–3 · Psa 103:17
Legal Separation Mat 19:9 · 1Ti 5:8 · 1Co 7:15
Legalism Eph 2:8, 9 · Joh 6:28, 29 · Rom 3:28 · Gal

2:16 · Gal 2:21 · Joh 14:15 · Luk 6:46 · 2 Joh 1:9 · 1Pe 1:15 · Gal 5:16
Legends (Inscriptions)
|Holiness to the Lord| Engraved: On Bells of Horses, on Pots and Bowls Zec 14:20
|Holiness to the Lord| Engraved: On the High Priest's Mitre Exo 28:36 · Exo 39:30
|This is Jesus, the King of the Jews| Mat 27:37
Precepts Written on Door Posts and Gates, and Worn on the Hand and Forehead Deu 6:6–9 · Deu 11:18–20 · Isa 57:8
Legion of Angels Mat 26:53
Legion: Demons Mar 5:9, 15
Legions Mat 26:52–54 · Mar 5:9 · Mat 5:38, 39 · Luk 8:30 · 1Ti 5:8 · Mar 5:15 · Luk 10:27
Legislation
Class, Forbidden Exo 12:49 · Lev 24:22 · Num 9:14 · Num 15:15, 29 · Gal 3:28
Inheritance Num 27:1–11
Supplemental, Concerning Sabbath-Breaking Num 15:32–35
Legs of the Crucified, Broken Joh 19:31, 32
Lehabim: A Mizraite People Gen 10:13 · 1Ch 1:11
Lehi: A District of Judah, where Samson Killed a Thousand Philistines With the Jawbone of a Donkey Jdg 15:9–19
Lemuel: Probably Refers to Solomon Pro 31:1, 4
Lending: General Scriptures Concerning Exo 22:25–27 · Lev 25:35–37 · Deu 15:1–11 · Deu 23:19, 20 · Deu 24:6, 10–13, 17 · Neh 5:1–13 · Psa 37:25, 26 · Psa 112:5 · Pro 19:17 · Pro 22:7 · Pro 28:8 · Isa 24:1, 2 · Eze 18:13 · Mat 5:42 · Luk 6:34, 35
Lentiles: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 25:34 · 2Sa 17:28 · 2Sa 23:11 · Eze 4:9
Lentils Eze 4:9 · 2Sa 23:11
Leopard of Antichrist Rev 13:2
Leopard of God in his Judgments Hos 13:7
Leopard of the Macedonian Empire Dan 7:6
Leopard
(Tamed) the Wicked Subdued by the Gospel Isa 11:6
A Carnivorous Animal Songs 4:8
Fierce and Cruel Jer 5:6
Fierceness of Jer 5:6 · Jer 13:23 · Hos 13:7 · Hab 1:8
Figurative Dan 7:6
Inhabited Mountains of Canaan Songs 4:8
Lies in Wait for Its Prey Jer 5:6 · Hos 13:7
Spotted Jer 13:23
Swift Hab 1:8
Taming of, the Triumph of the Gospel Isa 11:6
Leprosy
A Common Disease Among the Jews Luk 4:27
An Incurable Disease 2Ki 5:7
Ceremonies at Cleansing of Lev 17:14
Christ Gave Power to Heal Mat 10:8
Entailed 2Ki 5:27
Garments: Incurable Infected With, Burned Lev 13:51, 52
Garments: Infected With, to Have the Piece First Torn Out Lev 13:56
Garments: Suspected of, But not Having, Washed and Pronounced Clean Lev 13:53, 54, 58, 59
Garments: Suspected of, Shown to Priest Lev 13:49
Garments: Suspected of, Shut up Seven Days Lev 13:50
Healed by Jesus Mat 8:3 · Mar 1:40–42 · Luk 5:13 · Luk 17:12–14
Healed: Disciples Empowered to Heal Mat 10:8
Healed: Miriam Num 12:13, 14
Healed: Naaman 2Ki 5:8–14
Houses: Ceremonies at Cleansing of Lev 14:49–53
Houses: Incurably Infected With, Pulled Down and Removed Lev 14:43–45
Houses: Infected With, Communicated Uncleanness to Everyone Who Lev 14:46, 47
Houses: Suspected of, But not Infected, Pronounced Clean Lev 14:48
Houses: Suspected of, Emptied Lev 14:36
Houses: Suspected of, Inspected by Priest Lev 14:37
Houses: Suspected of, Reported to Priest Lev 14:35
Houses: Suspected of, Shut up Seven Days Lev 14:38
Houses: To Have the Part Infected With, First Removed, and the Rest Lev 14:39, 42
Infected: Garments Lev 13:47
Infected: Houses Lev 14:34
Infected: Men Luk 17:12
Infected: Women Num 12:10
Isolation of Lepers Lev 13:46 · Num 5:2 · Num 12:14 · 2Ki 15:5 · 2Ch 26:21
Law Concerning Lev 13:1 · Lev 14:1 · Lev 22:4 · Num 5:1–3 · Num 12:14 · Deu 24:8 · Mat 8:4 · Luk 5:14 · Luk 17:14
Leprosy not Mentioned Above: Azariah 2Ki 15:5
Leprosy not Mentioned Above: Four Lepers Outside Samaria 2Ki 7:3
Leprosy not Mentioned Above: Simon Mar 14:3
Less Inveterate when It Covered the Whole Body Lev 13:13
Often Began With a Bright Red Spot Lev 13:2, 24
Often Hereditary 2Sa 3:29 · 2Ki 5:27
Often Sent As a Punishment for Sin Num 12:9, 10 · 2Ch 26:19
Parts Affected by The Beard Lev 13:30
Parts Affected by The Forehead 2Ch 26:19
Parts Affected by The Hand Exo 4:6
Parts Affected by The Head Lev 13:44
Parts Affected by The Whole Body Luk 5:12
Power of Christ Manifested in Curing Mat 8:3 · Luk 5:13 · Luk 17:13, 14
Power of God Manifested in Curing Num 12:13, 14 · 2Ki 5:8–14
Sent As a Judgment On: Gehazi 2Ki 5:27
Sent As a Judgment On: Miriam Num 12:1–10
Sent As a Judgment On: Uzziah 2Ch 26:20, 21
Separate Burial of 2Ch 26:23
The Priests: Examined all Persons Healed of Lev 14:2 · Mat 8:4 · Luk 17:14
The Priests: Examined Persons Suspected of Lev 13:2, 9
The Priests: had Rules for Distinguishing Lev 13:5–44
The Priests: Judges and Directors in Cases of Deu 24:8
The Priests: Shut up Persons Suspected of, Seven Days Lev 13:4
Those Afflicted With: Associated Together 2Ki 7:3 · Luk 17:12
Those Afflicted With: Ceremonially Unclean Lev 13:8, 11, 22, 44
Those Afflicted With: Cut off from God's House 2Ch 26:21
Those Afflicted With: Dwelt in a Separate House 2Ki 15:5
Those Afflicted With: Excluded from Priest's office Lev 22:2–4
Those Afflicted With: Separated from Intercourse With Others Num 5:2 · Num 12:14, 15
Those Afflicted With: To Cry Unclean when Approached Lev 13:45
Those Afflicted With: To Have Their Heads Bare, Clothes Rent, and Lip Covered Lev 13:45
Turned the Hair White or Yellow Lev 13:3, 10, 30
Turned the Skin White Exo 4:6 · 2Ki 5:27
Letters of Artaxerxes to Nehemiah Neh 2:7–9
Letters of Recommendation 2Co 3:1
Letters
Claudius Lysias to Felix Act 23:25–30
King of Babylon to Hezekiah Isa 39:1
King of Syria to King of Israel 2Ki 5:5, 6
Letters of Intercession by Paul and Philemon on Behalf of Onesimus Phm 1:1
Luke to Theophilus (The Books of Luke and Acts) Act 1:1
Open Letter from Sanballat to Nehemiah Neh 6:5

Rabshakeh to Hezekiah Isa 37:9–14
Sennacherib to Hezekiah 2Ki 19:14
Written by David to Joab 2Sa 11:14
Letting Go Eph 4:31, 32 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Jer 29:11 · Isa 43:18, 19 · Php 4:6 · Pro 29:11 · Php 3:12–14 · Rom 8:28 · Pro 4:25–27 · Eph 4:26
Letting Go of Hurt Eph 4:31 · Php 4:6, 7 · Pro 3:5 · Mat 6:14 · Rom 12:19 · Mat 5:44 · Eph 4:26, 27 · 1Pe 5:6, 7 · Pro 15:1
Letushim: A Son of Dedan Gen 25:3
Leummim: A Son of Dedan Gen 25:3
Levi
Avenges the Seduction of Dinah Gen 34:1 · Gen 49:5–7
His Age at Death Exo 6:16
Jacob's Prophecy Regarding Gen 49:5–7
Son of Jacob Gen 29:34 · Gen 35:23 · 1Ch 2:1
Leviathan
|The Crooked (Rv) Serpent| Isa 27:1
Created by God Psa 104:26
Figurative Psa 74:14
God's Power, Exhibited in Destroying Psa 74:14
Nature and Habits of Job 41:1–34
Possibly a Crocodile Job 41:1 · Psa 104:26

Topical Index — Levites–Lotteries

Levites
Religious Zeal of Exo 32:26–28 · Deu 33:9, 10 · Mal 2:4, 5
Resided Also in Villages Outside of Jerusalem Neh 12:29
Sealed the Covenant With Nehemiah Neh 10:9–28
Sedition Among, Led by Korah, Dathan, Abiram Num 16:1 · Num 4:19, 20
Set Apart As Ministers of Religion Num 1:47–54 · Num 3:6–16 · Num 16:9 · Num 26:57–62 · Deu 10:8 · 1Ch 15:2
Subordinate to the Sons of Aaron Num 3:9 · Num 8:19 · Num 18:6
Substituted in the Place of the Firstborn Children Num 3:12, 45 · Num 8:16–18
Power and Severity of God Job 41:10
Powerful and Cruel Kings Isa 27:1
Levites of the Amramites, Aaron and his Family Were Set Apart As Priests Exo 28:1 · Exo 29:9 · Num 3:38 · Num 17:1–4, 8 · Num 18:1
Levites of Their Repentance of the Crucifixion of the Messiah Zec 12:10–13
Levites were Judges Deu 17:9 · 1Ch 23:4 · 1Ch 26:29 · 2Ch 19:8–11 · Neh 11:16
Levites were Overseers in Building and the Repairs of the Temple 1Ch 23:2–4 · Ezr 3:8, 9
Levites
Age of when Inducted Into office Num 4:3, 30, 47 · Num 8:23–26 · 1Ch 23:3, 24, 27 · Ezr 3:8
Age of when Retired from office Num 4:3, 47
Assigned To, by Families Jos 21:4–40
Assisted the Priests in Preparing the Sacrifice 2Ch 29:12–36 · 2Ch 35:1–18
Carried the Ark of the Covenant Deu 10:8 · 1Ch 15:2, 26, 27
Cities Assigned To, in the Land of Canaan Jos 21:1
Consecration of Num 8:6–21
Custodians and Administrators of 41–45 · Num 8:14, 16–18 · Num 18:6
Suburbs of Their Cities Were Inalienable for Debt Lev 25:32–34
Supervised Weights and Measures As Standards of Doing Business 1Ch 23:29
Teachers of the Law Deu 33:10 · 2Ch 17:8, 9 · 2Ch 30:22 · 2Ch 35:3 · Neh 8:7–13 · Mal 2:6, 7
The Chief Over the Kohathites Was the Oldest Son of the Ruling High Priest Num 3:32 · 1Ch 9:20
The Chief Over the Merarites Was the Second Son of the Ruling High Priest Num 4:33
The Kohathites, Consisting of the Families of the Amramites, the Izeharites, the Hebronites Num 3:27 · Num 4:18–20
the Tithes and Other offerings 1Ch 9:26–29 · 1Ch 26:28 · 1Ch 29:8 · 2Ch 24:5, 11 · 2Ch 31:11–19 · 2Ch 34:9 · Ezr 8:29, 30, 33 · Neh 12:44
Degraded from the Levitical office by Jeroboam 2Ch 11:13–17 · 2Ch 13:9–11
Enrollment of, at Mount Sinai Num 1:47–49 · Num 2:33 · Num 3:14–39 · Num 4:2, 3 · Num 26:57–62 · 1Ch 23:3–5
Exempt from Enrollment for Military Duty Num 1:47–54 · 1Ch 12:26
First Fruits Neh 12:44, 47
Functions of had Charge of the Tabernacle in the Encampments and on the March Num 1:50–53 · Num 3:6–9, 21–37 · Num 4:1–15, 17–49 · Num 8:19 · Num 18:3–6
Functions of had Charge of the Temple 1Ch 9:27–29 · 1Ch 23:2–32 · Ezr 8:24–34
Gershonites and Their Duties Num 3:18–26 · Num 4:23–26 · Num 10:17
Intermarried With Canaanites Ezr 9:1, 2 · Ezr 10:23, 24
John's Vision Concerning Rev 7:7
Killed the Passover Lambs for the People of the Captivity Ezr 6:20, 21
The List of Those Who Returned from Captivity Ezr 2:40–63 · Ezr 7:7 · Ezr 8:16–20 · Neh 7:43–73 · Neh 12:1
The Merarites Num 3:20, 33–37 · Num 4:31–33 · Num 7:8 · Num 10:17 · 1Ch 6:19, 29, 30 · 1Ch 23:21–23
The Plunder of War, Including Captives Num 31:30, 42–47
The Remaining Families Appointed to Take Charge of the Ark of the Covenant Num 3:27–32 · Num 4:2–15
The Ruling Chief Over the Gershonites Was the Second Son of the Ruling High Priest Num 4:28
Three Divisions of, Each Having the Name of One of Its Progenitors-Gershon, Kohath, and Merari Num 3:17
Land Allotted To, by Ezekiel Eze 48:13, 14
Lodged in the Chambers of the Temple 1Ch 9:27, 33 · Eze 40:44
Loyal to the Ruler 2Ki 11:7–11 · 2Ch 23:7
Ministered in the Presence of the Ark of the Covenant 1Ch 16:4
Owned Lands Deu 18:8 · 1Ki 2:26
Pensioned 2Ch 31:16–18
Place of, in Encampments and the March Num 1:50–53 · Num 2:17 · Num 3:23–35
Prepared the Shewbread 1Ch 23:28, 29
Profits from in Lieu of Landed Inheritance, Forty-Eight Cities With Suburbs Were Assigned to Them Num 35:2–8 · Num 18:24
Profits From Num 26:62 · Deu 10:9 · Deu 12:12, 18, 19 · Deu 14:27–29 · Deu 18:1–8 · Jos 13:14 · Jos 14:3 · Jos 18:7 · 1Ch 6:54–81 · 1Ch 13:2 · 2Ch 23:2 · Eze 34:1–5
Pronounced the Blessings of the Law in the Responsive Service at Mount Gerizim Deu 27:12 · Jos 8:33
Prophecies Concerning Jer 33:18 · Eze 44:10–14 · Mal 3:3
Tithes and Other offerings Num 18:24, 26–32 · Deu 18:1–8 · Deu 26:11–13 · Jos 13:14 · Neh 10:38, 39 · Neh 12:44, 47
Tithes Withheld From Neh 13:10–13 · Mal 3:10
Liars Pro 19:9 · Joh 8:44 · Pro 14:5 · Pro 13:5 · Exo 23:1 · Rom 12:19 · Pro 12:22 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Rom 3:13 · Jam 3:14
All Men are Liars Psa 116:11
Prohibited from the Kingdom of Heaven Rev 21:8
Satan, a Deceiver Joh 8:44, 55
Liberality in Antioch (Of Syria) Act 11:29
Liberality in Corinth 2Co 8:19 · 2Co 9:1–13
Liberality in Jerusalem Act 2:44, 45 · Act 4:32–37
Liberality in Macedonia 2Co 8:14

Liberality in Philippi Php 4:18
Liberality
- **Araunah** 2Sa 24:22
- **Araunah for Sacrifice** 2Sa 24:22, 23
- **Artaxerxes** Ezr 7:13–27 · Ezr 8:24–36
- **Asa and Abijam** 1Ki 15:15
- **Barnabas** Act 4:36, 37
- **Barzillai** 2Sa 17:28
- **Barzillai and Others to David** 2Sa 17:27–29 · 2Sa 19:32
- **Blessings Connected With** Psa 41:1 · Pro 22:9 · Act 20:35
- **Boaz** Rut 2:16
- **Characteristic of Saints** Psa 112:9 · Isa 32:8
- **Christ Set an Example of** 2Co 8:9
- **Christians** Act 2:45
- **Church of Antioch** Act 11:29, 30
- **Cornelius** Act 16:2
- **Cyrus** Ezr 1:2–4, 7–11 · Ezr 3:7 · Ezr 5:13–15 · Ezr 6:3
- **Darius** Ezr 6:7–12
- **David** 2Sa 7:2 · 1Ch 17:1 · 2Sa 8:11 · 1Ki 7:51 · 1Ki 8:17, 18 · 1Ch 21:24 · 1Ch 22:1 · 1Ch 26:26 · 1Ch 28:2 · 1Ch 29:2–5, 17 · Psa 132:1–5
- **Dorcas** Act 9:36
- **Elisha Toward Elijah** 1Ki 19:21
- **Exercise of, Provokes Others To** 2Co 9:2
- **Exhortations To** Luk 3:11 · Luk 11:41 · Act 20:35 · 1Co 16:1 · 1Ti 6:17, 18
- **Extraordinary - Exemplified: Churches of Macedonia** 2Co 8:1–5
- **Extraordinary - Exemplified: Israelites** Exo 36:5
- **Extraordinary - Exemplified: Poor Widow** Mar 12:42–44
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Exo 13:2, 12 · Exo 22:29, 30 · Exo 23:15 · Exo 25:1–8 · Exo 34:20 · Exo 35:4–29 · Exo 36:3–6 · Exo 38:8 · Lev 19:5 · Lev 22:29 · Num 35:8 · Deu 12:11, 12, 17–19 · Deu 14:27–29 · Deu 15:7–18 · Deu 16:10, 17 · Deu 18:1–8 · Deu 24:19–22 · 2Sa 24:24 · 1Ch 22:19 · 1Ch 28:10, 20 · 1Ch 29:5 · 2Ch 15:7, 18 · Ezr 1:2–4 · Psa 41:1–3 · Psa 76:11 · Psa 112:5, 9 · Psa 132:1–5 · Pro 3:9, 10 · Pro 11:24, 25 · Pro 13:7 · Pro 14:21 · Pro 19:6, 17 · Pro 21:26 · Pro 22:9 · Pro 28:27 · Pro 31:20 · Ecc 11:1, 2 · Isa 32:8 · Isa 60:7, 9, 17 · Hag 1:8 · Hag 2:18, 19 · Mal 3:10–12 · Mat 5:42 · Mat 6:1–4 · Mat 19:21, 22 · Mat 25:34–40 · Luk 3:10, 11 · Luk 6:38 · Luk 11:41 · Luk 12:33, 34 · Luk 16:9 · Act 10:4 · Act 20:35 · Rom 12:8, 13 · Rom 15:27 · 1Co 13:3 · 1Co 16:1–3 · 2Co 8:7–9, 11–15, 24 · 2Co 9:6–13 · Eph 4:28 · 1Ti 5:16 · 1Ti 6:17–19 · Phm 1:14 · Heb 6:10 · Heb 13:16 · 1 Joh 3:17, 18
- **God Never Forgets** Heb 6:10
- **Hezekiah** 2Ch 29:1 · 2Ch 30:1–12 · 2Ch 31:1–10, 21
- **Israelites at the Erection of the Tabernacle** Exo 35:21–29 · Exo 36:3–7 · Exo 38:8 · Num 7:1 · Num 31:48–54 · Jos 18:1
- **Israelites' offerings for the Temple** 1Ch 29:6–9, 16, 17
- **Jacob** Gen 28:22
- **Jehoshaphat** 2Ki 12:18
- **Jews** Neh 7:71, 72
- **Jews After the Captivity** Ezr 1:5, 6 · Ezr 2:68, 69 · Ezr 3:2–9 · Ezr 5:2–6 · Ezr 6:14–22 · Ezr 8:25–35 · Neh 3:1 · Neh 4:6 · Neh 6:3 · Neh 7:70–72 · Neh 10:32–39 · Neh 13:12, 31 · Hag 1:12–14 · Hag 2:18, 19
- **Joab to David** 2Sa 12:26–28
- **Joanna** Luk 8:3
- **Joash and his People** 2Ki 12:4–14 · 2Ch 24:4–14
- **Job** Job 29:15, 16
- **Josiah** 2Ki 22:3–6 · 2Ch 34:8–13 · 2Ch 35:1–19
- **Judah** 2Ch 24:10, 11
- **King of Sodom to Abraham** Gen 14:21
- **Labour to be Enabled to Exercise** Act 20:35 · Eph 4:28
- **Lack of a Proof of not Having Faith** Jam 2:14–16
- **Lack of a Proof of not Loving God** 1 Joh 3:17
- **Lack of Brings Many a Curse** Pro 28:27
- **Lydia** Act 16:15
- **Manasseh** 2Ch 33:16
- **Mary Magdalene** Luk 8:2, 3
- **Nebuzaradan** Jer 40:4, 5
- **Nehemiah** Neh 7:70
- **Paul** Act 20:34
- **People of Melita (Malta) to Paul** Act 28:10
- **Pharaoh to Joseph's People** Gen 45:18–20
- **Pleasing to God** 2Co 9:7 · Heb 13:16
- **Princes of Israel** Num 7:2
- **Promises To** Psa 112:9 · Pro 11:25 · Pro 28:27 · Ecc 11:1, 2 · Isa 58:10
- **Queen of Sheba to Solomon** 1Ki 10:10
- **Reubenites** Jos 22:24–29
- **Samuel** 1Ch 26:27, 28
- **should be Exercised in Forwarding Missions** Php 4:14–16
- **should be Exercised in Giving Alms** Luk 12:33
- **should be Exercised in Leading to Those in Want** Mat 5:42
- **should be Exercised in Relieving the Destitute** Isa 58:7
- **should be Exercised in Rendering Personal Services** Php 2:30
- **should be Exercised in the Service of God** Exo 35:21–29
- **should be Exercised with Simplicity** Rom 12:8
- **should be Exercised without Ostentation** Mat 6:1–3
- **should be Exercised: Abundantly** 2Co 8:7 · 2Co 9:11–13
- **should be Exercised: According to Ability** Deu 16:10, 17 · 1Co 16:2
- **should be Exercised: Toward all Men** Gal 6:10
- **should be Exercised: Toward Enemies** Pro 25:21
- **should be Exercised: Toward Saints** Rom 12:13 · Gal 6:10
- **should be Exercised: Toward Servants** Deu 15:12–14
- **should be Exercised: Toward Strangers** Lev 25:35
- **should be Exercised: Toward the Poor** Deu 15:11 · Isa 58:7
- **should be Exercised: Willingly** Exo 25:2 · 2Co 8:12
- **Shunammite** 2Ki 4:8, 10
- **Solomon** 1Ki 4:29 · 1Ki 5:4, 5 · 2Ch 2:1–6 · 1Ki 6:1 · 1Ki 7:51 · 1Ki 8:13
- **Stephanas** 1Co 16:17
- **The Centurion** Luk 7:4, 5
- **The Good Samaritan** Luk 10:33–35
- **The Magi (Wise Men from the East)** Mat 2:11
- **The Poor Widow** Luk 21:2–4
- **Unprofitable, Without Love** 1Co 13:3
- **Zacchaeus** Luk 19:8

Libertines: Freedmen Act 6:9
Liberty
- **Figurative** Isa 61:2 · Isa 63:4 · Luk 4:19 · Joh 8:32, 33, 36 · Gal 3:28 · Eph 6:8 · Col 3:11
- **Political** Jdg 17:6 · Jdg 21:25 · Act 22:28
- **Proclaimed in the Year of Jubilee** Lev 25:10 · Jer 34:8, 15–17

Libnah
- **A City of the Tribe of Judah, Captured by Joshua** Jos 10:29–32, 39 · Jos 12:15
- **A City of the Tribe of Judah, Captured by Joshua: Allotted to the Priests** Jos 21:13 · 1Ch 6:57
- **A City of the Tribe of Judah, Captured by Joshua: Sennacherib Besieged** 2Ki 19:8, 35 · Isa 37:8–36
- **A Station of the Israelites in the Desert** Num 33:20

Libni
- **Grandson of Merari** 1Ch 6:29
- **Son of Gershon** Exo 6:17 · Num 3:18 · 1Ch 6:17, 20
- **Son of Gershon: Descendants Called Libnites** Num 3:21 · Num 26:58

Libya: Region North of Egypt Eze 30:5 · Eze 38:5 · Act 2:10
Libyans: The Inhabitants of Libya Jer 46:9 · Dan 11:43
Lice: Plague of Exo 8:16–19 · Psa 105:31
Lies Pro 12:22 · Col 3:9, 10 · 1Co 10:13 · 1 Joh 2:4 · Psa 101:7 · 1Ti 1:10 · Rom 1:30 · Rom 1:29 · Gen 3:4, 5 · Mat 5:11
Life
- **(Sacredness of, an Inference from What is Taught in the Law Concerning Murder): Elijah** 1Ki 19:1–8
- **(Sacredness of, an Inference from What is Taught in the Law Concerning Murder): Hated** Ecc 2:17
- **(Sacredness of, an Inference from What is Taught in the Law Concerning Murder): Jeremiah** Jer 20:14–18

(Sacredness of, an Inference from What is Taught in the Law Concerning Murder): Job Job 3:1 · Job 7:1–3 · Job 10:18–20
(Sacredness of, an Inference from What is Taught in the Law Concerning Murder): Jonah Jon 4:8, 9
(Sacredness of, an Inference from What is Taught in the Law Concerning Murder): Vanity of Ecc 1:1 · Ecc 2:1 · Ecc 3:1 · Ecc 4:1 · Ecc 5:1 · Ecc 6:1 · Ecc 7:1
Breath of Gen 2:7
Brevity and Uncertainty of Gen 18:27 · Gen 47:9 · 1Sa 20:3 · 2Sa 14:14 · 1Ch 29:15 · Job 4:19–21 · Job 7:6–10, 17 · Job 8:9 · Job 9:25, 26 · Job 10:9, 20, 21 · Job 13:12, 25, 28 · Job 14:1, 2 · Job 17:1 · Psa 22:29 · Psa 39:4–6, 11 · Psa 78:39 · Psa 89:47, 48 · Psa 90:3, 5, 6, 9, 10 · Psa 102:11 · Psa 103:14–16 · Psa 144:3, 4 · Psa 146:4 · Pro 27:1 · Ecc 1:4 · Ecc 6:12 · Isa 2:22 · Isa 38:12 · Isa 40:6, 7, 24 · Isa 50:9 · Isa 51:8, 12 · Isa 64:6 · Jam 1:10, 11 · Jam 4:14 · 1Pe 1:24
Called Spirit of God Job 27:3
Everlasting Psa 21:4 · Psa 121:8 · Psa 133:3 · Isa 25:8 · Dan 12:2 · Mat 19:16–21, 29 · Mat 25:46 · Mar 10:30 · Luk 18:18, 30 · Luk 20:36 · Joh 3:14–16 · Joh 4:14 · Joh 5:24, 25, 29, 39 · Joh 6:27, 40, 47, 50–58, 68 · Joh 10:10, 27, 28 · Joh 12:25, 50 · Joh 17:2, 3 · Act 13:46, 48 · Rom 2:7 · Rom 5:21 · Rom 6:22, 23 · 1Co 15:53, 54 · 2Co 5:1 · Gal 6:8 · 1Ti 1:16 · 1Ti 4:8 · 1Ti 6:12, 19 · 2Ti 1:10 · Tts 1:2 · Tts 3:7 · 1 Joh 2:25 · 1 Joh 3:15 · 1 Joh 5:11–13, 20 · Jde 1:21 · Rev 1:18
from God Gen 2:7 · Deu 8:3 · Deu 30:20 · Deu 32:39, 40 · 1Sa 2:6 · Job 27:3 · Job 34:14, 15 · Psa 22:29 · Psa 30:3 · Psa 68:20 · Psa 104:30 · Ecc 12:7 · Isa 38:16–20 · Act 17:25–28 · Rom 4:17 · 1Ti 6:13 · Jam 4:15
Life of Christ, a Ransom Mat 20:28 · Mar 10:45 · 1Ti 2:6
Long Life Promised to Obedient Children Exo 20:12 · Deu 5:16
Spiritual Joh 3:3–16 · Joh 5:24–26, 40 · Joh 6:27, 33, 35, 40, 47 · Joh 10:10 · Joh 11:25, 26 · Joh 14:6 · Joh 17:2, 3 · Joh 20:31 · Rom 6:4, 5, 8, 11, 13, 22, 23 · Rom 8:10 · 1 Joh 1:1, 2
The One Who Loses It Will Save It Mat 10:39 · Mat 16:25, 26 · Luk 9:24 · Joh 12:25
To be Hated for Christ's Sake Luk 14:26
To Those Who Keep the Commandments Deu 4:40 · Deu 22:7
Tree of Gen 2:9 · Gen 3:22, 24 · Pro 3:18 · Pro 13:12 · Rev 2:7
What Can a Man Give in Exchange For Mat 16:26 · Mar 8:37
Light
Agreeable Ecc 11:7
Bright Job 37:21
Christ the Source of all Wisdom Luk 2:32 · Joh 1:4, 9 · Joh 8:12 · Joh 12:46
Communicated to the Body Through the Eye Pro 15:30 · Mat 6:22
Created Gen 1:3–5 · Isa 45:7 · 2Co 4:6
Created by God Gen 1:3 · Isa 45:7
Diffusive Job 25:3 · Job 36:30
Divided Into: Artificial Jer 25:10 · Act 16:29
Divided Into: Extraordinary or Miraculous Exo 14:20 · Psa 78:14 · Act 9:3 · Act 12:7
Divided Into: Natural Job 24:14 · Isa 5:30
Favour of God Psa 4:6 · Isa 2:5
Figurative and Symbolical 1Ki 11:36 · Psa 27:1 · Psa 119:105, 130 · Pro 6:23 · Ecc 2:13 · Isa 8:20 · Isa 49:6 · Isa 58:8 · Isa 60:19, 20 · Mat 4:16 · Mat 5:14, 16 · Luk 2:32 · Luk 11:34 · Luk 16:8 · Joh 1:4, 5, 7–9 · Joh 3:19–21 · Joh 5:35 · Joh 8:12 · Joh 9:5 · Joh 12:35, 36 · Act 26:18 · Eph 5:8, 14 · Php 2:15 · 1Th 5:5 · 1Ti 6:16 · Jam 1:17 · 1Pe 2:9 · 2Pe 1:19 · 1 Joh 1:5, 7 · Rev 21:23
Future Glory of Saints Psa 97:11 · Col 1:12
Glory of Christ Act 9:3, 5 · Act 26:13
Glory of God Psa 104:2 · 1Ti 6:16
God the Only Source of Jam 1:17
Gospel 2Co 4:4 · 1Pe 2:9
Guidance of God Psa 27:1 · Psa 36:9
Manifesting Objects Joh 3:20, 21 · Eph 5:13
Ministers Mat 5:14 · Joh 5:35
Miraculous Mat 17:2 · Act 9:3
Purity of Christ Mat 17:2
Purity of God 1 Joh 1:5
Saints Luk 16:8 · Eph 5:8 · Php 2:15
Separated from Darkness Gen 1:4
Shining 2Sa 23:4 · Job 41:18
Sun, Moon, and Stars Appointed to Communicate to the Earth Gen 1:14–17 · Jer 31:35
The Glory of the Church Isa 60:1–3
The Path of the Just Pro 4:18
The Soul of Man Job 18:5, 6
The Theory of, Beyond Man's Comprehension Job 38:19, 20, 24
Useful and Precious Ecc 2:13
Whatever Makes Manifest Joh 3:21 · Eph 5:13
White and Pure Mat 17:2
Wisdom of God Dan 2:22
Wise Rulers 2Sa 21:17 · 2Sa 23:4
Word of God Psa 119:105, 130 · 2Pe 1:19
Lightning: General Scriptures Concerning Job 28:26 · Job 37:3 · Job 38:25, 35 · Psa 18:14 · Psa 77:18 · Psa 78:48 · Psa 97:4 · Psa 135:7 · Psa 144:6 · Jer 10:13 · Jer 51:16 · Eze 1:13, 14 · Dan 10:6 · Nah 2:4 · Zec 9:14 · Zec 10:1 · Mat 24:27 · Mat 28:3 · Luk 10:18 · Rev 4:5 · Rev 8:5 · Rev 11:19 · Rev 16:18
Lign-Aloe: A Tree, not Identified by Naturalists Num 24:6
Ligure: A Precious Stone Exo 28:19 · Exo 39:12
Lilies Luk 12:27 · 1Ki 7:26 · Hos 14:5 · Mat 6:28–30 · Sos 2:2 · Sos 5:13 · 2Ch 4:5
Lily of the Lips of the Beloved Songs 5:13
Lily
Lessons of Trust Gathered From Mat 6:28–30 · Luk 12:27
Molded on the Rim of the Molten Laver in the Temple 1Ki 7:26 · 2Ch 4:5
The Principal Capitals of the Temple Ornamented With Carvings of 1Ki 7:19, 22, 26
Lime: General Scriptures Concerning Isa 33:12 · Amo 2:1
Linen
Bedding Made of Pro 7:16
Curtains of the Tabernacle Made of Exo 26:1 · Exo 27:9
Exported: from Egypt 1Ki 10:28 · Eze 27:7
Exported: from Syria Eze 27:16
Garments for Men Made of Gen 41:42 · Eze 9:2 · Luk 16:19
Garments for Women Made of Isa 3:23 · Eze 16:10–13
Livery of Royal Households Made of Gen 41:42 · Est 8:15
Mosaic Law Forbade Its Being Interwoven With Wool Lev 19:19 · Deu 22:11
Pure and White, of Righteousness Rev 15:6 · Rev 19:8, 14
The Corpse of Jesus Was Wrapped In Mar 15:46 · Joh 20:5
Vestments of Priests Made of Exo 28:5–8, 15, 39–42
Linus: A Christian at Rome 2Ti 4:21
Lion of a Ruler's Anger Pro 19:12 · Jer 5:6 · Jer 50:17 · Hos 5:14
Lion of Divine Judgments Isa 15:9
Lion of Satan 1Pe 5:8
Lion used for the Torture of Criminals Dan 6:16–24 · Dan 7:12 · 2Ti 4:17
Lion
An Unnamed Person Killed By 1Ki 20:36
Disobedient Prophet Killed By 1Ki 13:24–28
Fierceness of Job 4:10 · Job 28:8 · Psa 7:2 · Pro 22:13 · Jer 2:15 · Jer 49:19 · Jer 50:44 · Hos 13:8
Instincts of, in Taking Prey Psa 10:9 · Psa 17:12 · Lam 3:10 · Amo 3:4 · Nah 2:12
Kept in Captivity Dan 6:1
Killed by Benaiah 2Sa 23:20

Killed by David 1Sa 17:34, 36
Killed by Saints Heb 11:33
Killed by Samson Jdg 14:5–9
King of Beasts Mic 5:8
Lair of, in the Jungles Jer 4:7 · Jer 25:38
Parable of Eze 19:1–9
Proverb of Ecc 9:4
Samson's Riddle Concerning Jdg 14:14, 18
Sent As Judgment Upon the Samaritans 2Ki 17:25, 26
Strength of Pro 30:30 · Isa 38:13 · Joe 1:6
Symbolical Gen 49:9 · Isa 29:1
Symbolical: Margin) Eze 1:10 · Eze 10:14 · Dan 7:4 · Rev 4:7 · Rev 5:5 · Rev 9:8, 17 · Rev 13:2
The Bases in the Temple Ornamented by Mouldings of 1Ki 7:29, 36
The Roaring of Psa 22:13 · Pro 20:2
Twelve Statues of, on the Stairs Leading to Solomon's Throne 1Ki 10:19, 20
Lions Pro 28:1 · 1Pe 5:8 · Rev 5:5 · Psa 104:21 · Psa 17:12 · Pro 19:12 · Hos 11:10 · Gen 49:9 · 2Ti 4:17 · Dan 7:4
Lips Psa 141:3 · Pro 12:19 · Heb 13:15 · Pro 20:15 · Pro 15:1 · Pro 18:2 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Psa 34:13 · Pro 12:22
Lipstick 2Ki 9:30 · Deu 22:5 · Pro 16:24
Liquor Pro 20:1 · Eph 5:18 · 1Ti 5:23 · Isa 5:11 · 1Co 6:9, 10 · Pro 31:4 · Gal 5:21 · Isa 5:22 · 1Pe 5:8
Listening Jam 1:19 · Pro 19:20 · Pro 18:13 · Pro 2:2 · Mat 11:15 · Pro 19:27 · Pro 1:33 · Pro 25:12 · Joh 8:47 · Pro 18:2
Listening to God Joh 8:47 · Mar 4:24 · Joh 10:27, 28 · Psa 25:4, 5 · Rev 3:20 · Rom 10:17 · Heb 4:7 · Jam 1:22 · Jam 1:19 · Job 33:14, 15
Listening to Music Col 3:16 · Rom 12:2 · Eph 5:19 · Rom 10:17 · Joh 4:24
Listening to Others Jam 1:19 · Pro 12:15 · Pro 18:13 · Pro 18:2 · Pro 19:27 · Pro 2:2 · Pro 11:14 · Pro 17:28 · Tts 3:2 · Pro 21:23
Litigation: To be Avoided Mat 5:25 · Luk 12:58 · 1Co 6:1–8
Litter: An Oriental Carriage for Carrying Persons Isa 66:20
Little Children Mat 19:14 · Pro 22:6 · Eph 6:4
Little Eyes Mat 6:22, 23 · 1 Joh 2:15–17 · Php 4:8 · Mat 5:29 · Job 31:1 · Psa 101:2–4 · Mat 5:28
Liver
Burnt in Sacrifice Lev 3:5
Superstitious Rites With Eze 21:21
Living a Christian Life Rom 12:2 · 2Co 5:17 · Jam 1:26 · Mat 7:21–23 · Rom 12:1 · Jam 1:19, 20 · Heb 13:5 · Mat 6:24 · Pro 28:20 · Jam 4:11, 12
Living Alone Psa 25:16 · Pro 21:19 · Pro 17:1
Living for God Rom 12:2 · Gal 1:10 · Mat 22:37 · Mat 6:33 · 2Co 5:17 · Jam 1:2–4 · Rom 8:28 · Mat 6:24 · 1Co 10:13 · Heb 13:5
Living for Today Heb 13:5 · Rom 12:2 · Isa 41:10 · Php 4:8, 9 · Jam 1:19, 20 · Gal 6:7, 8 · 2Pe 3:11 · Act 20:35 · Mat 16:26 · 1 Joh 4:19
Living Healthy 1Co 6:19, 20 · 3 Joh 1:2 · 1Co 10:31 · Gen 1:29 · Pro 17:22 · Pro 3:7, 8
Living Holy Rom 12:2 · 1Pe 2:9 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Rom 12:1 · Psa 51:9, 10 · 1Ti 4:12 · 1Pe 3:10–12 · Mat 5:8
Living in Fear 2Ti 1:7 · Jos 1:9 · Heb 13:6 · 1 Joh 4:18 · Psa 23:4 · Deu 31:8 · Psa 27:1 · Joh 14:27
Living in Sin 1Co 6:9–11 · 1Co 6:18–20 · Heb 10:26 · Rom 8:7 · 1Co 10:13 · Gal 5:16–18 · Rom 6:1, 2 · Eph 5:5, 6
Living in the Past Isa 43:18, 19 · 2Co 5:17 · Luk 9:62 · Rom 13:12 · Ecc 7:10 · Php 3:13, 14 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Col 3:2 · Heb 8:12 · 2Co 7:10
Living Life to the Fullest Psa 37:4 · Php 4:13 · Pro 27:1 · Jer 29:11 · Psa 90:12 · Psa 16:11 · Jam 4:14 · Mar 9:23 · 2Ti 1:7 · Pro 16:9
Living Sacrifices Rom 12:1 · 2Ti 2:15 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Eph 5:1, 2 · Col 3:17
Living Seventy Years Psa 90:10 · Gen 6:3 · 1 Joh 2:2 · Jer 29:10 · 1Ti 3:2 · Jde 1:7 · Rev 21:4 · Rev 6:8 · Act 2:38 · 2Ti 3:2
Living Together Unmarried Heb 13:4 · 1Co 6:18 · Gen 2:24 · 1 Joh 1:9 · 1Co 7:2 · Eph 5:5 · Joh 4:16–18 · Gal 5:19 · 1Th 5:22 · Act 15:20
Living Water Joh 7:38 · Rev 21:6 · Joh 4:13–15 · Isa 44:3 · Joh 7:37 · Jer 2:13 · Rev 22:17 · Isa 12:3 · Isa 58:11 · Rev 22:1
Living with Verbal Abuse Tts 3:10 · 1 Joh 4:18 · Eph 4:29 · 1Co 15:33
Lizard: General Scriptures Concerning Lev 11:30 · Pro 30:28
Lo-Ammi: A Symbolical Name Given to a Son of Hosea Hos 1:9
Loaning Money Exo 22:25 · Luk 6:34, 35 · Rom 13:8 · Deu 23:19, 20 · Pro 22:7 · Pro 19:17
Loans Pro 22:7 · Psa 37:21 · Rom 13:8 · Pro 22:26, 27 · Deu 23:19 · 1Ti 5:8 · Luk 6:35
Loaves
Miracle of the Five Mat 14:15–21 · Mat 16:9 · Luk 9:12–17
Miracle of the Seven Mat 15:34–38 · Mat 16:10
Lobbying: General Scriptures Concerning Ezr 4:4, 5
Lock: General Scriptures Concerning Jdg 3:23–25 · Neh 3:13, 14 · Songs 5:5
Locust used As Food Mat 3:4 · Mar 1:6
Locust
Authorized As Food Lev 11:22
Devastation By Deu 28:38 · 1Ki 8:37 · 2Ch 7:13 · Isa 33:4 · Joe 1:4–7 · Rev 9:7–10
Figurative Jer 46:23
Instincts of Pro 30:27
Plague of Exo 10:1–19 · Psa 105:34, 35
Sun Obscured By Joe 2:2, 10
Symbolical Rev 9:3–10
Translated | Grasshopper| Jdg 6:5 · Jdg 7:12 · Job 39:20 · Jer 46:23
Locusts 2Ch 7:13 · Joe 2:25 · Pro 30:27 · Mar 1:6 · Lev 11:22 · Psa 105:34 · Rev 9:4 · Joe 1:4 · Rev 9:7 · Exo 10:15
Lod
A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Benjamin 1Ch 8:12 · Ezr 2:33 · Neh 7:37 · Neh 11:35
Called Lydda Act 9:38
Lo-Debar
A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Manasseh 2Sa 9:4, 5 · 2Sa 17:27
Home of Mephibosheth, the Lame Son of Jonathan 2Sa 9:3–5
Log: A Measure for Liquids, Holding About a Pint Lev 14:10, 12, 15, 24
Lois: The Grandmother of Timothy, Commended by Paul for Her Faith 2Ti 1:5
Loneliness Isa 41:10 · Deu 31:6 · Psa 27:10 · Gen 2:18 · Psa 23:4 · Heb 13:5 · Joh 14:18 · Jos 1:5 · Php 4:6, 7 · Psa 147:3
Long Distance Relationships 1Co 13:7 · Col 2:5 · Gen 31:49 · Jos 1:9 · Mat 18:19 · Php 1:3 · Luk 18:1 · Gen 2:24 · Jer 32:27 · Deu 24:5
Long Hair 1Co 11:15 · 1Co 11:14 · Num 6:5 · Jdg 13:5 · 1Sa 16:7 · 1Sa 1:11 · 2Sa 14:25, 26 · Deu 22:5
Long Life Psa 91:16 · Deu 5:33 · Pro 16:31 · Pro 3:16 · Pro 10:27 · Psa 90:10 · Pro 9:11 · Exo 23:25, 26 · Exo 20:12 · Psa 118:17
Longevity
Aaron, One-Hundred and Twenty-Three Years Num 33:39
Abraham, One-Hundred and Seventy-Five Years Gen 25:7
Adam, Nine-Hundred and Thirty Years Gen 5:5
Amram, One-Hundred and Thirty-Seven Years Exo 6:20
Anna, Older than Eighty-Four Years Luk 2:36, 37
Arphaxad, Four-Hundred and Thirty-Eight Years Gen 11:12, 13
Barzillai, Eighty Years 2Sa 19:32
Cainan, Nine-Hundred and Ten Years Gen 5:14
Eber, Four-Hundred and Sixty-Four Years Gen 11:16, 17
Eli, Ninety-Eight Years 1Sa 4:15
Enoch, Three-Hundred and Sixty-Five Years Gen 5:23
Enos, Nine-Hundred and Five Years Gen 5:11
General Scriptures Concerning Gen 6:3 · Exo 20:12 · 1Ki 3:11–14 · Job 5:26 · Psa 21:4 · Psa 34:11–13 · Psa 90:10 · Psa 91:16 · Pro 3:1, 2, 16 · Pro 9:11 · Pro 10:27 · Isa 65:20 · 1Pe 3:10, 11
Isaac, One-Hundred and Eighty Years Gen 35:28

Jacob, One-Hundred and Forty-Seven Years Gen 47:28
Jared, Nine-Hundred and Sixty-Two Years Gen 5:20
Jehoiada, One-Hundred and Thirty Years 2Ch 24:15
Job, |Lived One-Hundred and Forty Years| After his Ordeal Job 42:16, 17
Joseph, One-Hundred and Ten Years Gen 50:26
Joshua, One-Hundred and Ten Years Jos 24:29
Lamech, Seven-Hundred and Seventy-Seven Years Gen 5:31
Mahalaleel, Eight-Hundred and Ninety-Five Years Gen 5:17
Methuselah, Nine-Hundred and Sixty-Nine Years Gen 5:27
Moses, One-Hundred and Twenty Years Deu 31:2 · Deu 34:7
Nahor, One-Hundred and Forty-Eight Years Gen 11:24, 25
Noah, Nine-Hundred and Fifty Years Gen 9:29
Paul, |The Aged One| Phm 1:9
Peleg, Two-Hundred and Thirty-Nine Years Gen 11:18, 19
Reu, Two-Hundred and Thirty-Nine Years Gen 11:20, 21
Salah, Four-Hundred and Thirty-Three Years Gen 11:14, 15
Sarah, One-Hundred and Twenty-Seven Years Gen 23:1
Serug, Two-Hundred and Thirty Years Gen 11:22, 23
Seth, Nine-Hundred and Twelve Years Gen 5:8
Shem, Six-Hundred Years Gen 11:10, 11
Terah, Two-Hundred and Five Years Gen 11:32
Longsuffering 2Pe 3:9 · Rom 5:3, 4 · Gal 5:22 · Rom 8:28 · Rom 2:4 · Exo 34:6 · Jam 4:7 · Heb 2:10 · Col 3:12 · Rom 9:22
General Scriptures Concerning 1Co 13:4, 7 · 2Co 6:4–6 · Gal 5:22 · Eph 4:1, 2 · Col 1:11 · Col 3:12, 13 · 1Ti 1:16 · 2Ti 3:10 · 2Ti 4:2
Lord: A Prince Jos 13:3 · Jdg 3:3 · 1Sa 5:8 · 1Sa 6:4
Lord's Prayer Mar 11:24 · Mat 6:9 · Luk 11:2–4 · Mat 6:6 · Eph 6:18 · Mat 6:13 · Mat 6:10 · Mat 26:41 · Php 4:6, 7 · Mat 6:7
General Scriptures Concerning Mat 6:9–13 · Luk 11:2–4
Lord's Supper 1Co 11:26 · 1Co 10:16 · Act 20:7 · Act 2:42 · 1Co 11:25 · 1Co 11:28 · 1Co 11:24 · Luk 22:19 · Mat 26:29 · Mat 26:26–28
Lordship Gal 2:20 · 2Co 4:5 · Rom 10:9 · Joh 14:21 · 2Co 5:15 · Luk 6:46 · Psa 37:4, 5 · 1Co 6:19
Lo-Ruhamah: Hosea's Daughter Hos 1:6–8
Losing a Loved One Rev 21:4 · Mat 5:4 · Psa 34:18 · Joh 16:22 · Isa 41:10 · Psa 147:3 · Joh 14:27–29 · Psa 116:15 · Joh 3:16 · 2Ti 4:7
Losing Faith Luk 8:13 · Joh 3:16 · Heb 11:1 · Num 23:19 · 1Pe 3:15 · Heb 11:6 · 2Co 5:7 · Mar 16:16 · 1Co 14:33 · Rom 3:23
Losing Friends Pro 18:24 · Pro 27:4–6 · 2Co 12:9 · Php 4:19 · Mat 10:22 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Pro 17:17 · Rom 8:18 · 1Co 15:33 · Jam 4:7
Losing Weight 1Co 10:13 · Php 4:13 · 1Co 10:31 · · Mar 12:29, 30, 32, 33 · Luk 11:42 · Joh 5:42 · Rom 5:5 · Rom 8:28 · 1Co 8:3 · Php 1:9 · 2Th 3:5 · 2Ti 1:7 · 1 Joh 2:5, 15 · 1 Joh 3:17, 18 · 1 Joh 4:12, 16–21 · 1 Joh 5:1–3 · 2 Joh 1:6 · Jde 1:21
Love of Man for Man Lev 19:18, 34 · Deu 10:19 · Psa 133:1–3 · Pro 10:12 · Pro 15:17 · Pro 17:9, 17 · Songs 8:6, 7 · Mat 5:41–47 · Mat 7:12 · Mat 10:41, 42 · Mat 19:19 · Mat 25:34–40 · Mar 9:41 · Mar 12:30–33 · Luk 6:31–35 · Luk 10:30–37 · Rom 12:1 · Mat 7:7 · Mar 11:23 · Rom 8:37 · 1 Joh 5:4 · 1 Joh 4:4
Losing your Salvation Heb 6:4–6 · Joh 10:28 · Mat 7:21–23 · 2Pe 2:20–22 · Eze 18:24–26 · Rom 11:29 · Heb 10:26–28 · Rom 8:38, 39 · Joh 6:37 · 1 Joh 2:3, 4
Loss Mat 5:4 · 2Co 12:9 · Php 4:19 · 2Co 1:3–5 · 2Pe 2:9 · Jer 17:10 · 1Co 6:19, 20
Loss of a Child Isa 41:10 · Mat 5:4 · Psa 34:18 · Mat 19:14 · Pro 3:5 · Rom 8:18 · 2Co 1:3, 4 · Rev 21:4 · Mat 18:14 · Joh 14:27
Loss of a Loved One Mat 5:4 · 2Co 1:3, 4 · Rom 8:18 · 1Th 4:14 · Psa 147:3 · Joh 11:25 · Joh 3:16 · Ecc 3:4 · Rev 21:4 · Joh 16:22
Lost Christians 1 Joh 1:9 · Jam 4:7
Lost Love 1Co 13:7 · Rom 8:28 · Col 3:14 · 1Co 16:14 · Eph 2:8
Lost Salvation Heb 6:4–6 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Rom 6:23 · 1Ti 2:4
Lost Sheep: Parable of Mat 18:12, 13 · Luk 15:4–7
Lot
The Son of Haran: Accompanies Terah from Ur of the Chaldees to Haran Gen 11:31
The Son of Haran: Commits Incest With his Daughters Gen 19:30–38
The Son of Haran: Disobediently Protests Against Going to the Mountains, and Chooses Zoar Gen 19:17–22
The Son of Haran: His Wife Disobediently Yearns After Sodom, and Becomes a Pillar of Salt Gen 19:26 · Luk 17:32
The Son of Haran: Migrates With Abraham to the Land of Canaan Gen 12:4
The Son of Haran: Providentially Saved from Destruction in Sodom Gen 19:1 · Luk 17:28, 29
The Son of Haran: Returns With Him to Beth-El Gen 13:1–3
The Son of Haran: Separates from Abraham, and Locates in Sodom Gen 13:5–14
The Son of Haran: Taken Captive by Chedorlaomer; Rescued by Abraham Gen 14:1–16
Lot's Wife Luk 17:32 · Gen 19:26 · Gen 19:17 · Gen 19:1 · Gen 13:12 · Gen 19:8 · 2Pe 2:7 · Gen 19:30 · Luk 17:31 · 1 Joh 2:15–17
Lots, Feast of Purim
The: Began Fourteenth of Twelfth Month Est 9:17
The: Confirmed by Royal Authority Est 9:29–32
The: Instituted by Mordecai Est 9:20
The: Lasted Two Days Est 9:21
The: Mode of Celebrating Est 9:17–19, 22
The: The Jews Bound Themselves to Keep Est 9:27, 28
The: To Commemorate the Defeat of Haman's Wicked Design Est 3:7–15 · Est 9:24–26
Lotteries Pro 13:11 · Heb 13:5 · 1Ti 6:10 · 1 Joh 2:15–17 · 1Co 6:12 · Luk 12:15 · Pro 1:19 · Mat 6:24 · Act 20:35

Topical Index — Love of Man for God–Lystra

Love of Man for God Exo 20:6 · Deu 5:10 · Deu 6:5 · Deu 7:9 · Deu 10:12 · Deu 11:1, 13, 22 · Deu 13:3 · Deu 30:6, 16, 20 · Jos 22:5 · Jos 23:11 · Psa 18:1 · Psa 31:23 · Psa 37:4 · Psa 45:10, 11 · Psa 63:5, 6 · Psa 69:35, 36 · Psa 73:25, 26 · Psa 91:14 · Psa 97:10 · Psa 116:1 · Psa 145:20 · Pro 8:17 · Pro 23:26 · Isa 56:6, 7 · Jer 2:2, 3 · Mat 22:37, 38 · Joh 13:14, 15, 34, 35 · Joh 15:12, 13, 17 · Rom 12:9, 10 · Rom 13:8–10 · 1Co 8:1 · 1Co 13:1–13 · 1Co 14:1 · 1Co 16:14 · 2Co 8:7, 8 · Gal 5:13, 14, 22, 26 · Eph 5:2 · Php 1:9 · Php 2:2 · Col 2:2 · Col 3:12 · 1Th 1:3 · 1Th 3:12 · 1Th 4:9 · 1Ti 1:5, 14 · 1Ti 2:15 · 1Ti 4:12 · 1Ti 6:2 · 2Ti 2:22 · Tts 3:15 · Phm 1:12–16 · Heb 10:24 · Jam 2:8 · 1Pe 1:22 · 1Pe 2:17 · 1Pe 3:8, 9 · 1Pe 4:8 · 2Pe 1:7 · 1 Joh 2:9–11 · 1 Joh 3:11, 14, 16–19, 23 · 1 Joh 4:7, 11, 12, 20, 21 · 1 Joh 5:1, 2 · 2 Joh 1:5
Love of Money: The Root of Evil 1Ti 6:10
Love to Christ
A Characteristic of Saints Songs 1:4
An Evidence of Adoption Joh 8:42
Certain Women Luk 23:28
Decrease of, Rebuked Rev 2:4
Exhibited by God Mat 17:5 · Joh 5:20
Exhibited by Saints 1Pe 1:8
His Love to Us a Motive To 2Co 5:14

His Personal Excellence is Deserving of Songs 5:9–16
Increase of, to be Prayed For Php 1:9
Joseph of Arimathaea Mat 27:57–60
Manifested in Ministering to Him Mat 27:55 · Mat 25:40
Manifested in Obeying Him Joh 14:15, 21, 23
Manifested in Preferring Him to all Others Mat 10:37
Manifested in Seeking Him Songs 3:2
Manifested in Taking up the Cross for Him Mat 10:38
Mary Magdalene Joh 20:11
Paul Act 21:13
Penitent Woman Luk 7:47
Peter Joh 21:15–17
Pray for Grace to Those Who Have Eph 6:24
Promises To 2Ti 4:8 · Jam 1:12
should be Ardent Songs 2:5 · Songs 8:6
should be Even to Death Act 21:13 · Rev 12:11
should be in Proportion to Our Mercies Luk 7:47
should be Sincere Eph 6:24
should be Supreme Mat 10:37
should be Unquenchable Songs 8:7
should Be with the Soul Songs 1:7
The Wicked, Destitute of Psa 35:19 · Joh 15:18, 25
They Who Have are Loved by Christ Pro 8:17 · Joh 14:21
They Who Have are Loved by the Father Joh 14:21, 23 · Joh 16:27
They Who Have: Enjoy Communion With God and Christ Joh 14:23
Thomas Joh 11:16
Want of, Denounced 1Co 16:22
Love to God with all the Heart Deu 6:5 · Mat 22:37
Love to God
A Characteristic of Saints Psa 5:11
Better than all Sacrifices Mar 12:33
Commanded Deu 11:1 · Jos 22:5
Exhibited by Christ Joh 14:31
Exhort One Another To Psa 31:23
God Tries the Sincerity of Deu 13:3
God, Faithful to Those Who Have Deu 7:9
Hypocrites, Without Luk 11:42 · Joh 5:42
Perfected in Obedience 1 Joh 2:5
Perfected, Gives Boldness 1 Joh 4:17, 18
Persevere In Jde 1:21
Pray For 2Th 3:5
Produced by Answers to Prayer Psa 116:1
Produced by The Holy Spirit Gal 5:22 · 2Th 3:5
Produced by The Love of God to Us 1 Joh 4:19
Promises Connected With Deu 11:13–15 · Psa 69:36 · Isa 56:6, 7 · Jam 1:12
should Produce Hatred of Sin Psa 97:10
should Produce Joy Psa 5:11
should Produce Love to Saints 1 Joh 5:1
should Produce Obedience to God Deu 30:20 · 1 Joh 5:3
The First Great Commandment Mat 22:38
The Love of the World is a Proof of not Having 1 Joh 2:15
The Uncharitable, Without 1 Joh 3:17
They Who Have are Delivered by Him Psa 91:14
They Who Have are Known of Him 1Co 8:3
They Who Have are Preserved by Him Psa 145:20
They Who Have: Have all Things Working for Their Good Rom 8:28
They Who Have: Partake of his Mercy Exo 20:6 · Deu 7:9
They Who Love not Others, are Without 1 Joh 4:20
Love to Man is a Bond of Union Col 2:2
Love to Man is an Abiding Principle 1Co 13:8, 13
Love to Man is an Active Principle 1Th 1:3 · Heb 6:10
Love to Man is Good and Pleasant Psa 133:1, 2
Love to Man is of God 1 Joh 4:7
Love to Man is the Bond of Perfectness Col 3:14
Love to Man is the End of the Commandment 1Ti 1:5
Love to Man is the Fulfilling of the Law Rom 13:8–10 · Gal 5:14 · Jam 2:8
Love to Man is the Second Great Commandment Mat 22:37–39
Love to Man
A Fruit of the Spirit Gal 5:22 · Col 1:8
After the Example of Christ Joh 13:34 · Joh 15:12 · Eph 5:2
All Things should be Done With 1Co 16:14
An Evidence of Being in the Light 1 Joh 2:10
An Evidence of Discipleship With Christ Joh 13:35
An Evidence of Spiritual Life 1 Joh 3:14
Aquila Rom 16:3, 4
Centurion Luk 7:5
Colossians Col 1:4
Commanded by Christ Joh 13:34 · Joh 15:12 · 1 Joh 3:23
Commanded by God 1 Joh 4:21
Epaphroditus Php 2:25, 26, 30
Especially Enjoined Upon Ministers 1Ti 4:12 · 2Ti 2:22
Explained 1Co 13:4–7
Faith Works By Gal 5:6
Hypocrites, Devoid of 1 Joh 2:9, 11 · 1 Joh 4:20
Jonathan 1Sa 20:17, 41, 42
Joseph Gen 45:15
Love to Self is the Measure of Mar 12:33
Lydia Act 16:15
Moses Heb 11:25
Necessary to True Happiness Pro 15:17
Obadiah 1Ki 18:4
Onesiphorus 2Ti 1:16–18
Paul 2Co 6:11, 12
Philemon Phm 1:7–9
Philippians Php 4:15–19
Purity of Heart Leads To 1Pe 1:22
Ruth Rut 1:16, 17
Saints should Abound In Php 1:9 · 1Th 3:12
Saints should be Disinterested In 1Co 10:24 · 1Co 13:5 · Php 2:4
Saints should be Fervent In 1Pe 1:22 · 1Pe 4:8
Saints should be Sincere In Rom 12:9 · 2Co 6:6 · 2Co 8:8 · 1 Joh 3:18
Saints should Continue In 1Ti 2:15 · Heb 13:1
Saints should Follow After 1Co 14:1
Saints should Provoke Each Other To 2Co 8:7 · 2Co 9:2 · Heb 10:24
Saints should Put On Col 3:14
should be Connected With Brotherly Kindness Rom 12:10 · 2Pe 1:7
should be Exhibited, in Clothing the Naked Isa 58:7 · Mat 25:36
should be Exhibited, in Covering the Faults of Others Pro 10:12 · 1Pe 4:8
should be Exhibited, in Forbearing Eph 4:2
should be Exhibited, in Forgiving Injuries Eph 4:32 · Col 3:13
should be Exhibited, in Loving Each Other Gal 5:13
should be Exhibited, in Ministering to the Wants of Others Mat 25:35 · Heb 6:10
should be Exhibited, in Rebuking Lev 19:17 · Mat 18:15
should be Exhibited, in Relieving Strangers Lev 25:35 · Mat 25:36
should be Exhibited, in Supporting the Weak Gal 6:2 · 1Th 5:14
should be Exhibited, in Sympathising Rom 12:15 · 1Co 12:26
should be Exhibited, in Visiting the Sick Job 31:16–22 · Jam 1:27
should be Exhibited, Toward: All Men Gal 6:10
should be Exhibited, Toward: Enemies Exo 23:4, 5 · 2Ki 6:22 · Mat 5:44 · Rom 12:14, 20 · 1Pe 3:9
should be Exhibited, Toward: Fellow-Countrymen Exo 32:32 · Rom 9:2, 3 · Rom 10:1
should be Exhibited, Toward: Ministers 1Th 5:13
should be Exhibited, Toward: Our Families Eph 5:25 · Tts 2:4
should be Exhibited, Toward: Saints 1Pe 2:17 · 1 Joh 5:1
should be Exhibited, Toward: Strangers Lev 19:34 · Deu 10:19
should be With a Pure Heart 1Pe 1:22
Supernatural Gifts are Nothing Without 1Co 13:1, 2
Taught by God 1Th 4:9
The Church Act 2:46 · Heb 10:33, 34
The Greatest Sacrifices are Nothing Without 1Co 13:3

The Love of God is a Motive To Joh 13:34 · 1 Joh 4:11
The Wicked Devoid of 1 Joh 3:10
Thessalonians 1Th 3:6
Love your Enemies Mat 5:44 · Luk 6:27 · Rom 12:20 · Rom 12:14 · Lev 19:18 · Luk 6:35 · 1 Joh 4:7 · Act 7:60 · Pro 25:21, 22 · Mat 5:43
Love your Enemy Luk 6:27 · Mat 5:9 · Rom 12:20, 21
Love your Neighbor Mar 12:31 · 1 Joh 4:7 · Lev 19:18 · 1Co 16:14 · Rom 13:10 · Gal 5:14 · 1Pe 4:8 · Joh 13:34 · 1 Joh 4:19 · Rom 13:8
Love your Wife 1Pe 3:7 · Eph 5:25 · Eph 5:33 · Gen 2:24 · 1Pe 4:8 · Col 3:19 · Eph 5:28 · Pro 18:22 · Gen 2:18 · Col 3:18
Love Yourself 1Co 6:19 · 1Co 6:20 · Lev 19:18 · Ezr 10:4 · Mat 22:37–39 · 1Co 13:13 · Rom 13:9 · 1 Joh 4:7 · 1Pe 4:8 · Mat 19:19
Love
0F Man for Jesus Mat 10:37, 38 · Mat 25:34–40 · Mat 27:55–61 · Mar 9:41 · Luk 2:29, 30 · Luk 7:47 · Joh 8:42 · Joh 14:15, 21, 23, 28 · Joh 15:9 · Joh 16:27 · Joh 17:26 · Joh 21:17 · Act 21:13 · 1Co 16:22 · 2Co 5:6, 8, 14, 15 · Gal 5:6, 22 · Gal 6:14 · Eph 3:17–19 · Eph 4:15 · Eph 6:24 · Php 1:9, 20, 21, 23 · Php 3:7, 8 · Col 1:8 · 2Th 3:5 · 2Ti 1:13 · 2Ti 4:8 · Phm 1:5 · Heb 6:10 · Jam 1:12 · Jam 2:5 · 1Pe 1:8 · 1Pe 2:7 · Rev 2:4
Abraham for Lot Gen 14:14–16
Centurion for his Servant Luk 7:2–6
David's Subjects 2Sa 15:30 · 2Sa 17:27–29
Exemplification of the Love of Man for Man Exo 32:31, 32 · Psa 133:1–3 · Pro 24:17, 18 · Mat 5:41, 42 · Mat 10:41, 42 · Mat 25:34–40 · Mar 9:41 · Luk 10:25–37 · Act 20:26, 27, 31 · Act 26:29 · Rom 1:12 · Rom 5:7 · Rom 9:1–3 · Rom 12:15, 16 · Rom 14:19, 21 · Rom 15:1, 2, 5, 7, 14, 15, 24, 32 · Rom 16:1–16, 19 · 1Co 1:4 · 1Co 4:14–16 · 1Co 10:24 · 2Co 1:3–6, 14, 23, 24 · 2Co 2:1–17 · 2Co 3:2 · 2Co 4:5 · 2Co 6:4–6, 11–13 · 2Co 7:1–4, 7, 12 · 2Co 11:2 · 2Co 12:14–16, 19–21 · 2Co 13:9 · Gal 4:11–20 · Gal 6:1, 2, 10 · Eph 3:13 · Eph 4:2, 32 · Eph 6:22, 24 · Php 1:3–5, 7, 8, 23–26 · Php 2:19 · Php 3:18 · Php 4:1 · Col 1:3, 4, 24, 28, 29 · Col 2:1, 5 · Col 4:7 · 1Th 1:3, 4 · 1Th 2:7, 8, 11, 12, 17–20 · 1Th 3:5, 7–10, 12 · 1Th 5:8, 11, 14 · 2Th 1:4 · 1Ti 1:5 · 1Ti 5:9, 10 · 1Ti 6:2, 11 · 2Ti 1:3, 4, 8 · 2Ti 2:10 · Phm 1:8, 9, 12, 16–21 · Heb 5:2 · Heb 6:9, 10 · Heb 13:1–3, 22 · Jam 1:27
Jehoshabeath for Joash 2Ch 22:11
Job's Friends Job 42:11
Love for Jesus: A Man from Gadara (Gerasa) out of Whom Jesus Cast an Evil Spirit Mar 5:18
Love for Jesus: Joseph of Aramathaea Mat 27:57–60
Love for Jesus: Mary Mat 26:6–13 · Joh 12:3–8 · Luk 10:39
Love for Jesus: Mary Magdalene and Other Disciples Mat 27:55, 56, 61 · Mat 28:1–9 · Luk 8:2, 3 · Luk 23:27, 55, 56 · Luk 24:1–10 · Joh 20:1, 2, 11–18
Love for Jesus: Nicodemus Joh 19:39, 40
Love for Jesus: Peter Mat 17:4 · Joh 13:37 · Joh 18:10 · Joh 20:3–6 · Joh 21:7
Love for Jesus: The Disciples Mar 16:10 · Luk 24:17–41 · Joh 20:20
Love for Jesus: Thomas Joh 11:16
Love for Jesus: Women of Jerusalem Luk 23:27
Mordecai for Esther Est 2:7
Naomi, Ruth, and Boaz Rut 1:1 · Rut 2:1 · Rut 3:1
Nehemiah for Israelites Neh 5:10–15
Obadiah for the Prophets 1Ki 18:4
Roman Christians for Paul Act 28:15
Loved Ones in Heaven 1 Joh 3:2 · 2Sa 12:23 · Rev 21:4 · 1Co 2:9 · Joh 3:16 · 1Th 4:17 · Mat 22:30 · 1Co 15:52 · Joh 14:6 · Rom 6:23
Lovefeasts: Assemblies of Christian Fellowship 2Pe 2:13 · Jde 1:12
Lovers
Boaz for Ruth Rut 2:1 · Rut 3:1 · Rut 4:1
Isaac for Rebekah Gen 24:67
Jacob for Rachel Gen 29:20, 30
Shechem for Dinah Gen 34:3, 12
Loving a Married Man Heb 13:4 · Pro 6:32 · Gen 2:24 · Deu 5:21 · Pro 18:22 · Exo 20:14 · 1Co 6:18 · 1Pe 4:8 · 1Pe 3:7 · Rom 7:2
Loving as Jesus Loved Joh 13:34 · Lev 19:18
Loving Difficult People Mat 5:46 · Joh 15:12 · Mat 18:15 · Mat 21:22 · Luk 6:32 · Pro 9:7–9 · Joh 3:16 · Pro 10:12 · Rom 5:8 · 1Pe 4:8
Loving Each Other 1Pe 4:8 · 1 Joh 4:7, 8 · Joh 13:34, 35 · 1Co 16:14 · 1Co 13:13 · Joh 15:13 · Joh 3:16 · Pro 10:12 · Rom 12:10 · Eph 4:2
Loving God Luk 10:27 · Deu 6:5 · 1 Joh 4:19 · Joh 3:16 · Joh 14:21 · Deu 7:9 · Joh 14:15 · Rom 5:8 · 1 Joh 3:1 · Gal 2:20
Loving Others Joh 13:34 · 1 Joh 4:19–21 · Php 2:3, 4 · Pro 10:12 · 1Pe 4:8 · 1Co 13:13 · 1 Joh 4:7, 8 · Joh 15:12 · Joh 3:16 · Eph 4:2
Loving Unconditionally 1 Joh 4:18 · Luk 6:27 · Joh 3:16 · Joh 15:13 · Rom 5:8 · 1 Joh 3:20 · Rom 2:1 · Joh 15:12
Loving your Body Sos 4:7 · Psa 139:14 · Sos 2:13
Loving your Child Pro 13:24 · Eph 6:4 · Pro 22:6 · Pro 29:19
Loving your Children Eph 6:4 · Pro 22:6 · Psa 127:3–5 · 1Ti 5:8 · Psa 27:10 · Pro 13:24 · Joh 3:16 · Col 3:20 · 1Co 13:13 · Pro 29:15
Loving your Enemies Luk 6:27 · Mat 5:44 · Rom 12:14 · Rom 12:20 · Luk 6:35 · 1Pe 3:9 · 1 Joh 4:7 · Pro 25:21, 22 · Pro 24:17 · Act 7:60
Loving your Husband 1Pe 4:8 · Gen 2:24 · Eph 5:22–24 · Tts 2:4, 5 · 1 Joh 4:12
Loving your Neighbor Lev 19:18 · Mat 7:12 · Luk 6:27 · Rom 13:8–10 · Mat 19:19 · Jam 2:8 · Joh 15:12 · Rom 15:2 · Gal 5:14 · 1 Joh 4:16
Loving your Wife 1Pe 3:7 · Eph 5:25 · Col 3:19 · Gen 2:24 · Pro 31:10 · Eph 5:28 · Eph 5:33 · Heb 13:4 · Gen 2:18 · Eph 5:31
Loving Yourself Sos 4:7 · Pro 19:8 · Psa 139:13–15 · Eph 5:29 · 1Ti 4:12 · 1 Joh 3:1 · Deu 31:6 · 1Pe 4:8 · Rom 13:8–10 · Luk 6:27
Low Self Esteem Sos 4:7 · 1Sa 16:7 · Psa 139:14 · Php 4:13 · 1Co 10:13 · Mat 11:28–30 · 1 Joh 3:1 · Jer 1:6–8 · Exo 4:10–12 · 1Pe 2:9
Low Self-Esteem 1Sa 16:7 · Php 2:3 · Rom 12:3 · Mat 11:28–30 · Gen 1:27 · 1Co 6:19
Loyalty
Barzillai 2Sa 19:32
David 1Sa 24:6–10 · 1Sa 26:6–16 · 2Sa 1:14
David's Soldiers 2Sa 18:12, 13 · 2Sa 23:15, 16
Disloyalty 2Pe 2:10
Enforced Ezr 10:8 · Pro 17:11
Enjoined Exo 22:28 · Num 27:20 · Ezr 6:10 · Ezr 7:26 · Job 34:18 · Pro 24:21 · Ecc 8:2 · Ecc 10:4 · Rom 13:1 · Tts 3:1
Hushai 2Sa 17:15, 16
Israelites Jos 1:16–18 · 2Sa 3:36, 37 · 2Sa 15:23, 30 · 2Sa 18:3 · 2Sa 21:17 · 1Ch 12:38
Ittai 2Sa 15:21
Jehoiada 2Ki 11:4–12
Joab 2Sa 19:5, 6
Mordecai Est 2:21–23
Uriah 2Sa 11:9
Lubims
Called Libya Act 2:10
Inhabitants of Northern Africa 2Ch 12:3 · 2Ch 16:8
The Region They Inhabited Was Called Phut In Eze 27:10 · Nah 3:9
Lucas: Fellow-Laborer of Paul Phm 1:24
Lucifer: Nebuchadnezzar Called by This Name Isa 14:12
Lucius
A Christian at Antioch Act 13:1
A Relative of Paul Rom 16:21
Luck Pro 16:33 · Jam 1:17 · Ecc 9:11 · Pro 16:9 · Rom 8:28–30 · Psa 115:3 · Isa 46:9, 10 · Eph 1:11
Lud: A Son of Shem Gen 10:22 · 1Ch 1:17
Ludim
Descendants of Ludim Gen 10:13
Descendants of Ludim: Warriors Isa 66:19 · Jer 46:9 · Eze 27:10 · Eze 30:5

- **Son of Mizraim** Gen 10:13 · 1Ch 1:11
- **Luhith: A City of Moab** Isa 15:5 · Jer 48:5
- **Luke**
  - **A Physician** Col 4:14
  - **Accompanies Paul in his Tour of Asia and Macedonia** Act 16:10–13 · Act 20:5, 6
  - **To Jerusalem** Act 21:1–18
  - **To Rome** Act 27:1 · Act 28:1 · 2Ti 4:11 · Phm 1:24
  - **Wrote to Theophilus** Luk 1:1–4 · Act 1:1, 2
- **Lukewarm Christians** Rev 3:15, 16 · 1 Joh 2:15, 16 · Mat 12:30 · Mat 5:13 · 2Ti 4:3 · Jam 3:10–12 · 1 Joh 3:10 · 1Pe 3:15 · Mat 16:26 · 2Ti 3:4
- **Lukewarmness**
  - **Figurative** Jer 9:3 · Eze 13:5 · Eze 16:30 · Hos 6:4 · Hos 10:2 · Hag 1:2 · Hag 2:15, 16 · Mat 26:41 · Rev 2:4 · Rev 3:2, 15, 16
  - **Laodicea** Rev 3:14–16
  - **Pergamos** Rev 2:14–16
  - **Sardis** Rev 3:1–3
  - **The Jews Under Nehemiah** Neh 3:5 · Neh 13:11
  - **The Reubenites, when Deborah Called on Them to Assist Sisera** Jdg 5:16
  - **Thyatira** Rev 2:20–24
- **Lust: Evil Desire** Gen 3:6 · Exo 20:17 · Job 31:9–12 · Psa 81:12 · Pro 6:24, 25 · Mat 5:28 · Mar 4:19 · Joh 8:44 · 1Co 9:27 · 1Co 10:6, 7 · Eph 4:22 · 1Ti 6:9 · 2Ti 2:22 · 2Ti 4:3, 4 · Tts 2:12 · Jam 1:14, 15 · Jam 4:1–3 · 1Pe 2:11 · 1Pe 4:3 · 2Pe 2:18 · 2Pe 3:3 · 1 Joh 2:16, 17 · Jde 1:16, 18
- **Lycaonia: Paul Visits Towns of** Act 14:6–21 · Act 16:1, 2
- **Lycia: Paul Visits** Act 27:5
- **Lydda**
  - **A City of the Tribe of Benjamin** 1Ch 8:12 · Ezr 2:33 · Neh 11:35
  - **Peter Heals Aeneas In** Act 9:32–35
- **Lydia**
  - **A Woman of Thyatira, Who With Her Household Was Converted Through the Preaching of Paul** Act 16:14, 15
  - **Entertains Paul and Silas** Act 16:15, 40
  - **Incorrectly Put for Lud** Eze 30:5
- **Lying**
  - **A Characteristic of the Apostasy** 2Th 2:9 · 1Ti 4:2
  - **A Hindrance to Prayer** Isa 59:2, 3
  - **An Abomination to God** Pro 12:22
  - **Ananias** Act 5:5
  - **Antinomians Guilty of** 1 Joh 1:6 · 1 Joh 2:4
  - **Cain** Gen 4:9
  - **Cretans** Tts 1:12
  - **David** 1Sa 21:2
  - **Excludes from Heaven** Rev 21:27 · Rev 22:15
  - **False Prophets Addicted To** Jer 23:14 · Eze 22:28
  - **False Witnesses Addicted To** Pro 14:5, 25
  - **Folly of Concealing Hatred By** Pro 10:18
  - **Forbidden** Lev 19:11 · Col 3:9
  - **Gehazi** 2Ki 5:22
  - **Gibeonites** Jos 9:9–13
  - **Hateful to God** Pro 6:16–19
  - **Hypocrites Addicted To** Hos 11:12
  - **Hypocrites, a Seed of** Isa 57:4
  - **Jacob** Gen 27:19
  - **Job's Friends** Job 13:4
  - **Joseph's Brethren** Gen 37:31, 32
  - **Leads to Hatred** Pro 26:28
  - **Leads to Love of Impure Conversation** Pro 17:4
  - **Lying Spirit from God** 1Ki 22:21–23 · 2Ch 18:20–22
  - **Michal** 1Sa 19:14
  - **Ninevites** Nah 3:1
  - **Often Accompanied by Gross Crimes** Hos 4:1, 2
  - **Peter** Mat 26:72
  - **Poverty Preferable To** Pro 19:22
  - **Prophet of Bethel** 1Ki 13:18
  - **Punishment For** Psa 5:6 · Psa 120:3, 4 · Pro 19:5 · Jer 50:36
  - **Saints: Avoid** Isa 63:8 · Zep 3:13
  - **Saints: Hate** Psa 119:163 · Pro 13:5
  - **Saints: Pray to be Preserved From** Psa 119:29 · Pro 30:8
  - **Saints: Reject Those Who Practise** Psa 101:7
  - **Saints: Respect not Those Who Practise** Psa 40:4
  - **Samson** Jdg 16:10
  - **Sarah** Gen 18:15
  - **Saul** 1Sa 15:13
  - **Shall be Detected** Pro 12:19
  - **The Devil** Gen 3:4
  - **The Devil Excites Men To** 1Ki 22:22 · Act 5:3
  - **The Devil, the Father of** Joh 8:44
  - **The Evil of Rulers Hearkening To** Pro 29:12
  - **The Wicked: Addicted To, from Their Infancy** Psa 58:3
  - **The Wicked: Bring Forth** Psa 7:14
  - **The Wicked: Delight In** Psa 62:4
  - **The Wicked: Give Heed To** Pro 17:4
  - **The Wicked: Love** Psa 52:3
  - **The Wicked: Prepare Their Tongues For** Jer 9:3, 5
  - **The Wicked: Seek After** Psa 4:2
  - **They Who are Guilty of, Shall be Cast Into Hell** Rev 21:8
  - **Unbecoming in Rulers** Pro 17:7
  - **Vanity of Getting Riches By** Pro 21:6
- **Lysanias: A Tetrarch** Luk 3:1
- **Lysias: Chief Captain of Roman Troops in Jerusalem** Act 24:7, 22
- **Lystra**
  - **Congregation of, Elders Ordained For, by Paul and Barnabas** Act 14:23
  - **One of Two Cities of Lycaonia, to Which Paul and Barnabas Fled from Persecutions in Iconium** Act 14:6–23 · 2Ti 3:11
  - **Timothy a Resident of** Act 16:1–4

Topical Index — Maachah–Marriage

- **Maachah**
  - **Also Called Maacah and Maachathi: A Small Kingdom East of Bashan** Deu 3:14 · Jos 12:5 · 2Sa 10:6, 8 · 1Ch 19:6, 7
  - **Also Called Maacah: Mother of Absalom** 2Sa 3:3 · 1Ch 3:2
  - **Also Called Maoch: Father of Achish** 1Sa 27:2 · 1Ki 2:39
  - **Also Called Michaiah: Mother of Abijam and Grandmother of Asa** 1Ki 15:2 · 2Ch 11:20–23 · 2Ch 13:2 · 2Ch 15:16
  - **Concubine of Caleb** 1Ch 2:48
  - **Father of Hanan** 1Ch 11:43
  - **Father of Shephatiah** 1Ch 27:16
  - **Son of Nahor** Gen 22:24
  - **Wife of Jehiel** 1Ch 8:29 · 1Ch 9:35
  - **Wife of Machir** 1Ch 7:15, 16
- **Maadai: A Returned Exile** Ezr 10:34
- **Maadiah: A Priest** Neh 12:5
- **Maai: A Priest** Neh 12:36
- **Maaleh-Acrabbim: An Acclivity on the Southern Border of the Territory of the Tribe of Judah** Jos 15:3
- **Maarath: A City of the Tribe of Judah** Jos 15:59
- **Maaseiah**
  - **A Benjamite** Neh 11:7
  - **A Captain of Hundreds** 2Ch 23:1
  - **A Descendant of Pharez** Neh 11:5
  - **A Levite Musician** 1Ch 15:18, 20
  - **A Returned Exile** Ezr 10:30
  - **An officer of the Temple** Jer 35:4
  - **An officer of Uzziah** 2Ch 26:11
  - **Father of a False Prophet** Jer 29:21
  - **Father of Azariah** Neh 3:23
  - **Govenor of Jerusalem** 2Ch 34:8
  - **Grandfather of Baruch** Jer 32:12 · Jer 51:59
  - **One Who Sealed the Covenant** Neh 10:25
  - **Son of Ahaz--Killed by Zichri** 2Ch 28:7
  - **The Name of a Number of Priests of the Exile** Ezr 10:18, 21, 22 · Neh 8:4, 7 · Neh 12:41, 42 · Jer 21:1 · Jer 29:25 · Jer 37:3
- **Maasiai: A Priest** 1Ch 9:12
- **Maath: An Ancestor of Jesus** Luk 3:26
- **Maaz: A Son of Ram** 1Ch 2:27
- **Maaziah**
  - **A Priest** 1Ch 24:18
  - **A Priest Who Sealed the Covenant With Nehemiah** Neh 10:8
- **Macedonia**
  - **Disciples In** Act 19:23 · Act 27:2
  - **Paul Has a Vision Concerning** Act 16:9
  - **Preaches In, at Philippi** Act 16:12
  - **Revisits** Act 20:1–6 · 2Co 2:13 · 2Co 7:5
  - **The Congregation In, Sends Contributions to the Poor Saints in Jerusalem** Rom 15:26 · 2Co 8:1–5
  - **Timothy Visits** Act 19:22
- **Machbanai: A Gadite Warrior** 1Ch 12:13

Machi: A Gadite Num 13:15

Machir
- **A Man of Lo-Debar Who Took Care of Jonathan's Lame Son, Mephibosheth** 2Sa 9:4, 5 · 2Sa 17:27
- **One of the Sons of Manasseh** Gen 50:23
- **One of the Sons of Manasseh: Certain Cities of Bashan Given To** Jos 13:31 · Jos 17:1
- **One of the Sons of Manasseh: Father of the Machirites** Num 26:29 · Num 36:1
- **One of the Sons of Manasseh: The Land of Gilead Allotted To** Num 32:39, 40 · Deu 3:15 · Jos 13:31

Machnadebai: A Jew Ezr 10:40

Machpelah: The Burying Place of Sarah, Abraham, Isaac, Rebekah, Leah, and Jacob Gen 23:9, 17–20 · Gen 25:9 · Gen 49:30, 31 · Gen 50:13 · Act 7:16

Madai: Son of Japheth Gen 10:2 · 1Ch 1:5

Madmannah: A City of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:31

Madmenah: A City of the Tribe of Benjamin Isa 10:31

Madon: A Canaanite City Jos 11:1 · Jos 12:19

Magdala: Christ Visits Mat 15:39

Magi: The Wise Men from the East Who Visited Jesus As an Infant Mat 2:1–12

Magician
- **A Person Who Claims to Understand and Explain Mysteries by Magic** Dan 1:20
- **Failed to Interpret Pharaoh's Dreams** Gen 41:8, 24
- **Nebuchadnezzars** Dan 2:2–13 · Dan 4:7
- **Wrought Apparent Miracles** Exo 7:11, 12, 22 · Exo 8:7, 18

Magicians Rev 22:15 · Lev 19:31 · Dan 2:27 · Lev 20:27 · Dan 1:20

Magistrate
- **An officer of Civil Law** Jdg 18:7 · Ezr 7:25 · Luk 12:11, 58 · Act 16:20, 22, 35, 38
- **Obedience To, Enjoined** Tts 3:1

Magistrates are Appointed by God Rom 13:1

Magistrates are Ministers of God Rom 13:4, 6

Magistrates are not a Terror to the Good, But to the Evil Rom 13:3

Magistrates
- **Good: Daniel** Dan 6:3
- **Good: Gideon** Jdg 8:35
- **Good: Job** Job 29:16
- **Good: Joseph** Gen 41:46
- **Good: Nehemiah** Neh 3:15
- **Good: Samuel** 1Sa 12:3, 4 · Ezr 10:1–9
- **Purpose of Their Appointment** Rom 13:4 · 1Pe 2:14
- **should be Diligent in Ruling** Rom 12:8
- **should be Faithful to the Sovereign** Dan 6:4
- **should be Impartial** Exo 23:6 · Deu 1:17
- **should Defend the Poor** Job 29:12, 16
- **should Enforce the Laws** Ezr 7:26
- **should Hate Covetousness** Exo 18:21
- **should Judge for God, not for Man** 2Ch 19:6
- **should Judge Righteously** Deu 1:16 · Deu 16:18 · Deu 25:1
- **should Judge Wisely** 1Ki 3:16–28
- **should Know the Law of God** Ezr 7:25
- **should not Take Bribes** Exo 23:8 · Deu 16:19
- **should Rule in the Fear of God** 2Sa 23:3 · 2Ch 19:7
- **should Seek Wisdom from God** 1Ki 3:9
- **should Subjection to Their Authority Enjoined** Mat 23:2, 3 · Rom 13:1 · 1Pe 2:13, 14
- **Their office to be Respected** Act 23:5
- **To be Prayed For** 1Ti 2:1, 2
- **To be Wisely Selected and Appointed** Exo 18:21 · Ezr 7:25
- **Wicked: Felix** Act 24:26
- **Wicked: Gallio** Act 18:16, 17
- **Wicked: Magistrates in Philippi** Act 16:22, 23
- **Wicked: Pilate** Mat 27:24, 26
- **Wicked: Sons of Samuel** 1Sa 8:3
- **Wicked-Illustrated** Pro 28:15

Magnanimity
- **Ahab to Benhadad** 1Ki 20:32–34
- **David to Saul** 1Sa 24:3–11
- **Joshua and the Elders of Israel to the Gibeonites Who had Deceived the Israelites** Jos 9:3–27

Magnificat of Mary Luk 1:46–55

Magog
- **Prophecy Concerning** Eze 38:2 · Eze 39:6
- **Son of Japheth** Gen 10:2 · 1Ch 1:5
- **Symbolical of the Enemies of God** Rev 20:8

Magor-Missabib: A Symbolical Name Given by Jeremiah to Pashur Jer 20:3–6

Magpiash: A Person or Family Neh 10:20

Mahalah: Grandson of Manasseh 1Ch 7:18

Mahalaleel
- **A Man of Judah** Neh 11:4
- **Also Called Maleleel: Son of Cainan** Gen 5:12–17 · 1Ch 1:2 · Luk 3:37

Mahalath
- **A Granddaughter of David** 2Ch 11:18
- **Also Called Bashemath: Daughter of Ishmael** Gen 28:9 · Gen 36:3

Mahanaim
- **David Lodges At, at the Time of Absalom's Rebellion** 2Sa 17:27–29 · 1Ki 2:8
- **Ish-Bosheth Establishes Himself At, when Made King Over Israel** 2Sa 2:8–12
- **One of the Levitical Cities** Jos 21:38
- **The Place where Jacob had the Vision of Angels** Gen 32:2
- **The Town of, Allotted to Gad** Jos 13:26, 30

Mahaneh-Dan: An Encampment of the Danites Jdg 13:25 · Jdg 18:12

Maharai: One of David's Warriors 2Sa 23:28 · 1Ch 11:30 · 1Ch 27:13

Mahath: Name of Two Descendants of Kohath 1Ch 6:35 · 2Ch 29:12 · 2Ch 31:13

Mahazioth: Son of Heman 1Ch 25:4, 30

Maher-Shalal-Hash-Baz: A Symbolical Name Isa 8:1–4

Mahlah: Special Legislation in Regard to the Inheritance of Num 26:33 · Num 27:1–7

Mahli
- **Son of Merari** Exo 6:19 · 1Ch 6:19 · Ezr 8:18
- **Son of Mushi** 1Ch 6:47 · 1Ch 23:23 · 1Ch 24:30

Mahlon: A Son of Naomi, and the First Husband of Ruth Rut 1:2, 5 · Rut 4:9, 10

Mahol: Father of Heman, Chalcol, and Darda 1Ki 4:31

Mail
- **Armor** 1Sa 17:5
- **Information, Public or Private: Carried by a Courier** Est 3:13 · Est 8:10

Majesty: Name of God Heb 1:3 · Heb 8:1

Majority and Minority Reports of the Spies Num 13:26–33 · Num 14:6–10

Makaz: A Place in the Territory of the Tribe of Judah 1Ki 4:9

Makeup 1Pe 3:3, 4 · Jer 4:30 · Deu 22:5 · 2Ki 9:30 · Hos 2:2

Makheloth: An Encampment of Israel Num 33:25, 26

Making a Difference Mar 16:15 · Eph 2:8–10 · Luk 12:33, 34 · 1Ti 6:17–19 · Mat 28:18–20 · 2Ti 2:22

Making a Vow Num 30:1, 2 · Jam 5:12 · Ecc 5:5 · Deu 23:21–23 · Pro 20:25 · Num 30:6–8 · Rom 7:2 · Ecc 5:4 · Mat 19:9

Making Choices Mat 7:13, 14 · Pro 14:12 · Pro 16:9 · Pro 19:21 · Isa 30:21 · Ecc 12:13, 14 · Php 4:8 · Gal 6:7, 8 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Jos 24:15

Making Decisions Psa 25:4 · Jos 24:15 · Pro 12:15 · Php 4:6, 7 · Pro 18:15

Making Disciples Act 1:8 · Joh 15:16 · Joh 15:8 · 1Pe 2:9 · Rom 10:14, 15 · Mat 28:18–20 · 2Ti 2:2 · Mar 16:15 · Mar 1:17 · 2Ti 3:16

Making Excuses 2Co 5:10 · Mat 12:36 · Rom 1:18–20 · Joh 8:24 · Luk 12:47, 48

Making Friends Pro 18:24 · 1Co 15:33 · Pro 17:17 · Pro 27:17 · Pro 13:20 · Pro 12:26 · Pro 22:24, 25 · Pro 16:28 · Luk 6:31 · Pro 27:5, 6

Making Fun of Others Php 2:3 · Pro 24:17 · 2Ki 2:23, 24 · Pro 26:19 · Jam 1:17 · Ecc 7:21, 22 · Eph 5:4 · Pro 12:16

Making Fun of People Eph 5:4 · Eph 4:29 · Rom 2:1 · 2Ki 2:23, 24 · Mat 6:1–3 · Pro 3:34 · Mat 7:12 · Pro 19:29

Making Mistakes Isa 41:10 · Psa 37:24 · Pro 28:13 · Jam 3:2 · Eph 5:8 · 1Pe 5:6, 7 · Isa 40:8 · Rom 8:1 · Mat 5:38, 39 · Rom 3:23

Making Money 1Ti 6:10 · Pro 13:11 · Jam 4:13 · Pro 11:24 · Pro 31:6, 7

Making Plans Pro 16:9 · Pro 16:3 · Pro 15:22 · Jer 29:11 · Pro 16:1 · Pro 19:21 · Pro 21:5 · Jer 1:5 · Jer 10:23 · Amo 3:7
Making Promises Num 23:19 · Jdg 11:35 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Lev 5:4 · Jam 5:12 · Jer 29:11
Making the Right Decision Pro 3:5, 6 · Psa 32:8 · Jer 29:11 · Pro 11:14 · Pro 14:12 · Rom 12:12 · 1Co 13:10 · Psa 16:11 · 1Pe 3:15 · Joh 3:16, 17
Making the World Better Joh 16:33 · Joh 3:16 · Joh 14:27 · 2Pe 3:9 · Isa 41:10 · Jer 29:11 · Php 4:13 · Mat 5:14–16 · Mar 16:15 · 2Ch 36:15
Making Time for God Mat 6:33 · Luk 5:15, 16 · Col 3:17 · Hos 10:12 · Col 4:5 · 1Th 5:17 · 2Ti 2:15 · Psa 62:5 · Psa 46:10
Makkedah
- **A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Judah, Conquered by Joshua** Jos 10:28 · Jos 12:16
- **Five Kings of the Amorites Hide in a Cave of, and are Killed by Joshua** Jos 10:5, 16–27

Maktesh: A District where Merchants Traded Zep 1:11
Malachi
- **Fortells the Coming of the Messiah** Mal 3:1–6
- **Last of the Minor Prophets** Mal 1:1
- **Reproves God's People for Their Impiety** Mal 1:1 · Mal 2:1 · Mal 3:7–15
- **The Coming of the Forerunner of the Messiah** Mal 4:4–6
- **The Judgments on the Wicked and Consolations of the Righteous** Mal 4:1–3

Malcham
- **A Benjamite** 1Ch 8:9
- **An Idol** Zep 1:5

Malchiah
- **A Gershonite** 1Ch 6:40
- **A Jew Who Helped Repair the Walls of Jerusalem** Neh 3:31
- **A Jew Who Stood by Ezra when he Read the Book of the Law to the People** Neh 8:4
- **A Priest Appointed to Assist in Dedicating the Walls of Jerusalem** Neh 12:42
- **A Priest Who Sealed the Covenant With Nehemiah** Neh 10:3
- **A Son of Rechab Who Repaired the Dung Gate of Jerusalem** Neh 3:14
- **Also Called Melchiah: An Aaronite** 1Ch 9:12 · Neh 11:12 · Jer 21:1 · Jer 38:1
- **Head of a Division of Priests** 1Ch 24:9
- **Name of Three Exiles** Ezr 10:25, 31

Malchiel: Son of Beriah Gen 46:17 · Num 26:45 · 1Ch 7:31
Malchiram: Son of Jeconiah 1Ch 3:18
Malchus: Healed by Jesus Mat 26:51 · Mar 14:47 · Luk 22:50, 51 · Joh 18:10
Male Leadership 1Co 11:3 · 1Pe 3:7 · Gen 2:18 · Tts 1:9 · 1Co 16:13, 14 · Gen 3:16 · 1Ti 3:2 · Eph 5:25 · Tts 2:3–5
Malefactors (Criminals): Crucified With Jesus Mat 27:38–44 · Luk 23:32–39
Malfeasance in office
- **The Leasees of the Vineyard, in One of the Parables of Jesus** Mar 12:1–8 · Luk 20:9–15
- **The Steward Mentioned in One of the Parables of Jesus** Luk 16:1–7

Malice
- **A Hindrance to Growth in Grace** 1Pe 2:1, 2
- **Ahaziah Toward Elijah** 2Ki 1:1
- **Ahithophel Toward David** 2Sa 17:1–3
- **Ammonites Toward the Israelites** Deu 23:3, 4
- **Brings Its own Punishment** Psa 7:15, 16

Cain Gen 4:5
Cain Toward Abel Gen 4:8
Christian Liberty not to be a Cloak For 1Pe 2:16
Daniel's Enemies Dan 6:4–9
David Toward Joab 1Ki 2:5, 6
David Toward Michal 2Sa 6:21–23
Diotrephes 3 Joh 1:10
Edomites Eze 35:5
Esau Gen 27:41
Esau Toward Jacob Gen 27:41
Forbidden 1Co 14:20 · Col 3:8 · Eph 4:26, 27
General Scriptures Concerning Gen 3:15 · Lev 19:14, 17, 18 · Deu 27:17, 18 · Deu 32:32, 33 · 2Ki 6:21, 22 · Job 15:35 · Job 31:29, 30 · Psa 4:2 · Psa 7:14–16 · Psa 10:7–10, 14 · Psa 21:11 · Psa 22:7, 8 · Psa 35:15, 16, 19–21 · Psa 38:16, 19 · Psa 41:5–8 · Psa 55:3, 10, 11 · Psa 56:5, 6 · Psa 57:4, 6 · Psa 59:3, 4, 6, 7 · Psa 62:3, 4 · Psa 64:2–6 · Psa 69:4, 10–12, 26 · Psa 70:2, 3 · Psa 71:10, 11, 13, 24 · Psa 74:20 · Psa 86:14 · Psa 102:8 · Psa 109:2–5, 16–18 · Psa 119:78, 150 · Psa 140:1–4 · Pro 4:16, 17 · Pro 6:14–16, 18, 19 · Pro 10:6, 12 · Pro 11:17 · Pro 12:10 · Pro 14:17, 22 · Pro 15:17 · Pro 16:30 · Pro 17:5 · Pro 20:22 · Pro 21:10 · Pro 24:8, 17, 18, 29 · Pro 26:2, 27 · Pro 28:10 · Pro 30:14 · Isa 29:20, 21 · Isa 32:6 · Isa 59:4–7 · Jer 20:10 · Lam 4:3, 4 · Eze 18:18 · Eze 25:3, 6, 7, 12, 15, 17 · Eze 26:2, 3 · Amo 1:11 · Mic 2:1 · Zec 7:10 · Zec 8:17 · Mat 5:38–41 · Mat 6:15 · Mat 18:28–35 · Mat 26:52 · Mar 15:10 · Luk 6:29 · Joh 8:44 · Joh 18:22, 23 · Act 23:12–14 · Rom 1:29–32 · Rom 12:19 · 1Co 5:8 · 1Co 14:20 · Gal 5:19–21 · Eph 4:31 · Php 1:15, 16 · Col 3:8 · 1Th 5:15 · Tts 3:3 · Jam 1:21 · Jam 2:13 · 1Pe 2:1 · 1Pe 3:9 · 1 Joh 2:9, 11 · 1 Joh 3:10, 13–15 · 1 Joh 4:20 · 3 Joh 1:10
God Requites Psa 10:14 · Eze 36:5
Haman Est 3:5, 6
Haman Toward Mordecai Est 3:5–15 · Est 5:9–14
Herod Antipas Toward Jesus Luk 23:11
Herodias Mar 6:19
Herodias Toward John Mat 14:3–10 · Mar 6:24–28
Incompatible With the Worship of God 1Co 5:7, 8
Ishmael Toward Sarah Gen 21:9
James and John Toward the Samaritans Luk 9:54
Jehoram Toward Elisha 2Ki 6:31
Jeremiah's Enemies Jer 26:8–11 · Jer 38:1
Jews Toward Paul Act 17:5 · Act 23:12 · Act 25:3
Jezebel Toward Elijah 1Ki 19:1, 2
Joab 2Sa 3:27 · 1Ki 2:5, 28–33
Joseph's Brethren Gen 37:19, 20
Joseph's Brothers Toward Joseph Gen 37:1 · Gen 42:21
Masters of the Sorcerous Damsel Toward Paul Act 16:19–24
Nebuchadrezzar Toward Zedekiah Jer 52:10, 11
Philistines Toward Isaac Gen 26:1
Potiphar's Wife Toward Joseph Gen 39:14–20
Pray for Those Who Injure You Through Mat 5:44
Presidents Dan 6:4–9
Punishment of Amo 1:11, 12 · Oba 1:10–15
Saints Avoid Job 31:29, 30 · Psa 35:12–14
Samaritans Toward the Jews Ezr 4:1 · Neh 2:10 · Neh 4:1 · Neh 6:1
Sanballat Neh 2:10
Sarah Toward Hagar Gen 21:10
Saul 1Sa 18:9–11
Saul Toward David 1Sa 18:8–29 · 1Sa 19:1 · 1Sa 20:30–33 · 1Sa 22:6–18 · 1Sa 23:7–23 · 1Sa 26:18
Scribes Mar 11:18 · Luk 11:54
Shimei 2Sa 16:5 · 1Ki 2:8, 9
Shimei Toward David 2Sa 16:5–8
Springs from an Evil Heart Mat 15:19, 20 · Gal 5:19
The Jewish Leaders Toward Jesus Mat 27:18 · Mar 12:12 · Mar 15:10 · Luk 11:53, 54
The Wicked: Conceive Psa 7:14
The Wicked: Filled With Rom 1:29
The Wicked: Live In Tts 3:3
The Wicked: Speak With 3 Joh 1:10
The Wicked: Visit Saints With Psa 83:3 · Mat 22:6

Malingering: David Feigning Madness 1Sa 21:13–15
Mallothi: Son of Heman, a Singer 1Ch 25:4, 26
Mallows: A Plant Job 30:4
Malluch
- **A Chief of the People Who Sealed the Covenant With Nehemiah** Neh 10:27
- **A Merarite Levite** 1Ch 6:44
- **A Priest Who Sealed the Covenant With**

Nehemiah Neh 10:4 · Neh 12:2
One of the Family of Harim, Who Divorced his Gentile Wife After the Captivity Ezr 10:32
Son of Bani, Who Divorced his Gentile Wife After the Captivity Ezr 10:29
Mammon: Wealth Mat 6:24 · Luk 16:9, 11, 13
Mamre
A Plain Near Hebron: Abraham Resides In Gen 13:18 · Gen 14:13
A Plain Near Hebron: Entertains Three Angels, and is Promised a Son Gen 18:1–15
A Plain Near Hebron: Isaac Lives In Gen 35:27
An Amorite and Confederate of Abraham Gen 14:13, 24
Man is of the Earth Earthy 1Co 15:47
Man of Every Nation, Made of One Blood Act 17:26
Man
Able to Sustain Bodily Affliction Pro 18:14
All the Ways of, Clean in his own Eyes Pro 16:2
Allowed to Eat Flesh After the Flood Gen 9:3
Approved of by God Gen 1:31
Banished from Paradise Gen 3:23, 24
Blessed by God Gen 1:28 · Gen 5:2
Born in Sin Psa 51:5
Born to Trouble Job 5:7
Called: A Worm Job 25:6
Called: Flesh Gen 6:12 · Joe 2:28
Called: The Potsherd of the Earth Isa 45:9
Called: Vain Man Job 11:12 · Jam 2:20
Cannot be Just With God Job 9:2 · Job 25:4 · Psa 143:2 · Rom 3:20
Cannot Cleanse Himself Job 15:14 · Jer 2:22
Cannot Direct his Ways Jer 10:23 · Pro 20:24
Cannot Profit God Job 22:2 · Psa 16:2
Cannot Retain his Spirit from Death Ecc 8:8
Christ is the Head of Every 1Co 11:3
Christ was Found in Fashion As Php 2:8
Christ: A Refuge As, to Sinners Isa 32:2
Christ: Approved of God As Act 2:22
Christ: As Such, is the Cause of the Resurrection 1Co 15:21, 22
Christ: Called the Second, As Covenant Head of the Church 1Co 15:47
Christ: Knew What Was In Joh 2:25
Christ: Made in the Image of Php 2:7
Christ: Took on Him Nature of Joh 1:14 · Heb 2:14, 16
Clothed by God With Skins Gen 3:21
Compared to a Sleep Psa 90:5
Compared to a Wild Donkey's Colt Job 11:12
Compared to Clay in the Potter's Hand Isa 64:8 · Jer 18:2, 6
Compared to Grass Isa 40:6–8 · 1Pe 1:24
Compared to Vanity Psa 144:4
Covered Himself With Fig Leaves Gen 3:7
Created Gen 1:26, 27 · Gen 2:7 · Gen 5:1, 2 · Deu 4:32 · Job 4:17 · Job 10:2, 3, 8, 9 · Job 31:15 · Job 33:4 · Job 35:10 · Psa 8:5 · Psa 100:3 · Psa 119:73 · Psa 138:8 · Psa 139:14 · Ecc 7:29 · Isa 17:7 · Isa 42:5 · Isa 43:7 · Isa 45:12 · Isa 64:8 · Jer 27:5 · Zec 12:1 · Mal 2:10 · Mar 10:6 · Heb 2:7
Created by Christ Joh 1:3 · Col 1:16
Created by God Gen 1:27 · Isa 45:12
Created by the Holy Spirit Job 33:4
Created in Knowledge (Inferred) Col 3:10
Created in the Image of God Gen 1:26, 27 · Gen 9:6 · Ecc 7:29 · 1Co 11:7 · 1Co 15:48, 49 · Jam 3:9
Created in Uprightness Ecc 7:29
Created: A Living Soul Gen 2:7 · 1Co 15:45
Created: A Type of Christ Rom 5:14
Created: After Consultation, by the Trinity Gen 1:26
Created: After the Likeness of God Gen 1:26 · Jam 3:9
Created: from the Dust Gen 2:7 · Job 33:6
Created: Male and Female Gen 1:27 · Gen 5:2
Created: On the Sixth Day Gen 1:31
Created: Under Obligations to Obedience Gen 2:16, 17
Created: Upon the Earth Deu 4:32 · Job 20:4
Days of, As the Days of a Hireling Job 7:1
Days of, Compared to a Shadow 1Ch 29:15
Design of the Creation of Psa 8:6–8 · Pro 16:4 · Isa 43:7
Disobeyed God by Eating Part of the Forbidden Fruit Gen 3:1–12
Dominion of Gen 1:26, 28 · Gen 2:19, 20 · Gen 9:2, 3 · Jer 27:6 · Jer 28:14 · Dan 2:38 · Heb 2:7, 8
Equality of Job 31:13–15 · Psa 33:13–15 · Pro 22:2 · Mat 20:25–28 · Mat 23:8, 11 · Mar 10:42–44 · Act 10:28 · Act 17:26 · Gal 3:28
Every Herb and Tree Given To, for Food Gen 1:29
Fearfully and Wonderfully Made Psa 139:14
Filled With Shame After the Fall Gen 3:10
Gave Names to Other Creatures Gen 2:19, 20
God: Destroys the Hopes of Job 14:19
God: Enables to Speak Pro 16:1
God: Instructs Psa 94:10
God: Makes his Beauty Consume Away Psa 39:11
God: Makes the Wrath of, to Praise Him Psa 76:10
God: Orders the Goings of Pro 5:21 · Pro 20:24
God: Prepares the Heart of Pro 16:1
God: Preserves Job 7:20 · Psa 36:6
God: Provides For Psa 145:15, 16
God: Turns to Destruction Psa 90:3
God's Purpose in Creation Completed by Making Gen 2:5, 7
Has an Appointed Time on the Earth Job 7:1
Has But Few Days Job 14:1
Has Sought out Many Inventions Ecc 7:29
Ignorant of What is Good for Him Ecc 10:2
Ignorant of What is to Come After Him Ecc 10:14
Inferior to Angels Psa 8:5 · Heb 2:7
Insignificance of Job 4:18, 19 · Job 15:14 · Job 22:2–5 · Job 25:4–6 · Job 35:2–8 · Job 38:4, 12, 13 · Psa 8:3, 4 · Psa 144:3, 4
Intellect of, Matured by Age 1Co 13:11
Involved Posterity in his Ruin Rom 5:12–19
Little Lower than the Angels Job 4:18–21 · Psa 8:5 · Heb 2:7, 8
Made by God in his Successive Generations Job 10:8–11 · Job 31:15
Made for God Pro 16:4 · Rev 4:11
Made Wise by the Inspiration of the Almighty Job 32:8, 9
More Valuable than Other Creatures Mat 6:26 · Mat 10:31 · Mat 12:12
Mortal Job 4:17 · Ecc 2:14, 15 · Ecc 3:20 · 1Co 15:21, 22 · Heb 9:27
Nature and Constitution of, Different from Other Creatures 1Co 15:39
No Trust to be Placed In Psa 118:8 · Isa 2:22
Not Good For, to be Alone Gen 2:18
Not Profited by all his Labour and Travail Ecc 2:22 · Ecc 6:12
Ordinary Limit of his Life Psa 90:10
Originally Naked and not Ashamed Gen 2:25
Placed in the Garden of Eden Gen 2:15
Possessed of a Body Mat 6:25
Possessed of a Soul Luk 12:20 · Act 14:22 · 1Pe 4:19
Possessed of a Spirit Pro 18:14 · Pro 20:17 · 1Co 2:11
Possessed of Affections 1Ch 29:3 · Col 3:2
Possessed of Conscience Rom 2:15 · 1Ti 4:2
Possessed of Memory Gen 41:9 · 1Co 15:2
Possessed of Understanding Eph 1:18 · Eph 4:18
Possessed of Will 1Co 9:17 · 2Pe 1:21
Punished for Disobedience Gen 3:16–19
Quickened by the Breath of God Gen 2:7 · Gen 7:22 · Job 33:4
Received Dominion Over Other

Creatures Gen 1:28 · Psa 8:6–8
Shall be Recompensed According to his Works Psa 62:12 · Rom 2:6
Sinks Under Trouble of Mind Pro 18:14
Spirit Job 4:19 · Job 32:8 · Psa 31:5 · Pro 20:27 · Ecc 1:8 · Ecc 3:21 · Ecc 12:7 · Isa 26:9 · Zec 12:1 · Mat 4:4 · Mat 10:28 · Mat 26:41 · Mar 14:38 · Luk 22:40 · Luk 23:46 · Luk 24:39 · Joh 3:3–8 · Joh 4:24 · Act 7:59 · Rom 1:9 · Rom 2:29 · Rom 7:14–25 · 1Co 2:11 · 1Co 6:20 · 1Co 7:34 · 1Co 14:14 · 2Co 4:6, 7, 16 · 2Co 5:1–9 · Eph 3:16 · Eph 4:4 · 1Th 5:23 · Heb 4:12 · Jam 2:26
The Help of, Vain Psa 60:11
The Whole Duty of Ecc 12:13
Unworthy of God's Favour Job 7:17 · Psa 8:4
Walks in a Vain Show Psa 39:6
Wiser than Other Creatures Job 35:11
Woman Formed to be a Help For Gen 2:20–25
Would Give all his Possessions for the Preservation of Life Job 2:4
Manaen: An Associate of Herod in his Youth, and a Christian Teacher Act 13:1
Management 1Co 14:40 · Luk 14:28 · Pro 21:20 · Luk 16:11 · Pro 11:14
Managing Money Pro 22:7 · Luk 14:28 · Mat 6:33 · Pro 21:20 · Pro 13:22
Managing Time Eph 5:16 · Psa 90:12 · Pro 16:9 · Col 4:5 · 1Co 10:31
Managing your Business Pro 3:9, 10 · Pro 22:7 · Col 4:1 · 2Co 9:6 · Rom 13:8 · Psa 37:21 · Php 4:13 · Deu 8:18 · Psa 24:1 · Pro 13:22
Manahath
A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Benjamin 1Ch 8:6
Son of Shobal Gen 36:23 · 1Ch 1:40
Manasseh
(Moses, RV) Father of Gershom Jdg 18:30
King of Judah: History of 2Ki 21:1–18 · 2Ch 33:1–20
Son of Joseph and Asenath Gen 41:50, 51 · Gen 46:20
Son of Joseph and Asenath: Adopted by Jacob on his Deathbed Gen 48:1
Son of Joseph and Asenath: Called Manasses Rev 7:6
Two Jews Who Put Away (Divorced) Their Gentile Wives After the Captivity Ezr 10:30, 33
Adopted by Jacob Gen 48:5
Affiliate With the Jews in the Reign of Hezekiah 2Ch 30:1
Blessing or Moses On Deu 33:13–17
Enumeration of Num 1:34, 35 · Num 26:29–34
Incorporated Into Kingdom of Judah 2Ch 15:9 · 2Ch 34:6, 7
Join Gideon in War With the Midianites Jdg 6:1 · Jdg 7:1
Make Satisfactory Explanation Jos 22:1
Malcontents of, Join David 1Ch 12:19, 31
One-Half of Tribe East of the Jordan River Num 32:33, 39–42
One-Half of Tribe West of Jordan River Jos 16:9 · Jos 17:5–11
Place of, in Camp and March Num 2:18, 20 · Num 10:22, 23
Prophecy Concerning Gen 49:25, 26
Reallotment of Territory To, by Ezekiel Eze 48:4
Reallotment of the Territory To, by Hazael 2Ki 10:33
Return from Captivity 1Ch 9:3
Struck Down by Hazael 2Ki 10:33
The Eastern Half Assists in the Conquest of the Country West of the Jordan River Deu 3:18–20 · Jos 1:12–15 · Jos 4:12, 13
Mandrake: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 30:14–16 · Songs 7:13
Maneh
Equal to One-Hundred Shekels 1Ki 10:17 · 2Ch 9:16
Rendered Pound 1Ki 10:17 · Ezr 2:69 · Neh 7:1
Manger
(A Feeding Box for Cattle) Luk 2:7, 12, 16
Rendered |Stall| In Luk 13:15
Manhood 1Co 16:13, 14 · 1Pe 3:7 · Mic 6:8 · 1Co 13:11 · Eph 5:25 · 1Ti 5:8 · Joh 15:13 · Jam 5:16 · Eph 5:21 · 2Ti 2:15
Manipulation Mat 7:15 · 2Co 11:14 · Mat 24:4 · Gal 5:19–21 · 1Ti 4:1 · Gal 5:1 · 1Th 4:6 · Rom 16:18 · 1 Joh 4:20 · Exo 22:18
Manipulative People 1Co 13:4, 5 · Psa 71:24 · Pro 31:9 · 2Co 11:14 · Luk 6:31 · Luk 16:11 · Mar 10:45
Manliness 1Co 16:13 · 1Co 13:11 · 1Ki 2:1, 2 · Psa 1:1–3
Manna
A Golden Pot of, Laid up in the Holiest for a Memorial Exo 16:32–34 · Heb 9:4
An Omer of, Gathered for Each Person Exo 16:16
Blessedness Given to Saints Rev 2:17
Called: Angel's Food Psa 78:25
Called: Bread from Heaven Exo 16:4 · Joh 6:31
Called: Bread of Heaven Psa 105:40
Called: Corn of Heaven Psa 78:24
Called: God's Manna Neh 9:20
Called: Spiritual Meat 1Co 10:3
Ceased when Israel Entered Canaan Exo 16:35 · Jos 5:12
Christ Joh 6:32–35
Fell After the Evening Dew Num 11:9
Figurative Joh 6:48–51 · 1Co 10:3 · Rev 2:17
Gathered Every Morning Exo 16:21
General Scriptures Concerning Exo 16:4–35 · Num 11:6–10 · Deu 8:3, 16 · Jos 5:12 · Neh 9:20 · Psa 78:24 · Joh 6:31, 49, 58
Given for Forty Years Neh 9:21
Given in Answer to Prayer Psa 105:40
Given: As a Sign of Moses's Divine Mission Joh 6:30, 31
Given: As a Test of Obedience Exo 16:4
Given: Through Moses Joh 6:31, 32
Given: To Exhibit God's Glory Exo 16:7
Given: To Humble and Prove Israel Deu 8:16
Given: To Teach That Man Does not Live by Bread Only Deu 8:3 · Mat 4:4
Given: when Israel Murmured for Bread Exo 16:2, 3
He That Gathered Much or Little had Sufficient and Nothing Exo 16:18
Kept Longer than a Day (Except on the Sabbath) Became Corrupt Exo 16:19, 20
Like Coriander Seed Exo 16:31 · Num 11:7
Like Hoar Frost Exo 16:14
Like in Colour to Bdellium Num 11:7
Like in Taste to Oil Num 11:8
Like in Taste to Wafers Made With Honey Exo 16:31
Melted Away by the Sun Exo 16:21
Miraculously Given to Israel for Food in the Wilderness Exo 16:4, 15 · Neh 9:15
None Fell on the Sabbath Day Exo 16:26, 27
Preserved in the Ark of the Testimony Exo 16:33 · Heb 9:4
Previously Unknown Deu 8:3, 16
The Israelites: At First Covetous of Exo 16:17
The Israelites: Counted Inferior to Food of Egypt Num 11:4–6
The Israelites: Ground, Made Into Cakes and Baked in Pans Num 11:8
The Israelites: Loathed Num 21:5
The Israelites: Punished for Despising Num 11:10–20
The Israelites: Punished for Loathing Num 21:6
Two Portions of, Gathered the Sixth Day on Account of The Exo 16:5, 22–26
White Exo 16:31
Manners in Presence of Superiors Gen 31:35 · Job 29:8
Manners in Presence of The Aged Lev 19:32
Manners
Courteousness Enjoined 1Pe 3:8
Obeisance to Strangers Gen 18:2 · Gen 19:1
Rules for Guests Pro 23:1, 2 · 1Co 10:27
Standing While Guests Eat Gen 18:8
Manoah: A Danite of Zorah and the Father of Samson Jdg 13:2–24

Mans Law 1 Joh 3:4 · Rom 7:7
Mans Role Regarding Animals Gen 1:26–28 · Pro 12:10 · Isa 11:6
Mansion: Figurative Joh 14:2
Mantle of Elijah 1Ki 19:19 · 2Ki 2:8, 13, 14
Mantle: Ripped As a Token of Grief Ezr 9:3 · Job 1:20 · Job 2:12
Manure used As Fertilizer Isa 25:10 · Luk 13:8 · Luk 14:34, 35
Maon
- **A City Allotted to the Tribe of Judah** Jos 15:55
- **David (With his Insurgents) Encamps Near** 1Sa 23:24, 25
- **The Place where Nabal Lived** 1Sa 25:2
- **Uzziah Engages in War Against the People of (Called Mehunims)** 2Ch 26:7

Marah: The First Station of the Israelites, where Moses Made the Bitter Waters Sweet Exo 15:22–25 · Num 33:8, 9
Maralah: A Landmark on the Boundary of the Tribe of Zebulun Jos 19:11
Marble in the Temple 1Ch 29:2
Marble
- **Merchandise of** Rev 18:12
- **Mosaics of** Est 1:6
- **Pillars of** Est 1:6 · Songs 5:15

Mareshah
- **A City of the Tribe of Judah** Jos 15:44 · 2Ch 11:8 · 2Ch 14:9, 10
- **A City of the Tribe of Judah: Birthplace of Eliezer the Prophet** 2Ch 20:37
- **A City of the Tribe of Judah: Prophecy Concerning** Mic 1:15
- **A Son of (Or Possibly a City) Founded By, Laadah** 1Ch 4:21
- **Father of Hebron** 1Ch 2:42

Marijuana 1Pe 5:8 · Gen 1:29 · 1Pe 5:7 · Eph 5:18 · Gen 9:3 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Rom 13:13, 14 · Gal 6:7, 8 · 2Ti 4:5 · Ecc 10:17
Mariners (Sailors)
- **Cowardice of** Act 27:30
- **General Scriptures Concerning** 1Ki 9:27 · 2Ch 8:18 · Isa 42:10 · Eze 27:27
- **Perils of** Psa 107:23–30 · Jon 1:5 · Act 27:17–44

Marital Fight Eph 4:32 · Eph 5:33 · 1Pe 3:7 · Php 4:8 · Pro 18:22
Marital Love Pro 5:18, 19 · Eph 5:33 · Gen 2:24
Mark of the Beast Rev 13:16–18 · Rev 20:4 · Rev 19:20 · Rev 14:9 · Rev 15:2 · Rev 14:11 · Rev 16:2 · Rev 13:7 · Rev 13:1 · Rev 7:3
Mark
- **A Convert of Peter** 1Pe 5:13
- **A Disciple of Jesus** Act 12:12, 25 · Act 13:5, 13
- **A Nephew of Barnabas** Col 4:10
- **Fellow-Worker With Paul at Rome** Col 4:10, 11 · 2Ti 4:11 · Phm 1:24
- **Paul and Barnabas Contend Concerning** Act 15:36–39

Market: Judgment Seat At Act 16:19
Marketing Luk 19:15 · Jos 1:9 · Luk 21:15 · Luk 6:31
Marking your Body 1Co 6:19, 20 · 1Ti 2:9 · Heb 10:26 · Rom 10:4 · 1Th 4:16–18 · Isa 44:5 · 1Co 10:31
Maroth: A City of the Tribe of Judah Mic 1:12
Marriage
- **A Benediction Pronounced After** Gen 24:60 · Rut 4:11, 12
- **A Covenant Relationship** Mal 2:4
- **A Dowry Given to the Woman's Parents Before** Gen 29:18 · Gen 34:12 · 1Sa 18:27, 28 · Hos 3:2
- **A Herald Preceded the Bridegroom** Mat 25:6
- **Advised** 1Co 7:7, 8, 24–40
- **Betrothal a Quasi-Marriage** Mat 1:18 · Luk 1:27
- **Betrothal Made With the Spirit** Eze 16:8
- **Bridal Ornaments** Isa 49:18 · Jer 2:32
- **Bridal Presents** Gen 24:53 · Psa 45:12
- **Celebrated for Seven Days** Jdg 14:12
- **Celebrated with Feasting** Gen 29:22 · Jdg 14:10 · Mat 22:2, 3 · Joh 2:1–10
- **Celebrated with Great Rejoicing** Jer 33:11 · Joh 3:29
- **Celibacy Deplored** Jdg 11:38 · Isa 4:1 · Jer 16:9
- **Ceremony Attested by Witnesses** Rut 4:1–11 · Isa 8:1–3
- **Christ's Union With his Church** Eph 5:23, 24, 32
- **Consanguinous, Abraham and Sarah** Gen 11:29 · Gen 12:13 · Gen 20:3
- **Consent of the Parties Necessary To** Gen 24:57, 58 · 1Sa 18:20 · 1Sa 25:41
- **Contracted at the Gate and Before Witnesses** Rut 4:1, 10, 11
- **Contracted in Patriarchal Age With Near Relations** Gen 20:12 · Gen 24:24 · Gen 28:2
- **Daughters Given In, As Rewards of Valor** Jdg 1:12 · 1Sa 17:25 · 1Sa 18:27
- **David Gave One Hundred Philistine Foreskins for a Wife** 2Sa 3:14
- **Designed For: Increasing the Human Population** Gen 1:28 · Gen 9:1
- **Designed For: Preventing Fornication** 1Co 7:2
- **Designed For: Raising up Godly Seed** Mal 2:15
- **Designed For: The Happiness of Man** Gen 2:18
- **Divinely Instituted** Gen 2:24
- **Early Introduction of Polygamy** Gen 4:19
- **Elder Daughters Usually Given In, Before the Younger** Gen 29:26
- **Expressed by Giving Daughters to Sons, and Sons to Daughters** Deu 7:3 · Ezr 9:12
- **Expressed by Joining Together** Mat 19:6
- **Expressed by Making Affinity** 1Ki 3:1
- **Expressed by Taking to Wife** Exo 2:1
- **Figurative** Isa 54:5 · Isa 62:4, 5 · Jer 3:14 · Jer 31:32 · Hos 1:2 · Hos 2:19, 20 · Eph 5:30–32 · Rev 19:7–9
- **Garments Provided for Guests At** Mat 22:12
- **Given by Kings** 1Sa 17:25 · 1Sa 18:17, 21
- **God's Union With the Jewish Nation** Isa 54:5 · Jer 3:14 · Hos 2:19, 20
- **Honorable for All** Heb 13:4
- **Indissoluble During the Joint Lives of the Parties** Mat 19:6 · Rom 7:2, 3 · 1Co 7:39
- **Infidelity of Those Contracted In, Punished As If Married** Deu 22:23, 24 · Mat 1:19
- **Isaac and Rebekah** Gen 24:3, 4, 67 · Gen 28:2
- **Jacob and his Wives** Gen 29:15–30
- **Jesus Present At** Joh 2:1–5
- **Lawful in All** 1Co 7:2, 28 · 1Ti 5:14
- **Levirate (The Brother Required to Marry a Brother's Widow)** Gen 38:8, 11 · Deu 25:5–10 · Rut 4:5 · Mat 22:24 · Mar 12:19–23 · Luk 20:28
- **Modes of Demanding Women In** Gen 24:3, 4 · Gen 34:6, 8 · 1Sa 25:39, 40
- **Not Binding After Death** Mat 22:29, 30 · Mar 12:24, 25
- **Nuptial Feasts** Gen 29:22 · Jdg 14:12 · Est 2:18 · Mat 22:11, 12
- **Obligations Under, Inferior to Duty to God** Deu 13:6–10 · Mat 19:29 · Luk 14:26
- **Often Contracted by Parents for Children** Gen 24:49–51 · Gen 34:6, 8
- **Parables From** Mat 22:2 · Mat 25:1–10
- **Parents' Consent Requires in the Mosaic Law** Exo 22:17
- **Parents Contract for Their Children: Abraham for Isaac** Gen 24:1
- **Parents Contract for Their Children: Hagar Selects a Wife for Ishmael** Gen 21:21
- **Parents Contract for Their Children: Laban Arranges for his Daughters' Marriage** Gen 29:1
- **Parents Contract for Their Children: Samson Asks his Parents to Procure Him a Wife** Jdg 14:2
- **Parents Might Refuse to Give Their Children In** Exo 22:17 · Deu 7:3
- **Presents Given to Parents to Secure Their Favor** Gen 24:53 · Gen 34:12 · Deu 22:29 · 1Sa 18:25 · Hos 3:2
- **Priest not to Contract, With Divorced or Improper Persons** Lev 21:7
- **should be Only in the Lord** 1Co 7:39
- **should be With Consent of Parents** Gen 28:8 · Jdg 14:2, 3

The Bride: Adorned With Jewels For Isa 49:18 · Isa 61:10
The Bride: Attended by Bridesmaids Psa 45:9

Topical Index — Marriage–Mercy-Seat

Marriage
The Bridegroom: Adorned With Ornaments Isa 61:10
The Bridegroom: Attended by Many Friends Jdg 14:11 · Joh 3:29
The Bridegroom: Crowned With Garlands Songs 3:11
The Bridegroom: Presented With Gifts Psa 45:12
The Bridegroom: Rejoiced Over the Bride Isa 62:5
The Bridegroom: Returned With the Bride to his House at Night Mat 25:1–6
The Expectation of the Promised Seed of the Woman An Gen 3:15 · Gen 4:1
The Groom Exempt One Year from Military Duty Deu 24:5
The High Priest not to Contract, With a Widow or a Divorced Lev 21:14
The Jews were Allowed Divorce From, Because of Hardness of Their Deu 24:1 · Mat 19:7, 8
The Jews: Betrothed Themselves some Time Before Deu 20:7 · Jdg 14:5, 7, 8 · Mat 1:18
The Jews: Careful in Contracting for Their Children Gen 24:2, 3 · Gen 28:1, 2
The Jews: Considered Being Debarred From, a Cause of Grief Jdg 11:38
The Jews: Considered Being Debarred From, a Reproach Isa 4:1
The Jews: Contracted when Young Pro 2:17 · Joe 1:8
The Jews: Exempted from Going to War Immediately After Deu 20:7
The Jews: Forbidden to Contract With Idolaters Deu 7:3, 4 · Jos 23:12 · Ezr 9:11, 12
The Jews: Forbidden to Contract, With Their
The Bride: Called to Forget Her Father's House Psa 45:10
The Bride: Given a Handmaid At Gen 24:59 · Gen 29:24, 29
Near Relations Lev 18:6
The Jews: Obliged to Contract With a Brother's Wife Who Died Without Deu 25:5 · Mat 22:24
The Jews: Often Contracted With Foreigners 1Ki 11:1 · Neh 13:23
The Jews: Often Contracted, in Their own Tribe Exo 2:1 · Num 36:6–13 · Luk 1:5, 27
The Jews: Often Punished by Being Debarred From Jer 7:34 · Jer 16:9 · Jer 25:10
The Jews: Sometimes Guilty of Polygamy 1Ki 11:1, 3
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Gen 2:23, 24 · Exo 22:16, 17 · Lev 18:6–18 · Lev 20:14, 17, 19–21 · Lev 21:1, 7, 13–15 · Num 36:8 · Deu 21:10–14 · Deu 24:1–5 · Pro 18:22 · Pro 21:9, 19 · Jer 29:6 · Hos 2:19, 20 · Mal 2:13–16 · Mat 5:31, 32 · Mar 6:17, 18 · Mar 10:2–12 · Mat 19:2–9 · Luk 16:18 · Rom 7:1–3 · 1Co 6:16 · 1Co 7:1–40 · 1Co 9:5 · 1Co 11:11, 12 · 1Ti 3:2, 12 · 1Ti 4:1, 3 · 1Ti 5:14 · Heb 13:4
Wedding Robes Adorned With Jewels Isa 61:10
Wives Among the Israelites Must be Israelites Exo 34:16 · Deu 7:3, 4 · 1Ch 23:22 · Ezr 9:1, 2, 12 · Neh 10:30 · Neh 13:26, 27 · Mal 2:11 · 1Co 7:39 · 2Co 6:14
Wives Obtained by Kidnapping Jdg 21:21–23
Wives Obtained by Purchase Gen 29:20 · Rut 4:10 · Hos 3:2 · Hos 12:12
Wives Taken by Edict Est 2:2–4, 8–14
Mars' Hill: A Hill in Athens Act 17:19–34
Martha
Beloved by Jesus Joh 11:5
Ministers to Jesus Luk 10:38–42 · Joh 12:2
Sister of Mary and Lazarus Joh 11:1
The Bride: Gorgeously Apparelled Psa 45:13, 14
The Bride: Received Presents Before Gen 24:53
Martyrdom is Death Endured for the Word of God, and Testimony of Christ Rev 6:9 · Rev 20:4
Martyrdom of Saints, Shall be Avenged Luk 11:50, 51 · Rev 18:20–24
Martyrdom
Abel Gen 4:8 · 1 Joh 3:12
Ahimelech and his Fellow Priests 1Sa 22:18, 19
Antipas Rev 2:13
Christians Act 9:1 · Act 22:4 · Act 26:10
General Scriptures Concerning Psa 44:22 · Mat 10:21, 22, 39 · Mat 16:25 · Mat 23:34, 35 · Mat 24:9 · Mar 13:12 · Luk 9:24 · Luk 11:50 · Luk 21:16, 17 · Joh 12:25 · Rom 8:36 · 1Co 13:3 · Rev 6:9–11 · Rev 11:7–12 · Rev 12:11 · Rev 16:6 · Rev 17:6
Inflicted at the Instigation of the Devil Rev 2:10, 13
James Act 12:2
James the Apostle Act 12:2
John the Baptist Mar 6:18–28
Peter Joh 21:18, 19
Prophets and Saints of Old 1Ki 18:4 · 1Ki 19:10 · Luk 11:50, 51 · Heb 11:37
Prophets Killed by Jezebel 1Ki 18:4, 13
Reward of Rev 2:10 · Rev 6:11
Saints: Forewarned of Mat 10:21 · Mat 24:9 · Joh 16:2
Saints: should be Prepared For Mat 16:24, 25 · Act 21:13
Saints: should not Fear Mat 10:28 · Rev 2:10
Saints: should Resist Sin To Heb 12:4
Stephen Act 7:58–60
The Apostasy Guilty of Inflicting Rev 17:6 · Rev 18:24
The Prophets Mat 22:6 · Mat 23:35 · Rom 11:3 · 1Th 2:15 · Heb 11:32–37
Urijah Jer 26:23
Zechariah 2Ch 24:21, 22
Martyrs 2Ti 3:12 · 1Pe 4:14–16 · Mat 5:10 · Rev 6:9, 10 · Joh 15:18 · Rev 20:4 · 2Co 12:9, 10 · Mat 5:44 · Php 4:13 · Rom 8:35
Mary
The Bride: Stood on the Right of Bridegroom Psa 45:9
A Christian Woman in Rome Rom 16:6
Assists in Preparing the Corpse of Jesus for Burial Mat 28:1 · Mar 16:1
Attends the Feast at Jerusalem With Her Husband and Her Son Luk 2:48–51
Magdalene: Possessed of Devils, Delivered by Jesus Mar 16:9 · Luk 8:2, 3
Magdalene: Present at the Crucifixion Mat 27:56 · Mar 15:40 · Joh 20:1
Magdalene: Recognizes Jesus After the Resurrection Mat 28:8–10 · Mar 16:9 · Joh 20:14–18
Mother of Mark and Sister of Barnabas Act 12:12 · Col 4:10
Sister of Lazarus: Anoints Jesus Mat 26:7–13 · Mar 14:3–9 · Joh 11:2 · Joh 12:3
Sister of Lazarus: Beloved of Jesus Joh 11:1, 5
Sister of Lazarus: Sits at Jesus' Feet for Instruction Luk 10:38–42
Sister of Mary the Mother of Jesus, and Wife of Cleophas Joh 19:25
Sister of Mary the Mother of Jesus, and Wife of Cleophas: A Witness of the Resurrection Luk 24:10
Sister of Mary the Mother of Jesus, and Wife of Cleophas: At the Gravesite of Jesus Mat 27:61 · Mar 15:47
Sister of Mary the Mother of Jesus, and Wife of Cleophas: Mother of James and Joses Mat 27:56 · Mar 15:40 · Joh 19:25
The Mother of Jesus Mat 1:16 · Luk 1:26–38 · Luk 2:5–19
The Mother of Jesus is Committed to the Care of John Joh 19:27
The Mother of Jesus is Present With Jesus at a Marriage Feast in Cana of Galilee Joh 2:1–10

- **The Mother of Jesus: Lives With the Disciples in Jerusalem** Act 1:14
- **The Mother of Jesus: Present at the Cross** Joh 19:25–27
- **The Mother of Jesus: Prophecies Concerning** Isa 7:14 · Luk 2:35
- **The Mother of Jesus: Seeks Jesus when he is Teaching in a House** Mat 12:46, 47 · Mar 3:31 · Luk 8:19
- **The Mother of Jesus: Visits Her Cousin, Elisabeth** Luk 1:39–56

Mash: Son of Aram Gen 10:23

Mashal: A Levitical City in the Territory of the Tribe of Asher Jos 19:26 · Jos 21:30 · 1Ch 6:74

Masking by Tamar Gen 38:14

Masks 2Ti 2:15 · Mat 7:15 · Col 2:8 · 1 Joh 4:1 · 2Co 11:13–15 · Rom 12:2 · 1Pe 5:10 · 2Th 3:6

Mason
- **A Trade in the Time of David** 2Sa 5:11
- **A Trade of Later Times** 2Ki 12:12 · 2Ki 22:6 · 1Ch 14:1 · Ezr 3:7

Masrekah: A Place in Edom Gen 36:36 · 1Ch 1:47

Massa: Son of Ishmael Gen 25:14 · 1Ch 1:30

Massacre of Ai Jos 8:24–26

Massacre of Bashan Deu 3:6

Massacre of Hazor Jos 11:11, 12

Massacre of Heshbon Deu 2:34

Massacre of the Cities of the Seven Kings Jos 10:28–40

Massacre
- **Authorized by Moses** Deu 20:13, 16
- **Decree to Destroy the Jews** Est 3:1
- **Edomites** 2Ki 14:7
- **Inhabitants of Tiphsah** 2Ki 15:16
- **Midianites** Num 31:7, 8
- **Prophets of Baal** 1Ki 18:40
- **Royal Seed of Athaliah** 2Ki 11:1
- **Sons of Ahab** 2Ki 10:1–8
- **Worshipers of Baal** 2Ki 10:18–28

Massah: An Encampment of the Israelites Exo 17:7

Master Workman
- **Bezaleel** Exo 31:2–11 · Exo 35:30–35
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Pro 8:30 · 1Co 3:10
- **Hiram** 1Ki 7:13–50 · 2Ch 2:13, 14 · 2Ch 4:11–18
- **Tubal-Cain** Gen 4:22

Master
- **Good Master: Abraham** Gen 18:19
- **Good Master: Job** Job 31:13–15
- **Good Master: The Centurion** Luk 7:2
- **Jesus Called** Mat 8:19 · Mat 10:25 · Mat 23:8 · Mat 26:18, 25, 49 · Mar 14:45 · Luk 8:24 · Joh 13:13, 14
- **Jesus Prohibited the Appellation** Mat 23:8
- **Scriptures Relating to Masters of Serv Ants** Exo 21:20, 21, 26, 27 · Lev 19:13 · Lev 25:43 · Deu 5:14 · Deu 24:14, 15 · Job 31:13–15 · Pro 22:16 · Pro 29:12, 21 · Jer 22:13 · Mal 3:5 · Rom 4:4 · Eph 6:9 · Col 4:1 · 1Ti 5:18 · Phm 1:10–16 · Jam 5:4
- **Unjust Master: Laban to Jacob** Gen 31:7
- **Unjust Master: Potiphar's Wife to Joseph** Gen 39:7–20
- **Unjust Master: Sarah to Hagar** Gen 16:6

Masters
- **Authority of, Established** Col 3:22 · 1Pe 2:18
- **Bad: Amalekite** 1Sa 30:13
- **Bad: Egyptians** Exo 1:13, 14
- **Bad: Nabal** 1Sa 25:17
- **Benevolent, Blessed** Deu 15:18
- **Duty of, Toward Servants: Not to Defraud Them** Gen 31:7
- **Duty of, Toward Servants: Not to Keep Back Their Wages** Lev 19:13 · Deu 24:15
- **Duty of, Toward Servants: Not to Rule Over Them With Rigour** Lev 25:43 · Deu 24:14
- **Duty of, Toward Servants: To Act Justly** Job 31:13, 15 · Col 4:1
- **Duty of, Toward Servants: To Deal With Them in the Fear of God** Eph 6:9 · Col 4:1
- **Duty of, Toward Servants: To Esteem Them Highly, If Saints** Phm 1:16
- **Duty of, Toward Servants: To Forbear Threatening Them** Eph 6:9
- **Duty of, Toward Servants: To Take Care of Them in Sickness** Luk 7:3
- **Good: Abraham** Gen 18:19
- **Good: Centurion** Luk 7:2, 3
- **Good: Cornelius** Act 10:2
- **Good: Jacob** Gen 35:2
- **Good: Joshua** Jos 24:15
- **should Receive Faithful Advice from Servants** 2Ki 5:13, 14
- **should Select Faithful Servants** Gen 24:2 · Psa 101:6, 7
- **Should, With Their Households: Fear God** Act 10:2
- **Should, With Their Households: Observe the Sabbath** Exo 20:10 · Deu 5:12–14
- **Should, With Their Households: Put Away Idols** Gen 35:2
- **Should, With Their Households: Serve God** Jos 24:15
- **Should, With Their Households: Worship God** Gen 35:3
- **Unjust, Denounced** Jer 22:13 · Jam 5:4

Masturbation 1Co 10:13 · 1Co 6:18 · 1Pe 2:11 · 1Th 4:3–5 · Gal 5:19–21 · Jam 1:13, 14 · 1Co 7:3–5 · Col 3:5 · Lev 15:16, 17 · Rom 13:14

Material Possessions Mat 6:19–21 · Luk 12:33, 34 · Luk 12:15 · 1Ti 6:17–19 · Mat 16:26 · 1Ti 6:10 · 1 Joh 3:17 · 1Ti 6:9 · Mat 6:33 · Mat 6:24

Material Things Heb 13:5 · Mat 6:19–21 · Luk 12:15 · Mat 6:33 · Luk 12:33, 34 · Mat 6:24 · Mat 16:26 · 1Ti 6:9, 10 · 1Pe 5:7 · Luk 6:38

Material Wealth Mat 6:19–21 · Heb 13:5 · Mat 6:24 · Pro 11:28 · Luk 12:15 · Mat 6:33 · Act 20:35 · Pro 13:22 · Luk 12:33 · Pro 10:22

Materialism: General Scriptures Concerning Act 23:8

Matred: Mother of Mehetabel Gen 36:39 · 1Ch 1:50

Matri: A Benjamite 1Sa 10:21

Matrimony Mat 19:4–6 · Gen 2:24 · Gen 1:27 · Mat 19:6 · Heb 13:4 · Luk 16:18

Mattan
- **A Priest of Baal Killed in the Idol's Temple at Jerusalem** 2Ki 11:18 · 2Ch 23:17
- **Father of Shephatiah** Jer 38:1

Mattanah: A Station of Israel Num 21:18, 19

Mattaniah
- **A Levite of the Sons of Asaph** 2Ch 20:14 · Neh 12:8
- **A Levite, Father of Zaccur** Neh 13:13
- **Descendant of Asaph, Who Assisted in Purifying the Temple** 2Ch 29:13
- **Four Israelites Who Divorced Their Gentile Wives After the Captivity** Ezr 10:26, 27, 30, 37
- **Original Name of Zedekiah, King of Judah** 2Ki 24:17
- **Son of Heman, Who had Charge of the Ninth Division of Musicians** 1Ch 25:4, 16

Mattatha: An Ancestor of Jesus Luk 3:31

Mattathah: One of the Family of Hashum Ezr 10:33

Mattathias: An Ancestor of Jesus Luk 3:25, 26

Mattenai
- **A Priest in the Time of Joiakim** Neh 12:19
- **Two Israelites Who Put Away (Divorced) Their Gentile Wives After the Captivity** Ezr 10:33, 37

Matthan: An Ancestor of Jesus Mat 1:15

Matthat
- **Father of Heli, and Ancestor of Joseph** Luk 3:24
- **Father of Jorim, and Ancestor of Joseph** Luk 3:29

Matthew Mat 9:9 · Mar 2:14 · Luk 5:27–29
- **Becomes a Disciple of Jesus** Mat 9:9, 10 · Mat 10:3 · Mar 2:14, 15 · Mar 3:18 · Luk 5:27–29 · Luk 6:15 · Act 1:13

Matthias: Chosen As an Apostle in the Place of Judas Act 1:15–26

Mattithiah
- **1, a Levite Who had Charge of the Baked offerings** 1Ch 9:31
- **A Chief of the Fourteenth Division (Shift) of Temple Musicians** 1Ch 25:3, 21
- **A Levite Musician** 1Ch 15:18, 21 · 1Ch 16:5

- **A Prince Who Stood Beside Ezra when he Read the Law Aloud to the People** Neh 8:4
- **An Israelite Who Divorced his Gentile Wife After the Captivity** Ezr 10:43

Mattock: General Scriptures Concerning 1Sa 13:20, 21 · Isa 7:25
Maturity 1Co 14:20 · 1Co 13:11 · Eph 4:14, 15 · Eph 4:13 · Heb 5:12, 13 · Heb 6:1–3 · Rom 5:3, 4 · 1Co 2:6 · 1 Joh 4:18 · 2Ti 2:22
Maul: General Scriptures Concerning Pro 25:18
Mazzaroth: Probably Signs of the Zodiac, See Job 38:32
Me 2Co 5:17 · Jer 1:5 · Jer 29:11 · Eph 2:10 · Rom 10:13 · Joh 3:16 · 1 Joh 1:9 · 1 Joh 4:18 · Isa 41:10 · Gal 2:20
Meah: A Tower in Jerusalem Neh 3:1 · Neh 12:39
Meals Rev 3:20 · Act 2:46
Mean People Pro 22:24, 25 · Jam 1:20 · Luk 6:28
Meaning of Jubilee Lev 25:10 · Lev 25:13 · Luk 4:19 · Lev 25:8 · Isa 58:11 · Luk 4:18 · Rom 15:1 · Exo 23:11 · Rom 14:13 · Psa 41:11
Measure
- **A Bath, About Eight Gallons and a Half** 1Ki 7:26, 38 · 2Ch 2:10 · 2Ch 4:5 · Ezr 7:22 · Isa 5:10 · Eze 45:10, 11, 14 · Luk 16:6
- **A Bushel, About a Peck** Mat 5:15 · Mar 4:21 · Luk 11:33
- **A Cab, or Kab, About Two Quarts** 2Ki 6:25
- **A Cor, Equal to One Homer or Ten Ephahs, Equal to About Eleven and One- Ninth Bushels** 1Ki 4:22 · 1Ki 5:11 · 2Ch 2:10 · 2Ch 27:5 · Ezr 7:22
- **A Fathom** Act 27:28
- **A Finger** Jer 52:21
- **A Firkin, Nearly Nine Gallons** Joh 2:6
- **A Furlong** Luk 24:13
- **A Half-Homer, About Five and a Half Bushels** Hos 3:2
- **A Handbreadth** Exo 25:25 · Exo 37:12 · 1Ki 7:26 · 2Ch 4:5 · Psa 39:5 · Eze 40:5, 43 · Eze 43:13
- **A Hin, About a Gallon and a Half** Exo 29:40 · Exo 30:24 · Lev 19:36 · Lev 23:13 · Num 15:4–10 · Num 28:5, 7, 14 · Eze 4:11
- **A Homer, About Eleven Bushels, Equal to a Cor or Ten Ephahs** Lev 27:16 · Num 11:32 · Isa 5:10 · Eze 45:11–14 · Hos 3:2
- **A Log, About a Pint, One-Twelfth of a Hin** Lev 14:10, 12, 15, 21, 24
- **A Mile, Probably Nine-Tenths of an English Mile** Mat 5:41
- **A Pace** 2Sa 6:13
- **A Reed, Probably Six Cubits** Eze 40:5
- **A Sabbath Day's Journey, Two Thousand Paces** Act 1:12
- **A Seah, About a Peck and a Half** Gen 18:6 · 1Sa 25:18 · 1Ki 18:32 · 2Ki 7:1, 16, 18
- **A Span** Exo 28:16 · 1Sa 17:4 · Isa 40:12 · Isa 48:13 · Lam 2:20 · Eze 43:13
- **A Tenth Deal, About a Gallon, Equal to One-Tenth of an Ephah** Exo 29:40 · Lev 14:10, 21 · Lev 23:13, 17 · Lev 24:5 · Num 15:4, 6, 9 · Num 28:9, 12, 13, 20, 21, 29 · Num 29:3, 4, 9, 10, 14, 15
- **An Ephah, Equal to Three Seah, and in Liquid, to a Bath, Containing About a Bushel and a Half** Exo 16:36 · Lev 5:11 · Lev 6:20 · Lev 19:36 · Num 5:15 · Num 28:5 · Jdg 6:19 · Rut 2:17 · 1Sa 1:24 · 1Sa 17:17 · Isa 5:10 · Eze 45:10, 11, 13, 24 · Eze 46:5, 7, 11, 14 · Amo 8:5 · Zec 5:6–10
- **An Omer, About One Bushel** Exo 16:16, 18
- **Must be Just** Lev 19:35, 36 · Deu 25:13–16 · Pro 11:1 · Pro 16:11 · Pro 20:10, 23 · Hos 12:7–9 · Mic 6:10–12

Measures of Length
- **Cubit** Gen 6:15, 16 · Deu 3:11
- **Fathom** Act 27:28
- **Furlong** Luk 24:13 · Joh 11:13
- **Handbreadth** Exo 25:25 · Psa 39:5
- **Mile** Mat 5:41
- **Span** Exo 28:16 · 1Sa 17:4

Measures of Liquids and Solids
- **Bath or Ephah** Isa 5:10 · Eze 45:11
- **Cab** 2Ki 6:25
- **Firkin** Joh 2:6
- **Hin** Exo 29:40
- **Homer or Cor** Isa 5:10 · Eze 45:14
- **Log** Lev 14:10, 15
- **Omer or Tenth-Deal (The Tenth of an Ephah)** Exo 16:36 · Lev 5:11 · Lev 14:10

Measures were Regulated by the Standard of the Sanctuary 1Ch 23:29
Measures
- **(Correcting in Measure) of Mitigated Afflictions** Jer 30:11
- **(Drinking Tears in Great Measure) of Severe Afflictions** Psa 80:5
- **(Drinking Water, by Measure) of Severe Famine** Eze 4:11, 16
- **(Measuring the Dust of the Earth) of God's Greatness** Isa 40:12
- **(Opening the Mouth Without Measure) the Insatiableness** Isa 5:14
- **(The Measure of Our Days) the Shortness of Life** Psa 39:4
- **(The Measure of the Stature of Christ) Perfection** Eph 4:13
- **(Weighing the Waters in a Measure) God's Infinite** Job 28:23, 25
- **Distances Measured by Rods and Lines** 2Sa 8:2 · Jer 31:39 · Eze 40:3 · Rev 21:16
- **The Jews not to be Unjust In** Lev 19:35 · Deu 25:14, 15
- **The Jews often Used Unjust** Mic 6:10
- **Unjust, an Abomination to God** Pro 20:10

Meat Gen 9:3 · Rom 14:2 · 1Co 8:13
Meat-Offerings of Jealousy, Without Oil or Incense Num 5:15
Meat-Offerings were Most Holy Lev 6:17
Meat-Offerings
- **A Small Part of, Was Consumed on the Altar for a Memorial** Lev 2:2, 9, 16 · Lev 6:15
- **Always Seasoned With Salt** Lev 2:13
- **Consisted of Barley Meal** Num 5:15
- **Consisted of Fine Flour** Lev 2:1
- **Consisted of Fine Flour Baked in a Frying Pan** Lev 2:7
- **Consisted of Fine Flour Baked in a Pan** Lev 2:5
- **Consisted of Green Ears of Corn Parched** Lev 2:14
- **Consisted of Unleavened Cakes Baked in the Oven** Lev 2:4
- **High Priest's Deputy had Care of** Num 4:16
- **Laid up in a Chamber of the Temple** Neh 10:39 · Neh 13:5 · Eze 42:13
- **Materials for Public, often Provided by the Princes** Num 7:13, 19, 25 · Eze 45:16
- **No Leaven Used With** Lev 2:11 · Lev 6:17
- **Not to be offered on Altar of Incense** Exo 30:9
- **Offered by the High Priest Every Day, Half in the Morning and Half** Lev 6:20–22
- **Offered by the Poor for a Trespass offering** Lev 5:11
- **Offered with all Burnt offerings** Num 15:3–12
- **Offered with the Daily Sacrifices** Exo 29:40–42
- **Offered: On the Altar of Burnt offering** Exo 40:29
- **Oil and Incense Used With** Lev 2:1, 4, 15
- **The Jews: Condemned for offering, to Idols** Isa 57:6
- **The Jews: Often not Accepted In** Amo 5:22
- **The Jews: Often Prevented from offering, by Judgments** Joe 1:9, 13
- **The Priest's Portion** Lev 2:3 · Lev 6:17
- **To be Eaten by the Males of the House of Aaron Alone** Lev 6:18
- **To be Eaten in the Holy Place** Lev 6:16
- **when offered for a Priest Entirely Consumed by Fire** Lev 6:23

Mebunnai: One of David's Guards 2Sa 23:27
Mechanic
- **Bezaleel** Exo 31:2–11 · Exo 35:30–35
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Pro 8:30 · 1Co 3:10
- **Hiram** 1Ki 7:13–50 · 2Ch 2:13, 14 · 2Ch 4:11–18
- **Tubal-Cain** Gen 4:22

Medad: One of the Seventy Elders Who did not Go to the Tabernacle With Moses, But Prophesied in the Camp Num 11:26–29

Medan: Son of Abraham and Keturah Gen 25:2 · 1Ch 1:32
Meddling Pro 26:17 · 1Pe 4:15 · 1Th 4:11 · Pro 26:20 · Pro 20:3 · 1Ti 5:13 · 1Pe 4:13–15 · 2Th 3:11
Medeba
- **A City of Moab** Num 21:30
- **Allotted to Reuben** Jos 13:9, 16
- **An Idolatrous |High Place|** Isa 15:2
- **David Defeats an Army and the Ammonites At** 1Ch 19:7–15

Medes
- **An Essential Part of the Medo-Persian Empire** Est 1:1, 19
- **Israelites Distributed Among, when Carried to Assyria** 2Ki 17:6 · 2Ki 18:11
- **Palace in the Bablonian Province of** Ezr 6:2
- **Supremacy of, in the Chaldean Empire** Dan 5:28, 31 · Dan 9:1 · Dan 11:1

Media Luk 11:34 · Php 4:8 · Psa 101:3, 4 · Isa 52:7 · 1Th 5:21, 22 · 1Co 15:33 · Mat 6:22, 23 · 1 Joh 2:15–17
Mediators 1Ti 2:5 · Rom 8:34 · Heb 8:6 · Joh 3:16 · Joh 14:6
Medication 1Co 6:19, 20 · Eph 5:18 · Pro 20:1 · 1Ti 5:23 · Gal 5:19–21 · Jam 5:14 · 1Pe 5:8 · Pro 17:22 · Col 4:14 · 1Co 10:13
Medicine: General Scriptures Concerning Pro 17:22 · Isa 1:6 · Isa 38:21 · Jer 8:22 · Jer 30:13 · Jer 46:11 · Jer 51:8, 9 · Eze 47:12 · Luk 10:34 · Rev 22:2
Meditation
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Jos 1:8 · Psa 1:2 · Psa 4:4 · Psa 19:14 · Psa 39:3 · Psa 49:3 · Psa 63:5, 6 · Psa 73:12–22 · Psa 77:10–12 · Psa 104:34 · Psa 119:11, 15, 16, 23, 48, 55, 59, 78, 97–99, 148 · Psa 139:17, 18 · Psa 143:5 · 1Ti 4:13–15
- **Isaac** Gen 24:63

Mediterranean Sea
- **Mentioned in Scripture As |The Great Sea|** Num 34:6, 7 · Jos 1:4 · Jos 9:1 · Jos 15:12, 47 · Jos 23:4 · Eze 47:10, 15, 20 · Eze 48:28
- **Sea of Joppa** Ezr 3:7
- **Sea of the Philistines** Exo 23:31
- **The Hinder Sea** Zec 14:8
- **The Utmost Sea** Joe 2:20
- **The Uttermost Sea** Deu 11:24

Mediums Lev 19:31 · Lev 20:6 · Isa 8:19 · Lev 20:27 · Rev 21:8 · 1Ch 10:13, 14 · 2Ki 21:6 · 2Ch 33:6 · Act 16:16 · Deu 18:14
Medo-Persian Kingdom
- **Achmetha or Ecbatana a Chief City of** Ezr 6:2
- **Babylon Taken by the King of** Dan 5:20, 31
- **Celebrated for Wise Men** Est 1:13 · Mat 2:1
- **Divided Into Many Provinces** Est 1:1 · Dan 6:1
- **Extended from India to Ethiopia** Est 1:1
- **Illustrated by a Bear** Dan 7:5
- **Illustrated by a Ram With Two Horns** Dan 8:3, 20
- **Illustrated by Silver Part of Image in Nebuchadnezzar's Dream** Dan 2:32, 39
- **Kings of Called Kings of Assyria** Ezr 6:22
- **Kings of Called Kings of Babylon** Neh 13:6
- **Kings of Dwelt in Royal Palaces** Est 1:2 · Est 8:14
- **Kings of Entertained Magnificently** Est 1:3, 5, 7
- **Kings of Held in Their Hand a Golden Sceptre** Est 5:2
- **Kings of Put to Death all Who Approached Them Without Permission** Est 4:11, 16
- **Kings of Styled Themselves King of Kings** Ezr 7:12
- **Kings of Were Exceeding Rich** Est 1:4 · Dan 12:2
- **Kings of, Mentioned in Scripture: Ahasuerus or Cambyses** Ezr 4:6
- **Kings of, Mentioned in Scripture: Artaxerxes Longimanus or Ahasuerus** Ezr 6:14 · Ezr 7:1 · Est 1:1
- **Kings of, Mentioned in Scripture: Artaxerxes Smerdis (An Usurper)** Ezr 4:7
- **Kings of, Mentioned in Scripture: Cyrus** Ezr 1:1
- **Kings of, Mentioned in Scripture: Darius Hystaspes** Ezr 6:1 · Dan 5:31
- **Kings of, Mentioned in Scripture: Xerxes** Dan 11:2
- **Laws of, Unalterable** Dan 6:12, 15
- **Peculiar Customs In** Est 1:8 · Est 2:12, 13
- **People of, Warlike** Eze 27:10 · Eze 38:5
- **Peopled by Descendants of Eliam** Gen 10:22
- **Predictions Respecting: Conquest of Babylon** Isa 21:1, 2 · Dan 5:28
- **Predictions Respecting: Deliverance of the Jews** Isa 44:28 · Isa 45:1–4
- **Predictions Respecting: Downfall by Alexander** Dan 8:6, 7 · Dan 11:3
- **Predictions Respecting: Extensive Conquest** Dan 8:4
- **Predictions Respecting: Invasion of Greece Under Xerxes** Dan 11:2
- **Ruled By, Absolute Kings** Est 3:8, 11 · Est 7:9
- **Shushan a Chief City of** Est 1:2 · Est 8:15
- **The Jews Delivered from Captivity by Means of** 2Ch 36:20, 22, 23 · Ezr 1:1–4

Meekness Mat 5:5 · Tts 3:2 · Col 3:12 · Num 12:3 · Psa 37:10, 11
Meekness of Jesus Isa 42:1–4 · Isa 53:7 · Mat 12:19, 20 · Mat 26:47–54
Meekness
- **A Characteristic of Wisdom** Jam 3:17
- **A Fruit of the Spirit** Gal 5:22, 23
- **Abraham** Gen 13:8
- **Blessedness of** Mat 5:5
- **Christ Set an Example of** Psa 45:4 · Isa 53:7 · Mat 11:29 · Mat 21:5 · 2Co 10:1 · 1Pe 2:21–23
- **David** 1Sa 17:29 · 2Sa 16:9–14 · Psa 38:13, 14 · Psa 120:5–7
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Psa 22:26 · Psa 25:9 · Psa 37:11 · Psa 76:8, 9 · Psa 147:6 · Psa 149:4 · Pro 14:29 · Pro 15:1, 18 · Pro 16:32 · Pro 17:1 · Pro 19:11 · Pro 20:3 · Pro 25:15 · Pro 29:8 · Ecc 7:8 · Ecc 10:4 · Isa 11:4 · Isa 29:19 · Lam 3:28–30 · Amo 3:3 · Zep 2:3 · Mat 5:5, 9, 38–42 · Mat 11:29 · Mat 27:13, 14 · Mar 9:50 · Luk 6:29 · Rom 12:14, 18 · Rom 14:19 · 1Co 6:7 · 1Co 7:15 · 1Co 10:32 · 1Co 13:4, 5, 7 · 2Co 10:1 · 2Co 13:11 · Gal 5:22, 23, 26 · Gal 6:1 · Eph 4:1, 2 · Php 2:14, 15 · Col 3:12, 13 · 1Th 5:14, 15 · 2Th 3:5 · 1Ti 3:2, 3 · 1Ti 6:11, 12 · 2Ti 2:24, 25 · Tts 2:2, 9 · Tts 3:2 · Heb 10:36 · Heb 12:14 · Jam 1:4, 19, 21 · Jam 3:13, 17, 18 · 1Pe 2:18–23 · 1Pe 3:4, 11, 15 · 2Pe 1:5–7 · Jde 1:9
- **Gideon** Jdg 8:2, 3
- **Hannah** 1Sa 1:13–16
- **His Teaching** Mat 5:38–45
- **Isaac** Gen 26:20–22
- **Job** Jam 5:11
- **Ministers should Follow After** 1Ti 6:11
- **Ministers should Instruct Opposers With** 2Ti 2:24, 25
- **Ministers should Urge, on Their People** Tts 3:1, 2
- **Moses** Exo 2:13 · Exo 14:13, 14 · Exo 15:24 · Exo 16:7, 8 · Exo 17:2 · Num 12:3 · Num 16:4–11
- **Necessary to a Christian Walk** Eph 4:1, 2 · 1Co 6:7
- **Paul** Act 21:20–26 · 1Th 2:7 · 2Ti 4:16
- **Precious in the Sight of God** 1Pe 3:4
- **Saints should Answer for Their Hope With** 1Pe 3:15
- **Saints should Exhibit, in Conduct** Jam 3:13
- **Saints should Put On** Col 3:12–13
- **Saints should Receive the Word of God With** Jam 1:21
- **Saints should Restore the Erring With** Gal 6:1
- **Saints should Seek** Zep 2:3
- **Saints should Show to all Men** Tts 3:2
- **Saul** 1Sa 10:27
- **The Angel** Jde 1:9
- **The Gospel to be Preached to Those Who Possess** Isa 61:1
- **The Thessalonians** 2Th 1:4
- **Those Who are Gifted With are Beautified With Salvation** Psa 149:4
- **Those Who are Gifted With are Exalted** Psa 147:6 · Mat 23:12
- **Those Who are Gifted With are Guided and Taught** Psa 25:9
- **Those Who are Gifted With are Preserved** Psa 76:9
- **Those Who are Gifted With are Richly Provided For** Psa 22:26

Those Who are Gifted With: Increase Their Joy Isa 29:19
Those Who are Gifted With: Shall Inherit the Earth Psa 37:11
Meets Ahab and Directs Him to Assemble the Prophets of Baal 1Ki 18:17–20
Megiddo
A City in the Territory of Issachar Situated on the Southern Edge of the Plain of Esdraelon Jos 17:11 · 1Ch 7:29
Ahaziah Dies At 2Ki 9:27
Conquest of, by Joshua Jos 12:21
Included in One or Solomon's Commissary Districts 1Ki 4:12
Josiah Killed At, by Pharaoh-Nechoh 2Ki 23:29, 30 · 2Ch 35:22–24
Prophecy Concerning Zec 12:11
Valley of, Deborah Defeats Sisera In Jdg 5:19
Walled by Solomon 1Ki 9:15
Mehetabeel: A Person Whose Grandson Tried to Intimidate Nehemiah Neh 6:10
Mehetabel: Wife of Hadar Gen 36:39 · 1Ch 1:50
Mehida: A Person Whose Descendants Returned from Babylon Ezr 2:52 · Neh 7:54
Mehir: Son of Chelub 1Ch 4:11
Meholathite: An Inhabitant of a City in the Territory of Issachar 1Sa 18:19 · 2Sa 21:8
Mehujael: Son of Irad Gen 4:18
Mehuman: A Chamberlain of Ahasuerus Est 1:10
Mehunim: A Person Whose Descendants Returned from Exile Ezr 2:50 · Neh 7:52
Me-Jarkon: A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Dan Jos 19:46
Mekonah: A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Judah Neh 11:28
Melatiah: A Gibeonite Who Assisted in Repairing the Wall of Jerusalem Neh 3:7
Melchi
Ancestor of Jesus Luk 3:24
Ancestor of Jesus: Remote Ancestor of Jesus Luk 3:28
Melchishua: Son of King Saul 1Sa 14:49 · 1Sa 31:2 · 1Ch 8:33 · 1Ch 9:39 · 1Ch 10:2
Melchizedek
A Priest and Type of Christ Heb 5:6, 10 · Heb 6:20 · Heb 7:1–21
King of Salem Gen 14:18–20 · Psa 110:4
Melech: Son of Micah 1Ch 8:35 · 1Ch 9:41
Melicu: A Priest Neh 12:14
Melita (Malta): Paul Shipwrecked on the Coast of Act 28:1–10
Melon: General Scriptures Concerning Num 11:5
Melzar: The Steward Whom the Prince of the Eunuchs Set Over Daniel and the Three Hebrew Young Men Dan 1:11–16
Memorial Day Joh 15:13 · Joh 14:27 · 2Ti 2:3 · Isa 55:11 · Psa 82:3, 4 · Exo 13:3
Memorial
Firstborn Set Apart As A Exo 13:12–16
Shoulder Stones of the Ephod Exo 28:12
The Feast of Tabernacles Lev 23:43
The Lord's Supper Luk 22:19 · 1Co 11:24–26
The Passover Exo 12:14
The Pot of Manna Exo 16:32–34
Memories Php 1:3–5 · Luk 2:19 · Luk 16:25
Memorizing Scripture Psa 119:11 · Jos 1:8 · Col 3:16 · Psa 119:9 · 2Ti 3:16 · Joh 3:16 · Heb 4:12 · Mat 4:4 · Deu 11:18 · Psa 119:105
Memory Joh 14:26 · Pro 10:7 · Psa 119:11 · 1Co 2:16 · Heb 4:12 · Isa 46:9 · Isa 50:4 · Psa 49:3, 4 · 1 Joh 2:27 · 1Co 1:5
Memory After Death Isa 65:17 · Ecc 9:5 · Rev 21:4 · Php 3:20, 21 · Ecc 12:7 · Rom 14:8 · Joh 11:25, 26 · Mat 10:28 · Joh 3:16 · Rev 14:13
Memphis
A Celebrated City of Egypt Hos 9:6
Prophecies Concerning Isa 19:13 · Jer 2:16 · Jer 46:14, 19 · Eze 30:16
Memucan: One of the Seven Princes of Ahasuerus Who Counsels the King to Divorce Queen Vashti Est 1:14–21
Men Tts 2:2 · Pro 11:17 · Psa 112:1 · Tts 2:6 · 1Ti 2:8
Men and Long Hair 1Co 11:14, 15 · Eze 44:20 · Num 6:5 · Act 18:18 · Lev 19:27 · Jdg 16:17 · 1Sa 16:7 · 1Co 11:10 · Lev 21:5 · 1Pe 3:3
Men and Women 1Pe 3:7 · Gal 3:28
Men of Valor Jdg 6:12 · 1Ch 12:8 · 1Pe 3:7 · 1Pe 2:9, 10 · 2Ch 25:5, 6 · Psa 144:1 · Deu 24:5 · Jos 8:3 · 1Ch 5:24 · 2Ki 5:1
Men Wearing Dresses Deu 22:5 · Gal 3:28 · Lev 20:13 · Rom 13:8–10 · Act 10:28 · Exo 28:42
Men Wearing Earrings Gen 35:4 · Num 31:50 · Deu 22:5 · Lev 19:28 · Eze 16:12 · Jdg 8:24 · Exo 35:22 · Exo 32:2 · Gen 24:22 · Exo 21:6
Men Working 1Ti 5:8 · 2Th 3:10 · Gen 2:15 · Col 3:23 · 1Th 4:11, 12 · Pro 10:4 · Pro 22:29 · 2Th 3:7–9
Menahem: King of Israel 2Ki 15:13–22
Menan: An Ancestor of Jesus Luk 3:31
Mending Jer 17:14 · Psa 147:3 · Exo 15:26 · Jam 5:16 · Psa 41:3
Mene: General Scriptures Concerning Dan 5:25, 26
Menstruation of Animals Jer 2:24
Menstruation
Cessation of, in Old Age Gen 18:11
Figurative Isa 30:22 · Lam 1:17 · Eze 36:17
Immunities of Women During Gen 31:35
Law Relating To Lev 15:19–30 · Lev 20:18 · Eze 18:6
Uncleanness of Isa 30:22
Mental Abuse 1Pe 5:8 · 1Co 10:13 · Joh 8:32 · 2Co 12:9 · Rom 12:2 · Rom 8:1 · 3 Joh 1:2
Mental Disability 1Th 5:14 · Zec 12:8 · Rom 12:16 · Act 20:35
Mental Health Php 4:6, 7 · 2Ti 1:7 · Joh 14:27 · Isa 41:10 · Jon 2:5–7 · Php 4:13 · Mat 6:34 · Mat 11:28–30 · Gal 5:22, 23 · Rom 8:28
Mental Illness Php 4:6, 7 · 2Ti 1:7 · Isa 41:10 · Mat 4:24 · Joh 16:33 · 1Pe 5:7 · Act 20:35 · 2Co 12:9 · 1Co 10:13 · Luk 1:37
Mentoring Pro 27:17 · Tts 2:3–5 · Pro 22:6 · Psa 145:4 · 2Ti 2:2 · Psa 71:18 · Pro 9:9 · 1Co 11:1 · Pro 13:20 · 1Th 2:8
Mentors Pro 15:22 · Pro 22:6 · Psa 119:24 · 2Ti 3:16
Meonenim: A Place in Ephraim Jdg 9:37
Meonothai: Father of Ophrah 1Ch 4:14
Mephaath: A Levitical City in the Territory of the Tribe of Reuben Jos 13:18 · Jos 21:37 · 1Ch 6:79 · Jer 48:21
Mephibosheth
Son of Jonathan 2Sa 4:4
Son of Jonathan was Lame 2Sa 4:4
Son of Jonathan: Called Merib-Baal 1Ch 8:34 · 1Ch 9:40
Son of Jonathan: David Entertains Him at his Table 2Sa 9:1–7 · 2Sa 21:7
Son of Jonathan: His Ingratitude to David at the Time of Absolom's Usurpation 2Sa 16:1–4 · 2Sa 19:24–30
Son of Jonathan: Property of, Confiscated 2Sa 16:4 · 2Sa 19:29, 30
Son of Jonathan: Property Restored To 2Sa 9:9, 10
Son of Saul by Rizpah, Whom David Surrendered to the Gibeonites to be Killed 2Sa 21:8, 9
Merab
Betrothed to David by Saul 1Sa 18:17, 18
But Given to Adriel for a Wife 1Sa 18:19
Daughter of King Saul 1Sa 14:49
Meraiah: A Priest Neh 12:12
Meraioth
A High Priest of the Line of Eleazar 1Ch 6:6, 7, 52 · Ezr 7:3
A High Priest of the Line of Eleazar: Probably Identical With the Priest of Same Name In 1Ch 9:11 · Neh 11:11
A Priest in the Time of Joiakim Neh 12:15
Merari
Head the Merarite Levites Num 3:17, 33–35
Son of Levi Gen 46:11
Merathaim: Probably a Poetical Name for Chaldea Jer 50:21
Merchant: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 23:16 · Gen 37:28 · 1Ki 10:15, 28 · 2Ch 9:14 · Neh 3:32 · Neh 13:20 · Job 41:6 · Songs 3:6 · Isa 23:2 · Isa 47:15 · Eze 17:4 · Eze 27:13, 17, 21–36 · Eze 38:13 · Hos 12:7 · Nah 3:16 · Mat 13:45 · Rev 18:3, 11, 23
Merciful Psa 103:8 · Pro 31:8, 9 · Gen 21:16–18 ·

Rut 4:8–10 · 1Sa 25:32–34 · Deu 7:6–8 · Eze 33:10, 11 · Eze 18:23 · Gen 50:19–21
Mercurius: Paul Taken For, in Lycaonia Act 14:11, 12
Mercy
After the Example of God Luk 6:36
Beneficial to Those Who Exercise Pro 11:17
Blessedness of Showing Pro 14:21 · Mat 5:7
Characteristic of Saints Psa 37:26 · Isa 57:1
David to Saul 1Sa 24:10–13, 17
Denunciations Against Those Devoid of Hos 4:1, 3 · Mat 18:23–25 · Jam 2:13
Enjoined 2Ki 6:21–23 · Hos 12:6 · Rom 12:20, 21 · Col 3:12
General Scriptures Concerning 2Sa 22:26 · Psa 18:25 · Psa 37:25, 26 · Psa 85:10 · Pro 3:3, 4 · Pro 11:17 · Pro 12:10 · Pro 14:21, 22, 31 · Pro 20:28 · Pro 21:21 · Hos 4:1 · Hos 12:6 · Mic 6:8 · Mat 5:7 · Mat 23:23 · Luk 6:36 · Rom 12:8 · Col 3:12, 13 · Jam 2:13
Hypocrites Devoid of Mat 23:23
Joshua to Rahab Jos 6:25
should be Shown with Cheerfulness Rom 12:8
should be Shown: To Animals Pro 12:10
should be Shown: To Backsliders Luk 15:18–20 · 2Co 2:6–8
should be Shown: To Our Brethren Zec 7:9
should be Shown: To the Poor Pro 14:31 · Dan 4:27
should be Shown: To Those That are in Distress Luk 10:37
The Israelites to the Man of Beth-El Jdg 1:23–26
The Prison Keeper, to Joseph Gen 39:21–23
To be Engraved on the Heart Pro 3:3
Upholds the Throne of Kings Pro 20:28
Mercy-Seat in Solomon's Temple 1Ch 28:11
Mercy-Seat
Bezaleel Given Wisdom to Make Exo 31:2, 3, 7
Christ Rom 3:25 · Heb 9:3
Covered With a Cloud of Incense on the Day of Atonement Lev 16:13
Description of Exo 25:17–22
God: Appeared Over in the Cloud Lev 16:2
God: Dwelt Over Psa 80:1
God: Spoke from Above Exo 25:22 · Num 7:89
Made by Bezaleel Exo 37:1
Made of Pure Gold Exo 25:17 · Exo 37:6
Materials of, to be a Freewill offering Exo 35:4–12
Moses Commanded to Make Exo 25:17
Placed on the Ark of the Testimony Exo 26:34 · Exo 30:6 · Exo 31:7 · Exo 40:20 · Heb 9:5
Placed Upon the Ark of Testimony Exo 25:21 · Exo 26:34 · Exo 40:20
Sprinkled With Blood Lev 16:14, 15
The Blood of Sacrifices on the Day of Atonement Sprinkled Lev 16:14, 15
The Cherubim Formed out of, and at Each End of It Exo 25:18–20 · Heb 9:5
The Shekinah Upon Exo 25:22 · Exo 30:6, 36 · Lev 16:2 · Num 7:89 · Num 17:4 · 1Sa 4:4 · 2Sa 6:2 · 2Ki 19:15 · 1Ch 13:6 · Psa 80:1 · Psa 99:1 · Isa 37:16 · Heb 4:16

Topical Index — Mercy-Seat–Miracles

Mercy-Seat: The Throne of Grace Heb 4:16
Mered: Son of Ezra 1Ch 4:17, 18
Meremoth
A Jew Who Divorced his Gentile Wife After the Captivity Ezr 10:36
A Priest Who Sealed the Covenant With Nehemiah Neh 10:5 · Neh 12:3
A Priest Who Was Appointed to Weigh and Register Gold and Silver Vessels Brought to Jerusalem Ezr 8:33 · Neh 3:4, 21
Meres: One of the Princes of Persia Est 1:14
Meribah
A Place in Rephidim, where Moses Struck a Rock and Brought Forth Water Exo 17:1–7
Meribah-Kadesh, Fountain in the Desert of Zin Num 20:13, 24
Merodach: A Babylonian Idol Jer 50:2
Merodach-Baladan: Sends Congratulatory Letters and a Present to Hezekiah 2Ki 20:12 · Isa 39:1
Merom: Joshua Conquered the Confederacy of Kings Under Jabin, King of Hazor, Near Jos 11:5–7
Meroz: Deborah and Barak Curse the Inhabitants of, in Their Song of Triumph Jdg 5:23
Mesha
A Benjamite 1Ch 8:9
A Place in Possession of the Joktanites Gen 10:30
King of Moab: Tributary to Ahab 2Ki 3:4, 5
Son of Caleb 1Ch 2:42
Meshach: A Name Given by the Chief Eunuch to Mishael, One of the Three Hebrew Young Men Dan 1:7 · Dan 2:49 · Dan 3:12–30
Meshech
A Tribe Psa 120:5
Also Called Mesech: Son of Japheth Gen 10:2 · 1Ch 1:5
Son of Shem 1Ch 1:17
The Moschi Eze 27:13 · Eze 32:26 · Eze 38:2, 3
Meshelemiah: A Gatekeeper of the Temple 1Ch 9:21 · 1Ch 26:1, 2, 9
Meshezabeel
A Person Who Sealed the Covenant Neh 10:21 · Neh 11:24
Ancestor of Meshullam Neh 3:4
Meshillemith: A Priest 1Ch 9:12
Meshillemoth
A Priest Neh 11:13
Father of an Ephramite Who Protested Against the Attempt of the Israelites to Ensalve Their Captive Brethren 2Ch 28:12, 13
Meshobab: A Simeonite 1Ch 4:34
Meshullam
A Benjamite Neh 11:7
A Chief Who Returned With Ezra Ezr 8:16
A Gadite of Bashan 1Ch 5:13
A Kohathite and Overseer of the Temple Repairs 2Ch 34:12
A Levite Neh 12:25
A Priest 1Ch 9:12
A Prince Who Stood by Ezra when he Read the Law to the People Neh 8:4
A Returned Exile Ezr 10:15
A Son of Zerubbabel 1Ch 3:19
An Aaronite 1Ch 9:11 · Neh 11:11
Grandfather of Shaphan 2Ki 22:3
Son of Bani Who Divorced his Gentile Wife Ezr 10:29
Three Benjamites 1Ch 8:17 · 1Ch 9:7, 8
Two Persons Who Rebuilt Portions of the Wall Neh 3:4, 6, 30
Two Priests Who Returned With Zerubbabel from Babylon Neh 12:13, 16, 33
Two Priests Who Signed the Covenant Neh 10:7, 20
Meshullemeth: Wife of Manasseh and Mother of Amon 2Ki 21:19
Mesopotamia
Abraham a Native of Act 7:2
Balaam From Deu 23:4
Chariots Hired From, by the Ammonites 1Ch 19:6, 7
Delivered From, by Othniel Jdg 3:9, 10
Nahor Lived In Gen 24:10
People of, Present at Pentecost Act 2:9
People Who Lived In, Called Syrians Gen 25:20
The People of Israel Subjected To, Eight Years Under the Judgments of Gog Jdg 3:8
Messenger of Satan 2Co 12:7
Messenger: Figurative Hag 1:13 · Mal 2:7 · Mal 3:1 · Mal 4:5, 6 · Mat 11:10 · Mar 1:2 · Luk 7:27
Messiah Joh 4:25, 26 · Isa 7:14 · Mic 5:2 · Joh 1:41 · Joh 14:6 · Mal 3:1 · Zec 9:9 · Gen 49:10 · Gen 3:15 · Deu 18:15
Metals
An Extensive Commerce In Eze 27:12
Antiquity of the Art of Working In Gen 4:21
Brass Exo 27:2, 4 · 2Ch 12:10

Cast in Mould Jdg 17:4 · Jer 6:29
Ceremonially Cleansed by Fire Num 31:21–23
Clay of Jordan Used for Moulding 1Ki 7:46
Comparative Value of Isa 60:17 · Dan 2:32–45
Copper Ezr 8:27 · 2Ti 4:14
Dug out of the Earth Job 28:1, 2, 6
Freed from Dross by Fire Eze 22:18, 20
Gold Gen 2:11, 12
Iron Num 35:16 · Pro 27:17
Lead Exo 15:10 · Jer 6:29
Often Mixed With Dross Isa 1:25
Silver Gen 44:2
The Holy Land Abounded In Deu 8:9
Tin Num 31:22
Metamorphosis 2Co 5:17 · Rom 12:1, 2 · Tts 3:5
Metaphor: Jesus Spoke In Mar 4:11
Metaphysics Rom 1:20 · Rom 12:2 · 2Pe 1:21 · 2Ti 3:16 · Heb 13:8, 9 · Isa 46:9, 10
Meteorology and Celestial Phenomena
General Scriptures Concerning Gen 2:5, 6 · Gen 27:39 · Job 9:7 · Job 26:7, 8, 11 · Job 27:20, 21 · Job 28:24–27 · Job 29:19 · Job 36:27–33 · Job 37:6–22 · Job 38:8–11, 22, 24–29, 31–35, 37 · Psa 18:8–15 · Psa 19:2–6 · Psa 29:3–10 · Psa 65:8–12 · Psa 104:2, 3, 7, 13, 19, 20 · Psa 147:7, 8 · Psa 148:7, 8 · Pro 25:23 · Pro 26:1 · Pro 30:4 · Ecc 1:6, 7 · Ecc 11:3 · Isa 5:5, 6 · Isa 13:13 · Isa 24:18 · Isa 50:3 · Jer 4:11, 12 · Jer 10:13 · Jer 51:16 · Dan 2:21 · Hos 6:4 · Hos 8:7 · Hos 13:15 · Joe 2:30, 31 · Amo 9:6 · Nah 1:3 · Mat 8:24–27 · Mat 16:2, 3 · Mat 24:27, 29 · Mat 27:45 · Luk 8:24, 25 · Luk 12:54–56 · Luk 21:25 · Luk 23:44, 45 · Joh 3:8 · Act 2:19, 20 · Jam 5:17, 18 · 2Pe 2:17 · Jde 1:12 · Rev 6:12–14 · Rev 7:1 · Rev 8:5, 7, 10, 12 · Rev 9:1, 2 · Rev 11:6 · Rev 16:21
Phenomena of Darkness at the Crucifixion Mat 27:45 · Luk 23:44, 45
Phenomena of Dew on Gideon's Fleece Jdg 6:36–40
Phenomena of Dew, Copious Psa 133:3
Phenomena of Elijah's Prayer 1Ki 18:41–45
Phenomena of Fire from Heaven at Elijah's Command 2Ki 1:10–14
Phenomena of Fire from Heaven Upon the Cities of the Plain Gen 19:24, 25
Phenomena of Plagues of Hail, and Thunder, and Lightning in Egypt Exo 9:22–29 · Psa 78:17–23
Phenomena of Rain Confuses the Philistine Army 1Sa 7:10
Phenomena of Rain in Answer to Samuel's Prayer 1Sa 12:16–18
Phenomena of Rain, the Formation of Psa 135:6, 7
Phenomena of Stars in Their Courses Fought Against Sisera Jdg 5:20
Phenomena of Stones from Heaven Jos 10:11
Phenomena of Sun Stood Still Jos 10:12, 13
Phenomena of That Brought the Quails Num 11:31, 32 · Psa 78:26–28
Phenomena of The Autumnal Weather on the Mediterranean Act 27:9–14, 20
Phenomena of The Deluge Gen 7:8
Phenomena of The East Wind Psa 48:7
Phenomena of The East Wind That Divided the Red Sea Exo 14:21
Phenomena of The Plague of Darkness Exo 10:22, 23
Phenomena of The Whirlwind Which Carried Elijah to Heaven 2Ki 2:1, 11
Phenomena of The Wind Under God's Control Psa 107:25
Phenomena of Wind Destroyed Job's Children Job 1:18, 19
Symbolical used in the Revelation of John Rev 6:12–14 · Rev 7:1 · Rev 8:3–12 · Rev 9:1, 2, 17–19 · Rev 10:1–6 · Rev 11:6 · Rev 12:1–4, 7–9 · Rev 14:1 · Rev 15:1–4 · Rev 16:8, 17–21 · Rev 19:11–18 · Rev 20:11 · Rev 21:1
Metheg-Ammah: A Place in Philistia 2Sa 8:1
Methusael: Father of Lamech Gen 4:18
Methuselah: Son of Enoch and Grandfather of Noah Gen 5:21–27 · 1Ch 1:3
Mezahab: Grandfather of Mehetabel Gen 36:39 · 1Ch 1:50
Miamin
A Jew Who Divorced his Gentile Wife After the Captivity Ezr 10:25
A Priest Who Returned With Zerubbabel from Babylon Neh 12:5
Mibhar: One of David's Valiant Men 1Ch 11:38
Mibsam
Son of Ishmael Gen 25:13 · 1Ch 1:29
Son of Shallum 1Ch 4:25
Mibzar: Chief of Edom Gen 36:42 · 1Ch 1:53
Micah
Also Called Micha: Son of Mephibosheth 2Sa 9:12 · 1Ch 8:34, 35 · 1Ch 9:40, 41
Also Called Michah: A Kohathite 1Ch 23:20 · 1Ch 24:24, 25
An Ephraimite: His Robbery and Idolatry Jdg 17:1 · Jdg 18:1
Father of Abdon 2Ch 34:20
Head of a Family of Reuben 1Ch 5:5
One of the Minor Prophets Jer 26:18, 19 · Mic 1:1, 14, 15
One of the Minor Prophets: Denounces the Idolatry of his Times Mic 1:1
One of the Minor Prophets: Foretells the Restoration of Israel Mic 2:12, 13
One of the Minor Prophets: Prophesies the Coming of the Messiah Mic 4:1 · Mic 5:1
One of the Minor Prophets: The Injustice of Judges and Falsehoods of False Prophets Mic 3:1
One of the Minor Prophets: The Oppressions of the Covetous Mic 2:1–11
Micaiah: A Prophet Who Reproved King Ahab 1Ki 22:8–28 · 2Ch 18:4–27
Micha: A Levite Neh 10:11 · Neh 11:17, 22
Michael
A Benjamite 1Ch 8:16
A Captain of the Thousands of Manasseh Who Joined David at Ziklag 1Ch 12:20
A Descendant of Issachar 1Ch 7:3
A Gershonite Levite 1Ch 6:40
An Asherite Num 13:13
Father of Omri 1Ch 27:18
Father of Zebadiah Ezr 8:8
Son of Jehoshaphat: Killed by his Brother, Jehoram 2Ch 21:2–4
The Archangel: Contention With the Devil Jde 1:9
The Archangel: Fights With the Dragon Rev 12:7
The Archangel: His Message to Daniel Dan 10:13, 21 · Dan 12:1
Two Gadites 1Ch 5:13, 14
Michaiah
A Priest of the Family of Asaph Neh 12:35, 41
A Prince Sent by Jehoshaphat to Teach the Law in the Cities of Judah 2Ch 17:7
Father of Achbor 2Ki 22:12
Son of Gemariah: Who Expounds to the Prophecies of Jeremiah Read by to the People Jer 36:11–14
Michal
David Recovers, to Himself 2Sa 3:13–16
Given to David As a Reward for Killing Goliath 1Sa 18:22–28
Rescues David from Death 1Sa 19:9–17
Ridicules David on Account of his Religious Zeal 2Sa 6:16, 20–23
Saul Forcibly Separates Them and She is Given in Marriage to Phalti 1Sa 25:44
Michmash is Garrisoned by Saul 1Sa 13:2
Michmash
A City of the Tribe of Benjamin 1Sa 13:5
People of the Captivity Return To, and Dwell In Ezr 2:27 · Neh 11:31
Philistines Killed At, by Jonathan 1Sa 14:31

Prophesy Concerning the King of Assyria Storing his Baggage At Isa 10:28
Michmethah: A City Between the Tribes of Ephraim and Manasseh Jos 16:6 · Jos 17:7
Michri: A Benjamite 1Ch 9:8
Middin: A City of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:61
Midian: Son of Abraham by Keturah Gen 25:2, 4 · 1Ch 1:32, 33
Midianites were Merchantmen Gen 37:28
Midianites with Amalek Opposed Gideon Jdg 6:33
Midianites with the Moabites
Punished for Seducing Israel Num 25:16–18 · Num 31:1–12
Seduced Israel to Idolatry Num 25:1–6
Sent for Balaam to Curse Israel Num 22:5–7
Midianites
A Small Part of Dwelt Near Horeb Exo 2:15 · Exo 3:1
A Small Part of Retained the Knowledge and Worship of Jehovah Exo 2:16 · Exo 18:9–12
A Snare to the Israelites Num 25:16–18
Allowed to Oppress Israel Jdg 6:1–6
And Rich Spoil Taken Num 31:1
Buy Joseph and Sell Him to Potiphar Gen 37:28, 36
Called Ishmaelites Gen 37:25, 28 · Jdg 8:24
Completeness of Their Destruction, Alluded To Psa 83:9–11 · Isa 9:4 · Isa 10:26
Conquered by Hadad Gen 36:25 · 1Ch 1:46
Defeated by Gideon Jdg 6:1 · Jdg 7:1 · Jdg 8:1
Descendants of Midian, Son of Abraham by Keturah Gen 25:1, 2, 4 · 1Ch 1:32, 33
Descended Form Midian, Son of Abraham by Keturah Gen 25:1, 2 · 1Ch 1:32
Dwelt East of Jordan, Beside Moab Num 22:1, 4
Dwelt in Tents Hab 3:7
Engaged in Commerce Gen 37:28, 36
Excited by Moab Against Israel Num 22:4
Gideon Raised up Against Jdg 6:11–14
Governed by Kings Num 31:8 · Jdg 8:5
Miraculously Defeated and Destroyed by Gideon Jdg 7:16–22 · Jdg 8:10, 11
Owned Multitudes of Camels, and Dromedaries, and Large Quantities of Gold Isa 60:6
Princes of, Slain Jdg 7:24, 25 · Jdg 8:12, 21
Prophecies Concerning Isa 60:6 · Hab 3:7
Shall Minister to Future Glory of the Church Isa 60:6
Terrified at Approach of Israel Hab 3:3–7
Midlife Crisis Heb 13:5 · Jam 1:4
Midnight Act 16:25 · Act 20:7 · Rev 3:3 · Exo 12:29 · Mat 25:13 · Joh 4:23 · Psa 30:5 · Mar 14:26
Midwifery: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 35:17 · Exo 1:15–21 · Eze 16:4
Migdal-El: A City of the Tribe of Naphtali Jos 19:38
Migdal-Gad: A City of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:37
Migdol
A City on the Northeastern Border of Lower Egypt Jer 44:1 · Jer 46:14
A Place Near the Red Sea where the Israelites Encamped Exo 14:2 · Num 33:7, 8
Migron
Prophecy Concerning Isa 10:28
Saul Encamps Near, Under a Pomegranate Tree 1Sa 14:2
Mijamin
A Priest During the Time of David 1Ch 24:9
A Priest Who Sealed the Covenant With Nehemiah Neh 10:7
Mikloth
A Benjamite of Jerusalem 1Ch 8:32 · 1Ch 9:37, 38
A Leader During the Reign of David 1Ch 27:4
Mikneiah: A Doorkeeper of the Temple, and Musician 1Ch 15:18, 21
Milalai: A Priest Who Took Part in the Dedication of the Walls of Jerusalem Neh 12:36
Milcah
Daughter of Zelophehad: Special Legislation in Regard to the Inheritance of Num 26:33 · Num 27:1–7 · Num 36:1–12 · Jos 17:3, 4
The Wife of Nahor and the Mother of Bethuel Gen 11:29 · Gen 22:20–23 · Gen 24:15, 24, 47
Mildew: General Scriptures Concerning Deu 28:22 · Amo 4:9 · Hag 2:17
Mile: General Scriptures Concerning Mat 5:41
Miletus
Paul Sends to Ephesus for the Elders of the Congregation, and Addresses Them At Act 20:17–38
Paul Visits Act 20:15
Trophimus Left Sick At 2Ti 4:20
Military Arms for Sieges
Battering Rams 2Sa 20:15 · Eze 4:2
Engines for Casting Stones 2Ch 26:15
Military Arms of Conquered Nations Taken Away to Prevent Rebellion Jdg 5:8 · 1Sa 13:19–22
Military Arms of the Vanquished
Sometime Burned Eze 39:9, 10
Sometimes Kept As Trophies 1Sa 17:54
Taken off Them 2Sa 2:21 · Luk 11:22
Military Arms were Provided by Individuals Themselves 1Ch 12:33, 37
Military Arms were Provided: from the Public Arsenals 2Ch 11:12 · 2Ch 26:14
Military Arms
Armouries Built For 2Ki 20:13 · Songs 4:4
Before Using: Anointed Isa 21:5
Before Using: Burnished Jer 46:4 · Eze 21:9–11, 28
Before Using: Tried and Proved 1Sa 17:39
Defensive: Buckler 1Ch 5:18 · Eze 26:8
Defensive: Called Armour Luk 11:22
Defensive: Called Harness 1Ki 22:34
Defensive: Coat of Mail, Breastplate, Habergeon, or Brigandine 1Sa 17:5, 38 · Exo 28:32 · Jer 46:4 · Rev 9:9
Defensive: Girdle 1Sa 18:4 · 2Sa 18:11
Defensive: Greaves 1Sa 17:6
Defensive: Helmet 1Sa 17:5, 38 · 2Ch 26:14
Defensive: Shield 1Ki 10:16, 17 · 1Ki 14:26, 27
Defensive: Target 1Sa 17:6
Great Stores of, Prepared 2Ch 32:5
Hung of the Walls of Cities Eze 27:10, 11
Inferior to Wisdom Ecc 9:18
Judgments of God Isa 13:5 · Jer 50:25
Made of Iron, Steel, or Brass Job 20:24 · 1Sa 17:5, 6
Not Worn in Ordinary Times 1Sa 21:8
Offensive: Battle-Axe Eze 26:9 · Jer 51:20
Offensive: Bow and Arrows Gen 48:22 · 1Ki 22:34
Offensive: Called Instruments of Death Psa 7:13
Offensive: Called Instruments of War 1Ch 12:33, 37
Offensive: Called Weapons of War 2Sa 1:27
Offensive: Dagger Jdg 3:16, 21, 22
Offensive: Dart or Javelin 1Sa 18:10, 11 · 2Sa 18:14
Offensive: Hand Staff Mat 26:47
Offensive: Sling 1Sa 17:50 · 2Ki 3:25
Offensive: Spear or Lance 1Sa 26:7 · Jer 50:42
Offensive: Sword Jdg 20:15 · Eze 32:27
Offensive: Two-Edged Sword Psa 149:6 · Pro 5:4
Often Given As Presents 1Ki 10:25
Part of, Borne by Armour-Bearers Jdg 9:54 · 1Sa 14:1 · 1Sa 16:21
Put on at the First Alarm Isa 8:9 · Jer 46:3, 4
Spiritual Armour Rom 13:12 · 2Co 6:7 · Eph 6:11–14 · 1Th 5:8
Spiritual Weapons 2Co 10:4 · Eph 6:17
Military Instruction of Children 2Sa 1:18
Military Service Joh 15:13 · Jos 1:9 · Ecc 3:8 · Psa 144:1, 2 · Isa 41:10 · Isa 6:8 · Psa 23:4 · 2Ti 2:3, 4 · Joh 14:27 · 1Co 7:23
Milk of Camels Gen 32:15
Milk of Cows Deu 32:14 · 1Sa 6:7, 10
Milk of Goats Pro 27:27

Milk of Sheep Deu 32:14 · Isa 7:21, 22
Milk used As Food by the Jews Gen 18:8 · Jdg 5:25
Milk used for Food Gen 18:8 · Jdg 4:19 · Songs 5:1 · Eze 25:4 · 1Co 9:7
Milk
- **An Animal Secretion, of a White Colour** Lam 4:7
- **Blessings of the Gospel** Isa 55:1 · Joe 3:18
- **Canaan Abounded With** Exo 3:8, 17 · Jos 5:6
- **Churned** Pro 30:33
- **Different Kinds Mentioned of Camels** Gen 32:15
- **Different Kinds Mentioned of Cows** Deu 32:14 · 1Sa 6:7
- **Different Kinds Mentioned of Goats** Pro 27:27
- **Different Kinds Mentioned of Sea-Monsters** Lam 4:3
- **Different Kinds Mentioned of Sheep** Deu 32:14
- **Doctrines of the Gospel** Songs 5:1
- **Figuratite** Exo 3:8, 17 · Exo 13:5 · Exo 33:3 · Num 13:27 · Deu 26:9, 15 · Isa 55:1 · Isa 60:16 · Jer 11:5 · Jer 32:22 · Eze 20:6 · Joe 3:18 · 1Co 3:2 · Heb 5:12, 13 · 1Pe 2:2
- **First Principles of God's Word** 1Co 3:2 · Heb 5:12 · 1Pe 2:2
- **Flocks and Herds Fed for Supply of** Pro 27:23, 27 · Isa 7:21, 22 · 1Co 9:7
- **Godly and Edifying Discourses** Songs 4:11
- **Kept by the Jews in Bottles** Jdg 4:19
- **Kid (A Baby Goat) not to be Seethed (Boiled) in Its own Mother's** Exo 23:19 · Deu 14:21
- **Made Into: Butter** Pro 30:33
- **Made Into: Cheese** Job 10:10
- **Temporal Blessings** Gen 49:12
- **Wealth of the Gentiles** Isa 60:16
- **Young Animals not to be Seethed in That of the Mother** Exo 23:19

Mill used in Egypt Exo 11:5
Mill
- **And Captives** Jdg 16:21 · Lam 5:13
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Jer 25:10
- **Manna Ground In** Num 11:8
- **Operated by Women** Mat 24:41
- **Sound of, to Cease** Rev 18:22
- **Upper and Lower Stones of** Deu 24:6 · Job 41:24 · Isa 47:2

Millennium: General Scriptures Concerning Isa 65:17–25 · Zep 3:11–13 · Zec 9:9, 10 · Zec 14:16–21 · Mat 16:18, 19 · Mat 26:29 · Mar 14:25 · Heb 8:11 · Rev 14:6 · Rev 20:1–15
Millet: General Scriptures Concerning Eze 4:9
Millo
- **A Name Given to Part of the Citadel of Jerusalem** 2Sa 5:9 · 1Ch 11:8
- **A Name Given to Part of the Citadel of Jerusalem: King Joash Murdered At** 2Ki 12:20
- **A Name Given to Part of the Citadel of Jerusalem: King Solomon Raises a Levy to Repair** 1Ki 9:15, 24 · 1Ki 11:27
- **A Name Given to Part of the Citadel of Jerusalem: Repaired by Hezekiah** 2Ch 32:5
- **The House of Millo, Possibly a Clan at Shechem** Jdg 9:6, 20

Mills used for Grinding Corn Isa 47:2
- **Manna in the Wilderness** Num 11:8

Mills
- **(Ceasing) of Desolation** Jer 25:10 · Rev 18:22
- **(Grinding At) of Degradation** Isa 47:1, 2
- **Antiquity of** Exo 11:5
- **Female Servants Usually Employed At** Exo 11:5 · Mat 24:41
- **Male Captives often Employed At** Jdg 16:24 · Lam 5:13
- **Stones Used in Hard** Job 41:24
- **Stones Used in Heavy** Mat 18:6
- **Stones Used in Large** Rev 18:21
- **Stones Used in not to be Taken in Pledge** Deu 24:6
- **Stones Used in Often Thrown Down on Enemies During Sieges** Jdg 9:53 · 2Sa 11:21

Millstone
- **Abimelech Killed by One Being of Hurled Upon Him** Jdg 9:53
- **Figurative of a Hard Heart** Job 41:24
- **Not to be Taken As a Pledge** Deu 24:6
- **Probably Used in Executions by Drowning** Mat 18:6 · Mar 9:42 · Luk 17:2

Mincing: General Scriptures Concerning Isa 3:16
Mind Rom 8:5, 6 · Col 3:2 · Rom 12:1, 2 · Isa 26:3 · 2Co 10:5 · 2Ti 1:7 · Col 2:8 · Php 4:6–8 · 1Pe 5:8 · Php 2:5
Mind Battles 1Pe 4:1 · Rom 12:2 · 2Ti 1:7 · Jam 4:7 · Isa 26:3 · 2Ti 3:16, 17 · 1Co 2:16
Mind Control Rom 12:2 · 1Co 10:13 · 2Ti 1:7 · 2Co 10:5 · Col 3:2 · Mat 5:38, 39 · Luk 10:27 · Psa 46:1 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Pro 4:23
Minding your Own Business 1Th 4:11 · Pro 26:17 · 1Ti 5:13 · Joh 21:20–22 · Luk 6:42 · Rom 14:4 · 1Pe 4:15 · Php 4:8 · Rom 14:12 · Gal 6:5

Miniamin
- **A Levite Who Assisted in the Distribution of the Sacred offerings in the Time of Hezekiah** 2Ch 31:15
- **A Priest Who Came from Babylon With Zerubbabel** Neh 12:17, 41

Ministering Mat 5:16 · Heb 1:14 · Heb 13:2 · Col 3:16 · Rom 12:1, 2 · 2Ti 3:16 · 2Ti 2:22 · 2Ti 2:15 · Gal 3:28 · Mat 20:28
Ministers are Bound to Build up the Church 2Co 12:19 · Eph 4:12
Ministers are Bound to Comfort 2Co 1:4–6
Ministers are Bound to Convince Gainsayers Tts 1:9
Ministers are Bound to Endure Hardness 2Ti 2:3
Ministers are Bound to Exhort Tts 1:9 · Tts 2:15
Ministers are Bound to Feed the Church Jer 3:15 · Joh 21:15–17 · Act 20:28 · 1Pe 5:2
Ministers are Bound to Pray for Their People Joe 2:17 · Col 1:9
Ministers are Bound to Preach the Gospel to All Mar 16:16 · 1Co 1:17
Ministers are Bound to Rebuke Tts 1:13 · Tts 2:15
Ministers are Bound to Strengthen the Faith of Their People Luk 22:32 · Act 14:22
Ministers are Bound to Teach 2Ti 2:2
Ministers are Bound to War a Good Warfare 1Ti 1:18 · 2Ti 4:7
Ministers are Bound to Warn Affectionately Act 20:31
Ministers are Bound to Watch for Souls Heb 13:17

Ministers
- **Ambassadors for Christ** 2Co 5:20
- **Authority of, is for Edification** 2Co 10:8 · 2Co 13:10
- **Called by God** Exo 28:1 · Heb 5:4
- **Commissioned by Christ** Mat 28:19
- **Compared to Earthen Vessels** 2Co 4:7
- **Defenders of the Faith** Php 1:7
- **Entrusted With the Gospel** 1Th 2:4
- **Excellency of** Rom 10:15
- **Faithful: Archippus** Col 4:17
- **Faithful: Barnabas** Act 11:23
- **Faithful: Epaphroditus** Php 2:24
- **Faithful: Matthias** Act 1:26
- **Faithful: Paul** Act 28:31
- **Faithful: Philip** Act 8:5
- **Faithful: Simeon** Act 13:1
- **Faithful: The Eleven Apostles** Mat 28:16–19
- **Faithful: The Seventy** Luk 10:1, 17
- **Faithful: Timothy** Php 2:22
- **Faithful: Titus** Tts 1:5
- **Faithful: Tychicus** Eph 6:21
- **Have Authority from God** 2Co 10:8 · 2Co 13:10
- **Labours of, Vain, Without God's Blessing** 1Co 3:7 · 1Co 15:10
- **Ministers of Christ** 1Co 4:1
- **Necessity For** Mat 9:37, 38 · Rom 10:14
- **Pray for the Increase of** Mat 9:38
- **Qualified by God** Isa 6:5–7 · 2Co 3:5, 6
- **Sent by the Holy Spirit** Act 13:2, 4
- **Separated to the Gospel** Rom 1:1
- **should Avoid Giving Unnecessary Offense** 1Co 10:32, 33 · 2Co 6:3
- **should be Affectionate to Their People** Php 1:7 · 1Th 2:8, 11
- **should be Apt to Teach** 1Ti 3:2 · 2Ti 2:24

should be Blameless 1Ti 3:2 · Tts 1:7
should be Devoted Act 20:24 · Php 1:20, 21
should be Disinterested 2Co 12:14 · 1Th 2:6
should be Ensample to the Flock Php 3:17 · 2Th 3:9 · 1Ti 4:12 · 1Pe 5:3
should be Gentle 1Th 2:7 · 2Ti 2:24
should be Holy Exo 28:36 · Lev 21:6 · Tts 1:8
should be Hospitable 1Ti 3:2 · Tts 1:8
should be Humble Act 20:19
should be Impartial 1Ti 5:21
should be Patient 2Co 6:4 · 2Ti 2:24
should be Prayerful Eph 3:14 · Php 1:4
should be Pure Isa 52:11 · 1Ti 3:9
should be Self-Denying 1Co 9:27
should be Sober, Just, and Temperate Lev 10:9 · Tts 1:8
should be Strict in Ruling Their own Families 1Ti 3:4, 12
should be Strong in Grace 2Ti 2:1
should be Studious and Meditative 1Ti 4:13, 15
should be Watchful 2Ti 4:5
should be Willing Isa 6:8 · 1Pe 5:2
should Make Full Proof of Their Ministry 2Ti 4:5
should not Be: Contentious 1Ti 3:3 · Tts 1:7
should not Be: Crafty 2Co 4:2
should not Be: Easily Dispirited 2Co 4:8, 9 · 2Co 6:10
should not Be: Entangled by Cares Luk 9:60 · 2Ti 2:4
should not Be: Given to Wine 1Ti 3:3 · Tts 1:7
should not Be: Greedy of Filthy Lucre Act 20:33 · 1Ti 3:3, 8 · 1Pe 5:2
should not Be: Lords Over God's Heritage 1Pe 5:3
should not Be: Men-Pleasers Gal 1:10 · 1Th 2:4
should Preach with Boldness Isa 58:1 · Eze 2:6 · Mat 10:27, 28
should Preach with Consistency 2Co 1:18, 19
should Preach with Constancy Act 6:4 · 2Ti 4:2
should Preach with Faithfulness Eze 3:17, 18
should Preach with Good Will and Love Php 1:15–17
should Preach with Heedfulness 1Ti 4:16
should Preach with Plainness of Speech 2Co 3:12
should Preach with Zeal 1Th 2:8
should Preach without Charge, If Possible 1Co 9:18 · 1Th 2:9
should Preach without Deceitfulness 2Co 2:17 · 2Co 4:2 · 1Th 2:3, 5
should Preach: According to the Oracles of God 1Pe 4:11
should Preach: Christ Crucified Act 8:5, 35 · 1Co 2:2
should Preach: Everywhere Mar 16:20 · Act 8:4
should Preach: Fully, and Without Reserve Act 5:20 · Act 20:20, 27 · Rom 15:19
should Preach: Not Setting Forth Themselves 2Co 4:5
should Preach: Not With Enticing Words of Man's Wisdom 1Co 1:17 · 1Co 2:1, 4
should Preach: Repentance and Faith Act 20:21
should Seek the Salvation of Their Flock 1Co 10:33
Specially Protected by God 2Co 1:10
Stewards of the Mysteries of God 1Co 4:1
The Servants of Christ's People 2Co 4:5
Their People are Bound, to Attend to Their Instructions Mal 2:7 · Mat 23:3
Their People are Bound, to Follow Their Holy Example 1Co 11:1 · Php 3:17
Their People are Bound, to Give Them Joy 2Co 1:14 · 2Co 2:3
Their People are Bound, to Help Them Rom 16:9 · Php 4:3
Their People are Bound, to Hold Them in Reputation Php 2:29 · 1Th 5:13 · 1Ti 5:17
Their People are Bound, to Imitate Their Faith Heb 13:7
Their People are Bound, to Love Them 2Co 8:7 · 1Th 3:6
Their People are Bound, to not to Despise Them Luk 10:16 · 1Ti 4:12
Their People are Bound, to Obey Them 1Co 16:16 · Heb 13:17
Their People are Bound, to Pray for Them Rom 15:30 · 2Co 1:11 · Eph 6:19 · Heb 13:18
Their People are Bound, to Regard Them As God's Messengers 1Co 4:1 · Gal 4:14
Their People are Bound, to Support Them 2Ch 31:4 · 1Co 9:7–11 · Gal 6:6
when Faithful are Rewarded Mat 24:47 · 1Co 3:14 · 1Co 9:17, 18 · 1Pe 5:4
when Faithful: Approve Themselves As the Ministers of God 2Co 6:4
when Faithful: Commend Themselves to the Consciences of Men 2Co 4:2
when Faithful: Glory in Their People 2Co 7:4
when Faithful: Rejoice in the Faith and Holiness of Their People 1Th 3:6–9
when Faithful: Thank God for his Gifts to Their People 1Co 1:4 · Php 1:3 · 1Th 3:9
when Unfaithful: Deal Treacherously With Their People Joh 10:12
when Unfaithful: Delude Men Jer 6:14 · Mat 15:14
when Unfaithful: Described Isa 56:10–12 · Tts 1:10, 11
when Unfaithful: Seek Gain Mic 3:11 · 2Pe 2:3
when Unfaithful: Shall be Punished Eze 33:6–8 · Mat 24:48–51
Woe to Those Who do not Preach the Gospel 1Co 9:16
Ministry Eph 4:11–13 · 2Ti 2:15 · Rom 10:13–15 · 1Ti 4:12 · Heb 13:7 · Act 20:24 · 2Co 3:6 · Jam 4:10 · Mat 28:18–20 · Isa 6:8
Minni: A District of Armenia Jer 51:27
Minnith: A Place East of the Jordan River Jdg 11:33 · Eze 27:17
Minors: Legal Status of Gal 4:1, 2
Mint: General Scriptures Concerning Mat 23:23 · Luk 11:42
Miracles in the Name of Christ Mar 16:17 · Act 3:16 · Act 4:30
Miracles of Jesus, in Chronological Order
Cleanses the Leper Mat 8:1–4 · Mar 1:40–45 · Luk 5:12–16
Condemns a Fig Tree Mat 21:17–22 · Mar 11:12–14, 20–24
Cures a Man With Dropsy Luk 14:1–6
Cures the Woman With the Issue of Blood Mat 9:20–22 · Mar 5:25–34 · Luk 8:43–48
Feeds More than Four-Thousand People Mat 15:32–39 · Mar 8:1–9
Healing of the Immobile Man Joh 5:1–16
Heals a Demoniac Mat 12:22–37 · Mar 3:11 · Luk 11:14, 15
Heals Peter's Mother-In-Law Mat 8:14–17 · Mar 1:29–31 · Luk 4:38, 39
Heals the Daughter of the Non-Jewish, Syro- Phoenician Woman Mat 15:21–28 · Mar 7:24–30
Heals the Demoniac Mar 1:23–26 · Luk 4:33–36
Heals the Ear of Malchus Luk 22:49–51
Heals the Epileptic Boy Mat 17:14–21 · Mar 9:14–29 · Luk 9:37–43
Heals the Nobleman's Son Joh 4:46–54
Heals the Paralyzed Man Mat 9:1–8 · Mar 2:1–12 · Luk 5:17–26
Heals the Woman With the Spirit of Infirmity Luk 13:10–17
Opens the Eyes of a Man Born Blind Joh 9:1
Raises Lazarus from the Dead Joh 11:1–46
Raises the Daughter of Jairus from the Dead Mat 9:18, 19, 23–26 · Mar 5:22–24, 35–43 · Luk 8:41, 42, 49–56
Raises the Widow's Son to Life at the Village of Nain Luk 7:11–16
Restores a Blind Man Mar 8:22–26
Restores Sight to Two Blind Men Near Jericho Mat 20:29–34 · Mar 10:46–52 · Luk 18:35–43
Restores the Centurion's Servant Mat 8:5–13 · Luk 7:1–10

- **Restores the Deaf-Mute Man** Mar 7:31–37
- **Restores Two Blind Men to Sight** Mat 9:27–31
- **Restoring the Withered Hand** Mat 12:9–13 · Mar 3:1–5 · Luk 6:6–11
- **Stills the Storm** Mat 8:23–27 · Mat 14:32 · Mar 4:35–41 · Luk 8:22–25
- **The Catch of Fish** Luk 5:1–11
- **The Second Catch of Fish** Joh 21:6
- **The Temple Tax Money Obtained from a Fish's Mouth** Mat 17:24–27
- **Throws Demons out of Two Men of Gadara (Gerasa)** Mat 8:28–34 · Mar 5:1–20 · Luk 8:26–39
- **Walks Upon Lake Galilee** Mat 14:22–33 · Mar 6:45–52 · Joh 6:16–21
- **Water Converted Into Wine** Joh 2:1–11

Miracles of the Disciples of Jesus by Other Disciples Mar 9:39 · Joh 14:12

Miracles of the Disciples of Jesus by the Apostles Act 3:6, 12, 13, 16 · Act 4:10, 30 · Act 9:34, 35 · Act 16:18

Miracles of the Disciples of Jesus by the Seventy (The Best Mss. Have | Seventy-Two|) Luk 10:17–20

Miracles of the Disciples of Jesus

- **Causes the Death of Ananias and Sapphira** Act 5:5, 10
- **Cures the Sick** Act 5:15, 16
- **Heals a Cripple** Act 14:10
- **Heals Aeneas** Act 9:34
- **Paul Cured of Blindness** Act 9:3–6, 17, 18
- **Peter and John Cure a Lame Man** Act 3:2–11
- **Peter and Other Apostles Were Delivered from Prison** Act 5:19–23 · Act 12:6–11 · Act 16:26
- **Philip Carried Away by the Spirit** Act 8:39
- **Raises Dorcas from the Dead** Act 9:40
- **Raises Eutychus to Life** Act 20:9–12
- **Shakes a Viper off his Hand and is Unharmed** Act 28:5
- **Strikes Elymas (Bar-Jesus) With Blindness** Act 13:11
- **Throws out Evil Spirits, and Cures Sick People** Act 16:18 · Act 19:11, 12 · Act 28:8, 9

Miracles of the Holy Spirit Mat 12:28 · Rom 15:19 · 1Co 12:9, 10, 28, 30

Miracles Through Evil Agents

- **A Mark of the Apostasy** 2Th 2:3, 9 · Rev 13:13
- **Deceive the Ungodly** 2Th 2:10–12 · Rev 13:14 · Rev 19:20
- **Magicians of Egypt** Exo 7:11, 22 · Exo 8:7
- **Not to be Regarded** Deu 13:3
- **Performed Through the Power of the Devil** 2Th 2:9 · Rev 16:14
- **Simon Magus** Act 8:9–11
- **Witch of Endor** 1Sa 28:7–14
- **Wrought by False Christs** Mat 24:24
- **Wrought by False Prophets** Mat 24:24 · Rev 19:20
- **Wrought in Support of False Religions** Deu 13:1–2

Miracles Today Heb 2:4 · Joh 16:13 · Mar 16:20 · Rev 21:4 · Joh 20:31 · Joh 3:2 · 2Co 12:12 · Heb 4:12

Miracles were Evidences of a Divine Commission Exo 4:1–5 · Mar 16:20

Miracles were Performed by the Power of Christ Mat 10:1

Miracles were Performed by the Power of God Exo 8:19 · Act 14:3 · Act 15:12 · Act 19:11

Miracles were Performed by the Power of the Holy Spirit Mat 12:28 · Rom 15:19

Miracles were Performed in the Name of Christ Mat 16:17 · Act 3:16 · Act 4:30

Miracles Wrought Through Servants of God

- **Elijah: A Child Restored to Life** 1Ki 17:22, 23
- **Elijah: Drought Caused** 1Ki 17:1 · Jam 5:17
- **Elijah: Meal and Oil Multiplied** 1Ki 17:14–16
- **Elijah: Men Destroyed by Fire** 2Ki 1:10–12
- **Elijah: Rain Brought** 1Ki 18:41–45 · Jam 5:18
- **Elijah: Sacrifice Consumed by Fire** 1Ki 18:36, 38
- **Elijah: Taken to Heaven** 2Ki 2:11
- **Elijah: Waters of Jordan Divided** 2Ki 2:8
- **Elisha: A Man Restored to Life** 2Ki 13:21
- **Elisha: Child Restored to Life** 2Ki 4:32–35
- **Elisha: Children Torn by Bears** 2Ki 2:24
- **Elisha: Gehazi Struck With Leprosy** 2Ki 5:27
- **Elisha: Iron Caused to Swim** 2Ki 6:6
- **Elisha: Naaman Healed** 2Ki 5:10, 14
- **Elisha: Oil Multiplied** 2Ki 4:1–7
- **Elisha: Syrians Restored to Sight** 2Ki 6:20
- **Elisha: Syrians Smitten With Blindness** 2Ki 6:20
- **Elisha: Waters Healed** 2Ki 2:21, 22
- **Elisha: Waters of Jordan Divided** 2Ki 2:14
- **Gideon: Midianites Destroyed** Jdg 7:16–22
- **Isaiah: Hezekiah Healed** 2Ki 20:7
- **Isaiah: Shadow Put Back on the Dial** 2Ki 20:11
- **Joshua: Jericho Taken** Jos 6:6–20
- **Joshua: Jordan Restored to Its Course** Jos 4:18
- **Joshua: The Sun and Moon Stayed** Jos 10:12–14
- **Joshua: Waters of Jordan Divided** Jos 3:10–17
- **Moses and Aaron: Amalek Vanquished** Exo 17:11–13
- **Moses and Aaron: Boils and Blains Brought** Exo 9:10, 11
- **Moses and Aaron: Darkness Brought** Exo 10:22
- **Moses and Aaron: Destruction of Korah** Num 16:28–32
- **Moses and Aaron: Egyptians Overwhelmed** Exo 14:26–28
- **Moses and Aaron: Flies Brought** Exo 8:21–24
- **Moses and Aaron: Flies Removed** Exo 8:31
- **Moses and Aaron: Frogs Brought** Exo 8:6
- **Moses and Aaron: Frogs Removed** Exo 8:13
- **Moses and Aaron: Hail Brought** Exo 9:23
- **Moses and Aaron: Hail Removed** Exo 9:33
- **Moses and Aaron: Hand Healed** Exo 4:7
- **Moses and Aaron: Hand Made Leprous** Exo 4:6
- **Moses and Aaron: Healing by Brazen Serpent** Num 21:8, 9
- **Moses and Aaron: Lice Brought** Exo 8:17
- **Moses and Aaron: Locust Removed** Exo 10:19
- **Moses and Aaron: Locusts Brought** Exo 10:13
- **Moses and Aaron: Murrain of Beasts** Exo 9:3–6
- **Moses and Aaron: River Turned Into Blood** Exo 7:20
- **Moses and Aaron: Rod Restored** Exo 4:4
- **Moses and Aaron: Rod Turned Into a Serpent** Exo 4:3 · Exo 7:10
- **Moses and Aaron: The First-Born Destroyed** Exo 12:29
- **Moses and Aaron: The Red-Sea Divided** Exo 14:21, 22
- **Moses and Aaron: Water from Rock in Horeb** Exo 17:6
- **Moses and Aaron: Water from Rock in Kadesh** Num 20:11
- **Moses and Aaron: Water Sweetened** Exo 15:25
- **Moses and Aaron: Water Turned Into Blood** Exo 4:9, 30
- **Paul and Barnabas: Various Miracles** Act 14:3
- **Paul: An Unclean Spirit Cast Out** Act 16:18
- **Paul: Elymas Smitten With Blindness** Act 13:11
- **Paul: Eutychus Restored to Life** Act 20:10–12
- **Paul: Father of Publius Healed** Act 28:8
- **Paul: Lame Man Cured** Act 14:10
- **Paul: Special Miracles** Act 19:11, 12
- **Paul: Viper's Bite Made Harmless** Act 28:5
- **Peter: Aeneas Made Whole** Act 9:34
- **Peter: Death of Ananias** Act 5:5
- **Peter: Death of Sapphira** Act 5:10
- **Peter: Dorcas Restored to Life** Act 9:40
- **Peter: Lame Man Cured** Act 3:7
- **Peter: The Sick Healed** Act 5:15, 16
- **Philip: Various Miracles** Act 8:6, 7, 13
- **Samson: A Lion Killed** Jdg 14:6
- **Samson: Dagon's House Pulled Down** Jdg 16:30

- **Samson: Philistines Killed** Jdg 14:19 · Jdg 15:15
- **Samson: The Gates of Gaza Carried Away** Jdg 16:3
- **Samuel: Thunder and Rain in Harvest** 1Sa 12:18
- **Stephen: Great Miracles** Act 6:8
- **The Apostles: Many Miracles** Act 2:43 · Act 5:12
- **The Prophet of Judah: Jeroboam's Hand Withered** 1Ki 13:4
- **The Prophet of Judah: The Altar Rent** 1Ki 13:5
- **The Prophet of Judah: The Withered Hand Restored** 1Ki 13:6
- **The Seventy Disciples: Various Miracles** Luk 10:9, 17

Miracles
- **A Gift of the Holy Spirit** 1Co 12:10
- **A Mark of Apostasy** 2Th 2:3, 9 · Rev 13:13
- **Alleged Miracles Performed by Magicians** Exo 7:10–12, 22 · Exo 8:7
- **Catalogue of Aaron's Rod Buds** Num 17:1–9
- **Catalogue of Balaam's Donkey Speaks** Num 22:23–30
- **Catalogue of Brings Fire Down Upon Ahaziah's Army** 2Ki 1:10–12
- **Catalogue of Causes the Ax to Float** 2Ki 6:6
- **Catalogue of Causes the Eyes of his Servant to be Opened** 2Ki 6:17
- **Catalogue of Creation of the World** Gen 1:1
- **Catalogue of Cures Naaman** 2Ki 5:1–19
- **Catalogue of Dew on Gideon's Fleece** Jdg 6:37–40
- **Catalogue of Divides the Jordan River** 2Ki 2:14
- **Catalogue of Even Nursing Cows Return the Ark of the Covenant** 1Sa 6:7–14
- **Catalogue of Feeds One-Hundred Men** 2Ki 4:42–44
- **Catalogue of Hailstones on the Confederated Kings** Jos 10:11
- **Catalogue of Hezekiah's Cure** Isa 38:21
- **Catalogue of Increases a Widow's Supply of Oil** 2Ki 4:1–7
- **Catalogue of Increases the Widow's Meal and Oil** 1Ki 17:9–16 · Luk 4:26
- **Catalogue of Is Fed by an Angel** 1Ki 19:1–8
- **Catalogue of Is Fed by Ravens** 1Ki 17:6
- **Catalogue of Is Transported to the Heavens** 2Ki 2:11
- **Catalogue of Jeroboam's Hand Withered** 1Ki 13:3–6
- **Catalogue of Jonah in the Belly of the Great Fish** Jon 1:17 · Jon 2:10
- **Catalogue of Jonah's Gourd** Jon 4:6, 7
- **Catalogue of Judgment by Fire** Num 11:1–3
- **Catalogue of Lot's Wife Turned Into a Pillar of Salt** Gen 19:26
- **Catalogue of Manna** Exo 16:4–31
- **Catalogue of Miriam's Leprosy** Num 12:10–15
- **Catalogue of Moses' Leprosy** Exo 4:6, 7, 30
- **Catalogue of of Aaron** Lev 9:24
- **Catalogue of of Daniel** Dan 6:22
- **Catalogue of of Elijah** 1Ki 18:38
- **Catalogue of of Gideon** Jdg 6:21
- **Catalogue of of Manoah** Jdg 13:19, 20
- **Catalogue of of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego** Dan 3:23–27
- **Catalogue of of Solomon** 2Ch 7:1
- **Catalogue of Passage Through the Red Sea** Exo 14:22
- **Catalogue of Quails** Exo 16:13
- **Catalogue of Rain in Answer to Elijah's Prayer** 1Ki 18:41–45
- **Catalogue of Raises the Shunammite Woman's Child** 2Ki 4:18–37
- **Catalogue of Raises the Widow's Son** 1Ki 17:17–24
- **Catalogue of Renders the Poisoned Stew Harmless** 2Ki 4:38–41
- **Catalogue of Return of the Shadow on the Sun Dial** 2Ki 20:9–11
- **Catalogue of Reveals the Counsel of the King of Syria** 2Ki 6:12
- **Catalogue of Samson Supplied With Water** Jdg 15:19
- **Catalogue of Samson's Strength** Jdg 14:6 · Jdg 16:3, 29, 30
- **Catalogue of Strikes Down Gehazi With Leprosy** 2Ki 5:26, 27
- **Catalogue of Strikes the Army of the King of Syria With Blindness** 2Ki 6:18
- **Catalogue of Sweetening the Waters of Marah** Exo 15:25
- **Catalogue of Sweetens the Waters of Jericho** 2Ki 2:19–22
- **Catalogue of The Appearance of Blood** 2Ki 3:20–22
- **Catalogue of The Appearance of the Star Over Bethlehem** Mat 2:1–9
- **Catalogue of The Closing of the Wombs of Abimelech's Household** Gen 20:17, 18
- **Catalogue of The Conception by Elizabeth** Luk 1:18, 24, 25
- **Catalogue of The Conception of Isaac** Gen 17:17 · Gen 18:12 · Gen 21:2
- **Catalogue of The Conception of Jacob and Esau** Gen 25:21
- **Catalogue of The Confusion of Languages** Gen 11:1–9
- **Catalogue of The Dead Man Was Restored to Life** 2Ki 13:21
- **Catalogue of The Death of Uzzah** 2Sa 6:1–8
- **Catalogue of The Defeat of Amalek** Exo 17:9–13
- **Catalogue of The Deliverance of Jesus** Mat 2:13–23
- **Catalogue of The Destruction of Korah** Num 16:31–35 · Deu 11:6, 7
- **Catalogue of The Destruction of Nadab and Abihu** Lev 10:1, 2
- **Catalogue of The Destruction of Pharaoh and his Army** Exo 14:23–30
- **Catalogue of The Destruction of Sennacherib's Army** 2Ki 19:35 · Isa 37:36
- **Catalogue of The Destruction of Sodom** Gen 19:1
- **Catalogue of The Destruction of the People of Beth-Shemesh** 1Sa 6:19, 20
- **Catalogue of The Fall of Jericho** Jos 6:20
- **Catalogue of The Falling of the God Dagon** 1Sa 5:1–4
- **Catalogue of The Fire on Abraham's Sacrifice** Gen 15:17
- **Catalogue of The Flaming Bush** Exo 3:2
- **Catalogue of The Great Flood** Gen 7:1 · Gen 8:1
- **Catalogue of The Incarnation of Jesus** Mat 1:18–25 · Luk 1:26–80
- **Catalogue of The Jordan River Divided** Jos 3:14–17 · Jos 4:16–18
- **Catalogue of The Midianites Destroyed** Jdg 7:16–22
- **Catalogue of The Opening of Hagar's Eyes** Gen 21:19
- **Catalogue of The Opening of Rachel's Womb** Gen 30:22
- **Catalogue of The Panic of the Syrians** 2Ki 7:6, 7
- **Catalogue of The Pillar of Cloud and Fire** Exo 13:21, 22 · Exo 14:19, 20
- **Catalogue of The Plague** Num 16:46–50
- **Catalogue of The Plague in Israel** 1Ch 21:14–26
- **Catalogue of The Plague of Hemorrhoids on the Philistines** 1Sa 5:9–12 · 1Sa 6:1–18
- **Catalogue of The Plagues in Egypt** Num 16:46–50
- **Catalogue of The Preservation of Moses** Deu 34:7
- **Catalogue of The Scourge of Serpents** Num 21:6–9
- **Catalogue of The Sea Was Calmed when Jonah Was Thrown Into It** Jon 1:15
- **Catalogue of The Sun and the Moon Stand Still** Jos 10:12–14
- **Catalogue of The Transfiguration of the Face of Moses** Exo 34:29–35
- **Catalogue of The Transformation of Moses' Rod Into a Serpent** Exo 4:3, 4, 30 · Exo 7:10, 12
- **Catalogue of Thunder** 1Sa 12:16–18
- **Catalogue of Thundering and Lightning on Mount Sinai** Exo 19:16–20 · Exo 24:10, 15–17 · Deu 4:33

Catalogue of Water from the Rock Exo 17:5, 7
Catalogue of Water from the Rock in Kadesh Num 20:8–11
Convincing Effect of Exo 4:28–31 · Exo 10:7, 16, 17 · Exo 12:31–33 · Exo 14:25, 31 · Jdg 6:17–22, 36–40 · Jdg 7:1 · Dan 3:28, 29 · Dan 4:2, 3 · Luk 5:4–11 · Joh 2:11, 22, 23 · Joh 4:48–53 · Joh 7:31

Topical Index — Miracles–Mothers

Miracles
Faith Required in Those for Whom They Were Performed Mat 9:28 · Mat 13:58 · Mar 9:22–24 · Act 14:9
Faith Required in Those Who Perform Mat 17:20 · Mat 21:21 · Joh 14:12 · Act 3:16 · Act 6:8
Faith Required in Those Who Performed Mat 17:20 · Mat 21:21 · Joh 14:12 · Act 3:16 · Act 6:8
First Preaching of the Gospel Confirmed By Mar 16:20 · Heb 2:4
Guilt of Rejecting the Evidence Afforded By Mat 11:20–24 · Joh 15:24
Instrumental to the Early Propagation of the Gospel Act 8:6 · Rom 15:18, 19
Insufficient of Themselves, to Produce Conversion Luk 16:31
Jesus Was Followed on Account of Mat 4:23–25 · Mat 14:35, 36 · Joh 6:2, 26 · Joh 12:18
Jesus Was Proved to be the Messiah By Mat 11:4–6 · Luk 7:20–22 · Joh 5:36 · Act 2:22
Manifest: The Glory of Christ Joh 2:11 · Joh 11:4
Manifest: The Glory of God Joh 11:4
Manifest: The Works of God Joh 9:3
Marvellous Things Psa 78:12
Marvellous Works Isa 29:14 · Psa 105:5
Marvelous Things Psa 78:12
Marvelous Works Isa 29:14 · Psa 105:5
Miraculous Gifts of the Holy Spirit by Laying on of the Apostles' Hands Act 8:17, 18 · Act 19:6
Miraculous Gifts of the Holy Spirit for the Confirmation of the Gospel Mar 16:20 · Act 14:3 · Rom 15:19 · Heb 2:4
Miraculous Gifts of the Holy Spirit for the Edification of the Assembly 1Co 12:7 · 1Co 14:12, 13
Miraculous Gifts of the Holy Spirit of Different Kinds 1Co 12:4–6
Miraculous Gifts of the Holy Spirit: Christ Was Endued With Mat 12:28
Miraculous Gifts of the Holy Spirit: Communicated on Preaching the Gospel Act 10:44–46
Miraculous Gifts of the Holy Spirit: Enumerated 1Co 12:8–10, 28
Miraculous Gifts of the Holy Spirit: Foretold Isa 35:4–6 · Joe 2:28, 29
Miraculous Gifts of the Holy Spirit: Not to be Neglected 1Ti 4:14 · 2Ti 1:6
Miraculous Gifts of the Holy Spirit: Or Despised 1Th 5:20
Miraculous Gifts of the Holy Spirit: Or Purchased Act 8:20
Miraculous Gifts of the Holy Spirit: Poured out on the Day of Pentecost in Thirty A. D Act 2:1–4
Miraculous Gifts of the Holy Spirit: Temporary Nature of 1Co 13:8
Miraculous Gifts of the Holy Spirit: To be Sought After 1Co 12:31 · 1Co 14:1
Not to be Regarded Deu 13:3
Performed by False Messiahs Mat 24:24 · Joh 11:43–45 · Joh 12:10 · Joh 20:30, 31 · Act 8:6 · Act 9:32–42 · Act 13:8–12 · Act 19:13–18 · Rom 15:18, 19
Deceive the Ungodly 2Th 2:10–12 · Rev 13:14 · Rev 19:20
Demanded by Unbelievers Mat 12:38, 39 · Mat 16:1 · Luk 11:16, 29 · Luk 23:8
Design of Exo 3:19, 29 · Exo 4:2–9 · Exo 7:5, 17 · Exo 8:8–10, 22 · Exo 9:14–16, 29 · Exo 10:1, 2, 16, 17 · Exo 11:1 · Exo 12:29–33 · Exo 14:4, 18, 24, 25, 31 · Exo 16:4–6 · Exo 19:4, 5, 9 · Num 14:11 · Num 16:28–35 · Num 17:1–13 · Deu 4:33–35 · Deu 11:1–8 · Deu 29:5, 6 · Jos 2:9–11 · Jos 3:10, 11 · Jos 4:23, 24 · Jos 5:1 · Jdg 2:7 · 1Sa 6:6–18 · 1Sa 12:17, 18 · 1Ki 18:24, 37–39 · 2Ki 5:14, 15 · 2Ch 7:1–3 · Psa 78:10–32 · Psa 106:9–12 · Jer 32:20 · Dan 2:47 · Dan 3:28, 29 · Dan 6:20–27 · Jon 1:14–16 · Zec 2:9 · Mat 4:3 · Mat 11:3–5 · Mar 2:9–12 · Joh 2:11 · Joh 4:48 · Joh 5:36 · Joh 9:3 · Joh 11:4, 40–42 · Act 2:22 · Act 3:1–10 · Act 4:21, 22 · 1Co 1:22
Performed by False Prophets Mat 24:24 · Rev 19:20
Performed by Other Impostors Mat 7:22
Performed by the Witch of En-Dor 1Sa 28:7–14
Performed in Support of False Religions Deu 13:1, 2
Performed Through the Powers of Evil 2Th 2:9 · Rev 16:14
Power of God Necessary To Joh 3:2
Power to Work, Given the Disciples Mar 3:14, 15 · Mar 16:17, 18, 20
Restores Ten Lepers to Wholeness, Only One of Them Returns to Thank Jesus Luk 17:11–19
should be Remembered 1Ch 16:12 · Psa 105:5
should be Told to Future Generations Exo 10:2 · Jdg 6:13
should Produce Faith Joh 2:23 · Joh 20:30, 31
should Produce Obedience Deu 11:1–3 · Deu 29:2, 3, 9
Signs and Wonders Jer 32:21 · Joh 4:48 · 2Co 12:12
Simon the Sorcerer (Magus) Act 8:9–11
The Messiah Was Expected to Perform Mat 11:2, 3 · Joh 7:31
The Who Wrought, Disclaimed all Power of Their Own Act 3:12
The Wicked: Desire to See Mat 27:42 · Luk 11:29 · Luk 23:8
The Wicked: do not Consider Mar 6:52
The Wicked: do not Understand Psa 106:7
The Wicked: Forget Neh 9:17 · Psa 78:1, 11
The Wicked: Often Acknowledge Joh 11:47 · Act 4:16
The Wicked: Proof Against Num 14:22 · Joh 12:37
Through the Power of God Joh 3:2 · Act 14:3 · Act 15:12 · Act 19:11
Miraculous Gifts of the Holy Spirit of Different Kinds 1Co 12:4–6
Miraculous Gifts of the Holy Spirit were not to Be
Despised 1Th 5:20
Neglected 1Ti 4:14 · 2Ti 1:6
Purchased Act 8:20
Miraculous Gifts of the Holy Spirit were to be Sought After 1Co 12:31 · 1Co 14:1
Miraculous Gifts of the Holy Spirit
Christ Was Endued With Mat 12:28
Communicated by the Laying on of the Apostles' Hands Act 8:17, 18 · Act 19:6
Communicated for the Confirmation of the Gospel Mar 16:20 · Act 14:3 · Rom 15:19 · Heb 2:4
Communicated for the Edification of the Church 1Co 12:7 · 1Co 14:12, 13
Communicated: Upon the Preaching of the Gospel Act 10:44–46
Counterfeited by Antichrist Mat 24:24 · 2Th 2:9 · Rev 13:13, 14
Dispensed According to his Sovereign Will 1Co 12:11
Enumerated 1Co 12:8–10, 28 · 1Co 14:1
Foretold Isa 35:4–6 · Joe 2:28, 29
Might be Possessed Without Saving Grace Mat 7:22, 23 · 1Co 13:1, 2
Poured out on the Day of Pentecost Act 2:1–4
Temporary Nature of 1Co 13:8
Mire: Figurative Psa 40:2 · Psa 69:2

Miriam and Aaron Exo 15:20 · Num 20:1
Miriam
- **Died and is Buried at Kadesh** Num 20:1
- **Jealous of Moses, Stricken With Leprosy, Healed on Account of the Intercession of Moses** Num 12:1 · Deu 24:9
- **Song of, After the Destruction of Pharaoh and his Army** Exo 15:20, 21 · Mic 6:4
- **Watched Over Moses when he Was in the Little Basket** Exo 2:4–8

Mirma: A Benjamite 1Ch 8:10
Mirror of Brass (Bronze) Job 37:18
Mirror
- **Figurative** 1Co 13:12 · 2Co 3:18 · Jam 1:23, 24
- **Given by the Iraelitish Women to be Melted for the Laver of the Tabernacle** Exo 38:8

Miscarriages Psa 34:18, 19 · Rom 8:18 · Mat 18:14 · Ecc 11:5 · Jer 29:11 · Psa 147:3 · Exo 23:26 · Php 4:6, 7 · Isa 41:10 · Phm 1:12
Miscegenation
- **Esau** Gen 26:34, 35
- **Forbidden by Abraham** Gen 24:3
- **Israel** Num 25:1 · Jdg 3:5–8
- **Jacob** Gen 28:1
- **Joshua** Jos 23:12
- **Moses** Exo 34:12–16 · Deu 7:3, 4
- **Reasons for Prohibition** Exo 34:16 · Deu 7:4 · Jos 23:12, 13
- **Results of** Jdg 3:6, 7

Miser: General Scriptures Concerning Ecc 4:7, 8
Misfortunes 2Ti 3:16 · 2Ti 1:12
Misgab: An Unknown Place Mentioned In Jer 48:1
Mishael
- **A Jew Who Stood by Ezra when he Read the Law to the People** Neh 8:4
- **A Son of Uzziel, Helps Carry the Bodies of Nadab and Abihu out of the Camp** Exo 6:22 · Lev 10:4
- **Also Called Meshach: Assists Daniel in Interpreting Nebuchadnezzars Dream** Dan 2:17–23
- **Also Called Meshach: One of Three Hebrew Young Men Trained With Daniel at the Court of Babylon** Dan 1:6, 7, 11–20
- **Also Called Meshach: Thrown Into the Fiery Furnace** Dan 3:13–30

Misham: A Benjamite 1Ch 8:12
Misheal: A Levitical City Jos 19:26 · Jos 21:30
Mishma
- **of the Tribe of Simeon** 1Ch 4:25, 26
- **Son of Ishmael** Gen 25:14 · 1Ch 1:30

Mishmannah: A Gadite Who Joined David at Ziklag 1Ch 12:10
Misjudgment of Hannah 1Sa 1:14–17
Misjudgment of the Reubenites and Gadites Num 32:1–33 · Jos 22:11–31
Misleading Love Pro 17:9 · Rom 5:3–5 · Jde 1:16 · 1 Joh 4:1
Mispereth: A Jew Who Returned With Zerubbabel from Babylon Ezr 2:2 · Neh 7:7
Misrephoth-Maim: A City of East Zidon Jos 11:8 · Jos 13:6
Missing Someone Joh 16:22 · Gen 31:49 · 2Pe 3:9 · Joh 3:16 · Isa 41:10 · Mat 5:4 · Heb 13:19 · Psa 147:3 · Rev 21:4 · 1Pe 5:7
Mission Mat 28:19, 20 · Act 1:8 · Mar 16:15 · Php 2:2 · Mat 24:14 · Psa 96:3 · Luk 10:2 · Act 13:47
Mission Trips Jos 1:9 · 1Ch 16:24 · Mat 28:18–20 · Isa 6:8 · Col 3:17 · Act 1:8 · Col 3:23 · 2Ti 2:15 · Luk 10:2
Mission Work Mar 16:15 · Joh 17:18 · Act 1:8 · Jam 1:5 · Mat 28:19, 20
Missionaries Mat 28:19, 20 · Act 1:8 · Rom 2:6–8 · 1Co 11:1, 2
Missionary Work Mar 16:15 · Act 6:4 · 1Ti 4:12 · Act 1:8 · Psa 96:3 · Rom 10:14 · 1Pe 3:15 · 1Pe 4:10 · Php 4:6, 7 · Isa 6:8
Missionary Work by Ministers is According to the Purpose of God Luk 24:46, 47 · Gal 1:15, 16 · Col 1:25–27
Missionary Work by Ministers
- **Aid Those Engaged In** Rom 16:1, 2 · 2Co 11:9 · 3 Joh 1:5–8
- **Apostles** Mar 6:12 · Act 13:2–5
- **Be Ready to Engage In** Isa 6:8
- **Christ Engaged In** Mat 4:17, 23 · Mat 11:1 · Mar 1:38, 39 · Luk 8:1
- **Christ Sent his Disciples to Labour In** Mar 3:14 · Mar 6:7 · Luk 10:1–11
- **Commanded** Mat 28:19 · Mar 16:15
- **Directed by the Holy Spirit** Act 13:2
- **Excellency of** Isa 52:7 · Rom 10:15
- **God Qualifies For** Exo 3:11, 18 · Exo 4:11, 12, 15 · Isa 6:5–9
- **God Strengthens For** Jer 1:7–9
- **Guilt and Danger of Shrinking From** Jon 1:3, 4
- **Harmony should Subsist Amongst Those Engaged In** Gal 2:9
- **Jonah** Jon 3:2
- **Levites** 2Ch 17:8, 9
- **No Limits to the Sphere of** Isa 11:9 · Mar 16:15 · Rev 14:6
- **Noah** 2Pe 2:5
- **Obligations to Engage In** Act 4:19, 20 · Rom 1:13–15 · 1Co 9:16
- **Opportunities For, not to be Neglected** 1Co 16:9
- **Paul** Act 13:2–4
- **Philip** Act 8:5
- **Required** Luk 10:2 · Rom 10:14, 15
- **Requires Wisdom and Meekness** Mat 10:16
- **Silas** Act 15:40, 41
- **Success of a Cause of Joy** Act 15:3
- **Success of a Cause of Praise** Act 11:18 · Act 21:19, 20
- **Success of To be Prayed For** Eph 6:18, 19 · Col 4:3
- **The Holy Spirit Calls To** Act 13:2
- **The Seventy** Luk 10:1, 17
- **Timotheus** Act 16:3
- **Warranted by Predictions Concerning the Heathen** Isa 42:10–12 · Isa 66:19
- **Worldly Concerns should not Delay** Luk 9:59–62

Missions
- **General Scriptures Concerning** 2Ki 17:27, 28 · 1Ch 16:23, 24 · Psa 18:49 · Psa 96:3, 10 · Isa 43:6, 7 · Jon 3:1–9 · Mat 24:14 · Mat 28:19 · Mar 13:10 · Mar 16:15 · Luk 24:47, 48 · Act 10:9–20 · Act 13:2–4, 47 · Act 26:14–18 · 1Co 16:9 · Rev 14:6, 7
- **Missionary Hymn** Psa 96:1
- **The First One to do Homage to the Messiah Were not Jewish** Mat 2:11

Mist: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 2:6 · 2Pe 2:17
Mistakes 1 Joh 1:9 · Heb 13:8 · Rom 13:4 · Jam 1:14 · Jam 3:2
Mistreating Others Rom 12:19 · 2Co 5:10 · Mat 6:1 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Jam 5:16 · Pro 3:13–15 · Pro 3:33–35 · Mat 7:15 · 2Pe 3:18
Mite (A Lepta)
- **About One-Fifth of a Cent** Mar 12:42
- **Widow's** Luk 21:2

Miter: General Scriptures Concerning Exo 28:4, 36–39 · Exo 39:28–31 · Eze 21:26
Mithcah: An Encampment of the Israelites Num 33:28, 29
Mithredath
- **A Persian officer Who Joined in Writing a Letter Which Was Deadly Opposed to the Jews** Ezr 4:7
- **Treasurer of Cyrus** Ezr 1:8

Mitre) Diadem. (R. V.: General Scriptures Concerning Eze 21:26
Mitylene: Paul Visits Act 20:14, 15
Mixed Marriages Gal 3:28 · Act 17:26 · 2Co 6:14 · Heb 13:4
Mixed Race Marriage Gal 3:28 · Act 17:26 · Col 3:11 · Heb 13:4 · Act 10:34 · Rom 10:12, 13 · Php 4:13
Mixed Races Gal 3:28 · Act 17:26 · Col 3:11 · Mal 2:15 · Act 10:34 · Deu 7:6
Mizar: A Hill Psa 42:6
Mizpah
- **A City Allotted to the Tribe of Benjamin** Jos 18:26
- **A City Allotted to the Tribe of Benjamin: A Judgment Seat of Samuel** 1Sa 7:16
- **A City Allotted to the Tribe of Benjamin: Captivity Returned To** Neh 3:7, 15, 19
- **A City Allotted to the Tribe of Benjamin: The Israelites Assemble At** Jdg 20:1–3
- **A City Allotted to the Tribe of Benjamin: They Crown Saul King of Israel At** 1Sa 10:17–25

A City Allotted to the Tribe of Benjamin: Walled up by Asa 1Ki 15:22 · 2Ch 16:6
A City in Moab: David Puts his Parents Into the Care of the King of 1Sa 22:3, 4
A City in the Lowlands of Judah Jos 15:38
A Valley Near Lebanon Jos 11:3, 8
Assembled by Samuel So That he Could Reprove Them for Their Idolatry 1Sa 7:5
Decree the Penalty to be Visited Upon the Benjamites for Their Maltreatment of the Levite's Concubine Jdg 20:10
Temporarily the Capitol of the Country After the People of Israel had been Carried Away Captive 2Ki 25:23, 25 · Jer 40:6–15 · Jer 41:1–14
Mizraim: Son of Ham Gen 10:6, 13 · 1Ch 1:8, 11
Mizzah: Son of Reuel Gen 36:13, 17 · 1Ch 1:37
Mnason: A Native and Christian of Cyprus Who Hosted Paul Act 21:16
Moab
Plains of Israelites Come In Deu 2:17, 18
Plains of Military Forces Numbered In Num 26:3, 63
Plains of The Israelites Renew Their Covenant In Deu 29:1
Plains of The Land of Promise Allotted In Jos 13:32
Plains of The Law Rehearsed In, by Moses Num 35:1 · Num 36:1 · Deu 29:1 · Deu 30:1 · Deu 31:1 · Deu 32:1 · Deu 33:1
Son of Lot Gen 19:37
Moabites are a Snare to the Israelites Num 25:1–3 · Rut 1:4 · 1Ki 11:1 · 1Ch 8:8 · Ezr 9:1, 2 · Neh 13:23
Moabites are Given To, As a Possession Deu 2:9
Moabites with Midian Send for Balaam to Curse Israel Num 22:1
Moabites
Alarmed at the Number of Israel Num 22:3
Always Hostile to Israel Psa 83:6 · Eze 25:8
Balak Was King of Num 22:4
Benaiah Slew Two Champions of 2Sa 23:20
Called the People of Chemosh Num 21:29
Called: Children of Lot Deu 2:9
Called: People of Chemosh Num 21:29 · Jer 48:46
Calls for Balaam to Curse Israel Num 22:1 · Num 23:1 · Jos 24:9 · Mic 6:5
Conquered by Israel and Judah 2Ki 3:24–26
David Conquers 2Sa 8:2 · 2Sa 23:20 · 1Ch 11:22 · 1Ch 18:2–11
David Takes Refuge Among, from Saul 1Sa 22:3, 4
Deprived of a Large Part of Their Territories by the Amorites Num 21:26
Descendants of Lot Through his Son Moab Gen 19:37
Descended from Lot Gen 19:37
Excluded from the Congregation of Israel Forever Deu 23:3, 4 · Neh 13:1, 2
Expelled the Ancient Emims Deu 2:9–11
Gave an Asylum to David's Family 1Sa 22:4
Governed by Kings Num 23:7 · Jos 24:9
Harassed and Subdued by Saul 1Sa 14:47
Idolatrous 1Ki 11:7
Israel and Judah Joined Against 2Ki 3:6, 7
Israelites had War With 2Ki 3:5–27 · 2Ki 13:20 · 2Ki 24:2 · 2Ch 20:1
Israelites: Enticed to Idolatry By Num 25:1–3
Israelites: Forbidden to Make Leagues With Deu 23:6
Israelites: Forbidden to Spoil Deu 2:9 · Jdg 11:15
Israelites: Sometimes Intermarried With Rut 1:4 · 1Ki 11:1 · 1Ch 8:8 · Neh 13:23
Joined Babylon Against Judah 2Ki 24:2
King of, Sacrificed his Son to Excite Animosity Against 2Ki 3:27
Land of, not Given to the Israelites As a Possession Deu 2:9, 29
Made Tributary to David 2Sa 8:2, 12
Mighty Men of War Jer 48:14
Miraculously Deceived by the Colour of the Water 2Ki 3:21–24
Paid Tribute of Sheep and Wool to the King of Israel 2Ki 3:4 · Isa 16:1
Possessed Many and Great Cities Num 21:28, 30 · Isa 15:1–4 · Jer 48:21–24
Prophecies Concerning Judgments Upon Jer 48:1
Prophesies Respecting: Desolation and Grief Isa 15:1–9 · Isa 16:2–11
Prophesies Respecting: Inability to Avert Destruction Isa 16:12
Prophesies Respecting: Restoration from Captivity Jer 48:47
Prophesies Respecting: Subjugation to Israel Isa 11:14
Prophesies Respecting: Subjugation to Messiah Num 24:17 · Isa 25:10
Prophesies Respecting: Terror on Account of Israel Exo 15:15
Prophesies Respecting: Their Desolation As a Punishment for Their Hatred of Israel Jer 48:26, 27 · Eze 25:8, 9
Prophesies Respecting: To be Captives in Babylon Jer 27:3, 8 · Jer 48:7
Prophesies Respecting: To Destroyed in Three Years Isa 16:13, 14
Prosperous and at Ease Jer 48:11
Proud and Arrogant Isa 16:6 · Jer 48:29
Refuse Passage of Jephthah's Army Through Their Territory Jdg 11:17, 18
Refused to Let Israel Pass Jdg 11:17, 18
Revolted from Israel After the Death of Ahab 2Ki 1:1 · 2Ki 3:5
Rich and Confident Jer 48:7
Separated from the Amorites by the River Arnon Num 21:13
Superstitious Jer 27:3, 9
The People of Israel Commanded not to Distress the Moabites Deu 2:9
The Territory East of the Jordan River, Bounded on the North by the Arnon River Num 21:13 · Jdg 11:18
Moadiah: A Priest Neh 12:17
Mob
At Ephesus Act 19:29–40
At Jerusalem Act 21:28, 30
At Thessalonica Act 17:5
Mocking
Elijah Mocks the Priests of Baal 1Ki 18:27
Figurative Pro 1:26
Ishmael Mocks Sarah Gen 21:9
some Boys Mock Elisha 2Ki 2:23
The Ammonites Mock God Eze 25:3
The Hardened Wicked People Mock Isa 28:15, 22 · 2Pe 3:3
The Persecutors of Jesus Mock Him Mat 26:67, 68 · Mat 27:28–31, 39–44 · Mar 10:34 · Mar 14:65 · Mar 15:17–20, 29–32 · Luk 23:11 · Joh 19:2, 3, 5 · 1Pe 2:23
The Tormentors of Job Mock Job 15:12 · Job 30:1
Tyre Mocks Jerusalem Eze 26:2
Zedekiah Mocks Micaiah 1Ki 22:24
Modern Judea
A Mountainous District Luk 1:39, 65
Called: Jewry Dan 5:13 · Joh 7:1
Called: The Land of Judah Mat 2:6
Comprised the Whole of the Ancient Kingdom of Judah 1Ki 12:21–24
Jerusalem the Capital of Mat 4:25
John the Baptist Preached In Mat 3:1
One of the Divisions of the Holy Land Under the Romans Luk 3:1
Our Lord: Born In Mat 2:1, 5, 6
Our Lord: Frequently Visited Joh 11:7
Our Lord: Often Left, to Escape Persecution Joh 4:1–3
Our Lord: Tempted in the Wilderness of Mat 4:1
Parts of, Desert Mat 3:1 · Act 8:26
Several Christian Churches In Act 9:31 · 1Th 2:14
Towns of Arimathea Mat 27:57 · Joh 19:38
Towns of Azotus or Ashdod Act 8:40
Towns of Bethany Joh 11:1, 18
Towns of Bethlehem Mat 2:1, 6, 16
Towns of Bethphage Mat 21:1
Towns of Emmaus Luk 24:13

Towns of Ephraim Joh 11:54
Towns of Gaza Act 8:26
Towns of Jericho Luk 10:30 · Luk 19:1
Towns of Joppa Act 9:36 · Act 10:5, 8
Towns of Lydda Act 9:32, 35, 38
Modern Prophets Mat 7:15 · Act 2:17 · Deu 18:20–22 · Jer 23:32 · Amo 3:7 · Eph 4:11 · Joh 15:20
Modern Samaria
Christ After his Resurrection Commanded the Gospel to Be Act 1:8
Christ at First Forbade his Disciples to Visit Mat 10:5
Christ Preached In Joh 4:39–42
Cities of, Mentioned in Scripture: Antipatris Act 23:31
Cities of, Mentioned in Scripture: Samaria Act 8:5
Cities of, Mentioned in Scripture: Sychar Joh 4:5
had Many Cities Mat 10:5 · Luk 9:52
Inhabitants of Abhorred by the Jews Joh 8:48
Inhabitants of Boasted Descent from Jacob Joh 4:12
Inhabitants of Expected the Messiah Joh 4:25, 29
Inhabitants of had No Intercourse or Dealings With the Jews Luk 9:52, 53 · Joh 4:9
Inhabitants of More Humane and Grateful than the Jews Luk 10:33–36 · Luk 17:16–18
Inhabitants of Opposed the Jews After Their Return from Captivity Neh 4:1–18
Inhabitants of Professed to Worship God Ezr 4:2
Inhabitants of Ready to Hear and Embrace the Gospel Joh 4:39–42 · Act 8:6–8
Inhabitants of Their Religion Mixed With Idolatry 2Ki 17:41 · Joh 4:22
Inhabitants of Their True Descent 2Ki 17:24 · Ezr 4:9, 10
Inhabitants of Were Superstitious Act 8:9–11
Inhabitants of Worshipped on Mount Gerizim Joh 4:20
Many Christian Churches In Act 9:31
Situated Between Judea and Galilee Luk 17:11 · Joh 4:3, 4
The Gospel First Preached In, by Philip Act 8:5
The Persecuted Christians Fled To Act 8:1
Modest Apparel 1Ti 2:9, 10 · 1Pe 3:4 · 1Pe 3:3 · Deu 22:5 · Rom 12:1 · Lev 19:28 · Rom 12:2 · Mat 5:28
Modesty of Women 1Ti 2:9
Modesty
Elihu Job 32:4–7
Saul 1Sa 9:21
Vashti Est 1:11, 12
Molding of Images Exo 32:4, 8 · Exo 34:17 · Lev 19:4 · Deu 9:12
Molding of Mirrors Job 37:18
Molding of Pillars 1Ki 7:15
Molding of the Laver 1Ki 7:23
Molding
Done in the Plain of the Jordan River 1Ki 7:46 · 2Ch 4:17
General Scriptures Concerning Job 28:2 · Eze 24:11
Mole: General Scriptures Concerning Lev 11:30 · Isa 2:20
Molech
An Idol of the Ammonites Act 7:43
Children Sacrificed To 2Ki 23:10 · Jer 32:35 · 2Ki 16:3 · 2Ki 21:6 · 2Ch 28:3 · Isa 57:5 · Jer 7:31 · Eze 16:20, 21 · Eze 20:26, 31 · Eze 23:37, 39
See Lev 18:21 · Lev 20:2–5
Worshiped by the Wives of Solomon, and by Solomon 1Ki 11:1–8
Molestation Mat 18:6 · Mar 9:42 · Gal 5:19–21 · Deu 22:25–27 · Luk 17:2 · Heb 10:26 · Col 3:5 · Gal 5:16
Moms Tts 2:4, 5 · Exo 20:12 · Isa 66:13
Monarchy: Described by Samuel 1Sa 8:11–18
Money Changers: General Scriptures Concerning Mat 21:12 · Mar 11:15 · Joh 2:15
Money of the Jews Regulated by the Standard of Sanctuary Lev 5:15 · Num 3:47
Money of the Romans, Stamped With the Image of Caesar Mat 22:20, 21
Money Problems Heb 13:5 · Pro 22:7 · 1Ti 6:10 · 1 Joh 2:15–17 · Mat 6:33 · Act 20:35 · Mal 3:10 · 2Co 9:7 · Pro 3:9 · Pro 13:22
Money Stewardship Deu 16:17 · 2Co 9:7 · Luk 6:38 · Mal 3:10 · Luk 12:15 · 1Co 4:2 · Pro 21:20 · Mat 6:19–21
Money was Current With the Merchants Gen 23:16
Money was Given for Lands Gen 23:9 · Act 4:37
Money was Given for Merchandise Gen 43:12 · Deu 2:6
Money was Given for Slaves Gen 37:28 · Exo 21:21
Money was Given for Tribute 2Ki 23:33 · Mat 22:19
Money was Given
As Alms 1Sa 2:36 · Act 3:3, 6
As offerings 2Ki 12:7–9 · Neh 10:32
As Wages Ezr 3:7 · Mat 20:2 · Jam 5:4
Custom of Presenting a Piece of Job 42:11
Love of, the Root of all Evil 1Ti 6:10
Power and Usefulness of Ecc 7:12 · Ecc 10:19
Money
Atonement Exo 30:12–16 · Lev 5:15, 16
Brass Introduced As, by the Romans Mat 10:9
Changing of, a Trade Mat 21:12 · Joh 2:15
Conscience Jdg 17:2 · Mat 27:3, 5
Copper Used As Mar 6:8 · Mar 12:41
Gold and Silver Used As Gen 13:2 · Num 22:18
Gold Used As Gen 13:2 · Gen 24:35 · Gen 44:8 · Gen 44:1 · 1Ch 21:25 · Ezr 8:25–27 · Isa 13:17 · Isa 46:6 · Isa 60:9 · Eze 7:19 · Eze 28:4 · Mat 2:11 · Mat 10:9 · Act 3:6 · Act 20:33 · 1Pe 1:18
Image On Mat 22:20, 21
Jews Forbidden to Take Usury For Lev 25:37
Love of, the Root of Evil 1Ti 6:10
Originally Stamped With the Image of a Lamb Gen 23:15 · Gen 33:19
Pieces of Mentioned: Farthing Mat 5:26 · Luk 12:6
Pieces of Mentioned: Fourth of a Shekel 1Sa 9:8
Pieces of Mentioned: Gerah the Twentieth of a Shekel Num 3:47
Pieces of Mentioned: Half Shekel or Bekah Exo 30:15
Pieces of Mentioned: Mite Mar 12:42 · Luk 21:2
Pieces of Mentioned: Penny Mat 20:2 · Mar 6:37
Pieces of Mentioned: Pound Luk 19:13
Pieces of Mentioned: Shekel of Silver Jdg 17:10 · 2Ki 15:20
Pieces of Mentioned: Talent of Gold 1Ki 9:14 · 2Ki 23:23
Pieces of Mentioned: Talent of Silver 1Ki 16:24 · 2Ki 5:22, 23
Pieces of Mentioned: Third of a Shekel Neh 10:32
Silver Used As Gen 17:12, 13, 23, 27 · Gen 20:16 · Gen 23:9, 13 · Gen 31:15 · Gen 37:28 · Gen 42:25–35 · Gen 43:12–23 · Gen 44:1–8 · Gen 47:14–18 · Exo 12:44 · Exo 21:11, 21, 34, 35 · Exo 22:7, 17, 25 · Exo 30:16 · Lev 22:11 · Lev 25:37, 51 · Lev 27:15, 18 · Num 3:48–51 · Num 18:16 · Deu 2:6, 28 · Deu 14:25, 26 · Deu 21:14 · Deu 23:19 · Jdg 5:19 · Jdg 16:18 · Jdg 17:4 · 1Ki 21:2, 6, 15 · 2Ki 5:26 · 2Ki 12:4 · 2Ki 15:20 · 2Ki 22:7, 9 · 2Ki 23:35 · 2Ch 24:5, 11, 14 · 2Ch 34:9, 14, 17 · Ezr 3:7 · Ezr 7:17 · Neh 5:4, 10, 11 · Est 4:7 · Job 31:39 · Psa 15:5 · Pro 7:20 · Ecc 7:12 · Ecc 10:19 · Isa 43:24 · Isa 52:3 · Isa 55:1, 2 · Jer 32:9, 10, 25, 44 · Lam 5:4 · Mic 3:11 · Mat 25:18, 27 · Mat 28:12, 15 · Mar 14:11 · Luk 9:3 · Luk 19:15, 23 · Luk 22:5 · Act 7:16 · Act 8:20
Sin 2Ki 12:16
Usually Taken by Weight Gen 23:16 · Jer 32:10
Value of, Varied Corruptly Amo 8:5
Weighed Gen 23:16 · Gen 43:21 · Job 28:15 · Jer 32:9, 10 · Zec 11:12
Monogamy 1Co 7:2 · Deu 17:17 · Gen 2:24 · 1Ti 3:2 · Heb 13:4 · Gen 2:18 · Pro 18:22 · 1Pe 4:8 · Mar 10:8 · Pro 12:4
Monopoly by Pharaoh Gen 47:19–26
Monopoly of Food Pro 11:26

Monopoly of Lands Isa 5:8 · Mic 2:2
Monotheism Isa 44:6 · Deu 4:35 · Deu 6:4 · Isa 43:10 · Isa 45:5 · Gen 1:1 · Mar 12:29
Month
- **(Number Only Mentioned): Aaron Died on the First Day of** Num 33:38
- **(Number Only Mentioned): Ezra Arrived at Jerusalem In** Ezr 7:8, 9
- **(Number Only Mentioned): Temple Destroyed In** 2Ki 25:8–10 · Jer 1:3 · Jer 52:12–30
- **(The Number Only Appears in the Bible): Jerusalem Taken by Nebuchadnezzar In** Jer 39:2 · Jer 52:6, 7
- **Abib (April): After the Captivity Called Nisan** Neh 2:1 · Est 3:7
- **Abib (April): Decree to Put the Jews to Death In** Est 3:12
- **Abib (April): Israelites Arrive at Zin In** Num 20:1
- **Abib (April): Israelites Left Egypt In** Exo 13:4
- **Abib (April): Passover Instituted and Celebrated In** Exo 12:1–28 · Exo 23:15
- **Abib (April): Tabernacle Set up In** Exo 40:2, 17
- **Abib (April): The Death of Jesus In** Mat 26:1 · Mat 27:1
- **Abib (April): The Israelites Cross the Jordan River In** Jos 4:19
- **Abib (April): The Jewish Calendar Began With** Exo 12:2 · Exo 13:4 · Deu 16:1
- **Abib (April): The Jordan River Overflows In** 1Ch 12:15
- **Adar (March)** Est 3:7
- **Adar (March): Feast of Purim In** Est 9:1–26
- **Adar (March): Months in Prophecy** Rev 11:2
- **Adar (March): Second Temple Finished In** Ezr 6:15
- **Ancient Use of** Gen 7:11 · Gen 8:4
- **Bul (November): Jeroboam's Idolatrous Feast In** 1Ki 12:32, 33 · 1Ch 27:11
- **Bul (November): The Temple Finished In** 1Ki 6:38
- **Chisleu (December)** Ezr 10:9 · Jer 36:9, 22 · Zec 7:1
- **Elul (September): The Temple Built In** Hag 1:14, 15
- **Elul (September): The Wall of Jerusalem Finished In** Neh 6:15
- **Ethanim (October)** 1Ki 8:2
- **Ethanim (October): Altar Rebuilt and offerings Renewed In** Ezr 3:1, 6
- **Ethanim (October): Feasts Held In** Lev 23:24, 27 · Neh 8:13–15
- **Ethanim (October): Jubilee Proclaimed In** Lev 25:9
- **Ethanim (October): Solomon's Temple Dedicated In** 1Ki 8:2
- **Passover to be Observed In** Num 9:10, 11
- **Sebat (February)** Zec 1:7
- **Sebat (February): Moses Probably Died In** Deu 1:3
- **Sivan: (June)** Est 8:9
- **Sivan: (June): Asa Renews the Covenant of Himself and People In** 2Ch 15:10
- **Tebeth (January)** Est 2:16
- **Tebeth (January): Nebuchadnezzar Besieges Jerusalem In** 2Ki 25:1 · Jer 52:4
- **Twelve Months Reckoned to a Year** 1Ch 27:1–15
- **Zif (May)** 1Ki 6:1, 37
- **Zif (May): An Celebrated In** 2Ch 30:1–27
- **Zif (May): Israel Departed from the Wilderness of Zin In** Num 10:11
- **Zif (May): Israel Numbered In** Num 1:1, 18
- **Zif (May): Rebuilding of the Temple Begun In** Ezr 3:8
- **Zif (May): Temple Begun In** 1Ki 6:1 · 2Ch 3:2

Months
- **Commenced With First Appearance of New Moon** Num 10:10 · Psa 81:3
- **Idolaters Prognosticated By** Isa 47:13
- **Names of the Twelve: Eighth, Bul** 1Ki 6:38
- **Names of the Twelve: Eleventh, Sebat** Zec 1:7
- **Names of the Twelve: Fifth, Av** Zec 7:3
- **Names of the Twelve: First, Nisan or Abib** Exo 13:4 · Neh 2:1
- **Names of the Twelve: Fourth, Tammuz** Zec 8:19
- **Names of the Twelve: Ninth, Chisleu** Zec 7:1
- **Names of the Twelve: Second, Zif** 1Ki 6:1, 37
- **Names of the Twelve: Seventh, Ethanim** 1Ki 8:2
- **Names of the Twelve: Sixth, Elul** Neh 6:15
- **Names of the Twelve: Tenth, Tebeth** Est 2:16
- **Names of the Twelve: Third, Sivan** Est 8:9
- **Names of the Twelve: Twelfth, Adar** Ezr 6:15 · Est 3:7
- **Observance of, Condemned** Gal 4:10
- **Originally had No Names** Gen 7:11 · Gen 8:4
- **Sun and Moon Designed to Mark Out** Gen 1:14
- **The Jews Computed Time By** Jdg 11:37 · 1Sa 6:1 · 1Ki 4:7
- **The Patriarchs Computed Time By** Gen 29:14
- **The Year Composed of Twelve** 1Ch 27:2–15 · Est 2:12 · Rev 22:2

Monument Erected In, to Commemorate the Passage Across the Jordan River by the People of Israel Jos 4:19–24
Moon
- **Created by God** Gen 1:16 · Psa 8:3 · Psa 136:7–9
- **Darkening of** Job 25:5 · Isa 13:10 · Isa 24:23 · Eze 32:7 · Joe 2:10, 31 · Joe 3:15 · Mat 24:29 · Mar 13:24 · Luk 21:25 · Act 2:20 · Rev 6:12 · Rev 8:12
- **Feast of the New Moon** Num 10:10 · Num 28:11–15 · 1Ch 23:31 · 2Ch 31:3 · Ezr 3:5
- **Feast of the New Moon: Traffic at the Time of, Prohibited** Amo 8:5
- **Its Influences** Deu 33:14 · Psa 121:6
- **Its Light** Job 31:26 · Ecc 12:2 · Songs 6:10 · Jer 31:35 · 1Co 15:41
- **Joseph's Dream Concerning** Gen 37:9
- **No Light of, in Heaven** Rev 21:23
- **Seasons of (Months)** Psa 104:19
- **Shining of** Isa 30:26 · Isa 60:19 · Rev 21:23
- **Stands Still** Jos 10:12 · Jos 13:1 · Hab 3:11
- **Symbolical** Rev 12:1
- **Worship of, Forbidden** Deu 4:19 · Deu 17:3
- **Worshiped** 2Ki 23:5 · Job 31:26, 27 · Jer 7:18 · Jer 8:2 · Jer 44:17–19, 25

Mordecai
- **A Jewish Captive in Persia** Est 2:5, 6
- **Foster Father of Esther** Est 2:7
- **Informs Ahasuerus of a Conspiracy Against his Life and is Rewarded** Est 2:21–23 · Est 6:1–11
- **Intercedes With Ahasuerus for the Jews** Est 8:1 · Est 9:1
- **Promoted in Haman's Place** Est 8:1, 2, 15 · Est 10:1–3

More Than Conquerors Rom 8:37 · Rom 8:35–37 · Eph 6:10–12 · 1 Joh 5:4 · Joh 15:5 · Rom 12:1 · Jer 29:11 · Tts 3:5
Moreh
- **A Hill on the Plain of Jezreel where the Midianites Encamped** Jdg 7:1, 12
- **A Plain Near Shechem and Gilgal** Gen 12:6 · Deu 11:30

Moriah: The Land of Gen 22:2 · 2Ch 3:1
Mormonism 1Ti 2:5 · Gal 1:8 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Isa 43:10 · Rev 22:18, 19 · Joh 1:1 · 2Ti 4:3
Morning of the Resurrection Day Psa 49:14
Morning Prayer Psa 5:3 · Psa 90:14 · Mar 1:35 · Psa 119:105 · Psa 19:14 · Psa 91:5–7 · Job 38:12 · Psa 57:8 · Pro 8:17 · Psa 59:16
Morning was Frequently Cloudless 2Sa 23:4
Morning
- **(Breaking Forth) of the Glory of the Church** Songs 6:10 · Isa 58:8
- **(Clouds In) of the Short Lived Profession of Hypocrites** Hos 6:4
- **(Spread Upon the Mountains) Heavy Calamities** Joe 2:2
- **(Star of) Reward of Saints** Rev 2:28
- **(Star of) the Glory of Christ** Rev 22:16
- **(Wings of) Rapid Movements** Psa 139:9
- **A Red Sky In, a Sign of Bad Weather** Mat 16:3
- **Began With First Dawn** Jos 6:15 · Psa 119:147

Continued Until Noon 1Ki 18:26 · Neh 8:3
First Dawning of, Called the Eyelids of the Morning Job 3:9 · Job 41:18
Ordained by God Job 38:12
The First Part of the Natural Day Mar 16:2
The Jews: Began Their Journeys In Gen 22:3
The Jews: Contracted Covenants In Gen 26:31
The Jews: Devoted a Part of, to Prayer and Praise Psa 5:3 · Psa 59:16 · Psa 88:13
The Jews: Eat But Little In Ecc 10:16
The Jews: Gathered the Manna In Exo 16:21
The Jews: Generally Rose Early In Gen 28:18 · Jdg 6:28
The Jews: Held Courts of Justice In Jer 21:12 · Mat 27:1
The Jews: Offered a Part of the Daily Sacrifice In Exo 29:38, 39 · Num 28:4–7
The Jews: Transacted Business In Ecc 11:6 · Mat 20:1
The Jews: Went to the Temple In Luk 21:38 · Joh 8:2
The Outgoings of, Made to Rejoice Psa 65:8
The Second Part of the Day at the Creation Gen 1:5, 8, 13, 19, 23, 31
Ushered in by the Morning Star Job 38:7
Mortar
A Cement Exo 1:14
A Cement used to Plaster House Lev 14:42, 45
A Cement: Slime Used As, in Building Tower of Babel Gen 11:3
A Cement: To be Trodden to Make Firm Nah 3:14
A Cement: Untempered, not Enduring Eze 22:28
An Instrument for Pulverizing Grain Num 11:8 · Pro 27:22
Figurative Isa 41:25
Mortgage: On Land Neh 5:3
Mortification
David's Ambassadors, Sent to Hanun 2Sa 10:1–5
Judas Iscariot Mat 27:3–5
Mosera: An Encampment of the Israelites, where Aaron Died Deu 10:6
Moseroth: An Encampment of the Israelites Num 33:30, 31
Moses is a Herdsman for Jethro in the Desert of Horeb Exo 3:1
Moses with Aaron Assembles the Leaders of Israel Exo 4:29–31
Moses with his Wife and Sons, he Leaves Jethro to Perform his Mission in Egypt Exo 4:18–20
Moses
120 Years Old at Death Deu 31:2
A Levite and Son of Amram Exo 2:1–4 · Exo 6:20 · Act 7:20 · Heb 11:23
A Type of the Messiah Deu 18:15–18 · Act 3:22 · Act 7:37
Along With Aaron Exo 5:1
Appoints Joshua As his Successor Num 27:22, 23 · Deu 31:7, 8, 14, 23 · Deu 34:9
Benedictions of Last Benediction Upon the Twelve Tribes Deu 33:1
Benedictions of Upon the People Lev 9:23 · Num 10:35, 36 · Deu 1:11
Body of, Disputed Over Jde 1:9
Character of Called the Man of God Deu 33:1
Character of Complainings of Exo 5:22, 23 · Num 11:10–15
Character of Faith of Num 10:29 · Deu 9:1–3 · Heb 11:23–28
Character of God Spoke To, As a Man to his Friend Exo 33:11
Character of Impatience of Exo 5:22, 23 · Exo 6:12 · Exo 32:19 · Num 11:10–15 · Num 16:15 · Num 20:10 · Num 31:14
Character of Magnanimity of, Toward Eldad and Medad Num 11:29
Character of Magnified of God Exo 19:9 · Num 14:12–20 · Deu 9:13–29 · Exo 32:30
Character of Meekness of Exo 14:13, 14 · Exo 15:24, 25 · Exo 16:2, 3, 7, 8 · Num 12:3 · Num 16:4–11
Character of Obedience of Exo 7:6 · Exo 40:16, 19, 21
Character of Respected and Feared Exo 33:8
Character of Unaspiring Num 14:12–20 · Deu 9:13–29 · Exo 32:30
Commissioned As Leader of the Israelites Exo 3:10–22 · Exo 6:13
Composes a Song for the People of Israel on Their Deliverance from Pharaoh Exo 15:1
Crosses the Red Sea; Pharaoh and his Army are Destroyed Exo 14:1
Death and Burial of Num 31:2 · Deu 32:50 · Deu 34:1–6
Discovered and Adopted by the Daughter of Pharaoh Exo 2:5–10
Face of, Transfigured Exo 34:29–35 · 2Co 3:13
God Reveals to Him his Purpose to Deliver the Israelites and Bring Them Into the Land of Canaan Exo 3:7–10
Has the Vision of the Burning Bush Exo 3:2–6
Hidden in a Small Basket Exo 2:3
His Controversy With his Wife on Account of Circumcision Exo 4:20–26
His Loyalty to his Race Heb 11:24–26
His Rod Miraculously Turned Into a Serpent, and his Hand Was Made Leprous, and Then Restored Exo 4:1–9, 28
His Virility Deu 31:2 · Deu 34:7
Institutes a System of Government Exo 18:13–26 · Num 11:16–30 · Deu 1:9–18
Jealousy of Aaron and Miriam Toward Num 12:1
Joined by his Family in the Wilderness Exo 18:1–12
Joins Himself to Jethro, Priest of Midian Exo 2:15–22
Learned in all the Wisdom of Egypt Act 7:22
Meets Aaron in the Wilderness Exo 4:27, 28
Mourning For, Thirty Days in the Plains of Moab Deu 34:8
Not Permitted to Enter Canaan, But Views the Land from Atop Mount Pisgah Num 27:12–14 · Deu 1:37 · Deu 3:23–29 · Deu 32:48–52 · Deu 34:1–8
People Complain Against Moses and Aaron Exo 5:20, 21 · Exo 15:24 · Exo 16:2, 3 · Exo 17:2, 3 · Num 14:2–4 · Num 16:41 · Num 20:2–5 · Num 21:4–6 · Deu 1:12, 26–28
Present With Jesus on the Mount of Transfiguration Mat 17:3, 4 · Mar 9:4 · Luk 9:30
Prophecies of Exo 3:10 · Exo 4:5, 11, 12 · Exo 6:13 · Exo 7:2 · Exo 17:16 · Exo 19:3–9 · Exo 33:11 · Num 11:17 · Num 12:7, 8 · Num 36:13 · Deu 1:3 · Deu 5:31 · Deu 18:15, 18 · Deu 34:10, 12 · Hos 12:13 · Mar 7:9, 10 · Act 7:37, 38
Rebellion of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram Against Num 16:1
Receives Comfort and Assurance from the Lord Exo 6:1–8
Rejected by Pharaoh; Hardships of the Israelites Increased Exo 5:1
Renews his Appeal to Pharaoh Exo 6:11
Reproves Aaron For: Irregularity in the offerings Lev 10:16–20
Reproves Aaron For: Making the Golden Calf Exo 32:22, 23
Secures the Deliverance of the People and Leads Them out of Egypt Exo 13:1
Takes the Life of an Egyptian Taskmaster Exo 2:11–22 · Act 7:24–29
Unbelief of the People Exo 6:9
Under Divine Direction Brings Plagues Upon the Land of Egypt Exo 7:1 · Exo 8:1 · Exo 9:1 · Exo 10:1 · Exo 11:1 · Exo 12:1
Mote (A Speck): A Small Particle Mat 7:3–5 · Luk 6:41, 42
Moth
An Insect Job 4:19 · Job 27:18 · Psa 39:11
Destructive of Garments Job 13:28 · Isa 50:9 · Isa 51:8 · Hos 5:12
Figurative Mat 6:19, 20 · Jam 5:2
Mother: General Scriptures Concerning Exo 20:12 · Exo 21:15,

17 · Lev 18:7 · Lev 19:3 · Lev 20:9 · Deu 5:16 · 1Ki 19:20 · Pro 1:8 · Pro 6:20 · Pro 10:1 · Pro 15:20 · Pro 19:26 · Pro 20:20 · Pro 23:22–25 · Pro 28:24 · Pro 29:15 · Pro 30:11, 17 · Mat 10:37 · Mat

Topical Index — Mothers and Daughters–Mythology

Mothers and Daughters Eze 16:44 · Exo 20:12 · Pro 31:28 · Pro 22:6 · 2Ti 1:5 · Luk 12:53 · Deu 5:16 · Pro 20:20 · Eph 6:1–3 · Pro 1:8, 9
Mothers and Sons Exo 20:12 · Pro 1:8, 9 · Pro 10:1 · Pro 22:6 · Eph 6:1–3 · Pro 15:20 · 2Ti 1:5 · Lev 19:3 · Deu 5:16 · Pro 20:20
Mother's Day Isa 66:13 · Exo 20:12 · Pro 22:6 · Psa 127:3 · Eph 6:1–3 · Psa 139:13 · Pro 1:8, 9 · Isa 49:15 · Pro 31:10–12 · Luk 1:46–48
Mother's Love Isa 66:13 · Pro 22:6 · Isa 49:15 · Exo 20:12 · Pro 1:8, 9 · 1Pe 4:8 · Luk 1:46–48 · Psa 127:3 · Eph 6:1–3 · Psa 139:13
Motivation Col 3:23 · 1Co 15:58 · Pro 3:5 · Mat 19:26 · 2Co 12:9 · Rom 12:11 · Php 4:13 · Php 4:19 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Jer 29:11
Motive
- **Ascribed to God** Psa 106:8 · Eze 36:21, 22, 32
- **Misunderstood: David's, by King Hanun** 2Sa 10:2, 3 · 1Ch 19:3, 4
- **Misunderstood: Job's, in his Righteousness** Job 1:9–11 · Job 2:4, 5
- **Misunderstood: The King of Syria's, in Sending Presents to the King of Israel by Naaman** 2Ki 5:5–7
- **Misunderstood: The Tribes of Reuben and Gad, in Asking for Their Inheritance East of the Jordan River** Num 32:1–33
- **Misunderstood: when They Built the Memorial** Jos 22:9–34
- **Right, Required** Mat 6:1–18
- **Sinful, Illustrated by Cain** Gen 4:7 · 1 Joh 3:12

Motives Pro 21:2 · Gal 1:10 · 1Th 2:4 · Php 2:3 · 1Ti 1:5 · Mat 6:1 · 1Sa 16:7 · 1Co 4:5 · Pro 16:2
Mount of Olives
- **Called Mount of Corruption (Rv Margin, Mount of Olives)** 2Ki 23:13
- **Jesus Makes his Ascension From** Act 1:12
- **Jesus Repairs To** Mat 24:3 · Mat 26:30 · Mar 13:3 · Mar 14:26 · Luk 21:37 · Luk 22:39
- **Jesus' Triumphant Entry Into Jerusalem by Way of** Mat 21:1 · Mar 11:1 · Luk 19:29, 37
- **The Highway to and from the East Passed Over It** 2Sa 15:30

Mountain is Transfigured Upon Mat 17:1–9 · Mar 9:2–10
Mountain used for Idolatrous Worship Deu 12:2 · 1Sa 10:5 · 1Ki 14:23 · Jer 3:6 · Hos 4:13
Mountain
- **Abraham offers Isaac Upon Mount Moriah, Afterward Called Mount Zion, the Site of the Temple** Gen 22:2
- **Jesus Goes up Into, for Prayer** Mat 14:23 · Luk 6:12 · Luk 9:28
- **Jesus Preaches From** Mat 5:1
- **Jesus Tempted Upon** Mat 4:8
- **Melted** Psa 97:5 · Deu 4:11 · Deu 5:23 · Jdg 5:5 · Isa 64:1–3 · Mic 1:4 · Nah 1:5
- **Mount Horeb Appointed As a Place for the Israelites to Worship** Exo 3:12
- **Overturning and Removing of** Job 9:5 · Job 14:18 · Job 28:9 · Eze 38:20
- **Removed by Faith** Mat 17:20 · Mat 21:21 · Mar 11:23
- **Signals From** Isa 13:2 · Isa 18:3 · Isa 30:17

Mountains are the Sources of Springs and Rivers Deu 8:7 · Psa 104:8–10
Mountains of Difficulties Isa 40:4 · Zec 4:7 · Mat 17:20
Mountains of God's Righteousness Psa 36:6
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Mat 10:35
- **Not to be Defiled** Lev 18:17 · Lev 20:14 · Deu 27:23

Mountains of Persons in Authority Psa 72:3 · Isa 44:23
Mountains of Proud and Haughty Persons Isa 2:14
Mountains of the Church of God Isa 2:2 · Dan 2:35, 44, 45
Mountains
- **(Breaking Forth Into Singing) of Exceeding Joy** Isa 44:23 · Isa 55:12
- **(Burning) of Destructive Enemies** Jer 51:25 · Rev 8:8
- **(Dropping New Wine) of Abundance** Amo 9:13
- **(Made Waste) of Desolation** Isa 42:15 · Mal 1:3
- **(Threshing of) Heavy Judgments** Isa 41:15
- **A Defence to a Country** Psa 125:2
- **Abarim** Num 33:47, 48
- **Abounded With: Deer** 1Ch 12:8 · Songs 2:8
- **Abounded With: Forests** 2Ki 19:23 · 2Ch 2:2
- **Abounded With: Game** 1Sa 26:20
- **Abounded With: Herbs** Pro 27:25
- **Abounded With: Minerals** Deu 8:9
- **Abounded With: Precious Things** Deu 33:15
- **Abounded With: Spices** Songs 4:6 · Songs 8:14
- **Abounded With: Stone for Building** 1Ki 5:14, 17 · Dan 2:45
- **Abounded With: Vineyards** 2Ch 26:10 · Jer 31:5
- **Abounded With: Wild Beasts** Songs 4:8 · Hab 2:17
- **Afford Refuge in Time of Danger** Gen 14:10 · Jdg 6:2 · Mat 24:16 · Heb 11:38
- **Afforded Pasturage** Exo 3:1 · 1Sa 25:7 · 1Ki 22:17 · Psa 147:8 · Amo 4:1
- **Amalek** Jdg 12:15
- **Ararat** Gen 8:4
- **Bashan** Psa 68:15
- **Beacons or Ensigns often Raised Upon** Isa 13:2 · Isa 30:17
- **Bethel** 1Sa 13:2
- **Called: Everlasting Hills** Gen 49:26
- **Called: God's Mountains** Isa 49:11
- **Called: Perpetual Hills** Heb 3:6
- **Called: Pillars of Heaven** Job 26:11
- **Called: The Ancient Mountains** Deu 33:15
- **Called: The Everlasting Mountains** Hab 3:6
- **Canaan Abounded In** Deu 11:11
- **Carmel** Jos 15:55 · Jos 19:26 · 2Ki 19:23
- **Collect the Vapours Which Ascend from the Earth** Psa 104:6, 8
- **Ebal** Deu 11:29 · Deu 27:13
- **Ephraim** Jos 17:15 · Jdg 2:9
- **Gerizim** Deu 11:29 · Jdg 9:7
- **Gilboa** 1Sa 31:1 · 2Sa 1:6, 21
- **Gilead** Gen 31:21, 25 · Songs 4:1
- **God: Causes, to Melt** Jdg 5:5 · Psa 97:5 · Isa 64:1, 3
- **God: Causes, to Skip** Psa 114:4, 6
- **God: Causes, to Smoke** Psa 104:32 · Psa 144:5
- **God: Causes, to Tremble** Nah 1:5 · Hab 3:10
- **God: Formed** Amo 4:13
- **God: Gives Strength To** Psa 95:4
- **God: Makes Waste** Isa 42:15
- **God: Overturns** Job 9:5 · Job 28:9
- **God: Parches, With Draught** Hag 1:11
- **God: Removes** Job 9:5
- **God: Scatters** Hab 3:6
- **God: Set Fast** Psa 65:6
- **God: Sets the Foundations of, on Fire** Deu 32:22
- **God: Waters, from his Chambers** Psa 104:13
- **God: Weighs, in a Balance** Isa 40:12
- **Hachilah** 1Sa 23:19
- **Hermon** Jos 13:11
- **Hor** Num 20:22 · Num 34:7, 8
- **Horeb** Exo 3:1
- **Lebanon** Deu 3:25
- **Made to Glorify God** Psa 148:9
- **Many Exceedingly High** Psa 104:18 · Isa 2:14
- **Mizar** Psa 42:6
- **Moreh** Jdg 7:1
- **Moriah** Gen 22:2 · 2Ch 3:1
- **Nebo (Part of Abarim)** Num 32:3 · Deu 34:1
- **Peter's, Healed by Jesus** Mar 1:30, 31

Mothers Pro 31:26, 27 · Pro 22:6 · Psa 127:3 · Exo 20:12 · Isa 66:13 · Isa 49:15 · Pro 6:20 · 2Ti 1:5 · Lev 19:3 · Psa 139:13

Often Inhabited Gen 36:8 · Jos 11:21
Often Selected As Places for Idolatrous Worship Deu 12:2 · 2Ch 21:11
Olives or Mount of Corruption 1Ki 11:7 · 2Ki 23:13 · Luk 21:37
Pisgah (Part of Abarim) Num 21:20 · Deu 34:1
Proclamations often Made From Isa 40:9
Seir Gen 14:6 · Gen 36:8
Sinai Exo 19:2 · Exo 18:20, 23 · Exo 31:18
Sion 2Sa 5:7
Sometimes Selected As Places for Divine Worship Gen 22:2, 5 · Exo 3:12 · Isa 2:2
Tabor Jdg 4:6, 12, 14
The Elevated Parts of the Earth Gen 7:19, 20
Volcanic Fires of, Alluded To Isa 64:1, 2 · Jer 51:25 · Nah 1:5, 6
Mourning for Calamities and Other Sorrows: Ripping the Garments Gen 37:29, 34 · Gen 44:13 · Num 14:6 · Jdg 11:35 · 2Sa 1:2, 11 · 2Sa 3:31 · 2Sa 13:19, 31 · 2Sa 15:32 · 2Ki 2:12 · 2Ki 5:8 · 2Ki 6:30 · 2Ki 11:14 · 2Ki 19:1 · 2Ki 22:11, 19 · Ezr 9:3, 5 · Job 1:20 · Job 2:12 · Isa 37:1 · Jer 41:5 · Mat 26:65 · Act 14:14
Mourning for Nadab and Abihu Forbidden Lev 10:6
Mourning for the Dead
Cutting the Flesh Lev 19:28 · Lev 21:1–5 · Deu 14:1 · Jer 16:6, 7 · Jer 41:5
Fasting 1Sa 31:13 · 2Sa 1:12 · 2Sa 3:35
Head Uncovered Lev 10:6 · Lev 21:10
Lamentations Gen 50:10 · Exo 12:30 · 1Sa 30:4 · Jer 22:18 · Mat 2:17, 18
Lying on the Ground 2Sa 12:16
Personal Appearance Neglected 2Sa 14:2
Mourning
Abraham Mourned for Sarah Gen 23:2
Ashes Put on the Head Eze 27:30
Caused Ceremonial Defilement Num 19:11–16 · Num 31:19 · Lev 21:1
Covering: The Head and the Face 2Sa 15:30 · 2Sa 19:4 · Est 6:12 · Jer 14:3, 4
Covering: The Upper Lip Lev 13:45 · Eze 24:17, 22 · Mic 3:7
Cutting or Plucking off the Hair and Beard Ezr 9:3 · Jer 7:29
David's Lamentations Over: The Death of Abner 2Sa 3:33, 34
David's Lamentations Over: The Death of Absalom 2Sa 18:33
David's Lamentations Over: The Death of Saul and his Sons 2Sa 1:17–27
Dressing in Black Jer 14:2
Dust on the Head Jos 7:6
Hired Mourners 2Ch 35:25 · Ecc 12:5 · Jer 9:17 · Mat 9:23
Jeremiah and the Singing Men and Singing Women Lament for Josiah 2Ch 35:25
Laying Aside Ornaments Exo 33:4, 6
Laying the Hand on the Head 2Sa 13:19 · Jer 2:37
Prevented offerings from Being Accepted Deu 26:14 · Hos 9:4
Priests Prohibited, Except for the Nearest of Kin Lev 21:1–11
Sexes Separated In Zec 12:12, 14
Sitting on the Ground Isa 3:26
The Egyptians Mourned for Jacob for Seventy Days Gen 50:1–3
The Israelites Mourned for Aaron for Thirty Days Num 20:29
Walking Barefoot 2Sa 15:30 · Isa 20:2
Wearing Mourning Clothes Gen 38:14 · 2Sa 14:2
Mouse used As Food Isa 66:17
Mouse
Forbidden As Food Lev 11:29
Images of 1Sa 6:4, 5, 11, 18
Mouths Eph 4:29 · Psa 141:3 · Mat 12:36, 37 · Pro 30:32, 33 · Pro 10:19 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Jam 1:19 · Jer 1:9 · Pro 13:3
Movies Php 4:8 · Mat 6:22, 23 · Psa 101:3 · 1Co 6:12 · Psa 11:5 · Tts 2:11, 12 · Col 3:5 · Pro 4:23 · Gal 5:19–21
Moving Jer 29:11 · Mat 6:33 · Isa 43:18, 19 · Pro 3:5, 6 · 2Co 5:17 · Php 3:13, 14 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Job 17:9 · Php 4:6 · 1 Joh 5:14
Moving Away Gen 28:15 · Jer 29:11 · Deu 31:8 · Gen 2:24 · Rom 8:28 · Exo 23:20 · Heb 6:18
Moving Forward Php 3:12–14 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Isa 43:18 · Psa 32:8 · 2Co 5:17 · Pro 4:25 · Joh 5:8 · Deu 1:6 · Jer 29:11 · Isa 55:8, 9
Moving Mountains Mat 17:20 · Mar 11:23, 24 · 1Co 13:2 · Mar 9:23 · Mat 21:21 · 1 Joh 5:14 · Mat 7:7, 8 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Eph 2:8 · Luk 17:6
Moving On Rom 8:18 · Jer 29:11 · Php 4:6 · Rom 12:9 · Isa 43:18–20 · 2Co 5:7 · Mat 7:15 · Isa 40:29–31 · Exo 14:14, 15 · 2Co 5:17
Mowing: General Scriptures Concerning Psa 72:6 · Psa 90:6 · Psa 129:7 · Amo 7:1
Moza
A Benjamite 1Ch 8:36, 37 · 1Ch 9:42, 43
A Son of Caleb 1Ch 2:46
Mozah: A City of the Tribe of Benjamin Jos 18:26
Muffler: General Scriptures Concerning Isa 3:19
Mulberry Tree: General Scriptures Concerning 2Sa 5:23, 24 · Psa 84:6
Mule by the Captivity in Returing from Babylon Ezr 2:66 · Neh 7:68
Mule in War Zec 14:15
Mule used in Barter Eze 27:14
Mule
Tribute Paid In 1Ki 10:25
Uses of As Pack Animals 2Ki 5:17 · 1Ch 12:40
Uses of for Royal Riders 2Sa 13:29 · 2Sa 18:9 · 1Ki 1:33
Uses of Ridden by Phetic Vision of the Kingdom of Christ Isa 66:20
Multiculturalism Psa 117:1, 2 · Exo 18:20 · Act 4:12 · Eze 11:12 · Rev 3:16 · Joh 4:22 · Eze 20:16 · Act 17:26
Multiple Marriages Mat 19:9 · Gen 2:24 · 1Ti 3:2 · 1Co 7:2 · Heb 13:4 · Rom 7:3 · 1Pe 3:7 · Rom 7:2 · Pro 18:22 · Gen 2:18
Multiple Wives Deu 17:17 · 1Ti 3:2 · 1Co 7:2 · 1Ti 3:12 · Luk 16:18 · Mat 5:32 · Pro 18:22 · Eph 5:33 · Heb 13:4
Multitasking Ecc 4:6 · Jam 1:8 · Luk 10:41
Munitions: Fortifications Nah 2:1
Muppim: Son of Benjamin Gen 46:21
Murder is a Work for the Flesh Gal 5:21
Murder of Saints, Specially Avenged Deu 32:43 · Mat 23:35 · Rev 18:20, 24
Murder
Abimelech Jdg 9:5
Absalom 2Sa 13:29
Adrammelech 2Ki 19:37
Ahab 1Ki 21:19
Amalekite 2Sa 1:16
Baasha 1Ki 15:27
Barabbas Mar 15:7
Cain Gen 4:8
Characteristic of the Devil Joh 8:44
Chief Priests Mat 27:1
Comes from the Heart Mat 15:19
Connected With Idolatry Eze 22:3, 4 · 2Ki 3:27
Cries for Vengeance Gen 4:10
David 2Sa 12:9
Defiles The: Hands Isa 59:3
Defiles The: Land Num 35:33 · Psa 106:38
Defiles The: Person and Garments Lam 4:13, 14
Described As Killing by a Hand Weapon of Wood Num 35:18
Described As Killing by an Instrument of Iron Num 35:16
Described As Killing by Lying in Wait Num 35:20 · Deu 19:11
Described As Killing by the Blow of a Stone Num 35:17
Described As Killing with Premeditation Exo 21:14
Described As Killing: from Hatred Num 35:20, 21 · Deu 19:11
Early Introduction of Gen 4:8
Elders of Jezreel 1Ki 21:13
Esau Gen 27:41
Excludes from Heaven Gal 5:21 · Rev 22:15
Explained by Christ Mat 5:21, 22
Forbidden by Mosaic Law Exo 20:13 · Deu 5:17
God: Abominates Pro 6:16, 17
God: Curses Those Guilty of Gen 4:11
God: Makes Inquisition For Psa 9:12
God: Rejects the Prayers of Those Guilty of Isa 1:15 · Isa 59:2, 3
God: Requires Blood For Gen 9:5 · Num 35:33 · 1Ki 2:32
God: Will Avenge Deu 32:43 · 1Ki 21:19 · Hos 1:4
Hatred Is 1 Joh 3:15
Hazael 2Ki 8:12, 15

Herodias and Her Daughter Mat 14:8–11
Imputed to the Nearest City when the Murderer Was Unknown Deu 21:1–3
Ishmael Jer 41:7
Jews Act 7:52 · 1Th 2:15
Jezebel 1Ki 21:10
Joab 1Ki 2:31, 32
Joseph's Brethren Gen 37:20
Judas Mat 27:4
Killing a Thief in the Day, Counted As Exo 22:3
Manasseh 2Ki 21:16
Men of Shechem Jdg 9:24
Mode of Clearing Those Suspected of Deu 21:3–9 · Mat 27:24
Not Concealed from God Isa 26:21 · Jer 2:34
Often Committed by Night Neh 6:10 · Job 24:14
People of Gilead Hos 6:8
Persons Guilty of Fearful and Cowardly Gen 4:14
Persons Guilty of Flee from God's Presence Gen 4:16
Persons Guilty of had No Protection from Altars Exo 21:14
Persons Guilty of not Protected in Refuge Cities Deu 19:11, 12
Persons Guilty of not to be Pitied or Spared Deu 19:13
Persons Guilty of Wanderers and Vagabonds Gen 4:14
Pharaoh Exo 1:22
Princes of Israel Eze 11:6
Punishment For: Death Gen 9:5, 6 · Exo 21:12 · Num 35:16
Punishment For: Forbidden Gen 9:6 · Exo 20:13 · Deu 5:17 · Rom 13:9
Punishment For: Inflicted by the Nearest of Kin Num 35:19, 21
Punishment For: Not to be Commuted Num 35:32
Punishment For: The Curse of God Gen 4:11
Punishment of Gen 4:12–15 · Gen 9:6 · Num 35:30 · 2Ki 9:36, 37 · Jer 19:4–9
Punishment of, not Commuted Under the Law Num 35:31
Rechab 2Sa 4:5–7
Represented As a Sin Crying to Heaven Gen 4:10 · Heb 12:24 · Rev 6:10
Saints: Deprecate the Guilt of Psa 51:14
Saints: should Warn Others Against Gen 37:22 · Jer 26:15
Saints: Specially Warned Against 1Pe 4:15
The Herods Mat 2:16 · Mat 14:10 · Act 12:2
The Jews often Guilty of Isa 1:21
The Law Made to Restrain 1Ti 1:9
The Wicked: Devise Gen 27:41 · Gen 37:18
The Wicked: Encourage Others to Commit 1Ki 21:8–10 · Pro 1:11
The Wicked: Filled With Rom 1:29
The Wicked: Have Hands Full of Isa 1:15
The Wicked: Intent On Jer 22:17
The Wicked: Lie in Wait to Commit Psa 10:8–10
The Wicked: Perpetrate Job 24:14 · Eze 22:3
The Wicked: Swift to Commit Pro 1:16 · Rom 3:15
To be Proved by Two Witnesses at Least Num 35:30 · Deu 19:11, 15
Why Forbidden by God Gen 9:6
Zimri 1Ki 16:10
Murderers Rev 21:8 · Rom 13:4 · Col 3:5 · Mat 26:52–54
Murmuring of Israelites Against Moses Exo 5:21 · Exo 15:24 · Exo 16:2, 3 · Num 16:2, 3, 13, 14, 41 · Num 20:2–4
Murmuring
Aaron Num 12:1, 2, 8
Against God Exo 5:22, 23 · Exo 16:8, 12 · Num 14:26–37 · Num 17:10, 11 · Job 15:11–13 · Job 33:12, 13 · Job 34:37 · Psa 37:1 · Psa 44:9–26 · Psa 73:13–22 · Psa 78:17–21 · Pro 19:3 · Ecc 7:10 · Jer 15:10 · Lam 3:39 · Mal 3:14 · Luk 10:40 · Rom 9:19, 20 · 1Co 10:10 · Php 2:14 · Jam 5:9 · Jde 1:16
Against: Christ Luk 5:30 · Luk 15:2 · Luk 19:7 · Joh 6:41–43, 52
Against: Disciples of Christ Mat 7:2 · Luk 5:30 · Luk 6:2
Against: God Pro 19:3
Against: Ministers of God Exo 17:3 · Num 16:41
Against: The Service of God Mal 3:14
Against: The Sovereignty of God Rom 9:19, 20
Asaph Psa 73:3
Cain Gen 4:13, 14
Characteristic of the Wicked Jde 1:16
David 2Sa 6:8 · Psa 116:10, 11
Disciples Mar 14:4, 5 · Joh 6:61
Elijah 1Ki 19:4, 10
Forbidden 1Co 10:10 · Php 2:14
Grecians Act 6:1
Guilt of Encouraging Others In Num 13:31–33 · Num 14:36, 37
Hezekiah Isa 38:10–18
Illustrated Mat 20:11 · Luk 15:29, 30
Israelites Exo 5:21 · Exo 14:11, 12 · Exo 15:23, 24 · Exo 16:2, 3 · Exo 17:2, 3 · Num 11:1–10, 33 · Num 14:1 · Num 16:41 · Num 20:2–5 · Num 21:5, 6 · Deu 1:27, 28
Jeremiah Jer 20:14–18 · Lam 3:1
Jews Joh 6:41–43
Jews, Against Jesus Joh 6:41–43, 52
Job Job 3:1 · Job 6:1 · Job 7:1 · Job 9:1 · Job 10:1 · Job 13:1 · Job 19:1 · Job 23:1 · Job 30:1
Jonah Jon 4:8, 9
Korah Num 16:8–11
Moses Exo 5:22, 23 · Num 11:11–15
Pharisees Luk 15:2 · Luk 19:7
Provokes God Num 14:2, 11 · Deu 9:8, 22
Punishment of Num 11:1 · Num 14:27–29 · Num 16:45, 46 · Psa 106:25, 26
Rachel Gen 30:1
Saints Cease From Isa 29:23, 24
Solomon Ecc 2:17, 18
Tempts God Exo 17:2
Unreasonableness of Lam 3:39
Murrain (A Disease of Livestock): A Plague of Egypt Exo 9:3, 6 · Psa 78:50
Mushi of the Sons of Merari Exo 6:19 · 1Ch 6:19, 47
Music in Heaven Rev 5:8, 9 · Rev 14:2, 3 · Rev 15:2, 3
Music in Worship Psa 95:1 · Col 3:16 · Psa 100:1, 2 · Psa 71:23 · Act 16:25 · Psa 33:3 · Jam 5:13 · Heb 2:12 · Rom 15:9 · Psa 149:3
Music of Heavenly Felicity Rev 5:8, 9
Music of Joy and Gladness Zep 3:17 · Eph 5:19
Music used in Idol Worship Dan 3:5
Music
(Ceasing of) of Calamities Isa 24:8, 9 · Rev 18:22
Alamoth: A Musical Term Which Appears In 1Ch 15:20
Alamoth: And in the Title of Psa 46:1
Al-Taschith: It Appears in the Titles of Psa 57:1 · Psa 58:1 · Psa 59:1 · Psa 75:1
Appointed to be Used in the Temple 1Ch 16:4–6 · 1Ch 23:5, 6 · 1Ch 25:1 · 2Ch 29:25
Chambers for Musicians in the Temple, in Ezekiel's Vision Eze 40:44
Chief Musician Neh 12:42 · Hab 3:19
Considered Efficacious in Mental Disorders 1Sa 16:14–17, 23
Custom of Sending Away Friends With Gen 31:27
Designed to Promote Joy Ecc 2:8, 10
Discoursed During the offering of Sacrifices 2Ch 29:27, 28
Divided Into: Instrumental Dan 6:18
Divided Into: Vocal 2Sa 19:35 · Act 16:25
Early Invention of Gen 4:21
Effects Produced on the Prophets of Old By 1Sa 10:5, 6 · 2Ki 3:15
Generally Put Aside in Times of Affliction Psa 137:2–4 · Dan 6:18
Higgaion Psa 92:3
Higgaion Psa 19:14
Instruments of Cornet Psa 98:6 · Hos 5:8
Instruments of Cymbals 1Ch 16:5 · Psa 150:5
Instruments of Dulcimer Dan 3:5
Instruments of Dulcimer, a Double Pipe Dan 3:5, 10, 15
Instruments of Early Invention of Gen 4:21
Instruments of Flute Dan 3:5, 7, 10, 15
Instruments of Gittith, a Stringed Instrument Psa 8:1 · Psa 81:1 · Psa 84:1
Instruments of Great Diversity of Ecc 2:8
Instruments of Harp Psa 137:2 · Eze 26:13

Instruments of Invented by David 1Ch 23:5 · 2Ch 7:6 · 2Ch 29:26 · Amo 6:5
Instruments of Invented by Jubal Gen 4:21
Instruments of Made by Solomon 1Ki 10:12 · 2Ch 9:11 · Ecc 2:8
Instruments of Made by Tyrians Eze 28:13
Instruments of Made of Almug Wood 1Ki 10:12
Instruments of Made of Brass 1Co 13:1
Instruments of Made of Fir Wood 2Sa 6:5
Instruments of Made of Horns of Animals Jos 6:8
Instruments of Made of Silver Num 10:2
Instruments of Many, With Strings Psa 33:2 · Psa 150:4
Instruments of Often Expensively Ornamented Eze 28:13
Instruments of Organ Gen 4:21 · Job 21:12 · Psa 150:4
Instruments of Organ, Probably Composed of Pipes Furnishing a Number of Notes Gen 4:21 · Job 21:12 · Job 30:31 · Psa 150:4
Instruments of Pipe 1Ki 1:40 · Isa 5:12 · Jer 48:36
Instruments of Psaltery Psa 33:2 · Psa 71:22
Instruments of Sackbut Dan 3:5
Instruments of Sackbut, a Harp Dan 3:5, 7, 10, 15
Instruments of Tabret 1Sa 10:5 · Isa 24:8
Instruments of The Jews Celebrated for Inventing Amo 6:5
Instruments of Timbrel Exo 15:20 · Psa 68:25
Instruments of Trumpet 2Ki 11:14 · 2Ch 29:27
Instruments of Viol Isa 14:11 · Amo 5:23
Instruments of Viol, a Lyre Isa 5:12 · Isa 14:11 · Amo 5:23 · Amo 6:5
Makalath, Maschil, Leannoth: These Terms are Found in the Titles of Psa 53:1 · Psa 88:1
Maschil: This Musical Sign Occurs in the Titles of Psa 32:1 · Psa 42:1 · Psa 44:1 · Psa 45:1 · Psa 52:1 · Psa 53:1 · Psa 54:1 · Psa 55:1 · Psa 74:1 · Psa 78:1 · Psa 88:1 · Psa 89:1 · Psa 142:1
Micahtam: A Musical Term in the Titles of Psa 16:1 · Psa 56:1 · Psa 57:1 · Psa 58:1 · Psa 59:1 · Psa 60:1
Muth-Labben in the Title of Psa 9:1
Neginah and Neginoth: Appear in the Titles of Psa 4:1 · Psa 54:1 · Psa 55:1 · Psa 61:1 · Psa 67:1 · Hab 3:19
Nehiloth: Appears in the Title of Psa 5:1
Physical Effect of, on Man 1Sa 6:15, 16
Precentor Neh 12:42
Sheminith in the Titles of Psa 6:1 · Psa 12:1
Shiggaion in the Title of Psa 7:1
Shiggaion: And Its Plural, Shigionoth, in the Title of Hab 3:1
Shoshannim and Shushan-Eduth in the Titles To Psa 45:1 · Psa 60:1 · Psa 69:1 · Psa 80:1
Signifies the Murmuring Tone of a Harp Psa 9:16
Teachers of 1Ch 15:22 · 1Ch 25:7, 8 · 2Ch 23:13
The Jews Used in Commemorating Great Men 2Ch 35:25
The Jews Used in Dances Mat 11:17 · Luk 15:25
The Jews Used in Funeral Ceremonies Mat 9:23
The Jews Used in Private Entertainments Isa 5:12 · Amo 6:5
The Jews Used in Religious Feasts 2Ch 30:21
The Jews Used in Sacred Processions 2Sa 6:4, 5, 15 · 1Ch 13:6–8 · 1Ch 15:27, 28
The Jews Used: At Consecration of Temple 2Ch 5:11–13
The Jews Used: At Coronation of Kings 2Ch 23:11, 13
The Jews Used: At Dedication of City Walls Neh 12:27, 28
The Jews Used: At Laying Foundation of Temple Ezr 3:9, 10
The Jews Used: To Celebrate Victories Exo 15:20 · 1Sa 18:6, 7
The Movements of Armies Regulated By Jos 6:8 · 1Co 14:8
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Gen 31:27 · Exo 15:1, 20, 21 · Exo 21:17–20 · Jdg 5:1–3 · Jdg 11:34 · 1Sa 18:6, 7 · 2Sa 19:35 · 1Ki 1:40 · 1Ch 6:31, 32 · 1Ch 15:16–22, 24, 27, 28 · 1Ch 16:4–39, 41, 42 · 1Ch 22:3, 5, 6, 27, 30 · 1Ch 25:1, 5, 6, 7, 8 · 2Ch 5:12, 13 · 2Ch 20:19, 21, 22, 28 · 2Ch 23:13, 18 · 2Ch 29:25–28 · 2Ch 31:2 · 2Ch 35:15, 25 · Ezr 2:64 · Ezr 3:10, 11 · Neh 12:24, 27–31 · Job 21:12 · Job 30:31 · Psa 33:1–4 · Psa 68:4, 25, 26, 32–35 · Psa 81:1–3 · Psa 87:7 · Psa 92:1–3 · Psa 95:1, 2 · Psa 98:1–8 · Psa 104:33 · Psa 105:2 · Psa 135:1, 2, 3 · Psa 137:1–6 · Psa 144:9 · Psa 149:1–3, 6 · Psa 150:1–6 · Pro 25:20 · Ecc 2:8 · Isa 5:12 · Isa 14:11 · Isa 16:10 · Isa 23:16 · Isa 24:8, 9 · Isa 30:29, 32 · Jer 31:4 · Eze 26:13 · Eze 33:32 · Dan 3:4, 6, 7 · Amo 6:5 · Amo 8:10 · Mat 9:23 · Mat 11:17 · Mar 14:26 · 1Co 14:15 · Eph 5:19 · Col 3:16 · Heb 2:12 · Rev 14:2, 3 · Rev 18:22
Vanity of all Unsanctified Ecc 2:8, 11
Musicians Col 3:16 · Eph 5:19 · Jam 5:13 · 1Ch 15:16 · Heb 2:12 · 2Ki 3:15 · Psa 71:23 · 2Sa 6:5 · Exo 15:1 · Act 16:25
Muslims Joh 14:6 · Joh 8:58 · Rom 7:6 · Gen 16:11, 12 · Heb 12:14, 15 · Eze 14:9
Mustard Seed Mat 17:20 · Mat 13:31, 32 · Mar 11:22–24 · Heb 11:1 · Mat 21:21
Mustard: General Scriptures Concerning Mat 13:31, 32
Muster of Troops 1Sa 14:17 · 2Sa 20:4 · 1Ki 20:26 · 2Ki 25:19 · Isa 13:4
Mute) Dumb (Deafness Miraculous Healing of, by Jesus Mat 9:32, 33 · Mat 12:22 · Mat 15:30, 31 · Mar 7:37 · Mar 9:17, 25, 26
Stricken of God Exo 4:11 · Luk 1:20, 64
Mutiny: Israelites Against Moses Num 14:4
My Brother's Keeper Gen 4:8–10 · Mat 25:35 · Jam 5:16 · Joh 3:16 · Heb 13:1 · 1Pe 3:8 · Rom 14:19 · 1 Joh 3:12 · 1Th 4:9 · Eph 4:15, 16
My Future Jer 29:11 · Psa 37:5 · Pro 16:9 · 3 Joh 1:2 · Joh 10:10 · Mat 6:26, 27
My Purpose in Life Jer 29:11 · Rom 8:28 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Psa 20:4 · Pro 22:6 · Act 22:16 · Mat 28:19, 20 · Eph 1:11
Myra: A City of Lycia; Paul Visits Act 27:5, 6
Myrrh used As a Perfume Est 2:12 · Psa 45:8 · Pro 7:17 · Songs 3:6 · Songs 5:13
Myrrh used for Embalming Joh 19:39
Myrrh
A Product of the Land of Canaan Songs 4:6, 14 · Songs 5:1
Brought by the Wise Men (Magi) As a Present to Jesus Mat 2:11
Offered to Jesus on the Cross Mar 15:23
One of the Compounds in the Sacred Anointing Oil Exo 30:23
Traffic In Gen 37:25 · Gen 43:11
Myrtle: General Scriptures Concerning Neh 8:15 · Isa 41:19 · Isa 55:13 · Zec 1:8
Mysia: Paul Visits Act 16:7, 8
Mysteries of Redemption Deu 29:29 · Job 15:8 · Psa 25:14 · Pro 3:32 · Amo 3:7 · Mat 11:25 · Mat 13:11, 35 · Mar 4:11 · Luk 8:10 · Joh 3:8–12 · Rom 16:25, 26 · 1Co 2:7–10 · 2Co 3:12–18 · Eph 1:9, 10 · Eph 3:3–5, 9, 18, 19 · Eph 6:19 · Col 1:25–27 · Col 2:2 · Col 4:3, 4 · 2Th 2:7 · 1Ti 3:9, 16 · Heb 5:11 · 1Pe 1:10–12 · Rev 10:7
Mystery Col 2:1–3 · 1Ti 3:16 · Mat 13:11 · Col 1:25–27 · Pro 25:2 · Rom 16:25 · Deu 29:29
Mysticism 1 Joh 4:1 · 1Ti 4:1 · Deu 18:10–12 · Col 2:8 · Lev 20:6 · 1Ti 2:5 · 2Pe 1:21 · Joh 16:13
Mythology 2Pe 1:16 · Rom 1:25 · Rom 1:22, 23 · 1Ti 4:7

Topical Index — Naam–Nightmares

- **Naam: Son of Caleb** 1Ch 4:15
- **Naamah**
  - **A City of the Tribe of Judah** Jos 15:41
  - **A Wife of Solomon and the Mother of King Rehoboam** 1Ki 14:21, 31 · 2Ch 12:13
  - **Sister of Tubal-Cain** Gen 4:22
- **Naaman**
  - **A Syrian General, Healed of Leprosy by Elisha** 2Ki 5:1–23 · Luk 4:27
  - **Son of Bela** Num 26:40 · 1Ch 8:4
  - **Son of Benjamin** Gen 46:21
  - **Son of Ehud** 1Ch 8:7
- **Naarah: A Wife of Ashur** 1Ch 4:5, 6
- **Naarai: One of David's Heroes** 1Ch 11:37
- **Naaran: A City in the Eastern Limits of Ephraim** 1Ch 7:28
- **Naarath: A City on the Southern Boundary of the Tribe of Ephraim** Jos 16:7
- **Naashon in the Lineage of Christ** Mat 1:4 · Luk 3:32
- **Naashon: A Captain of Judah's Army** Exo 6:23 · Num 1:7 · Num 2:3 · Num 7:12, 17 · Num 10:14
- **Nabal: History of** 1Sa 25:2–38
- **Naboth**
  - **His Murder Avenged** 2Ki 9:21–36
  - **His Vineyard Forcibly Taken by Ahab; Stoned at the Instigation of Jezebel** 1Ki 21:1–19
- **Nachon: Uzzah Killed at the Threshing Floor of** 2Sa 6:6, 7 · 1Ch 13:9
- **Nachor: An Ancestor of Jesus** Luk 3:34
- **Nadab**
  - **A Benjamite** 1Ch 8:30 · 1Ch 9:36
  - **Great-Grandson of Jerahmeel** 1Ch 2:28, 30
  - **Son and Successor of Jeroboam** 1Ki 14:20
  - **Son and Successor of Jeroboam: His Wicked Reign; Murdered by Baasha** 1Ki 15:25–31
  - **Son of Aaron** Exo 6:23
  - **Son of Aaron is Buried** Lev 10:4, 5
  - **Son of Aaron: Called to Mount Sinai With Moses and Aaron to Worship** Exo 24:1, 9, 10
  - **Son of Aaron: His Father and Brothers Forbidden to Mourn** Lev 10:6, 7
  - **Son of Aaron: Offers | Strange| (Unauthorized) Fire to God, and is Destroyed** Lev 10:1, 2 · Num 3:4 · Num 26:61
  - **Son of Aaron: Set Apart to Priesthood** Exo 28:1, 4, 40–43
- **Nagge: An Ancestor of Jesus** Luk 3:25
- **Nagging** Pro 21:9 · Pro 21:19 · Eph 4:29 · 1Pe 5:3 · Col 3:21 · Eph 6:4 · Pro 27:15, 16 · Pro 25:11
- **Nagging Husband** Col 3:19 · 1Pe 3:7 · 1 Joh 4:11 · Pro 19:14
- **Nagging Wife** Pro 21:9 · Pro 21:19 · Pro 27:15 · Pro 25:24 · Pro 19:13 · 1Pe 3:1, 2 · Pro 12:4 · Pro 11:22 · 1Pe 3:5, 6 · Pro 14:1
- **Nahaliel: A Station (Stopping Place) of the Israelites** Num 21:19
- **Nahallal: A Levitical City** Jos 19:15 · Jos 21:35 · Jdg 1:30
- **Naham: Brother of Hodiah** 1Ch 4:19
- **Nahamani: A Jewish Exile** Neh 7:7
- **Naharai: One of David's Heroes** 2Sa 23:37 · 1Ch 11:39
- **Nahash**
  - **An Ammonite King: Defeated by Saul at Jabesh-Gilead** 1Sa 11:1–11
  - **An Ammonite King: Kindness of, to David, and Death** 2Sa 10:1, 2 · 1Ch 19:1, 2
  - **Probably Identical With Jesse** 2Sa 17:25
- **Nahath**
  - **A Levite and Overseer of the Secured offerings** 2Ch 31:13
  - **Also Called Toah and Tohu: A Levite** 1Ch 6:26, 34 · 1Sa 1:1
  - **Son of Reuel** Gen 36:13, 17 · 1Ch 1:37
- **Nahbi: A Prince of Naphtali, and One or the Twelve Spies** Num 13:14
- **Nahor**
  - **Brother of Abraham** Gen 11:26 · Jos 24:2
  - **Brother of Abraham: Marriage and Descendants of** Gen 11:27, 29 · Gen 22:20–24 · Gen 24:15, 24
  - **Grandfather of Abraham** Gen 11:22–26 · 1Ch 1:26
  - **Grandfather of Abraham in the Lineage of Christ** Luk 3:34
- **Nahshon**
  - **Captain of the Army of Judah** Num 2:3 · Num 10:14 · 1Ch 2:10
  - **Liberality of** Num 7:12, 17
  - **Son of Amminadab** Exo 6:23 · Num 1:7 · 1Ch 2:10
- **Nahum**
  - **Foretells the Destruction of Nineveh** Nah 2:1 · Nah 3:1
  - **Prophesies Against the Assyrians; Declares the Majesty of God and his Care for his People** Nah 1:1
- **Nail**
  - **(Or, Peg))** Isa 41:7 · Jer 10:4
  - **Figurative** Ezr 9:8 · Isa 22:23, 25 · Zec 10:4
  - **Jael Kills Sisera With** Jdg 4:21
  - **Made of Gold** 2Ch 3:9
  - **Made of Iron** 1Ch 22:3
- **Nain: Jesus Restores to Life a Widow's Son In** Luk 7:11
- **Naioth: A Place in Ramah** 1Sa 19:18, 19, 22 · 1Sa 20:1
- **Nakedness** Gen 2:25 · Hab 2:15 · Gen 3:7 · Rev 16:15 · 1Ti 2:9 · Exo 20:26 · Deu 28:47, 48 · Gen 9:22 · Exo 28:42 · Joh 14:15
- **Name Calling** Mat 5:22 · Psa 110:1 · Pro 29:9–11 · Tts 1:12 · Mat 23:27 · Mat 3:7, 8 · Pro 20:22 · Eph 6:16 · Eph 5:6
- **Name in Vain** Exo 20:7 · Lev 19:12 · Eze 39:7 · Mat 6:9 · Mal 1:6 · Deu 5:11 · Exo 6:2, 3
- **Name of Jesus** Act 4:12 · Joh 14:6 · Php 2:9–11 · Joh 14:13 · Luk 10:17 · Isa 9:6 · Rom 10:13 · Mat 1:21 · Joh 1:1 · Act 2:38
- **Name**
  - **A New Name Given to Persons Who Have Spiritual Adoption** Isa 62:2
  - **Intercessional Influence of the Name of Jesus, for his People** Nah 1:1
  - **Jacob** Gen 32:28
  - **Paul** Act 13:9
  - **Sarah** Gen 17:15
  - **Symbolical** Hos 1:3, 4, 6, 9 · Hos 2:1
  - **To Abraham** Gen 17:5
  - **Value of a Good** Pro 22:1 · Ecc 7:1
- **Names** Pro 22:1 · Ecc 7:1 · Isa 62:2 · Gen 17:15 · Gen 17:5 · Joh 15:16 · Pro 18:10 · 2Co 5:17 · Rev 2:17
- **Names for God** Exo 3:14 · Joh 1:1 · Gen 22:14 · Gen 17:1 · Exo 15:26 · Joh 14:6 · Isa 9:6 · Exo 17:15 · Jer 23:6 · Eze 48:35
- **Names of God** Isa 9:6 · Rev 1:8 · Joh 1:1 · Gen 1:1 · Jer 23:6 · Joh 8:58 · Rev 19:16 · Jdg 6:24 · Psa 23:1 · Joh 3:16
- **Names of Jesus** Isa 9:6 · Mat 1:23 · Joh 8:12 · Joh 1:1 · Joh 8:58 · Rev 22:13 · Rev 1:8
- **Naomi: The Mother-In-Law of Ruth** Rut 1:1 · Rut 2:1 · Rut 3:1 · Rut 4:1
- **Naphish: A Son of Ishmael** Gen 25:15 · 1Ch 1:31
- **Naphtali**
  - **Son of Jacob and Bilhah** Gen 30:7, 8 · Gen 35:25
  - **Son of Jacob and Bilhah: Jacob Blesses** Gen 49:21
  - **Son of Jacob and Bilhah: Sons of** Gen 46:24 · 1Ch 7:13
- **Naphtuhim: The Inhabitants of Central Egypt** Gen 10:13 · 1Ch 1:11
- **Narcissism** Rom 16:17–19 · 1Pe 5:5, 6 · Pro 4:16 · Pro 18:12 · Tts 1:16 · Psa 36:1–3 · Pro 22:24, 25 · Pro 16:18 · Mat 7:16 · Eph 6:4
- **Narcissus: A Believer at Rome** Rom 16:11
- **Nathan**
  - **A Prophet in the Time of David: Assists David in the Organization of the Tabernacle** 2Ch 29:25
  - **A Prophet in the Time of David: Assists in Anointing Solomon to be King** 1Ki 1:32–45
  - **A Prophet in the Time of David: Gives Solomon the Name Jedidiah** 2Sa 12:25
  - **A Prophet in the Time of David: His Message to David Concerning the Building of a Temple** 2Sa 7:1–17 · 1Ch 17:1–15
  - **A Prophet in the Time of David: Kept the Chronicles** 1Ch 29:29 · 2Ch 9:29
  - **A Prophet in the Time of David: Reproves David for his Adultery With Bath-**

Sheba and his Murder of Uriah 2Sa 12:1–15
Assists Bath-Sheba in Securing to Solomon, Her Son, the Succession to the Throne 1Ki 1:10–14, 22–27
Son of David and Bath-Sheba 2Sa 5:14 · 1Ch 3:5 · 1Ch 14:4
Nathanael: Becomes a Disciple of Jesus Joh 1:45–49 · Joh 21:2
Nathan-Melech: An Idolatrous Chamberlain 2Ki 23:11
Nation
Chastised Isa 14:26, 27 · Jer 5:29 · Jer 18:6–10 · Jer 25:12–33 · Eze 2:3–5 · Eze 39:23, 24 · Dan 7:9–12 · Dan 9:3–16 · Hos 7:12 · Joe 1:1–20 · Amo 9:9 · Zep 3:6, 8
Involved in Sins of Rulers Gen 20:4, 9 · 2Sa 24:10–17 · 1Ch 21:7–17
Involved in the Sins of Other Individuals, As Achan Jos 7:1
Lamented Ezr 9:1 · Neh 1:4–11 · Jer 6:14 · Jer 8:11
National Adversity, Prayer In Jdg 21:2–4 · 2Ch 7:13, 14 · Psa 74:1 · Joe 2:12
National Peace Jos 14:15 · Jdg 3:11, 30 · 1Ki 4:24, 25
Peace Given by God Jos 21:44 · 1Ch 22:18 · 1Ch 23:25 · Psa 147:13, 14 · Ecc 3:8 · Isa 45:7
Peace of Job 34:29 · Psa 33:12 · Psa 89:15–18
Perish Psa 9:17 · Isa 60:12
Prayer For Psa 85:1–7 · Lam 2:20–22 · Lam 5:1 · Dan 9:3–21
Prayer for Peace Jer 29:7 · 1Ti 2:1, 2
Promises of Peace To Lev 26:6 · 1Ki 2:33 · 2Ki 20:19 · 1Ch 22:9 · Psa 29:11 · Psa 46:9 · Psa 72:3, 7 · Psa 128:6 · Isa 2:4 · Isa 14:4–7 · Isa 60:17, 18 · Isa 65:25 · Jer 30:10 · Jer 50:34 · Eze 34:25–28 · Hos 2:18 · Mic 4:3, 4 · Zec 1:11 · Zec 3:10 · Zec 8:4, 5 · Zec 9:10 · Zec 14:11
Righteousness Exalts Pro 14:34
Sins of Isa 30:1, 2
National Sins are a Reproach to a People Pro 14:34
National Sins
Aggravated by Privileges Isa 5:4–7 · Eze 20:11–13 · Amo 2:4 · Amo 3:1, 2 · Mat 11:21–24
Babylon Jer 51:6, 13, 52
Bring Down National Judgments Mat 23:35, 36 · Mat 27:25
Cause the Withdrawal of Privileges Lam 2:9 · Amo 8:11 · Mat 23:37–39
Children of Israel Exo 16:8 · Exo 32:31
Defile: National Worship Isa 1:10–15 · Amo 5:21, 22 · Hag 2:14
Defile: The Land Lev 18:25 · Num 35:33, 34 · Psa 106:38 · Isa 24:5 · Mic 2:10
Defile: The People Lev 18:24 · Eze 14:11
Denunciations Against Isa 1:24 · Isa 30:1 · Jer 5:9 · Jer 6:27–30
Kingdom of Israel 2Ki 17:8–12 · Hos 4:1, 2
Kingdom of Judah 2Ki 17:19 · Isa 1:2–7
Lead the Heathen to Blaspheme Eze 36:20, 23 · Rom 2:24
Ministers should Mourn Over Eze 10:6 · Jer 13:17 · Eze 6:11 · Joe 2:17
Ministers should Pray for Forgiveness of Exo 32:31, 32 · Joe 2:17
Ministers should Testify Against Isa 30:8, 9 · Isa 58:1 · Eze 2:3–5 · Eze 22:2 · Jon 1:2
Ministers should Try to Turn the People From Jer 23:22
Moab Jer 48:29, 30
National Prayer Rejected on Account of Isa 1:15 · Isa 59:2
National Worship Rejected on Account of Isa 1:10–14 · Jer 6:19, 20 · Jer 7:9–14
Nations of Canaan Deu 9:4
Nineveh Nah 3:1
Often Caused and Encouraged by Rulers 1Ki 12:26–33 · 1Ki 14:16 · 2Ch 21:11–13 · Pro 29:12
Often Caused by Prosperity Deu 32:15 · Neh 9:28 · Jer 48:11 · Eze 16:49 · Eze 28:5
Pervade all Ranks Isa 1:5 · Jer 5:1–5 · Jer 6:13
Punishment For Isa 3:8 · Jer 12:17 · Jer 25:12 · Eze 28:7–10
Punishment For, Averted on Repentance Jdg 10:15, 16 · 2Ch 12:6, 7 · Psa 106:43–46 · Jon 3:10
Saints Especially Mourn Over Psa 119:136 · Eze 9:4
should be Confessed Lev 26:40 · Deu 30:2 · Jdg 10:10 · 1Ki 8:47, 48
should be Mourned Over Joe 2:12
should be Repented of Jer 18:8 · Jon 3:5
should be Turned From Isa 1:16 · Hos 14:1, 2 · Jon 3:10
Sodom and Gomorrah Gen 18:20 · 2Pe 2:6
Tyre Eze 28:2
Nationalism Php 3:20 · Act 17:26, 27 · Gal 3:28 · Rom 16:17 · Mat 22:21
Nations Psa 33:12 · 2Ch 7:14 · Isa 60:12 · Isa 60:18 · Pro 14:34 · 1Ti 2:1 · Gen 35:11 · Mic 4:3 · Mat 28:18, 19 · 1Pe 2:9
Natural Death by Adam Gen 3:19 · 1Co 15:21, 22
Natural Death is Described as a Sleep Deu 31:16 · Joh 11:11
Natural Death is Described as Being Cut Down Job 14:2
Natural Death is Described as Departing Php 1:23
Natural Death is Described as Fleeing As a Shadow Job 14:2
Natural Death is Described as Gathering to Our People Gen 49:33
Natural Death is Described as God Requiring the Soul Luk 12:20
Natural Death is Described as Going Down Into Silence Psa 115:17
Natural Death is Described as Going the Way Whence There is No Return Job 16:22
Natural Death is Described as Putting off This Tabernacle 2Pe 1:14
Natural Death is Described as Returning to Dust Gen 3:19 · Psa 104:29
Natural Death is Described as The Earthly House of This Tabernacle Being Dissolved 2Co 5:1
Natural Death is Described as Yielding up the Spirit Act 5:10
Natural Death Abolished by Christ 2Ti 1:10
All Shall be Raised From Act 24:15
Christ Delivers from the Fear of Heb 2:15
Conquered by Christ Rom 6:9 · Rev 1:18
Consequence of Sin Gen 2:17 · Rom 5:12
Consideration of, a Motive to Diligence Ecc 9:10 · Joh 9:4
Enoch and Elijah Were Exempted From Gen 5:24 · Heb 11:5 · 2Ki 2:11
Illustrates the Change Produced in Conversion Rom 6:2 · Col 2:20
Levels all Ranks Job 3:17–19
Lot of All Ecc 8:8 · Heb 9:27
None Subject to in Heaven Luk 20:36 · Rev 21:4
Ordered by God Deu 32:39 · Job 14:5
Pray to be Prepared For Psa 39:4, 13 · Psa 90:12
Prepare For 2Ki 20:1
Puts an End to Earthly Projects Ecc 9:10
Regard, As at Hand Job 14:1, 2 · Psa 39:4, 5 · Psa 90:9 · 1Pe 1:24
Shall Finally be Destroyed by Christ Hos 13:14 · 1Co 15:26
Strips of Earthly Possessions Job 1:21 · 1Ti 6:7
when Averted for a Season, is a Motive to Increased Psa 56:12, 13 · Psa 118:17 · Isa 38:18, 20
Natural Disasters Mar 13:7–9 · Isa 45:7 · Mat 24:7 · Luk 21:11 · Luk 21:25 · 2Ch 7:13, 14 · 2Co 5:1 · Rom 12:12 · Joh 16:33 · Isa 54:11
Natural Life is Compared to a Dream Psa 73:20
Natural Life is Compared to a Flower Job 14:2
Natural Life is Compared to a Hand-Breadth Psa 39:5
Natural Life is Compared to a Pilgrimage Gen 47:9
Natural Life is Compared to a Shadow Ecc 6:12
Natural Life is Compared to a Shepherd's Tent Removed Isa 38:12
Natural Life is Compared to a Sleep Psa 90:5
Natural Life is Compared to a Swift Post Job 9:25
Natural Life is Compared to a Swift Ship Job 9:26
Natural Life is Compared to a Tale Told Psa 90:9

Natural Life is Compared to a Thread Cut by the Weaver Isa 38:12
Natural Life is Compared to a Vapour Jam 4:14
Natural Life is Compared to a Weaver's Shuttle Job 7:6
Natural Life is Compared to an Eagle Hasting to the Prey Job 9:26
Natural Life is Compared to Grass 1Pe 1:24
Natural Life is Compared to Water Spilt on the Ground 2Sa 14:14
Natural Life is Compared to Wind Job 7:7
Natural Life is in the Hand of God Job 12:10 · Dan 5:23
Natural Life of Others, not to be Taken Away Exo 20:13
Natural Life of Saints, Specially Protected by God Job 2:6 · Act 18:10 · 1Pe 3:13
Natural Life of the Wicked, not Specially Protected by God Job 36:6 · Psa 78:50
Natural Life
- **Be not Over-Anxious to Provide for Its Wants** Mat 6:25
- **Be Thankful For: The Preservation of** Psa 103:4 · Joh 2:6
- **Be Thankful For: The Supply of Its Wants** Gen 48:15
- **Cares and Pleasures of, Dangerous** Luk 8:14 · Luk 21:34 · 2Ti 2:4
- **Forfeited by Sin** Gen 2:17 · Gen 3:17–19
- **Full of Trouble** Job 14:1
- **God is the Author of** Gen 2:7 · Act 17:28
- **God Preserves** Psa 36:6 · Psa 66:9
- **God's Loving-Kindness Better Than** Psa 63:3
- **Limited** Job 7:1 · Job 14:5
- **Miraculously Restored by Christ** Mat 9:18, 25 · Luk 7:15, 22 · Joh 11:43
- **Obedience to God, Tends to Prolong** Deu 30:20
- **Obedience to Parents, Tends to Prolong** Exo 20:12 · Pro 4:10
- **Preserved by Discretion** Pro 13:3
- **Saints Have True Enjoyment of** Psa 128:2 · 1Ti 4:8
- **Short** Job 14:1 · Psa 89:47
- **Shortness of, should Lead to Spiritual Improvement** Deu 32:29 · Psa 90:12
- **should be Laid Down, If Necessary, for Christ** Mat 10:39 · Luk 14:26 · Act 20:24
- **should be Laid Down, If Necessary, for the Brethren** Rom 16:4 · 1 Joh 3:16
- **should be Spent in Doing Good** Ecc 3:12
- **should be Spent in Living to God** Rom 14:8 · Php 1:21
- **should be Spent in Peace** Rom 12:18 · 1Ti 2:2
- **should be Spent in The Fear of God** 1Pe 1:17
- **should be Spent in The Service of God** Luk 1:75
- **should be Taken all Due Care of** Mat 10:23 · Act 27:34
- **Sometimes Judicially Shortened** 1Sa 2:32, 33 · Job 36:14
- **Sometimes Prolonged, in Answer to Prayer** Isa 38:2–5 · Jam 5:15
- **The Dissatisfied Despise** Ecc 2:17
- **The Enjoyment of, Consists not in Abundance of Possessions** Luk 12:15
- **The Value of** Job 2:4 · Mat 6:25
- **The Wicked Have Their Portion of Good, During** Psa 17:14 · Luk 6:24 · Luk 16:25
- **Uncertain** Jam 4:13–15
- **Vain** Ecc 6:12
- **we Know not What is Good for Us In** Ecc 6:12

Naturalization: General Scriptures Concerning Act 22:28 · Eph 2:12, 19
Nature Psa 145:5 · Psa 96:11, 12 · Isa 55:12 · Ecc 3:11 · Psa 69:34 · Neh 9:6 · Psa 8:3, 4 · Psa 102:25 · Isa 40:8 · Gen 1:10
Naum: An Ancestor of Jesus Luk 3:25
Navel: Treatment of, at Birth Eze 16:4
Navigation: Sounding In Act 27:28
Navy of Chittim Dan 11:30, 40
Navy
- **Hiram's** 1Ki 10:11
- **Solomon's** 1Ki 9:26

Nazareth
- **Its Reputation** Joh 1:46
- **Jesus From** Mat 21:11 · Mar 1:24 · Mar 10:47 · Luk 4:34 · Luk 18:37 · Luk 24:19
- **Joseph and Mary Live At** Mat 2:23 · Luk 1:26, 27, 56 · Luk 2:4, 39, 51
- **People of, Reject Jesus** Luk 4:16–30

Nazarite
- **Character of** Lam 4:7 · Amo 2:11, 12
- **John the Baptist** Mat 11:18 · Luk 1:15 · Luk 7:33
- **Law Concerning** Num 6:1–21 · Jdg 13:5
- **Rechabites** Jer 35:1
- **Samson** Jdg 13:5, 7 · Jdg 16:17
- **Samuel** 1Sa 1:11

Nazarites
- **Christ** Heb 7:26
- **Defiled During Vow: To Bring Two Turtle Doves for a Burnt offering** Num 6:10, 11
- **Defiled During Vow: To Recompense Their Vow With a Trespass offering** Num 6:12
- **Defiled During Vow: To Shave the Head the Seventh Day** Num 6:9
- **Different Kinds of by a Particular Vow** Num 6:2
- **Different Kinds of from the Womb** Jdg 13:5 · Luk 1:15
- **Esteemed Pure** Lam 4:7
- **On Completion of Vow: To be Brought to Tabernacle Door** Num 6:13
- **On Completion of Vow: To Have the Left Shoulder of the Ram of the Peace offering** Num 6:19, 20 · Lev 7:32
- **On Completion of Vow: To offer Sacrifices** Num 6:14–17
- **On Completion of Vow: To Shave Their Heads** Num 6:18 · Act 18:18 · Act 21:24
- **Persons Separated to the Service of God** Num 6:2
- **Prohibited From: Cutting or Shaving the Head** Num 6:5 · Jdg 13:5 · Jdg 16:17
- **Prohibited From: Defiling Themselves by the Dead** Num 6:6, 7
- **Prohibited From: Grapes or Anything Made from the Vine** Num 6:3, 4 · Jdg 13:14
- **Prohibited From: Wine or Strong Drink** Num 6:3 · Luk 1:15
- **Raised up for Good of the Nation** Amo 2:11
- **Required to be Holy** Num 6:8
- **Saints** 2Co 6:17 · Jam 1:27
- **Ungodly Jews Tried to Corrupt** Amo 2:12

NDEs 2Co 12:2–4 · Joh 14:3 · Joh 3:13
Neah: A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Zebulun Jos 19:13
Neapolis: Paul Visits Act 16:11
Near Death Experiences 2Co 12:2–4 · Joh 14:3 · Joh 3:13
Neariah
- **A Simeonite Captain** 1Ch 4:42
- **Son of Shemalah** 1Ch 3:22, 23

Nebaioth
- **Prophecies Concerning** Isa 60:7
- **Son of Ishmael** Gen 25:13 · Gen 28:9 · Gen 36:3 · 1Ch 1:29

Neballat: A Town Occupied by the Benjamites After the Captivity Neh 11:34
Nebat: Father of Jeroboam 1Ki 11:26 · 1Ki 12:2
Nebo
- **A Babylonian Idol** Isa 46:1
- **A City Allotted to the Tribe of Reuben** Num 32:3, 38 · 1Ch 5:8
- **A City Allotted to the Tribe of Reuben: Prophecies Concerning** Isa 15:2 · Jer 48:1, 22
- **A City in Territory of the Tribe of Judah** Ezr 2:29 · Neh 7:33
- **A Mountain Range East of the Jordan; Moses Views Canaan From** Deu 32:49, 50
- **A Mountain Range East of the Jordan; Moses Views Canaan From: Dies On** Deu 34:1
- **The Ancestor of Certain Jews** Ezr 10:43

Nebuchadnezzar of Egypt 2Ki 24:7 · Jer 46:2
Nebuchadnezzar of Tyre Eze 29:18
Nebuchadnezzar
- **An Instrument of God's Judgments** Jer 27:8
- **Conquests of Jerusalem** 2Ki 24:1 · 2Ki 25:1 · 1Ch 6:15 · 2Ch 36:5–21 · Ezr 1:7 · Jer 39:1
- **His Administration** Dan 1:1 · Dan 2:1 · Dan 3:1 · Dan 4:1
- **King of Babylon** Jer 21:2
- **Prophecies Concerning** Jer 21:7, 10 · Jer 22:25 · Jer 25:9 · Jer 27:6–9 · Jer 32:28 · Jer 43:10 · Jer 46:13 · Jer 49:30–33 · Eze 26:7–12

Nebushasban: A Prince of Nebuchadnezzar Jer 39:13

Nebuzaradan (Nebuzar-Adan): Protects Jeremiah Jer 39:11–14 · Jer 40:1–5
Nebuzaradan: Commands the Assyrian Army Which Besieged Jerusalem and Carried the Inhabitants to Babylon 2Ki 25:8–21 · Jer 39:9, 10 · Jer 43:6 · Jer 52:12–30
Necho: King of Egypt 2Ch 35:20, 22 · 2Ch 36:4
Necklace: (Av, Tablets, RV , Armlet) Exo 35:22 · Num 31:50
Necromancy
General Scriptures Concerning Deu 18:11 · Deu 26:14 · Isa 8:19 · Isa 29:4
The Witch of En-Dor 1Sa 28:7–19
Nedabiah: Son of Jeconiah 1Ch 3:18
Need Php 4:19 · Luk 12:31 · Mat 6:8 · Psa 23:1 · Luk 6:38 · Psa 37:25, 26 · Joh 16:23, 24 · Joh 10:11 · Joh 4:10 · 1Co 6:19, 20
Needing God Pro 3:5, 6 · Php 4:19 · 1Pe 5:7 · Heb 4:16 · Psa 55:22 · Heb 13:8 · Heb 13:6 · 1 Joh 5:4 · Psa 37:3–5 · 1Pe 4:12
Needing Him Jam 4:8 · 1Co 10:13 · Rom 16:20
Needle: General Scriptures Concerning Mat 19:24 · Mar 10:25 · Luk 18:25
Needs Php 4:19 · Mat 6:25 · Psa 37:4 · Mat 6:32, 33 · Psa 40:17 · Act 20:35 · Psa 34:9, 10 · Mal 3:10 · Php 4:11, 12
Needy Psa 12:5 · Luk 12:33 · Pro 19:17
Negative Influences 1Co 15:33 · Php 4:8 · 1Pe 5:8 · 1 Joh 3:10 · Php 4:6, 7 · Psa 1:2, 3 · Pro 27:17 · Luk 12:15 · Rom 12:2 · Pro 13:20
Negative People 1Co 15:33 · Pro 22:24 · Mat 7:1, 2 · Gal 5:19–21 · Mat 11:28 · Deu 7:26 · Psa 103:2–4 · 1Co 2:13 · Rev 21:11 · Heb 3:13
Negative Thinking Php 4:8, 9 · 1Pe 5:8 · Luk 6:37 · Pro 3:5, 6 · 2Co 10:4, 5 · Isa 41:10 · Psa 94:19 · Isa 26:3 · Jam 3:14, 15 · Pro 4:23
Negative Words Pro 18:21 · Eph 5:4 · Eph 4:29 · Exo 21:17 · 2Ti 4:2 · Php 4:8 · Mat 15:11 · Deu 18:20
Negativity Tts 3:10 · Php 4:8 · Gal 5:25 · 2Ti 3:5 · Pro 17:14 · 2Ti 4:3, 4 · Eph 5:20 · 1Co 15:33 · Heb 13:17 · Rom 8:28
Nehemiah
Son of Hachaliah Neh 1:1
Son of Hachaliah is Grieved Over the Desolation of his Country Neh 1:1
Son of Hachaliah is Sent by the King to Rebuild Jerusalem Neh 2:1–8
Son of Hachaliah: His Administration As Ruler of the People Neh 5:1 · Neh 6:1 · Neh 8:1 · Neh 9:1 · Neh 10:1 · Neh 11:1 · Neh 13:1
Son of Hachaliah: Rebuilds Jerusalem Neh 2:1 · Neh 3:1 · Neh 4:1 · Neh 5:1 · Neh 6:1
Son of Hachaliah: Register of the People Whom he Led from Babylon Neh 7:1
Son of Hachaliah: Register of the Priests and Levites Neh 12:1–22
Son of Hachaliah: The Cupbearer of Artaxerxes, a Very Trusted Position Neh 1:11 · Neh 2:1
Two Jews Who Returned to Jerusalem from Exile Ezr 2:2 · Neh 3:16 · Neh 7:7
Nehum: A Chief Exile Neh 7:7
Nehushta: Wife of Jehoiakim, King of Judah, and the Mother of Jehoiachin 2Ki 24:6, 8
Nehushtan: The Brass (Bronze) Serpent 2Ki 18:4
Neiel: A Landmark on the Boundary of the Tribe of Asher Jos 19:27
Neighbor: General Scriptures Concerning Exo 20:16 · Exo 23:4, 5 · Lev 6:2–5 · Lev 19:13, 16–18 · Deu 22:1–4 · Psa 15:1–3 · Pro 3:28, 29 · Isa 58:6–14 · Jer 22:13 · Zec 8:16, 17 · Mat 7:12 · Mat 19:19 · Mat 22:39 · Mat 25:34–46 · Mar 12:31 · Luk 10:25–37 · Rom 13:9, 10 · Rom 15:2 · Gal 5:14 · Gal 6:10 · Heb 13:3 · Jam 2:8, 9
Nekeb: A City in Territory of the Tribe of Naphtali Jos 19:33
Nekoda: Name of Two Jewish Exiles Ezr 2:48, 60 · Neh 7:50, 62
Nemuel
A Reubenite Num 26:9
A Son of Simeon Num 26:12 · 1Ch 4:24
Neophytes: General Scriptures Concerning Mar 4:33 · Joh 16:4, 12 · 1Co 3:1, 2 · 1Co 8:9
Nepheg
A Son of David 2Sa 5:15 · 1Ch 3:7 · 1Ch 14:6
Son of Izhar Exo 6:21
Nephilim Gen 6:4 · Jde 1:6 · Job 1:6 · Deu 3:11 · 2Pe 2:4 · 2Sa 21:20 · Num 13:31–33 · Deu 2:10 · 2Sa 21:16 · Job 2:1
Nephishesim: A Family of the Nephinim Neh 7:52
Nephtoah: A Stream Between the Tribes of Judah and Benjamin Jos 15:9 · Jos 18:15
Nepotism of David 2Sa 8:16 · 2Sa 19:13
Nepotism of Joseph Gen 47:11, 12
Nepotism of Nehemiah Neh 7:2
Nepotism of Saul 1Sa 14:50
Ner
Father of Abner 1Sa 14:50
Father of Kish 1Ch 8:33 · 1Ch 9:39
Nereus: A Christian at Rome Rom 16:15
Nergal: An Idol 2Ki 17:30
Nergal-Sharezer: The Name of a Senior officer With Nebuchadnezzars Army Jer 39:3, 13
Neri: An Ancestor of Jesus Luk 3:27
Neriah: Father of Baruch Jer 32:12
Nervousness Php 4:6, 7 · Isa 41:10 · Joh 14:27 · Mat 6:34 · Psa 55:22 · Psa 56:3 · Pro 12:25 · Psa 94:19 · 2Ti 1:7 · Psa 34:4
Nest
Birds Stir Deu 32:11
Bird's, in a Rock Num 24:21
Net of Checker Work 1Ki 7:17
Net
Figurative Job 18:8 · Job 19:6 · Psa 9:15 · Psa 10:9 · Psa 25:15 · Psa 31:4 · Psa 35:7, 8 · Psa 57:6 · Psa 66:11 · Psa 140:5 · Psa 141:10 · Pro 12:12 · Pro 29:5 · Ecc 7:26 · Ecc 9:12 · Isa 19:8 · Eze 26:5, 14 · Eze 47:10 · Hos 7:12
Fish Caught In Mat 4:18–21 · Mat 13:47 · Luk 5:4 · Joh 21:6–11
Hidden in a Pit Psa 35:7, 8
Set for Birds Pro 1:17
Wild Animals Isa 51:20
Nethaneel
A Levite 1Ch 24:6
A Levite and Musician Neh 12:36
A Priest Neh 12:21
A Priest and Doorkeeper for the Ark of the Covenant 1Ch 15:24
A Priest Who Divorced his Gentile Wife Ezr 10:22
A Prince Sent by Jehoshaphat to Teach the Law in the Cities of Judah 2Ch 17:7
Son of Obed-Edom, and Porter of the Temple 1Ch 26:4
The Prince of the Tribe of Issachar: Captain of the Host of Issachar Num 2:5 · Num 10:15
The Prince of the Tribe of Issachar: Counts the Tribe Num 1:8
The Prince of the Tribe of Issachar: Liberality of, for the Tabernacle Num 7:18–23
Nethaniah
A Levite Appointed by Jehoshaphat to Accompany the Princes Who Were to Teach the Law in Judah 2Ch 17:8
A Singer, and Chief of the Temple Musicians 1Ch 25:2, 12
Father of Ishmael 2Ki 25:23, 25 · Jer 40:8, 14, 15 · Jer 41:1, 2, 6, 7, 9–12
Father of Jehudi Jer 36:14
Nethinim were the Servants of the Levites Ezr 8:20
Nethinim were Zealous for the Covenant Neh 10:28, 29
Nethinim with the Priests and Levites
Exempted from Tribute Ezr 7:24
had Cities to Reside In 1Ch 9:2 · Ezr 2:70
Nethinim
A Large Number of, Returned from the Captivity Ezr 2:43–54 · Neh 7:46–56, 60
had Chiefs or Captains Over Them Neh 11:21
Probably Originated in the Appointment of the Gibeonites Jos 9:27
The Remnant of the Canaanites Appointed As, by Solomon 1Ki 9:20, 21 · Ezr 2:58
Nethinims
Return from the Captivity 1Ch 9:2 · Ezr 2:43, 58, 70 · Ezr 7:7, 24 · Ezr 8:17 ·

Neh 3:26, 31 · Neh 7:46, 60, 73 · Neh 10:28 · Neh 11:3, 21
Servants of the Levites Ezr 8:20
Netophah: A City in Territory of the Tribe of Judah Ezr 2:22 · Neh 7:26
Nettles
An Obnoxious Plant Pro 24:31 · Isa 34:13
Figurative Job 30:7 · Hos 9:6 · Zep 2:9
Never Give Up Gal 6:9 · Luk 1:37 · 2Ch 15:7 · Isa 41:10 · Jer 29:11 · Jos 1:9 · Rom 8:28 · Mat 19:26 · 1Th 5:16–18 · Joh 8:12
New Age Joh 1:1 · Jer 29:11 · Joh 3:16 · Isa 40:31 · Php 4:13 · Act 8:18 · 2Pe 1:21 · Gal 1:15 · Rev 21:4 · Rev 1:11
New Beginnings 2Co 5:17 · Jer 29:11 · Isa 43:18, 19 · Eph 4:22–24 · Lam 3:22–24 · Isa 40:31 · 1 Joh 4:18 · 1Pe 1:3 · Job 8:7 · Luk 7:47
New Birth Joh 3:3 · 2Co 5:17 · 1Pe 1:3–5 · 1Pe 1:23 · Mar 16:15, 16
New Covenant Heb 9:15 · Luk 22:20 · Heb 8:13 · Heb 8:6 · Heb 8:7, 8 · 2Co 3:6 · Jer 31:33 · 1Co 11:25 · Mar 14:24 · Jer 31:31
New Creation 2Co 5:17 · Rom 12:2 · 1 Joh 5:18 · 1 Joh 3:9 · 1Pe 1:23
New Creation in Christ 2Co 5:17 · Gal 2:20 · Isa 43:18, 19 · Col 3:9, 10 · Eph 2:10 · Eze 11:19, 20 · Eph 4:22–24 · 2Pe 1:4 · 2Co 3:18 · Isa 65:17
New Day Lam 3:22, 23 · 2Co 4:16 · Jer 29:11 · Ecc 3:11 · 2Co 5:17 · 2Pe 3:18 · Psa 30:5 · Isa 43:18, 19 · Gen 1:1 · Isa 40:31
New Home Psa 127:1 · Rev 3:20, 21 · 2Co 5:17
New Job Pro 3:5, 6 · 2Ti 1:7 · Jer 33:3 · Rom 9:17 · Jer 29:11 · Pro 3:9, 10 · Psa 34:9, 10 · Pro 16:3
New Life 2Co 5:17 · Eph 4:22–24 · Jer 29:11 · Joh 3:16 · Rom 6:23 · Rev 21:5 · Isa 43:18, 19 · Isa 40:31 · Joh 3:3 · Joh 5:24
New Moon
Feast of Num 10:10 · Num 28:11–15 · 1Ch 23:31 · 2Ch 31:3
Traffic at Time of, Suspended Amo 8:5
New Relationships Pro 3:5, 6 · 2Co 5:17 · Eph 4:29 · Col 3:13
New Start 2Co 5:17 · Rom 6:23 · 1 Joh 1:9
New Things Isa 43:18, 19 · 2Co 5:17 · Isa 42:9 · Eze 36:26 · Isa 42:10 · Isa 40:31 · Rev 21:5 · Eph 4:22–24 · 1Pe 1:3 · Jer 29:11
New World Order Dan 7:23 · Rev 13:16–18 · Rev 20:4–6 · Luk 9:25 · Dan 2:43–45 · Joh 14:6 · Joh 15:18 · Rev 21:4 · Rev 19:20 · 2Pe 2:15
New Year Isa 43:18, 19 · 2Co 5:17 · Mat 5:16 · Rom 13:11–13 · Jer 29:11 · Heb 10:24, 25 · Exo 40:2 · Psa 34:8 · Psa 65:11 · Rom 12:1
New Year's Resolutions Psa 51:10, 11 · Jer 29:11 · Pro 16:9 · Col 3:14, 15 · Luk 6:31 · Isa 43:18, 19 · Mat 28:18–20 · Luk 6:27, 28 · 2Ti 2:15
Newborn Baby Jer 1:5 · Psa 127:3 · Jam 1:17 · Mat 19:14 · Psa 8:2 · 1Sa 1:27, 28 · Pro 22:6 · Ecc 11:5 · Psa 139:13 · 1Pe 2:2
Neziah: One of the Nethinim Ezr 2:54 · Neh 7:56
Nezib: A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:43
Nibhaz: An Idol 2Ki 17:31
Nibshan: A City of Judah Jos 15:62
Nicanor: A Servant (Greek: Diakonos) of the Congregation at Jerusalem Act 6:5
Nicodemus: Becomes a Disciple of Jesus Joh 3:1–10 · Joh 7:50–53
Nicolaitanes: General Scriptures Concerning Rev 2:6, 15
Nicolas: A Proselyte of Antioch, and Servant (Greek: Diakonos) of the Congregation at Jerusalem Act 6:5, 6
Nicopolis: Paul Lives In Tts 3:12
Niger: The Surname of Simeon Act 13:1
Night Hawk: Forbidden As Food Lev 11:16 · Deu 14:15
Night used Figuratively Isa 15:1 · Isa 21:11, 12 · Joh 9:4 · Rom 13:12 · 1Th 5:5
Night
Belongs to God Psa 74:16
Caused by God Psa 104:20
Commenced at Sunset Gen 28:11
Continued Until Sunrise Psa 104:22 · Mat 28:1 · Mar 16:2
Death Joh 9:4
Designed for Rest Psa 104:23
Divided Into Four Watches by the Romans Luk 12:38 · Mat 14:25 · Mar 13:35
Divided Into Hours Act 23:23
Divided Into Watches Exo 14:24 · Jdg 7:19 · 1Sa 11:11 · Neh 12:9 · Psa 63:6 · Psa 119:148 · Lam 2:19 · Mat 14:25 · Luk 12:38
Eastern Fishermen Continued Their Employment During Luk 5:5 · Joh 21:3
Eastern Shepherds Watched Over Their Flocks During Gen 31:40 · Luk 2:8
Favourable to the Purposes of the Wicked Gen 31:39 · Job 24:14, 15 · Oba 1:5 · 1Th 5:2
Frequently: Accompanied by Heavy Dew Num 11:9 · Jdg 6:38, 40 · Job 29:19 · Songs 5:2
Frequently: Cold and Frosty Gen 31:40 · Jer 36:30
Frequently: Exceeding Dark Pro 7:9
General Scriptures Concerning Gen 1:5, 16, 18
God Frequently: Executed his Judgments In Exo 12:12 · 2Ki 19:35 · Job 27:20 · Dan 5:30
God Frequently: Revealed his Will In Gen 31:24 · Gen 46:2 · Num 22:30 · Dan 7:2
God Frequently: Visited his People In 1Ki 3:5 · Psa 17:3
Gad and the Country of: Moab Isa 15:6 · Jer 48:34
Nimrod: |A Mighty Hunter Before the Lord| Gen 10:8, 9 · 1Ch 1:10
Nimshi: Father of Jehu 2Ki 9:2, 20
Jesus Prays all Night Luk 6:12
Meditations In Psa 19:2 · Psa 77:6 · Psa 119:148 · Psa 139:11
No Night in Heaven Rev 21:25 · Rev 22:5
Originally Divided Into Three Watches Lam 2:19 · Jdg 7:19 · Exo 14:24
Regular Succession of Established by Covenant Gen 8:22 · Jer 33:20
Regular Succession of Ordained for the Glory of God Psa 19:2
Seasons of Severe Calamities Isa 21:12 · Amo 5:8
Seasons of Spiritual Desertion Songs 3:1
Spiritual Darkness Rom 13:12
The Darkness First Called Gen 1:5
The Heavenly Bodies Designed to Separate Day From Gen 1:14
The Jews in Affliction Spent, in Prayer Psa 22:2
The Jews in Affliction Spent, in Sorrow and Humiliation Psa 6:6 · Psa 30:5 · Joe 1:13
The Jews: Forbidden to Allow Malefactors to Hang During Deu 21:23
The Jews: Forbidden to Keep the Wages of Servants During Lev 19:13
The Jews: Often Kept Lamps Burning During Pro 31:18
The Moon and Stars Designed to Rule and Give Light By Gen 1:16–18 · Jer 31:35
Unsuitable for Labour Joh 9:4
Unsuitable for Travelling Joh 11:10
Wearisome to the Afflicted Job 7:3, 4
Wild Beasts Go Forth in Search of Prey During 2Sa 21:10 · Psa 104:21, 22
Worship In Psa 134:1
Nightmares Pro 3:24 · Psa 4:8 · Psa 91:5 · Jam 4:7 · 2Ti 1:7 · Pro 19:23 · Pro 6:22 · Psa 127:2 · Psa 121:5, 6 · Mar 9:23
Nineveh
Called the Bloody City Nah 3:1
Capitol of the Assyrian Empire Gen 10:11, 12
Commercial Nah 3:16
Contained a Population of Upwards of One-

Topical Index — Nile–Nymphas

Nile
Called Sihor Isa 23:3 · Jer 2:18
Called the River Isa 11:15 · Isa 19:5–10 · Eze 29:4 · Amo 8:8
Nimrah: A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Gad Num 32:3
Nimrim: Waters on the Borders of the Tribe of

Hundred and Twenty Thousand People, when Jonah Preached Jon 4:11
Destruction of, Averted Jon 3:10 · Jon 4:11
Extensive Jon 3:3
Extent of Jon 3:4
Full of Joy and Carelessness Zep 2:15
Full of Lies and Robbery Nah 3:1
Full of Witchcraft Nah 3:4
Great Jon 1:2 · Jon 3:2
Idolatrous Nah 1:14
Inhabitants of, Repented at Jonah's Preaching Jon 3:5–9 · Mat 12:41 · Luk 11:32
Jonah Preaches To Jon 1:1, 2 · Jon 3:1
Jonah Sent to Proclaim the Destruction of Jon 1:2 · Jon 3:1, 2, 4
Nahum Prophesies Against Nah 1:1 · Nah 2:1 · Nah 3:1
Origin and Antiquity of Gen 10:11
Populous Jon 4:11
Predictions Respecting: Being Taken While People Were Drunk Nah 1:10 · Nah 3:11
Predictions Respecting: Captivity of Its People Nah 3:10
Predictions Respecting: Coming up of the Babylonish Armies Against Nah 2:1–4 · Nah 3:2
Predictions Respecting: Complete Desolation Zep 2:13–15
Predictions Respecting: Degradation and Contempt Put On Nah 3:5–7 · Zep 2:15
Predictions Respecting: Destruction of Its Idols Nah 1:14 · Nah 2:7
Predictions Respecting: Destruction of Its People Nah 1:12 · Nah 3:3
Predictions Respecting: Feebleness of Its People Nah 3:13
Predictions Respecting: Spoiling of Its Treasures Nah 2:9
Predictions Respecting: Utter Destruction Nah 1:8, 9
Rich Nah 2:9
Sennacherib In 2Ki 19:36, 37 · Isa 37:37, 38
Situated on the River Tigris Nah 2:6, 8
Strong Nah 3:12
The Ancient Capital of Assyria 2Ki 19:36 · Isa 37:37
Vile Nah 1:14
Wicked Jon 1:2
Zephaniah Foretells the Desolation of Zep 2:13–15
Nisroch: An Idol 2Ki 19:36, 37 · Isa 37:37, 38
Nitre (Lye, RV) Jer 2:22
A Chemical, (Soda, RV , Margin) Pro 25:20
No One is Perfect Rom 3:23 · Rom 3:10 · Jam 4:11, 12 · Col 3:12–14 · Jam 1:19, 20 · Pro 26:12 · Joh 3:16 · Mar 10:18 · Luk 6:31 · Eph 4:26
No Other Foundation 1Co 7:10, 11 · Mat 16:18 · 1Co 3:11 · Eph 2:10 · 2Th 3:6
No Sex before Marriage Heb 13:4 · Exo 22:16 · Eph 5:5 · Gen 2:24 · 1Co 6:18–20 · 1Co 7:2 · 1Ti 4:12 · Gal 5:19 · Jde 1:7 · Eph 5:3
No: A City on the Nile River Jer 46:25 · Eze 30:14–16 · Nah 3:8
Noadiah
A False Prophetess Neh 6:14
A Levite Who Assisted in Weighing the Silver, Gold Ezr 8:33
Noah
A Daughter of Zelophehad, Special Legislation in Regard to the Inheritance of Num 26:33 · Num 27:1–7 · Num 36:1 · Jos 17:3–7
Son of Lamech Gen 5:28, 29
Son of Lamech: Builds an Altar and offers Sacrifices Gen 8:20, 21
Son of Lamech: Builds an Ark (Ship) and Saves his Family from the Great Flood Gen 6:14–22 · Gen 7:1 · Gen 8:1 · Mat 24:38 · Luk 17:27 · Heb 11:7 · 1Pe 3:20
Son of Lamech: Dies at the Age of Nine-Hundred and Fifty Years Gen 9:28, 29
Son of Lamech: His Blessing Upon Shem and Japheth Gen 9:26, 27
Son of Lamech: Intoxication of, and his Curse Upon Canaan Gen 9:20–27
Son of Lamech: Receives the Covenant from God That No Flood Would Ever Again Visit the Earth Gen 8:20, 22 · Gen 9:9–17
Nob
A City of the Tribe of Benjamin Neh 11:31, 32
Called |The City of the Priests| 1Sa 22:19
Destroyed by Saul 2Sa 22:19
Probable Seat of the Tabernacle in Saul's Time 1Sa 21:4, 6, 9
Prophecy Concerning Isa 10:32
The Home of Ahimelech, the Priest 1Sa 21:1 · 1Sa 22:11
Nobah: An Israelite Num 32:42
Nobleman: General Scriptures Concerning Joh 4:46–53
Nod: Cain Lived In Gen 4:16
Nogah: Son of David 1Ch 3:7 · 1Ch 14:6
Nohah: Son of Benjamin 1Ch 8:2
Nolle Prosequi of the Complaint Against Paul Act 18:12–17
Non Believers Joh 3:16 · 1Co 15:33 · 2Co 6:14 · 2 Joh 1:9–11 · 2Ch 15:12, 13 · 1Co 7:13, 14 · Mat 7:21–23 · 2Co 4:4 · Pro 3:5–7 · Rom 12:2
Nonbelievers Act 4:12 · Eph 2:8, 9
Noph
A City of Egypt Jer 2:16
Prophecies Against Isa 19:13 · Jer 46:13–19 · Eze 30:13–16
Prophecy Against Jews In Jer 44:1
Nophah: A City of Sihon Num 21:30
North Korea Zec 12:9 · Deu 7:17, 18 · Jos 11:20 · 2Ti 3:12 · Isa 54:17 · Psa 2:2 · Deu 20:1 · Num 13:31
Nose Piercings Eze 16:12 · Gen 24:47 · Gen 24:30
Nose
Jewels For Pro 11:22 · Isa 3:21 · Eze 16:12
Mutilated Eze 23:25
Not Being Offended Mat 11:6 · 2Co 12:10 · Psa 109:4 · Heb 12:11 · Pro 12:16 · Pro 19:11 · Rom 8:27 · Joh 12:47 · Ecc 7:21, 22 · Psa 119:165
Not Fitting In Joh 15:19 · 2Ti 3:12 · 1Pe 2:19–21 · Rom 8:28 · Php 4:13 · 2Co 6:14 · Gen 1:26, 27
Not Giving Up Php 4:13 · Rom 12:2 · Jam 1:2–4 · 1Ti 2:5
Not Going to Church Act 17:24 · Mat 18:20 · Pro 18:1 · Mat 11:28 · Pro 28:9 · Psa 139:7 · Mat 9:21, 22 · Jos 1:8 · Eph 4:16
Not Good Enough 2Co 12:9 · 1Co 3:16 · Psa 139:13, 14 · Jos 1:9 · 2Ti 2:7 · Rom 3:10 · Rom 3:23 · Gal 6:17 · 1 Joh 5:1
Not Having Children Psa 113:9 · Mat 19:12 · Mal 2:15
Not of This World Joh 18:36 · 1 Joh 2:15 · Joh 17:14 · Col 3:2 · Joh 17:16 · Joh 8:23 · Jam 4:4 · Eph 6:12 · Php 3:20, 21 · 1 Joh 5:19
Not Paying your Bills Psa 37:21 · 1Ti 5:8 · Ecc 5:4 · Rom 13:8
Not Telling the Truth Col 3:9, 10 · Pro 12:22 · 2Ti 2:15 · Joh 8:32 · Num 23:19 · Eph 4:15 · Joh 14:6 · Eph 4:25
Not Working 1Ti 5:8 · 2Th 3:10 · Eph 4:28 · 2Th 3:11 · Pro 24:33, 34 · Heb 12:14
Nuclear War Zec 14:12 · Mat 24:6 · Joh 16:33 · Rev 8:10, 11 · Isa 24:19, 20 · Dan 12:1 · Eze 39:6 · Ecc 3:8 · Php 4:13 · Rev 6:4
Nudity Gen 2:25 · Mat 5:28 · 1Ti 2:9 · Exo 28:42 · Gen 3:21 · 1Co 12:23 · Job 24:7 · Exo 20:26 · Gen 3:7 · Isa 20:2
Numerology Deu 18:10–12 · Isa 8:19 · Eph 6:12 · Mat 7:14 · Act 19:17–19 · Isa 47:13, 14 · Deu 4:19 · Rom 10:17
Nurse
Careless 2Sa 4:4
General Scriptures Concerning Gen 24:59 · Gen 35:8 · Exo 2:7 · Rut 4:16 · 2Ki 11:2 · Isa 60:4 · 1Th 2:7
Nurses Rom 12:13 · Luk 9:2 · 2Ch 15:7 · Php 4:13 · Num 11:12 · 1Pe 5:7 · Exo 2:7 · Pro 17:22 · Rom 15:1 · 1 Joh 3:17
Nut: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 43:11 · Songs 6:11
Nutrition 1Co 6:19, 20 · Gen 1:29 · Gen 9:3 · Joh 6:35 · Mat 4:4 · Eze 4:9 · 1Co 10:31 · Lev 7:23, 24 · Eph 5:18 · Deu 8:3
NWO Dan 7:23 · Rev 13:16–18 · Rev 20:4–6 · Luk 9:25 · Dan 2:43–45 · Joh 14:6 · Joh 15:18 · Rev 21:4 · Rev 19:20 · 2Pe 2:15
Nymphas: House of, Used As a Place of Worship Col 4:15

Topical Index — Oak–Olive

Oak
- **Absalom Hung in the Boughs of** 2Sa 18:9, 14
- **Deborah Buried Under** Gen 35:8
- **Figurative** Amo 2:9
- **Grew in Palestine** Gen 35:4

Oar: General Scriptures Concerning Isa 33:21 · Eze 27:6, 29

Oath used in Solemnizing Covenants
- **Between Abraham and Abimelech** Gen 21:22, 23
- **Between Abraham and the King of Sodom** Gen 14:22, 23
- **Between Isaac and Abimelech** Gen 26:26–29, 31

Oath
- **Abraham Requires Oath of his Servant Eliezer** Gen 24:2, 3, 9
- **Attributed to God** Gen 22:16 · Psa 89:35 · Psa 95:11 · Psa 105:9 · Psa 132:11 · Isa 14:24 · Isa 45:23 · Jer 11:5 · Jer 22:5 · Jer 49:13 · Jer 51:14 · Luk 1:73 · Heb 3:11, 18 · Heb 4:3 · Heb 6:13, 14, 17 · Heb 7:21, 28 · Rev 10:6
- **Boaz Swears to Ruth** Rut 3:13
- **David Swears not to Eat Until the Sun Goes Down** 2Sa 3:35
- **David Swears to Bath-Sheba That Solomon Will be King** 1Ki 1:28, 29
- **David Swears to Saul** 1Sa 24:21, 22 · 2Sa 21:7
- **Elisha Seals his Vow to Follow Elijah By** 2Ki 2:2
- **Esau Confirms the Sale of his Birthright By** Gen 25:33
- **Ezra Requires, of the Priests and Levites** Ezr 10:5, 19
- **Gedaliah Confirms his Word By** Jer 40:9
- **Gehazi Confirms his Lie By** 2Ki 5:20
- **Jacob Confirms the Covenant Between Him and Laban By** Gen 31:53
- **Jehoida Requires an Oath from the Rulers** 2Ki 11:4
- **Joab Confirms his Word By** 2Sa 19:7
- **Jonathan and David Confirm a Covenant By** 1Sa 20:3, 13–17
- **Joseph Requires a Similar Oath** Gen 50:25
- **King of Samaria Confirms his Word With An** 2Ki 6:31
- **Moses Covenants With Caleb By** Jos 14:9
- **Peter Confirms his Denial of Jesus By** Mar 14:71
- **Rahab Requires an Oath from the Spies** Jos 2:12–14 · Jos 6:22
- **Requires Joseph to Swear That he Would Bury Him With his Forefathers** Gen 47:28–31
- **Ruth Swears to Naomi** Rut 1:17
- **Saul Swears to Jonathan** 1Sa 19:6
- **Saul Swears to the Witch of En-Dor** 1Sa 28:10
- **So Does Nehemiah** Neh 5:12, 13
- **So Does Shimei** 1Ki 2:42
- **Solomon Confirms his Word By** 1Ki 2:23
- **The Elders of Gilead Confirm Their Pledge to Jephthah By** Jdg 11:10
- **The Israelites Confirm the Covenant With the Hivites** Jos 9:3–20
- **The Israelites Swear in Mizpeh** Jdg 21:5
- **Unclassified Scriptures Relating To** Exo 20:7 · Exo 22:10, 11 · Exo 23:1 · Lev 6:2–5 · Lev 19:12 · Num 5:19–24 · Deu 5:11 · Deu 6:13 · Deu 10:20 · 1Ki 8:31, 32 · Psa 15:1, 2, 4 · Ecc 8:2 · Isa 48:1 · Jer 4:2 · Jer 5:2, 7 · Jer 7:8, 9 · Jer 12:16 · Dan 9:11 · Dan 12:7 · Hos 4:15 · Mat 5:33–37 · Mat 14:3–12 · Mat 23:18–22 · Mat 26:63 · Mar 6:26 · Act 23:12–14 · 2Co 1:23 · Gal 1:20 · Heb 6:16 · Jam 5:12 · Rev 10:5, 6
- **Zedekiah Swears to Jeremiah** Jer 38:16
- **Zedekiah Violates** 2Ch 36:13

Oaths used for Binding to Performance of Any Particular Act Gen 24:3, 4 · Gen 50:25 · Jos 2:12

Oaths used for Binding to Performance of Sacred Duties Num 30:2 · 2Ch 15:14, 15 · Neh 10:29 · Psa 132:2

Oaths used for Confirming Covenants Gen 26:28 · Gen 31:44, 53 · 1Sa 20:16, 17

Oaths used for Deciding Controversies in Courts of Law Exo 22:11 · Num 5:19 · 1Ki 8:31

Oaths used for Pledging Allegiance to Sovereigns 2Ki 11:4 · Ecc 8:2

Oaths
- **Antiquity of** Gen 14:22 · Gen 24:3, 8
- **Custom of Swearing by the Life of the King** Gen 42:15, 16
- **Expressions Used as As the Lord Liveth** Jdg 8:19 · Rut 3:13
- **Expressions Used as As Thy Soul Liveth** 1Sa 1:26 · 1Sa 25:26
- **Expressions Used as Before God I Lie Not** Gal 1:20
- **Expressions Used As by the Fear of Isaac** Gen 31:53
- **Expressions Used As by the Lord** 2Sa 19:7 · 1Ki 2:42
- **Expressions Used as God do So to Thee and More Also** 1Sa 3:17
- **Expressions Used as God do So to Thee, and More Also** 1Sa 3:17
- **Expressions Used as God is Witness** 1Th 2:5
- **Expressions Used as I Call God for a Record** 2Co 1:23
- **Expressions Used as I Charge You by the Lord** 1Th 5:27
- **Expressions Used as The Lord do So to Me, and More Also** Rut 1:17
- **God Used, to Show the Immutability of his Counsel** Gen 22:16 · Num 14:28 · Num 6:17
- **Judicial from of Administering** 1Ki 22:16 · Mat 26:63
- **Often Accompanied by Placing the Hand Under the Thigh of The** Gen 24:2, 9 · Gen 47:29
- **Often Accompanied by Raising up the Hand** Gen 14:22 · Dan 12:7 · Rev 10:5, 6
- **Rash: Herod** Mat 14:7–9
- **Rash: Jephthah** Jdg 11:30–36
- **Rash: Joshua** Jos 9:15, 16
- **Rash: Saul** 1Sa 14:27, 44
- **Rash: The Jews Who Sought to Kill Paul** Act 23:21
- **The Jews: Condemned for False** Zec 5:4 · Mal 3:5
- **The Jews: Condemned for Profane** Jer 23:10 · Hos 4:2
- **The Jews: Fell Into Many Errors Respecting** Mat 23:16–22
- **The Jews: Forbidden to Take False** Lev 6:3 · Zec 8:17
- **The Jews: Forbidden to Take in the Name of Any Created Thing** Mat 5:34–36 · Jam 5:12
- **The Jews: Forbidden to Take Rash, or Unholy** Lev 5:4
- **The Jews: Forbidden to Take, in Name of Idols** Jos 23:7
- **The Jews: Generally Respected the Obligation of** Jos 9:19, 20 · 2Sa 21:7 · Psa 15:4 · Mat 14:9
- **The Jews: Often Guilty of Falsely Taking** Lev 6:3 · Jer 5:2 · Jer 7:9
- **The Jews: Often Guilty of Rashly Taking** Jdg 21:7 · Mat 14:7 · Mat 26:72
- **The Jews: To Take, in Truth, Judgment** Jer 4:2
- **The Jews: To Use God's Name Alone In** Deu 6:13 · Deu 10:20 · Isa 65:16
- **The Lawful Purpose of, Explained** Heb 6:16
- **To be Taken in Fear and Reverence** Ecc 9:2

Obadiah
- **A Descendant of Joab Who Returned from Babylon** Ezr 8:9
- **A Descendant of Tola** 1Ch 7:3
- **A Gadite Warrior Who Joined David at Ziklag** 1Ch 12:9
- **A Gatekeeper of Jerusalem, Under Nehemiah** Neh 12:25
- **A Levite** 1Ch 9:16
- **A Levite: One of the Overseers in the Repairing of the Temple by Josiah** 2Ch 34:12
- **A Priest Who Sealed a Covenant With Nehemiah to Observe God's Law** Neh 10:5
- **A Prince of Judah Who Instructed the People in the Law** 2Ch 17:7–9
- **A Prophet Who Prophesied the Destruction of Edom** Oba 1:1

Father of Ishmaiah 1Ch 27:19
Head of a Family 1Ch 3:21
Son of Azel 1Ch 8:38 · 1Ch 9:44
The Governor of Ahab's House: Conceals One-Hundred Prophets Persecuted by Jezebel in a Cave 1Ki 18:3, 4
The Governor of Ahab's House: Meets Elijah and Receives a Commission from Him 1Ki 18:3–16
Obal: A Son of Joktan Gen 10:28 · 1Ch 1:22
Obduracy (Hardness)
General Scriptures Concerning 2Ch 36:15, 16 · Psa 95:8–11 · Pro 1:24–31 · Pro 29:1 · Heb 3:8, 15 · Heb 4:7 · Rev 9:20, 21
Israelites Num 14:22
Sodomites Gen 19:9, 14
Sons of Eli 1Sa 2:22–25
The Antediluvians Gen 6:3, 5, 7
Obed
Father of Azariah 2Ch 23:1
One of David's Heroes 1Ch 11:47
Son of Boaz and Grandfather of David Rut 4:17–22 · 1Ch 2:12 · Mat 1:5 · Luk 3:32
Son of Ephlal and Grandson of Zabad 1Ch 2:37, 38
Son of Shemaiah--A Gatekeeper of the Temple 1Ch 26:7
Obed-Edom
A Conservator of the Vessels of the Temple in the Time of Amaziah 2Ch 25:24
A Doorkeeper of the Temple 1Ch 16:38
A Korhite Levite: Appointed to Minister Before the Ark of the Covenant 1Ch 16:4, 5, 37, 38
A Korhite Levite: Appointed to Sound With Harps 1Ch 15:21
A Korhite Levite: David Leaves the Ark of the Covenant With 2Sa 6:10 · 1Ch 13:13, 14
A Korhite Levite: Doorkeeper of the Ark of the Covenant 1Ch 15:18, 24 · 1Ch 26:4–8
A Korhite Levite: The Ark of the Covenant Removed From 2Sa 6:12 · 1Ch 15:25
Obedience to God without Faith, is Impossible Heb 11:6
Obedience to God
A Characteristic of Saints 1Pe 1:14
Abram Gen 12:1–4 · Heb 11:8 · Gen 22:3, 12
Angels Engaged In Psa 103:20
Asa 1Ki 15:11
Better than Sacrifice 1Sa 15:22
Blessedness of Deu 11:27 · Deu 28:1–13 · Luk 11:28 · Jam 1:25
Caleb Num 32:12
Christ, an Example of Mat 3:15 · Joh 15:20 · Php 2:5–8 · Heb 5:8
Commanded Deu 13:4
Confess Your Failure In Dan 9:10
David Psa 119:106
Elijah 1Ki 17:5
Exhortations To Jer 26:13 · Jer 38:20
Hezekiah 2Ki 18:6
Includes: Keeping his Commandments Ecc 12:13
Includes: Obeying Christ Exo 23:21 · 2Co 10:5
Includes: Obeying his Law Deu 11:27 · Isa 42:24
Includes: Obeying his Voice Exo 19:5 · Jer 7:23
Includes: Obeying the Gospel Rom 1:5 · Rom 6:17 · Rom 10:16, 17
Includes: Submission to Higher Powers Rom 13:1
Israelites Exo 12:28 · Exo 24:7
Joseph Mat 1:24
Josiah 2Ki 22:2
Justification Obtained by That of Christ Rom 5:19
Noah Gen 6:22
Obligations To Act 4:19, 20 · Act 5:29
Paul Act 26:19
Pray to be Taught Psa 119:35 · Psa 143:10
Prepare the Heart For 1Sa 7:3 · Ezr 7:10
Promises To Exo 23:22 · 1Sa 12:14 · Isa 1:19 · Jer 7:23
Punishment of Refusing Deu 11:28 · Deu 28:15–68 · Jos 5:6 · Isa 1:20
Resolve Upon Exo 24:7 · Jos 24:24
Saints Elected To 1Pe 1:2
Saints of Rome Rom 16:19
should be Constant Php 2:12
should be from the Heart Deu 11:13 · Rom 6:17
should be Undeviating Deu 28:14
should be Unreserved Jos 22:2, 3
should Be with Willingness Psa 18:44 · Isa 1:19
The Wicked Refuse Exo 5:2 · Neh 9:17
To be Universal in the Latter Days Dan 7:27
Wise Men Mat 2:12
Zacharias Luk 1:6
Zerubbabel Hag 1:12
Obedience
Abraham Gen 12:1–4 · Gen 17:23 · Gen 21:4 · Gen 22:12 · Neh 9:8 · Act 7:3–8 · Heb 11:8–17 · Jam 2:21
Asa 2Ch 14:2
Bethuel and Laban Gen 24:50
Caleb Deu 1:36
Cornelius Act 10:2
Cyrus 2Ch 36:22, 23 · Ezr 1:1–4
Daniel Dan 6:10
David 1Sa 18:14 · 1Sa 25:28 · 1Ki 11:6, 34 · 1Ki 15:5 · 2Ch 29:2 · Act 13:22
Elisha 1Ki 19:19–21
Enjoined Gen 17:9 · Exo 23:22 · Lev 19:19, 36, 37 · Lev 20:8, 22 · Lev 22:31 · Lev 26:3–13 · Num 15:38–40 · Deu 4:1–40 · Deu 5:1–33 · Deu 6:1–25 · Deu 8:1–6, 11–14, 16–20 · Deu 10:12, 13 · Deu 11:1–3, 8, 9, 13–28, 32 · Deu 13:4 · Deu 26:16–18 · Deu 27:1–10 · Deu 28:1–68 · Deu 32:46 · Jos 22:5 · Jos 23:6, 7 · Jos 24:14, 15 · 1Sa 12:24 · 1Sa 15:22 · 2Ki 17:37, 38 · 1Ch 16:15 · 1Ch 28:9, 10, 20 · Ezr 7:10, 23 · Psa 76:11 · Ecc 12:13 · Jer 26:13 · Jer 38:20 · Mal 4:4 · Mat 9:9 · Mat 19:17, 29 · Mar 2:14 · Joh 12:26 · Joh 13:17 · Joh 14:15, 21 · Gal 3:10, 12 · Gal 5:3 · Eph 4:1, 17 · Eph 6:6–8 · Php 2:12 · 1Ti 6:14, 18 · Heb 13:16 · Jam 1:22–25
Exemplified Gen 6:9 · Num 9:23 · Num 14:24 · Jos 14:6–14 · 2Ki 18:6 · 2Ki 20:3 · 2Ch 24:16 · 2Ch 31:20, 21 · Ezr 7:10 · Neh 7:2 · Job 1:8 · Psa 17:3 · Psa 26:3–6 · Psa 99:7 · Psa 101:2, 3 · Psa 106:30, 31 · Psa 119:30, 31, 40, 44, 47, 48, 51, 54–56, 59, 60, 67, 69, 100–102, 105, 106, 110 · Act 23:1 · Act 24:16 · Rom 6:17 · 2Co 1:12 · 2Co 6:3, 4 · Php 3:7–14 · 1Th 1:9 · 1Th 2:10 · 2Ti 1:3 · Rev 2:19 · Rev 3:4 · Rev 14:4, 5
Ezra Ezr 7:10
General Scriptures Concerning Gen 18:19 · Exo 19:5 · Exo 20:6 · Exo 24:7 · Num 9:23 · Num 14:24 · Deu 5:10 · Jos 14:6–14 · Jos 22:2 · Jos 24:24 · 1Ki 3:14 · 2Ki 18:6 · 2Ki 21:8 · Neh 1:5 · Psa 1:2 · Psa 18:44 · Psa 25:10 · Psa 99:7 · Psa 103:17, 18, 20, 21 · Psa 111:10 · Psa 112:1 · Psa 119:2, 4–6, 8, 10, 15, 16, 22, 30, 31, 33, 44, 45, 55, 56, 59, 60, 72, 77, 87 · Psa 143:10 · Pro 1:33 · Pro 19:16 · Pro 28:7 · Isa 1:19 · Jer 7:23 · Eze 18:19 · Eze 33:14–16 · Dan 7:27 · Mat 5:19 · Mat 6:24 · Mat 9:9 · Mat 12:50 · Mat 13:8, 23 · Mat 25:20–23 · Mar 2:14 · Mar 3:35 · Mar 4:20 · Luk 1:6 · Luk 6:46–48 · Luk 8:15, 21 · Luk 11:2, 28 · Luk 12:37, 38 · Joh 8:28, 51 · Joh 9:4 · Joh 10:27 · Joh 14:15, 23, 31 · Joh 15:10, 14, 16 · Act 4:19 · Act 5:29 · Rom 6:17 · Eph 2:10 · Php 2:12 · Heb 10:7 · Jam 2:10–12 · 1Pe 1:2, 14 · 1 Joh 2:3–6, 17 · 1 Joh 3:22, 24 · 1 Joh 5:2, 3 · 2 Joh 1:6–9 · Rev 12:17 · Rev 22:7, 14
Gideon Jdg 6:25–28
Hanani Neh 7:2
Hezekiah 2Ki 18:6 · 2Ch 31:20, 21 · Isa 38:3
Jacob Gen 35:1, 7
Jehoiada 2Ch 24:16
Jehoshaphat 2Ch 17:3–6 · 2Ch 20:32 · 2Ch 22:9
Jesus Mat 3:15 · Mat 26:39, 42 · Luk 22:42 · Joh 4:32, 34 · Joh 5:30 · Joh 12:49, 50 · Joh 14:31 · Joh 17:4 · Heb 3:2
Job Job 1:8
John and James Mar 1:19, 20
John the Baptist Mat 3:15
Jonah Jon 3:3
Joseph Mat 1:24 · Mat 2:14
Joshua Jos 10:40 · Jos 11:15
Josiah 2Ki 22:2 · 2Ki 23:24, 25
Jotham 2Ch 36:22, 23

Levi Mar 2:14
Levites 2Ch 29:34
Mary Luk 1:38
Matthew Mat 9:9
Moses Num 27:12–22 · Heb 3:2, 3
Moses and Aaron Exo 7:6 · Exo 40:16, 21, 23, 32
Nathanael Joh 1:47
Ninevites Jon 3:5–10
Noah Gen 6:9, 22 · Gen 7:5 · Heb 11:7
Paul Act 23:1 · Act 26:4, 5 · 2Ti 1:3
Reubenites Jos 22:2, 3
Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego Dan 3:1
Simeon Luk 2:25
Simon and Andrew Mar 1:16–18
The Disciples Joh 17:6
The Israelites Exo 12:28 · Exo 32:25–29 · Exo 39:42, 43 · Num 9:20, 21 · Deu 33:9 · Jdg 2:7 · Psa 99:7
The Rich Young Man Mat 19:20 · Mar 10:19, 20 · Luk 18:21
Under the Preaching of Haggai Hag 1:12
Uzziah 2Ch 26:4, 5
Zacharias Luk 1:6
Obelisks Lev 26:1 · Jer 43:13
OBEs 2Co 12:2–4 · Rev 4:1 · Joh 4:24 · Jam 2:26 · Joh 14:3
Obesity 1Co 6:19, 20 · Pro 23:20, 21 · Pro 30:8 · Php 3:19 · Pro 23:2 · Gal 5:16 · Luk 21:34
Obeying Authority Heb 13:17 · Rom 13:1 · Rom 13:2 · Act 5:29 · Tts 3:1 · 1Pe 2:13–15 · 1Pe 2:18 · Rom 13:3 · Mat 28:18 · Rom 12:17
Obeying God Joh 14:15 · Luk 11:28 · Act 5:29 · Mat 7:21–23 · Psa 119:105 · Joh 3:36 · Mat 7:13, 14 · Joh 14:21 · Tts 3:1 · Joh 21:15–17
Obeying Man's Law Act 5:29 · Tts 3:1 · Luk 20:25 · Rom 13:1 · 1 Joh 3:4 · 1 Joh 2:4 · 1Pe 2:14 · 1Pe 2:13 · Luk 16:13 · Rom 2:13
Obeying Parents Eph 6:1 · Joh 14:15 · Col 3:20 · Exo 20:12 · Act 5:29
Obeying the Law Tts 3:1 · Rom 2:13 · Rom 3:31 · Joh 14:21 · Act 5:29 · Rom 13:1 · 1 Joh 2:4 · Gal 3:11 · Gal 5:22, 23 · Luk 20:25
Obeying the Will of God Pro 3:5, 6 · Jam 4:17 · Eph 5:17 · Tts 3:1 · Rom 12:2
Obeying your Parents Col 3:20 · Eph 6:1 · Exo 20:12 · Joh 14:15 · Col 3:21 · Eph 6:2, 3 · Pro 1:8 · Pro 13:1 · Act 5:29 · Pro 3:1, 2
Obil: Camel Keeper for David 1Ch 27:30
Obligation
A Motive of Obedience Deu 4:32–40 · Deu 6:1 · Deu 7:1 · Deu 8:1 · Deu 9:1 · Deu 10:1 · Deu 11:1 · Deu 26:16 · Deu 32:6 · 1Sa 12:24 · 1Ch 16:12 · Rom 2:4 · 2Co 5:15
Acknowledgment of Psa 116:12–14, 17
Oboth: One Camping Place of Israel During the Forty Years of Wandering Num 21:10, 11 · Num 33:43, 44
Obsequiousness
Abigail 1Sa 25:23–31, 41
Mephibosheth 2Sa 9:8
The Woman of Tekoah 2Sa 14:4–20
Obsession 1 Joh 2:15–17 · Mar 12:29–31 · Rom 5:3, 4 · Mat 6:24 · 2Co 10:4, 5 · Php 4:8 · Joh 8:32
Obstacles Jam 1:2–4 · Rom 8:28 · 2Co 12:8–10 · Rom 16:17 · Rom 5:3–5 · Isa 57:14 · Mat 17:20 · Exo 14:14 · Php 4:13 · Rom 14:13
Obstetrics: General Scriptures Concerning Eze 16:4
Obtaining Wealth Deu 8:18 · Pro 10:4 · Luk 16:13 · Mar 8:36 · Luk 6:38 · Pro 11:4 · Pro 28:27 · 1Ti 6:9, 10 · Pro 22:7 · 1Ti 6:17, 18
OCD 2Ti 1:7 · 1Pe 5:7 · Psa 4:8 · Mat 6:34 · Joh 14:27 · Isa 41:10 · Pro 28:26 · Psa 55:22 · Psa 94:19 · Mat 11:29
Oceans Psa 136:6 · Jer 31:35 · Psa 8:8 · Psa 89:9 · Gen 1:26
Ocran: An Asherite and the Father of Pagiel Who Counted Israel in a Census Num 1:13 · Num 2:27 · Num 10:26
Oded
A Prophet in Samaria 2Ch 28:9
Father of the Prophet Azariah 2Ch 15:1
of Metals Alloy: General Scriptures Concerning Isa 1:25
of the Cities Walls of Abel 2Sa 20:15, 21
of the Cities Walls of Babylon Jer 51:44
of the Cities Walls of Bashan, Destroyed by the Israelites Deu 3:5, 6
of the Cities Walls of Beth-Shan 1Sa 31:10
of the Cities Walls of Jericho Jos 2:15 · Jos 6:1
of the Cities Walls of Rabbah 2Sa 11:20
of the Cities Walls of the New Jerusalem Rev 21:12, 14, 17–21
of the Cities Walls
Broad Jer 51:58
Double 2Ki 25:4 · Isa 22:11
Houses Built Upon Jos 2:15
Offending Someone Mat 18:15–17 · Rom 14:1 · Jam 3:9, 10 · Rom 12:18 · Pro 18:19 · Mat 5:23–25 · 1 Joh 3:17 · Jam 1:5
Offense
Aaron Exo 32:2–6
All Things That Cause, Shall be Gathered out of Christ's Mat 13:41
Balaam Num 31:16 · Rev 2:14
Blessedness of not Taking, at Christ Mat 11:6
Denunciation Against Those Who Cause Mat 18:7 · Mar 9:42
Gideon Jdg 8:27
Jeroboam 1Ki 12:26–30
Ministers should be Cautious of Giving 2Co 6:3
Ministers should Remove That Which Causes Isa 57:14
Occasions of, Forbidden 1Co 10:32 · 2Co 6:3
Occasions of, Must Arrive Mat 18:7
Old Prophet 1Ki 13:18–26
Persecution, a Cause of, to Mere Professors Mat 13:21 · Mat 24:10 · Mat 26:31
Peter Mat 16:23
Priests Mal 2:8
Punishment for Occasioning Eze 44:12 · Mal 2:8, 9 · Mat 18:6, 7
Saints should Avoid Those Who Cause Rom 16:17
Saints should be Cautious of Giving Psa 73:15 · Rom 14:13 · 1Co 8:9
Saints should be Without Php 1:10
Saints should Cut off What Causes, to Themselves Mat 5:29, 30 · Mar 9:43–47
Saints should Have a Conscience Void of Act 24:16
Saints should not Let Their Liberty Occasion, to Others 1Co 8:9
Saints should Reprove Those Who Cause Exo 32:21 · 1Sa 2:24
Saints should Use Self-Denial Rather than Occasion Rom 14:21 · 1Co 8:13
Saints Warned Against Taking Joh 16:1
Sons of Eli 1Sa 2:12–17
The Wicked Take, At: Christ Crucified 1Co 1:23 · Gal 5:11
The Wicked Take, At: Christ, As the Bread of Life Joh 6:58–61
The Wicked Take, At: Christ, As the Corner-Stone Isa 8:14 · Rom 9:33 · 1Pe 2:8
The Wicked Take, At: The Low Station of Christ Isa 53:1–3 · Mat 13:54–57
The Wicked Take, At: The Necessity of Inward Purity Mat 15:11, 12
The Wicked Take, At: The Righteousness of Faith Rom 9:32
Offenses Against the Holy Spirit
Blasphemy Against Him, Unpardonable Mat 12:31, 32 · 1 Joh 5:16
Exhibited in Danger of Trifling With the Holy Spirit Heb 6:4–6
Exhibited in Disregarding his Testimony Neh 9:30
Exhibited in Doing Despite to Him Heb 10:29
Exhibited in Grieving Him Eph 4:30
Exhibited in Lying to Him Act 5:3, 4
Exhibited in Quenching Him 1Th 5:19
Exhibited in Resisting Him Act 7:51
Exhibited in Tempting Him Act 5:9
Exhibited in Undervaluing his Gifts Act 8:19, 20
Exhibited in Vexing Him Isa 63:10
Exhortations Against Eph 4:30 · 1Th 5:19
Offerings Luk 6:38 · Pro 3:9, 10 · Act 20:35 · Mal 3:10 · Deu 16:17 · Mat 6:31–33 · Luk 16:10 · Mat 23:23 · Mat 6:19–21 · 1Ch 29:9
All Animal Sacrifices Must be Eight Days Old or More Lev 22:27
Animal Sacrifices: A Type of Christ Psa 40:6–8 · Heb 10:1–14 · Isa 53:11, 12 · Lev 16:21 · Joh 1:29 · 1Co 5:7 · 2Co 5:21 · Eph 5:2 · Heb 9:19–28 ·

Heb 10:1, 11, 12 · Heb 13:11–13 · Rev 5:6
Antiquity of Gen 4:3, 4
Burnt Lev 9:2
Burnt: Accompanied by Other offerings Num 15:3–16
Burnt: Its Purpose Was to Make an Atonement for Sin Lev 1:4 · Lev 7:1
Burnt: Music With Num 10:10
Burnt: Offered Daily, Morning and Evening Gen 15:17 · Exo 29:38–42 · Lev 6:20 · Num 28:1 · Num 29:6 · 1Ch 16:40 · 2Ch 2:4 · 2Ch 13:11 · Ezr 3:3 · Eze 46:13–15
Burnt: Ordinances Concerning Exo 29:15–18 · Lev 1:1 · Lev 5:7–10 · Lev 6:9–13 · Lev 17:8, 9 · Lev 23:18, 26–37 · Num 15:24, 25 · Num 19:9 · Num 28:26–31 · Num 29:1
Burnt: Skins of, Belonged to Priests Lev 7:8
Christ's offering of Himself Eph 5:2
Could not Make the offerer Perfect Heb 9:9
Declared to be Most Holy Num 18:9
Different Kinds of Burnt Lev 1:3–17 · Psa 66:15
Different Kinds of Drink Gen 35:14 · Exo 29:40 · Num 15:5
Different Kinds of First-Fruits Exo 22:29 · Deu 18:4
Different Kinds of Free-Will Lev 23:38 · Deu 16:10 · Deu 23:23
Different Kinds of Gifts Exo 35:22 · Num 7:2–88
Different Kinds of Heave Exo 29:27, 28 · Exo 7:14 · Num 15:19
Different Kinds of Incense Exo 30:8 · Mal 1:11 · Luk 1:9
Different Kinds of Jealousy Num 5:15
Different Kinds of Meat Lev 2:1–16 · Num 15:4
Different Kinds of Peace Lev 3:1–17 · Lev 7:11
Different Kinds of Personal, for Redemption Exo 30:13, 15
Different Kinds of Sin Lev 4:3–35 · Lev 6:25 · Lev 10:17
Different Kinds of Thank Lev 7:12 · Lev 22:29 · Psa 50:14
Different Kinds of Tithe Lev 27:30 · Num 18:21 · Deu 14:22
Different Kinds of Trespass Lev 5:16–19 · Lev 6:6 · Lev 7:1
Different Kinds of Wave Exo 29:26 · Lev 7:30
Drink: Libations of Wine offered With the Sacrifices Gen 35:14 · Exo 29:40, 41 · Exo 30:9 · Lev 23:13, 18 · Num 6:17 · Num 15:24 · Num 28:5–15, 24–31 · Num 29:6–11, 18–40 · 2Ki 16:13 · 1Ch 29:21 · 2Ch 29:35 · Ezr 7:17
Eaten 1Sa 9:13
Figurative Psa 51:17 · Jer 33:11 · Rom 12:1 · Php 4:18 · Heb 13:15
Free Will with Meat and Drink offerings Num 15:1 · Num 16:1
Free Will: Must be Perfect (Whole, Complete) Lev 22:17–25
Free Will: Obligatory when Signified in a Vow Deu 16:10 · Deu 23:23
Free Will: To be Eaten by Priests Lev 7:11–18
Heave in Certain Instances This offering Was Brought to the Tabernacle, or Temple Deu 12:6, 11, 17, 18
Heave: Consecrated by Being Elevated by the Priest Exo 29:27
Heave: Consisted of the Right Thigh or Hind Quarter (R. V.) Exo 29:27, 28 · Lev 7:12–14, 32, 34 · Lev 10:15
Heave: Given to the Priests' Families As Part of Their Benefits Lev 10:14 · Num 5:9 · Num 18:10–19, 24
Heave: Plunder, Including Captives and Other Articles of War Num 31:29, 41
Heave: To be offered on Taking Possession of the Land of Canaan Num 15:18–21
Heave: when offered Lev 7:12–14 · Num 6:20 · Num 15:19–21
Hezekiah Prepared Chambers For 2Ch 31:11
Human Sacrifices: Abraham Gen 22:1–19 · Heb 11:17–19
Human Sacrifices: Canaanites Deu 12:31
Human Sacrifices: Forbidden Lev 18:21 · Lev 20:2–5 · Deu 12:31
Human Sacrifices: Israelites 2Ki 16:3 · 2Ch 28:3 · 2Ki 23:10 · Isa 57:5 · Jer 7:31 · Jer 19:5 · Jer 32:35 · Eze 16:20, 21 · Eze 20:26, 31 · Eze 23:37, 39
Human Sacrifices: Moabites 2Ki 3:27
Human Sacrifices: Offered to Baal Jer 19:5, 6
Human Sacrifices: Offered to Demons Psa 106:37, 38
Human Sacrifices: The Sepharvites to Idols 2Ki 17:31
Insufficiency of Heb 8:7–13 · Heb 9:1–15 · Heb 10:1–12, 18–20
Laid up in the Temple 2Ch 31:12 · Neh 10:37
Made by Strangers, to be the Same As by the Jews Num 15:14–16
Many Offenses Under the Law, Beyond the Efficacy of 1Sa 3:14 · Psa 51:16
Meat: Not Mixed With Leaven (Yeast) Lev 2:4, 11 · Lev 6:14–18 · Lev 10:12, 13 · Num 6:15, 17
Meat: Offered With the Sacrifices Num 15:3–16
Meat: Ordinances Concerning Exo 29:40, 41 · Exo 30:9 · Exo 40:29 · Lev 2:1 · Lev 5:11, 12 · Lev 6:14–23 · Lev 7:9–13, 37 · Lev 9:17 · Lev 23:13, 16, 17 · Num 4:16 · Num 5:15, 18, 25, 26 · Num 8:8 · Num 15:3–16, 24 · Num 18:9 · Num 28:5, 9, 12, 13, 20, 21, 26–31 · Num 29:3, 4, 14
Meat: Provided for in the Vision of Ezekiel Eze 42:13
Meat: Storage Rooms For, in the Temple Reconstructed by Ezra Neh 12:44 · Neh 13:5, 6
Meat: To be Eaten in the Holy Place Lev 10:13 · Num 18:9, 10
Must be without Leaven (Yeast) Exo 23:18 · Exo 34:25
Must Be: Accompanied With Leaven (Yeast) Lev 7:13 · Amo 4:5
Must Be: Salted Lev 2:13 · Eze 43:24 · Mar 9:49
Offered at the Door of the Tabernacle Lev 1:3 · Lev 3:2 · Lev 17:4, 8, 9
Offered at the Door of the Temple 2Ch 7:12 · 1Ki 8:62 · 1Ki 12:27
Ordinance Relating to the Scapegoat Lev 16:7–26
Peace: Laws Concerning Exo 29:19–22, 31 · Lev 7:11–15, 18 · Lev 9:3, 4, 15–21 · Lev 23:19 · Num 6:14 · Num 10:10
Required to Be: Brought in a Clean Vessel Isa 66:20
Required to Be: Brought to the Place Appointed of God Deu 12:6 · Psa 27:6 · Heb 9:9
Required to Be: Brought Without Delay Exo 22:29, 30
Required to Be: Laid Before the Altar Mat 5:23, 24
Required to Be: Offered in Love and Charity Mat 5:23, 24
Required to Be: Offered in Righteous Mal 3:3
Required to Be: Offered Willingly Lev 22:19
Required to Be: Perfect Lev 22:21
Required to Be: Presented by the Priest Heb 5:1
Required to Be: The Best of Their Kind Mal 1:14
Sin: Ordinances Concerning Exo 29:10–14 · Heb 13:11–13 · Lev 4:1 · Lev 5:1 · Lev 6:1–7, 26–30 · Lev 9:1–21 · Lev 12:6–8 · Lev 14:19, 22, 31 · Lev 15:30 · Lev 23:19 · Num 6:10, 11, 14, 16 · Num 8:8, 12 · Num 15:27 · Num 28:15, 22–24, 30 · Num 29:5, 6, 11, 16–38
Sin: Temporary Dan 11:31 · Heb 9:1 · Heb 10:1
Thank: Ordinances Concerning Lev 7:11–15 · Lev 22:29 · Deu 12:11, 12
The Conversion of the Gentiles Rom 15:16
The Conversion of the Jews Isa 66:20
The Jews often: Abhorred, on Account of the Sins of the Priests 1Sa 2:17
The Jews often: Defrauded God of Mal 3:8
The Jews often: Gave the Worst They had As Mal 1:8, 13

The Jews often: Presented to Idols Eze 20:28
The Jews often: Rejected In, Because of Sin Isa 1:13 · Mal 1:10
The Jews often: Slow in Presenting Neh 13:10–12
Things Forbidden as The Price of a Dog Deu 23:18
Things Forbidden as The Price of Fornication Deu 23:18
Things Forbidden as Whatever Was Blemished Lev 22:20
Things Forbidden as Whatever Was Imperfect Lev 22:24
Things Forbidden as Whatever Was Unclean Lev 27:11, 27
To be Made to God Alone Exo 22:20 · Jdg 13:16
Trespass: Offered by Idolaters 1Sa 6:3, 8, 17, 18
Trespass: Ordinances Concerning Lev 5:1 · Lev 6:1–7 · Lev 7:1–7 · Lev 14:10–22 · Lev 15:15, 29, 30 · Lev 19:21, 22 · Num 6:12 · Ezr 10:19
Trespass: To be Eaten by the Priests Lev 7:6, 7 · Lev 14:13 · Num 18:9, 10
Unacceptable, Without Gratitude Psa 50:8, 14
Useless when not Accompanied by Genuine Piety 1Sa 15:22 · Psa 40:6 · Psa 50:8–14 · Psa 51:16, 17 · Pro 21:3, 27 · Isa 1:11–14 · Isa 40:16 · Isa 66:3 · Jer 6:20 · Jer 7:21–23 · Jer 14:12 · Hos 6:6 · Hos 8:13 · Amo 5:21–24 · Mic 6:6–8 · Mar 12:33
Vow Lev 7:16, 17 · Lev 22:17–25 · Deu 23:21–23
Wave: Belonged to the Priests Exo 29:26–28 · Lev 7:31, 34 · Lev 8:29 · Lev 9:21 · Lev 23:20 · Num 18:11, 18
Wave: Ordinances Concerning Exo 29:22, 26–28 · Lev 7:29–34 · Lev 8:25–29 · Lev 9:19–21 · Lev 10:14, 15 · Lev 23:10, 11, 17–20 · Num 5:25 · Num 6:19, 20
Wave: To be Eaten Lev 10:14, 15 · Num 18:11, 18, 19, 31
Wood: Fuel for the Temple Neh 10:34 · Neh 13:31
Officer
Civil: Appointed by Kings 2Sa 8:16–18 · 2Sa 20:23–26 · 1Ki 4:1–19 · 1Ki 9:22 · Ezr 7:25
Civil: Chosen by the People Deu 1:13–16
Og
A Man of Gigantic Stature Num 21:33 · Deu 3:11 · Jos 12:4 · Jos 13:12
Defeated and Killed by Moses Num 21:33–35 · Deu 1:4 · Deu 3:1–7 · Deu 29:7 · Deu 31:4 · Jos 2:10 · Jos 9:10 · Psa 135:10, 11 · Psa 136:18–20
Land of, Given to the Tribes of Gad, Reuben, and Manasseh Num 32:33 · Deu 3:8–17 · Deu 4:47–49 · Deu 29:7, 8 · Jos 12:4–6 · Jos 13:12, 30, 31 · 1Ki 4:19 · Neh 9:22 · Psa 136:20, 21
Ohad: Son of Simeon Gen 46:10 · Exo 6:15
Ohel: Son of Zerubabbel 1Ch 3:20
Oil for Domestic Use Mat 25:3
Oil used for Anointing Kings 1Sa 10:1 · 1Sa 16:1, 13 · 1Ki 1:39
Oil used for Anointing the Person Psa 23:5 · Psa 104:15 · Luk 7:46
Oil used for Anointing the Sick Mar 6:13 · Jam 5:14
Oil used for Anointing to offices of Trust Exo 29:7 · 1Sa 10:1 · 1Ki 19:16
Oil used for Food Lev 2:4, 5 · Lev 14:10, 21 · Deu 12:17 · 1Ki 17:12–16 · Pro 21:17 · Eze 16:13 · Hos 2:5
Fable of Jdg 9:8
Fruit of Oil Extracted From, Used As Illuminating Oil in the Tabernacle Exo 39:37 · Lev 24:2 · Zec 4:12
Israelites Commanded to Cultivate in the Land of Promise Deu 28:40
Oil used for Idols Eze 23:41
Oil used for Lamps Exo 25:6 · Exo 27:20 · Mat 25:3
Oil used for the Head Psa 23:5 · Psa 105:15 · Luk 7:46
Oil used in God's Worship Lev 7:10 · Num 15:4–10
Oil used in Idolatrous Worship Hos 2:5, 8
Oil was Tithable by the Law Deu 12:17
Oil
Canaan Abounded In Deu 8:8
Comes Form the Earth Psa 104:14, 15 · Hos 2:22
Commerce In 2Ki 4:1–7
Dealing In, a Trade 2Ki 4:7
Exported 1Ki 5:11 · Eze 27:17 · Hos 12:1
Extracted by Presses Hag 2:16 · Mic 6:15
Failure of, a Severe Calamity Hag 1:11
First-Fruits of, Given to God Deu 18:4 · 2Ch 31:5 · Neh 10:37
Given by God Psa 104:14, 15 · Jer 31:12 · Joe 2:19, 24
Healing Isa 1:6 · Luk 10:34
Illuminating, for Tabernacle Exo 25:6 · Exo 27:20 · Lev 24:2–4
Jews often Extravagant in the Use of Pro 21:17
Kept in Boxes 2Ki 9:1
Kept in Cellars 1Ch 27:28
Kept in Cruises 1Ki 17:12
Kept in Horns 1Ki 1:39
Kept in Pots 2Ki 4:2
Kept in Storehouses 2Ch 32:28
Kind Reproof Psa 141:5
Kinds of, Mentioned: Myrrh Est 2:12
Kinds of, Mentioned: Olive Exo 30:24 · Lev 24:2
Miraculous Increase of 2Ki 4:2–6
Penetrating Psa 109:18
Petroleum (?) Job 29:6
Punishment for Profaning Exo 30:31–33
Precepts Concerning Gleaning the Fruit of Deu 24:20 · Isa 17:6
Symbolical Zec 4:2–12 · Rev 11:4
The Cherubs Made of the Wood of 1Ki 6:23, 31–33
The Wild, a Figure of the Gentiles; the Cultivated, of the
Sacred Exo 30:23–25 · Exo 31:11 · Exo 35:8, 15, 28 · Exo 37:29 · Exo 39:38 · Num 4:16 · 1Ch 9:30
Smooth Pro 5:3
Soft Psa 55:21
Sold by Measure 1Ki 5:11 · Luk 16:6
Stores of, Laid up in Fortified Cities 2Ch 11:11
The Consolation of the Gospel Isa 61:3
The Ointments of the Jews Made of Perfumes Mixed With Exo 30:23–25 · Joh 12:3
The Poor Employed in Extracted Job 24:11
The Unction of the Holy Spirit Psa 45:7 · Psa 89:20 · Zec 4:12
Tribute Paid In Hos 12:1
when Fresh Especially Esteemed Psa 92:10
Ointment
Not Sacred 2Ki 20:13 · Est 2:12 · Ecc 7:1 · Ecc 10:1 · Songs 1:3 · Songs 4:10 · Amo 6:6 · Mar 14:3–5 · Joh 12:3–5
Not Sacred: The Alabaster Container of Mat 26:7
Sacred: Compounded by Bezaleel Exo 37:1, 29
Sacred: Formula For Exo 30:23–25
Sacred: Uses of Exo 30:26–33
Old Age: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 15:15 · Gen 47:9 · Deu 34:7 · 2Sa 19:34–37 · 1Ch 29:28 · Job 5:26 · Job 11:17 · Job 12:12 · Job 32:4–9 · Job 42:17 · Psa 71:9, 18 · Psa 90:10 · Psa 92:14 · Psa 148:12, 13 · Pro 16:31 · Ecc 6:3, 6 · Ecc 12:1–7 · Isa 46:4 · Luk 2:37 · Tts 2:2, 3 · Phm 1:9
Olive of Prosperity Psa 128:3
Olive Oil Lev 24:2 · Mar 6:13 · Deu 8:8 · Jam 5:14 · Mat 6:17 · Lev 2:5 · Isa 61:3 · 1Ki 17:16
Olive
Bears Flowers Job 15:33
Branch of, Brought by the Dove to Noah's Ark Gen 8:11
Jews Rom 11:17–21, 24
Olympas: A Believer at Rome Rom 16:15
Omar: Son of Eliphaz, Grandson of Esau Gen 36:11, 15 · 1Ch 1:36
Omega: Alpha and Omega, the All-Comprehensiveness of

Topical Index — Olive–Ozni

Olive
Branches of, Used for Booths (Huts) Neh 8:15
Common to the Land of Canaan Exo 23:11 · Deu 6:11 · Deu 8:8

Christ Rev 1:8, 11 · Rev 21:6 · Rev 22:13
Omer: A Dry Measure Containing Exo 16:16–18, 36
Omnipotence Rev 19:6 · Heb 1:3 · Mat 19:26 · Luk 1:37 · Psa 147:5 · Isa 40:28 · Rom 1:20 · Eph 3:20 · Mar 10:27 · Jer 32:17
Omnipresence Pro 15:3 · Psa 139:7 · Isa 57:15 · 1Ki 8:27 · Col 1:17 · Mat 18:20 · Heb 1:3 · Isa 43:2 · Jer 23:23, 24 · Heb 4:13
Omniscience Psa 147:5 · 1 Joh 3:20 · Pro 15:3 · Jer 1:5 · Isa 40:28 · 1Ch 28:9 · Act 1:24 · Jer 23:24 · Psa 147:4 · Isa 40:13, 14
Omri
- **A Descendant of Pharez** 1Ch 9:4
- **A Son of Becher, Grandson of Benjamin** 1Ch 7:8
- **King of Israel was Commander of the Army of Israel** 1Ki 16:16
- **King of Israel: Defeats his Rival, Tibni, and Establishes Himself** 1Ki 16:17–22
- **King of Israel: Denounced by Micah** Mic 6:16
- **King of Israel: Surrendered Cities to King of Syria** 1Ki 20:34
- **King of Israel: Wicked Reign and Death of** 1Ki 16:23–28
- **Son of Michael, and Ruler of the Tribe of Issachar During the Time of David** 1Ch 27:18

On
- **A Leader of the Reubenites Who Rebelled Against Moses** Num 16:1
- **Capitol of Lower Egypt** Gen 41:45 · Gen 46:20

Onam
- **A Son of Shobal** Gen 36:23 · 1Ch 1:40
- **Son of Jerahmeel** 1Ch 2:26, 28

Onan: Killed for his Refusal to Raise Seed (Offspring) for his Deceased Brother Gen 38:4 · Gen 46:12 · Num 26:19 · 1Ch 2:3
Once Saved Always Saved Heb 6:4–6 · Joh 3:16 · Heb 10:26 · Jam 5:19, 20 · 2Pe 2:20–22 · 1Ti 4:1 · 1Co 9:27 · Mat 7:21–23 · Joh 15:6 · Gal 5:4
One Flesh Gen 2:24 · Mat 19:4–6 · Eph 5:31 · Luk 16:18 · Heb 13:4 · 1Co 6:16
One God 1Ti 2:5 · Isa 44:6 · Isa 43:11 · 1Co 8:6 · Jam 2:19 · Deu 6:4 · Isa 43:10 · Mar 12:29 · Joh 10:30 · Rev 1:8
Oneness 1Co 12:13 · Eph 4:5 · Deu 6:4 · Joh 1:1 · Joh 10:30 · Mar 12:29 · Gen 1:26 · Eph 4:6 · Mar 12:32 · Rev 1:8
Onesimus: A Fugitive Slave and Subsequent Convert of Paul Col 4:9 · Phm 1:10
Onesiphorus: A Christian of Ephesus 2Ti 1:16, 17 · 2Ti 4:19
Onion: General Scriptures Concerning Num 11:5
Ono: A Town of the Tribe of Benjamim 1Ch 8:12 · Neh 6:2 · Neh 11:35
Onycha: A Component of the Sacred Ointment, Made from the Shells of a Species of Mussel, Possessing an Odor Exo 30:34
Onyx used in Erecting the Temple 1Ch 29:2
Onyx used in the Breastplate Exo 28:9–12, 20 · Exo 39:6, 13
Onyx
- **Contributed by Israelites for the Priests' Garments** Exo 25:7 · Exo 35:9
- **Exported from Havilah** Gen 2:12
- **Precious Stone** Job 28:16 · Eze 28:13
- **Seen in the Foundations of the City of the New Jerusalem in John's Apocalyptic Vision** Rev 21:20

Ophel: A Gate in the Wall of Jerusalem Near the Temple 2Ch 27:3 · 2Ch 33:14 · Neh 3:26, 27
Ophir
- **A Country Celebrated for Its Gold and Other Valuable Merchandise: Gold of, Proverbial for Its Fineness** 1Ch 29:4 · Job 22:24 · Job 28:16 · Psa 45:9 · Isa 13:12
- **A Country Celebrated for Its Gold and Other Valuable Merchandise: Products of, Used by Solomon and Hiram** 1Ki 9:28 · 1Ki 10:11 · 2Ch 8:18 · 2Ch 9:10
- **Jehoshaphat Sends Ships To, Which are Wrecked at Sea** 1Ki 22:48
- **Son of Joktan** Gen 10:29 · 1Ch 1:23

Ophni: A Town of the Benjamites Jos 18:24
Ophrah
- **A City in Territory of the Tribe of Benjamin** Jos 18:23 · 1Sa 13:17
- **A City in Territory of the Tribe of Benjamin: And Ephraim** Joh 11:54
- **A City in Territory of the Tribe of Benjamin: Possibly Identical With Ephrain** 2Ch 13:19
- **A City in Territory of the Tribe of Manasseh; the Home of Gideon** Jdg 6:11, 24 · Jdg 8:27, 32 · Jdg 9:5
- **Son of Meonothai** 1Ch 4:14

Opinions Rom 14:1 · Gal 1:10 · Pro 18:2 · Joh 12:43 · Mat 7:1, 2 · Jam 1:19 · Isa 2:22 · Rom 2:24 · Mar 6:26 · Joh 9:22
Opportunities Gal 6:10 · 2Pe 3:9 · Psa 100:3 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Col 4:5 · Jer 8:20 · Eze 3:19 · Luk 12:47 · Eph 5:11 · Gal 5:13
Opportunity: The Measure of Responsibility Pro 1:24–33 · Jer 8:20 · Eze 3:19 · Eze 33:1–17 · Hos 5:6 · Mat 10:14, 15 · Mat 11:20–24 · Mat 23:34–38 · Mat 25:1–46 · Luk 12:47 · Luk 13:25–28 · Luk 14:16–24 · Luk 19:12–27
Oppression of Hagar, by Sarah Gen 16:6
Oppression of Israelites, by Egyptians Exo 1:10–22 · Exo 5:1
Oppression
- **God is a Refuge From** Psa 9:9
- **God Will Judge** Psa 103:6 · Ecc 5:8 · Isa 10:1 · Jer 22:17 · Eze 22:7 · Amo 4:1 · Mic 2:2 · Mal 3:5 · Jam 5:4
- **God's Help Promised Against** Psa 12:5 · Psa 72:4, 14 · Jer 50:34
- **National, God Judges** Act 7:7
- **National, Relieved** Exo 3:9 · Deu 26:7 · Jdg 2:14 · Jdg 6:1 · Jdg 7:1 · Jdg 8:1 · Jdg 10:1 · 2Ki 13:1 · Isa 52:4
- **Prayers Against** Psa 17:9 · Psa 44:24 · Psa 119:121, 134 · Isa 38:14
- **Rehoboam Resolves to Oppress the Israelites** 1Ki 12:14
- **Unclassified Scriptures Relating To** Exo 22:21–24 · Deu 23:15, 16 · Deu 24:14, 15 · Job 27:13–23 · Psa 9:9 · Psa 10:17, 18 · Psa 12:5 · Psa 62:10 · Psa 74:21 · Psa 119:134 · Pro 3:31 · Pro 14:31 · Pro 22:22 · Pro 28:3 · Pro 30:14 · Ecc 4:1 · Ecc 5:8 · Ecc 7:7 · Isa 1:17 · Isa 5:8 · Isa 33:15, 16 · Isa 58:6 · Jer 21:12 · Eze 22:29 · Eze 45:9 · Amo 5:11, 12 · Amo 8:4–6 · Mic 2:1–3 · Hab 2:5–11 · Zec 7:10 · Mat 23:2–4 · Jam 2:6

Optimism Jos 1:9 · Rom 8:28 · Php 4:13 · Pro 4:23 · Eph 4:29 · Joh 3:16 · Eph 6:11 · 1Co 13:7 · Psa 118:24 · Php 4:12
Oracle
- **The Holy Place** 1Ki 6:5 · Psa 28:2
- **The Scriptures are Called |Oracles|** Act 7:38 · Rom 3:2 · Heb 5:12 · 1Pe 4:11

Orator
- **Apollos** Act 18:24–28
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Isa 3:3
- **Jonah** Jon 3:4–10
- **Tertullus** Act 24:1
- **The Apostles** Act 2:1–41

Order 1Co 14:40 · 1Co 14:33 · 2Co 12:20 · Gen 1:1 · Tts 1:5 · Joh 14:27 · Jer 29:11 · Jam 3:16–18
Order in the Church 1Co 14:40 · Tts 1:5 · 2Ti 2:15 · Eph 1:22, 23 · 2Ch 7:14 · Mat 16:18 · Heb 10:24, 25 · Rom 12:5 · 1Ti 3:15 · 1Ti 3:2
Orderliness 1Co 14:40 · Rom 12:2 · Pro 24:30–32 · Tts 2:3–5 · Heb 13:7
Orderly Worship Joh 4:24 · Col 3:16 · 1Co 14:26
Ordinance
- **A Decree** Exo 12:14, 24, 43 · Exo 13:10 · Exo 15:25 · Num 9:14 · Num 10:8 · Num 15:15 · Num 18:8 · Isa 24:5 · Mal 4:4 · Rom 13:2 · 1Pe 2:13
- **Insufficiency of, for Salvation** Isa 1:10–17 · Gal 5:6 · Gal 6:15 · Eph 2:15 · Col 2:14, 20–23 · Heb 9:1

Ordination Joh 15:16 · 2Ti 2:15 · 1Ti 5:22 · Act 14:23 · Tts 1:5 · Act 6:3 · 1Ti 1:12 · 1Ti 5:17 · Heb 13:7 · 1Pe 2:5
Oreb
- **A Prince of Midian, Overcome by Gideon and Killed by the Ephraimites** Jdg 7:25 · Jdg 8:3 · Psa 83:11
- **A Rock East of the Jordan River, where Oreb Was Killed** Jdg 7:25 · Isa 10:26

Oren: Son of Jerahmeel 1Ch 2:25
Organ Donation Joh 15:12, 13 · Gen 2:21–23 · Ecc 12:7 · Ecc 3:20 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Gen 3:19 · Rom 13:9 · 1Co 15:50
Organization 1Co 14:40 · Pro 13:4 · Hab 2:2 · 1Co 15:58 · Rom 12:11 · 2Ti 1:7 · Luk 14:28 · Col 3:23 · Php 4:13 · Pro 10:4
Organized Religion 1 Joh 2:26, 27 · 1 Joh 4:1 · 1Pe 5:2, 3
Original Sin Rom 5:12 · Psa 51:5 · 1 Joh 1:8–10 · Gen 3:22 · Eze 18:20 · Eze 18:4 · Isa 59:2 · Deu 1:39 · Psa 14:2, 3 · Eph 2:1–3
Orion: The Constellation of Job 9:9 · Job 38:31 · Isa 13:10 · Amo 5:8
Ornan
- **A Jebusite** 1Ch 21:15–25, 28 · 2Ch 3:1
- **Called Araunah** 2Sa 24:16–25

Orpah: The Less Famous Daughter-In-Law of Naomi Rut 1:4, 14
Orphan
- **A Figure of Zion in Affliction** Lam 5:3
- **Daughters of Zelophehad** Num 27:1–5
- **Esther** Est 2:7
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Exo 22:22–24 · Deu 10:18 · Deu 14:28, 29 · Deu 16:11, 14 · Deu 24:17–22 · Deu 26:12, 13 · Deu 27:19 · Job 6:27 · Job 22:9 · Job 24:3, 9 · Job 29:12, 13 · Job 31:16–18, 21 · Psa 10:14, 17, 18 · Psa 27:10 · Psa 68:5 · Psa 82:3 · Psa 94:6 · Psa 146:9 · Pro 23:10 · Isa 1:17, 23 · Isa 10:1, 2 · Jer 5:28 · Jer 7:6, 7 · Jer 22:3 · Jer 49:11 · Hos 14:3 · Mal 3:5 · Jam 1:27
- **Joash** 2Ki 11:1–12
- **Jotham** Jdg 9:16–21
- **Lot** Gen 11:27, 28
- **Mephibosheth** 2Sa 9:3

Osee: Hosea, So Called (In Av) Rom 9:25
Osprey: Forbidden As Food Lev 11:13 · Deu 14:12
Ossifrage: Forbidden As Food Lev 11:13 · Deu 14:12
Ostentation in Prayer and Almsgiving Mat 6:1 · Pro 25:14 · Pro 27:2
Ostriches
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Job 39:13–18 · Lam 4:3 · Isa 13:21 · Isa 34:13 · Isa 43:20
- **Owl** Lev 11:16 · Deu 14:15 · Job 30:29 · Isa 43:20 · Jer 50:39 · Mic 1:8
- **The Cry of** Mic 1:8

Other Gods Exo 23:13 · Deu 6:14 · Isa 44:6 · Joh 14:6 · Exo 20:3 · Exo 15:11 · Deu 32:17 · Exo 34:14 · Jer 25:6 · Jer 7:9
Other Religions Joh 14:6 · 1Co 8:5, 6 · Joh 13:34, 35 · Deu 12:29–31 · Joh 3:16–18 · Jam 1:26 · 1Ti 2:5 · Joh 15:16 · Joh 12:47 · Jde 1:22
Othni: Son of Shemaiah 1Ch 26:7
Othniel
- **Becomes the Deliverer and Leader of Israel** Jdg 3:8–11
- **Conquers Kirjath-Sepher, and As Reward Obtains Caleb's Daughter As a Wife** Jos 15:16–20 · Jdg 1:12, 13
- **Death of** Jdg 3:11
- **Descendants of** 1Ch 4:13, 14

Ouches: Sockets Exo 28:11
Ouija Board Lev 19:31 · Deu 18:10 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Rev 21:8 · Lev 20:6 · Heb 10:26 · Lev 20:27
Ouija Boards Lev 19:31 · Lev 20:6 · Deu 7:26
Our Appearance 1Sa 16:7 · 1Pe 3:3, 4 · Pro 31:30 · 1Ti 2:9 · Gen 1:27 · Lev 19:28 · Jam 1:23 · Deu 22:5 · Psa 139:14
Our Children Eph 6:4 · Pro 22:6 · Psa 127:3 · Mat 18:10 · Pro 13:24 · Pro 29:15 · Isa 54:13 · Pro 17:6 · Deu 6:6, 7 · Pro 29:17
Our Enemies Mat 22:44 · Rom 12:20 · 2Pe 2:1 · Joh 14:1 · Mat 5:11 · Luk 23:34 · Rom 12:14
Our Environment Gen 2:15 · Gen 1:28 · Joh 3:16, 17 · Lev 25:23, 24 · Psa 8:6–8
Our Feelings Jer 17:9 · Pro 28:26 · 1 Joh 3:20 · Pro 14:12, 13 · Pro 12:15 · Pro 29:11 · Isa 41:10 · Pro 3:5, 6 · 1 Joh 2:15 · 2Ti 3:5
Our First Love Rev 2:4 · 1 Joh 4:8 · Joh 3:16 · 1Pe 1:22 · Rev 2:5 · Joh 15:13 · Mar 12:30 · Mat 24:12 · Mat 22:37 · 2Pe 3:9
Our Purpose Jer 29:11 · Rom 8:28 · Pro 16:9 · Joh 15:16 · Act 26:16 · Mat 28:19 · Eph 1:11 · Isa 43:7 · Ecc 12:13 · Isa 14:24
Our Savior Joh 3:16 · Act 4:12 · Rom 6:23 · 1 Joh 4:14 · Rom 3:23 · Isa 55:11 · Gal 3:26
Our Souls Mat 10:28 · Gen 2:7 · Eze 18:20 · 1Th 5:23 · Ecc 12:7
Our Speech Eph 4:29 · Col 4:6 · Mat 15:11 · Psa 141:3 · Pro 15:1, 2 · Pro 15:4 · Pro 21:23 · Pro 16:24 · Mat 12:36 · Jam 1:19
Our Thoughts Php 4:8 · 2Co 10:5
Our Tongue Jam 3:8 · Pro 18:21 · Mat 12:36, 37 · Pro 21:23 · Eph 4:29 · Pro 12:18 · Jam 1:26 · Pro 15:4 · Psa 39:1 · 1Pe 3:10
Our Weakness 2Co 12:9 · Php 4:19 · Rom 12:19 · Jer 17:9 · Rom 8:26 · 1 Joh 4:18 · Psa 37:4 · Rom 8:1 · Php 4:13 · Jer 17:10
Our Words Psa 19:14 · 1Co 10:31 · Col 3:17 · Exo 20:7 · Col 3:8
Our Worth to God Rom 5:8 · Jer 29:11 · Mat 10:31 · Isa 43:4 · Joh 3:16 · 2Co 12:9 · Gal 2:20 · Luk 12:6, 7 · Rom 8:28 · 1Sa 16:7
Out of Body Experiences 2Co 12:2–4 · Rev 4:1 · Joh 4:24 · Jam 2:26 · Joh 14:3
Outer Space Psa 8:3, 4 · Isa 40:26 · Gen 1:1 · Psa 19:1 · Psa 147:4 · Rev 8:12 · Gen 1:16 · Isa 40:22 · 2Co 12:2 · Job 26:7
Outreach Mar 16:15 · Jer 1:7 · Rom 10:14 · Mat 28:19 · Act 1:8 · 2Ti 4:2 · Isa 52:7 · Act 20:28
Outward Appearance 1Sa 16:7 · 1Pe 3:3, 4 · 2Co 4:18 · Pro 31:30 · 1Ti 2:9, 10
Oven for Baking Exo 8:3 · Lev 2:4 · Lev 7:9 · Lev 11:35 · Lev 26:26
Oven: Figurative Psa 21:9 · Hos 7:4, 6, 7 · Mal 4:1 · Mat 6:30 · Luk 12:28
Overcome Joh 16:33 · 2Ti 1:7 · 1Pe 5:7–9 · Rom 12:2 · Php 4:6 · Rev 12:11 · Gal 5:1 · Psa 138:6–8 · Heb 4:14–16 · Joh 3:16
Overcomers Joh 16:33 · 1 Joh 5:4 · Rom 8:37 · Jam 1:12 · 1 Joh 4:4 · 1 Joh 5:5 · Rev 3:21 · Rev 3:5 · Psa 27:1 · 1Pe 5:7
Overcoming Rom 12:21 · Joh 16:33 · 1Pe 5:7 · Jam 1:19, 20 · 1 Joh 4:18 · Rom 12:1, 2 · 1 Joh 5:5 · 1 Joh 5:4
Overcoming Disappointment Php 4:6, 7 · Rom 8:28 · Jer 29:11 · Col 3:23–25 · Heb 4:14–16 · 1 Joh 5:13, 14 · Joh 10:10 · Mat 6:6 · Mat 10:29–31 · Psa 42:11
Overcoming Fear Isa 41:10 · 2Ti 1:7 · 1 Joh 4:18 · Joh 16:33 · Psa 27:1 · Psa 56:3, 4 · Rom 8:15 · Jos 1:9 · Psa 27:3 · Psa 23:4
Overcoming Gluttony Php 4:13 · 1Pe 5:8 · Rom 14:17 · Php 3:19 · Pro 23:21 · Job 23:10–12 · Pro 23:2
Overcoming Greed Luk 12:15 · Ecc 5:10 · Col 3:5 · 1Ti 6:17 · 1Ti 6:6
Overcoming Insecurity 1 Joh 4:18 · 1Co 10:13 · Joh 15:7, 8 · Jam 5:16 · Joh 8:32 · Gal 2:20 · Php 3:13, 14 · Eph 2:10 · 1Pe 5:5–7 · Jam 1:20
Overcoming Rejection Joh 1:11 · Rom 8:28 · Luk 6:22 · Rom 8:31 · Psa 27:10 · Isa 41:10 · Isa 53:4–6 · Mat 10:14 · Jer 29:11 · Isa 49:15
Overcoming Stress Php 4:6, 7 · Joh 14:27 · Mat 11:28–30 · Joh 16:33 · Rom 8:31 · Php 4:13 · 1 Joh 4:18 · Luk 6:48
Overcoming Temptation 1Co 10:13 · Jam 4:7 · Gal 5:16 · 1Co 6:18–20 · Heb 2:18 · Jam 1:14 · Jam 4:17 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Luk 22:40 · Heb 4:15
Overcoming the World Joh 16:33 · 1 Joh 5:4 · 1 Joh 4:4 · 1 Joh 5:5 · Rev 3:21 · Rev 12:11 · Rom 8:37 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Jam 4:7 · 1Co 10:13
Overconfidence Php 1:6 · Php 4:13 · Isa 41:10 · Heb 4:16 · Heb 13:6 · Pro 3:26 · Jos 1:9 · Mat 6:34
Overeating 1Co 10:31 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Pro 23:20, 21 · Pro 25:27 · Php 4:13 · 1Co 3:16 · Jer 17:14 · Eph 5:18 · Exo 15:26 · Rom 14:21
Overflow Joe 2:24 · Rom 15:13 · Pro 3:10 · Luk 6:45 · Psa 23:5 · Joh 10:10 · Isa 43:2 · Act 19:11 · Joh 14:12 · Joh 7:38
Overmuch Care
- **About Earthly Things, Forbidden** Mat 6:25 · Luk 12:22, 29 · Joh 6:27
- **An Obstruction to the Gospel** Mat 13:22 · Luk 8:14 · Luk 14:18–20
- **Be Without** 1Co 7:32 · Php 4:6
- **God's Promises should Keep Us From** Heb 13:5
- **God's Providential Goodness should Keep Us From** Mat

6:26, 28, 30 · Luk 22:35
Martha Luk 10:41
Persons Who offered to Follow Christ Luk 9:57
Sent As a Punishment to the Wicked Eze 4:16 · Eze 12:19
should be Cast on God Psa 37:5 · Psa 55:22 · Pro 16:3 · 1Pe 5:7
Trust in God should Free Us From Jer 17:7, 8 · Dan 3:16
Unbecoming in Saints 2Ti 2:4
Uselessness of Mat 6:27 · Luk 12:25, 26
Vanity of Psa 39:6 · Ecc 4:8
Warning Against Luk 21:34

Topical Index — Paarai–Paying Taxes

Paarai
Called Naarai In 1Ch 11:37
One of David's Valiant Men 2Sa 23:35
Pack Animals used for Transporting Army Supplies 1Ch 12:40
Padon: One of the Nethinim Ezr 2:44 · Neh 7:47
Pagan Holidays Col 2:8 · Joh 8:32 · Pro 30:5, 6 · 1Co 11:1, 2 · Col 2:16
Paganism Rev 21:8 · Lev 20:6 · Lev 19:31 · Isa 8:19 · Deu 18:9 · Rev 22:15 · Jam 4:12 · Isa 5:20 · Mat 25:46
Pagans 1Co 6:9–11 · Eze 13:18 · 2Th 2:9 · 2Pe 2:15 · Php 4:6 · 2Ki 23:7
Pagiel: Son of Ocran and Leader of the Tribe of Asher at Time of the Exodus Num 1:13 · Num 2:27 · Num 7:72, 77 · Num 10:26
Pahath-Moab: The Ancestor of an Influential Family of Judah Which Returned to Jerusalem from the Captivity Ezr 2:6 · Ezr 10:30 · Neh 3:11 · Neh 7:11
Pai
A City in Edom 1Ch 1:50
Called Pau In Gen 36:39
Pain: General Scriptures Concerning Job 14:22 · Job 30:17, 18 · Job 33:19 · Lam 3:5 · Rev 16:10 · Rev 21:4
Painting of Portraits Eze 23:14
Painting: Around the Eyes to Enlarge Their Appearance 2Ki 9:30 · Jer 4:30 · Eze 23:40
Palace for Kings 1Ki 21:1 · 2Ki 15:25 · Jer 49:27 · Amo 1:12 · Nah 2:6
Palace of a Government Amo 1:12 · Amo 2:2 · Nah 2:6
Palace of David 2Sa 7:2
Palace of Solomon 1Ki 7:1–12
Palace
Archives Kept In Ezr 6:2
At Babylon Dan 4:29 · Dan 5:5 · Dan 6:18
At Shushan Neh 1:1 · Est 1:2 · Est 7:7 · Dan 8:2
Proclamations Issued From Amo 3:9
Palaces of Kings were Strictly Guarded 2Ki 11:5
Palaces of Kings
Afforded Support to all the King's Retainers Ezr 4:14 · Dan 1:5
Called the House of the Kingdom 2Ch 2:1, 12
Called the King's House 2Ki 25:9 · 2Ch 7:11
Called the King's Palace Est 1:5
Called the Royal House Est 1:9
Contained Treasures of the King 1Ki 15:18 · 2Ch 12:9 · 2Ch 25:24
Gorgeous Apparel Suited To, Alone Luk 7:25
Often Attended by Eunuchs As Servants 2Ki 20:18 · Dan 1:3, 4
Royal Decrees Issued From Est 3:15 · Est 8:14
Royal Decrees Laid up In Ezr 6:2
Splendidly Furnished Est 1:6
Surrounded With Gardens Est 1:5
Surrounded With Terraces 2Ch 9:11
Under Governors 1Ki 4:6 · Neh 7:2
Palaces were Entered by Gates Neh 2:8
Palaces
High Psa 78:69
Jerusalem Celebrated For Psa 48:3, 13
Often As Punishment: Burned With Fire 2Ch 36:19 · Jer 17:27
Often As Punishment: Desolate Psa 69:25 · Eze 19:7
Often As Punishment: Forsaken Isa 32:14
Often As Punishment: Overgrown With Thorns Isa 34:13
Often As Punishment: Scenes of Bloodshed Jer 9:21
Often As Punishment: Spoiled Amo 3:11
Overseer: General Scriptures Concerning Mat 24:48, 49
Owl in RV Ostrich is Substituted Lev 11:16 · Deu 14:15 · Job 30:29 · Isa 13:21 · Isa 34:11, 13 · Isa 43:20 · Jer 50:39 · Mic 1:8
Owl: Unclean Lev 11:16, 17 · Deu 14:16
Owls Isa 34:11 · Psa 102:6 · Lev 11:17 · Lev 11:16 · Mic 1:8 · Deu 14:16 · Jer 50:39 · Isa 13:21
Ozem
Son of Jerahmeel 1Ch 2:25
Son of Jesse 1Ch 2:1 · 1Ch 15:1
Ozias: A Form Given to the Name of King Uzziah Mat 1:8, 9
Ozni: Son of Gad Num 26:16
Deborah Led Israel from Under A Jdg 4:5
Jericho Was Called |The City of Palm Trees| Deu 34:3
Wood of, Used in the Temple 1Ki 6:29, 32, 35 · 2Ch 3:5
Palmer-Worm: General Scriptures Concerning Joe 1:4 · Joe 2:25 · Amo 4:9
Palmistry Lev 19:31 · Lev 20:6 · Gal 5:19–21 · Lev 20:27 · Isa 2:6 · Deu 18:10 · Isa 8:19 · Rev 21:8
Palti: A Chief Benjamite and One of the Twelve Spies Sent Into Canaan Num 13:9
Paltiel: A Chief of Issachar and One of the Committee of Twelve Appointed to Divide Canaan Among the Tribes Num 34:26
Pamphylia
John, Surnamed |Mark| in Act 13:13 · Act 15:38
Men of, in Jerusalem Act 2:10
Paul Goes To Act 13:13, 14 · Act 14:24
Sea of Act 27:5
Panic Attacks Isa 41:10 · Isa 43:1, 2 · Heb 13:6 · Php 4:6 · 2Ti 1:7 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Jam 1:2–4 · Isa 41:13 · Psa 46:10 · 1 Joh 4:4
Panic in Armies Lev 26:17 · Deu 32:30 · Jos 23:10 · Psa 35:5
Panic: from God Gen 35:5 · Exo 15:14–16 · Jdg 7:22 · 1Sa 14:15–20 · 2Ki 7:6, 7 · 2Ch 20:22, 23
Pantomime by Agabus Act 21:11
Pantomime by Ezekiel Eze 4:1–8 · Eze 12:18
Pantomime by Isaiah Isa 20:2, 3
Paper: General Scriptures Concerning 2 Joh 1:12
Paphos: Paul Blinds a Sorcerer In Act 13:6–13
Papyrus: (Rv , Margin) Exo 2:3
Parables of a Vine of Egypt Psa 80:8–16
Parables of Aholah and Aholibah Eze 23:1

Parables of Lions' Cubs Eze 19:1–9
Parables of the Garment Which Was Torn in Pieces 1Ki 11:30–32
Parables of the Husbandman Isa 28:23–29
Parables of the Lamb 2Sa 12:1–6
Parables of the Prisoner of War 1Ki 20:39–41
Parables of the Skins Filled With Wine Jer 13:12–14
Parables of the Thistle and Cedar 2Ki 14:9
Parables of the Trees Jdg 9:8–15
Parables of the Two Eagles Eze 17:1
Parables of the Vine Eze 15:1 · Eze 17:5–10 · Eze 19:10–14
Parables of the Vineyard Isa 5:1–7 · Isa 27:2, 3
Parables of the Woman of Tekoa 2Sa 14:5–12
Parables
- **Furnished House** 2Ti 2:20, 21
- **Parables of Christ: Barren Fig-Tree** Luk 13:6–9
- **Parables of Christ: Beam and Mote** Luk 6:41, 42
- **Parables of Christ: Blind Leading the Blind** Luk 6:39
- **Parables of Christ: Builder of a Tower** Luk 14:28–30, 33
- **Parables of Christ: Children of the Bride Chamber** Mat 9:15
- **Parables of Christ: Cloud and Wind** Luk 12:54–57
- **Parables of Christ: Creditor and Debtors** Luk 7:41–47
- **Parables of Christ: Faithful, and Evil Servants** Mat 24:45–51
- **Parables of Christ: Fig-Tree Leafing** Mat 24:32–34
- **Parables of Christ: Good Samaritan** Luk 10:30–37
- **Parables of Christ: Good Shepherd** Joh 10:1–6
- **Parables of Christ: House, Divided Against Itself** Mar 3:25
- **Parables of Christ: Importunate Friend** Luk 11:5–9
- **Parables of Christ: Importunate Widow** Luk 18:1–8
- **Parables of Christ: King Going to War** Luk 14:31–33
- **Parables of Christ: Kingdom, Divided Against Itself** Mar 3:24
- **Parables of Christ: Labourers Hired** Mat 20:1–16
- **Parables of Christ: Leaven** Mat 13:33
- **Parables of Christ: Lighted Candle** Mar 4:21 · Luk 11:33–36
- **Parables of Christ: Lost Piece of Silver** Luk 15:8–10
- **Parables of Christ: Lost Sheep** Luk 15:3–7
- **Parables of Christ: Man of the House Watching** Mat 24:43
- **Parables of Christ: Man Taking a Far Journey** Mar 13:34–37
- **Parables of Christ: Marriage-Feast** Mat 22:2–14
- **Parables of Christ: Meats Defiling Not** Mat 15:10–15
- **Parables of Christ: Men Bidden to a Feast** Luk 14:7–11
- **Parables of Christ: Mustard-Seed** Mat 13:31, 32 · Luk 13:19
- **Parables of Christ: Net Cast Into the Sea** Mat 13:47–50
- **Parables of Christ: New Cloth and Old Garment** Mat 9:16
- **Parables of Christ: New Wine and Old Bottles** Mat 9:17
- **Parables of Christ: Pearl of Great Price** Mat 13:45, 46
- **Parables of Christ: Pharisee and Publican** Luk 18:9–14
- **Parables of Christ: Pounds** Luk 19:12–27
- **Parables of Christ: Prodigal Son** Luk 15:11–32
- **Parables of Christ: Rich Fool** Luk 12:16–21
- **Parables of Christ: Rich Man and Lazarus** Luk 16:19–31
- **Parables of Christ: Savour of Salt** Luk 14:34, 35
- **Parables of Christ: Seed Growing Secretly** Mar 4:26–29
- **Parables of Christ: Sower** Mat 13:3–23 · Luk 8:5–15
- **Parables of Christ: Strong Man Armed** Mar 3:27 · Luk 11:21
- **Parables of Christ: Talents** Mat 25:14–30
- **Parables of Christ: Tares** Mat 13:24–30, 36–43
- **Parables of Christ: Ten Virgins** Mat 25:1–13
- **Parables of Christ: Treasure Hid in a Field** Mat 13:44
- **Parables of Christ: Tree and Its Fruit** Luk 6:43–45
- **Parables of Christ: Two Sons** Mat 21:28–32
- **Parables of Christ: Unclean Spirit** Mat 12:43
- **Parables of Christ: Unjust Steward** Luk 16:1–8
- **Parables of Christ: Unmerciful Servant** Mat 18:23–35
- **Parables of Christ: Vine and Branches** Joh 15:1–5
- **Parables of Christ: Wicked Husbandmen** Mat 21:33–45
- **Parables of Christ: Wise and Foolish Builders** Mat 7:24–27
- **Remarkable Parables of the Old Testament** Jdg 9:8–15 · 2Sa 12:1–4 · 2Sa 14:5–7
- **The Athlete** 2Ti 2:5
- **The Boiling Pot** Eze 24:3–5
- **The Farmer** 2Ti 2:6
- **The Gourd** Jon 4:10, 11
- **The Mercenary Soldier** 2Ti 2:3, 4
- **The Mirror** Jam 1:23–25
- **The Sheet Lowered Down from the Sky (In Peter's Vision)** Act 10:10–16
- **The Two Covenants** Gal 4:22–31

Paradise: The Place of Glorified Spirits Luk 23:43 · 2Co 12:4 · Rev 2:7
Paradox: General Scriptures Concerning Pro 13:7 · Mat 10:39 · Mat 16:25 · Mar 8:35 · Luk 17:33 · Joh 12:25 · 1Co 3:18 · 2Co 6:4 · 2Co 12:4, 10, 11 · Eph 3:17–19 · Php 3:7 · Rev 21:18, 21
Parah: A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Benjamin Jos 18:23
Paralysis
- **Cured by Jesus** Mat 4:24 · Mat 8:6, 13 · Mat 9:2, 6
- **Cured by Peter** Act 9:33, 34
- **Cured by Philip** Act 8:7

Paran
- **David Takes Refuge In** 1Sa 25:1
- **Desert or Wilderness of** Gen 21:21 · Num 10:12 · Num 12:16 · Num 13:3, 26 · Deu 1:1
- **Hadad Flees To** 1Ki 11:17, 18
- **Israelites Encamp In** Num 12:16
- **Mountains of** Deu 33:2 · Hab 3:3

Paranoia Php 4:6, 7 · Pro 3:5 · 2Ti 1:7 · Jos 1:9 · 1 Joh 4:18 · Heb 13:6 · Rom 8:15 · 2Co 10:3–5 · Isa 54:17 · 1Co 13:7
Paranormal Eph 6:12 · Ecc 9:5, 6 · Lev 19:31 · 1 Joh 4:1
Parchment: General Scriptures Concerning 2Ti 4:13
Pardon is Granted by Christ Mar 2:5 · Luk 7:48
Pardon is Granted by God Alone Dan 9:9 · Mar 2:7
Pardon is Granted for the Name's Sake of Christ 1 Joh 2:12
Pardon is Granted
- **Abundantly** Isa 55:7 · Rom 5:20
- **According to the Riches of Grace** Eph 1:7
- **Freely** Isa 43:25
- **On the Exaltation of Christ** Act 5:31
- **Readily** Neh 9:17 · Psa 86:5
- **Through Christ** Luk 1:69, 77 · Act 5:31 · Act 13:38
- **Through the Blood of Christ** Mat 26:28 · Rom 3:25 · Col 1:14
- **To Those Who Believe** Act 10:43
- **To Those Who Confess Their Sins** 2Sa 12:13 · Psa 32:5 · 1 Joh 1:9
- **To Those Who Repent** Act 2:38

Pardon
- **All Saints Enjoy** Col 2:13 · 1 Joh 2:12
- **Blessedness of** Psa 32:1 · Rom 4:7
- **David** 2Sa 12:13
- **Encouragement to Pray For** 2Ch 7:14
- **Exhibits The: Compassion of God** Mic 7:18, 19
- **Exhibits The: Faithfulness of God** 1 Joh 1:9
- **Exhibits The: Forbearance of God** Rom 3:25
- **Exhibits The: Goodness of God** 2Ch 30:18 · Psa 86:5
- **Exhibits The: Grace of God** Rom 5:15, 16
- **Exhibits The: Justice of God** 1 Joh 1:9
- **Exhibits The: Loving-Kindness of God** Psa 51:1
- **Exhibits The: Mercy of God** Exo 34:7 · Psa 51:1
- **Expressed by Blotting out Sin** Act 3:19

Expressed by Blotting out Transgression Isa 44:22
Expressed by Casting Sins Into the Sea Mic 7:19
Expressed by Covering Sin Psa 32:1
Expressed by Forgiving Transgression Psa 32:1
Expressed by not Imputing Sin Rom 4:8
Expressed by not Mentioning Transgression Eze 18:22
Expressed by Remembering Sins No More Heb 10:17
Expressed by Removing Transgression Psa 103:12
Hezekiah Isa 38:17
Illustrated Luk 7:42 · Luk 15:20–24
Israelites Num 14:20
Legal Sacrifices, Ineffectual For Heb 10:4
Manasseh 2Ch 33:13
Ministers are Appointed to Proclaim Isa 40:1, 2 · 2Co 5:19
None Without Shedding of Blood Lev 17:11 · Heb 9:22
Outward Purifications, Ineffectual For Job 9:30, 31 · Jer 2:22
Pray for for Others Jam 5:15 · 1 Joh 5:16
Pray for for Yourselves Psa 25:11, 18 · Psa 51:1 · Mat 6:12 · Luk 11:4
Promised Isa 1:18 · Jer 31:34 · Heb 8:12 · Jer 50:20
should be Preached in the Name of Christ Luk 24:47
should Lead to Fearing God Psa 130:4
should Lead to Loving God Luk 7:47
should Lead to Praising God Psa 103:2, 3
should Lead to Returning to God Isa 44:22
The Blood of Christ, Alone, is Efficacious For Zec 13:1 · 1 Joh 1:7
The Paralytic Mat 9:2
The Penitent Luk 7:47
Withheld From: Apostates Heb 10:26, 27 · 1 Joh 5:16
Withheld From: Blasphemers Against the Holy Spirit Mat 12:32 · Mar 3:28, 29
Withheld From: The Impenitent Luk 13:2–5
Withheld From: The Unbelieving Joh 8:21, 24
Withheld From: The Unforgiving Mar 11:26 · Luk 6:37
Parent and Child Relationships Eph 6:4 · Pro 22:6 · Exo 20:12 · Col 3:21 · Php 2:14 · Pro 13:24 · Pro 29:15 · Pro 1:8, 9 · Pro 23:13, 14 · Jam 1:19
Parental Alienation 1Ti 5:8 · Eph 6:4 · Pro 13:24 · Col 3:13 · Pro 22:6 · 1Ti 5:4 · Joh 10:10 · Act 5:29
Parental Discipline Pro 13:24 · Pro 22:6 · Eph 6:4 · Pro 19:18 · Pro 29:17 · Pro 29:15 · Heb 12:7
Parental Love Eph 6:4 · Pro 22:6 · Col 3:14 · Exo 20:12 · Psa 103:13 · 1 Joh 4:8 · Rom 5:8 · Col 3:20 · Pro 13:24
Parental Responsibility Eph 6:4 · Pro 22:6 · Col 3:21 · Deu 6:6, 7 · Pro 29:15
Parenting Pro 22:6 · Eph 6:4 · Col 3:21 · Pro 13:24 · Psa 127:3 · Pro 29:15 · Tts 2:7 · Pro 29:17 · Pro 1:8, 9 · Exo 20:12
Parents
Bad - Exemplified: Athaliah 2Ch 22:3
Bad - Exemplified: Eli 1Sa 3:13
Bad - Exemplified: Herodias Mar 6:24
Bad - Exemplified: Manasseh 2Ch 33:6
Bad - Exemplified: Mother of Micah Jdg 17:3
Bad - Exemplified: Saul 1Sa 20:33
Covenant, Benefits of, Entailed on Children Gen 6:18 · Exo 20:6 · Psa 103:17
Curses Entailed Exo 20:5 · Lev 20:5 · Isa 14:20 · Jer 9:14 · Lam 5:7 · Eze 16:44 · Eze 45:1
Good - Exemplified: Abraham Gen 18:19
Good - Exemplified: David 2Sa 18:5, 33
Good - Exemplified: Hannah 1Sa 1:28
Good - Exemplified: Jacob Gen 44:20, 30
Good - Exemplified: Job Job 1:5
Good - Exemplified: Joseph Gen 48:13–20
Good - Exemplified: Lois and Eunice 2Ti 1:5
Good - Exemplified: Manoah Jdg 13:8
Good - Exemplified: Mother of Lemuel Pro 31:1
Good - Exemplified: Mother of Moses Exo 2:2, 3
Good - Exemplified: Nobleman Joh 4:49
Good - Exemplified: Shunammite 2Ki 4:19, 20
Indulgent: David 1Ki 1:6
Indulgent: Eli 1Sa 2:27–36 · 1Sa 3:13, 14
Involved in Children's Wickedness 1Sa 2:27–36 · 1Sa 4:10–22
Negligence of, Sorely Punished 1Sa 3:13
Parental Affection Exemplified by David 2Sa 12:18–23 · 2Sa 13:38, 39 · 2Sa 14:1, 33 · 2Sa 18:5, 12, 13, 33 · 2Sa 19:1–6
Parental Affection Exemplified by Father of the Demoniac Mar 9:24
Parental Affection Exemplified by Hagar Gen 21:15, 16
Parental Affection Exemplified by Hannah 1Sa 2:19
Parental Affection Exemplified by Isaac Gen 27:26, 27
Parental Affection Exemplified by Isaac and Rebekah Gen 25:28
Parental Affection Exemplified by Jacob Gen 37:3, 4 · Gen 42:4, 38 · Gen 43:13, 14 · Gen 45:26–28 · Gen 48:10, 11
Parental Affection Exemplified by Jairus Mar 5:23
Parental Affection Exemplified by Laban Gen 31:26–28
Parental Affection Exemplified by Mary Mat 12:46 · Luk 2:48 · Joh 2:5 · Joh 19:25
Parental Affection Exemplified by Moses' Mother Exo 2:1
Parental Affection Exemplified by Naomi Rut 1:8, 9
Parental Affection Exemplified by Rebekah's Mother Gen 24:55
Parental Affection Exemplified by Rizpah 2Sa 21:10
Parental Affection Exemplified by The Nobleman Joh 4:49
Parental Affection Exemplified by The True Mother of the Infant Brought to Solomon 1Ki 3:22–28
Partiality of Isaac for Esau Gen 25:28
Partiality of Jacob for Benjamin Gen 42:4
Partiality of Jacob for Joseph Gen 33:2 · Gen 37:3 · Gen 48:22
Partiality of Rebekah for Jacob Gen 25:28 · Gen 27:6–17
Paternal Blessings of Abraham Gen 17:18
Paternal Blessings of Isaac Gen 27:10–40 · Gen 28:3, 4
Paternal Blessings of Jacob Gen 48:15–20 · Gen 49:1–28
Paternal Blessings of Noah Gen 9:24–27
Paternal Reproaches Gen 9:24, 25 · Gen 49:3–7
Prayers on Behalf of Children of David 2Sa 7:25–29 · 1Ch 17:16–27 · 2Sa 12:16 · 1Ch 22:12 · 1Ch 29:19
Prayers on Behalf of Children of Hannah 1Sa 1:27
Prayers on Behalf of Children of Job Job 1:5
Receive Their Children from God Gen 33:5 · 1Sa 1:27 · Psa 127:3
should Pray for Their Children for Their Spiritual Welfare Gen 17:18 · 1Ch 29:19
should Pray for Their Children: when in Sickness 2Sa 12:16 · Mar 5:23 · Joh 4:46, 49
should Pray for Their Children: when in Temptation Job 1:5
Sins of, Visited on Their Children Exo 20:5 · Isa 14:20 · Lam 5:7
Their Duty to Their Children Is: Not to Make Unholy Connections for Them Gen 24:1–4 · Gen 28:1, 2
Their Duty to Their Children Is: Not to Provoke Them Eph 6:4 · Col 3:21
Their Duty to Their Children Is: To Bless Them Gen 48:15 · Heb 11:20
Their Duty to Their Children Is: To Bring Them to Christ Mat 19:13, 14
Their Duty to Their Children Is: To Command Them to Obey God Deu 32:46 · 1Ch 28:9
Their Duty to Their Children Is: To Correct Them Pro

13:24 · Pro 19:18 · Pro 23:13 · Pro 29:17 · Heb 12:7
Their Duty to Their Children Is: To Instruct Them in God's Word Deu 4:9 · Deu 11:19 · Isa 38:19
Their Duty to Their Children Is: To Love Them Tts 2:4
Their Duty to Their Children Is: To Pity Them Psa 103:13
Their Duty to Their Children Is: To Provide for Them Job 42:15 · 2Co 12:14 · 1Ti 5:8
Their Duty to Their Children Is: To Rule Them 1Ti 3:4, 12
Their Duty to Their Children Is: To Tell Them of God's Judgments Joe 1:3
Their Duty to Their Children Is: To Tell Them of the Miraculous Works of God Exo 10:2 · Psa 78:4
Their Duty to Their Children Is: To Train Them up for God Pro 22:6 · Eph 6:4
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Gen 18:19 · Exo 10:2 · Exo 12:26, 27 · Exo 13:8, 14 · Exo 20:5, 10 · Exo 21:17 · Lev 20:9 · Lev 23:3 · Deu 4:9, 10 · Deu 6:7, 20–24 · Deu 11:18–21 · Deu 32:46 · Psa 78:5, 6 · Psa 103:13 · Pro 3:12 · Pro 13:22, 24 · Pro 19:18 · Pro 22:6, 15 · Pro 23:13, 14 · Pro 27:11 · Pro 29:15, 17 · Pro 31:28 · Isa 38:19 · Isa 49:15 · Isa 66:13 · Jer 31:1 · Jer 49:11 · Lam 5:7 · Joe 1:3 · Mal 4:6 · Mat 10:37 · Luk 11:11–13 · 2Co 12:14 · Eph 6:4 · Col 3:21 · 1Th 2:11 · 1Ti 3:4, 5, 12 · 1Ti 5:8 · Tts 1:6 · Tts 2:4 · Heb 12:7
when Faithful are Blessed by Their Children Pro 31:28
when Faithful: Leave a Blessing to Their Children Psa 112:2 · Pro 11:21 · Isa 65:23
when Wicked: Instruct Their Children in Evil Jer 9:14 · 1Pe 1:18
when Wicked: Set a Bad Example to Their Children Eze 20:18 · Amo 2:4
Wicked Children, a Cause of Grief To Pro 10:1 · Pro 17:25
Parlor: General Scriptures Concerning 1Sa 9:22
Parmashta: Son of Haman Est 9:9
Parmenas: One of the Disciples Act 6:5
Parnach: Father of Elizaphan Num 34:25
Parosh: The Ancestor of One of the Families Which Returned to Jerusalem from Captivity in Babylon Ezr 2:3 · Ezr 8:3 · Ezr 10:25 · Neh 7:8 · Neh 10:14
Parricide: (Murdering One's own Parent S))) 2Ki 19:37 · 2Ch 32:21 · Isa 37:38
Parshandatha: Son of Haman Est 9:7
Parsimony (Stinginess) of the Disciples, when the Ointment Was Poured Upon Jesus Mat 26:8, 9 · Joh 12:4, 5
Parsimony (Stinginess) of the Jews
Toward God Mal 3:8, 9
Toward the Temple Hag 1:2, 4, 6, 9
Parsimony (Stinginess): Punishment of Hag 1:9–11
Parthians: The Inhabitants of Parthia, a Country Northwest of Persia Act 2:9
Partiality
Forbidden Among Brethren 1Ti 5:21
Its Effect on Other Children Gen 37:4
Particeps Criminis: General Scriptures Concerning 2 Joh 1:11
Parties Rom 13:13, 14 · Eph 5:18 · Ecc 12:13, 14
Partnership Ecc 4:9 · Php 2:13 · Php 1:5 · 1Co 3:9 · 1Co 3:7 · 2Co 6:1 · Joh 15:4, 5 · Amo 3:3
Partnership with God 1Co 3:7, 9 · 2Co 6:1 · Php 2:13
Partridge: General Scriptures Concerning 1Sa 26:20 · Jer 17:11
Parts of the Body 1Co 12:12 · 1Co 12:27 · Eph 4:11 · Isa 35:3 · Jam 1:22
Partying Gal 5:19–21 · Gal 1:10 · Rom 13:13, 14 · Rom 12:2 · 2Ti 2:22 · 1Ti 5:23 · Jam 4:4 · Psa 118:24 · Ecc 11:9, 10
Paruah: Father of Jehoshaphat 1Ki 4:17
Parvaim: An Unknown Region where Gold Was Found 2Ch 3:6
Pasach: Son of Japhlet 1Ch 7:33
Pas-Dammim
A Battle Between David and the Philistines, Fought At 1Ch 11:13
Called Ephes-Dammim In 1Sa 17:1
Paseah
Also Called Phaseah: A Son of Eshton 1Ch 4:12
Ancestor of a Family Which Returned to Jerusalem from Captivity in Babylon Ezr 2:49 · Neh 7:51
Father of Jehoiada, Probably Identical With Number Two Neh 3:6
Pashur
A Priest, Son of Malchiah 1Ch 9:12
A Priest, Son of Malchiah: An Influential Man and Ancestor of an Influential Family Jer 21:1 · Jer 38:1 · Ezr 2:38 · Ezr 10:22 · Neh 7:41 · Neh 10:3 · Neh 11:12
Father of Gedaliah, Who Perscuted Jeremiah Jer 38:1
Son of Immer and Governor of the Temple: Beats and Imprisons Jeremiah Jer 20:1–6
Passing Judgment Jam 4:11, 12 · Act 3:19 · Mat 7:1 · Jam 3:6 · Rom 16:17 · Joh 7:24 · Heb 9:27 · Rom 6:23 · 1Co 4:5 · 2Co 5:10
Passion: General Scriptures Concerning Act 1:3
Passover
Christ Called |Our Passover| 1Co 5:7
Design of Exo 12:21–28
Institution of Exo 12:3–49 · Exo 23:15–18 · Exo 34:18 · Lev 23:4–8 · Num 9:2–5, 13, 14 · Num 28:16–25 · Deu 16:1–8, 16 · Psa 81:3, 5
Jesus Crucified at the Time of Mat 26:2 · Mar 14:1, 2 · Joh 18:28
Jesus in the Temple Courtyard at the Time of Luk 2:41–50
Observation of, Renewed by Hezekiah 2Ch 30:1
Observation of, Renewed by Josiah 2Ki 23:22, 23 · 2Ch 35:1, 18
Observation of, Renewed by the Israelites Upon Entering Canaan Jos 5:10, 11
Observation of, Renewed: After the Return from Babylonian Captivity Ezr 6:19, 20
Observed at the Place Designated by God Deu 16:5–7
Observed by Jesus Mat 26:17–20 · Luk 22:15 · Joh 2:13, 23 · Joh 13:1
Observed With Unleavened Bread (No Yeast) Exo 12:8, 15–20 · Exo 13:3, 6 · Exo 23:15 · Lev 23:6 · Num 9:11 · Num 28:17 · Deu 16:3, 4 · Mar 14:12 · Luk 22:7 · Act 12:3 · 1Co 5:8
Penalty for Neglecting to Observe Num 9:13
Peter Imprisoned at the Time of Act 12:3
Prisoner Released At, by the Romans Mat 27:15 · Mar 15:6 · Luk 23:16, 17 · Joh 18:39
Re-Instituted by Ezekiel Eze 45:21–24
Special Passover, for Those Who Were Unclean, or on a Journey, to be Held in the Second Month Num 9:6–12 · 2Ch 30:2–4
Strangers Authorized to Celebrate Exo 12:48, 49 · Num 9:14
The Lamb Killed by Levites, for Those Who Were Ceremonially Unclean 2Ch 30:17 · 2Ch 35:3–11 · Ezr 6:20
The Lamb of, a Type of Christ 1Co 5:7
The Lord's Supper Ordained At Mat 26:26–28 · Mar 14:12–25 · Luk 22:7–20
Passports: Given to Nehemiah Neh 2:7–9
Past Relationships Phm 1:15 · 2Pe 3:9 · Rom 12:2 · Pro 13:20 · 1 Joh 1:9 · 1Co 15:33 · Luk 1:37 · Pro 27:6 · Exo 20:12 · 1 Joh 4:1
Past Sin 1 Joh 1:9 · 2Co 5:17 · 2Pe 3:9 · Gal 2:20
Pastor: General Scriptures Concerning Jer 22:22
Patara: Visited by Paul Act 21:1, 2
Pathros
Jewish Captives In Isa 11:11 · Jer 44:1, 15 · Eze 29:14
Prophecy Against Eze 30:14
Pathrusim: A Descendant of Mizraim and an Ancestor of the Philistines Gen 10:14 · 1Ch 1:12

Paths Psa 119:105 · Pro 3:6 · Psa 16:11 · Mat 7:13 · Pro 3:5 · Joh 14:6 · Heb 10:26
Patience
Abraham Heb 6:15
Christ, an Example of Isa 53:7 · Act 8:32 · Mat 27:14
Commended Ecc 7:8 · Rev 2:2, 3
David Psa 40:1
Enjoined Tts 2:2 · 2Pe 1:6
Exercise, Towards All 1Th 5:14
General Scriptures Concerning Psa 37:7–9 · Pro 15:18 · Ecc 7:8, 9 · Lam 3:26, 27 · Luk 8:15 · Luk 21:19 · Rom 2:7 · Rom 5:3, 4 · Rom 8:25 · Rom 12:12 · Rom 15:4, 5 · 1Co 13:4, 5 · 2Co 6:4–6 · 2Co 12:12 · Gal 6:9 · Eph 4:1, 2 · Col 1:10, 11 · Col 3:12, 13 · 1Th 1:3 · 1Th 5:14 · 2Th 3:5 · 1Ti 3:2, 3 · 1Ti 6:11 · 2Ti 2:24, 25 · Tts 2:1, 2, 9 · Heb 6:12, 15 · Heb 10:36 · Heb 12:1 · Jam 1:3, 4, 19 · Jam 5:7, 8 · 1Pe 2:19–23 · 2Pe 1:5, 6 · Rev 1:9 · Rev 13:10 · Rev 14:12
God, is the God of Rom 15:5
Illustrated Jam 5:7
Isaac Toward the People of Gerar Gen 26:15–22
Job Job 1:21 · Jam 5:11
John Rev 1:9
Ministers Approved By 2Co 6:4
Ministers should Follow After 1Ti 6:11
Moses Exo 16:7, 8
Necessary to the Inheritance of the Promises Heb 6:12 · Heb 10:36
Paul 2Ti 3:10
Produces Experience Rom 5:4
Produces Hope Rom 15:4
Prophets Jam 5:10
Saints Strengthened to All Col 1:11
should be Accompanied by Faith 2Th 1:4 · Heb 6:12 · Rev 13:10
should be Accompanied by Godliness 2Pe 1:6
should be Accompanied by Joyfulness Col 1:11
should be Accompanied by Long-Suffering Col 1:11
should be Accompanied by Temperance 2Pe 1:6
should Have Its Perfect Work Jam 1:4
Simeon Luk 2:25
Suffering With, for Well-Doing, is Acceptable With God 1Pe 2:20
The Congregation at Ephesus Rev 2:2, 3
The Congregation at Thyatira Rev 2:19
The Prophets Jam 5:10
The Thessalonian Christians 2Th 1:4
They Who are in Authority, should Exercise Mat 18:26 · Act 26:3
To be Exercised: Bearing the Yoke Lam 3:27
To be Exercised: Bringing Forth Fruits Luk 8:15
To be Exercised: Running the Race Set Before Us Heb 12:1
To be Exercised: Tribulation Luk 21:19 · Rom 12:12
To be Exercised: Waiting for Christ 1Co 1:7 · 2Th 3:5
To be Exercised: Waiting for God Psa 37:7 · Psa 40:1
To be Exercised: Waiting for God's Salvation Lam 3:26
To be Exercised: Waiting for the Hope of the Gospel Rom 8:25 · Gal 5:5
To be Exercised: Well-Doing Rom 2:7 · Gal 6:9
Trials of Saints Lead To Rom 5:3 · Jam 1:3
Patmos: John, an Exile On Rev 1:9
Patriarch: Head of a Family Act 7:9
Patriarchal Government
Exercised in Acting As Judges Gen 38:24
Exercised in Acting As Priests Gen 8:20 · Gen 12:7, 8 · Gen 35:1–7 · Job 1:5
Exercised in Arbitrarily Disinheriting and Putting Away Servants Gen 21:14 · 1Ch 5:1
Exercised in Blessing and Cursing Their Children Gen 9:25, 26 · Gen 27:28, 29 · Gen 49:1–33
Exercised in Forming Treaties and Alliances Gen 14:13 · Gen 21:22–32 · Gen 26:28–33
Exercised in The Authority of Heads of Families For, Acknowledged Gen 23:6
Exercised in Training Their Servants for War Gen 14:14
Exercised in Vindicating Their Wrongs Gen 14:12, 15, 16
Vested in the Heads of Families Gen 18:19
Patricide of Sennacherib 2Ki 19:37 · Isa 37:38
Patriotism
Deborah Jdg 4:1 · Jdg 5:1
Eli 1Sa 4:17, 18
General Scriptures Concerning Deu 26:1–11 · Jdg 5:1–31 · Psa 51:18 · Psa 85:1–13 · Psa 122:6, 7 · Psa 128:5, 6 · Psa 137:1–6 · Isa 62:1 · Jer 8:11, 21, 22 · Jer 9:1, 2 · Lam 5:1–22
Hadad 1Ki 11:21, 22
Joab 2Sa 10:12
Lacking in The Inhabitants of Meroz Jdg 5:23
Lacking in The Inhabitants of Succoth and Penuel Jdg 8:4–17
Lacking in The Tribes of Reuben, Asher, and Dan Jdg 5:15–17
Moses Heb 11:24–26
Nehemiah Neh 1:2 · Neh 2:3
Phinehas' Wife 1Sa 4:19–22
The Lepers of Samaria 2Ki 7:9
The Tribes of Zebulun and Naphtali Jdg 5:18–20
Uriah 2Sa 11:11
Patrobas: A Believer at Rome Rom 16:14
Pattern of the Tabernacle Heb 8:5 · Heb 9:23
Pau: A City of Edom Gen 36:39 · 1Ch 1:50
Paul Escapes to Derbe, where he Preaches the Gospel, and Returns to Lystra Act 14:19–23
Paul is Bitten by a Viper and Miraculously Unharmed Act 28:3–6
Paul is Brought Before the Sanhedrin; his Defense Act 22:30 · Act 23:1–5
Paul is Confined in Herod's Judgment Hall in Caesarea Act 23:35
Paul is Confined in the Fortress Act 22:24–30
Paul is Delayed in Melita for Three Months Act 28:11–13
Paul is Encouraged by a Vision from God, Promising Him That he Will Give Testimony in Rome Act 23:11
Paul is Escorted to Caesarea by a Military Guard Act 23:23–33
Paul is Immersed Act 9:18 · Act 22:16
Paul is Persecuted Act 17:5–9 · 2Th 1:1–4
Paul is Persecuted by Certain Jews from Antioch and Iconium, and is Stoned Act 14:19 · 2Co 11:25 · 2Ti 3:11
Paul is Persecuted by the Jews Act 9:23, 24
Paul is Received by the Brethren Gladly Act 21:17–25
Paul is Released by the Civil Authorities on the Grounds of his Being a Roman Citizen Act 16:35–39 · 2Co 6:5 · 2Co 11:25 · 1Th 2:2
Paul is Returned to the Fortress Act 23:10
Paul is Taken to Rome in the Custody of Julius, a Centurion, and a Detachment of Soldiers Act 27:1–5
Paul is Welcomed at the Household of Lydia Act 16:40
Paul
A Roman Citizen Act 16:37 · Act 22:25–28
A Zealous Pharisee Act 22:3 · Act 23:6 · Act 26:5 · 2Co 11:22 · Gal 1:14 · Php 3:5
Also Called Saul Act 8:1 · Act 9:1 · Act 13:9
Appeals to be Heard by Caesar Act 25:10–12
Born in the City of Tarsus Act 9:11 · Act 21:39 · Act 22:3
Called to be an Apostle Act 22:14–21 · Act 26:16–18 · Rom 1:1 · 1Co 1:1 · 1Co 9:1, 2 · 1Co 15:9 · Gal 1:1, 15, 16 · Eph 1:1 · Col 1:1 · 1Ti 1:1 · 1Ti 2:7 · 2Ti 1:1, 11 · Tts 1:1, 3
Caught up to the Third Heaven 2Co 12:1–4
Chooses Silas As his Companion Act 15:36–41
Contends With Elymas (Bar-Jesus) the Sorcerer Act 13:6–12
Contends With the Judaizers Against Their Circumcision | Theology| Act 15:1, 2
Conveys the Contributions of the Christians in Antioch to the Christians in Jerusalem Act 11:27–30
Debates on Mars' Hill (At the Meeting of the Areopagus Council) With Greeks Act 17:16–34

Declares he Was Going Bound in Spirit to Jerusalem Act 20:22–38
Departs for Caesarea Act 21:8–15
Educated at Jerusalem in the School of Gamaliel Act 22:3 · Act 26:4
Enters the Temple Courtyard Act 21:26–33
Escapes by Being Let Down from the Wall in a Basket; Goes to Jerusalem Act 9:25, 26 · Gal 1:18, 19
Escapes to Berea by Night Act 17:10–12
from the Tribe of Benjamin, Rom 11:1 · Php 3:5
Goes Through Phrygia and Galatia Act 16:6, 7
Goes to Caesarea Act 9:30 · Act 18:22
Goes to Troas, where he Has a Vision of a Man Saying, |Come Over Into Macedonia Act 16:8–10
Has |A Thorn in the Flesh| 2Co 12:7–9 · Gal 4:13, 14
Has Barnabas As his Companion Act 11:25, 26
He Declares to the Apostles at Jerusalem the Miracles and Wonders God had Performed Among the Gentiles by Them Act 15:12
Heals an Immobile Man Act 14:8–10
Heals the Ruler's Father and Others Act 28:7–10
His Defense Act 21:33–40 · Act 22:1–21
His Examination Before Herod Agrippa Ii Act 25:13–27 · Act 26:1
His Independence of Character 1Th 2:9 · 2Th 3:8
His Message Received Gladly by the Gentiles Act 13:42, 49
His Resolute Determination to Go to Jerusalem Despite Repeated Warnings Act 20:22, 23 · Act 21:4
His Trial Before Governor Felix Act 24:1
His Trial Before Governor Festus Act 25:1–12
His Vision and Conversion Act 9:3–22 · Act 22:4–19 · Act 26:9–15 · 1Co 9:1 · 1Co 15:8 · Gal 1:13 · 1Ti 1:12, 13
Jewish Leaders Conspire Against his Life Act 23:12–15
John (Mark), a Companion of, Departs for Jerusalem Act 13:13
Kind Treatment by the Inhabitants of the Island Act 28:1, 2
Lives in his own Rented House for Two Years, Preaching and Teaching Act 28:30, 31
Makes his Second Tour of the Congregations Act 15:36
Meets some Brethren Who Accompany Him to Rome from Appii Forum Act 28:14–16
Persecuted and Expelled Act 13:50, 51
Persecuted by Jews, Drawn Before the Deputy, Charged With Wicked Lewdness Act 18:12–18
Persecuted by the Jews Who Come from Thessalonica Act 17:13–15
Persecuted, Beaten, and Cast Into Prison With Silas Act 16:19–34
Persecutes the Christians; Present At, and Gives Consent To, the Stoning of Stephen Act 7:58 · Act 8:1, 3 · Act 9:1 · Act 22:4
Persecutions Endured By Act 9:16, 23–25, 29 · Act 16:19–25 · Act 20:22–24 · Act 21:13, 27–33 · Act 22:22–24 · Act 23:10 · Rom 8:35–37 · 1Co 4:9 · 2Co 1:8–10 · 2Co 4:8–12 · 2Co 6:4, 5, 8–10 · 2Co 11:23–27, 32, 33 · 2Co 12:10 · Gal 5:11 · Gal 6:17 · Php 1:30 · Php 2:17, 18 · Col 1:24 · 1Th 2:2, 14, 15 · 1Th 3:4 · 2Ti 1:12 · 2Ti 2:9, 10 · 2Ti 3:11, 12 · 2Ti 4:16, 17
Persecutions of 1Th 2:2 · Heb 10:34
Personal Appearance of 2Co 10:1, 10 · 2Co 11:6
Preaches at Paphos Act 13:6
Preaches at Salamis Act 13:5
Preaches in Damascus for the First Time Act 9:20, 22
Predicts Misfortune to the Ship; his Counsel not Heeded, and the Voyage Resumes Act 27:9–13
Proceeds to Macedonia After Strengthening the Congregations in That Region Act 20:1–6
Reasons in the Synagogue Every Sabbath Act 18:4–11
Rebukes the Exorcists Act 19:13–20 · 1Co 16:8, 9
Received by the Disciples in Jerusalem Act 9:26–29
Refers the Question of Circumcision to the Apostles and Elders at Jerusalem Act 15:2, 4
Remains in Custody for Two Years Act 24:27
Reproves the Soothsayer Act 16:16–18
Returns to Antioch, Accompanied by Barnabas, Judas, and Silas, With Letters to the Gentiles Act 15:22, 25
Returns to Ephesus Act 19:12
Returns With the Apostle John to Antioch (Of Syria) Act 12:25
Re-Visits Pisidia, Pamphylia, Perga, Attalia, and Antioch, in Syria, where he Lived Act 14:24–28
Sends for the Elders of the Congregation of Ephesus Act 20:17–21
Sends Timothy and Erastus Into Macedonia, But he Himself Remains in Asia for a Period of Time Act 19:21, 22
Sent to Damascus With Letters for the Arrest and Return to Jerusalem of Christians Act 9:1, 2
Sent to the Gentiles Act 13:2, 3, 47, 48 · Act 22:17–21 · Rom 11:13 · Rom 15:16 · Gal 1:15–24
Sergius Paulus, Governor of the Country, is a Convert of Act 13:7–12
Sickness of, in Asia 2Co 1:8–11
Summons the Local Jewish Leadership Act 28:17–29
Supports Himself Act 18:3 · Act 20:33–35
Teaches at Antioch (In Syria) for One Year Act 11:26
The People Attempt to Worship Him Act 14:11–18
The Ship Encounters a Storm Act 27:14–44
The Ship is Wrecked, and all on Board Take Refuge on the Island of Melita (Malta) Act 27:14–44
The Spread of the Gospel Through his Preaching Interferes With the Makers of Idols Act 19:23–41 · 2Co 1:8 · 2Ti 4:14
This Plan is Thwarted by his Nephew Act 23:16–22
Transferred to a Ship of Alexandria Act 27:6–8
Visits Amphipolis, Apollonia, and Thessalonica; Preaches in the Synagogue Act 17:1–4
Visits Antioch (In Pisidia), and Preaches in the Synagogue Act 13:14–41
Visits Assos, Mitylene, Chios, Samos, Trogyllium Act 20:13–16
Visits Coos, Rhodes, and Patara; Boards a Ship Bound for Tyre Act 21:1–3
Visits Corinth Act 18:1–3
Visits Ephesus, where he Leaves Aquila and Priscilla Act 18:18–23
Visits Iconium, and Preaches to the Jews and Non-Jews Act 14:1–6
Visits Lystra; Circumcises Timothy Act 16:1–5
Visits Much of the Island of Cyprus Act 13:4
Visits Perga in Pamphylia Act 13:13
Visits Samothracia and Neapolis Act 16:11–15
Visits Seleucia Act 13:4
Visits Troas Act 20:6–12
Waits at Tyre for Seven Days Act 21:4–7
Pawn: General Scriptures Concerning Exo 22:26 · Deu 24:10–13, 17 · Job 24:3 · Pro 22:27 · Eze

18:5, 7, 12 · Eze 33:15 · Amo 2:8
Payback 1Th 5:15 · Exo 14:14
Paying a Debt Psa 37:21 · Pro 22:7 · Pro 3:27, 28 · Ecc 5:5 · Rom 13:5–7 · Num 30:2 · Pro 22:26, 27 · Lev 19:11 · Mat 6:12 · Mat 6:33
Paying a Late Tithe 2Co 9:7 · Pro 3:9, 10 · Luk 6:38 · Heb 13:8 · Mar 12:42–44 · Gen 28:20–22 · Deu 14:28, 29 · 1Pe 3:21 · Mal 3:10
Paying Back What you Owe Psa 37:21 · Luk 6:34–36 · Pro 19:17 · Pro 27:1 · Php 4:19 · Pro 22:7
Paying Bills Psa 37:21 · 1Ti 5:8 · Php 4:19 · Rom 13:8 · Rom 13:7 · Mal 3:8 · Deu 28:47, 48 · Pro 25:26 · Pro 22:7
Paying Debts Psa 37:21 · Rom 13:8 · Rom 13:7 · Pro 22:7 · Pro 22:26, 27 · Jam 5:4 · Ecc 5:5 · Mat 6:24 · Mat 5:42 · Deu 28:12
Paying Money you Owe Psa 37:21 · Pro 22:7 · Luk 6:38 · Mal 3:10 · Pro 3:27, 28 · 2Co 9:7 · Rom 13:6, 7 · 1Ti 6:10 · Psa 24:1 · Hag 2:8
Paying Taxes Rom 13:2 · Rom 13:5–7 · Rom 13:1 · Luk 3:12, 13 · Mat 22:21 · Mat 17:27 · Mat 17:24 · Mar 12:14 · Amo 5:11 · Mar 12:17

Topical Index — Paying the Pastor–Peter

Paying the Pastor 1Ti 5:17, 18 · Gal 6:6 · 1Co 9:14 · Act 20:33–35 · Luk 10:7 · 1Th 5:12, 13 · Rom 4:4 · 1Co 9:18, 19 · Deu 25:4 · 2Co 11:7–9
Paying Tithes Mal 3:10 · Mal 3:8 · Luk 11:42 · 2Co 9:6, 7 · Mat 23:23 · Pro 3:9 · Luk 18:12 · Lev 27:30 · Num 18:21 · Deu 26:12
Paying your Debts Psa 37:21 · Rom 13:7 · Rom 13:8 · Pro 22:7 · 1Ti 6:9 · Ecc 5:5 · Act 20:35
Peace by Abraham Gen 13:8, 9
Peace in the Middle East Dan 9:27 · 1Th 5:3 · Mat 24:14
Peace is a Bond of Union Eph 4:3
Peace of Mind Joh 14:27 · Php 4:6, 7 · Joh 16:33 · Isa 26:3 · Isa 41:10 · Rom 16:20 · Rom 8:6 · Rom 15:13 · Mat 7:7 · Rom 5:1
Peace offerings
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Exo 20:24 · Exo 24:5 · Lev 3:6 · Lev 7:11 · Lev 19:5
- **Offered by David** 2Sa 6:17 · 2Sa 24:25
- **Offered by Joshua** Jos 8:31
- **Offered by the Princes** Num 7:17

Peace on Earth Joh 14:27 · Joh 16:33 · Luk 2:14 · Rom 5:1 · Psa 34:14 · Php 4:6, 7 · Mat 24:6, 7 · Pro 16:7 · Isa 9:6, 7 · Luk 12:51
Peace with God Joh 14:27 · Php 4:7 · Rom 5:1 · Rom 8:6 · Isa 26:3 · Heb 12:14 · Eph 2:8
Peace
- **Abimelech** Gen 26:29
- **Abraham** Gen 13:8, 9
- **Advantages of** Pro 17:1 · Ecc 4:6
- **Blessedness of** Psa 133:1
- **Blessedness of Promoting** Mat 5:9
- **David** Psa 120:7
- **Exhort Others To** Gen 45:24
- **God Bestows Upon Those Who: Endure his Chastisements** Job 5:17, 23, 24
- **God Bestows Upon Those Who: Obey Him** Lev 26:6
- **God Bestows Upon Those Who: Please Him** Psa 16:7
- **God is the Author of** Psa 147:14 · Isa 45:7 · 1Co 14:33
- **Ministers should Exhort To** 2Th 3:12
- **Mordecai** Est 10:3
- **Necessary to the Enjoyment of Life** Psa 34:12, 14 · 1Pe 3:10, 11
- **Pray for That of the Church** Psa 122:6–8
- **Results From: Heavenly Wisdom** Jam 3:17
- **Results From: Praying for Rulers** 1Ti 2:2
- **Results From: Seeking the Peace of Those With Whom we Dwell** Jer 29:7
- **Results From: The Government of Christ** Isa 2:4
- **Saints should Cultivate** Psa 120:7
- **Saints should Endeavour to Have Will all Men** Rom 12:18 · Heb 12:14
- **Saints should Follow** 2Ti 2:22
- **Saints should Follow the Things Which Make For** Rom 14:19
- **Saints should Have, With Each Other** Mar 9:50 · 1Th 5:13
- **Saints should Live In** 2Co 13:11
- **Saints should Love** Zec 8:19
- **Saints should Seek** Psa 34:14 · 1Pe 3:11
- **Saints should Speak** Est 10:3
- **Shall Abound in the Latter Days** Isa 2:4 · Isa 11:13 · Isa 32:18
- **Social** Gen 45:24 · Lev 26:6 · Job 5:23, 24 · Psa 34:14 · Psa 120:6, 7 · Psa 133:1 · Pro 12:20 · Pro 15:17 · Pro 16:7 · Pro 17:1, 14 · Pro 20:3 · Ecc 4:6 · Isa 2:4 · Isa 45:7 · Jer 29:7 · Hos 2:18 · Zec 8:19 · Mat 5:9 · Mat 10:21, 22, 34–36 · Mar 9:50 · Luk 2:14 · Act 7:26–29 · Act 17:7–9 · Rom 12:18 · Rom 14:19 · 1Co 14:33 · 2Co 13:11 · Eph 4:3 · 1Th 5:13 · 1Ti 2:2 · 2Ti 2:22 · Heb 12:14 · Jam 3:17, 18 · 1Pe 3:10, 11
- **Spiritual** Job 22:21, 26 · Job 34:29 · Psa 1:1, 2 · Psa 4:8 · Psa 17:15 · Psa 25:12, 13 · Psa 29:11 · Psa 37:4, 11, 37 · Psa 73:25, 26 · Psa 85:8 · Psa 119:165 · Psa 125:1, 5 · Pro 3:13–18, 24 · Pro 14:14 · Isa 9:6 · Isa 11:6–9, 13 · Isa 12:1, 2 · Isa 25:7, 8 · Isa 26:3, 12 · Isa 27:5 · Isa 28:12 · Isa 30:26 · Isa 32:2, 17, 18 · Isa 48:18 · Isa 53:5 · Isa 54:1, 10, 13 · Isa 55:2, 12 · Isa 57:1, 2, 19 · Isa 60:20 · Jer 33:6 · Eze 34:25 · Hag 2:9 · Mal 2:5 · Luk 1:79 · Luk 2:14 · Joh 7:38 · Joh 14:27 · Joh 16:33 · Joh 20:19 · Act 10:36 · Rom 2:10 · Rom 5:1 · Rom 8:6 · Rom 10:15 · Rom 14:17 · Rom 15:13, 33 · 1Co 1:3 · 2Co 1:2 · Gal 1:3 · Gal 5:22 · Eph 2:14–17 · Php 4:7, 9 · Col 1:20 · Col 3:15 · 1Th 1:1 · 2Th 3:16 · 1Ti 1:2 · 2Ti 1:2 · Tts 1:4 · Phm 1:3 · Rev 1:4
- **The Church Shall Enjoy** Psa 125:5 · Psa 128:6 · Isa 2:4 · Hos 2:18
- **The Fruit of Righteousness should be Sown In** Jam 3:18
- **The Wicked: Enjoy Not** Isa 48:22 · Eze 7:25
- **The Wicked: Hate** Psa 120:6
- **The Wicked: Hypocritically Speak** Psa 28:3
- **The Wicked: Opposed To** Psa 120:7
- **The Wicked: Speak Not** Psa 35:20

Peacemakers Mat 5:9 · Rom 12:18 · Mat 7:12 · Jam 3:17, 18 · Col 3:15 · Php 4:6, 7 · Heb 12:14 · Rom 14:19 · Joh 14:27 · Luk 6:31
Peacemaking Mat 5:9 · Psa 34:14 · Heb 12:14 · Jam 3:17 · Isa 26:3 · Joh 14:27 · Rom 5:1 · Rom 12:18
Peace-Offerings by David After the Plague 2Sa 24:25
Peace-Offerings by David on Bringing up the Ark 2Sa 6:17
Peace-Offerings by Israel After Their Defeat Jdg 20:26
Peace-Offerings by Joshua After his Victories Jos 8:31
Peace-Offerings by Manasseh on Repairing and Restoring the Altar 2Ch 33:15, 16
Peace-Offerings by Solomon Three Times a Year 1Ki 9:25
Peace-Offerings for Confirming the Legal Covenant Exo 24:5
Peace-Offerings for Reconciliation Eze 45:15 · Eph 2:13, 14
Peace-Offerings for the People at Large Lev 9:4
Peace-Offerings
- **A Male or Female of Herd or Flock** Lev 3:1, 6, 12
- **As a Thanksgiving-Offering** Lev 7:12, 13
- **As a Votive offering** Lev 7:16
- **At all the Festivals** Num 10:10
- **At Consecration of Priests** Exo 29:22, 29
- **At Coronation of Kings** 1Sa 11:15
- **At Dedication of Tabernacle** Num 7:17, 23
- **At Dedication of Temple** 1Ki 8:62–64
- **At Expiration of Nazarite's Vow** Num 6:14
- **If a Thanksgiving offering to be Eaten**

the Day offered Lev 7:15
If a Votive offering to be Eaten the Same Day or the Next Lev 7:16, 17 · Lev 19:6–8
No Unclean Person to Eat of Lev 7:20, 21
Required to be Perfect and Free from Blemish Lev 3:1, 6 · Lev 22:21
The offerer Required: To Bring It Himself Lev 7:29, 30
The offerer Required: To Give It Freely Lev 19:5
The offerer Required: To Kill It at Tabernacle Door Lev 3:2 · Lev 8:13
The offerer Required: To Lay his Hand Upon Its Head Lev 3:2, 8, 13
The Priest: An offering Most Acceptable Lev 3:5, 16
The Priest: Generally Accompanied by a Burnt-Offering Jdg 21:4 · 1Sa 10:8 · 1Ki 3:15
The Priest: had the Shoulder and Breast As his Portion Exo 29:28 · Lev 7:31–34
The Priest: Heaved the Right Shoulder As an Heave-Offering Exo 29:22–27
The Priest: Laid It Upon the Daily Burnt offering to be Consumed With Lev 3:5 · Lev 6:12, 13
The Priest: Offered the Inside Fat by Fire Lev 3:3, 4, 9, 10
The Priest: Often Accompanied by a Sin-Offering Lev 23:19
The Priest: Prepared Eze 46:2
The Priest: Sprinkled the Blood on the Altar Lev 3:2, 8, 13
The Priest: Waved the Breast As a Wave-Offering Exo 29:26, 28 · Lev 7:29, 30
To be Eaten Before the Lord Deu 12:17, 18
Peacock: General Scriptures Concerning 1Ki 10:22 · 2Ch 9:21 · Job 39:13
Pearl
|Pearl of Great Price| Mat 13:46
Figurative Mat 7:6
General Scriptures Concerning Job 28:18 · Rev 17:4 · Rev 18:12, 16
Ornaments Made of 1Ti 2:9
Symbolical Rev 21:21
Pearls Mat 13:45 · Mat 7:6 · Mat 13:46 · 1Ti 2:9 · Job 28:18 · Pro 31:10 · Rev 17:4
Pedahel: Chief of Naphtali Num 34:28
Pedahzur: Father of Gamaliel Num 1:10 · Num 2:20 · Num 7:54, 59 · Num 10:23
Pedaiah
A Benjamite Neh 11:7
A Levite Appointed As Treasurer by Nehemiah Neh 8:4 · Neh 13:13
Father of Joel 1Ch 27:20
Father of Zerubbabel 1Ch 3:18, 19
Grandfather of King Josiah 2Ki 23:36
Son of Parosh Neh 3:25
Pedophiles Mar 9:42 · Rev 21:8 · Luk 8:17 · Rev 9:20, 21 · 1Ti 5:19, 20 · Num 32:23 · Joh 10:10 · 2Ki 23:7 · Mar 7:21–23 · 2Ti 1:7
Peer Pressure Pro 13:20 · Rom 12:2 · Gal 1:10 · 1Co 10:13 · 1Co 15:33, 34 · Pro 1:10 · Act 5:29 · Pro 4:14, 15 · Mat 16:26 · Mar 15:15
Pekah is Made King of Israel 2Ki 15:27
Pekah is Plotted Against and Killed by Hoshea 2Ki 15:30, 31
Pekah
Captain of the Army of Israel 2Ki 15:25
Conspires Against and Assassinates King Pekahiah 2Ki 15:25
Prophecies Against Isa 7:1–16 · Isa 8:4–10
Victorious in War With Judah 2Ch 28:5, 6
Pekahiah
King of Israel 2Ki 15:22–26
Plotted Against and Killed by Pekah 2Ki 15:25
Pekod: A Name for Chaldea Jer 50:21 · Eze 23:23
Pelaiah
A Levite Who Assisted Ezra in Instructing the People in the Law Neh 8:7 · Neh 10:10
Son of Elioenai 1Ch 3:24
Pelaliah: A Priest Neh 11:12
Pelatiah
A Prince Against Whom Ezekiel Prophesied, and Who Fell Dead at the Close of the Prophecy Eze 11:1–13
A Simeonite Who Was Captain in an Expedition Against the Amalekites 1Ch 4:42, 43
A Son of Hananiah, of the Family of David 1Ch 3:21
One of Those Who Signed the Covenant With Nehemiah Neh 10:22
Peleg: Son of Eber Gen 10:25 · Gen 11:16–19 · 1Ch 1:19, 25
Pelet
Son of Azmaveth 1Ch 12:3
Son of Jahdai 1Ch 2:47
Peleth
A Reubenite Num 16:1
Son of Jonathan 1Ch 2:33
Pelethites
A Part of David's Bodyguard 1Ki 1:38 · 2Sa 8:18 · 2Sa 20:7, 23 · 1Ch 18:17
Absalom's Escort 2Sa 15:18
Pelican: General Scriptures Concerning Lev 11:18 · Deu 14:17 · Psa 102:6
Pelonite
An Appellation of Ahijah the Prophet 1Ch 11:36
An Ephaimite 1Ch 11:27 · 1Ch 27:10
Pen
General Scriptures Concerning Jdg 5:14 · Psa 45:1 · Isa 8:1 · Jer 8:8 · 3 Joh 1:13
Made of Iron Job 19:24 · Jer 17:1
Peninnah: One of the Wives of Elkanah 1Sa 1:2
Penitent: Promises To Lev 26:40–42 · Num 5:6, 7 · Deu 4:29–31 · Deu 5:29 · Deu 30:1–10 · 2Ki 22:19 · 1Ch 28:9 · Job 22:23–29 · Job 23:6 · Job 33:26–28 · Psa 6:8, 9 · Psa 9:10 · Psa 22:26 · Psa 24:3–6 · Psa 32:5, 6 · Psa 34:18 · Psa 51:17 · Psa 70:4 · Psa 90:14, 15 · Psa 145:18, 19 · Psa 147:3 · Isa 27:5 · Eze 18:21–23 · Eze 33:10–16 · Mat 5:4 · Mat 6:14, 15 · Mat 7:7–11 · Mat 11:28–30 · Mat 12:20, 31 · Mat 18:11–14 · Luk 4:18 · Luk 6:37 · Luk 11:9–13 · Luk 12:10 · Luk 15:4–32 · Luk 18:10–14 · Luk 19:10 · Joh 6:37 · Joh 10:9 · Act 13:38, 39 · Rom 10:9–13 · 1 Joh 1:9
Penknife: General Scriptures Concerning Jer 36:23
Penny
A Denarius Mat 18:1 · Mat 28:1 · Mar 6:37 · Mar 14:5 · Luk 7:41 · Luk 10:35
Roman, had Caesar's Image on It Mat 22:19–21
Worth One Day's Wages Mat 20:2–14
Pension of Levites 2Ch 31:16–18
Pentecost
Called: Day of First Fruits Num 28:26
Called: Day of Pentecost Act 2:1 · Act 20:16 · 1Co 16:8
Called: Feast of Harvest Exo 23:16
Called: Feast of Weeks Exo 34:22 · Deu 16:10
Holy Spirit Given to the Apostles on the First Day of Act 2:1
Institution of Exo 23:16 · Exo 34:22 · Lev 23:15–21 · Num 28:26–31 · Deu 16:9–12, 16
Penuel
A Benjamite 1Ch 8:25
Also Called Peniel: City Built where Jacob Wrestled With the Angel Gen 32:31 · Jdg 8:8, 9, 17 · 1Ki 12:25
Chief of Gedor 1Ch 4:4
People Hurting You Rom 12:19 · Mat 5:44 · Psa 34:18 · Psa 27:10 · Rom 8:28 · Luk 6:27 · 1Pe 3:9 · Isa 41:10 · Luk 6:37 · Jer 29:11
People Judging You Luk 6:37 · Joh 7:24 · Rom 2:1–3 · Col 2:8 · Ecc 7:21, 22 · Joh 16:33 · Mat 7:1
People Pleasers Gal 1:10 · Col 3:23 · Pro 29:25 · Col 3:22 · Rom 12:2 · Jam 4:4 · 2Ti 4:3, 4 · Mat 6:33
People Who are Manipulating 2Co 11:14 · Mar 13:22 · 1 Joh 2:4
People Who are Mean Ecc 7:21, 22 · Luk 6:27, 28 · Pro 11:17 · Rom 16:17 · Rom 3:23 · Exo 34:6 · Pro 13:20 · 1Pe 5:7
People Who Don't Like You Luk 6:27 · 1 Joh 5:19 · Jer 33:3 · Pro 3:4–6 · Rom 6:23 · Heb 13:5 · Isa 41:10
Peor: Balak Builds Altars On Num 23:28–30
Peresh: Son of Machir 1Ch 7:16
Perez-Uzza: Place where the Lord God Struck Down Uzzah 2Sa 6:8 · 1Ch 13:11
Perfection Mat 5:48 · Heb 10:14 · Jam 1:17 · Jam 3:2 · Heb 2:10 · Rom

3:23 · 2Co 7:1 · Luk 16:13
Perfection is of God Psa 18:32 · Psa 138:8
Perfection
All Saints Have, in Christ 1Co 2:6 · Php 3:15 · Col 2:10
Ascribed to Asa 1Ki 15:14
Ascribed to David 1Ki 11:4, 6
Ascribed to Jacob Num 23:21
Ascribed to Job Job 1:1
Ascribed to Nathanael Joh 1:47
Ascribed to Noah Gen 6:8, 9
Ascribed to Zacharias and Elizabeth Luk 1:6
Blessedness of Psa 37:37 · Pro 2:21
Charity is the Bond of Col 3:14
Exhortation To 2Co 7:1 · 2Co 13:11
God's Perfection the Standard of Mat 5:48
Implies: Entire Devotedness Mat 19:21
Implies: Purity and Holiness in Speech Jam 3:2
Impossibility of Attaining To 2Ch 6:36 · Psa 119:96
Ministers Appointed to Lead Saints To Eph 4:12 · Col 1:28
Patience Leads To Jam 1:4
Pray For Heb 13:20, 21 · 1Pe 5:10
Saints Claim Not Job 9:20 · Php 3:12
Saints Commanded to Aim At Gen 17:1 · Deu 18:13
Saints Follow After Pro 4:18 · Php 3:12
The Church Shall Attain To Joh 17:23 · Eph 4:13
The Word of God Is: Designed to Lead Us To 2Ti 3:16, 17
The Word of God Is: The Rule of Jam 1:25
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Gen 17:1 · Deu 5:32 · Deu 18:13 · Jos 23:6 · 1Ki 8:61 · 1Ch 28:9 · 1Ch 29:19 · 2Ch 6:36 · Job 9:20, 21 · Psa 18:32 · Psa 37:31, 37 · Psa 101:2 · Psa 106:3 · Psa 119:1–3, 6, 96 · Pro 2:21 · Ecc 7:20 · Mat 5:6, 48 · Mat 19:21 · Luk 6:40 · 1Co 2:6 · 2Co 7:1 · 2Co 13:9, 11 · Eph 4:11–13 · Php 1:10 · Php 2:15 · Php 3:12–15 · Col 1:21, 22, 28 · Col 2:9–11 · Col 3:14 · Col 4:12 · 1Th 3:10, 13 · 2Ti 2:1 · 2Ti 3:17 · Heb 6:1 · Heb 10:14 · Heb 13:20, 21 · Jam 1:4, 25 · Jam 3:2 · 1Pe 5:10 · 1 Joh 2:5 · 1 Joh 3:6–10 · 1 Joh 4:12 · 1 Joh 5:18
Perfectionism 2Co 12:9, 10 · 1 Joh 1:8 · Ecc 7:20 · Php 3:12–14 · Gal 3:3 · Jam 3:2 · 1 Joh 1:9 · 2Sa 22:31
Performance Gal 6:3, 4 · 2Co 8:10, 11 · 1Co 10:31 · Mat 5:16 · Luk 1:45 · Psa 57:2
Perfume used in the Tabernacle Exo 30:7 · Exo 35:28
Perfume
Beds Perfumed With Myrrh Pro 7:17
General Scriptures Concerning Pro 27:9 · Songs 3:6 · Isa 57:9
Smelling Bottles, Translated |Tablets| in Av Isa 3:20
Perga: Paul Preaches In Act 13:13, 14 · Act 14:25
Pergamos: One of the |Seven Congregations| In Rev 1:11 · Rev 2:12–17
Perida
Called Peruda In Ezr 2:55
Descendants of, Returned to Jerusalem from the Captivity in Babylon Neh 7:57
Perishing Joh 3:16 · 2Pe 3:9 · Rom 6:23 · Mat 10:28 · Hos 4:6
Perizzites
Doomed to Destruction Deu 20:17
Not all Destroyed; Israelites Intermarry With Jdg 3:5–7 · Ezr 9:1, 2
One of the Seven Nations in the Land of Canaan Gen 13:7
Territory of, Given to Abraham Gen 15:20 · Exo 3:8 · Exo 23:23
Perjury
David Psa 35:11
General Scriptures Concerning Lev 6:2–7 · Lev 19:12 · Isa 48:1 · Jer 5:2 · Jer 7:9 · Hos 10:4 · Zec 5:4 · Zec 8:17 · Mal 3:5 · Mat 5:33 · 1Ti 1:9, 10
Jesus Mat 26:59 · Mar 14:56, 57
Peter, when he Denied Jesus With an Oath Mat 26:74 · Mar 14:71
Stephen Act 6:11, 13, 14
Witnesses Against Naboth 1Ki 21:8–13
Zedekiah 2Ch 36:13
Persecution is Inconsistent With the Spirit of the Gospel Mat 26:52
Persecution is Sometimes to Death Act 22:4
Persecution of Abel Gen 4:8 · Mat 23:35 · 1 Joh 3:12
Persecution of Antipas Rev 2:13
Persecution of Daniel Dan 6:1
Persecution of David Psa 31:13 · Psa 59:1, 2
Persecution of Elijah 1Ki 18:10 · 1Ki 19:1 · 2Ki 1:9 · 2Ki 2:23
Persecution of Elisha 2Ki 6:31
Persecution of Gideon Jdg 6:28–32
Persecution of Hanani 2Ch 16:10
Persecution of James Act 12:2
Persecution of Jeremiah Jer 15:10, 15 · Jer 17:15–18 · Jer 18:18–23 · Jer 26:1 · Jer 32:2 · Jer 33:1 · Jer 36:26 · Jer 37:1 · Jer 38:1–6
Persecution of Jesus Gen 3:15 · Psa 2:1–5 · Psa 22:1, 2, 6–8, 11–21 · Psa 69:1–21 · Psa 109:25 · Isa 49:7 · Isa 50:6 · Isa 52:14 · Isa 53:2–5, 7–10 · Mic 5:1 · Mat 2:13 · Mat 11:19 · Mat 12:14, 24 · Mat 16:1 · Mat 20:22 · Mat 22:15 · Mat 26:3, 4, 14–16, 59, 67 · Mat 27:25–30, 39–44 · Mar 3:6, 21, 22 · Mar 11:18 · Mar 12:13 · Mar 14:1, 48, 65 · Mar 15:14, 34 · Mar 16:17 · Luk 4:28, 29 · Luk 6:11 · Luk 7:34 · Luk 11:15, 53, 54 · Luk 12:50 · Luk 13:31 · Luk 19:14, 47 · Luk 20:20 · Luk 22:2–5, 52, 53, 63–65 · Luk 23:11, 23 · Joh 5:16 · Joh 7:1, 7, 19, 20, 30, 32 · Joh 8:37, 40, 48, 52, 59 · Joh 10:20, 31, 39 · Joh 11:57 · Joh 14:30 · Joh 15:18, 20, 21, 24, 25 · Joh 18:22, 23, 29, 30 · Joh 19:6, 15 · Act 2:23 · Act 3:13–15 · Act 4:27 · Act 7:52 · Act 13:27–29 · Heb 12:2, 3 · 1Pe 4:1
Persecution of Job Job 13:4–13 · Job 16:1–4 · Job 17:2 · Job 19:1–5 · Job 30:1–10
Persecution of John Rev 1:9
Persecution of John the Baptist Mat 14:3–12
Persecution of Lazarus Joh 12:10
Persecution of Lot Gen 19:9
Persecution of Micaiah 1Ki 22:26 · 2Ch 18:26
Persecution of Moses Exo 2:15 · Exo 17:4
Persecution of Prophets Mat 21:35, 36
Persecution of Prophets Martyred by Jezebel 1Ki 18:4
Persecution of Saints, is a Persecution of Christ Zec 2:8 · Act 9:4, 5
Persecution of Simon Mar 15:21
Persecution of Stephen Act 6:9–15 · Act 7:1
Persecution of the Apostles Act 4:3–18 · Act 5:18–42 · Act 12:1–19 · Rev 1:9
Persecution of the Congregation at Smyrna Rev 2:8–10
Persecution of the Disciples Joh 9:22, 34 · Joh 20:19
Persecution of the Ekklesia (Body of Christ) Act 8:1 · Act 9:1–14 · Gal 1:13
Persecution of the Jews Ezr 4:1 · Neh 4:1
Persecution of the Righteous Gen 49:23 · Job 1:9 · Job 2:4, 5 · Job 12:4, 5 · Psa 11:2 · Psa 37:32 · Psa 38:20 · Psa 42:3, 10 · Psa 44:15–18, 22 · Psa 56:5 · Psa 69:10, 12 · Psa 74:7, 8 · Psa 94:5 · Psa 119:51, 61, 69, 78, 85–87, 95, 110, 157, 161 · Pro 29:10, 27 · Isa 26:20 · Isa 29:20, 21 · Isa 51:12, 13 · Isa 59:15 · Jer 2:30 · Jer 11:19 · Jer 15:10 · Jer 18:18 · Jer 20:7, 8 · Jer 26:11–14 · Jer 50:7 · Amo 5:10 · Hab 1:13 · Mat 5:10–12, 44 · Mat 10:16–18, 21–23, 28 · Mat 20:22, 23 · Mat 23:34, 35 · Mat 24:8–10 · Mar 9:42 · Mar 13:9 · Luk 6:22, 23, 26 · Luk 17:33 · Luk 21:12–19 · Joh 12:42 · Joh 15:18, 19 · Joh 16:1, 2 · Joh 17:14 · Act 4:16–20 · Act 5:29, 40–42 · Act 7:52 · Act 8:4 · Act 28:22 · Rom 8:17, 35–37 · 1Co 4:9–13 · 1Co 13:3 · 2Co 4:8–12 · 2Co 6:4, 5, 8–10 · 2Co 11:23–27 · 2Co 12:10 · Gal 4:29 · Gal 6:12, 17 · Php 1:12–14, 28, 29 · Col 1:24 · 1Th 1:6 · 1Th 2:2, 14, 15 · 2Th 1:4 · 2Ti 1:8, 12 · 2Ti 2:9–12 · 2Ti 3:2, 3, 12 · 2Ti 4:16, 17 · Heb 10:32–34 · Heb 11:25–27, 33–38 · Heb 12:3, 4 · Heb 13:13 · Jam 2:6 · Jam 5:6, 10 · 1Pe 3:14, 16, 17 · 1Pe 4:3, 4, 12–14, 16, 19 · 1 Joh 3:1, 13

· Rev 2:3, 10, 13 · Rev 6:9–11 · Rev 7:13–17 · Rev 12:11 · Rev 17:6 · Rev 20:4
A Mode of Divine Chastisement Lam 1:3
Deliverance From Psa 124:1 · Psa 129:1, 2
Diffuses the Gospel Act 8:1, 4 · Act 11:19–21 · Php 1:12–14
Persecution of the Three Hebrew Young Men (Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego) of the Captivity Dan 3:8–23
Persecution of Timothy Heb 13:23
Persecution of Urijah Jer 26:23
Persecution of Zachariah 2Ch 24:21 · Mat 23:35
Persecution
All That Live Godly in Christ, Shall Suffer 2Ti 3:12
Blessedness of Enduring, for Christ's Sake Mat 5:10 · Luk 6:22
Cannot Separated from Christ Rom 8:35
Christ Suffered Psa 69:26 · Joh 5:16
Christ Voluntarily Submitted To Isa 50:6
Christ Was Patient Under Isa 53:7
False Teachers Shrink From Gal 6:12
God Delivers out of Dan 3:25, 28 · 2Co 1:10 · 2Ti 3:11
God Forsakes not his Saints Under 2Co 4:9
Hypocrites Cannot Endure Mat 4:17
Lawful Means May be Used to Escape Mat 2:13 · Mat 10:23 · Mat 12:14, 15
Men by Nature Addicted To Gal 4:29
Originates: Hated to God and Christ Joh 15:20, 24
Originates: Hatred to the Gospel Mat 13:21
Originates: Ignorance of God and Christ Joh 16:3
Originates: Mistaken Zeal Act 13:50 · Act 26:9–11
Originates: Pride Psa 10:2
Pray for Those Suffering 2Th 3:2
Preacher of the Gospel Subject To Gal 5:11
Saints May Expect Mar 10:30 · Luk 21:12 · Joh 15:20
Saints Suffer, for the Sake of God Jer 15:15
Saints Suffering, should Commit Themselves to God 1Pe 4:19
Saints Suffering, should Exhibit Patience 1Co 4:12
Saints Suffering, should Glorify God 1Pe 4:16
Saints Suffering, should Pray for Deliverance Psa 7:1 · Psa 119:86
Saints Suffering, should Pray for Those Who Inflict Mat 5:44
Saints Suffering, should Rejoice Mat 5:12 · 1Pe 4:13
Saints Suffering, should Return Blessing For Rom 12:14
Spirit of Chaldeans Dan 3:8–30
Spirit of Gentiles Act 14:5
Spirit of Herod Act 12:1
Spirit of Jews Joh 5:16 · 1Th 2:15
Spirit of Jezebel 1Ki 19:2
Spirit of Paul Php 3:6 · 1Ti 1:13
Spirit of Pharaoh Exo 1:8–14
Spirit of Pharisees Mat 12:14
Spirit of Saul 1Sa 26:18
Spirit of Zedekiah Jer 38:4–6
Suffering of Apostles Act 5:18
Suffering of Daniel Dan 6:5–17
Suffering of David Psa 119:161
Suffering of Hebrews Heb 10:33
Suffering of Jeremiah Jer 32:2
Suffering of Micaiah 1Ki 22:27
Suffering of Paul and Barnabas Act 13:50
Suffering of Paul and Silas Act 16:23
Suffering of Peter Act 4:3
Suffering of Saints of Old Heb 11:36
Suffering of The Church Act 8:1
Suffering of The Prophets Act 7:52
The Hope of Future Blessedness Supports Under 1Co 15:19, 32 · Heb 10:34, 35
The Wicked: Active In Psa 143:3 · Lam 4:19
The Wicked: Addicted To Psa 10:2 · Psa 69:26
The Wicked: Encourage Each Other In Psa 71:11
The Wicked: Illustrated Mat 21:33–39
The Wicked: Punishment For Psa 7:13 · 2Th 1:6
The Wicked: Rejoice in Its Success Psa 13:4 · Rev 11:10
Perserverance Gal 6:9 · Heb 12:1, 2 · Rom 5:3 · 2Th 3:13 · Rom 15:13 · Jam 1:23–25
Perserverence Rom 5:3, 4 · Joh 15:16
Perseverance in Well-Doing is not in Vain 1Co 15:58 · Gal 6:9
Perseverance in Well-Doing: Leads to Assurance of Hope Heb 6:10, 11
Perseverance
A Characteristic of Saints Pro 4:18
An Evidence of Belonging to Christ Joh 8:31 · Heb 3:6, 14
An Evidence of Reconciliation With God Col 1:21–23
Blessedness of Jam 1:25
Caleb and Joshua, in Representing the Land of Promise Num 14:24, 38
Encouragement To Heb 12:2, 3
General Scriptures Concerning 1Ch 16:11 · Job 17:9 · Psa 37:24, 28 · Psa 73:24 · Psa 138:8 · Pro 4:18 · Jer 32:40 · Hos 12:6 · Mat 10:22 · Mat 24:13 · Mar 4:3–8 · Mar 13:13 · Luk 10:42 · Luk 22:31, 32 · Joh 6:37, 39, 40 · Joh 8:31, 32 · Joh 10:28, 29 · Joh 15:4, 5, 7, 9 · Act 11:23 · Act 13:43 · Act 14:21, 22 · Rom 2:6, 7 · Rom 8:30, 33–35, 37–39 · Rom 11:29 · 1Co 1:8, 9 · 1Co 15:1, 2, 58 · 1Co 16:13 · 2Co 1:21, 22 · 2Co 5:9, 15 · Gal 5:1, 10 · Gal 6:9 · Eph 4:14 · Eph 6:13, 18 · Php 1:6, 27 · Php 3:16 · Php 4:1 · Col 1:10, 22, 23 · Col 2:7 · 1Th 3:8, 13 · 1Th 5:21 · 2Th 2:15–17 · 2Th 3:13 · 2Ti 1:12, 13 · 2Ti 2:1, 3, 12 · 2Ti 3:14 · 2Ti 4:18 · Tts 1:9 · Heb 2:1 · Heb 3:5, 6, 14 · Heb 4:14 · Heb 6:1, 11, 12, 15, 17, 18 · Heb 10:23, 35, 36 · Heb 12:1–15 · Heb 13:9, 13 · Jam 1:4, 12, 25 · Jam 5:10, 11 · 1Pe 1:4–7 · 1Pe 5:8 · 2Pe 1:10, 11 · 2Pe 3:17, 18 · 1 Joh 2:19, 27 · Rev 2:7, 10, 11, 17, 25–28 · Rev 3:5, 11, 12, 21 · Rev 14:12 · Rev 16:15 · Rev 21:7, 8 · Rev 22:11
Jacob, in Prayer Gen 32:24–26
Lack of Excludes from the Benefits of the Gospel Heb 6:4–6
Lack of Illustrated Mar 4:5, 17
Lack of Punished Joh 15:6 · Rom 11:22
Leads to Increase of Knowledge Joh 8:31, 32
Maintained Through: Faith 1Pe 1:5
Maintained Through: The Fear of God Jer 32:40
Maintained Through: The Intercession of Christ Luk 22:31, 32 · Joh 17:11
Maintained Through: The Power of Christ Joh 10:28
Maintained Through: The Power of God Psa 37:24 · Php 1:6
Ministers should Exhort To Act 13:43 · Act 14:22
Promised to Saints Job 17:9
Promises To Mat 10:22 · Mat 24:13 · Rev 2:26–28
To be Manifested in Continuing in the Faith Act 14:22 · Col 1:23 · 2Ti 4:7
To be Manifested in Holding Fast Hope Heb 3:6
To be Manifested in Prayer Rom 12:12 · Eph 6:18
To be Manifested in Seeking God 1Ch 16:11
To be Manifested in Waiting Upon God Hos 12:6
To be Manifested in Well-Doing Rom 2:7 · 2Th 3:13
Persia
An Empire Which Extended from India to Ethiopia, Comprising One-Hundred and Twenty-Seven Provinces Est 1:1 · Dan 6:1
Artaxerxes I Ezr 4:7–24
Artaxerxes Ii Ezr 7:1 · Neh 2:1 · Neh 5:14
Captivity Foretold Hos 13:16
Cyrus 2Ch 36:22, 23 · Ezr 1:1 · Ezr 3:7 · Ezr 4:3 · Ezr 5:13, 14, 17 · Ezr 6:3 · Isa 41:2, 3 · Isa 44:28 · Isa 45:1–4, 13 · Isa 46:11 · Isa 48:14, 15

Darius Dan 5:31 · Dan 6:1 · Dan 9:1
Government of, Restricted by Constitutional Limitations Est 8:8 · Dan 6:8–12
Israel Captive In 2Ch 36:20
Men of, in the Tyrian Army Eze 27:10
Municipal Governments In, Provided With Dual Governors Neh 3:9, 12, 16–18
Princes of Est 1:14
Prophecies Concerning Isa 13:17 · Isa 21:1–10 · Jer 49:34–39 · Jer 51:11–64 · Eze 32:24, 25 · Eze 38:5 · Dan 2:31–45 · Dan 5:28 · Dan 7:1 · Dan 8:1 · Dan 11:1–4
Rulers of Ahasuerus Est 1:3
Status of Women In; Queen Sat on the Throne With the King Neh 2:6
System of Justice Ezr 7:25
The Princes Were Advisors in Matters of Administration Dan 6:1–7
Vashti Was Divorced for Refusing to Appear Before the King's Courtiers Est 1:10–22 · Est 2:4
Persis: A Christian Woman in Rome Rom 16:12
Persistence Gal 6:9 · Luk 11:9, 10 · Pro 24:16 · 2Th 3:13 · Heb 12:1, 2 · Php 3:14 · 1Co 15:58 · 1Th 5:17 · Rev 2:10 · Php 1:6
Personal Growth Psa 119:105 · Php 1:6 · 2Pe 3:18
Personal Hygiene Rom 12:1 · 1Co 6:19 · 3 Joh 1:2 · 1Co 6:20 · Deu 23:12, 13 · 1Pe 2:9, 10 · Rom 14:14 · 2Sa 19:24
Personal Responsibility Gal 6:5 · 2Co 5:10 · 1Ti 5:8 · Pro 28:13 · 1Co 13:11 · 2Pe 1:10 · Col 3:23 · Eze 18:20 · 2Ti 1:7 · Luk 12:48
Personal Vision 2Pe 1:20 · Mat 23:13 · Eph 3:4
Personality 1Sa 16:7 · Rom 12:4–6 · Rom 7:15–17 · Pro 27:19 · Psa 139:14 · Joh 14:21 · 1Co 3:16 · Rom 1:20 · Gen 1:27 · Act 17:28
Personification of Wisdom Pro 1:1 · Pro 2:1–9 · Pro 8:1 · Pro 9:1
Peruda
Called Perida In Neh 7:57
Descendants of, Return to Jerusalem from Captivity in Babylon Ezr 2:55
Perversity 2Co 5:10 · Jam 1:14, 15 · 1Co 6:9 · Lev 18:22 · Jde 1:4 · Act 16:31
Pestilence: Sent As a Judgment Lev 26:16, 25
Peter of the Law of Defilement Mat 15:15
Peter of the Law of Forgiveness Mat 18:21
Peter of the Parable of the Steward Luk 12:41
Peter of the Prophecy of Jesus Concerning his Second Coming Mar 13:3, 4
Peter
A Fisherman Mat 4:18 · Luk 5:1–7 · Joh 21:3
Accused by the Council; his Defense Act 4:1–23
Advocates the Preaching of the Gospel to the Gentiles in the Hearing of the Apostles and Elders Act 11:1–18 · Act 15:7–11
Also Called Simon Bar-Jona and Cephas Mat 16:16–19 · Mar 3:16 · Joh 1:42
An Apostle Mat 10:2 · Mat 16:18, 19 · Mar 3:16 · Luk 6:14 · Act 1:13
An Evangelist Mar 1:36, 37
Call of Mat 4:18–20 · Mar 1:16–18 · Luk 5:1–11
Calls Attention to the Withered Fig Tree Mar 11:21
Confesses Jesus to be the Messiah Mat 16:16–19 · Mar 8:29 · Luk 9:20 · Joh 6:68, 69
Cuts off the Ear of Malchus Mat 26:51 · Mar 14:47 · Luk 22:50
Follows Jesus to the High Priest's Palace Mat 26:58 · Mar 14:54 · Luk 22:54 · Joh 18:15
Foretells the Death of Ananias and Sapphira Act 5:1–11
Goes to Samaria Act 8:14
Has a Vision of a Sheet Containing Ceremonially Clean and Unclean Animals Act 10:9–16
Heals the Immobile Man in the Portico of the Temple Act 3:1
His Denial of Jesus, and his Repentance Mat 26:69–75 · Mar 14:66–72 · Luk 22:55–62 · Joh 18:17, 18, 25–27
His Mother-In-Law Healed Mat 8:14 · Mar 1:29, 30 · Luk 4:38
His Presumption in Rebuking Jesus Mat 16:22, 23 · Mar 8:32, 33
His Presumption in Refusing to Let Jesus Wash Peter's Feet Joh 13:6–11
His Presumption: when the Throng Was Pressing Jesus and the Woman With the Blood Disorder Touched Him Luk 8:45
His Statement in Front of the Disciples Concerning the Death of Judas Act 1:15–22
His Treachery Foretold by Jesus, and his Profession of Fidelity Mat 26:33–35 · Mar 14:29–31 · Luk 22:31–34 · Joh 13:36–38
Imprisoned and Delivered by an Angel Act 12:3–19
Imprisoned and Scourged; his Defense Before the Council Act 5:17–42
Jesus Appears To Luk 24:34 · 1Co 15:4, 5
Jesus Sends Message To, After the Resurrection Mar 16:7
Lives in Jerusalem Act 1:13
Prays for the Reception of the Miraculous Gifts of the Holy Spirit Act 8:15–18
Preaches on Pentecost Day Act 2:14–40
Present at Lake Tiberias when Jesus Appeared to his Disciples Joh 21:1–23
Present in the Garden of Gethsemane Mat 26:36–46 · Mar 14:33–42 · Luk 22:40–46
Present: At the Healing of Jairus' Daughter Mar 5:37 · Luk 8:51
Present: At the Transfiguration Mat 17:1–4 · Mar 9:2–6 · Luk 9:28–33 · 2Pe 1:16–18
Rebukes Simon, the Sorcerer, Who Desires to Purchase This Power Act 8:18–24
Receives Paul Gal 1:18 · Gal 2:9
Receives the Servant of the Centurion Act 10:1
Returns to Jerusalem Act 8:25
Walks Upon the Water of Lake Galilee Mat 14:28–31
Writes Two Epistles 1Pe 1:1 · 2Pe 1:1
Pethahiah
A Counselor of Artaxerxes Neh 11:24
A Levite Who Divorced his Gentile Wife Ezr 10:23
A Levite Who Divorced his Gentile Wife: Probably Identical With the One Mentioned Neh 9:5
A Priest During the Reign of David 1Ch 24:16
Pethor: Home of the Prophet Balaam Num 22:5 · Deu 23:4
Pethuel: Father of the Prophet Joel Joe 1:1
Petition
David 1Ki 1:15–21
Israel Num 27:1–5 · Num 32:1–5 · Num 36:1–5 · Jos 17:4, 14, 16 · Jos 21:1, 2
Jehoram 2Ki 8:3, 6
Rehoboam 1Ki 12:1–17 · 2Ch 10:1
Right of, Recognized by Pharaoh Exo 5:15–18
Petroleum: Figurative Job 29:6
Pets Gen 1:28 · Gen 9:2 · Pro 12:10 · Luk 12:6 · Psa 136:25 · Gen 2:18, 19 · Isa 11:6 · Psa 145:9, 10 · Psa 36:5, 6
Pets in Heaven Isa 65:25 · Job 12:10 · 1Co 2:9
Peulthai: A Porter of the Tabernacle 1Ch 26:5
Phallu: Son of Reuben Gen 46:9 · Exo 6:14 · Num 26:5, 8 · 1Ch 5:3

Topical Index — Peter–Porters

Phalti: Son-In-Law of Saul 1Sa 25:44 · 2Sa 3:15, 16

Pharaoh
- **At the Time of Hezekiah** 2Ki 18:21
- **Father-In-Law of Mered** 1Ch 4:18
- **Father-In-Law of Solomon** 1Ki 3:1 · 1Ki 9:16
- **King of Egypt at the Time of Abraham** Gen 12:14–20 · Psa 105:14
- **Pharaoh-Hophra** Jer 37:4–7 · Jer 44:1 · Eze 17:15–17
- **Pharaoh-Hophra: Prophecies Concerning** Jer 44:30 · Jer 46:25, 26 · Eze 29:1 · Eze 30:21–26
- **Pharaoh-Necho: His Invasion of Assyria, Josiah's Death** 2Ki 23:29–35 · 2Ki 24:7 · 2Ch 35:20–24 · 2Ch 36:3, 4 · Jer 46:2 · Jer 47:1
- **Ruler of Egypt at the Time of David** 1Ki 11:17–22

Pharez in the Lineage of Jesus Mat 1:3 · Luk 3:33

Pharez
- **A Twin Son of Judah by Tamar** Gen 38:29 · 1Ch 2:4
- **Children of** Gen 46:12 · Num 26:20, 21 · 1Ch 2:5 · 1Ch 9:4
- **Return from the Captivity** Neh 11:4, 6

Pharisees Luk 20:46, 47 · Mat 21:31, 32 · Mat 7:21–23 · Rom 14:10–12 · Mat 5:20 · Rom 13:1 · 1 Joh 3:4
- **A Sect of the Jews** Act 15:5
- **Association With Publicans and Sinners** Mat 9:11–13
- **Become Disciples of Jesus** Joh 3:1 · Act 15:5 · Act 22:3
- **Come to Jesus With Questions** Mat 19:3 · Mat 22:15–22
- **Concerning the Resurrection** Act 23:6, 8
- **Doctrines of** Mat 15:9
- **Hypocrisy of, Reproved by Jesus** Mat 6:2–8, 16–18 · Mat 15:1–9 · Mat 16:1–12 · Mat 21:33–46 · Mat 23:2–33 · Luk 11:14–54 · Luk 12:1 · Luk 15:1–9
- **Hypocrisy of, Reproved by John** Mat 3:7–10
- **Paul, a Pharisee** Act 23:6 · Act 26:5
- **Reject: Christ** Mat 12:38, 39 · Mat 15:12 · Joh 7:48
- **Reject: John** Luk 7:30
- **They Minister to Jesus** Luk 7:36 · Luk 11:37 · Luk 14:1
- **Traditions of, in Regard to Fasting** Mat 9:14 · Luk 18:12
- **Traditions of, in Regard to The Duties of Children to Parents** Mat 15:4–9
- **Traditions of, in Regard to The Sabbath** Mat 12:2–8
- **Traditions of, in Regard to The Washing of Hands** Mat 15:1–3 · Mar 7:1–15

Pharosh: The Ancestor of One of the Families Which Returned to Jerusalem from the Captivity in Babylon Ezr 2:3 · Ezr 8:3 · Ezr 10:25 · Neh 7:8 · Neh 10:14

Pharpar: Referred to by Naaman 2Ki 5:12

Phaseah: Ancestor of a Family Which Returned to Jerusalem from the Captivity Ezr 2:49 · Neh 3:6 · Neh 7:51

Phenice: A Harbor of Crete Act 27:12, 13, 21

Phenicia
- **Called Zidonians** Jdg 18:7 · Eze 32:30
- **Inhabitants of, Descended from Canaan** Gen 10:15, 18, 19
- **Jews From, Hear Jesus** Mar 3:8
- **Paul Visits the Congregations In** Act 15:3 · Act 21:2–4 · Act 27:3

Phichol: Chief Captain of the Philistines Gen 21:22, 32 · Gen 26:26

Philadelphia: One of the Seven Congregations In Rev 1:11 · Rev 3:7–13

Philanthropy: General Scriptures Concerning Isa 58:6–12

Philemon: Paul's Letter To Phm 1:25

Philetus: An Heretical Teacher at Rome 2Ti 2:17, 18

Philip
- **Caught Away by the Spirit to Azotus, Preaches in the Cities, and Goes to Caesarea** Act 8:39, 40
- **One of the Seven Servants (Greek: Diakonos)** Act 6:5
- **One of the Seven Servants (Greek: Diakonos): Has Four Daughters (Prophetesses)** Act 21:9, 10
- **One of the Seven Servants (Greek: Diakonos): Lives at Caesarea, and Entertains Paul** Act 21:8
- **One of the Seven Servants (Greek: Diakonos): Successfully Preaches in Samaria** Act 8:4–14
- **One of the Seven Servants: Expounds the Scriptures to the Ethiopian Eunuch Whom he Immerses** Act 8:27–38
- **One of the Twelve Apostles** Mat 10:3 · Mar 3:18 · Luk 6:14 · Act 1:13
- **One of the Twelve Apostles: Asks Jesus to Show the Father** Joh 14:8–13
- **One of the Twelve Apostles: Assists in Caring for the Multitude Whom Jesus Miraculously Feeds** Joh 6:5–7
- **One of the Twelve Apostles: Brings Certain Greeks to Jesus Who Desire to See Him** Joh 12:20–22
- **One of the Twelve Apostles: Brings Nathanael to Jesus** Joh 1:45–50
- **One of the Twelve Apostles: Call of** Joh 1:43
- **Tetrarch of Iturea** Luk 3:1
- **The Brother of Herod Antipas and the Husband of Herodias** Mat 14:3 · Mar 6:17 · Luk 3:19

Philippi
- **Contributes to the Maintenance of Paul** Php 4:10–18
- **Paul Preaches In** Act 16:12–40 · Act 20:1–6 · 1Th 2:2
- **Paul Sends Epaphroditus To** Php 2:25
- **Paul Writes a Letter to the Christians of** Php 1:1

Philistia: The Sea Coast in the West of the Territories of the Tribes of Dan and Simeon Psa 60:8 · Psa 87:4 · Psa 108:9

Philistines for Their History During the Leadership of Samson See Jdg 13:1 · Jdg 14:1 · Jdg 15:1 · Jdg 16:1

Philistines Make a Predatory Excursion Against, After Harvest 1Sa 23:1

Philistines
- **Allowed to Remain in Canaan** Jdg 3:3, 4
- **Army of** 1Sa 13:5
- **Called Caphtorim** Jer 47:4 · Amo 9:7
- **Called Casluhim** Gen 10:14 · 1Ch 1:12
- **Called Cherethites** 1Sa 30:14–16 · Eze 25:16 · Zep 2:5
- **David Finds Refuge Among** 1Sa 27:1
- **David Kills Two-Hundred Men** 1Sa 18:22–30
- **Defeat the Israelites** 1Sa 4:6
- **Defeat the Israelites and Kill Saul and his Sons** 1Sa 31:1 · 1Ch 10:1
- **Defeated by David** 2Sa 5:17–25 · 2Sa 23:9–16 · 1Ch 14:8–16
- **Defeated by Hezekiah** 2Ki 18:8
- **Defeated by Samuel** 1Sa 7:1
- **Defeated by Saul and Jonathan** 1Sa 9:16 · 1Sa 13:1 · 1Sa 14:1
- **Descendants of Mizraim** Gen 10:14 · 1Ch 1:12 · Jer 47:4 · Amo 9:7
- **Kings of Abimelech I** Gen 20:1
- **Kings of Abimelech Ii** Gen 26:1
- **Kings of Achish** 1Sa 21:10–15 · 1Sa 27:2–12 · 1Sa 28:1, 2 · 1Sa 29:1
- **Lords of** Jos 13:3 · Jdg 3:3 · Jdg 16:5, 30 · 1Sa 5:8, 11 · 1Sa 6:4, 12 · 1Sa 7:7 · 1Sa 29:2, 6, 7
- **Pay Taxes to Jehoshaphat** 2Ch 17:11
- **Prophecies Against** Isa 9:11, 12 · Isa 14:29–31 · Jer 25:17–20 · Jer 47:1 · Eze 25:15–17 · Amo 1:6–8 · Zep 2:4–7 · Zec 9:5–7
- **Shamgar Kills Six-Hundred Men With an Ox Goad** Jdg 3:31
- **Territory of** Exo 13:17 · Exo 23:31 · Deu 2:23 · Jos 13:3 · Jos 15:47
- **Their Champion, Goliath, Killed by David** 1Sa 17:1

Philologus: A Disciple in Rome Rom 16:15

Philosophy is not Enough for Salvation Through the Atonement of Jesus Christ 1Co 2:6–10

Philosophy is not Sufficient for an Adequate Knowledge of God 1Co 1:21, 22

Philosophy

A Philosophical Discussion About Wisdom Job 28:1
Employment of, Was not Paul's Method of Preaching the Gospel 1Co 1:17, 19, 21 · 1Co 2:1–5, 13
Greek Schools of Act 17:18
Philosophical Inductions and Deductions Relating to God and his Providence Job 5:8–20 · Job 9:1 · Job 10:2–21 · Job 12:6–24 · Job 33:12–30 · Job 37:1
Rabbinical Col 2:8, 16–19 · 1Ti 6:20
Reveals the Mysteries of Providence Pro 25:2 · Rom 1:19, 20
The Nature of Things Ecc 1:1 · Ecc 2:1 · Ecc 3:1 · Ecc 4:1 · Ecc 5:1 · Ecc 6:1 · Ecc 7:1
Phinehas
Chief of the Korahite Levites 1Ch 9:19, 20
High Priest Exo 6:25 · 1Ch 6:4, 50
Inheritance Allotted To Jos 24:33
Mediator in Behalf of the People Jdg 20:28
Religious Zeal of, in Killing the Israelitish Woman Who had Committed Abomination Num 25:7–15 · Psa 106:30
Sent Jos 22:13–32
Sent to Sound the Trumpets in the Battle With the Midianites Num 31:6
Phlegon: A Disciple in Rome Rom 16:14
Phobias 2Ti 1:7 · 1 Joh 4:18 · 2Co 10:5 · 1 Joh 5:11
Phoebe Rom 16:1, 2 · Act 18:26 · Gal 3:28 · Rom 16:7
Phoebe (Phebe): A Servant of the Congregation at Cenchrea Rom 16:1
Phrygia
Paul In Act 16:6 · Act 18:23
People From, in Jerusalem Act 2:10
Phurah: A Servant of Gideon Jdg 7:10, 11
Phut
Son of Ham Gen 10:6 · 1Ch 1:8
The Descendants of Phut, or the Country Inhabited by Them Eze 27:10 · Nah 3:9
The Descendants of Phut, or the Country Inhabited by Them: (Margin) Jer 46:9 · Eze 30:5 · Eze 38:5
Phuvah
Descendants of Num 26:23
Son of Issachar Gen 46:13 · Num 26:23 · 1Ch 7:1
Phygellus: Turns Away from Paul 2Ti 1:15
Phylactery
A Small Box Containing Slips of Parchment on Which There Were Written Portions of the Law Exo 13:9, 16 · Deu 6:4–9 · Deu 11:18
Worn Ostentatiously by the Jews Upon the Head and Left Arm Mat 23:5
Physical Abuse Eph 6:4 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Rom 13:8–10 · Gal 5:19–21
Physical Abuse in Marriage Col 3:19 · 1Co 7:15 · Eph 5:25 · Heb 13:4 · Mal 2:16 · 1Co 10:13 · 2Co 6:14 · Gen 2:24
Physical Appearance 1Sa 16:7 · Rom 12:2 · Gen 1:27 · Gen 1:26 · 1Co 10:13 · Rom 12:1 · Jam 1:26
Physical Beauty Pro 31:30 · 1Sa 16:7 · 1Ti 2:9 · 1Pe 3:4 · 1Co 3:16 · Gen 1:27 · Mat 23:27 · 1Co 6:18
Physical Exercise 1Co 6:19, 20 · 3 Joh 1:2 · Pro 31:17 · Php 4:13 · 1Co 9:24 · Pro 24:5 · Rom 12:1 · 1Pe 3:3, 4 · 2Ti 4:7 · Heb 12:1
Physical Fitness 1Co 6:19, 20 · Php 4:13 · 1Co 3:17 · 1Co 10:31 · 1Co 9:27 · Rom 12:1 · 1Co 3:16 · Pro 31:17 · 2Pe 1:5, 6 · Isa 40:31
Physical Healing Psa 41:3 · 1Pe 5:10 · 3 Joh 1:2 · Jer 17:14 · Psa 103:2–4 · 1Pe 2:24 · Joh 11:4 · 2Co 12:9, 10 · Exo 15:26 · Php 4:19
Physical Health 1Co 6:19, 20 · 3 Joh 1:2 · 1Co 3:17 · 1Co 10:31 · Pro 17:22 · Gen 1:29 · Exo 15:26 · Rom 12:1, 2 · Php 4:13 · 1Co 3:16
Physician
Figurative Job 13:4 · Jer 8:22 · Luk 5:31
General Scriptures Concerning 2Ch 16:12 · Mat 9:12 · Mar 5:26 · Luk 8:43
Luke, a Physician Col 4:14
Proverbs About Mar 2:17 · Luk 4:23
Physics Heb 11:3 · Job 26:7 · Rom 8:38, 39 · Gen 1:4
Physiognomy: (External Aspect)): Character Revealed In Isa 3:9
Physiology
Figurative Eph 4:16 · Col 2:19
General Scriptures Concerning Job 10:11 · Psa 139:14–16 · Pro 14:30
Pi-Beseth: Prophesied Against by Ezekiel Eze 30:17
Picture: General Scriptures Concerning Lev 26:1 · Num 33:52 · Pro 25:11 · Isa 2:16
Piercings and Tattoos Lev 19:28 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · 1Co 10:31 · 1Co 3:16 · Deu 14:1 · 1Ti 2:9
Pigeon used As Sacrifice Gen 15:9 · Lev 1:14 · Lev 5:7 · Lev 12:8 · Lev 14:22 · Luk 2:24
Pigs Lev 11:7 · Mat 8:31
Pi-Hahiroth: The Place on the West Shore of the Red Sea where Pharaoh Overtook the Israelites Exo 14:2, 9 · Num 33:7, 8
Pildash: Son of Nahor Gen 22:22
Pileha: One of Those Who Sealed the Covenant With Nehemiah Neh 10:24
Pilgrims and Strangers
Abraham Gen 23:4 · Act 7:4, 5
All Saints Are Psa 39:12 · 1Pe 1:1
As Saints They are Actuated by Faith Heb 11:9
As Saints They are Exposed to Persecution Psa 120:5–7 · Joh 17:14
As Saints They are not at Home in This World Heb 11:9
As Saints They are not Mindful of This World Heb 11:15
As Saints They are Strengthened by God Deu 33:25 · Psa 84:6, 7
As Saints They: Die in Faith Heb 11:13
As Saints They: Forsake all for Christ Mat 19:27
As Saints They: Hate Worldly Fellowship Psa 120:5, 6
As Saints They: Have a Heavenly Conversation Php 3:20
As Saints They: Have the Example of Christ Luk 9:58
As Saints They: Have Their Faces Toward Zion Jer 50:5
As Saints They: Invite Others to Go With Them Num 10:29
As Saints They: Keep the Promised in View Heb 11:13
As Saints They: Long for Their Pilgrimage to End Psa 55:6 · 2Co 5:1–8
As Saints They: Look for a Heavenly City Heb 11:10
As Saints They: Look for a Heavenly Country Heb 11:16
As Saints They: Pass Their Sojourning in Fear 1Pe 1:17
As Saints They: Pray for Direction Psa 43:3 · Jer 50:5
As Saints They: Rejoice in the Statutes of God Psa 119:54
As Saints They: Shine As Lights in the World Php 2:15
As Saints They: should Abstain from Fleshly Lusts 1Pe 2:11
As Saints They: should Have Their Treasure in Heaven Mat 6:19 · Luk 12:33 · Col 3:1, 2
As Saints They: should not be Over Anxious About Worldly Things Mat 6:25
As Saints They: The World is not Worthy of Heb 11:38
David Psa 39:12
Described Joh 17:16
God is not Ashamed to be Called Their God Heb 11:16
Jacob Gen 47:9
Saints are Called to Be Gen 12:1 · Act 7:3 · Luk 14:26, 27, 33
Saints Confess Themselves 1Ch 29:15 · Psa 39:12 · Psa 119:19 · Heb 11:13
Saints of Old 1Ch 29:15 · Heb 11:13, 38
The Apostles Mat 19:27
Typified: Israel Exo 6:4 · Exo 12:11
Pillar by Absalom, to Keep his Name Alive 2Sa 18:18
Pillar by Jacob, his Covenant With Laban Gen 31:45
Pillar by Joshua, at Shechem Jos 24:25–27 · Jdg 9:6
Pillar by Joshua, the Crossing of the Jordan River Jos 4:1–9 · Deu 27:2–6 · Jos 8:30
Pillar by Moses, the Covenant Between Jehovah and Israel Exo 24:4
Pillar by Samuel, the Defeat of the Philistines 1Sa 7:12

Pillar of Solomon's Palaces 1Ki 7:6
Pillar of Solomon's Temple 1Ki 7:13–22 · 2Ki 25:17
Pillar used to Mark Roads Jer 31:21
Pillar
- **As a Boundary** Jos 15:6 · Jos 18:17
- **As a Landmark** 2Sa 20:8 · 1Ki 1:9
- **As a Road Sign** 1Sa 20:19
- **Broken and Carried to Babylon** 2Ki 25:13 · Jer 52:17, 20, 21
- **Figurative** Rev 3:12
- **Monuments Erected to Commemorate Events by Jacob, his Vision of Angels** Gen 28:18 · Gen 31:13 · Gen 35:14
- **Monuments of Idolatry, to be Destroyed** Deu 12:3
- **Pillar of Salt, Lot's Wife Turned To** Gen 19:26 · Luk 17:32
- **Prophecy of One in Egypt** Isa 19:19

Pillars of Memorial in Honor of Idols Lev 26:1 · Deu 7:5
Pillars of Memorial
- **Often Anointed** Gen 28:18 · Gen 31:13
- **Often had Inscriptions** Job 19:24
- **Sometimes of a Heap of Stones** Jos 4:8, 9, 20
- **Sometimes of a Single Stone** Gen 28:18
- **To Commemorate Remarkable Events** Exo 24:4 · Jos 4:20, 24
- **To Mark the Graves of the Dead** Gen 35:20
- **To Perpetuate Names** 2Sa 18:18
- **To Witness Covenants** Gen 31:52
- **To Witness Vows** Gen 28:18 · Gen 31:13

Pillars
- **Lot's Wife Became a Pillar of Salt** Gen 19:26
- **Made of Brass** 1Ki 7:15
- **Made of Iron** Jer 1:18
- **Made of Marble** Est 1:6
- **Made of Silver** Songs 3:10
- **Made of Wood** 1Ki 10:12
- **Ministers** Jer 1:18 · Gal 2:9
- **Saints Who Overcome in Christ** Rev 3:12
- **Stability of Christ** Songs 5:15 · Rev 10:1
- **Stability of the Earth** 1Sa 2:8 · Psa 75:3
- **Stability of the Heavens** Job 26:11
- **The Church** 1Ti 3:15
- **The Divine Glory Appeared to Israel in the Form of** Exo 13:21, 22 · Num 12:5
- **The Supports of a Building** Jdg 16:29
- **The Vail and Hangings of the Tabernacle Supported By** Exo 26:32, 37 · Exo 36:36, 38
- **Things Raised up As Memorials** Gen 31:51
- **Two, Placed in the Temple Porch** 1Ki 7:15–21

Pillow of False Teachers Eze 13:18, 20
Pillow
- **A Cushion** Gen 28:11, 18 · 1Sa 26:7, 11, 16
- **A Support for the Head: Called Bolster** 1Sa 26:7, 11, 12, 16
- **A Support for the Head: Jesus Sleeps Upon** Mar 4:38
- **A Support for the Head: Made of Goats' Hair** 1Sa 19:13, 16
- **A Support for the Head: Stones Used For** Gen 28:11, 18

Pilot: General Scriptures Concerning Eze 27:8, 27–29
Piltai: A Priest Who Returned to Jerusalem from Captivity in Babylon Neh 12:17
Pine: A Tree Neh 8:15 · Isa 41:19 · Isa 60:13
Pinnacle (Wing) of Temple Mat 4:5
Pinon: A Leader of Edom Gen 36:41 · 1Ch 1:52
Pipe used in Religious Services 1Sa 10:5 · Isa 30:29
Piram: Overcome and Killed by Joshua Jos 10:3, 16–18, 24–27
Pirathon
- **A Place in the Land of Ephraim** Jdg 12:15
- **Men of** Jdg 12:13 · 2Sa 23:30 · 1Ch 11:31 · 1Ch 27:14

Pisgah
- **A Boundary of the Country Assigned to the Reubenites and Gadites** Deu 3:17 · Deu 4:49 · Jos 12:3
- **Balaam Prophesies On** Num 23:14–24
- **Moses Views Palestine From** Deu 3:27 · Deu 34:1–4
- **The Israelites Come To** Num 21:20

Pisidia: Paul Visits Act 13:14 · Act 14:24
Pison: One of the Rivers of Eden Gen 2:11
Pispah: An Asherite 1Ch 7:38
Pit
- **Benaiah Kills a Lion In** 2Sa 23:20
- **Figurative** Psa 7:15, 16 · Psa 40:2 · Psa 57:6 · Psa 69:15 · Psa 119:85 · Pro 23:27 · Pro 26:27 · Pro 28:10 · Ecc 10:8 · Jer 48:44
- **The Bottomless Pit** Rev 9:1, 2, 11 · Rev 11:7 · Rev 17:8 · Rev 20:1, 3

Pitch in Making the Basket in Which Moses Was Hidden Exo 2:3
Pitch used by Noah, in the Ark (Ship) Gen 6:14
Pitch: An Opaque Mineral Used As a Plaster and Cement Isa 34:9
Pitcher used by Gideon in his Battle With the Midianites Jdg 7:10–20
Pitcher: Earthen Lam 4:2
Pithom: A Treasure City in Lower Egypt Exo 1:11
Pithon: Son of Micah 1Ch 8:35 · 1Ch 9:41
Pity of God Isa 63:9 · Jam 5:11
Pity of Jesus Mar 6:34
Pity
- **Not to be Shown to offenders** Deu 7:16 · Deu 13:8 · Deu 19:13, 21 · Deu 25:11, 12
- **The Master of the Unforgiving Servant** Mat 18:27

Plagiarism Jer 23:30 · Exo 20:15 · Exo 20:16 · Exo 20:17 · Eph 4:28 · 2Co 10:15
Plague of Boils and Open Sores Exo 9:8–12
Plague
- **As a Judgment on the Egyptians** Psa 105:1 · Psa 135:8, 9 · Act 7:36
- **Darkness** Exo 10:21–23
- **Death of the Firstborn** Exo 11:4–7 · Exo 12:17, 29, 30
- **Denounced As a Judgment** Lev 26:21 · Deu 28:59
- **Foretold** Rev 11:6 · Rev 15:1 · Rev 16:1 · Rev 22:18, 19
- **Hail** Exo 9:18–34
- **Locusts** Exo 10:1–20
- **On Cattle** Exo 9:1–7
- **On the Israelites for the Sin of Peor** Jos 22:17
- **On the Israelites of Serpents** Num 21:6
- **On the Israelites: After Complaining About the Destruction of Korah and his Family** Num 16:41–50
- **On the Israelites: After Eating the Quail Meat** Num 11:33
- **On the Israelites: After Refusing to Enter the Promised Land** Num 14:37
- **On the Israelites: On Account of David's Sin** 2Sa 24:10–25
- **On the Philistines** 1Sa 6:4, 5
- **The Plague of Blood** Exo 7:14–25
- **The Plague of Flies** Exo 8:20
- **The Plague of Frogs** Exo 8:1–15
- **The Plague of Lice** Exo 8:16–19

Plagues Rev 15:1 · Rev 11:6 · Rev 22:18 · Rev 18:4 · Rev 16:9 · Rev 15:8 · Lev 26:21 · Exo 10:21–23 · Exo 9:14 · Rev 15:6
Plan Jer 29:11 · Pro 16:9 · Jer 1:4, 5 · Pro 21:1
Plane: A Tool Isa 44:13
Planets Psa 8:3 · Psa 147:4 · Jde 1:13
Planning Pro 21:5 · Pro 16:3 · Luk 14:28 · Pro 16:9 · Pro 19:21 · Jer 29:11 · Pro 6:6–8 · Jam 4:13–15 · Pro 24:27 · Mat 6:33
Planning Ahead Pro 11:14 · Pro 21:5 · 1Ti 5:8
Plans Jer 29:11 · Pro 16:3 · Pro 16:9 · Mat 6:33 · Pro 19:21 · Pro 15:22 · Pro 3:5, 6
Plans for the Future Jer 29:11 · Pro 16:3 · Pro 19:21 · Isa 55:8, 9 · Luk 12:32 · Pro 3:5 · Rom 8:18 · Php 1:6 · 1Th 5:9 · 1Ti 4:12
Plans to Prosper Jer 29:11 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Mat 7:7, 8 · Joh 15:7 · Rom 8:28 · Php 4:6, 7 · Heb 11:6 · Joh 10:10 · Isa 40:31 · 1Pe 5:7
Planting a Garden Ecc 11:6 · Ecc 11:4 · Gen 2:15
Plants Gen 1:29, 30 · Gen 1:11, 12 · Mat 15:13 · Isa 61:11 · Psa 1:3 · 1Co 3:7 · Isa 40:8 · Pro 3:9 · Psa 104:14
Plaster: General Scriptures Concerning Lev 14:42, 43, 48 · Deu 27:2 · Dan 5:5
Plastic Surgery 1Sa 16:7 · Pro 31:30 · Lev 19:28 · 1Pe 3:3, 4 · Gen 1:27 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · 1Ti 2:9 · Psa 139:13, 14 · Rom 9:20, 21
Playing the Lottery Pro 13:11 · Heb 13:5 · 1Ti 6:10 · Mat 6:24 · Pro 19:17 · 1Ti 6:17–19
Pleading of the Guilty Jos 7:19–21
Pleading
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Deu 17:8
- **Jesus Declined to Plead** Mat 26:62 · Mar 15:2 · Luk 23:3 · Joh 18:33, 34
- **Prisoners Required to Plead** Act 7:1

Pleasing God 1Th 2:4 · Gal 1:10 · Pro 16:7 · Rom 8:8

· 1 Joh 3:22 · Rom 12:1, 2 · 2Co 5:9 · Psa 19:14 · Joh 8:29 · Col 3:23
Pleasing Man Gal 1:10 · Rom 12:2 · Pro 29:25
Pleasing People Gal 1:10 · 1Th 2:4 · Php 4:6 · Php 3:13 · Eph 5:8–10 · Col 3:23
Pleasing the Lord Pro 16:7 · Col 1:10 · Gal 1:10 · Php 2:13 · 2Ti 2:4 · Rom 8:8 · Heb 11:6 · Joh 17:17
Pleasing your Husband 1Co 7:3–5 · 1Pe 3:1 · Pro 31:12 · 1Pe 3:7 · Heb 13:4 · Eph 5:24 · Pro 14:1 · Eph 5:22 · Gen 3:16 · Eph 5:33
Pleasure: Worldly Job 20:12–16 · Job 21:12, 13 · Pro 9:17 · Pro 15:21 · Pro 21:17 · Ecc 1:17 · Ecc 2:1–13 · Isa 5:11, 12 · Isa 22:12, 13 · Isa 47:8, 9 · Amo 6:1 · Luk 8:14 · Rom 1:32 · 2Th 2:12 · 1Ti 5:6 · 2Ti 3:4 · Tts 3:3 · Heb 11:25, 26 · 2Pe 2:13
Pledge
- **A Creditor Must not Enter the House of a Debtor to Take** Deu 24:10–13
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Gen 38:17–20

Pledges Jam 5:12 · Luk 6:38 · Pro 17:18 · Col 2:8 · Exo 22:26 · Mat 10:33 · Job 22:6 · Num 30:2 · Deu 24:10
Pleiades: General Scriptures Concerning Job 9:9 · Job 38:31 · Amo 5:8
Ploughing of a Course of Sin Job 4:8 · Hos 10:13
Ploughing of a Severe Course of Affliction Hos 10:11
Ploughing of Peace and Prosperity Isa 2:4 · Mic 4:3
Ploughing of Repentance and Reformation Jer 4:3
Ploughing of the Labour Ministers 1Co 9:10
Ploughing with an Ox and an Donkey Yoked Together Forbidden to the Jews Deu 22:10
Ploughing
- **(Attention and Constancy Required In) of Continued** Luk 9:62
- **Difficulty of, on Rocky Ground** Amo 6:12
- **Followed by Harrowing and Sowing** Isa 28:24, 25
- **Noah the Supposed Inventor of** Gen 5:29
- **Performed by a Plough** Luk 9:62
- **Performed in Long and Straight Furrows** Psa 129:3
- **Performed with Oxen** 1Sa 14:14 · Job 1:14
- **Performed: During the Cold Winter Season** Pro 20:4
- **Performed: Generally by Servants** Isa 61:5 · Luk 17:7
- **Performed: Sometimes by the Owner of the Land Himself** 1Ki 19:19
- **The Breaking up or Tilling of the Earth** Jer 4:3 · Hos 10:12

Plow by Job's Servants Job 1:14
Plow of Afflictions Psa 129:3
Plow used by Elisha With Twelve Yoke (Pairs) of Oxen 1Ki 19:19
Plow: Shares of, Sharpened by the Smiths of the Philistines 1Sa 13:20
Plowshare: General Scriptures Concerning Isa 2:4 · Joe 3:10 · Mic 4:3
Plummet
- **Figurative** Isa 28:17
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Amo 7:7, 8 · Zec 4:10

Pochereth: The Ancestor of a Family Which Returned to Jerusalem from the Captivity in Babylon Ezr 2:57 · Neh 7:59
Poet: Greek Act 17:28 · Tts 1:12
Poetry
- **Acrostic** Psa 25:1 · Psa 34:1 · Psa 37:1 · Psa 111:1 · Psa 112:1 · Psa 119:1 · Psa 145:1 · Pro 31:10–31 · Lam 1:1 · Lam 2:1 · Lam 3:1 · Lam 4:1 · Lam 5:1
- **Didactic: Moses' Song** Deu 32:1
- **Elegy: Upon the Death of Abner** 2Sa 3:33, 34
- **Elegy: Upon the Death of Saul** 2Sa 1:19–27
- **Epic: Miriam's Song** Exo 15:21
- **Epic: Moses' Song** Exo 15:1–19
- **Epic: Song of Deborah** Jdg 5:1
- **Lyrics, Sacred of Elizabeth** Luk 1:42–45
- **Lyrics, Sacred of Mary** Luk 1:46–55
- **Lyrics, Sacred of Zacharias** Luk 1:68–79
- **Lyrics, Sacred: Hannah's Song** 1Sa 2:1–10
- **Lyrics, Sacred: Moses' and Miriam's Songs** Exo 15:1

Poker Pro 13:11 · Ecc 5:10 · Heb 13:5 · 1Th 5:22 · Rev 1:1 · 1Co 6:12 · Exo 20:17 · Pro 28:20 · Joh 3:16, 17 · Pro 28:22
Police Mat 5:9 · Tts 3:1, 2 · Joh 15:13 · Jos 1:9 · Psa 82:3, 4 · Luk 10:19 · Isa 6:8 · Luk 1:79 · Pro 21:15 · Isa 54:17
Politicians 1 Joh 5:19 · Jam 1:19 · Mat 7:13, 14 · 1 Joh 2:4 · Act 5:29 · Rom 13:4
Politics
- **Absalom, Electioneering for the Throne** 2Sa 15:2–6
- **Corruption In** Psa 12:8
- **Corruption In of Ahasuerus** Est 3:1
- **Corruption In of Darius** Dan 6:4–15
- **Ministers in Nathan, the Prophet, Influences the Selection of David's Successor** 1Ki 1:11–40
- **Ministers in Zadok the Priest, a Partisan of David** 2Sa 15:24–29
- **Pilate, Condemning Jesus to Gratify the Clamoring People** Mat 27:23–27 · Mar 15:15 · Luk 23:13–25 · Joh 18:38, 39 · Joh 19:4–13
- **Women in Bath-Sheba, in Securing the Crown for Solomon** 1Ki 1:15–21
- **Women in Herodias, in Influencing the Administration of Herod** Mat 14:3–11 · Mar 6:17–28
- **Women in Mother of Zebedee's Children, in Seeking Favor for Her Sons** Mat 20:20–23
- **Women in The Wise Woman of Abel Who Saved the City Through Diplomacy** 2Sa 20:16–22

Polygamy with Solomon 1Ki 11:4–8
Polygamy
- **Abijah** 2Ch 13:21
- **Abraham** Gen 16:1
- **Ahab** 2Ki 10:1
- **Ashur** 1Ch 4:5
- **Authorized** 2Sa 12:8
- **Belshazzar** Dan 5:2
- **David** 1Sa 25:39–44 · 2Sa 3:2–5 · 2Sa 5:13 · 1Ch 14:3
- **Domestic Unhappiness in Abraham's Family** Gen 16:1 · Gen 21:9–16
- **Domestic Unhappiness in Elkanah's Family** 1Sa 1:4–7
- **Domestic Unhappiness in Jacob's Family** Gen 29:30–34 · Gen 30:1–23
- **Elkanah** 1Sa 1:2
- **Esau** Gen 26:34 · Gen 28:9
- **Forbidden** Deu 17:17 · Lev 18:18 · Mal 2:14, 15 · Mat 19:4, 5 · Mar 10:2–8 · 1Ti 3:2, 12 · Tts 1:6
- **Gideon** Jdg 8:30
- **Hosea** Hos 3:1, 2
- **Jacob** Gen 29:30
- **Jehoiachin** 2Ki 24:15
- **Jehoram** 2Ch 21:14
- **Joash** 2Ch 24:3
- **Lamech** Gen 4:19
- **Mosaic Law Respecting the Firstborn In** Deu 21:15–17
- **Practiced By** Job 27:15
- **Rehoboam** 2Ch 11:18–23
- **See** 1Ch 2:8
- **Solomon** 1Ki 11:1–8
- **Sought by Women** Isa 4:1
- **The Evil Effects of Elkanah's** 1Sa 1:5
- **The Evil Effects of Husband's Favoritism In** Deu 21:15–17
- **The Evil Effects of Jacob's** Gen 29:30 · Gen 30:15
- **The Evil Effects of Rehoboam's** 2Ch 11:21
- **Tolerated** Exo 21:10 · 1Sa 1:2 · 2Ch 24:3

Polytheism: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 31:19 · Gen 35:2, 4 · Jos 24:2, 23 · Jdg 2:13 · Jdg 3:7 · Jdg 10:16 · Jdg 17:5 · Jer 2:28 · Jer 11:13 · Dan 4:8 · 1Co 8:5
Pomegranate
- **Abounded in the Land of Canaan** 1Sa 14:2
- **Brought by the Spies to Show the Fruitfulness of the Land of Canaan** Num 13:23
- **Carved on the Pillars of the Temple** 1Ki 7:18, 20, 42 · Jer 52:22, 23
- **Figures of the Fruits of, Were Embroidered on the Ephod** Exo 28:33, 34 · Exo 39:24
- **Wine Made of** Songs 8:2

Pontius Pilate
- **Allows Joseph of Arimathaea to Take Jesus' Body** Mat 27:57, 58 · Mar 15:43–45 · Luk 23:52 · Joh 19:38
- **Causes the Slaughter of Certain Galileans** Luk 13:1

Roman Governor of Judaea During the Time of Jesus' Ministry Mat 27:2 · Luk 3:1
Tries Jesus and Orders his Crucifixion Mat 27:1 · Mar 15:1 · Luk 23:1 · Joh 18:28–40 · Joh 19:1 · Act 3:13 · Act 4:27 · Act 13:28 · 1Ti 6:13
Pontus
A Province of Asia Minor Act 2:9 · 1Pe 1:1
Aquila Lived In Act 18:2
Pool of Jerusalem of Heshbon Songs 7:4
Pool of Jerusalem
Lower Pool Isa 22:9
Siloam (Shelah) Neh 3:15 · Joh 9:7, 11
Upper Pool 2Ki 18:17 · Isa 36:2
Pool of Samaria 1Ki 22:38
Pools and Ponds of Nineveh Nah 2:8
Pools and Ponds
(In the Wilderness) of the Gifts of the Spirit Isa 35:7 · Isa 41:18
(Turning Cities Into) Great Desolation Isa 14:23
Artificial, Designed For: Preserving Fish Isa 19:10
Artificial, Designed For: Supplying Cities With Water 2Ki 20:20
Artificial, Designed For: Supplying Gardens With Water Ecc 2:6
Bethesda Joh 5:2
Filled by the Rain Psa 84:6
Gibeon 2Sa 2:13
Hebron 2Sa 4:12
Made by God Isa 35:7
Made by Man Isa 19:10
Samaria 1Ki 22:38
Siloam Joh 9:7
The King's Pool Neh 2:14
The Land of Egypt Abounded In Exo 7:19
The Lower Pool Isa 22:9
The Old Pool Isa 22:11
The Upper Pool 2Ki 18:17 · Isa 7:3
Water of, Brought Into the City by a Ditch or Conduit Isa 22:11 · 2Ki 20:20
Poor
Atonement Money of, Uniform With That of the Rich People Exo 30:15
Duty To Exo 22:25–27 · Exo 23:11 · Lev 19:9, 10 · Lev 23:22 · Lev 25:25–28, 35–37, 39–43 · Deu 14:28, 29 · Deu 15:2–14 · Deu 24:12–21 · Deu 26:12, 13 · Neh 8:10 · Psa 37:21, 26 · Psa 41:1–3 · Psa 112:4, 5, 9 · Pro 28:27 · Pro 29:7 · Pro 31:9, 20 · Isa 1:17 · Isa 16:3, 4 · Isa 58:7, 10 · Eze 18:7, 16, 17 · Dan 4:27 · Zec 7:10 · Mat 5:42 · Mat 19:21 · Mat 25:35, 36 · Mar 14:7 · Luk 3:11 · Luk 6:30 · Luk 11:41 · Luk 12:33 · Luk 14:12–14 · Luk 18:22 · Luk 19:8 · Act 20:35 · Rom 12:8, 13, 20 · 1Co 13:3 · 1Co 16:1, 2 · 2Co 6:10 · 2Co 9:5–7 · 2Co 8:9 · Gal 2:10 · Gal 6:10 · Eph 4:28 · 1Ti 5:9, 10, 16 · Heb 13:3 · Jam 1:27 · Jam 2:2–9, 15, 16 · Jam 5:4 · 1 Joh 3:17–19
God's Care of 1Sa 2:7 · Job 5:15, 16 · Job 31:15 · Job 34:18, 19, 28 · Job 36:6, 15 · Psa 9:18 · Psa 10:14 · Psa 12:5 · Psa 14:6 · Psa 34:6 · Psa 35:10 · Psa 68:10 · Psa 69:33 · Psa 72:2, 4, 12–14 · Psa 74:21 · Psa 102:17 · Psa 107:9, 36, 41 · Psa 109:31 · Psa 113:7, 8 · Psa 132:15 · Psa 140:12 · Psa 146:5, 7 · Pro 22:2, 22, 23 · Pro 29:13 · Ecc 5:8 · Isa 11:4 · Isa 14:30, 32 · Isa 25:4 · Isa 29:19 · Isa 41:17 · Jer 20:13 · Zep 3:12 · Zec 11:7 · Mat 11:5 · Luk 4:18 · Luk 7:22 · Luk 16:22 · Jam 2:5
One-Third Were Porters of the King's House 2Ch 23:5
One-Third Were Porters of the Temple 2Ch 23:4
Their Posts Were Determined by Lot 1Ch 24:31 · 1Ch 26:13–19
They Also Served As Porters of the Gates of the Walls Neh 12:25
Inexpensive offerings of People Who Have Very Little Money Lev 5:7 · Lev 12:8 · Lev 14:21, 22
Kindness To by Boaz Rut 2:14–16
Kindness To by Job Job 29:11–16 · Job 31:16–21, 38–40
Kindness to Congregations Act 6:1 · Act 11:29 · Rom 15:25, 26 · 2Co 8:1–4
Kindness to Congregations of Macedonia and Achaia Rom 15:26 · 2Co 8:1–5
Kindness to Cornelius Act 10:2, 4
Kindness to Dorcas Act 9:36
Kindness to Jews Est 9:22
Kindness to Nebuzaradan Jer 39:10
Kindness to Paul Rom 15:25
Kindness to Prophet's Widow 2Ki 4:1–7
Kindness to The Congregation at Antioch (In Syria) Act 11:29, 30
Kindness to The Good Samaritan Luk 10:33–35
Kindness to The Temanites Isa 21:14
Kindness to To Ruth Rut 2:23
Kindness to To the Widow of Zarephath 1Ki 17:12–24
Kindness to Zacchaeus Luk 19:8
Oppressions of Neh 5:1–13 · Job 20:19–21 · Job 22:6, 7, 9–11 · Job 24:4 · Psa 10:2 · Psa 37:14 · Pro 14:20 · Pro 17:5 · Pro 19:7 · Pro 22:7, 16 · Pro 28:3, 15 · Pro 30:14 · Ecc 5:8 · Isa 3:14, 15 · Isa 10:1, 2 · Isa 32:6, 7 · Eze 18:12 · Eze 22:29 · Amo 2:6–8 · Amo 4:1, 2 · Amo 5:11, 12 · Amo 8:4, 6 · Hab 3:14 · Jam 2:6
They Served in Twenty-Four Courses 1Ch 26:13–19
Positive Attitude Mat 6:33 · Php 4:8 · Heb 13:5 · Psa 45:7 · 1Pe 3:13 · Isa 40:8 · Psa 118:24 · Joh 15:4, 5 · Rom 6:14
Positive Influence 1Ti 4:12 · Pro 13:20 · Mat 5:13 · Deu 6:6, 7 · 1Co 15:33 · Joh 7:24 · Mat 28:19
Positive Thinking Php 4:8 · Pro 17:22 · Php 4:6 · Php 4:13 · Jer 29:11 · Eph
Poor in Spirit Mat 5:3 · Luk 6:20 · Isa 66:2
The Widow's Son 2Ki 4:1–7
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Exo 23:3, 6 · Lev 19:15 · 1Sa 2:7 · Neh 8:10, 12 · Job 29:11–13, 15, 16 · Job 30:25 · Job 31:15–22 · Job 34:19 · Psa 37:16 · Psa 82:3, 4 · Psa 109:16 · Pro 10:15 · Pro 13:7, 8, 23 · Pro 14:20, 21, 31 · Pro 18:23 · Pro 19:1, 4, 7, 17, 22 · Pro 20:13 · Pro 21:13 · Pro 22:2, 9 · Pro 23:21 · Pro 28:6, 8, 11, 19 · Pro 29:14 · Ecc 4:6, 13 · Ecc 6:8 · Ecc 9:15, 16 · Jer 22:16 · Eze 16:49 · Mat 25:42, 45 · Mat 26:11 · Mar 12:43, 44 · Mar 14:7 · Luk 6:30–35 · Luk 16:20, 21 · Joh 12:6 · Jam 1:9, 10
Poplar: A Tree Gen 30:37 · Hos 4:13
Popular Sins: Laws Against Exo 23:2
Popularity
Absalom 2Sa 15:2–6, 13
David 2Sa 3:36
Job Job 29:1
Poratha: Son of Haman Est 9:8
Pork Lev 11:7, 8 · Isa 66:17 · Isa 65:2–4 · Deu 14:8
Pornography 1Co 6:18–20 · Heb 13:4 · Psa 119:37 · Jam 1:14, 15 · 1Co 6:9 · 1Co 6:13 · Job 31:1 · Gal 5:19 · Psa 119:9, 10 · 1Pe 2:11
Pornography and Marriage Mat 5:28 · Heb 13:4 · 1Co 7:2 · 1Co 6:18 · Gal 5:19–21 · Jam 1:14, 15
Porpoise
(Margin, RV) Exo 25:5
General Scriptures Concerning Exo 26:14 · Exo 36:19 · Exo 39:34
Porters: Guards at the City Gates, the Doors of the King's Palace, and Doors of the Temple 1Ch 9:17–32 · 2Ch 34:13 · 2Ch 35:15
4:31, 32 · Mat 21:22 · Mat 15:11 · Rom 12:2 · Pro 15:1
Positivity Php 4:8 · Eph 5:20 · 2Co 5:7 · Pro 3:5
Possessions Mat 6:19–21 · Luk 12:33, 34 · 1Ti 6:17–19 · Act 20:35 · 1Ti 6:10 · 1 Joh 2:15
Post of Ahasuerus Est 3:13, 15 · Est 8:10, 14
Post of Hezekiah 2Ch 30:6, 10

Topical Index — Porters–Prayer

Post: A Bearer of a Message Job 9:25 · Jer 51:31
Postmodernism Col 2:8 · Joh 14:6 · Rom 12:2 · Act 4:12 · Joh 17:17
Pot 1Pe 5:8 · Gen 1:29 · 1Pe 5:7 · Eph 5:18 · Gen 9:3 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Rom 13:13, 14 · Gal 6:7, 8 · 2Ti 4:5 · Ecc 10:17
Potential Eph 3:20 · Php 4:13 · Eph 2:10 · Eph 1:18 · Gen 1:28 · Gen 11:6 · 1Pe 2:9, 10 · Mat 7:13, 14
Potiphar: Joseph's Master Gen 37:36 · Gen 39:1
Poti-Pherah: Joseph's Father-In-Law Gen 41:45, 50 · Gen 46:20
Potsherd: Fragment of Earthenware Job 2:8 · Isa 45:9
Pottery of Weakness, in the Idol in Nebuchadnezzars Vision Dan 2:41
Pottery
- **Clay Prepared For, by Treading** Isa 41:25
- **Figurative** Isa 64:8 · Rom 9:21
- **Place for Manufacture of, Outside the Wall of Jerusalem, Bought As a Burying Ground for Poor People** Mat 27:7–10
- **Vessels Made of** Jer 18:3, 4

Pound in John the Weight Was Equivalent to About Twelve Ounces Joh 12:3
Pound in Luke the Greek Word |Mina| is Translated |Pound| and Worth Approximately One-Hundred Denarii Luk 19:13–25
Pound: The Hebrew Word |Maneh| is Translated |Pound| 1Ki 10:17 · Ezr 2:69 · Neh 7:71, 72
Poverty: General Scriptures Concerning Pro 6:11 · Pro 10:15 · Pro 15:16 · Pro 16:8 · Ecc 4:6 · Pro 20:13 · Pro 23:21 · Pro 24:33, 34 · Pro 28:19 · Pro 30:8, 9
Power of Christ is Able to Subdue all Things Php 3:21
Power of Christ
- **As Man, is from the Father** Act 10:38
- **As the Son of God, is the Power of God** Joh 5:17–19 · Joh 10:28–30
- **Bodies of, Will be Changed By** Php 3:21
- **Described As Supreme** Eph 1:20, 21 · 1Pe 3:22
- **Destroying the Works of Satan** 1 Joh 3:8
- **Enabling Others to Work Miracles** Mat 10:1 · Mar 16:17, 18 · Luk 10:17
- **Everlasting** 1Ti 6:16
- **Exemplified in Creation** Joh 1:3, 10 · Col 1:16
- **Forgiving Sins** Mat 9:6 · Act 5:31
- **Giving Eternal Life** Joh 17:2
- **Giving Spiritual Life** Joh 5:21, 25, 26
- **Glorious** 2Th 1:9
- **Helped By** Heb 2:18
- **His Teaching** Mat 7:28, 29 · Luk 4:32
- **Ministers should Make Known** 2Pe 1:16
- **Over all Flesh** Joh 17:2
- **Over all Things** Joh 3:35 · Eph 1:22
- **Overcoming Satan** Col 2:15 · Heb 2:14
- **Overcoming the World** Joh 16:33
- **Performing Miracles** Mat 8:27 · Luk 5:17
- **Present in the Assembly of Saints** 1Co 5:4
- **Preserved By** 2Ti 1:12 · 2Ti 4:18
- **Raising the Dead** Joh 5:28, 29
- **Rests Upon Saints** 2Co 12:9
- **Rising from the Dead** Joh 2:19 · Joh 10:18
- **Saints Made Willing By** Psa 110:3
- **Salvation** Isa 63:1 · Heb 7:25
- **Strengthened By** Php 4:13 · 2Ti 4:17
- **The Wicked Will be Destroyed By** Psa 2:9 · Isa 11:4 · Isa 63:3 · 2Th 1:9
- **Unlimited** Mat 28:18
- **Upholding all Things** Col 1:17 · Heb 1:3
- **Will be Specially Manifested at his Second Coming** Mar 13:26 · 2Pe 1:16
- **Will Subdue all Power** 1Co 15:24

Power of God in Delivering his People Psa 106:8
Power of God in Establishing and Governing all Things Psa 65:6 · Psa 66:7
Power of God in Making the Gospel Effectual Rom 1:16 · 1Co 1:18, 24
Power of God in the Creation Psa 102:25 · Jer 10:12
Power of God in the Destruction of the Wicked Exo 9:16 · Rom 9:22
Power of God in the Miracles of Christ Luk 11:20
Power of God in the Resurrection of Christ 2Co 13:4 · Col 2:12
Power of God in the Resurrection of Saints 1Co 6:14
Power of God is a Ground of Trust Isa 26:4 · Rom 4:21
Power of God is the Source of all Strength 1Ch 29:12 · Psa 68:35
Power of God
- **All Things Possible To** Mat 19:26
- **Can Save by Many or by Few** 1Sa 14:6
- **Delivered By** Neh 1:10 · Dan 3:17
- **do not Know** Mat 22:29
- **Effectual** Isa 43:13 · Eph 3:7
- **Efficiency of Ministers is Through** 1Co 3:6–8 · Gal 2:8 · Eph 3:7
- **Everlasting** Isa 26:4 · Rom 1:20
- **Exalted By** Job 36:22
- **Exerted in Behalf of Saints** 1Ch 16:9
- **Feared** Jer 5:22 · Mat 10:28
- **Glorious** Exo 15:6 · Isa 63:12
- **Great** Psa 79:11 · Nah 1:3
- **Have Against Them** Ezr 8:22
- **Have Confidence In** Jer 20:11
- **Incomparable** Exo 15:11, 12 · Deu 3:24 · Job 40:9 · Psa 89:8
- **Incomprehensible** Job 26:14 · Ecc 3:11
- **Irresistable** Deu 32:39 · Dan 4:35
- **Kept By, Unto Salvation** 1Pe 1:5
- **Magnified** Psa 21:13 · Jde 1:25
- **Mighty** Job 9:4 · Psa 89:13
- **Nothing Too Difficult For** Gen 18:14 · Jer 32:27
- **One of his Attributes** Psa 62:11
- **Pleaded in Prayer** Psa 79:11 · Mat 6:13
- **Receive Increase of Grace By** 2Co 9:8
- **Saints Long for Exhibitions of** Psa 63:1, 2
- **should be Acknowledged** 1Ch 29:11 · Isa 33:13
- **Sovereign** Rom 9:21
- **Strengthened By** Eph 6:10 · Col 1:11
- **Strong** Psa 89:13 · Psa 136:12
- **Supported in Affliction By** 2Co 6:7 · 2Ti 1:8
- **The Arm of God** Job 40:9 · Isa 52:10
- **The Faith That Saints Rely On** 1Co 2:5
- **The Finger of God** Exo 8:19 · Psa 8:3
- **The Hand of God** Exo 9:3, 15 · Isa 48:13
- **The Heavenly Host Magnified** Rev 4:11 · Rev 5:13 · Rev 11:17
- **The Thunder of his Power** Job 26:14
- **The Voice of God** Psa 29:3, 5 · Psa 68:33
- **Unsearchable** Job 5:9 · Job 9:10
- **Upheld By** Psa 37:17 · Isa 41:10
- **Will be Destroyed by** Luk 12:5
- **Works in and for Saints** 2Co 13:4 · Eph 1:19 · Eph 3:20

Power of Prayer Jam 5:16 · 1Th 5:17 · 2Ch 7:14 · Php 4:13 · Joh 15:7 · Joh 14:14 · Php 4:6 · Rom 8:26, 27
Power of Testimony Act 4:33 · Rev 12:11 · Luk 8:39 · Gal 2:20 · Jam 1:5 · Psa 9:11
Power of the Holy Spirit is the Power of God Mat 12:28 · Luk 11:20
Power of the Holy Spirit
- **Abound in Hope by** Rom 15:13
- **Christ Commenced his Ministry In** Luk 4:14
- **Christ Worked his Miracles By** Mat 12:28
- **Enabled to Speak the Truth Boldly by** Mic 3:8 · Act 6:5, 10 · 2Ti 1:7, 8
- **Giving Spiritual Life** Eze 37:11–14 · Rom 8:11
- **God's Word the Instrument of** Eph 6:17
- **Helped in Prayer by** Rom 8:26
- **Making the Gospel Effective** 1Co 2:4 · 1Th 1:5
- **Overcoming all Difficulties** Zec 4:6, 7
- **Performing Miracles** Rom 15:19
- **Promised by Christ** Act 1:8
- **Promised by the Father** Luk 24:49
- **Qualifies Ministers** Luk 24:49 · Act 1:8, 9
- **Raising Christ from the Dead** 1Pe 3:18
- **Strengthened by** Eph 3:16
- **The Conception of Christ** Luk 1:35
- **The Creation** Gen 1:2 · Job 26:13 · Psa 104:30
- **Upheld by** Psa 51:12

Power of the Mind Gal 5:16, 17 · Rom 12:2 · 1Pe 1:13 · Col 3:2 · 2Ti 1:7 · Jam 4:8 · Act 2:42 · Heb 13:5
Power of the Tongue 1Pe 3:10 · Pro 15:1 · Eph 4:29 · Psa 141:3 · Jam 1:26 · Mat 12:36, 37 · Jam 3:8 · Pro 12:18 · Pro 15:4 · Pro 10:19
Power of the Word Heb 4:12 · 2Ti 3:16 · Rom 10:17 · Rom 1:16 · Jam 1:22 · 1Pe 1:23 · Act 20:32 · Psa 119:105 · 1Th 2:13 · Jer 15:16
Power of Words Pro 18:21 · Eph 4:29 · Pro 12:18 · Pro 15:1 · Pro 16:24 · Heb 4:12 · Pro 21:23 · Pro 15:4 · Pro 13:3 · Jam 1:26
Power: Spiritual Gen 32:28 · Isa 40:29–31 · Mar 9:29 · Luk 1:17 · Luk 4:32 · Luk 24:49 · Joh 7:38, 39 · Act 1:8 · Act 2:2–4 · Act 6:8 · Eph 1:19, 20 · 1Co 1:24–28 · 1Co 4:19, 20 · 2Co 12:9 · 1Th 1:5 · 2Ti 1:7 · Heb 6:5
Powers and Principalities Eph 6:12 · Dan 10:20, 21 · Col 1:16 · Eph 1:21 · Dan 10:12–14 · Jde 1:9 · Rom 8:38
Practical Christian Living Rom 12:2 · Mat 6:33 · 1 Joh 2:15 · Act 2:38
Practice Php 4:9 · 2Ti 2:15 · Php 4:13 · Luk 1:37 · Isa 40:31 · Jam 1:22, 23 · Gal 2:20 · Rom 5:8 · Pro 22:6 · Gal 6:7
Praise for God's Attributes Psa 8:1 · Psa 19:1 · Psa 22:1 · Psa 24:1 · Psa 29:1 · Psa 33:1 · Psa 47:1 · Psa 50:1 · Psa 65:1 · Psa 66:1 · Psa 76:1 · Psa 77:1 · Psa 92:1 · Psa 93:1 · Psa 95:1 · Psa 96:1 · Psa 97:1 · Psa 98:1 · Psa 99:1 · Psa 104:1 · Psa 111:1 · Psa 113:1 · Psa 114:1 · Psa 115:1 · Psa 134:1 · Psa 139:1 · Psa 147:1 · Psa 148:1 · Psa 150:1
Praise for God's Goodness to Individuals Psa 9:1 · Psa 18:1 · Psa 22:1 · Psa 30:1 · Psa 40:1 · Psa 75:1 · Psa 103:1 · Psa 108:1 · Psa 116:1 · Psa 118:1 · Psa 138:1 · Psa 144:1
Praise for God's Goodness to Righteous Men Psa 23:1 · Psa 34:1 · Psa 36:1 · Psa 91:1 · Psa 100:1 · Psa 103:1 · Psa 107:1 · Psa 117:1 · Psa 121:1
Praise in Heaven Neh 9:6 · Job 38:7 · Psa 103:20, 21 · Psa 148:2, 4 · Isa 6:3 · Eze 3:12 · Luk 2:13, 14 · Luk 15:7, 10 · Rev 1:6 · Rev 4:8–11 · Rev 5:9–14 · Rev 7:9–12 · Rev 11:16, 17 · Rev 14:2, 3 · Rev 15:3, 4 · Rev 19:1–7
Praise is a Part of Public Worship Psa 9:14 · Psa 100:4 · Psa 118:19, 20 · Heb 2:12
Praise is Due to God on Account of all Spiritual Blessings Psa 103:2 · Eph 1:3
Praise is Due to God on Account of all Temporal Blessings Psa 104:1, 14 · Psa 136:25
Praise is Due to God on Account of Answering Prayer Psa 28:6 · Psa 118:21
Praise is Due to God on Account of Constant Preservation Psa 71:6–8
Praise is Due to God on Account of Deliverance Psa 40:1–3 · Psa 124:6
Praise is Due to God on Account of Fulfilling of his Promises 1Ki 8:56
Praise is Due to God on Account of His Consolation Psa 42:5 · Isa 12:1
Praise is Due to God on Account of His Counsel Psa 16:7 · Jer 32:19
Praise is Due to God on Account of His Excellency Exo 15:7 · Psa 148:13
Praise is Due to God on Account of His Faithfulness and Truth Isa 25:1
Praise is Due to God on Account of His Glory Psa 138:5 · Eze 3:12
Praise is Due to God on Account of His Goodness Psa 107:8 · Psa 118:1 · Psa 136:1 · Jer 33:11
Praise is Due to God on Account of His Greatness 1Ch 16:25 · Psa 145:3
Praise is Due to God on Account of His Holiness Exo 15:11 · Isa 6:3
Praise is Due to God on Account of His Judgment Psa 101:1
Praise is Due to God on Account of His Loving-Kindness and Truth Psa 138:2
Praise is Due to God on Account of His Majesty Psa 96:1, 6 · Isa 24:14
Praise is Due to God on Account of His Mercy 2Ch 20:21 · Psa 89:1 · Psa 118:1–4 · Psa 136:1–26
Praise is Due to God on Account of His Power Psa 21:13
Praise is Due to God on Account of His Salvation Psa 18:46 · Isa 35:10 · Isa 61:10 · Luk 1:68, 69
Praise is Due to God on Account of His Wisdom Dan 2:20 · Jde 1:25
Praise is Due to God on Account of His Wonderful Works Psa 89:5 · Psa 150:2 · Isa 25:1
Praise is Due to God on Account of Pardon of Sin Psa 103:1–3 · Hos 14:2
Praise is Due to God on Account of Protection Psa 28:7 · Psa 59:17
Praise is Due to God on Account of Spiritual Health Psa 103:3
Praise is Due to God on Account of The Continuance of Blessings Psa 68:19
Praise is Due to God on Account of The Hope of Glory 1Pe 1:3, 4
Praise is Good and Comely Psa 33:1 · Psa 147:1
Praise is Obligatory Upon
- **All Creation** Psa 148:1–10 · Psa 150:6
- **All Men** Psa 107:8 · Psa 145:21
- **Angels** Psa 103:20 · Psa 148:2
- **Children** Psa 8:2 · Mat 21:16
- **Gentiles** Psa 117:1 · Rom 15:11
- **High and Low** Psa 148:1, 11
- **Saints** Psa 30:4 · Psa 149:5
- **Small and Great** Rev 19:5
- **Young and Old** Psa 148:1, 12

Praise of David
- **At the Close of his Reign** 1Ch 29:10–19
- **Celebrating his Deliverance from the Hand of Saul** 2Sa 22:1
- **On Bringing the Ark of the Covenant to Zion** 1Ch 16:8–36

Praise of Deborah, After Defeating the Canaanites Jdg 5:1
Praise of Hannah 1Sa 2:1–10
Praise of Miriam Exo 15:21
Praise Team Members 2Ch 20:21 · 1Pe 4:10 · Joh 4:24 · Col 3:16 · Gal 5:13
Praise
- **Acceptable Through Christ** Heb 13:15
- **Accompanied With Musical Instruments** 1Ch 16:41, 42 · Psa 150:3, 5
- **Anna** Luk 2:38

Called The: Calves of the Lips Hos 14:2
Called The: Fruit of the Lips Heb 13:15
Called The: Garment of Praise Isa 61:3
Called The: Sacrifice of Praise Heb 13:15
Called The: Sacrifices of Joy Psa 27:6
Called The: Voice of a Psalm Psa 98:5
Called The: Voice of Melody Isa 51:3
Called The: Voice of Praise Psa 66:8
Called The: Voice of Triumph Psa 47:1
Christ is Worthy of Rev 5:12
David 1Ch 29:10–13 · Psa 119:164
Disciples Luk 19:37, 38
Ezra Neh 8:6
First Converts Act 2:47
God is Glorified By Psa 22:23 · Psa 50:23
God is Worthy of 2Sa 22:4
Hezekiah Isa 38:19
Israelites 1Ch 16:36
Jethro Exo 18:10
Lame Man Act 3:8
Melchizedek Gen 14:20
Moses Exo 15:1–21
Multitudes Luk 18:43
Offered to Christ Joh 12:13
Paul and Silas Act 16:25
Priests and Levites Ezr 3:10–11
Psalms of, for God's Goodness to Israel Psa 46:1 · Psa 48:1 · Psa 65:1 · Psa 66:1 · Psa 68:1 · Psa 76:1 · Psa 81:1 · Psa 85:1 · Psa 98:1 · Psa 105:1 · Psa 124:1 · Psa 126:1 · Psa 129:1 · Psa 135:1 · Psa 136:1
Saints should be Endued With the Spirit of Isa 61:3
Saints should Declare Isa 42:12
Saints should Express Their Joy By Jam 5:13
Saints should Glory In 1Ch 16:35
Saints should Invite Others To Psa 34:3 · Psa 95:1
Saints should Posture Suited To 1Ch 23:30 · Neh 9:5
Saints should Pray for Ability to offer Psa 51:15 · Psa 119:175
Saints should Render, Under Affliction Act 16:25
Saints should Show Forth Isa 43:21 · 1Pe 2:9
Saints should Triumph In Psa 106:47

Shepherds Luk 2:20
should be offered for Ever and Ever Psa 145:1, 2
should be offered in Psalms and Hymns Psa 105:2 · Eph 5:19 · Col 3:16
should be offered with Gladness 2Ch 29:30 · Jer 33:11
should be offered with Joy Psa 63:5 · Psa 98:4
should be offered with Thankfulness 1Ch 16:4 · Neh 12:24 · Psa 147:7
should be offered with the Lips Psa 63:3 · Psa 119:171
should be offered with the Mouth Psa 51:15 · Psa 63:5
should be offered with the Soul Psa 103:1 · Psa 104:1, 35
should be offered with the Understanding Psa 47:7 · 1Co 14:15
should be offered with the Whole Heart Psa 9:1 · Psa 111:1 · Psa 138:1
should be offered with Uprightness of Heart Psa 119:7
should be offered: Continually Psa 35:28 · Psa 71:6
should be offered: Day and Night Rev 4:8
should be offered: Day by Day 2Ch 30:21
should be offered: During Life Psa 104:33
should be offered: More and More Psa 71:14
should be offered: Throughout the World Psa 113:3
Simeon Luk 2:28
Song of Moses, After the Passage Through the Red Sea Exo 15:1–19
The Apostles Luk 24:53
The Chorus when Solomon Brought the Ark of the Covenant Into the Temple 2Ch 5:13
The Heavenly Host Engage In Isa 6:3 · Luk 2:13 · Rev 4:9–11 · Rev 5:12
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Gen 14:20 · Exo 15:1, 2 · Deu 10:21 · Jdg 5:3 · 2Sa 22:4 · 1Ch 16:31, 33, 34, 36 · 1Ch 23:30 · 2Ch 7:3 · Neh 9:5, 6 · Job 36:24 · Psa 7:17 · Psa 8:2 · Psa 9:11 · Psa 18:3 · Psa 21:13 · Psa 22:22, 23, 25 · Psa 24:7–10 · Psa 26:12 · Psa 28:6, 7 · Psa 30:4 · Psa 32:11 · Psa 33:1–3 · Psa 34:1–3 · Psa 35:18, 28 · Psa 41:13 · Psa 42:4 · Psa 43:3, 4 · Psa 47:1, 6, 7 · Psa 48:1 · Psa 50:23 · Psa 51:15 · Psa 52:9 · Psa 56:10, 12 · Psa 57:7–9 · Psa 61:8 · Psa 63:3–6 · Psa 65:1 · Psa 66:1, 2, 4, 8 · Psa 67:3, 4 · Psa 68:4, 26, 32–34 · Psa 69:30, 34 · Psa 70:4 · Psa 71:8, 14, 15, 22 · Psa 75:1 · Psa 79:13 · Psa 81:1 · Psa 84:4 · Psa 86:12 · Psa 89:5, 52 · Psa 92:1–3 · Psa 95:1, 2, 6, 7 · Psa 96:1–4, 7–9 · Psa 97:12 · Psa 98:4–6 · Psa 99:3, 5, 9 · Psa 100:1–5 · Psa 101:1 · Psa 103:20–22 · Psa 104:33, 34 · Psa 105:1–5 · Psa 106:1, 48 · Psa 107:8, 9, 15, 21, 31, 32 · Psa 108:1–3 · Psa 109:30 · Psa 111:1, 10 · Psa 113:1, 2 · Psa 115:18 · Psa 116:12–14, 17–19 · Psa 117:1, 2 · Psa 118:15, 28, 29 · Psa 119:7, 62, 108, 164, 171, 172, 100 · Psa 134:1, 2 · Psa 135:1–3, 19, 21 · Psa 136:1–26 · Psa 138:1, 2 · Psa 140:13 · Psa 144:1, 2, 9 · Psa 145:1–21 · Psa 146:1–10 · Psa 147:1–20 · Psa 148:1–14 · Psa 149:1–9 · Psa 150:1–6 · Isa 12:1–6 · Isa 24:14–16 · Isa 25:1 · Isa 35:10 · Isa 38:18, 19 · Isa 42:10–12 · Isa 43:21 · Isa 49:13 · Isa 51:3 · Isa 52:7–10 · Isa 61:3 · Jer 31:7 · Jer 33:11 · Dan 2:20, 23 · Dan 4:37 · Jon 2:9 · Mat 26:30 · Mar 14:26 · Luk 1:46–55, 67–75 · Luk 2:20 · Luk 17:15, 16 · Luk 19:37, 38 · Luk 24:52, 53 · Act 2:46, 47 · Act 4:24 · Act 16:25 · Rom 11:36 · Rom 16:27 · 1Co 14:15 · 1Co 15:57 · Eph 1:3 · Eph 3:20, 21 · Eph 5:19 · Php 4:20 · 1Ti 1:17 · Heb 2:12
Zacharias Luk 1:64
Praises Jam 5:13 · Heb 2:12 · Psa 118:15 · Heb 13:15 · Eph 5:19 · Psa 116:17–19 · Psa 71:8
Praising God Jam 5:13 · Heb 13:15 · Psa 115:1 · Psa 150:6 · Psa 103:2 · Mar 10:27 · 2Sa 22:50 · Psa 34:1 · Psa 24:8–10 · Psa 22:3
Praising Oneself Pro 27:2 · Isa 64:6 · Heb 13:15 · Luk 1:37 · Deu 10:21 · Rom 5:8 · Isa 41:10 · Pro 27:1 · Rom 8:28 · Rom 5:5
Praising the Lord Psa 150:6 · Psa 150:2 · Heb 13:8 · 2Ch 5:13, 14
Pray 1Th 5:17 · Jer 33:3 · Php 4:6 · Jam 5:16 · Eph 6:18 · 1Ti 2:8 · Jam 5:13 · Mar 11:24
Pray without Ceasing Rom 12:12 · 1Th 5:16–18 · Psa 66:18 · Php 4:6 · Eph 6:18 · Col 4:2 · Mat 21:22 · Mat 6:6 · 2Ch 7:14 · Isa 59:1, 2
Prayer by Abraham Gen 12:5, 8
Prayer by Abraham's Servant Gen 24:14
Prayer by Cornelius Act 10:2
Prayer by Jacob Gen 35:3
Prayer by Moses, Supplicating for Assistance in Delivering Israel Exo 33:12, 18
Prayer Cloths Act 19:11, 12 · Mat 14:34–36 · 2Ki 13:21 · Mal 4:2 · Rom 12:12 · 1 Joh 5:14 · Jam 5:16 · Mar 11:24 · Mat 6:7
Prayer for Healing Jer 17:14 · 1Pe 2:24 · 3 Joh 1:2 · Exo 15:26 · Jam 5:14, 15 · Psa 147:3 · Act 10:38 · Psa 30:2 · Pro 4:20–22 · Mar 5:34
Prayer for Mercy and Grace to Help in Time of Need Heb 4:16
Prayer for Spiritual Blessings Mat 6:33
Prayer for Temporal Blessings Gen 28:20 · Pro 30:8 · Mat 6:11
Prayer for the Comforter (The Holy Spirit) to Come Joh 14:16
Prayer in a Loud Voice, Satirized by Elijah 1Ki 18:27
Prayer in Behalf of Peter Luk 22:31, 32
Prayer in Distress Joh 12:27 · Heb 5:7
Prayer in School 1Th 5:17, 18 · Php 4:6 · Isa 54:13 · Mat 19:14
Prayer in the Garden of Gethsemane Mat 26:36 · Mar 14:32 · Luk 22:45
Prayer in the Wilderness Luk 5:16
Prayer is Described as Beseeching the Lord Exo 32:11
Prayer is Described as Bowing the Knees Eph 3:14
Prayer is Described as Calling Upon the Name of the Lord Gen 12:8 · Psa 116:4 · Act 22:16
Prayer is Described as Crying to God Psa 27:7 · Psa 34:6
Prayer is Described as Crying to Heaven 2Ch 32:20
Prayer is Described as Drawing Near to God Psa 73:28 · Heb 10:22
Prayer is Described as Lifting up the Heart Lam 3:41
Prayer is Described as Lifting up the Soul Psa 25:1
Prayer is Described as Looking Up Psa 5:3
Prayer is Described as Making Supplication Job 8:5 · Jer 36:7
Prayer is Described as Pouring out the Heart Psa 62:8
Prayer is Described as Pouring out the Soul 1Sa 1:15
Prayer is Described as Seeking the Face of the Lord Psa 27:8
Prayer is Described as Seeking to God Job 8:5
Prayer of Balaam Deu 23:5 · Jos 24:10
Prayer of David Psa 51:1–17
Prayer of Jabez 1Ch 4:9, 10 · Jam 5:16
Prayer of Job Job 30:20 · Job 42:12
Prayer of Joshua Jos 7:10
Prayer of Moses, at the Red Sea Exo 14:15
Prayer of Pharisees Mat 23:14
Prayer of Scribes Mar 12:40 · Luk 20:47
Prayer of the Apostles Act 1:24, 25
Prayer of the Israelites, when Attacked by the Amorites Deu 1:45
Prayer of the Righteous, Avails Much Jam 5:16
Prayer of the Tax Collector Luk 18:13
Prayer of the Upright, a Delight to God Pro 15:8
Prayer Under Affliction for Deliverance Psa 25:17, 22 · Psa 39:10 · Isa 64:9–12 · Jer 17:14
Prayer Under Affliction for Divine Comfort Psa 4:6 · Psa 119:76
Prayer Under Affliction for Divine Teaching and Direction Job 34:32 · Psa 27:11 · Psa 143:10
Prayer Under Affliction for Increase of Faith Mar 9:24
Prayer Under Affliction for Mercy Psa 6:2 · Hab 3:2
Prayer Under Affliction for Mitigation of Troubles Psa 39:12, 13

Prayer Under Affliction for Pardon and Deliverance from Sin Psa 39:8 · Psa 51:1 · Psa 79:8
Prayer Under Affliction for Protection and Preservation from Enemies 2Ki 19:19 · 2Ch 20:12 · Psa 17:8, 9
Prayer Under Affliction for Restoration to Joy Psa 51:8, 12 · Psa 69:29 · Psa 90:14, 15
Prayer Under Affliction for the Presence and Support of God Psa 10:1 · Psa 102:2
Prayer Under Affliction
Exhortation To Jam 5:13
That God Would Consider Our Trouble 2Ki 19:16 · Neh 9:32 · Psa 9:13 · Lam 5:1
That the Holy Spirit May not be Withdrawn Psa 51:11
That we May be Quickened Psa 143:11
That we May be Taught the Uncertainty of Life Psa 39:4
That we May be Turned to God Psa 80:7 · Psa 85:4–6 · Jer 31:18
That we May Know the Causes of Our Trouble Job 6:24 · Job 10:2 · Job 13:23, 24
Prayer without Ceasing 1Th 5:17
Prayer Mat 27:1
|The Lord's Prayer| Mat 6:9–13 · Luk 11:2–4
Acceptable Through Christ Joh 14:13, 14 · Joh 15:16 · Joh 16:23, 24
Accompanied With: Confession Neh 1:4, 7 · Dan 9:4–11
Accompanied With: Fasting Neh 1:4 · Dan 9:3 · Act 13:3
Accompanied With: Praise Psa 66:17
Accompanied With: Repentance 1Ki 8:33 · Jer 36:7
Accompanied With: Self-Abasement Gen 18:27
Accompanied With: Thanksgiving Php 4:6 · Col 4:2
Accompanied With: Watchfulness Luk 21:36 · 1Pe 4:7
Accompanied With: Weeping Jer 31:9 · Hos 12:4
After the Supper Joh 17:1
All Night Luk 6:12
An Evidence of Conversion Act 9:11
Anna Luk 2:37
Answer To, Delayed Psa 22:1, 2 · Psa 40:1 · Psa 80:4 · Psa 88:14 · Jer 42:7 · Hab 1:2 · Luk 18:7
Answer To, Promise Exo 6:5 · Exo 22:23, 27 · Exo 33:17–20 · Deu 4:7, 29–31 · 1Ki 8:22, 53 · 1Ch 28:9 · 2Ch 7:13–15 · Job 8:5, 6 · Job 12:4 · Job 22:27 · Job 33:26 · Psa 9:10, 12 · Psa 10:17 · Psa 18:3 · Psa 32:6 · Psa 34:15, 17 · Psa 37:4, 5 · Psa 38:15 · Psa 50:14, 15 · Psa 55:16, 17 · Psa 56:9 · Psa 65:2, 5 · Psa 69:33 · Psa 81:10 · Psa 86:5–7 · Psa 91:15 · Psa 102:17–20 · Psa 145:18, 19 · Pro 2:3, 5 · Pro 3:6 · Pro 10:24 · Pro 15:8, 29 · Pro 16:1 · Isa 19:20 · Isa 30:19 · Isa 55:6 · Isa 58:9 · Isa 65:24 · Jer 29:12, 13 · Jer 31:9 · Jer 33:3 · Lam 3:25 · Eze 36:37 · Joe 2:18, 19, 32 · Amo 5:4–6 · Zep 2:3 · Zec 10:1, 6 · Zec 13:9 · Mat 6:5–13 · Mat 7:7–11 · Mat 18:19, 20 · Mat 21:22 · Mar 11:24, 25 · Luk 11:5–13 · Luk 18:1–8 · Luk 21:36 · Joh 4:10, 23, 24 · Joh 9:31 · Joh 14:13, 14 · Joh 15:7, 16 · Joh 16:23, 24, 26, 27 · Act 7:34 · Act 22:16 · Rom 8:26 · Rom 10:12, 13 · Eph 2:18 · Eph 3:20 · Heb 4:16 · Heb 10:22, 23 · Heb 11:6 · Jam 1:5–7 · Jam 4:8, 10 · Jam 5:16 · 1 Joh 3:22 · 1 Joh 5:14, 15
Answered Job 34:28 · Psa 3:4 · Psa 4:1 · Psa 6:8, 9 · Psa 18:6 · Psa 21:2, 4 · Psa 22:4, 5, 24 · Psa 28:6 · Psa 30:2, 3 · Psa 31:22 · Psa 34:4–6 · Psa 40:1 · Psa 66:19, 20 · Psa 77:1, 2 · Psa 81:7 · Psa 99:6–8 · Psa 106:44 · Psa 107:6, 7, 13–20 · Psa 116:1, 2 · Psa 118:5, 21 · Psa 119:26 · Psa 120:1 · Psa 138:3 · Lam 3:57, 58 · Hos 12:4 · Jon 2:1, 2, 7 · Luk 23:42, 43 · Act 4:31 · 2Co 12:8, 9 · Jam 5:17, 18
Answered for Abimelech Gen 20:17
Answered for God's Favor Under the Reproofs of Azariah 2Ch 15:1–15
Answered for Ishmael Gen 17:20
Answered for Sodom Gen 18:23–33
Answered: Abijah, for Victory Over Jeroboam 2Ch 13:14–18
Answered: Abraham, for a Son Gen 15:1
Answered: Abraham's Servant, for Guidance Gen 24:12–52
Answered: Ammon Jdg 10:6–18 · Jdg 11:1–33
Answered: Asa, for Victory Over Zerah 2Ch 14:11–15
Answered: Cain Gen 4:13–15
Answered: Centurion, for his Servant Mat 8:5–13 · Luk 7:3–10 · Joh 4:50, 51
Answered: Daniel, for the Interpretation of Nebuchadnezzars Dream Dan 2:19–23
Answered: Daniel, in a Vision Dan 10:12
Answered: Daniel, Interceding for the People Dan 9:20–23
Answered: David, Asking About Ziklag 1Sa 30:8
Answered: David, Asking Whether he should Go Into Judah After Saul's Death 2Sa 2:1
Answered: David, Asking Whether he should Go to War Against the Philistines 2Sa 5:19–25
Answered: David, Asking Whether Keilah Would be Delivered Into his Hands 1Sa 23:10–12
Answered: David, in Adversity Psa 118:5 · Psa 138:3
Answered: Elijah, Asking for Rain 1Ki 17:1 · 1Ki 18:1, 42–45 · Jam 5:17
Answered: Elijah, Calling for Fire to Come Down Upon his Sacrifice 1Ki 18:36–38
Answered: Elijah, Raising the Widow's Son 1Ki 17:22
Answered: Elisha, Leading the Syrian Army 2Ki 6:17–20
Answered: Ezekiel, to Have the Baking of his Bread of Affliction Changed Eze 4:12–15
Answered: from Babylonian Bondage Neh 9:27
Answered: from Bondage Exo 2:23–25 · Exo 3:7–10 · Act 7:34
Answered: from Pharaoh's Army Exo 14:10–30
Answered: from the King of Mesopotamia Jdg 3:9, 15
Answered: Gideon, Asking for the Token of Dew Jdg 6:36–40
Answered: Hagar, for Deliverance Gen 16:7–13
Answered: Hannah, Asking to Give Birth to a Child 1Sa 1:10–17, 19, 20
Answered: Hezekiah and Isaiah, for Deliverance from Sennacherib 2Ki 19:14–20 · 2Ch 32:20–23
Answered: Jabez, Asking for Prosperity 1Ch 4:10
Answered: Jacob, for Deliverance from Esau Gen 32:9–32 · Gen 33:1–17
Answered: Jehoahaz, for Victory Over Hazael 2Ki 13:4
Answered: Jehoshaphat, for Victory Over the Canaanites 2Ch 18:31 · 2Ch 20:6–27
Answered: Manasseh, for Deliverance from the King of Babylon 2Ch 33:13, 19
Answered: Manoah, Asking About Samson Jdg 13:8, 9
Answered: Moses, Aaron, and Samuel Psa 99:6
Answered: Moses, at Mount Horeb Exo 17:4–6
Answered: Moses, at the Waters of Marah Exo 15:25
Answered: Moses, Concerning the Complaint of the Israelites for Meat Num 11:11–35
Answered: Moses, for Help at the Red Sea Exo 14:15, 16
Answered: Moses, in the Battle With the Amalekites Exo 17:8–14
Answered: Moses, on Behalf of Miriam's Leprosy Num 12:13–15
Answered: Paul, to be Restored to Health 2Co 1:9–11

Answered: Peter, Asking That Tabitha (Dorcas) be Restored to Life Act 9:40
Answered: Priests and Levites, when Blessing the People 2Ch 30:27
Answered: Rebecca, Concerning Her Pains in Pregnancy Gen 25:22, 23
Answered: Samson, Asking for Strength Jdg 16:28–30
Answered: Sisera Jdg 4:3, 23, 24 · 1Sa 12:9–11
Answered: Solomon, Asking for Wisdom 1Ki 3:1–13 · 1Ki 9:2, 3
Answered: The Disciples, for Peter Act 12:5–17
Answered: The Jews, Returning from the Captivity Ezr 8:21, 23
Answered: The Leper, for Healing Mat 8:2, 3 · Mar 1:40–43 · Luk 5:12, 13
Answered: The People of Judah 2Ch 15:15

Topical Index — Prayer–Pride

Prayer
Importunity in Elijah 1Ki 18:22–44
Importunity in Jacob Gen 32:24–30
Importunity in Moses Exo 33:12–16 · Exo 34:9
Importunity in The Non-Jewish, Syro-Phoenician Woman Mat 15:22–28 · Mar 7:25–30
Importunity in The Roman Centurion Mat 8:5 · Luk 7:3, 4
Importunity in The Two Blind Men of Jericho Mat 20:30, 31 · Mar 10:48 · Luk 18:39
Imprecatory Num 16:15 · Num 22:6–11 · Num 23:7, 8 · Num 24:9, 10 · Deu 11:29, 30 · Deu 27:11–13 · Deu 33:11 · Jos 8:33, 34 · Jdg 16:28 · 2Sa 16:10–12 · Neh 4:4, 5 · Neh 5:13 · Job 3:1–10 · Job 27:7 · Psa 5:10 · Psa 6:10 · Psa 9:20 · Psa 10:2, 15 · Psa 25:3 · Psa 28:4 · Psa 31:17, 18 · Psa 35:4, 8, 26 · Psa 40:14, 15 · Psa 54:5 · Psa 55:9, 15 · Psa 56:7 · Psa 58:7 · Psa 59:5, 11, 15 · Psa 68:1, 2 · Psa 69:23, 24, 27, 28 · Psa 70:2, 3 · Psa 71:13
Answered: The Reubenites, for Deliverance from the Hagarites 1Ch 5:20
Answered: To Save Hezekiah's Life 2Ki 20:1–7, 11 · 2Ch 32:24
Answered: Zacharias, for a Son Luk 1:13
Ascends to Heaven 2Ch 30:27 · Rev 5:8
Avoid Hindrances In 1Pe 3:7
Before Daylight Mar 1:35
Commanded Isa 55:6 · Mat 7:7 · Php 4:6
Confession In Lev 5:5 · Lev 26:40 · Num 5:5–7 · Jdg 10:10, 15 · 1Sa 12:10 · 1Ki 8:47 · Ezr 9:6, 15 · Neh 1:6, 7 · Neh 9:2, 33–35 · Job 7:20 · Job 40:4, 5 · Psa 31:10 · Psa 32:3, 5 · Psa 38:4–8, 10, 18 · Psa 40:12 · Psa 51:3, 4 · Psa 69:5 · Psa 106:6, 7 · Psa 119:176 · Psa 130:3 · Pro 28:13 · Isa 6:5 · Isa 59:12, 13 · Jer 3:13, 25 · Jer 14:7, 20 · Lam 1:18 · Lam 3:42 · Lam 5:16 · Dan 9:5–15 · Psa 79:10, 12 · Psa 83:13–17 · Psa 94:2 · Psa 109:7, 9–20, 28, 29 · Psa 119:78, 84 · Psa 129:5 · Psa 140:9, 10 · Psa 143:12 · Psa 144:6 · Jer 11:20 · Jer 12:3 · Jer 15:15 · Jer 17:18 · Jer 18:21–23 · Jer 20:12 · Lam 1:22 · Lam 3:64–66 · Gal 1:8, 9 · 2Ti 4:14, 15
Isaiah 2Ki 20:11
Jacob Gen 32:9–12
Jeremiah Jer 32:16–25
Jesus Mat 14:23 · Mat 26:36, 39 · Mar 1:35 · Luk 9:18, 29
Job Job 1:20, 21
Jonah Jon 2:1
Lot Gen 19:20
Manasseh 2Ch 33:18, 19
Martha and Mary Asked Jesus to Come and Heal Their Brother Lazarus Joh 11:1
Model For Mat 6:9–13
Moses Asked to be Permitted to Cross the Jordan River Deu 3:23–27
Nehemiah Neh 2:4
On a Mountain Mat 14:23 · Mar 6:46 · Luk 6:12 · Luk 9:28
Ostentation In, Forbidden Mat 6:5
Paul Act 9:11
Paul Asked That the Thorn in the Flesh be Removed 2Co 12:8, 9
Peter Act 9:40 · Act 10:9
Continue Instant In Rom 12:12
Cornelius Act 10:30
Daily, in the Morning Psa 5:3 · Psa 88:13 · Psa 143:8 · Isa 33:2
Daniel Dan 9:3, 19
David 2Sa 12:22, 23
Eliezer Gen 24:12
Enjoined Heb 4:16
Evils Averted By Jer 26:19
Exemplified by Abraham in his Inquiry Concerning Sodom Gen 18:23–32
Experience of Past Mercies an Incentive To Psa 4:1 · Psa 112:2
Ezra Ezr 9:5, 6
Faint not In Luk 18:1
Gideon Jdg 6:22, 36, 39
Gideon Asks for a Sign of Dew on a Fleece Jdg 6:36–40
God Answers Psa 99:6 · Isa 58:9
God Hears Psa 10:17 · Psa 65:2
Habakkuk Hab 1:2
Hannah 1Sa 1:10
Held in Private Houses Act 1:13, 14 · Act 12:12
Plead in The: Covenant of God Jer 14:21
Plead in The: Faithfulness of God Psa 143:1
Plead in The: Mercy of God Psa 51:1 · Dan 9:18
Plead in The: Promises of God Gen 32:9–12 · Exo 32:13 · 1Ki 8:26 · Psa 119:49
Plead in The: Righteousness of God Dan 9:16
Pleas offered In Gen 32:9–12 · Exo 32:11–13 · Exo 33:13 · Num 14:13–18 · Num 16:22 · Deu 3:24, 25 · Deu 9:18, 25–29 · Jos 7:8, 9 · 2Sa 7:25–29 · 1Ki 8:25, 26, 59, 60 · 1Ki 18:36, 37 · 2Ki 19:15–19 · 2Ch 14:11 · Neh 1:8, 9 · Neh 9:32 · Psa 4:1 · Psa 9:19, 20 · Psa 25:6 · Psa 27:9 · Psa 31:3 · Psa 38:16 · Psa 69:6, 13, 16 · Psa 71:18 · Psa 74:10, 11, 18–23 · Psa 79:10–12 · Psa 83:1, 2, 18 · Psa 86:1–5, 17 · Psa 89:49–51 · Psa 106:47 · Psa 109:21–27 · Psa 115:1, 2 · Psa 119:38, 42, 43, 49, 73, 94, 116, 124, 145, 146, 149, 153, 173–176 · Psa 143:11, 12 · Isa 37:15–20 · Isa 63:17–19 · Jer 14:21 · Jer 18:20, 21 · Lam 3:56–63 · Joe 2:17
Held in the Temple Act 2:46 · Act 3:1
Hezekiah 2Ki 20:2
However, See Joh 17:1–26
Importunity In Gen 18:23–32 · Gen 32:24–29 · Exo 32:32 · Deu 9:25 · Jdg 6:36–40 · Jdg 16:28 · 1Sa 1:10, 11 · 1Sa 12:23 · 1Ki 8:22–30 · Ezr 9:5, 6 · Neh 1:4–6 · Psa 17:1, 6 · Psa 22:1, 2, 19 · Psa 28:1, 2 · Psa 35:22, 23 · Psa 55:1, 2, 16, 17 · Psa 57:2 · Psa 61:1, 2 · Psa 70:5 · Psa 86:3, 6 · Psa 88:1, 2, 9, 13 · Psa 102:1, 2 · Psa 119:58, 145–147 · Psa 130:1, 2 · Psa 141:1, 2 · Psa 142:1, 2 · Isa 38:2, 3 · Isa 62:7 · Isa 64:12 · Dan 9:3, 16–19 · Jon 1:14 · Hab 1:2 · Mat 15:22–28 · Mar 7:25–29 · Luk 7:3 · Luk 11:5–8 · Luk 18:1–7 · Luk 22:44 · Rom 8:26 · 2Co 12:8 · Eph 6:18 · Heb 5:7
Postures in Bowing Down Psa 95:6
Postures in Falling on the Face Num 16:22 · Jos 5:14 · 1Ch 21:16 · Mat 26:39
Postures in Kneeling 2Ch 6:13 · Psa 95:6 · Luk 22:41 · Act 20:36
Postures in Lifting up the Hands Psa 28:2 · Lam 2:19 · 1Ti 2:8
Postures in Spreading Forth the Hands Isa 1:15
Postures in Standing 1Ki 8:22 · Mar 11:25
Prayer Test Proposed by Elijah 1Ki 18:24–39
Private, Enjoined Mat 6:6
Profuse, to be Avoided Ecc 5:2 · Mat 6:7
Quickening Grace Necessary To Psa 80:18
Rise Early For Psa 5:3 · Psa 119:147
Secret Gen 24:63 · Mat 6:6
Seek Divine Teaching For Luk 11:1
Shortness of Time a Motive To 1Pe 4:7
should be offered up in a Forgiving Spirit Mat 6:12
should be offered up in Everything Php 4:6
should be offered up in Faith Mat 21:22 · Jam 1:6

should be offered up in Full Assurance of Faith Heb 10:22
should be offered up in the Holy Spirit Eph 6:18 · Jde 1:20
should be offered Up with a True Heart Heb 10:22
should be offered Up with Boldness Heb 4:16
should be offered Up with Confidence in God Psa 56:9 · Psa 86:7 · 1 Joh 5:14
should be offered Up with Deliberation Ecc 5:2
should be offered Up with Desire to be Answered Psa 27:7 · Psa 102:2 · Psa 108:6 · Psa 143:1
should be offered Up with Desire to be Heard Neh 1:6 · Psa 17:1 · Psa 55:1, 2 · Psa 61:1
should be offered Up with Earnestness 1Th 3:10 · Jam 5:17
should be offered Up with Holiness 1Ti 2:8
should be offered Up with Humility 2Ch 7:14 · 2Ch 33:12
should be offered Up with Importunity Gen 32:26 · Luk 11:8, 9 · Luk 18:1–7
should be offered Up with Preparation of Heart Job 11:13
should be offered Up with Submission to God Luk 22:42
should be offered Up with the Heart Jer 29:13 · Lam 3:41
should be offered Up with the Soul Psa 42:4
should be offered Up with the Spirit and Understanding Joh 4:22–24 · 1Co 14:15
should be offered Up with the Whole Heart Psa 119:58, 145
should be offered Up with Truth Psa 145:18 · Joh 4:24
should be offered Up with Unfeigned Lips Psa 17:1
should be offered up without Ceasing 1Th 5:17
should be offered Up: Everywhere 1Ti 2:8
should be offered Up: Night and Day 1Ti 5:5
Silent Psa 5:1
Social Mat 18:19 · Act 1:13, 14 · Act 16:25 · Act 20:36 · Act 21:5
Solomon Asked for Wisdom; the Answer Included Wisdom, Riches, Honor, and Long Life 1Ki 3:7–14 · 2Ch 1:10–12
Submission In, Exemplified by Jesus Mat 26:39 · Mar 14:36 · Luk 22:42
Suitable in Affliction Isa 26:16 · Jam 5:13
Thanksgiving And, Before Receiving Food Jos 9:14 · 1Sa 9:13 · Mat 14:19 · Mat 15:36 · Mat 26:26, 27 · Mar 6:41 · Mar 8:6, 7 · Mar 14:22, 23 · Luk 9:16 · Luk 22:19 · Joh 6:11, 23 · Act 27:35 · Rom 14:6 · 1Co 10:30, 31 · 1Co 11:24 · 1Ti 4:3–5
The Disciples Prayed for Peter; the Answer Included Peter's Deliverance Act 12:15 · Act 12:5
The Holy Spirit: As the Spirit of Adoptions, Leads To Rom 8:15 · Gal 4:6
The Holy Spirit: Helps Our Infirmities In Rom 8:26
The Holy Spirit: Promised As a Spirit of Zec 12:10
The Israelites Lusted for the Fleshpots of Egypt Psa 106:14, 15
The Lord's Prayer Mat 6:9 · Luk 11:1
The Prayer of Jesus, | Let This Cup Pass Away| Mat 26:39, 42, 44 · Mat 26:45–75
The Promises of Christ Encourage To Luk 11:9, 10 · Joh 14:13, 14
The Promises of God Encourage To Isa 65:24 · Amo 5:4 · Zec 13:9
Thrice Daily Psa 55:17 · Dan 6:10
To be offered: Through Christ Eph 2:18 · Heb 10:19
To be offered: To Christ Luk 23:42 · Act 7:59
To be offered: To God Psa 5:2 · Mat 4:10
To be offered: To the Holy Spirit 2Th 3:5
To Idols 1Ki 18:26–29
Twice Daily Psa 88:1
Unbelief In Job 21:15
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Gen 32:24–28 · Hos 12:4 · 1Ch 16:11, 35 · 2Ch 7:14 · Neh 4:9 · Psa 27:8 · Psa 105:3, 4 · Psa 145:18 · Pro 15:8 · Ecc 5:2 · Isa 55:6 · Lam 3:41 · Zec 12:10 · Mat 6:5–13 · Mat 7:7, 8 · Mat 21:22 · Mar 9:28, 29 · Mar 11:24 · Luk 11:1–13 · Luk 18:1 · Rom 8:26 · 1Co 14:15 · Eph 3:11, 12 · Eph 6:18, 19 · Php 4:6 · Col 4:2 · 1Th 5:17, 18 · 1Ti 2:8 · Heb 4:16 · Jam 5:16 · Jde 1:20 · Rev 5:8 · Rev 8:3, 4
Vain Repetitions In, Forbidden Mat 6:7
Vain Repetitions of, to be Avoided Mat 6:7
Weeping In Ezr 10:1
when Moses Prayed to See Canaan, the Promised Land Deu 3:23–27
Prayerfulness: General Scriptures Concerning Psa 5:1–3 · Psa 42:8 · Psa 109:4 · Psa 116:2 · Dan 6:10 · Luk 2:37 · Act 6:4 · Act 10:2, 9 · Rom 1:9 · Rom 12:12 · Eph 1:15, 16 · Col 1:9 · 1Th 3:10 · 1Th 5:17 · 1Ti 5:5 · 2Ti 1:3
Prayerlessness: General Scriptures Concerning Job 15:4 · Job 21:14, 15 · Job 27:10 · Psa 14:4 · Psa 53:4 · Psa 79:6 · Isa 43:22 · Isa 64:7 · Jer 10:21, 25 · Dan 9:13 · Hos 7:7 · Jon 1:6 · Zep 1:6
Prayers Mar 11:24 · Jam 5:16 · Eph 6:18 · Rom 8:26 · Mat 21:22 · Joh 15:7 · Psa 145:18 · Luk 18:1 · Php 4:6 · 1 Joh 5:14
Prayers of the Unrighteous Joh 9:31 · Pro 28:9 · 1Pe 3:12 · Psa 66:18 · Jam 5:16 · Isa 59:2 · Pro 15:29 · Jam 4:3 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Joh 15:7
Praying Joh 15:7 · Php 4:6 · 1Th 5:17 · Mat 6:6 · Rom 8:26 · Mat 21:22 · Luk 18:1 · Exo 14:14
Praying for a Mate Mar 11:24 · Php 4:6 · Isa 34:16 · Psa 37:4, 5 · Gen 2:18 · Mat 7:7 · Jer 29:11 · Mat 6:33 · Rut 1:9 · Pro 18:22
Praying for a Sign Isa 7:11 · Joh 15:7 · Mar 8:12
Praying for Each Other Jam 5:16 · Eph 6:18 · 1Ti 2:1 · Php 4:6 · Col 1:9 · 1Th 5:16–18 · Rom 8:26 · Mat 18:19 · Heb 4:16 · Rom 15:30
Praying for Government Rom 13:1 · 2Ch 7:14 · Jer 29:7 · 1Pe 2:17 · 1Ti 2:1, 2 · Pro 21:1 · Tts 3:1, 2 · Psa 22:28 · Job 12:23–25 · Pro 11:14
Praying for Others Jam 5:16 · 1Ti 2:1 · Job 42:10 · Eph 6:18 · Rom 8:26, 27 · Joh 15:7 · Php 4:6 · Joh 14:13 · Jam 5:13 · 2Ch 7:14
Praying for the Lost Act 26:18 · Rom 10:1 · 2Pe 3:9 · Luk 19:10 · Mat 9:37, 38 · 1 Joh 5:14 · Eze 36:26 · Joh 6:44 · Eph 6:19, 20 · 2Co 4:4
Praying for the Sick Mar 11:24 · Jam 5:14, 15 · Mat 4:23, 24 · Rom 8:28 · Luk 12:40 · Psa 115:3 · Jam 4:7 · Hos 4:6
Praying for Yourself Mat 7:7 · 1Th 5:16–18 · Mat 6:6 · Mat 26:39 · Php 4:6, 7 · Jam 5:16 · Eph 6:18 · 1Ch 4:9, 10 · Rom 8:26 · 2Co 12:8
Praying in a Closet Mat 6:5, 6 · Isa 26:20 · 1 Joh 5:15 · Jer 33:3 · Mat 21:22 · Jam 5:16 · Eph 6:18 · Luk 18:1 · 2Ki 4:33 · Jam 5:15
Praying in Public Mat 6:6 · Mat 6:5 · Mat 6:7 · Rom 8:26 · Luk 6:12 · Mar 1:35 · Mat 6:1 · Jam 5:16 · Luk 5:16 · Eph 6:18
Praying in the Spirit Rom 8:26 · Eph 6:18 · Jde 1:20 · 1Co 14:15 · Joh 4:24 · Rom 8:27 · 1Co 14:14 · Mat 6:7 · 1Co 14:2 · Php 4:6
Praying in Tounges Rom 8:26 · Mar 16:17 · 1Co 14:2
Praying out Loud Mat 6:5, 6 · 1Co 14:16 · Rom 8:26 · Jam 5:13 · Luk 18:1 · 1Co 14:14 · Mar 1:35 · Psa 142:1 · Rom 10:9
Praying over Food 1Co 10:31 · Act 27:35 · Mat 15:11 · Deu 8:10 · Mat 14:19–21 · Exo 23:25 · Rom 14:21 · Mat 26:26 · Gen 1:29 · Mat 4:4
Praying to Mary 1Ti 2:5 · Rom 8:26, 27 · Exo 20:4, 5 · Psa 148:13 · Rev 19:10 · Act 4:12 · Joh 14:6 · Luk 1:38 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Jer 7:18
Praying to Saints 1Ti 2:5 · Joh 14:6 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Eph 6:18 · Rev 5:8 · Lev 26:1 · 1Ti 2:1 · Joh 15:7 · Jam 5:16
Praying to the Dead Ecc 9:5, 6 · 1Ti 2:5 · Isa 8:19 · Joh 14:6 · Lev 19:31 · Rev 5:8
Praying Together Mat 18:20 · Mat 18:19 · Jam 5:16 · 1Th 5:11 · 2Ch 7:14 · Rom 12:12 · Jam 5:14, 15 · Col 4:2 · Rom 15:5, 6 · Act 2:42
Preachers 2Ti 2:15 · Rom 2:21–23 · 1Ti 5:17 · Mar 16:15 · Psa 105:15 · Rom 2:13
Preaching

|The Gospel of the Kingdom of God| the Subject of Christ's Mar 1:14, 15 · Mar 2:2 · Luk 8:1
Christ Crucified and Risen, the Burden of Paul's Act 17:3
Effective by Azariah 2Ch 15:1–15
Effective by Jonah Jon 3:1
Effective by Paul Act 9:20 · Act 13:16–43
Effective by Peter and Other Apostles Act 2:14–41
Effective by Philip Act 8:5–12, 27–38
Impenitence Under of Ahab 2Ch 18:7–26
Impenitence Under of Asa 2Ch 16:7–10
Impenitence Under of the Jews Act 13:46
Moses Was Slow of Speech Exo 4:10–12
Noah Called |Preacher| 2Pe 2:5
Repentance, the Subject of Christ's Mat 4:17 · Mar 1:15
Repentance, the Subject of John the Baptist's Mat 3:2 · Mar 1:4, 15 · Luk 3:3
Repentance, the Subject of the Apostles Mar 6:12
Sitting While Mat 5:1 · Luk 4:20 · Luk 5:3
Solomon Called |The Preacher| (Koheleth) Ecc 1:1, 12
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Psa 8:2 · Mat 11:25, 26 · Luk 10:21 · 1Co 1:17, 18, 21, 23, 27–29 · 1Co 2:1–8, 12, 13 · 1Co 14:1–20, 24, 25 · 2Co 2:14–16 · 2Co 3:12, 13 · Col 1:23–29 · 1Th 1:5 · 1Th 2:3–12 · 1Ti 6:20, 21 · 2Ti 2:15, 16 · Tts 1:3 · Tts 3:8, 9
Precious Stones of Great Variety 1Ch 29:2
Precious Stones of Many Colours 1Ch 29:2
Precious Stones used for Adorning the Breastplate of Judgment Exo 28:17–20 · Exo 39:10–14
Precious Stones used for Adorning the High Priest's Ephod Exo 28:12
Precious Stones used for Adorning the Temple 2Ch 3:6
Precious Stones used for Decorating the Person Eze 28:13
Precious Stones used for Honoring Idols Dan 11:38
Precious Stones used for Ornamenting Royal Crowns 2Sa 12:30
Precious Stones used for Setting in Seals and Rings Songs 5:12
Precious Stones
A Part of the Treasure of Kings 2Ch 32:27
Agate Exo 28:19 · Isa 54:12
Amethyst Exo 28:19 · Rev 21:20
Art of Engraving Upon, Early Known to the Jews Exo 28:9, 11, 21
Art of Setting, Known to the Jews Exo 28:20
Beauty and Stability of the Church Isa 54:11, 12
Beryl Dan 10:6 · Rev 21:20
Brilliant and Glittering 1Ch 29:2 · Rev 21:11
Brought from Ophir 1Ki 10:11 · 2Ch 9:10
Brought from Sheba 1Ki 10:1, 2 · Eze 27:22
Called: Jewels Isa 61:10 · Eze 16:12
Called: Precious Jewels 2Ch 20:25 · Pro 20:15
Called: Stones of Fire Eze 28:14, 16
Called: Stones to be Set 1Ch 29:2
Carbuncle Exo 28:17 · Isa 54:12
Chalcedony Rev 21:19
Chrysolite Rev 21:20
Chrysoprasus Rev 21:20
Coral Job 28:18
Diamond Exo 28:18 · Jer 17:1 · Eze 28:13
Dug out of the Earth Job 28:5, 6
Emerald Eze 27:16 · Rev 4:3
Extensive Commerce In Eze 27:22 · Rev 18:12
Given by Chief Men for the Temple 1Ch 29:8
Given by the Jews for the Tabernacle Exo 25:7
Glory of Heavenly Jerusalem Rev 21:11
Highly Prized by the Ancients Pro 17:8
Jacinth Rev 9:17 · Rev 21:20
Jasper Rev 4:3 · Rev 21:11, 19
Often Given As Presents 1Ki 10:2, 10
Onyx Exo 28:20 · Job 28:16
Pearl Job 28:18 · Mat 13:45, 46 · Rev 21:21
Preciousness of Christ Isa 28:16 · 1Pe 2:6
Prepared by David for the Temple 1Ch 29:2
Ruby Job 28:18 · Lam 4:7
Saints Mal 3:17 · 1Co 3:12
Sapphire Exo 24:10 · Eze 1:26
Sardine or Sardius Exo 28:17 · Rev 4:3
Sardonyx Rev 21:20
Seductive Splendour and False Glory of the Apostasy Rev 17:4 · Rev 18:16
Stability of Heavenly Jerusalem Rev 21:19
Topaz Job 28:19 · Rev 21:20
Worldly Glory of Nations Eze 28:13–16
Preciousness of Christ
As the Corner-Stone of the Church Isa 28:16 · 1Pe 2:6
As the Source of all Grace Joh 1:14 · Col 1:19
Illustrated Songs 2:3 · Songs 5:10–16 · Mat 13:44–46
On Account of His: Atonement 1Pe 1:19 · Heb 12:24
On Account of His: Care and Tenderness Isa 40:11
On Account of His: Excellence and Grace Psa 45:2
On Account of His: Goodness and Beauty Zec 9:17
On Account of His: Name Songs 1:3 · Heb 1:4
On Account of His: Promises 2Pe 1:4
On Account of His: Words Joh 6:68
To God Mat 3:17 · 1Pe 2:4
To Saints Songs 5:10 · Php 3:8 · 1Pe 2:7
Unsearchable Eph 3:8
Predestination Rom 8:28–30 · Eph 1:11 · Joh 3:16 · 1Pe 1:2 · Joh 6:44 · 2Pe 3:9 · Act 13:48 · Pro 16:4 · 1 Joh 2:2 · Eph 2:10
Predestination in the Covenant With Abraham to Have Posterity Gen 21:12 · Neh 9:7, 8
Predestination
Ahaziah 2Ch 22:7
Amaziah and the Idolatrous Jews 2Ch 25:20
Eli's Sons 1Sa 2:25
General Scriptures Concerning Gen 21:12, 13 · Exo 9:16 · Exo 33:19 · Deu 4:37 · Deu 7:7, 8 · Deu 10:15 · Deu 32:8 · Jos 11:20 · 1Sa 12:22 · 1Ki 12:15 · 1Ki 20:42 · 2Ki 19:25 · 2Ch 6:6 · Job 23:13, 14 · Psa 33:12 · Psa 65:4 · Psa 78:67, 68, 70–72 · Psa 105:17–22 · Psa 135:4 · Pro 16:4 · Isa 44:1, 2, 7 · Jer 1:4, 5 · Mal 1:2, 3 · Mat 11:25, 26 · Mat 20:16, 23 · Mat 22:14 · Mat 24:22, 40, 41 · Mat 25:34 · Mat 26:24 · Mar 13:20, 22 · Mar 14:21 · Luk 4:25–27 · Luk 8:10 · Luk 10:20 · Luk 17:34–36 · Luk 18:7 · Luk 22:22 · Joh 6:37, 39, 44, 45 · Joh 15:16, 19 · Joh 17:2, 6, 9 · Joh 21:23 · Act 1:7 · Act 2:23, 39, 47 · Act 3:18 · Act 4:28 · Act 13:48 · Act 17:26 · Act 22:14 · Rom 1:6 · Rom 8:28–30, 33 · Rom 9:7–33 · Rom 11:5, 7, 8 · 1Co 1:26–29 · 1Co 2:7 · Gal 1:15 · Eph 1:4, 5, 9–11 · Eph 2:10 · Eph 3:11 · Col 3:12 · 1Th 1:4 · 1Th 2:12 · 2Th 2:13 · 2Ti 1:9 · Tts 1:1, 2 · Jam 1:18 · 1Pe 1:2, 20 · 2Pe 1:10 · Jde 1:4 · Rev 13:8
Jacob Rom 9:12, 13
Paul Gal 1:15
Rufus Rom 16:13
The Apostles Joh 13:18 · Joh 15:19
The Hivites Jos 11:20
The Philistines Jdg 14:4
Zerubbabel Hag 2:23
Predictions of the Future 2Pe 1:20, 21 · Act 20:30 · Rev 22:7 · Gen 3:15 · 2Ti 3:16 · Rom 15:4 · Jer 29:11 · Heb 9:27 · Isa 7:14
Prefer One Another Rom 12:10 · 1Th 5:11 · Joh 13:34 · Eph 4:32 · 1Pe 4:8 · Eph 4:2 · Rom 13:8 · Gal 5:13 · 1 Joh 4:7 · 1 Joh 3:11
Pregnancy Psa 127:3 · Jer 1:4, 5 · Joh 16:21 · Psa 139:13 · Ecc 11:5 · Job 31:15 · Luk 1:44, 45 · Isa 49:15 · Gen 16:11 · Luk 23:29
Pregnancy before Marriage Deu 22:28, 29 · Heb 13:4 · 1 Joh 1:9 · 1Co 7:36 · 1Co 6:18–20 · Psa 51:5 · Eph 5:3 · Heb 11:6
Pregnancy out of Wedlock 1Co 6:18–20 · Psa 51:5–7
Prejudice Gal 3:28 · Eph 4:32 · Joh 13:34, 35 · Col 3:11 · Rom 12:3 · Act 10:34 · Mar 12:31 · Joh 7:24 · Joh 17:11 · Rom 2:11
Prejudice and Discrimination Gal 3:28 · 1Sa 16:7 · Mat 7:1 · Act 10:34, 35 · Luk 6:37, 38 · Act 17:26 · 1 Joh 4:20
Premarital Relations Heb 13:4 · 1Co 6:18 · 1Th 4:3

Premarital Sex Heb 13:4 · 1Th 4:3–5 · 1Co 7:2 · 1Co 7:8, 9 · 1Co 6:18–20 · Eph 5:3 · Exo 22:16, 17 · 1Co 5:1 · Jde 1:7 · Gal 5:19
Premonitions Pro 3:5, 6 · Amo 3:7 · Joh 16:13 · Deu 29:29 · 2Pe 1:3, 4 · Isa 46:9, 10
Preparation Pro 24:27 · 1Pe 3:15 · Luk 21:36 · Pro 22:3 · Pro 6:6–8 · Mat 24:44 · Rom 13:11 · Joh 16:33 · Luk 14:28 · Eze 38:7
Preparation Day: General Scriptures Concerning Mat 27:62 · Mar 15:42 · Luk 23:54 · Joh 19:14, 31, 42
Presents of Persons of Rank, of Great Value and Variety 2Ki 5:2 · 2Ch 9:1
Presents were Given by Kings to Each Other in Token of Inferiority 1Ki 10:25 · 2Ch 9:23, 24 · Psa 72:10
Presents were Given in Token of Friendship 1Sa 18:3, 4
Presents were Given
- **As Tribute** Jdg 3:15 · 2Sa 8:2 · 2Ch 17:5
- **At Marriages** Gen 24:53 · Psa 45:12
- **On all Occasions of Public Rejoicing** Neh 8:12 · Est 9:19
- **On Occasions of Visits** 2Ki 8:8
- **On Recovering from Sickness** 2Ki 20:12
- **On Restoration to Prosperity** Job 42:10, 11
- **On Sending Away Friends** Gen 45:22 · Jer 40:5
- **To Appease the Angry Feelings of Others** Gen 32:20 · 1Sa 25:27, 28, 35
- **To Confirm Covenants** Gen 21:28–30
- **To Judges to Secure a Favourable Hearing** Pro 17:23 · Amo 2:6
- **To Kings to Engage Their Aid** 1Ki 15:18
- **To Reward Service** 2Sa 18:12 · Dan 2:6, 48
- **To Show Respect** Jdg 6:18

Presents
- **Antiquity of** Gen 32:13 · Gen 43:15
- **Considered Essential on all Visits of Business** 1Sa 9:7
- **Generally Presented in Person** Gen 43:15, 26 · Jdg 3:17 · 1Sa 25:27
- **Generally Procured a Favourable Reception** Pro 18:16 · Pro 19:6
- **Laid out and Presented With Great Ceremony** Gen 43:25 · Jdg 3:18 · Mat 2:11
- **Not Bringing, Considered a Mark of Disrespect** Isa 10:27 · 2Ki 17:24
- **Often Borne by Servants** Jdg 3:18
- **Often Conveyed on Camels** 1Sa 25:18 · 2Ki 8:9 · 2Ch 9:1
- **Receiving of, a Token of Good Will** Gen 33:10, 11
- **Sometimes Sent Before the Giver** Gen 32:21
- **Things Given as Cattle** Gen 32:14, 15, 18
- **Things Given as Food** Gen 43:11 · 1Sa 25:18 · 1Ki 14:3
- **Things Given as Garments** Gen 45:22 · 1Sa 18:4
- **Things Given as Gold and Silver Vessels** 1Ki 10:25
- **Things Given as Horses and Mules** 1Ki 10:25
- **Things Given as Money** Gen 45:22 · 1Sa 9:8 · Job 42:11
- **Things Given as Ornaments** Gen 24:22, 47 · Job 42:11
- **Things Given as Precious Stones** 1Ki 10:2
- **Things Given as Servants** Gen 20:14 · Gen 29:24, 29
- **Things Given as Weapons of War** 1Sa 18:4
- **when Small or Defective, Refused** Mal 1:8

Preservation Isa 40:8 · Mat 5:18 · Psa 12:6, 7 · Mat 24:35 · Psa 119:89 · Psa 119:152 · 2Ti 3:16 · Rom 15:4 · Mat 4:4 · Job 42:2
Presidents 1Ti 2:1, 2 · Pro 28:2 · Heb 13:8 · Joh 1:3 · Rom 13:1 · Mal 3:6 · Luk 4:4 · 2Ti 3:16
Pressing toward the Goal Php 3:12–14 · Rom 12:2 · Heb 12:1 · 1Co 1:18 · Php 2:12, 13 · Rom 2:6–8 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Act 2:38, 39
Pressure Jam 1:12 · Psa 118:5, 6 · 1Co 10:13 · Pro 24:10 · Rom 12:2 · 2Co 10:3–5 · Jam 5:16 · 1Pe 1:6, 7 · Jer 29:11 · Exo 14:14
Presumption in Asking Jesus, |What Will This Man Do?| Joh 21:20–22
Presumption in Objecting to Jesus' Statement That Jesus Must be Killed Mat 16:21–23 · Mar 8:32
Presumption in Objecting to Jesus Washing Peter's Feet Joh 13:8
Presumption in Reflecting Upon his Knowledge when he Asked, Amid a Throng, Who Touched Jesus Luk 8:45
Presumption in Reviling God Mal 1:6, 7, 12 · Mal 3:7, 8, 13
Presumption
- **A Characteristic of Antichrist** 2Th 2:4
- **A Characteristic of the Wicked** 2Pe 2:10
- **Abraham, in Questioning About Sodom** Gen 18:23–32
- **Benhadad** 1Ki 20:19
- **Ben-Hadad** 1Ki 20:10
- **Builders of Babel** Gen 11:4
- **Complaining at Meribah** Exo 17:2, 7
- **David, in Numbering Israel** 2Sa 24:1–17
- **David's Anger on Account of Uzzah's Death** 2Sa 6:8
- **Diotrephes** 3 Joh 1:9
- **Exhibited in Esteeming Our own Ways Right** Pro 12:15
- **Exhibited in Opposing God** Job 15:25, 26
- **Exhibited in Planning for the Future** Luk 12:18 · Jam 4:13
- **Exhibited in Pretending to Prophecy** Deu 18:22
- **Exhibited in Seeking Precedence** Luk 14:7–11
- **Exhibited in Self-Righteousness** Hos 12:8 · Rev 3:17
- **Exhibited in Spiritual Pride** Isa 65:5 · Luk 18:11
- **Exhibited in Wilful Commission of Sin** Rom 1:32
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Exo 5:2 · Exo 14:11, 12 · Exo 17:7 · Num 15:30 · Num 16:41 · Num 21:5 · Deu 6:16 · Deu 29:19, 20 · 1Ki 20:28 · 1Ki 22:24 · Job 15:25 · Psa 19:13 · Psa 131:1 · Pro 18:12, 13 · Pro 25:6, 7 · Isa 5:18–25 · Isa 10:15 · Isa 14:13, 14 · Isa 28:14–18, 22 · Isa 29:15, 16, 20 · Isa 45:9, 10 · Isa 58:3 · Isa 65:5 · Jer 23:34 · Mat 4:5–7 · Luk 4:9–11 · Luk 12:18–20 · Luk 14:7–11 · Luk 18:11, 12 · Rom 1:32 · Rom 9:20, 21 · 1Co 10:9–12 · 2Th 2:3 · Jam 4:13–16 · 2Pe 2:10, 11
- **Israelites** Num 14:44
- **Israelites, in Ascending to the Top of the Hill Against the Amalekites** Num 14:44, 45
- **James and John, in Desiring to Call Down Fire Upon the Samaritans** Luk 9:54
- **Jeroboam** 1Ki 13:4
- **Job, in Cursing the Day of his Birth** Job 3:1
- **Jonah** Jon 4:1–8
- **Korah** Num 16:3, 7
- **Korah, Dathan, and Abiram** Num 16:3
- **Men of Bethshemesh** 1Sa 6:19
- **Men of Beth-Shemesh** 1Sa 6:19
- **Moses, in Rebuking Jehovah** Num 11:11–15, 22
- **Nadab and Abihu** Lev 10:1, 2
- **Pray to be Kept from Sins of** Psa 19:13
- **Punishment For** Num 15:30 · Rev 18:7, 8
- **Reproved by Eliphaz** Job 4:1 · Job 5:1
- **Reproving Jesus** Joh 7:3–5
- **Saints Avoid** Psa 131:1
- **Satan, when he Said to Eve, |You Will Surely not Die|** Gen 3:1–5
- **Saul, in Sacrificing** 1Sa 13:8–14
- **Sennacherib** 2Ch 32:13, 14
- **Sons of Sceva** Act 19:13, 14
- **Sparing the Amalekites** 1Sa 15:3
- **The Disciples, in Rebuking Those Who Brought Little Children to Jesus** Mat 19:13 · Mar 10:13, 14 · Luk 18:15
- **The Disciples, in Their Indignation at the Anointing of Jesus** Mat 26:8, 9 · Mar 14:4, 5 · Joh 12:5
- **The Sons of Sceva** Act 19:13, 14
- **Theudas** Act 5:36
- **Those Who Reviled Jesus** Mat 27:42, 43 · Mar 15:29–32
- **Uzzah** 2Sa 6:6
- **Uzzah, in Steadying the Ark of the Covenant** 2Sa 6:6, 7
- **Uzziah** 2Ch 26:16

Presumptions Num 15:30 · 2Pe 2:10 · 1Sa 15:23 · Jam 4:13 · Num 14:44 · Num 16:3 · Pro 3:5, 6 · 2Ti 3:16
Pretorium: Also Called Praetorium, Common

Hall, Judgment Hall, and Palace Mat 27:27 · Mar 15:16 · Joh 18:28, 33 · Joh 19:9 · Act 23:35 · Php 1:13
Preventing Conflict Rom 12:18 · Rom 8:28, 29 · 2Co 5:18 · Mat 18:15–17 · 2Ti 2:24–26
Pride is Followed by Debasement Pro 29:23 · Isa 28:3
Pride is Followed by Destruction Pro 16:18 · Pro 18:12
Pride is Followed by Shame Pro 11:2
Pride is Sin Pro 21:4
Pride
A Characteristic: False Teachers 1Ti 6:3, 4
A Characteristic: The Devil 1Ti 3:6
A Characteristic: The Wicked Hab 2:4, 5 · Rom 1:30
A Characteristic: The World 1 Joh 2:16
A Hindrance to Improvement Pro 26:12

Topical Index — Pride–Prophecies Concerning Israel

Pride
Hateful to Christ Pro 8:12, 13
Hateful to God Pro 6:16, 17 · Pro 16:5
Herod Act 12:21–23
Hezekiah 2Ch 32:25
Hezekiah, in Displaying his Resources 2Ki 20:13 · 2Ch 32:31 · Isa 39:2
Israel Isa 28:1 · Hos 5:5, 9
Judah Jer 13:9
Kings of Tyre Eze 28:2
Laodiceans Rev 3:17
Leads Men to a Persecuting Spirit Psa 10:2
Leads Men to Contempt and Rejection of God's Word and Ministers Jer 43:2
Leads Men to Contention Pro 13:10 · Pro 28:25
Leads Men to Self-Deception Jer 49:16 · Oba 1:3
Leads Men to Wrath Pro 21:24
Moab Isa 16:6
Naaman, Refusing to Wash in the Jordan River 2Ki 5:11–13
Nebuchadnezzar Dan 4:30–34 · Dan 5:20
Often Originates in Inexperience 1Ti 3:6
A Hindrance to Seeking God Psa 10:4 · Hos 7:10
Ahithophel 2Sa 17:23
Assyria Eze 31:3, 10
Babylon Jer 50:29, 32
Belshazzar Dan 5:22, 23
Comes from the Heart Mar 7:21–23
Defiles a Man Mar 7:20, 22
Edom Oba 1:3
Exhortation Against Jer 13:15
Forbidden 1Sa 2:3 · Rom 12:3, 16
General Scriptures Concerning Exo 18:10, 11 · Lev 26:19 · Deu 8:11–14, 17–20 · Jdg 9:14, 15 · 1Sa 2:3–5 · 1Ki 20:11 · 2Ki 14:9, 10 · 2Ch 25:18, 19 · Job 11:12 · Job 12:2, 3 · Job 13:2, 5 · Job 15:1–13 · Job 18:3 · Job 21:31, 32 · Job 32:9–13 · Job 37:24 · Psa 9:20 · Psa 10:2–6, 11 · Psa 12:4 · Psa 18:27 · Psa 31:23 · Psa 49:11 · Psa 52:7 · Psa 73:6, 8, 9 · Psa 75:4–6 · Psa 101:5 · Psa 119:21, 69, 70, 78 · Psa 138:6 · Pro 3:34 · Pro 6:16, 17 · Pro 8:13 · Pro 10:17 · Pro 11:2, 12 · Pro 12:9, 15 · Pro 13:10 · Pro 14:21 · Pro 15:5, 10, 12, 25, 32 · Pro 16:5, 18, 19 · Pro 17:19 · Pro 18:11, 12 · Pro 20:6 · Pro 21:4, 24 · Pro 25:14, 27 · Pro 26:5, 12, 16 · Pro 27:2 · Pro 28:11, 25 · Pro 29:8, 23 · Pro 30:12, 13 · Isa 2:11–17 · Isa 3:16–26 · Isa 5:8, 15 · Isa 9:9, 10 · Isa 10:5–16 · Isa 13:11 · Isa 14:12–16 · Isa 16:6, 7 · Isa 22:16, 19 · Isa 23:7, 9 · Isa 24:4, 21 · Isa 26:5 · Isa 28:3 · Isa 47:4–10 · Jer 9:23, 24 · Jer 13:9, 15, 17 · Jer 48:7, 14, 15, 29 · Jer 49:4, 16 · Jer 50:31, 32 · Eze 16:56 · Eze 28:2–9, 17 · Eze 30:6 · Eze 31:10–14 · Dan 4:37 · Dan 11:45 · Hos 5:5 · Hos 7:10 · Hos 10:11 · Oba 1:3, 4 · Nah 3:19 · Hab 2:4, 5, 9 · Zep 2:10, 15 · Zep 3:11 · Mal 4:1 · Mat 20:26, 27 · Mat 23:6–8, 10–12 · Mar 7:21 · Mar 10:43 · Mar 12:38, 39 · Luk 1:51, 52 · Luk 9:46 · Luk 11:43 · Luk 14:8, 9 · Luk 18:14 · Luk 20:45–47 · Rom 1:22, 29, 30 · Rom 11:17–21, 25 · Rom 12:3, 16 · 1Co 1:29 · 1Co 3:18 · 1Co 4:6–8, 10 · 1Co 5:2, 6 · 1Co 8:1, 2 · 1Co 10:12 · 1Co 13:4 · 1Co 14:38 · 2Co 10:5, 12, 18 · 2Co 12:7 · Gal 6:3 · Eph 4:17 · Php 2:3 · 1Ti 2:9 · 1Ti 3:6 · 1Ti 6:3, 4, 17 · 2Ti 3:2, 4
Haman Est 3:5 · Est 5:11, 13 · Est 6:6 · Est 7:10
Hardens the Mind Dan 5:20
Often Originates in Possession of Power Lev 26:19 · Eze 30:6
Often Originates in Possession of Wealth 2Ki 20:13
Often Originates in Religious Privileges Zep 3:11
Often Originates in Self-Righteousness Luk 18:11, 12
Often Originates in Unsanctified Knowledge 1Co 8:1
Pharaoh Neh 9:10
Saints: Give not Away Psa 131:1
Saints: Hate, in Others Psa 101:5
Saints: Mourn Over, in Others Jer 13:17
Saints: Respect Not, in Others Psa 40:4
Scribes Mar 12:38, 39
Shall Abound in the Last Days 2Ti 3:2
The Wicked Encompassed With Psa 73:6
They Who are Guilty of, Shall Be: Abased Dan 4:37 · Mat 23:12
They Who are Guilty of, Shall Be: Brought Into Contempt Isa 23:9
They Who are Guilty of, Shall Be: Brought Low Psa 18:27 · Isa 2:12
They Who are Guilty of, Shall Be: Marred Jer 13:9
They Who are Guilty of, Shall Be: Punished Zep 2:10, 11 · Mal 4:1
They Who are Guilty of, Shall Be: Recompensed Psa 31:23
They Who are Guilty of, Shall Be: Resisted Jam 4:6
They Who are Guilty of, Shall Be: Scattered Luk 1:51
They Who are Guilty of, Shall Be: Subdued Exo 18:11 · Isa 13:11
Tyre Isa 23:9
Uzziah 2Ch 26:16–19
Woe To Isa 28:1, 3
Priest
(The Function he Served Was Superior to That of Other Priests): Judicial Num 5:15 · Deu 17:8–13 · 1Sa 4:18 · Hos 4:4 · Mat 26:3, 50, 57, 62 · Act 5:21–28 · Act 23:1–5
(The Function he Served Was Superior to That of Other Priests): On the Day of Atonement Exo 30:10 · Lev 16:1 · Heb 5:3 · Heb 9:7, 22, 23
(The Function he Served Was Superior to That of Other Priests): Respect Due To Act 23:5
(The Function he Served Was Superior to That of Other Priests): To Burn Incense Exo 30:7, 8 · 1Sa 2:28 · 1Ch 23:13
(The Function he Served Was Superior to That of Other Priests): To Count the People Num 1:3
(The Function he Served Was Superior to That of Other Priests): To offer Sacrifices Heb 5:1 · Heb 8:3
(The Function he Served Was Superior to That of Other Priests): Vestments of Exo 28:2–43 · Exo 39:1–31 · Lev 8:7–9
A Second Priest, Under the High Priest Num 3:32 · Num 4:16 · Num 31:6 · 1Ch 9:20 · 2Sa 15:24 · 2Ki 25:18 · Luk 3:2
Before Moses: Called | Angel| Ecc 5:6
Before Moses: Jethro Exo 2:16
Before Moses: Melchizedek Gen 14:18 · Heb 5:6, 10, 11 · Heb 6:20 · Heb 7:1–21
Before Moses: Priests in Israel Before the Giving of the Law Exo 19:22, 24
Benefits of Fines Lev 5:16 · Lev 22:14 · Num 5:8
Benefits of Firstfruits Lev 23:20 · Lev 24:9 · Num 18:12, 13, 17, 18 · Deu 18:3–5 · Neh 10:36
Benefits of for the Sustenance of Their

Families Lev 22:11–13 · Num 18:11, 19
Benefits of No Part of the Land of Canaan Allowed To Num 18:20 · Deu 10:9 · Deu 14:27 · Deu 18:1, 2 · Jos 13:14, 33 · Jos 14:3 · Jos 18:7 · Eze 44:28
Benefits of of the Firstborn Num 3:46–51 · Num 18:15, 16
Benefits of own Lands Sanctified to the Lord Lev 27:21
Benefits of Part of the Plunder of War, Including Captives Num 31:25–29
Benefits of Portion of Land Allotted To, in Redistribution in Ezekiel's Vision Eze 48:8–14
Benefits of Portions of Sacrifices and offerings Exo 29:27–34 · Lev 2:2, 3, 9, 10 · Lev 5:12, 13, 16 · Lev 6:15–18, 26 · Lev 7:6–10, 31–34 · Lev 10:12–14 · Lev 14:12, 13 · Num 6:19, 20 · Num 18:8–19 · Deu 18:3–5 · 1Sa 2:13, 14 · Eze 44:28–31 · Eze 45:1–4 · 1Co 9:13
Benefits of Provided With Cities and Suburbs Lev 25:32–34 · Num 35:2–8 · Jos 21:1–4, 13–19, 41, 42 · 1Ch 6:57–60 · Neh 11:11, 20 · Eze 45:1–6 · Eze 48:8–20
Benefits of Redemption Money Lev 27:23
Benefits of Regulations by Hezekiah Concerning Benefits to the Priests 2Ch 31:4–19
Benefits of The Shewbread Exo 25:30 · Lev 24:5–9 · 2Ch 2:4 · 2Ch 13:11 · Neh 10:33 · Mat 12:4 · Heb 9:2
Benefits of Things Devoted Lev 27:21 · Num 5:9, 10 · Num 18:14
Benefits of Tithes of the Tithes Num 18:8–18, 26–32 · Neh 10:38
Benefits of Trespass Money and Other Trepass offerings Lev 5:15, 18 · Num 18:9 · 2Ki 12:16
Distribute the Plunder of War Num 31:26–29
Duties of be Present at and Supervise the Tithing Neh 10:38
Duties of Chiefs of Levites Num 3:9, 32 · Num 4:19, 28, 33 · 1Ch 9:20
Duties of in Battle 1Sa 4:3–5
Duties of Keep the Sacred Fire Always Burning Lev 6:12, 13
Duties of Light the Lamps in the Tabernacle Exo 27:20, 21 · 2Ch 13:11 · Lev 24:3, 4
Duties of Officiate in the Holy Place Heb 9:6
Duties of Pronounce Benedictions Num 6:22–27 · Deu 21:5 · 2Ch 30:27
Duties of Purify the Unclean Lev 15:31
Duties of Responsible for the Sanctuary Num 4:5–15 · Num 18:1, 5, 7
Duties of Sound the Trumpet in Summoning Assemblies and in Battle Num 10:2–10 · Num 31:6 · Jos 6:1 · 2Ch 13:12
Duties of Teach the Law Lev 10:11 · Deu 24:8 · Deu 27:14 · Deu 31:9–13 · Deu 33:10 · Jer 2:8 · Mal 2:7
Duties of Through the Jordan River Jos 3:1 · Jos 4:15–18
Duties of To Act As Magistrates Num 5:14–31 · Deu 17:8–13 · Deu 19:17 · Deu 21:5 · 2Ch 19:8 · Eze 44:23, 24
Duties of To Act As Scribes Ezr 7:1–6 · Neh 8:9
Duties of To Encourage the Army on the Eve of Battle Deu 20:2–4
Duties of To Furnish a Quota of Wood for the Sanctuary Neh 10:34
Duties of To offer Sacrifices Lev 1:4–17 · Lev 2:2, 16 · Lev 3:5, 11, 13, 16 · Lev 4:5–12, 17, 25, 26, 30–35 · 1Ch 16:40 · 2Ch 13:11 · 2Ch 29:34 · 2Ch 35:11–14 · Ezr 6:20 · Heb 10:11
Duties of To offer the Firstfruits Lev 23:10, 11 · Deu 26:3, 4
Duties of Valuate Things Devoted Lev 27:8, 12
Figurative Exo 19:6 · Isa 61:6 · 1Pe 2:9 · Rev 1:6 · Rev 5:10 · Rev 20:6
had Charge of the Sanctuary and Altar Num 18:2, 5, 7
Incite the People to Ask That Barabbas be Released and Jesus be Destroyed Mat 27:20 · Mar 15:11 · Luk 23:18
Miscellaneous Facts Concerning of the Captivity Ezr 9:1, 2 · Ezr 10:18–22 · Neh 13:4–9, 13, 28, 29
Miscellaneous Facts Concerning: Conspire to Destroy Jesus Mat 26:3–5, 14, 15, 47, 51 · Mar 14:10, 11, 43–47, 53–66 · Mar 15:1 · Luk 22:2–6, 50, 54, 66–71 · Luk 23:1, 2 · Joh 11:47 · Joh 19:15, 16, 18
Miscellaneous Facts Concerning: Corrupt Jer 23:11, 12 · Eze 22:26 · Luk 10:31
Miscellaneous Facts Concerning: Eli's Sons 1Sa 2:12–17, 22
Miscellaneous Facts Concerning: Inquire of John the Baptist to See If he Might be the Messiah Joh 1:19
Miscellaneous Facts Concerning: Loyal to Rehoboam at the Time of the Revolt of the Ten Tribes 2Ch 11:13
Miscellaneous Facts Concerning: Paul Brought Before Act 22:30 · Act 23:1–5
Miscellaneous Facts Concerning: Persecute the Disciples Act 22:5
Miscellaneous Facts Concerning: Polluted by Marrying Idolatrous Wives Ezr 9:1, 2 · Ezr 10:5, 18, 19 · Neh 10:28
Miscellaneous Facts Concerning: Priestly office Performed by Prophets 1Sa 16:5
Miscellaneous Facts Concerning: Put on Trial and Condemn Jesus Mat 26:57–68 · Mat 27:1, 2 · Mar 14:53–65 · Luk 22:54–71 · Luk 23:13–24 · Joh 18:15–32
Miscellaneous Facts Concerning: Put on Trial, Condemn, and Stone Stephen Act 6:12–15 · Act 7:1
Miscellaneous Facts Concerning: Reprove and Threaten Peter and John Act 4:6–21 · Act 5:17–41
Miscellaneous Facts Concerning: Restore the Altar, and offer Sacrifices Ezr 3:1–7
Miscellaneous Facts Concerning: Return from the Captivity Ezr 1:5 · Ezr 2:36–39, 61, 70 · Ezr 3:8 · Ezr 7:7 · Ezr 8:24–30 · Neh 7:39–42, 63–73 · Neh 10:1–8 · Neh 12:1–7
Miscellaneous Facts Concerning: Supervise the Building of the New Temple Ezr 3:8–13
Miscellaneous Facts Concerning: Taken With the Captivity to Babylon Jer 29:1
Miscellaneous Facts Concerning: Wickedness of 2Ch 36:14
Miscellaneous Facts Concerning: Zeal of, in Purging the Temple 2Ch 29:4–17
Miscellaneous Facts Concerning: Zealous 1Ch 9:10–13
Officiate at the Choice of a Ruler Num 27:18, 19, 21
The Time of Moses Exo 28:1–4 · Exo 29:9, 44 · Num 3:10 · Num 18:7 · 1Ch 23:13
The Time of Moses is Holy Lev 21:6, 7 · Lev 22:9, 16
The Time of Moses: Ablutions of Exo 40:30–32 · Lev 16:24
The Time of Moses: Armed and Organized for War at the Time of the Disaffection Toward Saul 1Ch 12:27, 28
The Time of Moses: Atonement For Lev 16:6, 24 · Eze 44:27
The Time of Moses: Beard and Hair of Eze 44:20
The Time of Moses: Chambers For, in the Temple Area Eze 40:45, 46
The Time of Moses: Chosen by Lot Luk 1:8, 9, 23
The Time of Moses: Consecration of Exo 29:1–9, 19–35 · Exo 40:12–16 · Lev 6:20–23 · Lev 8:6–35 · Heb 7:21
The Time of Moses: Defilement and Purification of Eze 44:25, 26
The Time of Moses: Don Vestments in the Temple Area Eze 42:14 · Eze 44:19

The Time of Moses: Exempt from Tax Ezr 7:24
The Time of Moses: Hereditary, Descent of office Exo 27:21 · Exo 28:43 · Exo 29:9
The Time of Moses: Marriage of Lev 21:7–15 · Eze 44:22
The Time of Moses: Must be Without Blemish Lev 21:17–23
The Time of Moses: Priests Who Were not from the Sons of Levi Were Appointed by Jeroboam 1Ki 12:31 · 1Ki 13:33
The Time of Moses: Twenty-Four Divisions (Shifts) of 1Ch 24:1–19 · 1Ch 28:13, 21 · 2Ch 8:14 · 2Ch 31:2 · 2Ch 35:4, 5 · Ezr 2:36–39 · Neh 13:30
The Time of Moses: Usurpations of office of Num 3:10 · Num 16:1 · Num 18:7 · 2Ch 26:18
The Time of Moses: Vestments of Exo 28:2–43 · Exo 39:1–29 · Lev 6:10, 11 · Lev 8:13 · Eze 44:17–19
The Title Appears After the Institution of the office Lev 21:10–15 · Num 3:32
To Designate Subordinate Priests for Duty Num 4:19 · 1Sa 2:36
To Have Charge of the Treasury 2Ki 12:10 · 2Ki 22:4 · 2Ch 24:6–14 · 2Ch 34:9
To Light the Lamps of the Tabernacle Exo 27:20, 21 · Exo 30:8 · Lev 24:3, 4 · Num 8:3
To offer for his own Sins of Ignorance Lev 4:3–12
To officiate in Consecrations of Levites Num 8:11–21
To Place Shewbread on the Table Every Sabbath Lev 24:8
Priests were Sometimes
Corrupters of the Law Isa 28:7 · Mal 2:8
Drunken Isa 28:7
Greedy 1Sa 2:13–17
Profane and Wicked 1Sa 2:22–24
Slow to Sanctify, Themselves for God's Services 2Ch 29:34
Unjust Jer 6:13
Priests were to Live by the Altar As They had No Inheritance Deu 18:1, 2 · 1Co 9:13
Priests
After the Exodus Young Men (First-Born) Deputed to Act As Exo 24:5 · Exo 19:22
All Except Seed of Aaron Excluded from Being Num 3:10 · Num 16:40 · Num 18:7
Ceremonies at Consecration of Anointing With Oil Exo 30:30 · Exo 40:13
Ceremonies at Consecration of Clothing With the Holy Garments Exo 29:8, 9 · Exo 40:14 · Lev 8:13
Ceremonies at Consecration of Lasted Seven Days Exo 29:35–37 · Lev 8:33
Ceremonies at Consecration of Offering Sacrifices Exo 29:10–19 · Lev 8:14–23
Ceremonies at Consecration of Partaking of the Sacrifices of Consecration Exo 29:31–33 · Lev 8:31, 32
Ceremonies at Consecration of Placing in Their Hands the Wave-Offering Exo 29:22–24 · Lev 8:25–27
Ceremonies at Consecration of Purification by Blood of the Consecration Ram Exo 29:20, 21 · Lev 8:23, 24
Ceremonies at Consecration of Washing in Water Exo 29:4 · Lev 8:6
Christ Heb 10:11, 12
Divided by David Into Twenty-Four Courses 1Ch 24:1–19 · 2Ch 8:14 · 2Ch 35:4, 5
During Patriarchal Age Heads of Families Acted As Gen 8:20 · Gen 12:8 · Gen 35:7
Each Course of, had Its President or Chief 1Ch 24:6, 31 · 2Ch 36:14
First Notice of Persons Acting As Gen 4:3, 4
Garments of Laid up in Holy Chambers Eze 44:19
Garments of Often Provided by the People Ezr 2:68, 69 · Neh 7:70, 72
Garments of Purified by Sprinkling of Blood Exo 29:21
Garments of The Bonnet Exo 28:40 · Exo 39:28
Garments of The Coat or Tunic Exo 28:40 · Exo 39:27
Garments of The Girdle Exo 28:40
Garments of The Linen Breeches Exo 28:42 · Exo 39:28
Garments of Worn Always While Engaged in the Service of the Tabernacle Exo 28:43 · Exo 39:41
Garments of Worn at Consecration Exo 29:9 · Exo 40:15
Garments of Worn by the High Priest on the Day of Atonement Lev 16:4
Generally Participated in Punishment of the People Jer 14:18 · Lam 2:20
Made of the Lowest of the People by Jeroboam and Others 1Ki 12:21 · 2Ki 17:32
Might Purchase and Hold Other Lands in Possession 1Ki 2:26 · Jer 32:8, 9
No Blemished or Defective Persons Could be Consecrated Lev 21:17–23
On Special Occasions Persons not of Aaron's Family Acted As Jdg 6:24–27 · 1Sa 7:9 · 1Ki 18:33
Publicly Consecrated Exo 28:3 · Num 3:3
Punishment for Invading the office of Num 16:1–35 · Num 18:7 · 2Ch 26:16–21
Required to Prove Their Genealogy Before They Exercised The Ezr 2:62 · Neh 7:64
Required to Remain in the Tabernacle Seven Days After Lev 8:33–36
Required to Wash in the Brazen Laver Before They Performed Exo 30:18–21
Revenues of a Fixed Portion of the Spoil Taken in War Num 31:29, 41
Revenues of all Devoted Things Num 18:14
Revenues of all Restitutions when the Owner Could not be Found Num 5:8
Revenues of First of the Wool of Sheep Deu 18:4
Revenues of First-Born of Animals or Their Substitutes Num 18:17, 18 · Exo 13:12, 13
Revenues of First-Fruits Num 18:8, 12, 13 · Deu 18:4
Revenues of Part of all Sacrifices Lev 7:6–10, 31, 34 · Num 6:19, 20 · Num 18:8–11 · Deu 18:3
Revenues of Redemption-Money of the First-Born Num 3:48, 51 · Num 18:15, 16
Revenues of Show-Bread After Its Removal Lev 24:9 · 1Sa 21:4–6 · Mat 12:4
Revenues of Tenth of the Tithes Paid to the Levites Num 18:26, 28 · Neh 10:37, 38 · Heb 7:5
Saints Exo 19:6 · 1Pe 2:9
Sanctified by God for the office Exo 29:44
Services of Blessing the People Num 6:23–27
Services of Blowing the Trumpets on Various Occasions Num 10:1–10 · Jos 6:3, 4
Services of Burning Incense Exo 20:7, 8 · Luk 1:9
Services of Carrying the Ark Jos 3:6, 17 · Jos 6:12
Services of Covering the Sacred Things of the Sanctuary Before Removal Num 4:5–15
Services of Deciding in Cases of Jealousy Num 5:14, 15
Services of Deciding in Cases of Leprosy Lev 13:2–59 · Lev 14:34–45
Services of Encouraging the People when They Went to War Deu 20:1–4
Services of Judging in Cases of Controversy Deu 17:8–13 · Deu 21:5
Services of Keeping the Charge of the Tabernacle Num 18:1, 5, 7
Services of Keeping the Sacred Fire Always Burning on the Altar Lev 6:12, 13
Services of Lighting and Trimming the Lamps of the Sanctuary Exo 27:20, 21 · Lev 24:3, 4
Services of Offering First Fruits Lev 23:10, 11 · Deu 26:3, 4

Services of Offering Sacrifices Lev 1:1 · 2Ch 29:34 · 2Ch 35:11
Services of Placing and Removing Show-Bread Lev 24:5–9
Services of Purifying the Unclean Lev 15:30, 31
Services of Teaching the Law Deu 33:8, 10 · Mal 2:7
Services of Valuing Things Devoted Lev 27:8
Services of, Divided by Lot Luk 1:9
Services of, Ineffectual for Removing Sin Heb 7:11 · Heb 10:11
Special Laws Respecting: All Bought and Home-Born Servants to Eat of Their Portion Lev 22:11
Special Laws Respecting: Children of, Married to Strangers, not to Eat of Their Lev 22:12
Special Laws Respecting: No Sojourner or Hired Servant to Eat of Their Portion Lev 22:10
Special Laws Respecting: Not to Defile Themselves by Eating What Died or Was Torn Lev 22:8
Special Laws Respecting: Not to Defile Themselves for the Dead Except the Nearest of Lev 21:1–6
Special Laws Respecting: Not to Drink Wine While Attending in the Tabernacle Lev 10:9 · Eze 44:21
Special Laws Respecting: Not to Marry Divorced or Improper Persons Lev 21:7
Special Laws Respecting: Restitution to be Made To, by Persons Ignorantly Eating of Lev 22:14–16
Special Laws Respecting: While Unclean Could not Eat of the Holy Things Lev 22:3–7
Special Laws Respecting: While Unclean Could not Perform Any Service Lev 22:1, 2 · Num 19:6, 7
The Four Courses Which Returned from Babylon Subdivided Into Ezr 2:36–39 · Luk 1:5
The Sons of Aaron Appointed As, by Perpetual Statute Exo 29:9 · Exo 40:15
Thirteen of the Levitical Cities Given To, for Residence 1Ch 6:57–60 · Num 35:1–8
Princesses: Taught in Household Duties 2Sa 13:8, 9
Principle of God Joh 8:32 · 1Pe 1:2 · Rev 1:5 · Heb 1:10–12 · Php 2:11
Priorities Mat 6:33 · Rom 12:2 · Luk 12:34 · Exo 20:3 · 1Ti 3:5 · Deu 6:5 · Mar 8:36, 37 · Joh 14:15 · Mat 6:24 · Psa 90:12
Priority Management Col 3:2 · Mat 6:33 · 2Co 4:16–18
Prisca: A Female Disciple in Ephesus 2Ti 4:19
Priscilla: A Disciple at Corinth Act 18:1–3, 18, 19, 26 · Rom 16:3, 4 · 1Co 16:19 · 2Ti 4:19
Prison
Cells of Act 16:24
Court of Jer 33:1
General Scriptures Concerning Gen 39:20 · Gen 42:16–19 · Lev 24:12 · Num 15:34 · Ezr 7:26 · Jer 52:11 · Luk 23:19 · Act 4:3 · Act 12:4, 5
Public Ward of Act 5:18
Prisoners in Chains Act 12:6
Prisoners in Stocks Pro 7:22 · Jer 29:26 · Act 16:24
Prisoners of War by Divine Command Num 31:9, 17
Prisoners of War
Blinded 2Ki 25:7
Consolations For Psa 69:33 · Psa 79:11 · Psa 102:19, 20 · Psa 146:7
Put to Death Jos 10:16–27 · 1Sa 15:33 · 1Sa 27:11 · 2Sa 12:31 · 2Ki 25:7 · 1Ch 20:3 · Hos 13:16 · Amo 1:13 · Lam 3:34
Thumbs and Toes Cut off Jdg 1:6, 7
Prisoners
Bound to Soldiers Act 12:6, 7
Confined in the Court of the Palace Jer 32:2
Confined in the House of the Captain of the Guard Gen 40:3
Confined in the House of the Scribe Jer 37:15
Cruelty To Jer 38:6 · Lam 3:53, 54
Figurative Isa 61:1 · Luk 4:18
Guards Responsible For Act 12:18, 19
Jeremiah Jer 38:6–28 · Jer 39:14
Jesus Mat 26:47–75 · Mat 27:1 · Mar 14:43–72 · Mar 15:1 · Luk 22:47–71 · Luk 23:1 · Joh 18:3–40 · Joh 19:1
John the Baptist Mat 11:2 · Mat 14:3–12 · Mar 6:17 · Luk 3:20
Joseph Gen 39:20–23 · Gen 40:1 · Gen 41:1–44
Kindness To by Felix Act 24:23
Kindness To by Julius, the Centurion Act 27:1, 3 · Act 28:16, 30, 31
Kindness To by the Philippian Jailer to Paul Act 16:33
Kindness To by the Prison Guard to Jeremiah Jer 38:7–28
Paul Act 16:19–40 · Act 21:27–40 · Act 22:1 · Act 23:1 · Act 24:1 · Act 25:1 · Act 26:1 · Act 27:1 · Act 28:1
Permitted to Make Defense Act 24:10 · Act 25:8, 16 · Act 26:1 · 2Ti 4:16
Peter Act 12:3–19
Released at Feasts Mat 27:15–17 · Mar 15:6 · Luk 23:17 · Joh 18:39
Required to Labor Jdg 16:21
Scourged Mat 27:26 · Mar 15:15 · Act 16:23, 33 · 2Co 6:5 · 2Co 11:23, 24
Severe Hardships of, Mitigated Jer 37:20, 21
Silas Act 16:19–40
Sustained on Bread and Water of Affliction 1Ki 22:27
The Apostles Act 5:17–42
To be Visited and Ministered To Mat 25:35–46
Tortured to Extort Self-Incriminating Testimony Act 22:24
Visited by Friends Mat 11:2 · Act 24:23
Prisons used for Confining Condemned Persons Till Executed Lev 24:12 · Act 12:4, 5
Debtors Till They Paid Mat 5:26 · Mat 18:30
Enemies Taken Captive Jdg 16:21 · 2Ki 17:4 · Jer 52:11
Persons Accused of Crimes Luk 23:19
Persons Accused of Heresy Act 4:3 · Act 5:18 · Act 8:3
Persons Under the King's Displeasure 1Ki 22:27 · 2Ch 16:10 · Mar 6:17
Suspected Persons Gen 42:19
Prisons were Under the Care of a Keeper Gen 39:21
Prisons
Antiquity of Gen 39:20
Bondage to Sin and Satan Isa 42:7 · Isa 49:9 · Isa 61:1
Confinement In, Considered a Severe Punishment Luk 22:33
Confinement In, often Awarded As a Punishment Ezr 7:26
Deep Afflictions Psa 142:7
Dungeons Attached To Jer 38:6 · Zec 9:11
Hell Rev 20:7
Keepers of Often Used Severity Jer 37:16, 20 · Act 16:24
Keepers of Put to Death If Prisoners Escaped Act 12:19
Keepers of Responsible for the Prisoners Act 16:23, 27
Keepers of Sometimes Acted Kindly Gen 39:21 · Act 16:33, 34
Keepers of Sometimes Entrusted the Care of the Prison To Gen 39:22, 23
Keepers of Strictly Guarded the Doors Act 12:6
Kinds of, Mentioned: Common Act 5:18
Kinds of, Mentioned: State Jer 37:21 · Gen 39:20
Magistrates had Power to Commit To Mat 5:25
Magistrates had Power to Release From Act 16:35, 36
Persons Confined in Clothed in Prison Dress 2Ki 25:29
Persons Confined in Fed on Bread and Water 1Ki 22:27
Persons Confined in Might Have Their Condition Ameliorated by the King Jer 37:20, 21
Persons Confined in Often Bound With Fetters Gen 42:19 · Eze 19:9 · Mar 6:17
Persons Confined in Often Chained to Two Soldiers Act 12:6
Persons Confined in Often Executed In Gen 40:22 · Mat 14:10

- **Persons Confined in Often Fastened in Stocks** Jer 29:26 · Act 16:24
- **Persons Confined in Often Kept to Hard Labour** Jdg 16:21
- **Persons Confined in Often Placed in Dungeons** Jer 39:6 · Act 16:24
- **Persons Confined in Often Subjected to Extreme Suffering** Psa 79:11 · Psa 102:20 · Psa 105:18
- **Persons Confined in Said to be in Hold** Act 4:3
- **Persons Confined in Said to be in Ward** Lev 24:12
- **Persons Confined in Sometimes Allowed to be Visited by Their Friends** Mat 11:2 · Mat 25:36 · Act 24:23
- **Places Used as Court of the King's House** Jer 32:2
- **Places Used as House of the Captain of the Guard** Gen 40:3
- **Places Used as House of the King's Scribe** Jer 37:15
- **Places Used as Prisoner's own House, where he Was Kept Bound to a Soldier** Act 28:16, 30 · 2Ti 1:16–18
- **The King had Power to Commit To** 1Ki 22:27
- **The King had Power to Release From** Gen 40:21

Privacy Luk 12:2, 3 · 1Th 4:11 · Heb 4:12, 13 · Isa 29:15

Private Prayer
- **An Evidence of Conversion** Act 9:11
- **Anna** Luk 2:37
- **Christ Was Constant In** Mat 14:23 · Mat 26:36, 39 · Mar 1:35 · Luk 9:18, 29
- **Commanded** Mat 6:6
- **Cornelius** Act 10:30
- **Daniel** Dan 9:3, 17
- **David** 2Sa 7:18–29
- **Eliezer** Gen 24:12
- **Ezra** Ezr 9:5, 6
- **Gideon** Jdg 6:22, 36, 39
- **Habakkuk** Hab 1:2
- **Hannah** 1Sa 1:10
- **Hezekiah** 2Ki 20:2
- **Isaiah** 2Ki 20:11
- **Jacob** Gen 32:9–12
- **Jeremiah** Jer 32:16–25
- **Jonah** Jon 2:1
- **Lot** Gen 19:20
- **Manasseh** 2Ch 33:18, 19
- **Nehemiah** Neh 2:4
- **Nothing should Hinder** Dan 6:10
- **Paul** Act 9:11
- **Peter** Act 9:40 · Act 10:9
- **Rewarded Openly** Mat 6:6
- **Shall be Heard** Job 22:27
- **should be offered without Ceasing** 1Th 5:17
- **should be offered: At Evening, Morning, and Noon** Psa 55:17
- **should be offered: Day and Night** Psa 88:1

Privileges of Saints
- **Abiding in Christ** Joh 15:4, 5
- **Access to God by Christ** Eph 3:12
- **All Things Working Together for Their Good** Rom 8:28 · 2Co 4:15–17
- **Being of the Household of God** Eph 2:19
- **Calling Upon God in Trouble** Psa 50:15
- **Committing Themselves to God** Psa 31:5 · Act 7:59 · 2Ti 1:12
- **Having God for Their: Deliverer** 2Sa 22:2 · Psa 18:2
- **Having God for Their: Father** Deu 32:6 · Isa 63:16 · Isa 64:8
- **Having God for Their: Friend** 2Ch 20:7 · Jam 2:23
- **Having God for Their: Glory** Psa 3:3 · Isa 60:19
- **Having God for Their: Guide** Psa 48:14 · Isa 58:11
- **Having God for Their: Habitation** Psa 90:1 · Psa 91:9
- **Having God for Their: Helper** Psa 33:20 · Heb 13:6
- **Having God for Their: Keeper** Psa 121:4, 5
- **Having God for Their: King** Psa 5:2 · Psa 44:4 · Isa 44:6
- **Having God for Their: Law-Giver** Neh 9:13, 14 · Isa 33:22
- **Having God for Their: Light** Psa 27:1 · Isa 60:19 · Mic 7:8
- **Having God for Their: Portion** Psa 73:26 · Lam 3:24
- **Having God for Their: Redeemer** Psa 19:14 · Isa 43:14
- **Having God for Their: Refuge** Psa 46:1, 11 · Isa 25:4
- **Having God for Their: Salvation** Psa 18:2 · Psa 27:1 · Isa 12:2
- **Having God for Their: Shield** Gen 15:1 · Psa 84:11
- **Having God for Their: Strength** Psa 18:2 · Psa 27:1 · Psa 46:1
- **Having God for Their: Tower** 2Sa 22:3 · Psa 61:3
- **Having: Christ for Their Intercessor** Rom 8:34 · Heb 7:25 · 1 Joh 2:1
- **Having: Christ for Their Shepherd** Isa 40:11 · Joh 10:14, 16
- **Having: The Promises of God** 2Co 7:1 · 2Pe 1:4
- **Interceding for Others** Gen 18:23–33 · Jam 5:16
- **Membership With the Church of the First-Born** Heb 12:23
- **Partaking of the Divine Nature** 2Pe 1:4
- **Profiting by Chastisement** Psa 119:67 · Heb 12:10, 11
- **Secure During Public Calamities** Job 5:20, 23 · Psa 27:1–5 · Psa 91:5–10
- **Suffering for Christ** Act 5:41 · Php 1:29
- **The Possession of all Things** 1Co 3:21, 22
- **Their Names Written in the Book Life** Rev 13:8 · Rev 20:15
- **Union in God and Christ** Joh 17:21

Prize
- **A Reward of Merit** 1Co 9:24
- **Figurative** Php 3:14

Probation
- **Adam On** Gen 2:15–17 · Gen 3:3
- **Amorites** Gen 15:16
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Rom 5:4
- **None After Death** Mat 12:32 · Mat 25:10–13 · Mat 26:24
- **Solomon** 1Ki 3:14 · 1Ki 9:4–9 · 1Ki 11:9–12
- **Taught by Paul** Heb 6:1
- **Taught in Parables of the Talents and Pounds** Mat 25:14–30 · Luk 19:12–27
- **The Embezzling Steward** Luk 16:1–12
- **The Fig Tree** Luk 13:6–9

Problem Solving Php 4:6 · Pro 3:5 · Php 4:13 · Pro 3:6 · Psa 50:15 · Mat 7:7 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Joh 3:16 · Luk 17:3, 4 · 1 Joh 4:19

Problems Joh 16:33 · Pro 3:5, 6 · 1Co 10:13 · Mat 10:16 · Mat 18:15–17 · Rom 8:28 · 1Pe 5:7 · Joh 10:10

Prochorus: An Early Christian Servant (Greek: Diakonos) Act 6:5

Proclamation
- **Emancipation** 2Ch 36:23 · Ezr 1:1–4
- **Imperial** 2Ch 30:1–10 · Est 1:22 · Est 6:9 · Est 8:10–14 · Isa 40:3, 9 · Dan 3:4–7 · Dan 4:1 · Dan 5:29

Procrastination
- **Condemned by Christ** Luk 9:59–62
- **Danger of Illustrated** Mat 5:25 · Luk 13:25
- **Elisha** 1Ki 19:20, 21
- **Esther** Est 5:8
- **Felix** Act 24:25
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Exo 22:29 · Pro 27:1 · Eze 11:2, 3 · Eze 12:22, 27, 28 · Mat 8:21 · Mat 24:48–51 · Mat 25:2–13 · Luk 9:59–62 · Act 24:25 · 1Th 5:2, 3 · Heb 3:7–19 · Heb 4:1–7
- **Lot** Gen 19:16
- **Motives for Avoiding: The Present the Accepted Time** 2Co 6:2
- **Motives for Avoiding: The Present the Best Time** Ecc 12:1
- **Motives for Avoiding: The Uncertainty of Life** Pro 27:1
- **Pharaoh** Exo 8:10
- **Saints Avoid** Psa 27:8 · Psa 119:60
- **To be Avoided in Glorifying God** Jer 13:16
- **To be Avoided in Hearkening to God** Psa 95:7, 8 · Heb 3:7, 8
- **To be Avoided in Keeping God's Commandments** Psa 119:60
- **To be Avoided in Making offerings to God** Exo 22:29
- **To be Avoided in Performance of Vows** Deu 23:21 · Ecc 5:4
- **To be Avoided in Seeking God** Isa 55:6

Prodigal Son: General Scriptures Concerning Luk 15:11–32

Profane Swearing of all Kinds is Desecration of God's Name and is Forbidden Exo 20:7 · Mat 5:34–36 · Mat 23:21, 22 · Jam 5:12

Profane Swearing
- **Gehazi** 2Ki 5:20
- **Guilt of** Exo 20:7 · Deu 5:11
- **Nations Visited For** Jer 23:10 · Hos 4:1–3
- **Peter** Mat 26:74
- **Punishment For** Lev 24:16, 23 · Psa 59:12 · Psa 109:17, 18

Son of Israelitish Woman Lev 24:11
The Wicked: Addicted To Psa 10:7 · Rom 3:14
The Wicked: Clothe Themselves With Psa 109:18
The Wicked: Love Psa 109:17
Woe Denounced Against Mat 23:16
Profanity Mat 12:36 · Exo 20:7 · Jam 3:10 · Pro 18:21 · 2Ti 2:16 · Psa 34:13 · Mat 15:11
Profession: False Pro 20:6 · Hos 8:2
Profit 1Ti 6:17–19 · Mat 16:26 · Act 20:35 · Pro 14:23 · Mat 6:19–21 · 2Co 9:6 · 1Ti 6:10 · Act 4:34
Prognostication by Astrologers Isa 47:13
Prohibition
To Nazarites Num 6:3, 4
To Priests |On Duty| Lev 10:9
Promiscuity 1Co 6:18 · Gal 5:19–21 · 1Co 10:13 · 1Co 7:8, 9 · 2Ti 2:22 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · 1Co 6:9, 10
Promised Land Jos 1:13 · Gen 12:7 · Jos 21:44 · Gen 12:1 · Gen 15:18 · Exo 6:8 · Gen 17:8 · Num 14:24
Promises 1Co 10:13 · 2Pe 3:9 · 2Co 7:1 · 2Co 1:20 · Php 4:19 · Heb 10:23 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Rom 6:23
Promises of God Php 4:19 · Jer 29:11 · Isa 41:10 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Joh 3:16 · Isa 43:2 · Psa 84:11 · Joh 14:27 · Jos 23:14 · Isa 40:31
Promises of Housing Deu 6:11 · Deu 6:10 · Php 4:19 · 2Co 1:20 · Jer 29:11
Promotion
Abraham Gen 12:2
As a Reward of Merit 1Ch 11:6
Baasha, |Out of the Dust| to the Throne 1Ki 16:1, 2
Daniel, from a Captive to Premier Dan 2:48
General Scriptures Concerning Psa 75:6, 7 · Psa 78:70, 71 · Psa 113:7, 8
Jeroboam, from a Slave to the Throne 1Ki 11:26–35
Joseph, from Imprisoned Slave to Prince Gen 41:1–45
Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego Dan 3:30
Propagation of Species, Enjoined Gen 1:11, 12, 21–25, 28 · Gen 9:1, 7
Proper Dress Deu 22:5 · Rom 12:1 · 1Ti 2:8–10 · 1Pe 3:3, 4
Property in Real Estate Gen 23:17, 18 · Gen 26:20
Property in Real Estate by Absence 2Ki 8:1–6
Property in Real Estate in Villages, Inalienable Lev 25:31–33
Property in Real Estate
Alienated for Debt Lev 25:29, 30
Confiscation of (Naboth's Vineyard) 1Ki 21:15, 16
Dedicated Lev 27:14, 15
Entail of Num 27:1–11 · Num 36:1–9
Inherited Ecc 2:21
Landmarks of, not to be Removed Deu 19:14 · Deu 27:17
Priests Exempt from Taxes Gen 47:22
Rights In, Violated Gen 21:25 · Gen 26:18–22
Property
Personal in Slaves Exo 21:4
Personal: Dedicated to God, Redemption of Lev 27:9–13, 26–33
Personal: Hired Exo 22:14, 15
Personal: Laws Concerning Trespass of, and Violence To Exo 21:28–36 · Exo 22:9 · Deu 23:25
Personal: Loaned Exo 22:10–15
Personal: Rights In, Sacred Exo 20:17 · Deu 5:21
Personal: Rights of Redemption of Jer 32:7
Personal: Sold for Debt Pro 22:26, 27
Personal: Strayed, to be Returned to Owner Lev 6:3, 4 · Deu 22:1–3
Prophecies Concerning Israel
Abijam's Wicked Reign 1Ki 15:1–8 · 2Ch 13:1
Ahaz Changes the Nature of the Altar in the Temple 2Ki 16:10–18
Ahaziah Killed by Jehu 2Ki 9:27–29 · 2Ch 22:8, 9
Ahaziah Succeeds Jehoram 2Ki 8:24–29 · 2Ch 22:1
Ahaziah, Also Called Azariah 2Ch 22:6
Amaziah Reigns, and Judah is Invaded by the King of Israel 2Ki 14:1–20 · 2Ch 25:1
Amon Succeeds Manasseh on the Throne 2Ki 21:18–26 · 2Ch 33:20–25
And Jehoahaz 2Ch 21:17 · 2Ch 25:23
Asa Makes a Treaty With Ben-Hadad, King of Syria, to Make War Against Israel 1Ki 15:16–24
Asa's Good Reign 1Ki 15:9–24 · 2Ch 14:1 · 2Ch 15:1 · 2Ch 16:1
Athaliah, his Mother, Succeeds Him 2Ki 11:1–16 · 2Ch 22:10–12 · 2Ch 23:1–15
Azariah Succeeds Him 2Ki 14:21, 22 · 2Ki 15:1–7 · 2Ch 26:1
Captivity of are Saved by Esther Est 4:1 · Est 5:1 · Est 6:1 · Est 7:1 · Est 8:1 · Est 9:1
Captivity of Artaxerxes Issues the Proclamation to Restore the Temple Services Ezr 7:1
Captivity of Beside the Chebar River Eze 1:1 · Eze 10:15
Captivity of Catalogue of the Priests and Levites Who Came up With Zerubbabel Neh 12:1
Captivity of Corruptions Among the Returned Captives; Their Reform Ezr 9:1 · Ezr 10:1
Captivity of Cyrus Decrees Their Restoration 2Ch 36:22, 23 · Ezr 1:1–4
Captivity of Great Wickedness is the Cause of Their Adversity Eze 5:1 · Eze 6:1 · Eze 7:1 · Eze 16:1 · Eze 23:22–44
Captivity of Many Accept Jesus As the Christ Joh 2:23 · Joh 10:42 · Joh 11:45 · Joh 12:11 · Act 21:20
Captivity of Nehemiah Reforms Various Abuses Neh 13:1
Captivity of Patriotism of Psa 137:1
Captivity of Plotted Against, by Haman Est 3:1
Captivity of Priests and Levites Authorized to Return Ezr 8:1
Captivity of Proclamation Renewed by Darius and Artaxerxes Ezr 6:1–14
Captivity of Rejected by God Mat 21:43 · Luk 20:16
Captivity of Solemn Feast is Kept Neh 8:1 · Neh 9:1 · Neh 10:1
Captivity of Temple Rebuilt and Dedicated Ezr 3:1 · Ezr 4:1 · Ezr 5:1 · Ezr 6:1
Captivity of The Law Read and Expounded Neh 8:1
Captivity of The People Expect a Messiah Luk 3:15
Captivity of The Wall of Jerusalem Rebuilt and Dedicated Neh 2:1 · Neh 3:1 · Neh 4:1 · Neh 5:1 · Neh 6:1 · Neh 12:1
Captivity of They Live in Babylon Dan 5:13 · Dan 6:13 · Jer 52:28–30
Death of Rehoboam 1Ki 14:31
Edom Revolts 2Ki 8:20–22
Gedaliah Was Appointed Governor Over the Region 2Ki 25:22
Gedaliah Was Conspired Against and Assassinated by Ishmael 2Ki 25:25 · Jer 40:13–16 · Jer 41:1–3
Gedaliah's Adminstration Was Favorable to the People 2Ki 25:23, 24 · Jer 40:7–12
Hezekiah Revolts from the Sovereignty of the King of Assyria 2Ki 18:7
Hezekiah Succeeded by Manasseh 2Ki 20:21 · 2Ch 33:1–20
Hezekiah Succeeds Ahaz 2Ki 16:19, 20 · 2Ch 29:32
Hezekiah's Good Reign 2Ki 18:1–8
Hezekiah's Sickness and Miraculous Restoration 2Ki 20:1
Ishmael Seeks to Betray the People to the Ammonites Jer 41:1–18
Jehoash Succeeds Athaliah 2Ki 11:21 · 2Ki 12:1–21 · 2Ch 24:1
Jehoiachin is Made King 2Ki 24:8–16 · 2Ch 36:9, 10
Jehoiakim is Elevated to the Throne 2Ki 24:1–6 · 2Ch 36:4–8
Jehoram, Also Called Joram, Reigns in Place of his Father, Jehoshaphat 2Ki 8:16–24 · 2Ch 21:1
Jehoshaphat Joins Ahab Against the King of Syria 1Ki 22:1

Jehoshaphat Succeeds Asa 1Ki 15:24 · 2Ch 17:1 · 2Ch 18:1 · 2Ch 19:1 · 2Ch 20:1 · 2Ch 21:1
Josiah Succeeds Amon 2Ki 22:1 · 2Ki 23:1–30 · 2Ch 34:1 · 2Ch 35:1
Jotham is Succeeded by Ahaz 2Ki 16:1 · 2Ch 28:1
Jotham Succeeds Uzziah 2Ki 15:7, 32–38 · 2Ch 27:1
Judah is Invaded by the Kings of Samaria and Syria 2Ki 16:5–9
Manasseh's Wicked Reign 2Ki 21:1–18
Other Circumstances of his Reign 1Ki 14:21–31 · 2Ch 10:1 · 2Ch 11:1 · 2Ch 12:1
Prophecies Concerning of Blessing and Restoration Isa 1:25–27 · Isa 2:1–5 · Isa 4:2–6 · Isa 11:11–13 · Isa 25:1 · Isa 26:1, 2, 12–19 · Isa 27:13 · Isa 29:18–24 · Isa 30:18–26 · Isa 32:15–20 · Isa 33:13–24 · Isa 35:1 · Isa 37:31, 32 · Isa 40:2, 9 · Isa 41:27 · Isa 44:1 · Isa 49:13–23 · Isa 51:1 · Isa 52:1–12 · Isa 60:1 · Isa 61:4–9 · Isa 62:1 · Isa 66:5–22 · Jer 3:14–18 · Jer 4:3–18 · Jer 12:14–16 · Jer 23:3 · Jer 24:1–7 · Jer 29:1–14 · Jer 30:3–22 · Jer 32:36–44 · Jer 33:1 · Jer 44:28 · Eze 14:22, 23 · Eze 16:60–63 · Eze 20:40, 41 · Eze 36:1–38 · Eze 37:12, 21 · Dan 11:30–45 · Dan 12:1 · Joe 3:1 · Amo 9:9–15 · Oba 1:17–21 · Mic 2:12, 13 · Mic 5:3 · Zep 2:7 · Zec 1:14–21 · Zec 2:1 · Zec 8:1 · Zec 10:5–12 · Zec 12:1–14 · Zec 13:1 · Zec 14:3–21 · Mal 3:4 · Rom 11:1 · 2Co 3:16 · Rev 7:5
Prophecies Concerning of Captivity, Famine, and Judgments 1Ki 14:15, 16 · 1Ki 17:1 · 1Ki 20:13–28 · 2Ki 7:1, 2, 17 · 2Ki 8:1 · Isa 7:8 · Isa 8:4–7 · Isa 9:8–21 · Isa 17:3–11 · Isa 28:1–8 · Hos 1:1–9 · Hos 2:1–13 · Hos 4:1 · Hos 8:1 · Hos 9:1 · Hos 10:1 · Hos 11:5, 6 · Hos 12:7–14 · Hos 13:1 · Amo 2:6–16 · Amo 3:1 · Amo 4:1 · Amo 5:1 · Amo 6:1 · Amo 7:1 · Amo 8:1 · Amo 9:1
Prophecies Concerning of Restoration Hos 2:14–23 · Hos 11:9–11 · Hos 13:13, 14 · Hos 14:8
Prophecies Concerning of the Reunion of the Ten Tribes and Judah Jer 3:18 · Eze 37:16–22
Prophecies Concerning of Their Rejection of the Messiah Isa 8:14, 15 · Isa 49:5, 7 · Isa 52:14 · Isa 53:1–3 · Zec 11:1 · Zec 13:1 · Mat 21:33 · Mat 22:1
Prophecies Concerning of War and Other Judgments Deu 28:49–57 · 2Ki 20:17, 18 · 2Ki 21:12–15 · 2Ki 22:16, 17 · 2Ki 23:26, 27 · Isa 1:1–24 · Isa 3:1 · Isa 4:1 · Isa 5:1 · Isa 6:9–13 · Isa 7:17–25 · Isa 8:14–22 · Isa 9:1 · Isa 10:12 · Isa 22:1–14 · Isa 28:14–22 · Isa 29:1–10 · Isa 30:1–17 · Isa 31:1–3 · Isa 32:9–14 · Jer 1:11–16 · Jer 4:5–31 · Jer 6:1 · Jer 7:8–34 · Jer 8:1 · Jer 9:9–26 · Jer 10:17–22 · Jer 11:9–23 · Jer 13:9–27 · Jer 14:14–18 · Jer 15:1–14 · Jer 16:1 · Jer 17:1–4 · Jer 18:15–17 · Jer 19:1 · Jer 20:5 · Jer 21:4–7 · Jer 22:24–30 · Jer 25:8–38 · Jer 28:1 · Jer 34:1 · Jer 37:1 · Jer 38:1–3 · Jer 42:13–22 · Jer 43:1 · Jer 44:1 · Jer 45:1 · Lam 5:6 · Eze 4:1 · Eze 5:1 · Eze 11:7–12 · Eze 12:1 · Eze 15:1 · Eze 16:1 · Eze 17:1 · Eze 19:1 · Eze 22:13–22 · Eze 23:22–35 · Eze 24:1 · Eze 33:21–29 · Dan 9:26, 27 · Joe 2:1–17 · Amo 2:4, 5 · Mic 2:10 · Mic 3:1 · Mic 4:8–10 · Hab 1:6–11 · Zep 1:1 · Zec 11:1 · Zec 14:1–3 · Mal 4:1 · Mat 21:33, 34 · Mat 23:35–38 · Mat 24:2, 14–42 · Mar 13:1–13 · Luk 13:34, 35 · Luk 19:43, 44 · Luk 21:5–25 · Luk 23:28–31 · Rev 1:7

Topical Index — Prophecies Concerning Israel–Prudence

Prophecies Concerning Israel
Prophecies Concerning: Dispersion of Isa 24:1 · Jer 9:16 · Hos 9:17 · Joe 3:6, 20 · Amo 9:9 · Eze 4:13 · Eze 5:10, 12 · Eze 20:23 · Eze 36:19 · Dan 9:7 · Joh 7:35 · Act 2:5
Rezin, King of Syria, Invades Judah 2Ki 15:37
The King of Assyria Invades Judah, and Blasphemes the God of Judah 2Ki 18:9–37 · 2Ki 19:1
The People in Fear, Take Refuge in Egypt 2Ki 25:26 · Jer 41:14–18 · Jer 42:13–18
The Temple Repaired 2Ki 12:1
Zedekiah is Made King by Nebuchadnezzar 2Ki 24:17–20 · 2Ki 25:1 · 2Ch 36:11–21
Prophecies Respecting Christ
As the Seed of Abraham Gen 17:7 · Gen 22:18
As the Seed of Abraham: Fulfilled Gal 3:16
As the Seed of David Psa 132:11 · Jer 23:5
As the Seed of David: Fulfilled Act 13:23 · Rom 1:3
As the Seed of Isaac Gen 21:12
As the Seed of Isaac: Fulfilled Heb 11:17–19
As the Seed of the Woman Gen 3:15
As the Seed of the Woman: Fulfilled Gal 4:4
As the Son of God Psa 2:7
As the Son of God: Fulfilled Luk 1:32, 35
Gall and Vinegar Being Given Him to Drink Psa 69:21
Gall and Vinegar Being Given Him to Drink: Fulfilled Mat 27:34
Great Persons Coming to Adore Him Psa 72:10
Great Persons Coming to Adore Him: Fulfilled Mat 2:1–11
His Ascension Psa 68:18
His Ascension: Fulfilled Luk 24:51 · Act 1:9
His Bearing Reproach Psa 22:6 · Psa 69:7, 9, 20
His Bearing Reproach: Fulfilled Rom 15:3
His Being a Priest After the Order of Melchizedek Psa 110:4
His Being a Priest After the Order of Melchizedek: Fulfilled Heb 5:5, 6
His Being a Prophet Like to Moses Deu 18:15–18
His Being a Prophet Like to Moses: Fulfilled Act 3:20–22
His Being a Stone of Stumbling to the Jews Isa 8:14
His Being a Stone of Stumbling to the Jews: Fulfilled Rom 9:32 · 1Pe 2:8
His Being Anointed With the Spirit Psa 45:7 · Isa 11:2 · Isa 61:1
His Being Anointed With the Spirit: Fulfilled Mat 3:16 · Joh 3:34 · Act 10:38
His Being Betrayed by a Friend Psa 41:9 · Psa 55:12–14
His Being Betrayed by a Friend: Fulfilled Joh 13:18, 21
His Being Born a Virgin Isa 7:14
His Being Born a Virgin: Fulfilled Mat 1:22, 23 · Luk 2:7
His Being Born in Bethlehem of Judea Mic 5:2
His Being Born in Bethlehem of Judea: Fulfilled Mat 2:1 · Luk 2:4–6
His Being Buried With the Rich Isa 53:9
His Being Buried With the Rich: Fulfilled Mat 27:57–60
His Being Called Immanuel Isa 7:14
His Being Called Immanuel: Fulfilled Mat 1:22, 23
His Being Called out of Egypt Hos 11:1
His Being Called out of Egypt: Fulfilled Mat 2:15
His Being Forsaken by God Psa 22:1
His Being Forsaken by God: Fulfilled Mat 27:46
His Being Hated by the Jews Psa 69:4 · Isa 49:7
His Being Hated by the Jews: Fulfilled Joh 15:24, 25
His Being King in Zion Psa 2:6
His Being King in Zion: Fulfilled Luk 1:32 · Joh 18:33–37

His Being Mocked Psa 22:7, 8
His Being Mocked: Fulfilled Mat 27:39–44
His Being Numbered With the Transgressors Isa 53:12
His Being Numbered With the Transgressors: Fulfilled Mar 15:28
His Being Pierced Zec 12:10
His Being Pierced: Fulfilled Joh 19:34, 37
His Being Preceded by John the Baptist Isa 40:3 · Mal 3:1
His Being Preceded by John the Baptist: Fulfilled Mat 3:1, 3 · Luk 1:17
His Being Rejected by his Brethren Psa 69:8 · Isa 63:3
His Being Rejected by his Brethren: Fulfilled Joh 1:11 · Joh 7:3
His Being Rejected by the Jewish Rulers Psa 118:22
His Being Rejected by the Jewish Rulers: Fulfilled Mat 21:42 · Joh 7:48
His Being Smitten on the Cheek Mic 5:1
His Being Smitten on the Cheek: Fulfilled Mat 27:30
His Being Sold for Thirty Pieces Silver Zec 11:12
His Being Sold for Thirty Pieces Silver: Fulfilled Mat 26:15
His Being Spit on and Scourged Isa 50:6
His Being Spit on and Scourged: Fulfilled Mar 14:65 · Joh 19:1
His Being the Chief Corner-Stone of the Church Isa 28:16
His Being the Chief Corner-Stone of the Church: Fulfilled 1Pe 2:6, 7
His Being Without Guile Isa 53:9
His Being Without Guile: Fulfilled 1Pe 2:22
His Coming at a Set Time Gen 49:10 · Dan 9:24, 25
His Coming at a Set Time: Fulfilled Luk 2:1
His Coming Into the Temple Hag 2:7, 9 · Mal 3:1
His Coming Into the Temple: Fulfilled Mat 21:12 · Luk 2:27–32 · Joh 2:13–16
His Death Isa 53:12
His Death: Fulfilled Mat 27:50
His Disciples Forsaking Him Zec 13:7
His Disciples Forsaking Him: Fulfilled Mat 26:31, 56
His Entering on his Public Ministry Isa 61:1, 2
His Entering on his Public Ministry: Fulfilled Luk 4:16–21, 43
His Entering Publicly Into Jerusalem Zec 9:9
His Entering Publicly Into Jerusalem: Fulfilled Mat 21:1–5
His Exercising the Priestly office in Heaven Zec 6:13
His Exercising the Priestly office in Heaven: Fulfilled Rom 8:34
His Flesh not Seeing Corruption Psa 16:10
His Flesh not Seeing Corruption: Fulfilled Act 2:31
His Garments Being Parted, and Lots Cast for his Vesture Psa 22:18
His Garments Being Parted, and Lots Cast for his Vesture: Fulfilled Mat 27:35
His Hands and Feet Being Nailed to the Cross Psa 22:16
His Hands and Feet Being Nailed to the Cross: Fulfilled Joh 19:18 · Joh 20:25
His Intercession for his Murderers Isa 53:12
His Intercession for his Murderers: Fulfilled Luk 23:34
His Meekness and Want of Ostentatious Isa 42:2
His Meekness and Want of Ostentatious: Fulfilled Mat 12:15, 16, 19
His Ministry Commencing in Galilee Isa 9:1, 2
His Ministry Commencing in Galilee: Fulfilled Mat 4:12–16, 23
His Patience and Silence Under Suffering Isa 53:7
His Patience and Silence Under Suffering: Fulfilled Mat 26:63 · Mat 27:12–14
His Poverty Isa 53:2
His Poverty: Fulfilled Mar 6:3 · Luk 9:58
His Preaching by Parables Psa 78:2
His Preaching by Parables: Fulfilled Mat 13:34, 35
His Price Being Given for the Potter's Field Zec 11:13
His Price Being Given for the Potter's Field: Fulfilled Mat 27:7
His Resurrection Psa 16:10 · Isa 26:19
His Resurrection: Fulfilled Luk 24:6, 31, 34
His Righteous Government Psa 45:6, 7
His Righteous Government: Fulfilled Joh 5:30 · Rev 19:11
His Sitting on the Right Hand of God Psa 110:1
His Sitting on the Right Hand of God: Fulfilled Heb 1:3
His Sufferings Being for Others Isa 53:4–6, 12 · Dan 9:26
His Sufferings Being for Others: Fulfilled Mat 20:28
His Tenderness and Compassion Isa 40:11 · Isa 42:3
His Tenderness and Compassion: Fulfilled Mat 12:15, 20 · Heb 4:15
His Universal Dominion Psa 72:8 · Dan 7:14
His Universal Dominion: Fulfilled Php 2:9, 11
His Visage Being Marred Isa 52:14 · Isa 53:3
His Visage Being Marred: Fulfilled Joh 19:5
His Working Miracles Isa 35:5, 6
His Working Miracles: Fulfilled Mat 11:4–6 · Joh 11:47
His Zeal Psa 69:9
His Zeal: Fulfilled Joh 2:17
That a Bone of Him should not be Broken Exo 12:46 · Psa 34:20
That a Bone of Him should not be Broken: Fulfilled Joh 19:33, 36
That the Jews and Gentiles should Combine Against Him Psa 2:1, 2
That the Jews and Gentiles should Combine Against Him: Fulfilled Luk 23:12 · Act 4:27
The Conversion of the Gentiles to Him Isa 11:10 · Isa 42:1
The Conversion of the Gentiles to Him: Fulfilled Mat 1:17, 21 · Joh 10:16 · Act 10:45, 47
The Intensity of his Sufferings Psa 22:14, 15
The Intensity of his Sufferings: Fulfilled Luk 22:42, 44
The Perpetuity of his Kingdom Isa 9:7 · Dan 7:14
The Perpetuity of his Kingdom: Fulfilled Luk 1:32, 33
The Slaying of the Children of Bethlehem Jer 31:15
The Slaying of the Children of Bethlehem: Fulfilled Mat 2:16–18
Prophecy is a Light in Dark Place 2Pe 1:19
Prophecy is a Sure Word 2Pe 1:19
Prophecy is for the Benefit of After Ages 1Pe 1:12
Prophecy is not of Private Interpretation 2Pe 1:20
Prophecy is the Foretelling of Future Events Gen 49:1 · Num 24:14
Prophecy
(Respecting Individuals, See Under Their Names) of Apostasy 1 Joh 2:18 · Jde 1:17, 18
(Respecting Individuals, See Under Their Names): Amos Amo 7:14, 15
(Respecting Individuals, See Under Their Names): Cessation of Lam 2:9
(Respecting Individuals, See Under Their Names): Elijah 1Ki 17:8 · 1Ki 21:17, 28
(Respecting Individuals, See Under Their Names): Exemplified in Pantomime Eze 4:1 · Eze 5:1–4 · Act 21:11
(Respecting Individuals, See Under Their Names): Ezekiel Eze 3:16 · Eze 6:1 · Eze 7:1 · Eze 11:14 · Eze 12:1, 8, 17, 21 · Eze 13:1 · Eze 14:12 · Eze 15:1 · Eze 16:1 · Eze 17:1, 11 · Eze 18:1 · Eze 20:45 · Eze 21:1, 8, 18 · Eze 22:1, 17, 23 · Eze 23:1 · Eze 24:1, 15, 20 · Eze 25:1 · Eze 26:1 · Eze

27:1 · Eze 28:1, 11, 20 · Eze 29:1, 17 · Eze 30:1, 20 · Eze 31:1 · Eze 32:1, 17 · Eze 33:1, 23 · Eze 34:1 · Eze 35:1 · Eze 36:16 · Eze 37:15 · Eze 38:1
(Respecting Individuals, See Under Their Names): False Teachers 2Pe 2:1 · 2Pe 3:1
(Respecting Individuals, See Under Their Names): Haggai Hag 2:1, 10, 20
(Respecting Individuals, See Under Their Names): Inspired Isa 28:22 · Luk 1:70 · 2Ti 3:16 · 2Pe 1:21
(Respecting Individuals, See Under Their Names): Isaiah Isa 2:1 · Isa 8:5 · Isa 13:1 · Isa 14:28 · Isa 38:4
(Respecting Individuals, See Under Their Names): Jeremiah Jer 1:4 · Jer 7:1 · Jer 11:1 · Jer 13:8 · Jer 16:1 · Jer 18:1 · Jer 25:1, 2 · Jer 26:1 · Jer 27:1 · Jer 29:30 · Jer 30:1, 4 · Jer 32:1, 6, 26 · Jer 33:1, 19, 23 · Jer 34:12 · Jer 35:12 · Jer 36:1 · Jer 37:6 · Jer 40:1 · Jer 43:8 · Jer 44:1 · Jer 46:1 · Jer 49:34 · Jer 50:1
(Respecting Individuals, See Under Their Names): Jonah Jon 3:1
(Respecting Individuals, See Under Their Names): Proof of God's Foreknowledge Isa 43:9
(Respecting Individuals, See Under Their Names): Publicly Proclaimed Jer 11:6
(Respecting Individuals, See Under Their Names): Sure Fulfillment of Eze 12:22–25, 28 · Hab 2:3 · Mat 5:18 · Mat 24:35 · Act 13:27, 29
(Respecting Individuals, See Under Their Names): Tribulations of the Righteous Rev 2:10
(Respecting Individuals, See Under Their Names): Written in Books Jer 45:1 · Jer 51:60
(Respecting Individuals, See Under Their Names): Zechariah Zec 1:7 · Zec 4:8 · Zec 6:9 · Zec 7:1, 4, 8 · Zec 8:1, 18
A Gift of Christ Eph 4:11 · Rev 11:3
A Gift of the Holy Spirit 1Co 12:10
Blessedness of Reading, Hearing, and Keeping Rev 1:3 · Rev 22:7
Came not by the Will of Man 2Pe 1:21
Christ the Great Subject of Act 3:22–24 · Act 10:43 · 1Pe 1:10, 11
Despise Not 1Th 5:20
Fulfilled Respecting Christ Luk 24:44
Gift of, Promised Joe 2:28 · Act 2:16, 17
Gift of, Sometimes Possessed by Unconverted Men Num 24:2–9 · 1Sa 19:20, 23 · Mat 7:22 · Joh 11:49–51 · 1Co 13:2
Give Heed To 2Pe 1:19
Given from the Beginning Luk 1:70
God Accomplishes Isa 44:26 · Act 3:18
God Gives, Through Christ Rev 1:1
God is the Author of Isa 44:7 · Isa 45:21
Guilt of Pretending to the Gift of Jer 14:14 · Jer 23:13, 14 · Eze 13:2, 3
How Tested Deu 13:1–3 · Deu 18:22
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: Cannibalism Among the People of Israel Lev 26:29 · Deu 28:53 · 2Ki 6:28, 29 · Jer 19:9 · Lam 4:10
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: Captivity of the Jews Predicted and Fulfilled Jer 25:11, 12 · Jer 29:10, 14 · Jer 32:3–5 · Dan 9:2 · 2Ki 25:1–8 · Ezr 1:1
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: Concerning John the Baptist (As the Forerunner of the Messiah) Mat 3:3
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: Concerning the Rebuilding of Jericho Jos 6:26 · 1Ki 16:34
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: Conquests of Jeroboam 2Ki 14:25–28
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: Death of the Prophet of Judah 1Ki 13:21, 22, 24–30
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: Destruction of Ben-Hadad's Army 1Ki 20:13–30
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: Destruction of Sennacherib's Army, and his Death 2Ki 19:6, 7, 20–37
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: Extinction of Baasha's House 1Ki 16:2, 3, 9–13
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: Extinction of Jeroboam's House 1Ki 14:5–17
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: Four Generations of Jehu's Descendants to Sit Upon the Throne of Israel 2Ki 10:30 · 2Ki 15:12
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: Jezebel's Tragic Death 1Ki 21:23 · 2Ki 9:10, 33–37
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: Judas Iscariot's Self-Destruction Predicted Psa 69:25 · Act 1:16, 20
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: Judas' Self-Destruction Fulfilled Mat 27:5 · Act 1:16–20
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: Rachel Weeping for Her Children Jer 31:15 · Mat 2:17, 18
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: Spiritual Blindness of the Jewish Leaders Predicted Isa 6:9 · Isa 29:13
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: That Blindness Fulfilled Mar 7:6, 7 · Act 28:25–27
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: That Purpose Fulfilled Eph 4:8, 10
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: The Betrayal of Jesus by Judas Fulfilled Joh 13:18 · Joh 18:1–9
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: The Betrayal of Jesus by Judas Iscariot Predicted Psa 41:9
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: The Birth and Zeal of Josiah 1Ki 13:2 · 2Ki 23:1–20
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: The Captivity of the Southern Kingdom (Judah) 2Ki 20:17, 18 · 2Ki 24:10–16 · 2Ki 25:11–21
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: The Death of a Man Who Refused to Strike a Prophet 1Ki 20:35, 36
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: The Death of Ahab 1Ki 20:42 · 1Ki 21:18–24 · 1Ki 22:31–38
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: The Death of Ahaziah 2Ki 1:3–17
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: The Death of the Samaritan Lord 2Ki 7:2, 19, 20
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: The Deliverance of Jeremiah Predicted and Fulfilled Jer 39:15–18
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: The Destruction of the Ship Predicted and Fulfilled Act 27:10, 18–44
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: The Drought, Foretold by Elijah 1Ki 17:14
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: The End of the Famine in Samaria 2Ki 7:1–18
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: The Invasion of Judah by the Chaldeans Fulfilled 2Ki 25:1 · 2Ch 36:17–21
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: The Invasion of the Southern Kingdom by the Chaldeans Predicted Hab 1:6–11
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: The Mission of Jesus Predicted Psa 68:18
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: The Outpouring of the Holy Spirit Predicted Joe 2:28, 29
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: The Outpouring of the Spirit Fulfilled on the Day of Pentecost Act 2:1
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: The Striking of Syria by Joash 2Ki 13:16–25
Miscellaneous, Fulfilled: The Transporting of Elijah to the Heavens 2Ki 2:3–11
Old Testament Messianic Passages Quoted in the New Testament Gen 12:3 ·

Gen 18:18 · Gen 22:18 · Act 3:25 · Gal 3:8
Punishment For: Adding To, or Taking From Rev 22:18, 19
Punishment For: Not Giving Ear To Neh 9:30
Punishment For: Pretending to the Gift of Deu 18:20 · Jer 14:15 · Jer 23:15
Receive in Faith 2Ch 20:20 · Luk 24:25
They Who Uttered: Filled With the Holy Spirit Luk 1:67
They Who Uttered: Moved by the Holy Spirit 2Pe 1:21
They Who Uttered: Ordained by God 1Sa 3:20 · Jer 1:5
They Who Uttered: Raised up by God Amo 2:11
They Who Uttered: Sent by Christ Mat 23:34
They Who Uttered: Sent by God 2Ch 36:15 · Jer 7:25
They Who Uttered: Spoke by the Holy Spirit Act 1:16 · Act 11:28 · Act 28:25
They Who Uttered: Spoke in the Name of the Lord 2Ch 33:18 · Jam 5:10
They Who Uttered: Spoke With Authority 1Ki 17:1
Written by an Amanuensis Jer 45:1
Prophesying 1 Joh 4:1 · 1Th 5:20 · Joe 2:28 · Mat 7:21–23 · Luk 3:16 · Eze 37:4 · 1Co 13:8 · Num 11:25–27
Prophet Called by God Deu 18:20 · Num 12:6 · Deu 18:18 · 1Co 2:14 · 2Ti 3:16, 17 · Mat 16:24 · Rom 12:2 · Amo 3:7 · 2Ch 24:19 · 1Pe 1:20
Prophetess Exo 15:20 · Jdg 4:4 · Luk 2:36 · 2Ki 22:14 · Isa 8:3 · 1Co 14:3 · Jdg 4:9 · Mic 6:4 · Neh 6:14 · Eph 4:11
Prophetesses
Anna Luk 2:36–38
Daughters of Philip Act 21:9
Deborah Jdg 4:4
Elizabeth Luk 1:41–45
General Scriptures Concerning Eze 13:17 · Joe 2:28, 29
Huldah 2Ki 22:14
Isaiah's Wife Isa 8:3
Jezebel Rev 2:20
Miriam Exo 15:20
Noadiah Neh 6:14
Prophets were Called
Holy Men of God 2Pe 1:21
Holy Prophets Luk 1:70 · Rev 18:20 · Rev 22:6
Men of God 1Sa 9:6
Prophets of God Ezr 5:2
Seers 1Sa 9:9
Prophets were Consulted in all Difficulties 1Sa 9:6 · 1Sa 28:15 · 1Ki 14:2–4 · 1Ki 22:7
Prophets were Esteemed As Holy Men 2Ki 4:9
Prophets were Mighty Through Faith Heb 11:32–40
Prophets were Required
Not to Speak Anything But What They Received from God Deu 18:20
To be Bold and Undaunted Eze 2:6 · Eze 3:8, 9
To be Vigilant and Faithful Eze 3:17–21
To Declare Everything That the Lord Commanded Jer 26:2
To Receive With Attention all God's Communications Eze 3:10
Prophets were Sent to Denounce the Wickedness of Kings 1Sa 15:10, 16–19 · 2Sa 12:7–12 · 1Ki 18:18 · 1Ki 21:17–22
Prophets were Sent to Exhort to Faithfulness and Constancy in God's Service 2Ch 15:1, 2, 7
Prophets were Sent to Predict the Coming of Christ Luk 24:44 · Joh 1:45 · Act 3:24 · Act 10:43
Prophets were Sent to Predict the Downfall of Nations Isa 15:1 · Isa 17:1 · Jer 47:1
Prophets were Sent to Reprove the Wicked and Exhort to Repentance 2Ki 17:13 · 2Ch 24:19 · Jer 25:4, 5
Prophets were Under the Influence of the Holy Spirit While Prophesying Luk 1:67 · 2Pe 1:21
Prophets
Aaron Exo 7:1
Agabus Act 11:28 · Act 21:10
Ahijah 1Ki 11:29 · 1Ki 12:15 · 2Ch 9:29
Amos Amo 1:1 · Amo 7:14, 15
Anna Luk 2:36
Assisted the Jews in Their Great National Undertakings Ezr 5:2
Azariah the Son of Oded 2Ch 15:2, 8
Benefits of Presents 1Sa 9:7, 8 · 1Ki 14:3 · 2Ki 4:42 · 2Ki 8:8, 9 · Eze 13:19
Benefits of Presents Refused By Num 22:18 · 1Ki 13:7, 8 · 2Ki 5:5, 16
Called Seers 1Sa 9:19 · 2Sa 15:27 · 2Sa 24:11 · 2Ki 17:13 · 1Ch 9:22 · 1Ch 29:29 · 2Ch 9:29 · 2Ch 12:15 · 2Ch 29:30 · Isa 30:10 · Mic 3:7
Christ Exercised the office of Mat 24:1 · Mar 10:32–34
Christ Predicted to Exercise the office of Deu 18:15 · Act 3:22
Counselors to Kings Isa 37:2, 3
Daniel Dan 12:11 · Mat 24:15
Daughters of Philip Act 21:9
David Psa 16:8–11 · Act 2:25, 30
Deborah Jdg 4:4
Elijah 1Ki 17:1
Elisha 1Ki 19:16
Enoch Gen 5:21–24 · Jde 1:14
Extraordinary: Often Endued With Miraculous Power Exo 4:1–4 · 1Ki 17:23 · 2Ki 5:3–8
Extraordinary: Specially Raised up on Occasions of Emergency 1Sa 3:19–21 · Isa 6:8, 9 · Jer 1:5
Ezekiel Eze 1:3
False 1Ki 13:18 · Neh 6:12 · Jer 23:25–27, 30–32 · Lam 2:14
False: 400 in Samaria 1Ki 22:6–12 · 2Ch 18:5
False: Denunciations Against Deu 18:20 · Jer 14:15
False: Noadiah Neh 6:14
False: Punishment of Jer 14:13–16 · Jer 20:6 · Jer 28:16, 17 · Jer 29:32 · Zec 13:3
False: Warnings To Deu 13:1–3
Felt Deeply on Account of the Calamities Which They Predicted Isa 16:9–11 · Jer 9:1–7
Frequently in Their Actions Were Made Signs to the People Isa 20:2–4 · Jer 19:1, 10, 11 · Jer 27:2, 3 · Jer 43:9 · Jer 51:63 · Eze 4:1–13 · Eze 5:1–4 · Eze 7:23 · Eze 12:3–7 · Eze 21:6, 7 · Eze 24:1–24 · Hos 1:2–9
Frequently Left Without Divine Communication on Account of 1Sa 28:6 · Lam 2:9 · Eze 7:26
Frequently Married Men 2Ki 4:1 · Eze 24:18
Frequently Spoke in Parables and Riddles 2Sa 12:1–6 · Isa 5:1–7 · Eze 17:2–10
Gad 2Sa 24:11 · 1Ch 29:29
God Avenged all Injuries Done To 2Ki 9:7 · 1Ch 16:21, 22 · Mat 23:35–38 · Luk 11:50
God Communicated to At Various Time and in Different Ways Heb 1:1
God Communicated To by an Audible Voice Num 12:8 · 1Sa 3:4–14
God Communicated To by Angels Dan 8:15–26 · Rev 22:8, 9
God Communicated To by Dreams and Visions Num 12:6 · Joe 2:28
God Communicated to His Secret Things Amo 3:7
God Spoke of Old By Hos 12:10 · Heb 1:1
Great Patience of, Under Suffering Jam 5:10
Habakkuk Hab 1:1
Haggai Ezr 5:1 · Ezr 6:14 · Hag 1:1
Hanani 2Ch 16:7
Hosea Hos 1:1
Huldah 2Ki 22:14
Iddo 2Ch 9:29 · 2Ch 12:15
Inspiration of Gen 40:8 · Gen 41:16, 38, 39 · Exo 3:14, 15 · Exo 4:12, 15, 27 · Exo 6:13, 29 · Exo 7:2 · Exo 19:3, 9, 19 · Exo 24:16 · Exo 25:9, 22 · Exo 26:30 · Exo 33:9, 11 · Exo 35:31, 35 · Num 1:1 · Num 7:89 · Num 9:8–10 · Num 11:17, 25 · Num 12:6–8 · Num 16:28, 29 · Num 22:18, 38 · Num 23:5, 12, 20, 26 · Num 24:2–4, 15, 16 · Lev 1:1 · Deu 1:5, 6 · Deu 5:4–6, 31 · Deu 34:9–11 · Jos 3:7 · Jdg 6:7–10, 34 · Jdg 11:29 · Jdg 13:25 · Jdg 14:6, 19 · 1Sa 3:1, 4–10, 20, 21 · 1Sa 9:6, 15–20 · 1Sa 10:6, 7, 10 · 1Sa 16:13 · 1Sa 19:20, 23, 24 · 2Sa 7:3–7 · 2Sa 12:1 · 2Sa 23:2, 3 · 1Ki 13:20 · 1Ki 14:5 · 1Ki 17:1, 24 · 1Ki 18:36, 46 · 1Ki 19:9 · 1Ki 22:14, 28 · 2Ki 1:12 · 2Ki 2:9, 15 · 2Ki 3:11, 12, 15 · 2Ki 4:27 · 2Ki 5:8 · 2Ki 6:8–12, 17, 32 · 2Ki 10:10 · 1Ch 12:18 · 1Ch 21:18 · 1Ch 28:11, 12, 19 ·

2Ch 8:14 · 2Ch 15:1 · 2Ch 18:27 · 2Ch 20:14 · 2Ch 24:20 · 2Ch 26:5 · 2Ch 33:18 · 2Ch 36:12, 15 · Ezr 5:1, 2 · Neh 9:30 · Job 32:8 · Job 33:14–16 · Psa 103:7 · Isa 6:1–9 · Isa 8:11 · Isa 44:26 · Isa 63:11 · Jer 1:1, 2, 4–10 · Jer 2:1 · Jer 7:1, 25 · Jer 11:1, 18 · Jer 13:1–3 · Jer 16:1 · Jer 18:1 · Jer 20:9 · Jer 23:9 · Jer 24:4 · Jer 25:3 · Jer 26:1, 2, 12 · Jer 27:1, 2 · Jer 29:30 · Jer 33:1 · Jer 34:1 · Jer 42:4, 7 · Eze 1:1, 3, 20 · Eze 2:1, 2, 4, 5 · Eze 3:10–12, 14, 16, 17, 22, 24, 27 · Eze 8:1 · Eze 11:1, 4, 5, 24 · Eze 33:22 · Eze 37:1 · Eze 40:1 · Eze 43:5 · Dan 1:17 · Dan 2:19 · Dan 7:16 · Dan 8:16 · Dan 9:1–22

Inspired by Angels Zec 1:9, 13, 14, 19 · Act 7:53 · Gal 3:19 · Heb 2:2

Isaiah 2Ki 19:2 · 2Ch 26:22 · Isa 1:1

Jacob Gen 49:1

Jeduthun 2Ch 35:15

Jehu the Son of Hanani 1Ki 16:1, 7, 12

Jeremiah 2Ch 36:12, 21 · Jer 1:1, 2

Joel Joe 1:1 · Act 2:16

John Rev 1:1

Jonah 2Ki 14:25 · Jon 1:1 · Mat 12:39

Kept the Chronicles 1Ch 29:29 · 2Ch 9:29 · 2Ch 12:15

Malachi Mal 1:1

Martyrs Jer 2:30 · Mat 23:37 · Mar 12:5 · Luk 13:34 · 1Th 2:15 · Heb 11:37 · Rev 16:6

Micah Mic 1:1

Micaiah the Son of Imlah 1Ki 22:7, 8

Miriam Exo 15:20

Moses Deu 18:18

Nahum Nah 1:1

Nathan 2Sa 7:2 · 2Sa 12:1 · 1Ki 1:10

Noah Gen 9:25–27

Not Honored in Their own Country Mat 13:57 · Luk 4:24–27 · Joh 4:44

Obadiah Oba 1:1

Oded 2Ch 28:9

Often Accompanied by Music While Predicting 1Sa 10:5 · 2Ki 3:15

Often Committed Their Predictions to Writing 2Ch 21:12 · Jer 36:2

Often Led a Wandering and Unsettled Life 1Ki 18:10–12 · 1Ki 19:3, 8, 15 · 2Ki 4:10

One Generally Attached to the King's Household 2Sa 24:11 · 2Ch 29:25 · 2Ch 35:15

Ordinary: Numerous in Israel 1Sa 10:5 · 1Ki 18:4

Ordinary: The Sacred Bards of the Jews Exo 15:20, 21 · 1Sa 10:5, 10 · 1Ch 25:1

Ordinary: Trained up and Instructed in Schools 2Ki 2:3, 5 · 1Sa 19:20

Paul 1Ti 4:1

Persecutions of 2Ch 36:16 · Amo 2:12

Peter 2Pe 2:1, 2

Predictions of Frequently Proclaimed at the Gate of the Lord's House Jer 7:2

Predictions of Proclaimed in the Cities and Streets Jer 11:6

Predictions of Were all Fulfilled 2Ki 10:10 · Isa 44:26 · Act 3:18 · Rev 10:7

Predictions of Written on Rolls and Read to the People Isa 8:1 · Jer 36:2

Predictions of Written on Tables and Fixed up in some Public Place Hab 2:2

Presented With Gifts by Those Who Consulted Them 1Sa 9:7, 8 · 1Ki 14:3

Prophet of Judah 1Ki 13:1

Prophet Sent to Eli 1Sa 2:27

Prophet Set to Israel Jdg 6:8

Samuel 1Sa 3:20

Schools of 1Ki 20:35 · 2Ki 2:3–15 · 2Ki 4:1, 38 · 2Ki 9:1

Shemaiah 1Ki 12:22 · 2Ch 12:7, 15

Simple in Their Manner of Life Mat 3:4

Sometimes Received Divine Communications and Uttered Jer 23:9 · Eze 3:14, 15 · Dan 7:28 · Dan 10:8 · Hab 3:2, 16

Sometimes Thought It Right to Reject Presents 2Ki 5:15, 16

Sometimes Uttered Their Predictions in Verse Deu 32:44 · Isa 5:1

Spoke in the Name of the Lord 2Ch 33:18 · Eze 3:11 · Jam 5:10

The Historiographers of the Jewish Nation 1Ch 29:29 · 2Ch 9:29

The Interpreters of Dreams Dan 1:17

The Jews: Often Imprisoned Them 1Ki 22:27 · Jer 32:2 · Jer 37:15, 16

The Jews: Often Left Without, on Account of Sin 1Sa 3:1 · Psa 74:9 · Amo 8:11, 12

The Jews: Often Put Them to Death 1Ki 18:13 · 1Ki 19:10 · Mat 23:34–37

The Jews: Often Tried to Make Them Speak Smooth Things 1Ki 22:13 · Isa 30:10 · Amo 2:12

The Jews: Persecuted Them 2Ch 36:16 · Mat 5:12

The Jews: Require to Hear and Believe Deu 18:15 · 2Ch 20:20

The Messengers of God 2Ch 36:15 · Isa 44:26

The Servants of God Jer 35:15

The Watchmen of Israel Eze 3:17

Women Sometimes Endowed As Joe 2:28

Wore a Coarse Dress of Hair-Cloth 2Ki 1:8 · Zec 13:4 · Mat 3:4 · Rev 11:3

Writings of, Read in the Synagogues Every Sabbath Luk 4:17 · Act 13:15

Zacharias the Father of John Luk 1:67

Zadok 2Sa 15:27

Zechariah Son of Iddo Ezr 5:1 · Zec 1:1

Zephaniah Zep 1:1

Propitiation (Expiation, Sin-Offering)) Rom 3:25 · Rom 5:1, 10, 11 · 2Co 5:18, 19 · Col 1:20–22 · 1 Joh 2:2 · 1 Joh 4:10

Propitiatory Heb 9:5

Proselytes were Entitled to all Privileges Exo 12:48 · Isa 56:3–7

Proselytes

Described Est 8:17 · Isa 56:3

from the Ammonites and Moabites Restricted for Ever From Deu 23:3

from the Egyptians and Edomites Restricted to the Third Deu 23:7, 8

Later Called Devout Greeks Joh 12:20 · Act 17:4

Many, Embraced the Gospel Act 6:5 · Act 13:43

Pharisees, Zealous in Making Mat 23:15

Required: To be Circumcised Gen 17:13 · Exo 12:48

Required: To Enter Into Covenant to Serve the Lord Deu 29:10–13 · Neh 10:28, 29

Required: To Give up all Heathen Associates Rut 1:16 · Rut 2:11 · Psa 45:10 · Luk 14:26

Required: To Give up all Heathen Practices Ezr 6:21

Required: To Observe the Law of Moses As Jews Exo 12:49

Unfaithfulness In, Punished Eze 14:7

Went up to the Feasts Act 2:10 · Act 8:27

Prospering Jer 29:11 · 3 Joh 1:2 · 2Co 9:11 · Joh 10:10 · Rom 12:2 · Gal 6:8 · Rom 8:28

Prosperity

Dangers of Deu 8:10–18 · Deu 31:20 · Deu 32:15 · Jer 5:7 · Hos 13:6

Design of Ecc 7:14

Evil Effects of Hos 4:7

Forgetfulnesss of God In 2Ch 12:1 · 2Ch 26:16

from God Gen 33:11 · Gen 49:24–26 · Psa 127:1 · Psa 128:1, 2

Pride In 2Ch 32:25

Promised to the Righteous Job 22:23–27

The Prosperous People Despise the Unfortunate People Job 12:5

Prostitution 1Co 6:13 · 1Ti 1:10 · Gal 5:19–21

Forbidden Lev 19:29 · Deu 23:17

Protecting Children Mat 18:10 · Eph 6:4 · Col 3:21 · Psa 127:3 · Pro 22:6 · Psa 138:7 · Mat 18:6 · Psa 146:9 · Psa 68:5 · Psa 32:7

Protecting Family 1Ti 5:8 · Luk 10:19 · Pro 14:26 · Psa 146:9 · Gal 1:10 · Deu 31:6 · Joh 17:15 · Isa 54:17 · Psa 138:7 · Isa 41:10

Protecting Israel Psa 122:6 · Zec 2:8 · Isa 60:12 · Num 24:9 · Isa 41:11, 12 · Joe 3:1 · Psa 46:1 · Deu 31:6 · Mal 3:6 · Isa 54:17

Protecting the Church Joh 17:15 · Mat 16:18 · Rev 9:4

Protecting your Heart Pro 4:23 · Jam 4:7, 8 · Php 4:6 · Isa 26:3 · Mat 5:8

Protection Isa 54:17 · Psa 46:1 · Rom 12:19 · Isa 41:10 · Mat 5:38, 39 · Pro 18:10 · Psa 32:7 · Psa

91:11 · 2Th 3:3 · Deu 31:6
Protection from Satan Jam 4:7 · Psa 36:10–12 · 1Th 5:17
Protection is Afforded to Returning Sinners Job 22:23, 25
Protection is Afforded to The Church Psa 48:3 · Zec 2:4, 5
Protection is Afforded to The Oppressed Psa 9:9
Protection is Afforded to The Perfect in Heart 2Ch 16:9
Protection is Afforded to The Poor Psa 14:6 · Psa 72:12–14
Protection is Afforded to Those Who Hearken to God Pro 1:33
Protection is Granted to Saints in all Dangers Psa 91:3–7
Protection is Granted to Saints in all Places Gen 28:15 · 2Ch 16:9
Protection is Granted to Saints in Calamities Psa 57:1 · Psa 59:16
Protection is Granted to Saints in Death Psa 23:4
Protection is Granted to Saints in Defeating the Counsels of Enemies Isa 8:10
Protection is Granted to Saints in Defending Them Against Their Enemies Deu 20:1–4 · Deu 33:27 · Isa 59:19
Protection is Granted to Saints in Keeping Their Feet 1Sa 2:9 · Pro 3:26
Protection is Granted to Saints in Keeping Them from Evil 2Th 3:3
Protection is Granted to Saints in Keeping Them from Falling Jde 1:24
Protection is Granted to Saints in Keeping Them from Temptation Rev 3:10
Protection is Granted to Saints in Keeping Them in the Way Exo 23:20
Protection is Granted to Saints in Persecution Luk 21:18
Protection is Granted to Saints in Preserving Them Psa 145:20
Protection is Granted to Saints in Providing a Refuge for Them Pro 14:26 · Isa 4:6 · Isa 32:2
Protection is Granted to Saints in Sleep Psa 3:5 · Psa 4:8 · Pro 3:24
Protection is Granted to Saints in Strengthening Them 2Ti 4:17
Protection is Granted to Saints in Temptation 1Co 10:13 · 2Pe 2:9
Protection is Granted to Saints in Upholding Them Psa 37:17, 24 · Psa 63:8
Protection of God Is
Effectual Joh 10:28–30 · 2Co 12:9
Encouraging Isa 41:10 · Isa 50:7
Indispensable Psa 127:1
Often Afforded Through Means Inadequate in Themselves Jdg 7:7 · 1Sa 17:45, 50 · 2Ch 14:11
Perpetual Psa 121:8
Seasonable Psa 46:1
Unfailing Deu 31:6 · Jos 1:5
Uninterrupted Psa 121:3
Protection
Abraham Gen 15:1
Daniel Dan 6:22
David Psa 18:1, 2
God is Able to Afford 1Pe 1:5 · Jde 1:24
God is Faithful to Afford 1Th 5:23, 24 · 2Th 3:3
Illustrated Deu 32:11 · Psa 125:1, 2 · Pro 18:10 · Isa 25:4 · Isa 31:5 · Luk 13:34
Israel Jos 24:17
Jacob Gen 48:16
Joseph Gen 49:23–25
Not to be Found in Horses Psa 33:17 · Pro 21:31
Not to be Found in Hosts Jos 11:4–8 · Psa 33:16
Not to be Found in Idols Deu 32:37–39 · Isa 46:7
Not to be Found in Man Psa 146:3 · Isa 30:7
Not to be Found in Riches Pro 11:4, 28 · Zep 1:18
Paul Act 18:10 · Act 26:17
Peter Act 12:4–7
Saints: Acknowledge God As Their Psa 18:2 · Psa 62:2 · Psa 89:18
Saints: Praise God For Psa 5:11
Saints: Pray For Psa 17:5, 8 · Isa 51:9
Shadrach Dan 3:28
Withdrawn from The: Backsliding Jos 23:12, 13 · Jdg 10:13
Withdrawn from The: Disobedient Lev 26:14–17
Withdrawn from The: Obstinately Impenitent Mat 23:38
Withdrawn from The: Presumptuous Num 14:40–45
Withdrawn from The: Unbelieving Isa 7:9
Protests Pro 31:9 · Pro 21:13 · Pro 22:8 · Mat 24:12 · Deu 1:16, 17 · Joh 16:33 · Pro 14:15 · Gal 4:16 · Act 19:34
Protracted Meetings: General Scriptures Concerning 1Ki 8:65 · 2Ch 7:8–10 · 2Ch 30:23
Proud People Jam 4:6 · 1Pe 5:5 · Isa 2:11 · Php 2:3 · Php 2:4 · Pro 16:18 · Psa 119:21 · Pro 8:13 · Pro 16:5 · Pro 11:2
Proverbs
Design of Pro 1:1–4
Miscellany of 1Sa 10:12 · 1Sa 24:13, 14 · 2Sa 3:8 · 2Sa 20:18 · 1Ki 20:11 · Pro 1:17 · Eze 12:22, 23 · Eze 16:44 · Eze 18:2–4 · Jer 31:29 · Hos 4:9 · Mat 12:33 · Luk 4:23 · Luk 6:44 · Luk 14:34 · Joh 1:46 · 1Co 15:33 · Gal 6:7
Written by Solomon Pro 1:1 · Pro 25:1
Proxy in Priest's Service 2Ch 30:17
Prudence in Avoiding his Enemies Mat 12:14–16 · Mar 3:7 · Joh 11:47–54
Prudence in Charging Those Who Were Healed not to |Advertise| his Miracles Mat 9:30 · Mat 16:20 · Mar 3:12 · Mar 5:43 · Mar 7:36 · Mar 8:30 · Mar 9:9
Prudence in Circumcising Timothy Act 16:3
Prudence in Performing Temple Rites Act 21:20–26
Prudence in Turning the Jewish Sects Against Each Other Act 23:6
Prudence in Walking |No Longer Openly| Joh 11:54 · Joh 12:36
Prudence of the Wicked
Defeated by God Isa 29:14 · 1Co 1:19
Denounced by God Isa 5:21 · Isa 29:15
Fails in Times of Perplexity Jer 49:7
Keeps Them from the Knowledge of the Gospel Mat 11:25
Necessity For-Illustrated Mat 25:3, 9 · Luk 14:28–32
Prudence
Abigail 1Sa 25:23–31 · 2Sa 15:32–34 · 2Sa 17:6–14
Abigail, in Averting David's Anger 1Sa 25:18–31
Achish, in Dismissing David 1Sa 29:1
Aged Counsellors of Rehoboam 1Ki 12:7
Avoiding Suspicion in Administering the Gifts of the Congregations 2Co 8:20
Certain Elders of Israel Jer 26:17–23
Daniel Dan 1:8–14
David 1Sa 16:18
David, in his Conduct Toward Saul 1Sa 18:5–30
David, in Overthrowing Ahithophel's Shrewd Advice 2Sa 15:33–37
Elijah, in his Escape from Jezebel 1Ki 19:3, 4
Exemplified by Christ Isa 52:13 · Mat 21:24–27 · Mat 22:15–21
Exhibited in the Manifestation of God's Grace Eph 1:8
Gamaliel Act 5:34–39
General Scriptures Concerning Job 34:3, 4 · Psa 39:1 · Psa 112:5 · Pro 6:1, 2 · Pro 8:12 · Pro 11:13, 15, 29 · Pro 12:8, 16, 23 · Pro 13:16 · Pro 14:8, 15, 16, 18 · Pro 15:5, 22 · Pro 16:20, 21 · Pro 17:2, 18 · Pro 18:15, 16 · Pro 19:2 · Pro 20:5, 16, 18 · Pro 21:5, 20, 23 · Pro 22:3, 7, 26, 27 · Pro 23:1–3, 9 · Pro 24:6, 27 · Pro 25:8–10 · Pro 26:4, 5 · Pro 27:12 · Pro 29:8, 11 · Ecc 7:16, 17 · Ecc 8:2, 3 · Ecc 10:1, 10 · Hos 14:9 · Amo 5:13 · Mat 5:25, 26 · Mat 7:6 · Luk 14:28–32 · Rom 14:16 · 1Co 6:12 · 1Co 8:8–13 · 1Co 10:23, 25–33 · Col 4:5 · Jam 1:19
Gideon Jdg 8:1–3
Going to the Feast Secretly Joh 7:10
His Lack of Act 20:22–25, 37, 38 · Act 21:10–14
Intimately Connected With Wisdom Pro 8:12
Jacob Gen 32:3–23
Jacob, in his Conduct Toward Esau Gen 32:3–21
Jacob, Toward his Sons, After Dinah's Defilement Gen 34:5, 30
Jehoram, in Suspecting a Syrian Stratagem 2Ki 7:12, 13
Jethro Exo 18:19–23
Jethro's Advice to Moses Exo 18:17–23
Joseph Gen 41:39
Joseph, in his Conduct Toward Mary Mat 1:19
Joseph, in the Affairs of Egypt Gen 41:33–57
Nehemiah Neh 2:12–16 · Neh 4:13–18

Nehemiah, in Conduct of Affairs at Jerusalem Neh 2:12–16 · Neh 4:13–23
Paul Act 23:6
Paul and Barnabas, in Escaping Persecution Act 14:6
Paul and Silas, in Escaping from Berea Act 17:10–15
Peter, in Escaping from Herod Agrippa I Act 12:17
Rehoboam's Advisers 1Ki 12:7

Topical Index — Prudence–Pygarg

Prudence
They Who Have: Regard Reproof Pro 15:5
They Who Have: Suppress Angry Feelings Pro 12:16 · Pro 19:11
They Who Have: Understand the Ways of God Hos 14:9
They Who Have: Understand Their own Ways Pro 14:8
Virtuous Wives Act With Pro 31:16, 26
Pruning
General Scriptures Concerning Lev 25:3, 4 · Isa 5:6 · Isa 18:5 · Joh 15:2–6
Pruninghook Isa 2:4 · Isa 18:5 · Joe 3:10 · Mic 4:3
Psalms of David in Celebrating his Deliverance 2Sa 22:1
Psalms of David
At the Close of his Reign 2Sa 23:2–7 · 1Ch 29:10–19
Upon the Occasion of Moving the Ark of the Covenant 1Ch 16:7–36
Psalms of Hannah, in Thankfulness for a Son 1Sa 2:1–10
Psalms of Hezekiah, Celebrating Deliverance from Death Isa 38:9–20
Psalms of Isaiah Isa 12:1 · Isa 25:1 · Isa 26:1
Psalms of Mary Luk 1:46–55
Psalms of Moses, Celebrating the Deliverance at the Red Sea Exo 15:1–19
Psalms
Afflictions Psa 3:1 · Psa 4:1 · Psa 5:1 · Psa 7:1 · Psa 11:1 · Psa 13:1 · Psa 16:1 · Psa 17:1 · Psa 22:1 · Psa 26:1 · Psa 27:1 · Psa 28:1 · Psa 31:1 · Psa 35:1 · Psa 41:1 · Psa 42:1 · Psa 43:1 · Psa 44:1 · Psa 54:1 · Psa 55:1 · Psa 56:1 · Psa 57:1 · Psa 59:1 · Psa 60:1 · Psa 61:1 · Psa 62:1 · Psa 63:1 · Psa 64:1 · Psa 69:1 · Psa 70:1 · Psa 71:1 · Psa 74:1 · Psa 77:1 · Psa 79:1 · Psa 80:1 · Psa 83:1 · Psa 84:1 · Psa 86:1 · Psa 88:1 · Psa 89:1 · Psa 94:1 · Psa 102:1 · Psa 109:1 · Psa 120:1 · Psa 123:1 · Psa 129:1 · Psa 137:1 · Psa 140:1 · Psa 141:1 · Psa 142:1 · Psa 143:1
Didactic Psa 1:1 · Psa 5:1 · Psa 7:1 · Psa 9:1 · Psa 10:1 · Psa 11:1 · Psa 12:1 · Psa 14:1 · Psa 15:1 · Psa 17:1 · Psa 24:1 · Psa 25:1 · Psa 32:1 · Psa 34:1 · Psa 36:1 · Psa 37:1 · Psa 39:1 · Psa 49:1 · Psa 50:1 · Psa 52:1 · Psa 53:1 · Psa 58:1 · Psa 73:1 · Psa 75:1 · Psa 82:1 · Psa 84:1 · Psa 90:1 · Psa 91:1 · Psa 92:1 · Psa 94:1 · Psa 101:1 · Psa 112:1 · Psa 119:1 · Psa 121:1 · Psa 125:1 · Psa 127:1 · Psa 128:1 · Psa 131:1 · Psa 133:1
Didactic Songs Composed by Moses, Celebrating the Providence, Righteousness Deu 32:1–43 · Psa 90:1
Elisabeth Luk 1:42–45
Historical Psa 78:1 · Psa 105:1 · Psa 106:1
Intercessional Psa 20:1 · Psa 67:1 · Psa 122:1 · Psa 132:1 · Psa 144:1
Penitential Psa 6:1 · Psa 25:1 · Psa 32:1 · Psa 38:1 · Psa 51:1 · Psa 102:1 · Psa 130:1 · Psa 143:1
Praise for God's Attributes Psa 8:1 · Psa 19:1 · Psa 24:1 · Psa 29:1 · Psa 33:1 · Psa 47:1 · Psa 50:1 · Psa 65:1 · Psa 66:1 · Psa 76:1 · Psa 77:1 · Psa 93:1 · Psa 95:1 · Psa 96:1 · Psa 97:1 · Psa 99:1 · Psa 104:1 · Psa 111:1 · Psa 113:1 · Psa 114:1 · Psa 115:1 · Psa 134:1 · Psa 139:1 · Psa 147:1 · Psa 148:1 · Psa 150:1
Prophetic Psa 2:1 · Psa 16:1 · Psa 22:1 · Psa 40:1 · Psa 45:1 · Psa 68:1 · Psa 69:1 · Psa 72:1 · Psa 87:1 · Psa 97:1 · Psa 110:1 · Psa 118:1
Song of Deborah, Celebrating Israel's Victory Over Sisera Jdg 5:1
Thanksgiving Psa 21:1 · Psa 46:1 · Psa 48:1 · Psa 65:1 · Psa 66:1 · Psa 68:1 · Psa 76:1 · Psa 81:1 · Psa 85:1 · Psa 98:1 · Psa 105:1 · Psa 124:1 · Psa 126:1 · Psa 129:1 · Psa 135:1 · Psa 136:1 · Psa 149:1
Thanksgiving for God's Goodness to Good Men Psa 23:1 · Psa 34:1 · Psa 36:1 · Psa 91:1 · Psa 100:1 · Psa 103:1 · Psa 107:1 · Psa 117:1 · Psa 121:1 · Psa 145:1 · Psa 146:1
Thanksgiving for God's Mercies to Individuals Psa 9:1 · Psa 18:1 · Psa 30:1 · Psa 34:1 · Psa 40:1 · Psa 75:1 · Psa 103:1 · Psa 108:1 · Psa 116:1 · Psa 118:1 · Psa 138:1 · Psa 144:1
Zacharias Luk 1:68–79
Psaltery used in Idolatrous Worship Dan 3:5, 7, 10, 15
Psaltery used in Religious Services 2Sa 6:5 · 1Ch 13:8 · 1Ch 16:5 · 1Ch 25:1, 5, 6 · 2Ch 29:25 · Psa 33:2 · Psa 57:8 · Psa 71:22 · Psa 81:2 · Psa 92:3 · Psa 108:2 · Psa 144:9 · Psa 150:3 · Rev 5:8
The Poor Wise Man Ecc 9:15
The Scribe Mar 12:32–34
The Town Clerk of Ephesus, in Averting a Riot Act 19:29–41
The Wise Celebrated For Pro 16:21
The Young should Cultivate Pro 3:21
They Who Have are Preserved by It Pro 2:11
They Who Have: Crowned With Knowledge Pro 14:18
They Who Have: Deal With Knowledge Pro 13:16
They Who Have: Foresee and Avoid Evil Pro 22:3
They Who Have: Get Knowledge Pro 18:15
They Who Have: Keep Silence in the Evil Time Amo 5:13
They Who Have: Look Well to Their Goings Pro 14:15
They Who Have: Not Ostentatious of Knowledge Pro 12:23
Psaltery: At the Dedication of the New Wall when the Captivity Returned Neh 12:27
Psychics Lev 19:31 · Lev 20:6 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Lev 20:27 · Rev 21:8 · 2Ch 33:6 · Deu 18:10–12 · Rev 22:15 · Rev 16:14
Psychics and Witchcraft Lev 20:6 · Lev 19:31 · Rev 21:8 · Lev 20:27 · 2Ch 33:6 · Isa 8:19 · 1Ch 10:13, 14 · 2Ki 21:6 · Exo 22:18
Psychology Pro 3:5, 6 · Rom 12:2 · 2Ti 3:16 · 2Ti 3:17 · 1 Joh 2:15–17 · 1Th 5:21 · Php 4:8 · Isa 55:8 · 2Co 5:17
Ptolemais: Paul Visits Act 21:7
Puah
A Hebrew Midwife Exo 1:15
Father of Tola Jdg 10:1
Puberty 1Co 13:11 · 1Th 4:3–5 · Eph 6:4 · Pro 22:6
Public Opinion
Concessions To by Paul, in Circumcising Timothy Act 16:3
Concessions to Disciples, Who Urged Circumcision Gal 6:12
Concessions to James and the Christian Elders, Who Required Paul to Observe Certain Rites Act 21:18–26
Concessions to Peter and Barnabas With Others Gal 2:11–14
Corrupt Yielding To by Felix and Festus, Concerning Paul Act 24:27 · Act 25:9
Corrupt Yielding To by Herod (Antipas), in the Case of John the Baptist Mar 6:26
Corrupt Yielding To by Peter, Concerning Jesus Mat 26:69–75
Corrupt Yielding To by Pilate Mat 27:23–27 · Mar 15:15 · Luk

23:13–25 · Joh 18:38, 39 · Joh 19:4–14
Corrupt Yielding To of Peter Act 12:3
Feared by Chief Preists, Who Feared to Further Persecute the Disciples Act 4:21 · Act 5:26
Feared by Chief Priests, Who Feared to Answer the Questions of Jesus Mat 21:26 · Mar 11:18, 32 · Mar 12:12
Feared by Joseph of Arimathaea Joh 19:38
Feared by Nicodemus Joh 3:2
Feared by Rulers, Who Believed in Jesus, But Feared the Pharisees Joh 12:42, 43
Feared by The Parents of the Man Who Was Born Blind Joh 9:21, 22
Jesus Inquires About Mat 16:13 · Luk 9:18
Public Prayer
Acceptable to God Isa 56:7
Christ: Attended Mat 12:9 · Luk 4:16
Christ: Promises Answers To Mat 18:19
Christ: Sanctifies by his Presence Mat 18:20
David 1Ch 29:10–19
Exhortation To Heb 10:25
God Promises to Bless In Exo 20:24
God Promises to Hear 2Ch 7:14, 16
Instituted Form of Luk 11:2
Jehoshaphat 2Ch 20:5–13
Jeshua Neh 9:1–38
Jews Luk 1:10
Joshua Jos 7:6–9
Paul Act 16:16
Peter Act 3:1
Saints Delight In Psa 42:4 · Psa 122:1
should not be Made in an Unknown Language 1Co 14:14–16
Solomon 2Ch 6:1–42
Teachers and Prophets, at Antioch Act 13:3
The Christians Act 2:46 · Act 4:24 · Act 12:5, 12
Urge Others to Join In Psa 95:6 · Zec 8:21
Publicans
Change Their Ways Because of the Preaching of John the Baptist Mat 21:32 · Luk 3:12 · Luk 7:29
Chiefs of, Were Very Rich Luk 19:2
Disreputable Mat 5:46, 47 · Mat 9:11 · Mat 11:19 · Mat 18:17 · Mat 21:31 · Luk 18:11
Many of Attended the Preaching of Christ Mar 2:15 · Luk 15:1
Many of Believed the Preaching of John Mat 21:32
Many of Embraced the Gospel Mat 21:31
Many of Received John's Baptism Luk 3:12 · Luk 7:29
Matthew the Apostle Was of Mat 10:3
Matthew, the Tax Collector of Capernaum, Becomes an Apostle Mat 9:9 · Mat 10:3 · Mar 2:14 · Luk 5:27
Often Guilty of Extortion Luk 19:8
Often Hospitable Luk 5:29 · Luk 19:6
Often Kind to Their Friends Mat 5:46, 47
Parable Concerning Luk 18:9–14
Suspected of Extortion Luk 3:13
The Collectors of the Public Taxes Luk 5:27
The Jews: Classed With the Most Infamous Characters Mat 11:19 · Mat 21:32
The Jews: Despised Luk 18:11
The Jews: Despised Our Lord for Associating With Mat 9:11 · Mat 11:19
Zacchaeus, Chief Among, Receives Jesus Into his House Luk 19:2–10
Publius: Father of, Healed by Paul Act 28:7, 8
Pudens: A Christian in Rome 2Ti 4:21
Pul
A Place or Tribe in Africa Isa 66:19
King of Assyria: Forced Taxes from Menahem, King of Israel 2Ki 15:19 · 1Ch 5:26
Pulpit: General Scriptures Concerning Neh 8:4 · 2Ch 6:13
Pulse: A Sort of Food Dan 1:12, 16
Punctuality Pro 12:27 · Pro 20:4 · Eph 5:15, 16
Punishing Children Pro 23:13, 14 · Pro 22:6 · Pro 13:24 · Pro 22:15 · Pro 29:15 · Eph 6:4 · Pro 19:18 · Pro 29:17 · Eph 6:1
Punishing your Children Pro 23:13, 14 · Pro 13:24 · Pro 22:6 · Eph 6:4 · Pro 29:15 · Pro 22:15 · Pro 29:17
Punishment
According to Deeds Job 34:11 · Psa 62:12 · Pro 12:14 · Pro 24:12 · Isa 59:18 · Jer 17:10 · Eze 7:3, 27 · Eze 16:59 · Eze 39:24 · Zec 1:6 · Mat 5:22 · Mat 16:27 · Mat 23:14 · Luk 12:47, 48 · Luk 20:47
According to Deeds: The Parable of the Farmers Mat 21:33–41
According to Deeds: The Parable of the Talents Mat 25:14–30
According to Deeds: The Parable of the Vineyard Isa 5:1–7
Death Penalty for Adultery Lev 20:10 · Deu 22:24
Death Penalty for Bestiality Exo 22:19 · Lev 20:15, 16
Death Penalty for Blasphemy Lev 24:11–14, 16, 23
Death Penalty for Desecrating the Sabbath Day Exo 35:2 · Num 15:32–36
Death Penalty for Disobedience to Parents Deu 21:18–21
Death Penalty for Incest Lev 20:11, 12, 14
Death Penalty for Kidnapping Exo 21:16 · Deu 24:7
Death Penalty for Murder Gen 9:5, 6 · Num 35:16–21, 30–33 · Deu 17:6
Death Penalty for offering Human Sacrifice Lev 20:2–5
Death Penalty for Perjury Zec 5:4
Death Penalty for Prophesying Falsely, or Propagating False Doctrines Deu 13:1–10
Death Penalty for Refusing to Abide by the Decision of the Court Deu 17:12
Death Penalty for Sacrificing to False Gods Exo 22:20
Death Penalty for Sedition Act 5:36, 37
Death Penalty for Sexual Immorality Deu 22:21–24
Death Penalty for Sodomy Lev 18:22 · Lev 20:13
Death Penalty for Stealing Zec 5:3, 4
Death Penalty for Striking or Cursing One's Father or Mother Exo 21:15, 17 · Lev 20:9
Death Penalty for the Promiscuousness of a Priest's Daughter Lev 21:9
Death Penalty for the Rape of a Betrothed (Engaged) Virgin Deu 22:25
Death Penalty for Treason 1Ki 2:25 · Est 2:23
Death Penalty for Witchcraft Exo 22:18
Death Penalty: Beheading Mat 14:10 · Mar 6:16, 27, 28
Death Penalty: Burning Gen 38:24 · Lev 20:14 · Lev 21:9 · Jer 29:22 · Eze 23:25 · Dan 3:19–23
Death Penalty: Crucifixion Mat 27:35, 38 · Mar 15:24, 27 · Luk 23:33
Death Penalty: Executed by the Accusing Witnesses Deu 13:9 · Deu 17:7 · Act 7:58
Death Penalty: Executed by the Entire Congregation Num 15:35, 36 · Deu 13:9
Death Penalty: Hanging Gen 40:22 · Deu 21:22, 23 · Jos 8:29
Death Penalty: Not Inflicted by the Testimony of Less than Two Witnesses Num 35:30 · Deu 17:6 · Deu 19:15
Death Penalty: Stoning Lev 20:2, 27 · Lev 24:14 · Num 14:10 · Num 15:33–36 · Deu 13:10 · Deu 17:5 · Deu 22:21, 24 · Jos 7:25 · 1Ki 21:10 · Eze 16:40
Death Penalty: The Sword Exo 32:27, 28 · 1Ki 2:25, 34, 46 · Act 12:2
Death Penalty: Will not be Commuted Num 35:31
Delayed Psa 50:21 · Psa 55:19 · Pro 1:24–30 · Ecc 8:11–13 · Hab 1:2–4
Design of To Secure Obedience Gen 2:17 · Exo 20:3–5 · Lev 26:14–39 · Deu 13:10, 11 · Deu 17:13 · Deu 19:20 · Deu 21:21 · Pro 19:25 · Pro 21:11 · Pro 26:3
Divine: No Escape From Job 11:20 · Pro 1:24–31 · Pro 11:21 · Pro 16:5 · Pro 29:1 · Jer 11:11 · Jer 15:1 · Jer 25:28, 29 · Eze 7:19 · Amo 2:14–16 · Zep 1:18 · Mat 10:28 · Mat

23:33 · Rom 2:3 · Col 3:25 · Heb 2:3 · Heb 12:25
Entailed: Upon Children Exo 34:7 · Jer 31:29 · Lam 5:7 · Eze 18:2, 3
Eternal Isa 34:8–10 · Dan 12:2 · Mat 3:12 · Mat 10:28 · Mat 18:8 · Mat 25:41, 46 · Mar 3:29 · Luk 3:17 · Joh 5:29 · Heb 6:2 · Heb 10:28–31 · Rev 14:10, 11 · Rev 19:3 · Rev 20:10
Minor offenses: Confinement Within Limits 1Ki 2:26, 36–38
Minor offenses: Imprisonment Gen 39:20 · Gen 40:1
Minor offenses: Scourging Lev 19:20 · Deu 22:18 · Deu 25:2, 3 · Pro 17:10 · Pro 19:29 · Pro 20:30 · Mat 27:26 · Mar 15:15 · Luk 23:16 · Joh 19:1 · Act 22:24, 29
Punishments for Murder not to be Commuted Num 35:31, 32
Punishments were Inflicted by Order of Kings 2Sa 1:13–16 · 1Ki 2:23–46
Punishments were Inflicted by Order of Magistrates Act 16:22
Punishments were Inflicted by Soldiers 2Sa 1:15 · Mat 27:27–35
Punishments were Inflicted by the People Num 15:35, 36 · Deu 13:9
Punishments were Inflicted by the Witnesses Deu 13:9 · Deu 17:7 · Joh 8:7 · Act 7:58, 59
Punishments were Inflicted without Partiality Deu 13:6–8
Punishments were Inflicted without Pity Deu 19:13, 21
Punishments were Inflicted Immediately After Sentence Was Passed Deu 25:2 · Jos 7:25
On the Guilty Deu 24:16 · Pro 17:26
Punishments were Sometimes Commuted Exo 21:29, 30
Punishments
Antiquity of Gen 4:13, 14
Capital Kinds of Beheading Gen 40:19 · Mar 6:16, 27
Capital Kinds of Bruising in Mortars Pro 27:22
Capital Kinds of Burning Gen 38:24 · Lev 20:14 · Dan 3:6
Capital Kinds of Casting Headlong from a Rock 2Ch 25:12
Capital Kinds of Casting Into the Sea Mat 18:6
Capital Kinds of Crucifying Mat 20:19 · Mat 27:35
Capital Kinds of Cutting in Pieces Dan 2:5 · Mat 24:51
Capital Kinds of Exposing to Wild Beasts Dan 6:16, 24 · 1Co 15:32
Capital Kinds of Hanging Num 25:4 · Deu 21:22, 23 · Jos 8:29 · 2Sa 21:12 · Est 7:9, 10
Capital Kinds of Sawing Asunder Heb 11:37
Capital Kinds of Slaying With the Sword 1Sa 15:33 · Act 12:2
Capital Kinds of Stoning Lev 24:14 · Deu 13:10 · Act 7:59
Designed to be a Warning to Others Deu 13:11 · Deu 17:13 · Deu 19:20
Inflicting of Capital, not Permitted to the Jews by The Joh 18:31
Power of Inflicting, Given to Magistrates Job 31:11 · Rom 13:4
Secondary Kinds of Banishment Ezr 7:26 · Rev 1:9
Secondary Kinds of Binding With Chains and Fetters Psa 105:18
Secondary Kinds of Confinement in a Dungeon Jer 38:6 · Zec 9:11
Secondary Kinds of Confinement in Stocks Jer 20:2 · Act 16:24
Secondary Kinds of Confiscating the Property Ezr 7:26
Secondary Kinds of Cutting off Hands and Feet 2Sa 4:12
Secondary Kinds of Cutting off Nose and Ears Eze 23:25
Secondary Kinds of Fine, or Giving of Money Exo 21:22 · Deu 22:19
Secondary Kinds of Imprisonment Ezr 7:26 · Mat 5:25
Secondary Kinds of Mutilating the Hands and Feet Jdg 1:5–7
Secondary Kinds of Plucking out the Hair Neh 13:25 · Isa 50:6
Secondary Kinds of Putting out the Eyes Jdg 16:21 · 1Sa 11:2
Secondary Kinds of Restitution Exo 21:36 · Exo 22:1–4 · Lev 6:4, 5 · Lev 24:18
Secondary Kinds of Retaliation or Injuring According to the Injury Done Exo 21:24 · Deu 19:21
Secondary Kinds of Scourging Deu 25:2, 3 · Mat 27:26 · Act 22:25 · 2Co 11:24
Secondary Kinds of Selling the Criminal Mat 18:25
Secondary Kinds of Torturing Mat 18:34 · Heb 11:37
Sometimes Deferred for a Considerable Time 1Ki 2:5, 6, 8, 9
Sometimes Deferred Until God Was Consulted Num 15:34
Strangers not Exempted From Lev 20:2
Punon: A Camping Ground of the Israelites, in Their Forty Years of Wandering Num 33:42, 43
Pur: The Lot Est 3:7
Purification by Abstaining from Sexual Intercourse Exo 19:15
Purification by Blood Exo 24:5–8 · Lev 14:6, 7 · Heb 9:12–14, 19–22
Purification by Fire, for Things That Resist Fire Num 31:23
Purification for Those Who had Recently Killed Someone in Battle Num 31:19–24
Purification for Women
After Childbirth Lev 12:6–8 · Luk 2:22
After Menstruation Lev 15:19–33 · 2Sa 11:4
Before Marriage Est 2:12
Purification of Paul, to Show his Fidelity to the Law Act 21:24, 26
Purification of the Jews Before the Passover Celebration Joh 11:55
Purification
Figurative Psa 26:6 · Psa 51:7 · Eze 36:25 · Heb 10:22
Penalty to be Imposed Upon Those Who do not Observe the Ordinances Concerning Lev 7:20, 21 · Num 19:13, 20
Scriptures Relating To Gen 35:2 · Exo 19:10, 14 · Exo 29:4 · Exo 30:18–21 · Exo 40:12, 30–32 · Lev 8:6 · Lev 14:8, 9 · Lev 15:4–13, 16–27 · Lev 16:4, 24, 26, 28 · Lev 17:15 · Lev 22:3 · Num 8:6, 7, 21 · Num 19:7, 8, 19 · 2Ch 4:6 · Mat 15:2 · Mar 7:2–9 · Heb 9:10
Traditions of the Elders Concerning Mat 15:2 · Mar 7:2–5, 8, 9 · Luk 11:38
Washing Hands in Water, Symbolical of Innocency Deu 21:6 · Psa 26:6 · Mat 27:24
Washing Parts of Animal Sacrifices in Water Lev 1:9, 13 · Lev 9:14 · 2Ch 4:6
Water of Num 19:17–21 · Num 31:23
Purifications or Baptisms by Sprinkling Num 19:13, 18 · Heb 9:19
Purifications or Baptisms by Washing Parts of the Body Exo 30:19
Purifications or Baptisms by Washing the Whole Body Lev 8:6 · Lev 14:9
Purifications or Baptisms of High Priest on Day of Atonement Lev 16:4, 24
Purifications or Baptisms of Individuals Who Were Ceremonially Unclean Lev 15:2–13 · Lev 17:15 · Lev 22:4–7 · Num 19:7–12, 21
Purifications or Baptisms of Israel at the Exodus Exo 14:22 · 1Co 10:2
Purifications or Baptisms of Israel Before Receiving the Law Exo 19:10
Purifications or Baptisms of Levites Before Consecration Num 8:6, 7
Purifications or Baptisms of Nazarites After Vow Expired Act 21:24, 26
Purifications or Baptisms of Priests Before Consecration Exo 29:4
Purifications or Baptisms of Priests Performed in the Brazen Laver Exo 30:18 · 2Ch 4:6
Purifications or Baptisms of the Healed Leper Lev 14:8, 9
Purifications or Baptisms of Things for Burnt-Offerings 2Ch 4:6
Purifications or Baptisms used by the Devout Before Entering God's House Psa 26:6 · Heb 10:22
Purifications or Baptisms Availed to Sanctifying the Flesh Heb 9:13
Consequence of Neglecting Those

Prescribed by Law Lev 17:16 · Num 19:13, 20
Insufficient for Spiritual Purification Job 9:30, 31 · Jer 2:22
Means Used for Running Water Lev 15:13
Means Used for Water Mixed With Blood Exo 24:5–8 · Heb 9:19
Means Used for Water of Separation Num 19:9
Multiplied by Traditions Mat 15:2 · Mar 7:3, 4
Purification by the Blood of Christ Heb 9:9–12
Regeneration Eph 5:26 · 1 Joh 1:7
The Jews Laid Great Stress On Joh 3:25
Vessels in the Houses of the Jews For Joh 2:6

Topical Index — Quail–Quotations and Allusions in the New Testament From, and To, the Old Testament

Quail
The Miracle of, at Kibroth-Hattaavah Num 11:31, 32 · Psa 105:40
The Miracle of, in the Wilderness of Sin Exo 16:13
Qualifications of Elders 1Ti 3:2 · Tts 1:5 · Tts 1:6 · Act 20:28 · Tts 1:9 · 1Ti 5:17 · Act 20:17 · Heb 13:17 · Tts 1:7 · 1Ti 3:1
Qualities of a Good Leader 1Ti 4:12 · Php 2:3 · Gal 6:9 · Exo 18:21 · Mat 20:26 · Col 3:12, 13 · Pro 29:2 · Pro 11:14 · Pro 29:4
Qualities of Christ 1Ti 5:15 · Joh 1:14 · Mar 3:33–35 · 1Ti 2:5 · Gal 2:20 · Joh 15:5 · Joh 8:12 · Joh 16:33 · Heb 10:22
Quality Living 2Ti 2:15 · Rom 13:8–10 · Mat 7:21–23 · Pro 25:24 · Rom 12:2 · Mar 12:31 · Rom 14:1
Quantum Physics Heb 11:3 · 2Pe 3:8 · Psa 46:10 · Heb 11:1 · 2Co 4:18 · Jer 10:14, 15
Quarreling Tts 3:9–11 · Pro 20:3 · 2Ti 2:23 · Jam 4:1 · Pro 26:17 · Pro 21:19 · Pro 17:14 · Pro 15:18 · 1Co 15:33
Purim: A Feast Instituted to Commemorate the Deliverance of the Jews from the Plot of Haman Est 9:20–32
Purity Mat 5:8 · Psa 119:9 · 1Ti 4:12 · Heb 13:4 · 1Co 6:18 · Psa 51:10 · 1Th 4:3–5 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Gal 5:19–21 · Col 3:5
Purity of Heart Psa 12:6 · Psa 19:8 · Psa 24:3–5 · Psa 51:7 · Psa 65:3 · Psa 119:140 · Pro 15:26 · Pro 20:9 · Pro 21:8 · Pro 30:12 · Isa 1:18, 25 · Isa 6:7 · Dan 12:10 · Mic 6:11 · Mal 3:2, 3 · Mat 5:8 · Joh 15:2 · Php 4:8 · 1Ti 1:5 · 1Ti 3:9 · 1Ti 5:22 · 2Ti 1:3 · 2Ti 2:21, 22 · Tts 1:15 · Heb 9:13, 14 · Heb 10:2 · Jam 4:8 · 1Pe 1:22 · 1 Joh 3:3
Purpose Jer 29:11 · Mat 28:18–20 · Rom 8:28 · Ecc 12:13, 14 · Pro 16:4 · Eph 2:10 · 1Pe 2:9 · Psa 138:8 · Col 1:16 · Ecc 3:1
Purpose in Life Rom 8:28 · Rom 12:2 · Psa 138:8 · Ecc 12:13, 14 · 1Co 10:31 · Psa 57:2 · Php 4:13 · Mat 6:33 · Hab 2:3 · Job 22:21
Purpose of Man Ecc 12:13 · 1Co 10:31 · Gen 1:26 · Rom 12:1 · Pro 19:21 · Isa 43:21 · Mic 6:8 · 1Pe 4:11 · Gen 1:28 · Rev 4:9–11
Purpose of the Church Col 3:16 · Mat 28:19, 20 · 1Pe 2:9, 10 · 1Th 5:11 · Heb 10:25 · Act 2:42 · Eph 4:11, 12 · Jam 5:14 · Eph 3:10
Purpose of the Law Gal 3:24 · Rom 7:7 · Mat 5:17 · Gal 3:19 · Jam 2:10 · Gal 3:21 · Rom 6:14
Purposes Isa 55:11 · Isa 46:10 · Psa 138:8 · Joh 10:10
Quarrels Pro 15:18 · Eph 4:32 · Eph 4:29
Quarries: General Scriptures Concerning Jdg 3:19, 26
Quartus: A Christian Man in Corinth Rom 16:23
Quaternion: A Squad of Four Soldiers Act 12:4
Queen Esther Est 4:16 · Est 1:1 · Est 7:3 · Est 4:14 · Est 2:17
Queen of Sheba, Visits Solomon 1Ki 10:1–13
Queen
Candace, of Ethiopia Act 8:27
Counsels the King Dan 5:10–12
Crowned Est 1:11 · Est 2:17
Divorced Est 1:10–22
Makes Feasts for the Women of the Royal Household Est 1:9
Sits on the Throne With the King Neh 2:6
The Moon Was Called | The Queen of Heaven| Jer 7:18 · Jer 44:7–19, 25
The Wife of a King 1Ki 11:19
Queens Est 2:17 · Est 1:11 · Act 8:27 · 1Ki 10:1 · Jer 44:25 · Est 1:9 · Neh 2:6 · Lev 18:22 · Jer 7:18 · Luk 11:31
Questioning God Isa 55:8, 9 · Jam 1:5, 6 · Rom 9:20 · Hab 1:2 · 1Co 2:16 · 1Co 13:12 · Jer 10:2–4 · Heb 4:16
Questioning your Faith Jde 1:22 · Eph 2:8 · Mar 11:24 · 2Co 13:5
Questions Mat 7:7 · Jer 33:3 · Jam 1:19
Purveyor for Solomon 1Ki 4:7–19, 27
Puteoli: Paul Stays a Week At Act 28:13, 14
Putiel: The Father-In-Law of Eleazar the Priest Exo 6:25
Putting God First Mat 6:33 · Mat 6:31–33 · Pro 16:3 · Mat 6:19–21 · Mat 6:24 · Gal 2:20 · Joh 3:30 · Rom 8:5 · Mat 22:37 · 1Co 10:13
Putting Jesus First Joh 14:6 · 1Pe 3:15 · Jam 4:14 · Joh 1:3 · Gal 5:19–21 · Joh 1:1 · Pro 30:5 · Heb 13:8
Putting the Past Behind Php 3:13, 14 · 2Co 5:17 · Luk 9:62 · Isa 43:18, 19 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Gal 2:20 · 1 Joh 2:15 · Col 3:2 · Eph 4:22–24 · Heb 13:8
Pygarg: Probably a Species of Antelope Deu 14:5
12 · Mat 4:7 · Deu 6:16 · Mat 4:10 · Deu 6:13 · Deu 10:20 · Mat 4:15, 16 · Isa 9:1, 2 · Isa 42:7 · Mat 5:21 · Exo 20:13 · Deu 5:17 · Mat 5:27 · Exo 20:14 · Deu 5:18 · Mat 5:31 · Deu 24:1 · Mat 5:33 · Exo 20:7 · Lev 19:12 · Deu 5:11 · Mat 5:38 · Exo 21:24 · Mat 7:23 · Psa 6:8 · Mat 8:17 · Isa 53:4 · Mat 9:13 · Hos 6:6 · Mat 11:10 · Mal 3:1 · Mat 12:7 · Hos 6:6 · Mat 12:17–21 · Isa 42:1–4 · Mat 13:14, 15 · Isa 6:9, 10 · Mat 13:35 · Psa 78:2 · Mat 15:4 · Exo 20:12 · Exo 21:17 · Mat 15:7–9 · Isa 29:13 · Mat 19:4 · Gen 1:27 · Gen 2:24 · Mat 19:18, 19 · Exo 20:12–16 · Mat 21:5 · Zec 9:9 · Mat 21:9 · Psa 118:26 · Mat 21:13 · Isa 56:7 · Jer 7:11 · Mat 21:16 · Psa 8:2 · Mat 21:42 · Psa 118:22, 23 · Mat 22:24 · Deu 25:5 · Mat 22:32 · Exo 3:6 · Mat 22:37 · Deu 6:5 · Mat 22:38, 39 · Lev 19:18 · Mat 22:39 · Exo 20:12–16 · Mat 22:44 · Psa 110:1 · Mat 23:39 · Psa 118:26 · Mat 26:31 · Zec 13:7 · Mat 27:9, 10 · Zec 11:12, 13 · Mat 27:35 · Psa 22:18 · Mat 27:46 · Psa 22:1 · Mar 1:2 · Mal 3:1 · Mar 1:3 · Isa 40:3 · Mar 4:12 · Isa 6:9, 10 · Mar 7:6, 7 · Isa 29:13 · Mar 7:10 · Exo 20:12 · Exo 21:17 · Mar 9:44 · Isa 66:24 · Mar 10:6 · Gen 1:27 · Mar 10:7, 8 · Gen 2:24 · Mar 10:19

Topical Index — Raamah–Rehoboth

Raamah
- **A Place in Arabia** Eze 27:22
- **Son of Cush** Gen 10:7 · 1Ch 1:9

Raamiah
- **Called Reelaiah In** Ezr 2:2
- **One of Those Who Returned to Jerusalem from Captivity in Babylon** Neh 7:7

Rabbah
- **A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Judah** Jos 15:60
- **Also Called Rabbath: A City East of the Jordan River, Originally Belonging to the Ammonites** Jos 13:25
- **Also Called Rabbath: Bedstead of the Giant Named Og, Kept At** Deu 3:11
- **Also Called Rabbath: Captured by David** 2Sa 11:1 · 2Sa 12:26–31 · 1Ch 20:1–3
- **Also Called Rabbath: Possessed Again by the Ammonites; Prophesied Against** Jer 49:2, 3 · Eze 21:20 · Eze 25:5 · Amo 1:14

Rabbi used in Addressing Jesus Joh 1:38, 49 · Joh 3:2 · Joh 6:25

Rabbi used in Addressing John the Baptist Joh 3:26

Rabbi
- **Forbidden by Jesus As a Title to his Disciples** Mat 23:8
- **Jesus Called |Rabboni|** Mar 10:51
- **Ostentatiously Used by the Pharisees** Mat 23:7
- **The Title of a Jewish Teacher** Mat 23:7, 8 · Joh 3:2

Rabbith: A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Issachar Jos 19:20

Rab-Mag: An Assyrian Prince, Or, Possibly, a Second Name Given to Nergal-Sharezer Jer 39:3, 13

Rabsaris
- **A Title of an Assyrian officer: Sent by Sennacherib Against Jerusalem** 2Ki 18:17
- **An Assyrian Prince During the Time of Nebuchadnezzar** Jer 39:3, 13

Rab-Shakeh: Sent by Sennacherib Against Jerusalem 2Ki 18:17–36 · 2Ki 19:4, 8 · Isa 36:1 · Isa 37:1

Raca: (Roughly Translated |Fool| But Means |You Good-For-Nothing Moron!|)) Mat 5:22

Race
- **Foot Race: Figurative** Psa 19:5 · Ecc 9:11 · 1Co 9:24 · Gal 5:7 · Php 2:16 · Heb 12:1, 2
- **Human: Unity of** Gen 3:20 · Mal 2:10

Rachal: A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Judah 1Sa 30:29

Rachel
- **Her Death and Burial** Gen 35:18–20 · Gen 48:7 · 1Sa 10:2
- **Her Grief in Consequence of Her Sterility** Gen 30:1–8, 15, 22–34
- **Jacob Serves Laban for an Additional Seven Years to Obtain Her As his Wife** Gen 29:15–30
- **Later Productiveness of; Becomes the Mother of Benjamin** Gen 35:16–18, 24
- **Later Productiveness of; Becomes the Mother of Joseph** Gen 30:22–25
- **Meets Jacob at a Well** Gen 29:9–12
- **Steals the Household Images (Teraphim, Legal Deed) of Her Father** Gen 31:4, 14–19, 33–35
- **Sterility of** Gen 29:31

Racial Discrimination Gal 3:27, 28 · Act 17:26 · Gen 1:26

Racial Equality Gal 3:28 · Act 10:34, 35 · Joh 13:34 · Col 3:11 · Rom 2:9–11 · Gen 1:27 · Pro 31:8, 9 · Rev 5:9, 10

Racism Gal 3:28 · Joh 7:24 · Act 17:26 · Act 10:34, 35 · Rom 2:11 · Joh 13:34 · Rom 10:12 · Jam 2:9 · Rev 7:9 · Gen 1:26, 27

Racism and Slavery Gal 3:28 · Exo 21:16 · Deu 24:7 · Joh 7:24 · 1 Joh 2:11

Raddai: Son of Jesse 1Ch 2:14

Raffles 1Ti 6:10 · Eph 4:28 · 1Co 4:2 · Act 20:35

Ragau: Son of Peleg and an Ancestor of Jesus Gen 11:18–21 · 1Ch 1:25 · Luk 3:35

Rage Psa 37:8 · Jam 1:19, 20 · Pro 15:1 · Col 3:8 · Eph 4:26 · Pro 14:29 · Eph 4:31 · Pro 15:18 · Pro 16:32 · Rom 12:21

Raguel: Moses' Father-In-Law Num 10:29

Rahab
- **(A Woman of Jericho) is Spared when the Israelites Captured Jericho** Jos 6:17–25
- **(A Woman of Jericho): An Ancestor of Joseph of Nazareth** Mat 1:5
- **(A Woman of Jericho): Assists the Spies of the Israelites** Jos 2:1
- **(A Woman of Jericho): The Faith of, Commended** Heb 11:31 · Jam 2:25
- **A Symbolic Name Applied to Egypt** Psa 87:4 · Psa 89:10 · Isa 30:7 · Isa 51:9

Raham: Son of Shema 1Ch 2:44

Railing
- **Forbidden** 1Co 5:11 · 1Ti 6:4 · 1Pe 3:9 · 2Pe 2:11 · Jde 1:9
- **Instances of** 1Sa 25:14 · 2Sa 16:7 · Mar 15:29

Rain of Christ in the Communication of his Graces Psa 72:6 · Hos 6:3

Rain of Righteousness Hos 10:12

Rain of Spiritual Blessings Psa 68:9 · Psa 84:6 · Eze 34:26

Rain of the Doctrine of Faithful Ministers Deu 32:2

Rain of the Word of God Isa 55:10, 11

Rain
- **(Destructive) of a Poor Man Oppressing the Poor** Pro 28:3
- **(Destructive) of God's Judgments** Job 20:23 · Psa 11:6 · Eze 38:22
- **Answer to Prayer For, Promised** 2Ch 7:13, 14 · Zec 10:1
- **Canaan Abundantly Supplied With** Deu 11:11
- **Contingent Upon Obedience** Lev 26:3, 4 · Deu 11:13, 14
- **David Delivered By** 2Sa 5:17–21 · Isa 28:21
- **Designed For: Making Fruitful the Earth** Heb 6:7
- **Designed For: Refreshing the Earth** Psa 68:9 · Psa 72:6
- **Designed For: Replenishing the Springs and Fountains of the Earth** Psa 104:8
- **Divided Into: Great** Ezr 10:9
- **Divided Into: Overflowing** Eze 38:22
- **Divided Into: Plentiful** Psa 68:9
- **Divided Into: Small** Job 37:6
- **Divided Into: Sweeping** Pro 28:3
- **Extraordinary: After Long Drought in Ahab's Reign** 1Ki 18:45
- **Extraordinary: After the Captivity** Ezr 10:9, 13
- **Extraordinary: During Wheat Harvest in the Days of Samuel** 1Sa 12:17, 18
- **Extraordinary: Plague of, Upon Egypt** Exo 9:18, 23
- **Extraordinary: Time of the Flood** Gen 7:4, 12
- **Figurative** Psa 72:6
- **Forty Days of, at the Time of the Great Flood of Noah** Gen 7:4, 10–12, 17–24
- **Frequently Withheld on Account of Iniquity** Deu 11:17 · Jer 3:3 · Jer 5:25 · Amo 4:7
- **God Causes, to Come Down** Joe 2:23
- **God Exhibits Goodness in Giving** Act 14:17
- **God Exhibits Greatness in Giving** Job 36:26, 27
- **God Gives** Job 5:10
- **God Made a Decree For** Job 28:26
- **God Prepares** Psa 147:8
- **God Sends Upon the Evil and Good** Mat 5:45
- **God should be Feared on Account of** Jer 5:24
- **God should be Praised For** Psa 147:7, 8
- **Impotence of Idols Exhibited in not Being Able to Give** Jer 14:22
- **Miraculously Caused by Elijah** 1Ki 18:41–45
- **Miraculously Caused by Samuel** 1Sa 12:16–19
- **North Wind Unfavorable To** Pro 25:23
- **Not Sent Upon the Earth Immediately After Creation** Gen 2:5
- **Occasioned by the Condensing of the Clouds** Job 36:27, 28 · Psa 77:17 · Ecc 11:3
- **Often Destroyed Houses** Eze 13:13–15 · Mat 7:27
- **Often Impeded Travelling in the East** 1Ki 18:44 · Isa 4:6
- **Often Succeeded by Heat and Sunshine** 2Sa 23:4 · Isa 18:4
- **Prayer For** 1Ki 8:35, 36 · 2Ch 6:26, 27

Promised in Due Season to the Obedient Lev 26:4 · Deu 11:14 · Eze 34:26, 27
Rainy Season in Palestine is in the Ninth Month, Corresponding to December Ezr 10:9, 13
Rarely Falls in Egypt Deu 11:10 · Zec 14:18
Sent by God Deu 11:13, 14 · Job 37:6 · Isa 30:23 · Jer 5:24 · Jer 14:22
Storm and Tempest often With Mat 7:25, 27
The Appearance of a Cloud from the West Indicated 1Ki 18:44 · Luk 12:54
The Earth Will Never Again be Destroyed By Gen 9:8–17
The Former, After Harvest, to Prepare for Sowing Deu 11:14 · Jer 5:24
The Lack of Causes the Earth to Open Job 29:23 · Jer 14:4
The Lack of Dries up Springs and Fountains 1Ki 17:7
The Lack of Occasions Famine 1Ki 18:1, 2
The Lack of Removed by Prayer 1Ki 8:35, 36 · Jam 5:18
The Latter, Before Harvest Joe 2:23 · Zec 10:1
The North Wind Drives Away Pro 25:23
The Plague of, Upon Egypt Exo 9:22–26, 33, 34
The Rainbow often Appears During Gen 9:14 · Eze 1:28
Thunder and Lightning often With Psa 135:7
Unusual in Harvest Time Pro 26:1
Withheld As Judgment Deu 11:17 · Deu 28:24 · 1Ki 8:35 · 2Ch 7:13 · Jer 3:3 · Amo 4:7 · Zec 14:17
Withheld for Three Years and Six Months in the Days of Elijah 1Ki 17:1 · Jam 5:17
Withheld, in Answer to Prayer Jam 5:17, 18

Rainbow
A Sign That the Earth Will No Longer be Destroyed by Flood Gen 9:8–16 · Eze 1:28
Symbolical Rev 4:3 · Rev 10:1

Raisins
Given by Abigail to David 1Sa 25:18
Given by Ziba to David 2Sa 16:1
Given to David at Ziklag 1Ch 12:40
Given to the Starving Egyptian to Revive Him 1Sa 30:12

Rakem: A Descendant of Machir, Son of Manasseh 1Ch 7:16
Rakkath: A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Naphthali Jos 19:35
Rakkon: A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Dan Jos 19:46

Ram
A Sheep: Seen in Daniel's Vision Dan 8:3, 20
A Sheep: Skins of, Used for the Roof of the Tabernacle Exo 26:14 · Exo 39:34
An Ancestor, Probably of Elihu, Mentioned In Job 32:2
Son of Hezron and an Ancestor of Jesus Rut 4:19 · 1Ch 2:9, 10
Son of Hezron and an Ancestor of Jesus: Called Aram Mat 1:3, 4 · Luk 3:33
Son of Jerahmeel 1Ch 2:25, 27

Ramah
A City of the Territory of the Tribe of Asher Jos 19:29
A City of the Territory of the Tribe of Naphthali Jos 19:36
Also Called Ramathaim-Zophim: A City Near Mount Ephraim Jde 1:4, 5 · 1Sa 1:1
Also Called Ramathaim-Zophim: David Flees To 1Sa 19:18
Also Called Ramathaim-Zophim: Home of Elkanah 1Sa 1:1, 19 · 1Sa 2:11
Also Called Ramathaim-Zophim: Home of Samuel 1Sa 1:19, 20 · 1Sa 7:17 · 1Sa 8:4 · 1Sa 15:34 · 1Sa 16:13
Also Called Ramathaim-Zophim: Samuel Dies and Was Buried In 1Sa 25:1 · 1Sa 28:3
Called Rama Mat 2:18
Called Rama: A City Allotted to the Tribe of Benjamin Jos 18:25 · Jdg 19:13
Called Rama: Attempted Fortification of, by King Baasha; Destruction of, by Asa 1Ki 15:17–22 · 2Ch 16:1–6
Called Rama: Jeremiah Imprisoned In Jer 40:1
Called Rama: People of, Return from the Babylonian Captivity Ezr 2:26 · Neh 7:30 · Neh 11:33
Called Rama: Prophecies Concerning Isa 10:29 · Jer 31:15 · Hos 5:8 · Mat 2:18
Ramath: A City of the Tribe of Simeon Jos 19:8
Ramath-Lehi: The Place where Samson Killed One-Thousand Philistines With the Jawbone of a Donkey Jdg 15:17
Ramath-Mizpeh: A Town in the Territory of the Tribe of Gad Jos 13:26

Rameses
City of, Built by the Israelites As a Treasure City for One of the Pharaohs Exo 1:11
The District in Egypt Which Was Inhabited by the Israelites Gen 47:11 · Exo 1:11 · Exo 12:37 · Num 33:3, 5

Ramiah: had Taken a Non-Israelite Wife Ezr 10:25

Ramoth
A City of the Territory of the Tribe of Issachar, Allotted to the Levites 1Ch 6:73
An Israelite at the Time of Ezra: had Taken a Non-Israelite Wife Ezr 10:29
Called Ramath of the South: A Place Probably in the South of the Tribe of Simeon Jos 19:8 · 1Sa 30:27

Ramoth-Gilead in the Possession of the Syrians 1Ki 22:3

Ramoth-Gilead
A City of the Territory of the Tribe of Gad, and One of the Cities of Refuge Deu 4:43 · Jos 20:8 · 1Ch 6:80
Also Called Ramah 2Ki 8:2 · 2Ch 22:6
Besieged by Israel and Judah; Ahab Killed There 1Ki 22:29–36 · 2Ch 18:1
Elisha Anoints Jehu to be King There 2Ki 9:1–6
One of Solomon's Commissaries There 1Ki 4:13
Recovered by Joram; Joram Wounded There 2Ki 8:28, 29 · 2Ki 9:14, 15 · 2Ch 22:5, 6

Ransom of a Man's Life Exo 21:30 · Exo 30:12 · Job 36:18 · Psa 49:7, 8 · Pro 6:35 · Pro 13:8 · Hos 13:14
Ransom: Figurative Job 33:24 · Isa 35:10 · Isa 51:10 · Mat 20:28 · 1Ti 2:6

Rape Gen 34:2 · Psa 82:3 · Gen 6:11 · Psa 72:4 · Ecc 4:1 · 2Sa 13:12–14 · Isa 13:16 · 2Sa 13:20
Rape of Tamar by Amnon; Avenged in the Death of Amnon at the Hand of Absalom, Tamar's Brother 2Sa 13:6–29, 32, 33
Rape of the Servant of a Levite, by Benjamites Jdg 19:22–30 · Jdg 20:35

Rape
Captives Afflicted With Isa 13:16 · Lam 5:11 · Zec 14:2
The Law of Moses Imposed Death Penalty For Deu 22:25–27

Rapha
Also Called Rephaiah: A Descendant of Jonathan 1Ch 8:37 · 1Ch 9:43
An Ancestor of Certain Philistine Warriors, (Margins) 2Sa 21:16, 20, 22 · 1Ch 20:4, 6, 8
Son of Benjamin 1Ch 8:2

Raphu: A Benjamite Num 13:9

Rapture 1Th 4:17 · Mat 24:29–31 · Rev 1:7 · 1Th 4:16 · Tts 2:13 · Rev 3:10 · 1Co 15:52 · Luk 21:34–36 · Mat 24:36 · Heb 9:28

Rashness
David, in his Generosity to Ziba 2Sa 16:4 · 2Sa 19:26–29
General Scriptures Concerning Psa 116:11 · Pro 14:29 · Pro 19:2 · Pro 21:5 · Pro 25:8 · Pro 29:20 · Ecc 5:2 · Ecc 7:9
Israel's Vow to Destroy the Benjamites Jdg 21:1–23
James and John, in Desiring to Call Down Fire Upon the Samaritans Luk 9:54
Jephthah's Vow Jdg 11:31–39
Josiah, in Fighting Against Pharaoh-Necho 2Ch 35:20–24
Julius, the Roman Centurion, in Rejecting Paul's Counsel Act 27:11
Moses, in Killing the Egyptian Exo 2:11, 12 · Act 7:24, 25

- **Naaman, in Refusing to Immerse (Lxx: Baptizo) Himself in the Jordan River** 2Ki 5:11, 12
- **Paul, in Persisting in Going to Jerusalem, Against the Repeated Admonitions of the Holy Spirit** Act 21:4
- **Rehoboam, in Forsaking the Counsel of the Old Men** 1Ki 12:8–15
- **Uzzah, in Steadying the Ark of the Covenant** 2Sa 6:6, 7
- **when he Struck the Rock** Num 20:10–12

Raven
- **A Black Carnivorous Bird** Pro 30:17 · Songs 5:11
- **Cared for by Divine Providence** Luk 12:24
- **Fed Elijah** 1Ki 17:4–6
- **Forbidden As Food** Lev 11:15 · Deu 14:14
- **Preserved by Noah in the Ark** Gen 8:7

Razor
- **Figurative** Psa 52:2 · Isa 7:20 · Eze 5:1
- **Nazarite Forbidden to Use** Num 6:5

Reading a Horoscope Lev 19:31 · Deu 4:19 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Isa 47:13 · Lev 20:6 · Act 19:19 · Deu 18:10–12 · 2Ki 21:6

Reading God's Word 2Ti 3:16, 17 · Psa 119:105 · Mat 4:4 · Heb 4:12 · Rom 15:4 · 1Ti 4:13 · Psa 119:18 · Joh 1:1 · 1Pe 2:2 · Joh 15:7

Reading the Bible Psa 119:105 · Rom 15:4 · Jos 1:8 · Job 23:12 · Psa 119:18 · 2Ti 3:16

Reading the Word of God 2Ti 3:16 · Heb 4:12 · Rom 15:4 · Mar 13:31 · Psa 119:105 · Joh 1:1 · Psa 119:11 · 2Ti 2:15

Reading your Bible 2Ti 3:16 · Jos 1:8 · Psa 119:105 · Rom 15:4 · Psa 119:11 · Heb 4:12 · 2Ti 2:15 · Col 3:16 · Mat 4:4 · Psa 119:9

Reading: Taught Deu 6:9 · Deu 11:20

Reaia: Son of Micah, a Reubenite 1Ch 5:5

Reaiah
- **A Man of Judah, Son of Shobal** 1Ch 4:2
- **A Man of Judah, Son of Shobal: Apparently Called Haroeh** 1Ch 2:52
- **Ancestor of a Family Which Returned to Jerusalem from Captivity in Babylon** Ezr 2:47 · Neh 7:50

Real Estate Pro 22:7 · Pro 24:27 · Pro 31:16 · Pro 22:16

Real Love 1 Joh 5:3 · Rom 13:10 · Rom 5:5 · Joh 13:34

Reality 1Co 2:14 · Heb 4:12 · Php 4:8 · Rom 1:20 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · 1Pe 2:11 · Heb 11:1 · Job 38:36

Reaping is the Cutting of the Corn in Harvest Job 24:6 · Lev 23:10

Reaping What you Sow Gal 6:7 · 2Co 9:6 · Pro 22:8 · Job 4:8 · Luk 6:38 · Gal 6:8 · Pro 11:18 · Hos 8:7 · Psa 126:5 · Gal 6:9

Reaping
- **A Time of Great Rejoicing** Psa 126:5, 6
- **Both Men and Women Engaged In** Rut 2:8, 9
- **Corn After, Was Bound up Into Sheaves** Gen 37:7 · Psa 129:7
- **Figurative** Psa 126:6 · Hos 10:12, 13
- **Gathering in Souls to God** Joh 4:38
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Psa 129:7
- **Ministers Receiving Temporal Provision for Spiritual** 1Co 9:11
- **Mode of Gathering the Corn For, Alluded To** Psa 129:7 · Isa 17:5
- **Often Unprofitable on Account of Sin** Jer 12:13
- **Persons Engaged in Fed by the Master Who Himself Presided at Their Meals** Rut 2:14
- **Persons Engaged in Received Wages** Joh 4:36 · Jam 5:4
- **Persons Engaged in Under the Guidance of a Steward** Rut 2:5, 6
- **Persons Engaged in Visited by the Master** Rut 2:4 · 2Ki 4:18
- **Receiving the Reward of Righteousness** Hos 10:12 · Gal 6:8, 9
- **Receiving the Reward of Wickedness** Job 4:8 · Pro 22:8 · Hos 8:7 · Gal 6:8
- **The Ark of the Covenant Returned by the Philistines at the Time of** 1Sa 6:13
- **The Final Judgment** Mat 13:30, 39–43
- **The Jews not to Reap: During the Sabbatical Year** Lev 25:5
- **The Jews not to Reap: During the Year of Jubilee** Lev 25:11
- **The Jews not to Reap: The Corners of Their Fields** Lev 19:9 · Lev 23:22
- **The Jews not to Reap: The Fields of Others** Deu 23:25
- **The Jews often Hindered From, on Account of Their Sins** Mic 6:15
- **The Judgments of God on the Antichristian World** Rev 14:14–16
- **The Sickle Used For** Deu 16:9 · Mar 4:29

Reason Jam 3:17 · Isa 1:18 · 1Pe 3:15 · Pro 16:25 · Col 2:8

Reasoning of Paul from the Scriptures Act 17:2 · Act 18:4, 19 · Act 24:25

Reasoning of the Pharisees Luk 5:21, 22 · Luk 20:5

Reasoning with God Job 13:3, 17–28

Reasoning
- **God Reasons With Men** Exo 4:11 · Exo 20:5, 11 · Isa 1:18 · Isa 5:3, 4 · Isa 43:26 · Hos 4:1 · Mic 6:2
- **Natural Understanding** Dan 4:36
- **Not a Sufficient Guide in Human Affairs** Deu 12:8 · Pro 3:5 · Pro 14:12
- **The Gospel Cannot be Explained By** 1Co 1:18–28 · 1Co 2:1–14
- **To be Applied to Godly Living** 1Co 10:15 · 1Pe 3:15

Reba: Killed by the Israelites Num 31:8 · Jos 13:21

Rebaptism Act 2:38 · Act 22:16 · Act 10:48 · Eph 4:4, 5 · Act 2:41 · Gal 3:27 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Rom 6:3

Rebekah (Rebecca)
- **Becomes Isaac's Wife** Gen 24:15–67 · Gen 25:20
- **Burial Place of** Gen 49:31
- **Called Rebecca** Rom 9:10
- **Displeased With Esau's Wives** Gen 26:34, 35
- **Mother of Esau and Jacob** Gen 25:21–28
- **Passes As Isaac's Sister** Gen 26:6–11
- **Prompts Jacob to Deceive Isaac** Gen 27:5–29
- **Sends Jacob to Laban, Her Brother** Gen 27:42–46
- **The Daughter of Bethuel, the Grandniece of Abraham** Gen 22:20–23

Rebellion Against God
- **Connected With: Contempt of God** Psa 107:11
- **Connected With: Injustice and Corruption** Isa 1:23
- **Connected With: Man is Prone To** Deu 31:27 · Rom 7:14–18
- **Connected With: Stubbornness** Deu 31:27
- **Connected With: The Heart is the Seat of** Jer 5:23 · Mat 15:18, 19 · Heb 3:12
- **Exhibited in Departing from Him** Isa 59:13
- **Exhibited in Departing from his Instituted Worship** Exo 32:8, 9 · Jos 22:16–19
- **Exhibited in Departing from his Precepts** Dan 9:5
- **Exhibited in Despising his Counsels** Psa 107:11
- **Exhibited in Despising his Law** Neh 9:26
- **Exhibited in Distrusting his Power** Eze 17:15
- **Exhibited in Murmuring Against Him** Num 20:3, 10
- **Exhibited in Rebellion Against Governors Appointed by Him** Jos 1:18
- **Exhibited in Refusing to Hearken to Him** Deu 9:23 · Eze 20:8 · Zec 7:11
- **Exhibited in Rejecting his Government** 1Sa 8:7 · 1Sa 15:23
- **Exhibited in Revolting from Him** Isa 1:5 · Isa 31:6
- **Exhibited in Sinning Against Light** Job 24:13 · Joh 15:22 · Act 13:41
- **Exhibited in Unbelief** Deu 9:23 · Psa 106:24, 25
- **Exhibited in Walking After Our own Thoughts** Isa 65:2

Forbidden Num 14:9 · Jos 22:19

Forgiven Upon Repentance Neh 9:26, 27

God Alone Can Forgive Dan 9:9

God is Ready to Forgive Neh 9:17

Guilt of Aggravated by God's Fatherly Care Isa 1:2

Guilt of Aggravated by God's Unceasing Invitations to Return to Him Isa 65:2

Guilt of To be Confessed Lam 1:18, 20 · Dan 9:5

Guilt of To be Deprecated Jos 22:29
Heinousness of 1Sa 15:23
Ingratitude of-Illustrated Isa 1:2, 3
Israelites Deu 9:23, 24
Jeroboam 1Ki 12:28–33
Kingdom of Israel Hos 7:14 · Hos 13:16
Korah Num 16:11
Ministers: Cautioned Against Eze 2:8
Ministers: Sent to Those Guilty of Eze 2:3–7 · Eze 3:4–9 · Mar 12:4–8
Ministers: should Remind Their People of Past Deu 9:7 · Deu 31:27
Ministers: should Testify Against Isa 30:8, 9 · Eze 17:12 · Eze 44:6
Ministers: should Warn Against Num 14:9
Moses and Aaron Num 20:12, 24
Pharaoh Exo 5:1, 2
Promises to Those Who Avoid Deu 28:1–13 · 1Sa 12:14
Provokes Christ Exo 23:20, 21 · 1Co 10:9
Provokes God Num 16:30 · Neh 9:26
Punishment For Lev 26:14–39 · 1Sa 12:15 · Isa 1:20 · Jer 4:16–18 · Eze 20:8, 38
Punishment for Teaching Jer 28:16
Religious Instruction Designed to Prevent Psa 78:5, 8
Saul 1Sa 15:9, 23
They Who are Guilty of Aggravate Their Sin By Job 34:27
They Who are Guilty of Brought Low For Psa 107:11, 12
They Who are Guilty of Cast out in Their Sins For Psa 5:10
They Who are Guilty of Cast out of the Church For Eze 20:38
They Who are Guilty of Delivered Into the Hands of Enemies on Account of Neh 9:26, 27
They Who are Guilty of Denounced Isa 30:1
They Who are Guilty of Have God As Their Enemy Isa 63:10
They Who are Guilty of Have God's Hand Against Them 1Sa 12:15 · Psa 106:26, 27
They Who are Guilty of Impoverished For Psa 68:6
They Who are Guilty of Increase In, Though Chastised Isa 1:5
They Who are Guilty of Persevere In Deu 9:7, 24
They Who are Guilty of Practise Hypocrisy to Hide Hos 7:14
They Who are Guilty of Warned not to Exalt Themselves Psa 66:7
Vexes the Holy Spirit Isa 63:10
Zedekiah 2Ch 36:13
Rebellion
Absalom 2Sa 15:1 · 2Sa 16:1 · 2Sa 17:1 · 2Sa 18:1
Revolt of the Ten Tribes 1Ki 12:16–20 · 2Ch 10:1 · 2Ch 13:5–12
Sheba 2Sa 20:1
Treasonable Pro 17:11
Rebellious Children Pro 30:17 · Exo 20:12 · Col 3:20 · Lev 20:9 · Pro 29:15 · Pro 29:17 · Pro 22:6 · Pro 13:24 · Pro 22:15 · Eph 6:4
Rebirth Joh 3:3 · 2Co 5:17 · Tts 3:5 · Mat 18:3 · Joh 14:6 · Mar 16:16 · Rom 6:4 · 1 Joh 4:1
Rebuilding 2Co 5:1 · Isa 9:10 · 1Pe 2:5 · Dan 9:27 · Mat 24:15 · Amo 9:14 · Dan 9:26 · Dan 9:25 · Psa 127:1 · Pro 24:3
Rebuilding the Temple Joh 2:19–21 · 1Co 3:16 · Dan 11:31 · Rev 11:2 · Mat 24:15 · 1Co 6:19 · Isa 56:8
Rebuke 1Co 5:11–13 · 2Ti 3:16 · Lev 19:17 · Pro 17:10 · Gal 6:1 · Pro 13:1 · Jam 5:20 · Mat 18:15 · Pro 12:1
Rebuking Mat 18:15–17 · Pro 27:5 · Gal 6:1 · Tts 2:15 · 2Ti 4:2 · 2Ti 3:16, 17 · Jam 5:20 · Luk 17:3, 4 · Pro 1:23 · Pro 27:6
Rebuking Evil Joh 16:33 · 1Pe 5:8 · Act 10:38 · 1 Joh 4:4 · Joh 8:31, 32 · Mat 18:18 · Rom 8:9 · Gen 12:3 · Mat 28:18 · Rom 5:1
Receiving the Holy Spirit Act 2:38 · Act 1:8 · Luk 11:13 · Act 19:6 · Eph 1:13 · Rom 8:26 · Joh 3:5 · Act 1:5 · Act 2:4 · Joh 7:37–39
Rechab
Father of Jehonadab 2Ki 10:15, 23 · 1Ch 2:55 · Jer 35:6, 8, 16, 19
Father of Jehonadab: Ancestor of the Rechabites Jer 35:1
Father of Malchiah Neh 3:14
Son of Rimmon: Murders Ish-Bosheth, Son of Saul; Put to Death by David 2Sa 4:5–12
Rechabites
A Family of Kenites Descended from Rechab, Through Jonadab 1Ch 2:55 · Jer 35:6
Adhere to the Injunction of Abstinence; Perpetuation of the Family Promised As a Reward Jer 35:1
Descended from Hemath 1Ch 2:55
Enjoined by Jonadab to Drink No Wine Jer 35:6
Obedience of, a Sign to Israel Jer 35:12–17
Perpetuity To, Promised Jer 35:18, 19
Prohibited by Jonadab from Forming Settlements or Drinking Jer 35:6–8
The Head of, Assisted Jehu in his Conspiracy Against The 2Ki 10:15–17
Rechah: A City of Unknown Location 1Ch 4:12
Reciprocity: General Scriptures Concerning Rom 15:27 · 1Co 9:11 · Gal 6:6
Recognition Pro 3:27 · Col 3:23 · Rom 12:12 · Act 20:35 · Mat 25:21 · Rom 12:1 · Jam 1:17 · Rom 8:28
Reconciliation With God
A Pledge of Final Salvation Rom 5:10
Blotting out the Hand-Writing of Ordinances is Necessary To Eph 2:16 · Col 2:14
Effected for Men by Christ As High Priest Heb 2:17
Effected for Men by God in Christ 2Co 5:19
Effected for Men by the Blood of Christ Eph 2:13 · Col 1:20
Effected for Men by the Death of Christ Rom 5:10 · Eph 2:16 · Col 1:21, 22
Effected for Men without Strength Rom 5:6
Effected for Men: While Alienated from God Col 1:21
Effected for Men: While Enemies to God Rom 5:10
Effected for Men: Yet Sinners Rom 5:8
Effects of Access to God Rom 5:2 · Eph 2:18
Effects of Peace of God Rom 5:1 · Eph 2:16, 17
Effects of Union of Jews and Gentiles Eph 2:14
Effects of Union of Things in Heaven and Earth Col 1:20 · Eph 1:10
Ministers, in Christ's Stead, should Beseech Men to Seek 2Co 5:20
Necessity For-Illustrated Mat 5:24–26
Predicted Dan 9:24 · Isa 53:5
Proclaimed by Angels at the Birth of Christ Luk 2:14
The Ministry of Committed to Ministers 2Co 5:18, 19
Typified Lev 8:15 · Lev 16:20
Reconciliation
Between Esau and Jacob Gen 33:4, 11
Between God and Man Lev 8:15 · Eze 45:15 · Dan 9:24 · Rom 5:1, 10 · Rom 11:15 · 2Co 5:18–21 · Eph 2:15–18 · Col 1:20–22 · Heb 2:17
Between Man and Man Mat 5:23–26
Between Pilate and Herod Antipas Luk 23:12
Reconnoissance of Jericho Jos 2:1–24
Reconnoissance
Beth-El Jdg 1:23
Laish Jdg 18:2–10
Recovery 2Co 5:17 · Jos 1:9 · Jer 17:14 · Eph 2:8 · 1Sa 30:8 · Jer 30:17 · Isa 41:17 · 1Pe 2:24 · Psa 147:3 · 1 Joh 4:18
Recreation Mar 6:31 · Exo 20:10 · Ecc 3:13 · 1Ti 4:7, 8 · Mat 6:33
Recreation (Rest): Jesus Takes, from the Pressures of his Ministry Mar 6:31, 32 · Mar 7:24
Recycling Joh 6:12 · Num 35:33 · Gen 2:15 · Psa 24:1 · Exo 23:10, 11
Red Heifer of Purification Num 19:1
Red Sea
Israelites Camp Beside Exo 14:2, 9 · Num 14:25 · Num 21:4 · Num 33:10, 11 · Deu 1:40 · Deu 2:1–3
Israelites Cross; Pharaoh and his Army Drowned In

Exo 14:1 · Exo 15:1, 4, 11, 19 · Num 33:8 · Deu 11:4 · Jos 2:10 · Jos 4:23 · Jos 24:6, 7 · Jdg 11:16 · 2Sa 22:16 · Neh 9:9–11 · Psa 66:6 · Psa 78:13, 53 · Psa 106:7–11, 22 · Psa 136:13–15 · Isa 43:16, 17 · Act 7:36 · 1Co 10:1, 2 · Heb 11:29
Solomon Builds Ships Beside 1Ki 9:26
The Boundary of the Promised Land Exo 23:31
The Locusts Which Devastated Egypt Destroyed In Exo 10:19
The Wilderness of Exo 13:18
Redeeming the Time Col 4:5 · Psa 90:12 · Eph 5:15–17 · Rom 12:2 · 2Co 6:2 · Joh 3:16 · Rom 13:11 · Eph 5:14 · Gal 6:10 · Jer 29:11
Redemption is by Christ Mat 20:28 · Gal 3:13
Redemption is by the Blood of Christ Act 20:28 · Heb 9:12 · 1Pe 1:19 · Rev 5:9
Redemption is From
All Evil Gen 48:16
All Iniquity Psa 130:8 · Tts 2:14
All Troubles Psa 25:22
Death Hos 13:14
Destruction Psa 103:4
Enemies Psa 106:10, 11 · Jer 15:21
The Bondage of the Law Gal 4:5
The Curse of the Law Gal 3:13
The Power of Sin Rom 6:18, 22
The Power of the Grave Psa 49:15
The Present Evil World Gal 1:4
Vain Conversation 1Pe 1:18
Redemption is of God Isa 44:21–23 · Isa 43:1 · Luk 1:68
Redemption of Our Souls Psa 111:9 · Psa 130:7 · Mat 20:28 · Mar 10:45 · Luk 2:38 · Act 20:28 · Rom 3:24–26 · 1Co 1:30 · 1Co 6:20 · 1Co 7:23 · Gal 1:4 · Gal 2:20 · Gal 4:4, 5 · Eph 1:7 · Eph 5:2 · Col 1:14, 20–22 · 1Ti 2:6 · Tts 2:14 · Heb 9:12, 15 · 1Pe 1:18, 19 · Rev 5:9, 10
Redemption of Persons or Property Lev 25:25–34 · Lev 27:2–13, 14–33 · Rut 4:3–10
Redemption or Salvation 1 Joh 1:9 · Eph 2:8 · Act 3:19 · 1 Joh 2:2
Redemption
A Subject for Praise Isa 44:22, 23 · Isa 51:11
Christ is Made, to Us 1Co 1:30
Christ Sent to Effect Gal 4:4, 5
Corruptible Things Cannot Purchase 1Pe 1:18
Defined 1Co 6:20 · 1Co 7:23
Eternal Heb 9:12
Man Cannot Effect Psa 49:7
Manifests The: Grace of God Isa 52:3
Manifests The: Love and Pity of God Isa 63:9 · Joh 3:16 · Rom 6:8 · 1 Joh 4:10
Manifests The: Power of God Isa 50:2
Old Testament Saints Partakers of Heb 9:15
Plenteous Psa 130:7
Precious Psa 49:8
Procures for Us: Adoption Gal 4:4, 5
Procures for Us: Forgiveness of Sin Eph 1:7 · Col 1:14
Procures for Us: Justification Rom 3:24
Procures for Us: Purification Tts 2:14
Redemption Money Paid to Priests Num 3:46–51
Subjects of The Body Rom 8:23
Subjects of The Inheritance Eph 1:14
Subjects of The Life Psa 103:4 · Lam 3:58
Subjects of The Soul Psa 49:8
The Present Life, the Only Season For Job 36:18, 19
They Who Partake of Alone Can Learn the Songs of Heaven Rev 14:3, 4
They Who Partake of are a Peculiar People 2Sa 7:23 · Tts 2:14 · 1Pe 2:9
They Who Partake of are Assured of Job 19:25 · Psa 31:5
They Who Partake of are First-Fruits to God Rev 14:4
They Who Partake of are Sealed to the Day of Eph 4:30
They Who Partake of are the Property of God Isa 43:1 · 1Co 6:20
They Who Partake of are Zealous of Good Works Eph 2:10 · Tts 2:14 · 1Pe 2:9
They Who Partake of Commit Themselves to God Psa 31:5
They Who Partake of Have an Earnest of the Completion of Eph 1:14 · 2Co 1:22
They Who Partake of Praise God For Psa 71:23 · Psa 103:4 · Rev 5:9
They Who Partake of Pray for the Completion of Psa 26:11 · Psa 44:26
They Who Partake of Shall Return to Zion With Joy Isa 35:10
They Who Partake of should be Without Fear Isa 43:1
They Who Partake of should Glorify God For 1Co 6:20
They Who Partake of Wait for the Completion of Rom 8:23 · Php 3:20, 21 · Tts 2:11–13
They Who Partake of Walk Safely in Holiness Isa 35:8, 9
Typified: Atonement-Money Exo 30:12–15
Typified: Bond-Servant Lev 25:47–54
Typified: First-Born Exo 13:11–15 · Num 18:15
Typified: Israel Exo 6:6
Reed of Weakness 1Ki 14:15 · 2Ki 18:21 · Isa 36:6 · Isa 42:3 · Eze 29:6 · Mat 11:7 · Mat 12:20
Reed used As a Measuring Device (Six Cubits) Eze 40:3–8 · Eze 41:8 · Eze 42:16–19 · Eze 45:1 · Rev 11:1 · Rev 21:15, 16
Reed
A Water Plant Isa 19:6, 7 · Isa 35:7 · Jer 51:32
Jesus Hit With Mat 27:30 · Mar 15:19
Mockingly Given to Jesus As a Symbol of Royalty Mat 27:29
Reelaiah
A Returned Captive from Babylon Ezr 2:2
Called Raamiah Neh 7:7
Refiner's Fire 1Pe 1:7 · Isa 48:10 · Job 23:10 · Pro 17:3 · Psa 66:10 · 1Pe 5:10 · 1Pe 1:6 · Mal 3:2, 3 · Isa 1:25 · Jer 9:7
Refining of Gold 1Ch 28:18
Refining of Silver 1Ch 29:4
Refining of the Corrective Judgments of God Isa 1:25 · Isa 48:10 · Jer 9:7 · Zec 13:9 · Mal 3:2, 3
Refining of the Purity of the Word of God Psa 18:30 · Psa 119:140
Refining of Wine Isa 25:6
Reflection Jer 29:11 · Deu 31:6 · Joh 8:32 · 1Co 13:12 · Pro 27:19 · Joh 13:35 · Jam 1:23 · Joh 3:16 · 2Co 3:18 · Heb 13:5
Refreshing Act 3:19–21 · Jer 31:25 · Psa 23:3 · Pro 3:7, 8 · 1Co 16:18 · Rom 13:11 · Phm 1:7 · Jde 1:24 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Joh 16:13
Refuge of Christ Heb 6:18
Refuge
Cities of from the Avenger of Blood Exo 21:13, 14 · Num 35:11–32 · Deu 4:41–43 · Deu 19:2–13 · Jos 20:1–6
Cities of List of Jos 20:7–9
Cities of Roads Made To Deu 19:3
Refugee Slaves: Laws Concerning Deu 23:15, 16
Regem: Son of Jahdai 1Ch 2:47
Regem-Melech: A Captive Sent As a Messenger from the Jews in Babylon to Jerusalem Zec 7:2
Regency: General Scriptures Concerning 1Ki 22:47 · 2Ki 15:5
Regeneration
General Scriptures Concerning Deu 29:4 · Deu 30:6 · 1Ki 8:58 · Psa 36:9 · Psa 51:2, 7, 10 · Psa 65:3 · Psa 68:18 · Psa 87:4, 6 · Psa 110:3 · Pro 4:23 · Pro 12:28 · Pro 14:27 · Pro 16:1 · Isa 1:16, 17, 25 · Isa 4:4 · Isa 12:3 · Isa 26:12 · Isa 29:23 · Isa 32:3, 4, 15, 17 · Isa 35:5, 6 · Isa 42:16 · Isa 43:7 · Isa 44:3–5 · Isa 49:9 · Isa 55:1–3 · Jer 13:23 · Jer 17:13, 14 · Jer 24:7 · Jer 31:3, 33, 34 · Jer 32:38–40 · Jer 33:6 · Eze 11:19, 20 · Eze 16:9 · Eze 18:31 · Eze 36:26, 27, 29 · Eze 37:1–14 · Eze 44:7, 9 · Zec 12:10 · Mat 12:33–35, 43, 44 · Mat 13:23, 33 · Mat 18:3 · Mar 4:20, 26–29 · Mar 5:19, 20 · Mar 10:15 · Luk 1:16, 17 · Luk 8:35, 38, 39 · Luk 13:21 · Luk 18:17 · Joh 1:4, 13, 16 · Joh 3:3–8 · Joh 4:10, 14 · Joh 5:24 · Joh 6:44, 45, 47, 50, 51, 57 · Joh 8:12, 32, 36 · Joh 10:9, 10 · Joh 13:8 · Joh 15:1, 3 · Joh 17:2 · Act 2:38, 47 · Act 3:26 · Act 11:17, 21 · Act 15:9 · Act 16:14 · Act 21:19 · Act 26:18 · Rom 2:28, 29 · Rom 6:3–23 · Rom 7:6, 24, 25 · Rom 8:2–6, 9, 13–16 · Rom 12:2 · Rom 15:16 · 1Co 1:9, 24,

30 · 1Co 2:12, 14–16 · 1Co 3:6, 7, 9 · 1Co 6:11 · 1Co 12:6, 13 · 1Co 15:10 · 2Co 1:21, 22 · 2Co 3:3, 18 · 2Co 4:6 · 2Co 5:5, 17 · Gal 2:20 · Gal 4:29 · Gal 6:15 · Eph 2:1, 5, 8, 10 · Eph 4:7, 8, 16, 21–24 · Eph 5:14 · Php 1:6 · Col 2:11–13 · Col 3:9, 10 · 2Th 2:13 · Tts 3:5, 6 · Heb 4:1–12 · Heb 8:10, 11 · Heb 10:16, 17, 22, 23 · Jam 1:18 · Jam 5:19, 20 · 1Pe 1:2, 3, 22, 23 · 1Pe 2:3 · 2Pe 1:3, 4 · 1 Joh 2:27, 29 · 1 Joh 3:9, 14 · 1 Joh 4:7 · 1 Joh 5:1, 4, 5, 11, 12, 18

Jacob Gen 32:29

King Saul 1Sa 10:9

Saul of Tarsus Act 9:3–18

Regicide of Ahaziah 2Ki 9:27

Regicide of Amaziah 2Ki 14:19, 20

Regicide of Ehud Jdg 3:16–23

Regicide of Elah 1Ki 16:9–11

Regicide of Ish-Bosheth 2Sa 4:5–8

Topical Index — Rehoboth–Reproof

Rehoboth: The Name Given to a Well That Was Dug by Isaac and his Servants Gen 26:22

Rehum

A Captive Who Returned to Jerusalem from Babylon Ezr 2:2

A Captive Who Returned to Jerusalem from Babylon: Called Nehum Neh 7:7

A Chancellor Who Wrote a Letter to Artaxerxes, Influencing Him Against the Jews Ezr 4:8, 9, 17, 23

A Jew of the Exile Who Signed the Covenant With Nehemiah Neh 10:25

A Levite Who Repaired Part of the Wall of Jerusalem Neh 3:17

A Priest Who Returned to Jerusalem from the Captivity in Babylon Neh 12:3

Rei: An Israelite Who Remained Loyal to David at the Time of the Usurpation of Adonijah 1Ki 1:8

Reincarnation Heb 9:27 · Job 14:10–12 · Ecc 12:7 · Psa 78:39 · 2Sa 12:23 · Job 14:14 · Job 16:22 · Mat 25:46 · Job 7:9, 10 · 2Co 5:8

Rejection Joh 15:18 · 1Pe 2:4 · Psa 27:10 · 2Co 12:9 · Psa 94:14 · Isa 53:3 · 1Pe 5:7 · Joh 1:11 · Luk 10:16 · Psa 118:22

Rejoicing Php 4:4 · Rom 5:3 · Luk 10:20 · Rom 12:15 · Isa 61:10 · Act 16:33, 34 · Luk 15:10 · Rom 15:13

Rejuvenation Jer 17:7, 8 · Pro 11:25 · Act 3:20, 21

Rekem

A City in Territory of Benjamin Jos 18:27

A King of the Midianites, Killed by the Israelites Num 31:8 · Jos 13:21

A Son of Hebron 1Ch 2:43, 44

Relationship with God Rom 5:8 · Rev 3:20 · Joh 3:16 · Jer 29:11 · Heb 11:6 · Joh 14:6 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Joh 6:40 · 1Pe 5:6, 7 · Joh 15:5

Relationships Gen 2:24 · Gen 2:18 · 2Co 6:14 · 1Co 6:18 · 1Co 15:33 · Rom 12:1, 2 · 1Pe 4:8 · Gal 5:19–21 · 1Th 5:11 · 1Pe 3:7

Relationships in Heaven Mat 22:30 · Luk 15:7 · 1 Joh 2:3, 4

Relatives 1Ti 5:8 · 1 Joh 4:8 · 1 Joh 4:1

Relativism Pro 14:12 · Pro 26:4, 5 · Jdg 21:25

Regicide of Joash 2Ki 12:20, 21

Regicide of Joram 2Ki 9:24

Regicide of King Saul 2Sa 1:16

Regicide of Nadab 1Ki 15:27–29

Regicide of Pekah 2Ki 15:30

Regicide of Pekahiah 2Ki 15:25

Regicide of Sennacherib 2Ki 19:36, 37 · Isa 37:37, 38

Regicide of Shallum 2Ki 15:14

Regicide of Zachariah 2Ki 15:10

Registration of Citizens Isa 4:3

Regret Php 3:13 · 2Co 7:10 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Isa 43:18, 19 · Mar 11:24 · Ecc 7:10 · Joe 2:25 · Rom 8:28 · 1Pe 5:8 · 1Pe 5:10, 11

Regular Church Attendance Mat 18:20 · Col 3:16 · Act 2:42 · Rom 12:5 · Luk 4:16 · Mat 16:18 · Rom 10:17 · Mat 6:33 · Act 20:28

Rehabiah: Son of Eliezer 1Ch 23:17 · 1Ch 24:21 · 1Ch 26:25

Rehabilitation Jam 5:16 · Eze 36:26 · 2Co 5:17 · Isa 1:16, 17 · Isa 48:10 · Job 16:11, 12 · Gal 2:20

Rehob

A Levite Who Sealed the Covenant With Nehemiah Neh 10:11

A Levitical City of Asher Jos 19:30 · Jos 21:31 · 1Ch 6:75

A Levitical City of Asher: Canaanites not Driven From Jdg 1:31

A Town in Northern Palestine: Called Beth-Rehob 2Sa 10:6

A Town in Northern Palestine: Possessed by the Syrians 2Sa 10:6, 8

A Town in Northern Palestine: The Limit of the Investigation Made by the Twelve Spies Num 13:21

An Unlocated Town of Asher Jos 19:28

Father of Hadadezer, King of Zobah 2Sa 8:3, 12

Rehoboam

Builds Fortified Cities; is Temporarily Prosperous 2Ch 11:5–23

Called Roboam Mat 1:7

Death of 1Ki 14:31 · 2Ch 12:16

Genealogy and Descendants of 1Ch 3:1 · Mat 1:1

Invaded by the King of Egypt and Plundered 1Ki 14:25–28 · 2Ch 12:1–12

Refuses to Reform Abuses 1Ki 12:1–15 · 2Ch 10:1–15

Successor to Solomon As King 1Ki 11:43 · 2Ch 9:31

Ten Tribes, Under the Leadership of Jeroboam, Successfully Revolt From 1Ki 12:16–24 · 2Ch 10:16–19 · 2Ch 11:1–4

Rehoboth

A City Built by Asshur Gen 10:11

A City of the Edomites Gen 36:37 · 1Ch 1:48

Relaxing Php 4:6 · Pro 12:25 · Ecc 11:10 · 1Pe 5:6 · Luk 21:34 · Joh 1:12

Reliability Luk 16:10 · 2Ti 3:16 · 2Pe 1:20, 21 · Heb 4:12 · 1Co 4:2–4 · 1Th 2:13

Religion

False Deu 32:31–33

National: Established by Jeroboam 1Ki 12:26–33

National: Priests Supported by the State 1Ki 18:19 · 2Ch 11:13–15

National: Subverted by Jeroboam 1Ki 12:26–33 · 2Ch 11:13–15

National: Supported by Taxes Exo 30:11–16 · Exo 38:26

Natural Job 12:7–16 · Job 35:10–12 · Job 37:1–24 · Psa 8:1–9 · Psa 19:1–6 · Act 14:17 · Act 17:23–28 · Rom 1:18–20 · Rom 10:16–18

Outstanding Religious Persons: Abel Gen 4:4–8 · Heb 11:4

Outstanding Religious Persons: Abraham Gen 12:1–8 · Gen 15:1 · Gen 17:1 · Gen 18:22–33

Outstanding Religious Persons: Anna, the Prophetess Luk 2:36, 37

Outstanding Religious Persons: Asa 2Ch 14:1 · 2Ch 15:1

Outstanding Religious Persons: Cornelius, Another Centurion Act 10:1

Outstanding Religious Persons: Daniel Dan 6:4–22

Outstanding Religious Persons: Eunice and Lois 2Ti 1:5

Outstanding Religious Persons: Gideon Jdg 6:1 · Jdg 7:1

Outstanding Religious Persons: Hezekiah 2Ki 18:3–7 · 2Ki 19:14–19

Outstanding Religious Persons: Jabez 1Ch 4:9, 10

Outstanding Religious Persons: Jacob Gen 28:10–22 · Gen 32:24–32

Outstanding Religious Persons: Jehoshaphat 2Ch 17:3–9 · 2Ch 19:1 · 2Ch 20:1

Outstanding Religious Persons: Jehu 2Ki 10:16–30

Outstanding Religious Persons: Jethro Exo 18:12

Outstanding Religious Persons: Joshua Jos 1:1

Outstanding Religious Persons: Josiah 2Ki 22:1 · 2Ki 23:1
Outstanding Religious Persons: Moses Exo 3:2–22 · Deu 32:1 · Deu 33:1
Outstanding Religious Persons: Noah Gen 6:1 · Gen 7:1 · Gen 8:1 · Gen 9:1
Outstanding Religious Persons: Samuel 1Sa 3:1
Outstanding Religious Persons: Simeon Luk 2:25–35
Outstanding Religious Persons: Solomon 1Ki 5:3–5 · 2Ch 6:1
Outstanding Religious Persons: The Roman Centurion Luk 7:1–10
Outstanding Religious Persons: The Three Hebrews (Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego) Dan 3:1
Outstanding Religious Persons: Zacharias Luk 1:13, 67–79
True Mat 5:1–48 · Mat 6:1–34 · Mat 7:1–29 · Mat 22:36–40 · Act 10:34, 35 · Rom 8:1–18 · Rom 10:1–13 · Rom 12:1–21 · 1Co 13:1–13 · Gal 5:22–25 · 1Th 5:15–23 · Jam 1:27 · Jam 2:8–26 · 2Pe 1:5–9 · Jde 1:20, 21
Religious Intolerance of Idolatrous Religions, Taught by Moses Exo 22:20 · Deu 13:1 · Deu 17:1–7
Religious Intolerance
Exemplified by Cain Gen 4:8
Exemplified by Elijah 1Ki 18:40
Exemplified by James and John Mar 9:38, 39 · Luk 9:49
Exemplified by Jehu 2Ki 10:18–31
Exemplified by Joshua Num 11:24–28
The Jewish Leaders in Persecuting Paul Act 13:50 · Act 17:5 · Act 18:13 · Act 21:28–31 · Act 22:22, 23 · Act 23:2
The Jewish Leaders in Persecuting Stephen Act 6:9–15 · Act 7:57–59 · Act 8:1–3
The Jewish Leaders in Persecuting the Disciples Act 4:1–3, 15–21 · Act 17:13
Religious Zeal in Punishing Evil People
David 2Sa 1:14 · 2Sa 4:9–12
Elijah 1Ki 18:40
Israelites Jos 22:11–20 · Jdg 20:1
Jehoiada 2Ki 11:18
Jehu 2Ki 10:15–28
Josiah 2Ki 23:20
Moses and Levites Exo 32:20, 26–29
Phinehas Num 25:11–13 · Psa 106:30, 31
Samuel 1Sa 15:33
Religious Zeal without Knowledge Ecc 7:16 · Mat 8:19, 20 · Luk 9:57, 58 · Joh 16:2 · Act 21:20 · Rom 10:2, 3 · Gal 1:13, 14 · Gal 4:17 · Php 1:15–18
Religious Zeal
Andrew and Philip Joh 1:41–46
Anna Luk 2:38
Asa 1Ki 15:11–15 · 2Ch 14:1–5, 15
Elijah 1Ki 19:10
Ephesians Rev 2:2, 3, 6
Exemplified Exo 32:31, 32 · Num 10:29 · Num 11:29 · Deu 9:18, 19 · Jos 24:14–16 · 1Sa 17:26 · 1Ki 8:42, 43 · 1Ki 22:14 · 2Ch 6:33 · Job 6:10 · Psa 9:19, 20 · Psa 40:7–10 · Psa 51:13 · Psa 69:7–9 · Psa 71:17, 18 · Psa 74:10, 18–23 · Psa 94:16 · Psa 101:8 · Psa 115:1, 2 · Psa 119:53, 126, 139, 158 · Pro 28:4 · Ecc 12:9, 10 · Isa 2:3, 5 · Isa 6:8 · Isa 59:17 · Isa 62:1 · Jer 9:1–3 · Jer 13:17 · Jer 17:16 · Jer 18:20 · Jer 20:9 · Jer 26:12–15 · Eze 9:4 · Eze 44:15 · Dan 3:17, 18 · Mic 3:8 · Mic 7:1, 2 · Hab 1:2–4 · Mat 23:37 · Mar 5:19, 20 · Mar 6:6 · Mar 14:29–31 · Mar 16:20 · Luk 1:15–17 · Luk 19:41, 42 · Joh 1:40–42, 45, 46 · Joh 4:34, 35 · Act 4:2, 8–13, 18–20, 31, 33 · Act 5:21, 25, 29–32, 42 · Act 6:4, 10 · Act 8:4, 12, 25, 30, 35, 40 · Act 11:19, 20, 24, 26 · Act 18:24–28 · Rom 1:11 · Rom 9:1–3 · Rom 10:1 · Rom 15:18–21 · 1Co 16:10 · 2Co 5:9 · 2Co 6:11 · 2Co 8:1–5, 16–18 · 2Co 12:20, 21 · Eph 4:25, 26, 32 · Eph 6:21 · Php 1:12–18 · Php 2:22, 26, 30 · Php 4:3 · Col 1:7 · Col 4:7–11 · 1Th 1:2–8 · 1Th 3:1, 2 · 2Pe 1:12, 13, 15 · 2Pe 2:4, 5 · 3 Joh 1:4–7 · Jde 1:3 · Rev 3:19
Exemplified by Paul Act 9:20–29 · Act 13:16–52 · Act 14:1–28 · Act 15:26, 30–36, 41 · Act 16:10, 13, 17, 31, 32 · Act 17:2, 3, 16, 17, 22–31 · Act 18:4–6, 19, 23 · Act 19:8–10, 21 · Act 20:7, 18–27, 31, 33, 34 · Act 21:13 · Act 24:14–25 · Act 26:1–29 · Act 28:23–28, 30, 31 · Rom 1:1 · Rom 9:1–3 · Rom 10:1 · Rom 11:13, 14 · Rom 15:15–32 · 1Co 1:17, 23 · 1Co 2:1–4, 6, 7, 13 · 1Co 3:1, 2, 5–7 · 1Co 4:1–21 · 1Co 9:12, 15–23, 27 · 1Co 10:33 · 1Co 11:1 · 1Co 13:1 · 1Co 15:1–32 · 2Co 1:12, 17–19, 24 · 2Co 2:12–17 · 2Co 3:6, 12 · 2Co 4:1, 2, 5, 8–15 · 2Co 5:11, 13, 14, 18, 20 · 2Co 6:3–10 · 2Co 7:2 · 2Co 10:3, 14–16 · 2Co 11:7, 12, 19, 22–33 · 2Co 12:10, 14, 15, 17–19, 21 · 2Co 13:6–9 · Gal 1:10, 15, 16 · Gal 2:2 · Gal 3:1 · Gal 4:11, 19 · Gal 5:11 · Eph 6:17, 20 · Php 1:17, 18, 20, 22–25, 27 · Php 2:16, 17 · Php 3:4–17 · Php 4:11, 12, 17 · Col 1:24, 28, 29 · Col 2:1 · 1Th 1:5, 6 · 1Th 2:2–6, 8–11 · 2Th 3:7–9 · 1Ti 4:10 · 2Ti 1:3, 7, 11–13 · 2Ti 2:9, 10 · 2Ti 3:10, 11 · Heb 13:18
Ezra Ezr 7:10 · Ezr 9:1 · Ezr 10:1
General Scriptures Concerning Jos 24:15, 16 · 2Sa 24:24, 25 · 1Ki 9:4 · 1Ki 15:14 · 1Ch 29:17 · 2Ch 15:15 · 2Ch 19:3 · Ezr 7:23 · Job 16:19 · Psa 42:1, 2 · Psa 60:4 · Psa 96:2, 3, 10 · Psa 119:139 · Pro 11:30 · Ecc 9:10 · Isa 58:12 · Isa 60:1 · Isa 62:6, 7 · Dan 12:3 · Mic 5:7 · Hab 2:2 · Hag 2:4, 5 · Zec 14:20, 21 · Mat 5:13–16 · Mar 4:21, 22 · Luk 8:16, 17 · Luk 22:32, 33 · Joh 6:27 · Joh 9:4 · Act 10:42 · Act 26:29 · Rom 1:8, 9 · Rom 7:22 · Rom 12:11 · 1Co 5:8 · 1Co 7:29–34 · 1Co 13:3 · 1Co 14:12 · 1Co 15:58 · 2Co 4:8–10, 13, 16–18 · 2Co 7:11 · 2Co 9:2 · Gal 4:18 · Gal 6:9 · Eph 5:15, 16 · Eph 6:14–20 · Php 1:27, 28 · Php 2:15 · Php 3:4–14, 20 · Col 4:5 · 2Th 3:13 · Tts 2:14 · Tts 3:1 · Heb 10:34 · Heb 11:15, 16, 24–27 · Heb 13:13–15 · Jam 5:19, 20 · 1Pe 2:2 · 2Pe 1:10, 11 · 2Pe 3:14 · Jde 1:3–22 · Rev 3:19 · Rev 5:4, 5 · Rev 22:17
Gideon Jdg 6:11–32
Jehoash 2Ki 12:2–16
Jehoiada 2Ki 11:4–17 · 2Ch 23:1–17
Jehu 2Ki 9:1 · 2Ki 10:1
Jephthah Jdg 11:30, 31, 34–39
Jeremiah Jer 25:3, 4
Joshua Num 11:27–29 · Jos 7:6 · Jos 8:28
Josiah 2Ki 22:1 · 2Ki 23:1 · 2Ch 34:3–7, 29–33
King David 2Sa 6:1 · 2Sa 7:2 · 2Sa 8:11, 12
King Saul 1Sa 14:38–44
Moses Exo 2:12 · Exo 11:8 · Exo 32:19, 20
Nehemiah Neh 4:5 · Neh 8:1 · Neh 13:7–9, 15–28
Obadiah 1Ki 18:3, 4
Paul and Barnabas Act 11:22–26 · Act 14:14, 15
Peter Act 2:14–40 · Act 3:12–26
Peter Rebuking Jesus Mat 16:22
Phinehas Num 25:7–13 · Psa 106:30
Phoebe Rom 16:1, 2
Priests 1Ch 9:13 · Ezr 8:17, 18
Samuel 1Sa 12:23 · 1Sa 15:11, 35 · 1Sa 16:1
Shepherds Luk 2:17, 18
The Healed Deaf-Mute Man Mar 7:36
The Restored Leper Mar 1:44, 45
Two Blind Men Proclaiming the Miracle of Healing Mat 9:30, 31
Rely on God Pro 3:5 · Isa 26:4 · 2Co 4:16–18 · Jer 29:11 · Php 4:19 · Joh 6:63 · Exo 14:14 · Jer 33:3 · Joh 15:4, 5 · Php 4:4
Relying on God Isa 41:13 · Php 4:6 · Psa 18:2 · Pro 3:5, 6 · 1Co 10:13 · Rom 12:2 · Jer 29:11 · Psa 34:19 · Joh 10:10
Remaliah: Father of Pekah, King of Israel 2Ki 15:25, 27, 30 · 2Ki 16:1, 5 · 2Ch 28:6 · Isa 7:1, 4 · Isa 8:6
Remarriage 1Co 7:39 · Luk 16:18 · Mat 19:9 · Mat 19:6 · Mat 5:31, 32 · Rom 7:3 · 1Ti 5:8
Remembering Deu 6:12 · Isa 46:9 · Deu 8:2 · 1Co 11:2 · Act 20:35 · Psa 77:11 · 1Co 11:24 · Ecc 12:1 · Rev 2:5 · Psa 143:5
Remembrance Exo 12:14 · Joh 14:26 · Isa 43:26 · Joh 15:13 · Php 1:3 · Psa

103:2 · Luk 22:19, 20 · 1Pe 5:7 · Psa 6:5
Remnant Rom 11:5 · Rom 9:27 · Mic 2:12 · Isa 1:9 · Rev 12:17 · Joe 2:32 · Isa 10:20 · Col 2:8 · Ezr 9:8 · Isa 10:21
Remorse
David Psa 51:1
General Scriptures Concerning Psa 31:10 · Psa 38:2–6 · Psa 51:1–4, 7–17 · Pro 1:25–27 · Pro 5:7–13 · Pro 28:1 · Isa 2:19, 21 · Isa 6:5 · Isa 48:22 · Isa 57:20, 21 · Lam 1:20 · Eze 7:16–18, 25, 26 · Eze 33:10 · Luk 13:28 · Act 2:37 · Act 9:6 · 1 Joh 3:20
Judas Mat 27:3–5
Peter Mat 26:75
Removed from Jerusalem by Zadok at the Time of Absalom's Revolt, But Returned by Command of David 2Sa 15:24–29
Removing Leaders Tts 3:10 · Pro 29:2 · Dan 2:21 · Gal 6:1 · Mat 20:26 · Mat 18:17
Removing Sin 1Co 10:13 · Rom 3:23 · 2Co 5:21 · Rom 6:23 · Rom 5:8 · Gal 5:16 · Mat 18:15 · Pro 28:13 · Gal 5:19–21 · Jam 4:17
Rending
(Ripping, Tearing) of Garments, an Outward Sign of Affliction Gen 37:29, 34 · Gen 44:13 · Num 14:6 · Jdg 11:35 · 2Sa 1:2, 11 · 2Sa 3:31 · 2Sa 13:19, 31 · 2Sa 15:32 · 2Ki 2:12 · 2Ki 5:8 · 2Ki 6:30 · 2Ki 11:14 · 2Ki 19:1 · 2Ki 22:11, 19 · Ezr 9:3, 5 · Job 1:20 · Job 2:12 · Isa 36:22 · Isa 37:1 · Jer 41:5 · Mat 26:65 · Act 14:14
Figurative Joe 2:13
Symbol of the Dissolution of a Kingdom 1Sa 15:27, 28
Renewal 2Co 5:17 · Psa 51:10 · Psa 51:12 · Isa 40:31 · Rom 12:1, 2 · 1Co 10:13 · Rev 21:4 · 2Ti 1:6 · Tts 3:5 · Gal 2:20
Renewing your Mind Php 4:8 · Rom 12:1, 2 · 2Co 4:16 · Php 4:6, 7 · Col 3:2 · Psa 119:11 · 1Pe 1:13 · 2Co 10:4, 5 · Joh 8:32 · Isa 40:31
Renting
Houses Act 28:30
Land Mat 21:33–41 · Luk 20:9–16
Repeated Sin Heb 10:26 · Luk 17:3, 4 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Gal 5:19–21 · Joh 14:15 · 1 Joh 2:1 · Luk 15:7 · Joh 8:34 · Gal 6:7 · 1Co 3:16
Repeating Sin Heb 10:26, 27 · Rom 7:15 · 2Pe 2:20–22 · Rom 6:12 · 1Co 6:9 · Mat 7:21–23 · Rom 6:15 · Rom 6:14 · Php 4:13 · 1 Joh 1:8
Repent 2Pe 3:9 · Mat 4:17 · Luk 13:3 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Act 2:38 · Act 17:30 · Mat 3:8 · Mat 3:2 · Act 11:18 · Rom 2:4
Repentance by the Operation of the Holy Spirit Zec 12:10
Repentance by the Preaching of Haggai Hag 1:1
Repentance by the Preaching of Oded 2Ch 28:9–15
Repentance in Asking for a King 1Sa 12:16–20
Repentance in the Time of Asa, by the Preaching of Azariah 2Ch 15:1–15
Repentance of Their Idolatry, when Afflicted by the Philistines Jdg 10:6–16 · 1Sa 7:3–6
Repentance of Worshiping the Golden Calf Exo 33:3, 4
Repentance
Achan, Because of his Theft Jos 7:20
After Hearing the Law Expounded by Ezra Neh 8:1–12 · Neh 9:1–3
Ahab, when Reproved by Elijah for Ahab's Idolatry 1Ki 21:27 · 1Ki 21:17–29
At the Dedication of the Second Temple Ezr 6:21
Attributed to God Gen 6:6, 7 · Exo 32:14 · Deu 32:36 · Jdg 2:18 · 1Sa 15:11, 29, 35 · 2Sa 24:16 · 1Ch 21:15 · Psa 106:45 · Psa 110:4 · Psa 135:14 · Jer 15:6 · Jer 18:8, 10 · Jer 26:3 · Jer 42:10 · Joe 2:13 · Amo 7:3, 6 · Jon 3:9, 10
Balaam, of his Spiritual Blindness Num 22:34 · Num 22:24–35
Because of Their Idolatrous Marriages Ezr 10:1
Because of Their Oppressive Usury Neh 5:1–13
Called Repentance to Life Act 11:18
Called Repentance to Salvation 2Co 7:10
Christ Came to Call Sinners To Mat 9:13
Christ Exalted to Give Act 5:31
Commanded by Christ Rev 2:5, 16 · Rev 3:3
Commanded to all by God Eze 18:30–32 · Act 17:30
Condition of God's Favor Lev 26:40–42 · 2Ch 7:14
Conviction of Sin Necessary To 1Ki 8:38 · Pro 28:13 · Act 2:37, 38 · Act 19:18
Danger of Neglecting Mat 11:20–24 · Luk 13:3, 5 · Rev 2:22
David, at the Rebuke of Nathan, for his Sins of Adultery and Murder 2Sa 12:11, 13 · 2Sa 12:7–14
Denied to Apostates Heb 6:4–6
Exemplified Num 21:7 · 2Sa 24:10, 17 · 1Ch 21:17 · 2Ch 29:6 · Ezr 9:4, 6, 10, 13, 14 · Neh 1:6, 7 · Neh 9:16–37 · Job 7:20 · Job 9:20 · Job 13:23 · Job 40:4 · Job 42:5 · Psa 32:5 · Psa 38:3, 4, 18 · Psa 40:12 · Psa 41:4 · Psa 51:1–4, 7–17 · Psa 69:5, 10 · Psa 73:21, 22 · Psa 106:6 · Psa 119:59, 176 · Psa 130:1–3 · Isa 6:5 · Isa 38:15, 17 · Isa 59:12–15 · Isa 64:5–7 · Jer 3:21, 22, 25 · Jer 8:14 · Jer 14:7, 20 · Jer 31:18, 19 · Lam 3:40, 41 · Dan 9:5–7 · Dan 10:12 · Hos 6:1 · Hos 14:3, 8 · Jon 3:10 · Mic 7:9 · Luk 15:17–20 · 1Co 15:9 · 2Co 7:9–11 · 1Pe 2:25
Exhortation To Pro 1:23–33 · Jer 7:3, 5 · Jer 26:3 · Hos 14:1–3 · Amo 5:4–6 · Mat 3:2
Exhortations To Eze 14:6 · Eze 18:30 · Act 2:38 · Act 3:19
False: Ahab 1Ki 21:27–29
False: Judas Mat 27:3–5
False: Saul 1Sa 15:24–30
Given by God Act 11:18 · 2Ti 2:25
Hezekiah, at the Time of his Sickness 2Ch 32:26
Illustrated Luk 15:18–21 · Luk 18:13
Illustrated: Paul Gal 1:23
Illustrated: The Prodigal Son Luk 15:17–19
Illustrated: The Repentant Son Mat 21:29
Jehoahaz 2Ki 13:4
Jonah, After his Punishment Jon 2:2–9
Joseph's Brothers, of Their Maltreatment of Joseph Gen 42:21 · Gen 50:17, 18
Josiah, when he Heard the Law of God Which had been Discovered in the Temple by Hilkiah 2Ki 22:11–20
Judas Mat 27:3–5 · Act 1:16, 18
Manasseh, when he Was Carried Away Captive to Babylon by the King of Assyria 2Ch 33:12, 13
Ministers should Rejoice Over Their People on Their 2Co 7:9
Necessary to the Pardon of Sin Act 2:38 · Act 3:19 · Act 8:22
Neglect of, Followed by Swift Judgment Rev 2:5, 16
Not to be Repented of 2Co 7:10
Peter, Because of his Denial of Jesus Mat 26:75 · Mar 14:72 · Luk 22:62
Pharaoh, of his Hardness of Heart Exo 9:27 · Exo 10:16, 17
Preached by Christ Mat 4:17 · Mar 1:15
Preached by John the Baptist Mat 3:2
Preached by the Apostles Mar 6:12 · Act 20:21
Preached in the Name of Christ Luk 24:47
Rehoboam, when his Kingdom Was Invaded, and Jerusalem Was Besieged 2Ch 12:1–12
Repentance of Their Complaining Because of Lack of Bread and Water Num 21:4–7
Saul, at the Rebuke of Samuel for not Destroying the Amalekites 1Sa 15:24 · 1Sa 15:6–31
should be Accompanied by Confession Lev 26:40 · Job 33:27
should be Accompanied by Conversion Act 3:19 · Act 26:20
should be Accompanied by Faith Mat 21:32 · Mar 1:15 · Act 20:21
should be Accompanied by Greater Zeal in the Path of Duty 2Co 7:11
should be Accompanied by Humility 2Ch 7:14 · Jam 4:9, 10

should be Accompanied by Prayer 1Ki 8:33 · Act 8:22
should be Accompanied by Self-Abhorrence Job 42:6
should be Accompanied by Shame and Confusion Ezr 9:6–15 · Jer 31:19 · Eze 16:61, 63 · Dan 9:7, 8
should be Accompanied by Turning from Idolatry Eze 14:6 · 1Th 1:9
should be Accompanied by Turning from Sin 2Ch 6:26
should be Evidenced by Fruits Isa 1:16, 17 · Dan 4:27 · Mat 3:8 · Act 26:20
The Burden of the Preaching of Jesus Mat 4:17 · Mar 1:15
The Burden of the Preaching of John the Baptist Mat 3:1
The Disobedient Son Mat 21:29
The Ephesians, by the Preaching of Paul Act 19:18
The Jews, by the Preaching of John the Baptist Mat 3:6
The Ninevites, by the Preaching of Jonah Jon 3:5–9
The Present Time the Season For Psa 95:7, 8 · Heb 3:7, 8 · Pro 27:1 · Isa 55:6 · 2Co 6:2 · Heb 4:7
The Prodigal Son Luk 15:17–21
The Wicked: Averse To Jer 8:6 · Mat 21:32
The Wicked: Condemned for Neglecting Mat 11:20
The Wicked: Neglect the Time Given For Rev 2:21
The Wicked: Not Led to by the Judgments of God Rev 9:20, 21 · Rev 16:9
The Wicked: Not Led To, by Miraculous Interference Luk 16:30, 31
The Woman Who Anointed Jesus With Oil Luk 7:37–48
There is Joy in Heaven Over One Sinner Brought To Luk 15:7, 10
True: Corinthians 2Co 7:9, 10
True: David 2Sa 12:13
True: Israelites Jdg 10:15, 16
True: Job Job 42:6
True: Manasseh 2Ch 33:12, 13
True: Nineveh Jon 3:5–8 · Mat 12:41
True: Peter Mat 26:75
True: Thief on the Cross Luk 23:40, 41
True: Zacchaeus Luk 19:8
Unavailing: To Esau Heb 12:16, 17
Unavailing: To Israel Num 14:39–45
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Lev 26:40–42 · Deu 4:29–31 · Deu 10:16 · Deu 30:1–3, 8–10 · Deu 32:29 · 1Ki 8:33–50 · 2Ch 6:36–39 · 2Ch 7:14 · 2Ch 30:6–9 · Neh 1:9 · Job 11:13–15 · Job 22:23 · Job 33:26–28 · Job 34:31, 32 · Job 36:10 · Psa 22:27 · Psa 34:14, 18 · Psa 51:17 · Psa 95:7, 8 · Psa 147:3 · Pro 1:22, 23 · Pro 9:6 · Pro 28:13 · Isa 10:21 · Isa 22:12 · Isa 31:6 · Isa 44:22 · Isa 46:8 · Isa 55:6, 7 · Isa 57:15 · Isa 59:20 · Isa 61:1, 2 · Jer 3:4, 12–14, 19 · Jer 4:1–4, 14 · Jer 6:8, 16 · Jer 7:5, 7 · Jer 13:15, 16 · Jer 18:8, 11 · Jer 24:7 · Jer 25:5 · Jer 26:3, 13 · Jer 31:9 · Jer 36:3, 7 · Jer 50:4, 5 · Eze 7:16 · Eze 11:18–20 · Eze 12:3 · Eze 14:6 · Eze 16:61–63 · Eze 18:21–23, 27, 28, 30–32 · Eze 20:43 · Eze 33:10–12, 14–16, 19 · Eze 36:31 · Eze 37:23 · Dan 4:27 · Hos 2:7 · Hos 3:5 · Hos 5:15 · Hos 10:12 · Hos 12:6 · Hos 14:1, 2 · Joe 1:14 · Joe 2:12, 13, 15–18 · Amo 4:12 · Amo 5:6, 15 · Jon 3:8, 9 · Hag 1:7 · Zec 1:3 · Zec 12:10 · Mal 3:7 · Mat 3:2, 7, 8 · Mat 4:17 · Mat 5:4 · Mat 9:13 · Mar 1:4, 15 · Mar 2:17 · Mar 6:12 · Luk 3:3 · Luk 5:32 · Luk 6:21 · Luk 10:13 · Luk 13:1–5 · Luk 15:1–10 · Luk 18:10–14 · Luk 24:47 · Act 2:38, 40 · Act 3:19 · Act 5:31 · Act 8:22 · Act 17:30 · Act 20:21 · Act 26:20 · Rom 2:4 · Rom 11:23 · Rom 14:11 · Eph 5:14 · 2Ti 2:25 · Heb 6:1 · Jam 4:8–10 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Rev 2:5 · Rev 3:2, 3, 19
Under the Influence of Hezekiah 2Ch 30:11
we should be Led To, by Godly Sorrow Works 2Co 7:10
we should be Led To, by The Chastisements of God 1Ki 8:47 · Rev 3:19
we should be Led To, by The Goodness of God Rom 2:4
we should be Led To, by The Patience of God Gen 6:3 · 1Pe 3:20 · 2Pe 3:9
What It Is Isa 45:22 · Mat 6:19–21 · Act 14:15 · 2Co 5:17 · Col 3:2 · 1Th 1:9 · Heb 12:1, 2
when Rebuked by an Angel for not Expelling the Canaanites Jdg 2:1–5
when Reproved by the Prophet Micah Jer 26:18, 19
Repenting 1 Joh 1:9 · Act 2:38 · Heb 10:26 · Act 22:16 · Luk 13:3 · Rom 6:23 · Eph 2:8 · Mar 16:16 · Rom 10:13
Repetitive Prayer Mat 6:7, 8 · Mat 26:44 · Php 4:6 · Rev 4:8 · Jam 5:16 · 1Th 5:17 · Rom 8:6
Repetitive Sin Heb 10:26, 27 · 1Co 10:13 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Psa 51:10 · 1 Joh 3:9 · 1 Joh 2:15–17 · Rom 8:7 · Ecc 7:20 · 1 Joh 3:20 · 1 Joh 2:1
Rephael: A Porter of the Temple During the Time of David 1Ch 26:7
Rephah: A Grandson of Ephraim 1Ch 7:25
Rephaiah
- **A Descendant of David** 1Ch 3:21
- **A Descendant of Jonathan** 1Ch 9:43
- **A Descendant of Jonathan: Called Rapha** 1Ch 8:37
- **A Simeonite Captain** 1Ch 4:42
- **Governor Over Half of Jerusalem During the Time of Nehemiah** Neh 3:9
- **Son of Tola, from the Tribe of Issachar** 1Ch 7:2

Rephaim
- **A Valley** 2Sa 5:18, 22 · 2Sa 23:13 · 1Ch 11:15 · 1Ch 14:9
- **A Valley; the Boundary Between the Territories of Judah and Benjamin** Jos 15:8 · Jos 18:16
- **An Ancient People of Palestine, of Great Stature** Gen 14:5 · Gen 15:20 · Deu 2:11, 20 · Deu 3:11, 13
- **An Ancient People of Palestine, of Great Stature: R. V.** Jos 12:4 · Jos 13:12 · Jos 17:15

Rephidim: A Camping Place of Israel in Their Wandering of Forty Years Exo 17:1, 8 · Exo 19:2 · Num 33:14, 15
Reports: Majority and Minority of Spies Num 13:26–33 · Num 14:6–10
Reprobacy
- **Eli's House** 1Sa 3:14
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Gen 6:5–7 · Gen 19:13 · Deu 28:15–68 · Deu 31:17, 18 · Psa 81:11, 12 · Pro 1:24–28 · Isa 6:9, 10 · Isa 22:12–14 · Isa 28:13 · Isa 29:9–12 · Isa 65:12 · Jer 6:30 · Jer 7:16 · Jer 15:1 · Hos 5:6 · Mat 13:14, 15 · Mat 15:14 · Mat 25:8–13 · Mar 3:29 · Luk 13:24–28 · Luk 14:24 · Joh 10:26 · Joh 17:12 · Rom 9:21, 22 · Rom 11:7, 8, 17–20 · 2Co 13:5–7 · 2Th 2:7–12 · 2Ti 3:8 · Heb 3:10–12, 17–19 · Heb 6:4–8 · Heb 10:26–31 · Heb 12:15–17 · 1 Joh 5:16 · Jde 1:4–13 · Rev 22:11
- **Israel** Num 14:26–45 · Deu 1:42, 43
- **Saul** 1Sa 15:23 · 1Sa 16:14 · 1Sa 18:12 · 1Sa 28:15

Reproof of Those Who offend, a Warning to Others Lev 19:17 · Act 5:3, 4, 9 · 1Ti 5:20 · Tts 1:10, 13
Reproof
- **A Proof of Faithful Friendship** Pro 27:6
- **Ahijah** 1Ki 14:7–11
- **Attention to a Proof of Prudence** Pro 15:5
- **Christ Gives, in Love** Rev 3:19
- **Christ Sent to Give** Isa 2:4 · Isa 11:3
- **Contempt of, Leads to Remorse** Pro 5:12
- **Daniel** Dan 5:22, 23
- **Declared to Be: An Excellent Oil** Psa 141:5
- **Declared to Be: Better than Secret Love** Pro 27:5
- **Declared to Be: Better than the Praise of Fools** Ecc 7:5
- **Declared to Be: More Profitable to Saints, than Stripes to a Fool** Pro 17:10
- **Despised by Ahab** 1Ki 18:17 · 1Ki 21:20 · 1Ki 22:8
- **Despised by Asa** 2Ch 16:10
- **Despised by Herodias** Mar 6:18, 19

Despised by the Israelites Num 14:9, 10 · Jer 26:11
Despised by the Jewish Leaders Act 5:33 · Act 7:54
Despised by the People of Nazareth Luk 4:28, 29
Elijah 1Ki 21:20
Elisha 2Ki 5:26
Eventually Brings More Respect than Flattery Pro 28:23
Faithfulness in a Prophet of Judah, of Jeroboam 1Ki 13:1–10 · 2Ch 13:8–11
Faithfulness in Amos, of the Israelites Amo 7:12–17
Faithfulness in Azariah, of Asa 2Ch 15:2
Faithfulness in Azariah, of Uzziah 2Ch 26:17, 18
Faithfulness in Daniel, of Belshazzar Dan 5:17–24
Faithfulness in Daniel, of Nebuchadnezzar Dan 4:27
Faithfulness in Elijah, of Ahab 1Ki 18:18–21 · 1Ki 21:20–24
Faithfulness in Elijah, of Ahaziah 2Ki 1:1
Faithfulness in Elisha, of Gehazi 2Ki 5:26
Faithfulness in Elisha, of Hazael 2Ki 8:11–13
Faithfulness in Elisha, of Jehoram 2Ki 3:13, 14
Faithfulness in Elisha, of Jeroboam 2Ki 13:19
Faithfulness in Ezra, of the Men of Judah and Benjamin Ezr 10:10
Faithfulness in Hanani, of Asa 2Ch 16:7–9
Faithfulness in Isaiah, of Hezekiah 2Ki 20:17
Faithfulness in Israelites, of the Tribe of Benjamin Jdg 20:12, 13
Faithfulness in Israelites, of the Two and One-Half Tribes Jos 22:15–20
Faithfulness in Jehoash, of Jehoiada 2Ki 12:7
Faithfulness in Jehu, of Jehoshaphat 2Ch 19:2
Faithfulness in Jeremiah, of the Cities of Judah Jer 26:8–11
Faithfulness in Jesus Mat 16:1–4 · Mar 8:11, 12
Faithfulness in Jesus, of the Pharisees Luk 16:1
Faithfulness in Jesus, of the Scribes and Pharisees Mat 23:1 · Luk 11:37–54
Faithfulness in Joab, of David 2Sa 19:1–7 · 2Sa 24:3 · 1Ch 21:3
Faithfulness in John the Baptist, of Herod Antipas Mat 14:3 · Mar 6:17 · Luk 3:19, 20
Faithfulness in John the Baptist, of the Jews Mat 3:7–12 · Luk 3:7–9
Faithfulness in Jonathan, of Saul 1Sa 19:4, 5
Faithfulness in Micaiah, of Ahab 1Ki 22:14–28
Faithfulness in Moses, of Eleazar Lev 10:16–18
Faithfulness in Moses, of Korah Num 16:9–11
Faithfulness in Moses, of Pharaoh Exo 10:29 · Exo 11:8
Faithfulness in Moses, of the Israelites Exo 16:6, 7 · Exo 32:19–30 · Num 14:41 · Num 20:10 · Num 32:14 · Deu 1:12, 26–43 · Deu 9:16–24 · Deu 29:2–4 · Deu 31:27–29 · Deu 32:15–18
Faithfulness in Nathan, of David 2Sa 12:1–9
Faithfulness in Nehemiah, of the Corruptions in the Temple, and of the Violation of the Sabbath Neh 13:1
Faithfulness in Nehemiah, of the Jews Neh 5:6–13
Faithfulness in Oded, of the People of Samaria 2Ch 28:9–11
Faithfulness In of the Barren Fig Tree Luk 13:6–9
Faithfulness In of the King's Feast Luk 14:16–24
Faithfulness In of the Two Sons Mat 21:28–32
Faithfulness In of the Vineyard Mat 21:33–46 · Mar 12:1–12 · Luk 20:9–20
Faithfulness in Paul and Silas, of the Magistrates of Philippi Act 16:37–40
Faithfulness in Paul, of Ananias, the High Priest Act 23:3
Faithfulness in Paul, of Elymas (Bar-Jesus), the Sorcerer Act 13:9–11
Faithfulness in Peter, of Simon, the Sorcerer Act 8:20–23
Faithfulness in Samuel, of Saul 1Sa 15:14–35
Faithfulness in Shemaiah, of Rehoboam 2Ch 12:5
Faithfulness in Stephen, of the High Priest Act 7:51–53
Faithfulness in The Prophet Gad, of David 2Sa 24:13
Faithfulness in The Withering of the Fig Tree Mat 21:17–20 · Mar 11:12–14
Faithfulness in Zechariah, of the Princes of Judah 2Ch 24:20
General Scriptures Concerning Lev 19:17 · Psa 141:5 · Pro 9:7, 8 · Pro 10:17 · Pro 12:1 · Pro 13:18 · Pro 15:5, 10, 12, 31, 32 · Pro 17:10 · Pro 19:25 · Pro 21:11 · Pro 25:12 · Pro 26:5 · Pro 27:5, 6 · Pro 28:23 · Ecc 7:5 · Amo 5:10 · Mat 18:15–17 · Luk 17:3, 4 · Joh 7:7 · Gal 4:16 · Eph 4:15 · Eph 5:11, 13 · Php 3:1 · 1Th 5:14 · 1Ti 5:1, 2, 20 · 2Ti 4:2 · Tts 1:13 · Heb 3:13 · Rev 11:10
God Gives Reproof to his own Children 2Sa 7:14 · Job 5:17 · Psa 94:12 · Psa 119:67, 71, 75 · Heb 12:6, 7
God Gives, to the Wicked Psa 50:21 · Isa 51:20
Hanani 2Ch 16:7
Hatred of, a Proof of Brutishness Pro 12:1
Hatred of, Leads to Destruction Pro 15:10 · Pro 29:1
Hypocrites not Qualified to Give Mat 7:5
Joab 1Ch 21:3
John the Baptist Mat 3:7 · Luk 3:19
Leads to Happiness Pro 6:23
Leads to Honor Pro 13:18
Leads to Knowledge Pro 19:25
Leads to Understanding Pro 15:32
Leads to Wisdom Pro 15:31 · Pro 29:15
Ministers are Empowered to Give Mic 3:8
Ministers are Sent to Give Jer 44:4 · Eze 3:17
Ministers should Give with all Authority Tts 2:15
Ministers should Give with Christian Love 2Th 3:15
Ministers should Give with Longsuffering 2Ti 4:2
Ministers should Give: Fearlessly Eze 2:3–7
Ministers should Give: Openly 1Ti 5:20
Ministers should Give: Sharply, If Necessary Tts 1:13
Ministers should Give: Unreservedly Isa 58:1
On Account of Hypocrisy Mat 15:7 · Mat 23:13
On Account of Impenitence Mat 11:20–24
On Account of not Understanding Mat 16:9, 11 · Mar 7:18 · Luk 24:25 · Joh 8:43 · Joh 13:7, 8
On Account of Oppressing out Brethren Neh 5:7
On Account of Reviling Christ Luk 23:40
On Account of Sinful Practices Mat 21:13 · Luk 3:19 · Joh 2:16
On Account of Unbelief Mat 17:17, 20 · Mar 16:14
On Account of Unruly Conduct 1Th 5:14
On Account of Vain Boasting Luk 22:34
Paul 1Co 1:10–13 · 1Co 5:1–5 · 1Co 6:1–8 · 1Co 11:17–22 · Gal 2:11
Peter Act 8:20
Rejection of, Leads to Error Pro 10:17
Saints should Delight in Those Who Give Pro 24:25
Saints should Give Lev 19:17 · Eph 5:11
Saints should Give No Occasion For Php 2:15

Topical Index — Reproof–Righteous

Reproof
Nathan 2Sa 12:7–9
On Account of Fearfulness Mar 4:40 · Luk 24:37, 38
On Account of Hardness of Heart Mar 8:17 · Mar 16:14

Saints should Love Those Who Give Pro 9:8
Saints should Receive Kindly Psa 141:5
Samuel 1Sa 13:13
Shemaiah 2Ch 12:5
Stephen Act 7:51
The Holy Spirit Gives Joh 16:7, 8
The Scriptures are Profitable For Psa 19:7–11 · 2Ti 3:16
They Who Give, are Hated by Scorners Pro 9:8 · Pro 15:12
when from God is Despised by the Wicked Pro 1:30
when from God is for Correction Psa 39:11
when from God: Pray That It be not be in Anger Psa 6:1
when from God: should be Accompanied by Exhortation to Repentance 1Sa 12:20–25
when from God: should not Discourage Saints Heb 12:5
Zechariah 2Ch 24:20
Reptiles
Adder or Asp Psa 58:4 · Psa 91:13 · Pro 23:32
Chameleon Lev 11:30
Cockatrice or Basilisk Isa 11:8 · Isa 59:5
Created by God Gen 1:24, 25
Dragon Deu 32:33 · Job 30:29 · Jer 9:11
Flying Fiery Serpent Deu 8:15 · Isa 30:6
Frog Exo 8:2 · Rev 16:13
Horseleech Pro 30:15
Jews Condemned for Worshipping Eze 8:10
Lizard Lev 11:30
Made for Praise and Glory of God Psa 148:10
No Image of Similitude of, to be Made for Worshipping Deu 4:16, 18
Placed Under the Dominion of Man Gen 1:26
Scorpion Deu 8:15
Serpent Job 26:13 · Mat 7:10
Snail Lev 11:30 · Psa 58:8
Solomon Wrote a History of 1Ki 4:33
Tortoise Lev 11:29
Unclean and not Eaten Lev 11:31, 40–43 · Act 10:11–14
Viper Act 28:3
Worshipped by Gentiles Rom 1:23
Reputation: Good Pro 22:1 · Ecc 7:1
Resheph: Grandson of Ephraim 1Ch 7:25
Resignation
Aaron Lev 10:3
Bodily Suffering Job 2:8–10
Chastisements Heb 12:9
Christ Set and Example of Mat 26:39–44 · Joh 12:27 · Joh 18:11
Commanded Psa 37:7 · Psa 46:10
David 2Sa 12:23
Disciples Act 21:14
Eli 1Sa 3:18
Exemplified Lev 10:1–3 · Jdg 10:15 · 1Sa 3:18 · 2Sa 12:23 · 2Sa 15:26 · 2Sa 16:10, 11 · 2Sa 24:14 · 2Ki 4:26 · 2Ki 20:19 · Isa 39:8 · Neh 9:33 · Est 4:16 · Job 1:13–22 · Job 2:9, 10 · Psa 39:9 · Psa 103:10 · Psa 119:75 · Jer 10:19 · Lam 1:18 · Dan 9:14 · Mic 7:9 · Mat 26:39 · Mar 14:36 · Luk 22:42 · Luk 23:40, 41 · Joh 18:11 · Act 7:59, 60 · Act 21:14 · Rom 5:3–5 · 2Co 6:3–11 · 2Co 7:4 · Php 1:20–24 · 2Th 1:4 · 2Ti 4:6 · Jam 5:11
Exhortation To Psa 37:1–11
General Scriptures Concerning Job 5:17 · Job 34:31 · Psa 4:4 · Psa 46:10 · Pro 3:11 · Pro 18:14 · Jer 51:50 · Lam 3:39 · Mic 6:9 · Mat 6:10 · Luk 11:2 · Luk 21:19 · Rom 12:12 · Php 2:14 · Php 4:11–13 · Col 1:11 · 1Th 3:3 · 2Ti 2:3 · 2Ti 4:5 · Heb 10:34 · Heb 12:3–12 · Jam 1:9, 10 · Jam 4:7 · Jam 5:13 · 1Pe 1:6 · 1Pe 4:12, 13, 19
Hezekiah 2Ki 20:19
Israelites Jdg 10:15
Jacob Gen 43:14
Job Job 2:10
Loss of Children Job 1:18, 19, 21
Loss of Goods Job 1:15, 16, 21
Motives to God's Faithfulness 1Pe 4:19
Motives to God's Greatness Psa 46:10
Motives to God's Justice Neh 9:33
Motives to God's Love Heb 12:6
Motives to God's Wisdom Rom 11:32, 33
Motives to Our own Sinfulness Lam 3:39 · Mic 7:9
Paul Act 21:13
Peter 2Pe 1:14
Stephen Act 7:59
Submission to the Sovereignty of God in his Purposes Rom 9:20, 21
Submission to the Will of God 2Sa 15:26 · Psa 42:5, 11 · Mat 6:10
The Prospect of Death Act 21:13 · 2Co 4:16
The Wicked are Devoid of Pro 19:3
Resistance Jam 4:7 · Mat 10:14 · Mat 10:28 · 1Co 15:51
Resolution 2Ti 2:15 · Mat 18:15 · Eph 4:26 · Pro 15:1 · Jer 1:4, 5 · Lev 19:18 · Php 2:4 · Mat 5:9 · Heb 12:15
Resolving Conflict Mat 18:15–17 · Eph 4:31, 32 · Pro 15:1 · Col 3:13 · Mat 5:9 · Eph 4:26 · Luk 17:3 · Jam 1:19–21 · Luk 6:27 · Jam 5:16
Respect of Persons (Partiality)) Pro 24:23 · Pro 28:21 · Jam 2:1–9
God Does not Have Deu 10:17 · 2Ch 19:7 · Job 31:13–15 · Job 34:19 · Act 10:34 · Act 15:9 · Rom 2:11, 12 · Rom 10:12 · Eph 6:8, 9 · Col 3:25 · 1Pe 1:17
Respect the Husband Eph 5:22 · Eph 5:23 · Gal 3:28 · Eph 5:21 · Col 3:18
Respect the Wife Col 3:19 · 1Pe 3:7 · Eph 5:25 · Eph 5:33 · Heb 13:4 · Col 3:8 · Mal 2:14–16 · 1Co 11:11 · Gen 2:24 · Eph 4:32
Respect
To an Army Luk 14:10
To One Another Rom 12:10 · Php 2:3 · 1Pe 2:17
To Rulers Pro 25:6
To the Aged Lev 19:32
Respecting Authorities Rom 13:1 · 1Pe 5:5 · Eph 6:1–3 · 1Pe 2:13 · Tts 3:1 · Rom 13:7 · Heb 13:17 · Dan 2:21 · 1Pe 2:17
Respecting Elders Lev 19:32 · Eph 6:1 · 1Ti 5:1 · Pro 20:29 · Pro 20:11 · Exo 20:12 · 1Pe 5:5 · 1Ti 5:2 · Heb 13:17 · Pro 23:22
Respecting Others Rom 12:10 · Rom 13:7 · Mat 7:12 · Php 2:3, 4 · 1Pe 2:17 · Pro 1:8 · Col 3:20 · 1Co 4:6 · Col 3:25 · Joh 3:16
Respecting Parents Exo 20:12 · Pro 1:8 · Col 3:20 · Eph 6:1 · Exo 21:17 · Eph 6:4 · Deu 5:16 · Pro 22:6 · Pro 13:24 · Pro 29:15
Respecting the Elderly Lev 19:32 · 1Pe 5:5 · Eph 6:2 · 1Ti 5:8 · Exo 20:12 · Php 2:3 · Rom 13:7 · Rom 12:16
Respecting Women 1Pe 3:7 · Gal 3:28 · Php 4:3 · Pro 31:10, 11 · Gen 1:27 · Pro 31:25 · 1Co 11:11 · Eph 5:25 · Pro 31:17 · Col 3:19
Respecting your Elders 1Ti 5:1, 2 · 1Pe 5:5 · Heb 13:17 · Pro 19:20 · Lev 19:32 · Eph 6:1 · Exo 20:12 · Pro 20:29 · Job 12:12 · Pro 16:31
Respecting your Parents Exo 20:12 · Col 3:20 · Eph 6:1 · Pro 1:8 · Eph 6:4 · Deu 5:16 · Pro 22:6 · Exo 21:17 · Lev 19:3 · Pro 30:17
Responsibility Gal 6:5 · 1Ti 5:8 · Joh 3:18
According to Privilege Eze 18:1–30 · Eze 33:1–19 · Mat 10:11–15 · Mat 11:20–24 · Mat 12:41, 42 · Mat 23:31–35 · Mat 25:14–30 · Mar 6:11 · Luk 9:5 · Luk 10:10–15 · Luk 11:31, 32, 49–51 · Luk 13:6–9 · Luk 19:12–27 · Luk 21:1–4 · Joh 3:18, 19 · Joh 12:48 · Joh 15:22, 24 · Act 17:30, 31 · Rom 12:3 · Eph 4:7 · 1Ti 6:20
Assumed by the Jewish Leaders for the Death of Jesus Mat 27:25
Attempts to Shift: Aaron Exo 32:22–24
Attempts to Shift: Adam Gen 3:12, 13
Attempts to Shift: Esau Gen 27:36 · Gen 25:29–34
Attempts to Shift: Eve Gen 3:13
Attempts to Shift: Pontius Pilate Mat 27:24
Attempts to Shift: Sarah Gen 16:5 · Gen 16:2
Attempts to Shift: Saul 1Sa 15:20, 21
Personal Eze 18:20, 30 · Mat 12:37 · Joh 9:41 · Joh 15:22–24 · 1Co 3:8, 13–15 · Gal 6:5 · Rev 2:23
Responsive Religious Service: General Scriptures Concerning Deu 27:14–26
Rest
Days of Exo 23:12 · Exo 34:21
Heavenly 2Th 1:7
Recommended by Jesus Mar 6:31, 32 · Mat 8:18, 24
Spiritual Mat 11:29 · Heb 4:1–11
The Annual Feasts, Added Rest Days Lev 23:7, 8, 21, 25, 28, 30, 31, 35, 36 · Num 28:18, 25, 26 · Num 29:1, 7, 12, 35
Restitution

To be Made for Dishonesty Lev 6:2–5 · Num 5:7 · Job 20:18 · Eze 33:15 · Luk 19:8
To be Made for Injury to Life, Limb, or Property Exo 21:30–36 · Lev 24:18
To be Made for Theft Exo 22:1–4 · Pro 6:30, 31 · Eze 33:15
Restoration Psa 51:12 · Joe 2:25, 26 · Jer 30:17 · Psa 23:3 · Act 3:20, 21 · Rom 15:13 · Rut 4:15 · Pro 6:31 · Rev 21:3–5
Restoration of all Things Act 3:21 · Rev 21:1–5
Restoring Friendship Eph 4:32 · Jam 5:16 · Luk 17:3, 4 · Pro 28:13 · Mat 5:44 · 1 Joh 4:11 · Pro 6:27
Resurrection of Regeneration Rom 6:4 · Eph 2:1, 5, 6 · Col 2:12 · Col 3:1
Resurrection
General Scriptures Concerning Job 14:12–15 · Job 19:25–27 · Psa 16:9, 10 · Psa 17:15 · Psa 49:15 · Isa 25:8 · Isa 26:19 · Eze 37:1–14 · Dan 12:2, 3, 13 · Hos 13:14 · Mat 22:23–32 · Mat 24:31 · Mat 25:1–13 · Mat 27:52, 53 · Mar 12:18–27 · Luk 14:14 · Luk 20:27–38 · Joh 5:21, 25, 28, 29 · Joh 6:39, 40, 44, 54 · Joh 11:23–25 · Joh 14:19 · Act 2:26–31 · Act 4:1, 2 · Act 17:18, 32 · Act 23:6, 8 · Act 24:14, 15 · Act 26:6–8 · Rom 4:16–21 · Rom 8:10, 11, 19, 21–23 · 1Co 6:14 · 1Co 15:12–32, 35–57 · 2Co 4:14 · 2Co 5:1–5 · Php 3:10, 11, 21 · 1Th 4:14, 16 · 2Ti 1:10 · 2Ti 2:18 · Heb 6:2 · Heb 11:19, 35 · Rev 1:18 · Rev 20:4–6, 13
Symbolical Rev 11:11
Typified: Isaac Gen 22:13 · Heb 11:19
Typified: Jonah Jon 2:10 · Mat 12:40
Retaliation
David on Joab 1Ki 2:5, 6
David on Michal 2Sa 6:21–23
David on Shimei 1Ki 2:8, 9
General Scriptures Concerning Exo 21:23–25 · Lev 19:18 · Lev 24:17–22 · Deu 19:19–21 · Psa 10:2 · Pro 20:22 · Pro 24:29 · Pro 26:27 · Isa 33:1 · Mat 5:38–44 · Mat 7:1, 2 · Luk 9:52–56 · Rom 12:17, 19 · 1Co 6:7, 8 · 1Th 5:15 · 1Pe 3:9
Gideon on the Princes of Succoth Jdg 8:7, 13–16
Jews on the Chaldeans Est 9:1
Joab on Abner 2Sa 3:27, 30
Penuel Jdg 8:8, 17
The Israelites on the Amalekites Deu 25:17–19 · 1Sa 15:1–9
The Kings of Midian Jdg 8:18–21
Retirement Jer 29:11 · Act 20:24 · Luk 1:23 · Psa 92:12–14 · 2Ti 4:7 · Pro 13:22 · Mat 6:19–21 · 1Ti 6:17–19 · Psa 37:25 · Php 1:6
Retreats Mar 6:31 · Psa 23:1–3 · Act 1:14
Retribution Rom 12:19 · Gal 6:7 · Heb 10:30 · Rom 13:4 · Mat 16:27 · Mat 5:38, 39 · Exo 21:23–25 · Deu 32:35 · Joh 3:36 · Gen 9:6
Return of Christ Rev 22:12 · Heb 9:28 · Mat 24:36 · 1Th 4:16 · 1Th 5:2 · 2Pe 3:10 · 1Th 4:17 · Mat 24:44 · Mat 24:14 · Rom 2:6–8
Reu: Son of Peleg and an Ancestor of Abraham Gen 11:18–21 · 1Ch 1:25
Reuben
Adroitly Seeks to Save Joseph from the Conspiracy of his Brothers Gen 37:21–30 · Gen 42:22
Brings Mandrakes (An Aphrodisiac) to his Mother Gen 30:14
Commits Incest With One of his Father's Concubines, And, in Consequence, Forfeits his Birthright Gen 35:22 · Gen 49:4 · 1Ch 5:1
His Children Gen 46:9 · Exo 6:14 · 1Ch 5:3–6 · Num 16:1
Jacob's Prophetic Benediction Upon Gen 49:3, 4
Son of Jacob Gen 29:32 · 1Ch 2:1
Reubenites
Assist the Other Tribes in Conquest of the Region West of the Jordan River Jos 1:12–18 · Jos 22:1–6
Have Their Inheritance East of the Jordan River Num 32:1 · Deu 3:1–20 · Jos 13:15–23 · Jos 18:7
Military Enrollment of, at Mount Sinai Num 1:20, 21
Military Enrollment of, in Moab Num 26:7
Place of, in Camping and Marching Num 2:10
Reproached by Deborah Jdg 5:15, 16
Standard of Num 10:18
Taken Captive Into Assyria 2Ki 15:29 · 1Ch 5:26
Unite With the Other Tribes in Building a Monument Jos 22:10–34
Reuel
A Benjamite 1Ch 9:8
Father of Eliasaph Num 2:14
Father of Eliasaph: Called Deuel Num 1:14 · Num 7:42, 47 · Num 10:20
Father-In-Law of Moses Exo 2:18
Son of Esau Gen 36:4, 10, 13, 17 · 1Ch 1:35, 37
Reumah: A Concubine of Nahor Gen 22:24
Revealing Secrets Amo 3:7 · Pro 25:2 · 1Co 2:10 · Luk 8:17 · Dan 2:28 · Col 1:26 · Pro 11:13 · Deu 29:29 · Pro 1:5 · 2Pe 1:21
Revelation
God Reveals Himself to Moses Exo 3:1–6, 14 · Exo 6:1–3
The Law is Revealed Exo 20:1 · Exo 21:1 · Exo 22:1 · Exo 23:1 · Exo 24:1 · Exo 25:1 · Exo 26:1 · Exo 27:1 · Exo 28:1 · Exo 29:1 · Exo 30:1 · Exo 31:1 · Exo 32:1 · Exo 33:1 · Exo 34:1 · Exo 35:1 · Lev 1:1 · Lev 2:1 · Lev 3:1 · Lev 4:1 · Lev 5:1 · Lev 6:1 · Lev 7:1
The Pattern of the Temple is Revealed 1Ch 28:11–19
The Sonship of Jesus is Revealed Mat 3:17 · Mat 16:17 · Mat 17:5
Revenge by Absalom 2Sa 13:23–29
Revenge by Ahab 1Ki 22:27
Revenge by Haman Est 3:8–15
Revenge by Herodias Mar 6:19–24
Revenge by James and John Luk 9:54
Revenge by Jezebel 1Ki 19:2
Revenge by Joab 2Sa 3:27
Revenge by Samson Jdg 15:7, 8 · Jdg 16:28–30
Revenge by Simeon and Levi Gen 34:25
Revenge by the Chief Priests Act 7:54–59 · Act 23:12
Revenge by the Edomites Eze 25:12
Revenge by the Philistines Eze 25:15
Revenge
Absalom 2Sa 13:23–29
Ahab 1Ki 22:26
Be Thankful for Being Kept from Taking 1Sa 25:32, 33
Chief Priests Act 5:33
Christ an Example of Forbearing Isa 53:7 · 1Pe 2:23
Edomites Eze 25:12
Forbidden Lev 19:18 · Pro 24:29 · Rom 12:17, 19 · 1Th 5:15 · 1Pe 3:9
Forbidden by Our Lord Lev 19:18 · Pro 24:17, 29 · Mat 5:39–41 · Rom 12:17, 19 · 1Th 5:15 · 1Pe 3:9
Haman Est 3:8–15
Herodias Mar 6:19–24
Inconsistent With Christian Spirit Luk 9:55
Inconsistent With the Will of Christ Luk 9:55
Instead of Taking, we should Bless Rom 12:14
Instead of Taking, we should Exercise Forbearance Mat 5:38–41
Instead of Taking, we should Exhibit Love Lev 19:18 · Luk 6:35
Instead of Taking, we should Give Place to Wrath Rom 12:19
Instead of Taking, we should Overcome Others by Kindness Pro 25:21, 22 · Rom 12:20
Instead of Taking, we should Trust in God Pro 20:22 · Rom 12:16
James and John Luk 9:54
Jesus an Example of Forbearing 1Pe 2:23
Jews Act 7:54, 59 · Act 23:12
Jezebel 1Ki 19:2
Joab 2Sa 3:27
Keep Others from Taking 1Sa 24:10 · 1Sa 25:24–31 · 1Sa 26:9
Philistines Eze 25:15
Proceeds from a Spiteful Heart Eze 25:15
Punishment For Eze 25:15–17 · Amo 1:11, 12
Rebuked by Christ Luk 9:54, 55
Rebuked by Jesus Luk 9:54, 55
Samson Jdg 15:7, 8 · Jdg 16:28–30
Simon and Levi Gen 34:25

The Wicked are Earnest After Jer 20:10
Revenue: Solomon's 2Ch 9:13, 14
Reverence Heb 12:28 · Heb 5:7 · Lev 26:2 · Psa 89:7 · Pro 1:7 · Exo 3:5 · Lev 19:30 · Eph 5:21 · Pro 9:10 · Php 2:3
Reverence for God Gen 17:3 · Exo 3:5 · Exo 19:16–24 · Exo 34:29–35 · Isa 45:9
Reverence for God's House Lev 19:30 · Lev 26:2
Reverence for Kings 1Sa 24:6 · 1Sa 26:9, 11 · 2Sa 1:14 · 2Sa 16:21 · Ecc 10:20 · 1Pe 2:17
Reverence for Magistrates Exo 22:28 · 2Pe 2:10 · Jde 1:8
Reverence for Parents Exo 20:12 · Lev 19:3 · Isa 45:10
Reverence for Servants of God 1Sa 16:4 · Act 28:10 · 1Co 16:18 · Php 2:29 · 1Th 5:12, 13 · 1Ti 5:17 · Heb 13:7, 17
Reverence for the Aged Lev 19:32 · Job 32:4–7
Reviling and Reproaching of Christ, Predicted Psa 69:9 · Rom 15:3 · Psa 89:51
Reviling and Reproaching of Rulers Specially Forbidden Exo 22:28 · Act 23:4, 5
Reviling and Reproaching
Athenian Philosophers Act 17:18
Blessedness of Enduring, for Christ's Sake Mat 5:11 · Luk 6:22
Excludes from Heaven 1Co 6:10
Forbidden 1Pe 3:9
Goliath 1Sa 17:43
Happiness of Enduring, for Christ's Sake 1Pe 4:14
Jews Mat 27:39, 40 · Joh 8:48
Joseph's Brethren Gen 37:19
Malefactor Luk 23:39
Michal 2Sa 6:20
Ministers should not Fear Eze 2:6
Moabites and Ammonites Zep 2:8
Pharisees Mat 12:24
Punishment For Zep 2:8, 9 · Mat 5:22
Saints: Endure 1Ti 4:10 · Heb 10:33
Saints: Endure for Christ's Sake Luk 6:22
Saints: Endure for God's Sake Psa 69:7
Saints: May Take Pleasure In 2Co 12:10
Saints: Pray Under 2Ki 19:4, 16 · Psa 89:50
Saints: Return Blessings For 1Co 4:12 · 1Pe 3:9
Saints: should Expect Mat 10:25
Saints: should not Fear Isa 51:7
Saints: Sometimes Depressed By Psa 42:10, 11 · Psa 44:16 · Psa 69:20
Saints: Supported Under 2Co 12:10
Saints: Trust in God Under Psa 57:3 · Psa 119:42
Sennacherib Isa 37:17, 23, 24
Shimei 2Sa 16:7, 8
The Conduct of Christ Under 1Pe 2:23
The Wicked Utter, Against: Christ Mat 27:39 · Luk 7:34
The Wicked Utter, Against: God Psa 74:22 · Psa 79:12
The Wicked Utter, Against: God, by Opposing the Poor Pro 14:31
The Wicked Utter, Against: Rulers 2Pe 2:10, 11 · Jde 1:8, 9
The Wicked Utter, Against: Saints Psa 102:8 · Zep 2:8
Reviling of Jesus Mat 27:39–44
Revival Psa 85:6 · Isa 57:15 · Psa 80:19 · 2Ch 7:14 · Jam 4:8 · Hab 3:2 · Psa 51:10 · Psa 19:7 · 2Ti 4:3, 4 · Eph 5:14
Revivals in Nineveh Jon 3:4–10
Revivals
Asa 2Ch 14:2–5 · 2Ch 15:1–14
At Pentecost, and Times After Pentecost Act 2:1–42, 46, 47 · Act 4:4 · Act 5:14 · Act 6:7 · Act 9:35 · Act 11:20, 21 · Act 12:24 · Act 14:1
Elijah 1Ki 18:17–40
Hezekiah 2Ki 18:1–7 · 2Ch 29:1 · 2Ch 30:1 · 2Ch 31:1
Jehoash and Jehoiada 2Ki 11:1 · 2Ki 12:1 · 2Ch 23:1 · 2Ch 24:1
Josiah 2Ki 22:1 · 2Ki 23:1 · 2Ch 34:1 · 2Ch 35:1
Manasseh 2Ch 33:12–19
Religious Zec 8:20–23
Religious: Prayer For Hab 3:2
Religious: Prophecies Concerning Isa 32:15 · Joe 2:28 · Mic 4:1–8 · Hab 3:2
Samuel 1Sa 7:1–6
Under Joshua Jos 5:2–9
Revolt of the Ten Tribes 1Ki 12:1–24
Reward: A Motive to Faithfulness Exo 20:6, 12 · Lev 25:18, 19 · Lev 26:3–45 · Deu 4:40 · Deu 6:3, 18 · Deu 11:13–16, 18–21, 26–29 · Deu 15:9–11 · Deu 22:7 · Deu 24:19 · Deu 25:15 · Deu 27:12–26 · Jos 8:33 · Isa 1:16–20 · Isa 3:10 · Isa 40:10, 11 · Jer 17:24–26 · Jer 22:3, 4 · Mat 10:32 · Mat 16:24–27 · Mat 20:1–16 · Mat 25:34–46 · Mar 10:21 · Mar 13:13 · Luk 6:22, 23, 35 · Luk 12:8 · Act 26:18 · Rom 2:10 · 1Co 3:8 · Eph 6:1–3 · Heb 10:34, 36 · Heb 11:26 · Heb 12:1, 2, 28 · 1Pe 3:9–12 · 2Pe 1:10, 11 · Rev 2:10, 17, 25–28 · Rev 7:14–17 · Rev 22:12
Rezeph: A City Destroyed by the Assyrians 2Ki 19:12 · Isa 37:12
Rezia: An Asherite 1Ch 7:39
Rezin
A King of Syria Who Harassed the Southern Kingdom (Judah) 2Ki 15:37 · 2Ki 16:5–9
A King of Syria Who Harassed the Southern Kingdom (Judah): Prophecy Against Isa 7:1–9 · Isa 8:4–8 · Isa 9:11
A Returned Babylonian Captive Ezr 2:48 · Neh 7:50
Rezon: An Adversary of Solomon 1Ki 11:23–25
Rhegium: Visited by Paul on the Way to Rome Act 28:13
Rhesa: An Ancestor of Jesus Luk 3:27
Rhoda: A Christian Girl in Jerusalem Act 12:13
Rhodes: An Island Visited by Paul Act 21:1
Ribai: Father of Ittai 2Sa 23:29 · 1Ch 11:31
Ribband: General Scriptures Concerning Num 15:38
Riblah
A Border Town of the Promised Land Num 34:10, 11
Headquarters of Nebuchadnezzar During the Siege of Jerusalem 2Ki 25:6, 20, 21 · Jer 39:5, 6 · Jer 52:9, 26
King Jehoahaz Overthrown In, by Pharaoh 2Ki 23:33
Rich Man Entering Heaven Mar 10:25 · 1Ti 6:17–19 · Rev 1:3 · Isa 29:13 · Rom 16:17, 18 · Rom 14:13 · Heb 11:6 · Mat 18:3, 4 · Tts 1:14–16 · Act 4:34, 35
Rich People Mat 6:24 · Heb 13:5 · Luk 18:25 · Luk 12:33 · 1Ti 6:10 · Mat 6:19–21 · 1Ti 6:17 · Pro 19:17 · Luk 6:24 · Pro 23:4, 5
Riches Mat 6:19–21 · Heb 13:5 · Pro 10:22 · Mat 6:31–33 · 1Ti 6:17 · Mar 10:24, 25 · Mat 6:24 · Luk 6:20, 21 · Pro 22:7 · Luk 12:33, 34
Riches in Heaven 2Co 8:9 · Mat 6:33 · Luk 12:15 · Col 3:2 · 1Ti 6:9
Riches of the Wicked Laid up for the Just Pro 13:22
Riches
Be not Over-Anxious For Pro 30:8
Cannot Deliver in the Day of God's Wrath Zep 1:18 · Rev 6:15–17
Cannot Redeem the Soul Psa 49:6–9 · 1Pe 1:18
Cannot Secure Prosperity Jam 1:11
Corruptible Jam 5:2 · 1Pe 1:18
Danger of Misusing-Illustrated Luk 16:19–25
Deceitful Mat 13:22
Deceitfulness of, Chokes the Word Mat 13:22
Denunciations Against Those Who: Abuse Jam 5:1, 5
Denunciations Against Those Who: Folly and Danger of Trusting To-Illustrated Luk 12:16–21
Denunciations Against Those Who: Get, by Vanity Pro 13:11 · Pro 21:6
Denunciations Against Those Who: Get, Unlawfully Jer 17:11
Denunciations Against Those Who: Hoard Up Ecc 5:13, 14 · Jam 5:3
Denunciations Against Those Who: Increase, by Oppression Pro 22:16 · Hab 2:6–8 · Mic 2:2, 3
Denunciations Against Those Who: Receive Their Consolation Luk 6:24
Denunciations Against Those Who: Spend, Upon Their Appetite Job 20:15–17

Denunciations Against Those Who: Trust In Pro 11:28
Examples of Saints Possessing: Abram Gen 13:2
Examples of Saints Possessing: Barzillai 2Sa 19:32
Examples of Saints Possessing: Boaz Rut 2:1
Examples of Saints Possessing: David 1Ch 29:28
Examples of Saints Possessing: Dorcas Act 9:36
Examples of Saints Possessing: Hezekiah 2Ch 32:27–29
Examples of Saints Possessing: Isaac Gen 26:13, 14
Examples of Saints Possessing: Jacob Gen 32:5, 10
Examples of Saints Possessing: Jehoshaphat 2Ch 17:5
Examples of Saints Possessing: Job Job 1:3
Examples of Saints Possessing: Joseph Gen 45:8, 13
Examples of Saints Possessing: Joseph of Arimathea Mat 27:57
Examples of Saints Possessing: Lot Gen 13:5, 6
Examples of Saints Possessing: Shunammite 2Ki 4:8
Examples of Saints Possessing: Zacchaeus Luk 19:2
Examples of Those Truly Rich Mat 5:8 · Mat 8:10 · Mat 13:45, 46 · Luk 10:42 · Joh 1:45 · Php 3:8 · Jam 2:5 · 1Pe 2:7 · Rev 3:18
Examples of Wicked Men Possessing: Ammonites Jer 49:4
Examples of Wicked Men Possessing: Esau Gen 36:7
Examples of Wicked Men Possessing: Haman Est 5:11
Examples of Wicked Men Possessing: Laban Gen 30:30
Examples of Wicked Men Possessing: Nabal 1Sa 25:2
Examples of Wicked Men Possessing: People of Tyre Eze 28:5
Examples of Wicked Men Possessing: Young Man Mat 19:22
Figurative Rev 3:18
Fleeting Pro 23:5 · Rev 18:16, 17
General Scriptures Concerning Deu 6:10–12 · Deu 8:10–18 · Deu 31:20 · Deu 32:15 · 1Sa 2:7 · Psa 37:16 · Pro 10:2, 22 · Pro 11:4, 28 · Pro 13:7, 8 · Pro 14:24 · Pro 15:6, 16, 17 · Pro 16:8 · Pro 19:4 · Pro 21:6 · Pro 23:4, 5 · Pro 27:23, 24 · Pro 28:8, 20, 22 · Pro 30:8, 9 · Ecc 5:9–20 · Ecc 6:1, 2 · Ecc 7:11, 12 · Ecc 10:19 · Isa 5:8 · Jer 48:36 · Hos 12:8 · Mat 6:19–21 · Mat 13:22 · Mat 19:16–29 · Mar 4:19 · Mar 10:17–25 · Luk 12:15 · Luk 18:18–25 · 1Ti 6:4–11, 17–19 · Jam 2:6, 7 · Jam 5:1–5 · 1 Joh 3:17
Give Worldly Power Pro 22:7
God Gives 1Sa 2:7 · Ecc 5:19
God Gives Power to Obtain Deu 8:18
Guilt of Rejoicing In Job 31:25, 28
Guilt of Trusting In Job 31:24, 28 · Eze 28:4, 5, 8
Heavenly Treasures Superior To Mat 6:19, 20
Labour not For Pro 23:4
Liable to be Stolen Mat 6:19
Life Consists not in Abundance of Luk 12:15
Often an Obstruction to the Reception of the Gospel Mar 10:23–25
Often Lead to an Overbearing Spirit Pro 18:23
Often Lead to Anxiety Ecc 5:12
Often Lead to Denying God Pro 30:8, 9
Often Lead to Forgetting God Deu 8:13, 14
Often Lead to Forsaking God Deu 32:15
Often Lead to Fraud Jam 5:4
Often Lead to Oppression Jam 2:6
Often Lead to Pride Eze 28:5 · Hos 12:8
Often Lead to Rebelling Against God Neh 9:25, 26
Often Lead to Rejecting Christ Mat 19:22 · Mat 10:22
Often Lead to Self-Sufficiency Pro 28:11
Often Lead to Sensual Indulgence Luk 16:19 · Jam 5:5
Often Lead to Violence Mic 6:12
Perishable Jer 48:36
Profit not in the Day of Wrath Pro 11:4
Temporary Pro 27:24
The Blessing of the Lord Brings Pro 10:22
The Love of, the Root of all Evil 1Ti 6:10
The True Riches Eph 3:8 · 1Co 1:30 · Col 2:3 · 1Pe 2:7
The Wicked: Boast Themselves In Psa 49:6 · Psa 52:7
The Wicked: Have Trouble With Pro 15:6 · 1Ti 6:9, 10
The Wicked: Heap Up Job 27:16 · Psa 39:6 · Ecc 2:26
The Wicked: Keep, to Their Hurt Ecc 5:13
The Wicked: Must Leave, to Others Psa 49:10
The Wicked: Often Increase In Psa 73:12
The Wicked: Often Spend Their Day In Job 21:13
The Wicked: Profit not By Pro 11:4 · Pro 13:7 · Ecc 5:11
The Wicked: Swallow Down Job 20:15
The Wicked: Trust in the Abundance of Psa 52:7
They Who Covet: Bring Trouble on Their Families Pro 15:27
They Who Covet: Bring Trouble on Themselves 1Ti 6:10
They Who Covet: Err from the Faith 1Ti 6:10
They Who Covet: Fall Into Hurtful Lusts 1Ti 6:9
They Who Covet: Fall Into Temptation and a Snare 1Ti 6:9
They Who Covet: Use Unlawful Means to Acquire Pro 28:20
They Who Possess, should Ascribe Them to God 1Ch 29:12
They Who Possess, should be Liberal in all Things 1Ti 6:18
They Who Possess, should Devote Them to God's Service 1Ch 29:3 · Mar 12:42–44
They Who Possess, should Esteem It a Privilege to be Allowed to Give 1Ch 29:14
They Who Possess, should Give of Them to the Poor Mat 19:21 · 1 Joh 3:17
They Who Possess, should not Boast of Obtaining Them Deu 8:17
They Who Possess, should not Glory in Them Jer 9:23
They Who Possess, should not Hoard Them Up Mat 6:19
They Who Possess, should not Set the Heart on Them Psa 62:10
They Who Possess, should not to be High-Minded 1Ti 6:17
They Who Possess, should not Trust in Them Job 31:24 · 1Ti 6:17
They Who Possess, should Use Them in Promoting the Salvation of Others Luk 16:9
They Who Possess, should when Converted, Rejoice in Being Humbled Jam 1:9, 10
Thick Clay Hab 2:6
To God Belongs This World's Riches Hag 2:8
Uncertain 1Ti 6:17
Unsatisfying Ecc 4:8 · Ecc 5:10
Vanity of Heaping Up Psa 39:6 · Ecc 5:10, 11
Riddle by Agur Pro 30:15, 16, 18–31
Riddle used As a Test of Wit: At Samson's Feast Jdg 14:12–18
Ridicule 1Pe 4:14 · Rom 8:1
Right and Wrong Jam 4:17 · Isa 5:20 · Pro 14:12 · Joh 3:19–21 · Rom 13:1 · Rom 13:8–10 · Col 3:17 · Mat 7:12 · Pro 22:6 · 1Ti 6:10
Right Hand of God 1Pe 3:22 · Act 5:31 · Luk 22:69 · Isa 41:10 · Psa 110:1 · Rom 8:34 · Act 2:33 · Heb 10:12 · Col 3:1
Righteous
Access of, to God Psa 31:19, 20 · Isa 12:6
Babies Mat 11:25 · 1Pe 2:2
Branches of a Vine Joh 15:2, 4, 5
Calves of the Stall Mal 4:2
Cedars in Lebanon Psa 92:12
Corn (Grain) Hos 14:7
Described Exo 33:16 · 1Sa 13:14 · Ezr 10:3 · Psa 1:1, 2 · Psa 4:3 · Psa 15:1–5 · Psa 24:3–5 · Psa 37:26, 30, 31 ·

Psa 64:10 · Psa 84:7 · Psa 87:5, 6 · Psa 112:1–10 · Psa 119:1–3 · Pro 2:9–12 · Pro 4:18 · Pro 13:5 · Pro 25:26 · Isa 33:15, 16 · Isa 51:1 · Isa 54:13 · Isa 60:21 · Isa 62:12 · Isa 63:8 · Jer 31:12–14, 33, 34 · Eze 18:5–9 · Eze 44:9 · Zec 3:2, 7, 8 · Mat 5:3–10, 13–16 · Mat 7:16–20, 24–27 · Mat 12:50 · Mat 13:23, 38 · Mat 19:14 · Mar 10:14, 15 · Luk 6:45 · Luk 18:16, 17 · Joh 3:21 · Joh 8:31, 32, 39, 42, 47 · Joh 10:4, 5, 27 · Joh 13:35 · Joh 15:14 · Act 2:38,

Topical Index — Righteous–Run the Race

Righteous
Palm Trees Psa 92:12
Pomegranates Songs 4:13
Promises To, Expressed or Implied Gen 15:1 · Gen 22:17 · Exo 23:22 · Lev 26:5, 6, 10 · Deu 28:1–13 · Deu 33:27 · 1Sa 2:9 · 2Ch 16:9 · Ezr 8:22 · Job 5:11–27 · Job 8:4–7, 20, 21 · Job 11:15–20 · Job 22:21–30 · Job 36:7–12 · Psa 4:3 · Psa 5:12 · Psa 15:2–5 · Psa 23:6 · Psa 25:10–14 · Psa 28:8 · Psa 29:11 · Psa 32:6–8, 10 · Psa 33:18, 19 · Psa 34:9, 10, 15, 17 · Psa 37:3–5, 9, 18, 23–29, 34 · Psa 41:1, 2 · Psa 50:15 · Psa 55:22 · Psa 58:11 · Psa 62:8 · Psa 65:4 · Psa 73:24 · Psa 81:10 · Psa 84:11 · Psa 85:9 · Psa 91:1, 3–7, 9–12 · Psa 94:17, 18 · Psa 97:10, 11 · Psa 111:5 · Psa 112:6 · Psa 121:3–8 · Psa 125:1–3 · Psa 128:1–6 · Psa 145:18–21 · Pro 1:33 · Pro 2:21 · Pro 3:1–10, 25, 26 · Pro 10:3 · Pro 12:2 · Pro 14:26 · Pro 15:29 · Pro 16:7 · Pro 21:21 · Pro 28:25 · Pro 29:25 · Ecc 7:18 · Ecc 8:5 · Isa 4:5, 6 · Isa 11:6–9 · Isa 25:8 · Isa 26:3 · Isa 33:16, 21, 22, 24 · Isa 35:10 · Isa 40:10, 11, 29, 31 · Isa 41:10, 11, 13 · Isa 43:2 · Isa 44:2, 3 · Isa 49:9–12 · Isa 50:7–9 · Isa 51:11 · Isa 54:1–17 · Isa 56:2–8 · Isa 57:1, 2 · Isa 58:8–14 · Isa 59:20, 21 · Isa 64:4 · Isa 65:13, 14, 17–25 · 47 · Act 8:36, 37 · Act 10:47 · Act 11:23, 24 · Act 18:7, 8 · Rom 1:6, 7 · Rom 6:1–23 · Rom 8:5, 6, 9, 14–16, 29, 35–39 · Rom 9:8 · Rom 15:14 · Rom 16:19 · 1Co 1:2, 26, 27, 30 · 1Co 2:12, 13 · 1Co 6:9–11 · 1Co 15:48, 49 · 2Co 1:12 · 2Co 4:1, 2 · 2Co 5:17, 21 · Gal 5:22–26 · Eph 1:1 · Eph 2:1, 4–6, 10, 13, 14, 19–22 · Eph 3:17–19 · Eph 4:13–16, 22–32 · Eph 5:8 · Php 2:15 · Php 3:3 · Php 4:8 · Col 1:9–13 · Col 2:7 · Col 3:3 · 1Th 1:3 · 1Th 5:4, 5, 27 · 2Ti 2:19,
Relation of, to God Lev 20:24–26
Righteous and Wicked, Circumstances of, Contrasted Job 8:1 · Psa 17:14, 15
Runners in a Race 1Co 9:24 · Heb 12:1
Salt Mat 5:13
Sheep Psa 78:52 · Mat 25:33 · Joh 10:1
Soldiers 2Ti 2:3, 4
Stars Dan 12:3
Stones of a Crown Zec 9:16
Strangers and Pilgrims 1Pe 2:11
The Sun Jdg 5:31 · Mat 13:43
Thirsting Deer Psa 42:1
Treasure Exo 19:5 · Psa 135:4
Trees Planted Beside Rivers Psa 1:3
Unfailing Springs Isa 58:11
Unity of, With Christ Joh 6:51–57 · Joh 14:20 · Joh 15:1–11, 19 · Joh 17:21–23, 26 · Rom 8:1, 10 · Rom 12:5 · 1Co 6:13–20 · 1Co 10:16, 17 · 1Co 12:12, 13, 27 · 2Co 5:17, 21 · 2Co 11:2 · Isa 66:13, 14 · Jer 17:7, 8 · Eze 18:5–9, 19, 20 · Eze 34:11–17, 22–31 · Dan 12:1–3 · Hos 6:3 · Nah 1:7 · Hag 1:13 · Hag 2:4, 5 · Zec 3:7 · Mal 3:12, 16–18 · Mal 4:2, 3 · Mat 5:3–12 · Mat 7:7, 8 · Mat 8:11 · Mat 10:28–32 · Mat 13:43 · Mat 18:10, 19, 20 · Mat 19:29 · Mat 24:21, 22 · Mat 25:21, 33, 34, 46 · Mat 28:20 · Mar 3:35 · Mar 8:35 · Mar 9:41 · Mar 10:21, 29, 30 · Mar 11:23, 24 · Mar 13:13, 27 · Luk 3:17 · Luk 6:20–23 · Luk 10:20 · Luk 11:9, 10 · Luk 12:7, 32
Righteousness by Faith Gen 15:6 · Rom 4:3, 5, 9, 11, 13, 20, 22, 24
Righteousness Imputed is a Free Gift Rom 5:17
Righteousness Imputed is of the Lord Isa 54:17
Righteousness Imputed
Abraham Rom 4:9, 22 · Gal 3:6
Blessedness of Those Who Have Rom 4:6
Christ Being Made Righteousness to Us 1Co 1:30
Christ Brings in an Everlasting Righteousness Dan 9:24
Christ Called the Lord of Our Righteousness Jer 23:6
Christ is the End of the Law For Rom 10:4
Exhortation to Seek Righteousness Mat 6:33
God's Righteousness Never to be Abolished Isa 5:16
Our Being Made the Righteousness of God, in Christ 2Co 5:21
Paul Php 3:7–9
Predicted Isa 56:1 · Eze 16:14
Righteousness, Fruits of
Dew and Showers Mic 5:7
Doves Psa 68:13 · Isa 60:8
Eagles Psa 103:5 · Isa 40:31
Few Mat 7:14 · Mat 22:14
Fruitful Trees Psa 1:3 · Jer 17:8
Gold Job 23:10 · Lam 4:2
Good Figs Jer 24:2–7
Good Fish Mat 13:48
Good Servants Mat 25:21
Green Olive Trees Psa 52:8 · Hos 14:6
Jewels Mal 3:17
Lambs Isa 40:11 · Joh 21:15
Lebanon Hos 14:5–7
Lights Mat 5:14 · Php 2:15
Lilies Songs 2:2 · Hos 14:5
Lions Pro 28:1 · Mic 5:8
Little Children Mat 18:3 · 1Co 14:20
Living Stones 1Pe 2:5
Members of the Body 1Co 12:20, 27
Mount Zion Psa 125:1, 2
Obedient Children 1Pe 1:14
Revealed in the Gospel Rom 1:17
Saints: Clothed With the Robe of Righteousness Isa 61:10
Saints: Desire to be Found In Php 3:9
Saints: Exalted in Righteousness Psa 89:16
Saints: Glory in Having Isa 45:24, 25
Saints: Have, on Believing Rom 4:5, 11, 24
The Gentiles Attained To Rom 9:30
The Jews: Ignorant of Rom 10:3
The Jews: Stumble at Righteousness by Faith Rom 9:32
The Jews: Submit not To Rom 10:3
The Promises Made Through Rom 4:13
The Righteousness of Faith Rom 4:13 · Rom 9:30 · Rom 10:6
The Righteousness of God by Faith in Christ Rom 3:22
The Righteousness of God, Without the Law Rom 3:21
Righteousness is a Crown of Glory to the Aged Pro 16:31
Righteousness is Obedience to God's Law Deu 6:25 · Rom 10:5 · Luk 1:6 · Psa 1:2
Righteousness of God 2Co 5:21 · Psa 11:7 · Mat 6:33 · Rom 3:23 · Rom 6:23 · Eph 4:22–24 · Php 3:9 · Joh 3:16 · 1Pe 3:18 · 1 Joh 1:9
Righteousness of Saints Endures Forever Psa 112:3, 9 · 2Co 9:9
Righteousness
Abel Heb 11:4
An Evidence of the New Birth 1 Joh 2:29

Blessedness of Being Persecuted For Mat 5:10
Blessedness of Doing Psa 106:3
Blessedness of Having Imputed, Without Works Rom 4:6
Blessedness of Hungering and Thirsting After Mat 5:6
Blessedness of Suffering For 1Pe 3:14
Blessedness of Turning Others To Dan 12:3
Brings Its own Reward Pro 11:18 · Isa 3:10
Cannot Come by the Law Gal 2:21 · Gal 3:21
Chastisements Yield the Fruit of Heb 12:11
Christ is Made to his People 1Co 1:30
Christ is the End of the Law For Rom 10:4
Christ is the Sun of Mal 4:2
Christ was Girt With Isa 11:5
Christ was Sustained By Isa 59:16
Christ: Fulfilled All Mat 3:15
Christ: Has Brought in Everlasting Dan 9:24
Christ: Loves Psa 45:7 · Heb 1:9
Christ: Preached Psa 40:9
Christ: Put On, As Breast-Plate Isa 59:17
Christ: Shall Execute Psa 99:4 · Jer 23:6
Christ: Shall Judge With Psa 72:2 · Isa 11:4 · Act 17:31 · Rev 19:11
Christ: Shall Reign In Psa 45:6 · Isa 32:1 · Heb 1:8
Counted (Regarded) for the Sake of Obedience Deu 6:25 · Job 33:26
David 2Sa 22:21
Fruits of Deu 6:25 · Jos 22:31 · Psa 1:3 · Psa 15:1–5 · Psa 24:3–5 · Psa 101:3, 4 · Psa 106:3 · Psa 112:4–8 · Pro 2:5–20 · Pro 10:2, 16 · Pro 11:5, 6, 18, 19, 30 · Pro 12:28 · Pro 13:6 · Pro 14:34 · Pro 21:3 · Pro 29:7 · Isa 28:17 · Isa 32:16–18 · Isa 33:15–17 · Isa 55:12, 13 · Isa 58:6–14 · Isa 62:1 · Eze 18:5–9 · Eze 33:15 · Dan 12:3 · Hos 10:12 · Mal 3:3 · Mal 4:2 · Mat 5:20 · Mat 12:35, 50 · Mar 3:33–35 · Luk 3:10–14 · Luk 8:15 · Joh 3:21, 33 · Joh 8:47, 49 · Joh 13:35 · Joh 14:21–24 · Joh 15:4, 5, 8, 12 · Act 9:36 · Act 11:29, 30 · Act 19:19 · Rom 5:1–5 · Rom 6:19–22 · Rom 7:4–6 · Rom 8:4–6 · Rom 14:17–19 · Rom 15:1–7 · 1Co 4:19, 20 · 1Co 12:3 · 1Co 13:1–13 · 2Co 2:17 · 2Co 7:10, 11 · 2Co 9:10 · 2Co 10:5 · 2Co 13:5 · Gal 4:6 · Gal 5:22, 23 · Gal 6:7, 8 · Eph 1:13, 14 · Eph 5:9 · Php 1:11, 27–29 · Php 2:13 · Php 3:12–14 · Php 4:11–13 · Col 1:12, 13 · Col 3:3, 5, 9–17 · 1Th 1:3, 9, 10 · 2Th 1:3–5 · 1Ti 2:9, 10 · 1Ti 5:9, 10 · 2Ti 2:22 · 2Ti 4:6–8 · Tts 2:2, 11, 12 · Tts 3:14 · Phm 1:5, 6 · Jam 1:27 · Jam 2:14–26 · Jam 3:11–18 · 1Pe 3:1–11, 14 · 1Pe 4:2 · 2Pe 1:5–9 · 1 Joh 2:3–6, 10, 11, 24, 29 · 1 Joh 3:3, 6, 7, 9–11, 14, 17–24 · 1 Joh 4:4–21 · 1 Joh 5:1–5, 10, 13, 18 · 2 Joh 1:9 · 3 Joh 1:11 · Rev 2:2, 3, 19
Garment of Job 29:14 · Mat 22:11–14
God Looks For Isa 5:7
God Loves Psa 11:7
Has No Fellowship With Unrighteousness 2Co 6:14
Jacob Gen 30:33
Judgment should be Executed In Lev 19:15
Judgments Designed to Lead To Isa 26:9
Keep Saints in the Right Way Pro 11:5 · Pro 13:6
Lot 2Pe 2:8
Ministers should be Armed With 2Co 6:7
Ministers should be Clothed With Psa 132:9
Ministers should be Preachers of 2Pe 2:5
Ministers should Follow After 1Ti 6:11 · 2Ti 2:22
Ministers should Pray for the Fruit of, in Their People 2Co 9:10 · Php 1:11
Ministers should Reason of Act 24:25
Nations Exalted By Pro 14:34
No Justification by Works of Rom 3:20 · Rom 9:31, 32 · Gal 2:16
No Salvation by Works of Eph 2:8, 9 · 2Ti 1:9 · Tts 3:5
None, by Nature Have Job 15:14 · Psa 14:3 · Rom 3:10
Promised to Saints Isa 60:21 · Isa 61:3
Promised to the Church Isa 32:16 · Isa 45:8 · Isa 61:11 · Isa 62:1
Saints are Covered With the Robe of Isa 61:10
Saints are Led in the Paths of Psa 23:3
Saints are Renewed In Eph 4:24
Saints are Servants of Rom 6:16, 18
Saints: Characterised By Gen 18:25 · Psa 1:5, 6
Saints: Count Their Own, As Filthy Rags Isa 64:6
Saints: Do 1 Joh 2:29 · 1 Joh 3:7
Saints: Follow After Isa 51:1
Saints: Have, Imputed Rom 4:11, 22
Saints: Have, in Christ Isa 45:24 · Isa 54:17 · 2Co 5:21
Saints: Hunger and Thirst After Mat 5:6
Saints: Know Isa 51:7
Saints: Offer the Sacrifice of Psa 4:5 · Psa 51:19
Saints: Pray for the Spirit of Psa 51:10
Saints: Put No Trust in Their Own Php 3:6–8
Saints: Put On Job 29:14
Saints: Receive, from God Psa 24:5
Saints: Shall Receive a Crown of 2Ti 4:8
Saints: Shall See God's Face In Psa 17:15
Saints: should Have on the Breast-Plate of Eph 6:14
Saints: should Live In Tts 2:12 · 1Pe 2:24
Saints: should Seek Zep 2:3
Saints: should Serve God In Luk 1:75
Saints: should Yield Their Members As Instruments of Rom 6:13
Saints: should Yield Their Members Servants To Rom 6:19
Saints: Wait for the Hope of Gal 5:5
Saints: Walk Before God In 1Ki 3:6
Saints: Work, by Faith Heb 11:33
Shall be Glad in the Lord Psa 64:10
Symbolized Eze 47:12 · Rev 22:2
Tends to Life Pro 11:19 · Pro 12:28
The Blessing of God is not to be Attributed to Our Works of Deu 9:5
The Effect of, Shall be Quietness and Assurance for Ever Isa 32:17
The Fruit of the Spirit is in All Eph 5:9
The Kingdom of God Is Rom 14:17
The Scriptures Instruct In 2Ti 3:16
The Throne of Kings Established By Pro 16:12 · Pro 25:5
The Wicked are Enemies of Act 13:10
The Wicked are Far From Psa 119:150 · Isa 46:12
The Wicked are Free From Rom 6:20
The Wicked do not Obey Rom 2:8 · 2Th 2:12
The Wicked Follow not After Rom 9:30
The Wicked Hate Those Who Follow Psa 34:21
The Wicked Leave off Amo 5:7 · Psa 36:3
The Wicked Love Lying Rather Than Psa 52:3
The Wicked Make Mention of God, not It Isa 48:1
The Wicked should Awake To 1Co 15:34
The Wicked should Break off Their Sins By Dan 4:27
The Wicked should Sow to Themselves In Hos 10:12
The Wicked Slay Those Who Follow Psa 37:32 · 1 Joh 3:12 · Mat 23:35
The Wicked Speak Contemptuously Against Those Who Follow Psa 31:18 · Mat 27:39–44
The Wicked Though Favoured, Will not Learn Isa 26:10 · Psa 106:43
The Wicked Vainly Wish to Die As Those Who Follow Num 23:10
The Work of, Shall be Peace Isa 32:17
They Who Walk In, and Follow are Abundantly Provided For Pro 13:25 · Mat 6:25–33
They Who Walk In, and Follow are Accepted With God Act 10:35
They Who Walk In, and Follow are Blessed by God Psa 5:12
They Who Walk In, and Follow are Bold As a Lion Pro 28:1

They Who Walk In, and Follow are Delivered out of all Troubles Psa 34:19 · Pro 11:8
They Who Walk In, and Follow are Enriched Psa 112:3 · Pro 15:6
They Who Walk In, and Follow are Exalted by God Job 36:7
They Who Walk In, and Follow are Heard by God Luk 18:7 · Jam 5:16
They Who Walk In, and Follow are Loved by God Psa 146:8 · Pro 15:9
They Who Walk In, and Follow are Never Forsaken by God Psa 37:25
They Who Walk In, and Follow are Objects of God's Watchful Care Job 36:7 · Psa 34:15 · Pro 10:3 · 1Pe 3:12
They Who Walk In, and Follow are Righteous 1 Joh 3:7
They Who Walk In, and Follow are the Excellent of the Earth Psa 16:3 · Pro 12:26
They Who Walk In, and Follow are Tried by God Psa 11:5
They Who Walk In, and Follow: Dwell in Security Isa 33:15, 16
They Who Walk In, and Follow: Find It With Life and Honor Pro 21:21
They Who Walk In, and Follow: Have Their Desires Granted Pro 10:24
They Who Walk In, and Follow: Have Their Prayers Heard Psa 34:17 · Pro 15:29 · 1Pe 3:12
They Who Walk In, and Follow: Know the Secret of the Lord Psa 25:14 · Pro 3:32
They Who Walk In, and Follow: Shall be Ever Remembered Psa 112:6
They Who Walk In, and Follow: Shall Flourish As a Branch Pro 11:28
They Who Walk In, and Follow: Shall Hold on Their Way Job 17:9
They Who Walk In, and Follow: Shall Never be Moved Psa 15:2, 5 · Psa 55:22 · Pro 10:30 · Pro 12:3
They Who Walk In, and Follow: Think and Desire Good Pro 11:23 · Pro 12:5
Unregenerate Man Seeks Justification by Works of Luk 18:9 · Rom 10:3
Zacharias Luk 1:6
Rights Pro 31:8, 9 · Isa 1:17 · Psa 82:3 · Mic 6:8
Rimmon
A City of the Tribe of Zebulun 1Ch 6:77
A City of the Tribe of Zebulun: Called Remmon-Methoar Jos 19:13
A City South of Jerusalem Zec 14:10
A City South of Jerusalem: Allotted to the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:32 · Neh 11:29
A City South of Jerusalem: Also Called En-Rimmon Neh 11:29
A City South of Jerusalem: Called Remmon Jos 19:7
A City South of Jerusalem: Later Alloted to the Tribe of Simeon Jos 19:7 · 1Ch 4:32
A Rock in the Territory of the Tribe of Benjamin Jdg 20:45, 47 · Jdg 21:13
A Syrian Idol 2Ki 5:18
Father of the Murderers of Ish-Bosheth 2Sa 4:2, 5, 9
Rimmon-Parez: A Camping Place of the Israelites Num 33:19, 20
Ring of Gold Num 31:50
Ring
Given As a Token Est 3:10, 12 · Est 8:2–10
Offerings of, to the Tabernacle Exo 35:22 · Num 31:50
Worn As a Badge of office Gen 41:42
Worn in the Nose Pro 11:22 · Isa 3:21
Rings of Kings used for Sealing Decrees Est 3:12 · Est 8:8, 10
Rings of Kings: Given to Favourites As a Mark of Honor Gen 41:42 · Est 3:10 · Est 8:2
Rings of the Glory of Christ Songs 5:14
Rings were Worn in the Ears Job 42:11 · Hos 2:13 · Eze 16:12
Rings were Worn in the Nose Isa 3:21
Rings were Worn
On the Arms 2Sa 1:10
On the Hands Gen 41:42
Rings
(Put on the Hands) Favour Luk 15:22
Antiquity of Gen 24:22 · Gen 38:18
Made of Gold and Set With Precious Stones Num 31:50, 51 · Songs 5:14
Numbers of, Taken from Midianites Num 31:50
Rich Men Distinguished By Jam 2:2
Women of Rank Adorned With Isa 3:16, 21
Rinnah: A Son of Shimon 1Ch 4:20
Riphath: A Son of Gomer Gen 10:3 · 1Ch 1:6
Risen in Christ Gal 2:20 · Rom 6:4 · Col 2:12 · Rom 8:11
Rising
Abimelech Gen 20:8
Abraham Gen 19:27 · Gen 21:14 · Gen 22:3
David 1Sa 17:20
Early Pro 31:15
Early by Drunkards Isa 5:11
Early by the Wicked Pro 27:14 · Mic 2:1 · Zep 3:7
Early for Devotions Psa 5:3 · Psa 59:16 · Psa 63:1 · Psa 88:13 · Songs 7:12 · Isa 26:9
Early: Illustrates Spiritual Diligence Rom 13:11, 12
Elkanah 1Sa 1:19
Gideon Jdg 6:38
Isaac Gen 26:31
Jacob Gen 28:18 · Gen 32:31
Joshua Jos 3:1 · Jos 6:12, 15 · Jos 7:16
Laban Gen 31:55
Late: Consequences of Pro 6:9–11 · Pro 24:33, 34
Lot Gen 19:23
Mary Mar 16:2 · Luk 24:1
Moses Exo 8:20 · Exo 9:13
Samuel 1Sa 15:12
The Apostles Act 5:21
Risk Joh 15:13 · Php 4:19 · Rom 8:31 · 1Pe 4:12–14
Risk Taking Ecc 11:4–6 · Pro 3:5 · Mat 14:29 · 2Ki 7:4 · Ecc 11:1–3 · Jos 1:9 · Mat 25:29 · Deu 10:11, 12
Rissah: A Camping Place of the Israelites Num 33:21, 22
Rithmah: A Camping Place of the Israelites Num 33:18, 19
Rivalry Php 2:2, 3 · Mar 9:34 · Gal 5:19–21 · Jam 4:6
River of Grief Psa 119:136 · Lam 3:48
River of Salvation Psa 36:8 · Psa 46:4 · Isa 32:2 · Eze 47:1–12 · Rev 22:1, 2
Rivers of Abundance Job 20:17 · Job 29:6
Rivers of Ahava Ezr 8:15
Rivers of Babylon Psa 137:1
Rivers of Canaan Abounded With Fish Lev 11:9, 10
Rivers of Damascus 2Ki 5:12
Rivers of Eden Gen 2:10
Rivers of Egypt Gen 15:18
Rivers of Ethiopia Isa 18:1
Rivers of Heavy Afflictions Psa 69:2 · Isa 43:2
Rivers of Jotbath Deu 10:7
Rivers of Judah Joe 3:18
Rivers of People Flying from Judgments Isa 23:10
Rivers of Philippi Act 16:13
Rivers of the Abundance of Grace in Christ Isa 32:2 · Joh 1:16
Rivers of the Gifts and Graces of the Holy Spirit Psa 46:4 · Isa 41:18 · Isa 43:19, 20 · Joh 7:38, 39
Rivers
(Drying up of) of God's Judgments Isa 19:1–8 · Jer 51:36 · Nah 1:4 · Zec 10:11
(Fruitfulness of Trees Planted By) of the Permanent Psa 1:3 · Jer 17:8
(Overflowing of) God's Judgments Isa 8:7, 8 · Isa 28:2, 18 · Jer 47:2
(Steady Course of) Peace of Saints Isa 66:12
Abana 2Ki 5:12
Arnon Deu 2:36 · Jos 12:1
Banks of Covered With Flags Exo 2:3, 5
Banks of Frequented by Doves Songs 5:12
Banks of Frequented by Wild Beasts Jer 49:19
Banks of Frequently Overflowed Jos 3:15 · 1Ch 12:15
Banks of Peculiarly Fruitful Psa 1:3 · Isa 32:20
Banks of Places of Common Resort Psa 137:1
Banks of Planted With Trees Eze 47:7
Baptism often Performed In Mat 3:6
Broad Isa 33:21
Chebar Eze 1:1, 3 · Eze 10:15, 20
Cities often Built Beside Psa 46:4 · Psa 137:1
Deep Eze 47:5 · Zec 10:11
Enclosed Within Banks Dan 12:5
Euphrates Gen 2:14
Flow Through Valleys Psa 104:8, 10

Gardens often Made Beside Num 24:6
Gihon Gen 2:13
God's Power Over, Unlimited Isa 50:2 · Nah 1:4
Gozan 2Ki 17:6 · 1Ch 5:26
Great and Mighty Gen 15:18 · Psa 74:15
Hiddekel Gen 2:14
Jabbok Deu 2:37 · Jos 12:2
Jordan Jos 3:8 · 2Ki 5:10
Kanah Jos 16:8
Kishon Jdg 5:21
Many, Fordable in some Places Gen 32:22 · Jos 2:7 · Isa 16:2
Often the Boundaries of Kingdoms Jos 22:25 · 1Ki 4:24
Parted Into Many Streams Gen 2:10 · Isa 11:5
Pharpar 2Ki 5:12
Pison Gen 2:11
Rapid Jdg 5:21
Run Into the Sea Ecc 1:7 · Eze 47:8
Source of Job 28:10 · Psa 104:8, 10
Ulai Dan 8:16
Useful For: Bathing Exo 2:5
Useful For: Commerce Isa 23:3
Useful For: Promoting Vegetation Gen 2:10
Useful For: Supplying Drink to the People Jer 2:18
Rizpah
Concubine of Saul 2Sa 3:7
Guards the Bodies of Her Sons Who Were Hanged by the Command of David 2Sa 21:8–11
Roads
Built by Rulers Num 20:17 · Num 21:22
from Beth-El to Shechem Jdg 21:19
from Gibeon to Beth-Horon Jos 10:10
from Judaea to Galilee, by Way of Samaria Joh 4:3–5, 43
Public Highways Deu 2:27
To Cities of Refuge Deu 19:3
To the House of God Jdg 20:31
Robbers
Bands of Hos 6:9 · Hos 7:1
Dens of Jer 7:11
General Scriptures Concerning Pro 1:11–16
Robbery
Forbidden Lev 19:13 · Isa 61:8
Forgiven Eze 33:15
Instances of Jdg 9:25 · Luk 10:30
Punished With Death Eze 18:10, 13
Robe of Righteousness 2Ch 6:41 · Isa 61:10 · Rev 6:11 · Rev 7:9, 13
Robe: The Parable of the Man Who Was not Dressed in a Wedding Garment Mat 22:11
Robes Rev 7:9 · Isa 61:10 · Rev 22:14 · Rev 6:11 · Rev 7:13 · Mat 22:11
Rock
A Name of God Deu 32:4
Figurative 2Sa 22:32, 47 · 2Sa 23:3 · Psa 18:2 · Psa 31:2 · Psa 40:2 · Isa 17:10 · Isa 32:2 · Mat 16:18 · 1Co 10:4
Houses In Jer 49:16 · Oba 1:3 · Mat 7:24, 25
Oil From Job 29:6 · Deu 32:13
Struck by Moses for Water Deu 8:15 · Psa 78:15, 16, 20
Rocks used as Altars Jdg 6:20, 21, 26 · Jdg 13:19
Rocks used as Places for Idolatrous Worship Isa 57:5
Rocks used as Places for Shelter by the Poor in Their Distress Job 24:8 · Job 30:3, 6
Rocks used as Places of Observation Exo 33:21 · Num 23:9
Rocks used as Places of Safety in Danger 1Sa 13:6 · Isa 2:19 · Jer 16:16 · Rev 6:15
Rocks were a Defence to a Country Isa 33:16
Rocks
A Place of Safety Psa 27:5 · Psa 40:2
Adullam 1Ch 11:15
Barren Eze 26:4, 14 · Amo 6:12 · Luk 8:6
Bees often Made Their Honey Amongst Deu 32:13 · Psa 81:16
Bozez 1Sa 14:4
Casting Down From, a Punishment 2Ch 25:12
Christ As a Stumbling Stone to the Wicked Isa 8:14 · Rom 9:33 · 1Pe 2:8
Christ As Foundation of his Church Mat 16:18 · 1Pe 2:6
Christ As Refuge of his People Isa 32:2
Christ As Source of Spiritual Gifts 1Co 10:4
Dreaded by Mariners Act 27:20
Durable Job 19:24
Engedi 1Sa 24:1, 2
Etam Jdg 15:8
God As Creator of his People Deu 32:18
God As Defence of his People Psa 31:2, 3
God As Refuge of his People Psa 94:22
God As Salvation of his People Deu 32:15 · Psa 89:26 · Psa 95:1
God As the Strength of his People Psa 18:1, 2 · Psa 67:2 · Isa 17:10
God's Power Exhibited in Removing Job 14:18 · Nah 1:6
Hammers Used for Breaking Jer 23:29
Hard Jer 5:3
Horeb in Rephidim Exo 17:1–6
Houses often Built On Mat 7:24, 25
Important Events often Engraved Upon Job 19:24
Inhabited by Conies Psa 104:18 · Pro 30:26
Inhabited by Doves Songs 2:14 · Jer 48:28
Inhabited by Eagles Job 39:28 · Jer 49:16
Inhabited by Wild Goats Job 39:1
Man's Industry in Cutting Through Job 28:9, 10
Meribah in Kadesh Num 20:1–11
Miracles Connected With: Broken in Pieces by the Wind 1Ki 19:11
Miracles Connected With: Fire Ascended out of Jdg 6:21
Miracles Connected With: Rent at the Death of Christ Mat 27:51
Miracles Connected With: Water Brought From Exo 17:6 · Num 20:11
Often Composed of Flint Deu 8:15 · Deu 32:13
Often had Holes and Clefts Exo 33:22
Often Sharp-Pointed and Craggy 1Sa 14:4
Oreb Jdg 7:25 · Isa 10:26
Rimmon Jdg 20:45
Selah in the Valley of Salt 2Ki 14:7 · 2Ch 25:11, 12
Selahammahlekoth in the Wilderness of Maon 1Sa 23:25, 28
Seneh 1Sa 14:4
The Ancestor of a Nation Isa 51:1
The Olive Tree Flourished Amongst Deu 32:13 · Job 29:6
The Shadow of, Grateful to Travellers During the Heat of The Isa 32:2
Tombs often Hewn out of Isa 22:16 · Mat 27:60
Whatever we Trust In Deu 32:31, 37
Rod of Aaron Buds Num 17:1 · Heb 9:4
Rogelim: The Home of Barzillai 2Sa 17:27 · 2Sa 19:31
Rohgah: Son of Shamer 1Ch 7:34
Role of Parents Eph 6:4 · Pro 22:6 · Col 3:21 · Deu 6:6, 7 · Deu 21:15–17 · Gen 2:24 · 2Co 12:14 · Eph 6:1–3 · Col 3:20 · 1Co 11:3
Role of the Husband 1Pe 3:7 · Eph 5:25 · 1Ti 5:8 · Eph 6:4
Roll: Metallic Table Isa 8:1
Romamti-Ezer: Son of Heman 1Ch 25:4, 31
Roman Empire
Citizenship In by Birth Act 22:28
Citizenship In by Purchase Act 22:28
Ruled by Augustus Caesar Luk 2:1
Ruled by Claudius Caesar Act 18:2
Ruled by Nero Php 4:22
Ruled by Tiberius Caesar Luk 3:1
The Right of Appeal Act 25:10, 21
The Right of Trial Act 25:16
The Rights of Citizens Act 16:37 · Act 22:25–29
Romance Pro 5:18, 19 · Gen 2:18 · Sos 7:6 · 1Pe 3:7 · Gen 2:24 · Pro 31:10 · Sos 6:3 · 1Pe 4:8 · Exo 20:14
Rome for Mutual Forbearance Rom 14:15
Rome
Abominations In Rom 1:18–32
Christians In Rom 16:5–17 · Php 1:12–18 · Php 4:22 · 2Ti 4:21
Exhorted Humility, Love, and Good Works Rom 12:1
God's Judgment Against all Sin Rom 2:6 · Rom 3:1
God's Supreme Power Over Everyone Rom 9:1 · Rom 11:1
Jews Excluded From, by Claudius Caesar Act 18:2
Justification by Faith in Jesus Christ Rom 3:24 · Rom 4:1 · Rom 5:1
Paul Desires to Preach In Rom 1:15
Paul Testifies the Gospel of Christ to Them Rom 1:16
Paul's Letter to the Christians In Rom 1:7

Requested to Greet Various Brethren Rom 16:1
The Condemnation of the Gentiles Rom 1:18
The Condemnation of the Jews Rom 2:1
The Faith of Abraham Rom 4:1
The Fruits of Faith Rom 5:7
The Righteousness the Law and of Faith Rom 10:1
The Works of the Flesh and the Spirit Rom 8:1
To Obey Magistrates Rom 13:1
Visited by Onesiphorus 2Ti 1:16, 17
Roots Jer 17:7, 8 · Col 2:6, 7 · Psa 1:3 · Mar 4:17 · Heb 12:15 · Mat 13:6 · Eph 3:17 · Mar 4:6 · Rom 11:16 · Isa 11:10
Rope of Affliction Job 36:8
Rope of Love Hos 11:4
Rope of Temptations Psa 140:5 · Pro 5:22
Rope used in Casting Lots Mic 2:5
Rope
Threefold Ecc 4:12
Worn on the Head As an Emblem of Servitude 1Ki 20:31, 32
Rose: General Scriptures Concerning Songs 2:1 · Isa 35:1
Rosh
An Ancient People Eze 38:2, 3
An Ancient People: R. V. Eze 39:1
Son of Benjamin Gen 46:21
Ruby: General Scriptures Concerning Job 28:18 · Pro 20:15 · Pro 31:10 · Lam 4:7
Rudeness Mat 5:22 · Jam 3:6 · Pro 29:11 · Gal 6:2 · Joh 15:6 · Pro 15:23 · Pro 15:1 · Rom 6:23
Rue: General Scriptures Concerning Luk 11:42
Rufus
Probably Identical With the Rufus In Rom 16:13
Son of Simon Mar 15:21
Ruhamah: A Symbolic Name of Israel Hos 2:1
Rulers of, Aid in Restoring the Wall of Jerusalem After the Captivity Neh 3:17, 18
Rulers
Abraham Gen 14:13–24 · Gen 17:6 · Gen 21:21–32
Character and Qualifications of Gen 41:33 · Exo 18:21, 22 · Exo 23:8 · Deu 1:13 · Deu 16:18–20 · Deu 27:19 · 2Sa 23:3, 4 · Ezr 7:25 · Psa 2:10, 11 · Psa 72:1–17 · Pro 16:10, 12 · Pro 17:7 · Pro 19:12 · Pro 20:8, 26, 28 · Pro 21:1 · Pro 24:23–26 · Pro 25:2, 3, 5 · Pro 28:2, 16 · Pro 29:2, 4, 14 · Pro 31:4, 5, 8, 9 · Ecc 8:4 · Ecc 10:16, 17 · Isa 5:22, 23 · Isa 16:5 · Isa 28:6 · Isa 60:17 · Jer 13:18 · Rom 12:8 · Rom 13:1–7 · 1Ti 2:1, 2 · 1Pe 2:13, 14
Chastised Dan 4:1
Duties of Exo 18:16, 20, 21 · Exo 23:3, 6, 7, 9 · Lev 19:15 · Lev 24:22 · Num 27:16, 17 · Deu 1:16, 17 · Deu 16:18–20 · Deu 17:16–20 · Deu 19:18, 19 · Deu 24:16 · Deu 25:1 · Jos 1:7, 8 · 2Ch 9:8 · 2Ch 19:6, 7 · Ezr 7:25, 26 · Psa 82:2–4 · Psa 148:11, 13 · Isa 58:6 · Jer 21:12 · Jer 22:1–3 · Zec 7:9, 10 · Zec 8:16 · Rom 13:3 · 1Ti 2:2 · 1Pe 2:14
Esau, and the Dukes of Edom Gen 36:1
Heads of Families Exo 6:14
Isaac Gen 26:26–31
Ishmael Gen 17:20
Judah Gen 38:24
Melchizedek Gen 14:18
Nimrod Gen 10:8–10
Patriarchal Gen 27:29, 37
Righteous: Abimelech, in his Treatment of Isaac Gen 26:6–11
Righteous: Artaxerxes, in Commissioning Ezra to Restore the Forms of Worship at Jerusalem Ezr 7:1 · Neh 2:1 · Neh 5:14
Righteous: Asa, in Abolishing Sodomy and Other Abominations of Idolatry 1Ki 15:11–15 · 2Ch 14:2–5
Righteous: Cyrus, in Emancipating the Jews Ezr 1:1
Righteous: Darius, in Advancing the Rebuilding of the Temple Ezr 6:1–12
Righteous: Hezekiah, in his Fear of the Lord 2Ki 18:3 · 2Ki 20:1–11 · 2Ch 30:1 · 2Ch 31:1
Righteous: Jehoshaphat, in Walking in the Ways of the Lord 1Ki 22:41–46 · 2Ch 17:3–10 · 2Ch 19:1 · 2Ch 20:3–30
Righteous: Joseph, in How he Conducted the Affairs of Egypt Gen 41:37–57
Righteous: Josiah, in Repairing the Temple and in Other Good Works 2Ki 22:1 · 2Ki 23:1 · 2Ch 34:1 · 2Ch 35:1
Righteous: King of Nineveh, in Repenting, and Proclaimimg a Fast Jon 3:6–9
Righteous: Moses, in his Administration of the Affairs of the People of Israel Num 16:15
Righteous: Nehemiah Neh 4:1 · Neh 5:1
Righteous: Pharaoh, in his Treatment of Abraham Gen 12:15–20
Righteous: Pharaoh, in his Treatment of Jacob and his Family Gen 47:5–10 · Gen 50:1–6
Righteous: Samuel, in not Receiving Compensation for Judgment 1Sa 12:3, 4
Righteous: Saul, After the Defeat of the Ammonites 1Sa 11:12, 13
Righteous: Solomon, According to the Testimony of the Queen of Sheba 1Ki 10:6–9
Righteous: Solomon, in his Judgment Between the Two Women Who Claimed the Same Child 1Ki 3:16–28
Wicked Gen 15:13, 14 · Exo 3:9 · Deu 27:19 · 1Sa 8:10–18 · 2Ch 28:19 · Neh 5:7–9 · Neh 9:34–37 · Job 24:22, 24 · Job 35:9 · Psa 10:17, 18 · Psa 12:5, 8 · Psa 49:20 · Psa 58:1, 2 · Psa 82:2 · Psa 94:20, 21 · Psa 110:5 · Pro 17:15, 26 · Pro 28:15, 16, 28 · Pro 29:2, 4, 12 · Pro 30:21, 22 · Ecc 3:16, 17 · Ecc 4:1, 13, 14 · Ecc 5:8 · Ecc 8:9 · Ecc 10:5–7, 16, 17 · Isa 1:23 · Isa 3:12, 14, 15 · Isa 5:7 · Isa 10:1–3 · Isa 14:4–20 · Isa 28:14, 15 · Isa 29:20, 21 · Isa 30:33 · Isa 33:1 · Isa 40:23 · Isa 52:5 · Isa 59:14, 15 · Jer 5:28, 29 · Eze 21:25, 26 · Eze 22:6, 27 · Eze 28:2 · Eze 34:2–4, 7–10 · Eze 45:9 · Hos 5:10 · Hos 7:3 · Hos 10:7 · Amo 3:10, 11 · Amo 4:1, 2 · Amo 5:11, 12 · Amo 6:12, 13 · Mic 3:1–3, 9–11 · Mic 7:3, 4 · Hab 1:4 · Hab 2:5–13 · Zep 1:8 · Zep 3:3 · Act 23:3 · Jam 2:6, 9
Wicked in Permitting Baal-Worship 2Ki 17:1, 2, 7–18
Wicked: Abijam, Walking in the Sins of Rehoboam 1Ki 15:3
Wicked: Abimelech, Killing his Seventy Brothers Jdg 9:1–5
Wicked: Adoni-Bezek, Torturing Seventy Kings Jdg 1:7
Wicked: Ahab, Serving Baal 1Ki 16:30–33 · 1Ki 21:21–26
Wicked: Ahasuerus and Haman, Decreeing the Death of all Jews (Genocide) Est 3:1
Wicked: Ahaz, Burning his own Children in Idolatrous Sacrifice 2Ki 16:3 · 2Ch 28:2–4
Wicked: Ahaziah, Doing Evil Like the Household of Ahab 2Ch 22:1–9
Wicked: Amaziah, Worshiping the Gods of Seir 2Ch 25:14
Wicked: Amon, Who Followed the Evil Example of Manasseh 2Ki 21:19–22
Wicked: Ananias, the High Priest, Commanding to Strike Paul Act 23:2
Wicked: And Persecuting Jeremiah Jer 38:5, 6
Wicked: Asa, Imprisoning the Seer, and Oppressing the People 2Ch 16:10
Wicked: Baasha, Walking in the Ways of Jeroboam 1Ki 15:33, 34
Wicked: Belshazzar, in Drunkenness and Committing Sacrilege Dan 5:22
Wicked: Confiscating Naboth's Vineyard 1Ki 21:1 · 1Sa 8:14 · 1Ki 22:38 · 2Ki 9:26
Wicked: Conspiring Against Pekahiah and Assassinating Him 2Ki 15:25
Wicked: Darius, in Deifying Himself Dan 6:7, 9
Wicked: David, Numbering Israel and Judah 2Sa 24:1–

9 · 1Ch 21:1–7 · 1Ch 27:23, 24
Wicked: Debauching Themselves and the Worshipers 1Sa 2:22
Wicked: Eli's Sons, Desecrating the Sacrifices 1Sa 2:12–17
Wicked: Exalting Debased Persons to the Priesthood 1Ki 12:31 · 1Ki 13:33 · 2Ki 17:32 · 2Ch 11:14, 15 · Eze 44:7 · Num 3:10
Wicked: Hanun, Maltreating David's Servants 2Sa 10:4 · 1Ch 19:2–5
Wicked: Hazael, Committing Pillage (Plundering) 2Ki 8:12 · 2Ki 10:32 · 2Ki 12:17 · 2Ki 13:3–7
Wicked: Herod Agrippa I, Persecuting the Congregation in Jerusalem Act 12:1–19
Wicked: Herod Antipas, in Beheading John the Baptist Mat 14:1–11
Wicked: Herod Antipas, in Craftiness and Tyranny Luk 13:31, 32 · Luk 23:6–15
Wicked: Herod the Great, Killing the Infants in Bethlehem Mat 2:16–18
Wicked: Hoshea, Who Conspired Against Pekah 2Ki 15:30
Wicked: Jehoahaz, in Following the Sins of Jeroboam 2Ki 13:1, 2
Wicked: Jehoahaz, Who Followed in the Ways of his Forefathers 2Ki 23:32
Wicked: Jehoash, in Following the Wicked Example of Jeroboam 2Ki 13:10, 11
Wicked: Jehoiachin, in Walking in the Ways of his Forefathers 2Ki 24:9
Wicked: Jehoiakim, in Walking in the Ways of his Forefathers 2Ki 23:37
Wicked: Jehoram, Cleaving to the Sins of Jeroboam 2Ki 3:2, 3
Wicked: Jehoram, Walking in the Ways of the Kings of Israel 2Ki 8:18 · 2Ch 21:13
Wicked: Jehu, Departing not from the Sins of Jeroboam 2Ki 10:29
Wicked: Jeroboam Ii, not Departing from the Sins of Jeroboam 2Ki 14:23, 24
Wicked: Jeroboam, Perverting the True Worship 1Ki 12:26–33 · 1Ki 13:1–5 · 1Ki 14:16
Wicked: Joash, Killing Zechariah 2Ch 24:2, 17–25
Wicked: Manasseh, Who Committed the Abominations of the Heathen 2Ki 21:1–17 · 2Ch 33:2–7
Wicked: Nadab, Walking in the Ways of Jeroboam 1Ki 15:26
Wicked: Nebuchadnezzar, Commanding to Destroy the Wise Men Dan 2:1–13
Wicked: Nebuchadnezzar, Committing the Three Hebrews to the Furnace Dan 3:1–23
Wicked: Omri, Walking in the Ways of Jeroboam 1Ki 16:25–29
Wicked: Pharaoh, Oppressing the Israelites Exo 1:1 · Exo 2:1 · Exo 3:1 · Exo 4:1 · Exo 5:1 · Exo 6:1 · Exo 7:1 · Exo 8:1 · Exo 9:1 · Exo 10:1 · Exo 11:1
Wicked: Pilate, Delivering up Jesus for Crucifixion Mat 27:11–26 · Mar 15:15
Wicked: Potiphar, Putting Joseph Into Prison Gen 39:20 · Gen 40:15
Wicked: Rehoboam, Making the Yoke Heavy 1Ki 12:8–11 · 2Ch 10:1–15
Wicked: Samuel's Sons, Taking Bribes 1Sa 8:1–5
Wicked: Saul, Jealously Plotting Against David 1Sa 19:1
Wicked: Saul, Killing Ahimelech and the Priests 1Sa 22:7–19
Wicked: Saul, Sparing Agag and the Best of the Booty 1Sa 15:8–35
Wicked: Solomon, Luxurious, and Idolatrous 1Ki 11:1–13
Wicked: Solomon, Oppressing the People 1Ki 12:4 · 1Ki 4:7–23
Wicked: The Chief Priests, Elders, and the Sanhedrin, Seeking False Witness Against Jesus Mat 26:59
Wicked: The Princes, Conspiring Against Daniel Dan 6:1–9
Wicked: Uzziah, Invading the Priest's office 2Ch 26:16
Wicked: Zachariah, Menahem, Pekahiah, and Pekah, Following the Sins of Jeroboam 2Ki 15:9, 18, 24, 28
Wicked: Zedekiah, Following the Evil Example of Jehoiakim 2Ki 24:19 · 2Ch 36:12, 13
Wicked: Zimri, Walking in the Ways of Jeroboam 1Ki 16:19
Rules Rom 13:1 · Act 5:29 · 2Ti 3:16, 17 · Jos 1:8 · Psa 119:10 · Heb 13:17 · Pro 29:2 · Col 3:23 · Luk 16:17 · Eph 6:5
Rumah: The Home of Jehoiakim's Mother 2Ki 23:36
Rumors Exo 23:1 · Pro 11:13, 14 · Jam 4:1, 2 · 2Ti 2:23 · Pro 26:20 · Pro 21:15 · Mat 7:12
Run the Race Heb 12:1 · 1Co 9:24 · Heb 12:2 · 2Ti 4:7, 8 · Php 3:14 · Heb 12:3 · 1Ti 6:12

Topical Index — Running–Rye

Running 1Co 9:24 · Heb 12:1, 2 · Rom 5:3, 4 · Isa 40:31 · Mat 24:13 · 2Ti 4:7 · Gal 5:7 · 1Co 9:26
Running Away from God 2Pe 3:9 · 2Ti 1:7 · Jer 17:9 · Jer 17:13 · Mat 12:40 · Isa 50:10, 11 · Heb 12:25
Running the Race Heb 12:1 · 1Co 9:24 · Isa 40:31 · Php 3:13, 14 · Php 4:13 · Gal 5:7 · 1Co 9:26 · Act 20:24 · Mat 24:13 · Heb 12:2
Russia Rev 20:8 · Rev 16:12 · Eze 38:2
Ruth
Becomes an Ancestor of Jesus Rut 4:13, 21, 22
Commended by Boaz Rut 2:11, 12
Gleaned in the Field of Boaz Rut 2:3
Goes to Bethlehem Rut 1:19, 22
Her Devotion to Naomi Rut 1:16, 17 · Rut 1:6–18
Marries Boaz Rut 4:9–13
Receives Kindness from Boaz Rut 2:4–17 · Rut 3:15
The Daughter-In-Law of Naomi Rut 1:4
Under Naomi's Instructions Claims from Boaz the Duty of a Kinsman Rut 3:1–9
Rye used to Make Bread Eze 4:9
Rye
A Small Grain Grown in Egypt Exo 9:32
Cultivated in Canaan Isa 28:25

Topical Index — Sabbath Day's Journey–Saraph

Sabbath Day's Journey: About Two-Thousand Paces Act 1:12
Sabbath
Observance of by John Rev 1:10
Observance of by Moses Num 15:32–34
Observance of by Nehemiah Neh 13:15, 21
Observance of by Paul Act 13:14
Observance of by the Disciples Act 16:13
Observance of by the Women Preparing to Embalm the Corpse of Jesus Luk 23:56
Preparations for The Exo 16:22 · Mat 27:62 · Mar 15:42 · Luk 23:54 · Joh 19:31
Religious Usages on The Gen 2:3 · Mar 6:2 · Luk 4:16, 31 · Luk 6:6 · Luk 13:10 · Act 13:14
Sacrifices on The Num 28:9, 10 · Eze 46:4, 5
Signifying a Period of Rest Gen 2:2, 3 · Lev 23:1 · Lev 25:1 · Lev 26:34, 35
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Gen 2:2, 3 · Exo 16:5, 23–30 · Exo 20:8–11 · Exo 23:12 · Exo 31:13–17 · Exo 34:21 · Exo 35:2, 3 · Lev 16:29–31 · Lev 19:3, 30 · Lev 23:1–3, 27–32 · Lev 24:8 · Lev 26:2, 34, 35 · Num 15:32–36 · Num 28:9, 10 · Deu 5:12–15 · 2Ki 4:23 · 1Ch 9:32 · 2Ch 36:21 · Neh 9:13, 14 · Neh 10:31 · Neh 13:15–22 · Psa 92:1–15 · Psa 118:24 · Isa 1:13 · Isa 56:2 · Isa

58:13, 14 · Isa 66:23 · Jer 17:21, 22, 24–27 · Lam 1:7 · Lam 2:6 · Eze 20:12, 13, 16, 20, 21, 24 · Eze 22:8 · Eze 23:38 · Eze 44:24 · Eze 46:1, 3 · Hos 2:11 · Amo 8:5 · Mat 12:1–8, 10–12 · Mat 24:20 · Mar 2:27, 28 · Mar 6:2 · Mar 16:1 · Luk 4:16, 31 · Luk 6:1–10 · Luk 13:10–17 · Luk 14:1–6 · Luk 23:54, 56 · Joh 5:5–14 · Joh 7:21–24 · Joh 9:1–34 · Joh 19:31 · Act 13:14, 27, 42, 44 · Act 15:21 · Act 16:13 · Act 17:2 · Act 18:4 · Col 2:16 · Heb 4:4, 9
- **Violations of Gathering Manna** Exo 16:27
- **Violations of Gathering Sticks** Num 15:32
- **Violations of Men of Tyre** Neh 13:16
- **Violations of The Inhabitants of Jerusalem** Jer 17:21–23

Sabbatic Year
- **Called Year of Release** Deu 15:9 · Deu 31:10
- **Creditors Required to Release Debtors In** Deu 15:1–6, 12–18 · Neh 10:31
- **Israelite Bondservants Set Free In** Exo 21:2 · Deu 15:12 · Jer 34:14
- **Ordinances Concerning** Exo 23:9–11 · Lev 25:1
- **Ordinances Concerning Instruction in the Law During** Deu 31:10–13 · Neh 8:18
- **Punishment to Follow Violation of the Ordinances Concerning** Lev 26:34, 35 · Lev 26:32–41 · Jer 34:12–22

Sabeans
- **A People Who Invaded the Land of Uz** Job 1:15 · Isa 43:3
- **Giants Among** Isa 45:14
- **Prophecies Concerning** Isa 43:3 · Joe 3:8
- **Proverbial Drunkards** Eze 23:42

Sabta: Son of Cush Gen 10:7 · 1Ch 1:9

Sabtecha: Son of Cush Gen 10:7 · 1Ch 1:9

Sacar
- **A Korhite: Son of Obed-Edom** 1Ch 26:4
- **Father of Ahiam** 1Ch 11:35
- **Father of Ahiam: Called Sharar** 2Sa 23:33

Sackbut: A Stringed Musical Instrument Dan 3:5, 7, 10, 15

Sackcloth of a Black Colour Rev 6:12

Sackcloth was Worn by God's Prophets 2Ki 1:8 · Isa 20:2 · Mat 3:4 · Rev 11:3

Sackcloth was Worn by Persons in Affliction Neh 9:1 · Psa 69:11 · Jon 3:5

Sackcloth was Worn in the Streets Isa 15:3

Sackcloth was Worn with Ashes on the Head Est 4:1

Sackcloth was Worn
- **At Funerals** 2Sa 3:31
- **Frequently Next the Skin in Deep Afflictions** 1Ki 21:27 · 2Ki 6:30 · Job 16:15
- **Girt About the Loins** Gen 37:34 · 1Ki 20:31
- **Often Over the Whole Person** 2Ki 19:1, 2
- **Often With Ropes on the Head** 1Ki 20:31

Sackcloth
- **(Covering the Heavens With) of Severe Judgments** Isa 50:3
- **(Girding With) of Heavy Afflictions** Isa 3:24 · Isa 22:12 · Isa 32:11
- **(Heavens Becoming As) of Severe Judgments** Rev 6:12
- **(Putting of) Joy and Gladness** Psa 30:11
- **A Symbol of Mourning** 1Ki 20:31, 32 · Job 16:15 · Isa 15:3 · Jer 4:8 · Jer 6:26 · Jer 49:3 · Lam 2:10 · Eze 7:18 · Dan 9:3 · Joe 1:8
- **Animals Covered With, at a Time of National Mourning** Jon 3:8
- **Made of Coarse Hair** Mat 3:4 · Rev 6:12
- **No One Clothed In, Allowed Into the Palaces of Kings** Est 4:2
- **Rough and Unsightly** Zec 13:4
- **The Jews Lay In, when in Deep Affliction** 2Sa 21:10 · 1Ki 21:27 · Joe 1:13
- **Worn by Jacob when It Was Reported to Him That Joseph had been Devoured by Wild Animals** Gen 37:34

Sacrament of Marriage Mat 19:6 · Gen 2:18 · Gen 2:24 · Heb 13:4 · Eph 5:32 · 1Co 11:3 · 1Co 7:2

Sacred Anointing
- **Antiquity of** Gen 28:18 · Gen 35:14
- **Consecrates to God's Service** Exo 30:29
- **Illustrative of the Anointing of Christ With the Holy Spirit** Psa 45:7 · Isa 61:1 · Luk 4:18
- **Illustrative of the Anointing of Saints With the Holy Spirit** 1 Joh 2:27
- **Oil or Ointment For: An Holy Anointing Oil for Ever** Exo 30:25, 31
- **Oil or Ointment For: Compounded by the Priests** 1Ch 9:30
- **Oil or Ointment For: Divinely Prescribed** Exo 30:23–25
- **Oil or Ointment For: Jews Condemned for Imitating** Eze 23:41
- **Oil or Ointment For: Not to be Imitated** Exo 30:32
- **Oil or Ointment For: To be Put on No Stranger** Exo 30:33
- **Persons Who Received: Kings** Jdg 9:8 · 1Sa 9:16 · 1Ki 1:34
- **Persons Who Received: Priests** Exo 40:13–15
- **Persons Who Received: Prophets** 1Ki 19:16 · Isa 61:1
- **Things Which Received: Brazen Altar** Exo 29:36 · Exo 40:10
- **Things Which Received: Brazen Laver** Exo 40:11
- **Things Which Received: Tabernacle** Exo 30:26, 27 · Exo 40:9
- **Those Who Partook of not to be Injured or Insulted** 1Sa 24:6 · 1Sa 26:9 · 2Sa 1:14, 15 · 2Sa 19:21
- **Those Who Partook of Protected by God** 1Ch 16:22 · Psa 105:15

Sacrifice Heb 13:16 · Rom 12:1, 2 · Rom 5:8 · Joh 3:16 · Hos 6:6 · Pro 21:3 · Joh 15:12–14 · Gen 22:2 · Php 2:4 · Heb 13:15

Sacrifice Yourself Rom 12:1, 2 · 1 Joh 3:16 · Heb 13:15, 16 · Joh 15:13 · Rom 6:13 · Joh 3:16

Sacrifices for Public Use often Provided by the State 2Ch 31:3

Sacrifices of Praise Psa 116:17 · Jer 33:11 · Hos 14:2 · Heb 13:15

Sacrifices of Self-Denial Php 3:7, 8

Sacrifices were Accepted when offered in Sincerity and Faith Gen 4:4 · Heb 11:4 · Gen 8:21

Sacrifices were Bound to the Horns of the Altar Psa 118:27

Sacrifices were offered by the Patriarchs Gen 22:2, 13 · Gen 31:54 · Gen 46:1 · Job 1:5

Sacrifices were offered for Individuals Lev 1:2 · Lev 17:8

Sacrifices were offered for the Whole Nation Lev 16:15–30 · 1Ch 29:21

Sacrifices were offered in Faith of a Coming Saviour Heb 11:4, 17, 28

Sacrifices were offered
- **After the Departure of Israel from Egypt** Exo 5:3, 17 · Exo 18:12 · Exo 24:5
- **At all the Feasts** Num 10:10
- **Daily** Exo 29:38, 39 · Num 28:3, 4
- **from the Earliest Age** Gen 4:3, 4
- **Monthly** Num 28:11
- **Under the Mosaic Age** Lev 1:1 · Heb 10:1–3
- **Weekly** Num 28:9, 10
- **Yearly** Lev 16:3 · 1Sa 1:3, 21 · 1Sa 20:6

Sacrifices were Salted With Salt Lev 2:13 · Mar 9:49

Sacrifices were Typical of Christ's Sacrifice 1Co 5:7 · Eph 5:2 · Heb 10:1, 11, 12

Sacrifices without Obedience, Worthless 1Sa 15:22 · Pro 21:3 · Mar 12:33

Sacrifices
- **|Calves of the Lips| Signifying Praise** Hos 14:2
- **A Broken Spirit** Psa 51:17
- **Always offered Upon Altars** Exo 20:24
- **Benevolence** Php 4:18 · Heb 13:16
- **Consisted of Clean Animals or Bloody Sacrifices** Gen 8:20
- **Consisted of The Fruits of the Earth or Sacrifices Without Blood** Gen 4:4 · Lev 2:1
- **Could not Take Away Sin** Psa 40:6 · Heb 9:9 · Heb 10:1–11
- **Devotedness** Rom 12:1 · Php 2:17
- **Different Kinds of Burnt offering Wholly Consumed by Fire** Lev 1:1–17 · 1Ki 18:38
- **Different Kinds of Peace offering** Lev 3:1–17
- **Different Kinds of Sin offering for Sins of Ignorance** Lev 4:1–35
- **Different Kinds of Trespass offering for Intentional Sins** Lev 6:1–7 · Lev 7:1–7
- **Divine Institution of** Gen 3:21 · Gen 1:29 ·

Gen 9:3 · Gen 4:4, 5 · Heb 11:4
Fat of, not to Remain Until Morning Exo 23:8
Figurative Isa 34:6 · Eze 39:17 · Zep 1:7, 8 · Rom 12:1 · Php 2:17 · Php 4:18
Generally the Best of Their Kind Gen 4:4 · 1Sa 15:22 · Psa 66:15 · Isa 1:11
Imparted a Legal Purification Heb 9:13, 22
Martyrdom Php 2:7 · 2Ti 4:6
No Leaven offered With, Except For Exo 23:18 · Lev 7:13
Offered to False Gods, are offered to Devils Lev 17:7 · Deu 32:17 · Psa 106:37 · 1Co 10:20
Often Consumed by Fire from Heaven Lev 9:24 · 1Ki 18:38 · 2Ch 7:1
On Great Occasions, Very Numerous 2Ch 5:6 · 2Ch 7:5
Prayer Psa 141:2
Required to be Perfect and Without Blemish Lev 22:19 · Deu 15:21 · Deu 17:1 · Mal 1:8, 14
Righteousness Psa 4:5 · Psa 51:19
Thanksgiving Psa 27:6 · Psa 107:22 · Psa 116:17 · Heb 13:15
The Covenants of God Confirmed By Gen 15:9–17 · Exo 24:5–8 · Heb 9:19, 20 · Psa 50:5
The Jews: Condemned for Bringing Defective and Blemished Mal 1:13, 14
The Jews: Condemned for not offering Isa 43:23, 24
The Jews: Condemned for not Treating With Respect 1Sa 2:29 · Mal 1:12
The Jews: Condemned for offering, to Idols 2Ch 34:25 · Isa 65:3, 7 · Eze 20:28, 31
The Jews: Unaccepted In, on Account of Sin Isa 1:11, 15 · Isa 66:3 · Hos 8:13
The offering of, an Acknowledgment of Sin Heb 10:3
The Priests: Appointed to offer 1Sa 2:28 · Eze 44:11, 15 · Heb 5:1 · Heb 8:3
The Priests: had a Portion of, and Lived By Exo 29:27, 28 · Deu 18:3 · Jos 13:14 · 1Co 9:13
To be Brought to the Place Appointed by God Deu 12:6 · 2Ch 7:12
To be offered to God Alone Exo 22:20 · Jdg 13:16 · 2Ki 17:36
when Bloody, Accompanied With Meat and Drink offering Num 15:3–12
when offered to God, an Acknowledgement of his Being The 2Ki 5:17 · Jon 1:16
Sacrilege of Ahaz 2Ch 28:24
Sacrilege of Korah and his Group Num 16:40
Sacrilege of the Money-Exchangers in the Temple Mat 21:12, 13 · Luk 19:45 · Joh 2:14–16
Sacrilege of the People of Beth-Shemesh 1Sa 6:19
Sacrilege of Those Who Profaned the Lord's Supper 1Co 11:29
Sacrilege of Uzzah 2Sa 6:6, 7
Sacrilege of Uzziah 2Ch 26:16–21
Sacrilege
Esau Sells his Birthright Gen 25:33
Forbidden Lev 19:8 · 1Co 3:17 · Tts 1:11 · 1Pe 5:2
Nadab and Abihu offer | Strange| (Unauthorized) Fire Lev 10:1–7 · Num 3:4
Sadducees
Jesus Warns his Disciples Against Mat 16:6–12
Persecute the Apostles Act 4:1–3 · Act 5:17–33
Rebuked by John the Baptist Mat 3:7–9 · Luk 3:7–9
Reject the Doctrine of the Resurrection Mat 22:23–34 · Mar 12:18–27 · Luk 20:27–40 · Act 23:7, 8
Sadness Pro 15:13 · Mat 5:4 · Rev 21:4 · 2Ti 2:1 · Psa 147:3 · Jam 4:6 · Heb 11:1 · Joh 3:16 · 1Co 14:33 · Isa 53:5–7
Sadoc: An Ancestor of Joseph Mat 1:14
Safety Psa 4:8 · Jos 1:9 · Eph 6:11 · Pro 11:14 · Psa 28:7 · Pro 18:10 · Php 4:13 · Jam 1:12 · 2Ti 4:18 · Psa 5:12
Saints Rom 1:7 · Rev 5:8 · 1Ti 2:5 · Rev 14:12 · Psa 30:4 · Heb 12:1 · 1Co 14:33 · 1Co 1:2 · 2Co 5:17 · Rom 12:2
Salah: Son of Arphaxad and an Ancestor of Joseph Gen 10:24 · Gen 11:12–15 · 1Ch 1:18, 24 · Luk 3:35
Salamis: Paul and Barnabas Preach In Act 13:4, 5
Salary Jam 5:4 · 1Ti 5:17, 18 · Mat 25:23 · 1Co 9:14 · Deu 8:18 · Joh 10:10 · Pro 22:6
Salcah: A City of the Tribe of Gad Deu 3:10 · Jos 12:5 · Jos 13:11 · 1Ch 5:11
Sales Pro 16:23 · Mat 6:33 · 2Co 9:6
Salim: A City Which is Near Aenon Joh 3:23
Sallai
A Benjamite Living in Jerusalem Neh 11:8
A Priest Who Returned to Jerusalem With Zerubbabel Neh 12:20
A Priest Who Returned to Jerusalem With Zerubbabel: Called Sallu Neh 12:7
Sallu: A Benjamite Living in Jerusalem 1Ch 9:7 · Neh 11:7
Salma
Called Also Salmon in the Lineage of Joseph Mat 1:4, 5 · Luk 3:32
Called Also Salmon: Father of Boaz Rut 4:20, 21 · 1Ch 2:11
Son of Caleb 1Ch 2:51, 54
Salmon: A Hill Psa 68:14
Salmone: A Promontory of the Island of Crete Act 27:7
Salome
Asks Jesus to Promote Her Sons Mat 20:20, 21
Mother of James and John Mat 27:56 · Mar 15:40 · Mar 16:1
Present at the Crucifixion of Jesus of Nazareth Mar 15:40
Present at the Gravesite of Jesus Mar 16:1, 2
Salt of Grace in the Heart Mar 9:50
Salt of Saints Mat 5:13
Salt of the Saving Efficacy of the Ekklesia of Christ Mat 5:13 · Mar 9:49, 50 · Luk 14:34
Salt of Wisdom in Speech Col 4:6
Salt of Wise Behavior Col 4:6
Salt used for Ratifying Covenants Num 18:19 · 2Ch 13:5
Salt used for Seasoning Food Job 6:6
Salt used for Seasoning Sacrifices Lev 2:13 · Eze 43:24
Salt used for Strengthening New-Born Infants Eze 16:4
Salt used in Ratifying Covenants Num 18:19 · 2Ch 13:5
Salt
(Pits of) Desolation Zep 2:9
(Salted With Fire) Preparation of the Wicked For Mar 9:49
(Without Savour) Graceless Professors Mat 5:13 · Mar 9:50
All Animal Sacrifices Were Required to be Seasoned With Lev 2:13 · Ezr 6:9 · Eze 43:24 · Mar 9:49
Characterised As Good and Useful Mar 9:50
Elisha Throws, Into the Pool of Jericho, to Purify It 2Ki 2:20, 21
Liberally Afforded to the Jews After the Captivity Ezr 6:9 · Ezr 7:22
Lost Its Savour when Exposed to the Air Mat 5:13 · Mar 9:50
Lot's Wife Turned Into a Pillar of Gen 19:26
Miracles Connected With: Elisha Healed the Bad Water With 2Ki 2:21
Miracles Connected With: Lot's Wife Turned Into a Pillar of Gen 19:26
Often Found in Pits Jos 11:8 · Zep 2:9
Often Found in Springs Jam 3:12
Often Found: Near the Dead Sea Num 34:12 · Deu 3:17
Partaking of Another's a Bond of Friendship Ezr 4:14
Places Sown With, to Denote Perpetual Desolation Jdg 9:45
Places where It Abounded Barren and Unfruitful Jer 17:6 · Eze 47:11
Salt Pits Zep 2:9
Salt Sea Gen 14:3 · Num 34:12 · Deu 3:17 · Jos 3:16 · Jos 12:3 · Jos 15:2
The City of Salt Jos 15:62
The Valley of Salt 2Sa 8:13 · 2Ki 14:7
The Valley of, Celebrated for Victories 2Sa 8:13 · 2Ki 14:7 · 1Ch 18:12
Salutations by Bowing Gen 18:2 · Gen 19:1, 2 · Gen 23:7 · Gen 27:29 · Gen

33:3 · Gen 37:10 · Gen 41:43 · Gen 43:26, 28 · Gen 49:8 · 1Sa 25:23 · 2Sa 18:28 · 1Ki 1:16 · Est 8:3 · Mat 2:11 · Mar 5:22
Salutations by Kissing 2Sa 20:9 · Mat 26:49
Salutations by Letter 1Co 16:21 · 2Co 13:13 · Col 4:18 · Php 4:21 · 2Th 3:17 · 2 Joh 1:13 · 3 Joh 1:14
Salutations were Given by all Passers-By 1Sa 10:3, 4 · Psa 129:8
Salutations were Given by Brethren to Each Other 1Sa 17:22
Salutations were Given by Inferiors to Their Superiors Gen 47:7
Salutations were Given by Superiors to Inferiors 1Sa 30:21
Salutations were Given: On Entering a House Jdg 18:15 · Mat 10:12 · Luk 1:40, 41, 44
Salutations
|All Hail| Mat 28:9
|Are You Well, My Brother?| 2Sa 20:9
|Hail, Master!| Mat 26:49
|May God be Gracious to You| Gen 43:29
|My Lords| Gen 19:2
|Peace (Hebrew: Shalom) to This House| Luk 10:5
|Peace to You| (Hebrew: Shalomleka) Joh 20:21
|Peace| (Hebrew: Shalom) 1Sa 25:6
Antiquity of Gen 18:2 · Gen 19:1
Denied to Persons of Bad Character 2 Joh 1:10
Expressions Used as all Hail Mat 28:9
Expressions Used as Art Thou in Health? 2Sa 20:9
Expressions Used as Blessed be Thou of the Lord 1Sa 15:13
Expressions Used as God be Gracious to Thee Gen 43:29
Expressions Used as Hail Mat 26:49 · Luk 1:28
Expressions Used as Peace be to This House Luk 10:5
Expressions Used as Peace be With Thee Jdg 19:20
Expressions Used as Peace to Thee, and Peace to Thine House, and Peace to All 1Sa 25:6
Expressions Used as The Blessing of the Lord be Upon You, we Bless You in The Psa 129:8
Expressions Used as The Lord be With You Rut 2:4
Expressions Used as The Lord Bless Thee Rut 2:4
from a Master to his Servants, |May the Lord be With You| Rut 2:4
Given to Christ in Derision Mat 27:29 · Mat 15:18
Often Accompanied by Bowing Frequently to the Ground Gen 33:3
Often Accompanied by Embracing and Kissing the Feet Mat 28:9 · Luk 7:38, 45
Often Accompanied by Falling on the Neck and Kissing Gen 33:4 · Gen 45:14, 15 · Luk 15:20
Often Accompanied by Falling Prostrate on the Ground Est 8:3 · Mat 2:11 · Luk 8:41
Often Accompanied by Kissing the Dust Psa 72:9 · Isa 49:23
Often Accompanied by Laying Hold of the Bear With the Right Hand 2Sa 20:9
Often Accompanied by Touching the Hem of the Garment Mat 14:36
Often Perfidious 2Sa 20:9 · Mat 26:49
Often Sent by Letter Rom 16:21–23 · 1Co 16:21 · Col 4:18 · 2Th 3:17
Often Sent Through Messengers 1Sa 25:5, 14 · 2Sa 8:10
Persons in Haste Excused from Giving or Receiving 2Ki 4:29 · Luk 10:24
Servants to Their Masters, |May the Lord Bless You| Rut 2:4
The Jews Condemned for Giving, Only to Their Countrymen Mat 5:47
The Pharisees Condemned for Seeking, in Public Mat 23:7 · Mar 12:38
Salvation is by Christ Isa 63:9 · Eph 5:23
Salvation is by Christ Alone Isa 45:21, 22 · Isa 59:16 · Act 4:12
Salvation is Deliverance From
Enemies Luk 1:71, 74
Eternal Death Joh 3:16, 17
Sin Mat 1:21 · 1 Joh 3:5
The Devil Col 2:15 · Heb 2:14, 15
This Present Evil World Gal 1:4
Uncleanness Eze 36:29
Wrath Rom 5:9 · 1Th 1:10
Salvation is Far off from the Wicked Psa 119:155 · Isa 59:11
Salvation is not by Works Rom 11:6 · Eph 2:9 · 2Ti 1:9 · Tts 3:5
Salvation is of God Psa 3:8 · Psa 37:39 · Jer 3:23
Salvation is of Grace Eph 2:5, 8 · 2Ti 1:9 · Tts 2:11
Salvation is of Love Rom 5:8 · 1 Joh 4:9, 10
Salvation is of Mercy Psa 6:4 · Tts 3:5
Salvation is of the Appointment of God 1Th 5:9
Salvation is of the Patience of God 2Pe 3:15
Salvation is of the Purpose of God 2Ti 1:9
Salvation is Through Faith in Christ Mar 16:16 · Act 16:31 · Rom 10:9 · Eph 2:8 · 1Pe 1:5
Salvation of Israel, Predicted Isa 35:4 · Isa 45:17 · Zec 9:16 · Rom 11:26
Salvation of the Gentiles, Predicted Isa 45:22 · Isa 49:6 · Isa 52:10
Salvation
All the Earth Shall See Isa 52:10 · Luk 3:6
Announced After the Fall Gen 3:15
Came to the Gentiles Through the Fall of the Jews Rom 11:11
Christ: Appointed For Isa 49:6
Christ: Brings, With Him Isa 62:11 · Luk 19:9
Christ: Came to Effect Mat 18:11 · 1Ti 1:15
Christ: Died to Effect Joh 3:14, 15 · Gal 1:4
Christ: Exalted to Give Act 5:31
Christ: Has Zec 9:9
Christ: Mighty to Effect Isa 63:1 · Heb 7:25
Christ: Raised up For Luk 1:69
Christ: The Author of Heb 5:9
Christ: The Captain of Heb 2:10
Common Jde 1:3
Conditions of Mat 3:2 · Mat 18:3 · Mat 19:16–21 · Mat 24:13 · Mar 1:4 · Luk 3:8 · Luk 14:25–33 · Luk 18:18–26 · Joh 3:3–12, 14–18 · Joh 5:24 · Joh 6:28, 29, 47 · Joh 9:35 · Joh 11:25, 26 · Joh 12:36 · Joh 20:31 · Act 2:38 · Act 3:19, 23
Confession of Christ Necessary To Rom 10:10
Eternal Isa 45:17 · Isa 51:6 · Heb 5:9
Final Perseverance Necessary To Mat 10:22
from Generation to Generation Isa 51:8
from Sin, to be Worked out With Fear and Trembling Php 2:12
Glorious 2Ti 2:10
God is Willing to Give 1Ti 2:4
Godly Sorrow Works Repentance To 2Co 7:10
Great Heb 2:3
Illustrated by a Cup Psa 116:13
Illustrated by a Helmet Isa 59:17 · Eph 6:17
Illustrated by a Horn Psa 18:2 · Luk 1:69
Illustrated by a Lamp Isa 62:1
Illustrated by a Rock Deu 32:15 · 2Sa 22:47 · Psa 95:1
Illustrated by a Shield 2Sa 22:36
Illustrated by a Tower 2Sa 22:51
Illustrated by a Victory 1Co 15:57
Illustrated by Chariots Hab 3:8
Illustrated by Clothing 2Ch 6:41 · Psa 132:16 · Psa 149:4 · Isa 61:10
Illustrated by Typified by the Bronze Serpent Num 21:4–9 · Joh 3:14, 15
Illustrated by Walls and Bulwarks Isa 26:1 · Isa 60:18
Illustrated by Wells Isa 12:3
Ministers are a Sweet Savour of Christ to God, in Those Who Obtain 2Co 2:15
Ministers: Give the Knowledge of Luk 1:77
Ministers: should be Clothed In 2Ch 6:41 · Psa 132:16
Ministers: should Endure Suffering That the Elect May Obtain 2Ti 2:10
Ministers: should Exhort To Eze 3:18, 19 · Act 2:40
Ministers: should Labour to Lead Others To Rom 11:14
Ministers: should Use Self-Denial to Lead Others To 1Co 9:22

Ministers: Show the Way of Act 16:17
No Escape for Those Who Neglect Heb 2:3
Now is the Day of Isa 49:8 · 2Co 6:2
Plan of Mar 4:11 · Joh 6:37, 44, 45, 65 · Joh 17:4 · Joh 18:11 · Joh 19:28–30 · Act 3:18 · Act 17:3 · Rom 1:16, 17 · Rom 10:3–9 · Rom 16:25, 26 · 1Co 1:21–25 · 1Co 2:7–9 · 2Co 5:18, 19 · Gal 4:4, 5 · Eph 1:3–23 · Eph 2:4–10 · Eph 3:1–11 · Eph 6:19 · Col 1:19–23, 26, 27 · 2Th 2:13, 14 · 1Ti 3:16 · 2Ti 1:9, 10 · Heb 2:9, 10, 14–18 · Heb 6:17–20 · Rev 5:2–5 · Rev 10:7
Preaching the Word is the Appointed Means of 1Co 1:21
Reconciliation to God, a Pledge of Rom 5:10
Regeneration Necessary To Joh 3:3
Revealed in the Gospel Eph 1:13 · 2Ti 1:10
Saints are Heirs of Heb 1:14
Saints: Appointed to Obtain 1Th 5:9
Saints: Ascribe, to God Psa 25:5 · Isa 12:2
Saints: Beautified With Psa 149:4
Saints: Chosen To 2Th 2:13 · 2Ti 1:9
Saints: Clothed With Isa 61:10
Saints: Commemorate, With Thanks Psa 116:12
Saints: Daily Approach Nearer To Rom 13:11
Saints: Declare Psa 40:10 · Psa 71:15
Saints: Earnestly Look For Psa 119:123
Saints: Evidence, by Works Heb 6:9, 10
Saints: Glory In 1Co 1:31 · Gal 6:14
Saints: Have a Token of, in Their Patient Suffering for Christ Php 1:28, 29
Saints: Have, Through Grace Act 15:11
Saints: Hope For Lam 3:26 · Rom 8:24
Saints: Kept by the Power of God To 1Pe 1:5
Saints: Long For Psa 119:81, 174
Saints: Love Psa 40:16
Saints: Praise God For 1Ch 16:23 · Psa 96:2
Saints: Pray for a Joyful Sense of Psa 51:12
Saints: Pray for the Assurance of Psa 35:3
Saints: Pray to be Visited With Psa 85:7 · Psa 106:4 · Psa 119:41
Saints: Receive, As the End of Their Faith 1Pe 1:9
Saints: Rejoice In Psa 9:14 · Psa 21:1 · Isa 25:9
Saints: Satisfied By Luk 2:30
Saints: Wait For Gen 49:18 · Lam 3:26
Saints: Welcome the Tidings of Isa 52:7 · Rom 10:15
Searched Into and Exhibited by the Prophets 1Pe 1:10
Sought in Vain From: Earthly Power Jer 3:23
Sought in Vain From: Idols Isa 45:20 · Jer 2:28
The Gospel is the Power of God To Rom 1:16 · 1Co 1:18
The Heavenly Host Ascribe, to God Rev 7:10 · Rev 19:1
The Scriptures are Able to Make Wise To 2Ti 3:15 · Jam 1:21
To the Uttermost Heb 7:25
Typified Num 21:4–9 · Joh 3:14, 15
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Gen 12:1, 3 · Exo 15:2 · Deu 30:19, 20 · Deu 32:15 · 2Sa 14:14 · 1Ki 8:41–43 · 1Ch 16:35 · 2Ch 6:41 · Psa 3:8 · Psa 36:8, 9 · Psa 37:39 · Psa 46:4 · Psa 63:5, 6 · Psa 65:4 · Psa 68:18–20 · Psa 86:13 · Psa 90:14 · Psa 91:16 · Psa 95:1 · Psa 98:2, 3 · Psa 106:8 · Psa 107:9 · Psa 121:1–8 · Psa 132:16 · Pro 1:20, 21 · Pro 8:1–5 · Pro 9:1–6 · Isa 1:18 · Isa 2:5 · Isa 25:6, 7 · Isa 29:18, 19, 24 · Isa 32:1–4 · Isa 35:8 · Isa 44:3 · Isa 45:17 · Isa 46:12, 13 · Isa 49:10, 11 · Isa 50:10 · Isa 51:4, 5 · Isa 52:10, 15 · Isa 55:1–3, 6, 7 · Isa 56:1 · Isa 57:18, 19 · Isa 61:1–3 · Isa 63:9 · Jer 3:23 · Jer 21:8 · Eze 18:32 · Joe 2:32 · Amo 5:4 · Zec 14:8 · Mal 4:2 · Mat 1:21 · Mat 3:9 · Mat 11:28–30 · Mat 18:14 · Mat 21:31 · Mat 22:9, 10, 14 · Mat 23:37 · Mat 24:14 · Mat 28:19 · Mar 2:17 · Mar 16:15, 16 · Luk 2:10, 31, 32 · Luk 3:6 · Luk 5:31, 32 · Luk 7:47 · Luk 13:29, 30 · Luk 14:16–24 · Luk 15:2 · Luk 19:10 · Luk 24:47 · Joh 1:7 · Joh 3:14–17 · Joh 4:14, 22 · Joh 5:40 · Joh 6:35, 37 · Joh 7:37, 38 · Joh 10:16 · Joh 11:51, 52 · Joh 12:32 · Joh 15:4, 5 · Act 2:39 · Act 4:12 · Act 5:20 · Act 11:17, 18 · Act 13:26, 38, 39, 47 · Act 15:7–9, 11 · Act 16:17, 30, 31 · Act 20:21 · Act 28:28 · Rom 1:5, 14, 16, 17 · Rom 2:26 · Rom 3:21–26, 28–30 · Rom 4:1–25 · Rom 5:1, 2, 15–21 · Rom 7:24, 25 · Rom 9:30–33 · Rom 10:4 · Rom 11:1–36 · Rom 15:9, 16 · 1Co 1:18 · 1Co 6:11 · 2Co 5:17, 20 · 2Co 6:1, 17 · 2Co 7:10 · Gal 1:4 · Gal 2:16 · Gal 3:1–28 · Eph 1:9, 10, 13 · Eph 2:1, 3–5, 8, 9, 14, 15, 17 · Eph 3:6, 9
Samaria
- **City of, Built by Omri** 1Ki 16:24
- **City of, Built by Omri: Besieged by Ben-Hadad** 1Ki 20:1 · 2Ki 6:24–33 · 2Ki 7:1
- **City of, Built by Omri: Besieged by Shalmaneser, King of Assyria, for Three Years** 2Ki 17:5, 6 · 2Ki 18:9–11
- **City of, Built by Omri: Capitol of the Kingdom of the Ten Tribes** 1Ki 16:29 · 1Ki 22:51 · 2Ki 13:1, 10 · 2Ki 15:8
- **City of, Built by Omri: Idolatry of** 1Ki 16:32 · 2Ki 13:6
- **City of, Built by Omri: Paul and Barnabas Preach In** Act 15:3
- **City of, Built by Omri: Temple of, Destroyed** 2Ki 10:17–28 · 2Ki 23:19
- **City of, Built by Omri: Visited by Philip, Peter, and John** Act 8:5–25
- **Country of** Isa 7:9
- **Country of: Disciples Made from the Inhabitants of** Joh 4:39–42 · Act 8:5–8, 14–17, 25
- **Country of: Foreign Colonies Distributed Among the Cities of, by the King of Assyria** 2Ki 17:24–41 · Ezr 4:9, 10
- **Country of: Jesus Forbids the Apostles to Preach in the Cities of** Mat 10:5
- **Country of: Jesus Heals Lepers In** Luk 17:11–19
- **Country of: Jesus Travels Through** Joh 4:1–42
- **Country of: No Dealings Between the Jews and the Inhabitants of** Joh 4:9
- **Country of: Roads Through, from Judaea Into Galilee** Luk 17:11 · Joh 4:3–8
- **Country of: Samaritans Were Expecting the Messiah** Joh 4:25
- **Country of: The Good Samaritan From** Luk 10:33–35
- **The King of Syria is Led Into, by Elisha, Who Miraculously Blinds Him and his Army** 2Ki 6:8–23

Same-Sex Marriage Lev 18:22 · Lev 20:13 · Rom 1:26, 27 · 1Co 6:9–11 · Gen 2:24 · Mat 19:4–6
Samgar-Nebo: At the Siege of Jerusalem Jer 39:3
Samlah: One of the Ancient Kings of Edom Gen 36:36, 37 · 1Ch 1:47, 48
Samos: Visted Briefly by Paul Act 20:15
Samothracia (Samothrace): Visited Briefly by Paul Act 16:11
Samson is Avenged for the Estrangement of his Wife Jdg 15:3–8
Samson is Blinded by the Philistines and Confined to Hard Labor in Prison Jdg 16:21–31 · Heb 11:32
Samson
- **A Danite, Son of Manoah** Jdg 13:2–7, 24, 25
- **A Judge (Leader, Hero) of Israel** Jdg 16:31
- **Cohabits With Delilah, a Prostitute; Her Machinations With the Philistines to Overcome Him** Jdg 16:1–20
- **Desires a Philistine Woman for his Wife; Kills a Lion** Jdg 14:1–7
- **His Great Strength** Jdg 15:7–14 · Heb 11:32
- **His Marriage Feast and the Riddle Propounded** Jdg 14:8–19
- **Kills One-Thousand Philistines With the Jawbone of a Donkey** Jdg 15:13–17

Kills Thirty Philistines Jdg 14:19
Miraculously Supplied With Water Jdg 15:18, 19
Wife of, Estranged Jdg 14:20 · Jdg 15:1, 2
Samuel
A Judge (Leader) of Israel, his Judgment Seat at Beth-El, Gilgal, Mizpeh, and Ramah 1Sa 7:15–17
A Prophet of the Israelites 1Sa 3:20, 21 · 1Sa 4:1
Anoints David to be King 1Sa 16:1
Anoints Saul to be King of Israel 1Sa 9:10
Blessed of God 1Sa 2:21 · 1Sa 3:19
Called Shemuel 1Ch 6:33
Called up by the Witch of Endor 1Sa 28:3–20
Chronicles of 1Ch 29:29
Consecrated to God Before his Birth 1Sa 1:11, 22, 24–28
Death of; the Lament for Him 1Sa 25:1
His Integrity As a Judge and Ruler 1Sa 12:1–5 · Psa 99:6 · Jer 15:1 · Heb 11:32
His Mother's Song of Thanksgiving 1Sa 2:1–10
His Vision Concerning the House of Eli 1Sa 3:1–18
Israelites Repent Because of his Reproofs and Warnings 1Sa 7:4–6
Makes his Corrupt Sons Judges in Israel 1Sa 8:1–3
Ministered in the House of God 1Sa 2:11, 18, 19
Miraculous Birth of 1Sa 1:7–20
Organizes the Tabernacle Service 1Ch 9:22 · 1Ch 26:28 · 2Ch 35:18
People Desire a King; he Protests 1Sa 8:4–22
Renews the Kingdom of Saul 1Sa 11:12–15
Reproves Saul; Foretells That his Kingdom Will be Established 1Sa 13:11–15 · 1Sa 15:1
Shelters David While Escaping from Saul 1Sa 19:18
Sons of 1Ch 6:28, 33
The Philistines Defeated Through his Intercession and Sacrifices 1Sa 7:7–14
Sanballat: An Enemy of the Jews in Rebuilding Jerusalem After the Babylonian Captivity Neh 2:10, 19 · Neh 4:1 · Neh 6:1 · Neh 13:28
Sanctification in Christ 1Co 1:2
Sanctification is Separation to the Service of God Psa 4:3 · 2Co 6:17
Sanctification
All Israel Sanctified Exo 19:10, 14
All Saints are in a State of Act 20:32 · Act 26:18 · 1Co 6:11
Christ Made, of God, to Us 1Co 1:30
Effected by Christ Heb 2:11 · Heb 13:12
Effected by God Eze 37:28 · 1Th 5:23 · Jde 1:1
Effected by The Holy Spirit Rom 15:16 · 1Co 6:11
Firstborn of Israelites Sanctified Exo 13:2
God Wills all Saints to Have 1Th 4:3
Material Things Sanctified by Anointing Exo 40:9–11
Ministers: Set Apart to God's Service By Jer 1:5
Ministers: should Exhort Their People to Walk In 1Th 4:1, 3
Ministers: should Pray That Their People May Enjoy Complete 1Th 5:23
None Can Inherit the Kingdom of God Without 1Co 6:9–11
Offering up of Saints Acceptable Through Rom 15:16
Saints Elected to Salvation Through 2Th 2:13 · 1Pe 1:2
Saints Fitted for the Service of God By 2Ti 2:21
should Lead to Holiness Rom 6:22 · Eph 5:7–9
should Lead to Mortification of Sin 1Th 4:3, 4
Tabernacle Sanctified by God's Presence Exo 29:43 · Exo 40:34, 35
The Alter Sanctifies the Gift Exo 29:37 · Exo 30:29
The Church Made Glorious By Eph 5:26, 27
The Lord is the Sanctifier Exo 31:13 · Lev 20:8 · Lev 21:8 · Lev 22:9
Through the Atonement of Christ Heb 10:10 · Heb 13:12
Through the Word of God Joh 17:17, 19 · Eph 5:26
Typified Gen 2:3 · Exo 13:2 · Exo 19:14 · Exo 40:9–15 · Lev 27:14–16
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Exo 31:13 · Exo 33:16 · Lev 21:1–23 · Jer 1:5 · Eze 37:28 · Joh 17:17, 19 · Act 26:17, 18 · Rom 15:16 · 1Co 1:2, 30 · 1Co 6:11 · 1Co 13:1–13 · 2Co 1:21, 22 · Gal 2:20 · Gal 6:14 · Eph 1:3, 4 · Eph 3:19 · Eph 4:7, 12, 13, 15, 16 · Eph 5:25–27 · Col 2:11 · 1Th 4:3, 4 · 1Th 5:23 · 2Th 2:13, 14 · 2Ti 2:11, 21 · Heb 2:11 · Heb 9:14 · Heb 10:10, 14 · Heb 12:10 · Heb 13:12, 21 · 1Pe 1:2 · 2Pe 1:2–4 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Jde 1:24 · Rev 7:14
Sanctuary in the Charge of High Priest Exo 27:21 · Lev 24:3 · Num 18:5
Sanctuary in the Tabernacle Heb 9:2
Sanctuary
Divine Dwelling Place Exo 25:8
Figurative Eze 11:16
Reverence For Lev 19:30 · Lev 26:2
Symbolical Heb 8:2, 5
The Holy Place in the Temple Lam 2:7, 20 · Eze 42:20
Sand Mat 7:26 · Gen 22:17 · Rom 9:27 · Psa 139:17, 18 · Gen 32:12
Sandals Mat 3:11 · Exo 12:11
Sanitation
Carcasses Lev 5:2 · Lev 10:4, 5 · Lev 11:24–28, 31–40 · Lev 22:4, 6 · Num 9:6, 10 · Num 19:11–16 · Num 31:19 · Deu 21:22, 23
Childbirth Lev 12:3 · Eze 16:4
Contagion Lev 5:2, 3 · Lev 7:19, 21 · Lev 11:24–28, 31–40 · Lev 13:2–59 · Lev 14:2, 3, 8, 9, 34–48, 54–57 · Lev 15:2–13, 16–28, 32, 33 · Lev 22:4–8 · Num 5:2–4 · Num 9:6, 10 · Num 19:11–16, 22 · Num 31:19, 20 · Deu 23:10, 11 · Deu 24:8
Disinfection Lev 2:13 · Lev 7:19 · Lev 11:24–40 · Lev 13:6, 34, 47–59 · Lev 14:8, 9, 34–48, 54–57 · Lev 15:2–13, 16–28 · Num 31:19, 20, 22–24
Filth, Disposition of Exo 29:14, 34 · Lev 4:11, 12, 21 · Lev 6:30 · Lev 7:17, 19 · Lev 8:17, 32 · Lev 9:11 · Lev 16:27, 28 · Lev 19:6 · Deu 23:12, 13 · Heb 13:11
Food Lev 3:17 · Lev 7:15–19, 23–27 · Lev 11:2–23, 26, 27, 29–43, 46, 47 · Lev 17:10–15 · Lev 19:5–8, 26 · Lev 22:8 · Deu 12:16, 20–25 · Deu 14:3–21, 26 · Deu 15:22, 23
Gluttony, Disease Resulting From Num 11:18–20, 31–33
Penalties Concerning Deu 28:15, 21, 22, 27, 35, 45, 59–62
Quarantine Lev 13:2–5, 31–33, 45, 46 · Lev 14:2, 3, 8, 34–38 · Lev 15:19 · Num 5:2, 3 · Num 31:11–20 · Deu 23:10, 11
Quarantine: Instances of Num 12:10, 14, 15 · 2Ki 7:3 · 2Ki 15:5 · 2Ch 26:21 · Luk 17:12
Rest Commanded Exo 20:9–11 · Exo 31:13–17 · Exo 34:21, 22 · Exo 35:2 · Lev 23:3–8, 24–42 · Lev 25:2–12 · Num 9:2, 3 · Num 28:16–18, 25, 26 · Num 29:1, 7 · Deu 5:12–14
Uncleanness Lev 20:2–6, 10–21 · Deu 27:20–23
Venereal Diseases Lev 15:2–13, 16–28, 31–33 · Lev 22:4, 6
Women in Childbirth Lev 12:2, 4, 5
Sanity 2Ti 1:7 · Php 4:6–8 · Tts 3:2 · Jam 1:5 · Luk 8:35 · Php 3:8 · Joh 3:16
Sansannah: A City of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:31
Saph: A Philistine Giant 2Sa 21:18 · 1Ch 20:4
Saphir: A City Prophesied Against by Micah Mic 1:11
Sapphira: Falsehood and Death of Act 5:1–10
Sapphire
A Precious Stone Job 28:6, 16 · Isa 54:11 · Eze 28:13
Seen in the Foundation of the New Jerusalem in John's Apocalyptic Vision Rev 21:19
Set in the Breastplate Exo 28:18
The Color of the Expanse Eze 1:26
Sarah
Also Called Sarai is Sterile; Gives Her Handmaiden, Hagar, to Abraham As a Concubine Gen 16:1–3

Also Called Sarai: Abraham Represents Her As his Sister, and Abimelech, King of Gerar, Takes Her Gen 20:1–14
Also Called Sarai: Character of Heb 11:11 · 1Pe 3:5, 6
Also Called Sarai: Death and Burial of Gen 23:1 · Gen 25:10
Also Called Sarai: Gives Birth to Isaac Gen 21:3
Also Called Sarai: Her Jealousy of Hagar Gen 16:4–6 · Gen 21:9–14
Also Called Sarai: Her Miraculous Conception of Isaac Gen 17:15–21 · Gen 18:9–15
Also Called Sarai: Name Changed from Sarai to Sarah Gen 17:15
Also Called Sarai: Near of Kin to Abraham Gen 12:10–20 · Gen 20:12
Also Called Sarai: Wife of Abraham Gen 11:29–31 · Gen 12:5
Saraph: A Descendant of Shelah 1Ch 4:22

Topical Index — Sarcasm by Jotham–Select Readings

Sarcasm by Jotham Jdg 9:7–19
Sarcasm by Samson Jdg 14:18
Sarcasm of Solomon Pro 26:16
Sarcasm
Ahab's Reply to Ben-Hadad 1Ki 20:11
Balak Reproaching Balaam Num 24:11
Cain's Self-Justifying Argument when God Asked Him where Abel Was Gen 4:9
David's Reply to Michal's Irony 2Sa 6:21
Eliab to David 1Sa 17:28
Elijah to the Priests of Baal 1Ki 18:27
God Reproaching Israel Num 11:20 · Jdg 10:14
Herod Agrippa Ii to Paul Act 26:28
Israelites Reproaching Moses Exo 14:11
Jehoash to Amaziah 2Ki 14:9, 10 · 2Ch 25:18, 19
Job to Zophar Job 12:2, 3
Joshua to the Descendants of Joseph Jos 17:15
Paul 1Ti 4:7
Rabshakeh to Hezekiah 2Ki 18:23, 24
Sanballat's Address to the Army of Samaria Neh 4:2, 3
The Men of Jabesh to Nahash 1Sa 11:10
The Persecutors of Jesus Mat 27:28, 29 · Luk 23:11 · Joh 19:2, 3, 5, 15
Zophar to Job Job 11:12
Sardis: One of the Seven Congregations In Rev 1:11 · Rev 3:1–4
Sardites: Family of Num 26:26
Sardius in the Breastplate Exo 28:17 · Exo 39:10
Sardius in the Garden of Eden Eze 28:13
Sardius
Figurative Rev 4:3
Seen in John's Apocalyptic Vision of the Foundation of the New Jerusalem Rev 21:20
Sardonyx in the Foundation of the Heavenly City Called the New Jerusalem Rev 21:20
Sargon: A King of Assyria Isa 20:1
Sarid: A City on the Boundary of the Tribe of Zebulun Jos 19:10, 12
Sarsechim: Present at the Capture (Collapse) of Jerusalem Jer 39:3
Satan with the Context of Mat 12:29 · Mat 13:30 · Luk 11:21, 22 · 1 Joh 3:8
Satan
Apollyon (Greek: Destroyer) Rev 9:11
Beelzebul Mat 12:24 · Mar 3:22 · Luk 11:15
Belial 2Co 6:15
Called Abaddon (Hebrew: Destroyer) Rev 9:11
Evil Spirit 1Sa 16:14
Gates of Hell (Hades) Mat 16:18
Great Red Dragon Rev 12:3
Kingdom of, to be Destroyed 2Sa 23:6, 7
Lying Spirit 1Ki 22:22
Our Common Enemy Mat 13:39
That Old Serpent Rev 12:9 · Rev 20:2
The Accuser of Our Brethren Rev 12:10
The Adversary 1Pe 5:8
The Angel of the Bottomless Pit Rev 9:11
The Devil Mat 4:1 · Luk 4:2, 6 · Rev 20:2
The Father of all Lies Joh 8:44
The Liar Joh 8:44
The Murderer Joh 8:44
The Power of Darkness Col 1:13
The Prince of Demons Mat 12:24
The Prince of the Power of the Air Eph 2:2
The Prince of This World Joh 12:31 · Joh 14:30 · Joh 16:11
The Prince: Ruler of the Darkness of This World Eph 6:12
The Prince: Satan 1Ch 21:1 · Job 1:6 · Joh 13:27 · Act 5:3 · Act 26:18 · Rom 16:20
The Prince: The God of This World 2Co 4:4
The Prince: The Serpent Gen 3:4, 14 · 2Co 11:3
The Prince: The Spirit That Works in all Disobedient People Eph 2:2
The Prince: The Tempter Mat 4:3 · 1Th 3:5
The Prince: The Wicked One Mat 13:19, 38
The Prince: Unclean Spirit Mat 12:43
The Synagogue of Rev 2:9 · Rev 3:9
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Gen 3:1, 4, 5, 14, 15 · 1Ch 21:1 · Job 1:6, 7, 9–12 · Job 2:3–7 · Job 9:24 · Psa 109:6 · Zec 3:1, 2 · Mat 4:1–11 · Mat 9:34 · Mat 13:19, 38, 39 · Mat 25:41 · Mar 1:13 · Mar 3:22–26 · Mar 4:15 · Luk 4:1–13 · Luk 8:12 · Luk 10:18 · Luk 11:15, 18 · Luk 13:16 · Luk 22:31, 53 · Joh 8:38, 41, 44 · Joh 12:31 · Joh 13:2, 27 · Joh 14:30 · Joh 16:11 · Act 5:3 · Act 13:10 · Act 26:18 · Rom 16:20 · 1Co 7:5 · 2Co 2:11 · 2Co 4:4 · 2Co 11:3, 14, 15 · 2Co 12:7 · Eph 2:2 · Eph 4:27 · Eph 6:11–16 · Col 1:13 · Col 2:15 · 1Th 2:18 · 1Th 3:5 · 2Th 2:9 · 1Ti 1:20 · 1Ti 3:6, 7 · 1Ti 5:15 · 2Ti 2:26 · Heb 2:14 · Jam 4:7 · 1Pe 5:8, 9 · 2Pe 2:4 · 1 Joh 2:13 · 1 Joh 3:8, 10, 12 · 1 Joh 5:18 · Jde 1:6–9 · Rev 2:9, 10, 13, 24 · Rev 3:9 · Rev 9:11 · Rev 12:9–12 · Rev 20:1–3, 7, 8, 10
Satanism Joh 8:44 · Lev 19:31 · Rev 22:15
Satan's Fall Rev 12:9 · Luk 10:18 · Joh 8:44 · 2Pe 2:4 · Mat 25:41 · 1Pe 5:8, 9 · Rev 20:1–3 · Isa 14:12 · Gen 3:15 · Gen 3:14
Satire of Jesus Against Hypocrites Mat 23:2–33 · Mar 12:13–40 · Luk 11:39–54
Satire: Hannah's Song of Exultation Over Peninnah 1Sa 2:1–10 · 1Sa 1:5–10
Satisfaction Isa 58:11 · Joh 6:35 · Psa 107:9 · Pro 19:23 · Psa 145:16 · Psa 37:4 · Psa 22:26 · Joh 4:13, 14 · Psa 91:16 · Psa 17:15
Satisfaction in God Psa 16:11 · Isa 58:11 · Psa 17:15 · Psa 37:4 · Heb 13:5 · 1Ti 6:6 · Mat 6:33 · Php 4:11, 12 · Rom 15:13 · Psa 22:26
Satyr
A Mythological Creature, Represented As Half-Man and Half-Goat Lev 17:7
RV , Margin 2Ch 11:15
Saul
Also Called Shaul: King of Edom Gen 36:37, 38 · 1Ch 1:48, 49
Hears Doeg Against Ahimelech 1Sa 23:1
King of Israel is Defeated, and is Killed With some of his Sons 1Sa 31:1
King of Israel is Reproved by Samuel for Usurping the Priestly Functions 1Sa 13:11–14
King of Israel: A Benjamite, Son of Kish 1Sa 9:1, 2
King of Israel: David is Again Betrayed To, by the Ziphites 1Sa 26:1
King of Israel: Dedicates the Spoils of War 1Sa 15:21–25 · 1Ch 26:28
King of Israel: Defeats the Philistines 1Sa 13:1 · 1Sa 14:46, 52
King of Israel: Defeats the Philistines After Goliath is Killed by David 1Sa 17:1
King of Israel: His Death is a Judgment on Account of his Sins 1Ch 10:13
King of Israel: His Jealousy of David 1Sa 18:1
King of Israel: His Kingdom Invaded by Philistines 1Sa 28:3–25 · 1Sa 29:1

King of Israel: His Life Spared by David 1Sa 24:5–8
King of Israel: His Personal Appearance 1Sa 9:2 · 1Sa 10:23
King of Israel: Kills the Gibeonites; Crime Avenged by the Death of Seven of his Sons 2Sa 21:1–9
King of Israel: Lives at Gibeah of Saul 1Sa 14:2 · 1Sa 15:34 · Isa 10:29
King of Israel: Made King of Israel 1Sa 9:1 · 1Sa 10:1 · 1Sa 11:12–15 · Hos 13:11
King of Israel: Pursues David to En-Gedi 1Sa 24:1–6
King of Israel: Samuel Rebukes Him for Disobedience by not Exterminating the Amalekites 1Sa 15:1
King of Israel: Saul's Contrition for his Bad Faith 1Sa 24:16–22
King of Israel: Sons of 1Ch 8:33
King of Israel: Strikes the Amalekites 1Sa 15:1
King of Israel: Their Bodies Exposed in Beth-Shan 1Sa 31:1 · 2Sa 1:1 · 2Sa 2:1 · 1Ch 10:1
King of Israel: Tries to Kill David 1Sa 19:1
Sends Messengers to Jesse, Asking That David be Sent to Him As a Musician and an Armor-Bearer 1Sa 16:17–23
Saw used As an Instrument of Torture 2Sa 12:31 · Heb 11:37
Saw used for Cutting Stone 1Ki 7:9
Saw: Figurative Isa 10:15
Saying Goodbye Num 6:24–26 · Eph 6:10 · Psa 37:23 · Jer 29:11 · Psa 21:6 · 2Co 13:11 · 1 Joh 3:16 · Gen 24:56
Saying I Love You Isa 43:4 · Psa 18:1 · Joh 21:15 · 1 Joh 4:8
Saying you are Sorry 1 Joh 1:9 · Rom 3:23 · Mat 7:7 · Act 2:38 · Joh 3:16
Scab: Disease of the Skin Lev 13:2 · Lev 14:56 · Lev 21:20 · Lev 22:22 · Deu 28:27 · Isa 3:17
Scales: Fell from Paul's Eyes Act 9:18
Scall: A Form of Leprosy Lev 13:30
Scapebird: General Scriptures Concerning Lev 14:4–7, 53
Scapegoat: General Scriptures Concerning Lev 16:7–10, 20–34
Scepter (Sceptre)
A Symbol of Authority Num 24:17 · Isa 14:5
Figurative Gen 49:10 · Num 24:17 · Isa 9:4
Made of Gold Est 4:11
Made of Iron Psa 2:9 · Rev 2:27 · Rev 12:5
Scepter: A Wand Used by Kings to Signify Favor or Disfavor to Those Who Desired an Audience With Them Est 5:2 · Est 8:4
Sceva: A Charlatan Jewish |Exorcist| at Ephesus Act 19:13–17
Schedules Pro 16:9 · Psa 90:12
Schizophrenia Eph 6:12 · 2Ti 1:7 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Jam 1:8 · Mat 4:24 · Luk 1:37
School in the Home Deu 4:9, 10 · Deu 6:7, 9 · Deu 11:19, 20 · Psa 78:5–8
School of Gamaliel Act 5:34 · Act 22:3
School of the Prophets, at Naioth 1Sa 19:20
School of Tyrannus Act 19:9
School
Beth-El 2Ki 2:3
Crowded Attendance At 2Ki 6:1
Gilgal 2Ki 4:38
Jericho 2Ki 2:5, 15
Jerusalem, Probably 2Ki 22:14 · 2Ch 34:22
Like a Bible School Deu 31:10–13
Schoolmaster (Tutor, RV) Gal 3:24, 25
State 2Ch 17:7–9 · Dan 1:3–21
Science
Observations of, and Deductions From, Facts Job 26:7–14 · Job 28:1 · Ecc 1:13–17
So-Called, False 1Ti 6:20
The Key of Knowledge Luk 11:52 · Rom 2:20
Sciences
Architecture Deu 8:12 · 1Ch 29:19
Arithmetic Gen 15:5 · Lev 26:8 · Job 29:18
Astrology Isa 47:13
Astronomy Job 38:31, 32 · Isa 13:10
Botany 1Ki 4:33
Geography Gen 10:1–30 · Isa 11:11
History and Chronology 1Ki 22:39 · 2Ki 1:18 · 1Ch 9:1 · 1Ch 29:29
Mechanics Gen 6:14–16 · Gen 11:4 · Exo 14:6, 7
Medicine Jer 8:22 · Mar 5:26
Music 1Ch 16:4–7 · 1Ch 25:6
Navigation 1Ki 9:27 · Psa 107:23
Surveying Jos 18:4–9 · Neh 2:12–16 · Eze 40:5, 6 · Zec 2:2
Zoology 1Ki 4:33
Scientology Exo 20:3 · Eph 2:8 · 2Pe 1:21 · Eph 5:6–8 · Heb 9:27
Scoffers Act 13:41 · Luk 21:36 · 2Pe 3:2, 3 · Pro 22:10 · 2Co 4:4 · Mat 24:37–39 · Pro 19:29 · Pro 13:1 · Mat 24:22 · Psa 1:1
Scoffing
Ammonites Eze 25:3
Chief Priests Mat 27:41
Chiefs of Judah 2Ch 36:16
Enemies of David Psa 35:15, 16
Enemies of Job Job 30:1, 9
Ephraim and Manasseh 2Ch 30:10
General Scriptures Concerning 2Ch 30:6–10 · 2Ch 36:16 · Job 21:14, 15 · Job 34:7 · Psa 1:1 · Psa 42:3, 10 · Psa 73:11 · Psa 78:19, 20 · Psa 107:11, 12 · Pro 1:22, 25 · Pro 3:34 · Pro 9:12 · Pro 13:1 · Pro 14:6, 9 · Pro 19:29 · Pro 21:11, 24 · Pro 22:10 · Pro 24:9 · Isa 5:18, 19, 24, 25 · Isa 10:15 · Isa 29:20 · Isa 57:4 · Jer 17:15 · Jer 43:2 · Lam 1:7 · Eze 8:12 · Eze 9:9 · Eze 11:2, 3 · Eze 12:22 · Eze 33:20 · Hos 7:5 · Mat 12:24 · Mar 3:22 · Luk 4:23 · Luk 11:15 · Luk 16:14 · Act 2:13 · Act 13:45 · Act 17:18, 32 · Heb 10:29 · 2Pe 3:3, 4
Herod Antipas Luk 23:11
Ishmael Gen 21:9
Rulers of Israel Isa 28:14
Sanballat Neh 4:1
Soldiers Mat 27:28–30 · Luk 23:36
some of the Multitude Act 2:13
The Athenians Act 17:32
The Heathen Eze 36:2, 3
The Men Who Seized Jesus Luk 22:63, 64
The People and the Jewish Rulers Luk 23:35
The Pharisees Luk 16:14
Tyrians Eze 26:2
Youths at Beth-El 2Ki 2:23
Scorning and Mocking
Ammonites Eze 25:3
Athenians Act 17:32
Characteristic of the Latter Days 2Pe 3:3 · Jde 1:18
Chief Priests Mat 27:41
Chiefs of Judah 2Ch 36:16
Children at Bethel 2Ki 2:23
Christ Endured Mat 9:24 · Mat 27:29
Drunkards Addicted To Psa 69:12 · Hos 7:5
Enemies of David Psa 35:15, 16
Enemies of Joab Job 30:1, 9
Ephraim and Manasseh 2Ch 30:10
Heathen Eze 36:2, 3
Herod Luk 23:11
Idolaters Addicted To Isa 57:3–6
Ishmael Gen 21:9
People and Rulers Luk 23:35
People of Tyre Eze 26:2
Pharisees Luk 16:14
Punishment For 2Ch 36:17 · Pro 19:29 · Isa 29:20 · Lam 3:64–66
Rulers of Israel Isa 28:14
Saints Endure, on Account of Being Children of God Gen 21:9 · Gal 4:29
Saints Endure, on Account of Their Faith Heb 11:36
Saints Endure, on Account of Their Faithfulness in Declaring the Word of God Jer 20:7, 8
Saints Endure, on Account of Their Uprightness Job 12:4
Saints Endure, on Account of Their Zeal for God's House Neh 2:19
Sanballat Neh 4:1
Soldiers Mat 27:28–30 · Luk 23:36
some of the Multitude Act 2:13
The Men Who Held Jesus Luk 22:63, 64
The Sufferings of Christ By, Predicted Psa 22:6–8 · Isa 53:3 · Luk 18:32
The Wicked Indulge In, Against: All Solemn Admonitions 2Ch 30:6–10
The Wicked Indulge In, Against: God's Ministers 2Ch 36:16
The Wicked Indulge In, Against: God's Ordinances Lam 1:7
The Wicked Indulge In, Against: God's Threatening Isa 5:19 · Jer 17:15
The Wicked Indulge In, Against: Saints Psa 123:4 · Lam 3:14, 63
The Wicked Indulge In, Against: The Gifts of the Spirit Act 2:13
The Wicked Indulge In, Against: The

Resurrection of the Dead Act 17:32
The Wicked Indulge In, Against: The Second Coming of Christ 2Pe 3:3, 4
Those Who are Addicted to are Avoided by Saints Psa 1:1 · Jer 15:17
Those Who are Addicted to are Contentious Pro 22:10
Those Who are Addicted to are Hated by Men Pro 24:9
Those Who are Addicted to are Proud and Haughty Pro 21:24
Those Who are Addicted to are Scorned by God Pro 3:34
Those Who are Addicted to Bring Others Into Danger Pro 29:8
Those Who are Addicted to Delight In Pro 1:22
Those Who are Addicted to Go not to the Wise Pro 15:12
Those Who are Addicted to Hate Those Who Reprove Pro 9:8
Those Who are Addicted to Hear not Rebuke Pro 13:1
Those Who are Addicted to Love not Those Who Reprove Pro 15:12
Those Who are Addicted to Shall Themselves Endure Eze 23:32
Those Who are Addicted to Walk After Their own Lusts 2Pe 3:3
Woe Denounced Against Isa 5:18, 19
Scorpion of Cruelty 1Ki 12:11, 14
Scorpion of Enemies Eze 2:6
Scorpion
A Venomous Insect Common in the Wilderness Through Which the People of Israel Journeyed Deu 8:15
Power Over, Given to the Seventy Disciples (The Best Mss Have |Seventy-Two|) Luk 10:19
Sting of, Located in the Tail Rev 9:10
Symbolical Rev 9:3, 5, 10
Unfit for Food Luk 11:12
Scourging of Jesus Mat 20:19 · Mat 27:26 · Mar 15:15 · Joh 19:1
Scourging of Paul Act 21:32 · Act 22:24 · 2Co 11:24, 25
Scourging of Paul and Silas Act 16:23
Scourging of Servants Could be Avenged Exo 21:20
Scourging of Sosthenes Act 18:17
Scourging of the Evil Tongue Job 5:21
Scourging of the Oppressions of Rulers 1Ki 12:11
Scourging
40 Stripes Was the Maximum Number Deu 25:3
Fatal Job 9:23
Foretold by Jesus As a Persecution of Future Christians Mat 10:17
Prescribed for Other offenses Deu 25:2
Prescribed in the Mosaic Law for Committing the Sin of Fornication Lev 19:20 · Deu 22:18
Scribe(s)
A Writer and Transcriber of the Law 2Sa 8:17 · 2Sa 20:25 · 1Ki 4:3 · 2Ki 12:10 · 2Ki 18:37 · 2Ki 19:2 · 1Ch 24:6 · 1Ch 27:32 · Neh 13:13 · Jer 36:12
Conspire Against Jesus Mat 26:3, 57 · Mat 27:41 · Mar 14:1 · Luk 22:66
Hypocrisy of, Reproved by Jesus Mat 5:20 · Mat 9:3 · Mat 12:38 · Mat 15:1 · Mat 16:21 · Mat 20:18 · Mat 21:15
Instructors in the Law Mat 7:29 · Mat 13:52 · Mat 17:10 · Mat 23:2, 3
Members of the Council (Sanhedrin) Mat 2:4
The King's Secretary (Official Recordist) 2Ki 12:10–12 · 2Ki 22:1–14 · Est 3:12 · Est 8:9
The Mustering officer of the Army 2Ki 25:19 · 2Ch 26:11
They Test Jesus With Questions, Bringing to Jesus a Woman Caught in the Act of Adultery Joh 8:3
Scribes were Ready Writers Psa 45:1
Scribes
Acted as Keepers of the Muster-Rolls of the Host 2Ki 25:19 · 2Ch 26:11 · Jer 52:25
Acted as Notaries in Courts of Justice Jer 32:11, 12
Acted as Religious Teachers Neh 8:2–6
Acted as Secretaries to Kings 2Sa 8:17 · 2Sa 20:25 · 2Ki 12:10 · Est 3:12
Acted as Secretaries to Prophets Jer 36:5, 26
Acted as Writers of Public Documents 1Ch 24:6
Antiquity of Jdg 5:14
Families Celebrated for Furnishing: Kenites 1Ch 2:55
Families Celebrated for Furnishing: Levi 1Ch 24:6 · 2Ch 34:13
Families Celebrated for Furnishing: Zebulun Jdg 5:14
Generally Men of Great Wisdom 1Ch 27:32
Illustrated of Well Instructed Ministers of the Gospel Mat 13:52
Modern were Doctors of the Law Mar 12:28 · Mat 22:35
Modern were Frequently Pharisees Act 23:9
Modern: Active in Procuring Our Lord's Death Mat 26:3 · Luk 23:10
Modern: Condemned by Christ for Hypocrisy Mat 23:15
Modern: Esteemed Wise and Learned 1Co 1:20
Modern: Often offended at out Lord's Conduct and Teaching Mat 21:15 · Mar 2:6, 7, 16 · Mar 3:22
Modern: Persecuted the Christians Act 4:5 · Act 18:21 · Act 6:12
Modern: Regarded As Interpreters of Scripture Mat 2:4 · Mat 17:10 · Mar 12:35
Modern: Sat in Moses' Seat Mat 23:2
Modern: Tempted Our Lord Joh 8:3
Modern: Their Manner of Teaching Contrasting With That of Christ Mat 7:29 · Mar 1:22
Modern: Wore Long Robes and Loved Pre-Eminence Mar 12:38, 39
Often Learned in the Law Ezr 7:6
Wore an Inkhorn at Their Girdles Eze 9:2, 3
Scripture 2Ti 3:16 · Rom 15:4 · Rom 10:17 · Mat 24:35 · Isa 55:11 · Jos 1:8 · Heb 4:12–14 · Psa 119:105 · Jer 23:29 · Mat 22:29
Scriptures
Inspired by God (|God-Breathed|; Greek: Theopneustos) 2Ti 3:16
Interpreted by Doctors (Religious |Experts|) Joh 3:10 · Joh 7:52
The Word of God Jer 30:2
Scurvy: General Scriptures Concerning Lev 22:22
Scythians: General Scriptures Concerning Col 3:11
Sea of Jazer Jer 48:32
Sea
Creation of Gen 1:9, 10 · Psa 95:5 · Psa 148:4, 5
Jesus Walked Upon Lake Galilee Mat 14:25–31
Lake Galilee Calmed by Jesus Mat 8:24–26 · Mar 4:37–39
Symbolical in Daniel's Vision Dan 7:2, 3
Symbolical in John's Apocalyptic Vision Rev 4:6 · Rev 8:8, 9 · Rev 10:2, 5, 6, 8 · Rev 13:1 · Rev 15:2 · Rev 16:3 · Rev 21:1
The Dead, to be Given up by The, at the Resurrection Rev 20:13
Seal of Certainty of Divine Approval Joh 6:27 · Rom 15:28 · 2Co 1:22 · Eph 1:13 · Eph 4:30 · Rev 7:3, 4
Seal of Secrecy Dan 12:9 · Rev 5:1
Seal
A Stamp Used for Signifying Documents: Ahab's Letter 1Ki 21:8
A Stamp Used for Signifying Documents: Circumcision Was Regarded As a Seal of Righteousness Rom 4:11
A Stamp Used for Signifying Documents: Covenants Neh 9:38 · Neh 10:1 · Isa 8:16
A Stamp Used for Signifying Documents: Decrees Est 8:8 · Dan 6:9
A Stamp Used for Signifying Documents: Decrees Signified By 1Ki 21:8 · Est 8:8
A Stamp Used for Signifying Documents: Deeds Jer 32:10
A Stamp Used for Signifying Documents: Engraved Exo 28:11,

21, 36 · Exo 39:6, 14, 30 · 2Ti 2:19
A Stamp Used for Signifying Documents: Given As a Pledge Gen 38:18
A Stamp Used for Signifying Documents: Lion's Den Secured By Dan 6:17
A Stamp Used for Signifying Documents: The Gravesite of Jesus Mat 27:66
A Stamp Used for Signifying Documents: Treasures Secured By Deu 32:34
Skins of, According to the Revised Version, Were Used As a Covering of the Tabernacle Exo 25:5 · Exo 26:14 · Exo 35:7, 23 · Exo 36:19 · Exo 39:34 · Num 4:25
Sealing of the Holy Spirit is to the Day of Redemption Eph 4:30
Sealing of the Holy Spirit
Christ Received Joh 6:27
Judgment Suspended Until all Saints Receive Rev 7:3
Saints Receive 2Co 1:22 · Eph 1:13
The Wicked do not Receive Rev 9:4
Typified Rom 4:11
Seals
Appropriation of Saints to God by the Spirit 2Co 1:22 · Eph 1:13 · Eph 4:30
Called Signet Gen 38:18, 25
Circumcision Rom 4:11
Converts 1Co 9:2
Full Approval Joh 3:33
Generally Worn As Rings or Bracelets Jer 22:24
Impressions of Attached to all Royal Decrees 1Ki 21:8 · Est 3:12 · Est 8:8
Impressions of Attached to Covenants Neh 9:38 · Neh 10:1
Impressions of Attached to Lease and Transfers of Property Jer 32:9–12, 44
Impressions of Attached to the Victims Approved for Sacrifice, Alluded To Joh 6:27
Impressions of Frequently Taken in Clay Job 38:14
Impressions of Set Upon Treasures Deu 32:34
Impressions of Used for Security Dan 6:17 · Mat 27:66
Impressions of Were Given by Kings As a Badge of Authority Gen 41:41, 42
Inscriptions Upon, Alluded To 2Ti 2:19
Precious Stones Set in Gold Used As Exo 28:11
Restraint Job 9:7 · Job 37:7 · Rev 20:3
Secrecy Dan 12:4 · Rev 5:1 · Rev 10:4
Security Songs 4:12 · 2Ti 2:19 · Rev 7:2–8 · Rev 20:3
What is Dear or Valued Songs 8:6 · Jer 22:24 · Hag 2:23
Searching Mat 7:8 · Pro 8:17 · Mat 6:33
Seasons Ecc 3:1 · Gal 6:9 · Gen 1:14
General Scriptures Concerning Gen 1:14 · Gen 8:22 · Psa 104:19 · Jer 33:20 · Dan 2:21 · Mat 21:41 · Mat 24:32 · Mar 12:2 · Act 1:7 · 1Th 5:1
Seba
A Region in Ethiopia Psa 72:10 · Isa 43:3
Son of Cush Gen 10:7 · 1Ch 1:9
Sebat: The Eleventh Month (February) Zec 1:7
Second Chances 1 Joh 1:9 · Mat 18:21, 22 · 2Pe 3:9 · Isa 43:18 · Rom 5:8 · Lam 3:21–23 · Joh 3:17 · 2Co 6:2 · Rom 6:23 · Joh 3:16
Second Coming Rev 1:7 · Joh 14:3 · Mat 24:36 · Mat 24:30 · Heb 9:28 · Tts 2:13 · 1Th 4:17 · Col 3:4 · Mat 24:42–44 · Mat 24:27
Second Death: General Scriptures Concerning Rev 20:14
Second Marriage Mat 19:9 · Luk 16:18 · 1Co 7:10, 11 · Heb 13:4 · 1Co 7:15 · Rom 7:2 · Mat 5:32
Secrecy 2Co 4:2 · Col 2:8
Secret of Others not to be Divulged Pro 25:9 · Mat 18:15
Secret Societies Eph 5:12 · Amo 3:7 · Joh 3:19 · Isa 5:20
Secret
Alms (Charitable Donations) to be Given In Mat 6:4
Prayer to be offered In Mat 6:6
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Deu 29:29 · Deu 31:21 · 1Sa 16:7 · 2Sa 7:20 · 2Ki 19:27 · Psa 25:14 · Psa 44:21 · Psa 90:8 · Ecc 12:14 · Dan 2:28, 47 · Amo 3:7 · Mar 4:22 · Luk 8:16, 17 · Rom 2:16 · 1Co 4:5 · Heb 4:12, 13
Secretary (Recordist)
General Scriptures Concerning 2Sa 8:17 · 2Sa 20:24 · 1Ki 4:3 · 2Ki 12:10–12 · 2Ki 18:18, 37 · 2Ki 22:1–14 · 1Ch 27:32 · Est 3:12 · Est 8:9
Military 2Ki 25:19 · 2Ch 26:11
Secrets Luk 8:17 · Ecc 12:14 · Mar 4:22 · Psa 44:21 · Pro 25:9 · Heb 4:13 · Rom 2:16 · 1Co 4:5 · Mat 18:15 · Heb 4:12
Secular Humanism Col 1:16, 17 · Rom 12:1, 2 · Col 2:8 · Eph 2:8–10
Secular Music Ecc 7:5 · Col 3:16 · Rom 12:1, 2 · 1Co 10:31 · Jam 4:4 · Php 4:8 · Pro 17:4 · 2Co 6:17 · 1Co 6:12
Secundus: Accompanies Paul from Corinth Act 20:4–6
Security
False is Deceived by Pride Oba 1:3 · Rev 18:7
False is Ignorant of God and Truth Psa 10:4 · Psa 50:21
False is Inconsiderate and Forgetful Isa 47:7
False: from the Evils of Sin; Promises Peace and a Long Life Job 29:18
False: God is Against It Jer 21:13 · Eze 39:6 · Amo 6:1
False: Its Refuges Will be Scattered Isa 28:17
False: Leads to Increased Guilt Ecc 8:11
False: Puts off the Evil Day Amo 6:3
False: Relies on Earthly Treasures Jer 49:4, 16
False: Ruin Will Overtake It Isa 47:9 · Amo 9:10
False: Trusts in Lies Isa 28:15 · Rev 3:17
Sedition
Charged Against Paul Act 24:5
How Punished Act 5:36, 37
Seduction of Dinah Gen 34:2
Seduction of Tamar 2Sa 13:1–14
Seduction
General Scriptures Concerning 2Ti 3:6, 13
Laws Concerning Exo 22:16, 17 · Deu 22:23–29
Seed in Egypt Required to be Artificially Watered Deu 11:10
Seed Time and Harvest Gen 8:22 · Gal 6:7 · Luk 6:38 · 2Co 9:10 · Gal 6:9 · Psa 65:11 · Mat 13:38 · 2Co 9:6 · Mat 13:12 · Mat 13:30
Seed
Difference Between, and the Plant Which Grows from It, 1Co 15:37, 38
Each Kind Has Its own Body 1Co 15:38
Each Kind of, Has Its own Body 1Co 15:38
Every Herb, Tree and Grass Yields Its Own Gen 1:11, 12, 29
Every Herb, Tree, and Grass, Yields Its Own Gen 1:11, 12, 29
Illustrative Ecc 11:6 · Hos 10:12 · 2Co 9:6 · Gal 6:7, 8
Mosaic Laws Respecting: Different Kinds of, not to be Sown in the Same Field Lev 19:19 · Deu 22:9
Mosaic Laws Respecting: If Dry, Exempted from Uncleanness Though Touched by An Lev 11:37
Mosaic Laws Respecting: If Wet, Rendered Unclean by Contact With an Unclean Thing Lev 11:38
Mosaic Laws Respecting: Not to be Sown During the Sabbatical Year Lev 25:4, 20
Mosaic Laws Respecting: Not to be Sown in Year of Jubilee Lev 25:11
Mosaic Laws Respecting: The Tithe of, to be Given to God Lev 27:30
Not to be Mingled in Sowing Lev 19:19 · Deu 22:9
Often Sown Beside Rivers Ecc 11:1 · Isa 32:20
Often Trodden Into the Ground, by the Feet of Oxen Isa 32:20
Parables Concerning Mat 13:1 · Luk 8:1
Required to be Watered by the Rain Isa 55:10
Sowing of Necessary to Its Productiveness Joh 12:24 · 1Co 15:36

Sowing of Often Attended With Danger Psa 126:5, 6
Sowing of Often Attended With Great Waste Mat 13:4, 5, 7
Sowing of Required Constant Diligence Ecc 11:4, 6
Sowing of Time For, Called Seed Time Gen 8:22
Sowing of, Type of Burial of the Body 1Co 15:36–38
Sowing, Illustrative of Christian Liberality Ecc 11:6 · 2Co 9:6
Sowing, Illustrative of Men's Works Producing a Corresponding Recompence Job 4:8 · Hos 10:12 · Gal 6:7, 8
Sowing, Illustrative of Preaching the Gospel Mat 13:3, 32 · 1Co 9:11
Sowing, Illustrative of Scattering or Dispersing a People Zec 10:9
Sowing, Illustrative of The Burial of the Body 1Co 15:36–38
Sowing, Illustrative of The Death of Christ and Its Effects Joh 12:24
Spiritual Life 1 Joh 3:9
The Ground Carefully Ploughed, and Prepared For Isa 28:24, 25
The Jews Punished by Its Being Choked by Thorns Jer 12:13 · Mat 13:7
The Jews Punished by Its Increase Being Consume by Enemies Lev 26:16 · Deu 28:33, 51
The Jews Punished by Its Increase Being Consumed by Locusts Deu 28:38 · Joe 1:4
The Jews Punished by Its Rotting in the Ground Joe 1:17 · Mal 2:3
The Jews Punished by Its Yielding But Little Increase Isa 5:10 · Hag 1:6
The Word of God Luk 8:11 · 1Pe 1:23
Yearly Return of Time of Sowing, Secured by Covenant Gen 8:21, 22
Yielded an Abundant Increase in Canaan Gen 26:12 · Mat 13:23
Seeds Gen 1:29 · Gal 6:7 · Joh 12:24 · 2Co 9:6 · Hos 10:12 · 1Co 15:38
Seeing Psa 119:18 · 1Co 13:12 · 2Co 5:7 · Joh 12:40 · Exo 33:20 · Rev 1:1 · Pro 20:12 · Joh 1:18 · Joh 1:14 · Mat 5:8
Seeing Yourself 2Co 13:5 · Jam 1:23, 24 · 1 Joh 4:4 · Rom 12:2
Seek First Mat 6:33 · Luk 12:31 · 1Pe 5:7 · Mat 6:31–33
Seek Truth Joh 14:6 · Mat 7:7 · 2Ti 2:15 · Joh 17:17 · Mat 21:22 · 1 Joh 1:6 · 1Co 3:18 · 2Co 4:4 · Mar 7:7–9 · Joh 1:14
Seekers
Asa 2Ch 14:7
Daniel Dan 9:3, 4
David Psa 34:4
Ezra Ezr 7:10
General Scriptures Concerning Gen 49:18 · Deu 4:29 · 1Ch 16:11 · 1Ch 22:19 · 1Ch 28:9 · 2Ch 11:16 · 2Ch 15:2, 12, 13 · 2Ch 26:5 · 2Ch 30:18, 19 · 2Ch 31:21 · Ezr 8:22 · Job 5:8 · Job 8:5, 6 · Psa 9:10 · Psa 14:2 · Psa 17:1, 2 · Psa 22:26 · Psa 24:3–6 · Psa 25:5, 15 · Psa 27:4, 8, 14 · Psa 33:20 · Psa 34:4, 10 · Psa 40:1–4 · Psa 42:1–4 · Psa 63:1–8 · Psa 69:32 · Psa 70:4, 5 · Psa 77:1–9 · Psa 78:34 · Psa 81:10 · Psa 83:16 · Psa 84:2 · Psa 105:4 · Psa 119:2, 10 · Psa 130:5, 6 · Psa 143:6 · Psa 145:18, 19 · Pro 2:3–5 · Pro 8:17, 34 · Pro 28:5 · Songs 3:1–4 · Isa 8:19 · Isa 26:8, 9 · Isa 44:3, 4 · Isa 45:19, 22 · Isa 49:9–12, 23 · Isa 51:1 · Isa 55:6, 7 · Isa 59:20 · Isa 61:1–3 · Jer 29:13 · Jer 42:3 · Jer 50:4 · Lam 3:25, 26, 41 · Eze 18:21–23 · Dan 9:3 · Hos 3:5 · Hos 5:15 · Hos 10:12 · Joe 2:12, 13 · Amo 5:4–6, 8, 14 · Amo 8:12 · Zep 2:3 · Zec 8:20–23 · Mat 5:6 · Mat 6:33 · Mat 7:7–12 · Luk 6:21 · Luk 11:9–13 · Luk 13:24 · Luk 14:26–33 · Luk 16:16 · Joh 6:37 · Act 2:21 · Act 17:27 · Rom 3:11 · Rom 10:13 · Heb 7:25 · Heb 9:28 · Heb 11:6 · Jam 4:8 · Rev 3:20 · Rev 21:6 · Rev 22:17
Hezekiah 2Ch 31:21
Jehoshaphat 2Ch 17:3, 4
Josiah 2Ch 34:3
The Magi Mat 2:1, 2
Uzziah 2Ch 26:5
Seeking Mat 6:33 · Jer 29:13 · Mat 7:8 · Psa 27:8 · Psa 9:10 · Deu 4:29 · Mat 7:7
Seeking God by Prayer Job 8:5 · Dan 9:3
Seeking God in his House Deu 12:5 · Psa 27:4
Seeking God is Never in Vain Isa 45:19
Seeking God
Afflictions Designed to Lead To Psa 78:33, 34 · Hos 5:15
Asa 2Ch 14:7
Blessedness of Psa 119:2
Commanded Isa 55:6 · Mat 7:7
Daniel Dan 9:3, 4
David Psa 34:4
Ends in Praise Psa 22:26
Ensures: Being Heard of Him Psa 34:4
Ensures: Gifts of Righteousness Hos 10:12
Ensures: His Being Found Deu 4:29 · 1Ch 28:9 · Pro 8:17 · Jer 29:13
Ensures: His Favour Lam 3:25
Ensures: His not Forsaking Us Psa 9:10
Ensures: His Protection Ezr 8:22
Ensures: Life Psa 69:32 · Amo 5:4, 6
Ensures: Prosperity Job 8:5, 6 · Psa 34:10
Ensures: Understanding all Things Pro 28:5
Ezra Ezr 7:10
Hezekiah 2Ch 31:21
Imperative Upon All Isa 8:19
Includes Seeking: Christ Mal 3:1 · Luk 2:15, 16
Includes Seeking: His Commandments 1Ch 28:8 · Mal 2:7
Includes Seeking: His Face Psa 27:8 · Psa 105:4
Includes Seeking: His Kingdom Mat 6:33 · Luk 12:31
Includes Seeking: His Name Psa 83:16
Includes Seeking: His Precepts Psa 119:45, 94
Includes Seeking: His Righteousness Mat 6:33
Includes Seeking: His Strength 1Ch 16:11 · Psa 105:4
Includes Seeking: His Word Isa 34:16
Includes Seeking: Honor Which Comes from Him Joh 5:44
Includes Seeking: Justification by Christ Gal 2:16, 17
Includes Seeking: The City Which God Has Prepared Heb 11:10, 16 · Heb 13:14
Jehoshaphat 2Ch 17:3, 4
Josiah 2Ch 34:3
Leads to Joy Psa 70:4 · Psa 105:3
None, by Nature, are Found to be Engaged In Psa 14:2 · Rom 3:11 · Luk 12:23, 30
Promise Connected With Psa 69:32
Punishment of Those Who Neglect Zep 1:4–6
Saints: Characterised By Psa 24:6
Saints: Desirous of Job 5:8
Saints: Early In Job 8:5 · Psa 63:1 · Isa 26:9
Saints: Earnest In Songs 3:2, 4
Saints: Engage In, With the Whole Heart 2Ch 15:12 · Psa 119:10
Saints: Prepare Their Hearts For 2Ch 30:19
Saints: Purpose, in Heart Psa 27:8
Saints: Set Their Hearts To 2Ch 11:16
Saints: Specially Exhorted To Zep 2:3
Shall be Rewarded Heb 11:6
should be Evermore Psa 105:4
should be Immediate Hos 10:12
should be in the Day of Trouble Psa 77:2
should be While he May be Found Isa 55:6
should Be with Diligence Heb 11:6
should Be with the Heart Deu 4:29 · 1Ch 22:19
The Wicked are Gone out of the Way of Psa 14:2, 3 · Rom 3:11, 12
The Wicked: Not Led To, by Affliction Isa 9:13
The Wicked: Prepare not Their Hearts For 2Ch 12:14
The Wicked: Refuse, Through Pride Psa 10:4
The Wicked: Rejected, when Too Late In Pro 1:28
The Wicked: Sometimes Pretend To Ezr 4:2 · Isa 58:2
They Who Neglect Denounced Isa 31:1
Uzziah 2Ch 26:5
Seeking God's Will Rom 12:1, 2 · Mat 6:33 · Joh 5:30 · Heb 4:12 · Rom 8:28 · Mat 26:39 · Rom 8:27 · 1Ti 6:3–5 · Rom 16:17
Seeking Knowledge Jam 1:5 · Pro 15:14 · Mat 7:7 ·

Pro 2:6 · Pro 9:10 · Pro 1:7 · Hos 4:6 · Pro 19:2 · Pro 24:5 · Eph 1:17
Seeking Revenge Rom 12:19 · Eph 4:31, 32 · Pro 20:22 · Lev 19:18 · Deu 32:35 · Luk 6:31 · Mar 11:25 · Mat 5:7 · 1Th 5:15 · Pro 24:29
Seeking Wisdom Jam 1:5 · Pro 1:7 · Col 3:16 · Pro 8:11, 12 · Jam 3:17 · Eph 1:17 · Luk 21:15 · Pro 3:13 · Rom 11:33 · Pro 17:27
Seers Amo 3:7 · 1Co 2:13 · 2Ch 9:29 · 1Ch 29:29 · 2Ch 12:15 · 1Sa 9:9 · Deu 4:2
Segregation Mat 12:25 · 1Co 1:10 · Gal 3:28 · Jde 1:19 · Act 17:26 · Gal 2:14–16 · Joh 17:21 · Rom 16:17 · Col 3:11 · Tts 3:10, 11
Segub
- **Grandson of Judah** 1Ch 2:4, 5, 21, 22
- **Son of Hiel, the Rebuilder of Jericho** 1Ki 16:34

Topical Index — Select Readings–Servant

Select Readings
- **Paul in Front of Agrippa** Act 26:1
- **Paul in Front of Governor Felix** Act 24:1–27
- **Paul on Mars' Hill** Act 17:22–31
- **Peter on the Day of Pentecost** Act 2:1–36
- **Song of Moses when Pharaoh and his Army Were Overthrown** Exo 15:1–19
- **Stephen's Defense** Act 7:1–56
- **The Animals of the Field** Job 39:1
- **The Beatitudes** Mat 5:1–16
- **The Betrayal of Jesus by Judas Iscariot** Luk 22:47–62
- **The Brevity of Life** Job 14:1–10
- **The Deliverance of the Israelites from Pharaoh** Exo 14:5–30
- **The Glory of God** Psa 29:1
- **The Joy of the Righteous** Psa 84:1–12
- **The King of Glory** Psa 24:1
- **The Majesty and Providence of God** Psa 104:1
- **The Majesty of God** Psa 77:13–20

Seir
- **A Horite Chief** Gen 36:20, 21 · 1Ch 1:38
- **A Range of Hills Southwest of the Dead Sea** Deu 1:2
- **A Range of Hills Southwest of the Dead Sea: Along the Route from Horeb to Kadesh- Barnea** Deu 1:1, 2
- **A Range of Hills Southwest of the Dead Sea: Originally Inhabited by Horites** Gen 14:6 · Gen 36:20–30 · Deu 2:12
- **A Range of Hills Southwest of the Dead Sea: The People of Israel Travel By** Deu 1:2 · Deu 2:1 · Deu 33:2
- **A Range of Hills Southwest of the Dead Sea: The Southern Boundary of the Conquests of Joshua** Jos 11:15–18
- **Later Inhabited by the Descendants of Esau**
- **The New Heaven and the New Earth** Rev 21:1–27
- **The New Song** Psa 98:1
- **The Omnipotence and Incomparableness of God** Isa 40:1–31
- **The Omnipresence of God** Psa 139:1
- **The Parable of the Good Samaritan** Luk 10:25–37
- **The Parable of the Prodigal Son** Luk 15:11–32
- **The Prophetic Blessing of Zacharias** Luk 1:67–80
- **The Raising of Lazarus** Joh 11:1–3, 18–46
- **The Resurrection of Jesus Christ** Luk 24:1–12
- **The Righteous and the Wicked in Contrast** Psa 1:1
- **The River of Life** Rev 22:1–21
- **The State of the Godly** Psa 91:1
- **The Triumphant King** Psa 2:1
- **The Wrath of God** Amo 9:1–6
- **Wise and Foolish Builders** Mat 7:21–27

Seled: A Descendant of Jerahmeel 1Ch 2:30
Seleucia: Paul Visits Act 13:4
Self Rom 12:3 · 2Ti 1:7 · Php 4:13 · Joh 3:30 · Rom 12:2 · Php 2:3 · Luk 6:31 · Rom 5:8 · Isa 41:10 · Gal 5:22, 23
Self Abuse 1Co 6:19, 20 · 1Co 10:13 · Heb 4:15, 16 · Gal 5:1 · Php 4:13 · 1Co 6:18
Self Acceptance 1Pe 4:12–14 · Mat 11:28–30 · Eph 2:8 · Joh 3:16 · 1 Joh 4:19–21 · Tts 2:12 · Rom 12:19
Self Awareness 1Ti 4:16 · Rom 12:3 · 2Co 13:5 · Gal 6:3 · Pro 20:5 · Jer 17:9 · Psa 26:2 · 2Pe 1:3 · Pro 21:2 · Pro 14:8
Self Centeredness Php 2:3 · Jam 3:14 · Jam 4:1–3 · Jam 3:16 · 1 Joh 4:19–21
Self Confidence Php 4:13 · 2Ti 1:7 · Heb 10:35, 36 · Heb 13:6 · Jos 1:9 · Psa 139:13, 14 · Psa 27:3 · Eph 4:29 · 1 Joh 4:18 · Psa 138:8
Self Control Pro 25:28 · Tts 1:8 · 2Ti 1:7 · 1Pe 4:7 · Gal 5:22, 23 · Pro 16:32 · 2Pe 1:5, 6 · Tts 2:6 · 1Co 9:27 · 1Co 10:13
Self Defense Luk 11:21 · Exo 22:2, 3 · Luk 22:36 · Pro 25:26 · 1Ti 5:8 · Psa 144:1 · Rom 12:19 · Neh 4:17, 18 · Rom 13:4 · Psa 82:4
Self Denial Luk 9:23, 24 · Tts 2:11, 12 · Gal 2:20 · Mat 16:24 · Rom 8:7, 8 · Gal 5:22, 23 · Luk 14:26 · 1Co 3:16 · Gal 5:24 · 1 Joh 1:8, 9
Self Destruction Pro 16:18 · Pro 18:12 · 2Ti 4:3, 4 · Act 17:10, 11 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Rom 1:28 · Gal 5:19–21 · 2Pe 3:9 · 1 Joh 1:7 · Act 14:15
Self Discipline Heb 12:11 · Pro 25:28 · 1Co 9:27 · Gal 5:22, 23 · Pro 13:4 · Tts 1:8 · Pro 15:32 · 1Co 9:25 · Pro 13:24 · Pro 13:18
Self Doubt Jer 29:11 · 2Ti 1:7 · Eph 6:10 · Psa 118:24 · Rut 3:11 · Joh 3:16 · Php 2:13 · Isa 26:3 · Gen 1:27 · Gal 3:26
Self Esteem Sos 4:7 · Psa 139:13, 14 · 1Sa 16:7 · 1Pe 3:3, 4 · Jos 1:9 · Isa 43:4 · Jer 29:11 · Luk 12:7 · Eph 2:10 · 1Pe 2:9
Self Examination 2Co 13:5 · Jam 1:23–25 · Lam 3:40 · Gal 6:3–5 · Psa 119:59 · Rom 12:3 · Psa 139:23, 24 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Act 17:30 · 2Co 12:9
Self Gratification 1Co 10:13 · Gal 5:19–21 · 1 Joh 2:16 · 1 Joh 2:15 · Heb 13:4 · 1Pe 2:11 · Col 3:5 · 1Th 4:4 · Rom 12:1 · 2Ti 3:4
Self Harm Lev 19:28 · 2Ti 1:7 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Luk 1:37 · Php 4:13 · Jer 29:11 · Mar 5:5 · Isa 41:10 · Joh 16:33
Self Hatred 1Co 6:19, 20 · Rom 8:1 · 2Co 12:9 · Isa 43:25 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Php 3:13, 14 · Eph 5:29 · 2Ti 1:7 · Pro 15:32
Self Help 1Ti 5:8 · 2Ti 1:7 · 2Ti 3:16, 17 · Psa 139:14 · Rom 12:2 · Php 4:13 · Isa 41:10 · 2Co 5:17 · Pro 3:5, 6
Self Image Rom 12:1, 2 · Psa 139:14 · Gen 1:27 · 1Pe 3:3, 4 · Gal 1:10 ·

After They Destroyed the Horim People Deu 2:12, 22 · Gen 32:3 · Gen 33:14, 16 · Gen 36:8, 9 · Num 24:18 · Deu 2:4, 5
Seirath: A City of Unknown Location Jdg 3:26
Sela: A City in the Country of: Edom 2Ki 14:7 · Isa 16:1
Sela-Hammahlekoth: A Rock in the Wilderness of Maon 1Sa 23:28
Select Readings in Captivity Psa 137:1
Select Readings
- **Charity** 1Co 13:1–13
- **Christ's Kingdom Foreshadowed** Isa 35:1–10
- **Confidence in God** Psa 23:1
- **David's Lament Over Absalom** 2Sa 18:19–33
- **Elijah's Miraculous Preserv Ation** 1Ki 17:1–16
- **Elisha and the Widow's Oil** 2Ki 4:1–7
- **Esther's Triumph** Est 4:1–17 · Est 7:1–10
- **God, Our Refuge** Psa 46:1
- **God's Challenge to Job** Job 38:1
- **God's Providence** Mat 6:26–34
- **Joseph Revealing his Identity** Gen 45:1–15
- **Judah's Defense** Gen 44:18–34
- **Lights and Shadows** Rut 1:1–22
- **Mankind in Extremity** Psa 18:1–19
- **Mankind in Nature** Psa 8:1
- **Mary's Magnificat** Luk 1:46–56
- **Naaman the Leper** 2Ki 5:1–14
- **Nature's Testimony** Job 28:1–28
- **Old Age** Ecc 12:1–7
- **Paul and Silas in Prison** Act 16:16–40

1Sa 16:7 · 2Co 5:17 · Gen 1:26, 27
Self Importance Rom 12:3 · Joh 3:16 · Pro 16:18 · Eph 2:8, 9 · Act 17:10, 11 · 1Pe 5:8 · 2Ti 3:2 · 2Co 10:12
Self Injury 1Co 6:19, 20 · Lev 19:28 · 1 Joh 1:9
Self Love Eph 5:29 · Mat 22:37–39 · Mar 12:31 · Php 2:3 · Joh 15:12 · 2Ti 1:7 · Pro 31:30 · Rom 5:8 · 1 Joh 4:16 · Pro 4:23
Self Murder Exo 20:13 · Mar 10:19 · 2Sa 17:23 · Joh 14:15 · Rom 12:19 · Exo 22:2, 3 · Mat 27:5 · Psa 144:1
Self Mutilation 1Co 6:19, 20 · Lev 19:28 · 2Ti 1:7 · Deu 14:1 · Psa 34:18, 19 · Pro 8:36 · 1Co 10:13 · 1Pe 5:6, 7 · Heb 4:15, 16
Self Pity 1Th 5:18 · Rom 12:2 · Mat 11:28–30 · 1Co 13:4–6 · Jam 5:13 · Php 4:13 · Heb 13:5 · Pro 17:22 · 1Co 10:13 · Psa 51:12
Self Respect 1Co 6:20 · 2Co 5:17 · Rom 12:2 · Rom 12:3 · Psa 139:13, 14 · Gal 2:20 · Php 4:13 · Mar 12:31 · Php 2:3 · Eph 2:10
Self Righteousness Rom 14:1 · Tts 3:5 · 1 Joh 4:19–21 · Eph 2:8, 9 · Rom 10:3 · Pro 30:12 · 2Ti 1:7 · Gal 2:16 · Isa 64:6 · Rom 12:19
Self Sacrifice Joh 15:13 · Php 2:3, 4 · Rom 12:1 · Joh 3:16 · 1Co 13:7 · Mat 10:39 · 1Co 13:1–3 · Eph 5:25 · Joh 13:34 · 1 Joh 3:16
Self Sufficiency 2Co 3:5 · Joh 15:5 · 2Co 12:9 · Eph 2:8 · Isa 50:10, 11
Self Worth Psa 139:13–15 · Jer 29:11 · Luk 12:6, 7 · 1Co 10:13 · Rom 12:2 · Heb 13:5 · Col 3:12–14 · Tts 3:5 · Rom 5:8 · Mat 11:28–30
Self-Condemnation
- **Achan** Jos 7:19–25
- **Ahab** 1Ki 20:39–42
- **David** 2Sa 12:5–7
- **General Scriptures Concerning** 2Sa 24:17 · 1Ki 8:31, 32 · Job 9:20 · Pro 5:12, 13 · Mat 21:33–41 · Mat 23:31 · Mat 25:24–27 · Mar 12:1–12 · Luk 19:21, 22 · Joh 8:9 · Act 22:24 · Rom 2:1

Self-control Pro 25:28 · 1Co 10:13 · Gal 5:22, 23 · 2Ti 1:7 · 2Pe 1:5–7 · Pro 16:32 · 1Co 9:27 · 1Pe 4:7 · Tts 1:8 · 1Pe 5:8
Self-Control of David 1Sa 24:1–15 · 1Sa 26:1–20
Self-Control of Jesus Mat 26:62, 63 · Mat 27:12–14
Self-Control of Saul 1Sa 10:27
Self-Deception: General Scriptures Concerning Jam 1:26
Self-Defense: Accused Persons Heard In Mat 27:11–14 · Mar 15:2–5 · Luk 23:3 · Joh 7:51 · Act 2:37–40 · Act 22:1 · Act 23:1 · Act 24:10–21 · Act 26:1
Self-Delusion
- **A Characteristic of the Wicked** Psa 49:18
- **A Characteristic of Wicked People** Psa 49:18
- **Ahab** 1Ki 20:27, 34
- **Babylon** Isa 47:7–11
- **Church of Laodicea** Rev 3:17
- **Exhibited in Thinking that Christ Shall not Come to Judge** 2Pe 3:4
- **Exhibited in Thinking that Christ Will not Come to Condemn Us** 2Pe 3:4
- **Exhibited in Thinking that Gifts Entitle Us to Go to Heaven** Mat 7:21, 22
- **Exhibited in Thinking that Gifts Entitle Us to Heaven** Mat 7:21, 22
- **Exhibited in Thinking that God Will not Punish Our Sins** Psa 10:11 · Jer 5:12
- **Exhibited in Thinking that Our Lives Shall be Prolonged** Isa 56:12 · Luk 12:19 · Jam 4:13
- **Exhibited in Thinking that Our Lives Will be Prolonged** Isa 56:12 · Luk 12:19 · Jam 4:13
- **Exhibited in Thinking that Our own Ways are Right** Pro 14:12
- **Exhibited in Thinking that Privileges Entitle Us to Enter Heaven** Mat 3:9 · Luk 13:25, 26
- **Exhibited in Thinking that Privileges Entitle Us to Heaven** Mat 3:9 · Luk 13:25, 26
- **Exhibited in Thinking that we are Above Adversity** Psa 10:6
- **Exhibited in Thinking that we are Better than Others** Luk 18:11
- **Exhibited in Thinking that we are Pure** Pro 30:12
- **Exhibited in Thinking that we are Rich in Spiritual Things** Rev 3:17
- **Exhibited in Thinking that we May Have Peace While in Sin** Deu 29:19
- **Exhibited in Thinking that we should Adhere to Established Wicked Practices** Jer 44:17
- **Fatal Consequences of** Mat 7:23 · Mat 24:48–51 · Luk 12:20 · 1Th 5:3
- **Frequently Persevered In, to the End** Mat 7:22 · Mat 25:11, 12 · Luk 13:24, 25
- **Frequently Preserved In, to the Last** Mat 7:22 · Mat 25:11, 12 · Luk 13:24, 25
- **Israelites** Hos 12:8
- **Jews** Joh 8:33, 41
- **Obstinate Sinners often Given up To** Psa 81:11, 12 · Hos 4:17 · 2Th 2:10, 11
- **Prosperity Frequently Leads To** Psa 30:6 · Hos 12:8 · Luk 12:17–19
- **The Laodicean Congregation** Rev 3:17

Self-Denial in Forsaking all and Following Jesus Mat 19:27 · Mar 10:28
Self-Denial
- **A Test of Devotedness to Christ** Mat 10:37, 38 · Luk 9:23, 24
- **Abraham** Gen 13:9 · Heb 11:8, 9
- **Abraham, when he offered to Lot (His Junior) his Preference of the Land of Canaan** Gen 13:9 · Gen 17:8
- **Apostles** Mat 19:27
- **Barnabas** Act 4:36, 37
- **Barnabas , in Selling his Possessions** Act 4:36, 37
- **Becomes Strangers and Pilgrims** Heb 11:13–15 · 1Pe 2:11
- **Christ Set an Example of** Mat 4:8–10 · Mat 8:20 · Joh 6:38 · Rom 15:3 · Php 2:6–8
- **Danger of Neglecting** Mat 16:25, 26 · 1Co 9:27
- **Daniel** Dan 1:8–16
- **Daniel, in his Abstention** Dan 1:8
- **Daniel, in Refusing Rewards from Belshazzar** Dan 5:16, 17
- **Esther** Est 4:16
- **Esther, in Risking Her Life for the Deliverance of Her People** Est 4:16
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Gen 22:1–12 · 2Sa 24:24 · Psa 132:3–5 · Pro 16:32 · Pro 23:2 · Dan 10:3 · Mat 5:29, 30 · Mat 8:19–22 · Mat 10:37–39 · Mat 13:44–46 · Mat 16:24, 25 · Mat 18:8, 9 · Mat 19:12, 21 · Mar 2:14 · Mar 8:34, 35 · Mar 9:43 · Mar 10:29 · Mar 12:43, 44 · Luk 5:11, 27 · Luk 9:23, 24, 57–60 · Luk 14:26–33 · Luk 18:27–30 · Luk 21:2–4 · Joh 12:25 · Act 20:22–24 · Act 21:13 · Rom 6:6 · Rom 8:12, 13, 35, 36 · Rom 13:14 · Rom 14:1–22 · Rom 15:1–5 · 1Co 6:12 · 1Co 8:10–13 · 1Co 9:12, 15, 18, 19, 23, 25–27 · 1Co 10:23, 24 · 2Co 6:3 · Gal 2:20 · Gal 5:16, 17, 24 · Gal 6:14 · Php 2:4 · Php 3:7–9 · Col 3:5 · 2Ti 2:4 · Tts 2:12 · Heb 13:13 · 1Pe 2:11–16 · 1Pe 4:1, 2 · 3 Joh 1:7 · Rev 12:11
- **Happy Result** 2Pe 1:4
- **Ministers Especially Called to Exercise** 2Co 6:4, 5
- **Moses** Heb 11:24, 25
- **Moses, in Taking No Compensation from the Israelites for his Services** Num 16:15
- **Necessary in Following Christ** Luk 14:27–33
- **Necessary in the Warfare of Saints** 2Ti 2:4
- **Necessary: To the Triumph of Saints** 1Co 9:25–27
- **Paul** Act 20:24 · 1Co 9:19, 27
- **Paul, in Laboring for his own Support While he Also Taught** Act 20:34, 35 · 1Co 4:12 · 1Co 10:33
- **Paul, in not Coveting Anyone's Silver, Gold, or Apparel** Act 20:33
- **Paul, in not Regarding Even his Life Dear to Himself** Act 20:24 · Php 3:7, 8
- **Peter and the Other Apostles, in Abandoning Their Vocations and Following Jesus** Mat 4:20 · Mat 9:9 · Mar 1:16–20 · Mar 2:14 · Luk 5:11, 27, 28
- **Poor Widow** Luk 21:4
- **Rechabites** Jer 35:6, 7

Reward of Mat 19:28, 29 · Rom 8:13
Samuel, in his Administration of Justice 1Sa 12:3, 4
should be Exercised in Abstaining from Fleshly Lusts 1Pe 2:11
should be Exercised in Assisting Others Luk 3:11
should be Exercised in Being Crucified to the World Gal 6:14
should be Exercised in Being Crucified With Christ Rom 6:6
should be Exercised in Controlling the Appetite Pro 23:2
should be Exercised in Crucifying the Flesh Gal 5:24
should be Exercised in Denying Ungodliness and Worldly Lusts Rom 6:12 · Tts 2:12
should be Exercised in Even Lawful Things 1Co 10:23
should be Exercised in Forsaking All Luk 14:33
should be Exercised in Mortifying Deeds of the Body Rom 8:13
should be Exercised in Mortifying Sinful Lusts Mar 9:43 · Col 3:5
should be Exercised in No Longer Living to Lusts of Men 1Pe 4:2
should be Exercised in not Pleasing Ourselves Rom 15:1–3
should be Exercised in not Seeking out own Profit 1Co 10:24, 33 · 1Co 13:5 · Php 2:4
should be Exercised in Preferring Christ to all Earthly Relations Mat 8:21, 22 · Luk 14:26
should be Exercised in Preferring the Profit of Others Rom 14:20, 21 · 1Co 10:24, 33
should be Exercised in Putting off the Old Man Which is Corrupt Eph 4:22 · Col 3:9
should be Exercised in Taking up the Cross and Following Christ Mat 10:38 · Mat 16:24
Simon, Andrew, James, and John Mar 1:16–20
The Christians Act 2:45 · Act 4:34
The Early Christians, in Having Everything in Common Act 2:44, 45 · Act 4:34
The Rechabites, in Refusing to Drink Wine or Strong Drink, or Even to Plant Vineyards Jer 35:6, 7
The Widow of Zarephath, in Sharing With Elijah the Last of Her Sustenance 1Ki 17:12–15
The Widow, Who Put Everything She had Into the Treasury Luk 21:4
Widow of Zarephath 1Ki 17:12–15
Self-Exaltation
Belshazzar Dan 5:23
General Scriptures Concerning Job 12:3 · Eze 31:10–14 · Oba 1:3, 4 · Luk 14:7–11 · 2Co 10:5, 17, 18 · Gal 6:3 · 2Th 2:4
Herod Agrippa I, when Deified by the People Act 12:20–23
Korah, Dathan, and Abiram Num 16:1–3
Nebuchadnezzar Dan 4:30 · Dan 5:20
Pharaoh Exo 9:17
Prince of Tyre, Making Himself God Eze 28:2, 9
Sennacherib 2Ch 32:9–19
Simon the Sorcerer Act 8:9
Self-Examination
Advantages of 1Co 11:31 · Gal 6:4 · 1 Joh 3:20–22
Cause of Difficulty In Jer 17:9
Enjoined 2Co 13:5
General Scriptures Concerning Job 13:23 · Psa 4:4 · Psa 19:12 · Psa 26:2 · Psa 77:6 · Psa 119:59 · Psa 139:23, 24 · Jer 17:9 · Lam 3:40 · Hag 1:7 · Mat 26:22 · Mar 14:19 · 1Co 11:27, 28, 31 · 2Co 13:5 · Gal 6:3–5
Necessary Before the Communion 1Co 11:28
should be Engaged in With Diligent Search Psa 77:6 · Lam 3:40
should be Engaged in With Holy Awe Psa 4:4
should be Engaged in With Prayer for Divine Searching Psa 26:2 · Psa 139:23, 24
should be Engaged in With Purpose of Amendment Psa 119:59 · Lam 3:40
Self-Incrimination
Achan Jos 7:19–25
General Scriptures Concerning Num 5:11–27 · 1Ki 8:31, 32 · Act 22:24
Self-Indulgence
Solomon Ecc 2:10
The Rich Fool Luk 12:16–20
The Rich Man Who Feasted Every Day Luk 16:19
Selfish Ambitions Jam 4:1, 2 · Rom 15:1–3 · Heb 13:16 · Luk 6:32–34 · Hag 1:9 · Rom 2:8 · Gal 5:26
Selfish Gain 2Ti 2:4 · 1Ti 6:17–19
Selfish People Act 20:35 · Pro 21:13 · Pro 28:27 · Luk 9:23 · 2Co 5:15 · Jam 1:13–15 · Pro 26:12 · Psa 119:36 · Isa 5:20 · Pro 18:1
Selfishness Eph 2:3 · Php 2:7–9 · Mal 1:10 · Php 2:3 · 1Co 10:24 · 2Ti 3:2–4 · 1 Joh 3:17 · 1Co 13:4–6 · Php 2:21 · Gal 6:2
All Men Addicted To Eph 2:3 · Php 2:21
Cain Gen 4:9
Characteristic of the Last Days 2Ti 3:1, 2
Contrary to the Law of God Lev 19:18 · Mat 22:39 · Jam 2:8
Especially Forbidden to Saints 1Co 10:24 · Php 2:4
Exhibited in Being Lovers of Ourselves 2Ti 3:2
Exhibited in Living to Ourselves 2Co 5:15
Exhibited in Neglect of the Poor 1 Joh 3:17
Exhibited in Performing Duty for Reward Mic 3:11
Exhibited in Pleasing Ourselves Rom 15:1
Exhibited in Seeking After Gain Isa 56:11
Exhibited in Seeking Our Own 1Co 10:33 · Php 2:21
Exhibited in Seeking Undue Precedence Mat 20:21
Exhibited in Serving God for Reward Mal 1:10
General Scriptures Concerning Gen 4:9 · Num 32:6 · Psa 38:11 · Pro 11:26 · Pro 18:17 · Pro 24:11, 12 · Pro 28:27 · Eze 34:18 · Mic 3:11 · Hag 1:4, 9, 10 · Zec 7:6 · Mal 1:10 · Mat 19:21, 22 · Luk 6:32–34 · Rom 14:15 · Rom 15:1–3 · 1Co 10:24 · 2Co 5:15 · Gal 6:2 · Php 2:4, 20, 21 · 2Ti 3:2–4 · Jam 2:15, 16 · 1 Joh 3:17
God Hates Mal 1:10
Haman Est 6:6
Inconsistent With Christian Love 1Co 13:5
Inconsistent With Communion of Saints Rom 12:4, 5 · 1Co 12:12–27
James and John Mar 10:37
Jews Zec 7:6
Ministers should be Devoid of 1Co 9:19–23 · 1Co 10:33
Multitude Joh 6:26
Nabal 1Sa 25:3, 11
Priests Isa 56:11
Saints Falsely Accused of Job 1:9–11
The Example of Christ Condemns Joh 4:34 · Rom 15:3 · 2Co 8:9
The Love of Christ should Constrain Us to Avoid 2Co 5:14, 15
Self-Righteousness is Boastful Mat 23:30
Self-Righteousness is Vain Because Our Righteousness Is
But External Mat 23:25–28 · Luk 11:39–44
But Partial Mat 23:25 · Luk 11:44
Ineffectual for Salvation Job 9:30, 31 · Mat 5:20 · Rom 3:20
No Better than Filthy Rags Isa 64:6
Unprofitable Isa 57:12
Self-Righteousness
Church of Laodicea Rev 3:17
Denunciation Against Mat 23:27, 28
Folly of Job 9:20
General Scriptures Concerning Num 16:3 · Deu 9:4–6 · 1Sa 2:9 · Job 6:13 · Job 11:4–6 · Job 12:2 · Job 13:3, 13, 15, 18, 19 · Job 16:17, 18 · Job 18:2–4 · Job 21:27–29 · Job 22:2, 3 · Job 32:1, 2 · Job 33:8, 9 · Job 35:2, 7, 8 · Psa 10:5, 6 · Pro 12:15 · Pro 14:12 · Pro 16:2 · Pro 20:6 · Pro 21:2 · Pro 25:14, 27 · Pro 26:12 · Pro 27:2, 21 · Pro 28:13, 26 · Pro 30:12, 13 · Isa 5:21 · Isa 28:17, 20 · Isa 47:7 · Isa 50:11 · Isa 64:6 · Isa 65:3–5 · Jer 2:13, 22, 23, 34, 35 · Jer 7:4 · Jer 8:8 · Jer 17:5 · Jer 49:4, 16 · Eze 33:24–26 · Hos 12:8 · Amo 6:13 · Hab 2:4 · Zep 3:11 · Mat 7:22, 23 · Mat 9:10–13 · Mat 16:6 · Mat 19:16–22 ·

Mat 22:12, 13 · Mat 23:29–31 · Mar 2:16 · Mar 8:15 · Mar 10:17–22 · Luk 5:30 · Luk 7:36–50 · Luk 10:25–37 · Luk 15:2, 25–32 · Luk 16:14, 15 · Luk 18:9–14, 18–23 · Joh 9:34, 39–41 · Rom 2:17–20 · Rom 3:27 · Rom 10:3 · Rom 11:19–21 · 2Co 1:9 · 2Co 10:17, 18 · Gal 6:3 · Rev 3:17, 18
Hateful to God Luk 16:15
Illustrated Luk 18:10–12
Israel Rom 10:3
Lawyer Luk 10:25, 29
Man is Prone To Pro 20:6 · Pro 30:12
Pharisees Luk 11:33–54 · Joh 8:33–59 · Joh 9:28–34
Saints Renounce Php 3:7–10
Saul 1Sa 15:13–31
The Laodicean Congregation Rev 3:17
They Who are Given to are Abominable Before God Isa 65:5
They Who are Given to are Pure in Their own Eyes Pro 30:12
They Who are Given to Audaciously Approach God Luk 18:11
They Who are Given to Condemn Others Mat 9:11–13 · Luk 7:39
They Who are Given to Consider Their own Way Right Pro 21:2
They Who are Given to Despise Others Isa 65:5 · Luk 18:9
They Who are Given to Proclaim Their own Goodness Pro 20:6
They Who are Given to Reject the Righteousness of God Rom 10:3
They Who are Given to Seek to Justify Themselves Luk 10:29
They Who are Given to Seek to Justify Themselves Before Men Luk 16:15
Warning Against Deu 9:4
Young Man Mat 19:20
Self-seeking Rom 2:8 · Mat 6:33 · Php 2:3 · 2Ti 1:7 · 2Ti 3:2 · 1Ch 16:11 · Php 4:13 · 1 Joh 2:15–17 · Heb 11:6 · Mat 22:39
Self-Will and Stubbornness
Characteristic of the Wicked Pro 7:11 · 2Pe 2:10
David 2Sa 24:4
Exhibited in Going Backward and not Forward Jer 7:24
Exhibited in Hardening the Heart 2Ch 36:13
Exhibited in Hardening the Neck Neh 9:16
Exhibited in Rebelling Against God Deu 31:27 · Psa 78:8
Exhibited in Refusing to Hearken to God Pro 1:24
Exhibited in Refusing to Hearken to Parents Deu 21:18, 19
Exhibited in Refusing to Hearken to the Messengers of God 1Sa 8:19 · Jer 44:16 · Zec 7:11
Exhibited in Refusing to Receive Correction Deu 21:18 · Jer 5:3 · Jer 7:28
Exhibited in Refusing to Walk in the Ways of God Neh 9:17 · Psa 78:10 · Isa 42:24 · Jer 6:16
Exhibited in Resisting the Holy Spirit Act 7:51
Exhibited in Walking in the Counsels of an Evil Heart Jer 7:24 · Jer 23:17
Forbidden 2Ch 30:8 · Psa 75:5 · Psa 95:8
God Knows Isa 48:4
Heinousness of 1Sa 15:23
Illustrated Psa 32:9 · Jer 31:18
Israelites Exo 32:9 · Deu 9:6, 13
Josiah 2Ch 35:22
Ministers should be Without Tts 1:7
Ministers should Pray That Their People May be Forgiven For Exo 34:9 · Deu 9:27
Ministers should Warn Their People Against Heb 3:7–12
Proceed From: An Evil Heart Jer 7:24
Proceed From: Pride Neh 9:16, 29
Proceed From: Unbelief 2Ki 17:14
Punishment For Deu 21:21 · Pro 29:1
Saul 1Sa 15:19–23
Simeon and Levi Gen 49:6
The Wicked Cease not From Jdg 2:19
Zedekiah 2Ch 36:13
Self-Will
Characteristic of Wicked People Pro 7:11 · 2Pe 2:10
David 2Sa 24:4
Exhibited in Going Backward and not Forward Jer 7:24
Exhibited in Hardening the Heart 2Ch 36:13
Exhibited in Hardening the Neck (Metaphorically) Neh 9:16
Exhibited in Heinousness of 1Sa 15:23
Exhibited in Rebelling Against God Deu 31:27 · Psa 78:8
Exhibited in Refusing to Listen to (Obey) Parents Deu 21:18, 19
Exhibited in Refusing to Listen to God Pro 1:24
Exhibited in Refusing to Listen to the Messengers of God 1Sa 8:19 · Jer 44:16 · Zec 7:11
Exhibited in Refusing to Receive Correction Deu 21:18 · Jer 5:3 · Jer 7:28
Exhibited in Refusing to Walk in the Ways of God Neh 9:17 · Isa 42:24 · Psa 78:10
Exhibited in Resisting the Holy Spirit Act 7:51
Exhibited in Walking in the Counsels of an Evil Heart Jer 7:24 · Jer 23:17
Forbidden 2Ch 30:8 · Psa 75:5
God Knows Isa 48:4
Illustrated Psa 32:9 · Jer 31:18
Josiah 2Ch 35:22
King Saul 1Sa 15:19–23
Proceeds From: An Evil Heart Jer 7:24
Proceeds From: Pride Neh 9:16, 29
Proceeds From: Unbelief 2Ki 17:14
Punishment For Deu 21:21 · Pro 29:1
Servants should be Without Tts 1:7
Servants should Pray That the People May be Forgiven For Exo 34:9 · Deu 9:27
Servants should Warn the People Against Heb 3:7–12
Simeon and Levi Gen 49:6
The Israelites Exo 32:9 · Deu 9:6, 13
The Wicked do not Cease From Jdg 2:19
Zedekiah 2Ch 36:13
Selling Drugs Heb 10:26 · Gal 5:21 · 1Co 5:11 · Pro 31:6, 7 · Joh 14:15
Selling in Church Mar 11:15–17 · Psa 69:9
Semachiah: Son of Shemaiah 1Ch 26:7
Semei: An Ancestor of Jesus Luk 3:26
Seminary 2Ti 2:15 · 1Ti 4:16 · 1Ti 6:20 · 1Ti 3:2 · Heb 12:14
Senaah: A City of Unknown Location Ezr 2:35 · Neh 7:38
Senate
Senator (An Elder) Psa 105:22
The Sanhedrin Act 5:21
Seneh: A Rock Protecting the Garrison of the Philistines at Michmash 1Sa 14:4
Senior Citizens 2Co 4:16 · Job 12:12 · Psa 71:18 · Psa 92:14 · Isa 46:4 · Psa 91:16 · Psa 37:25 · Pro 16:31 · Lev 19:32 · Psa 51:10
Sennacherib
Death of 2Ki 19:35–37 · Isa 37:36–38
Invades Judah 2Ki 18:17–37 · 2Ki 19:8 · 2Ch 32:1–23 · Isa 36:1 · Isa 37:1
Sensitivity 1Pe 3:8 · Rom 12:15 · Isa 61:1 · 2 Joh 1:8 · Rom 16:17 · Heb 13:5 · Rom 5:8 · Tts 3:10 · Joh 3:16
Sensuality: General Scriptures Concerning Ecc 2:24 · Ecc 8:15 · Ecc 11:9 · Isa 22:13 · Isa 56:12 · Luk 12:19, 20 · Luk 16:25 · 1Co 15:32, 33 · Jam 5:5 · Jde 1:18, 19
Sent by the King to Jeremiah With a Message Soliciting the Prophet's Intercession and Prayers Jer 21:1, 2
Senuah: Father of Judah, a Governor of Jerusalem Neh 11:9
Seorim: A Governor of the Temple 1Ch 24:8
Separation from God Isa 59:1, 2 · 2Th 1:9 · Rom 3:23 · Rom 6:23 · Joh 3:3 · Isa 53:6 · Joh 3:36 · Rom 5:12 · Rom 8:38, 39 · Mat 25:41
Separation in Marriage 1Co 7:10, 11 · 1Co 7:15 · Heb 13:4 · Mal 2:16 · Mat 19:8 · Rom 12:12 · 1Pe 3:7 · Mat 19:9 · 2Co 6:14 · Gen 2:24
Sephar: A Mountain in Arabia Gen 10:30
Sepharad: An Unknown Place, to Which the Inhabitants of Jerusalem Were Exiled Oba 1:20
Sepharvaim: An Assyrian City, from Which the King of Assyria Colonized Samaria 2Ki 17:24, 31 · 2Ki 18:34 · 2Ki 19:13 · Isa 36:19 · Isa 37:13

Sepharvites: The People of Sepharvaim 2Ki 17:31
Serah: Daughter of Asher Gen 46:17 · Num 26:46 · 1Ch 7:30
Seraiah
A Priest Who Returned from the Babylonian Captivity Ezr 2:2 · Neh 12:1, 12
A Priest Who Returned from the Babylonian Captivity: Called Azariah Neh 7:7
A Ruler of the Temple After the Captivity Neh 11:11
A Servant of Zedekiah Jer 51:59, 61
A Simeonite 1Ch 4:35
Also Called Sheva, Shisha, and Shavsha: David's Scribe 2Sa 8:17 · 2Sa 20:25 · 1Ki 4:3 · 1Ch 18:16
An Israelite Captain Who Surrendered to Gedaliah 2Ki 25:23 · Jer 40:8
Chief Priest at the Time of Collapse of Jerusalem 2Ki 25:18
Chief Priest at the Time of Collapse of Jerusalem: Father of Ezra Ezr 7:1
Chief Priest at the Time of Collapse of Jerusalem: Killed by Nebuchadnezzar 2Ki 25:18–21 · Jer 52:24–27
One Who Sealed the Covenant With Nehemiah Neh 10:2
Son of Azriel: Commanded by King Jehoiakim to Seize the Prophet Jeremiah Jer 36:26
Son of Kenaz 1Ch 4:13, 14
Seraphim (Seraphs): Celestial Beings Isa 6:2, 6
Sered: Son of Zebulun Gen 46:14 · Num 26:26
Serenity Pro 3:5, 6 · Heb 11:6 · Mic 6:8 · Isa 26:3 · Psa 119:160
Sergeant: General Scriptures Concerning Act 16:35, 38
Sergius Paulus: A Roman Deputy and Convert of Paul Act 13:7–12
Sermon of Jesus |On the Mount| Mat 5:1 · Mat 6:1 · Mat 7:1
Sermon of Jesus |On the Plain| Luk 6:17–49
Sermon: Beside Lake Galilee Mat 13:1–52 · Mar 4:2–33
Serpent
Constriction of Rev 9:19
Curse Upon Gen 3:14, 15 · Gen 49:17
Feeds Upon the Dust Gen 3:14 · Isa 65:25 · Mic 7:17
Fiery (Poisonous), Sent As a Plague Upon the Israelites Num 21:6, 7 · Deu 8:15 · 1Co 10:9
Figurative Isa 14:29 · Isa 30:6 · Isa 65:25
Mentioned in Solomon's Riddle Pro 30:19
Satan Appears to Eve in the Form of Gen 3:1–15 · 2Co 11:3
Sea Serpent Amo 9:3
Subtlety of Gen 3:1 · Ecc 10:8 · Mat 10:16
The Apostles Given Power Over Mar 16:18 · Act 28:5
The Charming of Psa 58:4, 5 · Ecc 10:11 · Jer 8:17
The Seventy Disciples (The Best Mss Have |Seventy-Two|) Endued With Power Over Luk 10:19
The Staff of Moses Transformed Into Exo 4:3 · Exo 7:15
The Wound of, Miraculously Healed by Looking Upon the Bronze Snake, Erected by Moses Num 21:8, 9
Unfit for Food Mat 7:10
Venom of Deu 32:24, 33 · Job 20:16 · Psa 58:4 · Psa 140:3 · Pro 23:31, 32 · Act 28:5, 6
Serpents were often Enchanted or Fascinated Ecc 10:11
Serpents
(Poisonous Bite of) Baneful Effects of Wine Pro 23:21, 32
(Sharp Tongue of) Malice of the Wicked Psa 140:3
All Kinds of, Can be Tamed Jam 3:7
Called Crooked Job 26:13 · Isa 27:1
Characterised As Subtle Gen 3:1 · Mat 10:16
Created by God Job 26:13
Cursed Above all Creatures Gen 3:14
Dangerous to Travellers Gen 49:17
Doomed to Creep on Their Belly Gen 3:14
Doomed to Eat Their Food Mingled With Dust Gen 3:14 · Isa 65:25 · Mic 7:17
Infest: Deserts Deu 8:15
Infest: Hedges Ecc 10:8
Infest: Holes in Walls Amo 5:19
Man's Aversion and Hatred To Gen 3:15
Many Kinds of Poisonous Deu 32:24 · Psa 58:4
Miracles Connected With: Israelites Cured by Looking at One of Brass Num 21:8, 9 · Joh 3:14, 15
Miracles Connected With: Moses' Rod Turned Into Exo 4:3 · Exo 7:9, 15
Miracles Connected With: Power Over, Given to the Disciples Mar 16:18 · Luk 10:19
of Enemies Who Harass and Destroy Isa 14:29 · Jer 8:17
of Hypocrites Mat 23:33
of the Devil Gen 3:1 · 2Co 11:3 · Rev 12:9 · Rev 20:2
of the Tribe of Dan Gen 49:17
Often Sent As a Punishment Num 21:6 · Deu 32:24 · 1Co 10:9
Produced from Eggs Isa 59:5
Unclean and Unfit for Food Mat 7:10
Serug
An Ancestor of Abraham Gen 11:20–23 · 1Ch 1:26
Called Saruch Luk 3:35
Servant
Bond by Paul Phm 1:21
Bond by the Roman Centurion Mat 8:8–13 · Luk 7:2–10
Bond used As Soldiers by Abraham Gen 14:14
Bond: An Abandoned Sick Man 1Sa 30:13
Bond: Bond Service Threatened, As a National Punishment, for the Disobedience of Israel Deu 28:68 · Joe 3:7, 8
Bond: Bought and Sold Gen 17:13, 27 · Gen 37:28, 36 · Gen 39:17 · Deu 28:68 · Est 7:4 · Eze 27:13 · Joe 3:6 · Amo 8:6 · Rev 18:13
Bond: Captive Bondservants Shared by Priests and Levites Num 31:28–47
Bond: Captives of War Became Slaves Deu 20:14 · Deu 21:10–14 · 2Ki 5:2 · 2Ch 28:8, 10 · Lam 5:13
Bond: Children of Defaulting Debtors Sold As 2Ki 4:1–7
Bond: David Erroneously Supposed to be a Fugitive Slave 1Sa 25:10
Bond: Defaulting Debtors Made Lev 25:39 · Mat 18:25
Bond: Degrading Influences of Bondage Exemplified by Cowardice Exo 14:11, 12 · Exo 16:3 · Jdg 5:16–18, 23
Bond: Emancipation of Ezr 1:1–4 · Jer 34:8–22 · 1Co 7:21
Bond: Equal Status of, With Other Disciples of Jesus 1Co 7:21, 22 · 1Co 12:13 · Gal 3:28 · Eph 6:8
Bond: Freedmen Called |Libertines| Act 6:9
Bond: Fugitive, not to be Returned to his Master Deu 23:15, 16
Bond: Given As Dowry Gen 29:24, 29
Bond: Hagar, Commanded by an Angel to Return to Sarah (Sarai), Her Owner Gen 16:9
Bond: Kidnapping Forbidden Deu 21:10–14 · Deu 24:7 · 1Ti 1:10 · Rev 18:13
Bond: Kindness To, Commanded Lev 25:43 · Eph 6:9
Bond: Laws of Moses Concerning Exo 21:1–11, 20, 21, 26, 27, 32 · Lev 19:20–22 · Lev 25:6, 10, 35–55 · Deu 15:12, 14, 18 · Deu 24:7
Bond: Must be Circumcised Gen 17:13, 27 · Exo 12:44
Bond: Must Enjoy Religious Privileges With the Master's Household Deu 12:12, 18 · Deu 16:11, 14 · Deu 29:10, 11
Bond: Must Have Rest on the Sabbath Exo 20:10 · Exo 23:12 · Deu 5:14
Bond: Onesimus Interceded For, by Paul Phm 1:21
Bond: Owned by Priests Lev 22:11 · Mar 14:66
Bond: Rights of Those Born to a Master Gen 14:14 · Gen 17:13, 27 · Exo 21:4 · Pro 29:21 · Ecc 2:7 · Jer 2:14
Bond: Slaves Owned Slaves 2Sa 9:10
Bond: Sought by Shimei 1Ki 2:39–41
Bond: Taken in Concubinage Gen 16:1, 2, 6 · Gen 30:3, 9

Bond: The Israelites Exo 1:8–22 · Exo 2:1–4 · Act 7:19, 34
Bond: The Master Could Marry, or Give in Marriage Exo 21:7–10 · Deu 21:10–14 · 1Ch 2:34, 35
Bond: Thieves Punished by Being Made Gen 43:18 · Exo 22:3
Bond: Voluntary Servitude of Lev 25:47 · Deu 15:16, 17 · Jos 9:11–21
Canaanites 1Ki 9:21
Emancipation of 2Ch 36:23 · Ezr 1:1–4
Figurative Lev 25:42, 55 · Psa 116:16 · Mat 24:45–51 · Luk 12:35–48 · Luk 17:7–9 · Joh 8:32–35 · Rom 6:16–22 · 1Co 4:1 · 1Co 7:21–23 · Gal 5:13 · 1Pe 2:16 · 2Pe 2:19 · Rev 7:3
Gibeonites Jos 9:22–27
Good of Abigail 1Sa 25:14–17
Good of Abraham Gen 24:1
Good of Boaz Rut 2:4
Good of Cornelius Act 10:7
Good of David 2Sa 12:18 · 2Sa 15:15, 21
Good of Jonathan 1Sa 14:7
Good of Naaman 2Ki 5:2, 3, 13
Good of Nehemiah Neh 4:16, 23
Good of the Roman Centurion Mat 8:9
Good of Ziba 2Sa 9:1
Good: Elisha 2Ki 2:1–6
Good: Joseph Gen 39:2–20 · Gen 41:9–57 · Act 7:10
Good: Onesimus Phm 1:11
Good: Servants in the Parable of the Pounds and the Parable of the Talents Mat 25:14–23 · Luk 19:12–19
Hired in Kind Gen 30:31, 32 · 2Ch 2:10
Hired in Money Mat 20:2
Hired: Await Employment in the Marketplace Mat 20:1–3
Hired: Jacob Gen 29:15 · Gen 30:26
Hired: Re-Employed Gen 30:27–34 · Gen 31:6, 7, 41
Hired: The Father of the Prodigal Son Luk 15:17, 19
Hired: The Laborers of a Vineyard Mat 20:1–15
Hired: The Rebellious Son Luk 15:15–19
Hired: Treatment of, More Considerate than That of Slaves Lev 25:53
Hired: Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Lev 19:13 · Lev 25:39–41 · Deu 24:14, 15 · Job 7:1, 2 · Job 14:6 · Mal 3:5 · Mat 10:9, 10 · Luk 10:7 · Rom 4:4 · Col 4:1 · 1Ti 5:18 · Jam 5:4
Wicked and Unfaithful of Abraham and Lot Gen 13:7
Wicked and Unfaithful of Absalom 2Sa 13:28, 29 · 2Sa 14:30
Wicked and Unfaithful of Amon 2Ki 21:23
Wicked and Unfaithful of Joash 2Ki 12:19–21
Wicked and Unfaithful of Job Job 19:15, 16
Wicked and Unfaithful of Shimei 1Ki 2:39
Wicked and Unfaithful of Ziba 2Sa 16:1–4 · 2Sa 19:26, 27
Wicked and Unfaithful: Gehazi 2Ki 5:20–27
Wicked and Unfaithful: Jeroboam 1Ki 11:26
Wicked and Unfaithful: Onesimus Phm 1:11
Wicked and Unfaithful: Zimri 1Ki 16:9, 10 · 2Ki 9:31
Bad: Servants of Abraham and Lot Gen 13:7
Bad: Servants of Amon 2Ki 21:23
Bad: Servants of Shimei 1Ki 2:39
Bad: Servants of the High Priest Mar 14:65
Bad: Ziba 2Sa 16:1–4
Bad: Zimri 1Ki 16:9
Bond of Christ Psa 40:6 · Heb 10:5 · Php 2:7, 8
Bond of Saints 1Co 6:20 · 1Co 7:23
Bond of the Wicked 2Pe 2:19 · Rom 6:16, 19
Characteristics of Wicked Servants: Covetousness 2Ki 5:20
Characteristics of Wicked Servants: Deceit 2Sa 19:26 · Psa 101:6, 7
Characteristics of Wicked Servants: do not Bear to be Exalted Pro 30:21, 22 · Isa 3:5
Characteristics of Wicked Servants: Eye-Service Eph 6:6 · Col 3:22
Characteristics of Wicked Servants: Gluttony Mat 24:49
Characteristics of Wicked Servants: Lying 2Ki 5:22, 24
Characteristics of Wicked Servants: Men-Pleasers Eph 6:6 · Col 3:22
Characteristics of Wicked Servants: Quarrelsomeness Gen 13:7 · Gen 26:20
Characteristics of Wicked Servants: Shall be Punished Mat 24:50
Characteristics of Wicked Servants: Stealing Tts 2:10
Characteristics of Wicked Servants: Unmerciful to Their Fellows Mat 18:30
Characteristics of Wicked Servants: Will not Submit to Correction Pro 29:19
Christ Condescended to the office of Mat 20:28 · Luk 22:27 · Joh 13:5 · Php 2:7
Divided Into: Bond Gen 43:18 · Lev 25:46
Divided Into: Female Gen 16:6 · Gen 32:5
Divided Into: Hired Mar 1:20 · Luk 15:17
Divided Into: Male Gen 24:34 · Gen 32:5
Duties of, to Masters: Not to Answer Them Rudely Tts 2:9
Duties of, to Masters: Not to Defraud Them Tts 2:10
Duties of, to Masters: Not to Serve Them With Eye-Service, As Men-Pleasers Eph 6:6 · Col 3:22
Duties of, to Masters: To Attend to Their Call Psa 123:2
Duties of, to Masters: To be Anxious for Their Welfare 1Sa 25:14–17 · 2Ki 5:2, 3
Duties of, to Masters: To be Earnest in Transacting Their Business Gen 24:54–56
Duties of, to Masters: To be Faithful to Them Luk 16:10–12 · 1Co 4:2 · Tts 2:10
Duties of, to Masters: To be Industrious in Labouring for Them Neh 4:16, 23

Topical Index — Servant–Shemida

Servant
Israelites Exo 1:10–22 · Exo 5:7–14 · Deu 6:12, 21
Joseph Gen 37:26–28, 36
The Jews in Babylon 2Ch 36:20 · Est 1:1 · Est 2:1 · Est 3:1 · Est 4:1 · Est 5:1 · Est 6:1 · Est 7:1 · Est 8:1 · Est 9:1 · Est 10:1
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Gen 16:6–9 · Exo 20:10 · Deu 5:14 · Neh 5:8 · Job 19:15, 16 · Job 31:13, 14 · Psa 123:2 · Pro 12:9 · Pro 13:17 · Pro 17:2 · Pro 19:10 · Pro 25:13 · Pro 26:6 · Pro 27:18, 27 · Pro 29:19, 21 · Pro 30:10, 21–23 · Ecc 7:21 · Isa 52:3 · Jer 22:13 · Jer 34:8–17 · Lam 5:8 · Zep 1:9 · Mal 1:6 · Mat 8:9 · Mat 10:24, 25 · Mat 24:45–51 · Luk 12:35–48 · Luk 16:1–13 · Luk 17:7–9 · Luk 22:27 · Joh 13:16 · 1Co 4:2 · 1Co 7:21–24 · Eph 6:5–9 · Col 3:22–25 · 1Ti 6:1, 2 · Tts 2:9, 10 · 1Pe 2:18–20
Wicked and Unfaithful in the Parable of the Talents and the Parable of the Pounds Mat 25:24–30 · Luk 19:20–26
Wicked and Unfaithful in the Parable of the Vineyard Mat 21:33–41 · Mar 12:1–9
Wicked and Unfaithful of Abimelech Gen 21:25
Servants are Inferior to Their Masters Luk 22:27
Servant's Heart Gal 5:13 · Mar 10:45 · 2Co 4:5 · Pro 4:23 · 1Ti 5:8 · Rom 12:11 · 1Co 15:58 · Php 2:3–5 · Php 4:13 · Jos 22:5
Servants
Bad: Absalom's Servants [Absalom's Servants Obeyed a Bad Master; 2Sa 13:28, 29 · 2Sa 14:30
Bad: Gehazi 2Ki 5:20
Bad: Jeroboam 1Ki 11:26
Bad: Job's Servants Job 19:16
Bad: Onesimus Before his Conversion Phm 1:11
Bad: Servants of Abimelech Gen 21:25

Duties of, to Masters: To be Kind and Attentive to Their Guests Gen 43:23, 24
Duties of, to Masters: To be Profitable to Them Luk 19:15, 16, 18 · Phm 1:11
Duties of, to Masters: To be Prudent in the Management of Their Affairs Gen 24:34–49
Duties of, to Masters: To be Subject to Them 1Pe 2:18
Duties of, to Masters: To be Submissive Even to the Froward Gen 16:6, 9 · 1Pe 2:18
Duties of, to Masters: To Bless God for Mercies Shown to Them Gen 24:27, 48
Duties of, to Masters: To Honor Them Mal 1:6 · 1Ti 6:1
Duties of, to Masters: To Obey Them Eph 6:5 · Tts 2:9
Duties of, to Masters: To Please Them Well in all Things Tts 2:9
Duties of, to Masters: To Pray for Them Gen 24:12
Duties of, to Masters: To Prefer Their Business to Their own Necessary Food Gen 24:33
Duties of, to Masters: To Revere Them the More, when They are Believers 1Ti 6:2
Duties of, to Masters: To Sympathise With Them 2Sa 12:18
Early Mention of Gen 9:25, 26
Good: Captive Maid 2Ki 5:2–4
Good: David's Servants 2Sa 12:18
Good: Deborah Gen 24:59 · Gen 35:8
Good: Eliezer Gen 24:1–67
Good: Jacob Gen 31:36–40
Good: Jonathan's Armour Bearer 1Sa 14:6, 7
Good: Joseph Gen 39:3 · Act 7:10
Good: Onesimus After his Conversion Phm 1:11
Good: Servants of Boaz Rut 2:4
Good: Servants of Centurion Mat 8:9
Good: Servants of Cornelius Act 10:7
Good: Servants of Naaman 2Ki 5:13
Hired: Anxiety of, for the End of Their Daily Toil, Alluded To Job 7:2
Hired: Called Hireling Job 7:1 · Joh 10:12, 13
Hired: Engaged by the Day Mat 20:2
Hired: Engaged by the Year Lev 25:53 · Isa 16:14
Hired: Hebrew Slaves Serving Strangers to be Treated As Lev 25:47, 53
Hired: Hebrew Slaves Serving Their Brethren to be Treated As Lev 25:39, 40
Hired: If Foreigners not Allowed to Partake of the Passover Or Exo 12:45 · Lev 22:10
Hired: Not to be Oppressed Deu 24:14
Hired: Often Oppressed and Their Wages Kept Back Mal 3:5 · Jam 5:4
Hired: Often Stood in the Market Place Waiting for Employment Mat 20:1–3
Hired: Often Will Fed and Taken Care of Luk 15:17
Hired: To be Esteemed Worthy of Their Hire Luk 10:7
Hired: To be Paid Without Delay at the Expiration of Their Service Lev 19:13 · Deu 24:15
Hired: To Partake of the Produce of the Land in the Sabbatical Lev 25:6
Persons Devoted to God So Called Psa 119:49 · Isa 56:6 · Rom 1:1
Persons Devoted to the Service of Another So Called Psa 119:49 · Isa 56:6
Persons of Low Condition So Called Ecc 10:7
should be Compassionate to Their Fellows Mat 18:33
should be Contented in Their Situation 1Co 7:20, 21
should Follow Christ's Example 1Pe 2:21
should Serve for Conscience Towards God 1Pe 2:19
should Serve in Singleness of Heart Eph 6:5 · Col 3:22
should Serve in the Fear of God Eph 6:5 · Col 3:22
should Serve with Good Will Eph 6:7
should Serve: As Doing the Will of God from the Heart Eph 6:6
should Serve: As the Servants of Christ Eph 6:5, 6
should Serve: Heartily, As to the Lord, and not to Men Eph 6:7 · Col 3:23
Slaves or Bond by Birth Gen 14:14 · Psa 116:16 · Jer 2:14
Slaves or Bond by Purchase Gen 17:27 · Gen 37:36
Slaves or Bond of Others not to be Coveted or Enticed Away Exo 20:17 · Deu 5:21
Slaves or Bond: All Israelites Sold As, to be Free at the Jubilee Lev 25:10, 40, 41, 54
Slaves or Bond: Called Bondmen Gen 43:18 · Gen 44:9
Slaves or Bond: Captives Taken in War often Kept As Deu 20:14 · 2Ki 5:2
Slaves or Bond: Could not when Set Free Demand Wives or Children Procured Exo 21:3, 4
Slaves or Bond: Custom of Branding, Alluded To Gal 6:17
Slaves or Bond: Engaged in the Most Menial offices 1Sa 25:41 · Joh 13:4, 5
Slaves or Bond: Israelites Sold As, Refusing Their Liberty, to Have Their Exo 21:5, 6 · Deu 15:16, 17
Slaves or Bond: Israelites Sold to Strangers As, Might be Redeemed by Their Lev 25:47–55
Slaves or Bond: Laws Respecting Marriage With Female Exo 21:7–11
Slaves or Bond: Laws Respecting the Killing of Exo 21:20, 21
Slaves or Bond: Laws Respecting, often Violated Jer 34:8–16
Slaves or Bond: Maimed of Injured by Masters to Have Their Freedom Exo 21:26, 27
Slaves or Bond: Masters to be Recompensed for Injury Done To Exo 21:32
Slaves or Bond: More Valuable than Hired Servants Deu 15:18
Slaves or Bond: Persons Belonging to Other Nations Might be Purchased As Lev 25:44
Slaves or Bond: Persons of Distinction had Many Gen 14:14 · Ecc 2:7
Slaves or Bond: Persons Unable to Pay Their Debts Liable to be Sold As 2Ki 4:1 · Neh 5:4, 5 · Mat 18:25
Slaves or Bond: Seeking Protection not to be Delivered up to Masters Deu 23:15
Slaves or Bond: Seizing and Stealing of Men For, Condemned and Punished By Exo 21:16 · Deu 24:7 · 1Ti 1:10
Slaves or Bond: Sometimes Intermarried With Their Master's Family 1Ch 2:34, 35
Slaves or Bond: Sometimes Rose to Rank and Station Ecc 10:7
Slaves or Bond: Strangers Sojourning in Israel Might be Purchased As Lev 25:45
Slaves or Bond: Thieves Unable to Make Restitution Were Sold As Exo 22:3
Slaves or Bond: To be Allowed to Rest on the Sabbath Exo 20:10
Slaves or Bond: To be Furnished Liberally, when Their Servitude Expired Deu 15:13, 14
Slaves or Bond: To Participate in all National Rejoicings Deu 12:18 · Deu 16:11, 14
Slaves or Bond: when Foreigners to be Circumcised Gen 17:13, 27 · Exo 12:44
Slaves or Bond: when Israelites not to be Treated With Rigour Lev 25:39, 40, 46
Slaves or Bond: when Israelites to Have Their Liberty After Six Years Exo 21:2 · Deu 15:12
The Property of Masters Increased by Faithful Gen 30:29, 30
The Subjects of a Prince or King So Called Exo 9:20 · Exo 11:8

The Term often Used to Express Humility Gen 18:3 · Gen 33:5 · 1Sa 20:7 · 1Ki 20:32
when Good are Blessed by God Mat 24:46
when Good are Brethren Beloved in the Lord Phm 1:16
when Good are Guided by God Gen 24:7, 27
when Good are Mourned Over After Death Gen 35:8
when Good are Partakers of Gospel Privileges 1Co 12:13 · Gal 3:28 · Eph 6:8 · Col 3:11
when Good are Prospered by God Gen 39:3
when Good are Protected by God Gen 31:7
when Good are the Lord's Freemen 1Co 7:22
when Good are the Servants of Christ Col 3:24
when Good: Adorn the Doctrine of God Their Saviour in all Things Tts 2:10
when Good: Bring God's Blessing Upon Their Masters Gen 30:27, 30 · Gen 39:3
when Good: Deserve the Confidence of Their Masters Gen 24:2, 4, 10 · Gen 39:4
when Good: Have God With Them Gen 31:42 · Gen 39:21 · Act 7:9, 10
when Good: Often Advanced by Master Gen 39:4, 5
when Good: Often Exalted Gen 41:40 · Pro 17:2
when Good: Shall be Rewarded Eph 6:8 · Col 3:24
when Good: To be Honored Gen 24:31 · Pro 27:18
when Patient Under Injury are Acceptable to God 1Pe 2:19, 20
Service 1Pe 4:9–11 · Gal 5:13 · Col 3:23, 24 · Isa 58:10 · Mar 9:35 · Joh 12:26 · Mat 6:24 · Mat 20:26–28 · Jam 2:18 · Heb 6:10
Service to Others Act 20:35 · Gal 5:13 · 1Pe 4:10 · Mar 10:44, 45 · Col 3:17 · Mar 9:35 · Pro 11:25 · Eph 2:10 · Mat 23:11 · Luk 6:38
Serving Mar 10:45 · 1Pe 4:10 · Eph 6:7 · Jos 24:15 · Gal 5:13 · Rom 12:11 · Mat 23:11
Serving God 1Sa 12:24 · Col 3:23, 24 · 1Co 15:58 · Mat 6:24 · Rom 12:1 · Deu 13:4 · Mal 3:18 · Col 3:17 · 2Co 9:7 · Gal 5:13
Serving in the Military Jos 1:9 · Joh 15:13 · Isa 41:10 · Ecc 3:8 · Joh 14:27
Serving One Another 1Pe 4:10 · Gal 5:13 · 1Th 5:11 · Rom 12:10 · Heb 10:24 · Gal 6:2 · Eph 5:21 · 1 Joh 4:7
Serving Other Gods Exo 20:3 · Jos 24:15
Serving Others Luk 6:35 · Mat 23:11 · 1Pe 4:10 · Mar 9:35 · Gal 5:13 · Act 20:35 · Luk 6:38 · Eph 2:10 · Mat 20:28
Serving the Church 1Pe 4:10, 11 · Col 3:23, 24 · Gal 6:10 · Act 20:28 · Psa 100:2 · 2Ti 2:15 · Heb 13:17 · Eph 4:12 · 1Ti 4:14 · 1Pe 5:2
Serving the Lord Mat 6:24 · Jos 24:15 · Joh 4:34 · Joh 3:16
Serving the Poor Pro 19:17 · Pro 14:31 · Pro 22:9 · 1 Joh 3:17, 18 · Pro 28:27 · Isa 58:10 · Act 20:35 · Gal 2:10 · Deu 15:10, 11 · Luk 14:12–14
Serving Two Masters Mat 6:24 · Luk 16:13 · Psa 45:7 · 1Co 10:21 · 2Co 6:14 · Deu 6:5 · Joh 18:6 · Joh 10:30
Set Apart Psa 4:3 · 1Pe 2:9 · 1Pe 1:14–16
Seth
Called Sheth 1Ch 1:1
The Third Son of Adam and Eve Gen 4:25, 26 · Gen 5:3, 8 · 1Ch 1:1 · Luk 3:38
Sethur: The Representative of Asher Among the Twelve Spies Sent Into Canaan Num 13:13
Setting Goals Pro 21:5 · Php 3:13, 14 · 2Ch 15:7 · Hab 2:2, 3 · Psa 37:4 · Php 4:13 · Pro 24:27 · Luk 14:28 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Mat 19:26
Seven Spirits Rev 4:5 · Rev 3:1 · Rev 5:6 · Rev 1:4 · Isa 11:2 · Zec 4:10 · Luk 11:26 · Rev 8:2 · Luk 8:2 · Zec 3:9
Seven
Days: Dedication of the Temple Lasted Double 1Ki 8:65
Days: Defilements Lasted For Lev 12:2 · Lev 13:4
Days: Ezekiel Sits by the Chebar River in Astonishment For Eze 3:15
Days: Fasts of 1Sa 31:13 · 2Sa 12:16, 18, 22
Days: Mourning for Jacob Lasted For Gen 50:10
Days: Noah in the Ark Before the Great Flood For Gen 7:4, 10
Days: Noah Remains in the Ark After Sending Forth the Dove For Gen 8:10, 12
Days: Paul Stays at Puteoli For Act 28:14
Days: Paul Waits at Tyre For Act 21:4
Days: Saul Directed by Samuel to Stay at Gilgal Awaiting the Prophet's Command For 1Sa 10:8 · 1Sa 13:8
Days: The Consecration of Priests and Altars Lasted For Exo 29:30, 35 · Eze 43:25, 26
Days: The Elders of Jabesh-Gilead Ask for a Truce of 1Sa 11:3
Days: The Feast of Ahasuerus Continued For Est 1:5
Days: The Feast of Tabernacles Lasted For Lev 23:34, 42
Days: The Firstborn of Flocks and Sheep Must Remain With Their Mothers, Before Being offered Exo 22:30
Days: The Israelites Encircled Jericho For Jos 6:4
Days: The Passover Lasted For Exo 12:15
Days: The Plague of Bloody Waters in Egypt Lasted For Exo 7:25
Days: The Sympathy for Job by Eliphaz, Bildad, and Zophar For Job 2:13
Days: Week Consists of Gen 2:3 · Exo 20:11 · Deu 5:13, 14
Miscellany of Sevens of Liberality Ecc 11:1, 2
Miscellany of Sevens of Many Sons Rut 4:15 · 1Sa 2:5 · Jer 15:9
Miscellany of Sevens of the Ceremonially Clean Creatures Taken Into Noah's Ark Gen 7:2
Miscellany of Sevens: Abraham Gives Abimelech Seven Lambs Gen 21:28
Miscellany of Sevens: Elisha's Servant Looked Seven Times for the Appearance of Rain 1Ki 18:43
Miscellany of Sevens: Naaman Was Required to Wash in the Jordan River Seven Times 2Ki 5:10
Miscellany of Sevens: Rams and Bullocks to the Number of, Required in Sarifices Lev 23:18 · Num 23:1 · Num 29:32 · 1Ch 15:26 · Eze 45:23
Miscellany of Sevens: Seven Angels With Seven Plagues Rev 15:6
Miscellany of Sevens: Seven Angels With Seven Trumpets Rev 8:2
Miscellany of Sevens: Seven Chamberlains at the Court of Ahasuerus Est 1:10
Miscellany of Sevens: Seven Congregations in Asia Rev 1:4, 20
Miscellany of Sevens: Seven Counsellors at the Court of Artaxerxes Ezr 7:14
Miscellany of Sevens: Seven Cows and Seven Ears of Grain in Pharaoh's Vision Gen 41:2–7
Miscellany of Sevens: Seven Eyes of the Lord Zec 3:9 · Zec 4:10 · Rev 5:6
Miscellany of Sevens: Seven Golden Lampstands Rev 1:12
Miscellany of Sevens: Seven Golden Vials Rev 15:7
Miscellany of Sevens: Seven Heads and Seven Crowns Rev 12:3 · Rev 13:1 · Rev 17:9
Miscellany of Sevens: Seven Horns and Seven Eyes Rev 5:6
Miscellany of Sevens: Seven Kings Rev 17:10
Miscellany of Sevens: Seven Lamps and Pipes Zec 4:2
Miscellany of Sevens: Seven Magi (Wise Men) Pro 26:16
Miscellany of Sevens: Seven Maidens Given to Esther Est 2:9
Miscellany of Sevens: Seven Plagues Rev 15:1
Miscellany of Sevens: Seven Princes Est 1:14
Miscellany of Sevens: Seven Seals Rev 5:1
Miscellany of Sevens: Seven Servants (Greek: Diakonoi) in the Jerusalem

Congregations Act 6:3
Miscellany of Sevens: Seven Shepherds to be Sent Forth Against Assyria Mic 5:5, 6
Miscellany of Sevens: Seven Spirits Rev 1:4 · Rev 3:1 · Rev 4:5 · Rev 5:6
Miscellany of Sevens: Seven Stars Rev 1:16, 20 · Rev 3:1 · Amo 5:8
Miscellany of Sevens: Seven Thunders Rev 10:3
Miscellany of Sevens: Seven Women Will Seek a Polyandrous Marriage Isa 4:1
Miscellany of Sevens: Silver Was Purified Seven Times Psa 12:6
Miscellany of Sevens: The Heat of Nebuchadnezzars Furnace Was Intensified Sevenfold Dan 3:19
Miscellany of Sevens: The Light of the Sun Was Intensified Sevenfold Isa 30:26
Miscellany of Sevens: The Scarlet-Colored Beast Having Seven Heads Rev 17:3, 7
Miscellany of Sevens: The Seven Steps in the Temple Seen in Ezekiel's Vision Eze 40:22, 26
Miscellany of Sevens: The Sprinkling of Blood Seven Times Lev 4:6 · Lev 14:7
Miscellany of Sevens: The Sprinkling of Oil Seven Times Lev 14:16
Miscellany of Sevens: The Threatened Punishment of Israel Was Sevenfold Lev 26:18–21
Miscellany of Sevens: Worshiping Seven Times a Day Psa 119:164
Months: Holy Convocations in the Seventh Month Lev 23:24–44 · Num 29:1 · Eze 45:25
The Israelites Surrounded Jericho Seven Times, and on the Seventh Day Sounding Seven Trumpets Jos 6:4
Weeks in Daniel's Vision Concerning the Coming of the Messiah For Dan 9:25
Weeks: Ten Times For Dan 9:24
Weeks: The Period Between the Passover Feast and the Feast of Pentecost Lev 23:15
Years of Abundance For Gen 41:1–32, 53
Years: A Famine Lasted in Canaan For 2Sa 24:13 · 2Ki 8:1
Years: A Famine Lasted in Egypt For Gen 41:1–32, 54–56
Years: Jacob Serves for Each of his Wives For Gen 29:15–30
Years: Seven Times, the Period Between the Jubilees Lev 25:8
Years: The Insanity of Nebuchadnezzar For Dan 4:32
Seveneh
A City in Egypt Eze 29:10
RV Eze 30:6
Seventy
70 Weeks in the Vision of Daniel Dan 9:24
The Jews in Captivity in Babylon for Seventy Years Jer 25:11, 12 · Jer 29:10 · Dan 9:2 · Zec 1:12 · Zec 7:5
The Senate of the Israilites Composed of Seventy Elders Exo 24:1, 9 · Num 11:16, 24, 25
The Seventy Disciples Sent Forth by Jesus (Though the Best Greek Mss Have | Seventy-Two|) Luk 10:1–17
Severing Ties Rom 16:17 · 2Co 6:14
Sex Heb 13:4 · Gen 1:28 · 1Co 6:18 · Sos 8:4 · Pro 5:18, 19 · Mat 5:28 · 1Th 4:3–5 · Sos 4:16 · Sos 8:14 · Sos 2:16, 17
Sex before Marriage Heb 13:4 · 1Co 7:8, 9 · 1Co 6:18–20 · Exo 22:16 · Gen 2:24 · Gal 5:19–21 · 1Co 7:1, 2 · Sos 2:7 · Col 3:5 · 1Th 4:3
Sex Change Deu 22:5 · Gen 1:27 · Psa 139:13, 14 · Lev 18:22 · 1Co 6:8–10
Sex in Marriage Heb 13:4 · 1Co 7:5 · Gen 2:24 · 1Co 7:3 · 1Co 7:2 · Mat 5:28 · Eph 5:25 · Exo 20:14 · Lev 20:13 · Tts 1:15
Sexism Gal 3:28 · Gal 3:26–28 · Gen 1:27 · Act 2:17 · Jdg 4:4 · Act 18:26 · Mar 16:9 · 1Co 11:9 · Psa 68:11 · Eph 5:21
Sexual Abuse Psa 9:9 · Mat 18:6 · Mat 11:28 · Mat 25:40 · Ecc 4:1 · Psa 82:3 · Psa 72:4 · Isa 1:17 · Mat 25:45
Sexual Assault Psa 82:3 · Ecc 4:1 · Psa 9:9 · Psa 72:4 · Hab 1:3 · Gen 6:11 · Luk 4:18, 19
Sexual Equality Gal 3:28 · 1Co 11:12 · Gen 1:27 · Psa 68:11 · Mar 16:9 · Act 2:17 · Jdg 4:4 · Pro 1:20, 21 · Act 18:26
Sexual Fantasies Mat 5:28 · Gal 5:16 · Pro 4:23 · Php 4:8 · Mat 5:8
Sexual Immorality 1Co 6:18 · Heb 13:4 · 1Th 4:3–5 · Eph 5:3 · 1Co 10:13 · Gal 5:19 · 1Co 7:2 · Col 3:5 · Eph 5:5 · 1Co 6:9, 10
Sexual Impurity 1Th 4:3–5 · 1Co 6:18 · 1Co 10:13 · 1Co 6:13 · Heb 13:4 · Gal 5:19–21 · 2Ti 2:22
Sexual Purity 1Co 6:18 · 1Th 4:3–5 · 1Co 10:13 · Heb 13:4 · Psa 119:37 · Mat 5:28 · Col 3:5 · Gal 5:19–21 · Col 3:2 · Rom 13:14
Sexual Sin 1Co 6:18 · Heb 13:4 · 1Co 10:13 · Lev 18:22 · 1Co 6:9–11 · Pro 6:32 · 1Co 7:2 · Jam 5:16 · Eph 5:3 · 1Th 4:3–5
Sexuality Heb 13:4 · Mat 19:4 · Mat 5:28 · 1Co 6:18 · Gen 2:24 · 1Co 6:19 · Col 3:5 · Gen 1:27 · Exo 20:14
Shaalbim
A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Dan Jos 19:42 · Jdg 1:35
Called Shaalabbin Jos 19:42
One of Solomon's Commissary Cities 1Ki 4:9
Shaaph
Son of Caleb 1Ch 2:49
Son of Jahdai 1Ch 2:47
Shaaraim
A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Judah, Also Called Sharaim Jos 15:36 · 1Sa 17:52
A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Simeon 1Ch 4:31
Shaashgaz: A Chamberlain of Ahasuerus Est 2:14
Shabbethai
A Chief Levite, an Attendant of the Temple Neh 11:16
A Levite, Assistant to Ezra Ezr 10:15
An Expounder of the Law Neh 8:7
Shachia: Son of Shaharaim 1Ch 8:10
Shacking Up 1Co 7:9 · Heb 13:4 · 1Co 7:2 · Gen 2:24 · 1Co 6:18 · Rev 21:8 · 1Th 5:22 · Eph 5:25 · Rom 13:14 · Mat 19:5
Shadows Psa 57:1 · Jam 1:17 · Col 2:16, 17
Shadrach: A Hebrew Captive in Babylon Dan 1:1 · Dan 2:17, 49 · Dan 3:1
Shage: Father of Jonathan, One of David's Guard 1Ch 11:34
Shaharaim: A Benjamite 1Ch 8:8
Shahazimah: A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Issachar Jos 19:22
Shalem: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 33:18
Shalim: A District of Unknown Location 1Sa 9:4
Shalisha: A District Bordering on Mount Ephraim 1Sa 9:4
Shallecheth: One of the Gates of the Temple 1Ch 26:16
Shallum
A Chief Porter of the Temple 1Ch 9:17, 19, 31
A Jew Who Repaired a Portion of the Wall of Jerusalem Neh 3:12
A Porter Who Put Away (Divorced) his Wife Ezr 10:24
A Son of Bani, Who Put Away (Divorced) his Wife Ezr 10:42
Father of Jehizkiah 2Ch 28:12
Father of Maaseiah Jer 35:4
Grandson of Simeon 1Ch 4:25
King of Israel 2Ki 15:10, 13–15
Son of Sisamai 1Ch 2:40, 41
Son of Zadok 1Ch 6:12, 13 · Ezr 7:2
Son of Zadok: Called Meshullam 1Ch 9:11 · Neh 11:11
The Ancestor of a Family of Returned Exiles Ezr 2:42 · Neh 7:45
The Husband of Huldah, the Prophetess 2Ki 22:14 · 2Ch 34:22
Uncle of Jeremiah Jer 32:7
Shallun: A Jew Who Repaired a Gate of Jerusalem Neh 3:15
Shalmai: One of the Nethinim Ezr 2:46 · Neh 7:48
Shalman: Identified by some Authorities With Shalmaneser Hos 10:14
Shalmaneser: Overthrows the Kingdom of Israel 2Ki 17:3–6 · 2Ki 18:9–11
Shama: One of David's Heroes 1Ch 11:44
Shamariah: Son of Rehoboam 2Ch 11:19

Shame of Adam and Eve Gen 3:10
Shame of the Cross Heb 12:2
Shame
- **Destitute of, the Israelites when They Worshiped the Golden Calf** Exo 32:25
- **Jesus Ashamed of Those Who Deny Him** Mar 8:38 · Luk 9:26
- **The Unjust** Zep 3:5

Shamer
- **A Levite, Father of Bani** 1Ch 6:46
- **An Asherite, Son of Heber** 1Ch 7:34
- **An Asherite, Son of Heber: Called Shomer** 1Ch 7:32

Shamgar: A Deliverer (Judge, Hero) of Israel Jdg 3:31 · Jdg 5:6
Shamhuth: One of David's Captains 1Ch 27:8
Shamir
- **A City in the Mountains of Judah** Jos 15:48
- **A City on Mount Ephraim: The Home and Burial Place of Tola, One of Israel's Judges** Jdg 10:1, 2
- **Son of Michah, a Levite** 1Ch 24:24

Shamma: Son of Zophah, an Asherite 1Ch 7:37
Shammah
- **A Hararite, One of David's Mighty Men** 2Sa 23:33
- **David's Brother** 1Sa 16:9 · 1Sa 17:13
- **David's Brother: Called Shimea** 1Ch 20:7
- **David's Brother: Called Shimeah** 2Sa 13:3, 32 · 2Sa 21:21
- **David's Brother: Called Shimma** 1Ch 2:13
- **One of David's Mighty Men** 2Sa 23:25
- **One of David's Mighty Men, Son of Agee** 2Sa 23:11, 12
- **One of David's Mighty Men: Called Shammoth** 1Ch 11:27
- **Son of Reuel** Gen 36:13, 17 · 1Ch 1:37

Shammai
- **Father of Maon** 1Ch 2:44, 45
- **Son of Ezra** 1Ch 4:17
- **Son of Onam** 1Ch 2:28, 32

Shammoth
- **Called Shammah** 2Sa 23:25
- **One of David's Mighty Men** 1Ch 11:27

Shammua
- **A Levite, Father of Abda** Neh 11:17
- **A Levite, Father of Abda: Called Shemaiah** 1Ch 9:16
- **A Priest** Neh 12:18
- **The Representative of the Tribe of Reuben Among the Twelve Spies Sent Into Canaan** Num 13:4

Shammuah
- **Called Shammua** 1Ch 14:4
- **Called Shimea** 1Ch 3:5
- **Son of David** 2Sa 5:14

Shamsherai: Son of Jeroham 1Ch 8:26
Shapham: Chief of Gad 1Ch 5:12
Shaphan
- **A Scribe of King Josiah** 2Ki 22:3–14 · 2Ch 34:8–20
- **A Scribe of King Josiah: Father of Gemariah** Jer 36:10–12
- **Father of Elasah** Jer 29:3
- **Father of Jaazaniah** Eze 8:11
- **The Father of Ahikam and the Grandfather of Gedaliah** 2Ki 22:12 · 2Ki 25:22 · 2Ch 34:20 · Jer 26:24 · Jer 39:14 · Jer 40:5, 9, 11 · Jer 41:2 · Jer 43:6

Shaphat
- **A Gadite** 1Ch 5:12
- **Father of Elisha** 1Ki 19:16, 19 · 2Ki 3:11 · 2Ki 6:31
- **Son of Adlai** 1Ch 27:29
- **Son of Shemaiah** 1Ch 3:22
- **The Representative of the Tribe of Simeon Among the Spies Sent Into Canaan** Num 13:5

Shapher: A Mountain, a Camping Place of the Israelites in the Desert Num 33:23, 24
Sharai: A Descendant of Bani, Who Put Away (Divorced) his Gentile Wife Ezr 10:40
Sharar
- **Called Sacar** 1Ch 11:35
- **Father of Ahiam** 2Sa 23:33

Sharezer
- **(Rv) a Delegate to Priests and Prophets to Consult As to a Day of Humiliation** Zec 7:2
- **Son of Sennacherib** 2Ki 19:37 · Isa 37:38

Sharing Heb 13:16 · 1Ti 6:18 · Luk 3:11 · Luk 6:38 · Isa 58:7 · Gal 6:6 · Luk 6:29, 30 · Rom 12:13 · Act 4:32 · Pro 14:10
Sharing Faith 1Pe 3:15 · Rom 1:12 · Col 4:5, 6 · 2Ti 1:8 · Mar 16:15 · Joh 15:16 · Rom 1:16 · Gal 5:22, 23
Sharing Wealth 1 Joh 3:17 · Luk 3:10, 11 · Mat 19:21 · 1Ti 6:17–19 · Mat 6:19–21 · Act 2:44–46 · 1Ti 6:9–11 · Mat 6:24 · Pro 22:7 · Deu 8:18
Sharing with Others Heb 13:16 · Joh 3:16 · Rom 12:13 · Mar 16:15 · Rom 1:16 · Pro 19:17 · Joh 14:6 · Act 1:8 · Eph 4:28 · Gal 6:2

Sharon
- **A Place That Has not been Ascertained** 1Ch 5:16
- **The Maritime Slope of Palestine North of the City of Joppa: Called Saron** Act 9:35
- **The Maritime Slope of Palestine North of the City of Joppa: David's Herds In** 1Ch 27:29
- **The Maritime Slope of Palestine North of the City of Joppa: Roses and Beauty of** Songs 2:1 · Isa 33:9 · Isa 35:2 · Isa 65:10

Sharuhen: A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Simeon Jos 19:6
Shashai: A Descendant of Bani Who Put Away (Divorced) his Gentile Wife Ezr 10:40
Shashak: A Benjamite 1Ch 8:14, 25

Shaul
- **An Ancient King of Edom** 1Ch 1:48, 49
- **An Ancient King of Edom: Called Saul** Gen 36:37
- **Son of Simeon** Gen 46:10 · Exo 6:15 · Num 26:13 · 1Ch 4:24
- **Son of Uzziah** 1Ch 6:24

Shaveh Kiriathaim: A Valley in Moab Gen 14:5

Shaveh
- **Absalom's Pillar In** 2Sa 18:18
- **Also Called |The King's Dale|** Gen 14:17

Shaving
- **Forbidden to Nazarites** Num 6:5 · Jdg 13:5
- **Forbidden to Priests** Eze 44:20

Sheal: A Descendant of Bani, Who Put Away (Divorced) his Gentile Wife Ezr 10:29
Shealtiel: Father of Zerubbabel and an Ancestor of Jesus 1Ch 3:17 · Ezr 3:2, 8 · Ezr 5:2 · Neh 12:1 · Hag 1:1, 12, 14 · Hag 2:2, 23 · Mat 1:12 · Luk 3:27
Sheariah: Son of Azel 1Ch 8:38 · 1Ch 9:44
Shear-Jashub: A Son of Isaiah Isa 7:3

Sheba
- **A Benjamite Who Led an Insurrection Against David** 2Sa 20:1
- **A City of the Tribe of Simeon** Jos 19:2
- **A Gadite** 1Ch 5:13
- **Queen of, Visits Solomon** 1Ki 10:1 · 1Ki 13:1 · 2Ch 9:1–12
- **Queen of, Visits Solomon: Kings of, Bring Gifts to Solomon** Psa 72:10
- **Queen of, Visits Solomon: Merchandise of** Eze 27:22, 23 · Eze 38:13
- **Queen of, Visits Solomon: Prophecies Concerning the People of, Coming Into the Kingdom of the Messiah** Isa 60:6
- **Queen of, Visits Solomon: Rich in Gold** Psa 72:15
- **Queen of, Visits Solomon: Rich in Incense** Jer 6:20
- **Son of Jokshan** Gen 25:3 · 1Ch 1:32
- **Son of Joktan** Gen 10:28 · 1Ch 1:22
- **Son of Raamah** Gen 10:7 · 1Ch 1:9

Shebah: A Name Given by Isaac to a Particular Well Gen 26:33
Shebam: A City of the Tribe of Reuben Num 32:3

Shebaniah
- **A Levite Who Joined Nehemiah in Covenant** Neh 9:4, 5 · Neh 10:10
- **A Priest in the Time of David** 1Ch 15:24
- **A Priest Who Joined Nehemiah in Covenant** Neh 10:4 · Neh 12:14

Shebarim: A Place Near the Town of Ai Jos 7:5
Sheber: A Son of Caleb 1Ch 2:48

Shebna (Shebnah)
- **A Scribe of Hezekiah** 2Ki 18:18, 26, 37 · 2Ki 19:2 · Isa 36:3, 11, 22 · Isa 37:2
- **An official of the King** Isa 22:15–19

Shebuel
- **A Singer, Son of Heman** 1Ch 25:4
- **A Singer, Son of Heman: Called Shubael** 1Ch 25:20
- **Son of Gershom** 1Ch 23:16 · 1Ch 26:24
- **Son of Gershom: Called Shubael** 1Ch 24:20

Shecaniah

A Priest in the Time of David 1Ch 24:11
A Priest in the Time of Hezekiah 2Ch 31:15
Shechaniah
A Descendant of David 1Ch 3:21, 22
A Jew Who Proposed the Putting Away (Divorce) of Gentile Wives to Ezra Ezr 10:2
A Levite Who Returned With Zerubbabel from the Captivity in Babylon Neh 12:3
Father of Shemaiah Neh 3:29
Father-In-Law of Tobiah Neh 6:18
Two Men Whose Descendants Returned With Ezra from the Captivity in Babylon Ezr 8:3, 5
Shechem
Also Called Sichem and Sychem, a District in the Central Part of the Land of Canaan: Abraham Lives In Gen 12:6
Also Called Sichem and Sychem, a District in the Central Part of the Land of Canaan: Jacob Buried In Act 7:16 · Gen 50:13
Also Called Sichem and Sychem, a District in the Central Part of the Land of Canaan: Joseph Buried In Jos 24:32
Also Called Sychar, a City of Refuge in Mount Ephraim Jos 20:7 · Jos 21:21 · Jdg 21:19
Also Called Sychar, a City of Refuge in Mount Ephraim: Abimelech Made King At Jdg 8:31 · Jdg 9:1
Also Called Sychar, a City of Refuge in Mount Ephraim: Destroyed by Abimelech Jdg 9:45
Also Called Sychar, a City of Refuge in Mount Ephraim: Jesus Visits; Disciples Made In Joh 4:1–42
Also Called Sychar, a City of Refuge in Mount Ephraim: Joshua Buried At Jos 24:30–32
Also Called Sychar, a City of Refuge in Mount Ephraim: Men of, Killed by Ishmael Jer 41:5
Also Called Sychar, a City of Refuge in Mount Ephraim: Rebuilt by Jeroboam 1Ki 12:25
Also Called Sychar, a City of Refuge in Mount Ephraim: Rehoboam Crowned At 1Ki 12:1
Ancestor of the Shechemites Num 26:31 · Jos 17:2
Joshua Assembled the Tribes of Israel At Jos 24:1–28
Son of Hamor; Seduces Jacob's Daughter; Killed by Jacob's Sons Gen 33:19 · Gen 34:1 · Jos 24:32 · Jdg 9:28
Son of Hamor; Seduces Jacob's Daughter; Killed by Jacob's Sons: Called Sychem Act 7:16
Son of Shemidah 1Ch 7:19
The Flocks and Herds of Jacob Kept In Gen 37:12–14
Shechemites: Descendants of Shechem Num 26:31
Shedeur: Father of Elizur Num 1:5 · Num 2:10 · Num 7:30, 35 · Num 10:18
Sheep Gate: An Ancient Gate of Jerusalem Neh 3:1, 32 · Neh 12:39 · Joh 5:2
Sheep Market of Jerusalem Joh 5:2
Sheep of Backsliders Jer 50:6
Sheep of Lost Sinners Mat 9:36 · Mat 10:6
Sheep of the Defenselessness of Servants of God (Greek: Diakonoi) Mat 10:16
Sheep of the Jews Psa 74:1 · Psa 78:52 · Psa 79:13
Sheep of the People of Christ Joh 10:7–26 · Joh 21:16, 17 · Heb 13:20 · 1Pe 5:2
Sheep of the Righteous Jer 50:17 · Eze 34:1 · Mat 26:31 · Mar 14:27 · Joh 10:1–16
Sheep of the Wicked in Their Death Psa 49:14
Sheep of Those Under God's Judgment Psa 44:1
Sheep were Frequently Cut off by Disease Exo 9:3
Destroyed by Wild Beasts Jer 50:17 · Mic 5:8 · Joh 10:12
Given As Presents 2Sa 17:29 · 1Ch 12:40
Given As Tribute 2Ki 3:4 · 2Ch 17:11
Taken in Great Numbers in War Jdg 6:4 · 1Sa 14:32 · 1Ch 5:21 · 2Ch 14:15
Sheep
(In Patience and Simplicity) of Patience, of Christ Isa 53:7
(In Proneness to Wander) of Those Who Depart from God Psa 119:176 · Isa 53:6 · Eze 34:16
(Lost) of the Unregenerate Mat 10:6
(Separation from the Goats) the Separation of Saints Mat 25:32, 33
(When Found) Restored Sinners Luk 15:5, 7
Agile Psa 114:4, 6
Also: Bozrah Mic 2:12
Also: Jacob's Management of Gen 30:32–40
Also: Kedar Eze 27:21
Also: Nebaioth Isa 60:7
Also: Sharon Isa 65:10
Being Covered With a Fleece Job 31:20
Bleating of, Alluded To Jdg 5:16 · 1Sa 15:14
Clean and Used As Food Deu 14:4
Constituted a Great Part of Patriarchal Wealth Gen 13:5 · Gen 24:25 · Gen 26:14
False Prophets Assume the Simple Appearance Mat 7:15
Feasting at the Time of Shearing 1Sa 25:11, 36 · 2Sa 13:23
Females of, Called Ewes Psa 78:71
Figurative 1Ch 21:17 · Psa 74:1 · Jer 13:20
First Wool of, Given to the Priests Deu 18:4
Firstlings of, Could not be Dedicated As a Free-Will offering Lev 27:26
Firstlings of, not to be Redeemed Num 18:17
Firstlings of, not to be Shorn Deu 15:19
Flesh of, Extensively Used As Food 1Sa 25:18 · 1Ki 1:19 · 1Ki 4:23 · Neh 5:18 · Isa 22:13
Flocks of Attended by Members of the Family Gen 29:9 · Exo 2:16 · 1Sa 16:11
Flocks of Attended by Servants 1Sa 17:20 · Isa 61:5
Flocks of Conducted to the Richest Pastures Psa 23:2
Flocks of Fed in the Valleys Isa 65:10
Flocks of Fed on the Mountains Exo 3:1 · Eze 34:6, 13
Flocks of Fled from Strangers Joh 10:5
Flocks of Followed the Shepherd Joh 10:4, 27
Flocks of Frequently Covered the Pastures Psa 65:13
Flocks of Guarded by Dogs Job 30:1
Flocks of Kept in Folds or Cotes 1Sa 24:3 · 2Sa 7:8 · Joh 10:1
Flocks of Made to Rest at Noon Psa 23:2 · Songs 1:7
Flocks of Watered Every Day Gen 29:8–10 · Exo 2:16, 17
Innocent 2Sa 24:17
Males of Called Rams 1Sa 15:22 · Jer 51:40
Milk of, Used As Food Deu 32:14 · Isa 7:21, 22 · 1Co 9:7
Milk of, Used for Food Deu 32:14
Offered in Sacrifice by Abel Gen 4:4
Offered in Sacrifice by Abraham Gen 22:13
Offered in Sacrifice by Noah Gen 8:20
Offered in Sacrifice from the Earliest Age Gen 4:4 · Gen 8:20 · Gen 15:9, 10
Offered in Sacrifice Under the Law Exo 20:24 · Lev 1:10 · 1Ki 8:5, 63
Parable of the Lost Mat 18:11–13 · Luk 15:4–7
Places Celebrated For: Bashan Deu 32:14
Places Celebrated For: Bozrah Mic 2:12
Places Celebrated For: Kedar Eze 27:21
Places Celebrated For: Nebaioth Isa 60:7
Remarkably Prolific Psa 107:41 · Psa 144:13 · Songs 4:2 · Eze 36:37
Sagacious Joh 10:4, 5
Shearing of Gen 31:19 · Gen 38:12–17 · Isa 53:7
Skins of, Made Into a Covering for the Tabernacle Exo 25:5 · Exo 36:10 · Exo 39:34
Skins of, Worn As Clothing by the Poor Heb 11:37
The First Fleece of, Belonged to the Priests and the Levites Deu 18:4
The Land of Bashan Adapted to the Raising of Deu 32:14
Time of Shearing, a Time of Rejoicing

1Sa 25:2, 11, 36 · 2Sa 13:23
Tithe of, Given to the Levites 2Ch 31:4–6
Tribute (Taxes) Paid In 2Ki 3:4 · 1Ch 5:21 · 2Ch 17:11
Under Man's Care from the Earliest Age Gen 4:4
Washed and Shorn Every Year Songs 4:2
Wool of, Made Into Clothing Job 31:20 · Pro 31:13 · Eze 34:3
Young of, Called Lambs Exo 12:3 · Isa 11:6
Sheet of Peter's Vision Act 10:11
Shehariah: A Benjamite 1Ch 8:26
Shekel of Different Standards of the King's Weight 2Sa 14:26
Shekel of Different Standards of the Sanctuary Exo 30:13
Shekel used to Weigh Silver Jos 7:21 · Jdg 8:26 · Jdg 17:2, 3
Shekel used to Weigh Cinnamon Exo 30:23
Gold Gen 24:22 · Num 7:14, 20–86 · Jos 7:21 · 1Ki 10:16
Hair 2Sa 14:26
Iron 1Sa 17:7
Myrrh Exo 30:23
Rations Eze 4:10
Shekel
A Weight, Equal to Twenty Gerahs Exo 30:13 · Num 3:47 · Eze 45:12
Corrupted Amo 8:5
Fees Paid In 1Sa 9:8
Fines Paid In Deu 22:19, 29
Fractions of, Used in Currency Exo 30:13 · 1Sa 9:8 · Neh 10:32
Sanctuary Revenues Paid In Exo 30:13 · Neh 10:32
Shekinah: The Visible Sign of God's Presence on the Ark of the Testimony in the Holy of Holies Exo 25:22 · Lev 16:2 · 2Sa 6:2 · 2Ki 19:14, 15 · Psa 80:1 · Isa 37:16 · Eze 9:3 · Eze 10:18 · Heb 9:5
Shelah: Son of Judah Gen 38:5, 11, 14, 26 · Gen 46:12 · Num 26:20 · 1Ch 2:3 · 1Ch 4:21
Shelanites

Topical Index — Shemiramoth–Simon

Shemiramoth
A Levite Musician 1Ch 15:18, 20 · 1Ch 16:5
A Levite Sent by Jehoshaphat to Instruct the People in the Law 2Ch 17:8
Shemuel
A Simeonite Appointed on the Committee to Divide up the Land of Canaan Num 34:20
Head of a Family in the Tribe of Issachar 1Ch 7:2
Apparently Called Shilonites 1Ch 9:5
Descendants of Shelah Num 26:20
Shelemiah
A Porter of the Tabernacle 1Ch 26:14
A Priest Made Treasurer by Nehemiah Neh 13:13
Father of Hananiah Neh 3:30
Father of Irijah Jer 37:13
Father of Jehucal Jer 37:3 · Jer 38:1
Name of Two Descendants of Bani Who Put Away (Divorced) Gentile Wives Ezr 10:39, 41
Son of Abdeel, Commanded to Seize Jeremiah Jer 36:26
Son of Cushi Jer 36:14
Sheleph: Son of Joktan Gen 10:26 · 1Ch 1:20
Shelesh: Son of Helem 1Ch 7:35
Shelomi: Father of Ahihud Num 34:27
Shelomith
A Descendant of Eliezer 1Ch 26:25, 26, 28
A Son (Daughter?) of Rehoboam 2Ch 11:20
A Son of Izhar 1Ch 23:18
A Son of Izhar: Called Shelomoth 1Ch 24:22
Ancestor of a Family That Returned With Ezra from the Captivity in Babylon Ezr 8:10
Daughter of Zerubbabel 1Ch 3:19
Mother of a Blasphemer Lev 24:11
Son of Shimei 1Ch 23:9
Shelter Psa 91:1, 2 · Psa 46:1 · Joh 3:16–18 · Ecc 7:12 · Pro 18:10 · Isa 25:4, 5 · Psa 61:2–4 · Joh 14:6 · Pro 29:7
Shelumiel: Son of Zurishaddai, and a Leader of the Tribe of Simeon in Time of Moses Num 1:6 · Num 2:12 · Num 7:36, 41 · Num 10:19
Shem
Called Sem (Av) Luk 3:36
Descendants of Gen 10:1, 21–31 · Gen 11:10–29 · 1Ch 1:17–54
His Filial Conduct Gen 9:23–27
Preserved in the Ark (Ship) Gen 5:32 · Gen 6:10 · Gen 7:13 · Gen 9:18 · 1Ch 1:4
Shema
A Benjamite 1Ch 8:13
A City of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:26
A Man Who Stood at the Right Hand of Ezra when he Read the Law to the People Neh 8:4
A Son of Hebron 1Ch 2:43, 44
Son of Joel 1Ch 5:8
Son of Joel: Called Shemaiah 1Ch 5:4
Shemaah: Father of Two of David's Mighty Men 1Ch 12:3
Shemaiah
A Chief Levite During the Time of David 1Ch 15:8, 11
A Chief Man With Ezra Ezr 8:16
A Descendant of David 1Ch 3:22
A False Prophet Jer 29:24–32
A False Prophet in the Time of Nehemiah Neh 6:10
A Jew Who Returned from Babylon With Ezra Ezr 8:13
A Levite 2Ch 31:15
A Levite Sent by Jehoshaphat to Instruct the People in the Law 2Ch 17:8
A Levite Who Assisted in the Divisions (Shifts) of the Priests 1Ch 24:6
A Levite Who Contributed Largely for Passover Sacrifices 2Ch 35:9
A Levite, Son of Jeduthun 2Ch 29:14
A Merarite 1Ch 9:14
A Merarite in Charge of the Business of the Temple During the Time of Nehemiah Neh 11:15, 16
A Porter of the Temple During the Time of David 1Ch 26:4, 6, 7
A Priest Neh 12:35
A Priest Who Put Away (Divorced) his Gentile Wife Ezr 10:21
A Priest Who Sealed the Covenant With Nehemiah Neh 10:8
A Priest With Zerubbabel Neh 12:6, 18
A Prophet in the Time of Rehoboam: Prevents Rehoboam from War With Jeroboam 1Ki 12:22–24 · 2Ch 11:2–4
A Prophet in the Time of Rehoboam: Prophesies the Punishment of Rehoboam by Shishak, King of Egypt 2Ch 12:5, 7
A Prophet in the Time of Rehoboam: Writes Chronicles 2Ch 12:15
A Simeonite 1Ch 4:37
An Israelite Who Put Away (Divorced) his Gentile Wife Ezr 10:31
Father of Delaiah Jer 36:12
Father of the Prophet Urijah Jer 26:20
Keeper of the East Gate of Jerusalem in the Time of Nehemiah Neh 3:29
Son of Galal 1Ch 9:16
Son of Galal: Called Shemmua Neh 11:17
Son of Joel 1Ch 5:4
Son of Joel: Called Shema 1Ch 5:8
The Name of Three Men Who Celebrated the Dedication of the New Wall of Jerusalem Neh 12:34, 36, 42
Shemariah
One of David's Mighty Men 1Ch 12:5
The Name of Two Israelites Who Put Away (Divorced) Gentile Wives Ezr 10:32, 41
Shemeber: King of Zeboim Gen 14:2
Shemer: Owner of the Site Upon Which the City of Samaria Was Built 1Ki 16:24
Shemida: Son of Gilead Num 26:32 · Jos 17:2 · 1Ch 7:19
Shen: A Place of Unknown Location 1Sa 7:12
Shenazar: Son of Jeconiah 1Ch 3:18
Shenir: The Amorite Name of Mount Hermon Deu 3:9 · 1Ch 5:23 · Songs 4:8 · Eze 27:5
Sheol Ecc 9:10 · Psa 16:10 · Jon 2:2 · Psa 55:15 · Psa 86:13 · Hos 13:14 · Luk 16:23
Shepham: A Place on the Eastern Boundary of the Promised Land Num 34:10, 11
Shephatiah
A Benjamite, Father of Meshullam 1Ch 9:8

A Descendant of Perez Neh 11:4
A Ruler of the Tribe of Simeon 1Ch 27:16
A Valiant Man Who Joined David at Ziklag 1Ch 12:5
An Enemy of Jeremiah Jer 38:1, 4
Son of David 2Sa 3:4 · 1Ch 3:3
Son of Jehoshaphat 2Ch 21:2
The Name of Two Men Ezr 2:4, 57 · Ezr 8:8 · Neh 7:9, 59
Shepherd of Christ Zec 13:7 · Mat 26:31 · Joh 10:1–16 · Heb 13:20 · 1Pe 2:25
Shepherd of God's Care Psa 23:1 · Psa 78:52 · Psa 80:1
Shepherd of Prophets, Priests, Levites, and Civil Authorities Eze 34:1
Shepherd was an Abomination to the Egyptians Gen 46:34
Shepherd
A Name Given to Cyrus Isa 44:28
A Name Given to Jesus Isa 40:11 · Mar 14:27 · Joh 10:11 · 1Pe 2:25 · 1Pe 5:4
Abel Gen 4:2
Angels Appeared To Luk 2:8–20
Causes the Flock to Rest Psa 23:2 · Songs 1:7 · Jer 33:12
Counts the Flock Lev 27:32 · Jer 33:13
David 1Sa 16:11 · 2Sa 7:8 · Psa 78:70
David The, Defends his Flock Against a Lion and a Bear 1Sa 17:34, 35
Dogs of Job 30:1
Figurative Gen 49:24
Keeps the Flocks in Folds Num 32:16 · 1Sa 24:3 · 2Sa 7:8 · Joh 10:1
Keeps the Sheep and Goats Apart Mat 25:32
Knows Each One of his Flock by Name Joh 10:3–5
Moses Exo 3:1
One Who Cares for Flocks of Sheep Gen 31:38–40 · Psa 78:52, 53 · Jer 31:10 · Amo 3:12 · Luk 2:8
Rachel Gen 29:9
The Daughters of Jethro Exo 2:16
Watch Towers of 2Ch 26:10 · Mic 4:8
Waters the Flocks Gen 29:2–10
Shepherds of Christ As the Good Shepherd Eze 34:23 · Zec 13:7 · Joh 10:14 · Heb 13:20
Shepherds of God As Leader of Israel Psa 77:20 · Psa 80:1
Shepherds of Kings As the Leaders of the People Isa 44:28 · Jer 6:3 · Jer 49:19
Shepherds of Ministers of the Gospel Jer 23:4
Shepherds
(Ignorant and Foolish) of Bad Ministers Isa 56:11 · Jer 50:6 · Eze 34:2, 10 · Zec 11:7, 8, 15–17
(Searching out Straying Sheep) Christ Seeking the Lost Eze 34:12 · Luk 15:2–7
(Their Care and Tenderness) Tenderness of Christ Isa 40:11 · Eze 34:13–16
An Abomination to the Egyptians Gen 46:34
Care of the Sheep By, Exhibited in Attending Them when Sick Eze 34:16
Care of the Sheep By, Exhibited in Defending Them when Attacked by Wild Beasts 1Sa 17:34–36 · Amo 3:12
Care of the Sheep By, Exhibited in Going Before and Leading Them Psa 77:20 · Psa 78:52 · Psa 80:1
Care of the Sheep By, Exhibited in Knowing Them Joh 10:14
Care of the Sheep By, Exhibited in Numbering Them when They Return from Pasture Jer 33:13
Care of the Sheep By, Exhibited in Searching Them out when Lost and Straying Eze 34:12 · Luk 15:4, 5
Care of the Sheep By, Exhibited in Seeking out Good Pasture for Them 1Ch 4:39–41 · Psa 23:2
Care of the Sheep By, Exhibited in Tenderness to the Ewes in Lamb, and to the Young Gen 33:13, 14 · Psa 78:71
Care of the Sheep By, Exhibited in Watching Over Them by Night Luk 2:8
Carried a Staff or Rod Lev 27:32 · Psa 23:4
Dwelt in Tents While Tending Their Flocks Songs 1:8 · Isa 38:12
Early Mention of Gen 4:2
had Hired Keepers Under Them 1Sa 17:20
Members of the Family Both Male and Female Acted As Gen 29:6 · 1Sa 16:11 · 1Sa 17:15
The Unfaithfulness of Hireling, Alluded To Joh 10:12
Usually Carried a Scrip or Bag 1Sa 17:40
Shepho
Called Shepi 1Ch 1:40
Son of Shobal Gen 36:23
Shephuphan: Son of Bela 1Ch 8:5
Sherah: Daughter of Ephraim 1Ch 7:24
Sherebiah
A Levite Assistant to Ezra Ezr 8:18, 24 · Neh 8:7 · Neh 9:4, 5
A Levite Who Sealed the Covenant With Nehemiah Neh 10:12 · Neh 12:8, 24
Sheresh: Son of Machir 1Ch 7:16
Sherezer: A Delegate to Priests and Prophets to Consult As to a Day of Humiliation Zec 7:2
Sheriff: General Scriptures Concerning Dan 3:2, 3
Sheshach: A Symbolical Name, Apparently Applied to the City of Babylon Jer 25:26 · Jer 51:41
Sheshai: A Son of Anak Num 13:22 · Jos 15:14 · Jdg 1:10
Sheshan: A Descendant of Jerahmeel 1Ch 2:31, 34, 35
Sheshbazzar: A Name Given, Apparently, to Zerubbabel Ezr 1:8, 11 · Ezr 5:14, 16
Sheth: 1.Translated As |Tumult| (Rv) In Num 24:17
Shethar: A Prince of Persia Est 1:14
Shethar-Boznai: An official of the King of Persia Ezr 5:3, 6 · Ezr 6:6, 13
Sheva: Son of Caleb 1Ch 2:49
Shewbread (Showbread) for the Temple 1Ki 7:48, 50 · 2Ch 4:19, 22
Shewbread (Showbread)
(Also Called the Bread of the Presence) Heb 9:2
|Unlawfully| Eaten by David 1Sa 21:6 · Mat 12:3, 4 · Mar 2:25, 26 · Luk 6:3, 4
Called Hallowed Bread 1Sa 21:6
Consecration of Exo 30:26, 27, 29
Furniture of Exo 25:29, 30 · Exo 37:16 · Num 4:7
How Removed Num 4:7, 15
Its Position in the Tabernacle Exo 26:35 · Exo 40:22
Ordinance Concerning Lev 24:5–9
Ordinances Concerning Exo 25:23–28 · Exo 37:10–15
Placed on the Table of Shewbread (See Table of, Below) Exo 40:22, 23
Prepared by the Levites 1Ch 9:32 · 1Ch 23:29
Provided by a Yearly Per Capita Tax Neh 10:32, 33
Required to be Kept Before the Lord Continually Exo 25:30 · 2Ch 2:4
Table of Heb 9:2
Shewbread was Changed Every Sabbath Day Lev 24:8
Shewbread
After Removal from the Table Given to the Priests Lev 24:9
Called Hallowed Bread 1Sa 21:4
Christ As the Bread of Life Joh 6:48
Materials For, Provided by the People Lev 24:8 · Neh 10:32, 33
Not Lawful for Any But the Priests to Eat, Except in Extreme 1Sa 21:4–6 · Mat 12:4
Placed in Two Rows on the Table by the Priests Exo 25:30 · Exo 40:23 · Lev 24:6
Prepared by Levites 1Ch 9:32 · 1Ch 23:29
Pure Frankincense Placed On Lev 24:7
Table of Covered With Gold Exo 25:24
Table of Dimensions of Exo 25:23
Table of Directions for Removing Num 4:7
Table of had an Ornamental Border Exo 25:25
Table of had Dishes, Spoons, Covers, and Bowls of Gold Exo 25:29
Table of had Rings of Gold in the Corners for the Staves Exo 25:26, 27
Table of had Staves of Shittim Wood Covered With Gold Exo 25:28

- Table of Placed in the North Side of the Tabernacle Exo 40:22 · Heb 9:2
- The Church 1Co 5:7 · 1Co 10:17
- Twelve Cakes of Fine Flour Lev 24:5

Shibboleth: General Scriptures Concerning Jdg 12:6

Shibmah: A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Reuben Num 32:38

Shicron: A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:11

Shield of an Entire Army Jer 46:3

Shield of God's Protection Gen 15:1 · Deu 33:29 · 2Sa 22:3, 36 · Psa 5:12 · Psa 18:2, 35 · Psa 33:20 · Psa 59:11 · Psa 84:9, 11 · Psa 89:18 · Pro 30:5

Shield of God's Truth Psa 91:4

Shield used by Saul 2Sa 1:21

Shield used by the Benjamites 2Ch 14:8 · 2Ch 17:17

Shield
- **Covered when not in Use** Isa 22:6
- **Different Kinds of, Designated As Buckler, Shield, Target** Psa 35:2 · Eze 38:4
- **Made of Brass (Bronze)** 1Ki 14:27
- **Made of Gold** 2Sa 8:7 · 1Ki 10:16 · 1Ki 17:1 · 2Ch 9:15, 16
- **Made of Wood** Eze 39:9, 10
- **Made With Bosses** Job 15:26
- **Painted Red** Nah 2:3
- **Stored in Armories** 1Ki 10:17 · 2Ch 11:12 · 2Ch 32:5, 27
- **Stored in the Tabernacle** 2Ki 11:10 · 2Ch 23:9
- **Uzziah Equipped the People of Israel With** 2Ch 26:14

Shields in Times of Peace Were Hung up in Towers or Armouries Eze 27:10 · Songs 4:4

Shields of the Vanquished, often Burned Eze 39:9

Shields were Scarce in Israel in the Days of Deborah and Barak Jdg 5:8

Shields
- **A Disgrace to Lose, or Throw Away** 2Sa 1:21
- **A Part of Defensive Armour** Psa 115:9 · Psa 140:7
- **Before War: Anointed** 2Sa 1:21 · Isa 21:5
- **Before War: Gathered Together** Jer 51:11
- **Before War: Often Made Red** Nah 2:3
- **Before War: Repaired** Jer 46:3
- **Before War: Uncovered** Isa 22:6
- **Faith** Eph 6:16
- **Favour of God** Psa 5:12
- **Frequently Made of, or Covered With: Brass** 1Ki 14:27
- **Frequently Made of, or Covered With: Gold** 2Sa 8:7 · 1Ki 10:17
- **Kinds of Often Borne by an Armour Bearer** 1Sa 17:7
- **Kinds of The Buckler or Target** 2Ch 9:15 · 1Ch 5:18 · Eze 26:8
- **Kinds of The Small Shield** 2Ch 9:16
- **Many of the Israelites Used, With Expertness** 1Ch 12:8, 24, 34 · 2Ch 14:8 · 2Ch 25:5
- **Protection of God** Gen 15:1 · Psa 33:20
- **Provided by the Kings of Israel in Great Abundance** 2Ch 11:12 · 2Ch 26:14 · 2Ch 32:5
- **Said to Belong to God** Psa 47:9
- **Salvation of God** 2Sa 22:36 · Psa 18:35
- **Truth of God** Psa 91:4

Shiggaion: General Scriptures Concerning Psa 7:1 · Hab 3:1

Shihon: A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Issachar Jos 19:19

Shihor-Libnath: A Place on the Border of the Tribe of Asher Jos 19:26

Shilhi: Grandfather of Jehoshaphat 1Ki 22:42 · 2Ch 20:31

Shilhim: A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:32

Shillem: Son of Naphtali Gen 46:24 · Num 26:49 · 1Ch 7:13

Shiloah: A Stream or Pool Isa 8:6

Shiloh
- **A Name of Jesus** Gen 49:10
- **City of Ephraim, North of Beth-El, and on the Highway from Beth-El to Shechem** Jdg 21:19
- **City of Ephraim, North of Beth-El: Ahijah the Prophet Lives At** 1Ki 14:2
- **City of Ephraim, North of Beth-El: Devoted Men From, Killed by Ishmael** Jer 41:5–9
- **City of Ephraim, North of Beth-El: Eli Dies At** 1Sa 4:18
- **City of Ephraim, North of Beth-El: Eli Lived At** 1Sa 1:9 · 1Sa 4:12, 13
- **City of Ephraim, North of Beth-El: Seat of Government During the Time of Joshua** Jos 21:1, 2
- **City of Ephraim, North of Beth-El: Tabernacle Located At** Jos 18:1–10 · Jdg 18:31 · Jdg 21:19 · 1Sa 1:3, 9, 21, 24 · 1Sa 2:14 · Psa 78:60 · Jer 7:12
- **City of Ephraim, North of Beth-El: The Place of Rendezvous for the Tribes** Jos 22:9, 12 · Jdg 21:12

Shiloni: Father of Zechariah Neh 11:5

Shilonite
- **A Man of Shiloh** 1Ki 11:29 · 1Ki 12:15 · 1Ki 15:29 · 2Ch 9:29 · 2Ch 10:15
- **Used, Apparently, to Denote a Descendant of Shelah** 1Ch 9:5

Shilshah: Son of Zophah 1Ch 7:37

Shimea
- **A Merarite Levite** 1Ch 6:30
- **Grandfather of Asaph** 1Ch 6:39

Shimeah
- **A Benjamite, Son of Mikloth** 1Ch 8:32
- **A Benjamite, Son of Mikloth: Called Shimeam** 1Ch 9:38

Shimeath: Mother of an Assassin of King Joash 2Ki 12:21 · 2Ch 24:26

Shimeathites: A Family of Scribes 1Ch 2:55

Shimei
- **A Benjamite: Curses David; David's Magnanimity Toward** 2Sa 16:5–13 · 2Sa 19:16 · 2Sa 23:1 · 1Ki 2:36–46
- **A Benjamite: Grandfather of Mordecai** Est 2:5
- **A Gershonite: Son of Jahath** 1Ch 6:42
- **A Leader of Singers During the Time of David** 1Ch 25:17
- **A Levite** 1Ch 23:9
- **A Levite Who Put Away (Divorced) his Gentile Wife** Ezr 10:23
- **A Levite: Treasurer of Tithes and offerings During the Time of Hezekiah** 2Ch 31:12, 13
- **A Merarite: Son of Libni** 1Ch 6:29
- **A Reubenite: Son of Gog** 1Ch 5:4
- **A Son of Heman** 2Ch 29:14
- **Also Called Shimi: Son of Gershon** Exo 6:17 · Num 3:18 · 1Ch 6:17 · 1Ch 23:7, 10
- **An officer of David** 1Ki 1:8
- **David's Overseer of Vineyards** 1Ch 27:27
- **Father of a Family in the Tribe of Benjamin, (In the Av, Called Shimhi)** 1Ch 8:21
- **Grandson of Jeconiah** 1Ch 3:19
- **One of Solomon's Commissary officers** 1Ki 4:18
- **Son of Zacchur** 1Ch 4:26, 27
- **The Ancestor of a Family** Zec 12:13
- **The Name of Two Israelites Who Put Away (Divorced) Gentile Wives** Ezr 10:33, 38

Shimeon: An Israelite Who Put Away (Divorced) his Gentile Wife Ezr 10:31

Shimhi: Father of a Family in the Tribe of Benjamin (In RV , Called Shimei) 1Ch 8:21

Shimon: A Man of Judah 1Ch 4:20

Shimrath: Son of Shimhi 1Ch 8:21

Shimri
- **A Levite in the Time of Hezekiah** 2Ch 29:13
- **A Merarite (In Av, Called Simri)** 1Ch 26:10
- **Father of One of David's Mighty Men** 1Ch 11:45
- **Head of a Family in the Tribe of Simeon** 1Ch 4:37, 38

Shimrith
- **Called Shomer** 2Ki 12:21
- **Mother of Jehozabad, Murderer of King Joash** 2Ch 24:26

Shimron
- **A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Zebulun** Jos 11:1 · Jos 19:15
- **Son of Issachar** Gen 46:13 · Num 26:24
- **Son of Issachar: Called Shimrom** 1Ch 7:1

Shimronites: The Family of Shimron Num 26:24

Shimron-Meron: A City Conquered by Joshua Jos 12:20

Shimshai: A Scribe Ezr 4:8, 9, 17, 23
Shinab: King of Admah Gen 14:2
Ship used in Commerce Act 21:3 · Act 27:10
Ship used in Commerce for Ferriage 2Sa 19:18
Ship used in Commerce for Passenger Traffic Isa 60:9 · Jon 1:3 · Act 20:13 · Act 27:2, 37 · Act 28:11
Ship used in Commerce with Adramyttium Act 27:2
Ship used in Commerce with Ophir 1Ki 10:11 · 2Ch 8:18
Ship used in Commerce with Tarshish 1Ki 22:48 · Isa 60:9 · Jon 1:3
Ship
- **An Anchor** Act 27:29, 30, 40 · Heb 6:19
- **At Melita (Malta)** Act 27:14, 44
- **Built by Jehoshaphat** 1Ki 22:48 · 2Ch 20:35, 36
- **Built by Noah** Gen 6:13–22
- **Built by Solomon** 1Ki 9:26 · 2Ch 8:17
- **Built of Bulrushes** Isa 18:2
- **Built of Fir Wood** Eze 27:5
- **Built of Gopher Wood** Gen 6:1, 4
- **Built: Sealed With Pitch (Tar?)** Gen 6:15
- **Equipped With: A Helm** Jam 3:4
- **Equipped With: A Rudder** Act 27:40
- **Equipped With: Tackling** Isa 33:23 · Act 27:19
- **Figurehead** Act 28:11
- **Lifeboats** Act 27:30, 32
- **Masts** Isa 33:23 · Eze 27:5
- **Oars** Jon 1:13 · Mar 6:48
- **Repaired by Caulking** Eze 27:9
- **Sails** Isa 33:23 · Act 27:1, 9, 17, 40
- **Sails Embroidered** Eze 27:7
- **Warships Used by Chittim** Num 24:24 · Dan 11:30
- **Wrecked at Ezion-Geber** 1Ki 22:48 · 2Ch 20:35–37

Shiphi: Father of Ziza 1Ch 4:37
Shiphrah: A Hebrew Midwife Exo 1:15
Shiphtan: Father of the Representative of Ephraim Who Was on the Committee Which Divided up the Promised Land Among the Israelites Num 34:24
Ships of Adramyttium Act 27:2
Ships of Alexandria Act 27:6
Ships of Chaldea Isa 43:14
Ships of Chittim Num 24:24 · Dan 11:30
Ships of Industrious Women Pro 31:14
Ships of Tarshish Isa 23:1 · Isa 60:9
Ships of Tyre 2Ch 8:18
Ships were often Wrecked 1Ki 22:48 · Psa 48:7 · Act 27:41–44 · 2Co 11:25
Ships
- **(Wrecked) Departure from the Faith** 1Ti 1:19
- **Antiquity of, Among the Jews** Gen 49:13 · Jdg 5:17
- **Commanded by a Master** Jon 1:6 · Act 27:11
- **Course of Frequently Directed by the Heavenly Bodies** Act 27:20
- **Course of, Through the Midst of the Sea, Wonderful** Pro 30:18, 19
- **Employed in Carrying Passengers** Jon 1:3 · Act 27:2, 6 · Act 28:11
- **Employed in Fishing** Mat 4:21 · Luk 5:4–9 · Joh 21:3–8
- **Employed in Trading** 1Ki 22:48 · 2Ch 8:18 · 2Ch 9:21
- **Employed in War** Num 24:24 · Dan 11:30, 40
- **Endangered by Quicksands** Act 27:17
- **Endangered by Rocks** Act 27:29
- **Endangered by Storms** Jon 1:4 · Mar 4:37, 38
- **Gallant** Isa 33:21
- **Generally Impelled by Sails** Act 27:2–7
- **Generally Made of the Fir Tree** Eze 27:5
- **Governed and Directed by the Helm** Jam 3:4
- **Guided in Their Course by Pilots** Eze 27:8, 27–29
- **Large** Jam 3:4
- **Navigated: Lakes** Luk 5:1, 2
- **Navigated: Rivers** Isa 33:21
- **Navigated: The Ocean** Psa 104:26 · Psa 107:23
- **Often Impelled by Oars** Jon 1:13 · Joh 6:19
- **Often the Property of Individuals** Act 27:11
- **Parts of Mentioned: The Anchors** Act 27:29, 40
- **Parts of Mentioned: The Boats** Act 27:30, 32
- **Parts of Mentioned: The Forepart or Foreship** Act 27:30, 41
- **Parts of Mentioned: The Hinder Part or Stern** Act 27:29, 41
- **Parts of Mentioned: The Hold or Between the Sides** Jon 1:5
- **Parts of Mentioned: The Mast** Isa 33:23 · Eze 27:5
- **Parts of Mentioned: The Oars** Isa 33:21 · Eze 27:6
- **Parts of Mentioned: The Rudder or Helm** Jam 3:4
- **Parts of Mentioned: The Rudder-Bands** Act 27:40
- **Parts of Mentioned: The Sails** Isa 33:23 · Eze 27:7
- **Parts of Mentioned: The Tackling** Isa 33:23 · Act 27:19
- **Probably Originated from the Ark Made by Noah** Gen 7:17, 18
- **Solomon Built a Navy of** 1Ki 9:26
- **Sometimes Made of Bulrushes** Isa 18:2
- **Soundings Usually Taken For, in Dangerous Places** Act 27:28
- **Strong** Isa 23:14
- **Swift** Job 9:26
- **The Hinder Part of, Occupied by the Passengers** Mar 4:38
- **The Seams of, Were Caulked** Eze 27:9, 27
- **Usually Distinguished by Signs or Figure Heads** Act 28:11
- **when Damaged Were Sometimes Undergirded With Cables** Act 27:17
- **Worked by Mariners or Sailors** Eze 27:9, 27 · Jon 1:5 · Act 27:30

Shishak
- **Gives Asylum to Jeroboam** 1Ki 11:40
- **Plunders Jerusalem** 1Ki 14:25, 26 · 2Ch 12:2–9

Shitrai: A Chief Herder of David 1Ch 27:29
Shittim
- **Also Called Abel-Shittim** Num 33:49
- **Also Called Abel-Shittim: A Camping Place of Israel** Num 25:1 · Num 33:49
- **Also Called Abel-Shittim: Balaam Prophesies In** Mic 6:5
- **Also Called Abel-Shittim: Joshua Sends Spies From** Jos 2:1
- **Also Called Abel-Shittim: The Valley of** Joe 3:18
- **Also Called Shittah, a Tree, the Wood of Which is Fragrant: Planted and Cultivated** Isa 41:19
- **Also Called Shittah, a Tree, the Wood of Which is Fragrant: The Altar of Burnt offering Made of** Exo 38:1, 6
- **Also Called Shittah, a Tree, the Wood of Which is Fragrant: The Ark of the Covenant Made of** Exo 25:10
- **Also Called Shittah, a Tree, the Wood of Which is Fragrant: The Boards in the Tabernacle Made of** Exo 26:15–37
- **The Staves of the Ark of the Covenant Made of** Exo 25:13 · Exo 38:6

Shiza: Father of One of David's Mighty Men 1Ch 11:42
Shoa: An Unknown Country or City, or a Symbolical Term Eze 23:23
Shobab
- **Son of Caleb** 1Ch 2:18
- **Son of David** 2Sa 5:14 · 1Ch 3:5 · 1Ch 14:4

Shobach
- **Called Shophach** 1Ch 19:16, 18
- **Captain of the Army of Hadarezer; Killed by David's Army** 2Sa 10:16, 18

Shobai: A Porter, Whose Descendants Returned to Jerusalem With Zerubbabel Ezr 2:42 · Neh 7:45
Shobal
- **Son of Caleb** 1Ch 2:50, 52
- **Son of Judah** 1Ch 4:1, 2
- **Son of Seir** Gen 36:20, 23, 29 · 1Ch 1:38, 40

Shobek: A Jew Who Sealed the Covenant With Nehemiah Neh 10:24
Shobi: Brought Supplies to David During his Escape from his Son Absalom 2Sa 17:27
Shoe of the People of Israel did not Get Old Deu 29:5
Shoe
- **Loosened As a Sign of Refusal to Observe the Levirate Marriage** Deu 25:9 · Rut 4:7, 8
- **Loosing of, a Humble Service** Luk 3:16

Made of Badgers' (Dugong, Porpoise?) Skins Eze 16:10
Poor People Sold for a Pair of Amo 2:6 · Amo 8:6
Removed While on Holy Ground Exo 3:5 · Jos 5:15 · Act 7:33
Taken off at a Time of Mourning Eze 24:17
Thong of Gen 14:23 · Isa 5:27 · Mar 1:7
Shoes of Israel Preserved for Forty Years, While Journeying in The Deu 29:5
Shoes of Ladies of Distinction
Often Highly Ornamental Songs 7:1
Often Made of Badgers' Skins Eze 16:10
Probably often Adorned With Tinkling Ornaments Isa 3:18
Shoes of the Beauty Conferred on Saints Songs 7:1 · Luk 15:22
Shoes of the Preparation of the Gospel Eph 6:15
Shoes
(Having Blood On) of Being Engaged in War and Slaughter 1Ki 2:5
(Taken off) an Ignominious and Servile Condition Isa 47:2 · Jer 2:25
(Thrown Over a Place) Subjection Psa 60:8 · Psa 108:9
Bearing, for Another a Degrading office, Only Performed By Mat 3:11
Bound Round the Feet With Latchets or Strings Joh 1:27 · Act 12:8
Called Sandals Mar 6:9 · Act 12:8
Customs Connected With: A Man Who Refused to Marry a Deceased Brother's Wife Deu 25:9, 10
Customs Connected With: The Right of Redemption Resigned by a Man's Giving One of Rut 4:7, 8
Early Use of Gen 14:23
Loosing of, for Another a Degrading office Mar 1:17 · Joh 1:27
Often Given As Bribes Amo 2:6 · Amo 8:6
Soles of, Sometimes Plated With Brass or Iron Deu 33:25
The Apostles Prohibited from Taking for Their Journey More, Mat 10:10 · Mar 6:9 · Luk 10:4
The Jews: Never Wore, in Mourning 2Sa 15:30 · Isa 20:2, 3 · Eze 24:17, 23
The Jews: Put off, when They Entered Sacred Places Exo 3:5 · Jos 5:15
The Jews: Put On, Before Beginning a Journey Exo 12:11
Worn out by a Long Journey Jos 9:5, 13
Shoham: A Merarite 1Ch 24:27
Shophan: A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Gad Num 32:35
Shopping Heb 13:5 · 1 Joh 2:15–17 · 1Ti 6:10 · Mat 6:19–21 · Mat 6:24
Shoshannim: A Wind Instrument, Mentioned in the Titles of Psa 45:1 · Psa 60:1 · Psa 69:1 · Psa 80:1
Shouting Ezr 3:11–13 · Psa 47:1 · Psa 98:4 · Isa 12:6 · Jos 6:20 · Luk 17:15 · 2Ch 15:12–14 · Rev 5:12–14
Shouting in Joy and Praise 1Ch 15:28 · 2Ch 15:12–14 · Ezr 3:11–13 · Psa 5:11 · Psa 47:1 · Isa 12:6 · Luk 17:15 · Luk 19:37–41 · Act 3:8, 9 · Rev 5:12–14
Shovel
A Utensil in the Tabernacle Exo 27:3 · Exo 38:3 · Num 4:14
Temple 1Ki 7:40 · Jer 52:18
Shrine: An Idolatrous Symbol of the Temple of Diana (Artemis) Act 19:24
Shua
A Canaanite and the Father-In-Law of Judah Gen 38:2, 12
A Canaanite and the Father-In-Law of Judah: R. V., A. V. Shuah 1Ch 2:3
Daughter of Heber 1Ch 7:32
Shuah
Brother of Chelub 1Ch 4:11
Son of Abraham by his Wife (Concubine), Keturah Gen 25:2 · 1Ch 1:32
Shual
A Country of: Unknown Location 1Sa 13:17
Son of Zophah 1Ch 7:36
Shuham
Called Hushim Gen 46:23
Son of Dan Num 26:42
Shunammite
A Person from the City of Shunem: Abishag, the Girl Who Took Care of David 1Ki 1:3
A Person from the City of Shunem: Desired by Adonijah As Wife 1Ki 2:13–25
A Woman Who Gave Hospitality to Elisha, and Whose Son he Raised to Life 2Ki 4:8–37
Shunem
A City Allotted to the Tribe of Issachar Jos 19:18
A Girl Found At, to Take Care of David 1Ki 1:3
Elisha Lives At, on the Roof of the Home of the Shunammite Woman and Her Husband 2Ki 4:1
Shuni: Son of Gad Gen 46:16 · Num 26:15
Shunning Rom 16:17 · 1Co 5:11 · Gal 6:1 · 2 Joh 1:10 · Tts 3:9–11 · Mat 18:15 · 2Th 3:14 · 1Co 6:9–11 · 2 Joh 1:11 · Rom 12:19
Shupham: Son of Benjamin Num 26:39
Shuppim
A Levite 1Ch 26:16
Son of Ir 1Ch 7:12, 15
Shur: A Wilderness Southwest of Palestine Gen 16:7 · Gen 20:1 · Gen 25:18 · Exo 15:22 · 1Sa 15:7 · 1Sa 27:8
Shushan (Susa)
Capitol of the Medo-Persian Empire Est 1:2, 3 · Est 8:15
King's Palace At Neh 1:1 · Est 1:2, 5 · Est 2:5, 8 · Est 4:8, 16 · Est 8:14, 15 · Est 9:11, 15
Shuthelah
Son of Ephraim Num 26:35, 36 · 1Ch 7:20
Son of Zabad 1Ch 7:21
Shuttle: General Scriptures Concerning Job 7:6
Shy People 2Ti 1:7 · Php 4:13 · Exo 4:10–12 · Isa 41:10 · Php 2:3, 4 · Jos 1:9
Shyness 2Ti 1:7 · Heb 13:2 · Jam 1:22 · 1Pe 3:15 · Php 3:13, 14
Siaha: One of the Nethinim Ezr 2:44 · Neh 7:47
Sibbechai: A Captain in David's Army 2Sa 21:18 · 1Ch 11:29 · 1Ch 20:4 · 1Ch 27:11
Sibling Love Eph 4:32 · Pro 17:17 · Exo 14:14 · Mat 5:22 · Rom 12:12 · 1Pe 4:8 · 1 Joh 3:14 · 1 Joh 3:2, 3 · Rom 12:10 · Luk 14:26
Sibling Rivalry Pro 15:1 · 1Co 13:4–6 · 1 Joh 3:17 · Jam 4:1 · 1 Joh 4:20 · Rom 12:18 · Luk 12:12 · Mat 5:21, 22
Siblings Joh 13:34, 35 · 1 Joh 4:20 · Pro 17:17
Sibmah
A City of the Tribe of Reuben Jos 13:19 · Isa 16:8, 9 · Jer 48:32
Apparently Also Called Shebam Num 32:3
Called Shibmah Num 32:38
Sibraim: A City of Syria Eze 47:16
Sick Children Isa 41:10 · Psa 41:3 · Psa 62:2 · Php 4:6 · Isa 40:31 · Isa 53:5 · Psa 103:3 · Jam 5:16
Sick People Rom 8:28 · Psa 55:22 · Php 4:13 · 1Co 10:13 · 1Co 3:16
Sickle of the Judgments of God Joe 3:13 · Rev 14:14–19
Sickle: An Agricultural Implement Used for Cutting Grain Deu 23:25 · Jer 50:16 · Mar 4:29
Sickness
Christ Compassionate Those In Isa 53:4 · Mat 8:16, 17
Christ Healed by Imposition of Hands Mar 6:5 · Luk 13:13
Christ Healed with a Touch Mat 8:3
Christ Healed with a Word Mat 8:8, 13
Christ Healed: Being Present Mar 1:31 · Mat 4:23
Christ Healed: Not Being Present Mat 8:13
Christ Healed: Through the Touch of his Garment Mat 14:35, 36 · Mar 5:27–34
Faith Required in Those Healed of, by Christ Mat 9:28, 29 · Mar 5:34 · Mar 10:52
God: Abandons the Wicked To Jer 34:17
God: Comforts Saints In Psa 41:3
God: Exhibits his Love in Healing Isa 38:17
God: Exhibits his Mercy in Healing Php 2:27
God: Exhibits his Power in Healing Luk 5:17
God: Heals Deu 32:39 · Psa 103:3 · Isa 38:5, 9
God: Hears the Prayers of Those In Psa 30:2 · Psa 107:18–20
God: Often Manifests Saving Grace to Sinners During Job 33:19–24 · Psa 107:17–21
God: Permits Saints to be Tried By Job 2:5, 6

God: Persecutes the Wicked By Jer 29:18
God: Preserves Saints in Time of Psa 91:3–7
God: Promises to Heal Exo 23:25 · 2Ki 20:5
God: Strengthens Saints In Psa 41:3
God's Aid should be Sought In 2Ch 16:12
Healing of, Lawful on the Sabbath Luk 13:14–16
Illustrative of Sin Lev 13:45, 46 · Isa 1:5 · Jer 8:22 · Mat 9:12
Not Visiting Those In, an Evidence of not Belonging to Christ Mat 25:43, 45
Often Brought on by Intemperance Hos 7:5
Often Incurable by Human Means Deu 28:27 · 2Ch 21:18
Often Sent As a Punishment of Sin Lev 26:14–16 · 2Ch 21:12–15 · 1Co 11:30
One of God's Four Sore Judgments on a Guilty Land Eze 14:19–21
Pray for Those Afflicted With Act 28:8 · Jam 5:14, 15
Saints are Resigned Under Job 2:10
Saints: Acknowledge That, Comes from God Psa 31:1–8 · Isa 38:12, 15
Saints: Ascribe Recovery From, to God Isa 38:20
Saints: Feel for Others In Psa 35:13
Saints: Mourn Under, With Prayer Isa 38:14
Saints: Praise God for Recovery From Psa 103:1–3 · Isa 38:19 · Luk 17:15
Saints: Pray for Recovery From Isa 38:2, 3
Saints: Thank God Publicly for Recovery Form Isa 38:20 · Act 3:8
Saints: Visit Those In Mat 25:36
Sent by God Deu 28:59–61 · Deu 32:39 · 2Sa 12:15 · Act 12:23
The Apostles Were Endued With Power to Heal Mat 10:1 · Mar 16:18, 20
The Devil Sometimes Permitted to Inflict Job 2:6, 7 · Luk 9:39 · Luk 13:16
The Power of Healing: One of the Miraculous Gifts Bestowed on the Early Church 1Co 12:9, 30 · Jam 5:14, 15
The Wicked: Forsake Those In 1Sa 30:13
The Wicked: Have Much Sorrow, With Ecc 5:17
The Wicked: Visit not Those In Mat 25:43
Visiting Those In, an Evidence of Belonging to Christ Mat 25:34, 36, 40
Siddim: Scene of the Defeat of the King of Sodom Gen 14:3, 8, 10
Sidon
A City on the Northern Boundary of the Canaanites Gen 10:19
A City on the Northern Boundary of the Canaanites was on the Northern Boundary of the Tribe of Asher Jos 19:28 · 2Sa 24:6
A City on the Northern Boundary of the Canaanites: Ahab Marries a Woman of 1Ki 16:31
A City on the Northern Boundary of the Canaanites: Belonged to the Land of Israel According to a Promise Jos 13:6
A City on the Northern Boundary of the Canaanites: Commerce of Isa 23:2, 4, 12
A City on the Northern Boundary of the Canaanites: Inhabitants of, Lived in Security and Without a Worry Jdg 18:7
A City on the Northern Boundary of the Canaanites: Inhabitants of, offend Herod Agrippa I Act 12:20–23
A City on the Northern Boundary of the Canaanites: Israelites Failed to Make Conquest of Jdg 1:31 · Jdg 3:3
A City on the Northern Boundary of the Canaanites: People of, Come to Hear Jesus Mar 3:8 · Luk 6:17
A City on the Northern Boundary of the Canaanites: Prophecies Concerning Jer 25:15–22 · Jer 27:3–11 · Jer 47:4 · Eze 28:21–23 · Eze 32:30 · Joe 3:4–8
A City on the Northern Boundary of the Canaanites: Solomon Marries Women of 1Ki 11:1
A City on the Northern Boundary of the Canaanites: The Sailors of Eze 27:8
A City on the Northern Boundary of the Canaanites: Visited by Paul Act 27:3
Also Called Zidon: Son of Canaan Gen 10:15 · 1Ch 1:13
Designated by Jacob As the Border of the Tribe of Zebulun Gen 49:13
Jesus Visits the Region of, and Heals the Daughter of the Non-Jewish, Syro-Phoenician Woman Mat 15:21–28 · Mar 7:24–31
The Inhabitants of, Contributed Cedar for the First and Second Temple 1Ki 5:6 · 1Ch 22:4 · Ezr 3:7
Siege by David 2Sa 5:6, 9
Siege by Nebuchadnezzar 2Ki 24:10, 11 · Dan 1:1 · 2Ki 25:1–3 · Jer 52:1
Siege by Rezin, King of Syria, and Pekah, Son of Remaliah, King of Israel 2Ki 16:5
Siege by Sennacherib 2Ch 32:1–23
Siege by the Sons of Judah Jdg 1:8
Siege
Abel 2Sa 20:15
An offer of Peace Must be Made to the City Before Beginning A Deu 20:10–12
Cannibalism During A 2Ki 6:28, 29
Conducted by Erecting Embankments Parallel to the Walls of the Besieged City Deu 20:19, 20 · Isa 29:3 · Isa 37:33
Distress of the Inhabitants During A 2Ki 6:24–29 · 2Ki 25:3 · Isa 9:20 · Isa 36:12 · Jer 19:9
Gibbethon 1Ki 15:27
Jericho Jos 6:1
Rabbah 2Sa 11:1
Samaria 1Ki 20:1 · 2Ki 6:24 · 2Ki 17:5 · 2Ki 18:9–11
Tirzah 1Ki 16:17
Sieges
Ai Jos 7:2–4 · Jos 8:1–19
Being Against Round About Jer 51:2
Cities Invested by Frequently Helped by Allies 1Sa 11:11 · 1Sa 23:5
Cities Invested by Frequently Taken by Ambush Jdg 9:43, 44
Cities Invested by Frequently Taken by Assault Jos 10:35 · 2Sa 12:29
Cities Invested by Inhabitants of, Exhorted to be Courageous 2Ch 32:6–8
Cities Invested by Often Demanded Terms of Peace 1Sa 11:1–3
Cities Invested by Often Suffered from Famine 2Ki 6:26–29 · 2Ki 25:3 · Eze 6:12
Cities Invested by Often Suffered from Pestilence Jer 21:6 · Jer 32:24
Cities Invested by Repaired and Newly Fortified Beforehand 2Ch 32:5 · Isa 22:9, 10 · Nah 3:14
Cities Invested by Sometimes Used Ambushes or Sorties Jer 51:12
Cities Invested by Supplied With Water Beforehand Nah 3:14
Cities Invested by The Inhabitants of, Cut off Beforehand Supplies of Water 2Ch 32:3, 4
Cities Invested by Walls of, Defended by the Inhabitants 2Sa 11:20, 21 · 2Ki 18:26 · 2Ch 32:18
Cities Invested by Were Strictly Shut Up Jos 6:1
Cities of Israel in Galilee 2Ki 15:29
Cities of Judah 2Ki 18:13
Cities Taken by Frequently Broken Down Jdg 9:45
Cities Taken by Frequently Destroyed by Fire Jos 8:19
Cities Taken by Given up to Pillage Jer 50:26, 27
Cities Taken by Inhabitants of, often Put to the Sword Jos 10:28, 30, 32, 35 · Jer 50:30
Cities Taken by Sometimes Called After the Name of the Captor 2Sa 12:28
Cities Taken by Sometimes Sown With Salt Jdg 9:45

Compassing About With Armies 2Ki 6:14 · Luk 21:20
Debir Jos 10:38, 39
Eglon Jos 10:34, 35
Encamping Against 2Sa 12:28 · 2Ch 32:1
Extreme Difficulty of Taking Cities By, Alluded To Pro 18:19
Fenced Cities Invested By 2Ki 18:13
Gibbethon 1Ki 16:15
Great Noise and Tumult of, Alluded To Joe 2:5
Hebron Jos 10:36, 37
Jabesh-Gilead 1Sa 11:1
Jericho Jos 6:2–20
Jerusalem 2Ki 24:10, 11 · 2Ki 25:1, 2
Keilah 1Sa 23:1
Lachish Jos 10:31, 32
Libnah Jos 10:29, 30
Makkedah Jos 10:28
Often Lasted for a Long Time 2Ki 17:5
Pitching Against 2Ki 25:1
Rabbah 2Sa 11:1 · 2Sa 12:26–29
Ramoth-Gilead 1Ki 22:4, 29
Samaria 1Ki 20:1 · 2Ki 6:24 · 2Ki 17:5
Setting in Array Against Jer 50:9
Shechem Jdg 9:34, 45
The Jews Forbidden to Cut Down Fruit Trees for the Purpose of Deu 20:19, 20
The Judgments of God Mic 5:1
The Omnipresence of God Psa 139:5
Thebez Jdg 9:50
Those Engaged in Built Forts and Mounts Eze 4:2 · Eze 26:8
Those Engaged in Called Upon the City to Surrender 1Ki 20:2, 3 · 2Ki 18:18, 20
Those Engaged in Cast Arrows and Other Missiles Into the City 2Ki 19:32
Those Engaged in Cut off all Supplies 2Ki 19:24
Those Engaged in Dug a Trench Round the City Luk 19:43
Those Engaged in Employed Battering Rams Against the Walls Eze 4:2 · Eze 26:9
Those Engaged in Frequently Laid Ambushes Jdg 9:34
Those Engaged in Invested the City on Every Side Eze 23:24
Those Engaged in Often Suffered Much During Eze 29:18
Threatened As a Punishment Deu 28:52
Tirzah 1Ki 16:17
Ziklag 1Sa 30:1, 2
Zion in Her Affliction Isa 1:8
Sieve: Figurative Isa 30:28 · Amo 9:9 · Luk 22:31
Sight 2Co 5:7 · 2Ki 6:17 · Psa 146:8 · Pro 20:12 · Luk 4:18 · Act 26:18 · Pro 15:3 · Heb 11:1 · Isa 5:21 · 2Co 4:18
Sign
A Miracle to Confirm Faith Mat 12:38 · Mat 16:4 · Mat 24:3, 30 · Mar 8:11, 12 · Mar 13:4 · Joh 2:11 · Joh 3:2 · Joh 4:48
A Token of Coming Events Mat 16:3, 4 · Mat 24:3
Asked for By, and Given to Abraham Gen 15:8–17
Asked for By, and Given to Gideon Jdg 6:17, 36–40
Asked for By, and Given to Hezekiah 2Ki 20:8
Asked for By, and Given to Moses Exo 4:1–9
Asked for By, and Given to Zacharias Luk 1:18
Given to Jeroboam 1Ki 13:3–5
Signal used in War Isa 18:3
Significance Php 4:19 · Mat 18:12 · Mat 10:29–31 · Gen 1:26 · 1Co 6:19, 20
Signs Joh 4:48 · Mat 16:4 · Luk 21:25–27 · Gen 1:14 · Mar 13:4 · Mat 16:3 · Joh 2:11 · Mat 24:3 · Mat 12:38 · 1Co 14:22
Signs and Wonders Joh 4:48 · Mat 24:24 · Act 2:22 · Act 14:3 · 2Th 2:9 · Act 2:43 · Act 5:12 · Act 8:6 · Mar 13:22 · Mar 16:20
Signs of the End Times Mat 24:7 · Dan 12:4 · Mat 24:14 · 1Ti 4:1 · Mar 13:32 · Mat 24:11 · Mat 24:36 · Mat 24:12 · 2Pe 3:3, 4 · Mat 24:21, 22
Sihon
Conquest of his Kingdom by the Israelites Num 21:21–25 · Deu 2:24–37 · Deu 3:2, 6, 8
His Seat of Government at Heshbon Num 21:26
The Proverbial Chant Celebrating the Victory of Sihon Over the Moabites Num 21:26–30
Sihor: A River of Egypt, Given by some Authorities As the Nile River Jos 13:3 · 1Ch 13:5 · Isa 23:3 · Jer 2:18
Silas
(The Short Form of the Name): Sent to Paul, in Antioch (Of Syria), from Jerusalem Act 15:22–34
Becomes Paul's Companion Act 15:40, 41 · 2Co 1:19 · 1Th 1:1 · 2Th 1:1
Carries Peter's Letter to Asia Minor 1Pe 5:12
Driven, With Paul, from Thessalonica Act 17:4–10
Imprisoned With Paul in Philippi Act 16:19–40
Left by Paul at Berea Act 17:14
Rejoins Paul at Corinth Act 17:15 · Act 18:5
Silence Psa 46:10 · Psa 62:5 · Lam 3:26 · Psa 141:3 · Hab 2:20 · Exo 14:14 · Pro 29:11 · Job 29:21 · Rev 8:1 · 1Co 14:34, 35
Silent Prayer Mat 6:6 · 1Sa 1:12, 13 · Gen 24:45 · Rom 8:26, 27 · Exo 14:14 · Mar 1:35 · 1Th 5:17 · Pro 21:23
Silk
Merchandise of Rev 18:12
Wearing Apparel Made of Pro 31:22 · Eze 16:10, 13
Silla: A Place of Uncertain Location 2Ki 12:20
Silly Women 2Ti 3:6, 7 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · 1Co 10:8 · Lev 19:28
Siloam
A Pool in Jerusalem Neh 3:15 · Isa 8:6
Jesus Directs the Blind Man Whom he had Healed to Wash In Joh 9:1–11
Tower of, in the Wall of Jerusalem, Falls and Kills Eighteen People Luk 13:4
Silver for Ornamentation of, and in the Manufacture of, the Utensils for the Tabernacle Exo 26:19 · Exo 27:17 · Exo 35:24 · Exo 36:24 · Exo 38:25 · Num 7:13, 19, 25, 31, 37, 43, 49, 55, 61, 67, 73, 79, 85
Silver of Good Rulers Isa 1:22, 23
Silver of Saints Purified by Affliction Psa 66:10 · Zec 13:9
Silver of the Medo-Persian Kingdom Dan 2:32, 39
Silver of the Temple 1Ch 28:14 · 1Ch 29:2–5 · Ezr 5:14 · Ezr 6:5 · Ezr 8:26 · Dan 5:2
Silver of the Tongue of the Just Pro 10:20
Silver of the Words of the Lord Psa 12:6
Silver used As Money from the Earliest Times Gen 23:15, 16 · Gen 37:28 · 1Ki 16:24
Silver used for Money Gen 13:2 · Gen 17:12 · Gen 20:16 · Gen 23:13–16 · Amo 8:6 · Mat 10:9 · Mat 26:15 · Mar 14:11 · Act 19:19
Silver
(Dross of) of the Wicked Isa 1:22 · Eze 22:18
(Labour of Seeking For) of Diligence Required For Pro 2:4
(Reprobate) the Wicked Jer 6:30
Abundance of 1Ki 10:27 · 1Ch 22:14 · 1Ch 29:2–7 · 2Ch 1:15 · Ecc 2:8 · Isa 2:7
Baskets (Rv), or Filigree (Margin, RV) Pro 25:11
Chains Isa 40:19
Comparative Value of Isa 60:17
Cords Ecc 12:6
Cups Made of Gen 44:2
Dross From Pro 25:4 · Pro 26:23
from Tarshish Eze 27:12
Fusible Eze 22:20, 22
Generally Found in an Impure State Pro 25:4
Given by David and his Subjects for Making the Temple 1Ch 28:14 · 1Ch 29:2
Given by the Israelite for Making the Tabernacle Exo 25:3 · Exo 35:24
Idols Exo 20:23 · Isa 30:22 · Hos 13:2
Jewels Songs 1:11
Made Into: Beds or Couches Est 1:6
Made Into: Bowls Num 7:13, 84
Made Into: Candlesticks 1Ch 28:15
Made Into: Chains Isa 40:19
Made Into: Cups Gen 44:2
Made Into: Dishes Num 7:13, 84, 85
Made Into: Idols Psa 115:4 · Isa 2:20 · Isa 30:22
Made Into: Ornaments and Hooks for the Pillars of the Tabernacle Exo 27:17 · Exo 38:19
Made Into: Ornaments for the Person Exo 3:22

Made Into: Sockets for the Boards of the Tabernacle Exo 26:19, 25, 32 · Exo 36:24, 26, 30, 36
Made Into: Tables 1Ch 28:16
Made Into: Thin Plates Jer 10:9
Made Into: Vessels 2Sa 8:10 · Ezr 6:5
Made Into: Wires (Alluded To) Ecc 12:6
Malleable Jer 10:9
Often Given As Presents 1Ki 10:25 · 2Ki 5:5, 23
Palace Songs 8:9
Purified by Fire Pro 17:3 · Zec 13:9
Purified, Called: Choice Silver Pro 8:19
Purified, Called: Refined Silver 1Ch 29:4
Refining of Pro 17:3 · Pro 25:4 · Pro 26:23 · Eze 22:18–22 · Jer 6:29, 30 · Zec 13:9 · Mal 3:3
Reprobate Jer 6:30
Shrines Act 19:24
Symbolical Dan 2:32, 35

Topical Index — Simon–Slothfulness

Simon
A Physical Half-Brother of Jesus Mat 13:55 · Mar 6:3
A Sorcerer (Also Called Simon Magus): Rebuked by Peter Act 8:9–13, 18–24
A Tanner: Peter Lodges With Act 9:43 · Act 10:6, 17, 32
One of the Twelve Apostles; a Revolutionary and a Patriot: Called |The Canaanite| Mat 10:4 · Mar 3:18
One of the Twelve Apostles; a Revolutionary and a Patriot: Called |Zelotes| Luk 6:15 · Act 1:13
The Father of Judas Iscariot Joh 6:71 · Joh 12:4 · Joh 13:2, 26
Simony: Ecclesiastical Corruption Act 8:18, 19
Simplicity is Opposed to Fleshly Wisdom 2Co 1:12
Simplicity
Beware of Being Corrupted from That, Which is in Christ 2Co 11:3
David Psa 131:1, 2
Exhortation To Rom 16:19 · 1Pe 2:2
Illustrated Mat 6:22
Jeremiah Jer 1:6
Taken in War often Consecrated to God Jos 6:19 · 2Sa 8:11 · 1Ki 15:15
Taken in War Purified by Fire Num 31:22, 23
Tarshish Carried on Extensive Commerce In Jer 10:9 · Eze 27:12
The Patriarchs Rich In Gen 13:2 · Gen 24:35
The Working In, a Trade Act 19:24
Tribute often Paid In 2Ch 17:11 · Neh 5:15
Trumpets Num 10:2
Veins of, Found in the Earth Job 28:1
Very Abundant in the Reign of Solomon 1Ki 10:21, 22, 27 · 2Ch 9:20, 21, 27
Vessels of Num 7:85 · 1Ki 10:25 · 2Sa 8:10 · 2Ki 12:13 · 1Ch 18:10 · 2Ch 24:14 · Ezr 1:6 · Ezr 5:14 · Ezr 6:5 · Ezr 8:26 · Dan 5:2 · Dan 11:8
White and Shining Psa 68:13, 14
Necessity For Mat 18:2, 3
Paul 2Co 1:12
should be Exhibited in Acts of Benevolence Rom 12:8
should be Exhibited in all Our Conduct 2Co 1:12
should be Exhibited in Preaching the Gospel 1Th 2:3–7
should be Exhibited: Concerning Evil Rom 16:19
should be Exhibited: Concerning Malice 1Co 14:20
should be Exhibited: Concerning Our own Wisdom 1Co 3:18
The Christians Act 2:46 · Act 4:32
They Who Have the Grace of are Made Wise by God Mat 11:25
They Who Have the Grace of are Made Wise by the Word of God Psa 19:7 · Psa 119:130
They Who Have the Grace of are Preserved by God Psa 116:6
They Who Have the Grace of Made Circumspect by Instruction Pro 1:4
They Who Have the Grace of Profit by the Correction of Others Pro 19:25 · Pro 21:11
Wisdom to be Esteemed More Than Job 28:15 · Pro 3:14 · Pro 8:10, 19 · Pro 16:16
Workers In 2Ch 2:14 · Act 19:24
Silversmith: General Scriptures Concerning Act 19:24
Simeon
A Devout Man in Jerusalem: Blesses Jesus (When an Infant) in the Temple Luk 2:25–35
A Disciple: Also Called Niger Act 13:1
An Ancestor of Jesus Luk 3:30
Name Given to Peter Act 15:14
Son of Jacob Gen 29:33 · Gen 35:23 · Exo 1:1, 2 · 1Ch 2:1
Son of Jacob with Levi Avenges Upon the Shechemites the Seduction of Dinah Gen 34:1 · Gen 49:5–7
Son of Jacob: Descendants of Num 26:12–14
Simri: A Merarite 1Ch 26:10
Sin in Believers is a Reproach to the Lord 2Sa 12:14
Sin is of the Devil 1 Joh 3:8 · Joh 8:44
Sin is the Transgression of the Law 1 Joh 3:4
Sin Money: General Scriptures Concerning 2Ki 12:16
Sin of Eli's Household 1Sa 3:14
Sin
A City of Egypt Eze 30:15
Against Knowledge Pro 26:11 · Luk 12:47, 48 · Joh 9:41 · Joh 15:22 · Rom 1:21, 32 · Rom 2:17–23 · Heb 10:26 · Jam 4:17 · 2Pe 2:21, 22
Against the Body Ecc 5:6
Aggravated by Neglecting Advantages Luk 12:47 · Joh 15:22
All Men are Conceived and Born In Gen 5:3 · Job 15:14 · Job 25:4 · Psa 51:5
All Men are Shapen In Psa 51:5
All the Imaginations of the Unrenewed Heart Are Gen 6:5 · Gen 8:21
All Unrighteousness Is 1 Joh 5:17
Attempt to Cover, Vain Isa 29:15 · Isa 59:6
Babylon Jer 50:45, 46 · Jer 51:1
Son of Jacob: Goes Down Into Egypt to Buy Corn ; is Imprisoned by Joseph, and is Detained Gen 42:24, 36 · Gen 43:23
Son of Jacob: His Sons Gen 46:10 · Exo 6:15 · 1Ch 4:24–37
Son of Jacob: Jacob's Denunciation of Gen 34:30 · Gen 49:5–7
Similitude: General Scriptures Concerning Hos 12:10
Simon Peter Mat 16:18 · Joh 21:7 · Joh 21:15–17 · Act 2:38 · Mat 16:16 · Joh 18:10 · 1Pe 3:15 · Mat 14:28 · Gal 1:18 · Luk 24:34
Simon
A Leper: Jesus Dines With Mat 26:6 · Mar 14:3
A Man from the City of Cyrene: Compelled to Carry Jesus' Cross Mat 27:32 · Mar 15:21 · Luk 23:26
A Pharisee: Jesus Dines With Luk 7:36–44
Besetting Heb 12:1
Blessings Withheld on Account of Jer 5:25
Christ Alone Was Without 2Co 5:21 · Heb 4:15 · Heb 7:26 · 1 Joh 3:5
Christ Was Manifested to Take Away Joh 1:29 · 1 Joh 3:5
Christ's Blood Cleanses From 1 Joh 1:7
Christ's Blood Redeems From Eph 1:7
Coming from the Heart Mat 15:19
Confession of Lev 16:21 · Num 14:40 · 2Sa 24:10, 17 · 1Ch 21:17 · 2Ch 29:6 · Ezr 9:4–7, 10–15 · Neh 1:6–9 · Neh 9:2, 3, 5–38 · Job 7:20 · Job 9:20 · Job 13:23 · Job 40:4 · Job 42:5 · Psa 32:5 · Psa 38:3, 4, 18 · Psa 40:11, 12 · Psa 41:4 · Psa 51:2–5 · Psa 69:5 · Psa 73:21, 22 · Psa 106:6 · Psa 119:59, 60, 176 · Psa 130:3 · Isa 6:5 · Isa 26:13 · Isa 59:12–15 · Isa 64:5–7 · Jer 3:21, 22, 25 · Jer 8:14, 15 · Jer 14:7, 20 · Jer 31:18, 19 · Lam 1:18, 20 · Lam 3:40–42 · Dan 9:5, 6, 8–11, 15 · Luk 15:17–21 · 1Co 15:9 · Jam 5:16 · 1 Joh 1:8–10
Confusion of Face Belongs to Those Guilty of Dan 9:7, 8

Consequences of, Entailed Upon Children Exo 20:5 · Exo 34:7 · Lev 26:39, 40 · Num 14:33 · Job 5:4 · Job 18:19 · Job 21:19 · Psa 21:10 · Psa 37:28 · Psa 109:9 · Pro 14:11 · Isa 14:20–22 · Isa 65:7 · Jer 31:29, 30 · Jer 32:18 · Lam 5:7 · Rom 5:12–21
Conspiracy Gen 37:18
Dead Works Heb 6:1 · Heb 9:14
Death, the Punishment of Gen 2:17 · Eze 18:4
Death, the Wages of Rom 6:23
Deceitful Heb 3:13
Defiles Psa 51:2, 7 · Isa 1:18 · 1 Joh 1:7
Defiling Pro 30:12 · Isa 59:3
Degrees In Luk 7:41–47 · Luk 12:47, 48
Desert of, a Wilderness Between Elim and Sinai: Counted In Num 26:64
Desert of, a Wilderness Between Elim and Sinai: Manna and Quail Given In Exo 16:4–36
Desert of, a Wilderness Between Elim and Sinai: The Complaint for Bread In Exo 16:2
Desert of, a Wilderness Between Elim and Sinai: The People of Israel Journey Through Exo 16:1
Disgraceful Pro 14:34
Entered Into the World by Adam Gen 3:6, 7 · Rom 5:12
Excludes from Heaven 1Co 6:9, 10 · Gal 5:19–21 · Eph 5:5 · Rev 21:27
Fools Mock At Pro 14:9
Forgiveness of Exo 34:6, 7 · Lev 4:20, 26, 31, 35 · Lev 5:4–13 · Num 14:18, 20 · Num 15:25 · 2Sa 12:13 · 1Ki 8:22–50 · Job 10:14 · Psa 19:12 · Psa 25:7, 11, 18 · Psa 32:1, 2, 5 · Psa 51:9 · Psa 65:3 · Psa 79:9 · Psa 85:2, 3 · Psa 99:8 · Psa 103:12 · Psa 130:4 · Isa 1:18 · Isa 6:6, 7 · Isa 43:25, 26 · Isa 44:21, 22 · Isa 55:6, 7 · Jer 2:22 · Jer 5:1, 7 · Jer 31:34 · Jer 33:8 · Eze 18:21, 22 · Eze 33:14–16 · Mat 1:21 · Mat 3:6 · Mat 6:12, 14, 15 · Mat 9:2, 6 · Mat 12:31, 32 · Mat 18:23–27, 35 · Mat 26:28 · Mar 2:5, 7 · Mar 3:28 · Mar 11:26 · Luk 3:3 · Luk 5:21, 24 · Luk 12:10 · Luk 24:47 · Joh 8:11 · Joh 20:23 · Act 2:38 · Act 10:36, 43 · Act 13:38, 39 · Act 26:16–18 · Rom 4:7, 8 · Eph 4:32 · Col 2:13 · Heb 8:12 · Heb 9:22 · Heb 10:2, 17, 18 · Jam 5:15, 20 · 1 Joh 1:7, 9 · 1 Joh 2:1, 2, 12 · 1 Joh 5:16 · Rev 1:5
Fruits of Gen 3:7–24 · Gen 4:9–14 · Gen 6:5–7 · Deu 29:18 · 1Ki 13:33, 34 · Job 4:8 · Job 5:2 · Job 13:26 · Job 20:11 · Psa 5:10 · Psa 9:15, 16 · Psa 10:2 · Psa 94:23 · Psa 141:10 · Pro 1:31 · Pro 3:35 · Pro 5:22, 23 · Pro 8:36 · Pro 10:24, 29–31 · Pro 11:5–7, 18, 19, 27, 29 · Pro 12:13, 14, 21, 26 · Pro 13:5, 6, 15 · Pro 22:8 · Pro 27:8 · Pro 28:1 · Pro 29:6 · Pro 30:20 · Isa 3:9, 11 · Isa 9:18 · Isa 14:21 · Isa 50:11 · Isa 57:20, 21 · Jer 2:17, 19 · Jer 4:18 · Jer 5:25 · Jer 7:19 · Jer 14:16 · Jer 21:14 · Eze 11:21 · Eze 22:31 · Eze 23:31–35 · Hos 8:7 · Hos 10:13 · Hos 12:14 · Hos 13:9 · Mic 7:13 · Mar 7:21–23 · Act 9:5 · Rom 5:12–21 · Rom 7:5 · 1Co 3:3 · 1Co 6:9–11 · Gal 5:19–21 · Gal 6:7, 8 · 1Pe 4:3
God Has Opened a Fountain For Zec 13:1
God is Provoked to Anger By 1Ki 16:2
God is Provoked to Jealousy By 1Ki 14:22
God: Abominates Deu 25:16 · Pro 6:16–19
God: Alone Can Forgive Exo 34:7 · Dan 9:9 · Mic 7:18 · Mar 2:7
God: Marks Job 10:14
God: Punishes Isa 13:11 · Amo 3:2
God: Recompenses Jer 16:18 · Rev 18:6
God: Remembers Rev 18:5
Guilt of Concerning Job 31:33 · Pro 28:13
If we Say That we Have No, we Make God a Liar 1 Joh 1:10
Ignorant Rom 5:13
Israel's Num 14:26–45
Jealousy Gen 37:4
Known to God Gen 3:11 · Gen 4:10 · Gen 18:13 · Exo 16:8, 9, 12 · Num 12:2 · Num 14:26, 27 · Deu 1:34 · Deu 31:21 · Deu 32:34 · Jos 7:10–15 · Job 10:14 · Job 11:11 · Job 13:27 · Job 14:16, 17 · Job 20:27 · Job 34:21, 22, 25 · Job 24:23 · Psa 44:20, 21 · Psa 69:5 · Psa 90:8 · Psa 94:11 · Ecc 5:8 · Isa 29:15 · Jer 2:22 · Jer 16:17 · Jer 29:23 · Eze 21:24 · Hos 5:3 · Hos 7:2 · Amo 5:12 · Amo 9:1–4, 8 · Hab 2:11 · Mal 2:14 · Mat 10:26 · Mat 22:18 · Mat 26:46 · Luk 6:8 · Joh 4:17–19 · Joh 5:42 · Joh 6:64 · Joh 13:11 · Rev 2:23
Leads to Disease Job 20:11
Leads to Disquiet Psa 38:3
Leads to Shame Rom 6:21
Like Scarlet and Crimson Isa 1:18
Little Sins Songs 2:15
Love of Job 15:16 · Job 20:12, 13 · Pro 2:14 · Pro 4:17 · Pro 10:23 · Pro 16:30 · Pro 26:11 · Jer 14:10 · Eze 20:16 · Hos 4:8 · Hos 9:10 · Mic 7:3 · Joh 3:19, 20 · Joh 12:43 · 1Pe 3:19, 20 · 2Pe 2:22
Ministers should Warn the Wicked to Forsake Eze 33:9 · Dan 4:27
Murder Gen 37:20
National, Punishment of Gen 6:5–7 · Gen 7:21, 22 · Lev 26:14–38 · Deu 9:5 · Job 34:29, 30 · Isa 19:4 · Jer 12:17 · Jer 25:31–38 · Jer 46:28 · Eze 16:49, 50 · Jon 1:2
No Escape from the Consequences of Gen 3:8–12 · Isa 28:18–22 · Amo 9:1–4 · Mat 23:33 · Heb 2:3
No Man Can Atone For Mic 6:7
No Man Can Cleanse Himself From Job 9:30, 31 · Pro 20:9 · Jer 2:22
No Man is Without 1Ki 8:46 · Ecc 7:20
None in Heaven Rev 22:3, 4
Not Counted Against Righteous People Psa 32:2
Often Manifold Amo 5:12
Often Mighty Amo 5:12
Often Presumptuous Psa 19:13
Often Very Great Exo 32:20 · 1Sa 2:17
Omission of What we Know to be Good Is Jam 4:17
Paul's Discussion of the Responsibility For Rom 2:1 · Rom 3:1 · Rom 4:1 · Rom 5:1 · Rom 6:1 · Rom 7:1 · Rom 8:1 · Rom 9:1
Pleasures of Job 20:12–16 · Job 21:12, 13 · Luk 8:14
Prayer Hindered By Psa 66:18 · Isa 59:2
Progressive Deu 29:19 · 1Ki 16:31 · Psa 1:1 · Isa 5:18 · Isa 30:1 · Jer 9:3 · Jer 16:11, 12 · Hos 13:2 · 2Ti 3:13
Punishment of Gen 2:17 · Gen 3:16–19 · Gen 4:7 · Gen 6:3 · Gen 18:20 · Gen 19:13 · Exo 32:33, 34 · Exo 34:7 · Lev 26:14–21 · Num 15:30, 31 · Num 32:23 · Job 21:17 · Psa 95:10, 11 · Jer 44:2, 3, 5, 6
Reaching to Heaven Rev 18:5
Rebellion Against God Deu 9:7 · Jos 1:18
Redeemed 2Co 5:19
Reproaching the Lord Num 15:30 · Psa 74:18
Repugnant to God Gen 6:6, 7 · Num 22:32 · Deu 25:16 · Deu 32:19 · 2Sa 11:27 · 1Ki 14:22 · Psa 5:4–6 · Psa 10:3 · Psa 11:5 · Psa 78:59 · Psa 95:10 · Psa 106:40 · Pro 3:32 · Pro 6:16–19 · Pro 11:20 · Pro 15:8, 9, 26 · Pro 21:27 · Isa 43:24 · Jer 25:7 · Jer 44:4, 21, 22 · Hab 1:13 · Zec 8:17 · Luk 16:15 · Rev 2:6, 15
Repugnant to Righteous People Gen 39:7–9 · Deu 7:26 · Job 1:1 · Job 21:16 · Job 22:18 · Psa 26:5, 9 · Psa 84:10 · Psa 101:3, 4, 7 · Psa 119:104, 113, 128, 163 · Psa 120:2 · Psa 139:19–22 · Pro 18:13 · Pro 29:27 · Jer 9:2 · Rom 7:15, 19, 23, 24 · 2Pe 2:7, 8 · Jde 1:23 · Rev 2:2
Saints: Abhor Themselves on Account of Job 42:6 · Eze 20:43
Saints: Ashamed of Having Committed Rom 6:21
Saints: Cannot Live In 1 Joh 3:9 · 1 Joh 5:18
Saints: Dead To Rom 6:2, 11 · 1Pe 2:24
Saints: Have Yet the Remains of, in Them Rom 7:17, 23 · Gal 5:17
Saints: Made Free From Rom 6:18

Saints: Profess to Have Ceased From 1Pe 4:1
Saints: Resolve Against Job 34:32
Scripture Concludes all Under Gal 3:22
Secret Sins Psa 19:12 · Psa 44:21 · Psa 64:2 · Psa 90:8 · Ecc 12:14 · Eze 8:12 · Eze 11:5 · Mat 10:26 · Luk 8:17 · Luk 12:2, 3 · Joh 3:20 · Rom 2:16 · Eph 5:12
Separates from God Deu 31:17, 18 · Jos 7:12 · 2Ch 24:20 · Job 13:24 · Job 23:3, 8, 9 · Psa 78:59–61 · Isa 59:1, 2 · Isa 64:7 · Eze 23:18 · Hos 9:12 · Amo 3:2, 3 · Mic 3:4 · Mat 7:23 · Mat 25:41 · Luk 13:27 · Rom 8:7 · Heb 12:14
Shall Find out the Wicked Num 32:23
should be Abhorred Rom 12:9
should be Avoided Even in Appearance 1Th 5:22
should be Confessed Job 33:27 · Pro 28:13
should be Departed From Psa 34:14 · 2Ti 2:19
should be Guarded Against Psa 4:4 · Psa 39:1
should be Hated Psa 97:10 · Pro 8:13 · Amo 5:15
should be Mortified Rom 8:13 · Col 3:5
should be Mourned Over Psa 38:18 · Jer 3:21
should be Put Away Job 11:14
should be Striven Against Heb 12:4
should be Wholly Destroyed Rom 6:6
Sinfulness of Job 22:5 · Psa 25:11 · Isa 1:18 · Rom 7:13
Sometimes Open and Manifest 1Ti 5:24
Sometimes Secret Psa 90:8 · 1Ti 5:24
Specially Strive Against Besetting Heb 12:1
The Abominable Thing That God Hates Pro 15:9 · Jer 44:4, 11
The Egyptians Exo 7:1 · Exo 8:1 · Exo 9:1 · Exo 10:1 · Exo 11:1 · Exo 12:1 · Exo 13:1 · Exo 14:1
The Entangling Heb 12:1
The Fear of God Restrains Exo 20:20 · Psa 4:4 · Pro 16:6
The Fruit of Lust Jam 1:15
The Ground Was Cursed on Account of Gen 3:17, 18
The Holy Spirit Convinces of Joh 16:8, 9
The Israelites Lev 26:14–39 · Deu 32:30 · 2Sa 21:1 · 2Sa 24:1 · 2Ki 24:3, 4, 20 · 2Ch 36:21 · Ezr 9:1 · Neh 9:36, 37 · Isa 1:21–23 · Isa 3:4, 8 · Isa 5:1 · Isa 59:1–15 · Jer 2:1 · Jer 5:1 · Jer 6:1 · Jer 9:1 · Jer 23:1 · Jer 30:11–15 · Lam 1:3, 8, 14 · Lam 4:6 · Eze 2:1 · Eze 7:1 · Eze 22:1 · Eze 24:6–14 · Eze 28:18 · Eze 33:25, 26 · Eze 36:16–20 · Eze 39:23, 24 · Eze 44:4–14 · Hos 4:1–11 · Hos 6:8–10 · Hos 7:1–7 · Hos 13:1 · Amo 2:1 · Amo 5:1 · Mic 6:1 · Mic 7:2–6
The Law by Its Strictness Stirs Up Rom 7:5, 8, 11
The Law is the Strength of 1Co 15:56
The Law is Transgressed by Every Jam 2:10, 11 · 1 Joh 3:4
The Law: Curses Those Guilty of Gal 3:10
The Law: Gives Knowledge of Rom 3:20 · Rom 7:7
The Law: Made to Restrain 1Ti 1:9, 10
The Law: Shows Exceeding Sinfulness of Rom 7:13
The Sodomites Gen 18:20
The Sting of Death 1Co 15:56
The Thought of Foolishness Is Pro 24:9
The Unpardonable Mat 12:31 · Mar 3:29 · Luk 12:10 · 1 Joh 5:16, 17
The Wicked: Boast of Isa 3:9
The Wicked: Cannot Cease From 2Pe 2:14
The Wicked: Dead In Eph 2:1
The Wicked: Defy God in Committing Isa 5:18, 19
The Wicked: Delight in Those Who Commit Psa 10:3 · Hos 7:3 · Rom 1:32
The Wicked: Encourage Themselves In Psa 64:5
The Wicked: Encouraged In, by Prosperity Job 21:7–15 · Pro 10:16
The Wicked: Excuse Gen 3:12, 13 · 1Sa 15:13–15
The Wicked: Expect Impunity In Psa 10:11 · Psa 50:21 · Psa 94:7
The Wicked: Guilty of, in Everything They Do Pro 21:4 · Eze 21:24
The Wicked: Heap Up Psa 78:17 · Isa 30:1
The Wicked: Led by Despair to Continue In Jer 2:25 · Jer 18:12
The Wicked: Make a Mock At Pro 14:9
The Wicked: Plead Necessity For 1Sa 13:11, 12
The Wicked: Servants To Joh 8:34 · Rom 6:16
The Wicked: Shall Bear the Shame of Eze 16:52
The Wicked: Tempt Others To Gen 3:6 · 1Ki 16:2 · 1Ki 21:25 · Pro 1:10–14
The Wicked: Throw the Blame of, on God Gen 3:12 · Jer 7:10
The Wicked: Throw the Blame of, on Others Gen 3:12, 13 · Exo 32:22–24
The Wicked: Try to Conceal, from God Gen 3:8, 10 · Job 31:33
The Word of God Keeps From Psa 17:4 · Psa 119:11
To be Hated Deu 7:26 · Psa 119:113
Toil and Sorrow Originated In Gen 3:16, 17, 19 · Job 14:1
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To, Defining and Illustrating Deu 29:18 · 2Ch 12:14 · Job 14:4 · Job 22:5 · Psa 25:11 · Psa 95:10 · Pro 4:23 · Pro 24:8, 9 · Ecc 5:6 · Isa 1:6, 18 · Isa 44:20 · Jer 7:24 · Jer 17:9 · Eze 20:16 · Mat 5:28 · Mat 7:17, 18 · Mat 12:31, 33–35 · Mat 13:24, 25, 38, 39 · Mat 15:2–20 · Mar 3:29 · Luk 6:45 · Luk 12:10 · Joh 8:34, 44 · Rom 5:12–21 · Rom 7:7, 13 · Rom 14:23 · 1Co 5:6 · Eph 2:1, 2 · Heb 3:13 · Heb 12:15 · Jam 1:14, 15 · Jam 2:10, 11 · Jam 4:1–3, 17 · 2Pe 1:4 · 1 Joh 3:4, 6, 8–10, 15 · 1 Joh 5:16, 17
we should Pray to God: To Cleanse Us From Psa 51:2
we should Pray to God: To Deliver Us From Mat 6:13
we should Pray to God: To Forgive Our Exo 34:9 · Luk 11:4
we should Pray to God: To Keep Us From Psa 19:13
we should Pray to God: To Make Us Know Our Job 13:23
we should Pray to God: To Search For, in Our Hearts Psa 139:23, 24
Whatever is not of Faith Is Rom 14:23
when Finished Brings Forth Death Jam 1:15
Works of Darkness Eph 5:11

Sinai
- **A Mountain in the Peninsula East of the Red Sea: The Law Delivered to Moses Upon** Exo 19:3–25 · Exo 20:1 · Exo 24:12–18 · Exo 32:15, 16 · Exo 34:2–4 · Lev 7:38 · Lev 25:1 · Lev 26:46 · Lev 27:34 · Num 3:1 · Deu 4:15 · Deu 5:26 · Deu 29:1 · Deu 33:2 · Neh 9:13 · Psa 68:8, 17 · Mal 4:4 · Act 7:30, 38
- **Figurative** Gal 4:24, 25
- **The People of Israel Arrive At, in Their Wanderings in the Wilderness** Exo 16:1 · Exo 19:2 · Deu 1:2
- **Wilderness of Counted In** Num 26:64
- **Wilderness of Kept the Passover Festival In** Num 9:1–5
- **Wilderness of The People of Israel Journeyed In** Num 10:12

Sincerity by Hezekiah Isa 38:3
Sincerity by Lois and Eunice 2Ti 1:5
Sincerity by Nathanael Joh 1:47
Sincerity by Paul 2Co 1:12
Sincerity by some Men of the Tribe of Zebulun 1Ch 12:33
Sincerity by Timothy 2Ti 1:5

Sincerity
- **A Characteristic of the Doctrines of the Gospel** 1Pe 2:2
- **Blessedness of** Psa 32:2
- **Christ Was an Example of** 1Pe 2:22
- **Does not Exempt from Guilt** Gen 20:1
- **Evil People are Devoid of** Psa 5:9 · Psa 55:21
- **Exhortations To** Psa 34:13 · 1Co 5:8 · 1Pe 2:1

Forgiveness of Enemies Must be Sincere Mat 18:35
Hezekiah Isa 38:3
Jesus Was an Example of 1Pe 2:22
Lois and Eunice 2Ti 1:5
Men of Zebulun 1Ch 12:33
Ministers should be Examples of Tts 2:7
Nathanael Joh 1:47
Opposed to Fleshly Wisdom 2Co 1:12
Paul 2Co 1:12
Pray For, on Behalf of Others Php 1:10
Prayer For, on Behalf of Others Php 1:10
Servants Must Render Honest Service Eph 6:5–7
Servants of should be Examples of Tts 2:7
should Characterise: Our Faith 1Ti 1:5
should Characterise: Our Love to Christ Eph 6:24
should Characterise: Our Love to God 2Co 8:8, 24
should Characterise: Our Love to One Another Rom 12:9 · 1Pe 1:22 · 1 Joh 3:18
should Characterise: Our Service to God Jos 24:14 · Joh 4:23, 24
should Characterise: Our Whole Conduct 2Co 1:12
should Characterise: The Preaching of the Gospel 2Co 2:17 · 1Th 2:3–5
should Characterize: Our Faith 1Ti 1:5
should Characterize: Our Love to One Another Rom 12:9 · 1Pe 1:22 · 1 Joh 3:18
should Characterize: Our Love Toward God 2Co 8:8, 24
should Characterize: Our Love Toward Jesus Eph 6:24
should Characterize: Our Service Toward God Jos 24:14
should Characterize: Our Whole Conduct 2Co 1:12
should Characterize: The Preaching of the Gospel 2Co 2:17 · 1Th 2:3–5
The Gospel Sometimes Preached Without Php 1:16
The Redeemed Rev 14:5
The Wicked Devoid of Psa 5:9 · Psa 55:21
Timothy 2Ti 1:5
Whatever is Done Must be Done With 1Co 10:31
Sinews: General Scriptures Concerning Job 10:11 · Job 30:17 · Isa 48:4 · Eze 37:6, 8
Sinful Thoughts Mat 5:28 · Rom 12:2 · Gal 5:19–21 · Mat 15:19, 20 · 1Co 6:18 · 1Th 4:3–5 · Isa 26:3 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Php 4:8 · Jam 1:14, 15
Singing Col 3:16 · Psa 100:1, 2 · Psa 95:1, 2 · Psa 147:1 · Jam 5:13 · Act 16:25 · Zep 3:17 · Psa 104:33 · 1Co 14:15 · Psa 105:2
Singing New Songs Psa 98:1 · Psa 40:3 · Rev 5:9 · Psa 96:1 · Isa 42:10
Single Parents Psa 68:5 · Jer 1:5 · Isa 54:5 · Pro 22:6 · Pro 3:5, 6
Single Women 1Co 6:19 · Tts 2:3 · 1Ti 2:9 · Gen 2:18 · 1Co 7:7 · 1Co 11:9 · Php 4:3
Singleness 1Co 7:8 · 1Co 7:32 · Php 4:11–13
Sinim: An Unknown Land, Conjectured by some Authorities to be China Isa 49:12
Sinites: A Tribe of Canaanites Gen 10:17 · 1Ch 1:15
Sinlessness: General Scriptures Concerning Psa 119:3 · Act 24:16 · Php 1:9–11 · 1Th 3:13 · 1Th 5:23 · 1Pe 4:1, 2 · 1 Joh 1:8, 10 · 1 Joh 3:6, 9
Sinners 1 Joh 1:9 · Rom 3:23 · Rom 6:23 · Mar 2:17 · Rom 5:8 · Ecc 7:20 · Rev 21:8 · 2Pe 3:9 · Mat 6:24 · 1 Joh 5:16
Sinning Jam 4:17 · 1 Joh 3:6 · 1 Joh 2:4 · Rom 10:9 · Heb 10:26, 27 · Act 3:19 · 2Pe 3:9
Sin-Offering for Sins of Ignorance Lev 4:2, 13, 22, 27
Sin-Offering was a Most Holy Sacrifice Lev 6:25, 29
Sin-Offering was Eaten by the Priests in a Holy Place, when Its Blood Had Lev 6:26, 29, 30
Sin-Offering was Killed in the Same Place As the Burnt-Offering Lev 4:24 · Lev 6:25
Sin-Offering was Typical of Christ's Sacrifice 2Co 5:21 · Heb 13:11–13
Sin-Offering
Aaron Rebuked for Burning and not Eating That of The Lev 10:16–18 · Lev 9:9, 15
At the Consecration of Levites Num 8:8
At the Consecration of Priests Exo 29:10, 14 · Lev 8:14
At the Expiration of a Nazarite's Vow Num 6:14
Consisted of a Female Kid or Female Lamb for a Private Person Lev 4:28, 32
Consisted of a Male Kid for a Ruler Lev 4:23
Consisted of a Young Bullock for Priests Lev 4:3 · Lev 9:2, 8 · Lev 16:3, 6
Consisted of a Young Bullock or He-Goat for the Congregation Lev 4:14 · Lev 16:9 · 2Ch 29:23
Fat of the Inside, Kidneys, Burned on the Altar of Burnt Lev 4:8–10, 19, 26, 31 · Lev 9:10
Garments Sprinkled With the Blood of, to be Washed Lev 6:27
Laws Respecting the Vessels Used for Boiling the Flesh of Lev 6:28
On the Day of Atonement Lev 16:3, 9
Probable Origin of Gen 4:4, 7
Sins of the offerer Transferred To, by Imposition of Hands Lev 4:4, 15, 24, 29 · 2Ch 29:23
The Blood of for a Priest of for the Congregation, Put Upon the Horns of Lev 4:25, 30
The Blood of for a Priest or for the Congregation, Brought by the Priest Lev 4:5, 16
The Blood of for a Priest or for the Congregation, Sprinkled Seven Times Lev 4:6, 17
The Blood of in Every Case Poured at the Foot of the Altar of Burnt Lev 4:7 · Lev 18:25, 30 · Lev 9:9
Whatever Touched the Flesh of, Was Rendered Holy Lev 6:27
when for a Priest or the Congregation, the Skin, Carcass, Lev 4:11, 12, 21 · Lev 6:30 · Lev 9:11
Sins Jam 4:17 · Mat 12:31 · Gal 5:19–21 · Rom 3:23 · Isa 1:18 · Rom 6:23 · 1 Joh 1:7 · Pro 28:13 · Psa 32:5 · Luk 12:10
Sins of the Father Deu 24:16 · Eze 18:19, 20 · Num 14:18 · Exo 20:5 · Deu 5:9 · Joh 9:1–3 · Rom 6:23 · Rom 3:23 · 2Co 5:17 · Rom 12:19
Sins of the Flesh 1 Joh 2:15–17 · Gal 5:19–21 · Rom 8:7 · Rom 8:13 · 1 Joh 2:4–6 · Gal 5:24 · 1Th 4:3–5 · Jam 4:4 · Eph 5:18 · Joh 3:6
Sion: A Name of Mount Hermon Deu 4:48
Siphmoth: A City of the Tribe of Judah 1Sa 30:28
Sippai
A Philistine Giant 1Ch 20:4
Called Saph 2Sa 21:18
Sirah: The Name of a Well 2Sa 3:26
Sirion: Sidonian Name of Mount Hermon Deu 3:9 · Psa 29:6
Sisamai: Son of Eleasah 1Ch 2:40
Sisera
Captain of a Canaanite Army, Defeated by Barak; Killed by Jael Jdg 4:1 · Jdg 5:20–31 · 1Sa 12:9 · Psa 83:9
One of the Nethinim Ezr 2:53 · Neh 7:55
Sisterly Love 1Co 13:13 · Joh 15:13 · Joh 13:34 · 1Pe 4:8 · 1 Joh 4:20 · Pro 17:17 · Mat 5:44 · Joh 3:16 · Gal 2:20 · Pro 7:4
Sisters Pro 3:15 · Pro 7:4 · Pro 3:17 · Gen 12:13 · 1Ti 5:8 · Ecc 4:9, 10 · Jam 5:16 · Mat 12:50 · Mat 5:22 · Mat 18:35
Sitnah: A Name Given by Isaac to a Particular Well where Strife had Occurred Gen 26:21
Sitting at Jesus Feet Luk 10:39 · Mar 14:3 · Jam 4:6
Sivan: Third Month (June) Est 8:9
Skepticism of Pharaoh Exo 5:2
Skepticism of Thomas Joh 20:25–28
Skepticism: General Scriptures Concerning Job 21:15 · Job 22:17 · Psa 14:1 · Psa 53:1 · Zep 1:12 · Mal 3:14
Skin for Covering the Tabernacle Exo 25:5 · Num 4:8–14
Skin
Clothes of Gen 3:21
Diseases of Lev 13:38, 39 · Deu 28:27 · Job 7:5
Slander is a Deceitful Work Psa 52:2
Slander is Destructive Pro 11:9
Slander is Venomous Psa 140:3 · Ecc 10:11

Slander of David, by his Enemies Psa 31:13 · Psa 35:21 · Psa 41:5 · Psa 64:3 · Psa 140:3
Slander of Jeremiah, by the Jews Jer 18:18
Slander of Jesus, by the Jews Falsely Charging That he Was a Winebibber (Wino) Mat 11:19
Slander of Mephiboseth, by Ziba 2Sa 16:3 · 2Sa 19:24–30
Slander of Naboth, by Jezebel 1Ki 21:9–14
Slander
- **A Characteristic of the Devil** Rev 12:10
- **An Abomination to God** Pro 6:16, 19
- **Blessed in Enduring** Mat 5:11
- **Causes Anger** Pro 25:23
- **Characterized As Avoiding** Psa 15:1, 3
- **Children of Belial** 1Ki 21:13
- **Christ Was Exposed To** Psa 35:11 · Mat 26:60
- **Comes from the Evil Heart** Mat 15:19 · Luk 6:45
- **David's Enemies** Psa 31:13
- **Doeg** 1Sa 22:9–11
- **Effects of Deadly Wounds** Pro 18:8 · Pro 26:22
- **Effects of Discord Among Brethren** Pro 6:19
- **Effects of Murder** Psa 31:13 · Eze 22:9
- **Effects of Separating Friends** Pro 16:28 · Pro 17:9
- **Effects of Strife** Pro 26:20
- **End of, is Mischievous Madness** Ecc 10:13
- **Enemies of Paul** Act 17:7
- **Enemies of Stephen** Act 6:11
- **Enemies of the Jews** Ezr 4:7–16
- **Evil People Addicted To** Psa 50:20
- **Forbidden** Exo 23:1 · Eph 4:31 · Jam 4:11
- **Gashmu** Neh 6:6
- **Haman** Est 3:8
- **Hypocrites Addicted To** Pro 11:9
- **Hypocrites Habitually** Pro 11:9
- **Idleness Leads To** 1Ti 5:13
- **Illustrated** Pro 12:18 · Pro 25:18
- **Includes: Babbling** Ecc 10:11
- **Includes: Backbiting** Rom 1:30 · 2Co 12:20
- **Includes: Bearing False Witness** Exo 20:16 · Deu 5:20 · Luk 3:14
- **Includes: Defaming** Jer 20:10 · 1Co 4:13
- **Includes: Evil Speaking** Psa 41:5 · Psa 109:20
- **Includes: Evil Surmising** 1Ti 6:4
- **Includes: Judging Charitably** Jam 4:11, 12
- **Includes: Raising False Reports** Exo 23:1
- **Includes: Repeating Matters** Pro 17:9
- **Includes: Tale-Bearing** Lev 19:16
- **Includes: Tattling** 1Ti 5:13
- **Includes: Whispering** Rom 1:29 · 2Co 12:20
- **Jeremiah's Enemies** Jer 38:4
- **Jews** Mat 11:18, 19
- **Joseph by Potiphar's Wife** Gen 39:14–18
- **Laban's Sons** Gen 31:1
- **Men Shall Give Account For** Mat 12:36 · Jam 1:26
- **Ministers Exposed To** Rom 3:8 · 2Co 6:8
- **Minister's Wives should Avoid** 1Ti 3:11
- **Often Arises from Hatred** Psa 41:7 · Psa 109:3
- **People Shall Give Account For** Mat 12:36
- **Priests** Mar 15:3
- **Princes of Ammon** 2Sa 10:3
- **Punishment For** Deu 19:16–21 · Psa 101:5
- **Rulers Exposed To** 2Pe 2:10 · Jde 1:8
- **Saints Exposed To** Psa 38:12 · Psa 109:2 · 1Pe 4:4
- **Saints should Keep Their Tongues From** Psa 34:13 · 1Pe 3:10
- **Saints should Lay Aside** Eph 4:31
- **Saints: Blessed in Enduring** Mat 5:11
- **Saints: Characterised As Avoiding** Psa 15:1, 3
- **Saints: should be Warned Against** Tts 3:1, 2
- **Genius of, from God** Exo 31:3–5 · Exo 35:30–35 · Isa 54:16
- **Jewish, Carried Away Captive to Babylon** 2Ki 24:14 · Jer 24:1
- **Saints: should Give No Occasion For** 1Pe 2:12 · 1Pe 3:16
- **Saints: should Keep Their Tongue From** Psa 34:13 · 1Pe 3:10
- **Saints: should Lay Aside** Eph 4:31 · 1Pe 2:1
- **Saints: should Return Good For** 1Co 4:13
- **Servants of God Exposed To** Rom 3:8 · 2Co 6:8
- **should be Discountenanced With Anger** Pro 25:23
- **should be Warned Against** Tts 3:1, 2
- **should Give No Occasion For** 1Pe 2:12 · 1Pe 3:16
- **should not be Listened To** 1Sa 24:9
- **should Return Good For** 1Co 4:13
- **Tertullus** Act 24:2, 5
- **That he Blasphemed** Mar 14:64 · Joh 5:18
- **That he had a Demon** Joh 8:48, 52 · Joh 10:20
- **That he Was a King** Luk 23:2 · Joh 18:37 · Joh 19:1–5
- **That he Was Seditious** Luk 22:65 · Luk 23:5
- **The Land of Canaan Misrepresented by the Spies** Num 14:36
- **The Nearest Relations Exposed To** Psa 50:20
- **The Tongue of, is a Scourge** Job 5:21
- **The Wicked Addicted To** Psa 50:20 · Jer 6:28 · Jer 9:4
- **The Wicked Love** Psa 52:4
- **They Who Indulge In, are Fools** Pro 10:18
- **They Who Indulge In, not to be Trusted** Jer 9:4
- **Those Who Indulge In, are Fools** Pro 10:18
- **Unclassified Scriptures Relating To** Exo 23:1 · Deu 22:13–19 · Job 5:21 · Psa 41:6–9 · Psa 50:20 · Psa 101:5 · Pro 10:18 · Pro 25:23 · Jer 6:28 · Jer 9:4 · Rom 1:29, 30 · 1Co 4:13 · 1Co 6:10 · 2Co 12:20 · Jam 4:11 · 1Pe 2:1 · 2Pe 2:10
- **Wicked People Love** Psa 52:4
- **Witnesses Against Christ** Mat 26:59–61
- **The Manufacturers of Idols** Isa 41:7 · Isa 44:12
- **The Philistines** 1Sa 13:19
- **Tubal-Cain** Gen 4:22

Smoke: Figurative Isa 6:4 · Hos 13:3
- **Wives of God's Servants should Avoid** 1Ti 3:11
- **Women Warned Against** Tts 2:3
- **Ziba** 2Sa 16:3

Slavery Exo 21:16 · Gal 5:1 · Exo 21:20 · Gal 3:28 · 1Pe 2:18 · Phm 1:16 · Luk 4:18 · 1Pe 2:16 · Deu 24:7 · 1Co 7:21
Sleep of Jesus Mat 8:24 · Mar 4:38 · Luk 8:23
Sleep of the Sluggard (Very Lazy Person) Pro 6:9, 10
Sleep
- **A Symbol of Death** Job 14:12 · Mat 9:24 · Mar 5:39 · Luk 8:52 · Joh 11:11, 12 · 1Th 4:14
- **from God** Psa 127:2

Sleeping with a Woman Deu 22:22 · Exo 22:16 · 1Co 7:2 · 1Co 5:9 · Gen 6:2
Sleeplessness Psa 4:8 · Pro 3:24 · Rom 12:2 · Jam 1:5–7 · Luk 5:16 · 2Co 6:4, 5
Slime used at Babel Gen 11:3
Slime used in Noah's Ark Gen 6:14
Slime used in the Ark (Small Basket) of Moses when he Was an Infant Exo 2:3
Slime
- **Flammable** Isa 34:9
- **The Valley of Siddim Afforded** Gen 14:10

Sling used for Throwing Stones Pro 26:8
Sling used in War Jdg 20:16 · 2Ki 3:25 · 2Ch 26:14
Sling
- **David Kills Goliath With A** 1Sa 17:40–50
- **Dextrous Use of** Jdg 20:16

Sloth Pro 13:4 · Pro 12:24 · 2Th 3:10 · Col 3:23 · Pro 15:19 · Ecc 10:18 · Rom 12:11 · Pro 21:25, 26 · Pro 19:15 · Mat 25:26
Slothfulness: General Scriptures Concerning Pro 6:6–11 · Pro 10:4, 5, 26 · Pro 12:24, 27 · Pro 13:4 · Pro 15:19 · Pro 18:9 · Pro 19:15, 24 · Pro 20:4 · Pro 21:25 · Pro 22:13 · Pro 23:21 · Pro 24:30–34 · Pro 26:13–16 · Ecc 10:18 · Isa 56:10 · Mat 25:26, 27 · Rom 12:11 · 2Th 3:10–12 · Heb 6:12
Smyrna: One of the Seven Congregations In Rev 1:11 · Rev 2:8
Snail
- **Forbidden As Food** Lev 11:30
- **Perishable** Psa 58:8

Topical Index — Smith–Spiteful People

Smith
- **Bezaleel** Exo 31:1–11

Snakes Luk 10:19 · Mat 10:16 · Mic 7:17 · Pro 23:32 · Act 28:3–5 · Joh 3:14 · Gen 3:1 · Num 21:8, 9 · Gen 3:15 · Mat 23:33
Snare of the Devices of Evil People to Deceive the Righteous Psa 91:3 · Jer 5:26
Snare of the Evils in Life of Wicked People Job 18:8–10
Snare: General Scriptures Concerning Amo 3:5
Sneaky People Tts 1:16 · 1Pe 5:8–10 · 2Pe 2:3 · 1Pe 4:12 · Jam 1:5 · 1Ti 6:12
Snow in Palestine 2Sa 23:20
Snow in Uz Job 6:16 · Job 9:30 · Job 37:6
Snow of Purity Psa 51:7 · Isa 1:18 · Lam 4:7
Snow: On Mount Lebanon Jer 18:14
Snuffdishes in the Tabernacle Exo 25:38
Snuffers: Provided for the Lamps in the Temple 1Ki 7:50 · 2Ki 12:13 · 2Ki 25:14 · Jer 52:18
So: King of Egypt 2Ki 17:4
Soap: A Washing Compound Jer 2:22 · Mal 3:2
Sober-mindedness 1Pe 5:8 · 1Pe 4:7 · 1Pe 1:13 · Tts 2:6 · 1Ti 3:2 · Tts 2:2 · Rom 12:2 · Eph 5:18 · 1Th 5:6 · 2Ti 1:7
Sobriety with Prayer 1Pe 4:7
Sobriety with Watchfulness 1Th 5:6
Sobriety
- **Commanded** 1Pe 1:13 · 1Pe 5:8
- **Motive For** 1Pe 4:7 · 1Pe 5:8
- **Motives To** 1Pe 4:7 · 1Pe 5:8
- **Required in Aged Men** Tts 2:2
- **Required in all Saints** 1Th 5:6, 8
- **Required in God's Servants** 1Ti 3:2, 3 · Tts 1:8
- **Required in Ministers** 1Ti 3:2, 3 · Tts 1:8
- **Required in Wives of Ministers** 1Ti 3:11
- **Required in Wives of Servants of God** 1Ti 3:11
- **Required in Young Men** Tts 2:6
- **Required in Young Women** Tts 2:4
- **The Gospel Designed to Teach** Tts 2:11, 12
- **we should Estimate Our Character and Talents With** Rom 12:3
- **we should Live In** Tts 2:12
- **Women should Exhibit in Dress** 1Ti 2:9
- **Women should Exhibit, in Dress** 1Ti 2:9

Socho: Son of Heber 1Ch 4:18
Social and Family Prayer
- **Abram** Gen 12:5, 8
- **Christ Promises to be Present At** Mat 18:20
- **Cornelius** Act 10:2
- **David** 2Sa 6:20
- **Jacob** Gen 35:2, 3, 7
- **Job** Job 1:5
- **Joshua** Jos 24:15
- **Paul** Act 20:36 · Act 21:5
- **Paul and Silas** Act 16:25
- **Promise of Answers To** Mat 18:19
- **Punishment for Neglecting** Jer 10:25
- **The Disciples** Act 1:13, 14

Social Drinking Pro 20:1 · Eph 5:18 · Isa 5:22 · Hab 2:15 · 1Pe 5:8 · Rom 12:2 · Deu 14:26 · 1Co 5:11
Social Injustice Psa 64:6 · Gal 3:28 · Mic 6:8 · Isa 1:17 · Lev 19:15 · Eze 16:49, 50 · Jam 1:27 · Jer 22:3 · Pro 15:1 · Zec 7:9, 10
Social Justice Isa 1:17 · Zec 7:9, 10 · Mic 6:8 · Jer 22:3 · Pro 31:8, 9 · Psa 82:3 · Mat 7:12 · Lev 19:15 · 1 Joh 3:17, 18 · Jam 1:27
Socoh
- **A City in the Mountains of the Tribe of Judah** Jos 15:48
- **Also Called Shocho, Shochoh, Shoco, Sochoh: A City of the Tribe of Judah** Jos 15:35 · 1Sa 17:1
- **Also Called Shocho, Shochoh, Shoco, Sochoh: Captured by Philistines** 2Ch 28:18
- **Also Called Shocho, Shochoh, Shoco, Sochoh: One of Solomon's Commissaries In** 1Ki 4:10
- **Also Called Shocho, Shochoh, Shoco, Sochoh: Rebuilt and Fortified by Rehoboam** 2Ch 11:7

Sodi: A Man of the Tribe of Zebulun Num 13:10
Sodom of Wickedness Deu 23:17 · Deu 32:32 · Isa 1:10 · Eze 16:46–56
Sodom
- **Abraham's Intercession For** Gen 18:16–33
- **Destroyed on Account of the Wickedness of the People** Gen 19:1–29 · Deu 29:23 · Isa 13:19 · Jer 49:18 · Jer 50:40 · Lam 4:6 · Amo 4:11 · Zep 2:9 · Mat 10:15 · Luk 17:29 · Rom 9:29 · 2Pe 2:6
- **King of, Joins Other Kings of the Nations Resisting the Invasion of Chedorlaomer** Gen 14:1–12
- **Lot Lived In** Gen 13:12
- **Situated on the Plain of the Jordan River** Gen 13:10
- **The Southeastern Limit of the Canaanites** Gen 10:19
- **Wickedness of the Inhabitants of** Gen 13:13 · Gen 19:4–13 · Deu 32:32 · Isa 3:9 · Jer 23:14 · Lam 4:6 · Eze 16:46, 48, 49 · Jde 1:7

Sodomites
- **A Proverbial Term of Reproach Applied to Those Who Practiced Sodomy** Deu 23:17 · 1Ki 14:24 · 1Ki 15:12 · 1Ki 22:46 · 2Ki 23:7 · Job 36:14
- **And is Applied to Males** Deu 23:17
- **And is the Translation of a Hebrew Feminine Form of the Word Translated Elsewhere | Sodomite|** Hos 4:14
- **Destroyed by Fire As a Judgement** Gen 19:24, 25
- **The Word |Harlot| (| Shrine Prostitute|) Appears In** Gen 38:21, 22
- **To be Judged According to Opportunity** Mat 11:24 · Luk 10:12
- **Wickedness of** Gen 19:4–14

Sodomy: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 19:5–8 · Exo 22:19 · Lev 18:22, 23 · Lev 20:13, 15, 16 · Deu 23:17 · Deu 27:21 · Jdg 19:22 · 1Ki 14:24 · 1Ki 15:12 · 1Ki 22:46 · 2Ki 23:7 · Rom 1:24, 26, 27 · 1Co 6:9 · 1Ti 1:9, 10
Soldering: General Scriptures Concerning Isa 41:7
Soldiers of the Christian Eph 6:11–17 · 2Ti 2:3
Soldiers of the Divine Protection Isa 59:16, 17
Soldiers
- **Come to John** Luk 3:14
- **Cowards Excused from Duty As** Deu 20:8 · Jdg 7:3
- **Crucified Jesus** Mat 27:27, 31–37 · Mar 15:16–24 · Joh 19:23, 24
- **Dressed in Scarlet** Nah 2:3
- **Guard Prisoners** Act 12:4–6 · Act 28:16
- **Guard the Gravesite of Jesus** Mat 27:65 · Mat 28:11–15
- **Jesus Called Captain of Our Salvation** Heb 2:10
- **Levies of, in the Ratio of One Man to Ten Subject to Duty** Jdg 20:10
- **Maintain the Peace** Act 21:31–35
- **Military Enrollment of Israel in the Wilderness of Sinai** Num 1:1 · Num 2:1
- **Mock Jesus** Mat 27:27–31 · Mar 15:16–20 · Luk 23:11, 36, 37
- **Officers Concerned in the Betrayal of Jesus** Luk 22:4
- **On the Plains of Moab** Num 26:1
- **Others Exempt from Service** Deu 20:5–9 · Deu 24:5
- **Perform Escort Duty** Act 21:31–33, 35 · Act 22:24–28 · Act 23:23, 31–33 · Act 27:1, 31, 42, 43 · Act 28:16
- **Their Duty As Sentinels** Act 12:19

Solidarity Gal 3:28 · 1Co 12:13 · 1Co 1:10 · Rom 12:16 · 1Pe 3:8 · 1Co 12:26 · Psa 133:1 · Col 3:14 · Mat 5:9 · 1Co 3:9
Solitude Mat 6:6 · Luk 5:15, 16 · Luk 6:12 · Mar 6:31 · Mat 14:23
Solomon is Visited by the Queen of Sheba 1Ki 10:1–13 · 2Ch 9:1–12
Solomon
- **A |Type| of Christ** Psa 45:2–17
- **An Ancestor of Joseph** Mat 1:6
- **Anointed King a Second Time** 1Ch 29:22
- **Beloved of God** 2Sa 12:24
- **Builds Another House for Pharaoh's Daughter** 1Ki 7:8–12 · 1Ki 9:24 · 2Ch 8:11 · Ecc 2:4
- **Builds his House, the Forest of Lebanon** 1Ki 7:2–7
- **Builds his Palace** 1Ki 3:1 · 1Ki 7:1, 8 · 1Ki 9:10 · 2Ch 7:11 · 2Ch 8:1 · Ecc 2:4
- **Builds Idolatrous Temples** 1Ki 11:1–8 · 2Ki 23:13
- **Builds Millo** 1Ki 9:15–19 · 2Ch 9:25
- **Builds the Temple** 1Ki 5:1 · 1Ki 6:1 · 1Ki 9:10 · 1Ch 6:10 · 2Ch 2:1 ·

2Ch 3:1 · 2Ch 4:1 · 2Ch 7:11 · Jer 52:20 · Act 7:1
Cedes some Inferior Cities to Hiram 1Ki 9:10–13 · 2Ch 8:2
Commerce of 1Ki 9:28 · 1Ki 10:11, 12, 22, 28, 29 · 2Ch 1:16, 17 · 2Ch 8:17, 18 · 2Ch 9:13–22, 28
Covenant Renewed in a Vision After the Dedication of the Temple 1Ki 9:1–9 · 2Ch 7:12–22
Death of 2Ch 9:29–31
Dedicates the Temple 1Ki 8:1 · 2Ch 6:1
Divides his Kingdom Into Subsistence Departments 1Ki 4:7–23, 27, 28
Drinking Vessels of his Houses 1Ki 10:21 · 2Ch 9:20
Extent of his Dominions 1Ki 4:21, 24 · 1Ki 8:65 · 2Ch 7:8 · 2Ch 9:26
Has Seven-Hundred Wives and Three-Hundred Concubines 1Ki 11:3 · Deu 17:17
His Idolatry 1Ki 3:3, 4 · 2Ki 23:13 · Neh 13:26
His Prayer for Wisdom, and his Vision 1Ki 3:5–14 · 2Ch 1:7–12
His Purveyors 1Ki 4:7–19
His Rigorous Reign 1Ki 2:1
Imports Apes and Peacocks 1Ki 10:22
Ivory Throne of 1Ki 7:7 · 1Ki 10:18–20
Justice of, Illustrated in his Judgment of the Two Prostitutes 1Ki 3:16–28
Marries One of Pharaoh's Daughters 1Ki 3:1
Military Equipment of 1Ki 4:26, 28 · 1Ki 10:16, 17, 26, 28 · 2Ch 1:14 · 2Ch 9:25 · Deu 17:15, 16
Musicians and Musical Instruments of his Court 1Ki 10:12 · 2Ch 9:11 · Ecc 2:8
Named Jedidiah, by Nathan the Prophet 2Sa 12:24, 25
Officers of 1Ki 2:35 · 1Ki 4:1–19 · 2Ch 8:9, 10
Oppressions of 1Ki 12:4 · 2Ch 10:4
Piety of 1Ki 3:5–15 · 1Ki 4:29 · 1Ki 8:1
Plants Vineyards and Orchards of all Kinds of Fruit Trees; Makes Pools Ecc 2:4–6
Porches of Judgment 1Ki 7:7
Presents Received By 1Ki 10:10 · 2Ch 9:9, 23, 24
Prophecies Concerning 2Sa 7:12–16 · 1Ki 11:9–13 · 1Ch 17:11–14 · 1Ch 28:6, 7 · Psa 132:11
Provides an Armory 1Ki 10:16, 17
Receives Tribute (Taxes) 1Ki 4:21 · 1Ki 9:21 · 2Ch 8:8
Reigns for Forty Years 2Ch 9:30
Renews the Courses of the Priests and Levites 2Ch 8:12–16 · 2Ch 35:4 · Neh 12:45
Son of David by Bath-Sheba 2Sa 12:24 · 1Ki 1:13, 17, 21
Succeeds David to the Throne of Israel 1Ki 1:11–48 · 1Ki 2:12 · 1Ch 23:1 · 1Ch 28:1 · Ecc 1:12
The Splendor of his Court 1Ki 10:5–9, 12 · 2Ch 9:3–8 · Ecc 2:9 · Mat 6:29 · Luk 12:27
Their Influence Over Him 1Ki 11:4
Wealth of 1Ki 9:1 · 1Ki 10:10, 14, 15, 23, 27 · 2Ch 1:15 · 2Ch 9:1, 9, 13, 24, 27 · Ecc 1:16
Wisdom and Fame of 1Ki 4:29–34 · 1Ki 10:3, 4, 8, 23, 24 · 1Ch 29:24, 25 · 2Ch 9:2–7, 22, 23 · Ecc 1:16 · Mat 12:42
Solomon's Porch: (Portico): A Part of the Outer Courtyard of the Temple Joh 10:23 · Act 3:11 · Act 5:12
Solving Problems Pro 3:5 · Pro 3:6 · Php 4:13
Son of a Person's Relation to God Exo 4:22
Son of God 1 Joh 5:20 · Joh 3:16 · Luk 1:35 · Psa 2:7 · Rom 8:14 · Joh 5:18 · Joh 20:31 · Mat 14:33 · Heb 1:3 · Joh 14:6
Song of Moses and the Lamb Rev 15:3, 4
Song of Redemption Rev 5:9, 10
Song of the Redeemed Rev 14:2
Song
A New Psa 33:3 · Psa 40:3
Didactic Deu 32:1
Impersonation of the Church (?) Songs 1:1
Solomon Wrote One-Thousand and Five 1Ki 4:32
Spiritual, Singing of, Enjoined Eph 5:19 · Col 3:16
Sung at the Passover Meal Mat 26:30 · Mar 14:26
War Exo 15:1–21 · Num 21:27–30 · Jdg 5:1 · 2Sa 1:19–27 · 2Sa 22:1
Songs Psa 28:7 · Psa 40:3 · Psa 16:11 · Eph 5:19 · Pro 31:6, 7
Son-In-Law
Faithful, Peter Mar 1:29, 30 · Luk 4:38
Unjust, Jacob Gen 30:37–42
Sons Psa 127:3–5 · Joh 3:16 · Rom 8:14 · Pro 22:6 · Pro 15:20 · Jos 1:9 · Act 2:38 · 2Co 6:18 · 1Co 16:14 · Deu 31:6
Soothsayers Lev 19:31 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Act 16:16 · Dan 2:27, 28 · Lev 19:26 · Rev 21:8 · Isa 47:13–15 · Mic 5:12 · 2Co 11:14
Soothsaying Isa 8:19 · Act 16:16–18 · Lev 20:6 · Eze 21:21 · Lev 19:26
Sopater: A Christian of Berea Act 20:4
Sophereth: A Servant of Solomon Whose Descendants Returned from Babylonian Captivity to Jerusalem Ezr 2:55 · Neh 7:57
Sorcerers Rev 21:8 · Exo 22:18 · Lev 19:31
Sorcery by Entrails Eze 21:21
Sorcery by Images 2Ki 23:24 · Eze 21:21
Sorcery by Rods Hos 4:12
Sorcery
Belongs to the Works of the Flesh Gal 5:20
Books of, Destroyed Act 19:19
Denounced Isa 8:19 · Mal 3:5
Diviners Will be Confounded Mic 3:7
Divining by Familiar Spirits (Mediums or Spiritists) Lev 20:27 · 1Ch 10:13 · 2Ch 33:6 · Isa 8:19 · Isa 19:3 · Isa 29:4
Forbidden Lev 19:26–28, 31 · Lev 20:6 · Deu 18:9–14
Messages of, False Eze 21:29 · Zec 10:2 · 2Th 2:9
Practiced by Astrologers Jer 10:2 · Mic 3:6, 7
Practiced by Balaam Num 22:6 · Num 23:23 · Num 22:1 · Num 23:1
Practiced by Belshazzar Dan 5:7, 15
Practiced by Charlatan Jews Act 19:13
Practiced by Elymas (Bar-Jesus) Act 13:8
Practiced by False Prophets Jer 14:14 · Jer 27:9 · Jer 29:8, 9 · Eze 13:6–9 · Eze 22:28 · Mat 24:24
Practiced by Jezebel 2Ki 9:22
Practiced by Simon the Sorcerer (Magus) Act 8:9 · Act 11:1
Practiced by Sons of Sceva Act 19:14, 15
Practiced by the Babylonians Isa 47:9–13 · Eze 21:21, 22 · Dan 2:2, 10, 27
Practiced by the Egyptians Isa 19:3, 11, 12
Practiced by the Girl at Philippi Act 16:16
Practiced by the Magicians Exo 7:11, 22 · Exo 8:7, 18
Practiced by the Ninevites Nah 3:4, 5
Punishment For Exo 22:18 · Lev 20:27 · Deu 13:5
Saul Consulted the Witch of Endor 1Sa 28:7–25
To Cease Eze 12:23, 24 · Eze 13:23 · Mic 5:12
Vainness of Isa 44:25
Wickedness of 1Sa 15:23
Sorek: Valley of Jdg 16:4
Sorrel: A Color Zec 1:8
Sorrow for Sin 2Co 7:10, 11
Sorrow of David for Absalom 2Sa 18:33 · 2Sa 19:1–8
Sorrow of Hannah 1Sa 1:15
Sorrow of Jeremiah Lam 1:12
Sorrow of Jesus Isa 53:11 · Mat 26:37–44 · Mar 14:34–42 · Luk 22:42–44
Sorrow of Mary and Martha Joh 11:19–40
Sorrow of the Lost Mat 8:12 · Mat 13:42, 50 · Mat 22:13 · Mat 24:51 · Mat 25:30 · Luk 13:28 · Luk 16:23
Sorrow
|Sorrow and Sighing Will Flee Away| Isa 35:10
from Bereavement for Benjamin Gen 43:14
from Bereavement of Jacob for Joseph Gen 37:34, 35
God Takes Notice of Hagar's Gen 21:17–20
God Takes Notice of the Israelites Exo 3:7–10
No Sorrow in Heaven Rev 21:4
Sosipater: A Jewish Relative of Paul Rom 16:21
Sosthenes
A Christian With Whom Paul Wrote the First Letter to the Corinthians 1Co 1:1
Chief Ruler of the Synagogue in Corinth Act 18:17

Sotai: A Servant of Solomon Whose Descendents Returned from Babylonian Captivity to Jerusalem Ezr 2:55 · Neh 7:57
Soul Sleep Psa 115:17 · Dan 12:2 · Joh 5:28, 29 · Psa 146:4 · Joh 3:13 · Ecc 12:7 · Psa 6:5 · Mat 27:52
Soul Ties 1Co 6:16 · 1Sa 18:1 · Heb 4:12 · 1Co 6:18 · Gen 2:24 · Gen 34:1–3 · Mat 5:28 · Heb 13:4 · 1Th 5:23
Soul Winning Pro 11:30 · Mat 28:19 · Dan 12:3 · Mar 16:15 · Rom 6:23 · Joh 15:16 · Rom 3:23 · Rom 5:8 · Rom 10:9 · Mat 10:32
Souls Eze 18:4 · Mat 10:28 · Ecc 12:7
Sound Doctrine Tts 1:9 · Tts 2:1 · 2Ti 4:2–4 · 2Ti 3:16 · 1Ti 1:10 · 1Ti 6:3–5 · 2Ti 1:13 · 1Ti 4:16 · 2Pe 1:20, 21 · 1 Joh 4:1
Sound Mind Rom 12:2 · 1Pe 1:13 · 1 Joh 4:18 · Php 4:8 · 1Co 2:16 · Isa 26:3 · 2Ti 1:6, 7 · Joh 14:26 · Gal 5:19–21 · 2Co 11:3
Sounding in Navigation Act 27:28
South Africa Pro 14:31 · Isa 13:16 · Ecc 4:14–16 · Mat 12:25
Sovereignty Psa 115:3 · 1Ch 29:11, 12 · Job 42:2 · Pro 16:9 · Pro 19:21 · Isa 46:9, 10 · Dan 4:35 · Psa 103:19 · Rom 8:28 · Psa 135:6
Sower
- **Figurative** Psa 126:5 · Pro 11:18 · Isa 32:20 · Hos 8:7 · Hos 10:12 · Gal 6:7, 8
- **Parable of The** Mat 13:3–8 · Mar 4:3–20 · Luk 8:5–8
- **Sowing** Ecc 11:4 · Isa 28:25

Sowing a Seed Gal 6:7 · 2Co 9:6 · Gal 6:8 · Eph 6:8 · 1Co 9:11
Sowing and Reaping Gal 6:7 · 2Co 9:6–8 · Luk 6:38 · 2Co 9:10, 11 · Pro 22:8 · Mal 3:10 · Psa 126:5, 6 · Gal 6:6 · Hos 8:7 · Job 4:8
Sowing Discord Rom 16:17, 18 · Pro 6:19 · Jam 4:11 · Pro 6:14 · Mat 5:9 · Pro 17:9 · Tts 3:9–11 · Eph 5:11 · Gal 6:1 · Gal 5:19–21
Sowing Seeds 2Co 9:6 · Gal 6:7 · Ecc 11:6 · Pro 11:24, 25 · Luk 8:11 · Gen 26:12 · Luk 8:15 · Gal 6:8 · Luk 8:5 · Gen 8:22
Space Heb 11:3 · Oba 1:4 · Gen 1:1 · Isa 40:22
Spain: Paul Plans to Visit Rom 15:24, 28
Span: About Nine or Ten Inches Exo 28:16 · Exo 39:9
Spanking your Child Pro 13:24 · Eph 6:4 · Pro 29:15 · Pro 23:13, 14 · Pro 19:18 · Heb 12:11 · Pro 29:17 · Pro 22:15 · Col 3:21
Sparrow
- **Nests of** Psa 84:3
- **Two, Sold for a Farthing** Mat 10:29 · Luk 12:6

Speaking
- **Evil** Exo 22:28 · Job 19:18 · Psa 10:7, 8 · Psa 12:3, 4 · Psa 34:13 · Psa 35:21 · Psa 41:5–9 · Psa 52:2–4 · Psa 59:12 · Psa 64:2–5 · Psa 69:12, 26 · Psa 70:3 · Psa 102:8 · Psa 106:33 · Psa 119:23 · Psa 120:1–7 · Psa 140:3, 11 · Pro 4:24 · Pro 6:16–19 · Pro 8:13 · Pro 10:11, 19, 31, 32 · Pro 11:11 · Pro 12:5, 6, 13, 17–19 · Pro 13:3 · Pro 14:25 · Pro 15:1, 4, 28 · Pro 16:27, 28 · Pro 17:4, 9, 20 · Pro 18:8, 21, 23 · Pro 19:1, 22, 28 · Pro 24:2 · Pro 25:23 · Pro 26:20–23, 28 · Ecc 7:22 · Ecc 10:11, 20 · Isa 6:5 · Isa 32:6, 7 · Jer 20:10 · Mat 5:22, 37 · Mat 12:34–37 · Act 23:5 · Rom 1:29, 30 · Rom 3:13, 14 · 1Co 6:10 · Eph 4:25, 29, 31 · Eph 5:4 · Tts 1:10, 11 · Tts 3:2 · Jam 1:19, 26 · Jam 3:5, 6, 8–10 · Jam 4:11 · 1Pe 2:1 · 1Pe 3:9, 10 · 2Pe 2:7, 8, 10 · Jde 1:8–10
- **Folly In** Job 13:5 · Job 16:3, 4 · Job 38:2 · Pro 10:14 · Pro 12:23 · Pro 13:3 · Pro 14:3 · Pro 15:2, 7, 14 · Pro 18:6, 7, 13 · Pro 26:4, 7, 9 · Pro 29:11, 20 · Pro 30:10 · Ecc 5:3, 7 · Ecc 10:13, 14 · Mat 12:36, 37 · Eph 5:4
- **Wisdom In** Job 16:5 · Job 27:4 · Psa 15:1–3 · Psa 37:30 · Psa 39:1 · Psa 50:23 · Psa 77:12 · Psa 119:13, 27, 54, 172 · Psa 141:3 · Psa 145:5–7, 11, 12 · Pro 10:11, 13, 19–21, 31, 32 · Pro 11:12–14 · Pro 12:6, 14, 16–20, 23 · Pro 13:2, 3 · Pro 14:3 · Pro 15:1, 2, 4, 7, 23, 26, 28 · Pro 16:21–24 · Pro 17:7, 27, 28 · Pro 18:4, 20 · Pro 19:1 · Pro 20:15 · Pro 21:23 · Pro 22:11 · Pro 24:6 · Pro 25:11, 15 · Pro 26:5 · Pro 29:11 · Pro 31:26 · Ecc 3:7 · Ecc 9:17 · Ecc 10:12 · Ecc 12:9–11 · Amo 5:13 · Zep 3:13 · Zec 8:16 · Mat 12:35, 37 · Luk 6:45 · Eph 4:22, 25, 29 · Php 1:27 · Col 4:6 · Jam 1:19, 26 · Jam 3:2, 13 · 1Pe 2:12 · 1Pe 3:15, 16 · Rev 14:5

Spear
- **An offensive Weapon** 2Sa 23:8, 18
- **Called the Glittering Spear** Job 39:23 · Hab 3:11
- **Changed Into Pruning-Hooks** Isa 2:4 · Mic 4:3
- **Different Kinds of Darts** 2Sa 18:14 · Job 41:26, 29
- **Different Kinds of Javelins** Num 25:7 · 1Sa 18:10
- **Different Kinds of Lances** Jer 50:42
- **First Mention of, in Scripture** Jos 8:18
- **Frequently Thrown from the Hand** 1Sa 18:11 · 1Sa 19:10
- **Frequently Used by Horse Soldiers** Nah 3:3
- **Furbished Before War** Jer 46:4
- **Goliath's** 1Sa 17:7
- **Illustrative of the Bitterness of the Wicked** Psa 57:4
- **Made Into Pruning-Hooks in Peace** Isa 2:4 · Mic 4:3
- **Often Retained in the Hand of the Person Using** Num 25:7 · 2Sa 2:23
- **Parts of Mentioned: The Head of Iron or Brass** 1Sa 17:7 · 2Sa 21:16
- **Parts of Mentioned: The Staff of Wood** 1Sa 17:7
- **Plunged Into Jesus' Side** Joh 19:34 · Joh 20:27 · Zec 12:10 · Rev 1:7
- **Probably Pointed at Both Ends** 2Sa 2:23
- **Provided by the Kings of Israel in Great Abundance** 2Ch 11:12 · 2Ch 32:5
- **Pruning-Hooks Beat Into** Joe 3:10
- **Pruning-Hooks Made Into, Before War** Joe 3:10
- **Saul's** 1Sa 18:10, 11
- **Stored in the Tabernacle** 2Ch 23:9
- **Stuck in the Ground Beside the Bolster During Sleep** 1Sa 26:7–11
- **The Israelites: Acquainted With the Making of** 1Sa 13:19
- **The Israelites: Frequently Used** Neh 4:13, 16
- **The Israelites: Ill Provided With, in the Times of Deborah and Saul** Jdg 5:8 · 1Sa 13:22
- **Those Who Used, Called Spearmen** Psa 68:30 · Act 23:23

Speech Eph 4:29 · Psa 141:3 · Psa 19:14 · Psa 49:3 · Pro 18:13 · Pro 8:13 · Pro 18:21 · Jam 1:19 · Pro 15:1 · Pro 21:23
Spells Exo 22:18 · Rev 21:8 · Eze 13:18 · Mat 10:28 · 2Ki 21:6 · Lev 19:31 · Rev 22:15 · Jam 4:2 · Eze 13:20
Spending Money Pro 22:7 · Heb 13:5 · Pro 13:11 · Pro 13:22 · Pro 21:20 · Luk 12:15 · Ecc 5:10 · 1Ti 6:17 · Mat 6:33 · Mat 6:19–21
Spending Time with God Mat 6:33 · Mat 6:6 · Rom 10:17 · Psa 119:105 · 1Pe 2:2 · 2Ti 3:16 · Rom 8:28 · Mat 6:24 · Jam 4:8 · 1Pe 3:15
Spermatorrhea: A Disease of the Genital Organs Lev 15:16
Spices in the Formula for the Sacred Oil Exo 25:6 · Exo 35:8
Spices used in the Embalming of Asa 2Ch 16:14
Spices used in the Temple 1Ch 9:29
Spices
- **Exported from Gilead** Gen 37:25
- **Prepared for Embalming the Corpse of Jesus** Mar 16:1 · Luk 23:56 · Luk 24:1 · Joh 19:39, 40
- **Presented by the Queen of Sheba to Solomon** 1Ki 10:2, 10
- **Sent As a Present by Jacob to Joseph** Gen 43:11
- **Sold in the Marketplaces of Tyre** Eze 27:22
- **Stores of** 2Ki 20:13

Spider
- **Mentioned in One of Agur's Riddles** Pro 30:28
- **Web of, Figurative of the Hope of the Hypocrite** Job 8:14 · Isa 59:5

Spies in the Congregation of Galatia Gal 2:4

Spies used at the Court of Absalom 2Sa 15:10 · 2Sa 17:1–17
Spies used by David 1Sa 26:4
Spies
General Scriptures Concerning Gen 42:9
Pharisees Acted As Luk 20:20
Sent to Investigate: Canaan Num 13:1
Sent to Investigate: Jaazer Num 21:32
Sent to Investigate: Jericho Jos 2:1
Spikenard
A Fragrant Oil From, Used for Anointing Mar 14:3 · Joh 12:3
An Aromatic Plant Songs 4:13, 14
Perfume Prepared From Songs 1:12
Spindle used in Spinning Pro 31:19
Spinning by Hand Exo 35:25 · Pro 31:19
Spirit: Called |The Inner Man| Rom 7:22 · Eph 3:16
Spiritism Isa 8:19 · Lev 19:31 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Lev 20:6 · 1Ti 4:1 · Deu 18:10–12 · 1Ch 10:13 · Lev 20:27
Spiritual Blindness is Consistent With Communion With God 1 Joh 1:6, 7
Spiritual Blindness of Ministers, Fatal to Themselves and to the People Mat 15:14
Spiritual Blindness
A Work of the Devil 2Co 4:4
Christ Appointed to Remove Isa 42:7 · Luk 4:18 · Joh 8:12 · Joh 9:39 · 2Co 4:6
Christ's Ministers are Lights to Remove Mat 5:14 · Act 26:18
Churches of Laodicea Rev 3:17
Explained Joh 1:5 · 1Co 2:14
Israel Rom 11:25 · 2Co 3:15
Judicially Inflicted Psa 69:23 · Isa 29:10 · Isa 44:18 · Mat 13:13, 14 · Joh 12:40
Leads to all Evil Eph 4:17–19
Pray for the Removal of Psa 13:3 · Psa 119:18
Removal of, Illustrated Joh 9:7, 11, 25 · Act 9:18 · Rev 3:18
Saints are Delivered From Joh 8:12 · Eph 5:8 · Col 1:13 · 1Th 5:4, 5 · 1Pe 2:9
Scribes and Pharisees Mat 23:16, 24
The Effect of Sin Isa 29:10 · Mat 6:23 · Joh 3:19, 20
The Self-Righteous are In Mat 23:19, 26 · Rev 3:17
The Wicked are In Psa 82:5 · Jer 5:21
The Wicked Wilfully Guilty of Isa 26:11 · Rom 1:19–21
Unbelief, the Effect of Rom 11:8 · 2Co 4:3, 4
Uncharitableness, a Proof of 1 Joh 2:9, 11
Spiritual Bondage is to Sin Joh 8:34 · Act 8:23 · Rom 6:16 · Rom 7:23 · Gal 4:3 · 2Pe 2:19
Spiritual Bondage is to the Devil 1Ti 3:7 · 2Ti 2:26
Spiritual Bondage is to the Fear of Death Heb 2:14, 15
Spiritual Bondage
Christ Delivers From Luk 4:18, 21 · Joh 8:36 · Rom 7:24, 24 · Eph 4:8
Deliverance From, Illustrated Deu 4:20
Deliverance From, Promised Isa 42:6, 7
Saints are Delivered From Rom 6:18, 22
The Gospel, the Instrument of Deliverance From Joh 8:32 · Rom 8:2
Typified: Israel in Egypt Exo 1:13, 14
Spiritual Breakthrough 1Co 10:13 · Isa 54:17 · Pro 4:25–27 · Eph 6:12 · Joh 8:32 · Isa 43:19 · Act 1:8 · Gal 1:10 · Eph 3:20 · Eph 1:3
Spiritual Death is a Consequence of the Fall Rom 5:15
Spiritual Death is the State of all Men by Nature Rom 6:13 · Rom 8:6
Spiritual Death
A Call to Arise From Eph 5:14
Alienation from God Is Eph 4:18
Carnal-Mindedness Is Rom 8:6
Deliverance From, is Through Christ Joh 5:24, 25 · Eph 2:5 · 1 Joh 5:12
Hypocrisy Is Rev 3:1, 2
Illustrated Eze 37:2, 3 · Luk 15:24
Living in Pleasure Is 1Ti 5:6
Love of the Brethren, a Proof of Being Raised From 1 Joh 3:14
Saints are Raised From Rom 6:13
Spiritual Ignorance Is Isa 9:2 · Mat 4:16 · Luk 1:79 · Eph 4:18
The Fruits of, are Dead Works Heb 6:1 · Heb 9:14
Unbelief Is Joh 3:36 · 1 Joh 5:12
Walking in Trespasses and Sins Is Eph 2:1 · Col 2:13
Spiritual Depression Php 4:6 · 1 Joh 4:4 · Mat 11:28 · Psa 51:12 · 1Pe 5:8
Spiritual Energy Jos 1:8, 9 · Joh 4:24 · Heb 4:12 · 1Co 12:6 · Gal 5:22 · 1Th 5:18 · Joh 15:5 · 2Ti 3:16
Spiritual Families 1Pe 3:8 · Eph 2:19
Spiritual Food Mat 5:6 · Mat 4:4 · Act 2:42 · Mat 6:33 · Mal 3:10 · 1Ki 19:8 · 1Co 3:16 · Luk 14:28 · Joh 6:63 · Mat 23:15
Spiritual Gifts 1Co 12:7 · 2Ti 1:6, 7 · Eph 4:11 · 1Co 12:1 · Act 1:8 · Rom 1:11 · 1Co 12:27, 28 · Rom 12:4, 5 · 1Co 12:4 · 1Co 13:13
Spiritual Growth Php 1:6 · Col 1:9, 10 · Gal 5:22, 23 · Mat 5:6 · 2Ti 3:16, 17 · Heb 5:12–14 · Psa 1:1–3 · 1Co 11:1 · Col 2:6, 7 · Jam 1:2–4
Spiritual Headship 1Co 11:3 · Eph 5:23
Spiritual Leadership 1Pe 2:9 · Heb 3:6 · 2Ti 2:15 · 1Ti 3:2 · Joh 6:63
Spiritual Life is Described as a Life to God Rom 6:11 · Gal 2:19
Spiritual Life is Described as Living in the Spirit Gal 5:25
Spiritual Life is Described as Newness of Life Rom 6:4
Spiritual Life is Hidden With Christ Col 3:3
Spiritual Life is Maintained by Christ Joh 6:57 · 1Co 10:3, 4
Spiritual Life is Maintained by Faith Gal 2:20
Spiritual Life is Maintained by Prayer Psa 69:32
Spiritual Life is Maintained by The Word of God Deu 8:3 · Mat 4:4
Spiritual Life
All Saints Have Eph 2:1, 5 · Col 2:13
Christ is the Author of Joh 5:21, 25 · Joh 6:33, 51–53 · Joh 14:6 · 1 Joh 4:9
Evidenced by Love to the Brethren 1 Joh 3:14
God is the Author of Psa 36:9 · Col 2:13
Has Its Infancy Luk 10:21 · 1Co 3:1, 2 · 1 Joh 2:12
Has Its Maturity Eph 4:13 · 1 Joh 2:13, 14
Has Its Origin in the New-Birth Joh 3:3–8
Has Its Youth 1 Joh 2:13, 14
Hypocrites Destitute of Jde 1:12 · Rev 3:1
Illustrated Eze 37:9, 10 · Luk 15:24
Lovers of Pleasure Destitute of 1Ti 5:6
Pray for the Increase of Psa 119:25 · Psa 143:11
Revived by God Psa 85:6 · Hos 6:2
Saints Praise God For Psa 119:175
Seek to Grow In Eph 4:15 · 1Pe 2:2
should Animate the Services of Saints Rom 12:1 · 1Co 14:15
Spiritual-Mindedness Is Rom 8:6
The Fear of God Is Pro 14:27 · Pro 19:23
The Holy Spirit is the Author of Eze 37:14 · Rom 8:9–13
The Wicked Alienated From Eph 4:18
The Word of God is the Instrument of Isa 55:3 · 2Co 3:6 · 1Pe 4:6
Spiritual Peace is Through the Atonement of Christ Isa 53:5 · Eph 2:14, 15 · Col 1:20
Spiritual Peace of Saints
Abundant Psa 72:7 · Jer 33:6
Consummated After Death Isa 57:2
Great Psa 119:165 · Isa 54:13
Passes all Understanding Php 4:7
Secure Job 34:29
Spiritual Peace
A Fruit of the Spirit Rom 14:17 · Gal 5:22
Accompanies: Acquaintance With God Job 22:21
Accompanies: Faith Rom 15:13
Accompanies: Righteousness Isa 32:17
Accompanies: Spiritual-Mindedness Rom 8:6
Accompanies: The Love of God's Law Psa 119:165
Announced by Angels Luk 2:14
Bequeathed by Christ Joh 14:27
Christ Gives 2Th 3:16

Christ Guides Into the Way of Luk 1:79
Christ is Our Eph 2:14
Christ is the Lord of 2Th 3:16
Christ is the Prince of Isa 9:6
Divine Wisdom is the Way of Pro 3:17
Established by Covenant Isa 54:10 · Eze 34:25 · Mal 2:5
Follows Upon Justification Rom 5:1
God is the God of Rom 15:33 · 2Co 13:11 · 1Th 5:23 · Heb 13:20
God Ordains Isa 26:12
God Speaks, to his Saints Psa 85:8
Preached by Christ Eph 2:17
Preached by Ministers Isa 52:7 · Rom 10:15
Preached: Through Christ Act 10:36
Promised to Returning Backsliders Isa 57:18, 19
Promised to Saints Psa 72:3, 7 · Isa 55:12
Promised to The Church Isa 66:12
Promised to The Gentiles Zec 9:10
Promised to The Meek Psa 37:11
Promised to Those Who Confide in God Isa 26:3
Saints: Blessed With Psa 29:11
Saints: Die In Psa 37:37 · Luk 2:29
Saints: Enjoy Psa 119:165
Saints: Have in Christ Joh 16:33
Saints: Have, With God Isa 27:5 · Rom 5:1
Saints: Kept By Php 4:7
Saints: Kept in Perfect Isa 26:3
Saints: Repose In Psa 4:8
Saints: Ruled By Col 3:15
Saints: Wish, to Each Other Gal 6:16 · Php 1:2 · Col 1:2 · 1Th 1:1

Topical Index — Spitting in the Face, As an Indignity–Suing Someone

Spitting in the Face, As an Indignity Num 12:14 · Deu 25:9 · Job 30:10 · Mat 26:67 · Mat 27:30
Spitting: Jesus Used Spittle for Healing Mar 7:33 · Mar 8:23
Spoiling Children Pro 12:1 · Pro 29:15 · Heb 12:11
Spoils of War Gen 14:11, 12 · Num 31:9, 10 · Deu 2:35
Spoils
Dedicated to the Lord 1Sa 15:15 · 1Ch 26:27 · 2Ch 15:11
Divided Between the Combatants and Non-Combatants of the Israelites, Including Priests and Levites Num 31:25–54 · 1Sa 30:24
Sponge: General Scriptures Concerning Mat 27:48 · Mar 15:36 · Joh 19:29
Spoons of the Tabernacle Exo 25:29 · Num 4:7 · Num 7:1
Spoons of the Temple 1Ki 7:50 · 2Ch 4:22
Sports 2Ti 2:5 · 1Ti 4:8 · 1Co 10:31 · Mat 23:12 · 1Co 6:12 · Pro 20:29 · Pro 8:13 · Col 3:8 · Pro 24:17, 18 · Rev 14:12
Sportsmanship Pro 24:17, 18 · Php 2:3 · 1Co 9:24 · 1Co 9:25 · 2Ti 2:5 · Pro 25:27 · Rom 15:2 · Col 3:23 · Pro 27:2
Spousal Abandonment 1Co 7:15 · Mal 2:16 · Gen 2:24 · Col 3:19 · Luk 16:18 · 1Co 15:33 · Eph 4:32 · 1Co 7:39 · Eph 5:25 · Pro 18:22
Spousal Abuse 1Co 7:15 · Mat 5:32 · Col 3:19 · Mal 2:16 · 1Pe 3:7 · Pro 22:10 · Psa 11:5 · Pro 10:11
Spreading the Gospel Mat 24:14 · Psa 96:3 · Mar 16:15 · Rom 1:16 · Gal 6:9 · 2Ti 3:16 · Joh 14:6 · Act 1:8 · 1Pe 3:15 · Rom 10:13, 14
Spreading the Word Mar 16:15, 16 · Rom 1:16 · Heb 12:14 · 2Ti 4:2 · Jer 1:5 · Joh 3:16 · Joh 4:34 · 2Co 2:14 · Joh 14:6 · Joh 5:31
Spring
Corrupt Pro 25:26 · Jam 3:11
of Water: Hot Gen 36:24
Season of, Promised Annual Return of Gen 8:22
Season of, Promised Annual Return of Described Pro 27:25 · Songs 2:11–13
Sprinkling of Blood Lev 14:7, 51 · Lev 16:14 · Heb 9:13, 19, 21 · Heb 11:28 · Heb 12:24 · 1Pe 1:2
Sprinkling of Water Num 8:7 · Eze 36:25 · Heb 9:19 · Heb 10:22
Stability of Character Psa 57:7 · Psa 108:1 · Psa 112:7 · Mat 10:22 · Mat 24:13 · Mar 4:20 · 1Co 7:20 · 1Co 15:58 · 2Th 2:15 · 2Th 3:3 · Heb 10:23 · Heb 13:9 · Jam 1:23–25 · Rev 22:11
Stachys: A Christian in Rome Rom 16:9
Stacte: An Unknown Spice Used in Compounding the Sacred Perfume Exo 30:34
Stagnation Deu 1:6–8 · Joe 2:25–27 · Jam 1:4 · Heb 10:25 · 1Pe 2:2 · 2Ti 1:6
Stairs of David Neh 3:15 · Neh 12:37
Stall for Cattle Pro 15:17
Stammering of Moses Exo 4:10
Stammering: General Scriptures Concerning Isa 32:4 · Isa 33:19
Standard used in War Jer 4:21
Standard
An Ensign Used by Each of the Tribes of Israel in Camping and Marching Num 1:52 · Num 2:2
Banners Used As Psa 20:5 · Songs 6:4, 10
Figurative Isa 49:22 · Isa 62:10 · Jer 4:6
Used: To Call Attention to News Jer 50:2 · Jer 51:12
Used: To Direct the Route to Cities Which Were Well Defended Jer 4:6
Standards 2Ti 3:17 · Mat 6:24 · Joh 4:24 · 2Ti 3:16 · Lev 19:19 · Gen 1:27 · 1Co 6:9–11
Standing Alone Deu 31:6 · 1Co 15:58 · 2Ti 2:15 · 1Co 16:13 · Joh 14:27 · Jer 29:11 · Gal 2:20
Standing firm Eph 6:13 · 1Co 16:13 · Jos 1:9 · Php 4:1 · Eph 6:11 · 1Co 15:58 · Gal 5:1 · Rom 12:2 · 2Co 1:24
Standing Up Isa 58:1 · Eze 2:1 · Joh 16:33 · 2Ti 3:12 · Psa 1:1 · Jam 4:17 · Eph 6:13 · Jam 5:11 · Heb 4:12 · Gal 5:1
Standing Up for Others Pro 31:8, 9 · Isa 1:17 · Psa 82:3 · Ecc 4:10 · Pro 25:26 · Jam 1:27
Standing Up for Yourself Luk 17:3 · Gal 5:1 · Pro 25:26 · Mat 12:36 · Mat 5:38, 39 · 1Ti 5:8 · Joh 14:15 · Rom 13:4
Stars of the Deliverer Num 24:17
Stars
Comets Jde 1:13
Constellations of Isa 13:10
Created by God Gen 1:16 · Job 26:13 · Psa 8:3 · Psa 33:6 · Psa 136:7, 9 · Amo 5:8
Crown of Twelve Stars Rev 12:1
Darkening of Job 9:7 · Ecc 12:2 · Isa 13:10 · Isa 34:4 · Joe 2:10 · Joe 3:15 · Rev 8:11, 12
Differ in Splendor 1Co 15:41
Falling of Dan 8:10 · Mat 24:29 · Mar 13:25 · Rev 6:13 · Rev 8:10 · Rev 9:1 · Rev 12:4
Orion Job 9:9 · Amo 5:8
Planets 2Ki 23:5
Serpent Job 26:13
Supports Under Trials Joh 14:27 · Joh 16:33
The Benediction of Ministers should Be Num 6:26 · Luk 10:5
The Gospel is Good Tidings of Rom 10:15
The Wicked are Promised, by False Teachers Jer 6:14
The Wicked: Know not the Things of Luk 19:42
The Wicked: Know not the Way of Isa 57:2 · Rom 3:17
The Wicked: Promise, to Themselves Deu 29:19
The Wicked: There is None For Isa 48:22 · Isa 57:21
we should Love Zec 8:19
Spiritual Perfection Eph 4:13 · Mat 5:48 · Jam 1:2 · Jam 1:4 · Joh 3:16
Spiritual Warfare Eph 6:12 · Eph 6:11 · 2Co 10:3–5 · Jam 4:7 · 1Pe 5:8 · Eph 6:13 · Deu 28:7 · 1 Joh 5:4, 5 · Isa 54:17 · Mat 18:18–20
Spirituality is Produced by the Indwelling of the Holy Spirit Joh 14:16, 17 · Rom 8:4
Spirituality
Brings Indifference to Worldly Good 1Co 7:29–31 · Col 3:1–3
Brings Peace Isa 26:3 · Jer 33:6 · Rom 8:6 · Rom 14:17
Defined As Love and Devotion to God Deu 6:5 · Jos 22:5 · 1Ki 8:23 · Psa 1:2 · Psa 51:6
Described As the Great and Enduring Good Luk 10:42
Engenders Thirst for Heavenly Blessings Mat 5:6 · Joh 6:27
Spite Mat 5:21, 22 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Luk 6:22, 23
Spiteful People Mat 24:35 · Rev 2:26 · Mat 23:37–39

Seven Stars of the Seven Congregations Rev 1:16, 20
The Morning Star Job 38:7 · Rev 2:28 · Rev 22:16
Worship of, Forbidden Deu 4:19
Worshiped 2Ki 17:16 · 2Ki 21:3 · 2Ki 23:5 · Jer 19:13 · Amo 5:26 · Zep 1:5 · Act 7:42, 43
Starting a Business Luk 14:28 · Psa 127:1 · Deu 8:18 · 1Pe 5:8 · Rom 12:1, 2 · Psa 37:23
Starting Over Heb 12:1 · 2Co 5:17 · Jer 29:11 · Heb 11:6 · Isa 43:18, 19 · Gal 5:1 · Joh 6:37 · Rom 6:12 · Joh 1:1 · 1 Joh 1:9
Statecraft
Jeroboam 1Ki 12:26–33
Joseph Gen 47:15–26
Nathan 1Ki 1:11–14
Samuel 1Sa 11:12–15
School In Dan 1:3–5
Wisdom In Pro 28:2
Statues Exo 20:4, 5 · Lev 26:1 · Isa 42:8 · 1Ti 2:5 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Mat 4:8–10 · 1 Joh 2:18 · Mat 4:4 · Jer 29:11 · Eph 5:5
Staves (Long Poles) used As Weapons Mat 26:47 · Mar 14:43
Staves (Long Poles): Symbolical Zec 11:7–14
Staying Focused Col 3:2 · Pro 4:25 · Mat 6:33 · Rom 8:5 · Php 4:8 · Mat 6:24 · 2Ti 2:15 · Pro 16:3 · 1Co 10:13 · 1Pe 3:17
Staying Healthy 1Co 6:19, 20 · 3 Joh 1:2 · 1Co 10:31
Staying Strong Joh 16:33 · Isa 41:10 · Jos 1:9 · Php 4:13 · Isa 40:31 · Deu 31:6 · 1Co 16:13 · Eph 6:12 · 2Ti 1:7 · Eph 6:10
STDs Heb 13:4 · 1Co 7:1, 2 · Eph 5:3 · 1Co 6:18–20 · Gen 2:24 · Exo 20:14 · 2Sa 22:23, 24 · Act 2:40 · 1Ki 2:3
Steadfast Love Lam 3:22, 23 · Psa 117:1, 2 · Psa 86:15 · Rom 5:8 · Deu 7:9 · Heb 13:1–3 · Psa 136:26 · Eph 2:4, 5 · 1 Joh 4:19
Steadfastness 1Co 15:58 · Jam 1:12 · Jam 1:2–4 · Psa 112:7 · Tts 2:2 · Isa 40:31 · 2Co 3:6 · Heb 6:18 · Joh 3:16
A Characteristic of Saints Job 17:9 · Joh 8:31
Caleb Num 14:24
Colossians Col 2:5
Commanded Php 4:1 · 2Th 2:15 · Jam 1:6–8
Corinthians 1Co 15:1
Daniel Dan 6:10
David Psa 18:21, 22
Exhibited by God in all his Purposes and Ways Num 23:19 · Dan 6:26 · Jam 1:17
Godliness Necessary To Job 11:13–15
Job Job 2:3
Joshua Jos 24:15
Josiah 2Ki 22:2
Ministers: Encouraged By, in Their People 1Th 3:8
Ministers: Exhorted To 2Ti 1:13, 14 · Tts 1:9
Ministers: Rejoiced By, in Their People Col 2:5
Ministers: should Exhort To Act 13:43 · Act 14:22
Ministers: should Pray For, in Their People 1Th 3:13 · 2Th 2:17
Principle of-Illustrated Mat 7:24, 25 · Joh 15:4 · Col 2:7
Saints Praise God For Psa 116:8
Saints Pray For Psa 17:5
Secured by The Intercession of Christ Luk 22:31, 32
Secured by The Power of God Psa 55:22 · Psa 62:2 · 1Pe 1:5 · Jde 1:24
Secured by The Presence of God Psa 16:8
Secured by Trust in God Psa 26:1
Shadrach Dan 3:18
should be Manifested in Cleaving to God Deu 10:20 · Act 11:23
should be Manifested in Continuing in the Apostles' Doctrine Act 2:42
should be Manifested in Holding Fast Our Profession Heb 4:14 · Heb 10:23
should be Manifested in Holding Fast the Confidence and Rejoicing of the Hope Heb 3:6, 14
should be Manifested in Holding Fast What is Good 1Th 5:21
should be Manifested in Keeping the Faith Col 2:5 · 1Pe 5:9
should be Manifested in Maintaining Christian Liberty Gal 5:1
should be Manifested in Standing Fast in the Faith 1Co 16:13
should be Manifested in Striving for the Faith of the Gospel Php 1:27 · Jde 1:3
should be Manifested in the Work of the Lord 1Co 15:58
should be Manifested: Even Under Affliction Psa 44:17–19 · Rom 8:35–37 · 1Th 3:3
The Christians Act 2:42
The Wicked Devoid of Psa 78:8, 37
Those Who Overcame Satan Rev 12:11
Want of-Illustrated Luk 8:6, 13 · Joh 15:6 · 2Pe 2:17 · Jde 1:12
Stealing Eph 4:28 · Exo 20:15 · Lev 19:11 · Pro 10:2 · Exo 22:7 · Rom 13:9 · Pro 12:22 · 1Ti 6:10 · Joh 10:10 · Mar 10:19
Stealing Money 1Ti 6:10 · 2Ti 4:3 · Eze 33:15 · Psa 111:10
Steel
Bows of 2Sa 22:35 · Job 20:24 · Psa 18:34
Strength of Jer 15:12
Stem Cell Research Jer 1:4, 5 · Exo 20:13 · Ecc 11:5 · Rom 3:8 · Jdg 13:7 · Luk 1:44 · Gen 1:28
Stepchildren 1Ti 5:8 · Eph 6:4 · Pro 22:6
Stephanas: A Christian in Corinth, Whose Household Paul Baptized 1Co 1:16 · 1Co 16:15, 17
Stephen
Appointed One of the Committee of Seven to Oversee the Daily Ministration Act 6:3, 5, 6
Burial of Act 8:2
Defense of Act 7:1
Faith and Power of Act 6:5
False Charges Against Act 6:11–15
Gentle and Forgiving Spirit of Act 7:59, 60
Stoned Act 7:54–60 · Act 8:1 · Act 22:20
Stereotypes Joh 7:24 · Hab 1:6 · Mal 2:10 · 1Sa 16:7 · Mat 7:1, 2
Sterilization Deu 23:1 · Gen 1:27, 28 · Gen 9:7
Steroids 1Co 6:19, 20 · 1Ti 4:8, 9 · 2Ti 2:5
Steward of the Pounds Luk 19:12–27
Steward of the Talents Mat 25:14–30
Steward
General Scriptures Concerning Gen 15:2 · Gen 43:19 · 1Ch 28:1 · Luk 8:3
Must be Faithful 1Co 4:1, 2 · Tts 1:7 · 1Pe 4:10
The Faithful Steward Described Luk 12:35–38, 42
The Unfaithful, Described Luk 16:1–8
Stewardship 1Pe 4:10 · Gen 1:28 · Gen 2:15 · 2Co 9:6, 7 · Col 3:23 · Luk 16:11 · Pro 16:3 · Tts 1:7 · Mal 3:10 · Joh 3:27
Stewardship of God's Creation Gen 2:15 · Gen 1:28 · 1Pe 4:10 · Gen 1:26 · Psa 24:1 · Rev 11:18 · Jer 2:7 · Mat 6:19–21 · Rom 1:20 · Gen 1:1
Sticks used As Cymbals Eze 37:16
Stillborn Babies Isa 49:1 · Mat 18:14 · Job 12:10 · Mat 19:14 · 1Sa 1:27, 28 · Job 19:25, 26
Stillness Psa 46:10 · Exo 14:14 · Isa 40:31 · 2Ch 20:17 · Job 37:14 · Exo 14:13 · Psa 119:18 · 1Sa 12:7 · Isa 26:3
Stinginess Pro 23:6–8 · Act 20:35 · Jam 1:5 · Pro 28:22 · Pro 11:24 · Luk 6:38
Stock Investment Ecc 11:2 · 2Co 9:6 · 1Ti 6:10 · 1 Joh 2:15–17 · 2Th 3:10
Stocks in Prisons Jer 20:2 · Act 16:24
Stocks: Feet Fastened In, As a Punishment Job 13:27 · Job 33:11 · Pro 7:22
Stoicism
Paul Teaches: Celibacy 1Co 7:1–9, 25, 26, 32, 33, 39, 40
Paul Teaches: That the |Law of the Mind| is at War With the |Law of the Members| Rom 7:23 · Rom 7:14–24
Paul Teaches: That the Body Must be Kept Under Subjection 1Co 9:27
School of, at Athens Act 17:18
Scripture Analogies to Came |Neither Eating Nor Drinking| Mat 11:18 · Luk 7:33
Scripture Analogies to John the Baptist Wore Camel's Hair and Subsisted on Locusts and Wild Honey Mat 3:4
The Subordination of Natural Affection Mat 10:37 · Luk 14:26
Stomacher: An Article of Dress Isa 3:24
Stones of Christ, |A Tested Stone| |A Precious Stone| |A Sure Foundation, | Isa 28:16
Stones of Christ, the Water of Life 1Co 10:4
Stones of Christ's Rejection, the Rejected Conerstone Psa 118:22 · Mat 21:42–44 · Mar

12:10 · Luk 20:17, 18 · Act 4:11 · 1Pe 2:4
Stones of Temptation, |Stone of Stumbling| Isa 8:14 · Rom 9:33 · 1Pe 2:8
Stones of the Impenitent Heart Eze 36:26
Stones of the Witness of the Spirit, the White Stone Rev 2:17
Stones used for Closing Graves Mat 27:60 · Mar 15:46 · Mar 16:3
Stones used for Weighing (Margin) Lev 19:36
Stones used in Building Altars Jos 8:31
Stones
- **City Walls Built of** Neh 4:3
- **Commandments Engraved Upon** Exo 24:12 · Exo 31:18 · Exo 34:1–4 · Deu 4:13 · Deu 5:22 · Deu 9:9–11 · Deu 10:1–3
- **Ezel** 1Sa 20:19
- **Figurative** Gen 49:24 · Zec 3:9
- **Great, As Landmarks (Some Hebrew Mss Have |Abel|)** 1Sa 6:18
- **Great, in Solomon's Temple** 1Ki 5:17, 18 · 1Ki 7:9–12
- **Hewers (Stone-Cutters) of** 1Ki 5:18 · 2Ki 12:12 · 1Ch 22:15
- **Hewn (Cut)** Exo 34:1 · Deu 10:1 · 1Ki 5:17 · 1Ki 6:36 · 1Ki 7:9 · 2Ki 12:12 · 2Ki 22:6 · 1Ch 22:2 · 2Ch 34:11 · Lam 3:9
- **Houses Built of** Isa 9:10 · Amo 5:11
- **Idols Made of** Deu 4:28 · Deu 28:36, 64 · Deu 29:17 · 2Ki 19:18 · Isa 37:19 · Eze 20:32
- **Magnificent, in Herod the Great's Temple** Mar 13:1
- **Memorial Pillars of** Gen 28:18–22 · Gen 31:45–52 · Jos 4:2–9, 20–24 · Jos 24:25 · 1Sa 7:12
- **Precious in the Breastplate and Ephod** Exo 28:9–21 · Exo 39:6–14
- **Precious in the Crowns of Kings** 2Sa 12:30 · 1Ch 20:2
- **Precious: Exported from Sheba** 1Ki 10:2, 10 · 2Ch 9:9, 10 · Eze 27:22
- **Precious: Ophir** 1Ki 10:11
- **Precious: Partial Catalogue of** Eze 28:13
- **Precious: Seen in the Foundation of the New Jerusalem in John's Apocalyptic Vision** Rev 21:19, 20
- **Precious: Voluntary offerings of, by the Israelites for the Breastplate and Ephod** Exo 35:27
- **Prepared in the Quarries** 1Ki 6:7
- **Sawed** 1Ki 7:9
- **Skill in Throwing** Jdg 20:16 · 1Ch 12:2
- **Symbolical of the Kingdom of Christ** Dan 2:34, 45
- **Temple Built of** 1Ki 5:17, 18 · 1Ki 7:9–12 · Mat 24:2 · Luk 19:44 · Luk 21:5, 6
- **The Law of Moses Written Upon** Jos 8:32
- **The True Foundation** Isa 28:16 · Mat 16:18 · 1Co 3:11 · Eph 2:20 · Rev 21:14
- **Thrown Upon Accursed Ground** 2Ki 3:19, 25
- **Tombs Hewn In** Mat 27:60 · Mar 15:46 · Mar 16:3
- **Zoheleth** 1Ki 1:9

Stoning to Death Lev 24:16 · Lev 20:13 · Lev 20:27 · Exo 31:15 · Deu 22:23, 24 · Lev 20:2 · Exo 19:13 · Lev 20:10 · Exo 21:28 · Act 7:59, 60
Stoning
- **Capital Punishment By** Exo 19:13 · Deu 13:10 · Deu 17:5 · Deu 22:21 · Heb 11:37
- **Stoning: Achan** Jos 7:25
- **Stoning: Naboth** 1Ki 21:13
- **Stoning: Paul** Act 14:19 · 2Co 11:25
- **Stoning: Sabbath Breaker** Num 15:36
- **Stoning: Stephen** Act 7:59

Stool
- **Footstool of the Earth** Isa 66:1 · Mat 5:35 · Act 7:49
- **Footstool: Enemies of Jesus** Psa 110:1 · Mat 22:44 · Mar 12:36 · Luk 20:43 · Act 2:35 · Heb 1:13
- **Footstool: Sanctuary** Psa 99:5 · Psa 132:7
- **Footstool: Temple** 1Ch 28:2 · Lam 2:1
- **General Scriptures Concerning** 2Ki 4:10

Stork
- **Figurative** Zec 5:9
- **Forbidden As Food** Lev 11:19
- **Migratory** Jer 8:7
- **Nest of, in Fir Trees** Psa 104:17

Storms Psa 107:29 · Deu 31:6 · Nah 1:7 · 2Co 12:9 · Mat 8:26 · Php 4:19 · Mar 4:39 · Nah 1:3 · Isa 25:4 · Isa 4:6
Straight of Righteousness, |Straight Paths| Isa 40:3, 4 · Mat 3:3 · Heb 12:13
Straight: Name of a Street in Damascus Act 9:11
Strait Gate: (The Narrow Path Toward Righteousness) Mat 7:13, 14 · Luk 13:24
Strangers in Israel were Frequently Employed in Public Works 1Ch 22:2 · 2Ch 2:18
Strangers in Israel
- **Admitted to Worship in the Outer Court of the Temple** 1Ki 8:41–43 · Rev 11:2 · Eph 2:14
- **All Foreigners Sojourning in Israel Were Counted As** Exo 12:49
- **Chiefly Consisted of Captives Taken in War** Deu 21:10
- **Chiefly Consisted of Foreign Servants** Lev 25:44, 45
- **Chiefly Consisted of Persons Who Came Into Israel for the Sake of Religious** 1Ki 8:41
- **Chiefly Consisted of Persons Who Sought Employment Among the Jews** 1Ki 7:13 · 1Ki 9:27
- **Chiefly Consisted of The Remnant of the Mixed Multitude Who Came out of Egypt** Exo 12:38
- **Chiefly Consisted of The Remnant of the Nations of the Land** 1Ki 9:20 · 2Ch 8:7
- **Laws Respecting: Allowed to Eat What Died of Itself** Deu 14:21
- **Laws Respecting: Might offer Their Burnt-Offerings on the Altar of God** Lev 17:8 · Lev 22:18 · Num 15:14
- **Laws Respecting: Might Purchase Hebrew Servants Subject to Release** Lev 25:47, 48
- **Laws Respecting: Not to be Chosen As Kings in Israel** Deu 17:15
- **Laws Respecting: Not to be Vexed or Oppressed** Exo 22:21 · Exo 23:9 · Lev 19:33
- **Laws Respecting: Not to Blaspheme God** Lev 24:16
- **Laws Respecting: Not to Eat Blood** Lev 17:10–12
- **Laws Respecting: Not to Eat the Passover While Uncircumcised** Exo 12:43, 44
- **Laws Respecting: Not to Practise Idolatrous Rites** Lev 20:2
- **Laws Respecting: Not to Work on the Sabbath** Exo 20:10 · Exo 23:12 · Deu 5:14
- **Laws Respecting: Subject to the Civil Law** Lev 24:22
- **Laws Respecting: The Jews Might Purchase and Have Them As Slaves** Lev 25:44, 45
- **Laws Respecting: The Jews Might Take Usury From** Deu 23:20
- **Laws Respecting: To be Loved** Lev 19:34 · Deu 10:19
- **Laws Respecting: To be Relieved in Distress** Lev 25:35
- **Laws Respecting: To Enjoy the Benefit of the Cities of Refuge** Num 35:15
- **Laws Respecting: To Have Justice Done to Them in all Disputes** Deu 1:16 · Deu 24:17
- **Laws Respecting: To Have the Gleaning of the Harvest** Lev 19:10 · Lev 23:22 · Deu 24:19–22
- **Laws Respecting: To Have the Law Read to Them** Deu 31:12 · Jos 8:32–35
- **Laws Respecting: To Participate in the Rejoicings of the People** Deu 14:29 · Deu 16:11, 14 · Deu 26:11
- **Motives Urged on the Jews for Being Kind To** Exo 22:21 · Exo 23:9
- **The Jews Condemned for Oppressing** Psa 94:6 · Eze 22:7, 29
- **Under the Care and Protection of God** Deu 10:18 · Psa 146:9
- **Very Numerous in Solomon's Reign** 2Ch 2:17

Strangers were Buried in Separate Burial Places Mat 27:7
Strangers
- **Abhorrence of, Forbidden** Deu 23:7
- **Could offer Oblations** Lev 17:8 · Lev 22:18, 19
- **Kindness to the Poor of, Required** Lev 25:35–38

Love of, Enjoined Deu 10:18, 19
Marriage With, Forbidden Deu 25:5
Mosaic Law Relating to Authorized Bondservice of Lev 25:44, 45
Mosaic Law Relating to Forbid Their Being Made Kings Over Israel Deu 17:15
Mosaic Law Relating to Injustice To Exo 12:49 · Lev 24:22 · Num 9:11 · Deu 1:16 · Jer 22:3
Mosaic Law Relating to Oppression of Deu 24:14, 17 · Deu 27:19 · Jer 22:3
Mosaic Law Relating to Sale To, of the Meat of Animals That had Died Deu 14:21
Mosaic Law Relating to Their Approaching the Tabernacle Num 1:51
Mosaic Law Relating to Their Blaspheming Lev 24:16
Mosaic Law Relating to Their Eating Blood Lev 17:10
Mosaic Law Relating to Their Eating the Passover Meal Exo 12:43, 48
Mosaic Law Relating to Their Eating Things offered in Sacrifice Exo 29:33 · Lev 22:10, 12, 25
Mosaic Law Relating to Usury of Deu 15:3 · Deu 23:20
Oppression of Eze 22:29 · Mal 3:5
Required to Observe the Sabbath Day Exo 20:10 · Exo 23:12
Strangled: Things Dying by Strangulation, Forbidden As Food Act 15:20, 29 · Act 21:25
Strategy in War Gen 14:14, 15 · Gen 32:7, 8 · Jos 8:3–25 · Jdg 7:16–23 · Jdg 20:29–43 · 2Sa 15:32–34 · 2Sa 17:7–14 · Neh 6:1 · Isa 15:1 · Jer 6:5
Straw used for Brick Exo 5:7
Straw used for Fodder Gen 24:32 · Isa 65:25
Stray
Instance of Animals Straying, Kish's 1Sa 9:1
Straying Animals to be Returned Exo 23:4 · Deu 22:1–3
Streets of Gold Rev 21:21 · Rev 21:18 · Rev 21:4
Strength: A Title Given to Jehovah 1Sa 15:29
Strife
A Work of the Flesh Gal 5:20
Abimelech's Gen 21:25
An Evidence of a Carnal Spirit 1Co 3:3
Appeased by Slowness to Anger Pro 15:18
Between Abraham and Lot's Herdsmen Gen 13:6, 7
Christ, an Example of Avoiding Isa 42:2 · Mat 12:15–19 · Luk 9:52–56 · 1Pe 2:23
Christians at Antioch (In Syria), About Circumcision Act 15:2
Corinthians 1Co 1:11 · 1Co 6:6
Danger of Joining In--Illustrated Pro 26:17
Difficulty of Stopping, a Reason for Avoiding It Pro 17:14
Disciples Luk 22:24
Disciples, Over Who Could be the Greatest Mar 9:34 · Luk 22:24
Evidences a Love of Transgression Pro 17:19
Excited by a Contentious Disposition Pro 26:21
Excited by Curious Questions 1Ti 6:4 · 2Ti 2:23
Excited by Drunkenness Pro 23:29, 30
Excited by Frowardness Pro 16:28
Excited by Hatred Pro 10:12
Excited by Lusts Jam 4:1
Excited by Pride Pro 13:10 · Pro 28:25
Excited by Scorning Pro 22:10
Excited by Tale-Bearing Pro 26:20
Excited by Wrath Pro 15:18 · Pro 30:33
Excludes from Heaven Gal 5:20, 21
Existed in the Church 1Co 1:11
Fools Engage In Pro 18:6
Forbidden Pro 3:30 · Pro 25:8
General Scriptures Concerning Gen 13:8 · Gen 45:24 · Deu 1:12 · Psa 31:20 · Psa 55:9 · Psa 80:6 · Pro 3:20 · Pro 6:12–14, 16–19 · Pro 10:12 · Pro 13:10 · Pro 15:18 · Pro 16:28 · Pro 17:1, 14, 19 · Pro 18:6, 19 · Pro 19:13 · Pro 20:3 · Pro 21:19 · Pro 22:10 · Pro 23:29, 30 · Pro 25:8, 24 · Pro 26:17, 20, 21 · Pro 27:15 · Pro 28:25 · Pro 29:22 · Pro 30:33 · Isa 41:11, 12 · Isa 58:4 · Hab 1:3 · Mat 5:25, 39–41 · Mat 10:34–36 · Mat 12:25 · Mat 18:15–17 · Mar 3:24, 25 · Luk 11:17 · Luk 12:51–53, 58, 59 · Rom 2:8 · Rom 12:18 · Rom 13:13 · Rom 14:1, 19, 21 · Rom 16:17, 18 · 1Co 1:10–13 · 1Co 3:1, 3, 4 · 1Co 4:6, 7 · 1Co 6:1–7 · 1Co 11:16–19 · 2Co 12:20 · Gal 5:10, 15, 19–21 · Php 1:15, 16 · Php 2:3, 14, 15 · 1Ti 1:5–7 · 1Ti 2:8 · 1Ti 3:2, 3 · 1Ti 6:3–5, 20, 21 · 2Ti 2:14, 23–25 · Tts 3:1–3, 9 · Jam 3:14–16 · Jam 4:1, 2
Herdmen of Abram and of Lot Gen 13:7
Herdmen of Gerar and of Isaac Gen 26:20
Hypocrites Make Religion a Pretence For Isa 58:4
Isaac's and Those of Gerar Gen 26:20–22
Israel and Judah, About David 2Sa 19:41–43
Israelites Deu 1:12
It is Honorable to Cease From Pro 20:3
Jephthah and his Brothers Jdg 11:2
Jephthah and the Ephraimites Jdg 12:1–6
Jews, Concerning Jesus Joh 10:19
Judah and Israel 2Sa 19:41–43
Judaising Teachers Act 15:2
Laban and Jacob Gen 31:36
Leads to Blasphemy Lev 24:10, 11
Leads to Confusion and Every Evil Work Jam 3:16
Leads to Injustice Hab 1:3, 4
Leads to Mutual Destruction Gal 5:15
Leads to Violence Exo 21:18, 22
Ministers should Avoid 1Ti 3:3 · 2Ti 2:24
Ministers should Avoid Questions That Lead To 2Ti 2:23 · Tts 3:9
Ministers should not Preach Through Php 1:15, 16
Ministers should Reprove 1Co 1:11, 12 · 1Co 3:3 · 1Co 11:17, 18
Ministers should Warn Against 1Co 1:10 · 2Ti 2:14
Paul and Barnabas Act 15:39
Paul and Barnabas, About Mark Act 15:38, 39
Pharisees and Sadducees Act 23:7
Pharisees and Sadducees, Concerning the General Resurrection Act 23:7–10
Promoters of, should be Expelled Pro 22:10
Punishment For Psa 55:9
Saints Kept from Tongues of Psa 31:20
Saints should Avoid Gen 13:8 · Eph 4:3
Saints should Avoid Questions That Lead To 2Ti 2:14
Saints should do all Things Without Php 2:14
Saints should not Act From Php 2:3
Saints should not Walk In Rom 13:13
Saints should Praise God for Protection From 2Sa 22:44 · Psa 18:43
Saints should Seek God's Protection From Psa 35:1 · Jer 18:19
Saints should Submit to Wrong Rather than Engage In Pro 20:22 · Mat 5:39, 40 · 1Co 6:7
Shameful in Saints 2Co 12:20 · Jam 3:14
Strength and Violence of--Illustrated Pro 17:14 · Pro 18:19
Temporal Blessing Embittered By Pro 17:1
The Corinthian Christians 1Co 1:11, 12 · 1Co 6:6
Two Hebrews Exo 2:13
Stripes: Inflicted on Paul 2Co 6:5 · 2Co 11:23
Striving for Excellence Col 3:23, 24 · Php 4:8 · 1Pe 2:12 · Col 3:17 · Rom 15:14
Striving for Perfection Mat 5:48 · Col 3:23, 24 · Php 4:8 · Jer 29:11 · Heb 6:1 · Act 15:24 · Tts 2:14
Strong Drink Pro 20:1 · Eph 5:18 · Rom 14:21 · 1Ti 5:23 · Deu 14:26 · Isa 28:7 · Pro 31:6, 7 · 1Ti 3:8 · Isa 5:22 · Gal 5:21
Strong Foundation Luk 6:47–49 · Isa 28:16 · Mat 16:18 · Jer 29:11 · Psa 11:3 · 2Ti 2:19 · Ezr 3:11 · 1Pe 2:4–6 · Psa 118:22 · Mat 7:24
Strongholds 2Co 10:3–5 · 1Co 10:13 · Rom 12:2 · Eph 6:12 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Psa 103:2–4 · Jam 5:16 · Mat 6:14, 15 · Heb 11:1 · 1 Joh 1:9

Struggle 2Co 12:9, 10 · 1Co 10:13 · Rom 5:3–5 · Jer 29:11 · 1 Joh 4:4 · Joh 1:5 · 1Pe 5:10 · Rom 14:1 · Exo 14:14 · Rom 8:1
Struggles 1Pe 5:10 · 1Co 10:13 · Jam 1:2–4 · Rom 8:28 · Rom 14:1 · 2Co 10:3–5 · Gal 5:19–21 · Joh 14:6
Struggling 1Co 10:13 · Rom 8:18 · Rev 21:3, 4 · Rom 5:3–5
Stubble of Wicked People Exo 15:7 · Job 21:18 · Psa 83:13 · Isa 5:24 · Isa 40:24 · Isa 41:2 · Isa 47:14 · Jer 13:24 · Joe 2:5 · Nah 1:10 · Mal 4:1
Stubbornness Pro 29:1 · Psa 81:11, 12 · Rom 2:5 · Php 2:3 · Joh 5:30 · 1Sa 15:23 · Gal 5:19–21 · 1Pe 5:8
Students in a State School Dan 1:1
Students in the Schools of the Prophets 1Sa 19:20 · 1Ki 20:35 · 2Ki 2:2, 3, 5, 7, 15 · 2Ki 4:1
Students: Poverty of 2Ki 4:1
Study 2Ti 2:15 · Php 4:8 · Act 17:11 · Joh 5:39 · 1Pe 3:15 · Pro 18:15
Studying 2Ti 2:15 · 2Ti 3:16, 17 · Dan 1:17 · 1 Joh 2:27 · Act 8:30
Studying the Bible 2Ti 3:16, 17 · Jos 1:8 · Psa 119:11 · Psa 119:105 · Pro 3:1, 2 · 2Ti 2:15 · 1Pe 3:15 · Psa 119:18 · Act 17:11 · Rom 12:2
Stumbling
  Causes of Psa 69:6
  R. V. Isa 57:14 · Jer 6:21 · Eze 3:20 · Eze 7:19 · Eze 14:3, 4, 7 · Zep 1:3 · Luk 11:52 · Rom 11:9 · Rom 14:13 · 1Co 1:23 · 1Co 8:9–13 · Rev 2:14
Stone of Isa 8:14 · Rom 9:32, 33 · 1Pe 1:8
Stumbling-Block Lev 19:14 · Psa 119:165
Stupidity Pro 12:1 · Rom 1:22 · Pro 14:16–18 · Psa 14:1 · Pro 14:7–9 · Rev 1:1 · 2Ki 2:23, 24 · Joh 8:32 · 2Ti 3:7 · Pro 28:26
Suah: Son of Zophah 1Ch 7:36
Submission of Paul 1Co 16:7
Submission to Authority Heb 13:17 · Rom 13:1 · Eph 5:21 · 1Pe 2:13 · Act 5:29 · Rom 8:7 · Tts 3:1 · Rom 13:2 · Mat 22:21 · 1Pe 5:5
Submission to God Jam 4:7 · Eph 5:21 · Rom 8:7 · 1Pe 5:5 · Heb 13:17 · Luk 22:42 · Eph 5:24 · 1Pe 5:6 · 1Pe 2:13 · Rom 13:1
Submission: To Authority: Jesus an Example of Mat 26:39, 42 · Mar 14:36 · Luk 22:42 · Heb 5:8
Submissiveness Eph 5:22–24 · 1Pe 3:7 · 1Ti 2:11, 12 · Gen 3:16 · Heb 13:17 · Gal 3:28 · Eph 5:21 · 1Co 11:3 · Col 3:18 · Tts 2:9
Submitting to Authority Heb 13:17 · Act 5:29 · Rom 13:1 · Jam 4:17
Submitting to your Husband Eph 5:22–24 · 1Co 11:3 · Gen 3:16 · 1Pe 3:1, 2 · Eph 5:21 · 1Ti 2:11, 12 · Col 3:18 · 1Co 11:8 · Eph 5:25 · Eph 5:33
Substance Abuse Gal 5:21 · 1Co 15:33 · Eph 5:18 · Pro 20:1 · Isa 5:11 · 1Pe 4:7 · 1Co 5:11 · Rom 12:1 · 1Pe 5:8
Substitution
  General Scriptures Concerning Exo 28:38
Suburbs: General Scriptures Concerning Num 35:3–5 · Jos 14:4
Success Pro 16:3 · Php 4:13 · Psa 37:4 · Jam 4:10 · Jer 29:11 · 1Ki 2:3 · Isa 41:10 · Rom 12:2 · Deu 8:18 · Php 4:6
Succession of Priests, Irregularity In Heb 7:1–28
Succoth
  A City Which Was Located Probably East of the Jordan River: Allotted to the Tribe of Gad Jos 13:27
  A City Which Was Located Probably East of the Jordan River: Jacob Builds a House In Gen 33:17
  A City Which Was Located Probably East of the Jordan River: Located Near the Jordan River 1Ki 7:46 · 2Ch 4:17 · Psa 60:6 · Psa 108:7
  A City Which Was Located Probably East of the Jordan River: People of, Punished by Gideon Jdg 8:5–8, 14–16
  The First Camping Place of the Israelites After Leaving the City of Rameses Exo 12:37 · Exo 13:20 · Num 33:5, 6
Suffering for Christ Act 9:16 · Rom 8:17–23, 26 · 1Co 4:12, 13 · 2Co 1:7 · 2Co 4:11–18 · Php 1:29 · Php 2:27–30 · Php 3:10 · Col 1:24 · 2Th 1:4, 5 · 2Ti 2:12 · Jam 5:10 · 1Pe 4:13, 14 · 1Pe 5:10
Suffering of Christ Luk 24:26, 46, 47 · Joh 6:51 · Joh 10:11, 15 · Joh 11:50, 52 · Rom 4:25 · Rom 5:6–8 · Rom 14:15 · 1Co 1:17, 18, 23, 24 · 1Co 8:11 · 1Co 15:3 · 2Co 5:14, 15 · Gal 1:4 · Gal 2:20, 21 · Eph 5:2, 25 · 1Th 5:9, 10 · Heb 2:9, 10, 14, 18 · Heb 5:8, 9 · Heb 9:15, 16, 28 · Heb 10:10, 18–20 · 1Pe 2:21, 24 · 1Pe 3:18 · 1Pe 4:1 · 1 Joh 3:16
Suffering
  Goliath for the Philistines 1Sa 17:1
  Vicarious Exo 9:13–16 · Joh 15:13 · Rom 9:3 · 1Pe 2:21 · 1 Joh 3:16
Sufferings Rom 8:18 · 2Co 1:5 · 1Pe 5:10 · Jam 1:2–4 · Heb 9:28
Sugar Pro 25:27 · Isa 43:24 · Jer 6:20 · Psa 119:103
Suicide of the Philippian Jailer Act 16:27
Suicide
  Ahithophel 2Sa 17:23
  General Scriptures Concerning Amo 9:2 · Rev 9:6
  Judas Mat 27:5 · Act 1:18
  Samson Jdg 16:29, 30
  Saul and his Armor-Bearer 1Sa 31:4, 5 · 1Ch 10:4, 5
  Temptation To, of Jesus Mat 4:5, 6 · Luk 4:9, 10, 11
  Zimri 1Ki 16:18
Suicides 1Co 6:19, 20 · Joh 10:10 · Psa 118:17
Suing Someone 1Co 6:7 · Mat 18:15–17 · Jam 1:5 · 1Co 6:4 · 2Ti 2:22 · 2Co 5:19 · 1Ti 2:1, 2

Topical Index — Suing your Brother–Syro-Phoenician

Suing your Brother Pro 25:8–10 · Pro 24:29 · 1Co 6:7 · Mat 18:15–17 · Pro 20:22 · 1Co 6:1 · Rev 1:1
Suing: General Scriptures Concerning Mat 5:40
Sukkiims: Invaded Judah With Shishak 2Ch 12:3
Summary of the Law Rom 13:8–10 · Deu 6:5 · Gal 5:14 · Exo 34:28 · 1 Joh 3:4
Summer
  Approach of Mat 24:32 · Mar 13:28 · Luk 21:30
  Approach of, Indicated by Shooting out of Leaves on Trees Mat 24:32
  Characterised by Excessive Drought Psa 32:4
  Characterised by Excessive Heat Jer 17:8
  Cool Rooms For Jdg 3:20, 24 · Amo 3:15
  Drought of Psa 32:4
  Fruits of 2Sa 16:1, 2 · Isa 16:9 · Isa 28:4 · Jer 40:10, 12 · Jer 48:32 · Amo 8:1, 2 · Mic 7:1
  Given by God Psa 74:17
  Illustrative of Seasons of Grace Jer 8:20
  Made by God Psa 74:17
  Many Kinds of Fruit Were Ripe and Used During 2Sa 16:1 · Jer 40:10 · Jer 48:32
  The Levites for the Firstborn of the Israelites Num 3:12, 41, 45 · Num 8:18
  The Life of Ahab in Exchange for That of Ben-Hadad 1Ki 20:42
  The offering for the offerer Lev 1:4 · Lev 16:21, 22
  Season of, Promised While the Earth Remains Gen 8:22
  Snow In Pro 26:1
  The Ancients had Houses or Apartments Suited To Jdg 3:20, 24 · Amo 3:15
  The Ant Provided Her Winter Food During Pro 6:8 · Pro 30:25
  The Time for Labor and Harvest Pro 6:6–8 · Pro 10:5 · Pro 30:25 · Jer 8:20
  The Wise are Diligent During Pro 10:5
  Threshing In Dan 2:35
  Yearly Return of, Secured by Covenant Gen 8:22
Sun
  Created Gen 1:14–18 · Psa 74:16 · Psa 136:7 · Jer 31:35
  Diurnal Motion of Psa 19:4, 6
  Does not Shine in Heaven Rev 21:23
  Figurative Psa 84:11 · Mal 4:2 · Jdg 5:31 · Isa 30:26 · Isa 60:11 · Jer 15:9 · Rev 1:16 · Rev 12:1 · Rev 19:17
  Kings of Judah Dedicate Horses To 2Ki 23:11
  Miracles Concerning: Darkening of Exo 10:21–23 · Isa 5:30 · Isa 24:23 · Eze 32:7 · Joe 2:10, 31 · Joe 3:15 · Amo 8:9 · Mic 3:6 · Mat 24:29 · Mat 27:45 · Mar 13:24 · Mar 15:33 · Luk 21:25 ·

Luk 23:44, 45 · Act 2:20 · Rev 6:12 · Rev 8:12 · Rev 9:2 · Rev 16:8
Rising and Setting of Ecc 1:5
Shadow of Went Back on the Sun-Dial of Ahaz 2Ki 20:11 · Isa 38:8
Stood Still Jos 10:12, 13 · Hab 3:11
Worship of, Forbidden Deu 4:19 · Deu 17:3
Worshiped Job 31:26–28 · Jer 8:2 · Eze 6:4, 6 · Eze 8:16
Sun-Dial: General Scriptures Concerning 2Ki 20:11 · Isa 38:8
Sunshine Mat 5:45 · Heb 1:3 · Psa 119:105 · Joh 10:18 · Joh 10:28
Sunstroke: General Scriptures Concerning 2Ki 4:19
Supererogation: The Doctrine of Excessive and Meritorious Righteousness Eze 33:12, 13 · Luk 17:10
Supernatural Lev 19:31 · Amo 3:7 · 2Ti 3:16 · Heb 4:12 · Exo 22:18 · 2Co 11:13–15 · Mat 28:18 · Heb 1:14 · 1 Joh 5:14
Superscription (Inscription, Sign): On the Cross Mat 27:37 · Mar 15:26 · Luk 23:38 · Joh 19:19
Superstition
General Scriptures Concerning Act 25:19
Herod Antipas, Imagining That Jesus Was Actually John the Baptist Risen from the Dead Mar 6:14, 16
Israelites 1Sa 4:3 · 1Sa 4:10, 11
Jews, Attributing Their Calamities to Having Ceased offering Sacrifices to the Queen of Heaven Jer 44:17–19
Nebuchadnezzar, Supposing That the Spirit of the Gods Was Upon Daniel Dan 4:8, 9
Philistines 1Sa 5:5
The Belief of the Syrians Concerning the Help of the Gods 1Ki 20:23
The Disciples Who Were Frightened at the Appearance of Peter Act 12:14, 15
The Disciples, Supposing They Saw a Ghost when Jesus Came Walking Upon the Lake Mat 14:26 · Mar 6:49, 50
The Ephesians, in Their Sorceries Act 19:13–19
The Gadarenes , Because Jesus Expelled Demons out of the Man Who Lived Among the Tombs Mat 8:34
The People of the Island of Melita , in Assuming That Paul Was some Sort of God Act 28:6
The Sailors Who Threw Jonah Into the Sea Jon 1:4–16
Sur: Gate of the Temple 2Ki 11:6
Surety (Guarantee): General Scriptures Concerning Gen 44:32 · Exo 22:26, 27 · Deu 24:10–13 · Pro 6:1–5 · Pro 11:15 · Pro 17:18 · Pro 20:16 · Pro 22:26 · Pro 27:13 · Eze 18:7, 12 · Eze 33:15 · Amo 2:8
Surgery Isa 41:10 · Deu 31:6 · 1Ch 29:11, 12 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · 1Sa 16:7 · Psa 56:3 · Php 4:13 · Jer 30:17 · 1Pe 5:7
Surrender Jam 4:7 · Rom 12:2 · Mar 14:35, 36 · Jam 4:10 · Pro 23:26 · Rom 12:1 · Luk 9:23, 24 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Jer 10:23
Surrendering Pro 3:5, 6 · Jam 4:8 · Rom 12:1 · 1Co 10:13 · Psa 9:10 · Isa 40:28 · Psa 46:10 · Rom 10:17 · Jos 1:8 · Php 4:13
Surrogacy Psa 127:3 · Gen 1:28 · Gen 2:24
Susanchites: The Inhabitants of Samaria Ezr 4:9, 10
Susanna: A Woman Who Ministered to Jesus Luk 8:3
Susi: A Manassite Num 13:11
Swaddle: (Wrapping, Bundling) of Children Job 38:9 · Lam 2:22 · Eze 16:4 · Luk 2:7, 12
Swallow
Builds Its Nest in the Sanctuary Psa 84:3
Chattering of, Figurative of the Mourning of the Afflicted Isa 38:14
Migration of Jer 8:7
Swan: Forbidden As Food Lev 11:18 · Deu 14:16
Swear Words Eph 4:29 · Col 3:8 · Eph 5:4, 5 · Jam 5:12 · Pro 13:3 · Exo 20:7 · Jam 1:26 · 2Ti 2:16 · 1Pe 3:10 · Rom 12:14
Swearing Eph 4:29 · Eph 5:4, 5 · Jam 5:12 · Mat 12:36 · Luk 6:45 · Exo 20:7 · 1Co 3:16 · Col 3:8 · Hos 4:2
Swearing and Cursing Eph 4:29 · Jam 5:12 · Jam 3:10 · Mat 5:22 · Exo 20:7 · Pro 4:24 · Col 3:8 · Luk 6:45 · Rom 3:14 · Jam 1:26
Swearing Falsely
Blessedness of Abstaining From Psa 24:4, 5
False Witnesses Guilty of Deu 19:16, 18
Forbidden Lev 19:12 · Num 30:2 · Mat 5:33
Fraud often Leads To Lev 6:2, 3
Hateful to God Zec 8:17
Jews Eze 16:59
Peter Mat 26:72, 74
Saints Abstain From Jos 9:20 · Psa 15:4
Saul 1Sa 19:6, 10
Shimei 1Ki 2:41–43
The Wicked: Addicted To Jer 5:2 · Hos 10:4
The Wicked: Plead Excuses For Jer 7:9, 10
The Wicked: Shall be Cut off For Zec 5:3
The Wicked: Shall be Judged on Account of Mal 3:5
The Wicked: Shall Have a Curse Upon Their Houses For Zec 5:4
we should not Love Zec 8:17
Zedekiah Eze 17:13–19
Sweat of Great Drops (Like Bleeding) Luk 22:44
Sweat
An offense in the Sanctuary Eze 44:18
General Scriptures Concerning Gen 3:19
Sweet Incense: Made of Spices Exo 25:6
Sweetness Pro 24:13 · Gen 8:21 · Lev 1:9 · Php 4:18 · Psa 119:103 · Lev 3:5 · Eph 5:2 · Psa 19:10 · Exo 15:25 · Lev 1:17
Swimming Isa 43:2 · Isa 25:11 · Psa 8:8 · Joh 21:7
Swine for Sacrifice Isa 66:3
Swine used for Food Isa 65:4 · Isa 66:17
Swine
Described: Destructive to Agriculture Psa 80:13
Described: Fierce and Ungenerous Mat 7:6
Described: Filthy in Its Habits 2Pe 2:22
Fed Upon Husks Luk 15:16
Feeding of Luk 15:15, 16
Forbidden As Food Lev 11:7 · Deu 14:8
Herding of, Considered As the Greatest Degradation to a Jew Luk 15:15
Hypocrites 2Pe 2:22
Jesus Sends Demons Into The Mat 8:28–32 · Mar 5:11–14 · Luk 8:32, 33
Jewels in the Nose of Pro 11:22
Kept in Large Herds Mat 8:30
Sacrificing of, an Abomination Isa 66:3
Sow Returns to Her Wallowing 2Pe 2:22
The Gergesenes Punished for Having Mat 8:31, 32 · Mar 5:11, 14
The Ungodly Jews Condemned for Eating Isa 65:4 · Isa 66:17
The Wicked Mat 7:6
Unclean and not to be Eaten Lev 11:7, 8
Viciousness of Mat 7:6
when Wild Inhabited the Woods Psa 80:13
Wild Boar Psa 80:13
Sword of Judgments Deu 32:41 · Psa 17:13 · Hos 11:6 · Zec 13:7
Sword of the Malicious Tongue Psa 57:4 · Pro 25:18
Sword of War Gen 27:40
Sword used by Gideon Jdg 7:20
Sword used by Goliath 1Sa 21:9
Sword used by Peter Mat 26:51 · Joh 18:10
Sword
David's Army Equipped With 1Ch 21:5
Made of Plowshares Joe 3:10
Symbolical Gen 3:24 · Jos 5:13 · Rev 1:16
To be Beaten Into Plowshares Isa 2:4 · Mic 4:3
Two-Edged Heb 4:12 · Rev 1:16 · Rev 2:12
Swords Heb 4:12 · Luk 22:36 · Eph 6:17 · Rom 13:4 · Mat 26:52–54 · Psa 144:1 · Neh 4:17, 18 · Mat 10:34–36 · Isa 2:4
Sycamine: A Tree Luk 17:6
Sycamore
Abundant in the Land of Canaan 1Ki 10:27 · 2Ch 1:15 · 2Ch 9:27 · Isa 9:10
Care of Amo 7:14
Destroyed by Frost Psa 78:47
Groves of, Cared For 1Ch 27:28
Zacchaeus Climbs Into A Luk 19:4
Syene: A City in Egypt Eze 29:10 · Eze 30:6
Symbols and Similitudes of the Divine Presence, the Pillar of Cloud Exo 13:21, 22 · Exo 14:19, 20 · Exo 19:9, 16
Symbols and Similitudes of the Holy Spirit
A Dove Mat 3:16

A Seal Rev 7:2
A Voice Isa 6:8
Abundant Psa 133:3
Cleansing By Eze 16:9 · Eze 36:25 · Eph 5:26 · Heb 10:22
Cloven Tongues Act 2:3, 6, 11
Comforting Isa 61:3 · Heb 1:9
Consecrating Exo 29:7 · Exo 30:30 · Isa 61:1
Earnest Eph 1:13, 14 · Eph 4:30 · 2Co 1:22
Fertilizing Eze 34:26, 27 · Hos 6:3 · Hos 10:12 · Hos 14:5
Fire Mat 3:11
Guiding Isa 30:21 · Joh 16:13
Healing Isa 1:6 · Luk 10:34 · Rev 18:13
Illuminating Zec 4:2, 3, 11–13 · Mat 25:3, 4 · 1 Joh 2:20, 27
Imperceptible 2Sa 17:12 · Mar 4:26–28
Impressing Job 38:14 · 2Co 3:18
Incomprehensible Joh 3:8 · 1Co 12:11
Oil Psa 45:7
Powerful 1Ki 19:11 · Act 2:2
Purifying Isa 4:4 · Mal 3:2, 3
Rain and Dew Psa 72:6
Refreshing Psa 68:9 · Isa 18:4
Reviving Eze 37:9, 10, 14
Searching Zep 1:12 · 1Co 2:10
Sensible in Its Effects Joh 3:8
Speaking Mat 10:20
Vivifying Psa 1:3 · Isa 27:3, 6 · Isa 44:3, 4 · Isa 58:11
Warning Heb 3:7–11
Water Joh 3:5 · Joh 7:38, 39
Wind Songs 4:16

Symbols and Similitudes
A Boiling Pot Eze 24:1–5
A Siege Eze 4:1–3
A Vine Eze 15:2 · Eze 19:10–14
Almond Rod Jer 1:11
Basket of Fruit Jer 24:1–3 · Amo 8:1, 2
Being Mute Eze 3:26, 27 · Eze 24:27 · Eze 29:21 · Eze 33:22 · Luk 1:20–22, 62–64
Belt Jer 13:1–7 · Act 21:11
Bottles Jer 13:12 · Jer 19:1, 2, 10
Bow-Shot by Joash 2Ki 13:15–19
Bow-Shot by Jonathan 1Sa 20:21–37
Bread Mat 26:26 · Mar 14:22 · Luk 22:19
Breaking of a Potter's Vessel Jer 19:1
Canaan, of the Spiritual Rest Heb 3:11, 12 · Heb 4:5
Ceremonially Unclean Food Eze 4:9–17
Change of Domicile Eze 12:3–11
Childhood Mat 18:3 · Mar 10:14, 15 · Luk 18:16, 17
Circumcision, of the Covenant of Abraham Gen 17:11 · Rom 4:11
Cooking Jer 1:13 · Eze 4:9–15 · Eze 24:3–5
Darkness, of God's Inscrutability Exo 20:21 · Lev 16:2 · 1Ki 8:12 · Psa 18:11 · Psa 97:2 · Heb 12:18, 19
Death Eze 24:16–19
Eating and Drinking in Fear Eze 12:18
Eating Bread With Alertness Eze 12:17–20
Ephah Zec 5:6–11
Ezekiel's Beard Eze 5:1–4
Food 2Ki 19:29 · Isa 37:30
Good and Bad Figs Jer 24:1
Handwriting on the Wall Dan 5:5, 6, 16–28
Harvest 2Ki 19:29
Invitation to Approach 1Sa 14:8–12
Isaiah's Children Isa 8:18
Jeremiah's Deeds of Land Jer 32:1–16
Jonah Mat 16:4 · Luk 11:29, 30
Lapping Water Jdg 7:4–8
Manna Joh 6:31–58
Marrying a Whore Hos 1:2–9 · Hos 3:1–4
Men Meeting Saul 1Sa 10:2–7
Mourning Forbidden Eze 24:15–18
Nakedness Isa 20:2–4
Offering Water to Drink Gen 24:13–15, 42–44
Passover, of the Sparing of the Firstborn, and of the Atonement Made by Christ Exo 12:3–28 · 1Co 5:7
Posture Eze 4:4–8
Praying Toward the Temple 1Ki 8:29 · Dan 6:10
Rain and Thunder 1Sa 12:16–18
Rainbow Gen 9:12, 13
Roll Zec 5:2–4
Sacrificial Animals Gen 15:8–11 · Joh 1:29, 36
Salt Num 18:19
Sanctuary Psa 20:2
Shadow on Ahaz' Sun-Dial 2Ki 20:8–11 · Isa 38:7, 8
Sticks and Staves Eze 37:16, 17 · Zec 11:7, 10, 11, 14
Tabernacle Psa 15:1 · Eze 37:27 · Heb 8:2, 5 · Heb 9:1–12, 23, 24
The Book Thrown Into the Euphrates River Jer 51:63
The Bronze Serpent, of Christ Num 21:8, 9 · Joh 3:14
The Plumb-Line Amo 7:7, 8
The Rock That Was Struck 1Co 10:4 · Exo 17:6
The Rock That Was Struck, of Christ Exo 17:6 · 1Co 10:4
The Sprinkled Blood, of the Covenant Exo 24:8
The Star in the East Mat 2:2
The Tearing of the Curtain in the Temple Mat 27:51 · Mar 1:38 · Luk 23:45
The Torn Altar 1Ki 13:3, 5
The Whole System of Mosaic Rites Heb 9:9, 10, 18–23
Thunder on Mount Sinai Exo 19:9, 16
Trees of Life and Knowledge Gen 2:9, 17 · Gen 3:3, 24 · Rev 22:2
Two Sticks Eze 37:15–28
Waving the Wave offering and Lifting up the Heave offering Exo 29:24–28 · Lev 8:27–29 · Lev 9:21
Wine Jer 25:15–17 · Mat 26:27 · Mar 14:23 · Luk 22:17
Wine, of the Atoning Blood Mat 26:27–29 · Mar 14:23–25 · Luk 22:17, 18, 20
Wounding 1Ki 20:35–40
Yokes Jer 27:2, 3 · Jer 28:10

Sympathy Eph 4:32 · Mat 5:4
General Scriptures Concerning Job 2:11–13 · Job 6:14 · Job 22:29 · Ecc 7:2 · Php 2:1, 2 · Jam 1:27 · 1Pe 3:8

Synagogue
Primarily an Assembly of Jews and God-Fearers Act 13:43
Primarily an Assembly of Jews and God-Fearers of Criminal Courts Mat 10:17 · Mat 23:34 · Act 22:19 · Act 26:11
Primarily an Assembly of Jews and God-Fearers of Religious Courts Joh 9:22, 34 · Joh 12:42 · Joh 16:2
Primarily an Assembly of Jews and God-Fearers: Constitutes a Court of Justice Luk 12:11 · Act 9:2
Primarily an Assembly of Jews and God-Fearers: R. V. Jam 2:2
The Scriptures Were Read and Expounded In Neh 8:1–8 · Neh 9:3, 5 · Mat 4:23 · Mat 9:35 · Mat 13:54 · Mar 1:39 · Luk 4:15–33 · Luk 13:10 · Joh 18:20 · Act 9:20 · Act 13:5–44 · Act 14:1 · Act 15:21 · Act 17:2, 10 · Act 18:4, 19, 26
The Scriptures Were Read and Expounded in Alms (Charity) Were Given In Mat 6:2
The Scriptures Were Read and Expounded In in Damascus Act 9:2, 20
The Scriptures Were Read and Expounded In in Jerusalem Act 6:9
The Scriptures Were Read and Expounded In in Other Cities Act 14:1 · Act 17:1, 10 · Act 18:4
The Scriptures Were Read and Expounded in Jesus Performed Healing In Mat 12:9–13 · Luk 13:11–14
The Scriptures Were Read and Expounded In of Satan Rev 2:9 · Rev 3:9
The Scriptures Were Read and Expounded in One Was Erected by Jairus Luk 7:5

Synagogues
Chief Seats In, Reserved for Elders Mat 23:6
Christ often: Attended Luk 4:16
Christ often: Performed Miracles In Mat 12:9, 10 · Mar 1:23 · Luk 13:11
Christ often: Preached and Taught In Mat 4:23 · Mar 1:39 · Luk 13:10
Each Sect had Its Own Act 6:9
Early Notice of Their Existence Psa 74:8
Governed by a President or Chief Ruler Act 18:8, 17
Governed by Ordinary Rulers Mar 5:22 · Act 13:15

had Seats Fro the Congregation Act 13:14
Offenders Were often: Expelled From Joh 9:22, 34 · Joh 12:42 · Joh 16:2
Offenders Were often: Given up To, for Trial Luk 12:11 · Luk 21:12
Offenders Were often: Punished In Mat 10:17 · Mat 23:34 · Act 22:19
Often Used As Courts of Justice Act 9:2 · Jam 2:2
Places in Which the Jews Assembled for Worship Act 13:5, 14
Probably Originated in the Schools of the Prophets 1Sa 19:18–24 · 2Ki 4:23
Provided With a Minister, Who had Charge of the Sacred Books Luk 4:17, 20
Revival of, After the Captivity Neh 8:1–8
Service In, on the Sabbath Day Luk 4:16 · Act 13:14
Service of, Consisted of Expounding the Word of God Neh 8:8 · Luk 4:21
Service of, Consisted of Praise and Thanksgiving Neh 9:5
Service of, Consisted of Prayer Mat 6:5
Service of, Consisted of Reading the Word of God Neh 8:18 · Neh 9:3 · Neh 13:1 · Act 15:21
Sometimes Several, in the Same City Act 6:9 · Act 9:2
Strangers Were Invited to Address the Congregation In Act 13:15
The Apostles Frequently Taught and Preached In Act 9:20 · Act 13:5 · Act 17:1, 17
The Building of, Considered a Noble and Meritorious Work Luk 7:5
The Portion of Scripture for the Day Sometimes Read by One of Luk 4:16
Syncretism Deu 4:2 · Deu 12:31 · Joh 14:6
Syntyche: A Christian Woman in Philippi Php 4:2
Syracuse: Paul Visits Act 28:12
Syria
A Saviour Raised up for Israel Against 2Ki 13:5, 23–25
Abana and Pharpar Rivers of 2Ki 5:12
And It Included Phoenicia Mar 7:26 · Act 21:3
Army of, Miraculously Routed 2Ki 7:5, 6
Asa Sought Aid of, Against Israel 1Ki 15:18–20
Benhadad King of, Besieged Samaria 1Ki 20:1–12
Besieged Samaria Again 2Ki 6:24–29
Called Aram, from the Son of Shem Gen 10:22, 23 · Num 23:7 · 1Ch 1:17 · 1Ch 2:23
Confederates With Nebuchadnezzar 2Ki 24:2 · Jer 39:5
Conquest of by David 2Sa 8:3–13
Conquest of by Jeroboam 2Ki 14:25, 28
Conquest of by Tiglath-Pileser, King of Assyria 2Ki 16:7–9 · 2Ki 18:33, 34
Damascus the Capital of Isa 7:8
David: Dedicated the Spoils of 2Sa 8:11, 12
David: Destroyed a Second Army of 2Sa 10:15–19
David: Destroyed the Army of, Which Assisted Hadadezer 2Sa 8:5
David: Garrisoned and Made Tributary 2Sa 8:6
David: Obtained Renown by his Victory Over 2Sa 8:13
David: Sent Joab Against the Armies of, Hired by the Ammonites 2Sa 10:6–14
Death of the King of, and the Cruelty of his Successor 2Ki 8:7, 15
During the Time of Abraham It Seems to Have Embraced the Region Between the Tigris River and the Euphrates River Gen 24:10 · Gen 25:20
Elijah Anointed Hazael King Over, by Divine Direction 1Ki 19:15
Elisha Predicted to Joash his Three Victories Over 2Ki 13:14–19
God Smote With Blindness Those Sent Against Elisha by The 2Ki 6:14, 18–20
Gospel Preached and Many Churches Founded In Act 15:23, 41
Governed by Kings 1Ki 22:31 · 2Ki 5:1
Including Padan-Aram Gen 25:20 · Gen 28:5
Inhabitants of a Commercial People Eze 27:18
Inhabitants of a Warlike People 1Ki 20:23, 25
Inhabitants of an Idolatrous People Jdg 10:6 · 2Ki 5:18
Inhabitants of Called Syrians 2Sa 10:11 · 2Ki 5:20
Inhabitants of Called Syrians of Damascus 2Sa 8:5
Inhabitants of Spoke the Syriack Language 2Ki 18:26 · Ezr 4:7 · Dan 2:4
Israel Delivered Into the Hands of, for the Sins of Jehoahaz 2Ki 13:3, 7, 22
Israel Followed the Idolatry of Jdg 10:6
Joined With Israel Against Ahaz and Besieged Jerusalem 2Ki 16:5 · Isa 7:12
Joram King of Israel in Seeking to Recover Ramothgilead From, 2Ki 8:28, 29 · 2Ki 9:15
Minor Kingdoms Within the Region: And in the Title of Psa 60:1
Minor Kingdoms Within the Region: Aram-Rehob, Also Called Beth-Rehob 2Sa 10:6, 8
Minor Kingdoms Within the Region: Aram-Zobah, Also Called, Zobah and Zoba 1Sa 14:47 · 2Sa 8:3 · 2Sa 10:6, 8 · 1Ki 11:23 · 1Ch 18:5, 9 · 1Ch 19:6
Minor Kingdoms Within the Region: Damascus 2Sa 8:5, 6 · 1Ch 18:5, 6
Minor Kingdoms Within the Region: Geshur 2Sa 15:8
Minor Kingdoms Within the Region: Hamath 2Sa 8:9, 10
More Properly the Country Around Damascus 2Sa 8:6
Originally Included Mesopotamia Gen 25:20 · Gen 28:5 · Deu 26:5 · Act 7:2
Paul Goes To, With Letters to Apprehend the Christians Act 9:1–31
Paul Preaches In Act 15:41 · Act 18:18 · Act 21:3 · Gal 1:21
People of, Colonized in Samaria by the King of Assyria 2Ki 17:24
Prophecies Concerning Isa 7:8–16 · Isa 8:4–7 · Isa 17:1–3 · Jer 1:15 · Jer 49:23–27 · Amo 1:3–5 · Zec 9:1
Prophecies Respecting: Burning of Damascus Jer 49:27 · Amo 1:4
Prophecies Respecting: Ceasing to be a Kingdom Isa 17:1–3
Prophecies Respecting: Destruction of Its Inhabitants Jer 49:26
Prophecies Respecting: Destruction of Rezin King of Isa 7:8, 16
Prophecies Respecting: Its Calamities, the Punishments of Its Sins Amo 1:3
Prophecies Respecting: Its History in Connection With the Macedonia Empire Dan 11:6–45
Prophecies Respecting: Its Inhabitants to be Captives Amo 1:3
Prophecies Respecting: Plundering of Damascus Isa 8:4
Prophecies Respecting: Terror and Dismay In, Occasioned by Its Invasion Jer 49:23, 24
Retook Elath and Drove out the Jews 2Ki 16:6
Subdued and Governed by the Romans Luk 2:2
Subdued and Its Inhabitants Taken Captive by Assyria 2Ki 16:9
The Fame of Jesus Extended Over Mat 4:24
The Israelites: At Peace With, for Three Years 1Ki 22:1
The Israelites: Craftily Drawn Into a League With 1Ki 20:31–43
The Israelites: Defeated By, and Ahab Slain 1Ki 22:30–36
The Israelites: Encouraged and Assisted by God Overcame a Second Time 1Ki 20:28–30
The Israelites: Forewarned of Invasion By, at the Return of the Year 1Ki 20:22–25
The Israelites: Harassed by Frequent Incursions of 2Ki 5:2 · 2Ki 6:23

The Israelites: Heard the Secrets of, from Elisha 2Ki 6:8–12
The Israelites: Insignificant Before 1Ki 20:26, 27
The Israelites: Under Ahab Encouraged and Assisted by God, Overcame 1Ki 20:13–20
The Israelites: Under Ahab Sought to Recover Ramoth-Gilead From 1Ki 22:3–29
(The Holy of Holies) Heaven Heb 6:19, 20 · Heb 9:12, 24 · Heb 10:19
(The Vail) Christ's Body Heb 10:20
(The Vail) the Obscurity of the Mosaic Age Heb 9:8, 10 · Rom 16:25, 26 · Rev 11:19
A Permanent House Substituted For, when the Kingdom Was 2Sa 7:5–13
All Males Required to Appear Before, Three Times Each Year Exo 23:17
All offerings to be Made At Lev 17:4 · Deu 12:5, 6, 11, 13, 14
Anointed and Consecrated With Oil Exo 40:9 · Lev 8:10 · Num 7:1
Anointed With Holy Oil Exo 30:25, 26 · Lev 8:10 · Num 7:1
Brought to the Temple by Solomon 2Ch 5:5 · 1Ki 8:1, 4, 5
Called The: House of the Lord Jos 6:24 · 1Sa 1:7, 24
Called The: Tabernacle of Joseph Psa 78:67
Called The: Tabernacle of Shiloh Psa 78:60
Called The: Tabernacle of Testimony or Witness Exo 38:21 · Num 1:50 · Num 17:7, 8 · 2Ch 24:6 · Act 7:44
Called The: Tabernacle of the Congregation Exo 27:21 · Exo 33:7 · Exo 40:26
Called The: Tabernacle of the Lord Jos 22:19 · 1Ki 2:28 · 1Ch 16:39
Called The: Temple of the Lord 1Sa 1:9 · 1Sa 3:3
Carried in Front of the People of Israel in the Line of March Num 10:33–36 · Jos 3:3–6
Causes Tried At Deu 12:5, 6, 11–14
Completed Exo 39:32
Court of all the Pillars of, Filleted With Silver Exo 27:17 · Exo 38:17
Court of all the Vessels of, Made of Brass Exo 27:19
Court of Contained the Brazen Altar and The Roman Province of, Included the Land of Canaan Luk 2:2, 3
Syria-Maachah: A Small Kingdom 1Ch 19:6
Syro-Phoenician: The Nationality of a Non-Jewish Woman Whose Daughter Was Cured by Jesus Mat 15:21–28 · Mar 7:24–30
Laver of Brass Exo 40:29, 30
Court of One Hundred Cubits Long and Fifty Cubits Wide Exo 27:18
Court of Surrounded by Curtains of Fine Line Suspended from Pillars Exo 27:9–15 · Exo 38:9–16
Court of The Gate of, a Hanging of Blue, Purple Twenty Cubits Exo 27:16 · Exo 38:18
Coverings of The First or Inner, Ten Curtains of Blue, Purple Joined Exo 26:1–6 · Exo 36:8–13
Coverings of The Fourth or Outward of Badgers' Skins Exo 26:14 · Exo 36:19
Coverings of The Second, Eleven Curtains of Goats' Hair Exo 26:7–13 · Exo 36:14–18
Coverings of The Third of Rams' Skins Dyed Red Exo 26:14 · Exo 36:19
Dedicated Num 7:1
Defilement of, Punished Lev 15:31 · Num 19:13, 20 · Eze 5:11 · Eze 23:38
Description of The Frame Exo 26:15–37 · Exo 36:20–38
Designed for Manifestation of God's Presence and for His Exo 25:8 · Exo 29:42, 43
Divided by a Vail of Blue, Purple, Suspended from Four Exo 26:31–33 · Exo 36:35, 36 · Exo 40:21
Divided Into: The Holy Place Exo 26:33 · Heb 9:2–6
Divided Into: The Most Holy Place Exo 26:34 · Heb 9:3, 7
Divine Wisdom Given to Bezaleel to Make Exo 31:2–7 · Exo 35:30–35 · Exo 36:1
Filled With the Cloud of Glory Exo 40:34–38
First Reared, on the First Day of the Second Year After The Exo 40:2, 17
Free-Will offerings Made at the Dedication of the Altar of Num 7:10–87
Free-Will offerings Made at the First Rearing of Num 7:1–9
had a Court Round About Exo 40:8
How and by Whom Carried Num 4:5–33 · Num 7:6–9
How Prepared for Removal During the Travels of the Israelites Num 1:51 · Num 4:5–15
Israelites Worship At Num 10:3 · Num 16:19, 42, 43 · Num 20:6 · Num 25:6 · 1Sa 2:22 · Psa 27:4
Made of the Free-Will offerings of the People Exo 25:1–8 · Exo 35:4, 5, 21–29
Materials For, Voluntarily offered Exo 25:1–8 · Exo 35:4–29 · Exo 36:3–7
Moses Was Commanded to Make After a Divine Pattern Exo 25:9 · Exo 26:30 · Heb 8:5
Offerings Brought To Lev 17:4 · Num 31:54 · Deu 12:5, 6, 11–14
One Existed Before Moses Received the Pattern Authorized on Mount Sinai Exo 33:7–11
Pattern of, Revealed to Moses Exo 25:9 · Exo 26:30 · Exo 39:32, 42, 43 · Act 7:44 · Heb 8:5
Pitched: At Gibeon 1Ch 21:29
Pitched: At Gilgal Jos 4:18, 19
Pitched: At Nob 1Sa 21:1–6
Pitched: At Shiloh Jos 18:1 · Jos 19:51 · Jdg 18:31 · Jdg 20:18, 26, 27 · Jdg 21:19 · 1Sa 2:14 · 1Sa 4:3, 4 · Jer 7:12, 14
Punishment for Defiling Lev 15:31 · Num 19:13
Renewed by David, and Pitched Upon Mount Zion 1Ch 15:1 · 1Ch 16:1, 2 · 2Ch 1:4
Sanctified Exo 29:43 · Exo 40:9–16 · Num 7:1

Topical Index — Taanach–Temptation

Taanach
A City Conquered by Joshua Jos 12:21
Allotted to the Tribe of Manasseh Jos 17:11 · 1Ch 7:29
Assigned to the Levites Jos 21:25
Caananites not Driven From Jos 17:12 · Jdg 1:27
One of Solomon's Commissaries At 1Ki 4:12
The Scene of Barak's Victory Jdg 5:19
Taanath-Shiloh: A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Ephraim Jos 16:6
Tabbaoth: One of the Nethinim Ezr 2:43 · Neh 7:46
Tabbath: A Place of Uncertain Location Jdg 7:22
Tabeal: Father of One Whom the Kings of Syria and Israel Sought to Make King in Judah Instead of Ahaz Isa 7:6
Tabeel: A Persian official in Samaria Ezr 4:7
Taberah: A Place in the Wilderness where the Israelites Were Punished for Their Complaining Num 11:3 · Deu 9:22
Tabernacle of Christ Isa 4:6 · Joh 1:14 · Heb 9:8, 9, 11
Tabernacle of the Body 2Co 5:1 · 2Pe 1:13
Tabernacle of the Church Psa 15:1 · Isa 16:5 · Isa 54:2 · Heb 8:2 · Rev 21:2, 3
Tabernacle was a Moveable Tent Suited to the Unsettled Condition of 2Sa 7:6, 7
Tabernacle was Set up by Moses at Mount Sinai Exo 40:18, 19 · Num 10:11, 12
Tabernacle was Set up in Nob 1Sa 21:1–6
Tabernacle was Set up in Shiloh Jos 18:1 · Jos 19:51
Tabernacle was Set Up At Gilgal Jos 5:10, 11
Finally at Gibeon 1Ch 16:39 · 1Ch 21:29
Tabernacle

Sanctified by the Glory of the Lord Exo 29:43 · Exo 40:34 · Num 9:15
Solomon offers Sacrifice At 2Ch 1:3–6
Sprinkled and Purified With Blood Heb 9:21
Sprinkled With Blood Lev 16:15–20 · Heb 9:21, 23
Strangers (Foreigners) Forbidden to Enter Num 1:51
Symbol of Spiritual Things Psa 15:1 · Heb 8:2, 5 · Heb 9:1–12, 24
Tabernacle Tax Exo 30:11–16
The Ark and Mercy-Seat Put in the Most Holy Place Exo 26:33, 34 · Exo 40:20, 21 · Heb 9:4
The Boards of had Each Two Tenons Fitted Into Sockets of Silver Exo 26:17, 19 · Exo 36:22–24
The Boards of Made of Shittim Wood Exo 26:15 · Exo 36:20
The Boards of Six, and Two Corner Boards for West Side Exo 26:22–25 · Exo 36:27–30
The Boards of Supported by Bars of Shittim Wood Resting in Rings of Gold Exo 26:26–29 · Exo 36:31–33
The Boards of Ten Cubits High by One and a Half Broad Exo 26:16 · Exo 36:21
The Boards of Twenty on North Side Exo 26:20 · Exo 36:25
The Boards of Twenty on South Side Exo 26:18 · Exo 36:23
The Boards of With the Bars, Covered With Gold Exo 26:26–29 · Exo 36:34
The Cloud of Glory Rested On, by Night and Day During Its Exo 40:38 · Num 9:15, 16
The Courtyard of Exo 27:9–17 · Exo 38:9–16, 18 · Exo 40:8, 33
The Curtains of Exo 26:1–14, 31–37 · Exo 27:9–16 · Exo 35:15, 17 · Exo 36:8–19, 35, 37
The Door of, a Curtain of Blue and Purple Suspended by Gold Exo 26:36, 37 · Exo 36:37, 38
The Furniture of Exo 25:10–40 · Exo 27:1–8, 19 · Exo 37:1 · Exo 38:1–8
The Holy Place of Exo 26:31–37 · Exo 40:22–26 · Heb 9:2–6, 8
The Journeys of Israel Regulated by the Cloud On Exo 40:36, 37
The Levites: Appointed Over, and had Charge of Num 1:50 · Num 8:24 · Num 18:2–4
The Levites: Carried Num 4:15, 25, 31
The Levites: did the Inferior Service of Num 3:6–8
The Levites: Pitched Their Tents Around Num 1:53 · Num 3:23, 29, 35
The Levites: Took Down, and Put Up Num 1:51
The Lord Appeared In, Over the Mercy-Seat Exo 25:22 · Lev 16:2 · Num 7:89
The Lord Reveals Himself At Lev 1:1 · Num 1:1 · Num 7:89 · Num 12:4–10 · Deu 31:14, 15
The Most Holy Place Exo 26:33–35 · Exo 40:20, 21 · Heb 9:3–5, 7, 8
The One Instituted by Moses Was Called of Testimony Exo 38:21 · Num 1:50
The One Instituted by Moses Was Called: House of the Lord Jos 6:24
The One Instituted by Moses Was Called: Sanctuary Exo 25:8
The One Instituted by Moses Was Called: Tabernacle (A. V.), Tent (R. V.) Exo 33:7 · 2Ch 5:5
The One Instituted by Moses Was Called: Tabernacle (A. V.), Tent of Meeting (R. V.) Exo 27:21
The One Instituted by Moses Was Called: Temple of the Lord 1Sa 1:9 · 1Sa 3:3
The One Instituted by Moses Was Called: Tent of Testimony (R. V.) Num 17:7, 8 · 2Ch 24:6
The Outer Covering Exo 25:5 · Exo 26:7–14 · Exo 36:14–19
The Priests were the Ministers of Heb 8:2
The Priests: Alone Could Enter Num 18:3, 5
The Priests: Performed all Services In Num 3:10 · Num 18:1, 2 · Heb 9:6
The Second Covering Exo 25:5 · Exo 26:14 · Exo 35:7, 23 · Exo 36:19 · Exo 39:34
The Table of Show-Bread, the Golden Candlestick, and The Exo 26:35 · Exo 40:22, 24, 26 · Heb 9:2
Tribes Encamped Around, While in the Wilderness Num 2:1
Value of the Substance Contributed For Exo 38:24–31
Workmen Who Constructed It Were Inspired Exo 31:1–11 · Exo 35:30–35
Tabitha: Restored to Life by Peter Act 9:36–41
Table of Charities Act 6:2
Table of Idolatrous Feasts 1Co 10:21
Table of the Altar Mal 1:7, 12
Table of the Lord's Supper 1Co 10:21
Table
- **A Slab Upon Which Inscriptions Were Made** Isa 30:8 · Hab 2:2 · Luk 1:63
- **An Article of Furniture** Jdg 1:7 · 1Sa 20:29, 34 · 2Ki 4:10 · Joh 2:15
- **An Article of Furniture: Made of Silver** 1Ch 28:16
- **Figurative** Pro 3:3 · Jer 17:1 · 2Co 3:3
- **of Testimony** Exo 31:18 · Exo 32:15 · Exo 34:29
- **of Testimony were Broken** Exo 24:12 · Exo 31:18 · Exo 32:15–19 · Deu 4:13 · Deu 9:9–11, 17
- **of Testimony were Placed in the Ark of the Covenant** Deu 10:5 · 1Ki 8:9 · Heb 9:4
- **of Testimony: A Second Set Engraved** Exo 34:1 · Deu 10:1–4
- **of Testimony: The Commandments Engraved Upon** Exo 20:3–17 · Exo 24:12 · Deu 4:13 · Deu 5:4–22 · Deu 9:10 · Hos 8:12

Tabor
- **A Levitical City in Zebulun** 1Ch 6:77
- **A Mountain on the Border of the Tribe of Issachar** Jos 19:22 · Jdg 8:18 · Psa 89:12 · Jer 46:18 · Hos 5:1
- **A Mountain on the Border of the Tribe of Issachar: The Place for Assembling Barak's Army** Jdg 4:6, 12, 14
- **A Plain** 1Sa 10:3

Tabrimon: Father of Ben-Hadad 1Ki 15:18
Tact in David's Popular Methods in Mourning for Abner 2Sa 3:28–37
Tact in David's Popular Methods in Organizing the Temple Music 1Ch 15:16–24
Tact in David's Popular Methods in Securing Popular Consent to Bringing the Ark of the Covenant to Jerusalem 1Ch 13:1–4
Tact in Preaching 1Co 9:19–22 · 2Co 12:6
Tact of Gideon Jdg 8:1–3
Tact of Saul, in Managing Malcontents 1Sa 10:27 · 1Sa 11:7
Tact
- **Esther, in Placating the King** Est 5:7
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Pro 15:1 · Pro 25:15
- **Joab's Trick in Obtaining David's Consent to the Return of Absalom** 2Sa 14:1–22
- **Mordecai, in Concealing Esther's Nationality** Est 2:10
- **Nabal's Wife** 1Sa 25:18–37
- **Paul in Circumcising Timothy** Act 16:3
- **Paul in Putting the Two Religious Factions of the Jews Against Each Other when he Was in Trouble** Act 23:6–10
- **Paul in Stimulating Benevolent Giving** 2Co 8:1–8 · 2Co 9:1–5
- **Paul in Turning the Preaching of his Adversaries to Advantage** Php 1:10–22
- **Solomon, in Arbitrating Between the Prostitutes** 1Ki 3:24–28
- **The Group Decision at Jerusalem** Act 21:20–25
- **The Town Clerk of Ephesus** Act 19:35–41
- **The Wise Woman of Abel** 2Sa 20:16–22

Tadmor: A City Built in the Wilderness by Solomon 1Ki 9:18 · 2Ch 8:4
Tahan
- **A Descendant of Ephraim** 1Ch 7:25
- **Son of Ephraim** Num 26:35

Tahath

A Camping Place of the Israelites Num 33:26, 27
A Kohathite 1Ch 6:24, 37
The Name of Two Ephraimites 1Ch 7:20
Tahpanhes: A City in Egypt Jer 2:16 · Jer 43:7–9 · Jer 44:1 · Jer 46:14 · Eze 30:18
Tahpenes: A Queen of Egypt 1Ki 11:19, 20
Tahrea
Called Tarea 1Ch 8:35
Son of Micah 1Ch 9:41
Tahtim-Hodshi: An Unknown Place 2Sa 24:6
Tailoring: General Scriptures Concerning Exo 31:2, 3, 6, 10 · Exo 39:1
Take Care of Yourself Mat 11:28 · 1Ti 5:8 · Eph 4:28 · Mat 6:33 · Mat 10:28 · Mat 7:3–5 · 1Co 6:19, 20
Taking a Life Exo 21:12 · Exo 20:13 · Pro 24:11 · Gen 9:6 · 1Pe 2:16 · Gen 4:9–11 · Jer 1:5 · 1Sa 2:6 · Heb 9:27
Taking Action Jam 1:23–25 · Jam 2:18 · 1 Joh 3:18 · Jam 4:17 · Col 3:23, 24 · 1Pe 1:13 · Luk 11:9 · Jam 1:22 · 2Ti 1:7 · Jam 2:26
Taking Advantage Luk 6:31 · 1Th 4:6 · Amo 5:11 · Luk 16:10 · 1 Joh 4:17
Taking Care of Animals Pro 12:10 · Pro 27:23 · Jam 3:7 · Gen 1:20, 21 · Isa 32:20
Taking Care of Children 1Pe 5:2–4 · Pro 22:6 · Jam 1:27 · Isa 41:10
Taking Care of Parents 1Ti 5:8 · Col 3:20 · Pro 23:22 · Exo 20:12 · Mar 7:11–13 · Heb 13:5 · Eph 6:4 · Act 5:29 · Eph 6:1–3 · 2Co 12:14
Taking Care of Siblings 1Ti 5:8 · Lev 25:35 · 1 Joh 3:15
Taking Care of the Earth Gen 2:15 · Num 35:33 · Gen 1:28 · Gen 1:26 · Jer 2:7 · Psa 24:1 · Lev 25:23, 24 · Isa 24:4–6 · Pro 12:10 · Deu 20:19
Taking Care of the Elderly 1Ti 5:8 · Act 20:35 · 1Ti 5:1 · Lev 19:32 · Psa 71:9 · Jam 1:27 · Exo 20:12 · 1Ti 5:17 · 1Ti 5:3, 4 · Pro 16:31
Taking Care of the Pastor Gal 6:6 · Heb 13:17 · 1Th 5:12–14 · 1Ti 5:17, 18 · 1Co 9:9 · Act 20:28 · 1Pe 5:2 · Tts 1:7 · 1Co 9:14 · Jam 3:1
Taking Care of Widows Jam 1:27 · 1Ti 5:3, 4 · 1Ti 5:8 · Exo 22:22, 23 · 1Ti 5:9
Taking Care of your Body 1Co 6:19, 20 · 3 Joh 1:2 · Luk 21:34 · Rom 12:2 · 1Co 10:31 · Luk 12:22 · 1Co 3:16, 17 · Rom 12:1 · Php 4:6, 7 · Col 3:17
Taking Care of your Family 1Ti 5:8 · Gen 2:24 · Tts 2:3–5 · Php 4:6, 7 · Php 4:19 · Rom 12:19 · Joh 14:15 · 1Ti 5:4 · Mal 2:14 · Rom 12:18
Taking Care of your Mother 1Ti 5:8 · Joh 19:27 · Joh 5:19 · Mar 11:24
Taking Care of Yourself 1Co 6:19, 20 · 3 Joh 1:2 · 1Co 3:16 · 1Co 3:17 · 1Pe 5:7–9 · Rom 12:1, 2 · 1Co 10:31 · Psa 139:13, 14 · Php 4:13 · 1Ti 5:8
Taking People to Court Mat 5:25 · Luk 6:30 · 1Ti 5:8 · Pro 16:7 · Rom 12:19
Taking Responsibility Ezr 10:4 · Pro 28:13 · Eph 4:31, 32 · Rom 5:3 · Pro 12:22 · Luk 6:31 · Rom 5:4 · Rom 12:2 · Heb 13:5
Taking Time for Yourself Mat 11:28 · Psa 51:10–12
Taking your Own Life Ecc 7:17 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Gen 9:5, 6 · 1Co 3:17 · 1 Joh 4:1
Talebearer
General Scriptures Concerning Lev 19:16 · Psa 15:1–3 · Pro 11:13 · Pro 16:28 · Pro 17:9 · Pro 18:8 · Pro 20:19 · Pro 26:20–22 · 1Ti 5:11, 13
Israelites 2Sa 3:23
Joseph Gen 37:2
Tobiah Neh 6:1
Talent
(A Weight Equal to Three-Thousand Shekels-About One Hundred Twenty-Five Pounds) Exo 38:25, 26
General Scriptures Concerning 1Ki 9:14, 28 · 1Ki 10:10, 14
Value of Parables of The Mat 18:24 · Mat 25:15, 28
Talmai
A Son of Anak Num 13:22 · Jos 15:14 · Jdg 1:10
King of Geshur 2Sa 3:3 · 2Sa 13:37 · 1Ch 3:2
Talmon
A Porter of the Temple 1Ch 9:17
Family of, Return from Captivity With Zerubbabel Ezr 2:42 · Neh 7:45 · Neh 11:19 · Neh 12:25
Tamah
Called Thamah Ezr 2:53
One of the Nethinim Neh 7:55
Tamar
A City of Unknown Location Eze 47:19 · Eze 48:28
Daughter of Absalom 2Sa 14:27
Daughter of David 2Sa 13:1–32 · 1Ch 3:9
Wife of the Sons of Judah Gen 38:6–24 · Rut 4:12 · 1Ch 2:4
Wife of the Sons of Judah: Called Thamar Mat 1:3
Taming your Tongue Pro 21:23 · Eph 4:29 · Pro 15:1 · Jam 1:26 · Psa 141:3 · Pro 12:18 · Psa 34:13 · 1Pe 3:10 · Pro 15:4 · Mat 15:11
Tammuz: A Syrian Idol Eze 8:14
Tanhumeth: Father of Seraiah 2Ki 25:23 · Jer 40:8
Tanning: General Scriptures Concerning Act 9:43 · Act 10:5, 6
Tantalizing: General Scriptures Concerning 1Sa 1:6, 7 · 1Ki 18:27
Tapestry in Palaces Est 1:6 · Songs 1:5
Tapestry in Shrines of Male Prostitutes where some Women did Weaving for the Goddess Asherah 2Ki 23:7
Tapestry of the Tabernacle Exo 26:1–14, 31–37 · Exo 27:9–17 · Exo 36:8–18
Tapestry
General Scriptures Concerning Pro 7:16 · Pro 31:22
Gold Thread Woven Into Exo 39:3
Taphath: Daughter of Solomon 1Ki 4:11
Tappuah
A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Ephraim Jos 16:8 · Jos 17:8
A City of the Tribe of Judah Jos 12:17 · Jos 15:34
Son of Hebron 1Ch 2:43
Tarah: A Camping Place of the Israelites Num 33:27, 28
Taralah: A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Benjamin Jos 18:27
Tarea
A Son of Micah 1Ch 8:35
Called Tahrea 1Ch 9:41
Tares: Parable of Mat 13:24–30, 38–42
Target used by Spearmen 2Ch 14:8
Target
Made of Brass (Bronze) 1Sa 17:6
Made of Gold 1Ki 10:16 · 2Ch 9:15
Tarot Cards Lev 20:6 · Lev 19:31 · Lev 20:27 · Lev 19:26 · Rev 21:8 · Rev 22:15 · Exo 22:18 · Deu 18:10 · Isa 8:19 · 1Ch 10:13, 14
Tarpelites: Colonists in Samaria Ezr 4:9
Tarshish
A Persian Prince Est 1:14
Also Called Tharshish: Commerce and Wealth of 1Ki 10:22 · 1Ki 22:48 · 2Ch 9:21 · 2Ch 20:36 · Psa 48:7 · Isa 2:16 · Isa 23:1–14 · Isa 60:9 · Jer 10:9 · Eze 27:12, 25 · Eze 38:13
Also Called Tharshish: Jonah Would Flee To Jon 1:3 · Jon 4:2
Also Called Tharshish: Probably Spain Gen 10:4, 5 · Psa 72:10 · Isa 66:19
Also Called Tharshish: Prophecies Concerning Psa 72:10 · Isa 2:16 · Isa 23:1–14 · Isa 60:9 · Isa 66:19
Also Called Tharshish: Solomon Makes Valuable Imports From 1Ki 10:22 · 2Ch 9:21
Son of Bilhan 1Ch 7:10
Son of Javan Gen 10:4 · 1Ch 1:7
Tarsus
Paul Brought From, by Barnabas Act 11:25, 26
Paul Sent To, from Jerusalem, to Avoid Assassination Act 9:30
Paul's Birthplace Act 9:11 · Act 21:39 · Act 22:3
Tartak: An Assyrian Idol 2Ki 17:31
Tartan: An Assyrian General 2Ki 18:17 · Isa 20:1
Taskmasters: General Scriptures Concerning Exo 5:13, 14
Taste: The Sense of, Lost 2Sa 19:35
Tatnai: A Persian Governor in Samaria Ezr 5:3, 6 · Ezr 6:6, 13
Tattletales Mat 18:15–17 · Deu 19:15 · 2Th 3:11, 12
Tattooing: Forbidden Lev 19:28
Tattoos Lev 19:28 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · 1Co 3:16 · 1Ti 2:9

Tax Collectors Luk 3:12, 13 · Mat 11:19 · Mat 18:15–17 · Luk 18:10
Tax
Collectors of 2Sa 20:24 · 1Ki 4:6 · Isa 33:18 · Dan 11:20 · Mar 2:14 · Luk 3:13 · Luk 5:27
Jesus Pays Mat 17:24–27
Land Gen 41:34, 48 · 2Ki 23:35
Land Mortgaged For Neh 5:3, 4
Paid in Grain Amo 5:11 · Amo 7:1
Paid in Provisions 1Ki 4:7–28
Personal 1Ki 9:15 · 2Ki 15:19, 20 · 2Ki 23:35
Poll Exo 30:11–16 · Exo 38:26 · Neh 10:32 · Luk 2:1
Priests Exempted From Gen 47:26 · Ezr 7:24
Resisted by Israelites 1Ki 12:18 · 2Ch 10:18
Stoned 2Ch 10:18
The RV Changes the Reading to Enrolled Instead of Taxed Luk 2:1–3
Unpopular Mat 5:46 · Mat 9:11 · Mat 11:19 · Mat 18:17 · Mat 21:31 · Luk 18:11
Taxes Rom 13:6, 7 · Luk 3:13 · Rom 13:2
Tea Eze 47:12 · Rev 22:2
Teacher Appreciation Gal 6:6 · 1Pe 4:10 · Psa 1:3 · 2Ti 4:2
Teachers
Elisha, Head of, at Gilgal 2Ki 4:38
False: Admonition Against Deu 13:1–3 · Mat 5:19 · Mat 7:15 · Mat 15:2–20 · Mat 23:2–33 · Luk 11:38–52
Samuel, Head of School of Prophets 1Sa 19:20
Tears
Figurative Psa 80:5
General Scriptures Concerning Psa 6:6 · Psa 39:12 · Psa 42:3
None in Heaven Rev 21:4
Observed by God Psa 56:8 · Isa 38:3–5
Wiped Away Rev 7:17
Tebah: Son of Nahor Gen 22:24
Tebaliah: Son of Hosah 1Ch 26:11
Tebeth: The Tenth Month (January) Est 2:16 · Eze 29:1
Technicalities: Legal Mat 12:2, 10 · Luk 6:2, 7
Technology Gen 11:6 · Dan 12:4 · 1Co 10:31 · 1Co 6:12 · 2Ch 26:15 · Isa 10:15 · Ecc 1:9 · 2Ti 3:17 · Neh 2:18 · Mat 24:14
Teenage Pregnancy 1Th 4:3–5 · Heb 13:4 · 1Co 6:18 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Joh 16:21 · Php 4:19
Teenagers 1Ti 4:12 · 1Co 10:13 · Isa 40:30, 31 · Ecc 11:9 · 2Ti 1:7 · 2Ki 15:2 · 1Pe 5:7
Teeth
General Scriptures Concerning Pro 10:26
Gnashing (Grinding) of, Usually Signifying Anger or Extreme Pain Job 16:9 · Psa 35:16 · Psa 37:12 · Psa 112:10 · Lam 2:16 · Mat 8:12 · Mat 13:42, 50 · Mat 22:13 · Mat 24:51 · Mat 25:30 · Mar 9:18 · Luk 13:28 · Act 7:54
Tehinnah: Son of Eshton 1Ch 4:12
Teil Tree: General Scriptures Concerning Isa 6:13
Tekel: General Scriptures Concerning Dan 5:25, 27
Tekoa: Son of Ashur 1Ch 2:24 · 1Ch 4:5
Tekoah
A City in the Territory of Judah 2Ch 11:6
Desert of 2Ch 20:20
Home of Amos Amo 1:1
Home of the Woman Who Interceded for Absalom 2Sa 14:2, 4, 9
People of, Work on the New Wall of Jerusalem Neh 3:5, 27
Prophecy Concerning Jer 6:1
Rebuilt by Rehoboam 2Ch 11:6
Tel-Abib: Residence of Jewish Captives in Babylonia Eze 3:15
Telah: Son of Rephah 1Ch 7:25
Telaim: A Place of Unknown Location 1Sa 15:4
Telassar: A City or District Conquered by the Assyrians 2Ki 19:12 · Isa 37:12
Telem
A City of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:24
A Porter Who Divorced his Gentile Wife Ezr 10:24
Telepathy Deu 18:10–12 · 1Co 2:11 · 1Ti 4:1 · Lev 19:31 · Lev 20:27 · 1 Joh 5:19
Television Psa 119:37 · Psa 101:3 · Eph 5:15–17 · 1Pe 3:15 · Mat 28:19, 20 · 1 Joh 5:19, 20
Tel-Harsa: A Place in Babylonia Ezr 2:59 · Neh 7:61
Telling a Lie Pro 12:19 · Eph 4:25 · Pro 19:5 · Deu 5:20 · Col 3:9, 10 · Pro 19:9
Telling Lies Joh 8:44 · Rev 21:8 · 1 Joh 2:4 · Pro 12:22 · Eph 4:25 · Exo 20:16 · Pro 12:19 · Num 23:19 · Pro 19:9 · 1 Joh 4:1
Telling the Truth Joh 14:6 · Eph 4:25 · Pro 12:22 · Eph 4:15 · Joh 8:44 · 2Ti 2:15 · Zec 8:16 · Pro 12:19 · Joh 17:17 · Joh 1:14
Tel-Melah: A Place in Babylonia Ezr 2:59 · Neh 7:61
Tema
A People of Arabia, Probably Descendants from Tema, Ishmael's Son Job 6:19 · Isa 21:14 · Jer 25:23
Son of Ishmael Gen 25:15 · 1Ch 1:30
Teman
Also Called Temani and Temanites: A People Supposed to be Descended from Teman, Son of Eliphaz Gen 36:34 · Job 2:11
Also Called Temani and Temanites: Prophecies Concerning Jer 49:7 · Eze 25:13 · Amo 1:12 · Oba 1:9 · Hab 3:3
Son of Eliphaz Gen 36:11
Temeni: Son of Ashur 1Ch 4:6
Temper Jam 1:19, 20 · Eph 4:31, 32 · Pro 16:32 · Pro 29:11 · Pro 15:1
Temperance: General Scriptures Concerning Est 1:7, 8 · Pro 23:1–3 · Pro 25:16 · Dan 1:8 · Rom 13:14 · 1Co 9:25, 27 · Php 4:5 · 1Th 5:6–8 · 1Ti 3:2, 3, 8 · Tts 1:7, 8 · Tts 2:2, 3, 12 · 2Pe 1:5, 6
Temple of Christ, the Head of the Ekklesia (His Community, his Body, Cf Eph 1:22, 23 · Col 1:18, 24
Temple of the Corpse of Jesus Mat 26:61 · Mat 27:40 · Joh 2:19
Temple of the Ekklesia (Body of Christ) Eph 2:21 · 2Th 2:4 · Rev 3:12
Temple of the Holy Spirit 1Co 6:19, 20 · 1Co 3:16, 17 · 2Co 6:16 · 1Pe 2:4, 5
Temple of the Indwelling of God 1Co 3:16, 17 · 2Co 6:16
Temple of the Kingdom of Christ Rev 11:1 · Rev 14:15, 17
Temple of the Lord 1Co 3:16, 17 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Act 17:24 · Isa 66:1, 2 · Rev 11:19 · Isa 56:7 · 1Sa 3:3 · Mar 13:1, 2 · Rev 21:22 · 1Ki 8:10, 11
Temple
Ezekiel's Vision of Eze 37:26, 28 · Eze 40:48
Herod the Great's Temple: 46 Years in Building Joh 2:20
Herod the Great's Temple: Anna, the Prophetess, Lives In Luk 2:36, 37
Herod the Great's Temple: Captains of (I. E. the Temple Security Guard) Luk 22:52 · Act 4:1 · Act 5:24, 26
Herod the Great's Temple: Curtain of, Torn at the Time of the Crucifixion Mat 27:51
Herod the Great's Temple: Disciples Preach In Act 5:20, 21, 42
Herod the Great's Temple: Jesus Brought To, According to the Law and Custom Luk 2:21–39
Herod the Great's Temple: Jesus Expels Money-Exchangers From Mat 21:12, 13 · Mar 11:15–17 · Luk 19:45, 46 · Joh 2:15, 16
Herod the Great's Temple: Jesus Foretells the Destruction of Mat 24:1 · Mar 13:2 · Luk 21:6
Herod the Great's Temple: Jesus In, when a Youth Luk 2:46
Herod the Great's Temple: Jesus Performs Miracles In Mat 21:14, 15
Herod the Great's Temple: Jesus Taken to the Pinnacle of, During his Temptation Mat 4:5–7 · Luk 4:9–12
Herod the Great's Temple: Jesus Teaches In Mar 11:27–33 · Mar 12:35–44 · Mar 14:49 · Joh 5:14–17 · Joh 7:14–28 · Joh 8:1 · Joh 10:23–38 · Joh 18:20
Herod the Great's Temple: Judas Casts Down the Pieces of Silver In Mat 27:5
Herod the Great's Temple:

Magnificence of Mat 24:1
Herod the Great's Temple: Paul is Apprehended In Act 21:33
Herod the Great's Temple: Paul Observes the Rights of Act 21:26–30
Herod the Great's Temple: Paul's Vision In Act 22:17–21
Herod the Great's Temple: Peter Heals the Lame Man at the Gate of Act 3:1–16
Herod the Great's Temple: Prophecies Concerning Its Destruction, by Daniel Dan 8:11–15 · Dan 11:30, 31
Herod the Great's Temple: Simeon Blesses the Infant Jesus In Luk 2:25–35
Herod the Great's Temple: Solomon's Porch (Portico) Joh 10:23 · Act 3:11 · Act 5:12
Herod the Great's Temple: The Beautiful Gate Act 3:10
Herod the Great's Temple: The Disciples Worship In, After the Resurrection Luk 24:53 · Act 2:46 · Act 3:1
Herod the Great's Temple: Treasury of Mar 12:41–44
Herod the Great's Temple: Very Beautiful Stones of Mar 13:1 · Luk 21:5
Herod the Great's Temple: Zacharias, officiating Priest In, Has a Vision of an Angel Luk 1:5–23 · Luk 1:57–64
Idolatrous of Baal, at Samaria 2Ki 10:21, 27
Idolatrous of Dagon, at Ashdod 1Sa 5:2
Idolatrous of Diana (Artemis), at Ephesus Act 19:27
Idolatrous of Rimmon, at Damascus 2Ki 5:18
Idolatrous of the Calves, at Beth-El 1Ki 12:31, 33
Idolatrous: At Babylon 2Ch 36:7 · Dan 1:2
Idolatrous: Trophies Stored In 1Sa 31:10 · 1Ch 10:9, 10 · Dan 1:2
Sending Forth the Forces of Righteousness Against the Powers of Evil Rev 15:5–8 · Rev 16:1–17
Solomon's by Asa, from Ben-Hadad 1Ki 15:18
Solomon's by Hezekiah, from the King of Assyria 2Ki 18:15, 16
Solomon's by Jehoash, King of Israel 2Ki 14:14
Solomon's by Jehoash, King of Judah, from Hazael 2Ki 12:18
Solomon's by Josiah 2Ki 22:3–7 · 2Ch 34:8–13
Solomon's for an Armory 2Ki 11:10 · 2Ch 23:9, 10
Solomon's for Prayer and Worship 1Ki 8:1 · 2Ki 19:14, 15 · 2Ch 30:27 · Isa 27:13 · Isa 56:7 · Jer 7:2 · Jer 26:2 · Eze 46:2, 3, 9 · Zec 7:2, 3 · Zec 8:21, 22 · Mar 11:17 · Luk 1:10 · Luk 2:37 · Luk 18:10 · Act 3:1 · Act 22:17
Solomon's for Refuge 2Ki 11:15 · Neh 6:10, 11
Solomon's for the Continual Shewbread and the Burnt offerings 2Ch 2:4
Solomon's for the offering of Sweet Incense 2Ch 2:4
Solomon's of the Priests 2Ch 4:9
Solomon's: A Dwelling Place of the Lord 1Ki 8:10, 11, 13 · 1Ki 9:3 · 2Ki 21:7 · 1Ch 29:1 · 2Ch 5:13, 14 · 2Ch 7:1–3, 16 · Eze 10:3, 4 · Mic 1:2
Solomon's: Ahaz Changes the Pattern of the Altar In 2Ki 16:10–17
Solomon's: Also Called Temple of the Lord 2Ki 11:10
Solomon's: Beautiful Gate Act 3:2
Solomon's: Beauty of Isa 64:11
Solomon's: Built by Solomon Act 7:47
Solomon's: Called Temple 1Ki 6:17
Solomon's: Called the Greater House 2Ch 3:5
Solomon's: Called the Most Holy House 2Ch 3:8
Solomon's: Chambers of 1Ki 6:5–10 · 2Ki 11:2, 3
Solomon's: Converted Into an Idolatrous Shrine by Manasseh 2Ki 21:4–7 · 2Ch 33:4–7
Solomon's: David Makes Preparation For 1Ch 22:1 · 1Ch 28:14–18 · 1Ch 29:1–5 · 2Ch 3:1 · 2Ch 5:1
Solomon's: David Undertakes the Building of 2Sa 7:2, 3 · 1Ch 22:7 · 1Ch 28:2 · Psa 132:2–5 · Act 7:46
Solomon's: Dedication of 1Ki 8:1 · 2Ch 5:1 · 2Ch 6:1 · 2Ch 7:1
Solomon's: Description of 1Ki 6:16, 19–35 · 2Ch 3:8–14 · 2Ch 4:22
Solomon's: Destroyed by Nebuchadnezzar, and the Valuable Contents Carried to Babylon 2Ki 24:13 · 2Ki 25:9–17 · 2Ch 36:7, 19 · Psa 79:1 · Isa 64:11 · Jer 27:16, 19–22 · Jer 28:3 · Jer 52:13, 17–23 · Lam 2:7 · Lam 4:1 · Ezr 1:7
Solomon's: Destruction of, Foretold Isa 66:6 · Jer 27:18–22 · Eze 7:22, 25 · Mat 24:2 · Mar 13:2
Solomon's: Dimensions of 1Ki 6:3 · 2Ch 3:4
Solomon's: Doors of 2Ch 29:7
Solomon's: Eastern Gate, Closed on Working Days, Open on the Sabbath Day Eze 46:1, 12
Solomon's: Ezekiel's Vision Concerning Eze 8:16
Solomon's: Father's House Joh 2:16
Solomon's: Forbidden by God Because David Was a Man of War 2Sa 7:4–12 · 1Ki 5:3 · 1Ch 22:8 · 1Ch 28:3
Solomon's: Foundations of 1Ki 5:17, 18 · Luk 21:5
Solomon's: Gifts Received At 2Ch 24:8–11
Solomon's: Gold Used In 2Ch 3:8–10
Solomon's: Greatness of 2Ch 2:5, 6
Solomon's: Higher Gate 2Ki 15:35
Solomon's: Holiness of 1Ki 8:10 · 1Ki 9:3 · Lam 1:10 · Mat 23:17 · Joh 2:14–16
Solomon's: Holy and Beautiful House Isa 64:11
Solomon's: Holy House 1Ch 29:3
Solomon's: Holy Mount Isa 27:13
Solomon's: Holy Temple Psa 79:1
Solomon's: House of God 1Ch 29:2 · 2Ch 23:9
Solomon's: House of My Glory Isa 60:7
Solomon's: House of Prayer Isa 56:7 · Mat 21:13
Solomon's: House of Sacrifice 2Ch 7:12
Solomon's: House of the God of Jacob Isa 2:3
Solomon's: House of the Lord 2Ch 23:5, 12 · Jer 28:5
Solomon's: House of Their Sanctuary 2Ch 36:17
Solomon's: Inner 1Ki 6:36
Solomon's: Jews Swore By Mat 23:16–22
Solomon's: Materials For, Furnished by Hiram 1Ki 5:8–18
Solomon's: Materials Prepared For 1Ki 5:17, 18
Solomon's: Mountain of the Lord's House Isa 2:2
Solomon's: New Gate Jer 26:10 · Jer 36:10
Solomon's: No Tools Used in the Erection of 1Ki 6:7
Solomon's: Not Asked for by God 2Sa 7:7
Solomon's: Offerings Brought To Neh 10:37–39
Solomon's: Other Tables of Gold and Silver 1Ch 28:16 · 2Ch 4:18, 19
Solomon's: Overlaid With Gold 2Ch 3:4
Solomon's: Palace 1Ch 29:1, 19
Solomon's: Pattern and Building of 1Ki 6:1 · 1Ki 7:13–51 · 1Ch 28:11–19 · 2Ch 3:1 · 2Ch 4:1 · Act 7:47
Solomon's: Pillaged by Shishak 1Ki 14:25, 26
Solomon's: Pillars of 1Ki 7:15–22 · 2Ki 11:14 · 2Ki 23:3 · 2Ki 25:17 · 2Ch 3:15–17 · 2Ch 4:12, 13
Solomon's: Porch of, Called Porch of the Lord 2Ch 15:8
Solomon's: Prayer Made Toward 1Ki 8:38 · Dan 6:10 · Jon 2:4
Solomon's: Purified by Hezekiah 2Ch 29:15–19
Solomon's: Repaired by Jehoash, King of Judah 2Ki 12:4–14 · 2Ch 24:7–14

Solomon's: Restoration of, Ordered by Cyrus Ezr 1:7–11
Solomon's: Sanctuary 2Ch 20:8
Solomon's: Services In, Organized by David 1Ch 15:16 · 1Ch 23:24
Solomon's: Site of 1Ch 21:28–30 · 1Ch 22:1 · 2Ch 3:1
Solomon's: Solomon Drafts Men for the Building of 1Ki 5:13–16 · 2Ch 2:2, 17, 18
Solomon's: Surrounded by Rows of Stones and Cedar Beams 1Ki 6:36 · 1Ki 7:12
Solomon's: Tabernacle of Witness 2Ch 24:6
Solomon's: The Altar of Burnt offering 2Ch 15:8
Solomon's: The Altar of Incense, and Its Furniture 1Ki 6:20 · 1Ki 7:48, 50 · 1Ch 28:17, 18 · 2Ch 4:19, 22
Solomon's: The Ark of the Covenant 1Ki 6:19 · 1Ki 8:6 · 2Ch 5:2–10
Solomon's: The Bronze Sea 1Ki 7:23–37, 44, 46 · 2Ch 4:2–5, 10
Solomon's: The Building of, Committed to Solomon 2Sa 7:13
Solomon's: The Cherubs 1Ki 6:23–28 · 2Ch 3:10–13 · 2Ch 5:7, 8
Solomon's: The Covered Place for the Sabbath and King's Entry 2Ki 16:18
Solomon's: The Great Courtyard of 2Ch 4:9 · Jer 19:14 · Jer 26:2
Solomon's: The Holiest of All Heb 9:3
Solomon's: The Holy Place 1Ki 8:8, 10
Solomon's: The Inner House 1Ki 6:27

Topical Index — Temptation–The Apostles

Temptation
Gideon Leads the People of Israel Into Sin Jdg 8:27
God Cannot be the Subject of Jam 1:13
God Enables the Saints to Bear 1Co 10:13
God Knows How to Deliver Saints out of 2Pe 2:9
God Will Make a Way for Saints to Escape out of 1Co 10:13
God Will not Suffer Saints to be Exposed To, Beyond Their 1Co 10:13
Has Strength Through the Weakness of the Flesh Mat 26:41
Jeroboam 1Ki 15:30
Jeroboam Leads the Northern Kingdom (Israel) Into 1Ki 15:30
Joseph Gen 39:7
Leading Into: Prayer Against Being Led Into Mat 6:13 · Luk 22:40
Mere Professors Fall Away in Time of Luk 8:13
Often Arises Through: Poverty Pro 30:9 · Mat 4:2, 3
Solomon's: The Lampstands and Their Utensils 1Ki 7:49, 50 · 1Ch 28:15 · 2Ch 4:7, 20–22
Solomon's: The Oracle (Holy of Holies) in 1Ki 6:19, 20 · 1Ki 8:6
Solomon's: The Table of Shewbread 1Ki 7:48 · 2Ch 29:18
Solomon's: The Ten Lavers 1Ki 7:38–46 · 2Ch 4:6
Solomon's: The Time when Begun 1Ki 6:1, 37 · 2Ch 3:2
Solomon's: The Time when Finished 1Ki 6:38
Solomon's: To Contain the Ark of the Covenant 1Ki 8:21
Solomon's: Vessels of, Used by Belshazzar Dan 5:2, 3
Solomon's: where Abraham offered Isaac Gen 22:2, 4
Solomon's: Zion Psa 20:2 · Psa 48:12 · Psa 74:2 · Psa 87:2 · Isa 2:3
The Second: Artaxerxes' Favorable Action Toward Ezr 7:11–28 · Ezr 8:25–34
The Second: Building of, Suspended Ezr 4:1
The Second: Dedicated Ezr 6:15–18
The Second: Finished Ezr 6:14, 15
The Second: Prophecies of Its Restoration Isa 44:28 · Dan 8:13, 14 · Hag 1:1 · Hag 2:1 · Zec 1:16 · Zec 4:8–10 · Zec 6:12–15 · Zec 8:9–15 · Mal 3:1
The Second: Restored by Zerubbabel Ezr 1:1 · Ezr 2:68, 69 · Ezr 3:2–13 · Ezr 4:1 · Ezr 5:2–17 · Ezr 6:3–5 · Neh 7:70–72 · Isa 44:28 · Hag 2:3
The Second: Resumed Ezr 4:24 · Ezr 5:1 · Ezr 6:1 · Hag 1:2–9 · Hag 2:15 · Zec 8:9
Temptation
A Test Gen 22:1–14 · Deu 8:2, 5 · Deu 13:1–3 · 2Ch 32:31 · Job 1:8–22 · Job 2:3–10 · Psa 66:10–13 · Dan 12:10 · Zec 13:9 · Heb 11:17 · Jam 1:2, 3, 12 · 1Pe 1:6, 7
Abimelech Gen 20:9
Abraham Leads Pharaoh Gen 12:18, 19
Achan Jos 7:21
Always Conformable to the Nature of Man 1Co 10:13
Balaam Num 22:17
Balak Tempts Balaam Num 22:1 · Num 23:1 · Num 24:1
Blessedness of Those Who Meet and Overcome Jam 1:2–4, 12
Christ is Able to Help Those Under Heb 2:18
Christ Keeps Faithful Saints from the Hour of Rev 3:10
Christ: Endured, from the Devil Mar 1:13
Christ: Endured, from the Wicked Mat 16:1 · Mat 22:18 · Luk 10:25
Christ: Intercedes for his People Under Luk 22:31, 32 · Joh 17:15
Christ: Overcame Mat 4:11
Christ: Resisted by the Word of God Mat 4:4, 7, 10
Christ: Sympathises With Those Under Heb 4:15
Comes From: Covetousness Pro 28:20 · 1Ti 6:9, 10
Comes From: Lusts Jam 1:14
David 2Sa 11:2
Often Arises Through: Prosperity Pro 30:9 · Mat 4:8
Often Arises Through: Worldly Glory Num 22:17 · Dan 4:30 · Dan 5:2 · Mat 4:8
Often Ends in Sin and Perdition 1Ti 6:9 · Jam 1:15
Often Strengthened by the Perversion of God's Word Mat 4:6
Paul 2Co 12:7 · Gal 4:14
Permitted As a Trial of Disinterestedness Job 1:9–12
Permitted As a Trial of Faith 1Pe 1:7 · Jam 1:2, 3
Peter Mar 14:67–71
Does not Come from God Jam 1:13
Eve Gen 3:1, 4, 5
Evil Associates, the Instruments of Pro 1:10 · Pro 7:6 · Pro 16:29
General Scriptures Concerning Gen 3:1–13 · Gen 20:6 · Exo 34:12–16 · Deu 7:25 · Deu 8:11–14, 17, 18 · Deu 13:3 · 1Ch 21:1 · 2Ch 32:30, 31 · Psa 119:165 · Pro 1:10–17 · Pro 2:10–12, 16 · Pro 4:14, 15 · Pro 5:6–21 · Pro 6:27, 28 · Pro 7:7–23 · Pro 9:15–17 · Pro 12:26 · Pro 13:14 · Pro 14:27 · Pro 16:29 · Pro 19:27 · Pro 28:10 · Ecc 7:26 · Isa 33:15, 16 · Jer 2:24, 25 · Jer 35:5–7 · Hos 7:5 · Amo 2:12 · Mat 4:1–11 · Mat 5:19 · Mat 12:45 · Mat 13:22 · Mat 18:6–9 · Mat 26:31, 41 · Mar 4:15, 17 · Mar 10:21–25 · Mar 13:21, 22 · Mar 14:38 · Luk 4:1–13 · Luk 8:13, 14 · Luk 11:4 · Luk 22:3, 31, 32, 40, 46 · Joh 16:1, 2 · Rom 6:12–14 · Rom 7:5 · Rom 8:35–39 · Rom 12:21 · Rom 14:13, 15, 21 · 1Co 7:5 · 1Co 8:9–13 · 1Co 10:13, 28–32 · 2Co 2:11 · 2Co 11:3, 14, 15 · 2Co 12:7 · Gal 4:14 · Gal 5:17 · Eph 4:27 · Eph 6:11, 13–17 · 1Th 3:5 · 1Ti 5:15 · 1Ti 6:9, 10 · 2Ti 3:13 · Heb 2:18 · Heb 4:15 · Heb 12:3, 4 · Jam 1:2–4, 12–16 · Jam 4:7 · 1Pe 1:6, 7 · 1Pe 4:12 · 1Pe 5:1 · 2Pe 2:9, 18 · 2Pe 3:17 · 1 Joh 2:16, 26 · 1 Joh 4:4 · Rev 3:10 · Rev 12:10, 11, 17
Resistance To Gen 39:7–10 · Neh 4:9 · Job 31:1, 5–17, 19–34, 38–40 · Psa 17:4 · Psa 73:2–26 · Psa 94:17, 18 · Psa 119:101, 110 · Amo 4:12 · Mat 4:1–11 · Mat 24:42–44 · Mat 25:13 · Mat 26:38–42 · Mar 13:33–37 · Mar 14:37, 38 · Luk 4:1–13 · Luk 12:35–38 · Luk 21:33–36 · 1Co 6:13 · 1Pe 4:7 · Rev 3:2, 3
Saints May be in Heaviness Through 1Pe 1:6
Saints should Avoid the Way of Pro 4:14, 15

Saints should not to Occasion, to Others Rom 14:13
Saints should Pray to be Kept From Mat 6:13 · Mat 26:41
Saints should Resist, in Faith Eph 6:16 · 1Pe 5:9
Saints should Restore Those Overcome By Gal 6:1
Saints should Watch Against Mat 26:41 · 1Pe 5:8
The Devil is the Author of 1Ch 21:1 · Mat 4:1 · Joh 13:2 · 1Th 3:5
The Devil Will Renew Luk 4:13
The Old Prophet of Beth-El, the Prophet of Judah 1Ki 13:15–19
To Distrust of God's Providence Mat 4:3
To Presumption Mat 4:6
To Worshipping the God of This World Mat 4:9
Yielding to Achan Jos 7:21
Yielding to Adam and Eve Gen 3:1–19
Yielding to Balaam Num 22:15–22 · 2Pe 2:15
Yielding to David, to Commit Adultery 2Sa 11:2–5
Yielding to Hezekiah 2Ki 20:12–20 · Isa 39:1–4, 6, 7
Yielding to Isaac, to Lie Gen 26:7
Yielding to Jacob, to Defraud Esau Gen 27:6–13
Yielding to Peter Mat 26:69–74 · Mar 14:67–71 · Luk 22:55–60
Yielding to Sarah, to Lie Gen 12:13 · Gen 18:13–15 · Gen 20:13
Yielding to Solomon, to Become an Idolater Through the Influences of his Wives 1Ki 11:4 · Neh 13:26
Yielding to The Prophet of Judah 1Ki 13:11–19
Yielding to To Count the Nation of Israel 1Ch 21:1
Ten Commandments Lev 22:31 · Joh 14:15 · Exo 34:28 · Deu 4:13 · Rom 6:15 · Exo 20:17 · Exo 20:13 · Exo 20:15 · Exo 20:14 · Deu 6:5
Ten Nations Dan 7:8 · Dan 7:24
Ten: (Used for an Indefinite Number) Gen 31:7 · Lev 26:26 · Num 14:22 · Zec 8:23
Tenants: Evicted Mat 21:41 · Mar 12:9 · Luk 20:16
Tent by Abraham Gen 12:8 · Gen 13:18 · Gen 18:1
Tent by Arabians Isa 13:20
Tent by Cushites Hab 3:7
Tent by Lot Gen 13:5
Tent by Moses Exo 18:7
Tent by Noah Gen 9:21
Tent by Shepherds Isa 38:12 · Jer 6:3
Tent by the Midianites Jdg 6:5
Tent by the People of Israel Num 24:5, 6 · 2Sa 20:1 · 1Ki 12:16
Tent used for a Dwelling Gen 4:20
Tent used for Cattle 2Ch 14:15
Tent
The Manufacture of Act 18:3
Women had Separate Tents from Men Gen 24:67 · Gen 31:33
Tents of the Jews Contrasted With Those of the Arabs Num 24:5 · Songs 1:5
Tents were Pitched in the Neighbourhood of Wells Gen 13:10, 12 · Gen 26:17, 18 · 1Sa 29:1
Tents were Pitched with Order and Regularity Num 1:52
Tents were Pitched
On the Tops of Houses 2Sa 16:22
Under Trees Gen 18:1, 4 · Jdg 4:5
Tents were Spread Out Isa 40:22
Tents were Used by all Eastern Nations Jdg 6:5 · 1Sa 17:4 · 2Ki 7:7 · 1Ch 5:10
Tents were Used by Israel in the Desert Exo 33:8 · Num 24:2
Tents were Used by Patriarchs Gen 13:5 · Gen 25:27 · Heb 11:9
Tents were Used by Shepherds While Tending Their Flocks Songs 1:8 · Isa 38:12
Tents were Used by The Arabs Isa 13:20
Tents were Used by The People of Israel in all Their Wars 1Sa 4:3, 10 · 1Sa 29:1 · 1Ki 16:16
Tents were Used by The Rechabites Jer 35:7, 10
Tents
(Enlarging of) of the Great Extension of the Church Isa 54:2
(Spread Out) the Heavens Isa 40:22
Called: Curtains Isa 54:2 · Heb 3:7
Called: Tabernacles Num 24:5 · Job 12:6 · Heb 11:9
Custom of Sitting and Standing at the Door of Gen 18:1 · Jdg 4:20
Ease and Rapidity of Their Removal, Alluded To Isa 38:12
Fastened by Cords to Stakes or Nails Isa 54:2 · Jer 10:20 · Jdg 4:21
Origin and Antiquity of Gen 4:20
Sending Persons to Seek a Convenient Place For, Alluded To Deu 1:33
Separate, for Females of the Family Gen 24:67
Separate, for the Servants Gen 31:33
Terah was an Idolater Jos 24:2
Terah
Called Thara Luk 3:34
The Father of Abraham Gen 11:24–32
Teraphim used by Laban, Stolen by Rachael Gen 31:19, 30–35
Teraphim used by Micah, Stolen by the Danites Jdg 17:5 · Jdg 18:14, 17–20
Teraphim: Condemned and Disposed of by Jacob Gen 35:2–4 · Gen 31:35–39
Teresh: Plotted Against Ahasuerus Est 2:21–23 · Est 6:2
Terminal Illness Deu 31:6 · 2Co 1:3, 4 · Rom 12:12 · Isa 41:10 · Rev 21:4 · Php 4:13 · Joh 5:24 · Joh 14:27 · Psa 18:6 · Isa 40:31
Terrorism Rom 12:19–21 · Psa 34:14 · Psa 10:17, 18 · Isa 2:4 · Luk 12:4 · Joh 16:2 · Joh 14:27 · Pro 29:8
Terrorists Psa 34:14 · Mat 26:52–54 · Psa 23:4 · Rom 13:4 · Psa 10:17, 18
Tertius: Paul's Amanuensis (Copyist) in Writing the Book of Romans Rom 16:22
Tertullus: The Prosecutor of Paul Before Governor Felix Act 24:1, 2
Testament
A Will Heb 9:16–18
The New Mat 26:28 · Mar 14:24 · Luk 22:20 · 1Co 11:25
Testifying Psa 66:16 · Psa 40:9, 10 · Psa 107:1, 2 · Rom 10:17 · Rev 12:11 · 2Ti 1:8 · Psa 40:3 · Mal 3:16
Testimonies 1Pe 3:15 · Luk 12:8
Testimony
Religious 1Ch 16:8, 9 · Psa 9:11 · Psa 18:49 · Psa 26:6, 7 · Psa 119:27, 172 · Psa 145:11, 12 · Isa 12:4–6 · Isa 32:4 · Isa 43:10 · Isa 44:8 · Isa 45:24 · Jer 51:10 · Mat 5:15 · Mat 10:32 · Mar 4:21 · Mar 5:16, 19, 20 · Luk 8:16, 38, 39 · Luk 12:8, 9 · Luk 24:48 · Joh 4:28–30, 39, 41, 42 · Joh 15:27 · Act 1:8, 22 · Rom 10:9, 10 · 1Co 1:5, 6 · 1Co 12:3 · 1Co 13:1 · Eph 5:19 · Php 3:7–14 · 1Ti 6:12, 13 · 2Ti 1:8 · Heb 2:3, 12 · 1Pe 3:15 · 1Pe 5:1 · Rev 12:11
Religious, Exemplified Job 19:25–27 · Psa 16:5–9 · Psa 18:2, 3, 35, 36 · Psa 22:22 · Psa 23:1–6 · Psa 26:12 · Psa 27:1–6, 13 · Psa 28:6–8 · Psa 30:1–6 · Psa 34:1–4, 8, 9 · Psa 35:28 · Psa 40:1–3, 9 · Psa 54:7 · Psa 57:7–9 · Psa 62:1, 2 · Psa 66:16–20 · Psa 71:15–18, 24 · Psa 73:23–26, 28 · Psa 77:12 · Psa 89:1 · Psa 91:2–13 · Psa 116:1–14 · Psa 119:13, 26, 27, 46, 67, 71 · Psa 145:4–7, 10–12 · Dan 4:1–37 · Joh 9:17, 30–33 · Act 2:4–11 · Act 3:15 · Act 4:18–20 · Act 5:31, 32 · Act 13:31 · Act 22:1 · Act 26:12–23 · 1Co 15:15 · 2Co 4:13, 14 · 2Co 5:1 · Gal 2:20 · Php 3:4–14 · 2Ti 1:12 · 2Ti 4:7, 8 · Tts 1:1, 2 · Tts 3:3–7 · 1Pe 5:12 · 2Pe 1:16 · 1 Joh 1:1–4
Testing 1Th 5:21 · 1Pe 4:12, 13 · Psa 28:7 · Rom 12:1, 2 · Jam 1:2 · Psa 11:4, 5
Tetrarch: A Roman Ruler Mat 14:1
Thaddaeus: One of the Twelve Apostles Mat 10:3 · Mar 3:18
Thahash: Son of Nahor Gen 22:24
Thamah: One of the Nethinim Ezr 2:53 · Neh 7:55
Thank you Eph 5:20 · 1Th 5:16–18 · Psa 103:2 · Heb 10:25
Thankfulness Eph 5:20 · 1Th 5:18 · Psa 103:2 · Col 3:17 · 1Th 5:16–18 · Php 4:6
Thankfulness of Hypocrites, Full of Boasting Luk 18:11
Thankfulness
Abound in the Faith With Col 2:7
Anna Luk 2:38
Come Before God With Psa 95:2
Commanded Psa 50:14

Daniel Dan 2:23
David 1Ch 29:13
Enjoined Gen 35:1 · Exo 12:14, 17, 42 · Exo 13:3, 8–10, 14–16 · Exo 16:32 · Exo 34:26 · Lev 19:24 · Lev 23:14 · Deu 12:18 · Deu 16:9–15 · Deu 26:10 · Jdg 5:11 · Psa 48:11 · Psa 50:14, 15 · Psa 98:1 · Psa 105:1–45 · Psa 106:1 · Psa 107:1, 2, 15, 22, 42, 43 · Psa 118:1, 4 · Pro 3:9, 10 · Ecc 7:14 · Isa 48:20 · Joe 2:26 · Rom 2:4 · Rom 15:27 · Eph 5:4, 19, 20 · Php 4:6 · Col 1:12 · Col 2:7 · Col 3:15–17 · Col 4:2 · 1Th 5:18 · 1Ti 2:1 · 1Ti 4:3–5 · Heb 13:15 · Jam 1:9
Exemplified Gen 32:10 · Gen 48:11, 15, 16 · Exo 15:1–21 · Num 21:17, 18 · 1Ki 8:56 · 1Ch 29:14 · Ezr 7:27 · Psa 9:1, 2, 4 · Psa 13:6 · Psa 22:23–25 · Psa 26:7 · Psa 28:7 · Psa 30:1, 3, 11, 12 · Psa 31:7, 21 · Psa 35:9, 10, 18 · Psa 40:2, 3, 5 · Psa 41:11, 12 · Psa 44:7, 8 · Psa 54:6, 7 · Psa 56:12, 13 · Psa 59:16, 17 · Psa 66:8, 9, 12–16, 20 · Psa 68:19 · Psa 71:15, 23, 24 · Psa 79:13 · Psa 89:1 · Psa 92:1, 2, 4 · Psa 98:1 · Psa 100:4 · Psa 102:18–20 · Psa 104:1 · Psa 116:12–14, 17 · Psa 119:65, 108 · Psa 136:1–26 · Isa 63:7 · Dan 2:23 · Dan 4:2, 34 · Dan 6:22 · Act 2:46, 47 · Act 28:15 · Rom 14:6 · Col 1:3 · 1Ti 1:12
Expressed in Psalms 1Ch 16:7
Habitually offer Dan 6:10
Jesus Set an Example of Mat 11:25 · Mat 26:27 · Joh 11:41
Jonah Jon 2:9
Levites 2Ch 5:12, 13
Magnify God By Psa 69:30
Ministers Appointed to offer, in Public 1Ch 16:4, 7 · 1Ch 23:30 · 2Ch 31:2
Naomi, to Boaz Rut 2:19, 20
Offer Sacrifices of Psa 116:17
Paul Act 28:15
Resolve to offer Psa 18:49 · Psa 30:12
Saints Exhorted To Psa 105:1 · Col 3:15
Saul, to the Kenites 1Sa 15:6
should Always Accompany Praise Psa 92:1 · Heb 13:15
should Always Accompany Prayer Neh 11:17 · Php 4:6 · Col 4:2
should be Accompanied by Intercession for Others 1Ti 2:1 · 2Ti 1:3 · Phm 1:4
should be offered for all People 1Ti 2:1
should be offered for all Things 2Co 9:11 · Eph 5:20
should be offered for Appointment to Spiritual Service 1Ti 1:12
should be offered for Christ's Power and Reign Rev 11:17
should be offered for Deliverance from Indwelling Sin, Through Christ Rom 7:23–25
should be offered for Faith Exhibited by Others Rom 1:8 · 2Th 1:3
should be offered for Love Exhibited by Others 2Th 1:3
should be offered for the Conversion of Others Rom 6:17
should be offered for the Gift of Christ 2Co 9:15
should be offered for the Goodness and Mercy of God Psa 106:1 · Psa 107:1 · Psa 136:1–3
should be offered for the Grace Bestowed on Others 1Co 1:4 · Php 1:3–5 · Col 1:3–6
should be offered for the Nearness of God's Presence Psa 75:1
should be offered for the Reception and Effectual Working of the Word of God in Others 1Th 2:13
should be offered for the Supply of Our Bodily Needs Rom 14:6, 7 · 1Ti 4:3, 4
should be offered for the Triumph of the Gospel 2Co 2:14
should be offered for the Zeal Exhibited by Others 2Co 8:16
should be offered for Victory Over Death and the Grave 1Co 15:57
should be offered for Willingness to offer Our Property for God's Service 1Ch 29:6–14
should be offered for Wisdom and Might Dan 2:23
should be offered in Everything 1Th 5:18
should be offered in Private Worship Dan 6:10
should be offered in Public Worship Psa 35:18
should be offered in the Name of Christ Eph 5:20
should be offered: Always Eph 1:16 · Eph 5:20 · 1Th 1:2
should be offered: As the Remembrance of God's Holiness Psa 30:4 · Psa 97:12
should be offered: Before Receiving Food Joh 6:11 · Act 27:35
should be offered: On Behalf of God's Servants 2Co 1:11
should be offered: Through Christ Rom 1:8 · Col 3:17 · Heb 13:15
should be offered: To Christ 1Ti 1:12
should be offered: To God Psa 50:14
should be offered: Upon the Completion of Great Undertakings Neh 12:31, 40
should Enter God's Gates With Psa 100:4
Simeon Luk 2:28
The Heavenly Host Engage In Rev 4:9 · Rev 7:11, 12 · Rev 11:16, 17
The Israelites, to Joshua Jos 19:49, 50
The People of the Island of Melita (Malta), to Paul Act 28:10
The Spies, to Rahab Jos 6:22–25
The Wicked Averse To Rom 1:21
To Barzillai 1Ki 2:7
To God of Abraham Gen 12:7 · Gen 13:4
To God of Abraham's Servant (Eliezar) Gen 24:27, 35
To God of David 2Sa 6:21
To God of Deborah Jdg 5:1
To God of Eve Gen 4:1, 25
To God of Hannah 1Sa 1:27, 28
To God of Hiram 2Ch 2:12
To God of Isaac Gen 26:22
To God of Jacob Gen 31:42 · Gen 35:3, 7
To God of Jehoshaphat's Army 2Ch 20:27, 28
To God of Jethro Exo 18:10
To God of Joseph Gen 41:51, 52
To God of Leah Gen 29:32–35
To God of Lot Gen 19:19
To God of Melchizedek Gen 14:20
To God of Miriam Exo 15:20–22
To God of Moses Exo 15:1–19
To God of Noah Gen 8:20
To God of Rachel Gen 30:6
To God of Samuel 1Sa 7:12
To God of Sarah Gen 21:6, 7
To God of the Jews Neh 12:43
To God of the Levites Neh 9:4–38
To God of the People of Israel Exo 4:31 · Num 21:17 · Num 31:49–54 · 1Ch 29:22
To God of the Queen of Sheba 1Ki 10:9
To God of the Sailors Jon 1:16
To God of the Shepherds Luk 2:20
To God: Before Receiving Food, by Jesus Mat 14:19 · Mar 8:6, 7
To God: Blind Bartimaeus Luk 18:43 · Mar 10:46–52
To God: One of the Ten Lepers Whom Jesus Healed Luk 17:15, 16
To God: Paul Act 27:35
To God: The Demon-Possessed Man Who Was Exorcized Luk 8:39
To God: The Lame Man Healed by Peter Act 3:8
To God: The Man Who Was Paralyzed Luk 5:25
To God: The Roman Centurion for his Boy Joh 4:53
To God: The Woman Who Was Bent Over for Eighteen Years Luk 13:13
To Hanun 2Sa 10:2
To Onesiphorus 2Ti 1:16–18
To Phoebe Rom 16:1–4
To the Men of Jabesh-Gilead 2Sa 2:5–7
Thanking God 1Th 5:18 · Eph 5:20 · Psa 136:26 · Psa 106:1, 2 · Psa 103:2 · Php 4:13 · Psa 100:4 · Mat 7:7 · 2Pe 3:9 · Mat 6:33

Thanks 1Th 5:18 · Psa 107:1 · 1Ch 16:34 · Col 3:15 · Eph 5:20 · Psa 100:4 · Psa 69:30 · Col 3:17 · Php 4:6 · Col 4:2
Thanksgiving is a Good Thing Psa 92:1
Thanksgiving of Hypocrites, Full of Boasting Luk 18:11
Thanksgiving
- **Anna** Luk 2:38
- **Christ Set an Example of** Mat 11:25 · Mat 26:27 · Joh 6:11 · Joh 11:41
- **Commanded** Psa 50:14 · Php 4:6
- **Daniel** Dan 2:23
- **David** 1Ch 29:12
- **Expressed in Psalms** 1Ch 16:7
- **Jonah** Jon 2:9
- **Levites** 2Ch 5:12, 13
- **Ministers Appointed to offer, in Public** 1Ch 16:4, 7 · 1Ch 23:30 · 2Ch 31:2
- **Paul** Act 28:15
- **Saints: Abound in the Faith With** Col 2:7
- **Saints: Come Before God With** Psa 95:2
- **Saints: Exhorted To** Psa 105:1 · Col 3:15
- **Saints: Habitually offer** Dan 6:10
- **Saints: Magnify God By** Psa 69:30
- **Saints: Offer Sacrifices of** Psa 116:17
- **Saints: Resolved to offer** Psa 18:49 · Psa 30:12
- **Saints: should Enter God's Gate With** Psa 100:4
- **should Always Accompany Praise** Psa 92:1 · Heb 13:15
- **should Always Accompany Prayer** Neh 11:17 · Php 4:6 · Col 4:2
- **should be Accompanied by Intercession for Others** 1Ti 2:1 · 2Ti 1:3 · Phm 1:4
- **should be offered for all Men** 1Ti 2:1
- **should be offered for all Things** 2Co 9:11 · Eph 5:20
- **should be offered for Appointment to the Ministry** 1Ti 1:12
- **should be offered for Christ's Power and Reign** Rev 11:17
- **should be offered for Deliverance Through Christ from In-Dwelling Sin** Rom 7:23–25
- **should be offered for Faith Exhibited by Others** Rom 1:8 · 2Th 1:3
- **should be offered for Love Exhibited by Others** 2Th 1:3
- **should be offered for the Conversion of Others** Rom 6:17
- **should be offered for the Gift of Christ** 2Co 9:15
- **should be offered for the Goodness and Mercy of God** Psa 106:1 · Psa 107:1 · Psa 136:1–3
- **should be offered for the Grace Bestowed on Others** 1Co 1:4 · Php 1:3–5 · Col 1:3–6
- **should be offered for the Nearness of God's Presence** Psa 75:1
- **should be offered for the Reception and Effectual Working of the Word of God** 1Th 2:13
- **should be offered for the Supply of Our Bodily Wants** Rom 14:6, 7 · 1Ti 4:3, 4
- **should be offered for the Triumph of the Gospel** 2Co 2:14
- **should be offered for the Zeal Exhibited by Others** 2Co 8:16
- **should be offered for Victory Over Death and the Grave** 1Co 15:57
- **should be offered for Willingness to offer Our Property for God's Service** 1Ch 29:6–14
- **should be offered for Wisdom and Might** Dan 2:23
- **should be offered in Behalf of Ministers** 2Co 1:11
- **should be offered in Everything** 1Th 5:18
- **should be offered in Private Worship** Dan 6:10
- **should be offered in Public Worship** Psa 35:18
- **should be offered in the Name of Christ** Eph 5:20
- **should be offered: Always** Eph 1:16 · Eph 5:20 · 1Th 1:2
- **should be offered: At the Remembrance of God's Holiness** Psa 30:4 · Psa 97:12
- **should be offered: Before Taking Food** Joh 6:11 · Act 27:35
- **should be offered: Through Christ** Rom 1:8 · Col 3:17 · Heb 13:15
- **should be offered: To Christ** 1Ti 1:12
- **should be offered: To God** Psa 50:14
- **should be offered: Upon the Completion of Great Undertakings** Neh 12:31, 40
- **Simeon** Luk 2:28
- **The Heavenly Host Engaged In** Rev 4:9 · Rev 7:11, 12 · Rev 11:16, 17
- **The Wicked Averse To** Rom 1:21

Tharshish: Son of Bilhan 1Ch 7:10
The Affections of Saints, Supremely Set on God Psa 42:1 · Psa 73:25 · Psa 119:10
The Affections of the Wicked, are Unnatural and Perverted Rom 1:31 · 2Ti 3:3 · 2Pe 2:10
The Affections of the Wicked, not Sincerely Set on God Isa 58:1, 2 · Eze 33:31, 32 · Luk 8:13
The Affections
- **Blessedness of Making God the Object of** Psa 91:14
- **Carnal Affections Crucified in Saints** Rom 6:6 · Gal 5:24
- **Carnal Affections should be Mortified** Rom 8:13 · Rom 13:14 · 1Co 9:27 · Col 3:5 · 1Th 4:5
- **Christ Claims the First Place In** Mat 10:37 · Luk 14:26
- **Enkindled by Communion With Christ** Luk 24:32
- **False Teachers Seek to Captivate** Gal 1:10 · Gal 4:17 · 2Ti 3:6 · 2Pe 2:3, 18 · Rev 2:14, 20
- **should be Set: Upon Heavenly Things** Col 3:1, 2
- **should be Set: Upon the Commandments of God** Psa 19:8–10 · Psa 119:20, 97, 103, 167
- **should be Set: Upon the House and Worship of God** 1Ch 29:3 · Psa 26:8 · Psa 27:4 · Psa 84:1, 2
- **should be Set: Upon the People of God** Psa 16:3 · Rom 12:10 · 2Co 7:13–15 · 1Th 2:8
- **should be Supremely Set Upon God** Deu 6:3 · Mar 12:30
- **should be Zealously Engaged for God** Psa 69:9 · Psa 119:139 · Gal 4:18
- **should not Grow Cold** Psa 106:12, 13 · Mat 24:12 · Gal 4:15 · Rev 2:4

The Afflictions of the Wicked are Continual Job 15:20 · Ecc 2:23 · Isa 32:10
The Afflictions of the Wicked are for Examples to Others Psa 64:7–9 · Zep 3:6, 7 · 1Co 10:5–11 · 2Pe 2:6
The Afflictions of the Wicked are Ineffectual of Themselves, for Their Conversion Exo 9:30 · Isa 9:13 · Jer 2:30 · Hag 2:17
The Afflictions of the Wicked are Multiplied Deu 31:17 · Job 20:12–18 · Psa 32:10
The Afflictions of the Wicked are often Judicially Sent Job 21:17 · Psa 107:17 · Jer 30:15
The Afflictions of the Wicked are often Sudden Psa 73:10 · Pro 6:15 · Isa 30:13 · Rev 18:10
The Afflictions of the Wicked
- **Ahaz** 2Ch 28:5–8, 22
- **Ahaziah** 2Ki 1:1–4
- **Frequently Harden** Neh 9:28, 29 · Jer 5:3
- **Gehazi** 2Ki 5:27
- **God Holds in Derision** Psa 37:13 · Pro 1:26, 27
- **God is Glorified In** Exo 14:4 · Eze 38:22, 23
- **Impenitence is a Cause of** Pro 1:30, 31 · Eze 24:13 · Amo 4:6–12 · Zec 7:11, 12 · Rev 2:21, 22
- **Jehoram** 2Ch 21:12–19
- **Pharaoh and the Egyptians** Exo 9:14, 15 · Exo 14:24, 25
- **Produce Slavish Fear** Job 15:24 · Psa 73:19 · Jer 49:3, 5
- **Saints should not be Alarmed At** Pro 3:25, 26
- **Sometimes Humble Them** 1Ki 21:27
- **Their Persecution of Saints, a Cause of** Deu 30:7 · Psa 55:19 · Zec 2:9 · 2Th 1:6
- **Uzziah** 2Ch 26:19–21

The Age of the Earth Gen 1:1 · Gen 1:2 · Exo 20:11 · 2Pe 3:8 · 1Ki 6:1
The Alabaster Box Luk 7:38 · Joh 12:3 · Isa 10:27
The Altar of Burnt-Offering was Most Holy Exo 40:10
The Altar of Burnt-Offering
- **A Net-Working Grate of Brass Placed In** Exo 27:4, 5 · Exo 38:4

A Type of Christ Heb 13:10
Ahaz Removed and Profaned 2Ki 16:10–16
All Gifts to be Presented At Mat 5:23, 24
All Its Vessels of Brass Exo 27:3 · Exo 38:3
All Sacrifices to be offered On Exo 29:38–42 · Isa 56:7
Anointed and Sanctified With Holy Oil Exo 40:10 · Lev 8:10, 11
Called: The Altar of God Psa 43:4
Called: The Altar of the Lord Mal 2:13
Called: The Brazen Altar Exo 39:39 · 1Ki 8:64
Cleansed and Purified With Blood Exo 29:36, 37
Covered With Brass Exo 27:2
Dimensions of Exo 27:1 · Exo 38:1
Furnished With Rings and Staves Exo 27:6, 7 · Exo 38:5–7
Horns on the Corners of Exo 27:2 · Exo 38:2
Made After a Divine Pattern Exo 27:8
Nothing Polluted or Defective to be offered On Lev 22:22 · Mal 1:7, 8
Offering at the Dedication of Num 7:1–89
Placed in the Court Before the Door of the Tabernacle Exo 40:6, 29
Sacrifices Bound to the Horns of Psa 118:27
Sanctified by God Exo 29:44
Sanctified Whatever Touched It Exo 29:37
The Blood of Sacrifices Put on the Horns and Poured at The Exo 29:12 · Lev 4:7, 18, 25 · Lev 8:15
The Fire Upon was Continually Burning Lev 6:13
The Fire Upon: Came from Before the Lord Lev 9:24
The Fire Upon: Consumed the Sacrifices Lev 1:8, 9
The Jews Condemned for Swearing Lightly By Mat 23:18, 19
The Priests: Alone to Serve Num 18:3, 7
The Priests: Derived Support From 1Co 9:13
The Amalekites were the First to Oppose Israel Exo 17:8
The Amalekites with Midian, Oppressed Israel Jdg 6:3–5
The Amalekites
A Powerful and Influential Nation Num 24:7
Agag, King of, Slain by Samuel 1Sa 15:32, 33
Character of Oppressive Jdg 10:12
Character of Warlike and Cruel 1Sa 15:33
Character of Wicked 1Sa 15:18
Confederated Against Israel Psa 83:7
Country of: Extended from Havilah to Shur 1Sa 15:7
Country of: in the South of Canaan Num 13:29 · 1Sa 27:8
Country of: Was the Scene of Ancient Warfare Gen 14:7
Descent of Gen 36:12, 16
Discomfited at Rephidim Through the Intercession of Moses Exo 17:9–13
Doomed to Utter Destruction for Opposing Israel Exo 17:14, 16 · Deu 25:19
Governed by Kings 1Sa 15:20, 32
Invaded by David 1Sa 27:8, 9
Overcome by Gideon Jdg 6:33, 34 · Jdg 7:21, 22
Part of the Kenites Dwelt Amongst 1Sa 15:6
Part of Their Possessions Taken by Ephraim Jdg 5:14 · Jdg 12:15
Pillaged and Burned Ziklag 1Sa 30:1, 2
Possessed Cities 1Sa 15:5
Presumption of Israel Punished By Num 14:45
Pursued and Slain by David 1Sa 30:10–20
Remnant of, Completely Destroyed During the Reign of Hezekiah 1Ch 4:41–43
Saul: Commissioned to Destroy 1Sa 15:1–3
Saul: Condemned for not Utterly Destroying 1Sa 15:9–26 · 1Sa 28:18
Saul: Massacred 1Sa 15:4–8
Saul: Overcame, and Delivered Israel 1Sa 14:48
Spoil Taken From, Consecrated 2Sa 8:11, 12
Their Utter Destruction Foretold Num 24:20
United With Eglon Against Israel Jdg 3:13
The Ammonites of Rabbah Reduced to Hard Bondage 2Sa 12:31
The Ammonites with the Philistines Oppressed Israel for Eighteen Years Jdg 10:6–9
The Ammonites
Aided the Chaldeans Against Judah 2Ki 24:2
Assisted Eglon Against Israel Jdg 3:12, 13
Called The: Children of Ammon Jer 25:21
Called The: Children of Lot Deu 2:19
Character of Cruel and Covetous Amo 1:13
Character of Fond of Ornaments 2Ch 20:25
Character of Idolatrous Jdg 10:6 · 1Ki 11:7, 33 · 2Ki 23:13
Character of Proud and Reproachful Zep 2:10
Character of Superstitious Jer 27:3, 9
Character of Vindictive Eze 25:3, 6
Chief Cities of Ai Jer 49:3
Chief Cities of Rabbah 2Sa 12:26, 27 · Jer 49:3
Confederated Against Jehoshaphat 2Ch 20:1 · Psa 83:7
Country of: Belonged to the Zamzummims Deu 2:20, 21
Country of: Bordered on the Amorites Num 21:24
Country of: Half of, Given to the Gadites Jos 13:25
Country of: Was Fertile Jer 49:4
Country of: Well Fortified Num 21:24
Defeated by Jotham 2Ch 27:5
Descent of Gen 19:38
Governed by Hereditary Kings 2Sa 10:1
Hired the Syrians Against David 2Sa 10:6
Ill-Treated David's Ambassadors 2Sa 10:1–4
Jephthah Raised up to Deliver Israel From Jdg 10:15–18 · Jdg 11:4–33
Jewish Laws Respecting: No Covenant to Made With Deu 23:6
Jewish Laws Respecting: Not to be Distressed Deu 2:19 · 2Ch 20:10
Jewish Laws Respecting: Perpetual Exclusion from the Congregation Deu 23:3 · Neh 13:1
Miraculous Defeat of 2Ch 20:5–24
One of David's Mighty Men Was of 2Sa 23:37
Predictions Respecting: Destructions for Hatred to Israel Eze 25:2–10 · Zep 2:8, 9
Predictions Respecting: Punishment for Oppressive Cruelty Jer 49:1–5 · Amo 1:13–15
Predictions Respecting: Restoration Jer 49:6
Predictions Respecting: Subjection to Babylon Jer 25:9–21 · Jer 27:3, 6
Predictions Respecting: Subjection to the Jews Isa 11:14
Proposed a Disgraceful Treaty to Jabesh-Gilead 1Sa 11:1–3
Saul's Victories Over 1Sa 11:11 · 1Sa 14:47
Seized Upon the Possessions of Gad Jer 49:1
Solomon Intermarried With, and Introduced Idols of Into 1Ki 11:1–5
Spoil of, Consecrated to God 2Sa 8:11, 12
Submitted to Uzziah 2Ch 26:8
The Jews Reprobated for Intermarrying With Ezr 9:1–3 · Neh 13:23–28
The Royal Treasure of, Taken 2Sa 12:30
Vexed the Jews After Captivity Neh 4:3, 7, 8
Victories of Joab Over 2Sa 10:7–14 · 2Sa 12:26–29
The Amorites of Gigantic Strength and Stature Amo 2:9
The Amorites
Acquired an Extensive Territory from Moab East of Jordan Num 21:26, 30
Ahab Followed the Abominations of 1Ki 21:26
Brought Into Bondage by Solomon 1Ki 9:20, 21
Character of Idolatrous Jos 24:15
Character of Profane and Wicked Gen 15:16

Defeated by Chedorlaomer Gen 14:7
Deprived of Their Eastern Territory by Israel Num 21:24–35
Descent From, Illustrative of Man's Natural State Eze 16:3
Descent of Gen 10:15, 16 · 1Ch 1:13, 14
Doomed to Utter Destruction Deu 20:17, 18
Forbearance of God Towards Gen 15:16
Governed by Many Independent Kings Jos 5:1 · Jos 9:10
had Many and Strong Cities Num 32:17, 33
had Peace With Israel in the Days of Samuel 1Sa 7:14
Jacob Took a Portion From Gen 48:22
Joined Abraham Against the Kings Gen 14:13, 24
Kings of, Degraded and Slain Jos 10:24–27
Kings of, Great and Powerful Psa 136:18, 20
Land of, Given to Reubenites Jos 13:15–31
Manasseh Exceeded Abominations of 2Ki 21:11
Miraculous Overthrow of Jos 10:11–14
One of the Seven Nations of Canaan Gen 15:21 · Exo 3:8, 17
Originally Inhabited a Mountain District in the South Num 13:29 · Deu 1:7, 20 · Jdg 1:36
Refused a Passage to Israel Num 21:21–23 · Deu 2:30
The Gibeonites a Tribe of, Deceived Israel Into a League 2Sa 21:2 · Jos 9:3–16
The Israelites Unable to Expel, But Extracted Tribute From Jdg 1:34, 35
The Jews After the Captivity Condemned for Intermarrying With Ezr 9:1, 2
Western Kings of, Confederated Against Israel Jos 10:1–5
The Anakim of Gigantic Strength and Stature Deu 2:10, 11, 21
The Anakim were Called The Children of the Anakims Deu 9:2
The Sons of Anak Num 13:33
The Sons of the Anakim Deu 1:28
The Anakim
Almost Annihilated Jos 11:21, 22
Descent of Num 13:22 · Jos 15:13
Divided Into Three Tribes Jos 15:14
Driven from Hebron by Caleb Jos 15:13, 14
Driven from Kirjathsepher or Debir by Othniel Jos 15:15–17 · Jdg 1:12, 13
Hebron a Possession of, Given to Caleb for his Faithfulness Jos 14:6–14
Hebron, Chief City of Jos 14:15 · Jos 21:11
Inhabited the Mountains of Judah Jos 11:21
Israel Terrified By Num 14:1 · Num 13:33
The Angel of Death 2Ki 19:35 · Heb 1:14 · Luk 15:10 · Luk 16:22 · Rev 20:14 · Exo 12:29 · Col 1:16 · Jde 1:6 · Rom 8:38, 39 · Heb 12:22
The Angel of Light Jde 1:6 · Eph 6:12 · 1 Joh 4:1 · 1Pe 5:8 · Joh 8:12 · Job 1:6 · Joh 8:44 · 2Co 11:13–15 · Joh 14:6 · Heb 1:14
The Anger of God is Averted from Them That Believe Joh 3:14–18 · Rom 3:25 · Rom 5:1
The Anger of God is Averted Upon Confession of Sin and Repentance Job 33:27, 28 · Psa 106:43–45 · Jer 3:12, 13 · Jer 18:7, 8 · Jer 31:18–20 · Joe 2:12–14 · Luk 15:18–20
The Anger of God is Righteous Psa 58:10, 11 · Lam 1:18 · Rom 2:6, 8 · Rom 3:5, 6 · Rev 16:6, 7
The Anger of God is Slow Psa 103:8 · Isa 48:9 · Jon 4:2 · Nah 1:3
The Anger of God
Against: Apostasy Heb 10:26, 27
Against: Idolatry Deu 29:20, 27, 28 · Deu 32:19, 20, 22 · Jos 23:16 · 2Ki 22:17 · Psa 78:58, 59 · Jer 44:3
Against: Impenitence Psa 7:12 · Pro 1:30, 31 · Isa 9:13, 14 · Rom 2:5
Against: Sin, in Saints Psa 89:30–32 · Psa 90:7–9 · Psa 99:8 · Psa 102:9, 10 · Isa 47:6
Against: The Wicked Psa 7:11 · Psa 21:8, 9 · Isa 3:8 · Isa 13:9 · Nah 1:2, 3 · Rom 1:18 · Rom 2:8 · Eph 5:6 · Col 3:6
Against: Those Who Forsake Him Ezr 8:22 · Isa 1:4
Against: Unbelief Psa 78:21, 22 · Heb 3:18, 19 · Joh 3:36
Aggravated by Continual Provocation Num 32:14
Averted by Christ Luk 2:11, 14 · Rom 5:9 · 2Co 5:18, 19 · Eph 2:14, 17 · Col 1:20 · 1Th 1:10
Cannot be Resisted Job 9:13 · Job 14:13 · Psa 76:7 · Nah 1:6
Exemplified Against: Aaron and Miriam Num 12:9, 10
Exemplified Against: Abimelech Jdg 9:56
Exemplified Against: Builders of Babel Gen 11:8
Exemplified Against: Cities of the Plain Gen 19:24, 25
Exemplified Against: Egyptians Exo 7:20 · Exo 8:6, 16, 24 · Exo 9:3, 9, 23 · Exo 10:13, 22 · Exo 12:29 · Exo 14:27
Exemplified Against: Enemies of Israel 1Sa 5:6 · 1Sa 7:10
Exemplified Against: Five Kings Jos 10:25
Exemplified Against: Israelites Exo 32:35 · Num 11:1, 33 · Num 14:40–45 · Num 21:6 · Num 25:9 · 2Sa 24:1, 15
Exemplified Against: Korah Num 16:31, 35
Exemplified Against: Men of Bethshemesh 1Sa 6:19
Exemplified Against: Nadab Lev 10:2
Exemplified Against: Saul 1Sa 31:6
Exemplified Against: Saul's Family 2Sa 21:1
Exemplified Against: Sennacherib 2Ki 19:28, 35, 37
Exemplified Against: The Old World Gen 7:21–23
Exemplified Against: The Spies Num 14:37
Exemplified Against: Uzzah 2Sa 6:7
Extreme, Against Those Who Oppose the Gospel Psa 2:2, 3, 5 · 1Th 2:16
Folly of Provoking Jer 7:19 · 1Co 10:22
Manifested in Judgments and Afflictions Job 21:17 · Psa 78:49–51 · Psa 90:7 · Isa 9:19 · Jer 7:20 · Eze 7:19 · Heb 3:17
Manifested in Terrors Exo 14:24 · Psa 76:6–8 · Jer 10:10 · Lam 2:20–22
Removal of, should be Prayed For Psa 39:10 · Psa 79:5 · Psa 80:4 · Dan 9:16 · Hab 3:2
should Lead to Repentance Isa 42:24, 25 · Jer 4:8
Specially Reserved for the Day of Wrath Zep 1:14–18 · Mat 25:41 · Rom 2:5, 8 · 2Th 1:8 · Rev 6:17 · Rev 11:18 · Rev 19:15
Tempered With Mercy to Saints Psa 30:5 · Isa 26:20 · Isa 54:8 · Isa 57:15, 16 · Jer 30:11 · Mic 7:11
The Justice of, not to be Questioned Rom 9:18, 20, 22
To be Born With Submission 2Sa 24:17 · Lam 3:39, 43 · Mic 7:9
To be Deprecated Exo 32:11 · Psa 6:1 · Psa 38:1 · Psa 74:1, 2 · Isa 64:9
To be Dreaded Psa 2:12 · Psa 76:7 · Psa 90:11 · Mat 10:28
the Anniversary Feasts were a Time of Thankfulness Psa 122:4
the Anniversary Feasts were Seasons of Christ Attended Joh 5:1 · Joh 7:10
the Anniversary Feasts were Seasons of Entertainments 1Sa 1:4, 9
the Anniversary Feasts were Seasons of Illustrative of General Assembly of the Church Heb 12:23
the Anniversary Feasts were Seasons of Joy and Gladness Psa 42:4 · Isa 30:20
the Anniversary Feasts were Seasons of Rendered Unavailing by the Impiety of the Jews Isa 1:13, 14 · Amo 5:21
the Anniversary Feasts were Seasons of Sacrificing 1Sa 1:3 · 1Ki 9:25 · 2Ch 8:13
the Anniversary Feasts were Seasons of The Jews Dispersed in Distant Parts often

Attended Act 2:5–11 · Act 8:27
the Anniversary Feasts were Seasons of The Ten Tribes Seduced by Jeroboam from Attending 1Ki 12:27
the Anniversary Feasts
All Males to Attend Exo 23:17 · Exo 34:23
Called: Appointed Feasts Isa 1:14
Called: Feasts of the Lord Lev 23:4
Called: Solemn Feasts 2Ch 8:13 · Lam 1:4
Called: Solemn Meetings Isa 1:13
Children Commenced Attending, when Twelve Years Old Luk 2:42
Enumerated Exo 23:15, 16
Females often Attended 1Sa 1:3, 9 · Luk 2:41
Instituted by God Exo 23:14
Offerings to Made At Exo 34:20 · Deu 16:16, 17
The Dangers and Difficulties Encountered in Going up To, Psa 84:6, 7
The Jews Attended Gladly Psa 122:1, 2
The Jews Went up To, in Large Companies Psa 42:4 · Luk 2:44
The Land Divinely Protected During Exo 34:24
The Anointing 1 Joh 2:27 · Luk 4:18 · Jam 5:14 · Mar 6:13 · 1 Joh 2:20 · 1Sa 16:13 · Joe 2:28 · Exo 29:7 · Psa 89:20 · Act 10:38
The Antichrist 1 Joh 2:18 · 1 Joh 2:22 · 2 Joh 1:7 · 2Th 2:3, 4 · Dan 7:25 · Rev 19:20 · Dan 11:21 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Rev 13:5 · Rev 13:1
The Apocalypse Mat 24:36 · Rev 14:13 · Joh 3:16 · Rev 17:8–10 · Rev 6:8 · 2Co 10:5 · Eph 6:24 · Rev 21:1 · Rev 8:7 · Rev 20:4
The Apostles were Hated by the World Mat 10:22 · Mat 24:9 · Joh 15:18
The Apostles were not of the World Joh 15:19 · Joh 17:16
The Apostles were Unlearned Men Act 4:13
The Apostles
Called by Christ Mat 10:1 · Mar 3:13 · Act 20:24 · Rom 1:5
Called by God 1Co 1:1 · 1Co 12:28 · Gal 1:1, 15, 16
Called by The Holy Spirit Act 20:24 · Rom 1:5
Christ Always Present With Mat 28:20
Christ Pre-Eminently Called |The Apostle| Heb 3:1
Empowered to Work Miracles Mat 10:1, 8 · Mar 16:20 · Luk 9:1 · Act 2:43
Equal Authority Given to Each of Mat 16:19 · Mat 18:18 · 2Co 11:5
Guided by the Spirit Into all Truth Joh 14:26 · Joh 15:26 · Joh 16:13
Humility Urged Upon Mat 20:26, 27 · Mar 9:33–37 · Luk 22:24–30
Instructed by the Spirit to Answer Adversaries Mat 10:19, 20 · Luk 12:11, 12
Mutual Love Urged Upon Joh 15:17
Ordained by Christ Mar 3:14 · Joh 15:16
Persecutions and Sufferings of Mat 10:16, 18 · Luk 21:16 · Joh 15:20 · Joh 16:2
Received Their Title from Christ Luk 6:13
Saw Christ in the Flesh Luk 1:2 · Act 1:22 · 1Co 9:1 · 1 Joh 1:1
Selected from Obscure Stations Mat 4:18
Self-Denial Urged Upon Mat 10:37–39
Sent First to the House of Israel Mat 10:5, 6 · Luk 24:47 · Act 13:46
Sent to Preach the Gospel to all Nations Mat 28:19, 20 · Mar 16:15 · 2Ti 1:11

Topical Index — The Apostles–The Death of a Baby

The Apostles
Specially Devoted to the office of the Ministry Act 6:4 · Act 20:27
The Holy Spirit Given To Joh 20:22 · Act 2:1–4 · Act 9:17
Warned Against a Timid Profession of Christ Mat 10:27–33
Witnesses of the Resurrection and Ascension of Christ Luk 24:33–41, 51 · Act 1:2–9 · Act 10:40, 41 · 1Co 15:8
The Ark of Covenant Rev 11:19 · Exo 25:22 · Jer 3:16 · Num 10:33 · Jos 3:6 · Heb 9:4 · 1Ki 8:9 · Deu 10:8 · Exo 25:16 · Jos 6:8
The Armies of Israel with the Aid of God All-Powerful Lev 26:3, 7, 8 · Deu 7:24 · Deu 32:30 · Jos 1:5
The Armies of Israel without God Easily Overcome Lev 26:17 · Num 14:42, 45
The Armies of Israel
Ark of God Frequently Brought With Jos 6:6, 7 · 1Sa 4:4, 5 · 2Sa 11:11 · 2Sa 15:24
Attended by Priest With Trumpets Num 10:9 · Num 31:6 · 2Ch 13:13, 14
Before Going to War were Numbered and Reviewed 2Sa 18:1, 2, 4 · 1Ki 10:15, 27
Before Going to War: Consulted the Lord Jdg 1:1 · Jdg 20:27, 28
Before Going to War: Encouraged by Their Commanders 2Ch 20:20
Before Going to War: Required to Keep from Iniquity Deu 23:9
Bravery and Fidelity In, Rewarded Jos 15:16 · 1Sa 17:25 · 1Sa 18:17 · 2Sa 18:11 · 1Ch 11:6
Called: Composed of Infantry Num 11:21 · Jdg 5:15
Called: Horsemen and Chariots Introduced Into, After David's Reign 1Ki 1:5 · 1Ki 4:26
Called: The Armies of the Living God 1Sa 17:26
Called: The Host Deu 23:9 · 1Sa 28:19
Collected by Extraordinary Means Jdg 19:29 · Jdg 20:1 · 1Sa 11:7
Collected by Sound of Trumpets Jdg 3:27 · Jdg 6:34
Collected by Special Messengers Jdg 6:35 · 2Sa 20:14
Commanded by the Captain of the Host 2Sa 2:8 · 2Sa 17:25 · 2Sa 20:23
Congratulated on Returning Victorious 1Sa 18:6, 7 · Exo 15:1–21
Directed in Their Movements by God Jos 8:1, 2 · Jdg 1:2 · 2Sa 5:25 · 1Ch 14:16
Disbanded After War 1Sa 13:2 · 1Ki 22:36
Divided Into: Companies of Thousands Num 31:14 · 2Ki 1:9, 11 · 1Ch 13:1 · 1Ch 27:1
Divided Into: Three Divisions Jdg 7:16 · 1Sa 11:11
Divided Into: Van and Rear Jos 6:9
Educated in the Art of War Isa 2:4 · Mic 4:3
Enroled by the Chief Scribe 2Ki 25:19
First Mention of Exo 7:4
Inferior officers of, Appointed by The Captain of the Host 2Sa 18:11 · 2Ki 4:13
Inferior officers of, Appointed by The Chief officers Deu 20:9
Inferior officers of, Appointed by The King 2Sa 18:1 · 2Ch 25:5
Men Selected From, for Difficult Enterprises Exo 17:9 · Num 31:5, 6 · Jos 7:4 · Jos 8:3 · Jdg 7:5, 6 · 2Sa 17:1
Mode of Supplying by Presents 2Sa 17:27–29
Mode of Supplying: Contribution Levied Jdg 8:5 · 1Sa 25:4–8
Mode of Supplying: Food Brought by Themselves Jos 1:11
Mode of Supplying: Food Sent by Their Families 1Sa 17:17
Often Disposed to Battle With Judgment 2Sa 10:9
Often Led by the King in Person 1Sa 8:20 · 1Sa 15:4, 5 · 2Sa 12:29 · 1Ki 22:1–53
Often Supplied With Arms from Public Armouries 2Ch 11:12 · 2Ch 26:14
Part of, Retained in Times of Peace by the Kings 1Sa 13:1, 2 · 1Ch 27:1–15
Persons Exempted from Serving in Who had Built a House Deu 20:5
Persons Exempted from Serving in Who had Planted a Vineyard Deu 20:6
Persons Exempted from Serving in Who Were Lately Betrothed Deu 20:7

Persons Exempted from Serving in Who Were Newly Married Deu 24:5
Persons Liable to Serve In Num 1:2, 3
Praises of God often Sung Before 2Ch 20:21, 22
Purified on Returning from War Num 31:19–24
Refusing to Join, often Punished Jdg 21:5 · 1Sa 11:7
Refusing to Join, Stigmatised Jdg 5:15–17
Sometimes Consisted of the Whole Nation Jdg 20:11 · 1Sa 11:7
Strict Discipline Observed In Jos 7:16–21 · 1Sa 14:24–44
The Fearful Allowed to Leave Deu 20:8 · Jdg 7:3
The Armor of God Eph 6:11 · Eph 6:17 · Heb 4:12 · 1Pe 5:8 · Eph 6:14 · Isa 59:17 · Eph 6:18
The Ascension of Christ was to Supreme Power and Dignity Luk 24:26 · Eph 1:20, 21 · 1Pe 3:22
The Ascension of Christ was Triumphant Psa 68:18
The Ascension of Christ
As the Forerunner of his People Heb 6:20
Described Act 1:9
Foretold by Himself Joh 6:62 · Joh 7:33 · Joh 14:28 · Joh 16:5 · Joh 20:17
Forty Days After his Resurrection from Mount Olivet Act 1:3 · Luk 24:50 · Mar 11:1 · Act 1:12
His Second Coming Shall be in Like Manner As Act 1:10, 11
Prophecies Respecting Psa 24:7 · Psa 68:18 · Eph 4:7, 8
To Intercede Rom 8:34 · Heb 9:24
To Prepare a Place for his People Joh 14:2
To Receive Gifts for Men Psa 68:18 · Eph 4:8, 11
To Send the Holy Spirit Joh 16:7 · Act 2:33
Typified Lev 16:15 · Heb 6:20 · Heb 9:7, 9, 12
when he had Atoned for Sin Heb 9:12 · Heb 10:12
While Blessing his Disciples Luk 24:50
The Atonement was Voluntary Psa 40:6–8 · Heb 10:5–9 · Joh 10:11, 15, 17, 18
The Atonement
Acceptable to God Eph 5:2
Access to God By Heb 10:19, 20
Commemorated in the Lord's Supper Mat 26:26–28 · 1Co 11:23–26
Effected by Christ Alone Joh 1:29, 36 · Act 4:10, 12 · 1Th 1:10 · 1Ti 2:5, 6 · Heb 2:9 · 1Pe 2:24
Exhibits The: Grace and Mercy of God Rom 8:32 · Eph 2:4, 5, 7 · 1Ti 2:4 · Heb 2:9
Exhibits The: Love of Christ Joh 15:13 · Gal 2:20 · Eph 5:2, 25 · Rev 1:5
Exhibits The: Love of God Rom 5:8 · 1 Joh 4:9, 10
Explained Rom 5:8–11 · 2Co 5:18, 19 · Gal 1:4 · 1 Joh 2:2 · 1 Joh 4:10
Faith In, Indispensable Rom 3:25 · Gal 3:13, 14
Foreordained Rom 3:25 · 1Pe 1:11, 20 · Rev 13:8
Foretold Isa 53:4–6, 8–12 · Dan 9:24–27 · Zec 13:1, 7 · Joh 11:50, 51
Has Delivered Saints from The: Power of Sin Rom 8:3 · 1Pe 1:18, 19
Has Delivered Saints from The: Power of the Devil Col 2:15 · Heb 2:14, 15
Has Delivered Saints from The: Power of the World Gal 1:4 · Gal 6:14
Justification By Rom 5:9 · 2Co 5:21
Made But Once Heb 7:27 · Heb 9:24–28 · Heb 10:10, 12, 14 · 1Pe 3:18
Ministers should Fully Set Forth Act 5:29–31, 42 · 1Co 15:3 · 2Co 5:18–21
Necessity For Isa 59:16 · Luk 19:10 · Heb 9:22
Reconciles the Justice and Mercy of God Isa 45:21 · Rom 3:25, 26
Reconciliation to God Effected By Rom 5:10 · 2Co 5:18–20 · Eph 2:13–16 · Col 1:20–22 · Heb 2:17 · 1Pe 3:18
Redemption By Mat 20:28 · Act 20:28 · 1Ti 2:6 · Heb 9:12 · Rev 5:9
Remission of Sins By Joh 1:29 · Rom 3:25 · Eph 1:7 · 1 Joh 1:7 · Rev 1:5
Saints Glorify God For 1Co 6:20 · Gal 2:20 · Php 1:20, 21
Saints Praise God For Rev 5:9–13
Saints Rejoice in God For Rom 5:11
Sanctification By 2Co 5:15 · Eph 5:26, 27 · Tts 2:14 · Heb 10:10 · Heb 13:12
Typified Gen 4:4 · Heb 11:4 · Gen 22:2 · Heb 11:17, 19 · Exo 12:5, 11, 14 · 1Co 5:7 · Exo 24:8 · Heb 9:20 · Lev 16:30, 34 · Heb 9:7, 12, 28 · Lev 17:11 · Heb 9:22
The Backslider Pro 14:14 · Heb 6:4–6 · Luk 8:13
The Battle is the Lord's 2Ch 20:15 · Eph 6:12 · 1Sa 17:47 · Zec 4:6 · Exo 14:13, 14 · Isa 64:8 · 2Ch 32:7 · Gal 5:17 · Act 16:31 · 2Co 10:4
The Bear
Attacks the Flock in the Presence of the Shepherd 1Sa 17:34
Cruel Amo 5:19
Cunning Lam 3:10
God in his Judgments Lam 3:10 · Hos 13:8
Growls when Annoyed Isa 59:11
Inhabits Woods 2Ki 2:24
Miraculously Killed by David 1Sa 17:36, 37
Often Attacks Men 2Ki 2:24 · Amo 5:19
Particularly Fierce when Deprived of Its Young 2Sa 17:8 · Pro 17:12
The Kingdom of Antichrist Rev 13:2
The Kingdom of the Medes Dan 7:5
The Natural Man Isa 11:7
Voracious Dan 7:5
Wicked Rulers Pro 28:15
The Beard in Affliction was Clipped Jer 48:37
The Beard in Affliction was Neglected and Untrimmed 2Sa 19:24
The Beard in Affliction was Shorn Jer 41:5
The Beard in Affliction: Sometimes Plucked Out Ezr 9:3
The Beard of the Healed Leper to be Shaved Lev 14:9
The Beard
Corners of, not to be Marred for the Dead Lev 19:27 · Lev 21:5
Dribbling On, a Sign of Derangement 1Sa 21:13
Laying Hold of, a Token of Respect 1Sa 20:9
Plucking of, a Sign of Scorn Isa 50:6
Shaving of, a Great Offense 2Sa 10:4, 6, 7
Shaving, Illustrative of Severe Judgments Isa 7:20 · Isa 15:2 · Eze 5:1
Subject to Leprosy Lev 13:29, 30
The Jews Never Appeared Without 2Sa 10:5
Worn Even by the Priests Psa 133:2
The Beginning Joh 1:1 · 2Co 5:17 · Isa 43:18, 19 · Gen 1:1 · Joh 3:16 · Jer 29:11 · Eph 4:22–24 · Lam 3:22–24
The Bible Heb 4:12 · 2Ti 3:15–17 · Mat 4:4 · Rom 15:4 · Rev 22:18, 19 · Joh 1:1
The Big Bang Theory Gen 1:1 · Isa 42:5 · Joh 1:1 · Isa 48:13 · Heb 11:3 · Gen 1:3 · 2Pe 3:8 · Exo 20:11 · Psa 19:1 · Rom 1:20
The Birth of Christ Gal 4:4 · Luk 2:7 · Mat 2:1 · Luk 1:35
The Blessed
Holy Mourners Mat 5:4 · Luk 6:21
Saints at the Judgment Day Mat 25:34
The Bountiful Deu 15:10 · Psa 41:1 · Pro 22:9 · Luk 14:13, 14
The Children of the Just Pro 20:7
The Faithful Pro 28:20
The Generation of the Upright Psa 112:2
The Just Psa 106:3 · Psa 10:6
The Meek Mat 5:5
The Merciful Mat 5:7
The Peace-Makers Mat 5:9
The Poor in Spirit Mat 5:3
The Pure in Heart Mat 5:8
The Righteous Psa 5:12
The Undefiled Psa 119:1
To Whom God Imputes Righteousness Without Works Rom 4:6–9
Who are not offended at Christ Mat 11:6
Who Avoid the Wicked Psa 1:1
Who Believe Luk 1:45 · Gal 3:9
Who Delight in the Commandments of God Psa 112:1
Who Die in the Lord Rev 14:13
Who Endure Temptation Jam 1:12
Who Favour Saints Gen 12:3 · Rut 2:10

Who Fear God Psa 112:1 · Psa 128:1, 4
Who Frequent the House of God Psa 65:4 · Psa 84:5
Who Have Part in the First Resurrection Rev 20:6
Who Have the Lord for Their God Psa 144:15
Who Hear and Keep the Word of God Psa 119:2 · Jam 1:24 · Mat 13:16 · Luk 11:28 · Rev 1:3 · Rev 22:7
Who Hunger and Thirst After Righteousness Mat 5:6
Who Keep the Commandments of God Rev 22:14
Who Know Christ Mat 16:16, 17
Who Know the Gospel Psa 89:15
Who Rebuke Sinners Pro 24:25
Who Shall Eat Bread in the Kingdom of God Luk 14:15 · Rev 19:9
Who Suffer for Christ Luk 6:22
Who Trust in God Psa 2:12 · Psa 34:8 · Psa 40:4 · Psa 84:12 · Jer 17:7
Who Wait for the Lord Isa 30:18
Who Watch Against Sin Rev 16:15
Who Watch for the Lord Luk 12:37
Whom God Calls Isa 51:2 · Rev 19:9
Whom God Chastens Job 5:17 · Psa 94:12
Whom God Chooses Psa 65:4 · Eph 1:3, 4
Whose Sins are Forgiven Psa 32:1, 2 · Rom 4:7
Whose Strength is in the Lord Psa 84:5
The Blood Heb 9:14 · Eph 1:7 · Lev 17:11 · 1 Joh 1:7 · Rev 12:11 · Heb 9:22 · Mat 26:28 · Eph 2:13 · Rom 5:9 · Gen 9:4
The Blood of Jesus 1 Joh 1:7 · Rev 12:11 · Heb 9:22 · Rev 1:5 · Heb 9:14 · Lev 17:11 · Eph 1:7 · Exo 12:13 · Eph 2:13 · Heb 9:12
The Body 1Co 6:19, 20 · 1Co 10:31 · Lev 19:28 · 1Co 12:27 · 1Co 3:16, 17 · Rom 12:1, 2 · 1Co 6:13 · 1Co 12:12 · 1Ti 4:8 · Psa 139:14
The Body of Christ Rom 12:4, 5 · Col 1:18 · Col 3:14–16 · Eph 3:6 · Col 2:18, 19 · 1Co 12:27 · Mat 28:18–20 · 1Co 1:10 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · 1Co 6:15–17
The Book of Revelation Rev 1:20 · Rev 20:4 · Rev 13:8 · Rev 18:20 · Rev 1:1
The Bow for Shooting Arrows 1Ch 12:2
The Bow of Strength and Power Job 29:20
The Bow of the Tongue of the Wicked Psa 11:2 · Jer 9:3
The Bow of the Vanquished, Broken and Burned Psa 37:15 · Eze 39:9
The Bow used Expertly by Benjamites 1Ch 12:2 · 2Ch 14:8
The Bow used Expertly by Elamites Jer 49:35
The Bow used Expertly by Lydians Jer 46:9
The Bow used Expertly by Philistines 1Sa 31:2, 3
The Bow used Expertly by Sons of Reuben, Gad, and Manasseh 1Ch 5:18
The Bow
(When Broken) the Overthrow of Power 1Sa 2:4 · Jer 49:35 · Hos 1:5 · Hos 2:18
(When Deceitful) the Hypocrite Psa 78:57 · Hos 7:16
An Instrument of War Gen 48:22 · Isa 7:24
Called the Battle Bow Zec 9:10 · Zec 10:4
Drawn With Full Force 2Ki 9:24
Given As a Token of Friendship 1Sa 18:4
Held in the Left Hand Eze 39:3
Often Furnished by the State 2Ch 26:14
Sometimes Used in Hunting Gen 27:3
The Jews Taught to Use 2Sa 1:18
Those Who Used, Called: Archers 1Sa 31:3 · Jer 51:3
Those Who Used, Called: Bowmen Jer 4:29
Usually of Steel 2Sa 22:35 · Job 20:24
The Bride of Christ Eph 5:25–27 · Rev 19:7–9 · Joh 3:29 · Rev 21:9 · Isa 54:5 · Eph 5:27 · Eph 5:32 · Rev 22:17 · Joh 14:1–3 · Eze 16:8
The Burnt offering for Nazarites After Defilement, or at the End of Their Vow Num 6:11, 14
The Burnt offering for the Healed Leper Lev 14:13, 19, 20
The Burnt offering of Human Victims Execrated Deu 12:31 · 2Ki 3:27 · Jer 7:31 · Jer 19:5
The Burnt offering of the Wicked, not Accepted by God Isa 1:10, 11 · Jer 6:19, 20 · Amo 5:22
The Burnt offering was an Atonement for Sin Lev 9:7
The Burnt offering with Sounds of Trumpets at Feasts Num 10:10
The Burnt offering
Abraham Tried by the Command to offer Isaac As Gen 22:1–24
After Great Mercies 1Sa 6:14 · 2Sa 24:22, 25
Ashes of, Collected at Foot of the Altar, and Conveyed Lev 6:11
At Consecration of Kings 1Ch 29:21–23
At Consecration of Levites Num 8:12
At Consecration Priests Lev 9:2
At Dedication of Sacred Places Num 7:15 · 1Ki 8:64
At Purification of Women Lev 12:6
Before Going to War 1Sa 7:9
Blood of, Sprinkled Round About Upon the Altar Lev 1:5, 11
Devotedness to God Rom 12:1
Every Morning and Evening Exo 29:38–42
Every Sabbath Day Num 28:9, 10
Guilt of offering, Except in the Place Appointed Lev 17:8, 9
Guilt of Unauthorised Persons offering 1Sa 13:12, 13
Guilt Transferred To, by Imposition of Hands Lev 1:4 · Num 8:12
If a Bird, the Blood Was Wrung out at the Side of the Altar Lev 1:15
Incapable of Removing Sin, and Reconciling to God Psa 40:6 · Psa 50:8 · Heb 10:6
Knowledge of God Better Than Hos 6:6
Love of God Better Than Mar 12:33
Obedience Better Than 1Sa 15:22 · Jer 7:21–23
Offered by the Jews Before the Law Exo 10:25 · Exo 24:5
Required to be for the People at Large, Killed and Prepared by the Levites Eze 44:11
Required to Be: A Male Without Blemish Lev 1:3 · Lev 22:19
Required to Be: Entirely Burned Lev 1:8, 9, 12, 13 · Lev 6:9
Required to Be: Killed, If a Beast, by the Person Who Brought It Lev 1:5, 11
Required to Be: Killed, If a Bird, by the Priest Lev 1:15
Required to Be: Offered by Priests Only Lev 1:9 · Eze 44:15
Required to Be: Offered in Righteousness Psa 51:19
Required to Be: Presented at the Door of the Tabernacle Lev 1:3 · Deu 12:6, 11, 14
Required to Be: Voluntary Lev 1:3 · Lev 22:18, 19
Skin of, Given to the Priests for Clothing Lev 7:8 · Gen 3:21
Specially Acceptable Gen 8:21 · Lev 1:9, 13, 17
The Day of Atonement Lev 16:3, 5 · Num 29:8
The Fat of all Peace offerings Laid On, and Consumed With Lev 3:5 · Lev 6:12
The First Day of Every Month Num 28:11
The Most Ancient of all Sacrifices Gen 4:4 · Gen 8:20 · Gen 22:2, 13 · Job 1:5
The Most Costly, No Adequate Tribute to God Isa 40:16 · Psa 50:9–13
The offering of Christ Eph 5:2 · Heb 10:8–10
The Seven Days of Unleavened Bread Num 28:19, 24
To be offered Only to the Lord Jdg 13:16
To be Taken From: The Flock or Herd Lev 1:2
To be Taken From: The Fowls Lev 1:14
The Calf of a Year Old Best for Sacrifice Mic 6:6
The Calf
Eaten in the Patriarchal Age Gen 18:7, 8
Fattened in Stalls 1Sa 28:24 · Amo 6:4
Fed On: Branches of Trees Isa 27:10
Fed On: Milk 1Sa 6:10
If First-Born not Redeemed Num 18:17
Offered in Sacrifice Lev 9:2, 3 · Heb 9:12, 19
Patient Endurance Eze 1:7 · Rev 4:7

Playfulness of, Alluded To Psa 29:6
Sacrifices of Praise Hos 14:2 · Heb 13:5
Saints Nourished by Grace Mal 4:2
The Young of the Herd Job 21:10 · Jer 31:12
when Fattened Considered a Delicacy 1Sa 28:24, 25 · Amo 6:4 · Luk 15:23, 27
The Call of God by Christ Isa 55:5 · Rom 1:6
The Call of God by his Gospel 2Th 2:14
The Call of God by his Ministers Jer 35:15 · 2Co 5:20
The Call of God by his Spirit Rev 22:17
The Call of God by his Works Psa 19:2, 3 · Rom 1:20
The Call of God is from Darkness 1Pe 2:9
The Call of God
Addressed to All Isa 45:22 · Mat 20:16
Blessedness of Receiving Rev 19:9
Condemnation Joh 12:48 · Heb 2:1–3 · Heb 12:25
Destruction Pro 29:1 · Mat 22:3–7
Effectual to Saints Psa 110:3 · Act 2:47 · Act 13:48 · 1Co 1:24
Illustrated Pro 9:3, 4 · Mat 23:3–9
Most Reject Pro 1:24 · Mat 20:16
Partakers of, Justified Rom 8:30
Praise God For 1Pe 2:9
Rejection by God Pro 1:14–32 · Jer 6:19, 30
Rejection of, Leads to Delusion Isa 66:4 · 2Th 2:10, 11
Rejection of, Leads to Judicial Blindness Isa 6:9 · Act 28:24–27 · Rom 11:8–10
Temporal Judgments Isa 28:12 · Jer 6:16, 19 · Jer 35:17 · Zec 7:12–14
To Man Is of Grace Gal 1:15 · 2Ti 1:9
To Man Is: According to the Purpose of God Rom 8:28 · Rom 9:11, 23, 24
To Man Is: Heavenly Heb 3:1
To Man Is: High Php 3:14
To Man Is: Holy 1Ti 1:9
To Man Is: To Eternal Life 1Ti 6:12
To Man Is: To Fellowship With Christ 1Co 1:9
To Man Is: To Glory and Virtue 2Pe 1:3
To Man Is: To Holiness 1Th 4:7
To Man Is: To Liberty Gal 5:13
To Man Is: To Peace 1Co 7:15 · Col 3:15
To Man Is: To the Eternal Glory of Christ 2Th 2:14 · 1Pe 5:10
Walk Worthy of Eph 4:1
Withdrawal of the Means of Grace Jer 26:4–6 · Act 13:46 · Act 18:6 · Rev 2:5
The Camel of the Rich Adorned With Chains Jdg 8:21, 26
The Camel used for Carrying Burdens Gen 37:25 · 1Ki 10:2 · 2Ki 8:9
The Camel used for Conveying Posts and Messengers Est 8:10
The Camel used for Drawing Chariots Isa 21:7
The Camel used for Riding Gen 24:61
The Camel used for War Jdg 7:12 · 1Sa 30:17
The Camel
A Part of Patriarchal Wealth Gen 12:16 · Gen 30:43 · Job 1:3
Abounded in the East 1Ch 5:21 · Isa 60:6
Characterised by Its Docility Gen 24:11
Characterised by The Bunches on Its Back Isa 30:6
Coarse Cloth Made from Its Hair Mat 3:4
Esteemed a Valuable Booty 1Ch 5:20, 21 · 2Ch 14:15 · Job 1:17 · Jer 49:29, 32
Found in Deserted Places Eze 25:5
Furniture of, Alluded To Gen 31:34
Kept in Numbers by Kings 1Ch 27:30
Referred to in Illustrations by Christ Mat 19:24 · Mat 23:24
Subject to Plagues Exo 9:3 · Zec 14:15
The Dromedary a Species of, Remarkable for Swiftness Jer 2:23
Treated With Great Care Gen 24:31, 32
Unclean Lev 11:4 · Deu 14:7
The Canaanites
Abraham was Promised the Country of, of Inheritance Gen 13:14–17 · Gen 15:18 · Gen 17:8
Abraham: Called to Dwell Amongst Gen 12:1–5
Abraham: had his Faith Tried by Dwelling Amongst Gen 12:6 · Gen 13:7
An Accursed Race Gen 9:25, 26
Comprised Seven Distinct Nations Deu 7:1
Country of, Fertile Exo 3:17 · Num 13:27
Descended from Ham Gen 10:6
Different Families of Gen 10:15–18
Expelled for Wickedness Deu 9:4 · Deu 18:12
Extremely Numerous Deu 7:17
Great and Mighty Num 13:28 · Deu 7:1
had Many Strong Cities Num 13:28 · Deu 1:28
Idolatrous Deu 29:17
Israel Commanded: Not to Fear Deu 7:17, 18 · Deu 31:7
Israel Commanded: Not to Follow Customs of Lev 18:26, 27
Israel Commanded: Not to Follow Idols of Exo 23:24 · Deu 7:25
Israel Commanded: Not to Intermarry With Deu 7:3 · Jos 23:12
Israel Commanded: To Destroy all Vestiges of Their Idolatry Exo 23:24 · Deu 7:5, 25
Israel Commanded: To Destroy, Without Mercy Deu 7:2, 24
Israel Commanded: To Make No League With Deu 7:2 · Jdg 2:2
Israel Ensnared By Jdg 2:3, 19 · Psa 106:36–38
Kind to the Patriarchs Gen 14:13 · Gen 23:6
Part of Left: To Chastise Israel Num 33:55 · Jdg 2:3 · Jdg 4:2
Part of Left: To Try Israel Jdg 2:21, 22 · Jdg 3:1–4
Partially Subdued by Israel Jos 10:1 · Jdg 1:1–36
Possessions of, How Bounded Gen 10:19
Profane and Wicked Lev 18:27
some Descendants of, in Our Lord's Time Mat 15:22 · Mar 7:26
Superstitious Deu 18:9–11
Terrified at the Approach of Israel Exo 15:15, 16 · Jos 2:9–11 · Jos 5:1
The Cedar used In Building Palaces 2Sa 5:11 · 1Ki 7:2, 3
The Cedar used In Building Temples 1Ki 5:5, 6 · 1Ki 6:9, 10
The Cedar used In Making Chariots Songs 3:9
The Cedar used In Making Idols Isa 44:14
The Cedar used In Making Masts of Ships Eze 27:5
The Cedar used In Making Wardrobes Eze 27:24
The Cedar used In Preparing the Water of Separation Num 19:6
The Cedar used In Purifying the Leper Lev 14:4–7, 49–52
The Cedar
Arrogant Rulers Isa 2:13 · Isa 10:33, 34
Banks of Rivers Favourable to the Growth of Num 24:6
Beauty and Glory of Israel Num 24:6
Considered the First of Trees 1Ki 4:33
Destruction of, a Punishment Jer 22:7
Destruction of, Exhibits God's Power Psa 29:5
Extensive Commerce In 1Ki 5:10, 11 · Ezr 3:7
Fragrant Songs 4:11
Graceful and Beautiful Psa 80:10 · Eze 17:23
High Isa 37:24 · Eze 17:22 · Amo 2:9
Imported Largely by Solomon 1Ki 10:27
Lebanon Celebrated For Jdg 9:15 · Psa 92:12
Made to Glorify God Psa 148:9
Majesty, Strength, and Glory of Christ Songs 5:15 · Eze 17:22, 23
Planted by God Psa 104:16 · Isa 41:19
Powerful Nations Eze 31:3 · Amo 2:9
Saints in Their Rapid Growth Psa 92:12
Spreading Psa 80:10, 11
Strong and Durable Isa 9:10
The Eagle Alluded to as Instrumental in Propagating Eze 17:4, 5
The Eagle Alluded to as Making Its Nest In Jer 22:23
The Eagle Alluded to as Perching on the High Branches of Eze 17:3
The Changing of Seasons Gen 8:22 · Act 1:7 · Dan 2:21 · Hab 2:3 · Ecc 3:1 · Heb 13:8 · Ecc 3:2
the Christ Jesus: Zeal of Psa 69:9 · Isa 59:17 · Mat 4:23 · Mat 9:35 · Mar 1:38 · Mar 3:20, 21 · Mar 6:6 · Luk 2:49 · Luk 4:43 · Luk 8:1 · Luk 9:51 · Luk 12:50 · Luk 13:32, 33 · Joh 2:17 · Joh 4:32, 34 ·

Joh 9:4 · Act 10:38 · Rom 15:3 · 1Ti 6:13
The Church is Edified by the Word 1Co 14:4, 13 · Eph 4:15, 16
The Church of Christ Mat 16:18 · Col 1:18 · Rom 16:16 · Act 20:28 · Eph 1:22, 23 · 1Co 12:13 · Eph 5:23 · 2Co 11:2 · Act 20:7 · Act 2:38
The Church
Believers Continually Added To, by the Lord Act 2:27 · Act 5:14 · Act 11:24
Belongs to God 1Ti 3:15
Christ, the Foundation-Stone of 1Co 3:11 · Eph 2:20 · 1Pe 2:4, 5
Christ, the Head of Eph 1:22 · Eph 5:23
Clothed in Righteousness Rev 19:8
Defiling of, Will be Punished 1Co 3:17
Displays the Wisdom of God Eph 3:10
Elect 1Pe 5:13
Extent of, Predicted Isa 2:2 · Eze 17:22–24 · Dan 2:34, 35 · Hab 2:14
Glorious Psa 45:13 · Eph 5:27
Glory to be Ascribed to God By Eph 3:21
God Defends Psa 89:18 · Isa 4:5 · Isa 49:25 · Mat 16:18
God Provides Ministers For Jer 3:15 · Eph 4:11, 12
Loved by Christ Songs 7:10 · Eph 5:25
Ministers Commanded to Feed Act 20:28
Not to be Despised 1Co 11:22
Purchased by the Blood of Christ Act 20:28 · Eph 5:25 · Heb 9:12
Saints Baptised Into, by One Spirit 1Co 12:13
Sanctified and Cleansed by Christ 1Co 6:11 · Eph 5:26, 27
Shows Forth the Praises of God Isa 60:6
Subject to Christ Rom 7:4 · Eph 5:24
The Body of Christ Eph 1:23 · Col 1:24
The Object of the Grace of God Isa 27:3 · 2Co 8:1
The Wicked Persecute Act 8:1–3 · 1Th 2:14, 15
Unity of Rom 12:5 · 1Co 10:17 · 1Co 12:12 · Gal 3:28
The Color Blue Num 15:38–40 · Eze 1:26 · Exo 28:31 · 2Ch 3:14
The Color Purple Pro 31:22 · Rev 17:4 · Luk 16:19 · Mar 15:20 · Mar 15:17 · Jdg 8:26 · Joh 19:2 · Act 16:14 · Num 4:13 · 1Pe 2:9
The Color Red Isa 1:18 · Zec 6:2 · Isa 63:2 · Nah 2:3 · Rev 12:3 · Gen 25:25 · 2Ki 3:22
The Color White Mat 17:2 · Isa 1:18 · Psa 51:7 · Rev 19:14 · Ecc 9:8 · Rev 6:2 · Dan 7:9 · Rev 7:9 · Rev 19:8 · Rev 2:17
The Comforter Joh 14:26 · Joh 15:26 · Joh 16:7 · Joh 14:16 · 2Co 3:17 · Joh 14:17 · Joh 16:12, 13 · Joh 14:18 · Joh 7:39 · 2Co 1:3, 4
the Comforter, Holy Spirit
The: As Such He is Known by Saints Joh 14:17
The: As Such He: Abides for Ever With Saints Joh 14:16
The: As Such He: Communicates Joy to Saints Rom 14:17 · Gal 5:22 · 1Th 1:6
The: As Such He: Dwells With, and in Saints Joh 14:17
The: As Such He: Edifies the Church Act 9:31
The: As Such He: Imparts Hope Rom 15:13 · Gal 5:5
The: As Such He: Imparts the Love of God Rom 5:3–5
The: As Such He: Teaches Saints Joh 14:26
The: As Such He: Testifies of Christ Joh 15:26
The: Given by Christ Isa 61:3
The: Given by the Father Joh 14:16
The: Given: Through Christ's Intercession Joh 14:16
The: Proceeds from the Father Joh 15:26
The: Sent by Christ from the Father Joh 15:26 · Joh 16:7
The: Sent in the Name of Christ Joh 14:26
The: The World Cannot Receive Joh 14:17
The Compassion and Sympathy of Christ
An Encouragement to Prayer Heb 4:15
Manifested for The: Afflicted Luk 7:13 · Joh 11:33, 35
Manifested for The: Diseased Mat 14:14 · Mar 1:41
Manifested for The: Perishing Sinners Mat 9:36 · Luk 19:41 · Joh 3:16
Manifested for The: Poor Mar 8:2
Manifested for The: Tempted Heb 2:18
Manifested for The: Weak in Faith Isa 40:11 · Isa 42:3 · Mat 12:20
Manifested for The: Weary and Heavy-Laden Mat 11:28–30
Necessary to his Priestly office Heb 5:2, 7
The Conscience Heb 10:22 · 1Pe 3:16 · Act 24:16 · 1Ti 1:19 · Tts 1:15 · Act 23:1 · Heb 13:18
The Consequences of Sin Rom 6:23 · Gal 6:7, 8 · Isa 59:2 · Rom 5:12 · Mar 9:43 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Eze 18:20 · Pro 14:12 · Jde 1:7 · 1 Joh 3:4
The Cost of Discipleship Luk 9:23 · Luk 14:26 · Mat 10:37 · Rom 12:1, 2 · Mat 16:26 · Joh 16:33 · Php 1:21
The Cost to Follow Jesus Luk 9:23 · 2Ti 2:15 · Luk 9:62 · Mat 24:44 · Luk 14:33 · Luk 10:3
The Counsels and Purposes of God are Eternal Eph 3:11
The Counsels and Purposes of God are Faithfulness and Truth Isa 25:1
The Counsels and Purposes of God are Great Jer 32:19
The Counsels and Purposes of God are Immutable Psa 33:11 · Pro 19:21 · Jer 4:28 · Rom 9:11 · Heb 6:17
The Counsels and Purposes of God are Sovereign Isa 40:13, 14 · Dan 4:35
The Counsels and Purposes of God are Wonderful Isa 28:29
The Counsels and Purposes of God
Attend To Jer 49:20 · Jer 50:45
None Can Disannul Isa 14:27
Saints Called and Save According To Rom 8:28 · 2Ti 1:9
Secret not to be Searched Into Deu 29:29 · Mat 24:36 · Act 1:7
Shall be Performed Isa 14:24 · Isa 46:11
should be Declared by Ministers Act 20:27
The Sufferings and Death of Christ Were According To Act 2:23 · Act 4:28
The Union of all Saints in Christ, is According To Eph 1:9, 10
The Wicked: Despise Isa 5:19
The Wicked: Reject Luk 7:30
The Wicked: Understand Not Mic 4:12
The Works of God According To Eph 1:11
The Covenant is a Covenant of Peace Isa 54:9, 10 · Eze 34:25 · Eze 37:26
The Covenant is Everlasting Psa 111:9 · Isa 55:3 · Isa 61:8 · Eze 16:60–63 · Heb 13:20
The Covenant is Unalterable Psa 89:34 · Isa 54:10 · Isa 59:21 · Gal 3:17
The Covenant
All Saints Interested In Psa 25:14 · Psa 89:29–37 · Heb 8:10
Be Mindful of 1Ch 16:15
Blessings Connected With Isa 56:4–7 · Heb 8:10–12
Caution Against Forgetting Deu 4:23
Christ, the Mediator of Heb 8:6 · Heb 9:15 · Heb 12:24
Christ, the Messenger of Mal 3:1
Christ, the Substance of Isa 42:6 · Isa 49:8
Confirmed in Christ Gal 3:17
Fulfilled in Christ Luk 1:68–79
God is Ever Mindful of Psa 105:8 · Psa 111:5 · Luk 1:72
God is Faithful To Deu 7:9 · 1Ki 8:23 · Neh 1:5 · Dan 9:4
Made With: Abraham Gen 15:7–18 · Gen 17:2–14 · Luk 1:72–75 · Act 3:25 · Gal 3:16
Made With: David 2Sa 23:5 · Psa 89:3, 4
Made With: Isaac Gen 17:19, 21 · Gen 26:3, 4
Made With: Israel Exo 6:4 · Act 3:25
Made With: Jacob Gen 28:13, 14 · 1Ch 16:16, 17
Plead, in Prayer Psa 74:20 · Jer 14:21
Punishment for Despising Heb 10:29, 30
Ratified by the Blood of Christ Heb 9:11–14, 16–23
Renewed Under the Gospel Jer 31:31–33 · Rom 11:27 · Heb 8:8–10, 13

The Wicked Have No Interest In Eph 2:12
The Cross 1Co 1:18 · Gal 2:20 · Php 3:10, 11 · 1Pe 2:24 · 1 Joh 2:2 · Isa 53:5, 6
The Crucifixion Joh 3:16 · Luk 23:34 · Isa 43:10 · Isa 53:9 · Mat 27:35 · Isa 53:12 · Psa 22:18 · Luk 23:33 · Act 3:15
The Daily Sacrifice
A Lamb As a Burnt offering Morning and Evening Exo 29:38, 39 · Num 28:3, 4
Acceptable Prayer Psa 141:2
Christ Joh 1:29, 36 · 1Pe 1:19
Doubled on the Sabbath Num 28:9, 10
Ordained in Mount Sinai Num 28:6
Peculiarly Acceptable Num 28:8 · Psa 141:2
Required to Be with a Meat and Drink offering Exo 29:40, 41 · Num 28:5–8
Required to Be: Perpetually Observed Exo 29:42 · Num 28:3, 6
Required to Be: Slowly and Entirely Consumed Lev 6:9–12
Restored After the Captivity Ezr 3:3
Secured God's Presence and Favour Exo 29:43, 44
The Abolition of, Foretold Dan 9:26, 27 · Dan 11:31
Times of offering, Were Seasons of Prayer Ezr 9:5 · Dan 9:20, 21 · Act 3:1
The Daniel Fast Dan 10:3 · Mat 6:16–18 · Mat 4:4 · Dan 10:2 · Heb 13:5, 6 · Jam 1:19–21 · 1Th 5:16–18 · Est 4:16 · Luk 2:37 · Dan 6:18
the Day of Atonement
A Day of Humiliation Lev 16:29, 31 · Lev 23:27
Atonement Made On for the High Priest Lev 16:11 · Heb 9:7
Atonement Made On for the Holy Place Exo 30:10 · Lev 16:15, 16
Atonement Made On for the Whole Congregation Lev 16:17, 24 · Lev 23:28 · Heb 9:7
Observed As a Sabbath Lev 23:28, 32
Offerings to be Made On Lev 16:3
Punishment for not Observing Lev 23:29, 30
Tenth Day of Seventh Month Lev 23:26, 27
The High Priest Entered Into the Holy Place On Lev 16:2, 3 · Heb 9:7
The Sins of the People Borne off by the Scapegoat On Lev 16:21
Typical Heb 9:8, 24
Year of Jubilee Commenced On Lev 25:9
The Day of Pentecost Act 2:38 · Act 2:1 · Act 2:16 · Joh 14:26 · Joh 14:2
The Dead in a House Rendered It Unclean Num 19:14, 15
The Dead were Washed and Laid Out Act 9:37
The Dead were Wrapped in Lined With Spices Joh 19:40
The Dead
A Priest not to Mourn For, Except when Near of Kin Lev 21:1–3 · Eze 44:25
A State of Deep Affliction Psa 88:5, 6 · Psa 143:3 · Isa 59:10
All offerings To, Forbidden Deu 26:14
Characterised by Absence of all Human Passions Ecc 9:6
Characterised by Being Incapable of Motion Mat 28:4 · Rev 1:17
Characterised by Being Without the Spirit Jam 2:26
Characterised by Ignorance of all Human Affairs Ecc 9:5
Characterised by Inability to Glorify God Psa 115:17
Diviners Isa 8:19
Even Bones of, Caused Uncleanness Num 19:16 · 2Ch 34:5
Eyes of, Closed by Nearest of Kin Gen 46:4
Faith Without Works 1Ti 5:6 · Jam 2:17, 26
Freedom from the Law Rom 7:4
Freedom from the Power of Sin Rom 6:2, 8, 11 · Col 3:3
Heathenish Expressions of Grief For, Forbidden Lev 19:28 · Deu 14:1, 2
High Priest in No Case to Mourn For Lev 21:10, 11
Idolaters: Consecrated Part of Their Crops To Deu 26:14
Idolaters: Invoked and Consulted 1Sa 28:7, 8
Idolaters: Offered Sacrifices For Psa 106:28
Idolaters: Tore Themselves For Jer 16:7
Impotence Gen 20:3 · Rom 4:19
Instances of, Restored by Christ Mat 9:25 · Luk 7:15 · Joh 11:44 · Act 9:40 · Act 20:12
Instances of, Restored to Life Before Christ 1Ki 17:22 · 2Ki 4:34–36 · 2Ki 13:21
Man's State by Nature 2Co 5:4 · Eph 2:1, 5
Mourning For, often by Hired Mourners Jer 9:17, 18 · Amo 5:16
Mourning For, often with Plaintive Music Jer 48:36 · Mat 9:23
Mourning For, often: Lasted Many Days Gen 37:34 · Gen 50:3, 10
Mourning For, often: Loud and Clamorous Jer 16:6 · Mar 5:38
Mourning For, often: Testified by Change of Apparel 2Sa 14:2
Mourning For, often: Testified by Covering the Head 2Sa 19:4
Mourning For, often: Testified by Taring the Hair Jer 16:7
Mourning For, often: Testified by Tearing the Garments Gen 37:34 · 2Sa 3:31
Mourning For, often: Very Great Gen 27:35 · Jer 31:15 · Mat 2:18 · Joh 11:33
Nazarites not to Touch or Mourn For Num 6:6, 7
Regard often Shown to the Memory of Rut 1:8
Return not to This Life Job 7:9, 10 · Job 14:10, 14
Terms Used to Express: Carcases Num 14:29, 32, 33 · 1Ki 13:24
Terms Used to Express: Corpses 2Ki 19:35 · Nah 3:3
Terms Used to Express: Deceased Isa 26:14 · Mat 22:25
Terms Used to Express: Those Who are Not Mat 2:18
The Jews Looked for a Resurrection From Isa 26:19 · Act 24:15
They Who Have Departed This Life Gen 23:2 · Gen 25:8 · Job 1:19
Those Defiled By, Removed from the Camp Num 5:2
Too Soon Forgotten Psa 31:12 · Ecc 9:5
Touching of, Caused Uncleanness Num 19:11, 13, 16 · Num 9:6, 7
Uncleanness Contracted From, Removed by the Water Separation Num 19:12, 18
The Death of a Baby Rev 21:4 · Mat 5:4 · Isa 41:10 · Psa 34:18 · Psa 23:4 · Rom 8:18 · Rom 8:28 · Psa 116:15 · Joh 14:27 · Psa 73:26
Mode of a Stumbling Block to Jews 1Co 1:23
Mode of Accursed Gal 3:13
Mode of Exhibited his Humility Php 2:8
Mode of Foolishness to Gentiles 1Co 1:18, 23
Mode of Foretold by Christ Mat 20:18, 19 · Joh 12:32, 33
Mode of Ignominious Heb 12:2

Topical Index — The Death of Christ in the Company of Malefactors–The Fall of Man

The Death of Christ in the Company of Malefactors Isa 53:12 · Mat 27:38
The Death of Christ was Undeserved Isa 53:9
The Death of Christ was Voluntary Isa 53:12 · Mat 26:53 · Joh 10:17, 18
The Death of Christ
Acceptable, As a Sacrifice to God Mat 20:28 · Eph 5:2 · 1Th 5:10
Accompanied by Supernatural Signs Mat 27:45, 51–53
Appointed by God Isa 53:6, 10 · Act 2:23
Commemorated in the Ordinance of the Lord's Supper Luk 22:19, 20 · 1Co 11:26–29
Demanded by the Jews Mat 27:22, 23
Emblematical of the Death to Sin Rom 6:3–8 · Gal 2:20
Foretold Isa 53:8 · Dan 9:26 · Zec 13:7
Inflicted by the Gentiles Mat 27:26–35

Mode of Prefigured Num 21:8 · Joh 3:14
Necessary for the Redemption of Man Luk 24:46 · Act 17:3
The Death of Saints is Blessed Rev 14:13
The Death of Saints is Full of Faith Heb 11:13
The Death of Saints is Full of Hope Pro 14:32
The Death of Saints is Full of Peace Isa 57:2
The Death of Saints is Gain Php 1:21
The Death of Saints
A Sleep in Christ 1Co 15:18 · 1Th 4:14
Aaron Num 20:28
Abraham Gen 25:8
Disregarded by the Wicked Isa 57:1
Dorcas Act 9:37
Elisha 2Ki 13:14, 20
God is With Them In Psa 23:4
God Preserves Them To Psa 48:14
Illustrated Luk 16:22
Isaac Gen 35:29
Jacob Gen 49:33
Joshua Jos 24:29
Leads to a Crown of Life 2Ti 4:8 · Rev 2:10
Leads to a Joyful Resurrection Isa 26:19 · Dan 12:2
Leads to Christ's Presence 2Co 5:8 · Php 1:23
Leads to Comfort Luk 16:25
Leads to Rest Job 3:17 · 2Th 1:7
Met With Resignation Gen 50:24 · Jos 23:14 · 1Ki 2:2
Met Without Fear 1Co 15:55
Moses Deu 34:5
One Thief Luk 23:43
Precious in God's Sight Psa 116:15
Removes from Coming Evil 2Ki 22:20 · Isa 57:1
Sometimes Desired Luk 2:29
Survivors Consoled For 1Th 4:13–18
The Wicked Wish Theirs to Resemble Num 23:10
Waited For Job 14:14
The Death of the Wicked is in Their Sins Eze 3:19 · Joh 8:21
The Death of the Wicked is Without Hope Pro 11:7
The Death of the Wicked
Absalom 2Sa 18:9, 10
Ahab 1Ki 22:34
Ananias Act 5:5, 9, 10
Athaliah 2Ch 23:15
Belshazzar Dan 5:30
Frequently Marked by Terror Job 18:11–15 · Job 27:19–21 · Psa 73:19
Frequently Sudden and Unexpected Job 21:13, 23 · Job 27:21 · Pro 29:1
God Has No Pleasure In Eze 18:23, 32
Haman Est 7:10
Herod Act 12:23
Illustrated Luk 12:20 · Luk 16:22, 23
Jezebel 2Ki 9:33
Judas Mat 27:5 · Act 1:18
Korah Num 16:32
Like the Death of Beasts Psa 49:14
Punishment Follows Isa 14:9 · Act 1:25
Sometimes Without Fear Jer 34:5 · 2Ch 36:11–13
The Remembrance of Them Perishes In Job 18:17 · Psa 34:16 · Pro 10:7
The Death Penalty Exo 21:12 · Exo 20:13 · Rom 6:23 · Exo 21:17 · Exo 21:16 · Exo 21:15 · Mat 5:38, 39 · Rom 12:19 · Joh 8:7 · Exo 22:19
The Deity of Jesus Col 2:9 · Joh 1:1 · Joh 20:28 · Joh 10:38 · Joh 8:58 · Rev 5:14 · 1 Joh 5:12
The Deluge of Baptism 1Pe 3:20, 21
The Deluge of the Destruction of Sinners Psa 32:6 · Isa 28:2, 18
The Deluge
(Unexpectedness of) Suddenness of Christ's Coming Mat 24:36–39 · Luk 17:26, 27–30
Called The: Flood Gen 9:28
Called The: Waters of Noah Isa 54:9
Came Suddenly and Unexpectedly Mat 24:38, 39
Causes of Its Abatement Gen 8:1, 2
Complete Destruction of Whole Earth Effected By Gen 7:23
Date of Its Commencement Gen 7:11
Date of Its Complete Removal Gen 8:13
Decrease of Gradual Gen 8:3, 5
Entire Face of the Earth Changed By 2Pe 3:5, 6
Extreme Height of Gen 7:19, 20
Increased Gradually Gen 7:17, 18
Noah Forewarned of Gen 6:13 · Heb 11:7
Noah, Saved From Gen 6:18–22 · Gen 7:13, 14
Patience of God Exhibited in Deferring Gen 6:3 · 1Pe 3:20
Produced by Forty Days' Incessant Rain Gen 7:4, 12, 17
Produced by Opening up of the Fountains of the Great Deep Gen 7:11
Sent As a Punishment for the Extreme Wickedness of Man Gen 6:5–7, 11–13, 17
That It Shall Never Again Occur: A Pledge of God's Faithfulness Isa 54:9, 10
That It Shall Never Again Occur: Confirmed by Covenant Gen 9:9–11
That It Shall Never Again Occur: Promised Gen 8:21, 22
That It Shall Never Again Occur: The Rainbow a Token Gen 9:12–17
The Wicked Warned of 1Pe 3:19, 20 · 2Pe 2:5
Time of Its Increase and Prevailing Gen 7:24
Traditional Notice of Job 22:15–17
The Devil
Assumes the Form of an Angel of Light 2Co 11:14
Cast Down to Hell 2Pe 2:4 · Jde 1:6
Cast out of Heaven Luk 10:18
Character of Cowardly Jam 4:7
Character of Deceitful 2Co 11:14 · Eph 6:11
Character of Fierce and Cruel Luk 8:29 · Luk 9:39, 42 · 1Pe 5:8
Character of Malignant Job 1:9 · Job 2:4
Character of Powerful Eph 2:2 · Eph 6:12
Character of Presumptuous Job 1:6 · Mat 4:5, 6
Character of Proud 1Ti 3:6
Character of Subtle Gen 3:1 · 2Co 11:3
Character of Wicked 1 Joh 2:13
Compared to a Fowler Psa 91:3
Compared to a Roaring Lion 1Pe 5:8
Compared to a Serpent Rev 12:9 · Rev 20:2
Compared to a Sower of Tares Mat 13:25, 28
Compared to a Wolf Joh 10:12
Compared to Fowls Mat 13:4
Everlasting Fire is Prepared For Mat 25:41
Hinders the Gospel Mat 13:19 · 2Co 4:4
Opposes God's Work Zec 3:1 · 1Th 2:18
Perverts the Scripture Mat 4:6 · Psa 91:11, 12
Saints: Afflicted By, Only As God Permits Job 1:12 · Job 2:4–7
Saints: Overcome 1 Joh 2:13 · Rev 12:10, 11
Saints: Shall Finally Triumph Over Rom 16:20
Saints: should be Armed Against Eph 6:11–16
Saints: should be Watchful Against 2Co 2:11
Saints: should Resist Jam 4:7 · 1Pe 5:9
Saints: Sifted By Luk 22:31
Saints: Tempted By 1Ch 21:1 · 1Th 3:5
Shall be Condemned at the Judgment Jde 1:6 · Rev 20:10
Sinned Against God 2Pe 2:4 · 1 Joh 3:8
Tempted Christ Mat 4:3–10
The Apostasy is of 2Th 2:9 · 2Ti 4:1
The Author of the Fall Gen 3:1, 6, 14, 24
The Wicked are the Children of Mat 13:38 · Act 13:10 · 1 Joh 3:10
The Wicked: Blinded By 2Co 4:4
The Wicked: Deceived By 1Ki 22:21, 22 · Rev 20:7, 8
The Wicked: do the Lusts of Joh 8:44
The Wicked: Ensnared By 1Ti 3:7 · 2Ti 2:26
The Wicked: Possessed By Luk 22:3 · Act 5:3 · Eph 2:2
The Wicked: Punished, Together With Mat 25:41
The Wicked: Troubled By 1Sa 16:14
The Wicked: Turn Aside After 1Ti 5:15
Triumph Over, by Christ in Casting out the Spirits of Luk 11:20 · Luk 13:32
Triumph Over, by Christ in Destroying the Works of 1 Joh 3:8
Triumph Over, by Christ in Empowering his Disciples to Cast Out Mat 10:1 · Mar 16:17
Triumph Over, by Christ in Resisting his Temptations Mat 4:11

Triumph Over, by Christ: Completed by his Death Col 2:15 · Heb 2:14
Triumph Over, by Christ: Illustrated Luk 11:21, 22
Triumph Over, by Christ: Predicted Gen 3:15
Works Lying Wonders 2Th 2:9 · Rev 16:14
The Diet of the Jews in Egypt Exo 16:3 · Num 11:5
The Diet of the Jews in Patriarchal Age Gen 18:7, 8 · Gen 27:4
The Diet of the Jews in the Wilderness Exo 16:4–12
The Diet of the Jews of the Poor, Frugal Rut 2:14 · Pro 15:17
The Diet of the Jews of the Rich, Luxurious Pro 23:1–3 · Lam 4:5 · Amo 6:4, 5 · Luk 16:19
The Diet of the Jews was Taken in the Evening Gen 24:11, 33 · Luk 24:29, 30
The Diet of the Jews was Taken in the Morning, Sparingly Jdg 19:5 · Ecc 10:16, 17
The Diet of the Jews was Taken with the Hand Mat 26:23 · Luk 22:21
The Diet of the Jews was Taken
At Noon Gen 43:16 · Joh 4:6, 8
Often Reclining Amo 6:4 · Joh 13:23
Often Sitting Gen 27:19 · Gen 43:33
The Diet of the Jews
A Hymn Sung After Mat 26:30
Articles of, often Sent As Presents 1Sa 17:18 · 1Sa 25:18, 27 · 2Sa 16:1, 2
Articles Used for Bread Gen 18:5 · 1Sa 17:17
Articles Used for Butter Deu 32:14 · 2Sa 17:29
Articles Used for Cheese 1Sa 17:18 · Job 10:10
Articles Used for Dried Fruit 1Sa 25:18 · 1Sa 30:12
Articles Used for Fish Mat 7:10 · Luk 24:42
Articles Used for Flesh 2Sa 6:19 · Pro 9:2
Articles Used for Fruit 2Sa 16:2
Articles Used for Herbs Pro 15:17 · Rom 14:2 · Heb 6:7
Articles Used for Honey Songs 5:1 · Isa 7:15
Articles Used for Milk Gen 49:12 · Pro 27:27
Articles Used for Oil Deu 12:17 · Pro 21:17 · Eze 16:13
Articles Used for Parched Corn Rut 2:14 · 1Sa 17:17
Articles Used for Vinegar Num 6:3 · Rut 2:14
Articles Used for Water Gen 21:14 · Mat 10:42
Articles Used for Wine 2Sa 6:19 · Joh 2:3, 10
Expressed by Bread and Water 1Ki 13:9, 16
Generally Prepared by Females Gen 27:9 · Pro 31:15 · Isa 8:13
Men and Women did not Partake of Together Gen 18:8, 9 · Est 1:3, 9
Purification Before 2Ki 3:11 · Mat 15:2
Thanks Given Before Mar 8:6 · Act 27:35
The Doctrines of the Gospel are from God Joh 7:16 · Act 13:12
The Doctrines of the Gospel are Godly 1Ti 6:3 · Tts 1:1
The Doctrines of the Gospel are Taught by Scripture 2Ti 3:16
The Doctrines of the Gospel
A Faithful Walk Adorns Tts 2:10
Bring No Reproach On 1Ti 6:1 · Tts 2:5
Immorality Condemned By 1Ti 1:9–11
Lead to Fellowship With the Father and With the Son 1 Joh 1:3 · 2 Joh 1:9
Lead to Holiness Rom 6:17–22 · Tts 2:12
Ministers should Attend To 1Ti 4:13, 16
Ministers should be Nourished up In 1Ti 4:6
Ministers should Continue In 1Ti 4:16
Ministers should Hold Steadfastly 2Ti 1:13 · Tts 1:9
Ministers should Hold, in Sincerity 2Co 2:17 · Tts 2:7
Ministers should Speak Things Which Become Tts 2:1
Not Endured by the Wicked 2Ti 4:3
Saints Abide In Act 2:42
Saints Obey, from the Heart Rom 6:17
The Obedience of Saints Leads to Surer Knowledge of Joh 7:17
Those Who Oppose Are: Doting About Questions 1Ti 6:4
Those Who Oppose Are: Ignorant 1Ti 6:4
Those Who Oppose Are: Not to be Received 2 Joh 1:10
Those Who Oppose Are: Proud 1Ti 6:3, 4
Those Who Oppose Are: To be Avoided Rom 16:17
The Dog of Apostates 2Pe 2:22
The Dog of Covetous Ministers Isa 56:11
The Dog of False Teachers Php 3:2
The Dog of Fools Pro 26:11
The Dog of Gentiles Mat 15:22, 26
The Dog of Obstinate Sinners Mat 7:6 · Rev 22:15
The Dog of Persecutors Psa 22:16, 20
The Dog
(Dead) of the Mean 1Sa 24:14 · 2Sa 9:8
(Dumb) of Unfaithful Ministers Isa 56:10
Carnivorous 1Ki 14:11 · 2Ki 9:35, 36
Dangerous and Destructive Psa 22:16
Despised by the Jews 2Sa 3:8
Fond of Blood 1Ki 21:19 · 1Ki 22:38
Impatient of Injury Pro 26:17
Infested Cities by Night Psa 59:14, 15
Manner of, in Drinking Alluded To Jdg 7:5
Nothing Holy to be Given To Mat 7:6 · Mat 15:26
Price of, not to be Consecrated Deu 23:18
Sacrificing of, an Abomination Isa 66:3
Things Torn by Beasts Given To Exo 22:31
Unclean Luk 16:21 · 2Pe 2:22
when Domesticated: Employed in Watching Flocks Job 30:1
when Domesticated: Fed With the Crumbs Mat 15:27
the Domestic Donkey was Used for Bearing Burdens Gen 42:26 · 1Sa 25:18
the Domestic Donkey was Used for Riding Gen 22:3 · Num 22:21
the Domestic Donkey was Used in Agriculture Isa 30:6, 24
the Domestic Donkey was Used in Harness Isa 21:7
the Domestic Donkey was Used in War 2Ki 7:7, 10
the Domestic Donkey
Fond of Ease Gen 49:14, 15
Formed a Part of Patriarchal Wealth Gen 12:16 · Gen 30:43 · Job 1:3 · Job 42:12
Governed by a Bridle Pro 26:3
Judges of Israel Rode on White Jdg 5:10
Later Counted As an Ignoble Creature Jer 22:19
Laws Respecting: Astray, to be Brought Back to Its Owners Exo 23:4 · Deu 22:1
Laws Respecting: Astray, to be Taken Care of Till Its Owner Appeared Deu 22:2, 3
Laws Respecting: Christ Entered Jerusalem On Zec 9:9 · Joh 12:14
Laws Respecting: Fallen Under a Burden, to be Assisted Exo 23:5
Laws Respecting: First-Born of, If not Redeemed, to Have Its Neck Broken Exo 13:13 · Exo 34:20
Laws Respecting: Not to be Coveted Exo 20:17
Laws Respecting: Not to be Yoked With an Ox Deu 22:10
Laws Respecting: To Enjoy the Rest of the Sabbath Deu 5:14
Miracles Connected With: A Thousand Men Slain by Samson With a Jaw-Bone of Jdg 15:19
Miracles Connected With: Eaten During Famine in Samaria 2Ki 6:25
Miracles Connected With: Mouth of Balaam's Opened to Speak Num 22:28 · 2Pe 2:16
Miracles Connected With: Not Torn by a Lion 1Ki 13:28
Miracles Connected With: Water Brought from the Jaw-Bone of Jdg 15:19
Not Devoid of Instinct Isa 1:3
Often Fed on Vine-Leaves Gen 49:11
Often Taken Unlawfully by Corrupt Rulers Num 16:15 · 1Sa 8:16 · 1Sa 12:3
Persons of Rank Rode On Jdg 10:3, 4 · 2Sa 16:2
Strong Gen 49:14
Trusty Persons Appointed to Take

Care of Gen 36:24 · 1Sa 9:3 · 1Ch 27:30
Unclean Lev 11:2, 3, 26 · Exo 13:13
Urged on With a Staff Num 22:23, 27
Women often Rode On Jos 15:18 · 1Sa 25:20
Young, Most Valued for Labour Isa 30:6, 24
The Dove of Converts to the Church Isa 60:8
The Dove of Mourners Isa 38:14 · Isa 59:11
The Dove of the Church Songs 2:14 · Songs 5:2
The Dove of the Holy Spirit Mat 3:16 · Joh 1:32
The Dove of the Meekness of Christ Songs 5:12
The Dove
(In Its Flight) of the Return of Israel from Captivity Hos 11:11
Characterised by Comeliness of Countenance Songs 2:14
Characterised by Richness of Plumage Psa 68:13
Characterised by Simplicity Mat 10:16
Characterised by Softness of Eyes Songs 1:15
Characterised by Sweetness of Voice Songs 2:14
Clean and Used As Food Deu 14:11
Dwells in Rocks Songs 2:14 · Jer 48:28
Frequents Streams and Rivers Songs 5:12
Impiously Sold in the Court of the Temple Mat 21:12 · Joh 2:16
Mournful Tabering of, Alluded To Nah 2:7
Offered in Sacrifice Gen 15:9 · Lev 1:14
Sent from the Ark by Noah Gen 8:8, 10, 12
The Harbinger of Spring Songs 2:12
Why Considered the Emblem of Peace Gen 8:11
The Dragon of Cruel and Persecuting Kings Isa 27:1 · Isa 51:9 · Eze 29:3
The Dragon of Enemies of the Church Psa 9:13
The Dragon of Solitary Habits Job 30:29
The Dragon of the Devil Rev 13:2 · Rev 20:2, 7
The Dragon of Wicked Men Psa 44:19
The Dragon
(Poison of) Wine Deu 32:33
A Species of, in Rivers Psa 74:13 · Isa 27:1
Found in Deserted Cities Isa 13:22 · Jer 9:11
Found in Dry Places Isa 34:13 · Isa 43:20
Found in The Wilderness Mal 1:3
Its Mournful Voice Alluded To Mic 1:8
Its Snuffing up the Air Alluded To Jer 14:6
Its Swallowing of Its Prey Alluded To Jer 51:34
Its Wailing Alluded To Mic 1:8
Often of a Red Colour Rev 12:3
Poisonous Deu 32:33
Powerful Rev 12:4
The Drunken Pro 20:1 · Eph 5:18 · 1Co 6:10 · Gal 5:21 · Gal 5:24
The Eagle of Great and Powerful Kings Eze 17:3 · Hos 8:1
The Eagle of Wisdom and Zeal of God's Ministers Eze 1:10 · Rev 4:7
The Eagle was the Standard of the Roman Armies Mat 24:15, 28
The Eagle
(Hasting to the Prey) of the Swiftness of Man's Days Job 9:26
(Height and Security of Its Dwelling) of the Fancied But Jer 49:16 · Oba 1:4
(Increase Baldness of, in the Moulting Season) of Mic 1:16
(Mode of Teaching Her Young to Fly) of God's Care of His Exo 19:4 · Deu 32:11
(Renewed Strength and Beauty of) the Renewal of Saints Psa 103:5
(Swiftness of) the Melting Away of Riches Pro 23:5
(Swiftness of) the Swiftness of Hostile Armies Deu 28:49 · Jer 4:13 · Jer 48:40 · Lam 4:19
(Upward Flight of) the Saint's Rapid Progress Toward Isa 40:31
(Wings of) Protection Afforded to the Church Rev 12:14
A Bird of Prey Job 9:26 · Mat 24:28
Called the Eagle of the Heavens Lam 4:19
Delights in the Lofty Cedars Eze 17:3, 4
Different Kinds of Lev 11:13, 18 · Eze 17:3
Dwells in the High Rocks Job 39:27, 28
Feeds Her Young With Blood Job 39:29, 30
Greatness of Its Wings Alluded To Eze 17:3, 7
Long-Sighted Job 39:29
Peculiarity of Its Flight Alluded To Pro 30:19
Soaring to Heaven Pro 23:5
Strength of Its Feathers Alluded To Dan 4:33
Swift 2Sa 1:23
Unclean Lev 11:13 · Deu 14:12
The Ear of Servants Who Refused to Leave Their Masters, Bored to The Exo 21:6 · Deu 15:17
The Ear of the Wicked
Itching 2Ti 4:3
Not Inclined to Hear God Jer 7:24 · Jer 35:15
Stopped Against God's Word Psa 58:4 · Zec 7:11
Turned Away from God's Law Pro 28:9
Uncircumcised Jer 6:10 · Act 7:51
The Ear
Blood Put on the Right Ear of Priests at Consecration Exo 29:20 · Lev 8:23
Blood Put on the Right Ear of The Healed Leper in Cleansing Him Lev 14:14
Capable of Trying and Distinguishing Words Job 12:11
Christ Opens Isa 35:5 · Isa 43:8, 10
God: Judicially Closed Isa 6:10 · Mat 13:15
God: Made Pro 20:12
God: Opens Job 33:16 · Job 36:10
God: Planted Psa 94:9
Instruction Received Through Isa 30:21
Not Satisfied With Earthly Things Ecc 1:8
Not to be Stopped at Cry of the Poor Pro 21:13
Often Adorned With Rings Eze 16:12 · Hos 2:13
should be Bowed Down to Instructions Pro 5:1
should be Given to the Law of God Isa 1:10
should be Incline to Wisdom Pro 2:2
should Hear and Obey Reproof Pro 15:31 · Pro 25:12
should Receive the Word of God Jer 9:20
should Seek Knowledge Pro 18:15
That Hears and Receives the Word of God, Blessed Exo 15:26 · Mat 13:16
The Organ of Hearing Job 13:1 · Job 29:11
The Earth is the Lord's Exo 9:29 · 1Co 10:26
The Earth
Burning at God Presence Nah 1:5
Corrupted by Sin Gen 6:11, 12 · Isa 24:5
Created to be Inhabited Isa 45:18
Diversified by Hills and Mountains Hab 3:6
First Division of Gen 10:25
Full of God's Glory Num 14:21 · Isa 6:3
Full of God's Goodness Psa 33:5
Full of God's Mercy Psa 119:64
Full of God's Riches Psa 104:24
Full of Minerals Deu 8:9 · Job 28:1–5, 15–19
God: Created Gen 1:1 · Neh 9:6
God: Enlightens Gen 1:14–16 · Jer 33:25
God: Establishes Psa 78:69 · Psa 119:90
God: Formed Psa 90:2
God: Governs Supremely Job 34:13 · Psa 135:6
God: Inspects Zec 4:10
God: Laid the Foundation of Job 38:4 · Psa 102:25
God: Makes Fruitful Gen 1:11 · Gen 27:28
God: Reigns In Exo 8:22 · Psa 97:1
God: Shall be Exalted In Psa 46:10
God: Spread Abroad Isa 42:5 · Isa 44:24
God: Supports Psa 75:3
God: Suspended in Space Job 26:7
God: Waters Psa 65:9 · Psa 147:8
God's Footstool Isa 66:1 · Mat 5:35
Ideas of the Ancients Respecting the Form of Job 11:9 · Job 38:18 · Pro 25:3
Made Barren by Sin Deu 28:23 · Psa 107:34
Made to Mourn and Languish by Sin Isa 24:4 · Jer 4:28 · Jer 12:4 · Hos 4:3
Man by Nature is of 1Co 15:47–48
Man by Nature Minds the Thing of Php 3:19
Man: Brought a Curse On Gen 3:17
Man: Formed out of Gen 2:7 · Psa 103:14
Man: Given Dominion Over Gen 1:26 · Psa 115:16
Man: Shall Return To Gen 3:19 · Psa 146:4

Melting at God's Voice Psa 46:6
Not to be Again Inundated Gen 9:11 · 2Pe 3:6, 7
Once Inundated Gen 7:17–24
Saints Shall Inherit Psa 25:13 · Mat 5:5
Satan Goes to and Fro In Job 1:7 · 1Pe 5:8
Shall be Filled With the Knowledge of God Isa 11:9 · Hab 2:14
Shining With God's Glory Eze 43:2
Subject to God's Judgments Psa 46:8 · Isa 11:4
The Dry Land As Divided from Waters Gen 1:10
The World in General Gen 1:2
To be Dissolved by Fire 2Pe 3:7, 10, 12
To be Renewed Isa 65:17 · 2Pe 3:13
Trembling Before God Psa 68:8 · Jer 10:10
The Edomites were Called Brethren of Israel Num 20:14
Children of Esau Deu 2:4
The Edomites were Stirred up Against Solomon 1Ki 11:14
The Edomites
Afterwards had Kings Gen 36:31–29 · Num 20:14
Aided Babylon Against Judah Psa 137:7 · Oba 1:11
Carried on Extensive Commerce Eze 27:20
Character of Idolatrous 2Ch 25:14, 20
Character of Proud and Self-Confident Jer 49:16 · Oba 1:3
Character of Strong and Cruel Jer 49:19
Character of Superstitious Jer 27:3, 9
Character of Vindictive Eze 25:12
Character of Wise Jer 49:7
Cities of Avith Gen 36:35
Cities of Bozrah Jer 49:22 · Amo 1:12
Cities of Dinhabah or Dedan Gen 36:32 · Jer 49:8
Cities of Eziongeber, a Sea Port 1Ki 9:26
Cities of Pau Gen 36:39
Cities of Teman Jer 49:7 · Eze 25:13
Confederated With Enemies of Israel Against Jehoshaphat 2Ch 20:10 · Psa 83:4–6
Country of: Called Dumah Isa 21:11
Country of: Called Edom Isa 63:1
Country of: Called Idumea Isa 34:6 · Mar 3:8
Country of: Called Mount of Esau Oba 1:21
Country of: Called Mount Seir Eze 35:2
Country of: Fertile and Rich Gen 27:39
Country of: Mountainous and Rocky Jer 49:16 · Mal 1:3
Country of: Specially Given to Them Deu 2:5
Country of: Traversed by Roads Num 20:17
Country of: Well Fortified Psa 60:9
David Subdued 2Sa 8:14 · 1Ch 18:11, 13
Descended from Esau Gen 36:9
Dwelt in Mount Seir Gen 32:3 · Deu 2:4, 5
Governed by Dukes Gen 36:15–30, 40–43 · Exo 15:15
Implacable Enemies of Israel Eze 35:5
Israel Forbidden to Hate Deu 23:7
Israel Forbidden to Spoil Deu 2:4, 6 · 2Ch 20:10
Might be Received Into the Congregation in Third Generation Deu 23:8
Miraculous Overthrow of 2Ch 20:22
Predictions Respecting: Exterminating Slaughter of Oba 1:18
Predictions Respecting: Israel an Instrument of Their Punishment Eze 25:14 · Oba 1:18
Predictions Respecting: Israel's Occupation of Their Country Num 24:18 · Oba 1:17–19
Predictions Respecting: Punishment for Persecuting Israel Isa 34:5–8 · Isa 63:1–4 · Lam 4:21 · Eze 25:13, 14 · Amo 1:11, 12 · Oba 1:10, 15
Predictions Respecting: Revolt from Israel Gen 27:40
Predictions Respecting: Subjection to Israel Gen 25:23 · Gen 27:29, 37
Predictions Respecting: The King of Babylon an Instrument of Their Punishment Jer 27:3–6
Predictions Respecting: Their Future Subjection to the Jews Isa 11:14 · Amo 9:12
Predictions Respecting: Their Ruin to be an Astonishment Jer 49:17, 21
Predictions Respecting: To Share in the Punishment of the Nations Jer 9:26 · Jer 25:15–27 · Eze 32:29
Predictions Respecting: Utter Desolation of Their Country Isa 34:9–17 · Eze 35:7–15
Rebelled Against Ahaz 2Ch 28:17
Re-Conquered by Amaziah 2Ki 14:7, 10 · 2Ch 25:11, 12
Refused Israel a Passage Num 20:21 · Jdg 11:17
Remarkable Persons of Doeg 1Sa 22:18
Remarkable Persons of Eliphaz Job 2:11
Remarkable Persons of Hadad 1Ki 11:14, 19
Returned After David's Death 1Ki 11:21–22
Revolted from Joram, King of Judah 2Ki 8:20–22 · 2Ch 21:8–10
Saul Made War Against 1Sa 14:47
Slaughter of, by Joab and Abishai 1Ki 11:16 · 1Ch 18:12
The Jews Ensnared by the Idols of, and Punished 2Ch 25:14, 15, 20
Took Refuge in Egypt 1Ki 11:17–19
Under a Deputy or Viceroy While Subject to Judah 1Ki 22:47
The Emblems of the Holy Spirit
A Dove Mat 3:16
A Dove: Gentle Mat 10:16 · Gal 5:22
A Seal Rev 7:2
A Seal: Authenticating Joh 6:27 · 2Co 1:22
A Seal: Securing Eph 1:13, 14 · Eph 4:30
A Voice Isa 6:8
A Voice: Guiding Isa 30:21 · Joh 16:13
A Voice: Speaking Mat 10:20
A Voice: Warning Heb 3:7–11
Cloven Tongues Act 2:3
Fire: Illuminating Exo 13:21 · Psa 78:14
Fire: Purifying Isa 4:4 · Mal 3:2, 3
Fire: Searching Zep 1:12 · 1Co 2:10
Oil Psa 45:7
Oil: Comforting Isa 61:3 · Heb 1:9
Oil: Consecrating Exo 29:7 · Exo 30:30 · Isa 61:1
Oil: Healing Luk 10:34 · Rev 3:18
Oil: Illuminating Mat 25:3, 4 · 1 Joh 2:20, 27
Rain and Dew Psa 72:6
Rain and Dew: Abundant Psa 133:3
Rain and Dew: Fertilising Eze 34:26, 27 · Hos 6:3 · Hos 10:12 · Hos 14:5
Rain and Dew: Imperceptible 2Sa 17:12 · Mar 4:26–28
Rain and Dew: Refreshing Psa 68:9 · Isa 18:5
Water Joh 3:5 · Joh 7:38, 39
Water: Abundant Joh 7:37, 38
Water: Cleansing Eze 16:9 · Eze 36:25 · Eph 5:26 · Heb 10:22
Water: Fertilising Psa 1:3 · Isa 27:3, 6 · Isa 44:3, 4 · Isa 58:11
Water: Freely Given Isa 55:1 · Joh 4:14 · Rev 22:17
Water: Refreshing Psa 46:4 · Isa 41:17, 18
Wind: Independent Joh 3:8 · 1Co 12:11
Wind: Powerful 1Ki 19:11 · Act 2:2
Wind: Reviving Eze 37:9, 10, 14
Wind: Sensible in Its Effects Joh 3:8
The End Mat 24:36 · Mat 24:21 · Luk 21:36 · Mat 24:14 · Mat 24:3 · Mat 24:29 · Mat 24:44 · Mat 24:13 · Mat 24:22 · Joh 3:16
The End of Days 2Pe 3:3, 4 · Luk 21:36 · Act 2:40 · Mat 24:36 · 1 Joh 5:19 · Mat 24:42 · Mat 24:44 · Mat 7:13, 14
The End of the Earth Act 1:8 · Isa 44:24 · Isa 40:22 · Rev 7:1 · Mat 4:8 · Psa 93:1
The End of the World Mat 24:36 · Mat 24:3 · Mat 24:14 · Luk 21:36 · Mat 24:13 · 2Pe 3:10 · Mat 24:21, 22 · Rev 12:9 · 2Pe 3:3, 4 · 1 Joh 5:19
The End of Time Mat 24:36 · Luk 21:36 · Mat 24:44 · Luk 21:11 · Mat 24:42 · Mat 24:21, 22 · Mat 24:13 · Mat 24:14 · Eph 6:12 · Mat 24:37
The End Times Mat 7:21 · Mat 24:44 · Rom 2:6–8 · Luk 23:29 · Heb 9:27 · Eph 6:12 · Gal 1:4
The Enemy 1Pe 5:8 · Joh 10:10 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Joh

14:1 · 2Ti 3:16, 17 · Mat 5:38, 39 · Pro 24:17
The Environment Gen 2:15 · Jer 2:7 · Gen 1:28 · Psa 24:1 · 1Co 4:2 · Num 35:33, 34 · Rev 21:1 · Luk 12:6 · Pro 12:10 · Rev 7:3
The Ephod for the High Priest used by Idolatrous Priests Jdg 8:27 · Jdg 17:5 · Jdg 18:14
The Ephod for the High Priest
- **Breastplate of Judgment Inseparably United To** Exo 28:25–28 · Exo 39:20, 21
- **Commanded to be Made** Exo 28:4
- **Fastened on With Its own Girdle** Lev 8:7
- **had a Girdle of Curious Work** Exo 28:8
- **Israel Deprived of, for Sin** Hos 3:4
- **Made of Gold, Blue, Purple, Scarlet** Exo 28:6 · Exo 29:2, 3
- **Made of offerings of the People** Exo 25:4, 7
- **Shoulders of, Joined by Onyx Stones Engraved With Names of** Exo 28:7 · Exo 39:4, 6, 7
- **Worn or Held by Him when Consulted** 1Sa 23:6 · 1Sa 30:7, 8
- **Worn Over the Robe** Exo 28:31 · Lev 8:7

The Ephod
- **The Emblem of the Priestly office** Hos 3:4
- **Worn by Generally of Linen** 1Sa 2:18 · 2Sa 6:14
- **Worn by Ordinary Priests** 1Sa 22:18
- **Worn by Persons Engaged in the Service of God** 1Sa 2:18 · 2Sa 6:14
- **Worn by The High Priest** 1Sa 2:28 · 1Sa 14:3

The Euphrates River Rev 16:12 · Gen 15:18 · Rev 9:14 · Jos 1:4 · Deu 11:24 · Isa 11:15 · Dan 10:4 · Gen 2:14 · Deu 1:7
The Euphrates
- **A Branch of the River of Eden** Gen 2:14
- **Assyria Bounded By** 2Ki 23:29 · Isa 7:20
- **Babylon Situated On** Jer 51:13, 36
- **Called: The Flood** Jos 24:2
- **Called: The Great River** Gen 15:18 · Deu 1:7
- **Called: The River** Exo 23:31 · Neh 2:7 · Psa 72:8
- **Captivity of Judah Represented by the Marring of Jeremiah's** Jer 13:3–9
- **Egyptian Army Destroyed At** Jer 46:2, 6, 10
- **Extreme Eastern Boundary of the Promised Land** Gen 15:18 · Deu 1:7 · Deu 11:24
- **Frequented by the Captive Jews** Psa 137:1
- **Often Overflowed Its Banks** Isa 8:7, 8
- **Prophecies Respecting Babylon Thrown Into, As a Sign** Jer 51:63
- **Shall be the Scene of Future Judgments** Rev 16:12
- **Waters of, Considered Wholesome** Jer 2:18

The Evening
- **A Season For: Exercise** 2Sa 11:2
- **A Season For: Meditation** Gen 24:63
- **A Season For: Prayer** Psa 55:17 · Mat 14:15, 23
- **A Season For: Taking Food** Mar 14:17, 18 · Luk 24:29, 30
- **All Defiled Persons Uncleaned Until** Lev 11:24–28 · Lev 15:5–7 · Lev 17:15 · Num 19:19
- **Called: Cool of the Day** Gen 3:8
- **Called: Even** Gen 19:1 · Deu 28:67
- **Called: Eventide** Jos 8:29 · Act 4:3
- **Custom of Sitting at the Gates In** Gen 19:1
- **Divided Into Two, Commencing at 3 O'Clock, and Sunset** Exo 12:6 · Num 9:3
- **Humiliation often Continued Until** Jos 7:6 · Jdg 20:23, 26 · Jdg 21:2 · Ezr 9:4, 5
- **Man Ceases from Labour In** Rut 2:17 · Psa 104:23
- **Part of the Daily Sacrifice offered In** Exo 29:41 · Psa 141:2 · Dan 9:21
- **Paschal Lamb Killed In** Exo 12:6, 18
- **Stretches out Its Shadows** Jer 6:4
- **The Day Originally Began With** Gen 1:5
- **The Golden Candlestick Lighted In** Exo 27:21 · Exo 30:8
- **The Outgoings of, Praise God** Psa 65:8
- **The Sky Red In, a Token of Fair Weather** Mat 16:2
- **Wild Beasts Come Forth In** Psa 59:6, 14 · Jer 5:6

The Example of Christ is Perfect Heb 7:26
The Example of Christ
- **Conformity To, Progressive** 2Co 3:18
- **Conformity To, Required in Being Guileless** 1Pe 2:21–22
- **Conformity To, Required in Being not of the World** Joh 17:16
- **Conformity To, Required in Benevolence** Act 20:35 · 2Co 8:7, 9
- **Conformity To, Required in Forgiving Injuries** Col 3:13
- **Conformity To, Required in Holiness** 1Pe 1:15, 16 · Rom 1:6
- **Conformity To, Required in Humility** Luk 22:27 · Php 2:5, 7
- **Conformity To, Required in Love** Joh 13:34 · Eph 5:2 · 1 Joh 3:16
- **Conformity To, Required in Meekness** Mat 11:29
- **Conformity To, Required in Ministering to Others** Mat 20:28 · Joh 13:14, 15
- **Conformity To, Required in Obedience** Joh 15:10
- **Conformity To, Required in Overcoming the World** Joh 16:33 · 1 Joh 5:4
- **Conformity To, Required in Purity** 1 Joh 3:3
- **Conformity To, Required in Righteousness** 1 Joh 2:6
- **Conformity To, Required in Self-Denial** Mat 16:24 · Rom 15:3
- **Conformity To, Required in Suffering for Righteousness** Heb 12:3, 4
- **Conformity To, Required in Suffering Wrongfully** 1Pe 2:21–23
- **Saints Predestinated to Follow** Rom 8:29

The Excellency and Glory of Christ in his Exaltation Act 7:55, 56 · Eph 1:21
The Excellency and Glory of Christ in his Sinless Perfection Heb 7:26–28
The Excellency and Glory of Christ in his Transfiguration Mat 17:2 · 2Pe 1:16–18
The Excellency and Glory of Christ in his Triumph Isa 63:1–3 · Rev 19:11, 16
The Excellency and Glory of Christ in his Words Luk 4:22 · Joh 7:46
The Excellency and Glory of Christ in his Works Mat 13:54 · Joh 2:11
The Excellency and Glory of Christ in the Calling of the Gentiles Psa 72:17 · Joh 12:21, 23
The Excellency and Glory of Christ in the Fulness of his Grace and Truth Psa 45:2 · Joh 1:14
The Excellency and Glory of Christ in the Restoration of the Jews Psa 102:16
The Excellency and Glory of Christ is Incomparable Songs 5:10 · Php 2:9
The Excellency and Glory of Christ is Unchangeable Heb 1:10–12
The Excellency and Glory of Christ
- **As Creator** Joh 1:3 · Col 1:16 · Heb 1:2
- **As God** Joh 1:1–5 · Php 2:6, 9, 10
- **As Head of the Church** Eph 1:22
- **As Incarnate** Joh 1:14
- **As Judge** Mat 16:27 · Mat 25:31, 33
- **As King** Isa 6:1–5 · Joh 12:41
- **As Lord of Lords** Rev 17:14
- **As Mediator** 1Ti 2:5 · Heb 8:6
- **As One With the Father** Joh 10:30, 38
- **As Priest** Psa 110:4 · Heb 4:15
- **As Prophet** Deu 18:15, 16 · Act 3:22
- **As Shepherd** Isa 40:10, 11 · Joh 10:11, 14
- **As the Blessed of God** Psa 45:2
- **As the First-Begotten** Heb 1:6
- **As the First-Born** Col 1:15, 18
- **As the Foundation of the Church** Isa 28:16
- **As the Image of God** Col 1:15 · Heb 1:3
- **As the Life** Joh 11:25 · Col 3:4 · 1 Joh 5:11
- **As the Son of God** Mat 3:17 · Heb 1:6, 8
- **As the True Light** Luk 1:78, 79 · Joh 1:4, 9

As the Truth 1 Joh 5:20 · Rev 3:7
As the Way Joh 14:6 · Heb 10:19, 20
Celebrated by the Redeemed Rev 5:8–14 · Rev 7:9–12
Followed his Resurrection 1Pe 1:21
Followed his Sufferings 1Pe 1:10, 11
Imparted to Saints Joh 17:22 · 2Co 3:18
Revealed in the Gospel Isa 40:5
Saints Shall Behold, in Heaven Joh 17:24
Saints Shall Rejoice at the Revelation of 1Pe 4:13
The Excellency and Glory of the Church are Abundant Isa 66:11
The Excellency and Glory of the Church Augmented by Increase of Its Members Isa 49:18 · Isa 60:4–14
Consist in Its: Being Established Psa 48:8 · Isa 33:20
Consist in Its: Being the Body of Christ Eph 1:22, 23
Consist in Its: Being the Bride of Christ Psa 45:13, 14 · Rev 19:7, 8 · Rev 21:2
Consist in Its: Being the Seat of God's Worship Psa 96:6
Consist in Its: Being the Temple of God 1Co 3:16, 17 · Eph 2:21, 22
Consist in Its: Eminent Position Psa 48:2 · Isa 2:2
Consist in Its: Graces of Character Songs 2:14
Consist in Its: Members Being Righteous Isa 60:21 · Rev 19:8
Consist in Its: Perfection of Beauty Psa 50:2
Consist in Its: Sanctification Eph 5:26, 27
Consist in Its: Strength and Defence Psa 48:12, 13
Derived from Christ Isa 60:1 · Luk 2:34
Derived from God Isa 28:5
God Delights In Psa 45:11 · Isa 62:3–5
Result from the Favour of God Isa 43:4
Saints Delight In Isa 66:11
Sin Obscures Lam 2:14, 15
The Eye of the Mind Mat 6:22, 23
The Eye
(Anointing With Eyesalve) of Healing by the Spirit Rev 3:18
(Open) Spiritual Illumination Psa 119:18, 37
A Guard to be Set On Job 31:1 · Pro 23:31
Actions of, Mentioned in Scripture: Directing Num 10:31 · Psa 32:8
Actions of, Mentioned in Scripture: Seeing Job 7:8 · Job 28:10
Actions of, Mentioned in Scripture: Weeping Job 16:20 · Psa 88:9 · Lam 1:16
Actions of, Mentioned in Scripture: Winking Pro 10:1
Consumed by Grief Psa 6:7 · Psa 31:9
Consumed by Sickness Lev 26:16
Frequently Fair 1Sa 16:12
God: Enlightens Ezr 9:8 · Psa 13:3
God: Formed Psa 94:9
God: Made Pro 20:12
God: Opens 2Ki 6:17 · Psa 146:8
Grows Dim by Age Gen 27:1 · 1Sa 3:2
Grows Dim by Sorrow Job 17:7
Made Red by Wine Gen 49:12 · Pro 23:29
Not Evil Thing to be Set Before Psa 101:3
Not Satisfied With Riches Ecc 4:8
Not Satisfied With Seeing Pro 27:20 · Ecc 1:8
Often Put out As a Punishment Jdg 16:21 · 1Sa 11:2 · 2Ki 25:7
Parts of Mentioned in Scripture: The Apple or Ball Deu 32:10
Parts of Mentioned in Scripture: The Brow Lev 14:9
Parts of Mentioned in Scripture: The Lid Job 16:16
Punishment for Injuring Exo 21:24, 26 · Lev 24:20 · Mat 5:38
Sometimes Blemished Lev 21:20
Sometimes Tender Gen 29:17
The Jewish Women often Painted 2Ki 9:30 · Jer 4:30 · Eze 23:40
The Jews: Cast, on the Ground in Humiliation Luk 18:13
The Jews: Not to Make Baldness Between Deu 14:1
The Jews: Raised Up, in Prayer Psa 121:1 · Psa 123:1
The Jews: Wore Their Phylacteries Between Exo 13:16 · Mat 23:5
The Light of the Body Mat 6:22 · Luk 11:34
The Light of, Rejoices the Heart Pro 15:30
The Faithfulness of God is Part of his Character Isa 49:7 · 1Co 1:9 · 1Th 5:24
The Faithfulness of God Declared to Be: Established Psa 89:2
Declared to Be: Everlasting Psa 119:90 · Psa 146:6
Declared to Be: Great Lam 3:23
Declared to Be: Incomparable Psa 89:8
Declared to Be: Infinite Psa 36:5
Declared to Be: Unfailing Psa 89:33 · 2Ti 2:13
Manifested in Afflicting his Saints Psa 119:75
Manifested in Executing his Judgments Jer 23:20 · Jer 51:29
Manifested in Forgiving Sins 1 Joh 1:9
Manifested in Fulfilling his Promises 1Ki 8:20 · Psa 132:11 · Mic 7:20 · Heb 10:23
Manifested in his Counsels Isa 25:1
Manifested in Keeping his Covenant Deu 7:9 · Psa 111:5
Manifested: Saints Encouraged to Depend On 1Pe 4:19
Manifested: should be Magnified Psa 89:5 · Psa 92:2
Manifested: To his Saints Psa 89:24 · 2Th 3:3
should be Pleaded in Prayer Psa 143:1
should be Proclaimed Psa 40:10 · Psa 89:1
The Fall Rom 5:12 · Gen 3:6 · Gen 3:17–19
The Fall of Man by the Disobedience of Adam Gen 3:6, 11, 12 · Rom 5:12, 15, 19
The Fall of Man All Men Partake of the Effects of 1Ki 8:46 · Gal 3:22 · 1 Joh 1:8 · 1 Joh 5:19
Cannot be Remedied by Man Pro 20:9 · Jer 2:22 · Jer 13:23
Dead in Sin Eph 2:1 · Col 2:13
Man in Consequence of a Child of Wrath Eph 2:3
Man in Consequence of Abominable Job 15:16 · Psa 14:3
Man in Consequence of Blinded in Heart Eph 4:18
Man in Consequence of Born in Sin Job 15:14 · Job 25:4 · Psa 51:5 · Isa 48:8 · Joh 3:6
Man in Consequence of Comes Short of God's Glory Rom 3:23
Man in Consequence of Conscious of Guilt Gen 3:7, 8, 10
Man in Consequence of Constant in Evil Psa 10:5 · 2Pe 2:14
Man in Consequence of Corrupt and Perverse in his Ways Gen 6:12 · Psa 10:5 · Rom 3:12–16
Man in Consequence of Corrupt in Speech Rom 3:13, 14
Man in Consequence of Defiled in Conscience Tts 1:15 · Heb 10:22
Man in Consequence of Depraved in Mind Rom 8:5–7 · Eph 4:17 · Col 1:21 · Tts 1:15
Man in Consequence of Devoid of the Fear of God Rom 3:18
Man in Consequence of Estranged from God Gen 3:8 · Psa 58:3 · Eph 4:18 · Col 1:21
Man in Consequence of Evil in Heart Gen 6:5 · Gen 8:21 · Jer 16:12 · Mat 15:19
Man in Consequence of in Bondage to Sin Rom 6:19 · Rom 7:5, 23 · Gal 5:17 · Tts 3:3
Man in Consequence of in Bondage to the Devil 2Ti 2:26 · Heb 2:14, 15
Man in Consequence of Intractable Job 11:12
Man in Consequence of Loves Darkness Joh 3:19
Man in Consequence of Made in the Image of Adam Gen 5:3 · 1Co 15:48, 49
Man in Consequence of Receives No the Things of God 1Co 2:14
Man in Consequence of Totally Depraved Gen 6:5 · Rom 7:18
Man in Consequence of Turned to his own Way Isa 53:6

Man in Consequence of Unrighteous Ecc 7:20 · Rom 3:10
Man in Consequence of without

Topical Index — The Fall of Man–The Harvest

The Fall of Man
Punishment Consequent Upon: Eternal Death Job 21:30 · Rom 5:18, 21 · Rom 6:23
Punishment Consequent Upon: Temporal Death Gen 3:19 · Rom 5:12 · 1Co 15:22
Remedy For, Provided by God Gen 3:15 · Joh 3:16
Through Temptation of the Devil Gen 3:1–5 · 2Co 11:3 · 1Ti 2:14
The False Prophet 1 Joh 4:1 · 2Pe 2:1 · Mat 24:24 · Rev 19:20 · Mat 7:15 · Rom 16:17, 18 · Jer 14:14
The Favour of God is the Source of Mercy Isa 60:10
The Favour of God is the Source of Spiritual Life Psa 30:5
The Favour of God
Christ the Special Object of Luk 2:52
David Act 7:46
Disappointment of Enemies an Assured Evidence of Psa 41:11
Domestic Blessings Traced To Pro 18:22
Given in Answer to Prayer Job 33:26
Job Job 10:12
Mercy and Truth Lead To Pro 3:3, 4
Naphtali Deu 33:23
Plead, in Prayer Exo 33:12 · Num 11:15
Pray For Psa 106:4 · Psa 119:58
Saints: Encompassed By Psa 5:12
Saints: Exalted In Psa 89:17
Saints: Obtain Pro 12:2
Saints: Preserved Through Job 10:12
Saints: Sometimes Tempted to Doubt Psa 77:7
Saints: Strengthened By Psa 30:7
Saints: Victorious Through Psa 44:3
Samuel 1Sa 2:26
Spiritual Wisdom Leads To Pro 8:35
The Virgin Mary Luk 1:28, 30
The Wicked: do not Obtain Isa 27:11 · Jer 16:13
Understanding Psa 14:2, 3 · Rom 3:11 · Rom 1:31
Punishment Consequent Upon: Banishment from Paradise Gen 3:24
Punishment Consequent Upon: Condemnation to Labour and Sorrow Gen 3:16, 19 · Job 5:6, 7
The Wicked: Uninfluenced By Isa 26:10
To be Acknowledged Psa 85:1
The Fear of God Pro 9:10 · Pro 8:13 · 1 Joh 4:18 · Php 2:12, 13 · 2Ti 1:7 · Exo 20:7 · Psa 111:10
The Feast of Dedication
Held in the Winter Month, Chisleu Joh 10:22
To Commemorate the Cleansing of the Temple After Its Dan 11:31
The Feast of Jubilee was Specially Holy Lev 25:12
The Feast of Jubilee
Began Upon the Day of Atonement Lev 25:9
Called The: Acceptable Year Isa 61:2
Called The: Year of Liberty Eze 46:17
Called The: Year of the Redeemed Isa 63:4
Enactments Respecting: Cessation of all Field Labour Lev 25:11
Enactments Respecting: Redemption of Sold Property Lev 25:23–27
Enactments Respecting: Release of Hebrew Servants Lev 25:40, 41, 54
Enactments Respecting: Restoration of all Inheritances Lev 25:10, 13, 28 · Lev 27:24
Enactments Respecting: The Fruits of the Earth to be Common Property Lev 25:12
Held Every Fiftieth Year Lev 25:8, 10
Houses in Walled Cities not Redeemed Within a Year, Exempted Lev 25:30
Illustrative of the Gospel Isa 61:1, 2 · Luk 4:18, 19
Proclaimed by Trumpets Lev 25:9 · Psa 89:15
Sale of Property Calculated From Lev 25:15, 16
Value of Devoted Property Calculated From Lev 27:14–23
The Feast of Pentecost
A Holy Convocation Lev 23:21 · Num 28:26
A Time of Holy Rejoicing Deu 16:11, 12
All Males to Attend Exo 23:16, 17 · Deu 16:16
Called The: Day of Pentecost Act 2:1
Called The: Day of the First Fruits Num 28:26
Called The: Feast of Harvest Exo 23:16
Called The: Feast of Weeks Exo 34:22 · Deu 16:10
Held Fiftieth Day After offering First Sheaf of Barley Lev 23:15, 16 · Deu 16:9
Observed by the Church Act 20:16 · 1Co 16:8
Sacrifices At Lev 23:18, 19 · Num 28:27–31
The First Fruits of Bread Presented At Lev 23:17 · Deu 16:10
The Holy Spirit Given to Apostles At Act 2:1–3
The Law Given from Mount Sinai Upon Exo 12:6, 12 · Exo 19:1, 11
To be Perpetually Observed Lev 23:21
The Feast of Sabbatical Year
A Sabbath for the Land Lev 25:2
Enactments Respecting: Cessation of all Field Labour Lev 25:4, 5
Enactments Respecting: No Release to Strangers During Deu 15:3
Enactments Respecting: Public Reading of the Law at Feast of Tabernacles Deu 31:10–13
Enactments Respecting: Release of all Hebrew Servants Exo 21:2 · Deu 15:12
Enactments Respecting: Remission of Debts Deu 15:1–3 · Neh 10:31
Enactments Respecting: The Fruits of the Earth to be Common Property Exo 23:11 · Lev 25:6, 7
Jews Threatened for Neglecting Lev 26:34, 35, 43 · Jer 34:13–18
Kept Every Seventh Year Exo 23:11 · Lev 25:4
Release of, not to Hinder the Exercise of Benevolence Deu 15:9–11
Restored After the Captivity Neh 10:31
Surplus of Sixth Year to Provide For Lev 25:20–22
The Seventy Years Captivity a Punishment for Neglecting 2Ch 36:20, 21
The Feast of Tabernacles
All Males Obliged to Appear At Exo 23:16, 17
Began Fifteenth of Seventh Month Lev 23:34, 39
Called the Feast of Ingathering Exo 23:16, 17
Customs Observed At: Bearing Branches of Palms Lev 23:40 · Rev 7:9
Customs Observed At: Drawing Water from the Pool of Siloam Isa 12:3 · Joh 7:2, 37–39
Customs Observed At: Singing Hosannas Psa 118:24–29 · Mat 21:8, 9
First and Last Days of, Holy Convocations Lev 23:35, 39 · Num 29:12, 35
Held After Harvest and Vintage Deu 16:13
Lasted Seven Days Lev 23:34, 41 · Deu 16:13, 15
Remarkable Celebrations of After the Captivity Exo 3:4 · Neh 8:17
Remarkable Celebrations of At the Dedication of Solomon's Temple 1Ki 8:2, 65
Sacrifices During Lev 23:36, 37 · Num 29:13–39
The Law Publicly Read Every Seventh Year At Deu 31:10–12 · Neh 8:18
The People Dwelt in Booths During Lev 23:42 · Neh 8:15, 16
To be Observed with Rejoicing Deu 16:14, 15
To be Observed: Perpetually Lev 23:41
To Commemorate the Sojourn of Israel in the Desert Lev 23:43
The Feast of the New Moon

A Season For: Entertainments 1Sa 20:5, 18
A Season For: Inquiring of God's Messengers 2Ki 4:23
A Season For: Worship in God's House Isa 66:23 · Eze 46:1
Celebrated With Blowing of Trumpets Num 10:10 · Psa 81:3, 4
Disliked by the Ungodly Amo 8:5
Held First Day of the Month Num 10:10
Mere Outward Observance of, Hateful to God Isa 1:13, 14
Observance of, by Christians, Condemned Col 2:16 · Gal 4:10
Observed With Great Solemnity 1Ch 23:31 · 2Ch 2:4 · 2Ch 8:13 · 2Ch 31:3
Restored After Captivity Ezr 3:5 · Neh 10:33
Sacrifices At Num 28:11–15
The Jews Deprived of, for Sin Hos 2:11
The Feast of the Passover
All Males to Appear At Exo 23:17 · Deu 16:16
Called The: Days of Unleavened Bread Act 12:3 · Act 20:6
Called The: Feast of Unleavened Bread Mar 14:1 · Luk 22:1
Called The: Jew's Passover Joh 2:13 · Joh 11:55
Called The: Lord's Passover Exo 12:11, 27
Called The: Passover Num 9:5 · Joh 2:23
Children to be Taught the Nature and Design of Exo 12:26, 27 · Exo 13:8
Christ Always Observed Mat 26:17–20 · Luk 22:15 · Joh 2:13, 23
Commenced the Fourteenth of the First Month at Even Exo 12:2, 6, 18 · Lev 23:5 · Num 9:3
Custom of Releasing a Prisoner At Mat 27:15 · Luk 23:16, 17
First and Last Days of, Holy Convocations Exo 12:16 · Num 28:18, 25
Illustrative of Redemption Through Christ 1Co 5:7, 8
Improper Keeping of, Punished 2Ch 30:18, 20
Lasted Seven Days Exo 12:15 · Lev 23:6
Leaven: Not to be in Any of Their Quarters Exo 13:7 · Deu 16:4
Leaven: Not to be in Their Houses During Exo 12:19
Leaven: Nothing With, to be Eaten Exo 12:20
Leaven: Punishment for Eating Exo 12:15, 19
Might be Kept in the Second Month by Those Who Were Unclean Num 9:6–11 · 2Ch 30:2, 3, 15
Moses Kept Through Faith Heb 11:28
Neglect of, Punished With Death Num 9:13
No Uncircumcised Person to Keep Exo 12:43, 45
Ordained by God Exo 12:1, 2
Paschal Lamb Eaten First Day of Exo 12:6, 8
Purification Necessary to the Due Observance of 2Ch 30:15–19 · Joh 11:55
Remarkable Celebrations of After the Captivity Ezr 6:19, 20
Remarkable Celebrations of Before the Death of Christ Luk 22:15
Remarkable Celebrations of in Hezekiah's Reign 2Ch 30:1
Remarkable Celebrations of in Josiah's Reign 2Ki 23:22, 23 · 2Ch 35:1, 18
Remarkable Celebrations of in the Wilderness of Sinai Num 9:3–5
Remarkable Celebrations of On Entering the Land of Promise Jos 5:10, 11
Remarkable Celebrations of On Leaving Egypt Exo 12:28, 50
Sacrifices During Lev 23:8 · Num 28:19–24
Strangers and Servants when Circumcised Might Keep Exo 12:44, 48
The Day Before the Sabbath In, Called the Preparation Joh 19:14, 31
The First Sheaf of Barley Harvest offered the Day After The Lev 23:10–14
The Lord's Supper Instituted At Mat 26:26–28
The People of Jerusalem Lent Their Rooms to Strangers For Luk 22:11, 12
The Sabbath In, a High Day Joh 19:31
To be Perpetually Observed During the Mosaic Age Exo 12:14 · Exo 13:10
To Commemorate The: Deliverance of Israel from Bondage of Egypt Exo 12:17, 42 · Exo 13:9 · Deu 16:3
To Commemorate The: Passing Over the First-Born Exo 12:12, 13
Unleavened Bread Eaten At Exo 12:15 · Deu 16:3
The Feasts of Trumpets
A Holy Convocation and Rest Lev 23:24, 25
A Memorial of Blowing of Trumpets Lev 23:24
Held the First Day of Seventh Month Lev 23:24 · Num 29:1
Sacrifices At Num 29:2–6
The Feet of Criminals
Bound With Fetters Psa 105:18
Placed in Stocks Job 13:27 · Act 16:24
The Feet of Enemies often Maimed and Cut off Jdg 1:6, 7 · 2Sa 4:12
The Feet of Saints
At Liberty Psa 18:36 · Psa 31:8
Established by God Psa 66:9 · Psa 121:3
Guided by Christ Isa 48:17 · Luk 1:79
Kept by God 1Sa 2:9 · Psa 116:8
The Feet of Strangers and Travellers Washed Gen 18:4 · Gen 19:2 · Gen 24:32 · 1Ti 5:10
The Feet of the Jews
Bare in Affliction 2Sa 15:30
Neglected in Affliction 2Sa 19:24 · Eze 24:17
Washed Frequently 2Sa 11:8 · Songs 5:3
The Feet of the Wicked
Ensnared Job 18:8 · Psa 9:15
Swift to Mischief Pro 6:18
Swift to Shed Blood Pro 1:16 · Rom 3:15
The Feet of Women often Adorned With Tingling Ornaments Isa 3:16, 18
The Feet were Liable to Disease 1Ki 15:23
The Feet were Liable to Injury from Stones Psa 91:12
The Feet were Liable to Swelling from Walking Deu 8:4
The Feet
(Dipped in Blood) of Victory Psa 68:23
(Set in a Large Place) Liberty Psa 31:8
(Set on a Rock) Stability Psa 40:2
(Sliding) Yielding to Temptation Job 12:5 · Psa 17:5 · Psa 38:16 · Psa 94:18
(Treading Under) Complete Destruction Isa 18:7 · Lam 1:15
(Washed or Dipped in Oil) Abundance Deu 33:24 · Job 29:6
Condemnation Expressed by Shaking the Dust From Mat 10:14 · Mar 6:11
Early Use of Shoes Exo 12:11
Necessary Members of the Body 1Co 12:15, 21
Neglect of Washing, Disrespectful to Guest Luk 7:44
Often Swift 2Sa 2:18 · 2Sa 22:34
Origin of Uncovering in Consecrated Places Exo 3:5 · Jos 5:15
Parts of, Mentioned in Scripture: Heel Psa 41:9 · Psa 49:5 · Hos 12:3
Parts of, Mentioned in Scripture: Sole Deu 11:24 · 1Ki 5:3
Parts of, Mentioned in Scripture: Toes Exo 29:20 · 2Sa 21:20 · Dan 2:41
Path of, to be Pondered Pro 4:26
Respect Exhibited by Falling At 1Sa 25:24 · 2Ki 4:37 · Est 8:3 · Mar 5:22 · Act 10:25
Reverence Expressed by Kissing Luk 7:38, 45
Sleep Expressed by Covering 1Sa 24:3
Stamped on the Ground in Extreme Joy or Grief Eze 6:11 · Eze 25:6
Subjection Expressed by Licking the Dust of Isa 49:23
Subjugation of Enemies Expressed by Placing on Their Necks Jos 10:24 · Psa 110:1
To be Directed by God's Word Psa 119:105
To be Guided by Wisdom and Discretion Pro 3:21, 23, 26

To be Refrained from Evil Pro 1:15 · Heb 12:13
To be Turned to God's Testimonies Psa 119:59
Washing for Others, a Menial office 1Sa 25:41 · Joh 13:5–14
The Fetus Gen 2:7 · Psa 139:16 · Psa 127:3–5 · Luk 1:44 · Luk 1:41 · Gen 25:21, 22 · Exo 21:22 · Psa 139:13
The Fig-Tree
(Barren) of Mere Professors of Religion Mat 21:19 · Luk 13:6, 7
(Sitting Under One's Own) Prosperity and Peace 1Ki 4:25 · Mic 4:4
A Species of, Produced Vile and Worthless Fruit Jer 29:17
Abounded in Canaan Num 13:23 · Deu 8:8
Abounded in Egypt Psa 105:33
Afforded a Thick Shade Joh 1:48, 50
Failure of, a Great Calamity Hab 3:17
Fruit of (Bad) of Wicked Men Jer 24:2–8
Fruit of (First Ripe) of the Fathers of the Jewish Church Hos 9:10
Fruit of (Good) of Saints Jer 24:2, 3
Fruit of (Untimely and Dropping) the Wicked Ripe for Judgment Isa 34:4 · Nah 3:12 · Rev 6:13
Fruit of Eaten Dried in Cakes 1Sa 30:12
Fruit of Eaten Fresh from the Tree Mat 21:18, 19
Fruit of First Ripe Esteemed Jer 24:2 · Hos 9:10
Fruit of Gathered and Kept in Baskets Jer 24:1
Fruit of of Good Works Mat 7:16
Fruit of Sent As Presents 1Sa 25:18 · 1Ch 12:40
Fruit of Sold in the Markets Neh 13:15
Fruit of Used in the Miraculous Healing of Hezekiah 2Ki 20:7 · Isa 38:21
Fruit of, Formed After Winter Songs 2:11, 13
Leaves of, Put Forth, a Sign of the Approach of Summer Mat 24:32
Leaves of, Used by Adam for Covering Gen 3:7
Not Found in Desert Places Num 20:5
Often Grew Wild Amo 7:14
Often Unfruitful Luk 13:7
Produces a Rich Sweet Fruit Jdg 9:11
Propagated by the Jews Amo 4:9
Reasonableness of Expecting Fruit Upon, when Full of Leaves Mar 11:13
Required Cultivation Luk 13:8
Sometimes Planted in Vineyards Luk 13:6
The Jews Punished by Barking and Eating of, by Locusts Joe 1:4, 7, 12 · Amo 4:9
The Jews Punished by Enemies Devouring Fruit of Jer 5:17
The Jews Punished by Failure of Fruit On Jer 8:13 · Hag 2:19
The Jews Punished by God's Breaking Down Hos 2:12
The First Born of Clean Beasts
Antiquity of offering Gen 4:4
Could not be a Free-Will offering Lev 27:26
Flesh of, the Priest's Portion Num 18:18
Law of Redemption For Num 18:16
Not Shorn Deu 15:19
Not Taken from the Dam for Seven Days Exo 22:30 · Lev 22:27
Not to Labour Deu 15:19
Offered in Sacrifice Num 18:17
To be Redeemed Num 18:15
The First Born of Israel
Price of Redemption For Num 3:46, 47
Price of, Given to the Priests Num 3:48–51
To be Redeemed Exo 34:20 · Num 18:15
Tribe of Levi Taken For Num 3:12, 40–43 · Num 8:18
The First Born of Man and Beast Dedicated to God Exo 13:2, 12 · Exo 22:29
The First Born of the Donkey to be Redeemed With Lamb or Its Neck Broken Exo 13:13 · Exo 34:20
The First Born
Dedicated to Commemorate the Sparing of the First Born of Exo 13:15 · Num 3:13 · Num 8:17
Laws Respecting, Observed at Christ's Birth Luk 2:22, 23
Laws Respecting, Restored After the Captivity Neh 10:36
Objects of Special Love Gen 25:28 · Jer 31:9, 20
Precious and Valuable Mic 6:7 · Zec 12:10
Privileges of a Double Portion of Inheritance Deu 21:17
Privileges of Authority Over the Younger Children Gen 27:29 · 1Sa 20:29
Privileges of Could be Forfeited by Misconduct Gen 49:3, 4, 8 · 1Ch 5:1
Privileges of Could be Sold Gen 25:31, 33 · Heb 12:16, 17
Privileges of in Case of Death the Next Brother to Raise up Seed To Deu 25:5, 6 · Mat 22:24–28
Privileges of not to be Alienated by Parents Through Caprice Deu 21:15, 16
Privileges of Precedence in the Family Gen 48:13, 14
Privileges of Special Blessing by the Father Gen 27:4, 35
Privileges of The Father's Title and Power 2Ch 21:3
Superseded: Aaron Exo 7:1, 2 · Num 12:2, 8
Superseded: Adonijah 1Ki 2:15, 22
Superseded: Cain Gen 4:4, 5
Superseded: David's Brothers 1Sa 16:6–12
Superseded: Esau Gen 25:23 · Rom 9:12, 13
Superseded: Ishmael Gen 17:19–21
Superseded: Japheth Gen 10:21
Superseded: Manasseh Gen 48:15–20
Superseded: Reuben 1Ch 5:1, 2
The Beginning of Strength and Excellency of Power Gen 49:3 · Deu 21:17
The Dignity of Christ Psa 89:27 · Rom 8:29 · Col 1:18
The Dignity of the Church Heb 12:23
The First Fruits
Allotted to the Priests Num 18:12, 13 · Lev 23:20 · Deu 18:3–5
Church of Christ Jam 1:18 · Rev 14:4
Different Kinds of all Agricultural Produce Deu 26:2
Different Kinds of Barley Harvest Lev 23:10–14
Different Kinds of Fruit of New Trees in Fourth Year Lev 19:23, 24
Different Kinds of Honey 2Ch 31:5
Different Kinds of Wheat Harvest Exo 23:16 · Lev 23:16, 17
Different Kinds of Wine and Oil Deu 18:4
Different Kinds of Wool Deu 18:4
First Converts in Any Place Rom 16:5
God Honored by the offering of Pro 3:9
Holy to the Lord Eze 48:14
Law of, Restored After the Captivity Neh 10:35, 37 · Neh 13:31
Offering of, Consecrated the Whole Rom 11:16
Resurrection of Christ 1Co 15:20, 23
The Jewish Church Jer 2:3
To be Brought to God's House Exo 34:26
To be offered in a Basket Deu 26:2
To be offered with Thanksgiving Deu 26:3–10
To be offered without Delay Exo 22:29
To be the Very Best of Their Kind Num 18:12
The First Resurrection Rev 20:6 · Rev 20:5 · Mat 27:52
the First Temple was But a Temple Built With Hands Act 7:47, 48
the First Temple was Called
House of the God of Jacob Isa 2:3
Mount Zion Psa 74:2
The House of the Lord 2Ch 23:5, 12
The Mountain of the Lord's House Isa 2:2
Zion Psa 84:1–7
the First Temple was Finished in the Eighth Month of the Eleventh Year of 1Ki 6:38
the First Temple was Lighted by Narrow Windows 1Ki 6:4
the First Temple was Roofed With Cedar 1Ki 6:9
the First Temple was Seven Years in Building 1Ki 6:38
the First Temple was Three Score Cubits Longs, Twenty Broad, and Thirty High 1Ki 6:2 · 2Ch 3:3
the First Temple
All Dedicated Things Placed In 2Ch 5:1

Appointed As a House of Prayer Isa 56:7 · Mat 21:13
Appointed As a House of Sacrifice 2Ch 7:12
Built on Mount Moriah on the Threshing-Floor of Ornan Or 1Ch 21:28–30 · 1Ch 22:2 · 2Ch 3:1
Cedar of, Carved With Flowers 1Ki 6:18
Ceiled With Fir Wood and Gilt 2Ch 3:5
Christ Joh 2:19, 21
Complete Destruction of, Predicted Jer 26:18 · Mic 3:12
David: Anxious to Build 2Sa 7:2 · 1Ch 22:7 · 1Ch 29:3 · Psa 132:2–5
David: Being a Man of War not Permitted to Build 2Sa 7:5–9 · 1Ki 5:3 · 1Ch 22:8
David: Charged his Princes to Assist in Building 1Ch 22:17–19
David: Charged Solomon to Build 1Ch 22:6, 7, 11
David: Free Will offering of the People for the Building 1Ch 29:6–9
David: Made Preparations for Building 1Ch 22:2–5, 14–16 · 1Ch 29:2–5
David: Prayed That Solomon Might Have Wisdom to Build 1Ch 29:19
David: Told by the Prophet That Solomon should Build 2Sa 7:12, 13 · 1Ch 17:12
Defiled and Its Treasures Given by Ahaz to the King of 2Ki 16:14, 18 · 2Ch 28:20, 21
Divided Into: The Oracle or Most Holy Place 1Ki 6:19
Divided Into: The Porch 2Ch 3:4
Divided Into: The Sanctuary or Greater House 2Ch 3:5
Filled With the Cloud of Glory 1Ki 8:10, 11 · 2Ch 5:13 · 2Ch 7:2
Garnished With Precious Stones 2Ch 3:6
God Promised to Dwell In 1Ki 6:12, 13
Its Magnificence 2Ch 2:5, 9
Its Treasures Given by Hezekiah to the Assyrians to Procure 2Ki 18:13–16
Pillaged and Burned by the Babylonians 2Ki 25:9, 13–17 · 2Ch 36:18, 19
Pillaged by Shishak King of Egypt 2Ki 21:4–7 · 2Ch 33:4, 5, 7
Polluted by the Idolatrous Worship of Manasseh 2Ki 21:4–7 · 2Ch 33:4, 5, 7
Purified and Divine Worship Restored Under Hezekiah 2Ch 29:3–35
Purified by Josiah 2Ki 23:4–7, 11, 12
Repaired by Jehoash at the Institution of Jehoiada 2Ki 12:4–14 · 2Ch 24:4–13
Repaired by Josiah in the 18Th Year of his Reign 2Ki 22:3–7 · 2Ch 34:8–13
Sacred Fire Sent Down from Heaven at Its Dedication 2Ch 7:3
Solemnly Dedicated to God by Solomon 1Ki 8:12–66 · 2Ch 6:1–42
Solomon: Applied to Hiram for a Skilful Workman to Superintend 2Ch 2:7, 13, 14
Solomon: Built Without the Noise of Hammers, Axe, or Any Tool 1Ki 6:7
Solomon: Commenced Second Day of Second Month of Fourth Year of 1Ki 6:1, 37 · 2Ch 3:2
Solomon: Contracted With Hiram for Wood, Stone, and Labour 1Ki 5:6–12 · 2Ch 2:8–10
Solomon: Determined to Build 2Ch 2:1
Solomon: Employed all the Strangers in Preparing For 2Ch 2:2, 17, 18 · 1Ki 5:15
Solomon: Employed Thirty Thousand Israelites in the Work 1Ki 5:13, 14
Solomon: Specially Instructed For 2Ch 3:3
Surrounded With Spacious Courts 1Ki 6:36 · 2Ch 4:9
Surrounded With Three Stories of Chambers Communicating With 1Ki 6:5, 6, 8, 10
The Ark of God Brought Into With Great Solemnity 1Ki 8:1–9 · 2Ch 5:2–10
The Bodies of Saints 1Co 6:19
The Floor and Walls of, Covered With Cedar and Fir Wood 1Ki 6:15
The Greater or Outer House was Forty Cubits Long 2Ki 6:17
The Greater or Outer House: had Door Posts of Olive Wood Carved and Gilded 1Ki 6:33 · 2Ch 3:7
The Greater or Outer House: had Folding Doors of Fir Wood Carved and Golden 1Ki 6:34, 35
The Oracle or Most Holy Place was Twenty Cubits Every Way 1Ki 6:16, 20
The Oracle or Most Holy Place: A Partition of Chains of Gold Between It and Outer House 1Ki 6:21
The Oracle or Most Holy Place: Separated from the Outer House by a Vail 2Ch 3:14
The Oracle or Most Holy Place: The Doors and the Posts of, of Olive Wood Carved and Gilded 1Ki 6:31, 32
The Oracle or Most Holy Place: Two Cherubims of Gilded Olive Wood Made Within 1Ki 6:23–28 · 2Ch 3:11–13
The Porch of One Hundred and Twenty Cubits High 2Ch 3:4
The Porch of Pillars of, With Their Chapiters Described 1Ki 7:15–22 · 2Ch 3:15–17
The Porch of Twenty Cubits Long and Ten Broad 1Ki 6:3
The Spiritual Church 1Co 3:16 · 2Co 6:16 · Eph 2:20–22
The Whole Inside and Outside Covered With Gold 1Ki 6:21, 22 · 2Ch 3:7
Treasures of Given by Jehoash to Propitiate the Syrians 2Ki 12:17, 18
The Five Senses Psa 34:8 · Pro 20:12 · Mat 5:13 · Psa 94:9 · Mat 13:16 · 1Co 12:18 · Mat 8:3 · Gen 8:21 · 2Co 2:15 · Mat 11:15
The Fivefold Ministry Eph 4:11, 12 · 1Co 14:31 · Eph 5:19
The Flag Psa 20:5 · Isa 5:26 · Exo 17:15 · Isa 11:10 · Joh 14:6 · 1Ti 2:9 · Jer 50:2 · 2Pe 3:10 · Jer 51:12
The Food we Eat Gen 1:29 · Gen 9:3 · Gen 1:30 · Col 2:16 · 1Co 10:31 · Joh 6:35 · Pro 23:2 · Rom 12:1, 2 · Joh 6:27 · Mat 6:25
The Four Seasons Gen 8:22 · Dan 2:21 · Act 14:17 · Gen 1:14 · Act 1:7 · Ecc 3:1
The Fox used by Samson for Annoying the Philistines Jdg 15:4–6
The Fox
- **Abounded in Palestine** Jdg 15:4 · Lam 5:18
- **Active** Neh 4:3
- **Carnivorous** Psa 63:10
- **Crafty** Luk 13:32
- **Cunning and Deceitful Persons** Luk 13:32
- **Destructive to Vines** Songs 2:15
- **Dwells in Holes** Mat 8:20 · Luk 9:58
- **Enemies of the Church** Songs 2:15
- **False Prophets** Eze 13:4
- **Found in Deserts** Eze 13:4

The Fruit of the Spirit Gal 5:22, 23 · Mat 3:8 · Rom 5:3, 4 · Rom 8:6 · Col 3:12 · Mat 7:21–23 · Eph 5:9 · Rom 5:5
The Future Jer 29:11 · Pro 27:1 · Php 1:6
The Gap Theory Gen 1:2 · Gen 1:1 · Gen 1:28 · Exo 20:11
The Garden of Eden Gen 2:8 · Gen 2:15 · Isa 51:3 · Gen 3:24 · Gen 2:9 · Joe 2:3 · Gen 2:25 · Rev 2:7 · Gen 3:8 · Gen 3:22
The Garment of Praise Isa 61:3 · Rev 19:16 · Rom 10:13 · Mat 3:11 · 1Co 8:6
The Gibeonites, Ambassadors, in the Deception Jos 9:1
The Gift of Healing 1Pe 4:10 · 1Co 12:30 · Luk 9:1 · Act 19:12
The Gift of the Holy Spirit by the Father Neh 9:20 · Luk 11:13
The Gift of the Holy Spirit by the Son Joh 20:22
The Gift of the Holy Spirit is Abundant Psa 68:9 · Joh 7:38, 39
The Gift of the Holy Spirit is Fruit Bearing Isa 32:15
The Gift of the Holy Spirit is Permanent Isa 59:21 · Hag 2:5 · 1Pe 4:14
The Gift of the Holy Spirit
- **A Pledge of the Continued Favour of God** Eze 39:29
- **An Earnest of the Inheritance of the Saints** 2Co 1:22 · 2Co 5:5 · Eph 1:14
- **An Evidence of Union With Christ** 1 Joh 3:24 · 1 Joh 4:13

Given for Comfort of Saints Joh 14:16
Given for Instruction Neh 9:20
Given in Answer to Prayer Luk 11:13 · Eph 1:16, 17
Given: According to Promise Act 2:38, 39
Given: Through the Intercession of Christ Joh 14:16
Given: To the Gentiles Act 10:44, 45 · Act 11:17 · Act 15:8
Given: To Those Who Obey God Act 5:32
Given: To Those Who Repent and Believe Act 2:38
Given: Upon the Exaltation Psa 68:18 · Joh 7:39
Received Through Faith Gal 3:14
To Christ Without Measure Joh 3:34
The Gift of Tongues 1Co 14:27, 28 · 1Co 14:2 · 1Co 13:8 · 1Co 14:22 · 1Co 14:19 · 1Co 14:4
The Gifts of God are Dispensed According to his Will Ecc 2:26 · Dan 2:21 · Rom 12:6 · 1Co 7:7
The Gifts of God are Free and Abundant Num 14:8 · Rom 8:32
The Gifts of God
Acknowledge Psa 4:7 · Psa 21:2
All Blessings Are Jam 1:17 · 2Pe 1:3
Illustrated Mat 25:15–30
Spiritual are Through Christ Psa 68:18 · Eph 4:7, 8 · Joh 6:27
Spiritual: A New Heart Eze 11:19
Spiritual: Christ the Chief of Isa 42:6 · Isa 55:4 · Joh 3:16 · Joh 4:10 · Joh 6:32, 33
Spiritual: Eternal Life Rom 6:23
Spiritual: Faith Eph 2:8 · Php 1:29
Spiritual: Glory Psa 84:11 · Joh 17:22
Spiritual: Grace Psa 84:11 · Jam 4:6
Spiritual: Not Repented of by Him Rom 11:29
Spiritual: Peace Psa 29:11
Spiritual: Pray For Mat 7:7, 11 · Joh 16:23, 24
Spiritual: Repentance Act 11:18
Spiritual: Rest Mat 11:28 · 2Th 1:7
Spiritual: Righteousness Rom 5:16, 17
Spiritual: Strength and Power Psa 68:35
Spiritual: The Holy Spirit Luk 11:13 · Act 8:20
Spiritual: To be Used for Mutual Profit 1Pe 4:10
Spiritual: Wisdom Pro 2:6 · Jam 1:5
Temporal: All Creatures Partake of Psa 136:25 · Psa 145:15, 16
Temporal: All Good Things Psa 34:10 · 1Ti 6:17
Temporal: Food and Raiment Mat 6:25–33
Temporal: Life Isa 42:5
Temporal: Peace Lev 26:6 · 1Ch 22:9
Temporal: Pray For Zec 10:1 · Mat 6:11
Temporal: Rain and Fruitful Seasons Gen 27:28 · Lev 26:4, 5 · Isa 30:23
Temporal: should Cause Us to Remember God Deu 8:18
Temporal: To be Used and Enjoyed Ecc 3:13 · Ecc 5:19, 20 · 1Ti 4:4, 5
Temporal: Wisdom 2Ch 1:12
The Glory of God
Declare 1Ch 16:24 · Psa 145:5, 11
Enlightens the Church Isa 60:1, 2 · Rev 21:11, 23
Eternal Psa 104:31
Exhibited in Christ Joh 1:14 · 2Co 4:6 · Heb 1:3
Exhibited in His Holiness Exo 15:11
Exhibited in His Majesty Job 37:22 · Psa 93:1 · Psa 104:1 · Psa 145:5, 12 · Isa 2:10
Exhibited in His Name Deu 28:58 · Neh 9:5
Exhibited in His Power Exo 15:1, 6 · Rom 6:4
Exhibited in His Works Psa 19:1 · Psa 111:3
Exhibited to His Church Deu 5:24 · Psa 102:16
Exhibited to Moses Exo 34:5–7 · Exo 33:18–23
Exhibited to Stephen Act 7:55
God is Jealous Isa 42:8
Great Psa 138:5
Highly Exalted Psa 8:1 · Psa 113:4
Magnify Psa 57:5
Plead in Prayer Psa 79:9
Reverence Isa 59:19
Rich Eph 3:16
Saints Desire to Behold Psa 63:2 · Psa 90:16
The Earth is Full of Isa 6:3
The Knowledge of, Shall Fill the Earth Hab 2:14
The Goat of Macedonian Empire Dan 8:5, 21
The Goat of the Wicked Zec 10:3 · Mat 25:32, 33
The Goat
(Flock of) of the Church Songs 4:1
Bashan Celebrated For Deu 32:14
Clean and Fit for Food Deu 14:4, 5
First-Born of, not Redeemed Num 18:17
Flocks of, Always Led by a Male Jer 50:8
Jews had Large Flocks of Gen 32:14 · 1Sa 25:2
Milk of, Used As Food Pro 27:27
Most Profitable to the Owner Pro 27:26
Offered in Sacrifice Gen 15:9 · Lev 16:5, 7
Skin of, often Used As Clothing Heb 11:37
The Arabians Traded In Eze 27:21
The Hair of Made Into Curtains, for Covering the Tabernacle Exo 35:26 · Exo 36:14–18
The Hair of Made Into Pillows 1Sa 19:13
The Hair of Offered for Tabernacle Exo 25:4 · Exo 35:23
The Male, Best for Sacrifice Lev 22:19 · Psa 50:9
The Young of Called Kids Gen 37:31
The Young of Considered a Delicacy Gen 27:9 · Jdg 6:19
The Young of Fed Near the Shepherds' Tents Songs 1:8
The Young of Given As a Present Gen 38:17 · Jdg 15:1
The Young of Kept in Small Flocks 1Ki 20:27
The Young of not to be Seethed in Milk of Mother Exo 23:19
The Young of Offered at the Passover Exo 12:5 · 2Ch 35:7
The Young of Offered in Sacrifice Lev 4:23 · Lev 5:6
when Wild Dwelt in the Hills and Rocks 1Sa 24:2 · Job 39:1 · Psa 104:18
The Goodness of God is Part of his Character Psa 25:8 · Nah 1:7 · Mat 19:17
The Goodness of God Declared to Be:
Abundant Exo 34:6 · Psa 33:5
Declared to Be: Enduring Psa 23:6 · Psa 52:1
Declared to Be: Great Neh 9:35 · Zec 9:17
Declared to Be: Rich Psa 104:24 · Rom 2:4
Declared to Be: Satisfying Psa 65:4 · Jer 31:12, 14
Declared to Be: Universal Psa 145:9 · Mat 5:45
Manifested in Doing Good Psa 119:68 · Psa 145:9
Manifested in Forgiving Sins 2Ch 30:18 · Psa 86:5
Manifested in Providing for the Poor Psa 68:10
Manifested in Supplying Temporal Wants Act 14:17
Manifested: Despise Not Rom 2:4
Manifested: Leads to Repentance Rom 2:4
Manifested: Magnify Psa 107:8 · Jer 33:11
Manifested: Pray for the Manifestation of 2Th 1:11
Manifested: Recognize, in his Dealings Ezr 8:18 · Neh 2:18
Manifested: Reverence Jer 33:9 · Hos 3:5
Manifested: The Wicked Disregard Neh 9:35
Manifested: To his Church Psa 31:19 · Lam 3:25
Manifested: Urge Others to Confide In Psa 34:8
The Gospel is Called the Dispensation of the Grace of God Eph 3:2
The Gospel is Called the Doctrine According to Godliness 1Ti 6:3
The Gospel is Called the Form of Sound Words 2Ti 1:13
The Gospel is Called the Glorious Gospel of Jesus Christ 2Co 4:4
The Gospel is Called the Gospel of Christ Rom 1:9, 16 · 2Co 2:12 · 1Th 3:2
The Gospel is Called the Gospel of God Rom 1:1 · 1Th 2:8 · 1Pe 4:17
The Gospel is Called the Gospel of Peace Eph 6:15
The Gospel is Called the Gospel of Salvation Eph 1:13
The Gospel is Called the Gospel of the Grace of God Act 20:24
The Gospel is Called the Gospel of the Kingdom Mat 24:14

The Gospel is Called the Ministration of the Spirit 2Co 3:8
The Gospel is Called the Mystery of the Gospel Eph 6:19
The Gospel is Called the Preaching of Jesus Christ Rom 16:25
The Gospel is Called the Word of Christ Col 3:16
The Gospel is Called the Word of Faith Rom 10:8
The Gospel is Called the Word of God 1Th 2:13
The Gospel is Called the Word of Grace Act 14:3 · Act 20:32
The Gospel is Called the Word of Life Php 2:16
The Gospel is Called the Word of Reconciliation 2Co 5:19
The Gospel is Called the Word of Salvation Act 13:26
The Gospel is Called the Word of Truth Eph 1:13 · Jam 1:18
The Gospel is Everlasting 1Pe 1:25 · Rev 14:6
The Gospel is Glorious 2Co 4:4
The Gospel is Good Tidings of Great Joy for all People Luk 2:10, 11, 31, 32
The Gospel is Hid to Them That are Lost 2Co 4:3
The Gospel is the Power of God to Salvation Rom 1:16 · 1Co 1:18 · 1Th 1:5
The Gospel
- **Awful Consequences of not Obeying** 2Th 1:8, 9
- **Be Careful not to Hinder** 1Co 9:12
- **Brings Peace** Luk 2:10, 14 · Eph 6:15
- **Exhibits the Grace of God** Act 14:3 · Act 20:32
- **Foretold** Isa 41:27 · Isa 52:7 · Isa 61:1–3 · Mar 1:15
- **Let Him Who Preached Another, be Accursed** Gal 1:8
- **Life and Immortality are Brought to Light by Jesus Through** 2Ti 1:10
- **Ministers Have a Stewardship to Preach** 1Co 9:17
- **Must be Believed** Mar 1:15 · Heb 4:2
- **Preached Beforehand to Abraham** Gen 22:18 · Gal 3:8
- **Preached by Christ** Mat 4:23 · Mar 1:14
- **Preached to Every Creature** Mar 16:15 · Col 1:23
- **Preached to The Gentiles** Mar 13:10 · Gal 2:2, 9
- **Preached to The Jews First** Luk 24:47 · Act 13:46
- **Preached to The Poor** Mat 11:5 · Luk 4:18
- **Preached Under the Old Testament** Heb 4:2
- **Produces Hope** Col 1:23
- **Profession of, Attended by Afflictions** 2Ti 3:12
- **Promises to Sufferers** Mar 8:35 · Mar 10:30
- **Rejection of, by Many, Foretold** Isa 53:1 · Rom 10:15, 16
- **Rejection of, by the Jews, a Means of Blessing to The** Rom 11:28
- **Saints Have Fellowship In** Php 1:5
- **Testifies to the Final Judgment** Rom 2:16
- **The Knowledge of the Glory of God is By** 2Co 4:4, 6
- **There is Fulness of Blessing In** Rom 15:29
- **Those Who Receive, should Adhere to the Truth of** Gal 1:6, 7 · Gal 2:14 · 2Ti 1:13
- **Those Who Receive, should Earnestly Contend for the Faith of** Php 1:17, 27 · Jde 1:3
- **Those Who Receive, should Have Their Conversation Becoming** Php 1:27
- **Those Who Receive, should Live in Subjection To** 2Co 9:13
- **Those Who Receive, should not be Ashamed of** Rom 1:16 · 2Ti 1:8
- **Those Who Receive, should Sacrifice Friends and Property For** Mat 10:37
- **Those Who Receive, should Sacrifice Life Itself For** Mar 8:35

The Great Commission Mat 28:18–20 · Mar 16:15 · Joh 20:21 · Mat 9:37, 38 · Isa 6:8 · Luk 24:46, 47 · Rom 10:15 · 2Ti 2:15
The Great Tribulation Mat 24:21 · Dan 12:1 · Mat 24:29 · Rev 7:14 · Mat 24:22 · Dan 9:24 · Rev 13:5 · Dan 9:25
The Hair of Nazarites
- **Not to be Cut or Shorn During Their Vow** Num 6:5 · Jdg 16:17, 19, 20
- **Shorn After Completion of Vow** Num 6:18

The Hair of the Healed Leper to be Shorn Lev 14:9
The Hair of Women
- **Neglected in Grief** Luk 7:38 · Joh 12:3
- **Plaited and Broidered** 1Ti 2:9 · 1Pe 3:3
- **Well Set and Ornamented** Isa 3:24
- **Worn Long for a Covering** 1Co 11:15

The Hair
- **Black, Particularly Esteemed** Songs 5:11
- **Colour of, Changed by Leprosy** Lev 13:3, 10
- **Cut off in Affliction** Jer 7:29
- **God: Numbers** Mat 10:30
- **God: Takes Care of** Dan 3:27 · Luk 21:18
- **Growth of** Jdg 16:22
- **Innumerable** Psa 40:12 · Psa 69:4
- **Judgments Expressed by Sending Baldness For** Isa 3:24 · Jer 47:5
- **Judgments Expressed by Shaving** Isa 7:20
- **Man Cannot Even Change the Colour Or** Mat 5:36
- **Men Condemned for Wearing Long** 1Co 11:14
- **Often Expensively Anointed** Ecc 9:8
- **Plucked out in Extreme Grief** Ezr 9:3
- **Plucking out of, a Reproach** Neh 13:25 · Isa 50:6
- **Sometimes Worn Long by Men** 2Sa 14:26
- **The Natural Covering of the Head** Psa 68:21
- **White or Gray with Righteousness, a Crown of Glory** Pro 16:31
- **White or Gray: A Token of Age** 1Sa 12:2 · Psa 71:18
- **White or Gray: A Token of Weakness and Decay** Hos 7:9
- **White or Gray: An Emblem of Wisdom** Dan 7:9 · Job 12:12
- **White or Gray: To be Reverenced** Lev 19:32

The Hands of Power 1Ki 18:46 · 2Ki 13:5
The Hands of the Wicked, Described as Bloody Isa 1:15 · Isa 59:3
The Hands of the Wicked, Described as Ensnaring to Themselves Psa 9:16
The Hands of the Wicked, Described as Mischievous Psa 26:10 · Mic 7:3
The Hands of the Wicked, Described as Slothful Pro 6:10 · Pro 21:25
The Hands of the Wicked, Described as Violent Psa 58:2 · Isa 59:6
The Hands were Lifted up in Blessing Lev 9:22
The Hands were Lifted up in Praise Psa 134:2
The Hands were Lifted up in Prayer Psa 141:2 · Lam 3:41
The Hands were Lifted up in Taking an Oath Gen 14:22 · Rev 10:5
The Hands were Washed in Token of Innocency Deu 21:6, 7 · Mat 27:24
The Hands were Washed
- **After Touching an Unclean Person** Lev 15:11
- **Before Eating** Mat 15:2 · Mar 7:3

The Hands
- **(Cutting off) of Extreme Self-Denial** Mat 5:30
- **(Lifted up Against Another) of Rebellion** 2Sa 20:21
- **(Opened) Liberality** Deu 15:8 · Psa 104:28
- **(Shut) Illiberality** Deu 15:7
- **Clapped Together in Joy** 2Ki 11:12 · Psa 47:1
- **Criminals often: Bound By** Mat 22:13
- **Criminals often: Deprived of** Deu 25:12 · 2Sa 4:12
- **Criminals often: Hung By** Lam 5:12
- **Criminals often: Mutilated In** Jdg 1:6, 7
- **Custom of Domestics Pouring Water Upon, Alluded To** 2Ki 3:11
- **Distinguished as The Left** Gen 14:15 · Act 21:3
- **Distinguished as The Right** Act 3:7
- **God Makes Impotent** Job 5:12
- **God Strengthens** Gen 49:24
- **Imposition of, a First Principle of the Doctrine of Christ** Heb 6:1, 2
- **Imposition of, Used in Blessing** Gen 48:14 · Mar 10:16
- **Imposition of, Used in Conferring Civil Power** Num 27:18 · Deu 34:9
- **Imposition of, Used in Imparting the Gifts of the Holy Spirit** Act 8:17 · Act 19:6
- **Imposition of, Used in Ordaining Ministers** Act 6:6 · 1Ti 4:14

Imposition of, Used in Setting Apart the Levites Num 8:10
Imposition of, Used in Transferring Guilt of Sacrifices Lev 1:4 · Lev 3:2 · Lev 16:21, 22
Kissed in Idolatrous Worship Job 31:27
Many Alike Expert With Both 1Ch 12:2
Many had More Command of the Left Jdg 3:15, 21 · Jdg 20:16
Necessary Members of the Body 1Co 12:21
Often Spread out in Prayer Psa 68:31 · Isa 1:15
Operations of, Mentioned: Feeling Psa 115:7 · 1 Joh 1:1
Operations of, Mentioned: Holding Jdg 7:20 · Rev 10:2
Operations of, Mentioned: Making Signs Isa 13:2 · Act 12:17
Operations of, Mentioned: Striking Mar 14:65 · Joh 19:3
Operations of, Mentioned: Taking Gen 3:22 · Exo 4:4
Operations of, Mentioned: Working Pro 31:19 · 1Th 4:11
Operations of, Mentioned: Writing Isa 44:5 · Gal 6:11
Parts of, Mentioned: The Fingers 2Sa 21:20 · Dan 5:5
Parts of, Mentioned: The Palm Isa 49:16 · Mat 26:67
Parts of, Mentioned: The Thumb Exo 29:20 · Lev 14:14, 17
Placed Under the Thigh of a Person to Whom an Oath Was Made Gen 24:2, 3 · Gen 47:29, 31
Right Hand of Strength and Power Exo 15:6 · Psa 17:7
Right Hand: (Full of Bribes) of Corruption Psa 26:10
Right Hand: (Full of Falsehood) of Deceitfulness Psa 144:8, 11 · Isa 44:20
Right Hand: (Holding By) of Support Psa 73:23 · Isa 41:13
Right Hand: (Standing At) Protection Psa 16:8 · Psa 109:31 · Psa 110:5
Right Hand: (Withdrawn) Support Withheld Psa 74:11
Saints Blessed in the Work of Deu 2:7 · Deu 30:9 · Job 1:10 · Psa 90:17
Servants Directed by Movements of Psa 123:2
should be Employed in Acts of Benevolence Pro 3:27 · Pro 31:20
should be Employed in God's Service Neh 2:18 · Zec 8:9, 13
should be Employed: Industriously Eph 4:28 · 1Th 4:11
Smitten Together in Extreme Anger Num 24:10 · Eze 21:14, 17
Stretched out in Derision Hos 7:5 · Zep 2:15
Suretiship Entered Into by Striking Job 17:3 · Pro 6:1 · Pro 17:18 · Pro 22:26
The Jews Carried a Staff In, when Walking Exo 12:11 · 2Ki 4:29
The Jews Eat With Mat 26:23
The Right Hand of Healed Leper Touched With Blood of his Sacrifice Lev 14:14, 17, 25
The Right Hand of Healed Leper Touched With Oil Lev 14:28
The Right Hand of Priests Touched With Blood of Consecration-Ram Exo 29:20 · Lev 8:23, 24
The Right Hand used in Embracing 2Sa 20:9 · Songs 2:6 · Songs 8:3
The Right Hand: Given in Token of Friendship Gal 2:9
The Right Hand: Place of Honor 1Ki 2:19 · Psa 45:9
The Right Hand: Place of Power Psa 110:1 · Mar 14:62
The Right Hand: Signet Worn On Jer 22:24
The Right Hand: Sworn By Isa 62:8
The Right Hand: The Accuser Stood At, of the Accused Psa 109:6 · Zec 3:1
The Wicked Recompensed for the Work of Psa 28:4 · Pro 12:14 · Isa 3:11
Treaties Made by Joining 2Ki 10:15 · Pro 11:21
The Happiness of the Wicked is Derived From
Drunkenness Isa 5:11 · Isa 56:12
Gluttony Isa 22:13 · Hab 1:16
Popular Applause Act 12:22
Successful Oppression Hab 1:15 · Jam 5:6
Their Power Job 21:7 · Psa 37:35
Their Wealth Job 21:13 · Psa 52:7
Their Worldly Prosperity Psa 17:14 · Psa 73:3, 4, 7
Vain Pleasure Job 21:12 · Isa 5:12
The Happiness of the Wicked is Limited to This Life Psa 17:14 · Luk 16:25
The Happiness of the Wicked is Short Job 20:5
The Happiness of the Wicked is Uncertain Luk 12:20 · Jam 4:13, 14
The Happiness of the Wicked is Vain Ecc 2:1 · Ecc 7:6
The Happiness of the Wicked
Belshazzar Dan 5:1
Envy Not Psa 37:1
Haman Est 5:9–11
Herod Act 12:21–23
Illustrated Psa 37:35, 36 · Luk 12:16–20 · Luk 16:19–25
Israel Num 11:33
Leads to Recklessness Isa 22:13
Leads to Sorrow Pro 14:13
Marred by Jealousy Est 5:13
Often Interrupted by Judgments Num 11:33 · Job 15:21 · Psa 73:18–20 · Jer 25:10–11
Saints often Permitted to See the End of Psa 73:17–20
Sometimes a Stumbling-Block to Saints Psa 73:3, 16 · Jer 12:1 · Hab 1:13
Woe Against Amo 6:1 · Luk 6:25
The Hart of Christ Songs 2:9, 17 · Songs 8:14
The Hart of Converted Sinners Isa 35:6
The Hart
(Panting for Water) Afflicted Saints Longing for God Psa 42:1, 2
(Sure-Footedness of) Experienced Saints Psa 18:33 · Hab 3:19
(Without Pasture) the Persecuted Lam 1:6
Clean and Used As Food Deu 12:15 · Deu 14:5
Female of Brings Forth at Appointed Time Job 39:1, 2
Female of Brings Forth at the Voice of God Psa 29:9
Female of Brings Forth With Difficulty Job 39:3
Female of Called the Hind Songs 2:7
Female of Delights in Freedom Gen 49:21
Female of Forsakes Her Young in Famine Jer 14:5
Female of Kind and Affectionate Pro 5:19
Often Hunted Lam 1:6
Young of, Abundantly Provided For Job 39:4
The Harvest of a Time of Judgment Jer 51:33 · Hos 6:11
The Harvest of a Time when Many are Ready to Receive the Gospel Mat 9:37, 38 · Joh 4:35
The Harvest of Barley at the Passover Lev 23:6, 10 · Rut 1:22
The Harvest of Ripeness for Wrath Joe 3:13 · Rev 14:15
The Harvest of Seasons of Grace Jer 8:20
The Harvest of the End of the World Mat 13:30, 39
The Harvest of Wheat at Pentecost Exo 34:22 · 1Sa 12:17
The Harvest
(Cold In) of a Refreshing Message Pro 25:13
(Dew In) of God's Protection Isa 18:4
(Rain In) Honor Given to Fools Pro 26:1
A Time of Great Joy Psa 126:6 · Isa 9:3
Called The: Appointed Weeks of Harvest Jer 5:24
Called The: Harvest Time 2Sa 23:13 · Jer 50:16
Failure of a Cause of Great Grief Isa 16:9 · Joe 1:11
Failure of a Punishment for Sin Isa 17:10, 11

Topical Index — The Harvest–The Justice of God

The Harvest
- **Failure of Occasioned by Drought** Amo 4:7
- **Failure of Occasioned by Locusts** Joe 1:4
- **Failure of Sometimes Continued for Years** Gen 45:6
- **Fields Appeared White Before** Joh 4:35
- **Former and Latter Rain Necessary to Abundance of** Jer 5:24 · Amo 4:7
- **Ingathering of Fruits of the Fields** Mar 4:29
- **Legal Provision for the Poor During** Lev 19:9, 10 · Lev 23:22 · Deu 24:19
- **Men and Women Engaged In** Rut 2:8, 9
- **Miraculous Thunder In** 1Sa 12:17, 18
- **Not to be Commenced Until the First Fruits had been offered** Lev 23:10, 14
- **Omitted in the Sabbatical Year** Lev 25:5
- **Omitted in Year of Jubilee** Lev 25:11, 12
- **Patience Required in Waiting For** Jam 5:7
- **Persons Engaged in Binders** Gen 37:7 · Psa 129:7
- **Persons Engaged in Called Harvest-Men** Isa 17:5
- **Persons Engaged in Called Labourers** Mat 9:37
- **Persons Engaged in Fed by the Husbandman During** Rut 2:14
- **Persons Engaged in Often Defrauded of Their Wages** Jam 5:4
- **Persons Engaged in Reapers** Rut 2:4
- **Persons Engaged in Received Wages** Joh 4:35
- **Slothfulness During, Ruinous** Pro 10:5
- **The Sabbath to Observed During** Exo 34:21
- **To Continue Without Intermission** Gen 8:22

the Head of the Church Christ
- **Appointed by God** Eph 1:22
- **As his Mystical Body** Eph 4:12, 15 · Eph 5:23
- **Commissioned his Apostles** Mat 10:1, 7 · Mat 28:19 · Joh 20:21
- **Declared by Himself** Mat 21:42
- **Has the Pre-Eminence in all Things** 1Co 11:3 · Eph 1:22 · Col 1:18
- **Imparts Gifts** Psa 68:18 · Eph 4:8
- **Instituted the Ordinances** Mat 28:19 · Luk 22:19, 20
- **Perverters of the Truth do not Hold** Col 2:18, 19
- **Predicted** Psa 118:22 · Mat 21:42
- **Saints are Complete In** Col 2:10

The Heart
- **Faith, the Means of Purifying** Act 15:9
- **God: Creates a New** Psa 51:10 · Eze 36:26
- **God: Enlightens** 2Co 4:6 · Eph 1:18
- **God: Establishes** Psa 112:8 · 1Th 3:13
- **God: Influences** 1Sa 10:26 · Ezr 6:22 · Ezr 7:27 · Pro 21:1 · Jer 20:9
- **God: Knows** Psa 44:21 · Jer 20:12
- **God: Opens** Act 16:14
- **God: Ponders** Pro 21:2 · Pro 24:12
- **God: Prepares** 1Ch 29:18 · Pro 16:1
- **God: Searched** 1Ch 28:9 · Jer 17:10
- **God: Strengthens** Psa 27:14
- **God: Tries** 1Ch 29:17 · Jer 12:3
- **God: Understands the Thoughts of** 1Ch 28:9 · Psa 139:2
- **Harden not Against the Poor** Deu 15:7
- **Harden Not, Against God** Psa 95:8 · Heb 4:7
- **He That Trusts In, is a Fool** Pro 28:26
- **Issues of Life are out of** Pro 4:23
- **Know the Plague of** 1Ki 8:38
- **No Man Can Cleanse** Pro 20:9
- **Pray That It May Be: Cleansed** Psa 51:10
- **Pray That It May Be: Directed Into the Love of God** 2Th 3:5
- **Pray That It May Be: Inclined to God's Testimonies** Psa 119:36
- **Pray That It May Be: United to Fear God** Psa 86:11
- **Regard not Iniquity In** Psa 66:18
- **Renewal of, Promised Under the Gospel** Eze 11:19 · Eze 36:26 · Heb 3:10
- **should be Applied to Wisdom** Psa 90:12 · Pro 2:2
- **should be Given to God** Pro 23:26
- **should be Guided in the Right** Pro 23:19
- **should be Kept With Diligence** Pro 4:23
- **should be Perfect With God** 1Ki 8:61
- **should be Prepared to God** 1Sa 7:3
- **should be Purified** Jam 4:8
- **should be Single** Eph 6:5 · Col 3:22
- **should be Tender** Eph 4:32
- **Take Heed Lest It to be Deceived** Deu 11:16
- **The Pure In, Shall See God** Mat 5:8
- **we should Believe With** Act 8:37 · Rom 10:10
- **we should do the Will of God From** Eph 6:6
- **we should Keep God's Statutes With All** Deu 26:16
- **we should Love God With All** Mat 22:37
- **we should Love One Another With a Pure** 1Pe 1:22
- **we should Return to God With All** Deu 30:2
- **we should Sanctify God In** 1Pe 3:15
- **we should Serve God With All** Deu 11:13
- **we should Trust in God With All** Pro 3:5
- **we should Walk Before God With All** 1Ki 2:4
- **when Broken and Contrite, not Despised by God** Psa 51:17

The Heathen are Without God and Christ Eph 2:12

The Heathen
- **Aid Missions To** 2Co 11:9 · 3 Joh 1:6, 7
- **Baptism to be Administered To** Mat 28:19
- **Cautions Against Imitating** Jer 10:2 · Mat 6:7
- **Conversion of, Acceptable to God** Act 10:35 · Rom 15:16
- **Cruel** Psa 74:20 · Rom 1:31
- **Danger of Intercourse With** Psa 106:35
- **Degradation of** Lev 25:44
- **Employed to Chastise the Church** Lev 26:33 · Jer 49:14 · Lam 1:3 · Eze 7:24 · Eze 25:7 · Dan 4:27 · Hab 1:5–9
- **Evil of Imitating** 2Ki 16:3 · Eze 11:12
- **Filthy** Ezr 6:21 · Eph 4:19 · Eph 5:12
- **Given to Christ** Psa 2:8 · Dan 7:14
- **God: Brings to Nought the Counsels of** Psa 33:10
- **God: Punishes** Psa 44:2 · Joe 3:11–13 · Mic 5:15 · Hab 3:12 · Zec 14:18
- **God: Rules Over** 2Ch 20:6 · Psa 47:8
- **God: Will be Exalted Among** Psa 46:10 · Psa 102:15
- **God: Will Finally Judge** Rom 2:12–16
- **Have: Evidence of the Goodness of God** Act 14:17
- **Have: Evidence of the Power of God** Rom 1:19, 20 · Act 17:27
- **Have: The Testimony of Conscience** Rom 2:14, 15
- **Having No Hope** Eph 2:12
- **Idolatrous** Psa 135:15 · Rom 1:23, 25
- **Ignorant** 1Co 1:21 · Eph 4:18
- **Necessity for Preaching To** Rom 10:14
- **Persecuting** Psa 2:1, 2 · 2Co 11:26
- **Praise God for Success of the Gospel Among** Psa 98:1–3 · Act 11:18
- **Pray For** Psa 67:2–5
- **Salvation of, Foretold** Gen 12:3 · Gal 3:8 · Isa 2:2–4 · Isa 52:10 · Isa 60:1–8
- **Salvation Provided For** Act 28:28 · Rom 15:9–12
- **Scoffing at Saints** Psa 79:10
- **Strangers to the Covenant of Promise** Eph 2:12
- **The Church Shall be Avenged of** Psa 149:7 · Jer 10:25 · Oba 1:15
- **The Glory of God to be Declared Among** 1Ch 16:24 · Psa 96:3
- **The Gospel Received By** Act 11:1 · Act 13:48 · Act 15:3, 23
- **The Gospel to be Preached To** Mat 24:14 · Mat 28:19 · Rom 16:26 · Gal 1:16
- **The Holy Spirit Poured out Upon** Act 10:44, 45 · Act 15:8
- **Worshippers of the Devil** 1Co 10:20

the High Priest Christ is of Unblemished Purity Heb 7:26, 28

the High Priest Christ
- **After the Order of Melchizedek** Psa 110:4 · Heb 5:6 · Heb 6:20 · Heb 7:15, 17

Appointed and Called by God Heb 3:1, 2 · Heb 5:4, 5
Appointment of, and Encouragement to Steadfastness Heb 4:14
Blesses Num 6:23–26 · Act 3:26
Consecrated With an Oath Heb 7:20, 21
Entered Into Heaven Heb 4:14 · Heb 10:12
Faithful Heb 3:2
Has an Unchangeable Priesthood Heb 7:23, 28
His Sacrifice Superior to all Others Heb 9:13, 14, 23
Intercedes Heb 7:25 · Heb 9:24
Made Reconciliation Heb 2:17
Needed No Sacrifice for Himself Heb 7:27
Obtained Redemption for Us Heb 9:12
Offered Himself a Sacrifice Heb 9:14, 26
Offered Sacrifice But Once Heb 7:27 · Heb 9:25, 26
On his Throne Zec 6:13
Superior to Aaron and the Levitical Priests Heb 7:11, 16, 22 · Heb 8:1, 2, 6
Sympathises With Those Who are Tempted Heb 2:18 · Heb 4:15
Typified: Aaron Exo 40:12–15
Typified: Melchizedek Gen 14:18–20
The High Priest was Called
God's High Priest Act 23:4
Ruler of the People Exo 22:28 · Act 23:5
The Priest Exo 29:30 · Neh 7:65
The High Priest were for Beauty and Ornament Exo 28:2
The High Priest
Assisted by a Deputy 2Sa 15:24 · Luk 3:2
Consecrated to his office Exo 40:13 · Lev 8:12
Duties of Appointing Priests to offices 1Sa 2:36
Duties of Bearing Before the Lord the Names of Israel for a Memorial Exo 28:12, 29
Duties of Blessing the People Lev 9:22, 23
Duties of Consecrating the Levites Num 9:11–21
Duties of Enquiring of God by Urim and Thummim 1Sa 23:9–12 · 1Sa 30:7, 8
Duties of Lighting the Sacred Lamps Exo 30:8 · Num 8:3
Duties of Making Atonement in the Most Holy Place Once a Year Lev 16:1–34 · Heb 9:7
Duties of Offering Gifts and Sacrifices Heb 5:1
Duties of Presiding in the Superior Court Mat 26:3, 57–62 · Act 5:21–28 · Act 23:1–5
Duties of Taking Charge of Money Collected in the Sacred Treasury 2Ki 12:10 · 2Ki 22:4
Duties of Taking the Census of the People Num 1:3
Family of Eli Degraded from office of, for Bad Conduct 1Sa 2:27–36
Forbidden to Mourn for Any Lev 21:1–12
Inferior to Christ in Being Made Without an Oath Heb 7:20–22
Inferior to Christ in Being of the Order of Aaron Heb 6:20 · Heb 7:11–17 · Heb 8:4, 5, 1, 2, 6
Inferior to Christ in Entering Into Holiest Every Year Heb 9:7, 12, 25
Inferior to Christ in Needing to Make Atonement for his own Sins Heb 5:2, 3 · Heb 7:26–28 · Heb 9:7
Inferior to Christ in not Being Able to Continue Heb 7:23, 24
Inferior to Christ in Offering oftentimes the Same Sacrifices Heb 9:25, 26, 28 · Heb 10:11, 12, 14
Made by Divine Wisdom Given to Bezaleel Exo 28:3 · Exo 36:1 · Exo 39:1
Needed to Sacrifice for Himself Heb 5:1–3
Next in Rank to the King Lam 2:6
Office of, Made Annual by the Romans Joh 11:49–51 · Act 4:6
Office of, Promised to the Posterity of Phinehas for his Zeal Num 25:12, 13
Often Exercised Chief Civil Power 1Sa 4:18
Sometimes Deposed by the Kings 1Ki 2:27
Sometimes Enabled to Prophesy Joh 11:49–52
Special Garments of Breastplate Exo 28:15–29
Special Garments of Broidered Coat Exo 28:4, 39
Special Garments of Ephod With Its Curious Girdle Exo 28:6, 7
Special Garments of Girdle Exo 28:4, 39
Special Garments of Linen Mitre Exo 28:4, 39
Special Garments of Plate or Crown of Gold Exo 28:36–38
Special Garments of Robe of the Ephod Exo 28:31–35
Specially Called of God Exo 28:1, 2 · Heb 5:4
The Deputy of Called the Second Priest 2Ki 25:18
The Deputy of had Oversight of the Levites Num 3:32
The Deputy of had Oversight of the Tabernacle Num 4:16
The office of, Hereditary Exo 29:29
To be Tender and Compassionate Heb 5:2
To Marry a Virgin of Aaron's Family Lev 21:13, 14
Typified Christ in Alone Entering Into Most Holy Place Heb 9:7, 12, 24 · Heb 4:14
Typified Christ in Bearing the Names of Israel Upon his Heart Exo 28:29 · Songs 8:6
Typified Christ in Being Called of God Heb 5:4, 5
Typified Christ in Being Liable to Temptation Heb 2:18
Typified Christ in Blessing Lev 9:22, 23 · Act 3:26
Typified Christ in Compassion and Sympathy for the Weak and Ignorant Heb 4:15 · Heb 5:1, 2
Typified Christ in His Appointment Isa 61:1 · Joh 1:32–34
Typified Christ in His Title Heb 3:1
Typified Christ in Holiness of office Lev 21:15 · Heb 7:26
Typified Christ in Interceding Num 16:43–48 · Heb 7:25
Typified Christ in Making Atonement Lev 16:33 · Heb 2:17
Typified Christ in Marrying a Virgin Lev 21:13, 14 · 2Co 11:2
Typified Christ in Performing by Himself all the Services on Day of Atonement Lev 16:1–34 · Heb 1:3
Typified Christ in Splendid Dress Exo 28:2 · Joh 1:14
Wore the Ordinary Priest's Garments when Making Atonement In Lev 16:4
Worn at his Consecration Lev 8:7, 9
Worn at his Consecration: Descended to his Successors Exo 29:29
Worn at his Consecration: Worn Seven Days After Consecration Exo 29:30
The Holiness of God is Incomparable Exo 15:11 · 1Sa 2:2
The Holiness of God is Pledged for the Fulfilment of His Judgments Amo 4:2
The Holiness of God is Pledged for the Fulfilment of His Promises Psa 89:35
The Holiness of God
Exhibited in His: Character Psa 22:3 · Joh 17:11
Exhibited in His: Kingdom Psa 47:8 · Mat 13:41 · Rev 21:27 · 1Co 6:9, 10
Exhibited in His: Name Isa 57:15 · Luk 1:49
Exhibited in His: Words Psa 60:6 · Jer 23:9
Exhibited in His: Works Psa 145:17
Heavenly Hosts Adore Isa 6:3 · Rev 4:8
Requires Holy Service Jos 24:19 · Psa 93:5
Saints are Commanded to Imitate Lev 11:44 · 1Pe 1:15, 16
Saints should Praise Psa 30:4
should be Magnified 1Ch 16:10 · Psa 48:1 · Psa 99:3, 5 · Rev 15:4
should Produce Reverential Fear Rev 15:4
The Holy Ghost Joh 4:24 · Joh 14:26 · Mat 28:19
The Holy Spirit
is God: As Appointing and Sending

Ministers Act 13:2, 4 · Act 9:38 · Act 20:28
is God: As Author of the New Birth Joh 3:5, 6 · 1 Joh 5:4
is God: As Called God Act 5:3, 4
is God: As Comforter of the Church Act 9:31 · 2Co 1:3
is God: As Convincing of Sin, of Righteousness, and of Judgment Joh 16:8–11
is God: As Creator Gen 1:26, 27 · Job 33:4
is God: As Directing where the Gospel should be Preached Act 16:6, 7, 10
is God: As Dwelling in Saints Joh 14:17 · 1Co 14:25 · 1Co 3:16 · 1Co 6:19
is God: As Equal To, and One With the Father Mat 28:19 · 2Co 13:14
is God: As Eternal Heb 9:14
is God: As Inspiring Scripture 2Ti 3:16 · 2Pe 1:21
is God: As Jehovah Exo 17:7 · Heb 3:7–9 · Num 12:6 · 2Pe 1:21
is God: As Jehovah of Hosts Isa 6:3 · Act 28:25
is God: As Jehovah, Most High Psa 78:17, 21 · Act 7:51
is God: As Joined With the Father and the Son in the Baptismal Mat 28:19
is God: As Omnipotent Luk 1:35 · Rom 15:19
is God: As Omnipresent Psa 139:7–13
is God: As Omniscient 1Co 2:10
is God: As Raising Christ from the Dead Act 2:24 · 1Pe 3:18 · Heb 13:20 · Rom 1:4
is God: As Sanctifying the Church Eze 37:28 · Rom 15:16
is God: As Sovereign Disposer of all Things Dan 4:35 · 1Co 12:6, 11
is God: As the Source of Miraculous Power Mat 12:28 · Luk 11:20 · Act 19:11 · Rom 15:19
is God: As the Source of Wisdom 1Co 12:8 · Isa 11:2 · Joh 16:13 · Joh 14:26
is God: As the Spirit of Glory and of God 1Pe 4:14
is God: As the Witness Heb 10:15 · 1 Joh 5:9
is God: Being Invoked As Jehovah Luk 2:26–29 · Act 4:23–25 · Act 1:16, 20 · 2Th 3:5
The Horse in Battle Protected by Armour Jer 46:4
The Horse used for Bearing Burdens Ezr 2:66 · Neh 7:68
The Horse used for Conveying Posts 2Ki 9:17–19 · Est 8:10
The Horse used for Drawing Chariots Mic 1:13 · Zec 6:2
The Horse used for Hunting Job 39:18
The Horse used for Mounting Calvary Exo 14:9 · 1Sa 13:5
The Horse
A Dull Headstrong Disposition Psa 32:9
Adorned With Bells on the Neck Zec 14:20
Beauty of the Church Songs 1:9 · Zec 10:3
Colours of, Mentioned: Bay Zec 6:3, 7
Colours of, Mentioned: Black Zec 6:2, 6 · Rev 6:5
Colours of, Mentioned: Grisled Zec 6:3, 6
Colours of, Mentioned: Pale or Ash Colour Rev 6:8
Colours of, Mentioned: Red Zec 1:8 · Zec 6:2 · Rev 6:4
Colours of, Mentioned: Speckled Zec 1:8
Colours of, Mentioned: White Zec 1:8 · Zec 6:3 · Rev 6:2
Dedicated to the Sun by Idolaters 2Ki 23:11
Endued With Strength by God Job 39:19
Fearless Job 39:20, 22
Fed on Grain and Herbs 1Ki 4:28 · 1Ki 18:5
Fierce and Impetuous Job 39:21, 24
Glorious and Triumphant Deliverance of the Church Isa 63:13
Governed by Bit and Bridle Psa 32:9 · Jam 3:3
Hard Hoofs of, Alluded To Isa 5:28
Impetuosity of the Wicked in Sin Jer 8:6
Kings and Princes Rode On Est 6:8–11 · Eze 23:23
Loud Snorting of, Alluded To Jer 8:16 · Job 39:20
Notice of Early Traffic In Gen 47:17
Numbers of, Kept for War Jer 51:27 · Eze 26:10
Often Suffered in Battle Jer 51:21 · Hag 2:22
Often Suffered in the Hoof from Prancing Jdg 5:22
Often Suffered: from Bites of Serpents Gen 49:17
Often Suffered: from Blindness Zec 12:4
Often Suffered: from Murrain Exo 9:3
Often Suffered: from Plague Zec 14:15
Prepared and Trained for War Pro 21:31
Sold in Fairs and Markets Eze 27:14 · Rev 18:13
Strong Psa 33:17 · Psa 147:10
Sure Footed Isa 63:13
Swift Isa 30:16 · Jer 4:13 · Hab 1:8
The Jews: Brought Back Many, from Babylon Ezr 2:66
The Jews: Condemned for Multiplying Isa 2:7
The Jews: Condemned for Trusting To Isa 30:16 · Isa 31:3
The Jews: Forbidden to Multiply Deu 17:16
The Jews: Imported from Egypt 1Ki 10:28, 29
The Jews: Multiplied in Solomon's Reign 1Ki 4:26
The Jews: Not to Trust In Hos 14:3
Urged on by Whips Pro 26:3
Vanity of Trusting To Psa 33:17 · Amo 2:15
Want of Understanding In, Alluded To Psa 32:9
Warlike in Disposition Job 39:21 · Jer 8:6
The Human Body 1Co 6:19 · Psa 139:14 · Php 3:21 · Jer 1:5 · Gen 1:27
The Human Mind Rom 12:2 · Php 2:5 · Php 4:7 · Gen 1:27 · 2Co 11:3 · 1Ch 28:9
The Human Nature of Christ is Proved by His
Being a Man of Sorrows Isa 53:3, 4 · Luk 22:44 · Joh 11:33 · Joh 12:27
Being Buffeted Mat 26:67 · Luk 22:64
Being Nailed to the Cross Psa 22:16 · Luk 23:33
Being Scourged Mat 27:26 · Luk 22:64
Being Subject to Weariness Joh 4:6
Birth Mat 1:16, 25 · Mat 2:2 · Luk 2:7, 11
Burial Mat 27:59, 60 · Mar 15:46
Circumcision Luk 2:21
Conception in the Virgin's Womb Mat 1:18 · Luk 1:31
Death Joh 19:30
Enduring Indignities Luk 23:11
Having a Human Soul Mat 26:38 · Luk 23:46 · Act 2:31
Hungering Mat 4:2 · Mat 21:18
Increase in Wisdom and Stature Luk 2:52
Partaking of Flesh and Blood Joh 1:14 · Heb 2:14
Resurrection Act 3:15 · 2Ti 2:8
Side Being Pierced Joh 19:34
Sleeping Mat 8:24 · Mar 4:38
Thirsting Joh 4:7 · Joh 19:28
Weeping Luk 19:41 · Joh 11:35
The Human Nature of Christ was Like Our own in all Things Except Sin Act 3:22 · Php 2:7, 8 · Heb 2:17
The Human Nature of Christ was Necessary to his Mediatorial office 1Ti 2:5 · Heb 2:17 · Gal 4:4, 5 · 1Co 15:21 · Rom 6:15, 19
The Human Nature of Christ was of the Seed of Abraham Gen 22:18 · Gal 3:16 · Heb 2:16
The Human Nature of Christ was of the Seed of David 2Sa 7:12, 16 · Psa 89:35, 36 · Jer 23:5 · Mat 22:42 · Mar 10:47 · Act 2:30 · Act 13:23 · Rom 1:3
The Human Nature of Christ was of the Seed of The Woman Gen 3:15 · Isa 7:4 · Jer 31:22 · Luk 1:31 · Gal 4:4
The Human Nature of Christ was Submitted to the Evidence of the Senses Luk 24:39 · Joh 20:27 · 1 Joh 1:1, 2
The Human Nature of Christ was Without Sin Heb 7:26, 28 · 1 Joh 3:5 · 1Pe 2:22 · Heb 4:15 · Joh 18:38 · Joh 8:46
The Human Nature of Christ
Acknowledged by Men Mar 6:3 · Joh 7:27 · Joh 19:5 · Act 2:22
Attested by Himself Mat 8:20 · Mat 16:13
Confession of, a Test of Belonging to God Joh 4:2
Denied by Antichrist 1 Joh 4:3 · 2 Joh 1:7
Genealogy of Mat 1:1–17 · Luk 3:23–38
The Humility of Christ

- **Declared by Himself** Mat 11:29
- **Exhibited in His: Associating With the Despised** Mat 9:10, 11 · Luk 15:1, 2
- **Exhibited in His: Becoming a Servant** Mat 20:28 · Luk 22:27 · Php 2:7
- **Exhibited in His: Birth** Luk 2:4–7
- **Exhibited in His: Death** Joh 10:15, 17, 18 · Php 2:8 · Heb 12:2
- **Exhibited in His: Entry Into Jerusalem** Zec 9:9 · Mat 21:5, 7
- **Exhibited in His: Exposing Himself to Reproach and Contempt** Psa 22:6 · Psa 69:9 · Rom 15:3 · Isa 53:3
- **Exhibited in His: Obedience** Joh 6:38 · Heb 10:9
- **Exhibited in His: Partaking of Our Infirmities** Heb 4:15 · Heb 5:7
- **Exhibited in His: Poverty** Luk 9:58 · 2Co 8:9
- **Exhibited in His: Refusing Honors** Joh 5:41 · Joh 6:15
- **Exhibited in His: Station in Life** Mat 13:55 · Joh 9:29
- **Exhibited in His: Subjection to his Parents** Luk 2:51
- **Exhibited in His: Submitting to Ordinances** Mat 3:13–15
- **Exhibited in His: Submitting to Sufferings** Isa 50:6 · Isa 53:7 · Act 8:32 · Mat 26:37–39
- **Exhibited in His: Taking Our Nature** Php 2:7 · Heb 2:16
- **Exhibited in His: Washing his Disciples' Feet** Joh 13:5
- **His Exaltation, the Result of** Php 2:9
- **On Account of, he Was Despised** Mar 6:3 · Joh 9:29
- **Saints should Imitate** Php 2:5–8

The Immortal Soul Mat 10:28 · Gen 2:7 · Eze 18:4 · Rom 6:23 · Eze 18:20 · Ecc 12:7 · Gen 3:19 · Rom 2:7 · 1Co 15:53 · Joh 3:13

The Importance of Church 1Co 12:12 · 1Co 12:27 · Mat 16:18 · Heb 13:17 · Act 20:28 · Eph 4:11, 12 · Mat 28:18–20 · Act 14:23

The Importance of Prayer Php 4:6 · Col 4:2 · Psa 145:18 · Act 2:42 · Eph 6:18 · Jam 5:13 · 1Th 5:17 · Mat 7:7, 8 · Mar 11:24

The Indwelling of the Holy Spirit in his Church, As his Temple 1Co 3:16

The Indwelling of the Holy Spirit in the Body of Saints, As his Temple 1Co 6:19 · 2Co 6:16

The Indwelling of the Holy Spirit is Abiding 1 Joh 2:27

The Indwelling of the Holy Spirit is the Means of Fruit Bearing Gal 5:22

The Indwelling of the Holy Spirit is the Means of Guiding Joh 16:13 · Gal 5:18

The Indwelling of the Holy Spirit is the Means of Quickening Rom 8:11

The Indwelling of the Holy Spirit
- **A Proof of Adoption** Rom 8:15 · Gal 4:5
- **A Proof of Being Christ's** Rom 8:9 · 1 Joh 4:13
- **Opposed by the Carnal Nature** Gal 5:17
- **Promised to Saints** Eze 36:27
- **Saints Enjoy** Isa 63:11 · 2Ti 1:14
- **Saints Full of** Act 6:5 · Eph 5:18
- **Those Who Have Not are Sensual** Jde 1:19
- **Those Who Have Not are Without Christ** Rom 8:9

The Inspiration of the Holy Spirit is Irresistible Amo 3:8

The Inspiration of the Holy Spirit
- **All Scripture Given By** 2Sa 23:2 · 2Ti 3:16 · 2Pe 1:21
- **Design of To Control Ministers** Act 16:6
- **Design of To Direct Ministers** Eze 3:24–27 · Act 11:12 · Act 13:2
- **Design of To Give Power to Ministers** Mic 3:8 · Act 1:8
- **Design of To Reveal Future Events** Act 1:16 · Act 28:25 · 1Pe 1:11
- **Design of To Reveal the Mysteries of God** Amo 3:7 · 1Co 2:10
- **Design of To Testify Against Sin** 2Ki 17:13 · Neh 9:30 · Mic 3:8 · Joh 16:8, 9
- **Despisers of, Punished** 2Ch 36:15, 16 · Zec 7:12
- **Foretold** Joe 2:28 · Act 2:16–18
- **Modes of by a Voice** Isa 6:8 · Act 8:29 · Rev 1:10
- **Modes of by Dreams** Num 12:6 · Dan 7:1
- **Modes of by Secret Impulse** Jdg 13:25 · 2Pe 1:21
- **Modes of by Visions** Num 12:6 · Eze 11:24
- **Modes of Various** Heb 1:1
- **Necessary to Prophesying** Num 11:25–27 · 2Ch 20:14–17

The Ishmaelites were the Merchants of the East Gen 37:25 · Eze 27:20, 21

The Ishmaelites
- **Called: Arabians** Isa 13:20
- **Called: Hagarenes** Psa 83:6
- **Called: Hagarites** 1Ch 5:10
- **Descended from Abraham's Son, Ishmael** Gen 16:15, 16 · 1Ch 1:28
- **Divided Into Twelve Tribes** Gen 25:16
- **Dwelt in Tents** Isa 13:20
- **Governed by Kings** Jer 25:24
- **Heads of Tribes** Gen 25:13–15 · 1Ch 1:29–31
- **Often Confederate Against Israel** Psa 83:6
- **Original Possessions of** Gen 25:18
- **Overcome by Gideon** Jdg 8:10–24
- **Overcome by Reubenites and Gadites** 1Ch 5:10, 18–20
- **Overcome by Uzziah** 2Ch 26:7
- **Predictions Respecting: Their Glory to be Diminished** Isa 21:13–17
- **Predictions Respecting: Their Submission to Christ** Psa 72:10, 15
- **Predictions Respecting: To be a Great Nation** Gen 21:13, 18
- **Predictions Respecting: To be Divided Into Twelve Tribes** Gen 17:20
- **Predictions Respecting: To be Judged With the Nations** Jer 25:23–25
- **Predictions Respecting: To be Numerous** Gen 16:10 · Gen 17:20
- **Predictions Respecting: To be Warlike and Predatory** Gen 16:12
- **Predictions Respecting: To be Wild and Savage** Gen 16:12
- **Predictions Respecting: To Continue Independent** Gen 16:12
- **Probably Preached to by Paul** Gal 1:17
- **Rich in Cattle** 1Ch 5:21
- **Sent Flocks to Jehoshaphat** 2Ch 17:11
- **Sent Presents to Solomon** 1Ki 10:15 · 2Ch 9:14
- **Travelled in Large Companies or Caravans** Gen 37:25 · Job 6:19
- **Waylaid and Plundered Travellers** Jer 3:2
- **Wore Ornaments of Gold** Jdg 8:24

The Jews in the Desert Forty Years Num 14:33 · Jos 5:6

The Jews
- **A Commercial People** Eze 27:17
- **A Holy Nation** Exo 19:6
- **A Holy People** Deu 7:6 · Deu 14:21
- **A Kingdom of Priests** Exo 19:6
- **A Peculiar People** Deu 14:2
- **A Peculiar Treasure** Exo 19:5 · Psa 135:4
- **A Special People** Deu 7:6
- **A Spiritual Seed of True Believers Always Among** 1Ki 19:18 · Isa 6:13 · Rom 9:6, 7 · Rom 11:1, 5
- **All Other Nations: Envied** Neh 4:1 · Isa 26:11 · Eze 35:11
- **All Other Nations: Hated** Psa 44:10 · Eze 35:5
- **All Other Nations: Oppressed** Exo 3:9 · Jdg 2:18 · Jdg 4:3
- **All Other Nations: Persecuted** Lam 1:3 · Lam 5:5
- **All Other Nations: Rejoiced at Calamities of** Psa 44:13, 14 · Psa 80:5, 6 · Eze 36:4
- **An Agricultural People** Gen 46:32
- **Beloved for Their Father's Sake** Deu 4:37 · Deu 10:15 · Rom 11:28
- **Blessedness of Blessing** Gen 27:29
- **Blessedness of Favouring** Gen 12:3 · Psa 122:6

Brought out of Egypt by God Exo 12:42 · Deu 5:15 · Deu 6:12
Called: Children of Israel Gen 50:25 · Isa 27:12
Called: Children of Jacob 1Ch 16:13
Called: Hebrews Gen 14:13 · Gen 40:15 · 2Co 11:22
Called: Israelites Exo 9:7 · Jos 3:17
Called: Jeshurun Deu 32:15
Called: Seed of Abraham Psa 105:6 · Isa 41:8
Called: Seed of Israel 1Ch 16:13
Called: Seed of Jacob Jer 33:26
Cast off for Unbelief Rom 11:17, 20
Chosen and Loved by God Deu 7:6, 7
Christ Descended From Joh 4:22 · Rom 9:5
Christ Was Sent To Mat 15:24 · Mat 21:37 · Act 3:20, 22, 26
Christ: Expected By Psa 14:7 · Mat 11:3 · Luk 2:25, 38 · Joh 8:56
Christ: Murdered By Act 7:52 · 1Th 2:15
Christ: Promised To Gen 49:10 · Dan 9:25
Christ: Regarded As the Restorer of National Greatness Mat 20:21 · Luk 24:21 · Act 1:6
Christ: Rejected By Isa 53:3 · Mar 6:3 · Joh 1:11
Christ: Sprang From Rom 9:5 · Heb 7:14
Circumcised in Token of Their Covenant Relation Gen 17:10, 11 · Act 7:8
Compassion of Christ For Mat 23:37 · Luk 19:41
Condemned for Associating With Other Nations Jdg 2:1–3 · Jer 2:18
Conversion of, Illustrated Eze 37:1–14 · Rom 11:24
Degenerated As They Increased in National Greatness Amo 6:4
Denunciations Against Those Who: Aggravated the Afflictions of Zec 1:14, 15
Denunciations Against Those Who: Contended With Isa 41:11 · Isa 49:25
Denunciations Against Those Who: Cursed Gen 27:29 · Num 24:9
Denunciations Against Those Who: Hated Psa 129:5 · Eze 35:5, 6
Denunciations Against Those Who: Oppressed Isa 49:26 · Isa 51:21–23
Denunciations Against Those Who: Slaughtered Psa 79:1–7 · Eze 35:5, 6
Deprived of Civil and Religious Privileges Hos 3:4
Descendants of Abraham Psa 105:6 · Isa 51:2 · Joh 8:33 · Rom 9:7
Descended from Abraham Isa 51:2 · Joh 8:39
Desired and Obtained Kings 1Sa 8:5, 22
Despised all Strangers 1Sa 17:36 · Mat 16:26, 27 · Eph 2:11
Despised by the Nations Eze 36:3
Distinction of Castes Among, Noticed Isa 65:5 · Luk 7:39 · Luk 15:2 · Act 26:5
Divided Into Twelve Tribes Gen 35:22 · Gen 49:28
Divided Into Two Kingdoms After Solomon 1Ki 11:31, 32 · 1Ki 12:19, 20
Enemies of, Obliged to Acknowledge Them As Divinely Protected Jos 2:9–11 · Est 6:13
Gentiles Made One With, Under the Gospel Act 10:15, 28 · Act 15:8, 9 · Gal 3:28 · Eph 2:14–16
God, Mindful of Psa 98:3 · Isa 49:15, 16
had a Series of Prophets to Promote National Reformation Jer 7:25 · Jer 26:4, 5 · Jer 35:15 · Jer 44:4 · Eze 38:17
had an Ecclesiastical Establishment Exo 28:1 · Num 18:6 · Mal 2:4–7
had Courts of Justice Deu 16:18
Held No Intercourse With Strangers Joh 4:9 · Act 11:2, 3
Imprecated the Blood of Christ Upon Themselves and Their Mat 27:25
Many of, Believed the Gospel Act 21:20
Modern, Divided Into: Hebrews or Pure Jews Act 6:1 · Php 3:5
Modern, Divided Into: Hellenists or Grecians Act 6:1 · Act 9:29
Modern, Divided Into: Many Sects and Parties Mat 16:6 · Mar 8:15
National Character of Attachment to Customs of the Law Act 6:14 · Act 21:21 · Act 22:3
National Character of Attachment to Moses Joh 9:28, 29 · Act 6:11
National Character of Covetous Jer 6:13 · Eze 33:31 · Mic 2:2
National Character of Cowardly Exo 14:10 · Num 14:3 · Isa 51:12
National Character of Distrustful of God Num 14:11 · Psa 78:22
National Character of Fondness for Their Brethren Exo 2:11, 12 · Rom 9:1–3
National Character of Fondness for Traditionary Customs Jer 44:17 · Eze 20:18, 30, 21 · Mar 7:3, 4
National Character of Ignorant of the True Sense of Scripture Act 13:27 · 2Co 3:13–15
National Character of Love of Country Psa 137:6
National Character of Pride of Descent Jer 13:9 · Joh 8:33, 41
National Character of Prone to Backsliding Jer 2:11–13 · Jer 8:5
National Character of Prone to Formality in Religion Isa 29:13 · Eze 33:31 · Mat 15:7–9
National Character of Prone to Idolatry Isa 2:8 · Isa 57:5
National Character of Prone to Rebellion Deu 9:7, 24 · Isa 1:2
National Character of Self-Righteous Isa 65:5 · Rom 10:3
National Character of Stubborn and Stiffnecked Exo 32:9 · Act 7:51
National Character of Unfaithful to Covenant Engagements Jer 3:6–8 · Jer 31:32 · Eze 16:59
National Character of Ungrateful to God Deu 32:15 · Isa 1:2
None Hated or Oppressed, With Impunity Psa 137:8, 9 · Eze 25:15, 16 · Eze 35:6 · Oba 1:10–16
Obliged to Unite Against Enemies Num 32:20–22 · Jdg 19:29 · Jdg 20:1–48 · 1Sa 11:7, 8
Often Displeased God by Their Sins Num 25:3 · Deu 32:16 · 1Ki 16:2 · Isa 1:4 · Isa 5:24, 25
Often Distinguished in War Jdg 7:19–23 · 1Sa 14:6–13 · 1Sa 17:32, 33 · Neh 4:16–22
Often Subdued and Made Tributary Jdg 2:13, 14 · Jdg 4:2 · Jdg 6:2, 6 · 2Ki 23:33
Pray Importunately For Psa 122:6 · Isa 62:1, 6, 7 · Jer 31:7 · Rom 10:1
Privileges of Psa 76:1, 2 · Rom 3:1, 2 · Rom 9:4, 5
Prohibited From: Associating With Others Act 10:28
Prohibited From: Covenanting With Others Exo 23:32 · Deu 7:2
Prohibited From: Following Practices of Others Deu 12:29–31 · Deu 18:9–14
Prohibited From: Marry With Others Deu 7:3 · Jos 23:12
Promises Respecting Made to Abraham Gen 12:1–3 · Gen 13:14–17 · Gen 15:18 · Gen 17:7, 8
Promises Respecting Made to Isaac Gen 26:2–5, 24
Promises Respecting Made to Jacob Gen 28:12–15 · Gen 35:9–12
Promises Respecting Made to Themselves Exo 6:7, 8 · Exo 19:5, 6 · Deu 26:18, 19
Promises Respecting: Blessing to the Gentiles by Conversion of Isa 2:1–5 · Isa 60:5 · Isa 66:19 · Rom 11:12, 15
Promises Respecting: Future Glory of Isa 60:19 · Isa 62:3, 4 · Zep 3:19, 20 · Zec 2:5
Promises Respecting: Future Prosperity of Isa 60:6, 7, 9, 17 · Isa 61:4–6 · Hos 14:5, 6
Promises Respecting: Gentiles Assisting in Their Restoration Isa 49:22, 23 · Isa 60:10, 14 · Isa 61:4–6
Promises Respecting: Joy Occasioned by Conversion of Isa

44:23 · Isa 49:13 · Isa 52:8, 9 · Isa 66:10
Promises Respecting: Pardon of Sin Isa 44:22 · Rom 11:27
Promises Respecting: Restoration to Their own Land Isa 11:15, 16 · Isa 14:1–3 · Isa 27:12, 13 · Jer 16:14, 15 · Eze 36:24 · Eze 37:21, 25 · Eze 39:25, 28 · Luk 21:24
Promises Respecting: Reunion of Jer 3:18 · Eze 37:16, 17, 20–22 · Hos 1:11 · Mic 2:12
Promises Respecting: Salvation Isa 59:20 · Rom 11:26
Promises Respecting: Sanctification Jer 33:8 · Eze 36:25 · Zec 12:1, 9
Promises Respecting: Subjection of Gentiles To Isa 60:11, 12, 14
Promises Respecting: That Christ Shall Appear Amongst Isa 59:20 · Zec 14:4
Promises Respecting: That Christ Shall Dwell Amongst Eze 43:7, 9 · Zec 2:11
Promises Respecting: That Christ Shall Reign Over Eze 34:23, 24 · Eze 37:24, 25
Promises Respecting: The Pouring out of the Spirit Upon Them Eze 39:29 · Zec 12:10
Promises Respecting: The Removal of Their Blindness Rom 11:25 · 2Co 3:14–16
Promises Respecting: Their Humiliation for the Rejection of Christ Zec 12:10
Promises Respecting: Their Return and Seeking to God Hos 3:5
Punished For: Breaking Covenant Isa 24:5 · Jer 11:10
Punished For: Changing the Ordinances Isa 24:5
Punished For: Idolatry Psa 78:58–64 · Isa 65:3–7
Punished For: Imprecating Upon Themselves the Blood of Christ Mat 27:25
Punished For: Killing the Prophets Mat 23:37, 38
Punished For: Transgressing the Law Isa 1:4, 7 · Isa 24:5, 6
Punished For: Unbelief Rom 11:20
Punishment of, for Rejecting and Killing Christ, Illustrated Mat 21:37–43
Received Proselytes from Other Nations Act 2:10 · Exo 12:44, 48
Religion of, According to Rites Prescribed by God Lev 18:4 · Deu 12:8–11 · Heb 9:1
Religion of, Typical Heb 9:8–11 · Heb 10:1
Restored to Their own Land by Cyrus Ezr 1:1–4
Saints Remember Psa 102:14 · Psa 137:5 · Jer 51:50
Scattered Among the Nations Deu 28:64 · Eze 6:8 · Eze 36:19
Scattered and Peeled Isa 18:2, 7 · Jam 1:1
Separated from all Other Nations Exo 33:16 · Lev 20:24 · 1Ki 8:53
Separated to God Exo 33:16 · Num 23:9 · Deu 4:34
Settled in Canaan Num 32:18 · Jos 14:1–5
Shall Finally be Saved Rom 11:26, 27
Sojourned in Egypt Exo 12:40, 41
Strengthened by God in War Lev 26:7, 8 · Jos 5:13, 14 · Jos 8:1, 2
Taken Captive to Assyria and Babylon 2Ki 17:32 · 2Ki 18:11 · 2Ki 24:16 · 2Ki 25:11
The Covenant Established With Exo 6:4 · Exo 24:6–8 · Exo 34:27
The Gospel Preached To, First Mat 10:6 · Luk 24:47 · Act 1:8
The Lord's Portion Deu 32:9
The Objects of God's Choice Deu 7:6
The Objects of God's Love Deu 7:8 · Deu 23:5 · Jer 31:3
The Objects of God's Protection Psa 105:15 · Zec 2:8
The Only People Who had Knowledge of God Psa 76:1 · 1Th 4:5 · Psa 48:3 · Rom 1:28
The Only People Who Worshipped God Exo 5:17 · Psa 96:5 · Psa 115:3, 4 · Joh 4:22
The People of God Deu 32:9 · 2Sa 7:24 · Isa 51:16
Their Country Trodden Under Foot by the Gentiles Deu 28:49–52 · Luk 21:24
Their House Left Desolate Mat 24:38
Their National Greatness Gen 12:2 · Deu 33:29
Their National Privileges Rom 3:2 · Rom 9:4, 5
Their Vast Numbers Gen 22:17 · Num 10:36
Trusted to Their Privileges for Salvation Jer 7:4 · Mat 3:9
Unbelieving, Persecuted the Christians Act 17:5, 13 · 1Th 2:14–16
Under God's Special Protection Deu 32:10, 11 · Deu 33:27–29 · Psa 105:13–15 · Psa 121:3–5
Under the Theocracy Until the Time of Samuel Exo 19:4–6 · 1Sa 8:7
The Jezebel Spirit Rev 2:20 · 1Ki 16:31 · 2Ki 9:22 · 1Ki 21:25 · Rom 12:9 · Eph 6:12 · 1Ki 18:13 · 1Ki 21:23 · Rom 15:13
The Joy of God Over his People
Greatness of, Described Zep 3:17
Illustrated Isa 62:5 · Luk 15:23, 24
Leads to Him: Comfort Them Isa 65:19
Leads to Him: Deliver Them 2Sa 22:20
Leads to Him: do Them Good Deu 28:63 · Jer 32:41
Leads to Him: Give Them the Inheritance Num 14:8
Leads to Him: Prosper Them Deu 30:9
On Account of Their: Faith Heb 11:5, 6
On Account of Their: Fear of Him Psa 147:11
On Account of Their: Hope in his Mercy Psa 147:11
On Account of Their: Meekness Psa 149:4
On Account of Their: Praying to Him Pro 15:8
On Account of Their: Repentance Luk 15:7, 10
On Account of Their: Uprightness 1Ch 29:17 · Pro 11:20
Solomon 1Ki 10:9
The Judgment Day 2Co 5:10 · 2Pe 2:4 · Heb 9:27 · Act 17:30, 31 · 1Co 6:9, 10 · Rev 20:11, 12
The Judgment of Christians, by the Gospel Jam 2:12
The Judgment of Heathen, by the Law of Conscience Rom 2:12, 14, 15
The Judgment of Jews, by the Law of Moses Rom 2:12
The Judgment
A Day Appointed For Act 17:31 · Rom 2:16
A First Principle of the Gospel Heb 6:2
Called The: Day of Destruction Job 21:30
Called The: Day of Judgment and Perdition of Ungodly Men 2Pe 3:7
Called The: Day of Wrath Rom 2:5 · Rev 6:17
Called The: Judgment of the Great Day Jde 1:6
Called The: Revelation of the Righteous Judgment of God Rom 2:5
Christ Will Acknowledge Saints At Mat 25:34–40 · Rev 3:5
Devils Shall be Condemned At 2Pe 2:4 · Jde 1:6
Final Punishment of the Wicked Will Succeed Mat 13:40–42 · Mat 25:46
Neglected Advantages Increase Condemnation At Mat 11:20–24 · Luk 11:31, 32
None, by Nature Can Stand In Psa 130:3 · Psa 143:2 · Rom 3:19
Perfect Love Will Give Boldness In 1 Joh 4:17
Predicted in the Old Testament 1Ch 16:33 · Psa 9:7 · Psa 96:13 · Ecc 3:17
Saints Shall be Rewarded At 2Ti 4:8 · Rev 11:18
Saints Shall Sit With Christ In 1Co 6:2 · Rev 20:4
Saints Shall, Through Christ, be Enabled to Stand In Rom 8:33, 34
Shall be Administered by Christ Joh 5:22, 27 · Act 10:42 · Rom 14:10 · 2Co 5:10
Shall be Held Upon: All Men Heb 9:27 · Heb 12:23
Shall be Held Upon: All Nations Mat 25:32

Shall be Held Upon: Quick and Dead 2Ti 4:1 · 1Pe 4:5
Shall be Held Upon: Small and Great Rev 20:12
Shall be Held Upon: The Righteous and Wicked Ecc 3:17
Shall be in Righteousness Psa 98:9 · Act 17:31
Shall be of All: Actions Ecc 11:9 · Ecc 12:14 · Rev 20:13
Shall be of All: Thoughts Ecc 12:14 · 1Co 4:5
Shall be of All: Words Mat 12:36, 37 · Jde 1:15
Shall Take Place at the Coming of Christ Mat 25:31 · 2Ti 4:1
The Books Shall be Opened At Dan 7:10
The Certainty of, a Motive to Faith Isa 28:16, 17
The Certainty of, a Motive to Holiness 2Co 5:9, 10 · 2Pe 3:11, 14
The Certainty of, a Motive to Prayer and Watchfulness Mar 13:33
The Certainty of, a Motive to Repentance Act 17:30, 31
The Wicked Dread Act 24:25 · Heb 10:27
The Wicked Shall be Condemned In Mat 7:22, 23 · Mat 25:41
The Word of Christ Shall be a Witness Against the Wicked In Joh 12:48
Time of, Unknown to Us Mar 13:32
Warn the Wicked of Act 24:25 · 2Co 5:11
The Justice of God is a Part of his Character Deu 32:4 · Isa 45:21
The Justice of God Acknowledge Psa 51:4 · Rom 3:4
Declared to be without Respect of Persons Rom 2:11 · Col 3:25 · 1Pe 1:17
Declared to Be: Impartial 2Ch 19:7 · Jer 32:19
Declared to Be: Incomparable Job 4:1

Topical Index — The Justice of God–The Oak-Tree

The Justice of God
Declared to Be: Incorruptible Deu 10:17 · 2Ch 19:7
Declared to Be: Plenteous Job 37:23
Declared to Be: The Habitation of his Throne Psa 89:14
Declared to Be: Undeviating Job 8:3 · Job 34:12
Declared to Be: Unfailing Zep 3:5
Denied by the Ungodly Eze 33:17, 20
Exhibited in all his Ways Eze 18:25, 29
Exhibited in Forgiving Sins 1 Joh 1:9
Exhibited in His Government Psa 9:4 · Jer 9:24
Exhibited in His Judgments Gen 18:25 · Rev 19:2
Exhibited in Redemption Rom 3:26
Exhibited in The Final Judgment Act 17:31
Magnify Psa 98:9 · Psa 99:3, 4
Not to be Sinned Against Jer 50:7
The Kenites
Connected With the Midianites Num 10:29 · Jdg 4:11
David: Pretended That he Invaded 1Sa 27:10
David: Sent Part of the Spoil of War To 1Sa 30:29
Dwelt in Strongholds Num 24:21
had Many Cities 1Sa 30:29
Moses: Intermarried With Exo 2:21 · Jdg 1:16
Moses: Invited, to Accompany Israel Num 10:29–32
Not Destroyed With the Amalekites 1Sa 15:6
Originally a People of Canaan Gen 15:19
Part of, Dwelt With Israel Jdg 1:16 · Jdg 4:11
Part of, Dwelt With the Amalekites 1Sa 15:6
Ruin of, Predicted Num 24:21, 22
Showed Kindness to Israel in the Desert Exo 18:1–27
Sisera Slain by Jael One of Jdg 4:22 · Jdg 5:24
The Rechabites Descended From 1Ch 2:55
The Keys to the Kingdom Mat 16:19 · Isa 22:22 · Mat 18:18 · 1Pe 3:22 · Rev 5:10
the King Christ is King of Zion Psa 2:6 · Isa 52:7 · Zec 9:9 · Mat 21:5 · Joh 12:12–15
the King Christ
Acknowledged by His Followers Luk 19:38 · Joh 12:13
Acknowledged by Nathanael Joh 1:49
Acknowledged by The Wise Men from the East Mat 2:2
Declared by Himself Mat 25:34 · Joh 18:37
Foretold Num 24:17 · Psa 2:6 · Psa 45:1–17 · Isa 9:7 · Jer 23:5 · Mic 5:2
Glorious Psa 24:7–10 · 1Co 2:8 · Jam 2:1
Has a Righteous Kingdom Psa 45:6 · Heb 1:8, 9 · Isa 32:1 · Jer 23:5
Has an Everlasting Kingdom Dan 2:44 · Dan 7:14 · Luk 1:33
Has an Universal Kingdom Psa 2:8 · Psa 72:8 · Zec 14:9 · Rev 11:15
His Kingdom not of This World Joh 18:36
Kings Shall do Homage To Psa 72:10 · Isa 49:7
Saints Receive a Kingdom From Luk 22:29, 30 · Heb 12:28
Saints Shall Behold Isa 33:17 · Rev 22:3, 4
Saints, the Subjects of Col 1:13 · Rev 15:3
Shall Overcome all his Enemies Psa 110:1 · Mar 12:36 · 1Co 15:25 · Rev 17:14
Sits in the Throne of God Rev 3:21
Sits on the Throne of David Isa 9:7 · Eze 37:24, 25 · Luk 1:32 · Act 2:30
Supreme Psa 89:27 · Rev 1:5 · Rev 19:16
The Jews Shall Seek To Hos 3:5
Typified: David 1Sa 16:1, 12, 13 · Luk 1:32
Typified: Melchizedek Gen 14:18
Typified: Solomon 1Ch 28:6, 7
Written on his Cross Joh 19:19
The Kingdom of God Mat 6:33 · Joh 18:36 · Rom 14:17 · Luk 17:20, 21 · Mat 4:17 · Mat 12:28 · Dan 2:44 · Mat 5:3 · Mar 9:1 · Mat 5:10
The Lack of Faith Heb 11:6 · Heb 11:1 · Joh 20:29 · Joh 5:24 · Joh 9:35
The Lamb of Any Thing Dear or Cherished 2Sa 12:3, 9
The Lamb of Christ As a Sacrifice Joh 1:29 · Rev 5:6
The Lamb of Purity of Christ 1Pe 1:19
The Lamb of the Lord's People Isa 5:17 · Isa 11:6
The Lamb of Weak Believers Isa 40:11 · Joh 21:15
The Lamb used for Clothing Pro 27:26
The Lamb used for Food Deu 32:14 · 2Sa 12:4
The Lamb used for Sacrifice 1Ch 29:21 · 2Ch 29:32
The Lamb
(Among Wolves) of Ministers Among the Ungodly Luk 10:3
(Brought to Slaughter) of the Wicked Under Judgments Jer 51:40
(Consumed in Sacrifice) of Complete Destruction of The Psa 37:20
(Deserted and Exposed) of Israel Deprived of God's Hos 4:16
(Patience of) the Patience of Christ Isa 53:7 · Act 8:32
An Extensive Commerce In Ezr 7:17 · Eze 27:21
Considered a Great Delicacy Amo 6:4
Covenants Confirmed by Gift of Gen 21:28–30
Exposed to Danger from Wild Beasts 1Sa 17:34
Numbers of, Given by Josiah to the People for Sacrifice 2Ch 35:7
Offered in Sacrifice by the Wicked not Accepted Isa 1:11 · Isa 66:3
Offered in Sacrifice: At a Year Old Exo 12:5 · Num 6:14
Offered in Sacrifice: At the Passover Exo 12:3, 6, 7
Offered in Sacrifice: Every Morning and Evening Exo 29:38, 39 · Num 28:3, 4
Offered in Sacrifice: Females Num 6:14
Offered in Sacrifice: from the Earliest Times Gen 4:4 · Gen 22:7, 8
Offered in Sacrifice: Males Exo 12:5
Offered in Sacrifice: While Sucking 1Sa 7:9
Patient Isa 53:7
Playful Psa 114:4, 6
The First Born of an Donkey to be

Redeemed With Exo 13:13 · Exo 34:20
The Image of, Was the First Impression of on Money Gen 33:19 · Jos 24:32
The Shepherd's Care For Isa 40:11
The Young of the Flock Exo 12:5 · Eze 45:15
Tribute often Paid In 2Ki 3:4 · Isa 16:1
The Lame Luk 14:12–14 · Mat 11:5 · Mat 21:14 · Isa 35:6 · Gal 2:20 · Act 2:38 · Pro 26:7
The Land of Israel Gen 15:18 · Gen 12:3 · Psa 122:6 · Eze 37:21 · Gen 12:7 · Lev 25:23 · Amo 9:14, 15 · Eze 11:17 · Gen 17:7, 8 · Eze 37:11, 12
The Last Days Luk 21:25, 26 · 1 Joh 2:18 · Dan 12:4 · Luk 18:8 · Eph 6:11–13 · Ecc 5:20 · 1Th 5:2, 3 · Psa 125:1 · Deu 4:30 · Rev 1:7
The Last Supper 1Co 11:23–25 · Joh 14:6 · Mar 14:22 · Mat 26:26 · 1Co 5:7 · Mar 14:24 · Luk 22:15 · Luk 22:17 · Act 20:7 · Mat 26:27, 28
The Law Gal 3:24 · Jam 2:10 · Rom 10:4 · 1 Joh 3:4 · Rom 7:7 · Rom 3:20 · Mat 5:17–19 · Gal 2:16 · Rom 7:12
The Law of God is Absolute and Perpetual Mat 5:18
The Law of God is the Rule of Life to Saints 1Co 9:21 · Gal 5:13, 14
The Law of God is the Rule of the Judgment Rom 2:12
The Law of God
All Men Have Transgressed Rom 3:9, 19
Blessedness of Keeping Psa 119:1 · Mat 5:19 · 1 Joh 3:22, 24 · Rev 22:14
Christ: Came to Fulfil Mat 5:17
Christ: Explained Mat 7:12 · Mat 22:37–40
Christ: Magnified Isa 42:21
Conscience Testifies To Rom 2:15
Designed to Lead to Christ Gal 3:24
Established by Faith Rom 3:31
Exceeding Broad Psa 119:96
Given: Through Moses Exo 31:18 · Joh 7:19
Given: Through the Ministration of Angels Act 7:53 · Gal 3:19 · Heb 2:2
Given: To Adam Gen 2:16, 17 · Rom 5:12–14
Given: To Noah Gen 9:6
Given: To the Israelites Exo 20:2–17 · Psa 78:5
Gives the Knowledge of Sin Rom 3:20 · Rom 7:7
Holy, Just, and Good Rom 7:12
It is Man's Duty to Keep Ecc 12:13
Love is the Fulfilling of Rom 13:8, 10 · Gal 3:10 · Jam 2:10
Man Cannot be Justified By Act 13:39 · Rom 3:20, 28 · Gal 2:16 · Gal 3:11
Man Cannot Render Perfect Obedience To 1Ki 8:46 · Ecc 7:20 · Rom 3:10
Man, by Nature, not in Subjection To Rom 7:5 · Rom 8:7
Not Grievous 1 Joh 5:3
Obedience to a Characteristic of Saints Rev 12:17
Obedience to a Test of Love 1 Joh 5:3
Obedience To of Prime Importance 1Co 7:19
Perfect Psa 19:7 · Rom 12:2
Punishment for Disobeying Neh 9:26, 27 · Isa 65:11–13 · Jer 9:13–16
Pure Psa 19:8
Requires Obedience of the Heart Psa 51:6 · Mat 5:28 · Mat 22:37
Requires Perfect Obedience Deu 27:26 · Gal 3:10 · Jam 2:10
Saints: Delight In Psa 119:77 · Rom 7:22
Saints: Freed from the Bondage of Rom 6:14 · Rom 7:4, 6 · Gal 3:13
Saints: Freed from the Curse of Gal 3:13
Saints: Have, Written on Their Hearts Jer 31:33 · Heb 8:10
Saints: Keep Psa 119:55
Saints: Lament Over the Violation of, by Others Psa 119:136
Saints: Love Psa 119:97, 113
Saints: Pledge Themselves to Walk In Neh 10:29
Saints: Pray for Power to Keep Psa 119:34
Saints: Pray to Understand Psa 119:18
Saints: Prepare Their Hearts to Seek Ezr 7:10
Saints: should Make the Subject of Their Conversation Exo 13:9
Saints: should Remember Mal 4:4
Sin is a Transgression of 1 Joh 3:4
Spiritual Rom 7:14
The Love of, Produces Peace Psa 119:165
The Wicked: Cast Away Isa 5:24
The Wicked: Despise Amo 2:4
The Wicked: Forget Hos 4:6
The Wicked: Forsake 2Ch 12:1 · Jer 9:13
The Wicked: Refuse to Hear Isa 30:9 · Jer 6:19
The Wicked: Refuse to Walk In Psa 78:10
To be Used Lawfully 1Ti 1:8
Truth Psa 119:142
Works Wrath Rom 4:15
The Law of Moses is the Law of God Lev 26:46
The Law of Moses was a Burdensome Yoke Act 15:10
The Law of Moses was not the Manifestation of the Grace of God Joh 1:17 · Rom 8:3, 4
The Law of Moses
A Means of National Reformation 2Ch 34:19–21 · Neh 8:13–18
A Schoolmaster to Lead to Christ Gal 3:24
A Shadow of Good Things to Come Heb 10:1
Additions Made To, in the Plains of Moab by Jordan Num 36:13
All Israelites Required: To Know Exo 18:16
All Israelites Required: To Lay Up, in Their Hearts Deu 6:6 · Deu 11:18
All Israelites Required: To Observe Deu 4:6 · Deu 6:2
All Israelites Required: To Remember Mal 4:4
All Israelites Required: To Teach Their Children Deu 6:7 · Deu 11:19
Book of, Laid up in the Sanctuary Deu 31:26
Called: A Fiery Law Deu 33:2
Called: Book of Moses 2Ch 25:4 · 2Ch 35:12
Called: Book of the Law Deu 30:10 · Jos 1:8
Called: Lively Oracles Act 7:38
Called: Ministration of Condemnation 2Co 3:9
Called: Ministration of Death 2Co 3:7
Called: Royal Law Jam 2:8
Called: Word Spoken by Angels Heb 2:2
Christ: Abrogated, As a Covenant of Works Rom 7:4
Christ: Attended all Feasts of Joh 2:23 · Joh 7:2, 10, 37
Christ: Bore the Curse of Deu 21:23 · Gal 3:13
Christ: Came not to Destroy But to Fulfil Mat 5:17, 18
Christ: Circumcised According To Luk 2:21 · Rom 15:8
Christ: Fulfilled all Precepts of Psa 40:7, 8
Christ: Fulfilled all Types and Shadows of Heb 9:8 · Heb 10:1
Christ: Made Under Gal 4:4
Christ: Magnified and Made Honorable Isa 42:21
Could not Disannul the Covenant of Grace Made in Christ Gal 3:17
Could not Give Righteous and Life Gal 3:21 · Rom 8:3, 4 · Heb 10:1
Darkness at Giving of, Illustrative of Obscurity of Heb 12:18–24
Divided Into: A Covenant of Works to the Jews As a Nation Deu 28:1, 15 · Jer 31:32
Divided Into: Ceremonial, Relating to Manner of Worshipping God Lev 7:37, 38 · Heb 9:1–7
Divided Into: Civil, Relating to Administration of Justice Deu 17:9–11 · Act 23:3 · Act 24:6
Divided Into: Moral, Embodied in the Ten Commandments Deu 5:22 · Deu 10:4
Entire of, Written in a Book Deu 31:9
Given by Disposition of Angels Act 7:53
Given in the Desert Eze 20:10, 11
Given: After the Exodus Deu 4:45 · Psa 81:4, 5
Given: At Horeb Deu 4:10, 15 · Deu 5:2
Given: from the Mount Sinai Exo 19:11, 20
Given: Through Moses As Mediator Deu 5:5,

27, 28 · Joh 1:17 · Gal 3:19
Given: To No Other Nation Deu 4:8 · Psa 147:20
Given: To the Jews Lev 26:46 · Psa 78:5
Good Kings Enforced 2Ki 23:24, 25 · 2Ch 31:21
Jewish Converts Would Have all Christians Observe Act 15:1
Kings to Write and Study Deu 17:18, 19
None to Approach the Mount While God Gave Exo 19:13, 21–24 · Heb 12:20
Priests and Levites to Teach Deu 33:8–10 · Neh 8:7 · Mal 2:7
Public Instruction Given to Youth In Luk 2:46 · Act 22:3
Publicly Read by Ezra Neh 8:2, 3
Publicly Read by Joshua Jos 8:34, 35
Publicly Read in the Synagogues Every Sabbath Day Act 13:15 · Act 15:21
Publicly Read: At the Feast of Tabernacles in the Sabbatical Year Deu 31:10–13
Rehearsed by Moses Deu 1:1–3
Remarkable Phenomena Connected With, at Giving of Exo 19:16–19
Tables of, Laid up in the Ark Deu 10:5
Taught the Jews: All Punishments Awarded According To Joh 8:5 · Joh 19:7 · Heb 10:28
Taught the Jews: Strict Justice and Impartiality Lev 19:35, 36
Taught the Jews: To Love and Fear God Deu 6:5 · Deu 10:12, 13 · Mat 22:36, 38
Taught the Jews: To Love Their Neighbour Lev 19:18 · Mat 22:39
Terror of Israel at Receiving Exo 19:16 · Exo 20:18–20 · Deu 5:5, 23–25
The Jews: Accused Christ of Breaking Joh 19:7
The Jews: Accused Christians of Speaking Act 6:11–14 · Act 21:28
The Jews: Broke It Themselves Joh 7:19
The Jews: Dishonoured God by Breaking Rom 2:23
The Jews: from Regard To, Rejected Christ Rom 9:31–33
The Jews: Held Those Ignorant of, Accursed Joh 7:49
The Jews: Jealous For Joh 9:28, 29 · Act 21:20
The Jews: Shall be Judged By Joh 5:45 · Rom 2:12
The Scribes Were Learned In, and Expounded Ezr 7:6 · Mat 23:2
The Laws of the Land Rom 13:1 · Rom 13:2 · Act 5:29 · Jam 2:12 · Rom 13:8 · Rom 13:4 · 1Ti 5:8 · Tts 3:1 · Rom 3:20 · Mat 7:12
The Laying on Hands 1Ti 4:14 · Heb 6:2 · 1Ti 5:22 · Act 19:6 · 2Ti 1:6 · Act 13:3 · Act 8:17 · Deu 34:9 · Luk 4:40 · Mar 6:5
The Levites were all Under Control of the High Priest's Deputy Num 3:32 · 1Ch 9:20
The Levites were Consecrated Num 8:6, 14
The Levites
Bound to Give a Tenth of Their Tithes to the Priests Num 18:26–32
Ceremonies at Consecration of Cleansing and Purifying Num 8:7
Ceremonies at Consecration of Elders of Israel Laying Their Hands on Them Num 8:9, 10
Ceremonies at Consecration of Making a Sin-Offering For Num 8:8, 12
Ceremonies at Consecration of Presenting Them to God As an offering for the People Num 8:11, 15
Ceremonies at Consecration of Setting Before the Priest and Presenting Them As Their Num 8:13
Chosen by God for Service of the Sanctuary 1Ch 15:2 · Num 3:6
David by his Last Words had Them Numbered from Twenty Years Old 1Ch 23:24, 27
David: Divided Them Into Four Classed 1Ch 23:4–6
David: Made Them Attend in Courses 2Ch 8:14 · 2Ch 31:17
David: Made Them Serve from Twenty on Account of the Lightness of 1Ch 23:26, 28–32
David: Numbered Them First from Thirty Years Old 1Ch 23:2–3
David: Subdivided Into 24 Courses 1Ch 23:6 · 1Ch 25:8–31
Descended from Jacob's Third Son Gen 29:34 · Heb 7:9, 10
Eight and Forty Cities With Extensive Suburbs, Appointed For Num 35:2–8
Encamped Round the Tabernacle Num 1:50, 52, 53 · Num 3:23, 29, 35
Entered on Their Service at Twenty-Five Years of Age Num 8:24
Families, As Numbered of Gershom Num 3:18, 21, 22
Families, As Numbered of Kohath Num 3:19, 27, 28
Families, As Numbered of Merari Num 3:20, 33, 34
Given to Aaron and Sons Num 3:9 · Num 8:19
Guarded King's Person and House in Times of Danger 2Ki 11:5–9 · 2Ch 23:5–7
had a Part of Their offerings Deu 18:1, 2
had Chiefs or officers Over Them Num 3:24, 30, 35 · 1Ch 15:4–10 · 2Ch 35:9 · Ezr 8:29
had No Inheritance in Israel Deu 10:9 · Jos 13:33 · Jos 14:3
Marched in the Centre of Israel Num 2:17
Not Numbered With Israel Num 1:47–49
Numbered As Ministers at Thirty Num 4:3, 23–49
Numbered Separately After the People from a Month Old Num 3:14–16, 39
Originally Consisted for Three Families or Divisions Num 3:17 · 1Ch 6:16–48
Prophecies Respecting Gen 49:5, 7 · Deu 33:8–11
Punished With Death for Encroaching on the Priestly office Num 18:3
Punishment of Korah and Others of, for offering Incense Num 16:1–35
Served in Courses After Captivity Ezr 6:18
Services of Blessing the People Deu 10:8
Services of Conducting the Sacred Music 1Ch 23:5–30 · 2Ch 5:12, 13 · Neh 12:24, 27–43
Services of Doing the Service of Tabernacle Num 8:19, 22
Services of Judging and Deciding in Controversies Deu 17:9 · 1Ch 23:4 · 2Ch 19:8
Services of Keeping Sacred Instruments and Vessels Num 3:8 · 1Ch 9:28, 29
Services of Keeping Sacred Oil, Flour 1Ch 9:29, 30
Services of Keeping Sacred Treasures 1Ch 26:20
Services of Keeping the Charge of the Sanctuary Num 18:3 · 1Ch 23:32
Services of Keeping the Gates of the Temple 1Ch 9:17–26 · 1Ch 23:5 · 2Ch 35:15 · Neh 12:25
Services of Ministering to Priests Num 3:6, 7 · Num 18:2
Services of Ministering to the Lord Deu 10:8
Services of Ministering to the People 2Ch 35:3
Services of Preparing the Sacrifices for the Priests 1Ch 23:31 · 2Ch 35:11
Services of Preparing the Show Bread 1Ch 9:31, 32 · 1Ch 23:29
Services of Purifying the Holy Things 1Ch 23:28
Services of Regulating Weights and Measures 1Ch 23:29
Services of Singing Praises Before the Army 2Ch 20:21, 22
Services of Taking Charge of the Tithes, offerings 2Ch 31:11–19 · Neh 12:44
Services of Taking Down, Putting Up, and Carrying the Tabernacle Num 1:50, 51 · Num 4:5–33
Services of Teaching the People 2Ch 17:8, 9 · 2Ch 30:22 · 2Ch 35:3 · Neh 8:7
Superannuated at Fifty Num 8:25
Taken Instead of the First-Born of Israel

Num 3:12, 13, 40–45 · Num 8:16–18
The Jews to be Kind and Benevolent To Deu 12:12, 18, 19 · Deu 14:29 · Deu 16:11, 14
The Tithes Given To, for Their Support Num 18:21, 24 · 2Ch 31:4, 5 · Neh 12:44, 45 · Heb 7:5
when Superannuated Required to Perform the Less Arduous Num 8:26
While in Attendance Lodged Around the Temple 1Ch 9:27
Zeal Against Idolatry a Cause of Their Appointment Exo 32:26–28 · Deu 33:9, 10
The Lion of Boldness of Saints Pro 28:1
The Lion of Brave Men 2Sa 1:23 · 2Sa 23:20
The Lion of Christ Rev 5:5
The Lion of Cruel and Powerful Enemies Isa 5:29 · Jer 49:19 · Jer 51:38
The Lion of God in Executing Judgments Isa 38:13 · Lam 3:10 · Hos 5:14 · Hos 13:8
The Lion of God in Protecting his Church Isa 31:4
The Lion of Imaginary Fears of the Slothful Pro 22:13 · Pro 26:13
The Lion of Israel Num 24:9
The Lion of Persecutors Psa 22:13 · 2Ti 4:17
The Lion of the Devil 1Pe 5:8
The Lion of the Tribe of Gad Deu 33:20
The Lion of the Tribe of Judah Gen 49:9
The Lion
(Roaring of) a King's Wrath Pro 19:12 · Pro 20:2
(Tamed) the Natural Man Subdued by Grace Isa 11:7 · Isa 65:25
A Swarm of Bees Found in the Carcass of, by Samson Jdg 14:8
Active Deu 33:22
Attacks and Destroys Men 1Ki 13:24 · 1Ki 20:36
Attacks the Sheepfolds 1Sa 17:34 · Amo 3:12 · Mic 5:8
Canaan Infested By 2Ki 17:25, 26
Conceals Itself by Day Psa 104:22
Courageous 2Sa 17:10
Criminals often Thrown To Dan 6:7, 16, 24
Disobedient Prophet Slain By 1Ki 13:24, 26
Fearless Even of Man Isa 31:4 · Nah 2:11
Fierce Job 10:16 · Job 28:8
God Provides For Job 38:39 · Psa 104:21, 28
God's Power Exhibited in Restraining 1Ki 13:28 · Dan 6:22, 27
Greatness of Its Teeth Alluded To Psa 58:6 · Joe 1:6
Hunting of, Alluded To Job 10:16
Inhabits: Deserts Isa 30:6
Inhabits: Forests Jer 5:6
Inhabits: Mountains Songs 4:8
Inhabits: Thickets Jer 4:7
Lurks for Its Prey Psa 10:9
Majestic in Movement Pro 30:29, 30
Often Carries Its Prey to Its Den Nah 2:12
Often Perishes for Lack of Food Job 4:11
Rends Its Prey Deu 33:20 · Psa 7:2
Roars when Seeking Prey Psa 104:21 · Isa 31:4
Slain by Benaiah 2Sa 23:20
Slain by David 1Sa 17:35, 36
Slain by Samson Jdg 14:5, 6
Superior in Strength Jdg 14:18 · Pro 30:30
Universal Terror Caused by Roaring of Jer 2:15 · Amo 3:8
Voracious Psa 17:12
The Local Church Heb 10:25 · 1Co 1:2 · Eph 3:10 · Rom 12:4, 5 · Act 2:42
The Locust of Destructive Enemies Joe 1:6, 7 · Joe 2:2–9
The Locust of False Teachers of the Apostasy Rev 9:3
The Locust of Ungodly Rulers Nah 3:17
The Locust
(Destruction of) of Destruction of God's Enemies Nah 3:15
A Small Insect Pro 30:24, 27
Carried Every Way by the Wind Exo 10:13, 19
Clean and Fit for Food Lev 11:21, 22
Flies in Bands and With Order Pro 30:27
Immensely Numerous Psa 105:34 · Nah 3:15
Like to Horses Prepared for Battle Joe 2:4 · Rev 9:7
One of the Plagues of Egypt Exo 10:4–15
Rapid in Movement Isa 33:4
The Jews used As Food Mat 3:4
The Jews: Deprecated the Plague of 1Ki 8:37, 38
The Jews: Often Plagued By Joe 1:4 · Joe 2:25
The Jews: Promised Deliverance from the Plague of, on Humiliation 2Ch 7:13, 14
The Jews: Threatened With, As a Punishment for Sin Deu 28:38, 42
Voracious Exo 10:15
Wise Pro 30:24, 27
The Lord's Prayer Luk 11:2–4 · Jam 5:16 · Mat 6:9 · Eph 6:18 · Mar 11:24 · Mat 6:13 · Mat 6:10 · Mat 6:12 · Luk 11:1 · 1 Joh 5:14
The Lord's Supper 1Co 11:26 · 1Co 10:16 · Act 20:7 · 1Co 11:24 · Act 2:42 · Mat 26:29 · 1Co 11:27 · 1Co 11:25 · 1Co 11:20 · Luk 22:19
The Lost Sheep Luk 19:10 · Mat 18:12–14 · Joh 10:11 · Jam 5:19, 20 · Mat 18:14
The Lot used After the Captivity Neh 11:1
The Lot used to Fix the Time for the Execution of Condemned Persons Est 3:7 · Est 9:24
The Lot
Achan's Guilt Ascertained By Jos 7:14–18
An Apostle Chosen By Act 1:26
General Scriptures Concerning Pro 16:33 · Pro 18:18 · Isa 34:17 · Joe 3:3
Jonah's Jon 1:7
Jonathan's 1Sa 14:41, 42
Priests and Levites Designated By, for Sanctuary Service 1Ch 24:5–31 · 1Ch 26:13 · Neh 10:34 · Luk 1:9
Saul Chosen King By 1Sa 10:20, 21
The Garments of Jesus Divided By Psa 22:18 · Mat 27:35 · Mar 15:24 · Joh 19:23, 24
The Land of Canaan Divided Among Tribes By Num 26:55 · Jos 15:1 · Jos 18:10 · Jos 19:51 · Jos 21:1 · 1Ch 6:61, 65 · Eze 45:1 · Eze 47:22 · Eze 48:29 · Mic 2:5 · Act 13:19
The Scapegoat Chosen By Lev 16:8–10
The Love of Christ is the Banner Over his Saints Songs 2:4
The Love of Christ is the Ground of his Saints Love to Him Luk 7:47
The Love of Christ
Exemplified Towards: His Apostles Joh 13:1, 34
Exemplified Towards: John Joh 13:23
Exemplified Towards: Lazarus Joh 11:5, 36
Exemplified Towards: Peter Luk 22:32, 61
Illustrated Mat 18:11–13
Manifested in His: Coming to Seek the Lost Luk 19:10
Manifested in His: Dying for Us Joh 15:13 · 1 Joh 3:16
Manifested in His: Giving Himself for Us Gal 2:20
Manifested in His: Interceding for Us Heb 7:25 · Heb 9:24
Manifested in His: Praying for his Enemies Luk 23:34
Manifested in His: Rebukes and Chastisements Rev 3:19
Manifested in His: Sending the Spirit Psa 68:18 · Joh 16:7
Manifested in His: Washing Away Our Sins Rev 1:5
Obedient Saints Abide In Joh 15:10
Passes Knowledge Eph 3:19
Saints Obtain Victory Through Rom 8:37
To be Imitated Joh 13:34 · Joh 15:12 · Eph 5:2 · 1 Joh 3:16
To his Church Songs 4:8, 9 · Songs 5:1 · Joh 15:9 · Eph 5:24
To Saints, Is: Constraining 2Co 5:14
To Saints, Is: Indissoluble Rom 8:35
To Saints, Is: Unchangeable Joh 13:1
To Saints, Is: Unquenchable Songs 8:7
To Saints, Shall be Acknowledge Even by Enemies Rev 3:9
To the Father Psa 91:14 · Joh 14:31
To Those Who Love Him Pro 8:17 · Joh 14:21

The Love of God is a Part of his Character 2Co 13:11 · 1 Joh 4:8
The Love of God
Abiding Zep 3:17
Christ Abides In Joh 15:10
Christ, the Especial Object of Joh 15:9 · Joh 17:26
Constraining Hos 11:4
Everlasting Jer 31:3
Exhibited in Adoption 1 Joh 3:1
Exhibited in Chastisements Heb 12:6
Exhibited in Christ's Dying for Us While Sinners Rom 5:8 · 1 Joh 4:10
Exhibited in Defeating Evil Counsels Deu 23:5
Exhibited in Drawing Us to Himself Hos 11:4
Exhibited in Election Mal 1:2, 3 · Rom 9:11–13
Exhibited in Forgiving Sin Isa 38:17
Exhibited in Freeness of Salvation Tts 3:4–7
Exhibited in Quickening of Souls Eph 2:4, 5
Exhibited in Redemption Isa 43:3, 4 · Isa 63:9
Exhibited in Temporal Blessings Deu 7:13
Exhibited in The Giving of Christ Joh 3:16
Exhibited in The Sending of Christ 1 Joh 4:9
Great Eph 2:4
Irrespective of Merit Deu 7:7 · Job 7:17
Manifested Towards: His Saints Joh 16:27 · Joh 17:23 · 2Th 2:16 · 1 Joh 4:16
Manifested Towards: Perishing Sinners Joh 3:16 · Tts 3:4
Manifested Towards: The Cheerful Giver 2Co 9:7
Manifested Towards: The Destitute Deu 10:18
Perfected in Saints by Brotherly Love 1 Joh 4:12
Perfected in Saints by Obedience 1 Joh 2:5
Saints Know and Believe 1 Joh 4:16
Saints should Abide In Jde 1:21
Shed Abroad in the Heart by the Holy Spirit Rom 5:5
Sovereign Deu 7:8 · Deu 10:15
The Source of Our Love to Him 1 Joh 4:19
To be Sought in Prayer 2Co 13:14
Unalienable Rom 8:39
Unfailing Isa 49:15, 16
The Love of Money Mat 6:24 · Heb 13:5 · 2Ti 3:2 · Ecc 5:10 · Luk 12:15 · Pro 13:11 · 1Ti 6:9, 10 · Mat 6:19–21 · Mat 6:31–33 · Luk 16:13
The Loving-Kindness of God is Through Christ Eph 2:7 · Tts 3:4–6
The Loving-Kindness of God
Better than Life Psa 63:3
Consideration of the Dealings of God Gives a Knowledge of Psa 107:43
Everlasting Isa 54:8
Excellent Psa 36:7
Former Manifestations of, to be Pleaded in Prayer Psa 25:6 · Psa 89:49
Good Psa 69:16
Great Neh 9:17
Marvellous Psa 17:7 · Psa 31:21
Merciful Psa 117:2
Multitudinous Isa 63:7
Never Utterly Taken from Saints Psa 89:33 · Isa 54:10
Praise God For Psa 92:2 · Psa 138:2
Pray for The: Continuance of Psa 36:10
Pray for The: Exhibition of Psa 17:7 · Psa 143:8
Pray for The: Extension of Gen 24:12 · 2Sa 2:6
Proclaim Psa 40:10
Saints are Ever Mindful of Psa 26:3 · Psa 48:9
Saints are Heard According To Psa 119:149
Saints: Betrothed In Hos 2:19
Saints: Comforted By Psa 119:76
Saints: Crowned With Psa 103:4
Saints: Drawn By Jer 31:3
Saints: Look for Mercy Through Psa 51:1
Saints: Preserved By Psa 40:11
Saints: Quickened After Psa 119:88
Saints: Receive Mercy Through Isa 54:8
Saints: should Expect, in Affliction Psa 42:7, 8
The Macedonian Empire
Called the Kingdom of Grecia Dan 11:2
Gospel Preached In, by God's Desire Act 16:9, 10
Illustrated by The: Brazen Part of the Image in Nebuchadnezzar's Dream Dan 2:32, 39
Illustrated by The: Leopard With Four Wings and Four Heads Dan 7:16, 17
Illustrated by The: Rough Goat With Notable Horn Dan 8:5, 21
Liberality of the Churches of 2Co 8:1–5
Philippi the Chief City of Act 16:12
Predictions Respecting: Conquest of the Medo-Persian Kingdom Dan 8:6, 7 · Dan 11:2, 3
Predictions Respecting: Division of It Into Four Kingdoms Dan 8:8, 22
Predictions Respecting: Divisions of It Ruled by Strangers Dan 11:4
Predictions Respecting: Its Four Divisions Dan 11:4–29
Predictions Respecting: Power and Greatness of Alexander Its Last King Dan 8:8 · Dan 11:3
Predictions Respecting: The Little Horn to Arise out of One of Its Divisions Dan 8:8–12, 23–25
The Marriage Bed Heb 13:4 · Pro 5:18, 19 · Col 3:19 · Eph 5:22–24 · 1Co 6:18 · 1Co 10:13 · Job 31:1 · 1Pe 3:1
The Marriage Ceremony Gen 2:24 · Pro 18:22 · Gen 2:18 · Mar 10:9 · Rut 1:16, 17 · Mat 19:4–6 · Sos 8:6, 7
The Meaning of Life Joh 3:16 · Joh 6:35 · Mat 6:33 · Luk 12:15 · Ecc 12:13, 14 · Joh 8:12 · Mic 6:8 · Joh 14:6 · 1Th 5:16–18 · Luk 10:27
The Meaning of Marriage Eph 5:31 · Lev 18:22 · Gen 2:24 · Heb 13:4 · Eph 5:25 · Rom 13:8–10 · Mat 19:4, 5
the Mediator Christ in Virtue of his Atonement Eph 2:13–18 · Heb 9:15 · Heb 12:24
the Mediator Christ of the Gospel Covenant Heb 8:6 · Heb 12:24
the Mediator Christ
The Only One Between God and Man 1Ti 2:5
Typified: Aaron Num 16:48
Typified: Moses Deu 5:5 · Gal 3:19
The Mercy of God is his Delight Mic 7:18
The Mercy of God is Part of his Character Exo 34:6, 7 · Psa 62:12 · Neh 9:17 · Jon 4:2, 10, 11 · 2Co 1:3
The Mercy of God
A Ground of Hope Psa 130:7 · Psa 147:11
A Ground of Trust Psa 52:8
Abundant 1Pe 1:3
Epaphroditus Php 2:27
Everlasting 1Ch 16:34 · Psa 89:28 · Psa 106:1 · Psa 107:1 · Psa 136:1–26
Filling the Earth Psa 119:64
Great Num 14:18 · Isa 54:7
High As Heaven Psa 36:5 · Psa 103:11
Lot Gen 19:16, 19
Manifested in Long-Suffering Lam 3:22 · Dan 9:9
Manifested in Salvation Tts 3:5
Manifested in the Sending of Christ Luk 1:78
Manifested with Everlasting Kindness Isa 54:8
Manifested: To his People Deu 32:43 · 1Ki 8:23
Manifested: To Repentant Sinners Psa 32:5 · Pro 28:13 · Isa 55:7 · Luk 15:18–20
Manifested: To Returning Backsliders Jer 3:12 · Hos 14:4 · Joe 2:13
Manifested: To the Afflicted Isa 49:13 · Isa 54:7
Manifested: To the Fatherless Hos 14:3
Manifested: To Them That Fear Him Psa 103:17 · Luk 1:50
Manifested: To Whom he Will Hos 2:23 · Rom 9:15, 18
Manifold Neh 9:27 · Lam 3:32
New Every Morning Lam 3:23
Over all his Works Psa 145:9
Paul 1Ti 1:13
Plenteous Psa 86:5, 15 · Psa 103:8
Rich Eph 2:4
should be Magnified 1Ch 16:34 · Psa 115:1 · Psa 118:1–4, 29 · Jer 33:11
should be Pleaded in Prayer Psa 6:4 · Psa 25:6 · Psa 51:1
should be Rejoiced In Psa 31:7

should be Sought for Others Gal 6:16 · 1Ti 1:2 · 2Ti 1:18
should be Sought for Ourselves Psa 6:2
Sure Isa 55:3 · Mic 7:20
Tender Psa 25:6 · Psa 103:4 · Luk 1:78
Typified: Mercy Seat Exo 25:17
The Middle East Conflict Luk 21:20 · Psa 83:4 · Dan 11:40
The Millennium Rev 20:4 · Isa 65:25 · Rev 20:7 · Isa 2:2–4 · Zec 8:3 · Zec 14:16 · Rev 5:10 · Dan 7:13, 14
The Mind of Christ 1Co 2:16 · Rom 12:2 · Php 2:5 · 1Co 2:14–16 · 1Pe 1:13 · 2Ti 1:7 · Rom 8:9 · 1 Joh 2:6 · Eph 5:1 · Rom 8:6
The Miracles of Christ
Centurion's Servant Healed Mat 9:5–13
Devils Cast Out Mat 8:28–32 · Mat 9:32, 33 · Mat 15:22–28 · Mat 17:14–18 · Mar 1:23–27
Draughts of Fish Luk 5:4–6 · Joh 21:6
Dropsy Cured Luk 14:2–4
Fig Tree Blighted Mat 21:19
His Appearance to his Disciples, the Doors Being Shut Joh 20:19
His Ascension Act 1:9
His Resurrection Luk 24:6 · Joh 10:18
His Transfiguration Mat 17:1–8
His Walking on the Sea Mat 14:25–27
Impotent Man Healed Joh 5:5–9
Issue of Blood Stopped Mat 9:20–22
Lepers Cleansed Mat 8:3 · Luk 17:14
Malchus Healed Luk 22:50, 51
Many and Divers Diseases Healed Mat 4:23, 24 · Mat 14:14 · Mat 15:30 · Mar 1:34 · Luk 6:17–19
Nobleman's Son Healed Joh 4:46–53
Paralytic Healed Mar 2:3–12
Performed Before the Messengers of John Luk 7:21, 22
Peter Walking on the Sea Mat 14:29
Peter's Wife's Mother Healed Mat 8:14, 15
Sudden Arrival of the Ship Joh 6:21
Tempest Stilled Mat 8:23–26 · Mat 14:32
The Blind Restored to Sight Mat 9:27–30 · Mar 8:22–25 · Joh 9:1–7
The Dead Raised to Life Mat 9:18 · Mat 19:23–25 · Luk 7:12–15 · Joh 11:11–44
The Deaf and Dumb Cured Mar 7:32–35
The Multitude Fed Mat 14:15–21 · Mat 15:32–38
Tribute Money Mat 17:27
Water Turned to Wine Joh 2:6–10
Withered Hand Restored Mat 12:10–13
Woman Healed of Infirmity Luk 13:11–13
The Moon of Changeableness of the World Rev 12:1
The Moon of Fairness of the Church Songs 6:10
The Moon of Glory of Christ in the Church Isa 60:20
The Moon
(Becoming Blood) of Judgments Rev 6:12
(Withdrawing Her Light) Deep Calamities Isa 13:10 · Joe 2:10 · Joe 3:15 · Mat 24:29
Appointed by an Ordinance for Ever Psa 72:5, 7 · Psa 89:37 · Jer 31:36
Appointed for a Light in the Firmament Gen 1:15
Appointed for Signs and Seasons Gen 1:14 · Psa 104:19
Appointed for the Benefit of All Deu 4:19
Appointed: To Divide Day from Night Gen 1:14
Appointed: To Light the Earth by Night Jer 31:35
Appointed: To Rule the Night Gen 1:16 · Psa 136:9
Bright Job 31:26
Called the Lesser Light Gen 1:16
Created by God Gen 1:14 · Psa 8:3
Fair Songs 6:10
First Appearance of, a Time of Festivity 1Sa 20:5, 6 · Psa 81:3
Has a Glory of Its Own 1Co 15:41
Influences Vegetation Deu 33:14
Lunacy Attributed to the Influence of Psa 121:6 · Mat 4:24
Made to Glorify God Psa 148:3
Miracles Connected With: Signs In, Before the Destruction of Jerusalem Luk 21:25
Miracles Connected With: Standing Still in Ajalon Jos 10:12, 13
Worshipped As the Queen of Heaven Jer 7:18 · Jer 44:17–19, 25
Worshipping of Condemned As Atheism Job 31:26, 28
Worshipping of Forbidden to the Jews Deu 4:19
Worshipping of Jews often Guilty of 2Ki 23:5 · Jer 8:2
Worshipping of Jews Punished For Jer 8:1–3
Worshipping of To be Punished With Death Deu 17:3–6
The Moth of God in the Execution of his Judgments Hos 5:12
The Moth
(Eating a Garment) of God's Judgments Isa 50:9 · Isa 51:8
(Garments Eaten By) of Those Who Have Suffered Severe Job 13:28
(Making Its House in Garments) of Man's Folly in Providing Job 27:18
Destroyed by the Slightest Touch Job 4:19
Destructive to Garments Mat 6:19 · Jam 5:2
The Mouth Eph 4:29 · Jam 3:10 · Mat 15:11 · Jer 1:9 · Psa 141:3 · Jam 3:8 · Pro 18:21 · Jam 3:5, 6
The Mule of Togarmah, Sold in Fairs of Tyre Eze 27:14
The Mule used for Carrying Burdens 2Ki 5:17 · 1Ch 12:40
The Mule used for Conveying Posts and Messengers Est 8:10, 14
The Mule used for Riding, by Persons of Distinction 2Sa 13:29 · 2Sa 18:9 · 1Ki 1:33
The Mule
First Mention of Gen 36:24
Food of 1Ki 4:28 · 1Ki 18:5
Liable to the Plague Zec 14:15
Often Given As Tribute 1Ki 10:25
Stupid and Intractable Psa 32:9
The Jews: Brought Many, from Babylon Ezr 2:66
The Jews: Forbidden to Breed Lev 19:19
The Jews: Set a Great Value Upon 1Ki 18:5
The Jews: Shall Used, at the Restoration Isa 66:20
The Mustard Seed Mat 17:20 · Mat 13:31, 32 · Mar 4:30–32 · Luk 17:6 · Luk 13:18, 19
The Name of Jesus Act 2:38 · Php 2:9–11
The Nature of Man Rom 7:18 · Gal 5:19–21 · Col 3:5
The Needy Pro 19:17 · Pro 22:9 · Pro 14:31 · Deu 15:11 · Luk 12:33, 34 · Pro 28:27 · Mat 19:21 · Act 20:35 · Jam 1:27 · 1 Joh 3:17
The Nephilim Gen 6:4 · Num 13:33
The New Birth is for the Glory of God Isa 43:7
The New Birth is of the Mercy of God Tts 3:5
The New Birth is of the Will of God Jam 1:18
The New Birth
A New Creation 2Co 5:17 · Gal 6:15 · Eph 2:10
A New Heart Eze 36:26
A New Spirit Eze 11:19 · Rom 7:6
A Spiritual Resurrection Rom 6:4–6 · Eph 2:1, 5 · Col 2:12 · Col 3:1
All Saints Partake of Rom 8:16, 17 · 1Pe 2:2 · 1 Joh 5:1
Circumcision of the Heart Deu 30:6 · Rom 2:29 · Col 2:11
Connected With Adoption Isa 43:6, 7 · Joh 1:12, 13
Effected by Christ 1 Joh 2:29
Effected by God Joh 1:13 · 1Pe 1:3
Effected by The Holy Spirit Joh 3:6 · Tts 3:5
Evidenced by Brotherly Love 1 Joh 4:7
Evidenced by Faith in Christ 1 Joh 5:1
Evidenced by Righteousness 1 Joh 2:29
Manner of Effecting--Illustrated Joh 3:8
Newness of Life Rom 6:4
None Can Enter Heaven Without Joh 3:3
Partaking of the Divine Nature 2Pe 1:4
Preserves from Satan's Devices 1 Joh 5:18
Produces Delight in God's Law Rom 7:22
Produces Hatred of Sin 1 Joh 3:9 · 1 Joh 5:18

- **Produces Knowledge of God** Jer 24:7 · Col 3:10
- **Produces Likeness to Christ** Rom 8:29 · 2Co 3:18 · 1 Joh 3:2
- **Produces Likeness to God** Eph 4:24 · Col 3:10
- **Produces Victory Over the World** 1 Joh 5:4
- **Putting on the New Man** Eph 4:24
- **The Corruption of Human Nature Requires** Joh 3:6 · Rom 8:7, 8
- **The Ignorant Cavil At** Joh 3:4

Topical Index — The Oak-Tree–The Red Heifer

- **The Oak-Tree**
  - **The Ancients often: Erected Monuments Under** Jos 24:26
  - **The Ancients often: Performed Idolatrous Rites Under** Isa 1:29 · Isa 57:5 · Eze 6:13 · Hos 4:13
  - **The Ancients often: Rested Under** Jdg 6:11, 19 · 1Ki 13:14
  - **The Hill of Bashan Celebrated For** Isa 2:13
  - **The People of Tyre Made Oars of** Eze 27:6
  - **Thick Spreading** 2Sa 18:9 · Eze 6:13
- **The Occult** Lev 19:31 · Lev 20:6 · Isa 8:19 · Rev 21:8 · 2Ki 21:6 · Deu 4:19 · 2Ch 33:6 · Lev 20:27 · Rev 22:15 · 1Ch 10:13, 14
- **The Ocean** Mic 7:19 · Psa 139:9, 10 · Isa 43:2 · Amo 9:6 · Gen 1:9 · Psa 107:23–25 · Hab 2:14 · Psa 8:8 · Ecc 1:6, 7 · Gen 1:2
- **The Olive-Tree of Children of Pious Parents** Psa 128:3
- **The Olive-Tree of Christ** Rom 11:17, 24 · Zec 4:3, 12
- **The Olive-Tree of the Jewish Church** Jer 11:16
- **The Olive-Tree of the Righteous** Psa 52:8 · Hos 14:6
- **The Olive-Tree of the Two Witnesses** Rev 11:3, 4
- **The Olive-Tree used for Making**
  - **Booths at Feast of Tabernacles** Neh 8:15
  - **The Cherubim in the Temple** 1Ki 6:23
  - **The Doors and Posts of the Temple** 1Ki 6:31–33
- **The Inward Man** Rom 7:22 · 2Co 4:16
- **The Washing of Regeneration** Tts 3:5
- **Through the Instrumentality of The Ministry of the Gospel** 1Co 4:15
- **Through the Instrumentality of The Resurrection of Christ** 1Pe 1:3
- **Through the Instrumentality of The Word of God** Jam 1:18 · 1Pe 1:23
- **The New Jerusalem** Rev 3:12 · Rev 21:2 · Heb 12:22 · Joh 14:2, 3 · Isa 65:18, 19 · 2Pe 3:9 · 1Co 15:50 · Rev 21:9
- **The New Year** Jer 29:11 · Isa 43:18, 19 · 2Co 5:17
- **The Nile River** Exo 1:22 · Exo 7:19 · Eze 30:12, 13 · Exo 7:20 · Exo 7:24 · Exo 2:3 · Isa 11:15 · Gen 15:18 · Jer 2:18
- **The Number Seven** Rev 4:5 · Mat 18:21, 22 · Rev 12:3 · Gen 7:2
- **The Oak-Tree of Strong and Powerful Men** Amo 2:9
- **The Oak-Tree of the Church** Isa 6:13
- **The Oak-Tree of Wicked Rulers** Isa 2:13 · Zec 11:2
  - **Probably Origin of Its Being the Emblem of Peace** Gen 8:11
  - **Pruning of, Alluded To** Rom 11:18, 19
  - **Shaken when Fully Ripe** Isa 17:6
  - **The Fruit of, Trodden in Presses to Extract the Oil** Mic 6:15 · Hag 2:16
- **The Ostrich of the Unnatural Cruelty of the Jews in Their Calamities** Lam 4:3
- **The Ostrich**
  - **(Companionship With) of Extreme Desolation** Job 30:29
  - **Cruel to Her Young** Job 39:16
  - **Furnished With Wings and Feathers** Job 39:13
  - **Imprudent** Job 39:15
  - **Lays Her Eggs in the Sand** Job 39:14
  - **Rapid in Movement** Job 39:18
  - **Unclean and Unfit for Food** Lev 11:13
  - **Void of Wisdom** Job 39:17
- **The Owl**
  - **Careful of Its Young** Isa 34:15
  - **Illustrative of Mourners** Psa 102:6
  - **Inhabits Deserted Cities and Houses** Isa 13:21 · Isa 34:11–14 · Jer 50:39
  - **Mournful in Voice** Mic 1:8
  - **Solitary in Disposition** Psa 102:6
  - **Unclean and not to be Eaten** Lev 11:13, 16
  - **Varieties of** Lev 11:16, 17 · Deu 14:15, 16
- **The Ox used for Carrying Burdens** 1Ch 12:40
- **The Ox used for Drawing Wagons** Num 7:3 · 1Sa 6:7
- **The Ox used for Earing the Ground** Isa 30:24 · Isa 32:20
- **The Oak-Tree**
  - **(Fading) of the Wicked Under Judgments** Isa 1:30
  - **Absalom in his Flight Intercepted By, and Suspended From** 2Sa 18:9, 10, 14
  - **Casting Its Leaves in Winter** Isa 6:13
  - **Idolaters often Made Idols of** Isa 44:14
  - **Jacob Buried his Family Idols Under** Gen 35:4
  - **Strong** Amo 2:9
  - **The Ancients often: Buried Their Dead Under** Gen 35:8 · 1Ch 10:12
- **The Ox used for Food** 1Ki 1:9 · 1Ki 19:21 · 2Ch 18:2
- **The Ox used for Ploughing** 1Ki 19:19 · Job 1:14 · Amo 6:12
- **The Ox used for Sacrifice** Exo 20:24 · 2Sa 24:22
- **The Ox used for Treading out the Corn** Hos 10:11
- **The Ox was Clean and Fit for Food** Deu 14:4
- **The Ox was Fed in Stalls** Hab 3:17
- **The Ox was Fed in the Valleys** 1Ch 27:29 · Isa 65:10
- **The Ox was Fed with Corn** Isa 30:24
- **The Ox was Fed with Grass** Job 40:15 · Psa 106:20 · Dan 4:25
- **The Ox was Fed with Straw** Isa 11:7
- **The Ox was Fed: On the Hills** Isa 7:25
- **The Ox**
  - **(Engaged in Husbandry) of Ministers** Isa 30:24 · Isa 32:20
  - **(Led to Slaughter) of a Rash Youth** Pro 7:22
  - **(Led to Slaughter) of Saints Under Persecution** Jer 11:19
  - **(Not Muzzled in Treading Corn) of Minister's Right To** 1Co 9:9, 10
  - **(Prepared for a Feast) the Provision of the Gospel** Pro 9:2 · Mat 22:4
  - **(Stall Fed) Sumptuous Living** Pro 15:17
  - **Beautiful** Jer 46:20 · Hos 10:11
  - **Bull or Bullock of Fierce Enemies** Psa 22:12 · Psa 68:30
  - **Bull or Bullock: (Fatted) of Greedy Mercenaries** Jer 46:21
  - **Bull or Bullock: (Firstling of) of the Glory of Joseph** Deu 33:17

Bull or Bullock: (In a Net) of the Impatient Under Judgment Isa 51:20
Bull or Bullock: (Unaccustomed to the Yoke) Intractable Sinners Jer 31:18
Custom of Sending the Pieces of, to Collect the People to War 1Sa 11:7
Formed a Part of the Patriarchal Wealth Gen 13:2, 5 · Gen 26:14 · Job 1:3
Formed a Part of the Wealth of Israel in Egypt Gen 50:8 · Exo 10:9 · Exo 12:32
Formed a Part of the Wealth of the Jews Num 32:4 · Psa 144:14
Goes to the Slaughter Unconscious Pro 7:22
Heifer of a Beloved Wife Jdg 14:18
Heifer: (At Grass) of the Luxurious Chaldees Jer 50:11
Heifer: (Fair) of the Beauty and Wealth of Egypt Jer 46:20
Heifer: (Of Three Years Old) Moab in Affliction Isa 15:5 · Jer 48:34
Heifer: (Sliding Back) Backsliding Israel Hos 4:16
Heifer: (Taught) Israel's Fondness for Ease in Preference To Hos 10:11
Herdmen Appointed Over Gen 13:7 · 1Sa 21:7
Horns and Hoofs of, Alluded To Psa 69:31
Includes The: Bull Gen 32:15 · Job 21:10
Includes The: Bullock Psa 50:9 · Jer 46:21
Includes The: Cow Num 18:17 · Job 21:10
Includes The: Heifer Gen 15:9 · Num 19:2
Increase of, Promised Deu 7:13 · Deu 28:4
Kine of Proud and Wealthy Rules Amo 4:1
Kine: (Lean) of Years of Scarcity Gen 41:3 · Gen 27:30
Kine: (Well Favoured) Years of Plenty Gen 41:2, 26, 29
Laws Respecting of Others If Lost or Hurt Through Neglect, to be Made Good Exo 22:9–13
Laws Respecting of Others not to be Coveted Exo 20:17 · Deu 5:21
Laws Respecting: Fallen Under Its Burden to be Raised up Again Deu 22:4
Laws Respecting: Fat of, not to be Eaten Lev 7:23
Laws Respecting: If Stolen to be Restored Double Exo 22:4
Laws Respecting: Killing a Man, to be Stoned Exo 21:28–32
Laws Respecting: Mode of Reparation for One, Killing Another Exo 21:35, 36
Laws Respecting: Not to be Muzzled when Treading out the Corn Deu 25:4 · 1Co 9:9
Laws Respecting: Not to be Yoked With an Donkey in the Same Plough Deu 22:10
Laws Respecting: Straying to be Brought Back to Its Owner Exo 23:4 · Deu 22:1, 2
Laws Respecting: To Rest on the Sabbath Exo 23:12 · Deu 5:14
Lowing of, Alluded To 1Sa 15:14 · Job 6:5
Male Firstlings of, Belonged to God Exo 34:19
Not Without Sagacity Isa 1:3
Often Found Wild Deu 14:5
Often Given As a Present Gen 12:16 · Gen 20:14
Often Stall-Fed for Slaughter Pro 15:17
Publicly Sold 2Sa 24:24 · Luk 14:19
Rapid Manner of Collecting Its Food Alluded To Num 22:4
Required Great Care and Attention Pro 27:23
Sea of Brass Rested on Figures of 1Ki 7:25
Strong Psa 144:14 · Pro 14:4
The Wicked often Took, in Pledge from the Poor Job 24:3
Tithe of, Given to the Priests 2Ch 31:6
Urged on by the Goad Jdg 3:31
Young of, Considered a Great Delicacy Gen 18:7 · Amo 6:4
The Palm-Tree
Blasted As a Punishment Joe 1:12
First Mention of, in Scripture Exo 15:27
Flourishing Psa 92:12
Fruitful to a Great Age Psa 92:14
Jericho Celebrated For Deu 34:3 · Jdg 1:16
Represented in Carved Work on the Walls and Doors of The 1Ki 6:29, 32, 35 · 2Ch 3:5
Requires a Moist and Fertile Soil Exo 15:27
Tall Songs 7:7
Tents often Pitched Under the Shade of Jdg 4:5
The Branches of, Were used for Constructing Booths Neh 8:15
The Branches of, Were: Carried at Feast of Tabernacles Lev 23:40
The Branches of, Were: Spread Before Christ Joh 12:13
The Branches of, Were: The Emblem of Victory Rev 7:9
The Church Songs 7:7, 8
The Fruit of, Called Dates 2Ch 31:5
The Righteous Psa 92:12
The Upright Appearance of Idols Jer 10:5
Upright Jer 10:5
The Past Isa 43:18 · 2Co 5:17 · Php 3:12–14 · Luk 9:62 · Jam 4:7 · Psa 71:20 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Ecc 7:10
The Patience of God is Part of his Character Exo 34:6 · Num 14:18 · Psa 86:15
The Patience of God
An Encouragement to Repent Joe 2:13
Exercised Toward: His People Isa 30:18 · Eze 20:17
Exercised Toward: The Wicked Rom 9:22 · 1Pe 3:20
Exhibited in Forgiving Sins Rom 3:25
Illustrated Luk 13:6, 9
Israel Psa 78:38 · Isa 48:9
Jerusalem Mat 23:37
Limits Set To Gen 6:3 · Jer 44:22
Manasseh 2Ch 33:10–13
Paul 1Ti 1:16
Plead in Prayer Jer 15:15
Salvation, the Object of 2Pe 3:15
should Lead to Repentance Rom 2:4 · 2Pe 3:9
The Wicked: Abuse Ecc 8:11 · Mat 24:48, 49
The Wicked: Despise Rom 2:4
The Wicked: Punished for Despising Neh 9:30 · Mat 24:48–51 · Rom 2:5
Through Christ's Intercession Luk 13:8
the Personality of Holy Spirit
He Appoints and Commissions Ministers Isa 48:16 · Act 13:2 · Act 20:28
He Can be Grieved Eph 4:30
He Can be Resisted Act 7:51
He Can be Tempted Act 5:9
He Can be Vexed Isa 63:10
He Comforts Act 9:31
He Creates and Gives Life Job 33:4
He Directs Ministers where not to Preach Act 16:6, 7
He Directs Ministers where to Preach Act 8:29 · Act 10:19, 20
He Dwells With Saints Joh 14:17
He Glorifies Christ Joh 16:14
He Guides Joh 16:13
He Has a Power of his Own Rom 15:13
He Helps Our Infirmities Rom 8:26
He Instructs Ministers What to Preach 1Co 2:13
He Reproves Joh 16:8
He Sanctifies Rom 15:16 · 1Co 6:11
He Searches all Things Rom 11:33, 34 · 1Co 2:10, 11
He Spoke In, and By, the Prophets Act 1:16 · 1Pe 1:11, 12 · 2Pe 1:21
He Strives With Sinners Gen 6:3
He Teaches Joh 14:26 · 1Co 12:3
He Testifies of Christ Joh 15:26
He Works According to his own Will 1Co 12:11
The Pharisees by Descent, Especially Esteemed Act 23:6
The Pharisees
A Sect of the Jews Act 15:5
As a Body, Rejected John's Baptism Luk 7:30
Believed in the Resurrection Act 23:8
Character of Active in Proselytising Mat 23:15
Character of Ambitious of Precedence Mat 23:6
Character of Avaricious Mat 23:14 · Luk 16:14

Character of Cruel in Persecuting Act 9:1, 2
Character of Fond of Distinguished Titles Mat 23:7–10
Character of Fond of Public Salutations Mat 23:7
Character of Oppressive Mat 23:4
Character of Outwardly Moral Luk 18:11 · Php 3:5, 6
Character of Particular in Paying all Dues Mat 23:23
Character of Rigid in Fasting Luk 5:33 · Luk 18:12
Character of Self-Righteous Luk 16:15 · Luk 18:9
Character of Zealous of the Law Act 15:5 · Php 3:5
Character of Zealous of Tradition Mar 7:3 · Gal 1:14
Christ: Asked for Signs By Mat 12:38 · Mat 16:1
Christ: Called Fools and Blind Guides Mat 23:17, 24
Christ: Called, and Evil and Adulterous Generation Mat 12:39
Christ: Called, Serpents and Generation of Vipers Mat 23:33
Christ: Compared, to Graves That Appear Not Luk 11:44
Christ: Compared, to Whited Sepulchres Mat 23:27
Christ: Condemned By, for Associating With Sinners Mat 9:11 · Luk 7:39 · Luk 15:1, 2
Christ: Declared the Doctrines of, to be Hypocrisy Mat 16:6, 11, 12 · Luk 12:1
Christ: Declared the Imaginary Righteousness of, to be Insufficient Mat 5:20
Christ: Denounced Woes Against Mat 23:13–33
Christ: Left Judea for a Time on Account of Joh 4:1–3
Christ: Offended, by his Doctrine Mat 15:12 · Mat 21:45 · Luk 16:14
Christ: Often Invited By Luk 7:36 · Luk 11:37
Christ: Tempted By, With Questions About the Law Mat 19:3 · Mat 22:15, 16, 35
Christ: Watched By, for Evil Luk 6:7
had Disciples Luk 5:33 · Act 22:3
Imputed Christ's Miracles to Satan's Power Mat 9:34 · Mat 12:24
Made Broad Their Phylacteries Mat 23:5
Many Priest and Levites Were of Joh 1:19, 24
Many Rulers, Lawyers, and Scribes Were of Joh 3:1 · Act 5:34 · Act 23:9
Often Sought to Destroy Christ Mat 12:14 · Mat 21:46 · Joh 11:47, 53, 57
Sent officers to Apprehend Christ Joh 7:32, 45
some Came to John for Baptism Mat 3:7
The Strictest Observers of the Mosaic Ritual Act 26:5
Their Opinions, a Standard for Others Joh 7:48
The Philistines were a Great People and Governed by Kings in the Patriarchal Gen 21:22, 34 · Gen 26:8
The Philistines
Always Confederated With the Enemies of Israel Psa 83:7 · Isa 9:11, 12
Besieged in Gibbethon by Nadab 1Ki 15:27
Called: The Caphtorims Deu 2:23
Called: The Cherethites 1Sa 30:14 · Zep 2:5
Character of Idolatrous Jdg 16:23 · 1Sa 5:2
Character of Proud Zec 9:6
Character of Superstitious Isa 2:6
Character of Warlike 1Sa 17:1 · 1Sa 28:1
Conquered the Avims and Took from Them the West Coast of Deu 2:23
Country of: Called Philistia Psa 87:4 · Psa 108:9
Country of: Divided Into Five Sates of Lordships Jos 13:3 · Jdg 3:3 · 1Sa 6:16
Country of: Given by God to the Israelites Jos 13:2, 3 · Jos 15:45, 47
Country of: had Many Flourishing Cities 1Sa 6:17
David: Distrusted By 1Sa 29:2–7
David: Fled To, for Safety 1Sa 27:1–7
David: Gained the Confidence of Achish King of 1Sa 28:2 · 1Sa 29:9
David: had a Guard Composed of 2Sa 8:18 · Eze 25:16 · Zep 2:5
David: Often Defeated During Saul's Reign 1Sa 19:8 · 1Sa 23:1–5
David: Often Defeated in the Course of his Reign 2Sa 5:17–23 · 2Sa 8:1 · 2Sa 21:15–22 · 2Sa 23:8–12
David: Procured Saul's Daughter for and Hundred Foreskins of 1Sa 18:25–27
David: Slew Goliath the Champion of 1Sa 17:40–50
Defeated by Hezekiah 2Ki 18:8
Defeated by Uzziah 2Ch 26:6, 7
Defeated Israel and Took the Ark 1Sa 4:3–11
Defeated Israel at Ebenezer 1Sa 4:1, 2
Defeated Israel at Ephesdammim and Pursued to Ekron 1Sa 17:1, 52
Defied Israel by Their Champion 1Sa 17:4–10
Descended from Casluhim Gen 10:13, 14
Distressed Judah Under Ahaz 2Ch 28:18, 19
Gathered all Their Armies to Aphek Against Israel 1Sa 28:1 · 1Sa 29:1
Invaded the Land of Israel With a Great Army 1Sa 13:5, 17–23
Israel Condemned for Imitating Jdg 10:6 · Amo 6:2 · Amo 9:7
Israel Defeated By, and Saul Slain 1Sa 31:1–10
Jonathan and his Armour-Bearer Smote a Garrison of, at The 1Sa 14:1–14
Jonathan Smote a Garrison of, at Geba and Provoked Them 1Sa 13:3, 4
Men of Great Strength and Stature Amongst 1Sa 17:4–7 · 2Sa 21:16, 18–20
Miraculously Discomfited 1Sa 14:15–23
Miraculously Routed at Mizpeh 1Sa 7:7–14
Oppressed Israel After the Death of Abdon Forty Years Jdg 13:1
Oppressed Israel After the Death of Jair for Eighteen Years Jdg 10:7, 8
Originally Dwelt in the Land of Caphtor Jer 47:4 · Amo 9:7
Plagued for Retaining the Ark 1Sa 5:6–12
Prophecies Respecting: Base Men to be Their Rulers Zec 9:6
Prophecies Respecting: Destruction and Desolation of Their Cities Jer 47:5 · Zep 2:4
Prophecies Respecting: Dismay at Ruin of Tyre Zec 9:3, 5
Prophecies Respecting: Hatred and Revenge Against Israel to be Fully Recompensed Eze 25:15–17 · Amo 1:6–8
Prophecies Respecting: Punishment With Other Nations Jer 25:20
Prophecies Respecting: Their Country to be a Future Possession to Israel Oba 1:19 · Zep 2:7
Prophecies Respecting: To Help in Israel's Restoration Isa 11:14
Prophecies Respecting: Union With Syria Against Israel Isa 9:11, 12
Prophecies Respecting: Utter Destruction by Pharaoh King of Egypt Jer 47:1–4 · Zep 2:5, 6
Put the Ark Into Dagon's House 1Sa 5:1–4
Samson: Blinded and Imprisoned By Jdg 16:21
Samson: Burned Vineyards of Jdg 15:3–5
Samson: Intermarried With Jdg 14:1, 10
Samson: Promised As a Deliverer From Jdg 13:5
Samson: Pulled Down the House of Dagon and Destroyed Immense Jdg 16:29, 30
Samson: Slew a Thousand With the Jawbone of an Ass Jdg 15:15, 16
Samson: Slew Many for Burning his Wife Jdg 15:7, 8
Samson: Slew Thirty, Near Askelon Jdg 14:19
Saul Constantly at War With 1Sa 14:52
Sent Back the Ark and Were Healed 1Sa 6:1–18

Sent by God Against Jehoram 2Ch 21:16, 17
Shamgar Slew Six Hundred of, and Delivered Israel Jdg 3:31
some of, Left to Prove Israel Jdg 3:1–3
Ziklag a Town of, Taken and Plundered by the Amalekites 1Sa 30:1, 2, 16
The Plague or Pestilence was Attributed to a Destroying Angel Exo 12:23 · 2Sa 24:16
The Plague or Pestilence
Described As Noisome Psa 9:13
Desolating Effects of Psa 91:7 · Jer 16:6, 7 · Amo 6:9, 10
Egypt often Afflicted With Jer 42:17 · Amo 4:10
Equally Fatal Day and Night Psa 91:5, 6
Fatal to Man and Beast Psa 78:50 · Jer 21:6
God's Judgments Upon the Apostasy Rev 18:4, 8
Inflicted by God Eze 14:19 · Hab 3:5
Israel Threatened With, As a Punishment for Disobedience Lev 26:24, 25 · Deu 28:21
Often Broke out Suddenly Psa 106:29
Often Followed War and Famine Jer 27:13 · Jer 28:8 · Jer 29:17, 18
One of God's Four Sore Judgments Eze 14:21
Predicted to Happen Before Destruction of Jerusalem Mat 24:7 · Luk 21:11
Sent Upon: David's Subjects for his Numbering the People 2Sa 24:15
Sent Upon: Israel for Despising Manna Num 11:33
Sent Upon: Israel for Making Golden Calf Exo 32:35
Sent Upon: Israel for Murmuring at Destruction of Korah Num 16:46–50
Sent Upon: Israel for Worshipping Baal-Peor Num 25:18
Sent Upon: The Egyptians Exo 12:29, 30
Specially Fatal in Cities Lev 26:25 · Jer 21:6, 9
The Diseased State of Man's Heart 1Ki 8:38
The Jews Sought Deliverance From, by Prayer 1Ki 8:37, 38 · 2Ch 20:9
The Planets Psa 8:3 · Psa 19:1 · Gen 1:1 · Deu 4:19 · Amo 5:8 · Psa 104:5 · Gen 1:14 · Psa 147:4 · Col 1:16 · Isa 40:22
The Plans God Has for Us Jer 29:11 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Rom 8:28 · Pro 16:9 · Isa 58:11 · Jer 1:5 · Pro 19:21 · Rom 12:2 · Psa 32:8 · Psa 27:14
The Pomegranate-Tree of Saints Songs 6:11 · Songs 7:12
The Pomegranate-Tree
(An Orchard of) of the Church Songs 4:13
(Fruit of) of the Graces of the Church Songs 4:3 · Songs 6:7
Canaan Abounded With Num 13:23 · Deu 8:8
Egypt Abounded With Num 20:5
God's Favour Exhibited, in Making Fruitful Hag 2:19
Representations of Its Fruit: On the High Priest's Robe Exo 39:24–26
Representations of Its Fruit: On the Pillars of the Temple 1Ki 7:18
The Blasting of, a Great Calamity Joe 1:12
The Jews: Cultivated, in Orchards Songs 4:13
The Jews: Drank the Juice of Songs 8:2
The Jews: Often Dwelt Under Shade of 1Sa 14:2
The Poor are Such by God's Appointment 1Sa 2:7 · Job 1:21
The Poor by Mocking, God is Reproached Pro 17:5
The Poor by Oppressing, God is Reproached Pro 14:31
The Poor
A Care For is a Fruit of Repentance Luk 3:11
A Care For is Characteristic of Saints Psa 112:9 · 2Co 9:9 · Pro 29:7
A Care For: should be Urged 2Co 8:7, 8 · Gal 2:10
Care For-Illustrated Luk 10:33–35
Christ Delivers Psa 72:12
Christ Lived As One of Mat 8:20
Christ Preached To Luk 4:18
Condition of, often Results From: Bad Company Pro 28:19
Condition of, often Results From: Drunkenness and Gluttony Pro 23:21
Condition of, often Results From: Sloth Pro 20:13
Defend Psa 82:3, 4
Despise Not Pro 14:21 · Jam 2:2–4
do Justice To Psa 82:3 · Jer 22:3, 16
Gideon Jdg 6:15
Give to Cheerfully 2Co 8:12 · 2Co 9:7
Give to Liberally Deu 14:29 · Deu 15:8, 11
Give to not Grudgingly Deu 15:10 · 2Co 9:7
Give to Pray For Psa 74:19, 21
Give to Specially If Saints Rom 12:13 · Gal 6:10
Give To without Ostentation Mat 6:1
God is the Refuge of Psa 14:6
God: Delivers Job 36:15 · Psa 35:10
God: Despises No the Prayer of Psa 102:17
God: Exalts 1Sa 2:8 · Psa 107:41
God: Forgets Not Psa 9:18
God: Hears Psa 69:33 · Isa 41:17
God: Maintains the Right of Psa 140:12
God: Protects Psa 12:5 · Psa 109:31
God: Provides For Psa 68:10 · Psa 146:7
God: Regards Equally With the Rich Job 34:19
Guilt of Defrauding Jam 5:4
Harden not the Heart Against Deu 15:7
Made by God Job 34:19 · Pro 22:2
May Be: Liberal Mar 12:42 · 2Co 9:12
May Be: Rich in Faith Jam 2:5
May Be: Upright Pro 19:1
May Be: Wise Pro 28:11
Neglect Towards Is: A Neglect of Christ Mat 25:42–45
Neglect Towards Is: A Proof of Unbelief Jam 2:15–17
Neglect Towards Is: Inconsistent With Love to God 1 Joh 3:17
Offerings of, Acceptable to God Mar 12:42–44 · 2Co 8:2, 12
Oppress Not Deu 24:14 · Zec 7:10
Oppression of-Illustrated 2Sa 12:1–6
Prophet's Widow 2Ki 4:2
Punishment For: Acting Unjustly Towards Job 20:19, 29 · Job 22:6, 10 · Isa 10:1–3 · Amo 5:11, 12
Punishment For: Oppressing Pro 22:16 · Eze 22:29, 31
Punishment For: Refusing to Assist Job 22:7, 10 · Pro 21:13
Punishment For: Spoiling Isa 3:13–15 · Eze 18:13
Regard For: Boaz Rut 2:14
Regard For: Church at Antioch Act 11:29, 30
Regard For: Churches of Macedonia and Achaia Rom 15:26 · 2Co 8:1–5
Regard For: Cornelius Act 10:2
Regard For: Dorcas Act 9:36, 39
Regard For: Job Job 29:12–16
Regard For: Nebuzaradan Jer 39:10
Regard For: Paul Rom 15:25
Regard For: Peter and John Act 3:6
Regard For: Zacchaeus Luk 19:8
Rob Not Pro 22:22
Rule Not, With Vigour Lev 25:39, 43
Ruth Rut 2:2
Saints of Old Heb 11:37
Shall Never Cease out of the Land Deu 15:11 · Zep 3:12 · Mat 26:11
should Commit Themselves to God Psa 10:14
should Hope in God Job 5:16
should Provided for Under the Law Exo 23:11 · Lev 19:9, 10
should Rejoice in God Isa 29:19
should when Converted, Rejoice in Their Exaltation Jam 1:9
Shut not the Hand Against Deu 15:7
Take No Usury From Lev 25:36
The Wicked: Care not For Joh 12:6
The Wicked: Crush Amo 4:1
The Wicked: Defraud Amo 8:5, 6
The Wicked: Despise the Counsel of Psa 14:6
The Wicked: Devour Hab 3:14
The Wicked: Grind the Faces of Isa 3:15
The Wicked: Oppress Job 24:4–10 · Eze 18:12
The Wicked: Persecute Psa 10:2

The Wicked: Regard not the Cause of Pro 29:7
The Wicked: Sell Amo 2:6
The Wicked: Tread Down Amo 5:11
The Wicked: Vex Eze 22:20
They Who in Faith, Believe are Blessed Deu 15:10 · Psa 41:1 · Pro 22:9 · Act 20:35
They Who in Faith, Believe are Happy Pro 14:21
They Who in Faith, Believe: Have Promises Pro 28:27 · Luk 14:13, 14
They Who in Faith, Believe: Have the Favour of God Heb 13:16
Widow of Zarephath 1Ki 17:12
Wrong not in Judgment Exo 23:6
The Power of a Woman Jdg 9:53, 54 · Joe 2:28 · 1Pe 3:7 · Mat 1:18 · Exo 15:20 · Mat 5:28
The Power of Christ is Able to Subdue all Things Php 3:21
The Power of Christ
As Man, is from the Father Act 10:38
As the Son of God, is the Power of God Joh 5:17–19 · Joh 10:28–30
Everlasting 1Ti 6:16
Exhibited in Creation Joh 1:3, 10 · Col 1:16
Exhibited in Destroying the Works of Satan 1 Joh 3:8
Exhibited in Enabling Others to Work Miracles Mat 10:1 · Mar 16:17, 18 · Luk 10:17
Exhibited in Forgiving Sins Mat 9:6 · Act 5:31
Exhibited in Giving Eternal Life Joh 17:2
Exhibited in Giving Spiritual Life Joh 5:21, 25, 26
Exhibited in His Teaching Mat 7:28, 29 · Luk 4:32
Exhibited in Overcoming Satan Col 2:15 · Heb 2:14
Exhibited in Overcoming the World Joh 16:33
Exhibited in Raising Himself from the Dead Joh 2:19–21 · Joh 10:18
Exhibited in Raising the Dead Joh 5:28, 29
Exhibited in Salvation Isa 63:1 · Heb 7:25
Exhibited in Upholding all Things Col 1:17 · Heb 1:3
Exhibited in Working Miracles Mat 8:27 · Luk 5:17
Glorious 2Th 1:9
Ministers should Make Known 2Pe 1:16
Over all Flesh Joh 17:2
Over all Things Joh 3:35 · Eph 1:22
Present in the Assembly of Saints 1Co 5:4
Rests Upon Saints 2Co 12:9
Saints: Bodies of, Shall be Changed By Php 3:21
Saints: Helped By Heb 2:18
Saints: Made Willingly By Psa 110:3
Saints: Preserved By 2Ti 1:12 · 2Ti 4:18
Saints: Strengthened By Php 4:13 · 2Ti 4:17
Shall be Specially Manifested at his Second Coming Mar 13:26 · 2Pe 1:16
Shall Subdue all Power 1Co 15:24
Supreme Eph 1:20, 21 · 1Pe 3:22
The Wicked Shall be Destroyed By Psa 2:9 · Isa 11:4 · Isa 63:3 · 2Th 1:9
Unlimited Mat 28:18
The Power of God is a Ground of Trust Isa 26:4 · Rom 4:21
The Power of God is One of his Attributes Psa 62:11
The Power of God is the Source of all Strength 1Ch 29:12 · Psa 68:35
The Power of God
All Things Possible To Mat 19:26
Can Save by Many or by Few 1Sa 14:6
Effectual Isa 43:13 · Eph 3:7
Efficiency of Ministers is Through 1Co 3:6–8 · Gal 2:8 · Eph 3:7
Everlasting Isa 26:4 · Rom 1:20
Exerted in Behalf of Saints 2Ch 16:9
Exhibited in Creation Psa 102:25 · Jer 10:12
Exhibited in Delivering his People Psa 106:8
Exhibited in Establishing and Governing all Things Psa 65:6 · Psa 66:7
Exhibited in Making the Gospel Effectual Rom 1:16 · 1Co 1:18, 24
Exhibited in The Destruction of the Wicked Exo 9:16 · Rom 9:22
Exhibited in The Miracles of Christ Luk 11:20
Exhibited in The Resurrection of Christ 2Co 13:4 · Col 2:12
Exhibited in The Resurrection of Saints 1Co 6:14
Expressed by the Arm of God Job 40:9 · Isa 52:10
Expressed by the Finger of God Exo 8:19 · Psa 8:3
Expressed by the Hand of God Exo 9:3, 15 · Isa 48:13
Expressed by the Thunder of his Power Job 26:14
Expressed by the Voice of God Psa 29:3, 5 · Psa 68:33
Glorious Exo 15:6 · Isa 63:12
Great Psa 79:11 · Nah 1:3
Incomparable Exo 15:11, 12 · Deu 3:24 · Job 40:9 · Psa 89:8
Incomprehensible Job 26:14 · Ecc 3:11
Irresistible Deu 32:39 · Dan 4:35
Mighty Job 9:4 · Psa 89:13
Nothing Too Hard For Gen 18:14 · Jer 32:27
Saints: Delivered By Neh 1:10 · Dan 3:17
Saints: Exalted By Job 36:22
Saints: Have Confidence In Jer 20:11
Saints: Kept By, to Salvation 1Pe 1:5
Saints: Long for Exhibitions Psa 63:1, 2
Saints: Receive Increase of Grace By 2Co 9:8
Saints: Strengthened By Eph 6:10 · Col 1:11
Saints: Supported in Affliction By 2Co 6:7 · 2Ti 1:8
Saints: Upheld By Psa 37:17 · Isa 41:10
should be Acknowledged 1Ch 29:11 · Isa 33:13
should be Feared Jer 5:22 · Mat 10:28
should be Magnified Psa 21:13 · Jde 1:25
should be Pleaded in Prayer Psa 79:11 · Mat 6:13
Sovereign Rom 9:21
Strong Psa 89:13 · Psa 136:12
The Faith of Saints Stands In 1Co 2:5
The Heavenly Host Magnify Rev 4:11 · Rev 5:13 · Rev 11:17
The Wicked: Have Against Them Ezr 8:22
The Wicked: Know Not Mat 22:29
The Wicked: Shall be Destroyed By Luk 12:5
Unsearchable Job 5:9 · Job 9:10
Works In, and for Saints 2Co 13:4 · Eph 1:19 · Eph 3:20
The Power of Prayer Mar 11:24 · Php 4:6, 7 · Eph 6:18 · Joh 14:13, 14 · Joh 15:7 · 1 Joh 5:14, 15 · 1 Joh 3:22 · Jam 1:5 · Jam 1:6 · Mat 6:7
The Power of the Holy Spirit is the Power of God Mat 12:28 · Luk 11:20
The Power of the Holy Spirit
Christ Commenced his Ministry In Luk 4:14
Christ Wrought his Miracles By Mat 12:28
Exhibited in Creation Gen 1:2 · Job 26:13 · Psa 104:30
Exhibited in Giving Spiritual Life Eze 37:11–14 · Rom 8:11
Exhibited in Making the Gospel Efficacious 1Co 2:4 · 1Th 1:5
Exhibited in Overcoming all Difficulties Zec 4:6, 7
Exhibited in Promised by Christ Act 1:8
Exhibited in Promised by the Father Luk 24:49
Exhibited in Raising Christ from the Dead 1Pe 3:18
Exhibited in The Conception of Christ Luk 1:35
Exhibited in Working Miracles Rom 15:19
God's Word the Instrument of Eph 6:17
Qualifies Ministers Luk 24:49 · Act 1:8
Saints: Abound in Hope By Rom 15:13
Saints: Enable to Speak the Truth Boldly By Mic 3:8 · Act 6:5, 10 · 2Ti 1:7, 8
Saints: Helped in Prayer By Rom 8:26
Saints: Strengthened By Eph 3:16
Saints: Upheld By Psa 51:12
The Power of the Tongue Pro 18:21 · Pro 12:18 · Eph 4:29 · Jam 1:26 · Pro 15:1 · Pro 13:3 · Pro 15:4 · Pro 10:19 · Pro 21:23 · Jam 3:8

The Promises of God
- **Are: Confirmed in Christ** Rom 15:8
- **Are: Exceeding Great and Precious** 2Pe 1:4
- **Are: Fulfilled in Christ** Act 13:23 · Luk 1:69–73
- **Are: Given to Those Who Believe** Gal 3:22
- **Are: Good** 1Ki 8:56
- **Are: Holy** Psa 105:42
- **Are: Inherited Through Faith and Patience** Heb 6:12, 15 · Heb 10:36
- **Are: Obtained Through Faith** Heb 11:33
- **Are: Performed in Due Season** Jer 33:14 · Act 7:17 · Gal 4:4
- **Are: Through the Righteousness of Faith** Rom 4:13, 16
- **Are: Yea and Amen in Christ** 2Co 1:20
- **Confirmed by an Oath** Psa 89:3, 4 · Heb 8:6
- **Contained in the Scriptures** Rom 1:2
- **Covenant Established Upon** Heb 8:6
- **Fear, Lest Ye Come Short of** Heb 4:1
- **Gentiles Shall be Partakers of** Eph 3:6
- **God is Faithful To** Tts 1:2 · Heb 10:23
- **God Remembers** Psa 105:42 · Luk 1:54, 55
- **Made in Christ** Eph 3:6 · 2Ti 1:1
- **Made to Abraham** Gen 12:3, 7 · Gal 3:16
- **Made to all Who are Called of God** Act 2:39
- **Made to Christ** Gal 3:16, 19
- **Made to David** 2Sa 7:12 · Psa 89:3, 4, 35, 36
- **Made to Isaac** Gen 26:3, 4
- **Made to Jacob** Gen 28:14
- **Made to The Fathers** Act 13:32 · Act 26:6, 7
- **Made to The Israelites** Rom 9:4
- **Made to Those Who Love Him** Jam 1:12 · Jam 2:5
- **Man, by Nature, Has No Interest In** Eph 2:12
- **Not One Shall Fail** Jos 23:14 · 1Ki 8:56
- **Saints: Children of** Rom 9:8 · Gal 4:28
- **Saints: Expect the Performance of** Luk 1:38, 45 · 2Pe 3:13
- **Saints: Have Implicit Confidence In** Heb 11:11
- **Saints: Heirs of** Gal 3:29 · Heb 6:17 · Heb 11:9
- **Saints: Plead in Prayer** Gen 32:9, 12 · 1Ch 17:23, 26 · Isa 43:26
- **Saints: Sometimes, Through Infirmity, Tempted to Doubt** Psa 77:8, 10
- **Saints: Stagger not At** Rom 4:20
- **Scoffers Despise** 2Pe 3:3, 4
- **should Lead to Perfecting Holiness** 2Co 7:1
- **should Wait for the Performance of** Act 1:4
- **Subjects of a Crown of Life** Jam 1:12
- **Subjects of Adoption** 2Co 6:18 · 2Co 7:1
- **Subjects of Blessing** Deu 1:11
- **Subjects of Christ** 2Sa 7:12, 13 · Act 13:22, 23
- **Subjects of Entering Into Rest** Jos 22:4 · Heb 4:1
- **Subjects of Eternal Life** Tts 1:2 · 1 Joh 2:25
- **Subjects of Forgiveness of Sins** Isa 1:18 · Heb 8:12
- **Subjects of Life in Christ** 2Ti 1:1
- **Subjects of New Heavens and Earth** 2Pe 3:13
- **Subjects of Preservation in Affliction** Isa 43:2
- **Subjects of Putting the Law Into the Heart** Jer 31:33 · Heb 8:10
- **Subjects of Second Coming of Christ** 2Pe 3:4
- **Subjects of The Gospel** Rom 1:1, 2
- **Subjects of The Holy Spirit** Act 2:33 · Eph 1:13
- **Subjects of The Life That Now Is** 1Ti 4:8
- **The Inheritance of the Saints is of** Rom 4:13 · Gal 3:18
- **The Law Could not Disannul** Gal 3:17
- **The Law not Against** Gal 3:21

the Prophet Christ
- **Abounded in Wisdom** Luk 2:40, 47, 52 · Col 2:3
- **Alone Knows and Reveals God** Mat 11:27 · Joh 3:2, 13, 34 · Joh 17:6, 14, 26 · Heb 1:1, 2
- **Anointed With the Holy Spirit** Isa 42:1 · Isa 61:1 · Luk 4:18 · Joh 3:34
- **Declared his Doctrine to be That of the Father** Joh 8:26, 28 · Joh 12:49, 50 · Joh 14:10, 24 · Joh 15:15 · Joh 17:8, 16
- **Faithful to his Trust** Luk 4:43 · Joh 17:8 · Heb 3:2 · Rev 1:5 · Rev 3:14
- **Foretold** Deu 18:15, 18 · Isa 52:7 · Nah 1:15
- **Foretold Things to Come** Mat 24:3–35 · Luk 19:41, 44
- **God Commands Us to Hear** Deu 18:15 · Mat 17:25 · Act 3:22 · Act 7:37
- **God Will Severely Visit Our Neglect of** Deu 18:19 · Act 3:23 · Heb 2:3
- **Meek and Unostentatious in his Teaching** Isa 42:2 · Mat 12:17–20
- **Mighty in Deed and Word** Mat 13:54 · Mar 1:27 · Luk 4:32 · Joh 7:46
- **Preached the Gospel, and Worked Miracles** Mat 4:23 · Mat 11:5 · Luk 4:43
- **Typified: Moses** Deu 18:15

The Providence of God is all Pervading Psa 139:1–5

The Providence of God is Ever Watchful Psa 121:4 · Isa 27:3

The Providence of God is Exercised in Bringing his Words to Pass Num 26:65 · Jos 21:45 · Luk 21:32, 33

The Providence of God is Exercised in Defeating Wicked Designs Exo 15:9–19 · 2Sa 17:14, 15 · Psa 33:10

The Providence of God is Exercised in Delivering Saints Psa 91:3 · Isa 31:5

The Providence of God is Exercised in Determining the Period of Human Life Psa 31:15 · Psa 39:5 · Act 17:26

The Providence of God is Exercised in Directing all Events Jos 7:14 · 1Sa 6:7–10, 12 · Pro 16:33 · Isa 44:7 · Act 1:26

The Providence of God is Exercised in Leading Saints Deu 8:2, 15 · Isa 63:12

The Providence of God is Exercised in Ordaining the Conditions and Circumstances of Men 1Sa 2:7, 8 · Psa 75:6, 7

The Providence of God is Exercised in Ordering the Minutest Matters Mat 10:29, 30 · Luk 21:18

The Providence of God is Exercised in Ordering the Ways of Men Pro 16:9 · Pro 19:21 · Pro 20:24

The Providence of God is Exercised in Overruling Wicked Designs for Good Gen 45:5–7 · Gen 50:20 · Php 1:12

The Providence of God is Exercised in Preserving his Creatures Neh 9:6 · Psa 36:6 · Mat 10:29

The Providence of God is Exercised in Preserving the Course of Nature Gen 8:22 · Job 26:10 · Psa 104:5–9

The Providence of God is Exercised in Prospering Saints Gen 24:48, 56

The Providence of God is Exercised in Protecting Saints Psa 91:4 · Psa 140:7

The Providence of God is Exercised in Providing for his Creatures Psa 104:27, 28 · Psa 136:25 · Psa 147:9 · Mat 6:26

The Providence of God is Exercised in Ruling the Elements Job 37:9–13 · Isa 50:2 · Joh 1:4, 15 · Nah 1:4

The Providence of God is Exercised in The Special Preservation of Saints Psa 37:28 · Psa 91:11 · Mat 10:30

The Providence of God is his Care Over his Works Psa 145:9

The Providence of God is Righteous Psa 145:17 · Dan 4:37

The Providence of God
- **All Things are Ordered By for Good to Saints** Rom 8:28
- **All Things are Ordered By for his Glory** Isa 63:14
- **Cannot be Defeated** 1Ki 22:30, 34 · Pro 21:30
- **Connected With the Use of Means** 1Ki 21:19 · 1Ki 22:37, 38 · Mic 5:2 · Luk 2:1–4 · Act 27:22, 31, 32
- **Danger of Denying** Isa 10:13–17 · Eze 28:2–10 · Dan 4:29–31 · Hos 2:8, 9
- **Man's Efforts are Vain Without** Psa 127:1, 2 · Pro 21:31
- **Result of Depending Upon** Luk 22:35
- **Saints should Commit Their Works To** Pro 16:3
- **Saints should Encourage Themselves** 1Sa 30:6

Saints should Have Full Confidence In Psa 16:8 · Psa 139:10
Saints should Pray in Dependence Upon Act 12:5
Saints should Pray to be Guided By Gen 24:12–14 · Gen 28:20, 21 · Act 1:24
Saints should Trust In Mat 6:33, 34 · Mat 10:9, 29–31
Sometimes Dark and Mysterious Psa 36:6 · Psa 73:16 · Psa 77:19 · Rom 11:33
The Wicked Made to Promote the Designs Isa 10:5–12 · Act 3:17, 18
To be Acknowledged in Adversity Job 1:21 · Psa 119:15
To be Acknowledged in all Things Pro 3:6
To be Acknowledged in Our Daily Support Gen 48:15
To be Acknowledged in Prosperity Deu 8:18 · 1Ch 29:12
To be Acknowledged in Public Calamities Amo 3:6
The Punishment of the Wicked in This Life by Bringing Down Their Pride Isa 13:11
The Punishment of the Wicked in This Life by Cutting off Psa 94:23
The Punishment of the Wicked in This Life by Deliverance to Enemies Neh 9:27
The Punishment of the Wicked in This Life by Famine Lev 26:19, 20, 26, 29 · Psa 107:34
The Punishment of the Wicked in This Life by Fear Lev 26:36, 37 · Job 18:11
The Punishment of the Wicked in This Life by Noisome Beasts Lev 26:22
The Punishment of the Wicked in This Life by Put in Slippery Places Psa 73:3–19
The Punishment of the Wicked in This Life by Reprobate Mind Rom 1:28
The Punishment of the Wicked in This Life by Sickness Lev 26:16 · Psa 78:50

Topical Index — The Red Heifer–The Sidonians

The Red Heifer
Cedar, Hyssop, Burned With Num 19:6
The Punishment of the Wicked in This Life by Trouble and Distress Isa 8:22 · Zep 1:15
The Punishment of the Wicked in This Life by War Lev 26:25, 32, 33 · Jer 6:4
The Punishment of the Wicked is from God Lev 26:18 · Isa 13:11
The Punishment of the Wicked is the Fruit of Their Sin Job 4:8 · Pro 22:8 · Rom 6:21 · Gal 6:8
The Punishment of the Wicked is the Reward of Their Sins Psa 91:8 · Isa 3:11 · Jer 16:18 · Rom 6:23 · Heb 2:2
The Punishment of the Wicked
Consummated at the Day of Judgment Mat 25:31, 46 · Rom 2:5, 16 · 2Pe 2:9
Deferred, Emboldens Them in Sin Ecc 8:11
Future Described as Blackness of Darkness 2Pe 2:17 · Jde 1:13
Future Described as Damnation of Hell Mat 23:33
Future Described as Darkness Mat 8:12 · 2Pe 2:17
Future Described as Death Rom 5:12–17 · Rom 6:23
Future Described as Eternal Damnation Mar 3:29
Future Described as Everlasting Burnings Isa 33:14
Future Described as Everlasting Destruction Psa 52:5 · Psa 92:7 · 2Th 1:9
Future Described as Everlasting Fire Mat 25:41 · Jde 1:7
Future Described as Hell Psa 9:17 · Mat 5:29 · Luk 12:5 · Luk 16:23
Future Described as Often Sudden and Unexpected Psa 35:8 · Psa 64:7 · Pro 29:1 · Luk 12:20 · 1Th 5:3
Future Described as Resurrection of Damnation Joh 5:29
Future Described as Rising to Shame and Everlasting Contempt Dan 12:2
Communicated Uncleanness to The Man That Burned Her Num 19:8
Communicated Uncleanness to The Man Who Gathered the Ashes Num 19:10
Future Described as Second Death Rev 2:11 · Rev 21:8
Future Described as The Righteousness of God Requires 2Th 1:6
Future Described as The Wrath of God Joh 3:36
Future Described as Torment for Ever and Ever Rev 14:11
Future Described as Torment With Fire Rev 14:10
Future Described as Wine of the Wrath of God Rev 14:10
Future, Shall be Awarded by Christ Mat 16:27 · Mat 25:31, 41
No Combination Avails Against Pro 11:21
Often Brought About by Their Evil Designs Est 7:10 · Psa 37:15 · Psa 57:6
Often Commences in This Life Pro 11:31
On Account of Their: Covetousness Isa 57:17 · Jer 51:13
On Account of Their: Disobeying God Neh 9:26, 27 · Eph 5:6
On Account of Their: Disobeying the Gospel 2Th 1:8
On Account of Their: Evil Ways and Doings Jer 21:14 · Hos 4:9 · Hos 12:2
On Account of Their: Idolatry Lev 26:30 · Isa 10:10, 11
On Account of Their: Ignorance of God 2Th 1:8
On Account of Their: Iniquity Jer 36:31 · Eze 3:17–18 · Eze 18:4, 13, 20 · Amo 3:2
On Account of Their: Oppressing Isa 49:26 · Jer 30:16, 20
On Account of Their: Persecuting Jer 11:21, 22 · Mat 23:34–36
On Account of Their: Pride Isa 10:12 · Isa 24:21 · Luk 14:11
On Account of Their: Rejection of the Law of God 1Sa 15:23 · Hos 4:6–9
On Account of Their: Sin Lam 3:39
On Account of Their: Unbelief Mar 16:16 · Rom 11:20 · Heb 3:18, 19 · Heb 4:2
Shall be without Mitigation Luk 16:23–26
Shall Be: Accompanied by Remorse Isa 66:24 · Mar 9:44
Shall Be: According to the Knowledge Possessed by Them Luk 12:47, 48
Shall Be: According to Their Deeds Mat 16:27 · Rom 2:6, 9 · 2Co 5:10
Shall Be: Increased by Neglect of Privileges Mat 11:21–24 · Luk 10:13–15
should be a Warning to Others Num 26:10 · 1Co 10:6–11 · Jde 1:7
The Purpose of the Woman Gen 2:18 · Gal 3:28 · Tts 2:3, 4 · Act 18:26 · Isa 49:15 · Gen 3:16 · 2Ti 1:5 · Gen 2:23 · Eph 5:23
The Rapture 1Th 4:17 · Rev 3:10 · 1Th 4:16 · Rev 1:7 · 1Th 5:2 · Tts 2:13 · 1Th 5:9 · Mat 24:42 · Mat 24:27 · Mar 13:32
The Raven
Black Songs 5:11
Called the Raven of the Valley Pro 30:17
Carnivorous Pro 30:17
Elijah Fed By 1Ki 17:4–6
God Provides Food For Job 38:41 · Psa 147:9 · Luk 12:24
Improvident Luk 12:24
Plumage of, Illustrative of the Glory of Christ Songs 5:11
Sent by Noah from the Ark Gen 8:7
Solitary in Disposition Isa 34:11
Unclean and not to be Eaten Lev 11:15 · Deu 14:14
The Red Heifer
A Type of Christ Heb 9:12–14
Ashes of, Collected and Mixed With Water for Purification Num 19:9
Blood of, Sprinkled Seven Times Before the Tabernacle Num 19:4
Communicated Uncleanness to The Priest That offered Her Num 19:7
Could Only Purify the Flesh Heb 9:13
Entire of, to be Burned Num 19:5
To be Slain Without the Camp Num 19:3
To be Without Spot or Blemish Num 19:2
To Ge Given to Eleazar the Second Priest to offer Num 19:3

The Resurrection is not Contrary to Reason Joh 12:24 · 1Co 15:35–49
The Resurrection is not Incredible Mar 12:24 · Act 26:8
The Resurrection of Christ is an Emblem of the New Birth Rom 6:4 · Col 2:12
The Resurrection of Christ was Attested by Angels Mat 28:5–7 · Luk 24:4–7, 23
The Resurrection of Christ was Attested by Apostles Act 1:22 · Act 2:32 · Act 3:15 · Act 4:33
The Resurrection of Christ was Attested by His Enemies Mat 28:11–15
The Resurrection of Christ was Necessary to Forgiveness of Sins 1Co 15:17
The Resurrection of Christ was Necessary to Hope 1Co 15:19
The Resurrection of Christ was Necessary to Justification Rom 4:25 · Rom 8:34
The Resurrection of Christ was Necessary to The Efficacy of Faith 1Co 15:14, 17
The Resurrection of Christ was Necessary to The Efficacy of Preaching 1Co 15:14
The Resurrection of Christ was Necessary to The Fulfilment of Scripture Luk 24:45, 46
The Resurrection of Christ
- **A Proof of his Being the Son of God** Psa 2:7 · Act 13:33 · Rom 1:4
- **An Assurance of the Judgment** Act 17:31
- **Asserted and Preached by the Apostles** Act 25:19 · Act 26:23
- **Effected by His own Power** Joh 2:19 · Joh 10:18
- **Effected by The Power of God** Act 2:24 · Act 3:15 · Rom 8:11 · Eph 1:20 · Col 2:12
- **Effected by The Power of the Holy Spirit** 1Pe 3:18
- **Followed by his Exaltation** Act 4:10, 11 · Rom 8:34 · Eph 1:20 · Php 2:9, 10 · Rev 1:18
- **Foretold by Himself** Mat 20:19 · Mar 9:9 · Mar 14:28 · Joh 2:19–22
- **Foretold by the Prophets** Psa 16:10 · Act 13:34, 35 · Isa 26:19
- **Fraud Impossible In** Mat 27:63–66
- **He Appeared After to About Five Hundred Brethren** 1Co 15:6
- **He Appeared After to all the Apostles** Luk 24:51 · Act 1:9 · 1Co 15:7
- **He Appeared After to Apostles at the Sea of Tiberias** Joh 21:1
- **He Appeared After to Apostles in Galilee** Mat 28:16, 17
- **He Appeared After to Apostles, Except Thomas** Joh 20:19, 24
- **He Appeared After to Apostles, Thomas Being Present** Joh 20:26
- **He Appeared After to James** 1Co 15:7
- **He Appeared After to Mary Magdalene** Mar 16:9 · Joh 20:18
- **He Appeared After to Paul** 1Co 15:8
- **He Appeared After to Simon Peter** Luk 24:34
- **He Appeared After to The Women** Mat 28:9
- **He Appeared After to Two Disciples** Luk 24:13–31
- **He Gave Many Infallible Proofs of** Luk 24:35, 39, 43 · Joh 20:20, 27 · Act 1:3
- **On the First Day of the Week** Mar 16:9
- **On the Third Day After his Death** Luk 24:46 · Act 10:40 · 1Co 15:4
- **Saints: Begotten to a Lively Hope** 1Pe 1:3, 21
- **Saints: Desire to Know the Power of** Php 3:10
- **Saints: Shall Rise in the Likeness of** Rom 6:5 · 1Co 15:49 · Php 3:21
- **Saints: should Keep, in Remembrance** 2Ti 2:8
- **The Apostles: At First did not Understand the Predictions Respecting** Mar 9:10 · Joh 20:9
- **The Apostles: Reproved for Their Unbelief of** Mar 16:14
- **The Apostles: Very Slow to Believe** Mar 16:13 · Luk 24:9, 11, 37, 38
- **The First-Fruits of Our Resurrection** Act 26:23 · 1Co 15:20, 23
- **The Truth of the Gospel Involved In** 1Co 15:14, 15
- **Typified: Isaac** Gen 22:13 · Heb 11:19
- **Typified: Jonah** Jon 2:10 · Mat 12:40

The Resurrection of Saints Shall be Followed by the Change of Those Then Alive 1Co 15:51 · 1Th 4:17
The Resurrection of the Wicked, Shall be to Damnation Joh 5:29
The Resurrection of the Wicked, Shall be to Shame and Everlasting Contempt Dan 12:2
The Resurrection
- **A Doctrine of the Old Testament** Job 19:26 · Psa 16:10 · Psa 49:15 · Isa 26:19 · Dan 12:2 · Hos 13:14
- **A First Principle of the Gospel** 1Co 15:13, 14 · Heb 6:1, 2
- **Assumed and Proved by Our Lord** Mat 22:29–32 · Luk 14:14 · Joh 5:28, 29
- **Blessedness of Those Who Have Part in the First** Rev 20:6
- **Called in Question by some in the Church** 1Co 15:12
- **Certainty of, Proved by the Resurrection of Christ** 1Co 15:12–20
- **Credibility of, Shown by the Resurrection of Individuals** Mat 9:25 · Mat 27:53 · Luk 7:14 · Joh 11:44 · Heb 11:35
- **Denied by the Sadducees** Mat 22:23 · Luk 20:27 · Act 23:8
- **Effected by the Power of Christ** Joh 5:28, 29 · Joh 6:39, 40, 44
- **Effected by the Power of God** Mat 22:29
- **Effected by the Power of The Holy Spirit** Rom 8:11
- **Expected by the Jews** Joh 11:24 · Heb 11:35
- **Explained Away by False Teachers** 2Ti 2:18
- **Illustrated** Eze 37:1–10 · 1Co 15:36, 37
- **Illustrative of the New Birth** Joh 5:25
- **Preached by the Apostles** Act 4:2 · Act 17:18 · Act 24:15
- **Saints In, Shall: Be As the Angels** Mat 22:30
- **Saints In, Shall: Be Glorified With Christ** Col 3:4
- **Saints In, Shall: Be Recompensed** Luk 14:14
- **Saints In, Shall: Have Bodies Like Christ's** Php 3:21 · 1 Joh 3:2
- **Saints In, Shall: Have Glorious Bodies** 1Co 15:43
- **Saints In, Shall: Have Incorruptible Bodies** 1Co 15:42
- **Saints In, Shall: Have Powerful Bodies** 1Co 15:43
- **Saints In, Shall: Have Spiritual Bodies** 1Co 15:44
- **Saints In, Shall: Rise First** 1Co 15:23 · 1Th 4:16
- **Saints In, Shall: Rise Through Christ** Joh 11:25 · Act 4:2 · 1Co 15:21, 22
- **Saints In, Shall: Rise to Eternal Life** Dan 12:2 · Joh 5:29
- **Saints should Look Forward To** Dan 12:13 · Php 3:11 · 2Co 5:1
- **Shall be of all the Dead** Joh 5:28 · Act 24:15 · Rev 20:13
- **The Preaching of, Caused: Mocking** Act 17:32
- **The Preaching of, Caused: Persecution** Act 23:6 · Act 24:11–15

The Reward of Saints is from God Rom 2:7 · Col 3:24 · Heb 11:6
The Reward of Saints is Full 2 Joh 1:8
The Reward of Saints is Great Mat 5:12 · Luk 6:35 · Heb 10:35
The Reward of Saints is Inestimable Isa 64:4 · 1Co 2:9
The Reward of Saints is of God's Good Pleasure Mat 20:14, 15 · Luk 12:32
The Reward of Saints is of Grace, Through Faith Alone Rom 4:4, 5, 16 · Rom 11:6
The Reward of Saints is Satisfying Psa 17:15
The Reward of Saints is Sure Pro 11:18
The Reward of Saints
- **A City Which had Foundation** Heb 11:10
- **A Crown of Glory** 1Pe 5:4
- **A Crown of Life** Jam 1:12 · Rev 2:10
- **A Crown of Righteousness** 2Ti 4:8
- **A House Eternal in the Heavens** 2Co 5:1
- **A Kingdom** Mat 25:34 · Luk 22:29
- **A Kingdom Immovable** Heb 12:28
- **An Enduring Substance** Heb 10:34
- **An Eternal Weight of Glory** 2Co 4:17

An Incorruptible Crown 1Co 9:25
As Servants of Christ Col 3:24
Be Careful not to Lose 2 Joh 1:8
Beholding the Face of God Psa 17:15 · Mat 5:8 · Rev 22:4
Beholding the Glory of Christ Joh 17:24
Being Glorified With Christ Rom 8:17, 18 · Col 3:4 · Php 3:21 · 1 Joh 3:2
Being With Christ Joh 12:26 · Joh 14:3 · Php 1:23 · 1Th 4:17
Entering Into the Joy of the Lord Mat 25:21 · Heb 12:2
Everlasting Life Luk 18:30 · Joh 6:40 · Joh 17:2, 3 · Rom 2:7 · Rom 6:23 · 1 Joh 5:11
Everlasting Light Isa 60:19
Fulness of Joy Psa 16:11
Hope of, a Cause of Rejoicing Rom 5:2
Inheritance Eternal Heb 9:15
Inheritance Incorruptible 1Pe 1:4
Inheritance of all Things Rev 21:7
Inheritance With Saints in Light Act 20:32 · Act 26:18 · Col 1:12
Joint Heirship With Christ Rom 8:17
Not on Account of Their Merits Rom 4:4, 5
Prepared by Christ Joh 14:2
Prepared by God Heb 11:16
Present Afflictions not to be Compared With Rom 8:18 · 2Co 5:17
Reigning for Ever and Ever Rev 22:5
Reigning With Christ 2Ti 2:12 · Rev 3:21 · Rev 5:10 · Rev 20:4
Rest Heb 4:9 · Rev 14:13
Saints May Feel Confident of Psa 73:24 · Isa 25:8, 9 · 2Co 5:1 · 2Ti 4:8
Shall be Given at the Second Coming of Christ Mat 16:27 · Rev 22:12
Shining As the Stars Dan 12:3
Sitting in Judgment With Christ Dan 7:22 · Mat 19:28 · Luk 22:30 · 1Co 6:2
The Prize of the High Calling of God in Christ Php 3:14
The Prospect of, should Lead to Diligence 2 Joh 1:8
The Prospect of, should Lead to Enduring Suffering for Christ 2Co 4:16–18 · Heb 11:26
The Prospect of, should Lead to Faithfulness to Death Rev 2:10
The Prospect of, should Lead to Pressing Forward Php 3:14
Treasure in Heaven Mat 19:21 · Luk 12:33
The Rich
Abraham Gen 13:2 · Gen 24:35
General Scriptures Concerning Neh 5:1–13 · Job 21:7–15 · Job 27:13–23 · Job 31:24, 25, 28 · Psa 49:16, 17 · Psa 52:1–7 · Psa 73:3–22 · Pro 14:20 · Pro 18:11, 23 · Pro 28:11 · Ecc 5:13, 14, 19, 20 · Jer 5:7–9, 27–29 · Jer 9:23 · Jer 17:11 · Jer 22:13–19 · Eze 7:19 · Eze 28:5 · Amo 6:1–6 · Mic 6:12 · Zep 1:18 · Mat 19:23, 24 · Mar 10:17–27 · Luk 6:24, 25 · Luk 12:15–21 · Luk 16:13, 14, 19–26 · Luk 18:22–26 · 1Ti 6:17–19 · Jam 1:9–11 · Jam 5:1–3
Hezekiah 2Ki 20:12–18
Job Job 1:3
Joseph of Arimathaea Mat 27:57
Solomon 1Ki 10:23
Zacchaeus Luk 19:2
The Righteousness of God is Part of his Character Psa 7:9 · Psa 116:5 · Psa 119:137
The Righteousness of God
Abundant Psa 48:10
Angels Acknowledge Rev 16:5
Beyond Computation Psa 71:15
Christ Acknowledged Joh 17:25
Christ Committed his Cause To 1Pe 2:23
Enduring for Ever Psa 111:3
Everlasting Psa 119:142
Exhibited in His Acts Jdg 5:11 · 1Sa 12:7
Exhibited in His Commandments Deu 4:8 · Psa 119:172
Exhibited in His Government Psa 96:13 · Psa 98:9
Exhibited in His Judgments Psa 19:9 · Psa 119:7, 62
Exhibited in His Testimonies Psa 119:138, 144
Exhibited in His Ways Psa 145:17
Exhibited in His Word Psa 119:123
Exhibited in The Final Judgment Act 17:31
Exhibited in The Gospel Psa 85:10 · Rom 3:25, 26
Exhibited in The Punishment of the Wicked Rom 2:5 · 2Th 1:6 · Rev 16:7 · Rev 19:2
God Delights in the Exercise of Jer 9:24
His Care and Defence of his People Designed to Teach Mic 6:4, 5
Illustrated Psa 36:6
Leads God to Love Righteousness Psa 11:7
Saints: Acknowledge, in his Dealings Ezr 9:15
Saints: Acknowledge, Though the Wicked Prosper Jer 12:1 · Psa 73:12–17
Saints: Ascribe, to Him Job 36:3 · Dan 9:7
Saints: Confident of Beholding Mic 7:9
Saints: Declare to Others Psa 22:31
Saints: do not Conceal Psa 40:10
Saints: Magnify Psa 7:17 · Psa 51:14 · Psa 145:7
Saints: Mention, Only Psa 71:16
Saints: Plead in Prayer Psa 143:11 · Dan 9:16
Saints: Recognize, in the Fulfilment of his Promises Neh 9:8
Saints: Talk of Psa 35:28 · Psa 71:15, 24
Saints: Upheld By Isa 41:10
Shown Openly Before the Heathen Psa 98:2
Shown to the Posterity of Saints Psa 103:17
The Habitation of his Throne Psa 97:2
The Heavens Shall Declare Psa 50:6 · Psa 97:6
The Wicked Have No Interest In Psa 69:27
Very High Psa 71:19
we should Pray for Its Continued Manifestation Psa 36:10
we should Pray: To be Answered In Psa 143:1
we should Pray: To be Delivered In Psa 31:1 · Psa 71:2
we should Pray: To be Judged According To Psa 35:24
we should Pray: To be Led In Psa 5:8
we should Pray: To be Quickened In Psa 119:40
the River Jordan
Despised by Foreigners 2Ki 5:12
Eastern Boundary of Canaan Num 34:12
Empties Itself Into the Dead Sea Num 34:12
Ferry Boats often Used On 2Sa 19:18
Fordable in some Places Jos 2:7 · Jdg 12:5, 6
Moses not Allowed to Cross Deu 3:27 · Deu 31:2
Often Overflowed Jos 3:15 · 1Ch 12:15
Overflowing of, Called the Swelling of Jordan Jer 12:5 · Jer 49:19
Passage of Israel Over in an Appointed Order Jos 3:1–8
Passage of Israel Over: A Pledge That God Would Drive the Canaanites out of Jos 3:10
Passage of Israel Over: Alluded To Psa 74:15 · Psa 114:3, 5
Passage of Israel Over: Commemorated by a Pillar of Stones in Gilgal Jos 4:2–8, 20–24
Passage of Israel Over: Commemorated by a Pillar of Stones Raised in It Jos 4:9
Passage of Israel Over: Preceded by Priests With the Ark Jos 3:6, 11, 14
Passage of Israel Over: Promised Deu 4:22 · Deu 9:1 · Deu 11:31
Passage of Israel Over: Successfully Effected Jos 3:17 · Jos 4:1, 10, 11
Remarkable Events Connected With: Baptism of Multitudes by John the Baptist Mat 3:6 · Mar 1:5 · Joh 1:28
Remarkable Events Connected With: Baptism of Our Lord Mat 3:13, 15 · Mar 1:9
Remarkable Events Connected With: Division of Its Waters to Let Israel Pass Over Jos 3:12–16 · Jos 5:1
Remarkable Events Connected With: Healing of Naaman the Leper 2Ki 5:10, 14
Remarkable Events Connected With: Its Division by Elijah 2Ki 2:8
Remarkable Events Connected With: Its Division by Elisha 2Ki 2:14

Remarkable Events Connected With: Return of Its Waters to Their Place Jos 4:18
Remarkable Events Connected With: Slaughter of Moabites Jdg 3:28, 29
Remarkable Events Connected With: Slaughter of the Ephraimites Jdg 12:4–6
The Jews had Great Pride In Zec 11:3
The Plains of Afforded Clay for Moulding Brass 1Ki 7:46 · 2Ch 4:17
The Plains of Chosen by Lot for a Residence Gen 13:11
The Plains of Exceeding Fertile Gen 13:10
The Plains of Infested With Lions Jer 49:19 · Jer 50:44
The Plains of Thickly Wooded 2Ki 6:2
the River Nile
Abounded in Crocodiles Eze 29:3
Abounded in Fish Exo 7:21 · Eze 29:4
Abounded in Reeds and Flags Isa 19:6, 7
Annual Overflow of Its Banks Alluded To Jer 46:8 · Amo 8:8 · Amo 9:5
Called: Sihor Jos 13:3 · Jer 2:18
Called: The Egyptian Sea Isa 11:15
Called: The River Gen 41:1, 3
Called: The Stream of Egypt Isa 27:12
Empties Itself Into the Mediterranean Sea by Seven Streams Isa 11:15
Remarkable Events Connected With: Its Waters Turned Into Blood Exo 7:15, 20
Remarkable Events Connected With: Male Children Drowned In Exo 1:22
Remarkable Events Connected With: Miraculous Generation of Frogs Exo 8:3
Remarkable Events Connected With: Moses Exposed on Its Banks Exo 2:3
The Egyptians: Bathed In Exo 2:5
The Egyptians: Carried on Extensive Commerce By Isa 23:3
The Egyptians: Drank of Exo 7:21, 24
The Egyptians: Punished by Destruction of Its Fish Isa 19:8
The Egyptians: Punished by Failure of Its Waters Isa 19:5, 6
The Egyptians: Took Great Pride In Eze 29:9
The Roe
A Good Wife Pro 5:19
Cheerful Pro 5:19
Christ Songs 2:9, 17
Clean and Fit for Food Deu 12:15 · Deu 14:5
Inhabits the Mountains 1Ch 12:8
Male of, Called the Roebuck 1Ki 4:23
Often Hunted by Men Pro 6:5
Swift 1Ch 12:8
The Church Songs 4:5 · Songs 7:3
The Swift of Foot 2Sa 2:18
Wild 2Sa 2:18
The Role of the Man 1Ti 5:8 · 1Pe 3:7 · 1Co 16:13 · Eph 5:25 · 1Ti 3:4 · 2Ti 3:17 · 1Ti 2:12 · Tts 2:3–5 · Gen 2:18 · Gal 3:28
The Role of the Older Woman Tts 2:3–5 · 1Ti 3:11 · Gen 2:18 · Pro 14:1 · 1Ti 5:1 · 1Pe 3:1, 2 · Act 18:26 · 1Co 11:3
The Role of the Woman Gen 2:18 · Tts 2:3–5 · 1Co 11:3 · Gal 3:28 · Gen 3:16 · 1Ti 2:12 · 1Pe 3:7 · Col 3:18, 19 · Eph 5:22 · 1Ti 3:11
The Roman Empire
Allusions to Citizenship of Exempted from the Degradation Scourging Act 16:37, 38 · Act 22:25
Allusions to Citizenship of Obtained by Birth Act 22:28
Allusions to Citizenship of Obtained by Purchase Act 22:28
Allusions to Grecian Game Adapted by Crowning of Conquerors 1Co 9:25 · Php 3:14 · 2Ti 4:8
Allusions to Grecian Game Adapted by Foot Races 1Co 9:24 · Php 2:16 · Php 3:11–14 · Heb 12:1, 2
Allusions to Grecian Game Adapted by Gladiatorial Fights 1Co 4:9 · 1Co 15:32
Allusions to Grecian Game Adapted by Rules Observed in Conducting 2Ti 2:5
Allusions to Grecian Game Adapted by Training of Combatants 1Co 9:25, 27
Allusions to Grecian Game Adapted by Wrestling Eph 6:12
Allusions to Judicial Affairs of Accusation in Writing Placed Over the Head of Those Joh 19:19
Allusions to Judicial Affairs of Accused Person Protected from Popular Violence Act 23:20, 24–27
Allusions to Judicial Affairs of Accusers and Accused Confronted Together Act 23:35 · Act 25:16–19
Allusions to Judicial Affairs of all Appeals Made to the Emperor Act 25:11, 12
Allusions to Judicial Affairs of Criminals Delivered Over to the Soldiers for Execution Mat 27:26, 27
Allusions to Judicial Affairs of Garments of Those Executed Given to the Soldiers Mat 27:35 · Joh 19:23
Allusions to Judicial Affairs of Person Accused, Examined by Scourging Act 22:24, 29
Allusions to Judicial Affairs of Power of Life and Death Vested in Its Authorities Joh 18:31, 39, 40 · Joh 19:10
Allusions to Judicial Affairs of Prisoners Chained to Soldiers for Safety Act 21:33 · Act 12:6 · 2Ti 1:16 · Act 28:16
Allusions to Judicial Affairs of Those Who Appealed to Caesar, to be Brought Before Him Act 26:32
Allusions to Military Affairs of Crowning of Soldiers Who Distinguished Themselves 2Ti 4:7, 8
Allusions to Military Affairs of Danger of Sentinels' Sleeping Mat 28:13, 14
Allusions to Military Affairs of Different Military officers Act 21:31 · Act 23:23, 24
Allusions to Military Affairs of Expunging from the Muster Roll Name of Soldiers Guilty of Rev 3:5
Allusions to Military Affairs of Hardship Endured by Soldiers 2Ti 2:3
Allusions to Military Affairs of Italian and Augustus' Band Act 10:1 · Act 27:1
Allusions to Military Affairs of Soldiers not Allowed to Entangle Themselves With Earthly 2Ti 2:4
Allusions to Military Affairs of Strict Obedience to Superiors Mat 8:8, 9
Allusions to Military Affairs of The Soldier's Special Comrade Who Shared his Toils Php 2:25
Allusions to Military Affairs of Triumphs of Victorious Generals 2Co 2:14–16 · Col 2:15
Allusions to Military Affairs of Use of the Panoply or Defensive Armour Rom 13:12 · 2Co 6:7 · Eph 6:11–17
Called the World from Its Extent Luk 2:1
Emperors of, Mentioned: Augustus Luk 2:1
Emperors of, Mentioned: Claudius Act 11:28
Emperors of, Mentioned: Nero Php 4:22 · 2Ti 4:22
Emperors of, Mentioned: Tiberius Luk 3:1
Judea a Province of, Under a Procurator or a Governor Luk 3:2 · Act 23:34, 26 · Act 25:1
Predictions Respecting: Its Division Into Ten Parts Dan 2:41–43 · Dan 7:20, 24
Predictions Respecting: Its Universal Dominion Dan 7:23
Predictions Respecting: Origin of Papal Power In Dan 7:8, 20–25
Represented by The: Legs of Iron in Nebuchadnezzar's Vision Dan 2:33, 40
Represented by The: Terrible Beast in Daniel's Vision Dan 7:7, 19
Rome the Capitol of Act 18:2 · Act 19:21

The Rose of Sharon Sos 2:1 · Isa 35:1 · 1Ch 27:29 · Isa 35:2 · Joh 3:16
The Sabbath
A Sign of the Covenant Exo 31:13, 17
A Type of the Heavenly Rest Heb 4:4, 9
Blessedness of Honoring Isa 58:13, 14
Blessedness of Keeping Isa 56:2, 6
Called: God's Holy Day Isa 58:13
Called: The Lord's Day Rev 1:10
Called: The Rest of the Holy Sabbath Exo 16:23
Called: The Sabbath of Rest Exo 31:15
Called: The Sabbath of the Lord Exo 20:10 · Lev 23:3 · Deu 5:14
Christ is Lord of Mar 2:28
Christ was Accustomed to Observe Luk 4:16
Christ: Taught On Luk 4:31 · Luk 6:6
Denunciations Against Those Who Profane Neh 13:18 · Jer 17:27
Dishonouring of: Gatherers of Manna Exo 16:27
Dishonouring of: Gatherers of Sticks Num 15:32
Dishonouring of: Inhabitants of Jerusalem Jer 17:21–23
Dishonouring of: Men of Tyre Neh 13:16
Divine Worship to be Celebrated On Eze 46:3 · Act 16:13
First Day of the Week Kept As, by the Church Joh 20:26 · Act 20:7 · 1Co 16:2
God: Blessed Gen 2:3 · Exo 20:11
God: Commanded to be Sanctified Exo 20:8
God: Commanded, to be Kept Lev 19:3, 30
God: Hallowed Exo 20:11
God: Sanctified Gen 2:3 · Exo 31:15
God: Shows Considerate Kindness in Appointing Exo 23:12
God: Shows Favour in Appointing Neh 9:14
God: Will Have his Goodness Commemorated in the Observance of Deu 5:15
Grounds of Its Institution Gen 2:2, 3 · Exo 20:11
Honoring of Disciples Act 16:13
Honoring of John Rev 1:10
Honoring of Moses Num 15:32–34
Honoring of Nehemiah Neh 13:15, 21
Honoring of Paul Act 13:14
Honoring of The Women Luk 23:56
Instituted by God Gen 2:3
Made for Man Mar 2:27
Necessary Wants May be Supplied Mat 12:1 · Luk 13:15 · Luk 14:1
No Burdens to be Carried On Neh 13:19 · Jer 17:21
No Manner of Work to be Done On Exo 20:10 · Lev 23:3
No Purchases to be Made On Neh 10:31 · Neh 13:15–17
Observance of, to be Perpetual Exo 31:16, 17 · Mat 5:17, 18
Punishment of Those Who Profane Exo 31:14, 15 · Num 15:32–36
Saints: Honor God in Observing Isa 58:13
Saints: Observe Neh 13:22
Saints: Rejoice In Psa 118:24 · Isa 58:13
Saints: Testify Against Those Who Desecrate Neh 13:15, 20, 21
Servants and Cattle should be Allowed to Rest Upon Exo 20:10 · Deu 5:14
The Scriptures to be Read On Act 13:27 · Act 15:21
The Seventh Day Observed As Exo 20:9–11
The Wicked: Bear Burdens On Neh 13:15
The Wicked: do Their own Pleasure On Isa 58:13
The Wicked: Hide Their Eyes From Eze 22:26
The Wicked: May be Judicially Deprived of Lam 2:6 · Hos 2:11
The Wicked: Mock At Lam 1:7
The Wicked: Pollute Isa 56:2 · Eze 20:13, 16
The Wicked: Profane Neh 13:17 · Eze 22:8
The Wicked: Sometimes Pretend to Zealous For Luk 13:14 · Joh 9:16
The Wicked: Traffic On Neh 10:31 · Neh 13:15, 16
The Wicked: Wearied By Amo 8:5
The Wicked: Work On Neh 13:15
The Word of God to be Preached On Act 13:14, 15, 44 · Act 17:2 · Act 18:4
Works Connected With Religious Service Lawful On Num 28:9 · Mat 12:5 · Joh 7:23
Works of Mercy Lawful On Mat 12:12 · Mat 13:16 · Joh 9:14
the Sacred Vail of the Flesh of Christ Which Concealed his Divinity Heb 10:20 · Isa 53:2
the Sacred Vail of the Obscurity of the Mosaic Age Heb 9:8
the Sacred Vail was Rent at the Death of Our Lord Mat 27:51 · Mar 15:38 · Luk 23:45
the Sacred Vail (Tearing of) the Death of Christ Which Opened Heaven To Heb 10:19, 20 · Heb 9:24
Designed to Conceal the Ark, Mercy Seat, and the Symbol of Exo 40:3
Hung Between the Holy and Most Holy Place Exo 26:33 · Heb 9:3
Made by Bezaleel for the Tabernacle Exo 36:35
Made by Solomon for the Temple 2Ch 3:14
Moses Commanded to Make Exo 26:31
Suspended from Four Pillars of Shittim Wood Overlaid With Exo 26:32
The High Priest: Allowed to Enter But Once a Year Lev 16:2 · Heb 9:7
The High Priest: Alone Allowed to Enter Within Heb 9:6, 7
The High Priest: Could not Enter Without Blood Lev 16:3 · Heb 9:7
The Sadducees were Refused Baptism by John Mat 3:7
The Sadducees
A Sect of the Jews Act 5:17
Christ: Cautioned his Disciples Against Their Principles Mat 16:6, 11, 12
Christ: Silenced Mat 22:34
Christ: Tempted By Mat 16:1
Christ: Vindicated the Resurrection Against Mat 22:24–32 · Mar 12:19–27
Denied the Resurrection and a Future Stated Mat 22:23 · Luk 20:27
Persecuted the Christians Act 4:1 · Act 5:17, 18, 40
The Resurrection a Cause of Dispute Between Them and The Act 23:6–9
The Sanctity of Life Gen 9:6 · Psa 127:3 · Exo 20:13 · Mat 5:21, 22 · Job 12:10 · Job 31:15 · 1Co 3:16, 17 · Joh 3:16 · Isa 49:16 · Eph 2:10
The Sanctity of Marriage Heb 13:4 · Gen 2:24 · Mat 19:4–6 · Gen 2:18 · Luk 16:18 · Pro 18:22
The Scape-Goat
Chosen by Lot Lev 16:8
Communicated Uncleanness to The High Priest Lev 16:24
Communicated Uncleanness to The Man Who Lead Him Away Lev 16:26
Part of the Sin offering on the Day of Atonement Lev 16:5, 7
Sent Into the Wilderness by the Hands of a Fit Person Lev 16:21, 22
The High Priest Transferred the Sins of Israel To, By Lev 16:21
Typical of Christ Isa 53:6, 11, 12
The Scorpion
Abounded in the Great Desert Deu 8:15
Armed With a Sharp Sting in Its Tail Rev 9:10
Christ Gave his Disciples Power Over Luk 10:19
Ministers of Antichrist Rev 9:3, 5, 10
Severe Scourges 1Ki 12:11
Sting of, Venomous and Caused Torment Rev 9:5
Unfit for Food Luk 11:12
Wicked Men Eze 2:6
The Scriptures are Able to Make Wise to Salvation Through Faith in Christ 2Ti 3:15
The Scriptures are an Unerring Guide Pro 6:23 · 2Pe 1:19
The Scriptures are Called The Book Psa 40:7 · Rev 22:19
Book of the Law Neh 8:3 · Gal 3:10
Book of the Lord Isa 34:16
Holy Scriptures Rom 1:2 · 2Ti 3:15

Law of the Lord Psa 1:2 · Isa 30:9
Oracles of God Rom 3:2 · 1Pe 4:11
Scripture of Truth Dan 10:21
Sword of the Spirit Eph 6:17
Word Jam 1:21–23 · 1Pe 2:2
Word of Christ Col 3:16
Word of God Luk 11:28 · Heb 4:12
Word of Truth Jam 1:18
The Scriptures are Full and Sufficient Luk 16:29, 31
The Scriptures are Profitable Both for Doctrine and Practice 2Ti 3:16, 17
The Scriptures
Advantage of Possessing Rom 3:2
All should Desire to Hear Neh 8:1
Blessedness of Hearing and Obeying Luk 11:28 · Jam 1:25
Christ Enables Us to Understand Luk 24:45
Christ Sanctioned, by Appealing to Them Mat 4:4 · Mar 12:10 · Joh 7:42
Christ Taught out of Luk 24:27
Contain the Promises of the Gospel Rom 1:2
Denunciations Against Those Who Add To, or Take From Rev 22:18, 19
Designed For: Admonishing Psa 19:11 · 1Co 10:11
Designed For: Building up in the Faith Act 20:32
Designed For: Cleansing the Heart Joh 15:3 · Eph 5:26
Designed For: Cleansing the Ways Psa 119:9
Designed For: Comforting Psa 119:82 · Rom 15:4
Designed For: Converting the Soul Psa 19:7
Designed For: Illuminating Psa 119:130
Designed For: Keeping from Destructive Paths Psa 17:4
Designed For: Making Wise the Simple Psa 19:7
Designed For: Producing Faith Joh 20:31
Designed For: Producing Hope Psa 119:49 · Rom 15:4
Designed For: Producing Obedience Deu 17:19, 20
Designed For: Promoting Growth in Grace 1Pe 2:2
Designed For: Quickening Psa 119:50, 93
Designed For: Regenerating Jam 1:18 · 1Pe 1:23
Designed For: Rejoicing the Heart Psa 19:8 · Psa 119:111
Designed For: Sanctifying Joh 17:17 · Eph 5:26
Designed For: Supporting Life Deu 8:3 · Mat 4:4
Destruction of, Punished Jer 36:29–31
Everything should be Tried By Isa 8:20 · Act 17:11
Given by Inspiration of God 2Ti 3:16
Given by Inspiration of the Holy Spirit Act 1:16 · Heb 3:7 · 2Pe 1:21
Ignorance of, a Source of Error Mat 22:29 · Act 13:27
Intended for the Use of all Men Rom 16:26
Let Them Dwell Richly in You Col 3:16
Mere Hearers of, Deceive Themselves Jam 1:22
No Prophecy of, is of Any Private Interpretation 2Pe 1:20
Nothing to be Taken From, or Added To Deu 4:2 · Deu 12:32
One Portion of, to be Compared With Another 1Co 2:13
Perfect Psa 19:7
Precious Psa 19:10
Pure Psa 12:6 · Psa 119:140 · Pro 30:5
Quick and Powerful Heb 4:12
Record Divine Prophecies 2Pe 1:19–21
Reveal the Laws, Statutes, and Judgments of God Deu 4:5, 14 · Exo 24:3, 4
Saints: Delight In Psa 1:2
Saints: Esteem, Above all Things Job 23:12
Saints: Esteem, As a Light Psa 119:105
Saints: Grieve when Men Disobey Psa 119:158
Saints: Hide, in Their Hearts Psa 119:11
Saints: Hope In Psa 119:74, 81, 147
Saints: Keep, in Remembrance Psa 119:16
Saints: Long After Psa 119:82
Saints: Love Exceedingly Psa 119:97, 113, 159, 167
Saints: Meditate In Psa 1:2 · Psa 119:99, 148
Saints: Obey Psa 119:67 · Luk 8:21 · Joh 17:6
Saints: Plead the Promises of, in Prayer Psa 119:25, 28, 41, 76, 169
Saints: Pray to be Conformed To Psa 119:133
Saints: Pray to be Taught Psa 119:12, 13, 33, 66
Saints: Regard, As Sweet Psa 119:103
Saints: Rejoice In Psa 119:162 · Jer 15:16
Saints: Speak of Psa 119:172
Saints: Stand in Awe of Psa 119:161 · Isa 66:2
Saints: Trust In Psa 119:42
should be Appealed To 1Co 1:31 · 1Pe 1:16
should be Believed Joh 2:22
should be Known 2Ti 3:15
should be Laid up in the Heart Deu 6:6 · Deu 11:18
should be not Handled Deceitfully 2Co 4:2
should be not Only Heard, But Obeyed Mat 7:24 · Luk 11:28 · Jam 1:22
should be Read Deu 17:19 · Isa 34:16
should be Read Publicly to All Deu 31:11–13 · Neh 8:3 · Jer 36:6 · Act 13:15
should be Received With Meekness Jam 1:21
should be Received, not As the Word of Men, But As the Word of God 1Th 2:13
should be Searched Joh 5:39 · Joh 7:52
should be Searched Daily Act 17:11
should be Talked of Continually Deu 6:7
should be Taught to All 2Ch 17:7–9 · Neh 8:7, 8
should be Taught to Children Deu 6:7 · Deu 11:19 · 2Ti 3:15
should be The Standard of Teaching 1Pe 4:11
should Be used Against Our Spiritual Enemies Mat 4:4, 7, 10 · Eph 6:11, 17
Testify of Christ Joh 5:39 · Act 10:43 · Act 18:28 · 1Co 15:3
The Holy Spirit Enable Us to Understand Joh 16:13 · 1Co 2:10–14
The Letter of, Without the Spirit, Killeth Joh 6:63 · 2Co 3:6
The Wicked: Corrupt 2Co 2:17
The Wicked: Frequently Wrest, to Their own Destruction 2Pe 3:16
The Wicked: Make, of None Effect Through Their Traditions Mar 7:9–13
The Wicked: Obey Not Psa 119:158
The Wicked: Reject Jer 8:9
The Wicked: Stumble At 1Pe 2:8
They Who Search, are Truly Noble Act 17:11
True Psa 119:160 · Joh 17:17
Work Effectually in Them That Believe 1Th 2:13
Written for Our Instruction Rom 15:4
The Sea of Great Depth Psa 68:22
The Sea of Heavy Afflictions Isa 43:2 · Lam 2:13
The Sea of Immense Extent Job 11:9 · Psa 104:25
The Sea
(Covered With Waters) of the Diffusion of Spiritual Isa 11:9 · Hab 2:14
(Roaring) Hostile Armies Isa 5:30 · Jer 6:23
(Smooth As Glass) the Peace of Heaven Rev 4:6 · Rev 15:2
(Trouble) the Wicked Isa 57:20
(Waves of) Devastating Armies Eze 26:3, 4
(Waves of) Righteousness Isa 48:18
(Waves of) the Unsteady Jam 1:6
Called The: Deep Job 41:31 · Psa 107:24 · 2Co 11:25
Called The: Great and Wide Sea Psa 104:25
Called The: Great Waters Psa 77:19
Caused to Foam by Leviathan Job 41:31, 32
Commercial Nations: Derived Great

Wealth From Deu 33:19
Commercial Nations: Often Built Cities on the Borders of Gen 49:13 · Eze 27:3 · Nah 3:8
Darkness the Swaddling Band of Job 38:9
God: Created Exo 20:11 · Psa 95:5 · Act 14:15
God: Does What he Pleases In Psa 135:6
God: Dries Up, by his Rebuke Isa 50:2 · Nah 1:4
God: Founded the Earth Upon Psa 24:2
God: Made the Birds and Fished out of Gen 1:20–22
God: Measures the Waters of Isa 40:12
God: Set Bounds To, by a Perpetual Decree Job 26:10 · Job 38:8, 10, 11 · Pro 8:27, 29
God: Shakes, by his Word Hag 2:6
God: Stills, by his Power Psa 65:7 · Psa 89:9 · Psa 107:29
Great Rivers often Called Isa 11:15 · Jer 51:36
Inhabited by Innumerable Creatures Great and Small Psa 104:25, 26
Lakes often Called Deu 3:17 · Mat 8:24, 27, 32
Made to Glorify God Psa 69:34 · Psa 148:7
Numerous Islands In Eze 26:18
Passed Over in Ships Psa 104:26 · Psa 107:23
Raised by the Wind Psa 107:25, 26 · Jon 1:4
Replenished by Rivers Ecc 1:7 · Eze 47:8
Rivers Supplied by Exhalations From Ecc 1:7
Sailing On, Dangerous Act 27:9, 20 · 2Co 11:26
Sand the Barrier of Jer 5:22
Seas Mentioned in Scripture: Mediterranean or Great Sea Num 34:6 · Deu 11:24 · Deu 34:2 · Zec 14:8
Seas Mentioned in Scripture: Red Sea Exo 10:19 · Exo 13:18 · Exo 23:31
Seas Mentioned in Scripture: Salt of Dead Sea Gen 14:3 · Num 34:12
Seas Mentioned in Scripture: Sea of Galilee Mat 4:18 · Mat 8:32 · Joh 6:1
Seas Mentioned in Scripture: Sea of Jazer Jer 48:32
Seas Mentioned in Scripture: Sea of Joppa or Sea of the Philistines Ezr 3:7 · Exo 23:21
Seas Mentioned in Scripture: The Adriatic or Sea of Adria Act 27:27
Shall Give up Its Dead at the Last Day Rev 20:13
The Clouds the Garment of Job 38:9
The Gathering Together of the Waters Originally Called Gen 1:10
The Renewed Earth Shall be Without Rev 21:1
The Shore of, Covered With Sand Gen 22:17 · 1Ki 4:29 · Job 6:3 · Psa 78:27
The Waves of Mighty Psa 93:4 · Act 27:41
The Waves of Multitudinous Jer 51:42
The Waves of Raised Upon High Psa 93:3 · Psa 107:25
The Waves of Tossed to and Fro Jer 5:22
The Waves of Tumultuous Luk 21:25 · Jde 1:13
The Wonders of God Seen In Psa 107:24
The Seasons Changing Gen 8:22 · Dan 2:21 · Mat 24:32, 33 · Psa 1:3 · Ecc 3:1 · Act 1:7 · Hab 2:3 · Dan 7:25 · Heb 13:8
The Second Coming of Christ is not to Make Atonement Heb 9:28 · Rom 6:9, 10 · Heb 10:14
The Second Coming of Christ
Blessedness of Being Prepared For Mat 24:46 · Luk 12:37, 38
Called The: Appearing of Jesus Christ 1Pe 1:7
Called The: Coming of the Day of God 2Pe 3:12
Called The: Day of Our Lord Jesus Christ 1Co 1:8
Called The: Glorious Appearing of the Great God and Our Saviour Tts 2:13
Called The: Last Time 1Pe 1:5
Called The: Revelation of Jesus Christ 1Pe 1:13
Called The: Times of Refreshing from the Presence of the Lord Act 3:19
Called The: Times of Restitution of all Things Act 3:21 · Rom 8:21
Every Eye Shall See Him At Rev 1:7
Faith of, Shall be Found to Praise At 1Pe 1:7
Foretold by Angels Act 1:10, 11
Foretold by Apostles Act 3:20 · 1Ti 6:14
Foretold by Himself Mat 25:31 · Joh 14:3
Foretold by Prophets Dan 7:13 · Jde 1:14
Illustrated Mat 25:6 · Luk 12:36, 39 · Luk 19:12, 15
Saints: Assured of Job 19:25, 26
Saints: Haste To 2Pe 3:12
Saints: Look For Php 3:20 · Tts 2:13
Saints: Love 2Ti 4:8
Saints: Pray For Rev 22:20
Saints: should be Patient To 2Th 3:5 · Jam 5:7, 8
Saints: should be Ready For Mat 24:44 · Luk 12:40
Saints: should Watch For Mat 24:42 · Mar 13:35–37 · Luk 21:36
Saints: Wait For 1Co 1:7 · 1Th 1:10
Shall Appear With Him in Glory At Col 3:4
Shall be Blameless At 1Co 1:8 · 1Th 3:13 · 1Th 5:23 · Jde 1:24
Shall be Like Him At Php 3:21 · 1 Joh 3:2
Shall be Preserved To Php 1:6 · 2Ti 4:18 · 1Pe 1:5 · Jde 1:24
Shall not be Ashamed At 1 Joh 2:28 · 1 Joh 4:17
Shall Receive a Crown of Glory At 2Ti 4:8 · 1Pe 5:4
Shall Reign With Him At Dan 7:27 · 2Ti 2:12 · Rev 5:10 · Rev 20:6 · Rev 22:5
Shall See Him As he Is, At 1 Joh 3:2
should be Always Considered As at Hand Rom 13:12 · Php 4:5 · 1Pe 4:7
Signs Preceding Mat 24:3–51
The Heavens and Earth Shall be Dissolved At 2Pe 3:10, 12
The Man of Sin to be Destroyed At 2Th 2:8
The Manner of Accompanied by Angels Mat 16:27 · Mat 25:31 · Mar 8:38 · 2Th 1:7
The Manner of As a Thief in the Night 1Th 5:2 · 2Pe 3:10 · Rev 16:15
The Manner of As he Ascended Act 1:9, 11
The Manner of As the Lightning Mat 24:27
The Manner of in Clouds Mat 24:30 · Mat 26:64 · Rev 1:7
The Manner of in Flaming Fire 2Th 1:8
The Manner of in his own Glory Mat 25:31
The Manner of in the Glory of his Father Mat 16:27
The Manner of Suddenly Mar 13:36
The Manner of Unexpectedly Mat 24:44 · Luk 12:40
The Manner of With a Shout and the Voice of the Archangel 1Th 4:16
The Manner of With his Saints 1Th 3:13 · Jde 1:14
The Manner of With Power and Great Glory Mat 24:30
The Purposes of, are to be Admired in Them That Believe 2Th 1:10
The Purposes of, are to be Glorified in his Saints 2Th 1:10
The Purposes of, are to Bring to Light the Hidden Things of Darkness 1Co 4:5
The Purposes of, are to Complete the Salvation of Saints Heb 9:28 · 1Pe 1:5
The Purposes of, are to Destroy Death 1Co 15:25, 26
The Purposes of, are to Judge Psa 50:3, 4 · Joh 5:22 · 2Ti 4:1 · Jde 1:15 · Rev 20:11–13
The Purposes of, are to Reign Isa 24:23 · Dan 7:14 · Rev 11:15
The Saints Alive At, Shall be Caught up to Meet Him 1Th 4:17
The Wicked: Presume Upon the Delay of Mat 24:48
The Wicked: Scoff At 2Pe 3:3, 4
The Wicked: Shall be Punished At 2Th 1:8, 9
The Wicked: Shall be Surprised By Mat 24:37–39 · 1Th 5:3 · 2Pe 3:10

They Who Shall Have Died in Christ Shall Rise First At 1Th 4:16
Time of, Unknown Mat 24:36 · Mar 13:32
The Second Coming of Jesus 1Th 4:16, 17 · Heb 9:28 · Rev 1:7 · 2Pe 3:10 · Mat 24:36 · Mat 24:44 · Joh 14:1–3 · Luk 21:34–36 · Rev 22:12 · Mat 16:27
the Second Temple
Beautiful Gate of, Mentioned Act 3:2
Built on the Site of the First Temple Ezr 6:2–12
Christ: Frequently Taught In Mar 14:49
Christ: Miraculously Transported to a Pinnacle of Mat 4:5 · Luk 4:9
Christ: Predicted Its Destruction Mat 24:2 · Mar 13:2 · Luk 21:6
Christ: Presented In Luk 2:22, 27
Christ: Purified, and the Commencement of his Ministry Joh 2:15–17
Christ: Purified, at the Close of his Ministry Mat 21:12, 13
Christ: The Vail of, Rent at Our Lord's Death Mat 27:51
Christ: To Appear In Hag 2:7 · Mal 3:1
Cleansed and Rededicated by Judas Maccabaeus After Its Joh 10:22
Cyrus: Furnished Means for Building Ezr 6:4
Cyrus: Gave a Decree for Building, in the First Year of his Reign Ezr 1:1, 2 · Ezr 6:3
Cyrus: Gave Permission to the Jews to Go to Jerusalem to Build Ezr 1:3
Cyrus: Gave the Vessels of the First Temple For Ezr 1:7–11 · Ezr 6:5
Cyrus: His Decree for Building, Predicted Isa 44:28
Cyrus: Ordered Those Who Remained in Babylon to Contribute to The Ezr 1:4
Dedication of, Celebrated With Joy and Thankfulness Ezr 6:16–18
Desecrated by the Romans Dan 9:27 · Mat 24:15
Desecration of, Foretold Dan 9:27 · Dan 11:31
Divine Worship Commenced Before the Foundation Was Laid Ezr 3:1–6
Finished the Third of the Twelfth Month in the Sixth Year of Ezr 6:15
Foundation of, Laid the Second Month of Second Year After The Ezr 3:8
Future Glory of, Predicted Hag 2:7–9
Grief of Those Who had Seen the First Temple Ezr 3:12 · Hag 2:3
Its Completion by Zerubbabel Foretold, to Encourage the Jews Zec 4:4–10
Its Dimensions Ezr 6:3, 4
Joy of Those Who had not Seen the First Temple Ezr 3:13
Materials for Building Procured from Tyre and Sidon Ezr 3:7
No Gentile Allowed to Enter the Inner Courts of Act 21:27–30
Repaired and Beautified by Herod, Which Occupied Forty-Six Joh 2:20
Resumed by Zerubbabel and Jeshua Ezr 5:2
Separation Between the Outer or Gentile Court and That of The Eph 2:13, 14
Solemnities Connected With Laying the Foundation of Ezr 3:9–11
Solomon's Porch Connected With Joh 10:23 · Act 3:11
Tatnai the Governor Wrote to Darius to Know If the Building Ezr 5:3–17
The Decree of Cyrus Found and Confirmed by Darius Ezr 6:1, 2, 6–12
The Jews Encouraged to Proceed in Building Hag 1:8 · Hag 2:19 · Zec 8:9
The Jews Punished for not Persevering in Building Hag 1:6 · Hag 2:15, 17 · Zec 8:10
The Jews Reproved for not Building Hag 1:1–5
The Jews: Considered It Blasphemy to Speak Against Mat 26:61 · Act 6:13 · Act 21:28
The Jews: Desecrated by Selling Oxen In Joh 2:14
The Jews: Prayed Without, While the Priest offered Incense Within Luk 1:10 · Luk 18:10
The Magnificence of Its Building and Ornaments Joh 2:20 · Mar 13:1 · Luk 21:5
The Samaritans: Procured Its Interruption for Fifteen Years Ezr 4:24
The Samaritans: Proposed to Assist in Building Ezr 4:1, 2
The Samaritans: Their Help Refused by the Jews Ezr 4:3
The Samaritans: Weakened the Hands of the Jews in Building Ezr 4:4, 5
The Samaritans: Wrote to Artaxerxes Smerdis to Interrupt the Building Ezr 4:6–16
The Serpent Gen 3:1 · Rev 12:9 · 2Co 11:3 · Joh 8:44 · Gen 3:14 · Gen 3:15 · Mat 10:16 · Rev 12:7–9 · Joh 3:14, 15 · Rev 20:1–3
The Seven Deadly Sins 1 Joh 1:9 · Rom 6:23 · Heb 13:5 · Col 3:8 · Mat 6:24 · Jam 2:8 · Gal 5:19–21 · Jam 2:10 · Mat 7:7 · Joh 3:16
The Seventh Day Gen 2:2 · Gen 2:3 · 1Co 16:2
the Shepherd Christ
Foretold Gen 49:24 · Isa 40:11 · Eze 34:23 · Eze 37:24
His Sheep: He Calls Joh 10:3
His Sheep: He Cherishes Tenderly Isa 40:11
His Sheep: He Feeds Psa 23:1, 2 · Joh 10:9
His Sheep: He Gathers Isa 40:11 · Joh 10:16
His Sheep: He Gives Eternal Life To Joh 10:28
His Sheep: He Guides Psa 23:3 · Joh 10:3, 4
His Sheep: He Knows Joh 10:14, 27
His Sheep: He Laid Down his Life For Zec 13:7 · Mat 26:31 · Joh 10:11, 15 · Act 20:28
His Sheep: He Protects and Preserves Jer 31:10 · Eze 34:10 · Zec 9:16 · Joh 10:28
The Chief 1Pe 5:4
The Good Joh 10:11, 14
The Great Mic 5:4 · Heb 13:20
Typified: David 1Sa 16:11
The Sick
Figurative Isa 1:5, 6 · Hos 5:13
Visiting Psa 41:6
Visiting, a Duty Mat 25:36, 43 · Jam 1:27
The Sidonians were Skilful Sailors Eze 27:8
The Sidonians
Ahab Intermarried With 1Ki 16:31
Character of Careless and Secure Jdg 18:7
Character of Idolatrous 1Ki 11:5
Character of Superstitious Jer 27:3, 9
Character of Wicked and Impenitent Mat 11:21, 22

Topical Index — The Sidonians–The Wisdom of God

The Sidonians
Cities of Mentioned: Governed by Kings Jer 25:22 · Jer 27:3
Cities of Mentioned: Zarephath or Sarepta 1Ki 17:9 · Luk 4:26
Cities of Mentioned: Zidon Jos 11:8 · Jos 19:28
Descended from Sidon, Son of Canaan Gen 10:15 · 1Ch 1:13
Dwelt on the Sea Coast Luk 6:17 · Act 27:3
Engaged in Extensive Commerce Isa 23:2
Formerly a Part of the Phoenician Nation Mat 15:21, 22 · Mar 7:24, 26
Having Revolted from Herod, Were Obliged to Propitiate Him Act 12:20
Hostile and Oppressive to God's People Jdg 10:12 · Eze 28:22, 24 · Joe 3:5, 6
Israel Followed the Idolatry of Jdg 10:6 · 1Ki 11:33
Israel Unable to Expel Jdg 1:31 · Jdg 3:3
Many of, Attended Christ's Ministry Mar 3:8
Predictions Respecting: All Their Helpers to be Cut off Jer 47:4
Predictions Respecting: Partaking With the Other Nations of God's Judgments Jer 25:22–28 · Eze 32:20
Predictions Respecting: Territory of, to be Given to

Nebuchadnezzar, King of Jer 27:3, 6
Predictions Respecting: That God should be Glorified in the Judgments Upon Them Eze 28:21–23
Predictions Respecting: Their Spoiling and Oppression of the Jews to be Fully Joe 3:4, 8
Solomon Intermarried With 1Ki 11:1
Supplied from Judea With Provisions Act 12:20 · Eze 27:17
Supplied the Jews With Timber 1Ch 22:4 · Ezr 3:7
Territory of Allotted to the Tribe of Asher Jos 19:24, 28
Territory of Bordered on the Land of Canaan Gen 10:19
Territory of Given by God to Israel Gen 49:13 · Jos 13:6
Territory of Visited by Our Lord Mat 15:21
The Soul Mat 10:28 · Gen 2:7 · Eze 18:4
The Spirit Joh 14:26 · Act 1:8 · Gal 5:22, 23 · Act 2:38 · Joh 4:24 · Joh 15:26 · Rom 15:13 · Rom 8:14 · Rom 8:9 · Luk 11:13
The Spirit of Man Job 32:8 · Ecc 12:7 · Pro 20:27 · Rom 8:16 · Zec 12:1 · Gen 2:7 · 1Co 6:17 · Joh 4:24 · 1Co 2:11
The Spirit of Pride Pro 16:18 · Jam 4:6 · Pro 29:23 · Pro 16:5 · Pro 8:13 · Pro 11:2 · Pro 21:4 · Pro 13:10 · Rom 12:16 · Pro 16:19
The Spirit of Rejection Rom 8:1 · 1 Joh 1:9 · 1Ti 4:1 · Joh 14:26
The Spirit of Witchcraft Lev 19:31 · Isa 8:19 · 2Ki 21:6 · Eze 13:20 · Lev 20:6 · Isa 19:3 · Exo 22:18 · 1Ti 4:1 · Rev 21:8
The Spirit World Eph 6:12 · Col 1:16 · Joh 16:13 · Rom 12:2 · 1Pe 3:22 · 1Co 15:24 · Eph 1:21 · Joh 4:24
The Stars of Angels Job 38:7
The Stars of Christ Num 24:17
The Stars of Ministers Rev 1:16, 20 · Rev 2:1
The Stars of Princes and Subordinate Governors Dan 8:10 · Rev 8:12
The Stars
(Bright and Morning Star) of Christ Rev 22:16
(Morning Star) of Glory to be Given to Faithful Saints Rev 2:28
(Setting the Nest Amongst) Pride and Carnal Security Oba 1:4
(Shining of) the Reward of Faithful Ministers Dan 12:3
(Wandering) False Teachers Jde 1:13
(Withdrawing Their Light) Severe Judgments Isa 13:10 · Eze 32:7 · Joe 2:10 · Joe 3:15
Appear After Sunset Neh 4:21 · Job 3:9
Appear of Different Magnitudes 1Co 15:41
Arcturus Job 9:9 · Job 38:32
Astrology and Star-Gazing Practised by the Babylonians Isa 47:13
Called: Stars of Heaven Isa 13:10
Called: Stars of Light Psa 148:3
Called: The Host of Heaven Deu 17:3 · Jer 33:22
Exhibit the Greatness of God's Power Psa 8:3 · Isa 40:26
False Gods Frequently Worshipped Under the Representation of Amo 5:26 · Act 7:43
God: Appointed to Give Light by Night Gen 1:16, 14 · Psa 136:9 · Jer 31:35
God: Created Gen 1:16 · Psa 8:3 · Psa 148:5
God: Established, for Ever Psa 148:3, 6 · Jer 31:36
God: Numbers and Names Psa 147:4
God: Obscures Job 9:7
God: Set, in the Firmament of Heaven Gen 1:17
Idolaters Worshipped Jer 8:2 · Jer 19:13
Impure in the Sight of God Job 25:5
Infinite in Number Gen 15:5 · Jer 33:2
Made to Praise God Psa 148:3
Mazzaroth Job 38:32
Morning Star Rev 2:28
One of Extraordinary Brightness Appeared at Christ's Birth Mat 2:2, 9
Orion Job 9:9 · Job 38:31 · Amo 5:8
Pleiades Job 9:9 · Job 38:31 · Amo 5:8
Punishment for Worshipping Deu 17:5–7
Revolve in Fixed Orbits Jdg 5:20
Shine in the Firmament of Heaven Dan 12:3
The Israelites Forbidden to Worship Deu 4:19 · Deu 17:2–4
Use of, in Navigation, Alluded To Act 27:20
when Grouped Together Called Constellations 2Ki 23:5 · Isa 13:10
The Stomach 1Ti 5:23 · Pro 20:1 · Pro 18:20 · Mar 7:18, 19 · 2Pe 1:20 · Eph 5:18
The Sun of Christ's Coming Mal 4:2
The Sun of God's Favour Psa 84:11
The Sun of Supreme Rulers Gen 37:9 · Isa 13:10
The Sun of the Glory of Christ Mat 17:2 · Rev 1:16 · Rev 10:1
The Sun
(Before or in Sight of) of Public Ignominy 2Sa 12:11, 12 · Jer 8:2
(Darkened) of Severe Calamities Eze 32:7 · Joe 2:10, 31 · Mat 24:29 · Rev 9:2
(Going Down at Noon) of Premature Destruction Jer 15:9 · Amo 8:9
(Its Brightness) of the Future Glory of Saints Dan 12:3 · Mat 13:43
(Its Clearness) of the Purity of the Church Songs 6:10
(Its Power) of the Triumph of Saints Jdg 5:31
(No More Going Down) of Perpetual Blessedness Isa 60:20
Called the Greater Light Gen 1:16
Clearness of Its Light Alluded To Songs 6:10
Compared to a Bridegroom Coming Forth from his Chamber Psa 19:5
Compared to a Strong Man Rejoicing to Run a Race Psa 19:5
Diffuses Light and Heat to all the Earth Psa 19:6
God: Appointed to Divide Seasons Gen 1:14
God: Appointed to Rule the Day Gen 1:16 · Psa 136:8 · Jer 31:35
God: Causes to Know Its Time of Setting Psa 104:19
God: Causes, to Rise Both on Evil and Good Mat 5:45
God: Created Gen 1:14, 16 · Psa 74:16
God: Exercises Sovereign Power Over Job 9:7
God: Placed in the Firmament Gen 1:17
Indicates the Hours of the Day by the Shadow on the Dial 2Ki 20:9
Made to Praise and Glorify God Psa 148:3
Miracles Connected With: Darkened at the Crucifixion Luk 23:44, 45
Miracles Connected With: Shadow Put Back on the Dial 2Ki 20:11
Miracles Connected With: Standing Still for a Whole Day in the Valley of Ajalon Jos 10:12, 13
The Jews: Commenced Their Day With the Rising of Gen 19:23, 24, 27, 28 · Jdg 9:33
The Jews: Commenced Their Evening With the Setting of Gen 28:11 · Deu 24:13 · Mar 1:32
The Jews: Consecrated Chariots and Horses, As Symbols of 2Ki 23:11
The Jews: Expressed the East by Rising of Num 21:11 · Deu 4:41, 47 · Jos 12:1
The Jews: Expressed the West by Setting of Jos 1:4
The Jews: Expressed the Whole Earth By, from Rising of, to Setting of Psa 50:1 · Psa 113:3 · Isa 45:6
The Jews: Forbidden to Worship Deu 4:19 · Deu 17:3
The Jews: Made Images of 2Ch 14:5 · 2Ch 34:4
The Jews: Worshipped 2Ki 23:5 · Jer 8:2
The Power and Brilliancy of Its Rising Alluded To Jdg 5:31 · 2Sa 23:4
The Rays of Change the Colour of the Skin Songs 1:6
The Rays of Frequently Destructive to Human Life 2Ki 4:18–20 · Psa 121:6 · Isa 49:10
The Rays of Pleasant to Man Job 30:28 · Ecc 11:7
The Rays of Produce and Ripen Fruits Deu 33:14

The Rays of Soften and Melt some Substances Exo 16:21
The Rays of Wither and Burn up the Herbs of the Field Mar 4:6 · Jam 1:11
Worshippers of, Turned Their Faces Towards the East Eze 8:16
The Sword in Time of Peace Made Into Plough Shares Isa 2:4 · Mic 4:3
The Sword in Time of War, Plough Shares Made Into Joe 3:10
The Sword of Deep Mental Affliction Luk 2:35
The Sword of False Witnesses Pro 25:18
The Sword of Judicial Authority Rom 13:4
The Sword of Persecuting Spirit of the Wicked Psa 37:14
The Sword of Severe and Heavy Calamities Eze 5:2, 17 · Eze 14:17 · Eze 21:9
The Sword of the End of the Wicked Pro 5:4
The Sword of the Justice of God Deu 32:41 · Zec 13:7
The Sword of the Protection of God Deu 33:29
The Sword of the Spirit Eph 6:17 · Heb 4:12 · 2Ti 3:16 · Mat 4:4 · Mat 4:7 · Joh 14:26 · Joh 1:1 · Psa 119:105 · Joh 17:17 · Rev 1:16
The Sword of the Tongue of the Wicked Psa 57:4 · Psa 64:3 · Pro 12:18
The Sword of the Wicked Psa 17:13
The Sword of the Word of Christ Isa 49:2 · Rev 1:16
The Sword of the Word of God Eph 6:17 · Heb 4:12
The Sword of War and Contention Mat 10:34
The Sword was Brandished Over the Head Eze 32:10
The Sword was One of God's Four Sore Judgments Eze 14:21
The Sword was Pointed Eze 21:15
The Sword was Thrust Through Enemies Eze 16:40
The Sword was Used by Heathen Nations Jdg 7:22 · 1Sa 15:33
The Sword was Used by the Jews Jdg 20:2 · 2Sa 24:9
The Sword was Used by the Patriarchs Gen 34:25 · Gen 48:22
The Sword was Used for Destruction of Enemies Num 21:24 · Jos 6:21
The Sword was Used for Punishing Criminals 1Sa 15:33 · Act 12:2
The Sword was Used for Self-Defence Luk 22:36
The Sword was Used: Sometimes for Self-Destruction 1Sa 31:4, 5 · Act 16:27
The Sword
(Drawing of) of War and Destruction Lev 26:33 · Eze 21:3–5
(Living By) of Rapine Gen 27:40
(Not Departing from One's House) of Perpetual Calamity 2Sa 12:10
(Putting, Into Its Sheath) Peace and Friendship Jer 47:6
Bright Nah 3:3
Carried in a Sheath or Scabbard 1Ch 21:27 · Jer 47:6 · Eze 21:3–5
Frequently had Two Edges Psa 149:6
Glittering Deu 32:41 · Job 20:25
Hebrews Early Acquainted With Making of 1Sa 13:19
Hurtful Psa 144:10
Often Sent As a Punishment Ezr 9:7 · Psa 78:62
Often Threatened As a Punishment Lev 26:25, 33 · Deu 32:25
Oppressive Jer 46:16
Probable Origin Gen 3:24
Sharp Psa 57:4
Sharpened and Furbished Before Going to War Psa 7:12 · Eze 21:9
Suspended from the Girdle 1Sa 17:39 · 2Sa 20:8 · Neh 4:18 · Psa 45:3
Those Slain By, Communicated Ceremonial Uncleanness Num 19:16
the Teacher, Holy Spirit
The: As Such He: Brings the Words of Christ to Remembrance Joh 14:26
The: As Such He: Directs in the Way of Godliness Isa 30:21 · Eze 36:27
The: As Such He: Directs the Decisions of the Church Act 15:28
The: As Such He: Enables Ministers to Teach 1Co 12:8
The: As Such He: Guides Into all Truth Joh 14:26 · Joh 16:13
The: As Such He: Reveals the Future Luk 2:26 · Act 21:11
The: As Such He: Reveals the Things of Christ Joh 16:14
The: As Such He: Reveals the Things of God 1Co 2:10, 13
The: As Such He: Teaches Saints to Answer Persecutors Mar 13:11 · Luk 12:12
The: As the Spirit of Wisdom Isa 11:2 · Isa 40:13, 14
The: Attend to the Instruction of Rev 2:7, 11, 29
The: Given in Answer to Prayer Eph 1:16, 17
The: Given: To Saints Neh 9:20 · 1Co 2:12, 13
The: Necessity For 1Co 2:9, 10
The: Promised Pro 1:23
The: The Natural Man Will not Receive the Things of 1Co 2:14
the Ten Commandments
Enumerated Exo 20:3–17
Law of, is Spiritual Mat 5:28 · Rom 7:14
Spoken by God Exo 20:1 · Deu 5:4, 22
Summed up Christ Mat 22:35–40
Written by God Exo 32:16 · Exo 34:1, 28 · Deu 4:13 · Deu 10:4
The Theocracy
or Immediate Government by God was Established On: The Right of Covenant Deu 26:17–19
or Immediate Government by God was Established On: The Right of Redemption Exo 6:6, 7 · 2Sa 7:23 · Isa 43:3
or Immediate Government by God: Consisted in His: Appointing Civil officers Exo 3:10 · Num 27:18, 20
or Immediate Government by God: Consisted in His: Appointing Ecclesiastical officers Exo 28:1 · Exo 40:12–15
or Immediate Government by God: Consisted in His: Being the Supreme Judge Num 9:8–11 · Num 15:34, 35 · Num 27:5–11
or Immediate Government by God: Consisted in His: Directing the Movements of the Nation Exo 40:36, 37 · Num 9:17–23
or Immediate Government by God: Consisted in His: Distribution of Conquered Lands Jos 13:1–7
or Immediate Government by God: Consisted in His: Exacting Tribute Exo 35:4–29 · Lev 27:30 · Deu 16:16 · Deu 26:1–4
or Immediate Government by God: Consisted in His: Exercise of the Prerogative of Mercy Num 14:20 · Deu 9:18–20
or Immediate Government by God: Consisted in His: Proclaiming War Exo 17:14–16 · Num 31:1, 2 · Jos 6:2, 3 · Jos 8:1
or Immediate Government by God: Consisted in His: Promulgating Laws Exo 20:1
or Immediate Government by God: Guilt of Israel in Rejecting 1Sa 2:17
or Immediate Government by God: Lasted from the Deliverance out of Egypt Until The Exo 19:4–6 · 1Sa 8:7
or Immediate Government by God: The Emblem of the Divine Presence Appeared Over The Num 9:15, 16
or Immediate Government by God: The Tabernacle Designed As a Royal Residence for God During Exo 25:8 · Lev 26:11, 12
The Tongue Pro 12:18 · Pro 21:23 · Eph 4:29 · Pro 18:21 · Jam 3:8 · 1Pe 3:10 · Jam 1:26 · Jam 3:6
The Tower of Babel Gen 11:4 · Gen 11:7 · Gen 11:1 · Gen 11:9 · Gen 9:1
the Tribe of Asher
Aided in Hezekiah's Reformation 2Ch 30:11
Assisted Gideon Against the Midianites Jdg 6:35 · Jdg 7:23
Bordered on the Sea Jos 19:29 · Jdg 5:17
Bounds of Their Inheritance Jos 19:24–31

Descended Form Jacob's Eighth Son Gen 30:12, 13
did not Fully Drive out Canaanites Jdg 1:31, 32
Encamped Next To, and Under the Standard of Dan, North of The Num 2:25, 27
Families of Num 26:44–47
Offering of, at the Dedication Num 7:72–77
Officers Place Over, by Solomon 1Ki 4:16
On Ebal, Said Amen to the Curses of the Law Deu 27:13
Persons Selected From: To Divide the Land Num 34:27
Persons Selected From: To Number the People Num 1:13
Persons Selected From: To Spy out the Land Num 13:13
Predictions Concerning Gen 49:20 · Deu 33:24, 25
Remarkable Persons of 1Ch 7:30–40 · Luk 2:36
Reproved for not Aiding Against Sisera Jdg 5:17
some of, at Coronation of David 1Ch 12:36
Strength of on Entering Canaan Num 26:47
Strength of, on Leaving Egypt Num 1:40, 41
The Centre of the Fourth Division of Israel in Its Journeys Num 10:25, 26
the Tribe of Dan
A Commercial People Jdg 5:17 · Eze 27:19
A Part of Plundered Michah of his Idols and his Ephod Jdg 18:17–21, 27
A Part of Sent to Seek New Settlements Jdg 18:1, 2
A Part of Set up Micah's Idols in Dan Jdg 18:30, 31
A Part of Tool Laish and Called It Dan Jos 19:47 · Jdg 18:8–13, 27–29
Bounds of Its Inheritance Jos 19:40–46
Descended from Jacob's Fifth Son Gen 30:6
Encamped North of the Tabernacle Num 2:25
Families of Num 26:42
Led the Fourth and Last Division of Israel Num 2:31 · Num 10:25
Offering of, at Dedication Num 7:66–71
On Ebal, Said Amen to the Curses Deu 27:13
Persons Selected From: To Divide the Land Num 34:22
Persons Selected From: To Number the People Num 1:12
Persons Selected From: To Spy out the Land Num 13:12
Predictions Respecting Gen 49:16, 17 · Deu 33:22
Reproved for not Aiding Against Sisera Jdg 5:17
Restricted to the Hills by Amorites Jdg 1:34
Ruler Appointed Over, by David 1Ch 27:22
Samson Was of Jdg 13:2, 24, 25
some of, at Coronation of David 1Ch 12:35
Strength of, Entering Canaan Num 26:43
Strength of, on Leaving Egypt Num 1:38, 39
the Tribe of Gad
After the Conquest, Returned Home Jos 22:9
Assisted in Building the Altar of Witness Which Excited The Jos 22:10–29
Assisted in Conquest of Canaan Jos 4:12, 13
Bounds of Its Inheritance Jos 13:24–28
Cities Built By Num 32:34–36
David Appointed Rulers Over 1Ch 26:32
Descended from Jacob's Seventh Son Gen 30:11
Eleven of, Swam the Jordan, and Joined David in the Hold 1Ch 12:8–15
Encamped South of the Tabernacle Under the Standard of Reuben Num 2:10, 14
Families of Num 26:15–17
Land of, Seized by the Moabites and Ammonites Jer 48:18–24 · Jer 49:1
Many from Other Tribes Sought Refuge With, from The 1Sa 13:7
Offering of, at the Dedication Num 7:42–47
On Ebal, Said Amen to the Curse Deu 27:13
Persons Selected From: To Number the People Num 1:14
Persons Selected From: To Spy out the Land Num 13:15
Predictions Respecting Gen 49:19 · Deu 33:20, 21
some of, at Coronation of David 1Ch 12:37, 38
Sought and Obtained Its Inheritance East of Jordan Num 32:1–33
Spoiled the Hagarites 1Ch 5:18–22
Strength of, on Entering Canaan Num 26:18
Strength of, on Leaving Egypt Num 1:24, 25
Subdued by Hazael King of Syria 2Ki 10:33
Taken Captive to Assyria 2Ki 15:29 · 1Ch 5:22, 26
The Rear of Second Division of Israel in Their Journeys Num 10:18–20
the Tribe of Issachar
Assisted Deborah Against Sisera Jdg 5:15
Bounds of Their Inheritance Jos 19:17–23
Descended from Jacob's Fifth Son Gen 30:17, 18
Encamped Under the Standard of Judah East of the Tabernacle Num 2:5
Families of Num 26:23, 24
Many of, at Hezekiah's Passover 2Ch 30:18
Next to and Under Standard of Judah in the Journeys of Israel Num 10:14, 15
Number of Warriors Belonging To, in David's Time 1Ch 7:2, 5
Offering of, at the Dedication Num 7:18–23
Officers of, Appointed by David 1Ch 27:18
Officers of, Appointed by Solomon 1Ki 4:17
On Gerizim Said Amen to the Blessings Deu 27:12
Persons Selected From: To Divide the Land Num 34:26
Persons Selected From: To Number the People Num 1:8
Persons Selected From: To Spy out the Land Num 13:7
Predictions Respecting Gen 49:14, 15 · Deu 33:18, 19
Remarkable Persons of Jdg 10:1 · 1Ki 15:27
some of, at David's Coronation 1Ch 12:32
Strength of, on Entering Canaan Num 26:25
Strength of, on Leaving Egypt Num 1:28, 29 · Num 2:6
the Tribe of Judah with Benjamin Alone, Adhered to the House of David 1Ki 12:21
the Tribe of Judah
After Saul's Rebellion Appointed to Furnish Kings to Israel 1Sa 13:14 · 1Sa 15:28 · 1Sa 16:6, 13 · 2Sa 2:4 · 2Sa 7:16, 17
Aided Saul in his Wars 1Sa 11:8 · 1Sa 15:4
Bounds of Inheritance Jos 15:1–12
Descended from Jacob's Fourth Son Gen 29:35
Encamped With Its Standard East of the Tabernacle Num 2:3
Families of Num 26:19–21
First and Most Vigorous in Driving out the Canaanites Jdg 1:3–20
Furnished to Israel the First Judge Jdg 3:9
Led the First Division of Israel in Their Journeys Num 10:14
Offering of, at Dedication Num 7:12–17
Officer Placed Over by David 1Ch 27:18
On Gerizim Said Amen to the Blessings Deu 27:12
Other Tribes Jealous of, on Account of David 2Sa 19:41–42 · 2Sa 20:1, 2
out Lord Sprang From Mat 1:3–16 · Luk 3:23–33 · Heb 7:14
Persons Selected From: To Divide the Land Num 34:19
Persons Selected From: To Number the People Num 1:7
Persons Selected From: To Spy out the Land Num 13:6
Predictions Respecting Gen 49:8–12 · Deu 33:7
Reigned Over Alone by David Seven Years and a Half 2Sa 2:11 · 2Sa 5:5
Remarkable Persons of Absalom 2Sa 15:1
Remarkable Persons of Achan Jos 7:18
Remarkable Persons of Adonijah 1Ki 1:5, 6

Remarkable Persons of Bezaleel Exo 31:2 · Exo 35:30
Remarkable Persons of Boaz Rut 2:1
Remarkable Persons of Caleb Num 14:24
Remarkable Persons of David 1Sa 16:1, 13
Remarkable Persons of Elhanan 2Sa 21:19 · 2Sa 23:24
Remarkable Persons of Elihu 1Ch 27:18
Remarkable Persons of Elimelech Rut 1:1, 2
Remarkable Persons of Jesse Rut 4:22 · 1Sa 16:1
Remarkable Persons of Jonathan 2Sa 21:21
Remarkable Persons of Kings of Judah (See 1st and 2nd Books of Kings) 1Ki 1:32–39
Remarkable Persons of Nahshon Num 7:12
Remarkable Persons of Obed Rut 4:21
Remarkable Persons of Pethahiah Neh 11:24
Remarkable Persons of Solomon 1Ki 1:32–39
Reproved for Tardiness in Bringing Back David After Absalom's 2Sa 19:11–15
Strength of on Entering Canaan Num 26:22
Strength of, on Leaving Egypt Num 1:26, 27 · Num 2:4
The First to Submit to David 2Sa 2:10
The Last Tribe Carried Into Captivity 2Ki 17:18, 20 · 2Ki 25:21
Went First Against Gibeah Jdg 20:18
the Tribe of Manasseh
Aided David Against Saul 1Ch 12:19–21
At Coronation of David 1Ch 12:31–37
At Hezekiah's Passover 2Ch 30:1, 11, 18
Could not Drive out the Canaanites But Made Them Tributary Jos 17:12, 13 · Jdg 1:27, 28
Country of, Purified from Idols by Hezekiah and Josiah 2Ch 31:1 · 2Ch 34:6
David Appointed Rulers and Captains Over 1Ch 26:32 · 1Ch 27:20, 21
Descended from Joseph's Eldest Son Adopted by Jacob Gen 41:51 · Gen 48:5
Encamped Next To, and Under the Standard of Ephraim West of Num 2:18, 20
Families of Num 26:29–33
Half of, Obtained Inheritance East of Jordan Num 32:33, 39–42 · Jos 13:29–31
Inheritance of the Other Half Jos 17:1–11
Offering of, at Dedication Num 7:54–59
Often at War With Ephraim Jdg 12:1, 6 · Isa 9:21
On Gerizim Said Amen to the Blessing Deu 27:12
Part of Third Division of Israel in Their Journeys Num 10:22, 23
Persons Selected From: To Divide the Land Num 34:23
Persons Selected From: To Number the People Num 1:10
Persons Selected From: To Spy out the Land Num 13:11
Predictions Respecting Gen 48:20 · Gen 49:22–26 · Deu 33:13–17
Remarkable Persons of Abimelech Jdg 9:1
Remarkable Persons of Barzillai 2Sa 17:27
Remarkable Persons of Daughters of Zelophehad Num 27:1–7
Remarkable Persons of Elijah 1Ki 17:1
Remarkable Persons of Gideon Jdg 6:15
Remarkable Persons of Jair Jdg 10:3
Remarkable Persons of Jephthah Jdg 11:1
Remarkable Persons of Jotham Jdg 9:5, 7, 21
Returned to Their Allegiance to the House of David in Asa's 2Ch 15:9
Strength of, on Entering Canaan Num 26:34
Strength of, on Leaving Egypt Num 1:34, 35
the Tribe of Naphtali
Bounds of Their Inheritance Jos 19:32–39
Chosen from Zebulun to Go With Barak Against Sisera Jdg 4:6, 10
Descended from Jacob's Sixth Son Gen 30:7, 8
did not Drive out the Canaanites, But Made Them Tributary Jdg 1:33
Encamped Under the Standard of Dan North of the Tabernacle Num 2:25, 29
Families of Num 26:48, 49
Joined Gideon in the Pursuit and Overthrow of the Midianites Jdg 7:23
Land of, Purged of Idols by Josiah 2Ch 34:6
Land of, Ravaged by Benhadad 1Ki 15:20
Offering of, at the Dedication Num 7:78–83
Officer Placed Over, by David 1Ch 27:19
Officer Placed Over, by Solomon 1Ki 4:15
On Ebal Said Amen to the Curses Deu 27:13
Persons Selected From: To Divide the Land Num 34:28
Persons Selected From: To Number the People Num 1:15
Persons Selected From: To Spy out the Land Num 13:14
Praised for Aiding Against Sisera Jdg 5:18
Predictions Respecting Gen 49:21 · Deu 33:23
Remarkable Persons of Barak Jdg 4:6
Remarkable Persons of Hiram 1Ki 7:14
some of, at David's Coronation 1Ch 12:34
Specially Favoured by Our Lord's Ministry Isa 9:1, 2 · Mat 4:13–15
Strength of, on Entering Canaan Num 26:50
Strength of, on Leaving Egypt Num 1:42, 43
Taken Captive by Tiglathpileser 2Ki 15:29
The Rear of the Fourth Division of Israel in Their Journeys Num 10:25, 27
the Tribe of Reuben
Assisted in Building the Altar of Witness Which offended The Jos 22:10–29
Bounds of Their Inheritance Deu 3:16, 17 · Jos 13:15–23
Carried Away by Tiglathpileser 2Ki 15:29 · 1Ch 5:6, 26
Cities Built By Num 32:37, 38
Descended from Jacob's First Son Gen 29:32
did not Assist Against Sisera Jdg 5:15, 16
Dismissed by Joshua After the Conquest of Canaan Jos 22:1–9
Encamped With Its Standard South of the Tabernacle Num 2:10
Families of Num 26:5, 6, 8, 9
Invaded and Conquered by Hazael King of Syria 2Ki 10:32, 33
Led the Second Division of Israel in Their Journey's Num 10:18
Obtained Inheritance East of Jordan on Condition of Helping Num 32:1–33 · Deu 3:18–20
Offering of, at the Dedication Num 7:30–35
Officers Appointed Over, by David 1Ch 26:32 · 1Ch 27:16
On Ebal, Said Amen to the Curses Deu 27:13
Persons Selected From: To Number the People Num 1:5
Persons Selected From: To Spy out the Land Num 13:4
Predictions Respecting Gen 49:4 · Deu 33:6
Remarkable Persons of Adina 1Ch 11:42
Remarkable Persons of Dathan, Abiram, and On Num 16:1 · Num 26:9, 10
some of, at David's Coronation 1Ch 12:37, 38
Strength of, at the Time of Receiving Their Inheritance Num 26:7
Strength of, on Leaving Egypt Num 1:20, 21
Took Land of the Hagarites 1Ch 5:10, 18–22
the Tribe of Simeon
Bounds of Their Inheritance With Cities and Villages Jos 19:2–8 · 1Ch 4:28–33
Descended from Jacob's Second Son by Leah Gen 29:33
Encamped Under the Standard of Reuben South of the Tabernacle Num 2:12
Families of Num 26:12–13
Formed Part of the Second Division of Israel in Their Num 10:18, 19
Inheritance of, Within Judah Jos 19:1–8
Josiah Purged Their Land of Idols 2Ch 34:6
Many of, at the Coronation of David 1Ch 12:25

Offering of, at the Dedication Num 7:36–41
Officer Appointed Over, by David 1Ch 27:16
On Mount Gerizim Said Amen to the Blessings Deu 27:12
Part of, Destroyed the Remnant of the Amalekites, and Dwelt 1Ch 4:39–43
Part of, United With Judah Under Asa 2Ch 15:9
Persons Selected From: To Divide the Land Num 34:20
Persons Selected From: To Number the People Num 1:6
Persons Selected From: To Spy out the Land Num 13:5
Plagued for Following the Idolatry, of Midian, Which Accounts Num 25:9, 14 · Num 26:14 · Num 1:23
Predictions Respecting Gen 49:5–7
Strength of, on Entering Canaan Num 26:14
Strength of, on Leaving Egypt Num 1:22, 23 · Num 2:13
United With Judah in Expelling the Canaanites from Their Jdg 1:3, 17
the Tribe of Zebulun
A Naval and Commercial People Gen 49:13
Aided Gideon Against the Army of the Midianites Jdg 6:35
Bounds of Their Inheritance Jos 19:10–16
Country of, Blessed With the Presence and Instruction of Isa 9:1 · Mat 4:13–15
Descended from Jacob's Sixth Son Gen 30:19, 20
Encamped Under the Standard of Judah, East of the Tabernacle Num 2:3, 7
Families of Num 26:26, 27
Formed the Rear of the First Division of the Army of Israel Num 10:14, 16
Furnished a Judge to Israel Jdg 12:11, 12
Furnished Scribes or Writers to Israel Jdg 5:14
Offering of, at the Dedication Num 7:24–29
Officer Appointed Over by David 1Ch 27:19
On Ebal Said Amen to the Curses Deu 27:13
Only some of, Assisted in Hezekiah's Reformation 2Ch 30:10, 11, 18
Persons Selected From: To Divide the Land Num 34:25
Persons Selected From: To Number the People Num 1:9
Persons Selected From: To Spy out the Land Num 13:10
Praised for Assisting Deborah and Barak in Opposing Sisera Jdg 5:14, 18 · Jdg 4:10
Predictions Respecting Gen 49:13 · Deu 33:18, 19
some of, at David's Coronation 1Ch 12:33
Strength of, on Entering Canaan Num 26:27
Strength of, on Leaving Egypt Num 1:30, 31
Unable to Drive out the Canaanites from Their Cities, But Jdg 1:30
The Tribes of Israel were Twelve in Number Gen 49:28 · Act 26:12 · Jam 1:1
The Tribes of Israel
All Inheritance to Remain in the Tribe and Family to Which Num 36:3–9
Canaan Divided Amongst Nine and a Half of, by Lot Jos 14:1–5
Canaan to be Divided Amongst According to Their Numbers Num 33:54
Descended from Jacob's Sons Gen 35:22–26
Divided Into Four Divisions While in the Wilderness Num 10:14–28
Divided on Mounts Ebal and Gerizim to Hear the Law Deu 27:12, 13
Each Family of, had a Chief or Head Num 36:1 · 1Ch 4:38
Each of Divided Into Families Num 1:2 · Num 26:5–50 · Jos 7:14
Each of Under a President or Chief Num 1:4–16
Each of Usually Furnished an Equal Number of Men for War Num 31:4
Encamped in Their Divisions and by Their Standards Round The Num 2:2–31
Manasseh and Ephraim Numbered Among, Instead of Joseph Gen 48:5 · Jos 14:3, 4
Names of, Engraven on the Breastplate of the High Priest Exo 28:21 · Exo 39:14
Predictions Respecting Each of Gen 49:3–27 · Deu 33:6–29
Remained As One People Until the Reign of Rehoboam 1Ki 12:16–20
Reuben, Gad and Half Manasseh were Required to Assist in Subduing Canaan Num 32:6–32 · Deu 3:18–20
Reuben, Gad and Half Manasseh: Settled on East Side of Jordan Deu 3:12–17 · Jos 13:23–32
Situation of, and Bounds of the Inheritance of Each Jos 15:1
Total Strength of, on Entering the Land of Canaan Num 26:51
Total Strength of, on Leaving Egypt Exo 12:37 · Num 1:44–46 · Num 2:32
The Tribulation Mat 24:21 · Dan 12:1 · Joh 16:33 · Rev 20:4–6 · Mat 24:29–31 · 1Th 4:17 · Dan 9:27 · Rev 3:10 · 1Th 5:9 · 1Th 5:2
The Trinity
Baptism Administered in Name of Mat 28:19
Benediction Given in Name of 2Co 13:14
Divine Titles Applied to the Three Persons In Exo 20:2 · Joh 20:28 · Act 5:3, 4
Doctrine of Proved from Scripture Mat 3:16, 17 · Mat 28:19 · Rom 8:9 · 1Co 12:3–6 · 2Co 13:14 · Eph 4:4–6 · 1Pe 1:2 · Jde 1:20, 21 · Rev 1:4, 5
Each Person In, Described as Author of all Spiritual Operations Heb 13:21 · Col 1:29 · 1Co 12:11
Each Person In, Described as Creator Gen 1:1 · Col 1:16 · Job 33:4 · Psa 148:5 · Joh 1:3 · Job 26:13
Each Person In, Described as Eternal Rom 16:26 · Rev 22:13 · Heb 9:14
Each Person In, Described as Holy Rev 4:8 · Rev 15:4 · Act 3:14 · 1 Joh 2:20
Each Person In, Described as Inspiring the Prophets Heb 1:1 · 2Co 13:3 · Mar 13:11
Each Person In, Described as Omnipotent Gen 17:1 · Rev 1:8 · Rom 15:19 · Jer 32:17 · Heb 1:3 · Luk 1:35
Each Person In, Described as Omnipresent Jer 23:24 · Eph 1:23 · Psa 139:7
Each Person In, Described as Omniscient Act 15:18 · Joh 21:17 · 1Co 2:10, 11
Each Person In, Described as Raising Christ from the Dead 1Co 6:14 · Joh 2:19 · 1Pe 3:18
Each Person In, Described as Sanctifier Jde 1:1 · Heb 2:11 · 1Pe 1:2
Each Person In, Described as Source of Eternal Life Rom 6:23 · Joh 10:28 · Gal 6:8
Each Person In, Described as Supplying Ministers to the Church Jer 3:15 · Eph 4:11 · Act 20:28 · Jer 26:5 · Mat 10:5 · Act 13:2
Each Person In, Described as Teacher Isa 54:13 · Luk 21:15 · Joh 14:26 · Isa 48:17 · Gal 1:12 · 1 Joh 2:20
Each Person In, Described as True Joh 7:28 · Rev 3:7
Salvation the Work of 2Th 2:13, 14 · Tts 3:4–6 · 1Pe 1:2
The Truth of God is a Shield and Buckler to Saints Psa 9:14
The Truth of God is Denied by The Devil Gen 3:4, 5
The Truth of God is Denied by The Self-Righteous 1 Joh 1:10
The Truth of God is Denied by Unbelievers 1 Joh 5:10
The Truth of God is One of his Attributes Deu 32:4 · Isa 65:16
The Truth of God Abundant Exo 34:6
Always Goes Before his Face Psa 89:14

Enduring to all Generations Psa 100:5
Exemplified Towards: Abraham Gen 24:27
Exemplified Towards: Israel Psa 98:3
Exemplified Towards: Jacob Gen 32:10
Exhibited in His: Administration of Justice Psa 96:13
Exhibited in His: Counsels of Old Isa 25:1
Exhibited in His: Dealings With Saints Psa 25:10
Exhibited in His: Deliverance of Saints Psa 57:3
Exhibited in His: Fulfilment of his Covenant Mic 7:20
Exhibited in His: Fulfilment of Promises in Christ 2Co 1:20
Exhibited in His: Judicial Statutes Psa 19:9
Exhibited in His: Punishment of the Wicked Rev 16:7
Exhibited in His: Ways Rev 15:3
Exhibited in His: Word Psa 119:160 · Joh 17:17
Exhibited in His: Works Psa 33:4 · Psa 11:7 · Dan 4:37
Great Psa 57:10
He Keeps, for Ever Psa 146:6
Inviolable Num 23:19 · Tts 1:2
Plenteous Psa 86:15
Reaching to the Clouds Psa 57:10
Remembered Toward Saints Psa 98:3
United With Mercy in Redemption Psa 85:10
we should Confide In Psa 31:5 · Tts 1:2
we should Magnify Psa 71:22 · Psa 138:2
we should Make Known to Others Isa 38:19
we should Plead, in Prayer Psa 89:49
we should Pray for Its Exhibition to Others 2Sa 2:6
we should Pray for Its Manifestation to Ourselves 2Ch 6:17
The Twin Towers Isa 30:25 · Eze 26:4 · Rev 11:8
The Unexpected Jam 4:13, 14 · 2Ki 7:2 · Mat 6:13
The Universe Heb 11:3 · Isa 40:22 · Psa 19:1 · Psa 8:3, 4 · Job 26:7 · Joh 1:3 · Isa 40:26 · Psa 147:4 · Psa 33:6 · Gen 1:14
The Unmarried 1Co 7:2 · 1Co 7:8 · Heb 13:4 · Mat 5:32 · Mat 6:33 · Mat 19:9 · Gen 2:24 · 1Co 7:32 · 1Co 7:15
The Unpardonable Sin Mar 3:28, 29 · Luk 12:10 · Mat 12:31, 32 · 1 Joh 1:9 · 1 Joh 5:16–18 · Heb 10:26
The Vine of Christ Joh 15:1, 2
The Vine of Israel Psa 80:8 · Isa 5:2, 7
The Vine of Sodom Bad and Unfit for Use Deu 32:32
The Vine
(Its Fruitful Branches) of Saints Joh 15:5
(Its Quick Growth) of the Growth of Saints in Grace Hos 14:7
(Its Rich Clusters) of the Graces of the Church Songs 7:8
(Of Unfruitful Branches) Mere Professors Joh 15:2, 6
(Pruning of) God's Purifying his People by Afflictions Joh 15:2
(Sitting Under One's Own) Peace and Prosperity 1Ki 4:25 · Mic 4:4 · Zec 3:10
(Unfruitful) the Wicked Hos 10:1
(Worthlessness of Its Wood) the Unprofitableness, of Eze 15:6, 7
Canaan Abounded In Deu 6:11 · Deu 8:8
Cultivated by the Walls of Houses Psa 128:3
Cultivated in the Valleys Songs 6:11
Cultivated in Vineyards from the Time of Noah Gen 9:20
Cultivated: On the Sides of Hills Jer 31:5
Foxes Destructive To Songs 2:15
Frequently Injured by Hail and Frost Psa 78:47 · Psa 105:32, 33
Frequently Made Unfruitful As a Punishment Jer 8:13 · Hos 2:12 · Joe 1:7, 12 · Hag 2:19
God Made, Fruitful for his People when Obedient Joe 2:22 · Zec 8:12
Nazarites Prohibited Eating Any Part of Num 6:3, 4
Often Degenerated Isa 5:2 · Jer 2:21
Often Found Wild 2Ki 4:39 · Hos 9:10
Perfumed the Air With the Fragrance of Its Flowers Songs 2:13 · Hos 14:7
Places Celebrated For: Egypt Psa 78:47 · Psa 80:8
Places Celebrated For: Eshcol Num 13:23, 24
Places Celebrated For: Lebanon Hos 14:7
Places Celebrated For: Sibmah Isa 16:8, 9
Probably Produced Two Crops of Fruit in the Year Num 13:20
Proverbial Allusion to Fathers Eating the Unripe Fruit of Jer 31:29, 30 · Eze 18:2
Required to be Dressed and Pruned to Increase Its Lev 25:3 · 2Ch 26:10 · Isa 18:5
Sometimes Cast Its Fruit Before It Came to Perfection Job 15:33 · Mal 3:11
The Dwarf and Spreading Vine Particularly Esteemed Eze 17:6
The Fruit of Called Grapes Gen 40:10
The Fruit of Eaten Dried 1Sa 25:18 · 1Sa 30:12
The Fruit of Eaten Fresh from the Tree Deu 23:24
The Fruit of Made Into Wine Deu 32:14 · Mat 26:29
The Fruit of Peculiarly Sour when Unripe Jer 31:30
The Fruit of Sold in the Markets Neh 13:15
The Wild Boar Destructive To Psa 80:13
The Wood of, Fit Only for Burning Eze 15:2–5
Young Cattle Fed on Its Leaves and Tender Shoots Gen 49:11
The Virgin Mary Isa 7:14 · Mat 1:25
The Virtuous Woman Pro 3:15 · Pro 31:30 · Rut 3:11 · 1Pe 3:1 · Pro 8:11 · Tts 2:3–5 · 1Ti 2:9, 10 · Pro 12:4 · Php 2:2–4
The Way Joh 14:6 · Act 24:14 · Isa 30:21 · Act 9:2 · Act 18:24, 25 · Pro 12:28 · Psa 1:5, 6 · Act 19:9
The Way we Dress 1Ti 2:9, 10 · Deu 22:5 · Lev 19:28 · 1Pe 3:3 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Pro 31:30 · Rom 12:2 · Rom 12:1 · Pro 7:10 · Mat 5:28
The Way you should Dress 1Ti 2:9 · Deu 22:5 · Pro 31:30
The Weather Jon 1:4 · Psa 148:8 · Isa 58:11 · Nah 1:3 · 1Sa 12:18
The Whole Armor of God Eph 6:11 · 1Th 5:8 · Heb 4:12 · Eph 6:12 · Isa 59:17 · Rev 12:9 · Jam 4:7
The Wicked are Compared to Abominable Branches Isa 14:19
The Wicked are Compared to Ashes Under the Feet Mal 4:3
The Wicked are Compared to Bad Fishes Mat 13:48
The Wicked are Compared to Beasts Psa 49:12 · 2Pe 2:12
The Wicked are Compared to Blind, The Zep 1:17 · Mat 15:14
The Wicked are Compared to Brass and Iron Jer 6:28 · Eze 22:18
The Wicked are Compared to Briars and Thorns Isa 55:13 · Eze 2:6
The Wicked are Compared to Bulls of Bashan Psa 22:12
The Wicked are Compared to Carcasses Trodden Under Feet Isa 14:19
The Wicked are Compared to Chaff Job 21:18 · Psa 1:4 · Mat 3:12
The Wicked are Compared to Clouds Without Water Jde 1:12
The Wicked are Compared to Corn Blasted 2Ki 19:26
The Wicked are Compared to Corrupt Trees Luk 6:43
The Wicked are Compared to Deaf Adders Psa 58:4
The Wicked are Compared to Dogs Pro 26:11 · Mat 7:6 · 2Pe 2:22
The Wicked are Compared to Dross Psa 119:119 · Eze 22:18, 19
The Wicked are Compared to Early Dew That Passes Away Hos 13:3
The Wicked are Compared to Evil Figs Jer 24:8
The Wicked are Compared to Fading Oaks Isa 1:30
The Wicked are Compared to Fiery Oven Psa 21:9 · Hos 7:4
The Wicked are Compared to Fire of Thorns Psa 118:12
The Wicked are Compared to Fools Building Upon Sand Mat 7:26
The Wicked are Compared to Fuel of Fire Isa 9:19
The Wicked are Compared to Garden Without Water Isa 1:30
The Wicked are Compared to Goats Mat 25:32

The Wicked are Compared to Grass Psa 37:2 · Psa 92:7
The Wicked are Compared to Grass on the Housetop 2Ki 19:26
The Wicked are Compared to Green Bay-Trees Psa 37:35
The Wicked are Compared to Green Herbs Psa 37:2
The Wicked are Compared to Heath in the Desert Jer 17:6
The Wicked are Compared to Horses Rushing Into the Battle Jer 8:6
The Wicked are Compared to Idols Psa 115:8
The Wicked are Compared to Lions Greedy of Prey Psa 17:12
The Wicked are Compared to Melting Wax Psa 68:2
The Wicked are Compared to Morning-Clouds Hos 13:3
The Wicked are Compared to Moth-Eaten Garments Isa 50:9 · Isa 51:8
The Wicked are Compared to Passing Whirlwinds Pro 10:25
The Wicked are Compared to Potsherds Pro 26:23
The Wicked are Compared to Raging Waves of the Sea Jde 1:13
The Wicked are Compared to Reprobate Silver Jer 6:30
The Wicked are Compared to Scorpions Eze 2:6
The Wicked are Compared to Serpents Psa 58:4 · Mat 23:33
The Wicked are Compared to Smoke Hos 13:3
The Wicked are Compared to Stony Ground Mat 13:5
The Wicked are Compared to Stubble Job 21:18 · Mal 4:1
The Wicked are Compared to Swine Mat 7:6 · 2Pe 2:22
The Wicked are Compared to Tares Mat 13:38
The Wicked are Compared to Troubled Sea Isa 57:20
The Wicked are Compared to Visions of the Night Job 20:8
The Wicked are Compared to Wandering Stars Jde 1:13
The Wicked are Compared to Wayward Children Mat 11:16
The Wicked are Compared to Wells Without Water 2Pe 2:17
The Wicked are Compared to Wheels Psa 83:13
The Wicked are Compared to Whited Sepulchres Mat 23:27
The Wicked are Compared to Wild Donkey's Colt Job 11:12
the Wild Donkey
Brays when Hungry Job 6:5
Despises his Pursuers Job 39:7
Fond of Liberty Job 39:5
Inhabits Wild and Solitary Places Job 39:6 · Isa 32:14 · Dan 5:21
Intractable Job 11:12
Intractableness of Natural Man Job 11:12
Israel in Their Love of Idols Jer 2:23, 24
Ranges the Mountains for Food Job 39:8
Suffers in Time of Scarcity Jer 14:6
Supported by God Psa 104:10, 11
The Assyrian Power Hos 8:9
The Ishmaelites (Hebrew) Gen 16:12
The Wicked in Their Pursuit of Sin Job 24:5
Unsocial Hos 8:9
The Will of God 1Th 5:18 · 1Pe 3:17 · 1Th 4:3 · 2Th 3:6
The Wind of False Doctrines Eph 4:14
The Wind of Iniquity Which Leads to Destruction Isa 64:6
The Wind of Molten Images Isa 41:29
The Wind of Terrors Which Pursue the Soul Job 30:15
The Wind of the Life of Man Job 7:7
The Wind of the Operations of the Holy Spirit Eze 37:9 · Joh 3:8 · Act 2:2
The Wind of the Speeches of the Desperate Job 6:26
The Wind
(Bringing Forth) of Disappointed Expectations Isa 26:18
(Chaff or Stubble Before) of the Wicked Job 21:18 · Psa 1:4
(Feeding Upon) of Vain Hopes Hos 12:1
(Sowing) a Course of Sin Hos 8:7
(When Destructive) the Judgments of God Isa 27:8 · Isa 29:6 · Isa 41:16
(Without Rain) One Who Boasts of a False Gift Pro 25:14
Accomplishes the Purposes of God Psa 148:8
Drying Nature of Gen 8:1 · Isa 11:15
East Job 27:21 · Eze 17:10 · Hos 13:15
Euroclydon Act 27:14
Frequently Brings Rain 1Ki 18:44, 45 · 2Ki 3:17
from the North Drives Away Rain Pro 25:23
God: Assuages Mat 8:26 · Mat 14:32
God: Brings Forth, out of his Treasuries Psa 135:7 · Jer 10:13
God: Changes Psa 78:26
God: Created Amo 4:13
God: Gathers, in his Hand Pro 30:4
God: Raises Psa 107:25 · Jon 4:8
God: Restrains Job 28:25 · Psa 107:29
Miracles Connected With: Calmed by Casting out Jonah Jon 1:15
Miracles Connected With: Calmed by Christ Mat 8:26 · Mat 14:32
Miracles Connected With: Locusts Brought By Exo 10:13
Miracles Connected With: Locusts Removed By Exo 10:19
Miracles Connected With: Quails Brought By Num 11:31
Miracles Connected With: Raises on Account of Jonah Jon 1:4
Miracles Connected With: Red Sea Divided By Exo 14:21
Miracles Connected With: Rocks and Mountains Rent By 1Ki 19:11
Movement of the Leaves of Trees By, Noticed Isa 7:2 · Mat 11:7 · Rev 6:13
North Pro 25:23 · Songs 4:16
Often Blighting Psa 103:16 · Isa 40:7
Purifying Nature of Job 37:21 · Jer 4:11
South Job 37:17 · Luk 12:55
Tempestuous: Destroys Houses Job 1:19 · Mat 7:27
Tempestuous: Drives About the Largest Ships Mat 14:24 · Act 27:18 · Jam 3:4
Tempestuous: Raises the Sea in Waves Psa 107:25 · Joh 6:18
The Simoom or Pestilential Wind 2Ki 19:7, 35 · Jer 4:11
The Whirlwind Job 37:9
Theory of, Above Man's Comprehension Joh 3:8
Variable Nature of Ecc 1:6
West Exo 10:19
when Violent Called: Fierce Wind Jam 3:4
when Violent Called: Great and Strong Wind 1Ki 19:11
when Violent Called: Mighty Wind Act 2:2 · Rev 6:13
when Violent Called: Rough Wind Isa 27:8
when Violent Called: Storm Job 21:18 · Psa 83:15
when Violent Called: Stormy Wind Psa 148:8 · Eze 13:11, 13
when Violent Called: Tempest Job 9:17 · Job 27:20 · Jon 1:4
when Violent Called: Windy Storm Psa 55:8
The Wisdom of God is One of his Attributes 1Sa 2:3 · Job 9:4
The Wisdom of God
All Human Wisdom Derived From Dan 2:1
Beyond Human Comprehension Psa 139:6
Exhibited in His Counsels Isa 28:29 · Jer 32:19
Exhibited in His Foreshadowing Events Isa 42:9 · Isa 46:10
Exhibited in His Works Job 37:16 · Psa 104:24 · Psa 136:5 · Pro 3:19 · Jer 10:12
Exhibited in Knowing: His Saints 2Sa 7:20 · 2Ti 2:19
Exhibited in Knowing: The Actions Job 34:21 · Psa 139:2, 3
Exhibited in Knowing: The Afflictions of Saints Exo 3:7 · Psa 142:3
Exhibited in Knowing: The Heart Psa 44:21 · Pro 15:11 · Luk 16:15
Exhibited in Knowing: The Infirmities of Saints Psa 103:14
Exhibited in Knowing: The Minutest Matters Mat 10:29, 30
Exhibited in Knowing: The Most Secret Things Mat 6:18

Exhibited in Knowing: The Time of Judgment Mat 24:36
Exhibited in Knowing: The Want of Saints Deu 2:7 · Mat 6:8

Topical Index — The Wisdom of God–Titles and Names of the Devil

The Wisdom of God
Exhibited in Understanding the Thoughts 1Ch 28:9 · Psa 139:2
Incomparable Isa 44:7 · Jer 10:7
Infinite Psa 147:5 · Rom 11:33
Mighty Job 36:5
Nothing is Concealed From Psa 139:12
Perfect Job 36:4 · Job 37:16
Saints Ascribe to Him Dan 2:20
should be Magnified Rom 16:27 · Jde 1:25
The Gospel Contains Treasures of 1Co 2:7
The Wicked Question Psa 73:11 · Isa 47:10
Underived Job 21:22 · Isa 40:14
Universal Job 28:24 · Dan 2:22 · Act 15:18
Unsearchable Isa 40:28 · Rom 11:33
Wisdom of Saints is Derived From Ezr 7:25
Wonderful Psa 139:6
The Wolf of False Teachers Mat 7:15 · Act 20:29
The Wolf of Fierce Enemies Jer 5:6 · Hab 1:8
The Wolf of the Devil Joh 10:12
The Wolf of the Tribe of Benjamin Gen 49:27
The Wolf of the Wicked Mat 10:16 · Luk 10:3
The Wolf of Wicked Rulers Eze 22:27 · Zep 3:3
The Wolf
(Taming of) the Change Effected by Conversion Isa 11:6 · Isa 65:25
Destructive to Flocks of Sheep Joh 10:12
Particularly Fierce in the Evening when It Seeks Its Prey Jer 5:6 · Hab 1:8
Rapacious Nature of Gen 49:27
The Womb Psa 127:3 · Job 31:15 · Isa 44:2 · Psa 139:13 · Isa 49:5 · Jer 1:4, 5 · Isa 44:24 · Luk 1:44 · Psa 22:9, 10 · Isa 49:1
Exhibited in Knowing: The Way of Saints Job 23:10 · Psa 1:6
Exhibited in Knowing: The Wicked Neh 9:10 · Job 11:11
The Word Heb 4:12 · Joh 1:1 · Isa 55:11 · Joh 1:14 · Psa 119:105 · Psa 119:11 · Col 3:16 · Rom 10:17 · 1Pe 2:2 · Mat 4:4
The Word of God Heb 4:12 · Mat 4:4 · 2Ti 3:16, 17 · Isa 55:11 · Eph 6:17 · Joh 17:17 · Joh 6:63 · Jer 23:29 · Psa 119:105 · Rom 10:17
The Workplace 1Th 4:11 · Col 1:10 · Gal 1:10
The World 1 Joh 5:19 · Php 2:15 · Rom 12:2 · Joh 15:19 · 1 Joh 4:4 · Mat 24:42
The World Ending Mat 24:36 · Mat 24:44 · Mat 24:13 · Mat 24:42 · Luk 21:36
Theater: General Scriptures Concerning Act 19:29, 31
Thebez: A City, at Which Abimelech Was Killed While Besieging Jdg 9:50–56 · 2Sa 11:21
Theft and Thieves by Rachel, of the Household Gods (Teraphim) Gen 31:19, 34, 35
Theft and Thieves
Achan Jos 7:11
Figurative Oba 1:5
General Scriptures Concerning Exo 20:15 · Exo 21:16 · Exo 22:1–4, 10–15 · Lev 6:2–7 · Lev 19:11, 13 · Deu 5:19 · Deu 23:24, 25 · Psa 50:18 · Psa 62:10 · Psa 119:61 · Pro 6:30, 31 · Pro 21:7 · Isa 61:8 · Jer 2:26 · Jer 7:9, 10 · Eze 22:29 · Hos 4:1, 2 · Nah 3:1 · Zec 5:3 · Mat 6:19, 20 · Mat 15:19 · Mat 19:18 · Mat 21:13 · Mat 27:38, 44 · Mar 7:21, 22 · Mar 11:17 · Mar 15:27 · Luk 18:20 · Luk 19:45, 46 · Joh 10:1 · Rom 2:21 · Rom 13:9 · 1Co 6:8, 10 · Eph 4:28 · Tts 2:10 · 1Pe 4:15 · Rev 3:3 · Rev 9:21
Judas Joh 12:6
Micah Jdg 17:2
The Spies of Laish Jdg 18:14–27
Theft is an Abomination Jer 7:9, 10
Theft
Achan Jos 7:21
All Earthly Treasure Exposed To Mat 6:19
Brings a Curse on Those Who Commit It Hos 4:2, 3 · Zec 5:3, 4 · Mal 3:5
Brings the Wrath of God Upon Those Who Commit It Eze 22:29, 31
Connected With Murder Jer 7:9 · Hos 4:2
Defiles a Man Mat 15:20
Excludes from Heaven 1Co 6:10
Forbidden Exo 20:15 · Mar 10:19 · Rom 13:9
from the Poor Specially Forbidden Pro 22:2
Heavenly Treasure Secure From Mat 6:20 · Luk 12:33
Illustrates the Guilt of False Teachers Jer 23:30 · Joh 10:1, 8, 10
Includes Fraud Concerning Wages Lev 19:13 · Mal 3:5 · Jam 5:4
Includes Fraud in General Lev 19:13
Micah Jdg 17:2
Mosaic Law Respecting Exo 22:1–8
Proceeds from the Heart Mat 15:19
Rachel Gen 31:19
Saints: Warned Against Eph 4:28 · 1Pe 4:15
Shame Follows the Detection of Jer 2:26
Shechemites Jdg 9:25
The Wicked: Addicted To Psa 119:61
The Wicked: Associate With Those Who Commit Isa 1:23
The Wicked: Commit, Under Shelter of the Night Job 24:14 · Oba 1:5
The Wicked: Consent to Show Who Commit Psa 50:18
The Wicked: Destroy Themselves By Pro 21:7
The Wicked: Lie in Wait to Commit Hos 6:9
The Wicked: May, for a Season, Prosper In Job 12:6
The Wicked: Plead Excuses For Jer 7:9, 10
The Wicked: Repent not of Rev 9:21
The Wicked: Store up the Fruits of Amo 3:10
They Who Connive At: Hate Their own Souls Pro 29:24
They Who Connive At: Shall be Reproved of God Psa 50:18, 21
Exhibited in Knowing: The Words Psa 139:4
Exhibited in Knowing: The Works of the Wicked Isa 66:18
Exhibited in Redemption 1Co 1:24 · Eph 1:8 · Eph 3:10
Exhibited in Searching the Heart 1Ch 28:9 · Rev 2:23
Woe Denounced Against Isa 10:2 · Nah 3:1
Thelasar: A City (District) Conquered by the Assyrians 2Ki 19:12 · Isa 37:12
Theocracy
Established Exo 19:8 · Exo 24:3, 7 · Deu 5:25–29 · Deu 33:2–5 · Jdg 8:23 · 1Sa 12:12
Rejected by Israel 1Sa 8:7, 19 · 1Sa 10:19 · 2Ch 13:8
Theophilus: A Christian to Whom Luke Addressed the Books of Luke and Acts Luk 1:3 · Act 1:1
Therapy Pro 11:14 · 2Ti 1:7 · Jer 30:17 · Gal 6:1 · Rev 1:1
Thessalonica
Demas Goes To 2Ti 4:10
Men of, Accompany Paul Act 20:4 · Act 27:2
Paul Visits Act 17:1 · Php 4:16
Paul Writes to Christians In 1Th 1:1 · 2Th 1:1
People of, Persecute Paul Act 17:5–8, 11, 13
Theudas: A Jewish Insurrectionist Act 5:36
Thieves Eph 4:28 · Mat 27:38 · Mat 21:13 · Mat 27:44 · Mar 11:17 · Luk 19:46 · Joh 10:10 · Mar 15:27 · Mat 6:19 · Exo 20:15
Thimnathah: A City in Territory of the Tribe of Dan Jos 19:43
Thinking Php 4:8 · Rom 12:2 · Rom 8:5, 6 · 2Co 10:5 · 1Co 3:18 · Pro 4:23 · 2Ti 2:7 · Pro 15:28 · Jer 29:11 · Php 4:6
Third Temple Mat 24:15 · Dan 9:27 · Dan 11:31 · Rev 11:1, 2 · 2Th 2:3, 4 · Isa 14:1, 2 · 2Co 6:16 · Rev 21:22 · Mar 13:14 · Mat 24:2
Thirst: Figurative of the Ardent Desire of the Devout Mind Psa 42:1–4 · Psa 63:1 · Psa 143:6 · Isa 55:1 · Amo 8:11–13 · Mat 5:6 · Joh 4:14, 15 · Joh 7:37 · Rev 21:6 · Rev 22:17
Thistle
A Noxious Plant Gen 3:18 · Job 31:40 · Hos 10:8
Parables of 2Ki 14:9 · 2Ch 25:18 · Mat 7:16
Thomas

Absent when Jesus First Appeared to the Disciples After the Resurrection Joh 20:24
Asks Jesus the Way to the Father's House Joh 14:5
Lives With the Other Apostles in Jerusalem Act 1:13, 14
Loyalty of, to Jesus Joh 11:16 · Joh 20:28
One of the Twelve Apostles Mat 10:3 · Mar 3:18 · Luk 6:15
Present at the Raising of Lazarus Joh 11:16
Sees Jesus After the Resurrection Joh 20:26–29 · Joh 21:1, 2
Skepticism of Joh 20:25
Thorn of Afflictions Num 33:55 · 2Co 12:7
Thorn of the Adversities of the Wicked Pro 22:5
Thorn of the Evils That Spring from the Heart to Choke the Truth Mat 13:7, 22
Thorn used for Fuel Psa 58:9 · Psa 118:12 · Ecc 7:6
Thorn
The Ground Cursed With Gen 3:18
Used: As an Awl Job 41:2
Used: Crown of, Mockingly Put on Jesus' Head Mat 27:29 · Mar 15:17 · Joh 19:2, 5
Used: Hedges Formed of Hos 2:6 · Mic 7:4
Those in Jail 1 Joh 1:9 · Jam 1:12 · Mat 25:36 · Heb 13:3 · 1Pe 4:12 · Jam 1:2–4 · 1Co 10:13 · Jam 5:13 · Php 4:13
Those Who Don't Believe Joh 3:16 · Joh 3:18 · Joh 14:6 · Mat 7:15 · Eph 2:8 · Heb 11:6 · 2Pe 3:9 · Joh 6:44 · Jam 2:24 · 2Ti 1:9
Those Who Hurt Children Mat 18:6 · Rom 12:19 · Mat 25:40 · Mat 18:10 · Deu 32:35 · Isa 5:20 · Jer 29:11 · Joh 3:16, 17 · Pro 22:6 · Eph 6:4
Those Who Practiced Celibacy |For the Kingdom of Heaven's Sake| Mat 19:12
Thou Shalt Not Kill Exo 20:13 · Deu 5:17 · Mat 5:21 · Jam 2:11 · Lev 24:17 · Luk 18:20 · Mar 10:19 · Mat 19:18 · Exo 20:14 · Gen 9:5, 6
Thoughts Rom 8:5, 6 · Php 4:8 · 2Co 10:5 · Heb 4:12 · Rom 12:1, 2 · Isa 26:3 · Psa 139:17 · Pro 4:23 · Psa 19:14 · Gal 5:1
Thoughts and the Mind Isa 26:3 · Pro 4:23 · Jam 1:8 · Rom 12:1, 2 · Eph 4:22–24 · Rom 7:23 · Php 2:5 · Mat 21:22 · Col 3:1, 2 · Jer 33:3
Thoughts of Suicide Isa 41:10 · Exo 14:14 · Jer 29:11 · Php 4:13 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Lev 19:28 · Psa 118:17 · 1Co 10:13 · Joh 10:10
Thousand Years Rev 20:6 · 2Pe 3:8 · Rev 20:4
Threats Isa 54:17 · Pro 29:11 · Mat 5:38, 39 · Mat 26:52–54 · Mat 24:13
Three Score and Ten Psa 90:10 · Act 23:23 · Jdg 12:14 · Deu 10:22 · Exo 15:27 · Gen 6:3 · Num 33:9
Three Taverns: Roman Christians Meet Paul In Act 28:15
Threshing by Beating Rut 2:17
Threshing by Treading Deu 25:4 · Isa 25:10 · Hos 10:11 · 1Co 9:9 · 1Ti 5:18
Threshing of the Church in Her Conquests Isa 41:15, 16 · Mic 4:13
Threshing of the Judgments of God Isa 21:10 · Jer 51:33 · Hab 3:12
Threshing of the Labours of Ministers 1Co 9:9, 10
Threshing was Performed by a Rod or Staff Isa 28:27
Threshing was Performed by Cart Wheels Isa 28:27, 28
Threshing was Performed by Instruments With Teeth Isa 41:15 · Amo 1:3
Threshing was Performed by the Feet of Horses and Oxen Isa 28:28 · Hos 10:11 · 2Sa 24:22
Threshing with Instruments of Iron Amo 1:3
Threshing with Instruments of Wood 2Sa 24:22
Threshing with Instruments with a Cart Wheel Isa 28:27, 28
Threshing
(An Instrument For, With Teeth) of the Church Overcoming Isa 41:15
(Dust Made By) of Complete Destruction 2Ki 13:7 · Isa 41:15
(Gathering the Sheaves For) of Preparing the Enemies of Mic 4:12
Cattle Employed In, not to be Muzzled Deu 25:4 · 1Co 9:9 · 1Ti 5:18
Continued Until the Vintage in Years of Abundance Lev 26:5
Floor For, in Barns 2Ki 6:27
Floor of Araunah Purchased by David for a Place of Sacrifice 2Sa 24:16–25
Floors For Gen 50:10, 11 · Jdg 6:37 · Rut 3:2–14 · 1Sa 23:1 · 2Sa 6:6 · Hos 9:2 · Joe 2:24
Followed by a Winnowing With a Shovel or Fan Isa 30:24 · Isa 41:16 · Mat 3:12
The Place for used for Winnowing the Corn Rut 3:2
The Place for was Large and Roomy Gen 50:10
The Place For: Called the Barn-Floor 2Ki 6:27
The Place For: Called the Corn-Floor Hos 9:1
The Place For: Called the Floor Jdg 6:37 · Isa 21:10
The Place For: Called the Threshing Floor Num 18:27 · 2Sa 24:18
The Place For: Fulness of, Promised As a Blessing Joe 2:24
The Place For: Generally on High Ground 1Ch 21:18 · 2Ch 3:1
The Place For: Often Robbed 1Sa 23:1
The Place For: Scarcity In, a Punishment Hos 9:2
The Place For: Sometimes Beside the Wine-Press for Concealment Jdg 6:11
The Place For: The Jews Slept On, During the Time of Rut 3:7
The Removing or Separating Corn Form the Straw 1Ch 21:20
Throne of Christ Mat 19:28 · Mat 25:31 · Act 2:30 · Rev 1:4 · Rev 3:21 · Rev 4:2–10 · Rev 7:9–17 · Rev 19:4 · Rev 21:5 · Rev 22:3
Throne of David 1Ki 2:12, 24 · Psa 132:11, 12 · Isa 9:7 · Jer 13:13 · Jer 17:25 · Luk 1:32
Throne of God 2Ch 18:18 · Psa 9:4, 7 · Psa 11:4 · Psa 47:8 · Psa 89:14 · Psa 97:2 · Psa 103:19 · Isa 6:1 · Isa 66:1 · Mat 5:34 · Mat 23:22 · Heb 8:1 · Heb 12:2 · Rev 14:3, 5
Throne of Herod Agrippa I Act 12:21
Throne of Israel 1Ki 8:20 · 1Ki 10:9 · 2Ch 6:10
Throne of Ivory 1Ki 10:18–20
Throne of Pharaoh Gen 41:40 · Exo 11:5
Throne of Solomon 1Ki 2:19 · 2Ch 9:17–19
Throne of Solomon, Called the Throne of the Lord 1Ch 29:23
Throne: Abdicated by David 1Ki 1:32–40
Thumb in Purification Lev 14:14, 25
Thumb of Prisoners Cut off Jdg 1:6, 7
Thumb
Blood Put On, in Consecration Exo 29:20 · Lev 8:23
Oil Put On Lev 14:17, 28
Thunder
A Manifestation of Divine Power Job 26:14 · Psa 77:18
A Sign of Divine Anger 1Sa 12:17, 18
On Mount Sinai Exo 19:16 · Psa 77:18 · Heb 12:18, 19
Sent As a Judgment Isa 29:6
Sent As a Plague Upon the Egyptians Exo 9:23–34
Sons of Zebedee Called Sons of Mar 3:17
The Philistines, in Battle With the People of Israel 1Sa 7:10
Thyatira
John Given a Message For Rev 1:11 · Rev 2:18, 24
The Hometown of Lydia, a Convert of Paul Act 16:14
Thyine: An Aromatic Wood Rev 18:12
Tiberias
A City Next to Lake Galilee Joh 6:23
The Sea of, a Name Given to Lake Galilee Joh 6:1 · Joh 21:1
Tiberius Caesar: An Important Emperor of Rome Luk 3:1
Tibhath: A City Conquered by David 1Ch 18:8
Tibni: Death of 1Ki 16:21, 22
Tidal: King of Nations (Rv , Goiim) Gen 14:1, 9
Tidings Isa 61:1 · Isa 52:7 · Luk 2:10 · Rom 10:15 · Joh 3:16

Tiglath-Pileser
- **Forms an Alliance With Ahaz; Captures Damascus** 2Ki 16:7–10 · 2Ch 28:19–21
- **Invades Israel; Carries Part of the People Captive to Assyria** 2Ki 15:29 · 1Ch 5:6, 26

Tikvah
- **Also Called Tikvath, Father of Shallum** 2Ki 22:14 · 2Ch 34:22
- **Father of Jahaziah** Ezr 10:15

Tile: Brick Eze 4:1 · Luk 5:19

Tilon: Son of Shimon 1Ch 4:20

Timaeus: Father of a Blind Man Cured by Jesus Mar 10:46

Timbrel by Jephthah's Daughter Jdg 11:34

Timbrel used by Miriam Exo 15:20

Timbrel used in Dances Job 21:12

Timbrel used in Religious Services 2Sa 6:5 · 1Ch 13:8 · Psa 68:25 · Psa 81:2 · Psa 149:3 · Psa 150:4

Time in Prophetic Language, Means a Prophetic Year, or 360 Natural Dan 12:7 · Rev 12:14

Time Management Eph 5:15–17 · Psa 90:12 · Col 4:5 · Mat 6:33 · Ecc 3:8 · Luk 14:28 · Pro 16:9 · Psa 39:4, 5 · Psa 31:14, 15 · Joh 9:4

Time to Die Heb 9:27 · Act 1:7 · Job 14:5 · Ecc 3:1 · Psa 116:15 · Joh 3:16 · Psa 90:12 · Psa 139:16 · Ecc 7:17 · 2Pe 3:10

Time to Laugh Ecc 3:4 · Ecc 3:1 · Luk 6:21

Time
- **All Events of, Predetermined by God** Act 17:26
- **All God's Purposes Fulfilled in Due Time** Mar 1:15 · Gal 4:4
- **An Appointed Season** Neh 2:6 · Ecc 3:1, 17
- **Beginning of** Gen 1:1, 14
- **Computed by Days** Gen 8:3 · Job 1:4 · Luk 11:3
- **Computed by Hours, After the Captivity** Dan 5:5 · Joh 11:9
- **Computed by Months** Num 10:10 · 1Ch 27:1 · Job 3:6
- **Computed by Weeks** Dan 10:2 · Luk 18:12
- **Computed by Years** Gen 15:13 · 2Sa 21:1 · Dan 9:2
- **Daniel's Reckoning of Time, and Times, and Half Times** Dan 7:25 · Dan 12:7
- **Division of, Into Watches** Exo 14:24 · 1Sa 11:11 · Mat 14:25 · Mar 6:48
- **End of** Job 26:10 · Rev 10:6
- **Epochs of Before the Flood** Jos 24:2
- **Eras from Which, Computed: Accession of Kings** 1Ki 6:1 · 1Ki 15:1 · Isa 36:1 · Jer 1:2 · Luk 3:1
- **Eras from Which, Computed: Building of the Temple** 1Ki 9:10 · 2Ch 8:1
- **Eras from Which, Computed: Nativity of the Patriarchs During the Patriarchal Age** Gen 7:11 · Gen 8:13 · Gen 17:1
- **Eras from Which, Computed: The Captivity** Eze 1:1 · Eze 33:21 · Eze 40:1
- **Eras from Which, Computed: The Exodus from Egypt** Exo 19:1 · Exo 40:17 · Num 9:1 · Num 33:38 · 1Ki 6:1
- **Eras from Which, Computed: The Jubilee** Lev 25:15
- **Fullness of** Gal 4:4 · Eph 1:10
- **Indicated by a Sun-Dial** 2Ki 20:9–11 · Isa 38:8
- **Moments** Exo 33:5 · Luk 4:5 · 1Co 15:52
- **One Day is Like One-Thousand Years** 2Pe 3:8
- **Part of a Period of, Usually Counted As the Whole** 1Sa 13:1 · Est 4:16 · Est 5:1
- **Particular Periods of, Mentioned: The Accepted Time** Isa 49:8 · 2Co 6:2
- **Particular Periods of, Mentioned: The Ancient Time** Isa 45:21
- **Particular Periods of, Mentioned: The Evil Time** Psa 37:19 · Ecc 9:12
- **Particular Periods of, Mentioned: The Time of Healing** Jer 14:19
- **Particular Periods of, Mentioned: The Time of Need** Heb 4:16
- **Particular Periods of, Mentioned: The Time of Reformation** Heb 9:10
- **Particular Periods of, Mentioned: The Time of Refreshing** Act 3:19
- **Particular Periods of, Mentioned: The Time of Restitution of all Things** Act 3:21
- **Particular Periods of, Mentioned: The Time of Temptation** Luk 8:13
- **Particular Periods of, Mentioned: The Time of Trouble** Psa 27:5 · Jer 14:8
- **Particular Periods of, Mentioned: The Time of Visitation** Jer 46:21 · Jer 50:27
- **Shortness of Man's Portion of** Psa 89:47
- **should be Redeemed** Eph 5:16 · Col 4:5
- **should be Spent in Fear of God** 1Pe 1:17
- **The Duration of the World** Job 22:16 · Rev 10:6
- **The Exodus** Exo 19:1 · Exo 40:17 · 1Ki 6:1
- **The Heavenly Bodies, Appointed As a Means for Computing** Gen 1:14
- **The Measure of the Continuance of Anything** Jdg 18:31
- **The Sun-Dial Early Invented for Pointing Out** 2Ki 20:9–11

Times and Seasons Act 1:7 · Gen 8:22 · Luk 21:25–27 · Jam 1:12 · 2Ti 4:2–4 · Gen 1:14 · 1Th 5:1 · Mat 25:13 · Jer 8:7 · Luk 21:28

Timidity 2Ti 1:7 · 1 Joh 4:18 · Rom 8:1 · Rev 12:11 · Joh 14:27 · Php 4:13 · Rom 12:2 · Eph 6:10

Timing Ecc 3:1 · Psa 31:14, 15 · Hab 2:3 · Gen 18:14

Timna
- **Concubine of Eliphaz** Gen 36:12
- **Daughter of Seir** Gen 36:22 · 1Ch 1:39
- **Son of Eliphaz** 1Ch 1:36

Timnah
- **A City in the Mountains of Judah** Jos 15:57
- **A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Judah** Jos 15:10 · 2Ch 28:18
- **A Duke of Edom** Gen 36:40 · 1Ch 1:51

Timnath
- **A City Given by some Authorities As Identical With Timnah, Number Two** Gen 38:12–14
- **Home of Samson's Wife** Jdg 14:1, 2, 5 · Jdg 15:6

Timnath-Serah
- **Given to Joshua** Jos 19:50
- **Joshua Buried In** Jos 24:30 · Jdg 2:9

Timon: A Member of the Committee of Seven Men Who Were Appointed to Supervise the Daily Ministration Act 6:5

Timothy
- **Circumcised; Becomes Paul's Companion** Act 16:3 · 1Th 3:2
- **Confined With Paul in Rome** Php 2:19–23 · Phm 1:1 · Heb 13:23
- **Joined Paul in the Letters: To Philemon** Phm 1:1
- **Joined Paul in the Letters: To the Colossians** Col 1:1, 2
- **Joined Paul in the Letters: To the Philippians** Php 1:1
- **Joined Paul in the Letters: To the Thessalonians** 1Th 1:1 · 2Th 1:1
- **Left by Paul at Berea** Act 17:14
- **Left by Paul in Ephesus** 1Ti 1:3
- **Parentage of** Act 16:1
- **Paul Writes To** 1Ti 1:1, 2 · 2Ti 1:1, 2
- **Paul's Love For** 1Co 4:17 · Php 2:22 · 1Ti 1:2, 18 · 2Ti 1:2–4
- **Power of** 1Ti 4:14 · 2Ti 1:6
- **Preached to the Corinthians** 2Co 1:19
- **Rejoined by Paul; Accompanies Paul to Asia** Act 20:1–4
- **Rejoined Paul at Corinth** Act 17:15 · Act 18:5
- **Reputation and Christian Faith of** Act 16:2 · 1Co 4:17 · 1Co 16:10 · 2Ti 1:5 · 2Ti 3:15
- **Sent Into Macedonia** Act 19:22
- **Sent Salutation to the Romans** Rom 16:21
- **Sent to the Corinthians** 1Co 4:17 · 1Co 16:10, 11
- **Sent to the Philippians** Php 2:19, 23
- **Sent to the Thessalonians** 1Th 3:2, 6
- **Zeal of** Php 2:19–22 · 1Ti 6:12

Tin: General Scriptures Concerning Num 31:22 · Eze 22:18, 20 · Eze 27:12

Tiphsah
- **A City of Unknown Location** 2Ki 15:16
- **A City on the Euphrates River** 1Ki 4:24

Tiras: Son of Japheth Gen 10:2 · 1Ch 1:5
Tire: A Headdress Isa 3:18 · Eze 24:17
Tiredness Mat 11:28–30 · Isa 40:31 · Psa 37:7 · Gal 6:9, 10 · Jer 31:25 · Jer 29:11 · Php 4:13 · Jam 5:8 · Psa 34:18
Tirhakah: A King of Ethiopia 2Ki 19:9 · Isa 37:9
Tirhanah: Son of Caleb 1Ch 2:48
Tiria: Son of Jehaleleel 1Ch 4:16
Tirshatha: A Title of Persian Governors Ezr 2:63 · Neh 7:65, 70 · Neh 8:9
Tirzah
- **A City of Canaan: Base of Military Operations of Menahem** 2Ki 15:14, 16
- **A City of Canaan: Beauty of** Songs 6:4
- **A City of Canaan: Becomes the Residence of the Kings of the Northern Kingdom (Israel)** 1Ki 14:17 · 1Ki 15:21, 33 · 1Ki 16:6, 8, 9, 15, 17, 23
- **A City of Canaan: Captured by Joshua** Jos 12:24
- **A City of Canaan: Royal Residence Moved From** 1Ki 16:23, 24
- **A Daughter of Zelophehad** Num 26:33 · Num 36:11 · Jos 17:3
- **A Daughter of Zelophehad: Special Legislation in Regard to the Inheritance of** Num 27:1–11 · Num 36:1 · Jos 17:3, 4

Tithe
- **A Second: Or Its Value Yearly Brought to the Tabernacle and Eaten** Deu 12:6, 7, 17–19 · Deu 14:22–27
- **A Second: To be Consumed at Home Every Third Year to Promote** Deu 14:28, 29 · Deu 26:12–15
- **Antiquity of the Custom of Giving to God's Ministers** Gen 14:20 · Heb 7:6
- **Considered a Just Return to God for his Blessings** Gen 28:22
- **Consisted of a Tenth of all Cattle** Lev 27:32
- **Consisted of a Tenth of all the Produce of the Land** Lev 27:30
- **Consisted of a Tenth of Holy Things Dedicated** 2Ch 31:6
- **Given by God to the Levites for Their Services** Num 18:21, 24 · Neh 10:37
- **Punishment for Changing** Lev 27:33
- **Reasonableness of Appointing, for the Levites** Num 18:20, 23, 24 · Jos 13:33
- **Rulers Appointed Over, for Distributing** 2Ch 31:12 · Neh 13:13
- **The Jews Reproved for Withholding** Mal 3:8
- **The Jews Slow in Giving** Neh 13:10
- **The Pharisees Scrupulous in Paying** Luk 11:42 · Luk 18:12
- **The Pious Governors of Israel Caused the Payment of** 2Ch 31:5 · Neh 13:11, 12
- **The Tenth of Anything** 1Sa 8:15, 17
- **The Tenth of, Given by the Levites to the Priests As Their** Num 18:26, 28 · Neh 10:38
- **The Tenth of, offered by the Levites As an Heave offering To** Num 18:26, 27
- **Under the Law Belonged to God** Lev 27:30
- **when Redeemed to a Fifth Part of the Value Added** Lev 27:31

Tithes
- **A Tithe of Tithes for the Priests** Num 18:26 · Neh 10:38
- **Customary in Later Times** Mat 23:23 · Luk 11:42 · Luk 18:12
- **Customs Relating To** Neh 10:37, 38 · Amo 4:4 · Heb 7:5–9
- **Jacob Vows a Tenth of all his Property to God** Gen 28:22
- **Mosaic Laws Instituting** Lev 27:30–33 · Num 18:21–24 · Deu 12:6, 7, 17–19 · Deu 14:22–29 · Deu 26:12–15
- **Observed by Idolaters** Amo 4:4, 5
- **Paid by Abraham to Melchizedek** Gen 14:20 · Heb 7:2–6
- **Payment of, Resumed in Hezekiah's Reign** 2Ch 31:5–10
- **Stored in the Temple** Neh 10:38, 39 · Neh 12:44 · Neh 13:5, 12 · 2Ch 31:11, 12 · Mal 3:10
- **Under Nehemiah** Neh 13:12
- **Withheld** Neh 13:10 · Mal 3:8

Titles and Names of Christ
- **Adam, Second** 1Co 15:45
- **Advocate** 1 Joh 2:1
- **Almighty** Rev 1:18
- **Alpha and Omega** Rev 1:8 · Rev 22:13
- **Amen** Rev 3:14
- **Angel** Gen 48:16 · Exo 23:20, 21
- **Angel of God's Presence** Isa 63:9
- **Angel of the Lord** Exo 3:2 · Jdg 13:15–18
- **Apostle** Heb 3:1
- **Arm of the Lord** Isa 51:9 · Isa 53:1
- **Author and Finisher or Our Faith** Heb 12:2
- **Beginning of the Creation of God** Rev 3:14
- **Blessed and Only Potentate** 1Ti 6:15
- **Branch** Jer 23:5 · Zec 3:8 · Zec 6:12
- **Bread of Life** Joh 6:35, 48
- **Captain of Salvation** Heb 2:10
- **Captain of the Lord's Hosts** Jos 5:14, 15
- **Chief Corner-Stone** Eph 2:20 · 1Pe 2:6
- **Chief Shepherd** 1Pe 5:4
- **Christ of God** Luk 9:20
- **Commander** Isa 55:4
- **Consolation of Israel** Luk 2:25
- **Counsellor** Isa 9:6
- **David** Jer 30:9 · Eze 34:23
- **Day-Spring** Luk 1:78
- **Deliverer** Rom 11:26
- **Desire of all Nations** Hag 2:7
- **Door** Joh 10:7
- **Elect of God** Isa 42:1
- **Emmanuel** Isa 7:14 · Mat 1:23
- **Eternal Life** 1 Joh 1:2 · 1 Joh 5:20
- **Everlasting Father** Isa 9:6
- **Faithful Witness** Rev 1:5 · Rev 3:14
- **First and Last** Rev 1:17 · Rev 2:8
- **First-Begotten of the Dead** Rev 1:5
- **First-Born of Every Creature** Col 1:15
- **Forerunner** Heb 6:20
- **Glory of the Lord** Isa 40:5
- **God** Isa 40:9 · Joh 20:28
- **God Blessed for Ever** Rom 9:5
- **God's Fellow** Zec 13:7
- **Good Shepherd** Joh 10:14
- **Governor** Mat 2:6
- **Great High Priest** Heb 4:14
- **Head of the Church** Eph 5:23 · Col 1:18
- **Heir of all Things** Heb 1:2
- **Holy One** Psa 16:10 · Act 2:27, 31
- **Holy One of God** Mar 1:24
- **Holy One of Israel** Isa 41:14
- **Horn of Salvation** Luk 1:69
- **I Am** Exo 3:14 · Joh 8:58
- **Jehovah** Isa 26:4
- **Jesus** Mat 1:21 · 1Th 1:10
- **Judge of Israel** Mic 5:1
- **Just One** Act 7:52
- **King** Zec 9:9 · Mat 21:5
- **King of Israel** Joh 1:49
- **King of Kings** 1Ti 6:15 · Rev 17:14
- **King of Saints** Rev 15:3
- **King of the Jews** Mat 2:2
- **Lamb** Rev 5:6, 12 · Rev 13:8 · Rev 21:22 · Rev 22:3
- **Lamb of God** Joh 1:29, 36
- **Law Giver** Isa 33:22
- **Leader** Isa 55:4
- **Life** Joh 14:6 · Col 3:4 · 1 Joh 1:2
- **Light of the World** Joh 8:12
- **Lion of the Tribe of Judah** Rev 5:5
- **Lord God Almighty** Rev 15:3
- **Lord God of the Holy Prophets** Rev 22:6
- **Lord of All** Act 10:36
- **Lord of Glory** 1Co 2:8
- **Lord Our Righteousness** Jer 23:6
- **Mediator** 1Ti 2:5
- **Messenger of the Covenant** Mal 3:1
- **Messiah** Dan 9:25 · Joh 1:41
- **Mighty God** Isa 9:6
- **Mighty One of Jacob** Isa 60:16
- **Morning-Star** Rev 22:16
- **Nazarene** Mat 2:23
- **Offspring of David** Rev 22:16
- **Only-Begotten** Joh 1:14
- **Our Passover** 1Co 5:7
- **Plant of Renown** Eze 34:29
- **Prince of Life** Act 3:15
- **Prince of Peace** Isa 9:6
- **Prince of the Kings of the Earth** Rev 1:5
- **Prophet** Luk 24:19 · Joh 7:40
- **Ransom** 1Ti 2:6
- **Redeemer** Job 19:25 · Isa 59:20 · Isa 60:16
- **Resurrection and Life** Joh 11:25
- **Rock** 1Co 10:4
- **Root of David** Rev 22:16
- **Root of Jesse** Isa 11:10
- **Ruler of Israel** Mic 5:2
- **Saviour** 2Pe 2:20 · 2Pe 3:18
- **Servant** Isa 42:1 · Isa 52:13

Shepherd and Bishop of Souls 1Pe 2:25
Shiloh Gen 49:10
Son of David Mat 9:27
Son of God Luk 1:35 · Joh 1:49
Son of Man Joh 5:27 · Joh 6:37
Son of the Blessed Mar 14:61
Son of the Highest Luk 1:32
Star Num 24:17
Sun of Righteousness Mal 4:2
Surety Heb 7:22
True God 1 Joh 5:20
True Light Joh 1:9
True Vine Joh 15:1
Truth Joh 14:6
Way Joh 14:6
Wisdom Pro 8:12
Witness Isa 55:4
Wonderful Isa 9:6
Word Joh 1:1 · Joh 5:7
Word of God Rev 19:13
Word of Life 1 Joh 1:1

Titles and Names of Ministers
Ambassadors for Christ 2Co 5:20
Angels of the Church Rev 1:20 · Rev 2:1
Apostles Luk 6:13 · Eph 4:11 · Rev 18:20
Apostles of Jesus Christ Tts 1:1
Bishops Php 1:1 · 1Ti 3:1 · Tts 1:7
Deacons Act 6:1 · 1Ti 3:8 · Php 1:1
Elders 1Ti 5:17 · 1Pe 5:1
Evangelists Eph 4:11 · 2Ti 4:5
Fishers of Men Mat 4:19 · Mar 1:17
Labourers Mat 9:38 · Phm 1:1 · 1Th 2:2
Messengers of the Church 2Co 8:2, 3
Messengers of the Lord of Hosts Mal 2:7
Ministers of Christ Rom 15:16 · 1Co 4:1
Ministers of God 2Co 6:4
Ministers of Righteousness 2Co 11:15
Ministers of the Church Col 1:24, 25
Ministers of the Gospel Eph 3:7 · Col 1:23
Ministers of the Lord Joe 1:17
Ministers of the New Testament 2Co 3:6
Ministers of the Sanctuary Eze 45:4
Ministers of the Word Luk 1:2
Overseers Act 20:28
Pastors Jer 3:15 · Eph 4:11
Preachers Rom 10:14 · 1Ti 2:7
Servants of God Tts 1:1 · Jam 1:1
Servants of Jesus Christ Php 1:1 · Jde 1:1
Servants of the Church 2Co 4:5
Servants of the Lord 2Ti 2:24
Shepherds Jer 23:4
Soldiers of Christ Php 2:25 · 2Ti 2:3
Stars Rev 1:20 · Rev 2:1
Stewards of God Tts 1:7
Stewards of the Grace of God 1Pe 4:10
Stewards of the Mysteries of God 1Co 4:1
Teachers Isa 30:20 · Eph 4:11
Watchmen Isa 62:6 · Eze 33:7
Witnesses Act 1:8 · Act 5:32 · Act 26:16
Workers Together With God 2Co 6:1

Titles and Names of Saints
Believers Act 5:14 · 1Ti 4:12
Beloved Brethren 1Co 15:58 · Jam 2:5
Beloved of God Rom 1:7
Blessed of the Father Mat 25:34
Blessed of the Lord Gen 24:31 · Gen 26:29
Brethren Mat 23:8 · Act 12:17
Brethren of Christ Luk 8:21 · Joh 20:17
Called of Jesus Christ Rom 1:6
Children of Abraham Gal 3:7
Children of God Joh 11:52 · 1 Joh 3:10
Children of Jacob Psa 105:6
Children of Light Luk 16:8 · Eph 5:8 · 1Th 5:5
Children of Promise Rom 9:8 · Gal 4:28
Children of the Bride-Chamber Mat 9:15
Children of the Day 1Th 5:5
Children of the Father Mat 5:45
Children of the Free-Woman Gal 4:31
Children of the Highest Luk 6:35
Children of the Kingdom Mat 13:38
Children of the Living God Rom 9:26
Children of the Lord Deu 14:1
Children of the Resurrection Luk 20:36
Children of Zion Psa 149:2 · Joe 2:23
Chosen Generation 1Pe 2:9
Chosen Ones 1Ch 16:13
Chosen Vessels Act 9:15
Christians Act 11:26 · Act 26:28
Dear Children Eph 5:1
Disciples of Christ Joh 8:31 · Joh 15:8
Elect of God Col 3:12 · Tts 1:1
Epistles of Christ 2Co 3:3
Excellent, The Psa 16:3
Faithful Brethren in Christ Col 1:2
Faithful of the Land Psa 101:6
Faithful, The Psa 12:1
Fellow-Citizens With the Saints Eph 2:19
Fellow-Heirs Eph 3:6
Fellow-Servants Rev 6:11
Friends of Christ Joh 15:15
Friends of God 2Ch 20:7 · Jam 2:23
Godly, The Psa 4:3 · 2Pe 2:9
Heirs of God Rom 8:17 · Gal 4:7
Heirs of Promise Heb 6:17 · Gal 3:29
Heirs of Salvation Heb 1:14
Heirs of the Grace of Life 1Pe 3:7
Heirs of the Kingdom Jam 2:5
Holy Brethren 1Th 5:27 · Heb 3:1
Holy Nation Exo 19:6 · 1Pe 2:9
Holy People Deu 26:19 · Isa 62:12
Holy Priesthood 1Pe 2:5
Joint-Heirs With Christ Rom 8:17
Just, The Hab 2:4
Kingdom of Priests Exo 19:6
Kings and Priests to God Rev 1:6
Lambs Isa 40:11 · Joh 21:15
Lights of the World Mat 5:14
Little Children Joh 13:33 · 1 Joh 2:1
Lively Stones 1Pe 2:5
Members of Christ 1Co 6:15 · Eph 5:30
Men of God Deu 33:1 · 1Ti 6:11 · 2Ti 3:17
Obedient Children 1Pe 1:14
Peculiar People Deu 14:2 · Tts 2:14 · 1Pe 2:9
Peculiar Treasure Exo 19:5 · Psa 135:4
People Near to God Psa 148:14
People of God Heb 4:9 · 1Pe 2:10
People Saved by the Lord Deu 33:29
Pillars in the Temple of God Rev 3:12
Ransomed of the Lord Isa 35:10
Redeemed of the Lord Isa 51:11
Royal Priesthood 1Pe 2:9
Salt of the Earth Mat 5:13
Servants of Christ 1Co 7:22 · Eph 6:6
Servants of Righteousness Rom 6:18
Sheep of Christ Joh 10:1–16 · Joh 21:16
Sojourners With God Lev 25:23 · Psa 39:12
Sons of God Joh 1:12 · Php 2:15 · 1 Joh 3:1, 2
The Lord's Freemen 1Co 7:22
Trees of Righteousness Isa 61:3
Vessels of Mercy Rom 9:23
Vessels to Honor 2Ti 2:21
Witnesses for God Isa 44:8

Titles and Names of the Church
Assembly of the Saints Psa 89:7
Assembly of the Upright Psa 111:1
Body of Christ Eph 1:22, 23 · Col 1:24
Branch of God's Planting Isa 60:21
Bride of Christ Rev 21:9
Church of God Act 20:28
Church of the First-Born Heb 12:23
Church of the Living God 1Ti 3:15
City of the Living God Heb 12:22
Congregation of Saints Psa 149:1
Congregation of the Lord's Poor Psa 74:19
Dove Songs 2:14 · Songs 5:2
Family in Heaven and Earth Eph 3:15
Flock of God Eze 34:15 · 1Pe 5:2
Fold of Christ Joh 10:16
General Assembly of the First-Born Heb 12:23
God's Building 1Co 3:9
God's Heritage Joe 3:2 · 1Pe 5:3
God's Husbandry 1Co 3:9
Golden Candlestick Rev 1:20
Habitation of God Eph 2:22
Heavenly of Jerusalem Gal 4:26 · Heb 12:22
Holy City Rev 21:2
Holy Hill Psa 15:1
Holy Mountain Zec 8:3
House of Christ Heb 3:6
House of God 1Ti 3:15 · Heb 10:21
House of the God of Jacob Isa 2:3
Household of God Eph 2:19

Inheritance Psa 28:9 · Isa 19:25
Israel of God Gal 6:16
King's Daughter Psa 45:13
Lamb's Wife Rev 19:7 · Rev 21:9
Lot of God's Inheritance Deu 32:9
Mount Zion Psa 2:6 · Heb 12:22
Mountain of the Lord's House Isa 2:2
New Jerusalem Rev 21:2
Pillar and Ground of the Truth 1Ti 3:15

Topical Index — Titles and Names of the Devil–Tribes

Titles and Names of the Devil
Ruler of the Darkness of This World Eph 6:12
Satan 1Ch 21:1 · Job 1:6
Serpent Gen 3:4, 16 · 2Co 11:3
Spirit That Works in the Children of Disobedience Eph 2:2
Tempter Mat 4:3 · 1Th 3:5
The God of This World 2Co 4:4
Unclean Spirit Mat 12:43
Wicked-One Mat 13:19, 38
Titles and Names of the Holy Spirit
Breath of the Almighty Job 33:4
Comforter Joh 14:16, 26 · Joh 15:26
Eternal Spirit Heb 9:14
Free Spirit Psa 51:12
God Act 5:3, 4
Good Spirit Neh 9:20 · Psa 143:10
Holy Spirit Psa 51:11 · Luk 11:13 · Eph 1:13 · Eph 4:30
Lord, The 2Th 3:5
Power of the Highest Luk 1:35
Seven Spirits of God Rev 1:4
Spirit of Adoption Rom 8:15
Spirit of Burning Isa 4:4
Spirit of Christ Rom 8:9 · 1Pe 1:11
Spirit of Counsel Isa 11:2
Spirit of Glory 1Pe 4:14
Spirit of God Gen 1:2 · 1Co 2:11 · Job 33:4
Spirit of Grace Zec 12:10 · Heb 10:29
Spirit of Holiness Rom 1:4
Spirit of Judgment Isa 4:4 · Isa 28:6
Spirit of Knowledge Isa 11:2
Sanctuary of God Psa 114:2
Sought Out, a City not Forsaken Isa 62:12
Spiritual House 1Pe 2:5
Spouse of Christ Songs 4:12 · Songs 5:1
Temple of God 1Co 3:16, 17
Temple of the Living God 2Co 6:16
Vineyard Jer 12:10 · Mat 21:41
Titles and Names of the Devil
Abaddon Rev 9:11
Spirit of Life Rom 8:2 · Rev 11:11
Spirit of Might Isa 11:2
Spirit of Prophecy Rev 19:10
Spirit of Revelation Eph 1:17
Spirit of the Father Mat 10:20
Spirit of the Fear of the Lord Isa 11:2
Spirit of the Lord Isa 11:2 · Act 5:9
Spirit of the Lord God Isa 61:1
Spirit of the Son Gal 4:6
Spirit of Truth Joh 14:17 · Joh 15:26
Spirit of Understanding Isa 11:2
Spirit of Wisdom Isa 11:2 · Eph 1:17
Spirit, The Mat 4:1 · Joh 3:6 · 1Ti 4:1
Titles and Names of the Wicked
Adversaries of the Lord 1Sa 2:10
Children in Whom is No Faith Deu 32:20
Children of Base Men Job 30:8
Children of Belial Deu 13:13 · 2Ch 13:7
Children of Disobedience Eph 2:2 · Col 3:6
Children of Fools Job 30:8
Children of Hell Mat 23:15
Children of Iniquity Hos 10:9
Children of Pride Job 41:34
Children of Strangers Isa 2:6
Children of the Devil Act 13:10 · 1 Joh 3:10
Children of the Flesh Rom 9:8
Children of the Wicked One Mat 13:38
Children of This World Luk 16:8
Children of Transgression Isa 57:4
Children of Wickedness 2Sa 7:10
Accuser of Our Brethren Rev 12:10
Adversary 1Pe 5:8
Angel of the Bottomless Pit Rev 9:11
Apollyon Rev 9:11
Beelzebub Mat 12:24
Belial 2Co 6:15
Crooked Serpent Isa 27:1
Dragon Isa 27:1 · Rev 20:2
Enemy Mat 13:39
Evil Spirit 1Sa 16:14
Father of Lies Joh 8:44
Great Red Dragon Rev 12:3
Children of Wrath Eph 2:3
Children That are Corrupters Isa 1:4
Children That Will not Hear the Law of the Lord Isa 30:9
Cursed Children 2Pe 2:14
Enemies of all Righteousness Act 13:10
Enemies of God Psa 37:20 · Jam 4:4
Enemies of the Cross of Christ Php 3:18
Evil and Adulterous Generation Mat 12:39
Evil Doers Psa 37:1 · 1Pe 2:14
Evil Generation Deu 1:35
Evil Men Pro 4:14 · 2Ti 3:13
Fools Pro 1:7 · Rom 1:22
Froward Generation Deu 32:20
Generation of Vipers Mat 3:7 · Mat 12:34
Grievous Revolters Jer 6:28
Haters of God Psa 81:15 · Rom 1:30
Impudent Children Eze 2:4
Inventors of Evil Things Rom 1:30
Lying Children Isa 30:9
Men of the World Psa 17:14
People Loaded With Iniquity Isa 1:4
Perverse and Crooked Generation Deu 32:5 · Mat 17:17 · Php 2:15
Rebellious Children Isa 30:1
Rebellious House Eze 2:5, 8 · Eze 12:2
Rebellious People Isa 30:9 · Isa 65:2
Reprobates 2Co 13:5–7
Scornful, The Psa 1:1
Seed of Evil Doers Isa 1:4 · Isa 14:20
Seed of Falsehood Isa 57:4
Seed of the Wicked Psa 37:28
Serpents Mat 23:33
Leviathan Isa 27:1
Liar Joh 8:44
Lying Spirit 1Ki 22:22
Murderer Joh 8:44
Old Serpent Rev 12:9 · Rev 20:2
Piercing Serpent Isa 27:1
Power of Darkness Col 1:13
Prince of the Devils Mat 12:24
Prince of the Power of the Air Eph 2:2
Prince of This World Joh 14:30
Servants of Corruption 2Pe 2:19
Servants of Sin Joh 8:34 · Rom 6:20
Sinful Generation Mar 8:28
Sinners Psa 26:9 · Pro 1:10
Sons of Belial 1Sa 2:12 · 1Ki 21:10
Sottish Children Jer 4:22
Strange Children Psa 144:7
Stubborn and Rebellious Generation Psa 78:8
Transgressors Psa 37:38 · Psa 51:13
Ungodly Men Jde 1:4
Ungodly, The Psa 1:1
Unprofitable Servants Mat 25:30
Untoward Generation Act 2:40
Vessels of Wrath Rom 9:22
Wicked Doers Psa 101:8 · Pro 17:4
Wicked Generation Mat 12:45 · Mat 16:4
Wicked of the Earth Psa 75:8
Wicked Ones Jer 2:33
Wicked Servants Mat 25:26
Wicked Transgressors Psa 59:5
Workers of Iniquity Psa 28:3 · Psa 36:12
Titus with Paul in Macedonia (See Postscript to 2Co) 2Co 7:5, 6
Titus with Paul in Rome, With the Postscript To 2Ti 4:10
Titus
Accompanies Paul to Jerusalem Gal 2:1–3
Affection of, for the Corinthians 2Co 7:15
Character of 2Co 12:18
Compare Act 15:1–29
Goes to Dalmatia 2Ti 4:10
Left by Paul in Crete Tts 1:5
Paul Writes To Tts 1:1–4
Paul's Love For 2Co 2:13 · 2Co 7:6, 7, 13, 14 · 2Co 8:23 · Tts 1:4

Sent to Corinth 2Co 8:6, 16–22 · 2Co 12:17, 18
To Rejoin Him in Nicopolis Tts 3:12
Tob
A District in Syria Jdg 11:3, 5
Called Ish-Tob 2Sa 16:6, 8
Tobacco 1Co 6:19, 20 · Rom 12:1 · 1Co 6:12 · Gal 5:19–21
Tobacco Use 1Co 6:19 · Rom 12:1 · 1 Joh 2:16 · Gal 5:19–21 · 1Pe 5:8 · 3 Joh 1:2 · Eph 5:18 · 1Co 6:12 · Mar 7:15
Tob-Adonijah: A Levite Sent by Jehoshaphat to Instruct the People in the Law 2Ch 17:8
Tobiah
An Enemy of the Jews in the Time of Nehemiah: Allies Himself With Eliashib, the Priest Neh 13:4–9
An Enemy of the Jews in the Time of Nehemiah: Conspires to Injure and Intimidate Nehemiah Neh 6:1–14, 19
An Enemy of the Jews in the Time of Nehemiah: Opposes the Rebuilding of the Wall of Jerusalem Neh 2:10, 19 · Neh 4:3, 7, 8
An Enemy of the Jews in the Time of Nehemiah: Subverts Nobles of Judah Neh 6:17, 18
Ancestor of a Family of Babylonian Captives Ezr 2:60 · Neh 7:62
Tobijah
A Captive in Babylon Zec 6:10, 14
A Levite Sent by Jehoshaphat to Instruct the People in the Law 2Ch 17:8
Tochen: A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Simeon 1Ch 4:32
Today Mar 11:24 · Psa 118:24 · Zep 3:17 · Mat 6:34 · Jam 4:13–15 · Heb 3:7 · Psa 84:11 · Heb 13:8 · Heb 3:13
Toe in Purification Lev 14:14, 17, 25, 28
Toe of Prisoners of War Cut off Jdg 1:6, 7
Toe
Anointed in Consecration Exo 29:20 · Lev 8:23, 24
Six, on Each Foot 2Sa 21:20 · 1Ch 20:6
Togarmah
Descendants of Eze 27:14 · Eze 38:6
Son of Gomer Gen 10:3 · 1Ch 1:6
Togetherness 1Pe 4:8 · Php 2:2 · Mat 18:20 · Joh 13:34 · Psa 95:6 · Ecc 4:9 · Pro 27:17 · Pro 18:24 · Joh 15:4, 5 · Pro 17:17
Toi: King of Hamath 2Sa 8:9, 10 · 1Ch 18:9, 10
Toil Ecc 3:13 · Psa 127:1, 2
Token
A Fringe Num 15:38–40
A Sign Exo 3:12
Aaron's Rod Num 17:10
Blood of the Paschal Lamb Exo 12:13
Circumcision, of the Covenant of Abraham Gen 17:11
Consecration of the Firstborn Exo 13:14–16
Cover of the Altar Num 16:38–40
Dew on Gideon's Fleece Jdg 6:36–40
Memorial Stones Jos 4:2–9
Miracles of Moses, of the Divine Authority of his Missions Exo 4:1–9
Prayer for Tokens of Mercy Psa 86:17
Presents Gen 21:27, 30
Rainbow, That the Earth Would Never be Destroyed by a Flood Gen 9:12–17
Scarlet Thread Jos 2:18, 21
Sun and Moon for Time and Seasons Gen 1:14
The Mark of Cain Gen 4:15
The Passover Exo 13:9
The Sabbath Day Exo 31:13, 17
Tola
A Judge (Leader, Hero) of Israel Jdg 10:1, 2
Son of Issachar Gen 46:13 · Num 26:23 · 1Ch 7:1, 2
Tolerance 2Ti 4:1, 2 · 2 Joh 1:10, 11 · Joh 8:7 · 1Co 5:11 · Act 10:28 · Mat 7:1 · Pro 17:15 · 1Pe 3:15 · Exo 14:14 · Pro 16:24
Toleration: Religions Mic 4:4, 5 · Mar 9:38–40 · Luk 9:49, 50 · Act 17:11 · Act 28:31 · Rom 14:1 · 1Co 10:28–32
Tombstone: At Rachel's Grave Gen 35:20
Tombstones 2Ki 23:17 · Act 2:29 · Joh 5:28, 29 · Psa 90:12 · 1Th 4:16 · 1Ki 2:10 · Psa 23:6 · Mat 5:8 · Rev 3:21 · Joh 11:25
Tomorrow Pro 27:1 · Mat 6:33, 34 · Php 4:6, 7 · 1Co 2:9 · 1Pe 5:6, 7 · 2Pe 3:9 · Joh 14:27 · Psa 55:22 · Pro 12:25 · Isa 55:1
Tongs: General Scriptures Concerning Exo 25:38 · Num 4:9 · 1Ki 7:49
Tongue
Confusion of Gen 11:1–9
Gift of Act 2:1–18, 33 · Act 10:46 · Act 19:6 · 1Co 12:10, 28, 30 · 1Co 14:1
Hasty Pro 29:20
Language Gen 10:5, 20 · Isa 66:18 · Rev 7:9
Loquacious Pro 10:8, 19
Restrained by Wisdom Pro 17:27 · Pro 21:23 · Ecc 3:7
Tongues (The Gift): The Miraculous Gift Granted to some Early Christians 1Co 12:10, 28, 30 · 1Co 13:8 · 1Co 14:2–19, 21–28, 39
Topaz in the Breastplate Exo 28:17 · Exo 39:10
Topaz
A Precious Stone Eze 28:13 · Rev 21:20
Ethiopian, Celebrated Job 28:19
Tophel: A Place in the Wilderness of Sinai Deu 1:1
Tophet 2Ch 28:3 · 2Ch 33:6
A Place in the Valley of the Sons of Hinnom 2Ki 23:10
Destroyed by Josiah 2Ki 23:10
Horror of Isa 30:33
Jewish Children Passed Through the Fire to the God Molech In 2Ki 23:10 · Jer 7:31, 32 · Jer 19:6 · Jer 32:35
Topography of Canaan Jos 13:15–33 · Jos 15:1 · Jos 18:9
Torments of the Wicked Luk 16:23–28 · Rev 14:10, 11
Tortoise: General Scriptures Concerning Lev 11:29
Total Abstinence
Daniel Dan 1:8, 12
from Intoxicating Beverages Lev 10:8–10 · Num 6:3, 4 · Jdg 13:4, 13, 14 · Est 1:8 · Pro 23:20, 31, 32 · Pro 31:4 · Jer 35:6–8, 14 · Luk 1:15
Israelites in the Wilderness Deu 29:6
John the Baptist Mat 11:18 · Luk 1:15 · Luk 7:33
Rechabites Jer 35:6–14
Samson Jdg 16:17 · Jdg 13:3–5, 13, 14 · Num 6:3, 4
Total Depravity Jer 17:9 · Psa 51:5 · Joh 6:44 · Eph 2:1–3 · 1Co 2:14 · Rom 3:23 · Gen 6:5 · Psa 58:3 · Rom 3:10, 11 · Joh 6:65
Touch Luk 8:46 · Mat 9:29 · Mar 1:41, 42 · Heb 4:12 · Psa 105:15 · Luk 6:19 · Lev 12:4 · Luk 18:15
Tough Decisions Pro 3:5, 6 · Joh 5:30 · Psa 119:105 · 2Ti 1:13 · 1Pe 4:8 · 2Co 4:16 · Heb 4:15 · Psa 30:2 · 2Pe 3:9 · Gal 6:7–9
Tough Love 1Pe 4:8 · Gal 6:5 · Mat 7:12 · Rom 13:8 · Joh 3:16 · 1 Joh 3:1 · Joh 15:13 · Rom 5:8 · Heb 12:11 · Col 3:14
Tough Times Jer 29:11 · Mat 6:31
Tow: (A Piece of String) Jdg 16:9 · Isa 1:31
Towel: General Scriptures Concerning Joh 13:4, 5
Tower for Watchmen (Sentinels) 2Ki 9:17 · 2Ki 18:8
Tower in the Desert 2Ch 26:10
Tower in the Walls of Jerusalem 2Ch 26:9 · 2Ch 32:5 · Neh 12:38, 39
Tower of David Songs 4:4
Tower of Divine Protection 2Sa 22:3, 51 · Psa 18:2 · Psa 61:3 · Psa 144:2 · Pro 18:10
Tower of Edar Gen 35:21
Tower of Hananeel Neh 3:1 · Neh 12:39 · Jer 31:38 · Zec 14:10
Tower of Meah Neh 3:1 · Neh 12:39
Tower of Other Cities 2Ch 14:7
Tower of Penuel Jdg 8:8, 9, 17
Tower of Shechem Jdg 9:46, 49
Tower of Siloam Luk 13:4
Tower of Syene Eze 29:10
Tower
As Fortress Mat 21:33
Parable of Luk 14:28, 29
Towers of Jerusalem Remarkable for Number, Strength, and Beauty Psa 48:12
Towers of the Furnaces Neh 3:11
Towers were Built in Cities Jdg 9:51
Towers were Built in the Deserts 2Ch 26:10
Towers were Built in the Forests 2Ch 27:4
Towers were Built in Vineyards Isa 5:2 · Mat 21:33
Towers were Built: On the Walls of Cities 2Ch 14:7 · 2Ch 26:9
Towers were Used As Armouries Songs 4:4
Towers were Used As Citadels in Time of War Jdg 9:51 · Eze 27:11
Towers
Babel Gen 11:9
David Songs 4:4
Edar Gen 35:21

Frequently Left Desolate Isa 32:14 · Zep 3:6
Frequently Strong and Well Fortified Jdg 9:51 · 2Ch 26:9
Frequently Thrown Down in War Jdg 8:17 · Jdg 9:49 · Eze 26:4
Frequently Very High Isa 2:15
God As the Protector of his People 2Sa 22:3, 51 · Psa 18:2 · Psa 61:3
Hananeel Jer 31:38 · Zec 14:10
Jezreel 2Ki 9:17
Lebanon Songs 7:4
Meah Neh 12:39
Ministers Jer 6:27
Mount Sion Mic 4:8
Origin and Antiquity of Gen 11:4
Penuel Jdg 8:17
Shechem Jdg 9:46
Siloam Luk 13:4
Syene Eze 29:10 · Eze 30:6
The Grace and Dignity of the Church Songs 4:4 · Songs 7:4 · Songs 8:10
The Name of the Lord Pro 18:10
The Proud and Haughty Isa 2:15 · Isa 30:25
Thebez Jdg 9:50, 51
Watchmen Posted On, in Times of Danger 2Ki 9:17 · Hab 2:1
Town Clerk: General Scriptures Concerning Act 19:35
Trachonitis: A Part of the Tetrarchy of Philip Luk 3:1
Tradition
Commandments of Men Mat 12:1–8 · Mat 15:2–6 · Mar 7:3–9 · Luk 6:1–11 · Col 2:8 · 1Pe 1:18
Not Authoritative Mat 15:3–20 · 1Ti 1:4 · 1Ti 4:7
RV 2Th 2:15 · 2Th 3:6
The Decisions and Minor Precepts Taught by Paul 1Co 11:2
Traffic: Suspended on the Sabbath Day Neh 13:15–22
Tragedy Joh 16:33 · Psa 34:18 · Rom 12:19 · Isa 61:1–3 · Lam 3:31–33 · Psa 121:1, 2 · Mat 24:35
Training 2Ti 3:16, 17 · Pro 22:6 · Psa 144:1 · 1Ti 4:7, 8 · Eph 6:4 · Rom 15:4 · Php 4:13 · Deu 6:7 · Mat 5:19
Training Up a Child Pro 22:6 · Eph 6:4 · Pro 23:13, 14 · Pro 29:15 · Pro 29:17 · Psa 127:3 · Pro 13:24 · Pro 22:15
Traitor: Judas Mat 26:14–16, 46–50 · Mar 14:10, 11, 43–45 · Luk 22:3–6, 21–23, 47, 48 · Joh 13:2, 27–30 · Joh 18:2–8, 13
Tramp Pro 6:11
Trance of Balaam Num 24:4, 16
Trance of Paul Act 22:17
Trance of Peter Act 10:10
Transcendence Isa 55:8, 9 · Isa 40:22 · Job 26:7 · Job 11:6, 7 · Joh 1:1
Transfiguration of Jesus Mat 17:2–9
Transfiguration of Moses Exo 34:29–35
Transfiguration of Stephen Act 6:15
Transformation Rom 12:2 · 2Co 5:17 · 2Co 3:18 · Gal 2:20 · Psa 51:10–12 · Act 1:18 · 1 Joh 1:9 · 1 Joh 3:2, 3 · Eph 4:29 · Php 1:6
Transforming your Heart Eze 36:26 · 2Co 5:17 · Rom 12:2 · Psa 51:10 · Heb 4:12 · Eph 1:18 · Php 1:6 · Pro 4:23 · 1Pe 5:8 · 1 Joh 4:1
Translation of Elijah 2Ki 2:1–12
Translation of Enoch Gen 5:2, 4 · Heb 11:5
Translation of Jesus Mar 16:19 · Luk 24:51 · Act 1:9–11
Translation: Desired by Paul 2Co 5:4
Trap: General Scriptures Concerning Jos 23:13 · Job 18:10 · Jer 5:26
Trauma 1Pe 5:7 · Isa 41:10 · Psa 91:4–6 · Psa 34:4 · Joe 2:25 · 2Ti 1:7 · Mat 11:28–30 · Pro 1:33 · Psa 145:18, 19
Travel Psa 91:11 · Psa 139:9, 10 · Pro 16:9 · Isa 6:8 · Mat 28:18–20 · Jos 1:7 · Pro 3:23 · Psa 119:105 · Deu 1:30, 31
Travellers for Security often Left the Highways Jdg 5:6
Travellers of Distinction
Before Setting out Gave Employment to Their Servants Mat 25:14
Frequently Extorted Provisions by the Way Jdg 8:5, 8 · 1Sa 25:4–13
Generally Attended by Running Footmen 1Sa 25:27 · 1Ki 18:46 · 2Ki 4:24 · Ecc 10:7
Generally Performed Their Journey in Great State 1Ki 10:2 · 2Ki 5:5, 9
Often Preceded by Heralds to Have the Roads Prepared Isa 40:3, 4 · Mar 1:2, 3
Rode in Chariots 2Ki 5:9 · Act 8:27, 28
Rode on Asses, Camels Gen 22:3 · Gen 24:64 · Num 22:21
Travellers were Frequently Asked Whence They Came and Whither They Went Jdg 19:17
Travellers
After a Long Journey, Described Jos 9:4, 5, 13
Called Way-Faring Men Jdg 19:17 · Isa 35:8
Carried With Them: Presents for Those Who Entertained Them Gen 43:15 · 1Ki 10:2 · 2Ki 5:5 · Mat 2:11
Carried With Them: Provender for Their Beasts of Burden Gen 42:27 · Jdg 19:19
Carried With Them: Provisions for the Way Jos 9:11, 12 · Jdg 19:19
Carried With Them: Skins Filled With Water, Wine Gen 21:14, 15 · Jos 9:13
Ceasing of, Threatened As a Calamity Isa 33:8
Estimated the Length of Their Journey by the Number of Days Gen 31:23 · Deu 1:2 · 2Ki 3:9
Friends of Frequently Commended Them to Protection of God Gen 43:13, 14 · Act 21:5
Friends of Frequently Took Leave of Them With Sorrow Act 20:37 · Act 21:6
Friends of Often Sent Them Away With Music Gen 31:27
Friends of Often Supplied Them With Provision Gen 21:14 · Gen 44:1 · Jer 40:5
Friends of Sometimes Accompanied Them a Short Way 2Sa 19:31 · Act 20:38 · Act 21:5
Generally Commenced Their Journey Early in the Morning Jdg 19:5
Generally Halted at Wells or Streams Gen 24:11 · Gen 32:21, 23 · Exo 15:27 · 1Sa 30:21 · Joh 4:6
Generally Rested at Noon Gen 18:1, 3 · Joh 4:6
Generally Treated With Great Hospitality Gen 18:3–8 · Gen 19:2 · Gen 24:24, 32, 33 · Exo 2:20 · Jdg 19:20, 21 · Job 31:32 · Heb 13:2
Halted at Even Gen 24:11
Often Collected Together and Formed Caravans Gen 37:25 · Isa 21:13 · Luk 2:44
Often Engaged Persons Acquainted With the Country As Guides Num 10:31, 32 · Job 29:15
Often Travelled on Foot Gen 28:10 · Gen 32:10 · Exo 12:37 · Act 20:13
On Errands Requiring Despatch: Saluted No Man by the Way 2Ki 4:29 · Luk 10:4
On Errands Requiring Despatch: Went With Great Speed Est 8:10 · Job 9:25
On Foot, How Attired Exo 12:11
Preparations Made By, Alluded To Eze 12:3, 4
Protected by Those Who Entertained Them Gen 19:6–8 · Jdg 19:23
Strangers Civil To Gen 18:2 · Gen 24:18, 19
Tesserae Hospitales or Pledges of Hospitality, Alluded To Rev 2:17
The Caravanserai or Public Inn for Noticed Gen 42:27 · Exo 4:24 · Luk 2:7 · Luk 10:34
The Jews Prohibited from Taking Long Journeys on the Sabbath Exo 20:10 · Act 1:12
Treachery of Baanah and Rechab 2Sa 4:6
Treachery of David to Uriah 2Sa 11:1
Treachery of Jael Jdg 4:18–21
Treachery of Jehu 2Ki 10:18–28
Treachery of Joab 2Sa 3:26, 27
Treachery of Joab to Amasa 2Sa 20:9, 10
Treachery of Rahab to Her People Jos 2:1
Treachery of Shechemites Jdg 9:23
Treachery of the Enemies of Nehemiah Neh 6:1
Treachery of the Man of Beth-El Jdg 1:24, 25
Treachery: General Scriptures Concerning Jer 9:8
Treason of Aaron and Miriam Against Moses Num 12:1–11
Treason of Abner Against Ish-Bosheth 2Sa 3:6–21

Treason of Jehoiada Against Athaliah 2Ki 11:14–16
Treason of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram Against Moses and Aaron Num 16:1–33
Treason of Rahab Against Jericho Jos 2:1
Treason of the Betrayer of Beth-El Jdg 1:24, 25
Treason of the Egyptian Servant Against the Amalekites 1Sa 30:15, 16
Treason of the Ephraimites Against Jephthah Jdg 12:1–4
Treason of the Israelites Against King Saul 1Sa 10:27
Treason of the Israelites Against Rehoboam 1Ki 12:16–19
Treason of the Shechemites Against Abimelech Jdg 9:22–25
Treason
- **Death Penalty For** Est 2:23
- **Jesus Falsely Accused of** Mat 27:11, 29, 30 · Luk 23:2, 3
- **Paul Falsely Accused of** Act 17:7
- **To Amasa** 2Sa 19:13
- **To the Traitors** 2Sa 19:16–23

Treasure Cities: Built for the Storage of the King's Substance Exo 1:11 · 1Ki 9:19 · 2Ch 8:4, 6
Treasure of Spiritual Calling 2Co 4:6, 7
Treasure of Spiritual Understanding Mat 13:52 · Col 2:3
Treasure of the Graces of the Spirit Pro 21:20 · Isa 33:6
Treasure of the Object of the Affections Mat 6:21 · Luk 12:34
Treasure
- **A Thing of Highly-Estimated Value: Hidden** Mat 13:44
- **A Thing of Highly-Estimated Value: Jesus Forbids the Hoarding of** Mat 6:19 · Mat 19:21 · Luk 12:33
- **A Thing of Highly-Estimated Value: Money** Gen 42:25, 27, 28, 35 · Gen 43:23 · Gen 43:18, 21, 22
- **A Thing of Highly-Estimated Value: Precious Stones** 1Ch 29:8
- **Gospel Called** 2Co 4:7
- **Parable of** Mat 13:44

Treasure-Houses of Kings 2Ki 20:13 · 1Ch 27:25 · 2Ch 32:27, 28 · Ezr 1:7, 8 · Est 3:9
Treasure-Houses
- **Chambers Provided in the Temple for Various Kinds of offerings** Neh 10:38, 39 · Neh 13:5, 9, 12 · Mal 3:10
- **Heathen Temples Used For** Dan 1:2
- **Priests and Levites in Charge of** 1Ch 9:26 · 1Ch 26:20–28 · Neh 12:44 · Neh 13:13
- **Records Preserved In** Ezr 5:17 · Ezr 6:1
- **Solomon's Temple Used For** 1Ki 7:51 · 2Ki 12:4–14, 18 · 2Ki 22:4, 5 · 1Ch 28:11, 12 · Mat 27:6 · Mar 12:41, 43 · Luk 21:1 · Joh 8:20
- **Tabernacle Used For** Num 31:54 · Jos 6:19, 24
- **Treasurers in Charge of** Ezr 7:20, 21
- **Under the Charge of the Levites** 1Ch 26:20

Treasures Luk 12:34 · 2Co 4:7 · Mat 6:19–21 · Mat 13:44 · Luk 12:33 · Mat 19:21 · Isa 33:6 · Luk 18:22
Treasures in Heaven Mat 6:19–21 · Luk 12:33, 34 · 1Ti 6:17–19 · Rev 22:12 · Luk 14:12–14 · Luk 6:38 · Mat 6:24 · Eph 5:3–5 · Luk 18:22
Treating Foreigners Lev 19:33, 34 · Exo 23:9 · Exo 22:21 · Psa 146:9 · Mat 25:35 · Mal 3:5 · Deu 27:19 · Lev 23:22 · Lev 24:22 · Jer 22:3
Treatment of Employees Col 4:1 · Luk 6:31 · Eph 6:9 · Pro 11:1 · Luk 16:10 · Jam 5:4 · Lev 19:13 · Deu 1:17 · Col 3:23 · Mat 25:23
Treaty with Idolatrous Nations Forbidden Exo 34:12, 15
Treaty
- **Between Nations: Israelites and Gibeonites** Jos 9:3–15
- **Between Nations: Judah and Syria** 1Ki 15:19
- **Ceding of the Territory By** 1Ki 9:10–14 · 1Ki 20:34
- **Reciprocity** 1Ki 5:1–12
- **Sacredness of** Jos 9:16–21 · Jos 2:8–21

Tree of Knowledge Gen 2:9, 17 · Gen 3:3–6, 11, 12, 17
Tree of Life Gen 3:22–24 · Rev 2:7 · Pro 13:12 · Rev 22:14 · Pro 15:4 · Pro 3:18 · Gen 3:24 · Joh 14:6 · Rev 22:18, 19 · Rev 22:1, 2
Tree
- **Figurative** Psa 1:3 · Jer 17:8
- **Symbolical** Dan 4:10–12

Trees of Christ Rom 11:24 · Rev 2:7 · Rev 22:2, 14
Trees of Kings Isa 10:34 · Eze 17:24 · Eze 31:7–10 · Dan 4:10–14
Trees of the Life and Conversation of the Righteous Pro 11:30 · Pro 15:4
Trees of Various Sizes Eze 17:24
Trees of Wisdom Pro 3:18
Trees were Cut Down by Besieging Armies for Erecting Forts Deu 20:20 · Jer 6:6
Trees were Cut Down for Building 2Ki 6:2 · 2Ch 2:8, 10
Trees were Cut Down for Fuel Isa 44:14–16 · Mat 3:10
Trees were Cut Down for Making Idols Isa 40:20 · Isa 44:14, 17
Trees were Cut Down with Axes Deu 19:5 · Psa 74:5 · Mat 3:10
Trees were Sold With the Land on Which They Grew Gen 23:17
Trees
- **(Barren) of the Wicked** Hos 9:16
- **(Casting Their Leaves Yet Retaining Their Substance) of** Isa 6:13
- **(Dry) of the Wicked Ripe for Judgment** Luk 23:31
- **(Dry) of Useless Persons** Isa 56:3
- **(Duration of) of Continued Prosperity of Saints** Isa 65:22
- **(Evergreen) of Saints** Psa 1:1–3
- **(Good and Fruitful) of Saints** Num 24:6 · Psa 1:3 · Isa 61:3 · Jer 17:8 · Mat 7:17, 18
- **(Green) of the Innocence of Christ** Luk 23:31
- **(Producing Evil Fruit) the Wicked** Mat 7:17–19
- **(Shaking of the Leaves off) the Terror of the Wicked** Isa 7:2
- **Afford an Agreeable Shade in Eastern Countries During The** Gen 18:4 · Job 40:21
- **Almond** Gen 43:11 · Ecc 12:5 · Jer 1:11
- **Almug or Algum** 1Ki 10:11, 12 · 2Ch 9:10, 11
- **Apple** Songs 2:3 · Songs 8:5 · Joe 1:12
- **Ash** Isa 44:14
- **Bay** Psa 37:35
- **Box** Isa 41:19
- **Cedar** 1Ki 10:27
- **Chestnut** Eze 31:8
- **Cyprus** Isa 44:14
- **Designed to Beautify the Earth** Gen 2:9
- **Different Kinds of Mentioned of the Forest** Isa 10:19
- **Different Kinds of Mentioned of the Wood** Songs 2:3
- **Different Kinds of Mentioned: Bearing Fruit** Neh 9:25 · Ecc 2:5 · Eze 47:12
- **Different Kinds of Mentioned: Deciduous or Casting the Leaves** Isa 6:13
- **Different Kinds of Mentioned: Evergreen** Psa 37:35 · Jer 17:2
- **Each Kind Has Its own Seed for Propagating Its Species** Gen 1:11, 12
- **Each Kind of, Known by Its Fruit** Mat 12:33
- **Early Custom of Planting, in Consecrated Grounds** Gen 21:33
- **Fig** Deu 8:8
- **Fir** 1Ki 5:10 · 2Ki 19:23 · Psa 104:17
- **Given As Food to the Animal Creation** Gen 1:29, 30 · Deu 20:19
- **God Increases and Multiplies the Fruit of, for his People** Lev 26:4 · Eze 34:27 · Joe 2:22
- **God often Renders, Barren As a Punishment** Lev 26:20
- **Juniper** 1Ki 19:4, 5
- **Lign-Aloes** Num 24:6
- **Made for the Glory of God** Psa 148:9
- **Mulberry** 2Sa 5:23, 24
- **Mustard** Mat 13:32
- **Myrtle** Isa 41:19 · Isa 55:13 · Zec 1:8
- **Nourished by the Earth** Gen 1:12 · Gen 2:9
- **Nourished by the Rain from Heaven** Isa 44:14
- **Nourished: Through Their own Sap** Psa 104:16
- **Oak** Isa 1:30
- **Often Propagated by Birds Who Carry the Seeds Along With Them** Eze 17:3, 5
- **Often Suffered From: Desolating Armies** 2Ki 19:23 · Isa 10:34
- **Often Suffered From: Fire** Joe 1:19

- **Often Suffered From: Hail and Frost** Exo 9:25 · Psa 78:47
- **Often Suffered From: Locusts** Exo 10:5, 15 · Deu 28:42
- **Oil-Tree** Isa 41:19
- **Olive** Deu 6:11
- **Originally Created by God** Gen 1:11, 12 · Gen 2:9
- **Palm** Exo 15:27
- **Parts of Mentioned: The Branches** Lev 23:40 · Dan 4:14
- **Parts of Mentioned: The Fruit or Seeds** Lev 27:30 · Eze 36:30
- **Parts of Mentioned: The Leaves** Isa 6:13 · Dan 4:12 · Mat 21:19
- **Parts of Mentioned: The Roots** Jer 17:8
- **Parts of Mentioned: The Stem or Trunk** Isa 11:1 · Isa 44:19
- **Parts of Mentioned: The Tender Shoots** Luk 21:29, 30
- **Pine** Isa 41:19
- **Planted by Man** Lev 19:23
- **Pomegranate** Deu 8:8 · Joe 1:12
- **Shittah or Shittim** Exo 36:20 · Isa 41:19
- **Solomon Wrote the History of** 1Ki 4:33
- **Specially Flourished Beside the Rivers and Streams of Water** Eze 47:12
- **Sycamore** 1Ki 10:27 · Psa 78:47 · Amo 7:14 · Luk 19:4
- **Teil** Isa 6:13
- **The Jews: Considered Trees on Which Criminals Were Executed** Isa 14:19
- **The Jews: Often Buried Under** Gen 35:8 · 1Sa 21:13
- **The Jews: Often Executed Criminals On** Deu 21:22, 23 · Jos 10:26 · Gal 3:13 · Gen 40:19
- **The Jews: Often Pitched Their Tents Under** Gen 18:1, 4 · Jdg 4:5 · 1Sa 22:6
- **The Jews: Prohibited from Cutting Down Fruit Bearing, for Sieges** Deu 20:19
- **The Jews: Prohibited from Planting in Consecrated Places** Deu 16:21
- **Vine** Num 6:4 · Eze 15:2
- **when Cut Down often Sprouted from Their Roots Again** Job 14:7
- **Willow** Isa 44:4 · Eze 17:5

Trespass of a Brother Mat 18:15–18 · Luk 17:3, 4
- **Trespass of an Ox** Exo 21:28–36
- **Trespass offering was a Most Holy offering** Lev 14:13
- **Trespass offering was the Perquisites of the Priest** Lev 14:13 · Eze 44:29

Trespass offering
- **Accompanied by Confession** Lev 5:5
- **Atonement Made By** Lev 5:6, 10, 13, 16, 18 · Lev 6:7 · Lev 19:22
- **Being for Minor Offenses Was Lessened for the Poor, not So** Lev 4:1
- **Consisted of a Meat offering by the Very Poor** Lev 5:11–13
- **Consisted of a Ram Without Blemish** Lev 5:15 · Lev 6:6
- **Consisted of a She Lamb or Kid** Lev 5:6
- **Consisted of Two Turtle Doves by Those Unable to Bring a Lamb** Lev 5:7–10
- **Esteemed As a Sin offering, and Frequently So Called** Lev 5:6, 9
- **Generally Accompanied by Restitution** Lev 5:16 · Lev 6:5
- **Illustrative of Christ** Isa 53:10 · Eze 46:20
- **Sometimes Waved Alive Before the Lord** Lev 14:12, 13
- **Special Occasions of offering for Connection With a Betrothed Bondmaid** Lev 19:20–22
- **Special Occasions of offering: Cleansing of a Leper** Lev 14:2, 12–14, 21, 22
- **Special Occasions of offering: Purification of Nazarites Who had Broken Their Vow** Num 6:12
- **Special Occasions of offering: Purification of Those With Issues** Lev 15:14, 15
- **Special Occasions of offering: Purification of Women** Lev 12:6–8
- **To be offered for Any Sin of Ignorance** Lev 5:17
- **To be offered for Breach of Trust, or Fraud** Lev 6:2–5
- **To be offered for Concealing Knowledge of a Crime** Lev 5:1
- **To be offered for Involuntarily Touching Unclean Things** Lev 5:2, 3
- **To be offered for Rash Swearing** Lev 5:4
- **To be offered for Sins of Ignorance in Holy Things** Lev 5:15
- **To be Slain where the Sin offering and Burnt offering Were** Lev 14:13 · Eze 40:39

Trespass
- **A Creditor Must not Enter a Debtor's House to Seize a Pledge** Deu 24:10
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Exo 22:9

Trespassing Lev 6:5 · Exo 22:9 · Lev 5:15 · Lev 6:6 · Lev 5:6 · Lev 5:16 · Lev 14:13 · Gen 50:17 · Gen 31:36 · Lev 5:18

Trial
- **Before Court** Lev 24:10–14
- **The Right of** Joh 7:51 · Act 16:37–39 · Act 22:25–30

Tribe of Asher
- **Census of, by Families** Num 1:40, 41 · Num 26:44–47 · 1Ch 7:40 · 1Ch 12:36
- **Census of, by Families by John** Rev 7:6
- **Census of, by Families by Moses** Deu 33:24, 25
- **Census of, by Families: Allotment To, of Land in Canaan** Jos 19:24–31 · Eze 48:2
- **Census of, by Families: Join Hezekiah** 2Ch 30:11
- **Census of, by Families: Station of, in Camp** Num 2:25, 27
- **Census of, by Families: Summoned by Gideon** Jdg 6:35 · Jdg 7:23
- **Census of, by Families: Upbraided by Deborah** Jdg 5:17

Tribe of Benjamin
- **A Thousand of, With Shimei Came to Meet David on his Return** 2Sa 19:16, 17
- **Adhered for a Time to the House of Saul Against David** 2Sa 2:9, 15, 25, 31
- **Almost Annihilated for Protecting the Men of Gibeah** Jdg 20:12–48
- **Assisted Against Sisera** Jdg 5:14
- **At Sinai** Num 1:37
- **Captains Appointed Over** 1Ki 4:18 · 1Ch 27:12
- **Celebrated As Bowmen and Slingers** 1Ch 12:2
- **Celebrated Persons of Abner** 1Sa 14:51 · 1Sa 17:55
- **Celebrated Persons of Ehud** Jdg 3:15
- **Celebrated Persons of Elhanan** 2Sa 21:19
- **Celebrated Persons of Kish** 1Sa 9:1
- **Celebrated Persons of Paul** Php 3:5
- **Celebrated Persons of Saul** 1Sa 9:1 · 1Sa 10:1
- **Census of a company of, joins David at Ziklag** 1Ch 12:1, 2, 16
- **Census of Allotment in the land of Canaan** Jos 18:11–28
- **Census of Clans of** Num 26:38–40 · 1Ch 7:6–12 · 1Ch 8:1
- **Census of did not avenge the crime of the Gibeonites against the Levite's concubine** Jdg 19:1 · Jdg 20:1
- **Census of did not exterminate the Jebusites** Jdg 1:21
- **Census of During the reign of Asa** 2Ch 14:8
- **Census of During the reign of Jehoshaphat** 2Ch 17:17
- **Census of Its rank during the time of Samuel** 1Sa 9:21
- **Census of Jerusalem within the territory of** Jer 6:1
- **Census of Join Deborah in the war against Sisera** Jdg 5:14
- **Census of Loyal to Ish-bosheth, the son of Saul** 2Sa 2:9, 15, 31 · 1Ch 12:29
- **Census of Loyal to Rehoboam** 1Ki 12:21 · 2Ch 11:1
- **Census of Moses' benediction upon** Deu 32:12
- **Census of not enrolled by Joab** 1Ch 21:6
- **Census of Paul, of the tribe of** Rom 11:1 · Php 3:5
- **Census of Position of, in camp and march** Num 2:18, 22
- **Census of Reallotment** Eze 48:23
- **Census of Return to Palestine from the exile in Babylon** Ezr 1:5
- **Census of Saints of, seen in John's vision** Rev 7:8
- **Census of Saul, the first king of Israel, from** 1Sa 9:1, 17 · 1Sa 10:20, 21

Census of Skill in archery and as slingers of stones Jdg 3:15 · Jdg 20:16 · 1Ch 8:40 · 1Ch 12:2
Census of Subsequently joins David 2Sa 3:19 · 2Sa 19:16, 17
Census of Territory of, invaded by the Ammonites Jdg 10:9
Cities and Bounds of Inheritance Jos 18:11–28
Descended from Jacob's Twelfth Son Gen 35:18
Encamped on West Side of the Tabernacle Under the Standard of Num 2:18, 22
Families of Num 26:38–40
Formed the Rear of the Third Division of Israel in Their Num 10:22, 24
Furnished an Army to Jehoshaphat 2Ch 17:17
Furnished the First King to Israel 1Sa 9:1, 2, 15–17 · 1Sa 10:20, 21 · 2Sa 2:8–10
Numbers of, Returned from the Captivity and Dwelt At Ezr 1:5 · Neh 11:4
Offering of, at Dedication Num 7:60–65
On Gerizim Said Amen to the Blessings Deu 27:12
On the Plain of Moab Num 26:41
Oppressed by the Ammonites Jdg 10:9
Persons Selected From: To Divide the Land Num 34:21
Persons Selected From: To Number the People Num 1:11
Persons Selected From: To Spy out the Land Num 13:9
Predictions Respecting Gen 49:27 · Deu 33:12
Remained Faithful to Judah 1Ki 12:21
Remnant of, Provided With Wives to Preserve the Tribe Jdg 21:1–23
Revolted from the House of Saul 2Sa 3:19
some of, Assisted David 1Ch 12:1–7, 16
some of, at David's Coronation 1Ch 12:29
Strength of, Entering Canaan Num 26:41
Strength of, on Leaving Egypt Num 1:36, 37
Very Numerous in David's Time 1Ch 7:6–12
Tribe of Dan of Ezekiel Eze 48:1
Tribe of Dan
Blessed by Moses Deu 33:22
Census of Num 1:39 · Num 26:42, 43
Commerce of Jdg 5:17 · Eze 27:19
Conquests By Jos 19:47 · Jdg 18:27–29
Deborah Rebukes, for Their Cowardice Jdg 5:17
Fail to Conquer the Amorites Jdg 1:34, 35
Idolatry of Jdg 18:1
Inheritance of, According to the Allotment of Joshua Jos 19:40–47
Position of, in Journey and Camp, During the Exodus Num 2:25, 31 · Num 10:25
Tribe of Ephraim
Assisted: Deborah and Barak Against Sisera Jdg 5:14
Assisted: Gideon Against Midian Jdg 7:24, 25
Assisted: Manasseh in Taking Bethel Jdg 1:22–25
Bounds of Its Inheritance Jos 16:5–9
Could not Drive out the Canaanites But Made Them Tributary Jos 16:10 · Jdg 1:29
Defeated and Many Slain Jdg 12:5, 6
Descended from Joseph's Second Son Adopted by Jacob Gen 41:52 · Gen 48:5
Encamped West of the Tabernacle Num 2:18
Families of Num 26:35, 36
Led the Third Division of Israel Num 10:22
Many of, Joined in Hezekiah's Passover and Reformation 2Ch 30:18 · 2Ch 31:1
Many of, Joined Judah Under Asa 2Ch 15:9
Offering of, at the Dedication Num 7:48–53
Officers Appointed Over, by David 1Ch 27:10, 20
On Gerizim, Said Amen to Blessings Deu 27:12
One of Jeroboam's Calves Set up in Bethel, a City of 1Ki 12:29
Persons Selected From: To Divide the Land Num 34:24
Persons Selected From: To Number the People Num 1:10
Persons Selected From: To Spy out the Land Num 13:8
Predictions Respecting Gen 48:20 · Deu 33:13–17
Quarrelled With Jephthah for not Seeking Their Aid Against Jdg 12:1–4
Remarkable Persons of Abdon Jdg 12:13–15
Remarkable Persons of Joshua Num 13:8 · Jos 1:1
Remarkable Persons of Zichri 2Ch 28:7
Remonstrated With Gideon for not Calling Them Sooner Against Jdg 8:1–3
some of, at Coronation of David 1Ch 12:30
Strength of, on Entering Canaan Num 26:37
Strength of, on Leaving Egypt Num 1:32, 33
The Leading Tribe of the Kingdom of Israel Isa 7:2–17 · Jer 31:9, 20
The Tabernacle Continued a Long Time in Shiloh, a City of Jos 18:1 · Jos 19:51
Tribe of Judah by Whom Commanded Num 2:3
Tribe of Judah is Accorded the Birthright Forfeited by Reuben 1Ch 5:1, 2 · 1Ch 28:4 · Psa 60:7
Tribe of Judah
Accused by the Other Tribes of Stealing the Heart of David 2Sa 19:41–43
At Bezek 1Sa 11:8 · 2Sa 24:9
At Sinai Num 1:26, 27 · Num 2:4
Commissioned by God to Lead in the Conquest of the Promised Land Jdg 1:1–3 · Jdg 1:4–21
Inheritance of Jos 15:1 · Jos 18:6 · Jos 19:1, 9
Loyal to David at the Time of the Insurrection Led by Sheba 2Sa 20:1, 2
Loyal to the House of David at the Time of the Revolt of the Ten Tribes 1Ki 12:20
Make David King 2Sa 2:1–11 · 2Sa 5:4, 5
Moses' Benediction Upon Deu 33:7
On the Plain of Moab Num 26:22
Place of, in Encampments and the March Num 2:3, 9 · Num 10:14
Prophecies Concerning Gen 49:10
Rebuked by David for Lukewarmness Toward Him After Absalom's Defeat 2Sa 19:11–15
Tribe of Naphtali
Against 1Ki 15:20 · 2Ki 15:29 · 2Ch 16:4
Census of Num 1:42, 43 · Num 26:48–50
Defeat Sisera Jdg 4:6, 10 · Jdg 5:18
Follow Gideon Jdg 6:35 · Jdg 7:23
Help in Conveying the Ark of the Covenant to Jerusalem Psa 68:27
Inheritance of Jos 19:32–39 · Jdg 1:33 · Eze 48:3
Military Operations of 1Ch 12:34, 40
Moses' Benediction On Deu 33:23
Position Assigned To, in Camping and in Marching Num 2:25–31 · Num 10:25–27
Prophecies Concerning Isa 9:1, 2 · Rev 7:6
Tribe of Simeon
Idolatry of 2Ch 34:6 · 2Ch 34:1–7
Inheritance Allotted To Jos 19:1–9 · Jdg 1:3–17 · 1Ch 4:24–43
Joined With the People of Judah and Benjamin in the Renewal of the Passover 2Ch 15:9 · 2Ch 15:1–15
Military Enrollment of, at Sinai Num 1:22, 23 · Num 2:13
On the Plains of Moab Num 26:14
Place of, in Camping and Marching Num 2:12 · Num 10:18, 19
Stood on Mount Gerizim to Bless at the Time of the Recounting of the Law of Moses Deu 27:12
Tribe of Zebulun with Barak Against Sisera Jdg 4:6, 10 · Jdg 5:14, 18
Tribe of Zebulun with David when Made King Over Israel 1Ch 12:33, 38–40
Tribe of Zebulun with Gideon Against the Midianites Jdg 6:35
Tribe of Zebulun

Aboriginal Inhabitants of the Territory of, not Expelled Jdg 1:30
Conquest of, by Tiglath-Pileser; Carried Away to Assyria Into Captivity 2Ki 15:29 · Isa 9:1

Topical Index — Tribulation–Tyre

Tribulation: General Scriptures Concerning Joh 16:33
Tribute (Taxes) by the Arabians
To Jehoshaphat 2Ch 17:11
To Solomon 2Ch 9:14
Tribute (Taxes): from Conquered Nations Jos 16:10 · Jdg 1:30–33 · 2Ki 15:19 · 2Ki 23:35 · Mat 17:24–27 · Mat 22:15–22 · Luk 2:1–5
Tribute
All Saints Exhorted to Pay Rom 13:6, 7
Christ to Avoid Offense Wrought a Miracle to Pay for Himself Mat 17:24–27
Exacted from all Conquered Nations Jos 16:10 · Jdg 1:30, 33, 35 · 2Ki 23:33, 35
Kings of Israel: Forbidden to Levy Unnecessary or Oppressive Deu 17:17
Kings of Israel: Often Oppressed the People With 1Ki 12:4, 11
Kings of Israel: Set officers Over 2Sa 20:24 · 1Ki 4:6, 7
Often Exacted in Gold and Silver 2Ki 23:33, 35
Often Exacted in Labour 1Ki 5:13, 14 · 1Ki 9:15, 21
Often Exacted in Produce of Land 1Sa 8:15 · 1Ki 4:7
Priests and Levites Exempted From Ezr 7:24
Roman was Paid in Roman Coin Mat 22:19, 20
Roman was Resisted by the Galilaeans Under Judas of Galilee Act 5:37 · Luk 13:1
Roman: Christ Showed to the Pharisees and Herodians the Propriety Mat 22:15–22 · Mar 12:13–17
Roman: Collected by the Publicans Luk 3:12, 13 · Luk 5:27
Roman: Decree of Augustus For Luk 2:1
Jesus Lived in the Land of Mat 4:15
Joins With Hezekiah in Renewing the Passover 2Ch 30:11, 18
Levitical Cities of Jos 21:34, 35 · 1Ch 6:77
Roman: First Levied in Judea when Cyrenius Was Governor Luk 2:2
Roman: Our Lord Falsely Accused of Forbidding to Pay Luk 23:2
Roman: Persons Enroled For, in the Native Place of Their Tribe Luk 2:3–5
Sometimes Exacted by Kings from Their own Subjects 1Sa 8:10–17
The Jews Required to Pay Half a Shekel to God As Exo 30:12–16
when Oppressive Frequently Led to Rebellion 1Ki 12:14–20
Trickery Gen 3:1 · Eph 6:11 · 1 Joh 4:1 · 1Co 10:13 · Hos 4:6
Trinity: The Holy Gen 1:26 · Gen 3:22 · Isa 6:3, 8 · Isa 11:2, 3 · Isa 42:1 · Isa 48:16 · Isa 61:1–3 · Isa 63:9, 10 · Mat 1:18, 20 · Mat 3:11, 16 · Mat 12:18, 28 · Mat 28:19 · Mar 1:8 · Luk 1:35 · Luk 3:16, 22 · Luk 4:1, 14, 18 · Joh 1:32, 33 · Joh 3:34, 35 · Joh 7:39 · Joh 14:16, 17, 26 · Joh 15:26 · Joh 16:7, 13–15 · Joh 20:22 · Act 1:2, 4, 5 · Act 2:33 · Act 10:36–38 · Rom 1:3, 4 · Rom 8:9–11, 26, 27 · 1Co 2:10, 11 · 1Co 6:19 · 1Co 8:6 · 1Co 12:3–6 · 2Co 1:21, 22 · 2Co 3:17 · 2Co 5:5 · 2Co 13:14 · Gal 4:4, 6 · Php 1:19 · Col 2:2 · 2Th 2:13, 14, 16 · 1Ti 3:16 · Tts 3:4–6 · Heb 9:14 · 1Pe 1:2 · 1Pe 3:18 · 1 Joh 5:6, 7 · Rev 4:8
Troas: Paul Visits Act 16:8, 11 · Act 20:5, 6 · 2Co 2:12 · 2Ti 4:13
Trogyllium: Visited by Paul Act 20:15
Trophies
Goliath's Head and Armor 1Sa 17:54 · 1Sa 21:9
Saul's 1Sa 31:8–10
Trophimus with Paul in Jerusalem; Made the Occasion of an Attack on Paul Act 21:27–30
Trophimus
Accompanies Paul from Greece to Asia Act 20:4
Moses' Benediction Upon Deu 33:18, 19
Place of, in Marching and Camping Num 2:3, 7 · Num 10:14, 16
Territory Awarded To Gen 49:13 · Jos 19:10–16 · Mat 4:13
Left Ill at Miletus 2Ti 4:20
Trouble
About Water Exo 15:23–25 · Exo 17:2, 3 · Num 20:1–13
Borrowing Mat 6:25–34 · Mar 5:35, 36 · Joh 14:1 · Joh 16:6, 7 · Php 4:6 · 1Pe 5:7
During the Squall, when Jesus Was Asleep in the Boat Mat 8:23–26 · Mar 4:36–39 · Luk 8:22–24
Elijah, Under the Juniper Tree and in the Cave 1Ki 19:4–15
Food Exo 16:2, 3 · Num 11:4–33
Israelites at the Red Sea Exo 14:10–12
Mary at the Gravesite of Jesus Joh 20:11–17
The Disciples, As to How the Multitude Could be Fed Mat 14:15 · Mar 6:37
The People in the Shipwreck Act 27:22–25, 30–36
when Jesus Was Crucified Luk 24:4–9, 24–31, 36–40
when Moses Waited Upon the Mountain Exo 32:1
when the Spies Brought Their Adverse Report Num 13:28, 29, 31–33 · Num 14:1–4 · Num 14:4–12
Truce in Battle 2Sa 2:26–31
True Friends Pro 18:24 · Joh 15:13 · Pro 27:5, 6 · Pro 16:28 · Pro 17:17 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Pro 20:6 · Rom 12:2 · Pro 11:14
True Happiness Ecc 3:12, 13 · Joh 14:1 · Joh 16:24 · Psa 34:8 · Isa 26:3, 4 · Gal 5:22, 23 · Jer 29:11 · Pro 16:20 · Joh 3:16 · Ecc 7:14
True Love 1Co 13:4–6 · 1 Joh 4:8 · Rom 8:38, 39 · Joh 15:5 · Joh 14:15 · Gal 5:13 · Mat 6:24
True Love Waits 2Ti 2:22 · Sos 8:4 · Heb 13:4 · Jam 4:7 · 1Ti 4:12 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Pro 4:23 · Col 3:5 · Eph 5:3 · Gal 5:19
True Prophet Deu 18:20–22 · Joh 1:21 · Deu 18:18 · 1 Joh 4:1 · 2Pe 1:21 · Num 12:6 · Joh 1:11 · Deu 18:15 · Mat 24:24 · Joh 18:36
Twelve Thousand Sealed Rev 7:8
Tribes Gen 49:28 · Joh 3:16, 17 · Jam 1:1 · Mat 19:28 · Exo 28:21
True Religion Jam 1:26, 27 · Col 2:8 · Joh 14:6 · Mic 6:8 · 2Ti 2:15 · Heb 13:8 · Joh 13:35 · Rom 14:17 · Gal 2:20 · 2Ti 3:5
True Worship Joh 4:23, 24 · Heb 13:15 · Rom 12:1 · Mat 15:9 · Isa 29:13 · Psa 95:6 · Psa 29:2 · Heb 12:28 · Rev 20:4 · Luk 4:8
Trumpet by Gideon's Soldiers Jdg 7:8–22
Trumpet in the Siege of Jericho Jos 6:4–20
Trumpet in War, of Abijah 2Ch 13:12, 14
Trumpet in Worship 1Ch 15:24 · 1Ch 16:42 · 1Ch 25:5 · Psa 81:3, 4
Trumpet used at Mount Sinai Exo 19:13–19 · Exo 20:18 · Heb 12:19
Trumpet used for Assembling the People to War Jdg 3:27
Trumpet used for Blowing at all Religious Processions and Ceremonies 1Ch 13:8 · 1Ch 15:24, 28 · 2Ch 5:13 · 2Ch 15:14
Trumpet used for Blowing Over the Sacrifices on the Feast Day Num 10:10 · Psa 81:3
Trumpet used for Calling Assemblies Num 10:2, 3, 7
Trumpet used for Giving Alarm in Cases of Danger Eze 33:2–6
Trumpet used for Proclaiming Kings 2Ki 9:13 · 2Ki 11:14
Trumpet used for Regulating the Journeys of the Children of Israel Num 10:2, 5, 6
Trumpet used for Sounding for a Memorial when the People Went Into Battle Num 10:9 · Num 31:6, 7
Trumpet used in War Job 39:24, 25 · Jer 4:19 · Jer 6:1, 17 · Jer 42:14 · Jer 51:27 · Eze 7:14 · Amo 2:2 · Amo 3:6 · Zep 1:16 · 1Co 14:8
Trumpet
An Instrument of Music 1Ch 13:8
At Jehoshaphat's Triumph 2Ch 20:28
At the Anointing of Kings 1Ki 1:34, 39 · 2Ki 9:13 · 2Ki 11:14

At the Bringing up of the Ark of the Covenant from the Household of Obed-Edom 2Sa 6:5, 15 · 1Ch 13:8 · 1Ch 15:28
At the Dedication of Solomon's Temple 2Ch 5:12, 13 · 2Ch 7:6
At the Dedication of the Wall Neh 12:35, 41
At the Foundation of the Second Temple Ezr 3:10, 11
At the Jubilee Lev 25:9
Called the Trump 1Co 15:52
Figurative Isa 27:13 · Eze 33:3 · Joe 2:1 · Zec 9:14 · Mat 6:2
Made of Ram's Horn Jos 6:4–6, 8, 13
Made of Rams' Horns Jos 6:4
Made of Silver Num 10:2
Miracles Connected With: Confusion Produced in the Camp of the Midianites by Sound Jdg 7:16, 22
Miracles Connected With: Falling of the Walls of Jericho Jos 6:20
Miracles Connected With: Heard at Mount Sinai at Giving of the Law Exo 19:16 · Exo 20:18
Moses Commanded to Make Two, for the Tabernacle Num 10:2
On the Great Day of Atonement Isa 27:13
Required to Give an Intelligible and Understood Sound 1Co 14:8
Solomon Made a Great Many, for the Service of the Temple 2Ch 5:12
Sounded in Time of Danger Eze 33:3–6 · Joe 2:1
Sounding of, Illustrative of God's Power to Raise the Dead 1Co 15:52 · 1Th 4:16
Sounding of, Illustrative of The Bold and Faithful Preaching of Ministers Isa 58:1 · Hos 8:1 · Joe 2:1
Sounding of, Illustrative of The Latter Day Judgments Rev 8:2, 13
Sounding of, Illustrative of The Proclamation of the Gospel Psa 89:15
Symbolical Mat 24:31 · 1Co 15:52 · 1Th 4:16 · Rev 1:10 · Rev 4:1 · Rev 8:1 · Rev 9:1–14 · Rev 10:7 · Rev 11:15
The Feast of Trumpets Celebrated by Blowing of Lev 23:24 · Num 29:1
The Jubilee Introduced by Blowing of Lev 25:9
The Priests to Blow the Sacred Num 10:8 · 2Ch 5:12 · 2Ch 7:6
The War-Horse Acquainted With the Sound of Job 39:24, 25
To Summon Soldiers by Absalom 2Sa 15:10
To Summon Soldiers by Ehud Jdg 3:27
To Summon Soldiers by Gideon Jdg 6:34
To Summon Soldiers by Joab 2Sa 2:28 · 2Sa 18:16 · 2Sa 20:22
To Summon Soldiers by Nehemiah Neh 4:18, 20
To Summon Soldiers by Phinehas Num 31:6
To Summon Soldiers by Saul 1Sa 13:3
To Summon Soldiers by Sheba 2Sa 20:1
Uses of, Prescribed by Moses Num 10:1–10
Trumpets
Feast of Celebrated After the Captivity With Joy Neh 8:2
Feast of when and How Observed Lev 23:24, 25 · Num 29:1–6
Trust of Saints Is for Ever Psa 52:8 · Psa 62:8 · Isa 26:4
Trust of Saints Is in Christ Eph 3:12
Trust of Saints Is in God Psa 11:1 · Psa 31:14 · 2Co 1:9
Trust of Saints Is in the Mercy of God Psa 13:5 · Psa 52:8
Trust of Saints Is in the Word of God Psa 119:42
Trust of Saints Is Despised by the Wicked Isa 36:4, 7
Fixed 2Sa 22:3 · Psa 112:7
Grounded on the Covenant 2Sa 23:5
Not in Carnal Weapons 1Sa 17:38, 39, 45 · Psa 44:6 · 2Co 10:4
Not in the Flesh Php 3:3, 4
Not in Themselves 2Co 1:9
Strong in the Prospect of Death Psa 23:4
Through Christ 2Co 3:4
Unalterable Job 13:15
Trust of Saints
David 1Sa 17:45 · 1Sa 30:6
Hezekiah 2Ki 18:5
Jehoshaphat 2Ch 20:12
Paul 2Ti 1:12
Shadrach Dan 3:28
Trust of Saints--Illustrated Psa 91:12 · Pro 18:10
Trust of the Wicked is in Earthly Alliances Isa 30:2 · Eze 17:15
Trust of the Wicked is in Falsehood Isa 28:15 · Jer 13:25
Trust of the Wicked is in Idols Isa 42:17 · Hab 2:18
Trust of the Wicked is in Man Jdg 9:26 · Psa 118:8, 9
Trust of the Wicked is in Their own Heart Pro 28:26
Trust of the Wicked is in Their own Righteousness Luk 18:9, 12
Trust of the Wicked is in Vanity Job 15:31 · Isa 59:4
Trust of the Wicked is in Wealth Psa 49:6 · Psa 52:7 · Pro 11:28 · Jer 48:7 · Mar 10:24
Trust of the Wicked is not in God Psa 78:22 · Zep 3:2
Trust of the Wicked is Vain and Delusive Isa 30:7 · Jer 2:37
Trust of the Wicked
Benhadad 1Ki 20:10
Goliath 1Sa 17:43–45
Israelites Isa 31:1
Sennacherib 2Ch 32:8
Shall be Destroyed Job 18:14 · Isa 28:18
Shall Make Them Ashamed Isa 20:5 · Isa 30:3, 5 · Jer 48:13
Trust of the Wicked--Illustrated 2Ki 18:21 · Job 8:14
Trust
Blessedness of Placing, in God Psa 2:12 · Psa 34:8 · Psa 40:4 · Jer 17:7
Encouragements to Former Deliverances Psa 9:10 · 2Co 1:10
Encouragements to The Care of God for Us 1Pe 5:7
Encouragements to The Everlasting Strength of God Isa 26:4
Encouragements to The Goodness of God Nah 1:7
Encouragements to The Loving-Kindness of God Psa 36:7
Encouragements to The Rich Bounty of God 1Ti 6:17
Exhortations To Psa 4:5 · Psa 115:9–11
God is the True Object of Psa 65:5
Keeps From: Desolation Psa 34:22
Keeps From: Fear Psa 56:11 · Isa 12:2 · Heb 13:6
Keeps From: Sliding Psa 26:1
Leads to Being Compassed With Mercy Psa 32:10
Leads to Deliverance from Enemies Psa 37:40
Leads to Enjoyment of all Temporal and Spiritual Blessings Isa 57:13
Leads to Enjoyment of Happiness Pro 16:20
Leads to Enjoyment of Perfect Peace Isa 26:3
Leads to Fulfilment of all Holy Desires Psa 37:5
Leads to Prosperity Pro 28:25
Leads to Rejoicing in God Psa 5:11 · Psa 33:21
Leads to Safety in Times of Danger Pro 29:25
Leads to Stability Psa 125:1
Saints Plead, in Prayer Psa 25:20 · Psa 31:1 · Psa 141:8
should be from Youth Up Psa 71:5
should be With the Whole Heart Pro 3:5
The Fear of God Leads To Pro 14:26
The Lord Knows Those Who Have Nah 1:7
To be Accompanied by Doing Good Psa 37:3
Woe and Curse of False Isa 30:1, 2 · Isa 31:1–3 · Jer 17:5
Trustee
Mosaic Law Concerning Exo 22:7–13 · Lev 6:2–7
The Parable of the Pounds Mat 25:14–28 · Luk 19:12–27
Trustees Pro 16:3 · 1Pe 4:10 · 1Co 12:18 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Gal 4:2 · Joh 3:16 · Psa 9:10 · Joh 10:10 · Php 4:19
Trusting Psa 112:7 · Heb 13:8 · Rom 15:13 · Heb 11:6 · Psa 9:10 · Psa 28:7 · Pro 3:5 · Isa 26:3 · Rom 12:19
Trusting and Believing Rom 15:13 · Act 16:31 · Heb 11:1 · Joh 20:31 · Mar 9:24 · Psa 28:7 · Joh 5:24 · Rom 10:17 · Isa 40:31 · Mar 5:36
Trusting God Pro 3:5 · Psa 37:4–6 · Rom 8:28 · Psa 28:7 · Pro 3:6 · Psa 46:10 · Jos 1:9 · Jer 29:11 · Rom 15:13 · Mat 6:25
Trusting in God Pro 3:5 · Php 4:13 · Heb 13:8 · Heb 11:6 · Psa 28:7 · Psa

46:1 · Rom 15:13 · Mar 5:36 · Psa 125:1 · Rom 12:19
Trusting in Prayer Mar 11:24 · Php 4:6 · Joh 15:7 · Mar 9:24 · Psa 112:7
Trusting in the Lord Pro 3:5 · Rom 8:28 · Pro 3:6 · Rom 15:13 · Heb 11:1
Trusting Man Psa 118:8 · Jer 17:5, 6 · Pro 28:26 · Isa 2:22 · Psa 146:3 · Jer 9:4 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Psa 118:9 · Psa 9:10 · Mic 7:5, 6
Trusting Others Mic 7:5, 6 · Psa 118:8 · Pro 3:5 · Rom 12:19 · 1Co 13:7 · Php 4:13 · 1Ti 5:8 · Col 3:2 · Isa 2:22 · Pro 31:11
Trustworthiness Col 3:9, 10 · Pro 11:13 · Pro 28:26 · Joh 17:17 · Mat 15:18–20 · Luk 8:15 · Exo 20:16 · 1Ki 8:56 · Num 23:19 · Joh 14:6
Truth is According to Godliness Tts 1:1
Truth is in Christ Rom 9:1 · 1Ti 2:7
Truth is Part of Christian Armour Eph 6:14
Truth is Part of the Christian Armor Eph 6:14
Truth is Purifying 1Pe 1:22
Truth is Sanctifying Joh 17:17, 19
Truth of God is a Shield and Buckler to Saints Psa 91:4
Truth of God is One of his Attributes Deu 32:4 · Isa 65:16
Truth of God
- **Abundant** Exo 34:6
- **Dealings With Saints** Psa 25:10
- **Deliverance of Saints** Psa 57:3
- **Enduring to all Generations** Psa 100:5
- **Fulfillment of his Covenant** Mic 7:20
- **Fulfillment of Promises in Christ** 2Co 1:20
- **He Keeps, Forever** Psa 146:6
- **Inviolable** Num 23:19 · Tts 1:2
- **Judicial Statutes** Psa 19:9
- **Magnify** Psa 71:22 · Psa 138:2
- **Make Known, to Others** Isa 38:19
- **Plead in Prayer** Psa 89:49
- **Pray for Its Exhibition to Others** 2Sa 2:6
- **Pray for Its Manifestation to Ourselves** 2Ch 6:17
- **Punishment of Evil People** Rev 16:7
- **Self-Righteous People** 1 Joh 1:10
- **The Devil** Gen 3:4, 5
- **Unbelievers** 1 Joh 5:10
- **Ways** Rev 15:3
- **we should Confide In** Psa 31:5 · Tts 1:2
- **Word** Psa 119:160 · Joh 17:17
- **Works** Psa 33:4 · Psa 111:7 · Dan 4:37

Truth of Scripture 2Ti 3:16 · 2Pe 1:20 · Joh 17:17 · Joh 16:13 · 2Ti 2:15 · Joh 14:6 · Psa 19:7 · Rev 22:18 · Joh 1:14 · Rev 21:5
Truth
- **Abides Continually With Saints** 2 Joh 1:2
- **Approve Themselves By** 2Co 6:7, 8
- **Bind, Around the Neck** Pro 3:3
- **Christ Bear Witness To** Joh 18:37
- **Christ Is** Joh 14:6 · Joh 7:18
- **Christ Spoke** Joh 8:45
- **Christ Was Full of** Joh 1:14
- **Esteem, As Inestimable** Pro 23:23
- **Evil People are Destitute of** 1Ti 6:5
- **Evil People Turn Away From** 2Ti 4:4
- **Execute Judgment With** Zec 8:16
- **God Desires in the Heart** Psa 51:6
- **God is a God of** Deu 32:4 · Psa 31:15
- **God Regards, With Favour** Jer 5:3
- **God's Servants should Speak** 2Co 12:6 · Gal 4:16
- **John Bears Witness To** Joh 5:33
- **John Bore Witness To** Joh 5:33
- **Keep Religious Feasts With** 1Co 5:8
- **Kings are Preserved By** Pro 20:28
- **Love** Zec 8:19
- **Magistrates should be Men of** Exo 18:21
- **Meditate Upon** Php 4:8
- **Ministers should Approve Themselves By** 2Co 4:2 · 2Co 6:7, 8 · 2Co 7:14
- **Ministers should Speak** 2Co 12:6 · Gal 4:16
- **Ministers should Teach In** 1Ti 2:7
- **Rejoice In** 1Co 13:6
- **Revealed Abundantly to Saints** Jer 33:6
- **Saints should Esteem, As Inestimable** Pro 23:23
- **Saints should Keep Religious Feasts With** 1Co 5:8
- **Saints should Meditate Upon** Php 4:8
- **Saints should Rejoice In** 1Co 13:6
- **Saints should Serve God In** Jos 24:14 · 1Sa 12:24
- **Saints should Speak, to One Another** Zec 8:16 · Eph 4:25
- **Saints should Walk Before God In** 1Ki 2:4 · 2Ki 20:3
- **Saints should Worship God In** Joh 4:24 · Psa 145:18
- **Saints should Write Upon the Tables of the Heart** Pro 3:3
- **Satan is Devoid of** Joh 8:44
- **Serve God In** Jos 24:14 · 1Sa 12:24
- **should be Acknowledged** 2Ti 2:25
- **should be Believed** 2Th 2:12, 13 · 1Ti 4:3
- **should be Loved** 2Th 2:10
- **should be Manifested** 2Co 4:2
- **should be Obeyed** Rom 2:8 · Gal 3:1
- **should be Rightly Divided** 2Ti 2:15
- **Speak, to One Another** Zec 8:16 · Eph 4:25
- **Teach In** 1Ti 2:7
- **The Church is the Pillar and Ground of** 1Ti 3:15
- **The Devil is Devoid of** Joh 8:44
- **The Ekklesia (Body of Christ) is the Pillar and Ground of** 1Ti 3:15
- **The Evil People are Destitute of** Hos 4:1
- **The Evil People are not Valiant For** Jer 9:3
- **The Evil People: Plead not For** Isa 59:4
- **The Evil People: Punished for Want of** Jer 9:5, 9 · Hos 4:1, 3
- **The Evil People: Speak Not** Jer 9:5
- **The Evil People: Uphold Not** Isa 59:14, 15
- **The Fruit of the Spirit is In** Eph 5:9
- **The Gospel as Came by Christ** Joh 1:17
- **The Gospel As, Came by Christ** Joh 1:17
- **The Holy Spirit Guides Into All** Joh 16:13
- **The Holy Spirit is the Spirit of** Joh 14:17
- **The Judgments of God are According To** Psa 96:13 · Rom 2:2
- **The Wicked are not Valiant For** Jer 9:3
- **The Wicked Destitute of** 1Ti 6:5
- **The Wicked Resist** 2Ti 3:8
- **The Wicked Turn Away From** 2Ti 4:4
- **The Wicked: Destitute of** Hos 4:1
- **The Wicked: Plead not For** Isa 59:4
- **The Wicked: Punished for Want of** Jer 9:5, 9 · Hos 4:1
- **The Wicked: Speak Not** Jer 9:5
- **The Wicked: Uphold Not** Isa 59:14, 15
- **The Word of God Is** Dan 10:21 · Joh 17:17
- **They Who Speak are the Delight of God** Pro 12:22
- **They Who Speak, Show Forth Righteousness** Pro 12:17
- **They Who Speak: Shall be Established** Pro 12:19
- **They Who Speak: Show Forth Righteousness** Pro 12:17
- **Those Who Speak, are the Delight of God** Pro 12:22
- **Unclassified Scriptures Relating To** Exo 34:6 · Deu 32:4 · Psa 31:5 · Psa 33:4 · Psa 40:10 · Psa 51:6 · Psa 57:3, 10 · Psa 85:10, 11 · Psa 86:15 · Psa 89:14 · Psa 96:13 · Psa 98:3 · Psa 100:5 · Psa 108:4 · Pro 12:19 · Pro 16:13 · Isa 25:1 · Isa 59:14, 15 · Isa 65:16 · Jer 5:3 · Dan 4:37 · Dan 10:21 · Mic 7:20 · Joh 1:14 · Joh 8:31, 32 · Joh 14:6, 17 · Joh 16:13 · Joh 17:17, 19 · Joh 18:37, 38 · Rom 2:2
- **Walk in the Presence of God In** 1Ki 2:4 · 2Ki 20:3
- **Write, Upon the Tables of the Heart** Pro 3:3

Truthfulness Eph 4:25 · Joh 14:6 · Eph 4:15 · Joh 17:17 · Pro 11:3 · Pro 12:22 · Psa 119:160 · Tts 1:2 · Joh 1:14 · Joh 4:24
Tryphena: A Christian Woman in Rome Rom 16:12
Tryphosa: A Christian Woman in Rome Rom 16:12
Tsunamis Luk 21:25 · Psa 107:25 · 2Ch 7:14 · Isa 51:15
Tubal
- **Descendants of, Become a Nation** Isa 66:19 · Eze 27:13 · Eze 32:26 · Eze 38:2, 3 · Eze 39:1
- **Son of Japheth** Gen 10:2 · 1Ch 1:5

Tubal-Cain: The Inventor of Edge Tools Gen 4:22

Tumor: A Morbid Swelling (Rv) 1Sa 5:6, 9, 12 · 1Sa 6:4, 5, 11, 17
Turn the Other Cheek Mat 5:38, 39 · Rom 12:19
Turning Away from God 2Pe 2:20–22 · Heb 6:4–6 · Isa 59:2 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Pro 14:12 · Heb 10:26 · Eze 33:11 · Isa 53:6 · Joh 15:5 · Rom 5:8
Turning Back 1 Joh 1:6 · Tts 3:10 · Joh 14:23 · 1Pe 3:21 · Hos 12:6
Turning it over to God Php 4:6, 7 · Psa 55:22 · Rom 12:19 · 1 Joh 4:18 · 1Pe 5:7 · Heb 13:8 · Luk 10:27 · Joh 14:26 · Pro 16:9
Turning the Other Cheek Mat 5:38, 39 · Rom 12:19 · Luk 6:27–29 · Luk 10:27 · Mat 26:52–54 · Mat 5:9 · Mat 5:19
Turtle Dove
- **Burnt offering of** Lev 1:14–17
- **Domesticated** Isa 60:8
- **Harmlessness of, Typical of Christ's Gentleness** Mat 10:16
- **Market For, in the Temple** Mat 21:12 · Joh 2:14
- **Nests of** Jer 48:28
- **Prescribed for Purification of Lepers** Lev 14:22
- **Prescribed for Purification of Nazarites** Num 6:10
- **Prescribed for Purification of Women** Lev 12:6, 8 · Luk 2:24
- **Sacrificial Uses of** Gen 15:9
- **Sent out from the Ark by Noah** Gen 8:8–11
- **Sin offering, for Those Who Touched Any Dead Body** Num 6:10
- **Symbolical of the Holy Spirit** Mat 3:16 · Luk 3:22 · Joh 1:32
- **Trespass offering of, for the Impecunious** Lev 5:7–10 · Lev 12:8

Tutor: General Scriptures Concerning 2Ki 10:1 · Act 22:3 · Gal 4:1, 2
Twins
- **Jacob and Esau** Gen 25:24–26
- **Pharez and Zerah** Gen 38:27–30

Tychicus with Paul in Nicopolis Tts 3:12
Tychicus with Paul in Rome, With Postscripts to Ephesians and Colossians Eph 6:21, 22 · Col 4:7, 8
Tychicus
- **Accompanies Paul from Greece to Asia** Act 20:4
- **Sent to Colossae** Col 4:7, 8
- **Sent to Ephesus** Eph 6:21, 22 · 2Ti 4:12

Types of Christ
- **Aaron** Exo 28:1 · Heb 5:4, 5 · Lev 16:15 · Heb 9:7, 24
- **Abel** Gen 4:8, 10 · Heb 12:24
- **Abraham** Gen 17:5 · Eph 3:15
- **Adam** Rom 5:14 · 1Co 15:45
- **Ark** Gen 7:16 · 1Pe 3:20, 21
- **Ark of the Covenant** Exo 25:16 · Psa 40:8 · Isa 42:6
- **Atonement, Sacrifices offered on the Day of** Lev 16:15, 16 · Heb 9:12, 24
- **Brazen Altar** Exo 27:1, 2 · Heb 13:10
- **Brazen Serpent** Num 21:9 · Joh 3:14, 15
- **Burnt offering** Lev 1:2, 4 · Heb 10:10
- **Cities of Refuge** Num 35:6 · Heb 6:18
- **David** 2Sa 8:15 · Eze 37:24 · Psa 89:19, 20 · Php 2:9
- **Eliakim** Isa 22:20–22 · Rev 3:7
- **First-Fruits** Exo 22:29 · 1Co 15:20
- **Golden Altar** Exo 40:5, 26, 27 · Rev 8:3 · Heb 13:15
- **Golden Candlestick** Exo 25:31 · Joh 8:12
- **Isaac** Gen 22:1, 2 · Heb 11:17–19
- **Jacob** Gen 32:28 · Joh 11:42 · Heb 7:25
- **Jacob's Ladder** Gen 28:12 · Joh 1:51
- **Jonah** Jon 1:17 · Mat 12:40
- **Joseph** Gen 50:19, 20
- **Joshua** Jos 1:5, 6 · Heb 4:8, 9 · Jos 11:23 · Act 20:32
- **Laver of Brass** Exo 30:18–20 · Zec 13:1 · Eph 5:26, 27
- **Leper's offering** Lev 14:4–7 · Rom 4:25
- **Man** Exo 16:11–15 · Joh 6:32–35
- **Melchizedek** Gen 14:18–20 · Heb 7:1–17
- **Mercy-Seat** Exo 25:17–22 · Rom 3:25 · Heb 4:16
- **Morning and Evening Sacrifices** Exo 29:38–41 · Joh 1:29, 36
- **Moses** Num 12:7 · Heb 3:2 · Deu 18:15 · Act 3:20–22
- **Noah** Gen 5:29 · 2Co 1:5
- **Paschal Lamb** Exo 12:3–6, 46 · Joh 19:36 · 1Co 5:7
- **Peace offerings** Lev 3:1 · Eph 2:14, 16
- **Red Heifer** Num 19:2–6 · Heb 9:13, 14
- **Rock of Horeb** Exo 17:6 · 1Co 10:4
- **Samson** Jdg 16:30 · Col 2:14, 15
- **Scape Goat** Lev 16:20–22 · Isa 53:6, 12
- **Sin offering** Lev 4:2, 3, 12 · Heb 13:11, 12
- **Solomon** 2Sa 7:12, 13 · Luk 1:32, 33 · 1Pe 2:5
- **Tabernacle** Exo 40:2, 34 · Heb 9:11 · Col 2:9
- **Table and Show Bread** Exo 25:23–30 · Joh 1:16 · Joh 6:48
- **Temple** 1Ki 6:1, 38 · Joh 2:19, 21
- **Tree of Life** Gen 2:9 · Joh 1:4 · Rev 22:2
- **Trespass offering** Lev 6:1–7 · Isa 53:10
- **Vail of the Tabernacle and Temple** Exo 40:21 · 2Ch 3:14 · Heb 10:20
- **Zerubbabel** Zec 4:7–9 · Heb 12:2, 3

Types of the Saviour Col 2:17 · Heb 9:7–15, 18–28 · Heb 10:1–10
- **Abel** Gen 4:8, 10 · Heb 12:24
- **Adam** Rom 5:14 · 1Co 15:45
- **David** 2Sa 8:15 · Psa 89:19, 20 · Eze 37:24 · Php 2:9
- **Eliakim** Isa 22:20–22 · Rev 3:7
- **High Priest, Typical of the Mediatorship** Exo 28:1, 12, 29, 30, 38 · Lev 16:15 · Zec 6:12, 13 · Heb 5:1 · Heb 8:2 · Heb 10:21
- **Jonah** Jon 1:17 · Mat 12:40
- **Manna** Joh 6:32–35 · 1Co 10:3
- **Melchizedek** Heb 7:1–17
- **Moses** Deu 18:15, 18 · Act 3:20, 22 · Act 7:37 · Heb 3:2–6
- **Noah** Gen 5:29 · 2Co 1:5
- **The Bronze Altar** Exo 27:1, 2 · Heb 13:10
- **The Bronze Laver** Exo 30:18–20 · Zec 13:1 · Eph 5:26, 27
- **The Bronze Serpent** Num 21:9 · Joh 3:14, 15
- **The Cities of Refuge** Num 35:6 · Heb 6:18
- **The Curtain** Exo 40:21 · 2Ch 3:14 · Heb 10:20
- **The Institutions Ordained by Moses** Mat 26:54 · Luk 24:25–27, 44–47 · Col 2:14–17 · Heb 10:1–14
- **The Mercy-Seat** Exo 25:17–22 · Heb 4:16
- **The Morning and Evening Sacrifice** Joh 1:29, 36
- **The Paschal Lamb** 1Co 5:7
- **The Red Heifer** Num 19:2–6 · Heb 9:13, 14
- **The Sacrifices** Lev 4:2, 3, 12 · Heb 9:7–15, 18–25 · Heb 10:1–22, 29 · Heb 13:11–13 · 1Pe 1:19 · Rev 5:6
- **The Tree of Life** Gen 2:9 · Joh 1:4 · Rev 22:2

Types
- **Miscellaneous: Bride, a Type of the Body of Christ** Rev 21:2, 9 · Rev 22:17
- **Miscellaneous: The Sanctuary a Type of the Heavenly Sanctuary** Exo 40:2, 24 · Heb 8:2, 5 · Heb 9:1–12
- **Miscellaneous: The Saving of Noah and his Family, of the Salvation Through the Gospel** 1Pe 3:20, 21

Typical Nature of Paschal Lamb without Blemish Exo 12:5 · 1Pe 1:19
Typical Nature of Paschal Lamb
- **A Male of the First Year** Exo 12:5 · Isa 9:6
- **A Type of Christ** Exo 12:3 · 1Co 5:7
- **Blood of, not Sprinkled on Threshold** Exo 12:7 · Heb 10:29
- **Blood of, Sprinkled on Lintel and Door-Posts** Exo 12:22 · Heb 9:13, 14 · Heb 10:22 · 1Pe 1:2
- **Chosen Before-Hand** Exo 12:3 · 1Pe 2:4
- **Eaten in Haste** Exo 12:11 · Heb 6:18
- **Eaten With Bitter Herbs** Exo 12:8 · Zec 12:10
- **Eaten With Shoes On** Exo 12:11 · Eph 6:15
- **Eaten With Staff in Hand** Exo 12:11 · Psa 23:4
- **Eaten With the Loins Girt** Exo 12:11 · Luk 12:35 · Eph 6:14 · 1Pe 1:13
- **Eaten With Unleavened Bread** Exo 12:39 · 1Co 5:7, 8 · 2Co 1:12
- **Its Blood to be Shed** Exo 12:7 · Luk 22:20
- **Killed at the Place where the Lord Put his Name** Deu 16:2 · 2Ch 35:1 · Luk 13:33
- **Killed by the People** Exo 12:6 · Act 2:23
- **Killed in the Evening** Exo 12:6 · Mar 15:34, 37
- **Not a Bone of, Broken** Exo 12:46 · Joh 19:36
- **Not Eaten Raw** Exo 12:9 · 1Co 11:28, 29

Not Taken out of the House Exo 12:46 · Eph 3:17
Roasted With Fire Exo 12:8 · Psa 22:14, 15
Shut up Four Days That It Might be Closely Examined Exo 12:6 · Joh 8:46 · Joh 18:38
Taken out of the Flock Exo 12:5 · Heb 2:14, 17
What Remained of It Till Morning to be Burned Exo 12:10 · Mat 7:6 · Luk 11:3
Tyrannus: Paul Taught in the School of, for Two Years Act 19:9, 10
Tyre
Antiquity of Isa 23:7 · Jos 19:29
Called: The Crowning City Isa 23:8
Called: The Daughter of Tarshish Isa 23:10
Called: The Daughter of Zidon Isa 23:12
Called: The Joyous City Isa 23:7
Called: The Renowned City Eze 26:17
Celebrated For: Its Beauty Eze 27:3, 4
Celebrated For: Its Commerce Isa 23:2, 3 · Eze 27:3
Celebrated For: Its Wealth Eze 27:33 · Eze 28:4, 5 · Zec 9:3
Celebrated For: Strength and Beauty of Its Ships Eze 27:5–7
Christ was Followed by Many From Mar 3:8 · Luk 6:17
Christ: Alluded to the Depravity of Mat 11:21, 22
Christ: Depended for Provision Upon Galilee Act 12:20
Christ: Paul Found Disciples At Act 21:3, 4
Christ: Visited the Coasts of Mat 15:21 · Mar 7:24
City of Antiquity of Isa 23:7
City of Besieged by Nebuchadnezzar Eze 26:7 · Eze 29:18
City of Commerce of 1Ki 9:26–28 · 1Ki 10:11 · Isa 23:1 · Eze 27:1 · Eze 28:1–19 · Zec 9:2 · Act 21:3
City of Fortified Jos 19:29 · 2Sa 24:7
City of Heals the Daughter of the Non-Jewish, Syrophenician Woman Near Mat 15:21–28 · Mar 7:24–31
City of Jesus Goes to the Coasts of Mat 15:21
City of Merchants of Isa 23:8
City of Multitudes From, Come to Hear Jesus, and to be Healed of Their Diseases Mar 3:8 · Luk 6:17
City of On the Northern Boundary of the Tribe of Asher Jos 19:29
City of Paul Visits Act 21:3–7
City of Pleasant Site of Hos 9:13
City of Prophecies Relating To Psa 45:12 · Psa 87:4 · Isa 23:1 · Jer 25:22 · Jer 27:1–11 · Jer 47:4
City of Riches of Isa 23:8 · Zec 9:3
City of The Hostility of Herod Agrippa I Toward Act 12:20–23
City of To be Judged According to Its Opportunity and Privileges Mat 11:21, 22 · Luk 10:13, 14
David and Solomon Formed Alliances With 1Ki 5:1 · 2Ch 2:3
Governed by Kings 1Ki 5:1 · Jer 25:22
Inhabitants of Mercantile Men Isa 23:8
Inhabitants of Proud and Haughty Isa 23:9 · Eze 28:2, 17
Inhabitants of Sea-Faring Men Eze 26:17
Inhabitants of Self-Conceited Eze 28:3–5
Inhabitants of Superstitious Jer 27:2, 3, 9
Inhabitants of Wicked Eze 28:18
Insular Position of Eze 26:17 · Eze 27:4, 25
Kingdom of Hiram, King of 1Ki 5:1 · 2Ch 2:3
Kingdom of Men and Materials Sent From, to Solomon, for the Erection of the Temple and his Castles 1Ki 5:1–11 · 1Ki 9:10, 11 · 2Ch 2:3–16
Kingdom of Sends Material to David for his Palace 2Ch 2:3
Often Confederated Against the Jews and Rejoiced in Their Psa 83:7 · Eze 26:2 · Amo 1:9
Prophecies Respecting: All Nations to be Terrified at Its Destruction Eze 26:15–18 · Eze 27:29–36 · Zec 9:5
Prophecies Respecting: Envy Against the Jews a Cause of Its Destruction Eze 26:2
Prophecies Respecting: Inhabitants of, to Emigrated to Other Countries Isa 23:6, 12
Prophecies Respecting: Its Inhabitants to be Sold As Slaves, As a Recompence For Joe 3:4–8
Prophecies Respecting: Its Restoration to Commercial Greatness After Seventy Years Isa 23:16, 17
Prophecies Respecting: Its Second Destruction by the Macedonians Eze 27:32 · Eze 28:7, 8, 18 · Zec 9:2–4
Prophecies Respecting: Never to Recover Its Greatness Eze 26:21
Prophecies Respecting: Pride a Cause of Its Destruction Eze 28:2–6
Prophecies Respecting: The King of Babylon to be Rewarded With the Spoil of Egypt Eze 29:18–20
Prophecies Respecting: The Ruins of the First City to be Employed in Making A Eze 26:12
Prophecies Respecting: To be Destroyed by the King of Babylon Isa 23:13, 14 · Jer 27:3, 6 · Eze 26:7–13
Prophecies Respecting: To be Scraped As the Top of a Rock, and to be a Place For Eze 26:3–5, 14
Prophecies Respecting: To Lie Waste and be Forgotten for Seventy Years Isa 23:15
Prophecies Respecting: To Participated in the Blessings of the Gospel Psa 45:12 · Isa 23:18
Propitiated the Favour of Herod Act 12:20
Soldiers of, Supplied by Persia Eze 27:10, 11
Strongly Fortified Jos 19:29 · 2Sa 24:7 · Eze 26:17 · Zec 9:3
Supplied: A Master-Builder for the Temple 2Ch 2:7, 13
Supplied: Seamen for Solomon's Navy 1Ki 9:27 · 2Ch 8:18
Supplied: Stones and Timber for Building the Temple 1Ki 5:6, 9 · 2Ch 2:8, 9, 16
Supplied: Timber for Rebuilding the Temple and City Ezr 3:7
The Jews Condemned for Purchasing from the People of, on The Neh 13:16
Believers should Hold No Communion With Those In 2Co 6:14
Brethren of Christ Joh 7:5
Chief Priests Luk 22:67
Defilement Inseparable From Tts 1:15
Disciples Mat 17:20 · Mar 4:38, 40 · Luk 24:41–45
Ephesians Act 19:9
Eve Gen 3:4–6
Exhibited in Departing from God Heb 3:12

Topical Index — Ucal–Uzziel

Ucal: A Man Mentioned Only In Pro 30:1
Uel: An Israelite Who Put Away (Divorced) his Gentile Wife Ezr 10:34
UFOs Zec 5:1, 2 · Eze 1:4, 5 · 2Ki 2:11 · Isa 60:8 · Act 9:3 · Rev 16:14 · Eze 1:16 · Gen 6:4 · Eph 6:12 · Psa 68:17 · Pro 31:30 · Rom 12:16
Ugly People 1Sa 16:7 · 1Pe 3:3, 4 · Heb 10:35 · Joh 3:16, 17
Ulai: A River of Chaldea Dan 8:2, 16
Ulam
Son of Eshek 1Ch 8:39, 40
Son of Sheresh 1Ch 7:16 · 1Ch 17:1
Ulla: An Asherite 1Ch 7:39
Ummah: A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Asher Jos 19:30
Unanswered Prayer Jam 4:3 · Mat 21:22 · Jam 1:6 · 1 Joh 5:14 · Mar 11:24 · Psa 66:18 · Mat 7:7 · Isa 59:2 · Joh 14:12–14 · Mar 11:22–24
Unbelief is Sin Joh 16:9
Unbelief was an Impediment to the Performance of Miracles Mat 17:20 · Mar 6:5
Unbelief
A Samaritan Lord 2Ki 7:2
All, by Nature, Concluded In Rom 11:32
Believers should Hold No Communion With Those In 2Co 6:14
Brethren of Christ Joh 7:5
Chief Priests Luk 22:67
Defilement Inseparable From Tts 1:15
Disciples Mat 17:20 · Mar 4:38, 40 · Luk 24:41–45
Ephesians Act 19:9
Eve Gen 3:4–6
Exhibited in Departing from God Heb 3:12

Exhibited in not Believing the Works of God Psa 78:32
Exhibited in Questioning the Power of God 2Ki 7:2 · Psa 78:19, 20
Exhibited in Rejecting Christ Joh 16:9
Exhibited in Rejecting Evidence of Miracles Joh 12:37
Exhibited in Rejecting the Gospel Isa 53:1 · Joh 12:38
Exhibited in Rejecting the Word of God Psa 106:24
Exhibited in Staggering at the Promise of God Rom 4:20
General Scriptures Concerning Exo 4:1 · Num 11:21–23 · Num 20:12, 13 · Psa 78:19, 21, 22, 32 · Psa 95:8–11 · Psa 106:7, 24 · Isa 6:9, 10 · Isa 7:9 · Isa 53:1–3 · Isa 58:3 · Jer 5:12–14 · Mal 1:2, 7 · Mat 10:14, 15 · Mat 11:16–19 · Mat 13:13–15, 58 · Mat 17:17, 19, 20 · Mat 21:32 · Mar 4:24, 25 · Mar 6:2–6 · Mar 9:24 · Mar 16:14, 16 · Luk 7:31–35 · Luk 8:12, 18 · Luk 10:16 · Luk 12:46 · Luk 13:34 · Luk 14:16–24 · Luk 16:31 · Luk 18:8 · Luk 19:41, 42 · Luk 22:67 · Luk 24:11, 21, 25, 26, 36–45 · Joh 1:10, 11 · Joh 3:7, 11, 12, 18, 32, 36 · Joh 4:48 · Joh 5:38, 40, 43, 44, 46, 47 · Joh 6:36, 60–62, 64, 66, 70, 71 · Joh 8:24, 45–47, 52, 53 · Joh 10:25, 26, 37, 38 · Joh 12:37–40, 47, 48 · Joh 14:17 · Joh 16:8, 9 · Joh 20:27 · Act 13:40, 41 · Act 19:9 · Act 22:18 · Act 28:24 · Rom 1:18 · Rom 3:3 · Rom 4:20 · Rom 9:31, 32 · Rom 10:6, 7, 14, 16, 21 · Rom 11:7, 20, 30–32 · Rom 14:23 · 1Co 1:18, 22, 23 · 1Co 2:14 · 1Co 14:22 · 2Co 6:14–16 · 2Th 2:11, 12 · 2Th 3:2 · 1Ti 1:13 · 2Ti 2:13 · Tts 1:15 · Heb 3:12, 16–19 · Heb 4:1–3, 6, 11 · Heb 11:6, 31 · Heb 12:25 · Jam 1:6, 7 · 1Pe 2:7, 8 · 2Pe 3:4 · 1 Joh 2:22, 23 · 1 Joh 4:3 · 1 Joh 5:10, 12 · Jde 1:5 · Rev 21:8
Impugns the Veracity of God 1 Joh 5:10
Israelites Deu 9:23 · 2Ki 17:14 · Psa 78:1
Jews in Jerusalem Rom 15:31
Jews of Iconium Act 14:2
Miracles Designed to Convince Those In Joh 10:37, 38 · 1Co 14:22
Moses and Aaron Num 20:12
Naaman 2Ki 5:12
People of Jericho Heb 11:31
Pray for Help Against Mar 9:24
Proceeds From: An Evil Heart Heb 3:12
Proceeds From: Disinclination to the Truth Joh 8:45, 46
Proceeds From: Hardness of Heart Mar 16:14 · Act 19:9
Proceeds From: Judicial Blindness Joh 12:39, 40
Proceeds From: Not Being Christ's Sheep Joh 10:26
Proceeds From: Seeking Honor from Men Joh 5:44
Proceeds From: Slowness of Heart Luk 24:25
Proceeds From: The Devil Blinding the Mind 2Co 4:4
Proceeds From: The Devil Taking Away the Word out of the Heart Luk 8:12
Rebuked by Christ Mat 17:17 · Joh 20:27
Samaritan Lord 2Ki 7:2
Saul 1Ti 1:13
The Half-Brothers of Christ Joh 7:5
The Jewish Leaders Mar 1:45 · Mar 2:6–11 · Mar 8:11, 12 · Mar 15:29–32 · Joh 5:38, 40, 43, 46, 47
The Jews Joh 5:38
The Jews of Iconium Act 14:2
The Jews Rejected For Rom 11:20
The Portion of, Awarded to all Unfaithful Servants Luk 12:46
The Thessalonian Jews Act 17:5
Thessalonian Jews Act 17:5
They Who are Guilty of are Condemned Already Joh 3:18
They Who are Guilty of Cannot Please God Heb 11:6
They Who are Guilty of Excite Others Against Saints Act 14:2
They Who are Guilty of Harden Their Necks 2Ki 17:14
They Who are Guilty of Have not the Word of God in Them Joh 5:38
They Who are Guilty of Have the Wrath of God Abiding Upon Joh 3:36
They Who are Guilty of Malign the Gospel Act 19:9
They Who are Guilty of Persecute the Ministers of God Rom 15:31
They Who are Guilty of Persevere in It Joh 12:37
They Who are Guilty of Shall be Cast Into the Lake of Five Rev 21:8
They Who are Guilty of Shall be Condemned Mar 16:16 · 2Th 2:12
They Who are Guilty of Shall be Destroyed Jde 1:5
They Who are Guilty of Shall Die in Their Sins Joh 8:24
They Who are Guilty of Shall not be Established Isa 7:9
They Who are Guilty of Shall not Enter Rest Heb 3:19 · Heb 4:11
Thomas Joh 20:25
Warnings Against Heb 3:12 · Heb 4:11
Zacharias Luk 1:20
Unbelievers 2Co 6:14 · Eph 4:18 · 2Co 4:4 · 1Co 15:33 · Rom 6:23 · Pro 24:20 · Joh 3:16 · 1Ti 5:8 · Rev 21:8 · Heb 3:12
Uncertainty Php 4:6, 7 · 1Pe 5:7 · Jer 29:11 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Psa 55:22 · Heb 10:35 · Heb 11:6 · Joh 14:26 · Isa 41:10 · 1 Joh 3:9
Uncharitableness of Eli Toward Hannah 1Sa 1:14–17
Uncharitableness
Bildad Toward Job Job 8:1
Charging Him With Bringing Them out of Egypt to Die Exo 14:11, 12
Charging Him With Having Made Them Abhorrent to the Egyptians Exo 5:21
Eliab Toward David, Charging Him With Presumption, when he offered to Fight Goliath 1Sa 17:28
Eliphaz Toward Job Job 15:1 · Job 22:1 · Job 42:7, 8
General Scriptures Concerning Isa 29:20, 21 · Mat 7:1–5 · Luk 6:37–42 · Luk 12:57 · Joh 7:24 · Joh 8:7 · Rom 2:1 · Rom 14:1–15 · 1Co 4:3–5, 7 · 1Co 13:1–6 · Jam 4:11, 12
Nathanael, when he Said \|Can Any Good Thing Come out of Nazareth\| Joh 1:46
Princes of Ammon Toward David, when he Sent Commissioners to Convey his Sympathy to Hanun 2Sa 10:3
The Jews, Charging Paul With Teaching Contrary to the Law of Moses and Against the Temple Act 21:28
The Tribes West of the Jordan River Toward the Two and a Half Tribes Num 32:1–33 · Jos 22:11–31
Zophar Toward Job Job 11:1–6 · Job 20:1
Uncircumcision
General Scriptures Concerning Eph 2:11
Uncircumcised Heart (Metaphorically) Eze 28:10 · Eze 44:7, 9
Unclean Animals Mar 7:19 · Tts 1:15 · Act 10:14 · Gen 1:29 · Lev 11:44
Unclean Food 1Ti 4:4 · Rev 18:2 · Mat 5:17–19 · Isa 66:15–17 · Act 10:14 · 2Co 6:17, 18 · Gen 7:2
Unclean Spirits Mat 12:43 · Luk 11:24 · Rev 18:2 · Gal 5:19–21 · Mat 10:8 · 1Pe 1:14–16 · Mat 10:1 · Eze 44:23 · 1 Joh 4:5, 6
Unclean: (Ceremonially Speaking): Creatures Designated As Such Lev 11:1 · Deu 14:1
Uncleanness: (Ceremonially Speaking) Lev 5:2, 3 · Lev 7:20, 21 · Lev 17:15 · Lev 21:1–15 · Lev 22:2–8
Unconditional Love Joh 3:16 · 1 Joh 4:8 · 1 Joh 4:16 · 1 Joh 4:18 · 1Pe 4:8 · 1 Joh 3:16 · Joh 15:13 · Luk 6:27 · Rom 8:35 · Jer 31:3
Unction: Figurative 1 Joh 2:20, 27
Under the Law Atonement by Priests Alone 1Ch 6:49 · 2Ch 29:24
Under the Law Atonement
Extraordinary Cases of Exo 32:30–34 · Num 16:47 · Num 25:10–13
Made by Sacrifice Lev 1:4, 5
Necessary For: Propitiating God Exo

32:30 · Lev 23:27, 28 · 2Sa 21:3
Necessary For: Purifying Exo 29:36
Necessary For: Ransoming Exo 30:15, 16 · Job 33:24
Offered For: Persons Sinning Ignorantly Lev 4:20–35
Offered For: Persons Sinning Wilfully Lev 6:7
Offered For: Persons Swearing Rashly Lev 5:4, 6
Offered For: Persons Unclean Lev 5:2, 3, 6
Offered For: Persons Withholding Evidence Lev 5:1, 6
Offered For: The Altar Exo 29:36, 37 · Lev 16:18, 19
Offered For: The Congregation Num 15:25 · 2Ch 29:24
Offered For: The Healed Leper Lev 14:18
Offered For: The Holy Place Lev 16:16, 17
Offered For: The Leprous House Healed Lev 14:53
Offered For: The Priests Exo 29:31–33 · Lev 8:34
Offered For: Women After Childbirth Lev 12:8
Typical of Christ's Atonement Rom 5:6–11
Underage Drinking Pro 20:1 · Eph 5:18 · Luk 21:34 · Rom 13:13 · Isa 5:22 · Isa 5:11 · Psa 104:14, 15
Underdogs 1Pe 2:9 · Mar 10:31 · Luk 21:28
Understanding Pro 18:2 · Psa 119:130 · Pro 14:29 · Pro 17:27 · Pro 3:5 · Col 4:6 · Pro 4:7 · Pro 20:5 · Jam 1:2–4 · 2Ti 2:7
Understanding the Word Joh 16:13 · Mar 4:11, 12 · 2Ti 3:16 · Hos 4:6 · 1Co 2:13 · Joh 14:26 · 2Pe 3:16 · Jer 17:9 · 2Ti 2:15
Unemployment Php 4:6 · Deu 15:7, 8 · Mat 6:28 · Rom 8:28 · Heb 11:6 · Mat 11:28–30 · Joh 14:27 · Php 4:19 · 1Co 10:13 · Psa 37:25
Unequally Yoked 2Co 6:14 · 1Co 7:15 · Mat 6:33 · Mat 11:29 · Joh 3:16, 17
Unfaithfulness Heb 13:4 · Eph 5:25 · 1Co 10:13 · 1 Joh 3:18 · Jam 5:16 · 1Pe 3:1 · 1Pe 3:7
General Scriptures Concerning Pro 24:11, 12 · Isa 5:1–7 · Hos 10:1, 2 · Mat 3:10 · Mat 13:12 · Mat 21:19, 20, 33–43 · Mat 25:1–46 · Mar 11:13, 14 · Mar 12:1–9 · Luk 13:6–9 · Luk 19:12–27 · Joh 15:2 · 2Pe 1:8, 9
Unfruitfulness: General Scriptures Concerning Isa 5:2 · Mat 3:10 · Mat 7:19 · Mat 13:4–7 · Mat 21:19, 20 · Mar 11:13 · Luk 3:9 · Luk 13:6–9 · Joh 15:2, 4, 6
Ungodly Parents Col 3:21 · 2 Joh 1:9–11 · Eph 6:4
Ungrateful People Luk 6:35 · 1Co 4:7 · 1Th 5:16–18 · Eze 18:32 · Num 14:27 · Luk 17:17–19 · Isa 61:1 · Col 1:3
Ungratefulness Num 11:4–6 · 1 Joh 2:16 · Rom 1:21 · 2Ti 3:2 · Php 4:8 · Luk 17:17, 18 · Pro 1:7 · Heb 13:5, 6
Unhappiness Joh 14:27 · Php 4:6 · Php 4:13 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Isa 41:10 · 1Co 3:16 · Job 11:16–18 · Psa 34:18, 19 · Deu 31:8 · 2Pe 3:9
Unhappy Marriages Heb 13:4 · 1Co 7:15 · 1Pe 3:7 · 1Pe 3:1 · Pro 18:22 · Eph 5:25 · Mat 19:6 · Mat 19:9 · Mal 2:16 · 2Co 6:14
Unholy Fear is Described as a Fear of Future Punishment Heb 10:27
Unholy Fear is Described as a Fear of Idols 2Ki 17:38
Unholy Fear is Described as a Fear of Judgments Isa 2:19 · Luk 21:26 · Rev 6:16, 17
Unholy Fear is Described as a Fear of Man 1Sa 15:24 · Joh 9:22
Unholy Fear is Described as Consuming Psa 73:19
Unholy Fear is Described as Overwhelming Exo 15:16 · Job 15:21, 24
Unholy Fear
A Characteristic of the Wicked Rev 21:8
A Guilty Conscience Leads To Gen 3:8, 10 · Psa 53:5 · Pro 28:1
Adam Gen 3:10
Adonijah's Guests 1Ki 1:49
Ahaz Isa 7:2
Belshazzar Dan 5:6
Cain Gen 4:14
Exhortations Against Isa 8:12 · Joh 14:27
Felix Act 24:25
God Mocks Pro 1:26
Haman Est 7:6
Midianites Jdg 7:21, 22
Philistines 1Sa 14:15
Pilate Joh 19:8
Saints Delivered From Pro 1:33 · Isa 14:3
Saints Sometimes Tempted To Psa 55:5
Saul 1Sa 28:5, 20
Seizes the Wicked Job 15:24 · Job 18:11
Shall be Realised Pro 1:27 · Pro 10:24
Surprises the Hypocrite Isa 33:14, 18
The Wicked Judicially Filled With Lev 26:16, 17 · Deu 28:65–67 · Jer 49:5
Trust in God, a Preservative From Psa 27:1
Union With Christ is Indissoluble Rom 8:35
Union With Christ is of God 1Co 1:30
Union With Christ
As Head of the Church Eph 1:22, 23 · Eph 4:15, 16 · Col 1:18
Beneficial Results of Abundant Fruitfulness Joh 15:5
Beneficial Results of Answers to Prayer Joh 15:7
Beneficial Results of Being Created Anew 2Co 5:17
Beneficial Results of Confidence at his Coming 1 Joh 2:28
Beneficial Results of Freedom from Condemnation Rom 8:1
Beneficial Results of Freedom from Dominion of Sin 1 Joh 3:6
Beneficial Results of Righteousness Imputed 2Co 5:21 · Php 3:9
Beneficial Results of The Spirit Alive to Righteousness Rom 8:10
Christ Being in Us Eph 3:17 · Col 1:27
Christ Prayed That all Saints Might Have Joh 17:21, 23
False Teachers Have Not Col 2:18, 19
Illustrated: Body and Members 1Co 12:12, 27 · Eph 5:30
Illustrated: Foundation and Building 1Co 3:10, 11 · Eph 2:20, 21 · 1Pe 2:4–6
Illustrated: Husband and Wife Eph 5:25–32
Illustrated: Vine and Branches Joh 15:1, 5
Includes Union With the Father Joh 17:21 · 1 Joh 2:24
Maintained by Abiding in Him Joh 15:4, 7
Maintained by Faith Gal 2:20 · Eph 3:17
Maintained by Feeding on Him Joh 6:56
Maintained by His Word Abiding in Us Joh 15:7 · 1 Joh 2:24 · 2 Joh 1:9
Maintained by Obeying Him 1 Joh 3:24
Necessary to Fruitfulness Joh 15:4, 5
Necessary to Growth in Grace Eph 4:15, 16 · Col 2:19
Our Being in Christ 2Co 12:2 · 1 Joh 5:20
Punishment of Those Who Have Not Joh 15:6
Saints are Complete Through Col 2:10
Saints: Enjoy, in the Lord's Supper 1Co 10:16, 17
Saints: Exhorted to Maintain Joh 15:4 · Act 11:23 · Col 2:7
Saints: Have Assurance of Joh 14:20
Saints: Have, in his Death Rom 6:3–8 · Gal 2:20
Saints: Have, in Love Songs 2:16 · Songs 7:10
Saints: Have, in Mind 1Co 2:16 · Php 2:5
Saints: Have, in Spirit 1Co 6:17
Saints: Have, in Sufferings Php 3:10 · 2Ti 2:12
Saints: Identified With Christ By Mat 25:40, 45 · Act 9:4 · Act 8:1
The Gift of the Holy Spirit is an Evidence of 1 Joh 4:13
The Holy Spirit Witnesses 1 Joh 3:24
They Who Have, Ought to Walk As he Walked 1 Joh 2:6
Union: Advantages of Pro 15:22 · Ecc 4:9–12
Uniqueness Psa 139:14 · Gen 1:31
Unity 1Co 1:10 · 1Pe 3:8 · Psa 133:1 · 2Co 13:11 · Eph 4:3 · Rom 12:4, 5 · Rom 15:6 · Rom 12:16 · Php 1:27 · Rom 15:5
Unity Among Beleivers 1Co 1:10 · 2Th 2:15 · Joh 13:34, 35
Unity in the Church 1Co 1:10 · Joh 17:21 · Eph 4:3 · Psa 133:1 · Php 2:1–3 · 2Co 13:11 · Amo 3:3 · Joh 17:23 · 1Co 12:14 · Rom 15:5, 6
Unity of God
A Ground for Loving Him Supremely Deu 6:4, 5 · Mar 12:29, 30
A Ground for Obeying Him Exclusively Deu 4:39, 40
All Saints Acknowledge, in Worshipping Him

2Sa 7:22 · 2Ki 19:15 · 1Ch 17:20
All should Know and Acknowledge Deu 4:35 · Psa 83:18
Asserted by Apostles 1Co 8:4, 6 · Eph 4:6 · 1Ti 2:5
Asserted by Christ Mar 12:29 · Joh 17:3
Asserted by God Himself Isa 44:6, 8 · Isa 45:18, 21
Asserted by Moses Deu 4:39 · Deu 6:4
Consistent With the Deity of Christ and of the Holy Spirit Joh 10:30 · 1 Joh 5:7 · Joh 14:9–11
Exhibited in His Being Alone Good Mat 19:17
Exhibited in His Being Alone Possessed of Fore-Knowledge Isa 46:9–11
Exhibited in His Being the Only Saviour Isa 45:21, 22
Exhibited in His Being the Only Source of Pardon Mic 7:18 · Mar 2:7
Exhibited in His Being the Sole Object of Worship in Heaven and Earth Neh 9:6 · Mat 4:10
Exhibited in His Exercise of Uncontrolled Sovereignty Deu 32:39
Exhibited in His Greatness and Wonderful Works 2Sa 7:22 · Psa 86:10
Exhibited in His Unparalleled Election and Care of his People Deu 4:32–35
Exhibited in His Works of Creation and Providence Isa 44:24 · Isa 45:5–8
May be Acknowledged Without Saving Faith Jam 2:19, 20
The Knowledge of, Necessary to Eternal Life Joh 17:3
Unity of the Righteous Psa 133:1 · Isa 52:8 · Mat 23:8 · Act 4:32 · Rom 12:16 · Rom 14:19 · Rom 15:5, 6 · 1Co 1:10 · 2Co 13:11 · Eph 4:3 · Php 1:27 · Php 2:2 · Php 3:16, 17 · 1Pe 3:8
Unkind Words Eph 4:29 · Pro 12:18 · Pro 15:1 · Psa 141:3 · Pro 15:28 · Pro 18:21 · Jam 1:19
Unleavened Bread Deu 16:3 · 1Co 5:6–8 · Gen 19:3 · Lev 23:6 · Luk 12:1 · Exo 12:15 · Mat 16:12 · Gal 2:20 · Mat 16:6 · Act 12:3
Unni
A Levite in the Time of Nehemiah Neh 12:9
A Musician in the Time of David 1Ch 15:18, 20
Unpardonable Sin
Eli's House 1Sa 3:14
General Scriptures Concerning 2Ki 24:4 · Mat 12:31, 32 · Luk 12:10 · Heb 6:4–6 · 1 Joh 5:16
Israel Num 14:26–45
Unrepented Sin Rev 2:5 · 1 Joh 3:8–10 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Heb 10:26 · 1 Joh 1:10 · 1 Joh 1:8 · 2Co 7:10
Unruly Children Pro 22:6 · Pro 13:24 · Exo 20:12 · Pro 22:15 · Lev 20:9 · Eph 6:4 · Pro 29:15 · Pro 23:13, 14 · Col 3:20 · Psa 127:3–5
Unsaved Husbands 1Co 7:14 · 1Pe 3:1 · 1Co 7:13 · Pro 15:1 · 1Co 7:15 · Eph 5:28, 29 · Eph 5:22 · 1Pe 3:7
Unselfishness
Abraham Gen 13:9 · Gen 14:23, 24
Araunah 2Sa 24:22–24
Daniel Dan 5:17
David 1Sa 24:17 · 2Sa 15:19, 20 · 2Sa 23:16, 17 · 1Ch 21:17 · Psa 69:6
General Scriptures Concerning Rom 12:10 · Rom 15:1–3 · 1Co 9:19–23 · 1Co 10:24, 33 · 1Co 13:4, 5 · 2Co 5:14, 15 · 2Co 8:9 · Php 2:3, 4 · Jam 2:8
Gideon Jdg 8:22, 23
Jews Est 9:15
Jonah Jon 1:12, 13
Jonathan 1Sa 23:17, 18
Joseph Mat 1:19
Judah Gen 44:33, 34
King of Sodom Gen 14:21
Moses Num 11:29 · Num 14:12–19
Nehemiah Neh 5:14–18
Paul 1Co 10:33 · Php 1:18 · Php 4:17 · 2Th 3:8
Philemon Phm 1:13, 14
Priscilla and Aquila Rom 16:3, 4
Saul 1Sa 11:12, 13
The Children of Heth Gen 23:6, 11
The Disciples Act 4:34, 35
Upharsin: Divided Dan 5:25, 28
Uphaz: A Country Famous for Gold Jer 10:9 · Dan 10:5
Uplifting Eph 4:29 · Heb 13:5 · Joh 3:16 · 1Pe 5:7
Uprightness with Poverty, is Better than Folly Pro 19:1
Uprightness with Poverty, is Better than Sin With Riches Pro 28:6
Uprightness
A Characteristic of Saints Psa 111:1 · Isa 26:7
God Created Man In Ecc 7:29
God Has Pleasure In 1Ch 29:17
God is Perfect In Isa 26:7
Man Has Deviated From Ecc 7:29
Pray for Those Who Walk In Psa 125:4
Reprove Those Who Deviate From Gal 2:14
Saints should Resolve to Walk In Psa 26:11
should be in Heart 2Ch 29:34 · Psa 125:4
should be in Judging Psa 58:1 · Psa 75:2
should be in Ruling Psa 78:72
should be in Speech Isa 33:15
should be in Walk Pro 14:2
The Being Kept from Presumptuous Sins is Necessary To Psa 19:13
The Truly Wise Walk In Pro 15:21
The Way of, is to Depart from Evil Pro 16:17
The Wicked: do not Act With Mic 7:2, 4
The Wicked: Have Not, in Heart Hab 2:4
The Wicked: Leave not the Path of Pro 2:13
They Who Walk in a Blessing to Others Pro 11:11
They Who Walk in Abominated by the Wicked Pro 29:21
They Who Walk in Countenanced by God Psa 11:7
They Who Walk in Defended by God Pro 2:7
They Who Walk in Delighted in by God Pro 11:20
They Who Walk in Direct Their Way Pro 21:29
They Who Walk in Fear God Pro 14:2
They Who Walk in Find Strengths in God's Way Pro 10:29
They Who Walk in Guided by Integrity Pro 11:3
They Who Walk in Hated by the Wicked Pro 29:10 · Amo 5:10
They Who Walk in Kept by Righteousness Pro 13:6
They Who Walk in Love Christ Songs 1:4
They Who Walk in Obtain Good from God's Work Mic 2:7
They Who Walk in Obtain Light in Darkness Psa 112:4
They Who Walk in Persecuted by the Wicked Psa 37:14
They Who Walk in Praise is Comely For Psa 33:1
They Who Walk in Prospered by God Job 8:6 · Pro 14:11
They Who Walk in Recompensed by God Psa 18:23, 24
They Who Walk in Scorned by the Wicked Job 12:4
They Who Walk in Their Prayer Delighted in by God Pro 15:8
They Who Walk in Upheld in It by God Psa 41:12
They Who Walk in Walk Surely Pro 10:9
They Who Walk In, Shall: Be Blessed Psa 112:2
They Who Walk In, Shall: Be Delivered by Righteousness Pro 11:6
They Who Walk In, Shall: Be Delivered by Their Wisdom Pro 12:6
They Who Walk In, Shall: Be Saved Pro 28:18
They Who Walk In, Shall: Dwell in the Land Pro 2:21
They Who Walk In, Shall: Dwell on High and be Provided For Isa 33:16
They Who Walk In, Shall: Dwell With God Psa 15:2 · Psa 140:13
They Who Walk In, Shall: Enter Into Peace Psa 37:37 · Isa 57:2
They Who Walk In, Shall: Have Dominion Over the Wicked Psa 49:14
They Who Walk In, Shall: Have Inheritance for Ever Psa 37:18
They Who Walk In, Shall: Have Nothing Good Withheld Psa 84:11
They Who Walk In, Shall: Possess Good Things Pro 28:10

Ur
- **Abraham's Native Place** Gen 11:27, 28
- **Abraham's Native Place: Abraham Leaves** Gen 11:31 · Gen 15:7 · Neh 9:7
- **Father of One of David's Mighty Men** 1Ch 11:35

Urbane: A Christian in Rome Rom 16:9

Uriah
- **A Priest: Called Urijah, (R. V. Uriah)** Neh 3:4, 21
- **A Priest: Probably Identical With Urijah** 2Ki 16:10
- **A Priest: The Father of Meremoth** Ezr 8:33
- **A Priest: Witness to One of Isaiah's Prophecies** Isa 8:2
- **One of David's Mighty Men** 2Sa 23:39 · 1Ch 11:41
- **One of David's Mighty Men: Called Urias (A. V.)** Mat 1:6
- **One of David's Mighty Men: David Compasses the Death of** 2Sa 11:14–25
- **One of David's Mighty Men: David Marries the Widow of** 2Sa 11:26, 27
- **One of David's Mighty Men: David's Adultery With the Wife of** 2Sa 11:2–5 · 1Ki 15:5
- **One of David's Mighty Men: Noble Spirit of** 2Sa 11:11
- **One of David's Mighty Men: Summoned from Seat of War by David** 2Sa 11:6–13

Uriel
- **A Levite: Assisted in Moving the Ark of the Covenant** 1Ch 15:5, 11, 12
- **A Levite: Son of Tahath** 1Ch 6:24
- **Grandfather of King Abijah** 2Ch 13:2

Urijah
- **A Priest in Ahaz: Builds a New Altar for Ahaz** 2Ki 16:10–16
- **A Priest in Ahaz: Probably Identical With Uriah, Witness to a Prophecy of Isaiah** Isa 8:2
- **A Priest: Assistant to Ezra** Neh 8:4
- **A Prophet in the Time of Jehoiakim: Fled to Egypt; Taken; Killed by Jehoiakim** Jer 26:21–23
- **A Prophet in the Time of Jehoiakim: Prophesies Against Judah** Jer 26:20

Urim and Thummim in the Breastplate Exo 28:30 · Lev 8:8

Urim and Thummim were Wanting in the Second Temple Ezr 2:63 · Neh 7:65

Urim and Thummim
- **Consulting God By** Jdg 1:1 · Jdg 20:18, 28 · 1Sa 23:9–11 · 1Sa 30:7, 8
- **Eleazar to Ask Counsel for Joshua, After the Judgment of** Num 27:21
- **God to be Consulted By** Num 27:21
- **Illustrative of the Light and Perfection of Christ, the True** Deu 33:8 · Joh 1:4, 9, 17 · Col 2:3
- **Israelites Consult** Jdg 1:1 · Jdg 20:18, 23
- **Only Priests Could Interpret** Deu 33:8 · Ezr 2:63 · Neh 7:65
- **Placed in the Breastplate of the High Priest** Exo 28:30 · Lev 8:8
- **Sometimes No Answer By, in Consequence of the Sin of Those** 1Sa 28:6
- **Withheld the Answer from King Saul** 1Sa 28:6

Ushering Psa 84:10 · 1Co 15:58 · 1Ti 6:18, 19 · Rom 12:13

Ushers Psa 84:10 · Rom 12:13 · 2Ti 2:15 · 1Co 15:58 · 1Ti 6:18, 19 · 2Ki 22:4 · 2Ki 25:18 · Eph 6:7, 8 · Joh 10:3 · 1Co 12:4, 5

Using Bad Language Eph 4:29 · Col 3:8–10 · Exo 20:7 · Pro 4:24 · Psa 34:12–14 · Mat 15:11 · Mat 12:36 · Col 4:6 · Pro 10:11 · Pro 21:23

Using Profanity Col 3:8 · Eph 4:29 · Mat 12:36, 37 · Jam 3:10 · Mat 15:10, 11 · Jam 1:26 · Pro 21:23 · 2Ti 2:16 · Psa 19:14 · Exo 20:7

Using Talents 1Pe 4:10 · Rom 12:6 · 1Ti 4:14 · Mat 5:14–16 · Pro 18:16 · 2Ti 1:6 · Col 3:23–25 · Mat 25:29 · Dan 1:17 · 1Co 12:4–6

Using your Time Wisely Col 4:5 · Eph 5:16 · Psa 90:12 · Joh 17:4 · Rom 13:11 · Eph 5:15 · Psa 31:15 · Pro 31:17, 18

Usurpation in Religious Affairs by King Ahaz 2Ki 16:12, 13

Usurpation in Religious Affairs by King Saul, in Assuming Priestly Functions 1Sa 13:8–14

Usurpation in Religious Affairs by King Solomon, in Thrusting Abiathar out of the Priesthood 1Ki 2:26, 27

Usurpation in Religious Affairs by King Uzziah, in Assuming Priestly offices 2Ch 26:16–21

Usurpation of Executive Power in Ordering Naboth's Death and Confiscation of his Vineyard 1Ki 21:7–19

Usurpation of Executive Power of Pharaoh, Making Bondservants of the Israelites Exo 1:9–22

Usurpation of Executive Power: Moses Accused of Num 16:3

Usurpation of Political Functions by Absalom 2Sa 15:1–12

Usurpation of Political Functions by Adonijah 1Ki 1:5–9

Usurpation of Political Functions by Athaliah 2Ki 11:1–16

Usurpation of Political Functions by Baasha 1Ki 15:27, 28

Usurpation of Political Functions by Jehu 2Ki 9:11–37

Usurpation of Political Functions by Shallum 2Ki 15:10

Usurpation of Political Functions by Zimri 1Ki 16:9, 10

Usurpation: Usurpation of Executive Power in the Plan of Joseph to Dispossess the Egyptians of Their Real and Personal Property Gen 47:13–26

Usury or Interest
- **Illustrative of the Improvement of Talents Received from God** Mat 25:27 · Luk 19:23
- **Judgments Denounced Against Those Who Exacted Unlawful** Isa 24:1, 2 · Eze 18:13
- **The Curse Attending the Giving or Receiving of Unlawful,** Jer 15:10
- **The Jews: Allowed to Take, from Strangers** Deu 23:20
- **The Jews: Forbidden to Take, from Brethren** Deu 23:19
- **The Jews: Forbidden to Take, from Brethren Specially when Poor** Exo 22:25 · Lev 25:35–37
- **The Jews: Often Guilty of Taking** Neh 5:6, 7 · Eze 22:12
- **The Jews: Required to Restore** Neh 5:9–13
- **The Lending of Money or Other Property for Increase** Lev 25:37
- **Those Enriched by Unlawful, not Allowed to Enjoy Their Gain** Pro 28:8
- **True and Faithful Israelites Never Took, from Their Brethren** Psa 15:5 · Eze 18:8, 9

Usury
- **Authorized, of Strangers (Foreigners)** Deu 23:20
- **Exacted by Jews** Eze 22:12
- **Exaction of, Rebuked** Neh 5:1–13
- **Forbidden** Exo 22:25 · Lev 25:35–37 · Deu 23:19 · Psa 15:5 · Pro 28:8 · Jer 15:10 · Eze 18:8, 13, 17 · Eze 22:12
- **Just Men Innocent of the Vice of Requiring** Eze 18:8

Uthai
- **Son of Ammihud** 1Ch 9:4
- **Son of Bigvai: Returned from Babylon With Ezra** Ezr 8:14

Utterance Act 2:4 · Col 2:8 · 2Pe 1:21 · 2Pe 1:20 · 2Ti 3:16 · Eph 6:19

Uz
- **A Country of: Unknown Location: Home of Job** Job 1:1
- **A Country of: Unknown Location: Prophecies Concerning** Jer 25:20 · Lam 4:21
- **Son of Aram** Gen 10:23 · 1Ch 1:17
- **Son of Dishan** Gen 36:28 · 1Ch 1:42
- **Son of Nahor** Gen 22:21

Uzai: Father of Palal Neh 3:25

Uzal: Son of Joktan Gen 10:27 · 1Ch 1:21

Uzza
- **One of the Nethinim** Ezr 2:49 · Neh 7:51
- **Proprietor of the Burial Place of Kings (Manasseh and Amon)** 2Ki 21:18, 26
- **Son of Ehud** 1Ch 8:7
- **Son of Shimei** 1Ch 6:29

Uzzah
- **Also Called Uzza, Son of Abinadab: Driver of the Cart when Moving the Ark of the Covenant** 2Sa 6:3 · 1Ch 13:7
- **Also Called Uzza, Son of Abinadab: Stricken**

Dead for Touching the Ark of the Covenant 2Sa 6:6–8 · 1Ch 13:9–11
Uzzen-Sherah: A City of Unknown Location 1Ch 7:24
Uzzi
A Priest in the Time of Nehemiah Neh 12:19, 42
A Priest: Son of Bukki 1Ch 6:5, 6, 51 · Ezr 7:4
An Overseer of the Levites Neh 11:22
Grandson of Benjamin 1Ch 7:7
Grandson of Issachar 1Ch 7:2, 3
Son of Michri 1Ch 9:8
Uzzia: One of David's Mighty Men 1Ch 11:44
Uzziah
A Priest: Puts Away (Divorced) his Gentile Wife Ezr 10:21
Called Azariah is Presumptuous in Burning Incense; Stricken With Leprosy; Quarantined 2Ch 26:16–21 · 2Ki 15:5
Called Azariah: An Earthquake Occurred During the Reign of Amo 1:1 · Zec 14:5
Called Azariah: Death of 2Ki 15:7 · 2Ch 26:23
Called Azariah: Defeats the Philistines 2Ch 26:6, 7
Called Azariah: History of, Written by Isaiah, 2Ch 26:22 · Isa 1:1
Called Azariah: Jotham Regent During Quarantine of 2Ki 15:5 · 2Ch 26:21
Called Azariah: King of Judah 2Ki 14:21 · 2Ki 15:1, 2 · 2Ch 26:1, 3
Called Azariah: Military Establishment of 2Ch 26:11–15
Called Azariah: Promotes Cattle Raising and Agriculture 2Ch 26:10
Called Azariah: Rebuilds Elath 2Ki 14:22 · 2Ch 26:2
Called Azariah: Reigns Righteously 2Ki 15:3 · 2Ch 26:4, 5
Called Azariah: Strengthens the Fortifications of Jerusalem 2Ch 26:9
Called Azariah: Strengthens the Kingdom 2Ch 26:8
Father of Athaiah Neh 11:4
Father of Jehonathan 1Ch 27:25
Son of Uriel 1Ch 6:24
Uzziel
A Goldsmith: Helped in Repairing the Walls of Jerusalem Neh 3:8
A Simeonite Captain 1Ch 4:42
A Son of Kohath Exo 6:18, 22 · Lev 10:4
One of David's Musicians 1Ch 25:4
Son of Bela 1Ch 7:7
Son of Jeduthun 2Ch 29:14

Topical Index — Vacation–Vulture

Vacation Mar 6:30–32 · Ecc 3:13 · Luk 5:16 · Mat 11:28 · Mar 2:27
Vaccinations 1Co 6:19, 20 · Mat 9:12 · Mar 5:26 · Act 5:29 · 1Co 3:17 · Psa 118:8 · Psa 41:3 · Rom 13:10 · 2Ti 1:7 · 1Ti 5:8
Vail or Veil of the Spiritual Blindness of the Gentile Nations Isa 25:7
Vail or Veil of the Spiritual Blindness of the Jewish Nation 2Co 3:14–16
Vail or Veil was Worn for Concealment Gen 38:14
Vail or Veil was Worn
As a Token of Modesty Gen 24:65
As a Token of Subjection 1Co 11:3, 6, 7, 10
Vail or Veil
A Covering for the Head Usually Worn by Women Gen 38:14
Moses Put One on to Conceal the Glory of his Face Exo 34:33 · 2Co 3:13
Removing of, Threatened As a Punishment to Ungodly Women Isa 3:23
The Removing of, Considered Rude and Insolent Songs 5:7
Vail
A Covering for the Ark of the Covenant Exo 35:12 · Exo 39:34 · Exo 40:21 · Num 4:5
Called the Second Veil Heb 6:19 · Heb 9:3
Figurative Heb 10:20
Made by Bezaleel and Aholiab Exo 36:35, 36
of the Temple 2Ch 3:14
of the Temple: Torn from the Top to the Bottom at the Time of the Crucifixion of Jesus Mat 27:51 · Mar 15:38 · Luk 23:45
Ordinances Prescribing Exo 26:31–33
Vajezatha: Son of Haman Est 9:9
Valley of Decision: General Scriptures Concerning Joe 3:14
Valley of the Shadow of Death Psa 23:4 · Psa 23:2 · Jer 29:11 · Joh 3:16 · Rev 7:17
Valleys of Israel Well Tilled and Fruitful 1Sa 6:13 · Psa 65:13
Valleys of the Church of Christ Songs 6:11
Valleys
(Dark) of Affliction and Death Psa 23:4
(Filling up of) of Removing all Obstructions to the Gospel Isa 40:4 · Luk 3:5
(Fruitful and Well Watered) of the Tents of Israel Num 24:6
Abounded With: Doves Eze 7:16
Abounded With: Fountains and Springs Deu 8:7 · Isa 41:18
Abounded With: Lily of the Valley Songs 2:1
Abounded With: Ravens Pro 30:17
Abounded With: Rocks and Caves Job 30:6 · Isa 57:5
Abounded With: Trees 1Ki 10:27
Achor Jos 7:24 · Isa 65:10 · Hos 2:5
Ajalon Jos 10:12
Baca Psa 84:6
Berachah 2Ch 20:26
Bochim Jdg 2:5
Called: Dales Gen 14:17 · 2Sa 18:18
Called: Fat Valleys, when Fruitful Isa 28:1, 4
Called: Rough Valleys, when Uncultivated and Barren Deu 21:4
Called: Vales Deu 1:7 · Jos 10:40
Canaan Abounded In Deu 11:11
Charashim 1Ch 4:14
Elah 1Sa 17:2 · 1Sa 21:9
Eshcol Num 32:9 · Deu 1:24
Gad 2Sa 24:5
Gerar Gen 26:17
Gibeon Isa 28:21
Hebron Gen 37:14
Hinnom or Tophet Jos 18:16 · 2Ki 23:10 · 2Ch 28:3 · Jer 7:32
Jehoshaphat or Decision Joe 3:2, 14
Jephthah-El Jos 19:14, 27
Jericho Deu 34:3
Jezreel Hos 1:5
Keziz Jos 18:21
Lebanon Jos 11:17
Megiddo 2Ch 35:22 · Zec 12:11
Miracles Connected With: Ditches In, Filled With Water 2Ki 3:16, 17
Miracles Connected With: The Moon Made to Stand Still Over Ajalon Jos 10:12
Miracles Connected With: Water In, Made to Appear to the Moabites Like Blood 2Ki 3:22, 23
Moab where Moses Was Buried Deu 34:6
Often the Scenes of Great Contests Jdg 5:15 · Jdg 7:8, 22 · 1Sa 17:19
Often the Scenes of Idolatrous Rites Isa 57:5
Passengers or Hamongog Eze 39:11
Rephaim or Giants Jos 15:8 · Jos 18:16 · 2Sa 5:18 · Isa 17:5
Salt 2Sa 8:13 · 2Ki 14:17
Shaveh or King's Dale Gen 14:17 · 2Sa 18:18
Shittim Joe 3:18
Siddim Gen 14:3, 8
Sorek Jdg 16:4
Succoth Psa 60:6
The Canaanites Held Possession of, Against Judah Jdg 1:19
The Heathen Supposed That Certain Deities Presided Over 1Ki 20:23, 28
To be Filled With Hostile Chariots, Threatened As A Isa 22:7
Tracts of Land Between Mountains 1Sa 17:3
Watered by Mountain Streams Psa 104:8, 10
Zared Num 21:12
Zeboim 1Sa 13:18
Zephathah 2Ch 14:10
Value Mat 10:31 · 1Ti 4:8 · Act 20:35 · 1Pe 1:18, 19 · Heb 13:5 · Php 2:3 · Eph 2:8 · Psa 139:13, 14 · Gen 1:26, 27 · Rom 5:8
Values Mat 6:24 · Pro 19:1 · Luk 6:31 · Act 20:35 · Heb 13:5 · Pro 12:22 · Mat 7:12 · Gal 6:7, 8
Vampires Deu 12:23 · Eph 6:12 · 1Ch 11:19 · Deu 32:17 · Act 15:28, 29 · 1Pe 5:8 · Php 4:8 · 2Ti 1:7 · Lev 19:26 · Rev 1:3

Vaniah: Puts Away (Divorces) his Gentile Wife Ezr 10:36
Vanity
A Consequence of the Fall Rom 8:20
All Earthly Things Are Ecc 1:2
All should Know and Acknowledge Deu 4:35
Alms Giving Without Charity Is 1Co 13:3
Almsgiving Without Love Is 1Co 13:3
Avoid Psa 24:4
Avoid Those Given To Psa 26:4
Childhood and Youth Are Ecc 11:10
Every Man Has Psa 39:11
Every Man Is Psa 39:11
Every State of Man Is Psa 62:9
Evil People: Allure Others Through the Words of 2Pe 2:18
Evil People: Devise Psa 36:4
Evil People: Especially Characterized By Job 11:11
Evil People: Imagine Psa 2:1 · Act 4:25 · Rom 1:21
Evil People: Inherit Jer 16:19
Evil People: Judicially Given up To Psa 78:33 · Isa 57:13
Evil People: Live By Jer 2:5
Evil People: Live In Psa 39:6 · Eph 4:17
Evil People: Love Psa 4:2
Evil People: Reap Pro 22:8 · Jer 12:13
Evil People: Regard God's Service As Job 21:15 · Mal 3:14
Evil People: Speak Psa 10:7 · Psa 12:2 · Psa 41:6
Evil People: Though Full of, Affect to be Wise Job 11:12
Faith Without Works Is Jam 2:14
False Teaching is But Jer 23:32
Following Those Given To, Leads to Poverty Pro 28:19
Foolish Questions Are 1Ti 1:6, 7 · 1Ti 6:20 · 2Ti 2:14, 16 · Tts 3:9
Fools Follow Those Given To Pro 12:11
Heaping up Riches Is Ecc 2:26 · Ecc 4:8
Idolatry Is 2Ki 17:15 · Psa 31:6 · Isa 44:9, 10 · Jer 10:8 · Jer 18:15
Love of Riches Is Ecc 5:10
Lying Words Are Jer 7:8
Man at his Best Estate Is Psa 39:5
Man is Like To Psa 144:4
Man is Similar To Psa 144:4
Man, at his Best Estate, Is Psa 39:5
Man's own Righteousness Is Isa 57:12
Mere External Religion Is 1Ti 4:8 · Heb 13:9
Pray to be Kept From Psa 119:37 · Pro 30:8
Riches Gotten by Falsehood Are Pro 21:6
Saints Hate the Thoughts of Psa 119:113
Saints: Avoid Psa 24:4
Saints: Avoid Those Given To Psa 26:4
Saints: Hate the Thoughts of Psa 119:113
Saints: Pray to be Kept From Psa 119:37 · Pro 30:8
The Beauty of Man Is Psa 39:11 · Pro 31:30
The Conduct of the Ungodly Is 1Pe 1:18
The Days of Man Are Job 7:16 · Ecc 6:12
The Help of Man In Psa 60:11 · Lam 4:17
The Help of Man Is Psa 60:11 · Lam 4:17
The Religion of Hypocrites Is Jam 1:26
The Thoughts of Man Are Psa 94:11
The Wicked: Allure Others by Words of 2Pe 2:18
The Wicked: Count God's Service As Job 21:15 · Mal 3:14
The Wicked: Devise Psa 36:4
The Wicked: Especially Characterised By Job 11:11
The Wicked: Imagine Psa 2:1 · Act 4:25 · Rom 1:21
The Wicked: Inherit Jer 16:19
The Wicked: Judicially Given up To Psa 78:33 · Isa 57:13
The Wicked: Love Psa 4:2
The Wicked: Reap Pro 22:8 · Jer 12:13
The Wicked: Speak Psa 10:7 · Psa 12:2 · Psa 41:6
The Wicked: Though Full of, Affect to be Wise Job 11:12
The Wicked: Walk After Jer 2:5
The Wicked: Walk In Psa 39:6 · Eph 4:17
The Worship of the Wicked Is Isa 1:13 · Mat 6:7
They Who Trust In, Rewarded With Job 15:31
Treasures of Wickedness Are Pro 10:2
Unblessed Riches Are Ecc 6:2
Wealth Gotten By, Diminishes Pro 13:11
Worldly Anxiety Psa 39:6 · Psa 127:2
Worldly Enjoyment Is Ecc 2:3, 10, 11
Worldly Labor Is Ecc 2:11 · Ecc 4:4
Worldly Labour Is Ecc 2:11 · Ecc 4:4
Worldly Pleasure Is Ecc 2:1
Worldly Possessions Are Ecc 2:4–11
Worldly Wisdom Is Ecc 2:15, 21 · 1Co 3:20
Worldy Anxiety Is Psa 39:6 · Psa 127:2
Vashti: Put Away (Divorced) for Refusing to Exhibit Herself at a Royal Banquet Est 1:9–22 · Est 2:1, 4, 17
Vedan: A Place Whose Merchants Traded With Tyre Eze 27:19
Vegetables Gen 9:3 · Dan 1:12 · Gen 1:29
Vegetarian Gen 1:29, 30 · Lev 7:23, 24
Vegetarianism Gen 1:29, 30 · Rom 14:21 · Gen 9:3 · Gen 9:4 · Rom 14:17 · Pro 15:17 · Isa 65:25 · Mat 15:11 · Rom 14:6 · Rom 14:1–3
Vegetarians: Persons Who Refrain from Eating Meat Rom 14:2
Vegetation for Food Gen 1:29, 30
Vegetation: Created on the Third Day Gen 1:11 · Gen 2:5
Veil
Worn by Moses, to Screen his Face when he Descended from Mount Sinai Exo 34:33, 35 · 2Co 3:13–16
Worn by Rebekah Gen 24:65
Worn by Tamar Gen 38:14, 19
Veneration for Parents Gen 48:15, 16
Vengeance
Belongs to God Psa 94:1 · Rom 12:19
Sons of Jacob on Hamor and Shechem Gen 34:20–31
Ventriloquism
Divination By Act 16:16
General Scriptures Concerning Isa 29:4
Verbal Abuse Mat 12:36, 37 · Tts 3:10 · Psa 34:18 · Col 3:19 · Eph 4:29 · Pro 22:24 · Eph 4:31 · 1Co 7:15 · Jam 3:10 · 1Co 15:33
Verdict: Against Jesus Mat 26:66 · Mat 27:24–26 · Mar 15:15 · Luk 23:24 · Joh 19:16
Vermilion: A Color Jer 22:14 · Eze 23:14
Vessels 1Co 6:19, 20 · 2Co 4:7 · 1Pe 3:7 · 2Ti 2:20, 21 · Jam 4:7 · 1Th 4:3–5 · Luk 8:16 · Col 3:23, 24 · Hab 2:1–3 · Heb 2:14
Vicarious: Death: The Ram for Isaac Gen 22:13
Vicegerency of Elisha in Condemning Gehazi 2Ki 5:27
Vicegerency of Elisha in Miraculously Rewarding the Shunammite Woman 2Ki 4:16, 17
Vicegerency of the Apostles Mat 16:19 · Mat 18:18 · Joh 20:23
Victims Rom 3:23 · Psa 11:5 · Psa 103:6 · Gen 9:6 · Deu 22:28, 29
Victories by Women 1Sa 18:6, 7 · 2Sa 1:20
Victories in Battle, from God Psa 55:18 · Psa 76:5, 6
Victories: Celebrated in Song Jdg 5:1 · 2Sa 22:1
Victorious Life 1 Joh 5:4 · Rom 8:37 · 1Co 15:57 · Gal 2:20 · Eph 6:16 · Gal 5:16 · Rom 12:2 · Rom 6:14 · Php 2:13 · Rom 16:20
Victory Deu 20:4 · Php 4:13 · Joh 16:33 · 1Co 15:57 · Psa 108:13 · Jam 1:12–14 · 1Co 10:13 · 2Co 12:9, 10 · Eph 6:13 · Eph 6:10
Victory in Christ 1Co 15:57 · Rom 8:37 · 2Co 2:14 · Deu 20:4 · Rom 8:31 · Php 4:13 · Rom 6:14 · Rom 8:39 · Joh 16:33 · Isa 55:11
Video Games Psa 11:5 · Php 4:8 · Eph 5:15–17 · 1Co 6:12 · 1Co 10:23 · Psa 101:3 · Mat 6:19–21 · Ecc 5:18–20 · 2Ti 2:22 · 1Th 5:22
Vigilance: King of Jericho Jos 2:1–3
Vindictiveness Rom 12:19 · Deu 32:35 · Psa 137:9 · Lev 19:18 · Luk 9:54 · Joh 3:16 · Act 17:10, 11 · Rom 13:8–10 · Act 23:12 · 1Pe 3:8, 9
Vine
Degeneracy of Jer 2:21
Fable of Jdg 9:12, 13

Parables of Psa 80:8–14 · Eze 17:6–10 · Eze 19:10–14
Pruned Isa 5:6 · Joh 15:1–5
Symbolical Joh 15:1–5
Vinegar used With Food Rut 2:14 · Psa 69:21 · Pro 10:26 · Pro 25:20
Vinegar
Forbidden to Nazarites Num 6:3
Offered to Christ While on the Cross Mat 27:34, 48 · Joh 19:29 · Mar 15:23
Vineyard of Kings 1Ch 27:26–28
Vineyard
Huts (Rv , Booths) In Isa 1:8
Leased Songs 8:11, 12 · Isa 7:23 · Mat 21:33–39
Neglected Pro 24:30, 31
Parables of Isa 5:1–7 · Isa 27:2, 3 · Jer 12:10 · Mat 20:1–16 · Mat 21:28–31, 33–41 · Luk 13:6–9
Plain of The Jdg 11:33
Pools In Ecc 2:4, 6
Towers In Isa 5:2 · Mat 21:33 · Mar 12:1
Winepress In Isa 5:2
Vineyards in Unfavourable Seasons Produced But Little Wine Isa 5:10 · Hag 1:9, 11
Vineyards of Red Grapes Particularly Esteemed Isa 27:2
Vineyards of the Jewish Church Isa 5:7 · Isa 27:2 · Jer 12:10 · Mat 21:23
Vineyards of the Kings of Israel Superintended by officers of the State 1Ch 27:27
Vineyards of the Slothful Man Neglected and Laid Waste Pro 24:30, 31
Vineyards were often Mortgaged Neh 5:3, 4
Vineyards
(Cleaning Grapes of) of the Elect Isa 24:13
(Failure of) of Severe Calamities Isa 32:10
Cottages Built In, for the Keepers Isa 1:8
Estimated Profit Arising From, to the Cultivators Songs 8:12
Estimated Rent of Songs 8:11 · Isa 7:23
Frequently Let out to Husbandmen Songs 8:11 · Mat 21:33
Frequently Walled or Fenced With Hedges Num 22:24 · Pro 24:31 · Isa 5:2, 5
Laws Respecting: Compensation in Kind to be Made for Injury Done To Exo 22:5
Laws Respecting: Not to be Cultivated in the Sabbatical Year Exo 23:11 · Lev 25:4
Laws Respecting: Not to be Planted With Different Kinds of Seed Deu 22:9
Laws Respecting: Planters of, not Liable to Military Service Till They Had Deu 20:6
Laws Respecting: Strangers Entering, Allowed to Eat Fruit of, But not To Deu 23:24
Laws Respecting: The Fruit of New, not to be Eaten for Three Years Lev 19:23
Laws Respecting: The Fruit of New, to be Eaten by the Owners from the Fifth Lev 19:25
Laws Respecting: The Fruit of New, to be Holy to the Lord in the Fourth Year Lev 19:24
Laws Respecting: The Gleaning of, to be Left for the Poor Lev 19:10 · Deu 24:21
Laws Respecting: The Spontaneous Fruit of, not to be Gathered During The Lev 25:5, 11
Members of the Family often Wrought In Songs 1:6 · Mat 21:28–30
Mode of Hiring and Paying Labourers for Working In Mat 20:1, 2
Origin and Antiquity of Gen 9:20
Provided With the Apparatus for Making Wine Isa 5:2 · Mat 21:33
Rent of, Frequently Paid by Part of the Fruit Mat 21:34
The Design of Planting Psa 107:37 · 1Co 9:7
The Poor Engaged in the Culture of 2Ki 25:12 · Isa 61:5
The Produce of, Was Frequently Destroyed by Enemies Jer 48:32
The Rechabites Forbidden to Plant Jer 35:7–9
The Stones Carefully Gathered out of Isa 5:2
The Vintage or Ingathering of Failure In, Occasioned Great Grief Isa 16:9, 10
The Vintage or Ingathering of Sometimes Continued to the Time of Sowing Seed Lev 26:5
The Vintage or Ingathering of Was a Time of Great Rejoicing Isa 16:10
The Whole Produce of, often Destroyed by Insects Deu 28:39 · Amo 4:9
The Wicked Judicially Deprived of the Enjoyment of Amo 5:11 · Zep 1:13
Viol: An Instrument of Music Isa 5:12
Violence Psa 11:5 · Mat 26:52–54 · Pro 3:31 · Isa 60:18 · Mat 5:38, 39 · Tts 3:2 · 1Ti 3:3 · Rom 13:4 · Heb 10:30 · Gal 5:19–21
Viper
A Serpent Job 20:16 · Isa 30:6 · Isa 59:5
Fastens on Paul's Hand Act 28:3
Figurative Mat 3:7 · Mat 23:33 · Luk 3:7
Virgin Mary Luk 1:28 · Luk 1:38 · Luk 1:42 · Luk 1:48 · Luk 1:34 · Luk 1:43 · Luk 1:27 · Luk 1:45 · Luk 1:35 · Isa 7:14
Virgin of Personal Purity 1Co 7:25, 37 · Rev 14:4
Virgin of the Body of Christ (The Ekklesia) Isa 62:5 · Jer 14:17 · Jer 31:4, 13 · 2Co 11:2
Virgin
A Priest Could Marry Only A Lev 21:14
Advised by Paul not to Marry 1Co 7:1
Betrothal of, a Quasi-Marriage Deu 22:23, 24
Character of, to be Protected Deu 22:17–21, 23, 24
Distinguishing Apparel of 2Sa 13:18
Dowry of Exo 22:17
Mother of Jesus Was A Isa 7:14 · Mat 1:23 · Luk 1:27
Mourn in the Temple Lam 1:4 · Lam 2:10
Parable of the Wise and Foolish Mat 25:1–13
Proofs of Deu 22:13–21
Virginity of, Bewailed Jdg 11:37–39
Virginity Gen 2:24 · Heb 13:4 · 1Co 7:2 · 1Co 7:8, 9 · 1Co 6:18–20 · Rev 14:4 · 1Co 6:9–11
Virtue
Excellence Php 4:8 · 2Pe 1:5
Power (Rv) Luk 6:19 · Luk 8:46
Vision of Abraham: Concerning his Descendants Gen 15:1–17
Vision of Amos of a Plumb-Line Amo 7:7, 8
Vision of Amos of Fire Amo 7:4
Vision of Amos of Grasshoppers Amo 7:1, 2
Vision of Amos of Summer Fruit Amo 8:1, 2
Vision of Amos of the Temple Amo 9:1
Vision of Ananias of Christ Act 9:10–12
Vision of Balaam in a Trance Act 22:17–21
Vision of Cornelius, the Centurion of an Angel Act 10:3
Vision of Daniel of the Ancient of Days Dan 7:9–27
Vision of Daniel of the Angel Dan 10:1
Vision of Daniel of the Four Beasts Dan 7:1
Vision of Daniel of the Ram and the He-Goat Dan 8:1
Vision of David of the Angel of the Lord Beside the Threshing-Floor of Ornan 1Ch 21:15–18
Vision of Elisha: At the Transporting of Elijah 2Ki 2:11
Vision of Elisha's Servant of the Chariots of the Lord 2Ki 6:17
Vision of Ezekiel of the City and Temple Eze 40:48
Vision of Ezekiel of the Coals of Fire Eze 10:1–7
Vision of Ezekiel of the Dry Bones Eze 37:1–14
Vision of Ezekiel of the Glory of God Eze 1:3 · Eze 23:1
Vision of Ezekiel of the Man of Fire Eze 8:1 · Eze 9:1
Vision of Ezekiel of the Roll Eze 2:9
Vision of Ezekiel of the Waters Eze 47:1–12
Vision of Isaiah of the Lord and his Glory in the Temple Isa 6:1
Vision of Isaiah of the Valley of Vision Isa 22:1
Vision of Jacob of the Ladder With Ascending and Descending Angels Gen 28:12
Vision of Jacob: At Beer-Sheba Gen 46:2
Vision of Jeremiah of an Almond Rod Jer 1:11
Vision of Jeremiah of the Seething Pot Jer 1:13

Vision of Job of a Spirit Job 4:12–16
Vision of John on the Island of Patmos of Christ and the Golden Lampstands Rev 1:10–20
Vision of John on the Island of Patmos
A Rainbow and the Throne Rev 4:2, 3
A Son of Man With a Sickle Rev 14:14–16
Death and Hell (Gehenna) Rev 20:14
One-Third of the Sun, the Moon, and the Stars Were Darkened Rev 8:12
Satan Bound for One-Thousand Years Rev 20:1–3
The Angel Coming out of the Temple Rev 14:17–19
The Angel Having Power Over Fire Rev 14:18
The Angel Having the Everlasting Gospel Rev 14:6, 7
The Angel in the Sun Rev 19:17–21
The Angel Proclaiming the Fall of Babylon Rev 14:8–13
The Angel Reaping the Harvest Rev 14:14–20
The Angel That had a Book Rev 10:1–10
The Angels With the Seven Last Plagues Rev 15:1
The Army of Horsemen Rev 9:16–19
The Beast Coming out of the Earth Rev 13:11–18
The Beast Rising out of the Sea Rev 13:1–10
The Beast That Came up out of the Bottomless Pit Rev 11:7
The Book With Seven Seals Rev 5:1–5
The Bottomless Pit Rev 9:2
The Censer Rev 8:5
The Court of the Gentiles Rev 11:2
The Destruction of Babylon Rev 18:1
The Earthquake and the Celestial Phenomena Rev 6:12 · Rev 14:1
The Fall of the City Rev 11:13
The Falling Star Rev 8:10, 11 · Rev 9:1
The Four Angels Rev 7:1
The Four Angels Released from the Euphrates River Rev 9:14
The Four Horses Rev 6:2–8
The Four Living Creatures Rev 4:6–8
The Golden Vials Rev 5:8
The Great White Throne Rev 20:11
The Hail and Fire Rev 8:7
The Lamb on Mount Zion Rev 14:1–5
The Locusts Rev 9:3–11
The Measurement of the Temple Rev 11:1, 2
The Mountain That Was Thrown Into the Sea Rev 8:8, 9
The Multitude Praising Rev 19:1–9
The New Jerusalem Rev 21:1
The One Who is Faithful and True, Riding a White Horse Rev 19:11–16
The Open Door Rev 4:1
The Opening of the Book of Life Rev 20:12
The Plague Upon the Men Who had the Mark of the Beast Rev 16:2
The Red Dragon Rev 12:3–17
The River of Life Rev 22:1
The Sea of Glass Rev 15:2
The Sea Turned Into Blood Rev 16:3
The Sealing of the One Hundred and Forty Four Thousand Rev 7:2–8
The Second and Third Woes Rev 11:14
The Seven Angels With the Seven Vials of the Wrath of God Rev 16:1 · Rev 17:1
The Seven Lamps Rev 4:5
The Seven Thunders Rev 10:3, 4
The Seventh Seal and the Seven Angels Rev 8:11
The Six Seals Rev 6:1
The Temple Opened Rev 15:5
The Thrones of Judgment Rev 20:1–10
The Tree of Life Rev 22:2
The Twenty-Four Elders Rev 4:4
The Two Olive Trees and the Two Lampstands Rev 11:4
The Two Witnesses Rev 11:3–12
The Vine and the Winepress Rev 14:18–20
The War in Heaven Rev 12:7–9
The Woman Clothed With the Sun Rev 12:1
Vision of John the Baptist: At the Immersion of Jesus Mat 3:16 · Mar 1:10 · Luk 3:22 · Joh 1:32–34
Vision of Joshua of the Captain of the Lord's Army Jos 5:13–15
Vision of Micaiah of the Defeat of the Israelites; of the Lord on his Throne; and of a Lying Spirit 1Ki 22:17–23 · 2Ch 18:16–22
Vision of Moses of the Burning Bush Exo 3:2
Vision of Moses of the Glory of God Exo 24:9–11 · Exo 33:18–23
Vision of Paul in a Trance Act 22:17–21
Vision of Paul in Corinth Act 18:9, 10
Vision of Paul of a Man of Macedonia, Saying, | Come Over Into Macedonia, and Help Us| Act 16:9
Vision of Paul of Ananias Act 9:12
Vision of Paul of Christ, on the Way to Damascus Act 9:3–6 · 1Co 9:1
Vision of Paul of Paradise 2Co 12:1–4
Vision of Peter of the Sheet Which Was Lowered from the Sky Act 10:9–18
Vision of Stephen of Christ Act 7:55, 56
Vision of the Israelites of the Manifestation of the Glory of God Exo 24:10, 17 · Heb 12:18–21
Vision of the People of the Tongues of Fire at Pentecost Act 2:2, 3
Vision of Zacharias in the Temple Luk 1:13–22
Vision of Zechariah of Horns and Carpenters Zec 1:18–21
Vision of Zechariah of Horses Zec 1:8–11
Vision of Zechariah of the Flying Roll Zec 5:1–4
Vision of Zechariah of the Golden Lampstand Zec 4:1
Vision of Zechariah of the High Priest Zec 3:1–5
Vision of Zechariah of the Mountains and Chariots Zec 6:1–8
Vision
A Mode of Revelation Num 12:6 · 1Sa 3:1 · 2Ch 26:5 · Psa 89:19 · Pro 29:18 · Jer 14:14 · Jer 23:16 · Dan 1:17 · Hos 12:10 · Joe 2:28 · Oba 1:1 · Hab 2:2 · Act 2:17
Peter, James, and John of the Transfiguration of Jesus and the Appearance of Moses and Elijah Mat 17:1–9 · Luk 9:28–36
Visions
False Prophets Pretended to Have Seen Jer 14:14 · Jer 23:16
Frequently Difficult and Perplexing to Those Who Received Dan 7:15 · Dan 8:15 · Act 10:17
God Especially Made Himself Known to Prophets By Num 12:6
God often Made Known his Will By Psa 89:19
Often Accompanied: A Representative of the Divine Person and Glory Isa 6:1
Often Accompanied: An Appearance of Angels Luk 1:22, 11 · Luk 24:23 · Act 10:3
Often Accompanied: An Appearance of Human Beings Act 9:12 · Act 16:9
Often Accompanied: An Audible Voice from Heaven Gen 15:1 · 1Sa 3:4, 5
Often Communicated in a Trance Num 24:16 · Act 11:5
Often Communicated in the Night Season Gen 46:2 · Dan 2:19
Often Multiplied for the Benefit of the People Hos 12:10
Often Recorded for the Benefit of the People Hab 2:2
Sometimes Withheld for a Long Season 1Sa 3:1
The Prophets of God Skilled in Interpreting 2Ch 26:5 · Dan 1:17
The Withholding of a Great Calamity Pro 29:18 · Lam 2:9
To Abraham Gen 15:1
To Amos Amo 7:1–9 · Amo 8:1–6 · Amo 9:1
To Ananias Act 9:10, 11
To Cornelius Act 10:3
To Daniel (See Chapters 7, 8, and 10 of Daniel) Dan 2:19
To Eliphaz Job 4:13–16
To Ezekiel (See Chapters 10, 40-48 of Ezekiel) Eze 1:4–14 · Eze 8:2–14 · Eze 11:24, 25 · Eze 37:1–10
To Isaiah Isa 6:1–8
To Jacob Gen 46:2

To John (See Also Rev Chapters 4 - 22) Rev 1:12
To Moses Exo 3:2, 3 · Act 7:30–32
To Nathan 2Sa 7:4, 17
To Nebuchadnezzar Dan 2:28 · Dan 4:5
To Paul Act 9:3, 6 · Act 16:9 · Act 18:9 · Act 22:18 · Act 27:23 · 2Ch 12:1–4
To Peter Act 10:9–17
To Samuel 1Sa 3:2–15
To Zechariah Zec 1:8 · Zec 3:1 · Zec 4:2 · Zec 5:2 · Zec 6:1
Voice of God Eze 1:24, 28 · Eze 10:5 · Joh 5:37 · Joh 12:28–30 · Act 7:31 · Act 9:4, 7 · Act 26:14, 15
Volcanoes: General Scriptures Concerning Deu 4:11 · Deu 5:23 · Jdg 5:5 · Psa 97:5 · Psa 104:32 · Psa 144:5 · Isa 34:9, 10 · Isa 64:1–3 · Jer 51:25 · Mic 1:4 · Nah 1:5, 6
Volunteer Work Act 20:35 · Isa 58:10, 11 · Luk 6:38 · Rom 12:6–8 · Mat 7:12 · Col 3:23 · Heb 13:15, 16 · Heb 13:1–3
Volunteering 1Pe 4:10 · Gal 6:10 · Act 20:35 · Luk 6:35 · Luk 12:33, 34 · Eph 2:10 · 1Ti 6:17–19 · Pro 11:24 · Col 3:23, 24
Voodoo Lev 19:31 · Jam 4:7 · 2Ki 21:6 · Act 16:16–18 · Rev 21:8 · Deu 18:10 · Lev 20:6
Vophsi: Father of Nahbi Num 13:14
Voting Deu 1:13 · Pro 29:2 · 1Ti 2:1, 2 · Psa 22:28 · Pro 21:1 · Act 13:48 · Act 5:29 · 2Th 2:13 · Pro 14:34 · 2Ch 7:14
Vows of a Field Lev 27:16–25
Vows of Absalom 2Sa 15:7, 8
Vows of Ananias and Sapphira, in the Dedication of the Proceeds of the Sale of Their Land Act 5:1–11
Vows of Certain Jews With Paul Act 21:23, 24, 26
Vows of Children Void Without the Consent of Parents Num 30:3–5
Vows of David Psa 132:2–5
Vows of Elkanah 1Sa 1:21
Vows of Hannah 1Sa 1:1
Vows of Hannah, to Consecrate to the Lord the Child for Which She Prayed 1Sa 1:11 · 1Sa 1:27, 28
Vows of Israelites Num 21:2
Vows of Jacob Gen 28:20–22 · Gen 31:13
Vows of Jephthah Jdg 11:30, 31
Vows of Job, not to Entertain Thoughts of Fornication Job 31:1
Vows of Jonah Jon 2:9
Vows of Lemuel's Mother Pro 31:1, 2
Vows of Mariners Who Cast out Jonah Jon 1:16
Vows of Married Women Void Without Consent of Husbands Num 30:6–8, 10–13
Vows of Paul Act 18:18
Vows of the Jews, to Kill Paul Act 23:12–15
Vows of the Mother of Micah, in the Dedication of Silver for the Making of an Idol Jdg 17:2, 3
Vows of Things Corrupt or Blemished an Insult to God Lev 22:23 · Mal 1:14
Vows of Widows and Women Divorced from Their Husbands Binding Num 30:9
Vows of Wives, Could Only be Objected to at the Time of Making Num 30:14, 15
Vows were Made in Reference to Afflicting the Soul Num 30:13
Vows were Made in Reference to Dedicating Children to God 1Sa 1:11
Vows were Made in Reference to Devoting Property to God Gen 28:22
Vows were Made in Reference to Devoting the Person to God Num 6:2
Vows were Made in Reference to Offering Sacrifices Lev 7:16 · Lev 22:18, 22 · Num 15:3
Vows
A Minor, of Himself Mar 7:11–13
All Things Dedicated By, to be Brought to the Tabernacle Deu 12:6, 11, 17, 18, 26
Belonged to the Priests Num 18:14
Clean Beasts the Subjects of, not to be Redeemed Lev 27:9, 10
Danger of Inconsiderately Making Pro 20:25
Edible Things offered In, to be Eaten the Same Day They Were offered Lev 7:16–18
Estimation of the Redemption Price of Things offered in Vows Lev 27:1–13
Might be Redeemed by Paying a Suitable Compensation Lev 27:1–8, 11–23
Mosaic Laws Concerning Lev 23:37, 38 · Num 29:39
Rash by Jephthah Jdg 11:29–40
Rash: The Israelites, to Destroy the Benjamites Jdg 21:5, 6 · Jdg 20:21
Solemn Promises Made to God Psa 76:11
The Hire of a Prostitute or Price of a Dog Could not be The Deu 23:18
The Redemption Price of the offering of Real Estate, to be Valued by the Priest Lev 27:14, 15
Things Forbidden to be offered in Receipts of the Whore and the Price of a |Dog| Deu 23:18
Things offered In, to be Brought to the Tabernacle or Temple Deu 12:6, 11, 17, 18, 26
To be Performed Faithfully Num 30:2
To be Performed Without Delay Deu 23:21, 23
To be Voluntary Deu 23:21, 22
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Gen 28:20, 21 · Gen 31:13 · Lev 5:4–13 · Lev 22:18–25 · Num 15:2–16 · Num 30:1–16 · Deu 23:18, 21–23 · Job 22:27 · Psa 22:25 · Psa 50:14, 15 · Psa 56:12 · Psa 61:5, 8 · Psa 65:1 · Psa 66:13, 14 · Psa 76:11 · Psa 116:14–19 · Pro 20:25 · Ecc 5:4–6 · Jon 2:9 · Nah 1:15
Vulgar Language Eph 4:29 · Col 3:8 · Pro 13:3 · Exo 20:7 · Php 3:2
Vulgarity Eph 4:29 · Eph 5:4 · Jam 1:26 · Gal 5:19–21 · Pro 29:20
Vulnerability 2Co 12:9, 10 · Jam 5:16 · 2Co 6:11–13 · Gal 6:2 · Joh 13:34, 35 · Pro 14:30 · 2Co 4:7
Vulture in RV , Translated |Falcon| Job 28:7
Vulture
A Carnivorous Bird Lev 11:14 · Deu 14:13
And |Kite| Isa 34:15

Topical Index — Wafer–Water

Wafer: General Scriptures Concerning Exo 29:23 · Num 6:19
Wages of Jacob Gen 29:15–30 · Gen 30:28–34 · Gen 31:7, 41
Wages
Parable Concerning Mat 20:1–15
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Lev 19:13 · Deu 24:14, 15 · Deu 25:4 · Jer 22:13 · Hag 1:6 · Mal 3:5 · Mat 10:10 · Luk 3:14 · Luk 10:7 · Rom 4:4 · Rom 6:23 · Col 4:1 · Jam 5:4
Wagon: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 45:19, 27 · Num 7:3–9
Wailing of the Wicked Mat 13:42
Waiting for Guidance and Teaching Psa 25:5
Waiting for Mercy Psa 123:2
Waiting for Pardon Psa 39:7, 8
Waiting for Protection Psa 33:20 · Psa 59:9, 10
Waiting for Salvation Gen 49:18 · Psa 62:1, 2
Waiting for the Coming of Christ 1Co 1:7 · 1Th 1:10
Waiting for the Consolation of Israel Luk 2:25
Waiting for the Fulfillment of his Promises Act 1:4
Waiting for the Fulfillment of his Word Hab 2:3
Waiting for the Hope of Righteousness by Faith Gal 5:5
Waiting in the Way of his Judgments Isa 26:8
Waiting is Good Psa 52:9
Waiting on God Isa 40:31 · Psa 27:13, 14 · Lam 3:25 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Isa 30:18 · Jam 5:7, 8 · 2Pe 3:9 · Rom 5:3, 4 · Mic 7:7 · Psa 130:5, 6
Waiting on the Lord Isa 40:31 · Psa 37:7–9 · Psa 130:5 · Hab 2:3 · Psa 25:4, 5 · Psa 37:34 · Gal 2:20 · Psa 62:5 · 1 Joh 3:2 · Tts 2:13
Waiting Upon God is Good Psa 52:9
Waiting Upon God
As the Giver of all Temporal Blessings Psa 104:27, 28 · Psa 145:15, 16
As the God of Providence Jer 14:22
As the God of Salvation Psa 25:5
David Psa 39:7
Exhortations and Encouragements To

Psa 27:14 · Psa 37:7 · Hos 12:6
For: Coming of Christ 1Co 1:7 · 1Th 1:10
For: Guidance and Teaching Psa 25:5
For: Hope of Righteous by Faith Gal 5:5
For: Mercy Psa 123:2
For: Pardon Psa 39:7, 8
For: Protection Psa 33:20 · Psa 59:9, 10
For: Salvation Gen 49:18 · Psa 62:1, 2
For: The Consolation of Israel Luk 2:25
For: The Fulfillment of his Promises Act 1:4
For: The Fulfillment of his Word Hab 2:3
God Calls Us To Zep 3:8
Hannah 1Sa 1:2
Illustrated Psa 123:2 · Luk 12:36 · Jam 5:7
Isaiah Isa 8:17
Jacob Gen 49:18
Joseph Mar 15:43
Micah Mic 7:7
Predicted of the Gentiles Isa 42:4 · Isa 60:9
Saints Have Expectation From Psa 62:5
Saints Plead, in Prayer Psa 25:21 · Isa 33:2
Saints Resolve On Psa 52:9 · Psa 59:9
should be all the Day Psa 25:5
should be Continually Hos 12:6
should be in the Way of his Judgments Isa 26:8
should be Specially in Adversity Psa 59:1–9 · Isa 8:17
should Be with Earnest Desire Psa 130:6
should Be with Full Confidence Mic 7:7
should Be with Hope in his Word Psa 130:5
should Be with Patience Psa 37:7 · Psa 40:1
should Be with Resignation Lam 3:26
should Be with the Soul Psa 62:1, 5
The Patience of Saints often Tried In Psa 69:3
They Who Engage In are Blessed Isa 30:18 · Dan 12:12
They Who Engage In are Heard Psa 40:1
They Who Engage in Experience his Goodness Lam 3:25
They Who Engage in Shall be Saved Pro 20:22 · Isa 25:9
They Who Engage in Shall Inherit the Earth Psa 37:9
They Who Engage in Shall not be Ashamed Psa 25:3 · Isa 49:23
They Who Engage in Shall Receive the Glorious Things Prepared by God for Them Isa 64:4
They Who Engage in Shall Rejoice in Salvation Isa 25:9
They Who Engage in Shall Renew Their Strength Isa 40:31
They Who Engage in Wait Upon Him Only Psa 62:5
Waiting with Earnest Desire Psa 130:6
Waiting with Full Confidence Mic 7:7
Waiting with Hope in his Word Psa 130:5
Waiting with Patience Psa 37:7 · Psa 40:1
Waiting with Resignation Lam 3:26
Waiting
All the Day Psa 25:5
Continually Hos 12:6
David Psa 39:7
Especially in Adversity Psa 59:1–9 · Isa 8:17
Exhortations and Encouragements To Psa 27:14 · Psa 37:7 · Hos 12:6
God Calls Us To Zep 3:8
Illustrated Psa 123:2 · Luk 12:36 · Jam 5:7
Isaiah Isa 8:17
Jacob Gen 49:18
Joseph Mar 15:43
Micah Mic 7:7
Predicted of the Gentiles Isa 42:4 · Isa 60:9
Saints Have Expectation From Psa 62:5
Saints Plead, in Prayer Psa 25:21 · Isa 33:2
Saints Resolve On Psa 52:9 · Psa 59:9
should be With the Soul Psa 62:1, 5
The Patience of Saints often Tested In Psa 69:3
Those Who Engage In are Blessed Isa 30:18 · Dan 12:12
Those Who Engage In are Heard Psa 40:1
Those Who Engage in Experience his Goodness Lam 3:25
Those Who Engage in Wait Upon Him Only Psa 62:5
Those Who Engage in Will be Saved Pro 20:22 · Isa 25:9
Those Who Engage in Will Inherit the Earth Psa 37:9
Those Who Engage in Will not be Ashamed Psa 25:3 · Isa 49:23
Those Who Engage in Will Receive the Glorious Things Prepared by God for Them Isa 64:4
Those Who Engage in Will Rejoice in Salvation Isa 25:9
Those Who Engage in Will Renew Their Strength Isa 40:31
Upon God: As the Giver of all Temporal Blessings Psa 104:27, 28 · Psa 145:15, 16
Upon God: As the God of Providence Jer 14:22
Upon God: As the God of Salvation Psa 25:5
Wake Up Rom 13:11 · 1Th 5:5, 6 · Isa 60:1 · Rev 3:2, 3 · Eph 5:14 · Pro 20:13 · Jdg 5:12 · Isa 51:17 · 1Co 15:34 · 2Pe 3:9
Walking by Faith Heb 11:6 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Rom 10:17 · Heb 11:1 · 2Co 4:16–18 · Eph 2:8, 9 · Joh 3:16 · 1Pe 3:15 · Heb 11:3 · Eph 2:10
Walking in the Spirit Gal 5:16 · Eph 5:8 · 2Co 5:7 · Gal 5:25 · Gal 5:22–24 · 1 Joh 2:6 · Eph 5:2 · Psa 119:105 · Col 3:16 · Rom 12:2
Walking in your Anointing 1 Joh 2:27 · Joh 14:12 · Act 2:17 · 2Ti 2:15 · Tts 3:5 · Gal 3:27 · Joh 6:63 · Rom 10:17
Walking like Christ 1 Joh 2:6 · 1 Joh 4:17 · 1 Joh 2:15 · Rom 8:4 · Mat 24:24 · 2Pe 3:18
Walking Upright Psa 84:11 · Psa 15:2 · Isa 57:2 · 2Ti 2:15 · 1Ki 3:6 · Isa 33:15 · 1 Joh 1:7
Walking with God by the Gospel Rule Php 3:16
Walking with God in Christ Col 2:6
Walking with God in his Statutes and Judgments Eze 37:24
Walking with God in his Ways Deu 28:9 · Jos 22:5
Walking with God in Love, Following Christ Eph 5:2
Walking with God in Newness of Life Rom 6:4
Walking with God in the Light of Heaven Rev 21:24
Walking with God in the Light, As God Is 1 Joh 1:7
Walking with God in the Old Paths Jer 6:16
Walking with God in White Clothing Rev 3:4
Walking with God
According to his Commands Deu 5:33 · Psa 1:1 · Jer 7:23
As Taught by Him 1Ki 8:36 · Isa 2:3 · Isa 30:21
Honestly, As in the Day Rom 13:13
Not After the Flesh, But After the Spirit Rom 8:1 · Gal 5:16
Not Walking by Sight, But by Faith 2Co 5:7
Uprightly Pro 2:7
Worthy of the Lord Col 1:10
Walking with Jesus 1Pe 2:21 · Isa 41:10 · Col 2:6 · Mat 11:28–30 · 1 Joh 2:5, 6 · Joh 15:7 · Joh 13:34, 35 · Joh 10:27 · Rom 5:1 · Psa 1:1
Walking
Enoch Gen 5:24
Noah Gen 6:9
Walls of Cities Num 13:28
Walls of Cities were Battered by Besieging Armies 2Sa 20:15 · Eze 4:2, 3
Walls of Cities were Broad and Places of Public Resort 2Ki 6:26, 30 · Psa 55:10
Walls of Cities were Strongly Manned in War 2Ki 18:26
Walls of Cities
Adroitness of Soldiers in Scaling Alluded To Joe 2:7–9
Custom of Dedicating Neh 12:27
Danger of Approaching Too Near To, in Time of War 2Sa 11:20, 21
Destruction of, a Punishment and Cause of Grief Deu 28:52 · Neh 1:3 · Neh 2:12–17
Frequently Laid in Ruins 2Ch 25:23 · 2Ch 36:19 · Jer 50:15
had Towers Built on Them 2Ch 26:9 · 2Ch 32:5 · Psa 48:12 · Songs 8:10
Houses often Built On Jos 2:15
Houses Sometimes Broken Down to Repair, and Fortify Isa 22:10
Idolatrous Rites Performed On 2Ki 3:27
Kept by Watchmen Night and Day Songs 5:7 · Isa 62:6
Often Very High Deu 1:28 · Deu 3:5
Persons Let Down From Jos 2:15 · Act 9:24, 25 · 2Co 11:33
Sometimes Burned Jer 49:27 · Amo 1:7

Strongly Fortified Isa 2:15 · Isa 25:12
The Bodies of Enemies Sometimes Fastened On, As a Disgrace 1Sa 31:10
The Falling of, Sometimes Occasioned Great Destruction 1Ki 20:30
Walls of Houses 1Sa 18:11
Could be Easily Dug Through Gen 49:6 · Eze 8:7, 8 · Eze 12:5
had Nails or Pegs Fastened Into Them when Built Ecc 12:11 · Isa 22:23
Liable to Leprosy Lev 14:37
Often Infested With Serpents Amo 5:19
The Seat Next, Was the Place of Distinction 1Sa 20:25
Usually Plastered Eze 13:10 · Dan 5:5
Walls of Jericho Jos 6:20 · Heb 4:12 · 2Ti 3:16 · Jos 6:5 · 2Pe 1:21 · Heb 11:30 · Joh 16:13 · Luk 24:44
Walls of Ordinances As a Protection to the Church Songs 2:9 · Isa 5:5
Walls of Salvation Isa 26:1 · Isa 60:18
Walls of Temples 1Ch 29:4 · Isa 56:5
Walls of the Church As a Protection to the Nation Songs 8:9, 10
Walls of the Protection of God Zec 2:5
Walls of the Wealth of the Rich in his own Conceit Pro 18:11
Walls of Those Who Afford Protection 1Sa 25:16 · Isa 2:15
Walls of Vineyards Num 22:24 · Pro 24:31
Walls were Probably often Strengthened With Plates of Iron or Brass Jer 15:20 · Eze 4:3
Walls
(Bowing or Tottering) of the Wicked Under Judgments Psa 62:3 · Isa 30:13
(Brazen) of Prophets in Their Testimony Against the Wicked Jer 15:20
(Daubed With Untempered Mortar) of the Teaching of False Eze 13:10–15
(Of Partition) Separation of Jews and Gentiles Eph 2:14
(Whited) Hypocrites Act 23:3
Designed for Defence 1Sa 25:16
Designed for Separation Eze 43:8 · Eph 2:14
Frequently Made of Stone and Wood Together Ezr 5:8 · Hab 2:11
Hyssop Frequently Grew On 1Ki 4:33
Miracles Connected With: Falling of the Walls of Jericho Jos 6:20
Miracles Connected With: Handwriting on the Wall of Belshazzar's Palace Dan 5:5, 25–28
Small Towns and Villages Were not Surrounded By Lev 25:31 · Deu 3:5
Wanting Mat 6:33 · Col 3:2 · Psa 37:4 · 1Ch 16:11 · Luk 1:37 · Isa 41:10 · Jer 29:11
Wanting to Be Married Gen 2:18 · Gen 2:24 · 2Co 6:14 · Pro 18:22 · Psa 37:4 · 1Pe 3:7 · 1Co 7:10, 11 · Pro 12:4 · Mat 19:4–6
Wanting to Get Married Gen 2:18 · Mat 6:33 · Ecc 4:9, 10 · 1Co 7:9
War by Faith Heb 11:33–37 · 1 Joh 5:4, 5
War in Heaven: Symbolical Rev 12:7
War is a Good Warfare 1Ti 1:18, 19
War is not After the Flesh 2Co 10:3
War of Extermination Num 31:7–17 · Deu 2:33, 34 · Deu 3:6 · Deu 20:13–18 · Jos 6:21, 24 · Jos 8:24, 25 · Jos 10:2–40 · Jos 11:11–23 · 1Sa 15:3–9 · 1Sa 27:8–11
War with a Good Conscience 1Ti 1:18, 19
War with Confidence in God Psa 27:1–3
War with Earnestness Jde 1:3
War with Endurance of Hardness 2Ti 2:3, 10
War with Faith 1Ti 1:18, 19
War with Prayer Psa 35:1–3 · Eph 6:18
War with Self-Denial 1Co 9:25–27
War with Sobriety 1Th 5:6 · 1Pe 5:8
War with Steadfastness in the Faith 1Co 16:13 · 1Pe 5:9 · Heb 10:23
War with Watchfulness 1Co 16:13 · 1Pe 5:8
War without Earthly Entanglements 2Ti 2:4
War
A Time For Ecc 3:8
Antiquity of Gen 14:2
Averted Jos 22:11–34
Be Clothed in White Clothing Rev 3:5
Be Confessed by Christ in the Presence of God the Father Rev 3:5
Be Pillars in the Temple of God Rev 3:12
Be Sons of God Rev 21:7
Called |The Armor of God| Eph 6:11
Called |The Armor of Light| Rom 13:12
Called |The Armor of Righteousness| 2Co 6:7
Called the Good Fight of Faith 1Ti 6:12
Civil Jdg 12:1–6 · Jdg 20:1 · 2Sa 2:12–31 · 2Sa 3:1 · 2Sa 20:1 · 1Ki 14:30 · 1Ki 16:21 · Isa 19:2
Comforted by God In 2Co 7:5, 6
Counsels of Jos 22:10–34 · Jdg 7:10, 11 · 2Sa 16:20 · 2Sa 17:1–15 · Psa 48:4–7 · Pro 11:14 · Pro 20:18
Death 1Co 15:26 · Heb 2:14, 15
Delivered by Christ In 2Ti 4:18
Divine Approval of 2Sa 22:35
Eat from the Tree of Life Rev 2:7
Encouraged In Isa 41:11, 12 · Isa 51:12 · Mic 7:8 · 1 Joh 4:4
Enemies Psa 38:19 · Psa 56:2 · Psa 59:3
Enemy Harangued by the General of the Opposing Side 2Ki 18:19–36 · 2Ch 13:4–12
Evils of 2Sa 2:26 · Psa 46:8 · Psa 79:1–3 · Psa 137:9 · Isa 3:5, 25, 26 · Isa 5:29, 30 · Isa 6:11, 12 · Isa 9:5, 19–21 · Isa 13:15, 16 · Isa 15:1 · Isa 16:9, 10 · Isa 18:6 · Isa 19:2–16 · Isa 32:13, 14 · Isa 33:8, 9 · Isa 34:7–15 · Jer 4:19–31 · Jer 5:16, 17 · Jer 6:24–26 · Jer 7:33, 34 · Jer 8:16, 17 · Jer 9:10–21 · Jer 10:20 · Jer 13:14 · Jer 14:18 · Jer 15:8, 9 · Jer 19:7–9 · Jer 25:33 · Jer 46:3–12 · Jer 47:3 · Jer 48:28, 33 · Jer 51:30–58 · Lam 1:1 · Lam 2:1 · Lam 3:1 · Lam 4:1 · Lam 5:1 · Eze 33:27 · Eze 39:17–19 · Hos 10:14 · Hos 13:16 · Joe 2:2–10 · Amo 1:13 · Amo 6:9, 10 · Amo 8:3 · Nah 2:10 · Nah 3:3, 10 · Zec 14:2 · Luk 21:20–26 · Rev 19:17, 18
Exhorted to Diligence In 1Ti 6:12 · Jde 1:3
Forbidden 2Ch 11:4
Frequently Long Continued 2Sa 3:1
Frequently Sore and Bloody 1Sa 14:22 · 1Ch 5:22 · 2Ch 14:13 · 2Ch 28:6
God In Exo 14:13, 14 · Deu 1:30 · Deu 3:21, 22 · Deu 7:17–24 · Deu 20:1, 4 · Deu 31:6–8, 23 · Deu 32:29, 30 · Jos 1:1, 5–7, 9 · Jdg 1:2 · Jdg 6:16 · Jdg 7:9 · Jdg 11:29 · 1Sa 17:45–47 · 1Sa 19:5 · 1Sa 30:7, 8 · 2Sa 5:22–24 · 2Sa 22:18 · 1Ki 20:28 · Psa 18:34 · Psa 76:3 · Jer 46:15 · Amo 5:8, 9 · Zec 10:5
God Sends Panic In Exo 15:14–16
God Uses, As a Judgment Exo 23:24 · Lev 26:17, 31–39 · Deu 28:25–68 · Deu 32:30 · Jdg 2:14 · 2Ki 15:37 · 1Ch 5:22, 26 · 1Ch 21:12 · 2Ch 15:6 · 2Ch 12:1–12 · 2Ch 24:23, 24 · 2Ch 33:11 · 2Ch 36:1 · Job 19:29 · Psa 44:9–16 · Psa 60:1–3 · Psa 105:25 · Isa 5:1–8, 25–30 · Isa 9:8–12 · Isa 13:3, 4, 9 · Isa 19:2 · Isa 34:2–6 · Isa 43:28 · Isa 45:7 · Jer 12:7, 12 · Jer 46:15–17, 21 · Jer 47:6, 7 · Jer 48:10 · Jer 49:5 · Jer 50:25 · Eze 23:22–25 · Amo 3:6 · Amo 4:11 · Zep 1:7–18 · Zec 8:10 · Zec 14:2
God: Causes to Cease Psa 46:9
God: Frequently Ordered Exo 17:16 · Num 31:1, 2 · Deu 7:1, 2 · 1Sa 15:1–3
God: Gives the Victory In Num 21:3 · Deu 2:33 · Deu 3:3 · 2Sa 23:10 · Pro 21:31
God: Scatters Those Who Delight In Psa 68:30
God: Strengthens his People For Lev 26:7, 8
God: Taught his People the Art of 2Sa 22:35
Have a White Stone, and in It a New Name Written Rev 2:17
Have God As Their God Rev 21:7
Have Power Over the Nations Rev 2:26
Have the Morning Star Rev 2:28

Have the Name of God Written Upon Them by Christ Rev 3:12
Helped by God In Psa 118:13 · Isa 41:13, 14
Inflicts Defeat In Jos 7:12, 13 · 2Ch 12:5–8 · 2Ch 24:23, 24 · Psa 76:3 · Psa 78:66 · Psa 79:10 · Isa 5:25 · Jer 46:15, 16
Inherit all Things Rev 21:7
Killed In, Neglected Isa 14:19 · Isa 18:6
Large Armies Frequently Engaged In 2Ch 13:3 · 2Ch 14:9
Mere Professors do not Maintain Jer 9:3
Mighty Through God 2Co 10:4, 5
Must be Put on Rom 13:12 · Eph 6:11
Must Stand Firm In Eph 6:13, 14
Not be Hurt by the Second Death Rev 2:11
Not Carnal 2Co 10:4
Not Have Their Names Blotted out of the Book of Life Rev 3:5
Often Arises from the Opposition of Friends or Relatives Mic 7:6 · Mat 10:35, 36
Often Attended by Cruelty Jer 18:21 · Lam 5:11–14
Often Attended by Devastation Isa 1:7
Often Attended by Famine Isa 51:19 · Jer 14:15 · Lam 5:10
Often Attended by Pestilence Jer 27:13 · Jer 28:8
Often Sent As a Punishment for Sin Jdg 5:8
Originates in the Lusts of Men Jam 4:1
Our Contest With Death Ecc 8:8
Over all That Exalts Itself 2Co 10:5
Over Death and the Grave Isa 25:8 · Isa 26:19 · Hos 13:14 · 1Co 15:54, 55
Over the Devil Rom 16:20 · 1 Joh 2:14
Over the Flesh Rom 7:24, 25 · Gal 5:24
Over the World 1 Joh 5:4, 5
Preceded by Consultation Luk 14:31 · Pro 24:6
Preceded by Great Preparation Joe 3:9
Preceded by Rumors Jer 4:19 · Mat 24:6
Protected by God In Psa 140:7
Records often Kept of Num 21:14
Repugnant to God 1Ch 22:8, 9 · Psa 68:30 · Psa 120:6, 7 · Rev 13:10
Saints are all Engaged In Php 1:30
Sit With Christ on his Throne Rev 3:21
Strengthened by Christ In 2Co 12:9 · 2Ti 4:17
Strengthened by God In Psa 20:2 · Psa 27:14 · Isa 41:10
Symbolized by a Red Horse Rev 6:4
Thank God for Victory In Rom 7:25 · 1Co 15:57
The Belt of Truth Eph 6:14
The Breastplate of Righteousness Eph 6:14
The Contest Between Antichrist and the Church Rev 11:7 · Rev 13:4, 7
The Contest of Saints With the Enemies of Their Salvation Rom 7:23 · 2Co 10:3 · Eph 6:12 · 1Ti 1:18
The Devil Gen 3:15 · 2Co 2:11 · Eph 1:12 · Jam 4:7 · 1Pe 5:8 · Rev 12:17
The Flesh Rom 7:23 · 1Co 9:25–27 · 2Co 12:7 · Gal 5:17 · 1Pe 2:11
The Helmet of Salvation Eph 6:17 · 1Th 5:8
The Jews were Expert In 1Ch 12:33, 35, 36 · Songs 3:8
The Jews: Frequently Engaged in (See Joshua Chapters 6 Through 11) 1Ki 14:30 · 1Ki 15:7, 16
The Malignity of the Wicked Psa 55:21
The Preparation of the Gospel Eph 6:15
The Shield of Faith Eph 6:16
The Sword of the Spirit Eph 6:17
The Whole, is Required Eph 6:13
The World Joh 16:33 · 1 Joh 5:4, 5
Those Who Overcome In, Will Eat of the Hidden Manna Rev 2:17
Threatens Defeat In Deu 32:25 · 1Sa 2:10 · 2Ch 18:12–16 · Isa 30:15–17 · Eze 15:6–8 · Eze 21:9–17
Through Christ Rom 7:25 · 1Co 15:57 · 2Co 12:9 · Rev 12:11
To be on the Right Hand and Left, an Idiom Meaning: \|To Attack and to Defend.\| 2Co 6:7
To Cease Psa 46:9 · Isa 2:4 · Mic 4:3
Triumphant Rom 8:37 · 2Co 10:5
Tumult of Amo 2:2
Under Christ, As Our Captain Heb 2:10
Under the Lord's Banner Psa 60:4
Victory In, is from God 1Co 15:57 · 2Co 2:14
Wars and Rumors of Mat 24:6 · Mar 13:7 · Luk 21:9
Weapons Used In Jos 1:14 · Jdg 18:11
Wisdom Required In Pro 21:22 · Pro 24:6 · Ecc 9:14–18 · Luk 14:31, 32
Warfare Jam 4:7 · 2Co 10:3–5 · Eph 6:13 · 1Pe 5:8 · 1Co 10:13 · Luk 10:19 · Rom 8:37 · Zec 4:6 · 1 Joh 4:4 · 1Ti 6:12
Warfare of Saints is a Good Warfare 1Ti 1:18, 19
Warfare of Saints is Against
Death 1Co 15:26 · Heb 2:14, 15
Enemies Psa 38:19 · Psa 56:2 · Psa 59:3
The Devil Gen 3:15 · 2Co 2:11 · Eph 6:12 · Jam 4:7 · 1Pe 5:8 · Rev 12:17
The Flesh Rom 7:23 · 1Co 9:25–27 · 2Co 12:7 · Gal 5:17 · 1Pe 2:11
The World Joh 16:33 · 1 Joh 5:4, 5
Warfare of Saints is not After the Flesh 2Co 10:3
Warfare of Saints
Armour For: Breastplate of Righteousness Eph 6:14
Armour For: Called Armour of God Eph 6:11
Armour For: Called Armour of Light Rom 13:12
Armour For: Called Armour of Righteousness 2Co 6:7
Armour For: Girdle of Truth Eph 6:14
Armour For: Helmet of Salvation Eph 6:17 · 1Th 5:8
Armour For: Mighty Through God 2Co 10:4, 5
Armour For: Must be Put On Rom 13:12 · Eph 6:11
Armour For: Not Carnal 2Co 10:4
Armour For: Preparation of the Gospel Eph 6:15
Armour For: Shield of Faith Eph 6:16
Armour For: Sword of the Spirit Eph 6:17
Armour For: The Whole, is Required Eph 6:13
Armour For: To be on Right Hand and Left 2Co 6:7
Called the Good Fight of Faith 1Ti 6:12
Illustrated Isa 9:5 · Zec 10:5
Mere Professors do not Maintain Jer 9:3
Often Arises from the Opposition of Friends or Relatives Mic 7:6 · Mat 10:35, 36
Saints are all Engaged In Php 1:30
Saints: Comforted by God In 2Co 7:5, 6
Saints: Delivered by Christ In 2Ti 4:18
Saints: Encouraged In Isa 41:11, 12 · Isa 51:12 · Mic 7:8 · 1 Joh 4:4
Saints: Exhorted to Diligence 1Ti 6:12 · Jde 1:3
Saints: Helped by God In Psa 118:13 · Isa 41:13, 14
Saints: Must Stand Firm In Eph 6:13, 14
Saints: Protected by God In Psa 140:7
Saints: Strengthened by Christ In 2Co 12:9 · 2Ti 4:17
Saints: Strengthened by God In Psa 20:2 · Psa 27:14 · Isa 41:10
Saints: Thank God for Victory In Rom 7:25 · 1Co 15:57
They Who Overcome In, Shall: Be Clothed in White Raiment Rev 3:5
They Who Overcome In, Shall: Be Confessed by Christ Before God the Father Rev 3:5
They Who Overcome In, Shall: Be Pillars in the Temple of God Rev 3:12
They Who Overcome In, Shall: Be Sons of God Rev 21:7
They Who Overcome In, Shall: Eat of the Hidden Manna Rev 2:17
They Who Overcome In, Shall: Eat of the Tree of Life Rev 2:7
They Who Overcome In, Shall: Have a White Stone, And, in It a

New Name Written Rev 2:17
They Who Overcome In, Shall: Have God As Their God Rev 21:7
They Who Overcome In, Shall: Have Power Over the Nations Rev 2:26
They Who Overcome In, Shall: Have the Morning-Star Rev 2:28
They Who Overcome In, Shall: Have the Name of God Written Upon Them by Christ Rev 3:12
They Who Overcome In, Shall: Inherit all Things Rev 21:7
They Who Overcome In, Shall: Not be Hurt by the Second Death Rev 2:11
They Who Overcome In, Shall: Not Have Their Names Blotted out of the Book of Life Rev 3:5
They Who Overcome In, Shall: Sit With Christ in his Throne Rev 3:21
To be Carried On with a Good Conscience 1Ti 1:18, 19
To be Carried On with Confidence in God Psa 27:1–3
To be Carried On with Earnestness Jde 1:3
To be Carried On with Endurance or Hardness 2Ti 2:3, 10
To be Carried On with Faith 1Ti 1:18, 19
To be Carried On with Prayer Psa 35:1–3 · Eph 6:18
To be Carried On with Self-Denial 1Co 9:25–27
To be Carried On with Sobriety 1Th 5:6 · 1Pe 5:8
To be Carried On with Steadfastness in the Faith 1Co 16:13 · 1Pe 5:9 · Heb 10:23
To be Carried On with Watchfulness 1Co 16:13 · 1Pe 5:8
To be Carried On without Earthly Entanglements 2Ti 2:4
To be Carried On: Under Christ, As Our Captain Heb 2:10
To be Carried On: Under the Lord's Banner Psa 60:4
Victory In, Is by Faith Heb 11:33–37 · 1 Joh 5:4, 5
Victory In, Is: from God 1Co 15:57 · 2Co 2:14
Victory In, Is: Over all That Exalts Itself 2Co 10:5
Victory In, Is: Over Death and the Grave Isa 25:8 · Isa 26:19 · Hos 13:14 · 1Co 15:54, 55
Victory In, Is: Over the Devil Rom 16:20 · 1 Joh 2:14
Victory In, Is: Over the Flesh Rom 7:24, 25 · Gal 5:24
Victory In, Is: Over the World 1 Joh 5:4, 5
Victory In, Is: Through Christ Rom 7:25 · 1Co 15:27 · 2Co 12:9 · Rev 12:11
Victory In, Is: Triumphant Rom 8:37 · 2Co 10:5
Warned of the Conspiracy of Ishmael by Johanan, and the Captains of his Army Jer 40:13–16
Warning before Destruction Eze 3:17–19 · Pro 16:18 · Luk 21:28 · Amo 3:7 · Mat 24:42 · Mat 10:28 · Luk 21:25 · Jam 1:12 · Php 3:18, 19 · Eze 3:20, 21
Warriors Eph 6:11 · Psa 144:1, 2 · Ecc 3:8 · Rom 13:4 · Isa 9:5 · Rom 12:2 · Eze 25:17 · Jer 20:11 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Joh 16:33
Wars Ecc 3:8 · Mat 24:6 · Isa 2:4
Washing Feet Joh 13:8 · Joh 13:9 · Eph 5:26 · Luk 7:44 · Gen 18:4 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Gen 24:32
Washing of Hands, a Token of Innocence Deu 21:6 · Psa 26:6 · Psa 73:13 · Mat 27:24
Washing of Regeneration Psa 51:7 · Pro 30:12 · Isa 1:16 · Isa 4:4 · Zec 13:1 · 1Co 6:11 · Eph 5:26 · Tts 3:5
Waste Joh 6:12 · Eze 16:49 · Pro 18:9 · Pro 13:23 · Lev 23:22
Wasting Joh 6:12–14 · Lev 19:9, 10 · Mat 26:8 · Psa 90:12 · Eph 5:16, 17
Wasting Money Pro 21:20 · Luk 12:21 · Luk 16:13
Wasting Time Col 3:23 · Pro 6:9–11 · Psa 90:12 · Ecc 3:1 · Pro 6:6–8 · Jam 4:14 · Col 4:5, 6 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Eph 4:28 · 1Pe 4:3
Watchers Dan 4:13 · Dan 4:17 · Dan 4:23 · Heb 13:2 · Eph 6:12
Watchfulness
Anna Luk 2:37
Blessedness of Luk 12:37 · Rev 16:15
Christ an Example of Mat 26:38, 40 · Luk 6:12
Commanded Mar 13:37 · Rev 3:2
Danger of Remissness In Mat 24:48–51 · Mat 25:5, 8, 12 · Rev 3:3
David Psa 102:7
Exhortations To 1Th 5:6 · 1Pe 4:7
Faithful Ministers Approved By Mat 24:45, 46 · Luk 12:41–44
Faithful Ministers Exercise Heb 13:17
General Scriptures Concerning Exo 23:13 · Exo 34:12 · Deu 4:9, 23 · Deu 6:17 · Deu 11:16 · Deu 12:13 · Deu 27:9 · Jos 22:5 · Jos 23:11 · 1Ki 2:3, 4 · 1Ki 8:25 · 2Ch 19:7 · Neh 4:9 · Job 36:18–21 · Psa 39:1 · Psa 102:7 · Psa 119:9 · Psa 141:3 · Pro 4:23, 25, 26 · Pro 8:34 · Pro 16:17 · Pro 28:26 · Nah 2:1 · Hab 2:1 · Mal 2:15 · Mat 6:1 · Mat 16:6 · Mat 18:10 · Mat 24:4 · Mat 25:13 · Mat 24:42–51 · Mat 26:40, 41 · Mar 4:24 · Mar 13:9–23, 32–37 · Luk 8:18 · Luk 11:35 · Luk 12:15, 35–40 · Luk 21:8–36 · Act 20:28–31 · Rom 11:21 · Rom 13:11 · 1Co 7:29–31 · 1Co 9:27 · 1Co 10:12 · 1Co 11:28 · 1Co 16:13 · Gal 6:1 · Eph 5:15 · Eph 6:18 · Php 3:2 · Php 4:5 · Col 4:2, 17 · 1Th 5:4, 6, 21 · 1Ti 4:16 · 2Ti 4:5 · Heb 2:1 · Heb 3:12 · Heb 12:15 · 1Pe 1:13, 17 · 1Pe 4:7 · 1Pe 5:8 · 2Pe 1:19 · 2Pe 3:17 · 1 Joh 5:18 · 2 Joh 1:8 · Jde 1:20, 21 · Rev 3:2, 3, 11 · Rev 16:15
God Especially Requires in Ministers Eze 3:17 · Isa 62:6 · Mar 13:34
Illustrated Luk 12:35, 36
Ministers Exhorted To Act 20:31 · 2Ti 4:5
Motives to Expected Direction from God Hab 2:1
Motives to Incessant Assaults of the Devil 1Pe 5:8
Motives to Liability to Temptation Mat 26:41
Motives to Uncertain Time of the Coming of Christ Mat 24:42 · Mat 25:13 · Mar 13:35, 36
Paul 2Co 11:27
Saints Pray to be Kept in a State of Psa 141:3
should be At all Times Pro 8:34
should be in all Things 2Ti 4:5
should Be with Heedfulness Mar 13:33
should Be with Prayer Luk 21:36 · Eph 6:18
should Be with Sobriety 1Th 5:6 · 1Pe 4:7
should Be with Steadfastness in the Faith 1Co 16:13
should Be with Thanksgiving Col 4:2
The Wicked Averse To 1Th 5:7
Unfaithful Ministers Devoid of Isa 56:10
Watching Television Psa 101:3 · Php 4:8 · 1Co 15:33 · Jam 4:4 · Mat 6:22 · 1 Joh 2:15 · Mat 5:28 · Gal 6:8 · 1Ti 4:7 · Mat 5:29
Watchman of Babylon Jer 51:12
Watchman of Jerusalem 2Sa 13:34 · 2Sa 18:24, 25 · Neh 4:9 · Neh 7:3 · Isa 52:8 · Isa 62:6
Watchman
Alarm of, Given by Trumpets Eze 33:3–6
At the Gates of the Temple 2Ki 11:6, 7
On the Walls of Cities Songs 3:3 · Songs 5:7
On Towers 2Ki 9:17 · 2Ch 20:24 · Isa 21:5–12 · Jer 31:6
Unfaithfulness in the Discharge of Duty of, Punished by Death Eze 33:6 · Mat 28:14 · Act 12:19
Watchmen in Time of Danger
Increase in Number Jer 51:12
Reported the Approach of all Strangers 2Sa 18:24–27 · 2Ki 9:18–20 · Isa 21:6, 7, 9
Sounded an Alarm at the Approach of Enemies Eze 33:2, 3
Vigilant Night and Day Neh 4:9 · Isa 21:8
Watchmen of Ministers Isa 5:28 · Isa 62:6 · Eze 3:17 · Heb 13:17
Watchmen on the Wall Isa 62:6 · Eze 3:17–19 · Eze 33:6 · Amo 3:7 · Luk 21:36 · Rom 16:17 · 2Co 2:11 · Heb 13:17 · Eph 6:12 · Rev 3:8
Watchmen were Relieved by Turns Neh 7:3
Watchmen were Stationed in the Streets of Cities Psa 127:1
Watchmen were Stationed Around the Temple in Jerusalem on Special Occasions 2Ki 11:6

On the Walls of Cities Isa 62:6
On Watch Towers 2Ki 9:17 · Isa 21:5
Watchmen
(Blind) of Careless Ministers Isa 56:10
(Looking for the Morning) of Anxious Waiting for God Psa 130:5, 6
Citizens Sometimes Acted As Neh 7:3
Danger of Sleeping on Their Posts, Referred To Mat 28:13, 14
Neglecting to Give Warning Punished With Death Eze 33:6
Often Interrogated by Passengers Isa 21:11
Paraded the Streets at Night to Preserve Order Songs 3:3 · Songs 5:7
Soldiers Generally Acted As Mat 27:65, 66
Vigilance of, Vain Without God's Protection Psa 127:1
Water in Times of Scarcity, Sold at an Enormous Price Lam 5:4
Water of Hostile Armies Isa 8:7 · Isa 17:13
Water of Persecutions Psa 88:17
Water of Persecutors Psa 124:4, 5
Water of Separation Num 19:2–22
Water of the Gifts and Graces of the Holy Spirit Isa 41:17, 18 · Isa 44:3 · Eze 36:25 · Joh 7:38, 39
Water of the Support of God Isa 8:6
Water was Used by Jews for Culinary Purposes Exo 12:9
Water was Used by Jews for Legal Purification Exo 29:4 · Heb 9:10, 19
Water was Used by Jews for Washing the Person Gen 18:4 · Gen 24:32
Water was Used by Jews: As Their Principal Beverage Gen 24:43 · 1Ki 13:19, 22 · 1Ki 18:4 · Hos 2:5
Water
(Covering the Sea) of the General Diffusion of The Isa 11:9 · Hab 2:14
(Deep) of Counsel in the Heart Pro 20:5
(Deep) of Severe Affliction Psa 66:12 · Psa 69:1 · Isa 30:20 · Isa 43:2
(Deep) of the Words of the Wise Pro 18:4
(Difficulty of Stopping) of Strife and Contention Pro 17:14
(Its Instability) of a Wavering Disposition Gen 49:4
(Its Weakness) of Faintness and Cowardice Jos 7:5 · Eze 7:17
(Many) of a Variety of Afflictions 2Sa 22:17
(Many) of Different Nations and People Rev 17:1, 15 · Jer 51:13
(Noise of Many) of the Word of Christ Rev 1:15
(Poured Out) Faintness by Terror Psa 22:14
(Poured Out) the Wrath of God Hos 5:10
(Pouring, out of Buckets) a Numerous Progeny Num 24:7
(Rapidly Flowing Away) the Career of the Wicked Job 24:18 · Psa 58:7
(Spilled on the Ground) Death 2Sa 14:14
(Still) the Ordinances of the Gospel Psa 23:2
Artificial Mode of Conveying, Into Large Cities 2Ki 20:20
Carried in Vessels Gen 21:14 · 1Sa 26:11 · Mar 14:13
Changed to Wine Joh 2:1–11
City Waterworks 2Ki 20:20
Cleansing Eze 36:25 · Eph 5:26
Collected in Brooks 2Sa 17:20 · 1Ki 18:5
Collected in Fountains 1Ki 18:5 · 2Ch 32:3
Collected in Ponds Exo 7:19 · Isa 19:10
Collected in Pools 1Ki 22:38 · Neh 2:14
Collected in Rivers Isa 8:7 · Jer 2:18
Collected in Springs Jos 15:19
Collected in Streams Psa 78:16 · Isa 35:6
Collected in The Clouds Gen 1:7 · Job 26:8, 9
Collected in The Sea Gen 1:9, 10 · Isa 11:9
Collected in Wells Gen 21:19
Congealed by Cold Job 38:29 · Psa 147:16, 17
Covered the Whole Earth Gen 1:9
Creation of Psa 148:4, 5
Daily Allowance of Eze 4:11
Domestic Love Pro 5:15
Drops from the Clouds in Rain Deu 11:11 · 2Sa 21:10
Fluid Psa 78:16 · Pro 30:4
Frequently Brackish and Unfit for Use Exo 15:23 · 2Ki 2:19
God Originally: Collected Into One Place Gen 1:9
God Originally: Created Fowls and Fishes From Gen 1:20, 21
God Originally: Created the Firmament to Divide Gen 1:6, 7
Jesus Walks Upon Mat 14:25
Kept for Purification in Large Waterpots Joh 2:6
Libation of 1Sa 7:6
Miracles Connected With: Brought from the Jaw-Bone of an Ass Jdg 15:19
Miracles Connected With: Brought from the Rock Exo 17:6 · Num 20:11
Miracles Connected With: Consumed by Fire from Heaven 1Ki 18:38
Miracles Connected With: Divided and Made to Stand on Heap Exo 14:21, 22 · Jos 3:16
Miracles Connected With: Healing Powers Communicated To
2Ki 5:14 · Joh 5:4 · Joh 9:7
Miracles Connected With: Iron Made to Swim In 2Ki 6:5, 6
Miracles Connected With: Our Lord Walking On Mat 14:26–29
Miracles Connected With: Trenches Filled With 2Ki 3:17–22
Miracles Connected With: Turned Into Blood Exo 7:17, 20
Miracles Connected With: Turned Into Wine Joh 2:7–9
Miraculously Supplied: To Jehoshaphat's Army 2Ki 3:16–20
Miraculously Supplied: To Samson Jdg 15:19
Miraculously Supplied: To the Israelites Exo 17:1, 6 · Num 20:11
Necessary to the Comfort and Happiness of Man Isa 41:17 · Zec 9:11
Necessary to Vegetation Gen 2:5, 6 · Job 14:9 · Isa 1:30
One of the Elements of the World Gen 1:2
Penetrating Psa 109:18
Purified by Elisha 2Ki 2:19–22
Red Sea Divided Exo 14:21, 22
Reflecting Images Pro 27:9
Refreshing Job 22:7 · Pro 25:25
Rises in Vapour to the Clouds Ecc 1:7 · Psa 104:8
some Plants Particularly Require Job 8:11
Symbolical Isa 8:7 · Rev 8:11 · Rev 12:15 · Rev 16:4 · Rev 17:1, 15
The Jordan River Jos 3:14–17 · 2Ki 2:6–8, 14
The Want of, Considered a Great Calamity Exo 17:1–3 · Num 20:2 · 2Ki 3:9, 10 · Isa 3:1
The World and Its Inhabitants Once Destroyed By Gen 7:20–23 · 2Pe 3:6
Vision of, by Ezekiel Eze 47:1–5
Water of Affliction 2Sa 22:17 · Psa 69:1 · Isa 30:20 · Isa 43:2
Water of Life Joh 4:14 · Joh 7:37–39 · Rev 21:6 · Rev 22:17
Water of Salvation Isa 12:3 · Isa 49:10 · Isa
55:1 · Eze 36:25 · Joh 4:10 · Joh 7:38
Wearing the Hardest Substances Job 14:19
Wave-Offering of the Fat of the Consecration Ram Burnt on the Altar Exo 29:25 · Lev 8:28
Wave-Offering was Given to the Priest As his Due Exo 29:26–28 · Lev 7:31, 34 · Lev 8:29 · Lev 10:15 · Lev 23:20 · Num 18:11
Wave-Offering was to be Eaten in a Holy Place by the Priest's Family Lev 10:14
Wave-Offering
Consisted of Left Shoulder, of Nazarite's Peace

Topical Index — Water–Widow

Water
The World not to be Again Destroyed By Gen 9:8–15 · 2Pe 3:7
Turned Into Blood Rev 16:3–5
Unstable Gen 49:4

offering Num 6:17, 19
Consisted of The Breast of all Peace offerings Lev 7:30 · Lev 9:18, 21 · Lev 6:17, 20
Consisted of The Breast of the Priest's Consecration Ram Exo 29:26 · Lev 8:29
Consisted of The Fat, Right Shoulder of the Priest's Consecration Exo 29:22, 23 · Lev 8:25, 26
Consisted of The First Fruits of Barely Harvest Lev 23:10, 11
Consisted of The First Fruits of Wheaten Bread Lev 23:20
Consisted of The Jealousy offering Num 5:25
Consisted of The Leper's Trespass offering Lev 14:12, 24
Placed in the Hand of the Priest and Waved Before the Lord Exo 29:24 · Lev 8:27
Wavering Jam 1:6 · Heb 10:23 · Jam 1:3 · Jam 4:7 · Heb 11:6 · Jam 5:16 · Psa 27:14 · Gal 6:9
Wax: General Scriptures Concerning Psa 22:14 · Psa 68:2 · Psa 97:5 · Mic 1:4
Way of Holiness Psa 16:11 · Isa 35:8, 9 · Jer 6:16 · Hos 14:9
Way of Righteousness, Narrow Mat 7:1, 4
Way of Sin, Broad Mat 7:13
Way
Doctrines Taught by Christ Act 9:2 · Act 19:23 · Act 22:4 · Act 24:14, 22
Jesus is The Joh 14:6 · Heb 9:8
Wayward Children Pro 22:6 · 2Co 4:16–18 · Pro 16:7 · 2Co 4:7–9
Weak in Flesh Jam 1:12 · 1Co 9:27 · Rom 12:2 · Rev 2:10 · Pro 21:2
Weakness 2Co 12:9 · Rom 8:26 · Php 4:13 · Heb 4:15, 16 · Php 4:19 · Luk 18:1 · Jam 4:6
Wealth Heb 13:5 · Mat 6:24 · 1Ti 6:10 · Mat 6:19–21 · 1Ti 6:17–19 · Pro 13:22 · Php 4:19 · Luk 12:33, 34 · Pro 22:7 · 1Ti 5:8
Weapons Mat 26:52–54 · Psa 144:1 · Luk 22:36 · Isa 2:4 · Eph 6:12 · Rom 12:19 · Isa 54:17 · Mat 5:38, 39 · Joh 14:15 · Rom 12:18
Weapons of Warfare 2Co 10:3–5 · 1Pe 5:8 · Jam 4:7 · 2Co 2:11 · Jam 4:4 · Joh 10:10 · Eph 6:10–12 · Joh 16:33 · Luk 10:19 · Isa 54:17
Weariness Gal 6:9 · Isa 40:28–30 · Mat 11:28–30 · Rev 2:3 · Heb 12:3 · Jam 4:1, 2 · Rom 3:4 · Mat 5:10–12
Wearing Earrings Eze 16:12 · 1Ti 2:9 · 1Pe 3:3 · Lev 19:28 · Exo 32:2–4 · Deu 22:5 · Jdg 8:24 · Gen 35:4 · Num 31:50 · 1 Joh 2:16
Wearing Hats 1Co 11:4 · 1Co 11:5 · Deu 22:5 · Dan 3:21 · 1Co 11:3 · 1Ti 2:9 · 1Co 11:10 · 1Co 11:7 · 1Co 14:34, 35
Wearing Jewelry 1Pe 3:3, 4 · Deu 22:5 · Lev 19:28 · Isa 61:10 · Rom 12:2 · Isa 3:18–20 · Gen 35:4 · Luk 15:22 · Exo 35:22 · Pro 25:12
Wearing Makeup Jer 4:30 · 1Pe 3:3, 4 · 1 Joh 2:15, 16 · 2Ki 9:30 · Deu 22:5 · Pro 31:30 · Sos 4:7 · Heb 10:26 · Est 2:12 · Pro 11:22
Wearing Mixed Linens Deu 22:11 · Lev 19:19
Weasel: General Scriptures Concerning Lev 11:29
Weather
Sayings Concerning Job 37:9, 17, 22
Signs of Mat 16:2, 3
Weaving of Coats Exo 39:27
Weaving of the Ephod Exo 28:32 · Exo 39:22
Weaving
Beam Jdg 16:14 · 2Sa 21:19 · 1Ch 11:23
Bezaleel Skilled In Exo 35:35
General Scriptures Concerning Isa 19:9 · Isa 38:12
Performed by Women 2Ki 23:7
Weaver's Shuttle Job 7:6
Wedding Ceremony Gen 2:24 · Sos 8:6, 7 · 1Pe 4:8 · Rut 1:16, 17 · 1Co 16:14 · Mat 19:4–6 · Sos 2:16 · Mar 10:9 · Col 3:14
Wedding Ring 1Ti 2:9 · Gen 24:22 · 1Pe 3:3 · 1Pe 3:4 · Mat 19:4–6 · Luk 15:22 · Gen 41:42 · Pro 3:5
Wedding Vows Gen 2:24 · Heb 13:4 · 1Pe 3:7 · Mat 19:6 · 1Pe 4:8 · Eph 5:33 · 1Co 16:14 · Rut 1:16, 17 · Pro 18:22
Weddings Mar 7:13 · Rev 19:7–9 · Joh 2:2
Weed 1Pe 5:8 · Gen 1:29 · 1Pe 5:7 · Eph 5:18 · Gen 9:3 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Rom 13:13, 14 · Gal 6:7, 8 · 2Ti 4:5 · Ecc 10:17
Weeding: General Scriptures Concerning Mat 13:28
Weeks
A Period of Time Consisting of Seven Days Lev 23:15, 16 · Luk 18:12
A Space of Seven Years Sometimes So Called Gen 29:27, 28 · Dan 9:24, 25, 27
Origin of Computing Time By Gen 2:2
The Feast of Pentecost Called the Feast of Weeks Exo 34:22 · Act 2:1
Weeping for Others Jer 9:1
Weeping in Destruction Mat 8:12 · Mat 22:13 · Mat 24:51 · Mat 25:30
Weeping of Abraham for Sarah Gen 23:2
Weeping of David 2Sa 1:17 · 2Sa 3:32 · 2Sa 13:36 · 2Sa 15:23, 30 · 2Sa 18:33
Weeping of Esau Gen 27:38
Weeping of Hannah 1Sa 1:17
Weeping of Hezekiah 2Ki 20:3 · Isa 38:3
Weeping of Jacob Gen 37:35
Weeping of Jacob and Esau Gen 33:4
Weeping of Jonathan and David 1Sa 20:41
Weeping of Joseph Gen 42:24 · Gen 43:30 · Gen 45:2, 14 · Gen 46:29 · Gen 50:1, 17
Weeping of Mary Magdalene Joh 20:11
Weeping of Mary, when She Washed the Feet of Jesus Luk 7:38 · Joh 11:2, 33
Weeping of Paul Act 20:19 · Php 3:18
Weeping
At the Grave of Lazarus Joh 11:35
General Scriptures Concerning Rom 12:15 · 1Co 7:30
None in Heaven Rev 7:17
On Account of Tribulation Jer 22:10 · Amo 5:16, 17
Over Jerusalem Luk 19:41
Penitential Jer 50:4 · Joe 2:12
Penitential: The Israelites Jdg 2:4, 5
Peter Mat 26:75 · Mar 14:72 · Luk 22:62
While Doing Good Psa 126:5, 6
Weight Loss Php 4:13 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · 1Co 10:13 · Heb 12:11 · 1Co 10:31 · 3 Joh 1:2 · Mat 6:25 · Gal 5:16 · Pro 3:5 · Pro 16:3
Weights of Sins Heb 12:1
Weights of the Restraints Put on the Elements Job 28:25
Weights were Frequently Used in Scales or Balances Job 31:6 · Isa 40:12
Weights
(Heavy) of the Exceeding Glory Reserved for Saints 2Co 4:17
All Metals Were Given By Exo 37:24 · 1Ch 28:14
Bekah or Half Shekel Gen 24:22
Dram Neh 7:70, 71
Generally Regulated by the Standard of the Sanctuary Exo 30:24
Gerah Exo 30:13 · Eze 45:12
Maneh or Pound Neh 7:71 · Eze 45:12
Must be Just Lev 19:35, 36 · Deu 25:13–15 · Pro 11:1 · Pro 16:11 · Pro 20:10, 23 · Mic 6:10, 11
Provisions Were Sold By, in Times of Scarcity Lev 26:26 · Eze 4:10, 16
Shekel Exo 30:13 · Eze 45:12
Sometimes Regulated by the King's Standard 2Sa 14:26
Talent 2Sa 12:30 · Rev 16:21
The Jews: Forbidden to Have Unjust Lev 19:35, 36
The Jews: Forbidden to Have Various Deu 25:13, 14
The Jews: Frequently Used Unjust Mic 6:11
Value of Money Estimated According To Gen 23:16 · Gen 43:21 · Jer 32:9
Welcome Rom 15:7 · Mat 25:40 · Gal 3:28 · Heb 13:2 · Mat 10:40–42 · Tts 1:8 · Mat 25:34–36 · Luk 23:34–36 · Isa 55:1–3 · Luk 10:40–42
Welcome a New Baby Jam 1:17 · Jer 1:5 · Psa 127:3 · Mat 19:14 · Psa 139:13 · 1Sa 1:27 · Mar 10:16 · Ecc 11:5 · Mat 18:10
Welcome Home 1Pe 4:9 · Rev 3:20 · Eph 2:10 · Eph 2:8–10
Welcoming Rom 15:7 · Gal 3:28 · Rom 12:13 · Mat 25:35 · 1Pe 4:9 · Mat 25:40 · Heb 13:2 · Act 10:34
Welfare Act 20:35 · Pro 28:27 · Lev 19:9, 10 · Rom 15:1, 2 · 2Th 3:8 · 1Ti 5:8 · Luk 12:33 · Jer

29:7 · Jer 29:11 · Pro 14:21
Well of Water Isa 12:3 · Isa 44:3 · Joh 4:10 · Jer 2:13 · Rev 21:6 · Joh 7:37–39 · Rev 22:17 · Isa 49:10 · Sos 4:15 · Gen 21:19
Wells of Jacob Joh 4:6
Wells of Solomon Ecc 2:6
Wells of the Holy Spirit in Saints Songs 4:15 · Joh 4:14
Wells of the Mouth of the Righteous Pro 10:11
Wells of the Ordinances of the Church Isa 12:3
Wells of Uzziah 2Ch 26:10
Wells of Wisdom and Understanding in Man Pro 16:22 · Pro 18:4
Wells were a Frequent Cause of Strife Gen 21:25 · Gen 26:21, 22 · Exo 2:16, 17
Wells were often Stopped up by Enemies Gen 26:15, 18 · 2Ki 3:19, 25
Wells
- **(A Fruitful Bough By) of Joseph's Numerous Posterity** Gen 49:22
- **(Drinking from One's Own) of Enjoyment of Domestic** Pro 5:15
- **(Without Water) Hypocrites** 2Pe 2:17
- **At Haran** Gen 24:16
- **Beer (East of Jordan)** Num 21:16–18
- **Beerlahairoi** Gen 16:14
- **Beer-Sheba** Gen 21:30, 31
- **Bethlehem** 2Sa 23:15 · 1Ch 11:17, 18
- **Canaan Abounded With** Deu 6:11
- **Elim** Exo 15:27
- **Esek** Gen 26:20
- **First Mention of** Gen 16:14
- **Flgurative of Salvation** Isa 12:3 · Joh 4:14
- **Flgurative without Water** Jer 15:18 · 2Pe 2:17
- **Frequented by Travellers** Gen 24:11, 13, 42 · Joh 4:6
- **Frequented by Women Who Came to Draw Water** Gen 24:13, 14 · Joh 4:7
- **Frequently Made in the Courts of Houses** 2Sa 17:18
- **Frequently Made in the Desert** 2Ch 26:10
- **Frequently Made: Near Encampments** Gen 21:30 · Gen 26:18
- **Frequently Made: Outside Cities** Gen 24:11 · Joh 4:6, 8
- **had Troughs Placed Near for Watering Cattle** Gen 24:19, 20 · Exo 2:16
- **Hagar** Gen 21:19
- **Haran** Gen 29:3, 4
- **Jacob** Joh 4:6
- **Many Supplied from Lebanon** Songs 4:15
- **Names often Given To** Gen 16:14 · Gen 21:31
- **Often Afforded No Water** Jer 14:3 · Zec 9:11
- **Often Covered to Prevent Their Being Filled With Sand** Gen 29:2, 3
- **Often Deep and Difficult to Draw From** Joh 4:11
- **Rehoboth** Gen 26:22
- **Sitnah** Gen 26:21
- **Strangers not to Draw From, Without Permission** Num 20:17
- **Supplied by Springs** Pro 16:22
- **Supplied by the Rain** Psa 84:6
- **Surrounded by Trees** Gen 49:22 · Exo 15:27
- **The Occasion of Feuds: Between Abraham and Abimelech** Gen 21:25–30
- **The Occasion of Feuds: Between Isaac and Abimelech** Gen 26:15–22, 32, 33
- **Water of, Frequently Sold** Num 20:19

Wen: A Tumor Lev 22:22
Whale
- **Called a |Sea Monster| in the RV** Job 7:12
- **Created** Gen 1:21

Whales Mat 12:40 · Gen 1:21 · Jon 1:17
What Happens After Death Joh 3:16 · Rom 6:23
What Happens When you Die Ecc 12:7 · Dan 12:2 · Ecc 9:5 · 2Co 5:10 · Joh 11:25 · Joh 5:24 · Eze 18:4 · 1Co 15:51 · Rom 2:6–8 · Rev 21:4
What is a Christian Act 11:26 · Joh 14:6 · Joh 3:5 · Eph 2:10
What is Sin Rom 6:23 · 1 Joh 3:4 · Rom 3:23 · Jam 4:17 · 1 Joh 5:17 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Gal 5:19–21 · Rom 14:23 · Rom 5:12 · Psa 51:5
What Jesus Wore Joh 19:23 · Mat 3:11
What to Wear Deu 22:5 · 1Ti 2:9 · Pro 31:30
What we Should Eat Gen 9:3 · Mat 6:31–33 · Joh 21:13 · Isa 66:15–17 · Act 10:15 · Rom 12:1
What we Should Not Eat Lev 11:7 · Gen 9:3 · Gen 1:29 · Act 15:28, 29 · Rom 12:1, 2 · Isa 66:15–17
What we Speak Pro 18:21 · Mat 12:37 · Pro 13:3
Wheat of God's Mercy Psa 81:16 · Psa 147:14
Wheat of Self-Rigteousness Jer 12:13
Wheat
- **Chaff of** Jer 23:28 · Mat 3:12 · Luk 3:17
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Rev 6:6
- **Ground in a Mortar** Pro 27:22
- **Grown in Palestine** 1Ki 5:11 · Psa 81:16 · Psa 147:14
- **Growth of, Figurative of Vicarious Death** Joh 12:24
- **Offering of** Num 18:12
- **Parables of** Mat 13:25 · Luk 16:7
- **Prophecy of the Sale of a Measure of, for a Penny** Rev 6:6
- **Winnowing of** Mat 3:12 · Luk 3:17

Wheel
- **Figurative** Pro 20:26 · Ecc 12:6
- **Potter's** Jer 18:3
- **Symbolical** Eze 1:15–21 · Eze 3:13 · Eze 10:9–19 · Eze 11:22

When Life Begins Psa 139:13 · Job 33:4 · Psa 139:16 · Gal 1:15 · Isa 44:2 · Isa 49:1 · Luk 1:44 · Isa 44:24 · Psa 127:3 · Exo 21:22
When the World Will End Mar 13:32 · Luk 21:11 · Mat 24:44 · Mat 24:42–44 · Rev 1:7 · 2Pe 3:10 · Luk 21:25 · Mat 24:36 · Mat 24:3
When to Speak Jam 1:19 · Pro 12:18
When we Die Ecc 12:7 · Luk 23:43 · Rom 6:23 · Joh 5:28, 29 · Ecc 9:10
Whip: General Scriptures Concerning 1Ki 12:11 · Pro 26:3 · Nah 3:2
Whirlwind in the Land of Canaan Zec 9:14
Whirlwind in the Valley of the Euphrates Isa 21:1
Whirlwind of Divine Judgments Eze 1:4
Whirlwind of the Fruits of Unrighteousness Hos 8:7
Whirlwind of the Judgment of God Jer 23:19 · Jer 30:23
Whirlwind
- **Arose up from the Earth** Jer 25:32
- **Called the Whirlwind of God** Jer 23:19 · Jer 30:23
- **Destructive** Pro 1:27
- **Destructive Nature of** Pro 1:27
- **Elijah Transported Upward In** 2Ki 2:1, 11
- **Frequently Continued for a Long Time** Jer 30:23
- **from the North** Eze 1:4
- **from the South in the Land of Uz** Job 37:9
- **Generally Came from the South** Job 37:9 · Isa 21:1 · Zec 9:14
- **God Answered Job In** Job 38:1
- **Illustrative of The: Fury of God's Judgments** Jer 25:32 · Jer 30:23
- **Illustrative of The: Speed With Which God Executes his Purposes** Nah 1:3
- **Illustrative of The: Sudden Destruction of the Wicked** Psa 58:9 · Pro 1:27 · Isa 17:13 · Isa 40:24 · Isa 41:16 · Jer 30:23
- **Illustrative of The: Unavoidable Fruit of a Life of Sin and Vanity** Hos 8:7
- **Illustrative of The: Velocity of Christ's Second Coming** Isa 66:15
- **Illustrative of The: Velocity of the Chariots in Hostile Armies** Isa 5:28 · Jer 4:13
- **Miracles Connected With: Elijah Taken to Heaven In** 2Ki 2:1, 11
- **Miracles Connected With: God Spoke to Job From** Job 38:1 · Job 40:6
- **Sometimes Came from the North** Eze 1:4

Whisperer: A Slanderer Rom 1:29 · 2Co 12:20
Whistling Isa 7:18 · Zec 10:8 · Jdg 5:16
Who Am I in Christ 2Co 5:17 · Eph 2:10 · 1Pe 2:9 · Rom 8:1 · Joh 1:12 · 2Co 5:21 · Joh 15:5 · Joh 15:15 · Gal 2:20 · 1Co 6:19
Who God Is Joh 4:24 · 1 Joh 4:8 · Joh 14:6 · 1 Joh 4:16 · Rev 22:13 · Deu 32:4 · Exo 3:14 · Luk 18:27 · Tts 1:2 · Col 1:16
Who Goes to Heaven Joh 3:16 · Rom 6:23 · 1Co 2:9 · Act 4:12 · Joh 14:6 · Php 3:20, 21 · Joh 3:3 · 2Co 5:8 · Joh 3:13 · 2Pe 3:13
Who I Am 1Co 3:16, 17 · 1Pe 2:9 · Gal 4:7 · Joh 1:12 · Joh 15:15 · 2Co 5:17 · Jer 29:11 · Isa 62:3–5 · 1 Joh 3:1 · Php 3:20
Who is Going to Heaven Joh 5:24 · Mat 7:21–23 · Rom 6:23 · Joh 3:3 · Joh 14:6 · Rev 21:8 · Joh

3:16 · Joh 3:13 · 1Co 2:9 · Eph 2:8, 9
Who we Are Eph 2:10 · 1Pe 2:9 · 1 Joh 3:1, 2 · 1Co 3:16 · 2Co 5:17 · Rom 8:37 · Gen 1:26, 27 · 1 Joh 4:7 · Psa 139:13, 14 · Rom 5:8
Wholeness Joh 10:10 · Col 2:9, 10 · Joh 16:13 · Jam 1:17 · 1Pe 5:10 · Psa 107:20 · Php 4:13 · Rom 12:1
Whom you Should Marry 2Co 6:14 · Gen 2:18 · Mar 10:12 · Deu 7:3, 4 · Rom 7:2 · Heb 13:4 · 1Pe 5:10
Whore: Revenues of, not to be Brought to the Sanctuary Deu 23:18
Whoredom
Figurative Eze 16:1 · Eze 23:1 · Rev 17:1
Licentious Rites of, in Idolatrous Worship Lev 19:29 · Deu 31:16 · Jdg 2:17 · 2Ki 9:22
Whoremonger: General Scriptures Concerning Rev 21:8 · Rev 22:15
Why Go to Church Heb 10:25 · Mat 18:20 · Exo 20:8 · Rom 10:17 · Act 2:42 · Pro 27:17 · Heb 10:24 · Psa 84:10
Why God Created Man Isa 43:7 · Gen 1:26 · Isa 43:21 · Gen 1:27 · Eph 3:9, 10 · Eph 2:10 · Rev 4:11 · Gen 1:28 · Col 1:16 · Tts 2:14
Why Me Rom 8:28 · Rev 21:4 · Jam 1:2 · Gen 1:27 · 1Pe 1:6, 7 · Heb 11:6 · Heb 5:8 · Job 13:15
Why we Need God Joh 14:6 · Joh 12:46 · Tts 2:12 · Psa 127:1 · Joh 3:16 · Rom 3:23 · Jer 29:11 · Gal 2:20 · 2Ti 1:7 · Rom 8:14
Wicca Rev 21:8 · Lev 19:31 · Exo 22:18 · Eph 5:11 · Lev 19:26 · Rom 1:25 · 1Sa 15:23
Wicked (People)
Compared With: A Wild Donkey's Colts Job 11:12
Compared With: Abominable Branches Isa 14:19
Compared With: Animals Psa 49:12 · 2Pe 2:12
Compared With: Ashes Under the Feet Mal 4:3
Compared With: Bad Figs Jer 24:8
Compared With: Bad Fish Mat 13:48
Compared With: Blind People Zep 1:17 · Mat 15:14
Compared With: Briers Add Thorns Isa 55:13 · Eze 2:6
Compared With: Bronze and Iron Jer 6:28 · Eze 22:18
Compared With: Carcasses Trodden Underfoot Isa 14:19
Compared With: Chaff Job 21:18 · Psa 1:4 · Mat 3:12
Compared With: Clouds Without Water Jde 1:12
Compared With: Corn (Grain) Blasted 2Ki 19:26
Compared With: Corrupt Trees Luk 6:43
Compared With: Deaf Adders Psa 58:4
Compared With: Disturbed Sea Isa 57:20
Compared With: Dogs Pro 26:11 · Mat 7:6 · 2Pe 2:22
Compared With: Dross Psa 119:119 · Eze 22:18, 19
Compared With: Early Dew That Passes Away Hos 13:3
Compared With: Fading Oaks Isa 1:30
Compared With: Fiery Oven Psa 21:9 · Hos 7:4
Compared With: Fire of Thorns Psa 118:12
Compared With: Fools Building Upon Sand Mat 7:26
Compared With: Garden Without Water Isa 1:30
Compared With: Goats Mat 25:32
Compared With: Grass Psa 37:2 · Psa 92:7
Compared With: Grass on the Housetop 2Ki 19:26
Compared With: Green Bay Tree Psa 37:35
Compared With: Green Herbs Psa 37:2
Compared With: Heath in the Desert Jer 17:6
Compared With: Horses Rushing Into the Battle Jer 8:6
Compared With: Lions Greedy of Prey Psa 17:12
Compared With: Melting Wax Psa 68:2
Compared With: Morning Clouds Hos 13:3
Compared With: Moth-Eaten Garments Isa 50:9 · Isa 51:8
Compared With: Passing Whirlwinds Pro 10:25
Compared With: Potsherds Pro 26:23
Compared With: Raging Waves of the Sea Jde 1:13
Compared With: Reprobate Silver Jer 6:30
Compared With: Scorpions Eze 2:6
Compared With: Serpents Psa 58:4 · Mat 23:33
Compared With: Smoke Hos 13:3
Compared With: Stony Ground Mat 13:5
Compared With: Stubble Job 21:18 · Mal 4:1
Compared With: Swine (Pig) Mat 7:6 · 2Pe 2:22
Compared With: Tares Mat 13:38
Compared With: The Bulls of Bashan Psa 22:12
Compared With: The Fuel of Fire Isa 9:19
Compared With: Visions of the Night Job 20:8
Compared With: Wandering Stars Jde 1:13
Compared With: Wayward Children Mat 11:16
Compared With: Wells Without Water 2Pe 2:17
Compared With: Wheels Psa 83:13
Compared With: Whited Gravesites Mat 23:27
Contrasted With Righteous People Psa 1:1–6 · Psa 11:5 · Psa 17:14, 15 · Psa 32:10 · Psa 37:17–22, 37, 38 · Psa 68:6 · Psa 73:1–28 · Psa 75:10 · Psa 91:7, 8 · Psa 107:33–38 · Psa 125:5 · Pro 10:6, 9, 21, 23–25, 28–30, 32 · Pro 11:3, 5, 6, 8, 10, 11, 18–21, 23, 31 · Pro 12:3, 5–7, 13, 21, 26 · Pro 13:6, 13, 17, 21 · Pro 14:19, 22, 32 · Pro 15:6 · Pro 21:18, 26 · Pro 22:5 · Pro 28:1, 4, 5, 13, 14, 18 · Isa 32:1–8 · Isa 65:13, 14 · Mal 3:18 · Rom 2:7–9 · Eph 2:12–14 · Php 2:15 · 1Th 5:5–8 · Tts 1:15 · 1 Joh 1:6, 7 · 1 Joh 3:3–17
Death of Psa 49:14 · Psa 73:4
Described Gen 13:13 · Gen 18:20 · Lev 18:25 · Deu 9:13, 24 · Deu 32:10, 32, 33 · 1Sa 24:13 · 1Ki 21:20 · 2Ch 28:10, 22 · Ezr 9:11 · Job 14:4 · Job 15:16, 20–35 · Job 20:12, 13 · Job 22:5 · Job 24:2–24 · Psa 5:9 · Psa 7:14–16 · Psa 10:4–11 · Psa 36:1–4 · Psa 37:12 · Psa 49:20 · Psa 50:17–20 · Psa 52:1–4 · Psa 53:1–5 · Psa 58:3–5 · Psa 59:6, 7 · Psa 64:3–6 · Psa 73:4–12 · Psa 94:3–8 · Psa 119:155 · Pro 1:29, 30 · Pro 2:12–19 · Pro 4:16 · Pro 6:12–15 · Pro 10:23 · Pro 13:19 · Pro 14:9 · Pro 15:9, 10 · Pro 27:22 · Pro 28:4 · Ecc 3:18 · Ecc 8:11 · Isa 1:4–6 · Isa 3:9 · Isa 5:11, 12, 18–25 · Isa 26:10, 11 · Isa 30:1 · Isa 32:6, 7 · Isa 57:20, 21 · Isa 59:2–8 · Isa 63:19 · Jer 2:22–25 · Jer 3:5 · Jer 4:22 · Jer 5:4, 5, 26–28 · Jer 6:7, 15 · Jer 8:6, 12 · Jer 9:3–6 · Jer 11:8, 15 · Jer 13:10 · Jer 14:10 · Jer 17:1 · Jer 30:12–15 · Eze 3:7 · Eze 11:12 · Eze 16:47 · Eze 20:16 · Hos 4:8 · Hos 7:3, 9 · Hos 9:10 · Hos 13:12 · Amo 5:10 · Mic 3:1, 2 · Mic 7:2–4 · Zep 3:5, 7 · Hag 2:14 · Mat 4:16 · Mat 6:23 · Mat 18:11 · Mar 4:11 · Luk 1:79 · Luk 19:10 · Joh 3:18–20 · Joh 5:42 · Joh 8:34, 44 · Act 8:21, 23 · Act 13:10 · Rom 1:20–32 · Rom 2:8 · Rom 3:10–18 · Rom 8:5, 7, 8 · Rom 9:8 · Eph 2:1–3, 12 · Eph 4:17–19 · Eph 5:11, 12 · Php 2:15 · Col 1:21 · 1Th 5:7 · 2Th 1:8 · 1Ti 1:9, 10 · 2Ti 3:2–13 · Tts 1:15, 16 · Tts 3:3 · 2Pe 2:10 · 1 Joh 3:8, 10, 14, 15 · Jde 1:12, 13 · Rev 3:17, 18
Dreading God Job 18:11
Eliphaz's Exhortation To Job 22:21–30
False Hope of Job 8:13–18
God is Angry With Psa 5:5, 6 · Psa 7:11 · Rom 9:13 · 1Co 10:5
God's Mercy To Job 33:14–30
Gospel Invitation To, Illustrated by the Parables of The Householder Mat 20:1–16
Gospel Invitation To, Illustrated by the Parables of The Marriage Supper Mat 22:1–14
Hate Reproof 1Ki 22:8 · 2Ch 18:7

Hate the Righteous Mat 5:11, 12 · Luk 6:22, 23
Love For Deu 5:29 · Deu 32:29 · Mat 18:11–14 · Joh 3:16, 17 · Rom 5:8 · 1 Joh 3:16 · 1 Joh 4:9, 10
Prayer of Deu 1:45 · Deu 3:26 · 2Sa 22:42 · Job 27:9 · Job 35:12, 13 · Psa 18:41 · Psa 66:18 · Pro 1:24–28 · Pro 15:8, 29 · Pro 21:13, 27 · Pro 28:9 · Isa 1:15 · Isa 45:19 · Isa 59:2 · Jer 11:11 · Jer 14:12 · Jer 15:1 · Jer 18:17 · Lam 3:8, 44 · Eze 8:18 · Eze 20:3, 31 · Hos 5:6 · Mic 3:4 · Zec 7:12, 13 · Mal 1:9 · Mal 2:11–13 · Joh 9:31 · Jam 1:6, 7 · Jam 4:3 · 1Pe 3:7
Prosperity of Job 5:3–5 · Job 12:6 · Job 15:21, 23, 27, 29 · Job 20:5, 22 · Job 21:7–13 · Psa 37:1, 35, 36 · Psa 49:10–15 · Psa 73:3–22 · Psa 92:6, 7 · Ecc 8:12, 13 · Jer 12:1, 2 · Hab 1:3, 4, 13–17 · Mal 3:15
Punishment of Gen 2:17 · Gen 3:16–19 · Gen 4:7 · Gen 6:3, 7, 12, 13 · Exo 20:5 · Exo 32:33–35 · Exo 34:7 · Lev 26:14, 16–39 · Num 15:31 · Num 32:23 · Deu 7:9, 10 · Deu 11:26, 28 · Deu 28:15–68 · Deu 30:15, 19 · Deu 31:29 · 1Sa 3:11–14 · 1Sa 12:25 · 2Sa 3:39 · 2Sa 7:14 · 2Sa 22:27, 28 · 2Sa 23:6, 7 · 1Ki 21:20, 21 · 1Ch 10:13, 14 · 1Ch 15:13 · 1Ch 28:9 · 2Ch 15:2 · Job 4:8, 9 · Job 5:3, 14 · Job 8:20, 22 · Job 10:14, 15 · Job 11:20 · Job 15:20–24, 28–30 · Job 18:5–21 · Job 19:29 · Job 20:5–29 · Job 21:7–33 · Job 27:8–23 · Job 31:3 · Job 34:22 · Job 36:12, 17 · Psa 1:4–6 · Psa 2:4, 5, 9 · Psa 3:7 · Psa 5:5 · Psa 7:11–13 · Psa 9:5, 17 · Psa 10:15 · Psa 11:6 · Psa 18:14, 26, 27 · Psa 21:9, 10 · Psa 28:4, 5 · Psa 32:10 · Psa 34:16, 21 · Psa 36:12 · Psa 37:1, 2, 9, 10, 13–22, 34–38 · Psa 39:11 · Psa 50:22 · Psa 52:5 · Psa 55:19, 23 · Psa 56:7 · Psa 58:6–9 · Psa 59:5, 8 · Psa 62:3 · Psa 64:7, 8 · Psa 68:1, 2, 6, 21 · Psa 73:2–21, 27 · Psa 75:8, 10 · Psa 78:1–67 · Psa 89:10, 31, 32 · Psa 91:8 · Psa 92:7, 9 · Psa 94:13, 23 · Psa 97:3 · Psa 101:8 · Psa 104:35 · Psa 106:18, 43 · Psa 107:17, 34 · Psa 109:6–19 · Psa 119:21, 118, 119, 155 · Psa 129:4 · Psa 139:19 · Psa 145:20 · Psa 146:9 · Psa 147:6 · Pro 2:22 · Pro 3:33 · Pro 6:12–15 · Pro 10:3, 6–8, 24, 25, 27–31 · Pro 11:3, 5–8, 19, 21, 23, 31 · Pro 12:2, 3, 7 · Pro 13:2, 5, 6, 9, 21, 25 · Pro 14:12, 19, 32 · Pro 16:4, 5, 25 · Pro 18:3 · Pro 19:16 · Pro 21:12, 15, 16 · Pro 22:5, 23 · Pro 24:20, 22 · Pro 26:10 · Pro 28:14, 18 · Pro 29:1, 16 · Ecc 2:26 · Ecc 7:17 · Ecc 8:12, 13 · Isa 2:19 · Isa 3:11 · Isa 5:11–14, 24 · Isa 9:18 · Isa 10:3 · Isa 11:4 · Isa 13:8, 9, 11 · Isa 24:17, 18 · Isa 26:21 · Isa 28:18–22
Spirit of God Withdrawn From Gen 6:3 · Hos 4:17–19 · Rom 1:24, 26, 28
Temporal Punishment of Job 27:13–23 · Job 15:20–35 · Job 18:5–21 · Job 20:5–29 · Job 21:7–33 · Job 24:2–24 · Jer 5:25 · Eze 11:10 · Eze 12:19, 20 · Zec 14:17–19
Terrors of, at the Judgment Rev 1:7
Warned Jer 7:13–15, 23–25 · Jer 25:4–6 · Jer 26:2–7, 12, 13 · Jer 29:17–19 · Eze 33:8 · Dan 4:4–27 · Dan 5:4–29 · Zep 2:1, 2 · Luk 3:7–9 · 1Co 10:11 · Jde 1:4–7 · Rev 3:1–3, 16–19
Worship of, offensive to God Psa 50:16, 17 · Isa 1:10–15
Wicked: Present and Future State of Evil and Righteous Persons Contrasted, Job 8:1 · Psa 49:1
Wicked Children are Proud Isa 3:5
Wicked Children are Void of Understanding Pro 7:7
Wicked Children with Regard to Parents are a Calamity to Them Pro 19:13
Wicked Children with Regard to Parents are a Grief to Them Pro 17:25
Wicked Children with Regard to Parents
Bring Reproach on Them Pro 19:26
Curse Them Pro 30:11
Despise Them Pro 15:5, 20 · Eze 22:7
Despised Their Elders Job 19:18
Hearken not to Them 1Sa 2:25
Wicked Children
Absalom 2Sa 15:10
Adonijah 1Ki 1:5, 6
Adrammelech and Sharezer 2Ki 19:37
Children at Bethel 2Ki 2:23
Esau Gen 26:34, 35
Know not God 1Sa 2:12
Punishment of, For: Cursing Parents Exo 21:15 · Mar 7:10
Punishment of, For: Disobeying Parents Deu 21:21
Punishment of, For: Gluttony and Drunkenness Deu 21:20, 21
Punishment of, For: Mocking of a Prophet 2Ki 2:23, 24
Punishment of, For: Mocking Parents Pro 30:17
Punishment of, For: Setting Light by Parents Deu 27:16
Punishment of, For: Smiting Parents Exo 21:15
Sons of Eli 1Sa 2:12, 17
Sons of Samuel 1Sa 8:3
Their Guilt in Robbing Parents Pro 28:24
Wicked Heart Jer 17:9 · Mar 7:21 · Rom 1:21 · Psa 118:8 · Psa 51:5 · Mat 12:35 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Pro 4:23 · 1 Joh 2:27 · Isa 64:6
Wickedness Eph 5:11 · Rev 21:8 · Rom 12:19 · Eph 6:12 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Psa 55:15 · Eze 33:11 · Eze 18:20 · Rom 13:4
Widow
Anna Luk 2:36, 37
Marriage of, Authorized Rom 7:3 · 1Co 7:39
Naomi Rut 1:3
Priests Forbidden to Marry Lev 21:14
Ruth Rut 1:1 · Rut 2:1 · Rut 3:1 · Rut 4:1
The Widow of Nain, Whose Only Son Jesus Raised from the Dead Luk 7:11–15
The Widow of Zarephath, Who Sustained Elijah During a Famine 1Ki 17:1
The Woman Who Gave Two Mites (Leptas) in the Temple Courtyard Mar 12:41–44 · Luk 21:2
The Woman Whose Sons Elisha Saved from Being Sold for Debt 2Ki 4:1–7
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Exo 22:22–24 · Deu 10:18 · Deu 14:28, 29 · Deu 16:11–14 · Deu 24:17, 19–21 · Deu 25:5–10 · Deu 27:19 · Job 22:5, 9 · Job 24:3, 21 · Job 29:13 · Job 31:16, 22 · Psa 68:5 · Psa 94:6 · Psa 146:9 · Pro 15:25 · Isa 1:17, 23 · Isa 10:1, 2 · Jer 7:6, 7 · Jer 22:3 · Jer 49:11 · Eze 22:7 · Zec 7:10 · Mal 3:5 · Mat 23:14 · Mar 12:40 · Luk 20:47 · 1Co 7:8, 9 · 1Ti 5:3–6, 9–12, 16
Exhorted to Trust in God Jer 49:11
God: Establishes the Border of Pro 15:25
God: Judges For Deu 10:18 · Psa 68:5
God: Relieves Psa 146:9
God: Surely Hears the Cry of Exo 22:23
God: Will Witness Against Oppressors of Mal 3:5

Topical Index — Widow–Women

Widow
Vows of, Binding Num 30:9
when They are Daughters of Priests, They are to be Supported by Their Fathers Lev 22:13
Widows were Clothed in Mourning After the Decease of Husbands Gen 38:14, 19 · 2Sa 14:2, 5
Widows were Frequently Oppressed and Persecuted Job 24:3 · Eze 22:7
Widows were Released from all Obligation to Former Husbands Rom 7:3
Widows were Under the Special Protection of God Deu 10:18 · Psa 68:5

Widows
A Desolate Condition Isa 47:8, 9
A Type of Zion in Affliction Lam 5:3
Allowed to Marry Again Rom 7:3
Blessings on Those Who Relieve Deu 14:29
Character of True Luk 2:37 · 1Ti 5:5, 10
Curse for Perverting Judgment of Deu 27:19

Great Liberality In 1Ki 17:9–15 · Mar 12:42, 43
Increase of, Threatened As a Punishment Exo 22:24 · Jer 15:8 · Jer 18:21
Intermarrying With, of Kings Considered Treason 1Ki 2:21–24
Laws Respecting: Bound to Perform Their Vows Num 30:9
Laws Respecting: Not to be Oppressed Exo 22:22 · Deu 27:19
Laws Respecting: Not to Intermarry With Priests Lev 21:14
Laws Respecting: Raiment of, not to be Taken in Pledge by Creditors Deu 24:17
Laws Respecting: To be Allowed to Glean in Fields and Vineyards Deu 24:19
Laws Respecting: To Have a Share of the Triennial Tithe Deu 14:28, 29 · Deu 26:12, 13
Laws Respecting: To Share in Public Rejoicings Deu 16:11, 14
Laws Respecting: when Daughters of Priests and Childless to Partake of The Lev 22:13
Laws Respecting: when Left Childless, to be Married by Their Husband's Deu 25:5, 6 · Rut 3:10–13 · Rut 4:4, 5 · Mat 22:24–26
Not to be Deplored By, Considered a Great Calamity Job 27:15 · Psa 78:64
Often Devoted Themselves Entirely to God's Service Luk 2:37 · 1Ti 5:10
Reproach Connected With Isa 54:4
Saints: Cause Joy To Job 29:13
Saints: Disappoint Not Job 31:16
Saints: Relieve Act 9:39
should be Allowed to Share in Our Blessings Deu 14:29 · Deu 16:11, 14 · Deu 24:19–21
should be Honored, If Widows Indeed 1Ti 5:3
should be Pleaded For Isa 1:17
should be Relieved by the Church Act 6:1 · 1Ti 5:9
should be Relieved by Their Friends 1Ti 5:4, 16
should be Visited in Affliction Jam 1:27
should not Be: Afflicted Exo 22:22
should not Be: Deprived of Raiment in Pledge Deu 24:17
should not Be: Oppressed Jer 7:6 · Zec 7:10
should not Be: Treated With Violence Jer 22:3
Specially Taken Care of by the Church Act 6:1 · 1Ti 5:9
The Wicked: do No Good To Job 24:21
The Wicked: Make a Prey of Isa 10:2 · Mat 23:14
The Wicked: Reject the Cause of Isa 1:23
The Wicked: Send, Away Empty Job 22:9
The Wicked: Slay Psa 94:6
The Wicked: Take Pledges From Job 24:3
The Wicked: Vex Eze 22:7
Though Poor, May be Liberal Mar 12:42, 43
when Young, Exposed to May Temptations 1Ti 5:11–14
Woe to Those Who Oppress Isa 10:1, 2
Zion in Captivity Lam 1:1

Wife
Bath-Sheba 2Sa 11:2–5
Beloved, by Isaac Gen 24:67
Beloved, by Jacob Gen 29:30
Called: Desire of the Eyes Eze 24:16
Contentious, Zipporah Exo 4:25
Domestic Duties of Gen 18:6 · Pro 31:13–27
Fruitful Vine Psa 128:3
Hated Gen 29:31–33
Help Gen 2:18, 20
Idolatrous, Solomon's Wives 1Ki 11:4–8 · Neh 13:26
Incorruptible, Vashti Est 1:10–22
Jezebel 1Ki 21:1 · 2Ki 9:30–37
Loyal Gen 31:14–16
Obtained by Violence Jdg 21:1
Potiphar's Gen 39:7
Procured Gen 24:1 · Gen 34:4–10 · Gen 38:6
Purchased Gen 29:1 · Exo 21:7–11 · Rut 4:10
Relation of, to Husband Gen 2:18, 23, 24 · 1Co 11:3–12
Tactful Abigail 1Sa 25:3, 14–42
The Judgment Denounced Against Eve Gen 3:16
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Gen 2:18, 23, 24 · Gen 3:16 · Est 1:20–22 · Psa 128:3, 4 · Pro 12:4 · Pro 14:1 · Pro 18:22 · Pro 19:13, 14 · Pro 21:9, 19 · Pro 25:24 · Pro 30:21–23 · Pro 31:10–31 · 1Co 7:2–6, 10–14, 16, 27–29, 32–34, 38–40 · 1Co 11:3, 7–9, 11, 12 · 1Co 14:34, 35 · Eph 5:22–25, 28, 31, 33 · Col 3:18, 19 · 1Ti 3:11 · 1Ti 5:9, 10, 14 · Tts 2:3–5 · 1Pe 3:1–7
Unfaithful Num 5:14–31
Vows of Num 30:6–16
Wild Boar: General Scriptures Concerning Psa 80:13
Wild Ox of God As the Strength of Israel Num 23:22 · Num 24:8
Wild Ox of the Judgments of God Isa 34:7
Wild Ox of the Wicked Isa 34:7
Wild Ox of Vast Strength Job 39:11
Wild Ox
(Horns of) of the Strength of Powerful Enemies Psa 22:21
(Horns of) of the Strength of the Descendants of Joseph Deu 33:17
(The Position of Its Horns) the Exaltation of Saints Psa 92:10
Generally had a Single Horn Psa 92:10
Great Strength of Num 24:8 · Job 39:10, 11
Horned Deu 33:17 · Psa 22:21 · Psa 92:10
Intractable Job 39:9–12
Intractable in Disposition Job 39:9, 10, 12
Sometimes Found With Two Horns Deu 33:17
The Young of, Remarkable for Agility Psa 29:6
Wild Parties Rom 13:13 · 1Co 6:9, 10 · 1Pe 4:3 · Psa 51:2–4 · 1Pe 1:15
Wilderness
Jesus' Temptation In Mat 4:1 · Mar 1:12, 13 · Luk 4:1
Typical of the Sinner's State Deu 32:10
Will of God, the Supreme Rule of Duty Mat 6:10 · Mat 12:50 · Mat 26:39, 42 · Mar 3:35 · Mar 14:36 · Luk 11:2 · Luk 22:42 · Joh 4:34 · Joh 5:30 · Joh 6:38–40 · Act 18:21 · Rom 12:2 · Rom 15:32 · 1Co 4:19 · 1Co 16:7 · Heb 6:3
Will
A Testament in Force Only After Death Heb 9:16, 17
A Testament of Abraham Gen 25:5, 6
A Testament of David 1Ki 2:1–9
A Testament of Jacob Gen 48:1 · Gen 49:1
A Testament of Jehoshaphat 2Ch 21:3
A Testament: May not be Annulled Gal 3:15
The Mental Faculty: Freedom of, Recognized by God Gen 4:6–10 · Deu 5:29 · 1Ki 20:42 · Isa 1:18–20 · Isa 43:26 · Jer 36:3, 7 · Joh 7:17
Willful Sin Heb 10:26 · Jam 4:17 · Gal 5:16 · 1 Joh 5:17 · 1 Joh 1:9 · Jam 1:12 · 1Co 10:13 · Gal 5:24 · 1 Joh 3:4
Willow
Figurative Isa 44:4
General Scriptures Concerning Lev 23:40 · Psa 137:2 · Eze 17:5
Wimple: (A Cloth Covering That Was Worn Over the Head and Around the Neck and Chin)) Isa 3:22
Wind of Heresy Eph 4:14
Wind of the Judgments of God Jer 22:22 · Hos 13:15 · Mat 7:25
Wind of the Spirit Joh 3:8
Wind
Blasting 2Ki 19:7, 35
East in Canaan Hos 13:15 · Luk 12:55
East in the Valley of the Euphrates River Eze 19:12
East: At the City of Nineveh Jon 4:8
East: Hot and Blasting in Egypt Gen 41:6
East: Tempestuous in the Land of Uz Job 27:21
Figurative Hos 4:19
North: Free from Humidity in Canaan Pro 25:23
South: Purifying Job 37:21
South: Soothing Job 37:17
South: Tempestuous Job 37:9
West: Took Away the Plague of Locusts from the Land of Egypt Exo 10:19
Window: General Scriptures Concerning Gen 6:16 · Gen 26:8 · Jos 2:15, 21 · 1Ki 6:4 · Eze 40:16–36 · Act 20:9

Windows Mal 3:10 · 2Ki 9:30
Wine in Bottles Jos 9:4, 13 · Job 32:19 · Jer 13:12 · Jer 48:12 · Mat 9:17 · Luk 5:37, 38
Wine in Excess
Forbidden Eph 5:18
Impairs the Health 1Sa 25:37 · Hos 4:11
Impairs the Judgment and Memory Pro 31:4, 5 · Isa 28:7
Inflames the Passions Isa 5:11
Infuriates the Temper Pro 20:1
Leads to Remorse Pro 23:31, 32
Leads to Sorrow and Contention Pro 23:29, 30
Wine in Skins (Rv) Jos 9:4, 13 · Job 32:19 · Mat 9:17 · Luk 5:37, 38
Wine in Times of Scarcity, Was Mixed With Water Isa 1:22
Wine of Abominations Rev 14:8 · Rev 16:19
Wine of Staggering (Rv) Psa 60:3
Wine of the Abominations of the Apostasy Rev 17:2 · Rev 18:3
Wine of the Blessing of the Gospel Pro 9:2, 5 · Isa 25:6 · Isa 55:1
Wine of the Blood of Christ Mat 26:27–29
Wine of the Divine Judgments Psa 60:3 · Psa 75:8 · Jer 51:7
Wine of the Joy of Wisdom Pro 9:2, 5
Wine of the Joys of Spiritual Matters Isa 25:6 · Isa 55:1 · Joe 2:19
Wine of the Wrath and Judgments of God Psa 60:3 · Psa 75:8 · Jer 13:12–14 · Jer 25:15–18
Wine of Violence and Rapine Pro 4:17
Wine Press in Vineyards Isa 5:2 · Mat 21:33 · Mar 12:1
Wine Press of the Judgments of God Lam 1:15 · Rev 14:19, 20
Wine Press
General Scriptures Concerning Num 18:27, 30 · Deu 15:14 · Jdg 6:11
Treading The, of the Sufferings of Christ Isa 63:2, 3
Trodden With Joy and Shouting Jer 48:33
Wine used at Meals Mat 26:27–29 · Mar 14:23
Wine was Kept in Bottles 1Sa 25:18 · Hab 2:15
Wine was Made of The Juice of the Grape Gen 49:11
Wine was Made of The Juice of the Pomegranate Songs 8:2
Wine was Stored in Cellars 1Ch 27:27
Wine was Used for Drink offerings in Idolatrous Worship Deu 32:37, 38
Wine was Used for Drink offerings in the Worship of God Exo 29:40 · Num 15:4–10
Wine was Used
As a Beverage from the Earliest Age Gen 9:21 · Gen 27:25
As a Medicine Luk 10:34 · 1Ti 5:23
At all Feasts and Entertainments Est 1:7 · Est 5:6 · Isa 5:12 · Dan 5:1–4 · Joh 2:3
Wine with Corn and Oil, Denoted all Temporal Blessings Gen 27:28, 37 · Psa 4:7 · Hos 2:8 · Joe 2:19
Wine
Abstinence from of Daniel Dan 1:5, 8, 16 · Dan 10:3
Abstinence from of the Courtiers of Ahasuerus Est 1:8
Abstinence from of Timothy 1Ti 5:23
Admonitions Against the Use of Lev 10:9 · Num 6:3 · Jdg 13:4 · Pro 20:1 · Pro 21:17 · Pro 23:29–32 · Pro 31:4, 5 · Isa 5:11, 22 · Isa 24:9 · Isa 28:1, 3, 7 · Jer 23:9 · Jer 35:2–10, 14, 18, 19 · Eze 44:21 · Hos 4:11 · Luk 1:15 · Rom 14:21 · Eph 5:18 · Tts 2:3
An Article of Extensive Commerce Eze 27:18
Banquets of Est 5:6
Cellars For 1Ch 27:27
Cheap Wine (Like Vinegar) Given to Jesus at the Crucifixion Mat 27:48 · Mar 15:23 · Luk 23:36 · Joh 19:29
Cheering God and Man Jdg 9:13 · Zec 9:17
Commerce In Rev 18:13
Consequence of Putting (When New), Into Old Bottles Mat 2:22
Custom of Giving to Persons in Pain or Suffering, Mixed With Pro 31:6 · Mar 15:23
Custom of Presenting to Travellers Gen 14:18 · 1Sa 25:18
Denied to the Israelites in the Wilderness, So That They Could Know That the Lord Was Their God Deu 29:6
Fermented Lev 10:9 · Num 6:3 · Num 28:7 · Deu 14:26 · Deu 29:6 · Pro 23:31, 32 · Mar 2:22
First Fruits of, to be offered to God Deu 18:4 · 2Ch 31:5
First Mention of Gen 9:20, 21
First Mode of Making, Notice Gen 40:11
Forbidden to Kings Pro 31:4
Forbidden to Nazarites Num 6:2, 3
Forbidden to Nazarites During Their Separation Num 6:3
Forbidden to Priests While on Duty Lev 10:9 · Eze 44:21
Forbidden to the Priests While Engaged in the Tabernacle Lev 10:9
from Pomegranates Songs 8:2
Generally Made by Treading the Grapes in a Press Neh 13:15 · Isa 63:2, 3
Given by Melchizedek to Abraham Gen 14:18
Given in Abundance to the Jews when Obedient Hos 2:22 · Joe 2:19, 24 · Zec 9:17
Gladdening the Heart Psa 104:15
Improved by Age Luk 5:39
Inflames the Eyes Gen 49:12
Intoxication from the Use of Psa 104:15 · Pro 4:17
Intoxication From: Ahasuerus Est 1:10
Intoxication From: Amnon 2Sa 13:28, 29
Intoxication From: Falsely Charged Against the Disciples Act 2:13
Intoxication From: Joseph and his Brothers Gen 43:34
Intoxication From: Kings of Israel Hos 7:5
Intoxication From: Lot Gen 19:32
Intoxication From: Nabal 1Sa 25:36
Intoxication From: Noah Gen 9:21
Kept in Jars Jer 13:12 · Jer 48:12
Made by Jesus at the Marriage Feast in Cana Joh 2:9, 10
Made from Grapes Gen 40:11 · Gen 49:11 · Isa 25:6 · Jer 40:1, 12
Making Mirthful Est 1:10 · Ecc 10:19
Many Kinds of Neh 5:18
Medicinal Use of Pro 31:6, 7
New Hag 1:11
Offered With Sacrifices Exo 29:40 · Lev 23:13 · Num 15:5, 10 · Num 28:7, 14
Often Spiced to Increase Its Strength Pro 9:2, 5 · Pro 23:30 · Songs 8:2
Old Luk 5:39
Places Celebrated For: Assyria 2Ki 18:32 · Isa 36:17
Places Celebrated For: Canaan in General Deu 33:28
Places Celebrated For: Helbon Eze 27:18
Places Celebrated For: Lebanon Hos 14:7
Places Celebrated For: Moab Isa 16:8–10 · Jer 48:32, 33
Places Celebrated For: Possessions of Judah Gen 49:8, 11, 12
Recommended by Paul to Timothy 1Ti 5:23
Red, Most Esteemed Pro 23:31 · Isa 27:2
Refined Isa 25:6 · Jer 48:11
Refining of, Alluded To Isa 25:6
Sacramental Use of Mat 26:27–29 · Luk 22:17–20
Samson's Mother Forbidden to Drink Jdg 13:4, 5
Sometimes Mixed With Milk As a Beverage Songs 5:1
Strengthening 2Sa 16:2 · Songs 2:5
Sweet, Esteemed for Flavour and Strength Isa 49:26 · Amo 9:13 · Mic 6:15
Symbolical of the Blood of Jesus Mat 26:28 · Mar 14:23, 24 · Luk 22:20 · Joh 6:53–56
The Jews Frequently Deprived of, As a Punishment Isa 24:7, 11 · Hos 2:9 · Joe 1:10 · Hag 1:11 · Hag 2:16
The Jews Frequently Drank, to Excess Isa 5:11 · Joe 3:3 · Amo 6:6
The Love of Christ to be Preferred To Songs 1:2, 4
The Rechabites Never Drank Jer 35:5, 6
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Deu 14:26 · Deu 33:28 · 2Ki 18:32 · 2Ch 32:28 · Neh 10:39 · Psa 4:7 · Psa 104:14, 15 · Pro 31:6, 7 · Ecc 2:3, 11 · Isa 56:12 · Hos 2:8, 22

· Hos 7:14 · Joe 1:5 · Joe 2:24 · Joe 3:3 · Amo 6:6 · Hab 2:5 · Hag 1:11 · Zec 9:17 · Zec 10:7 · 1Ti 5:23
Water Miraculously Turned Into Joh 2:9
Winebibber (A Wino): Jesus Falsely Accused of Being A Mat 11:19 · Luk 7:34
Wineskins Psa 119:83 · Mar 2:21, 22
Wings Isa 40:31 · Psa 91:4 · Psa 17:8 · Rev 12:14 · Rut 2:12
Winking Pro 10:10 · Job 15:12
Winning Php 4:13 · 1 Joh 5:4, 5 · 1Co 15:57 · Luk 18:27 · 1Co 9:25 · Heb 12:1, 2 · Mat 20:16 · 2Ti 2:5 · 1Co 9:24 · Php 2:3
Winning Souls for Christ Pro 11:30 · Mar 16:15 · Joh 15:16 · Act 1:8 · 1Pe 3:1 · Eze 3:20, 21 · Jam 5:19, 20 · Rom 5:8 · Rom 3:23 · Rom 6:23
Winnowing of Grain Rut 3:2 · Isa 30:24 · Mat 3:12
Winter
Annual Return of, Will Never Cease Gen 8:22
Coldness and Inclemency of, Noticed Pro 20:4 · Joh 10:22
God Makes Psa 74:17
Illustrative of Seasons of Spiritual Adversity Songs 2:11
Paul Remains for One, at Nicopolis Tts 3:12
Plowing In, in Canaan, (Margin) Pro 20:4
Rainy Season In, in Canaan Songs 2:11
Shipping Suspended In, on the Mediterranean Sea Act 27:12 · Act 28:11
Ships Were Laid up in Port During Act 27:12 · Act 28:11
Summer and Winter Houses Jer 36:22 · Amo 3:15
The Jews Frequently had Special Houses For Jer 36:22 · Amo 3:15
Unsuited For: Navigation Act 27:9
Unsuited For: Travelling Mat 24:20 · 2Ti 4:21
Yearly Return of, Secured by Covenant Gen 8:22
Wisdom of Aholiab Exo 31:6 · Exo 35:34, 35 · Exo 36:1
Wisdom of Bezaleel Exo 31:3–5 · Exo 35:31–35 · Exo 36:1
Wisdom of Daniel Dan 1:17 · Dan 5:14
Wisdom of Ethan, Heman, Chalcol, and Darda 1Ki 4:31
Wisdom of Ezra Ezr 7:25
Wisdom of Hiram 1Ki 7:14 · 2Ch 2:14
Wisdom of Joseph Gen 41:16, 25–39 · Act 7:10
Wisdom of Moses Act 7:22
Wisdom of Other Skilled Artisans Exo 36:2
Wisdom of Paul 2Pe 3:15
Wisdom of Solomon 1Ki 3:12, 16–28 · 1Ki 4:29–34 · 1Ki 5:12 · 1Ki 10:24
Wisdom of the Magi (Wise Men from the East) Mat 2:1–12
Wisdom of the Princes of the Tribe of Issachar 1Ch 12:32
Wisdom of Women Exo 35:26
Wisdom
Prayer for Spiritual Num 27:21 · Jdg 20:18 · 1Ki 3:7, 9 · 1Ki 8:36 · 2Ch 1:10 · Job 34:32 · Psa 5:8 · Psa 25:4, 5 · Psa 27:11 · Psa 31:3 · Psa 39:4 · Psa 43:3 · Psa 86:11 · Psa 90:12 · Psa 119:12, 18, 19, 26, 27, 33, 34, 66, 68, 73, 80, 124, 125, 135, 144, 169, 171 · Psa 139:24 · Eph 1:16–19 · Eph 3:14–19 · Eph 6:18–20 · Php 1:9, 10 · Col 1:9, 10 · Col 2:1–3 · Col 4:2–4 · 2Ti 2:7 · Jam 1:5
Spiritual, from God Exo 4:11, 12 · Exo 8:9, 10 · Deu 4:5, 6, 35, 36 · Deu 29:4 · 1Ch 22:12 · Neh 9:20 · Job 4:3 · Job 11:5, 6 · Job 22:21, 22 · Job 32:7, 8 · Job 33:16 · Job 35:10, 11 · Job 36:22 · Job 38:36, 37 · Psa 16:7 · Psa 19:1, 2 · Psa 25:8, 9, 12, 14 · Psa 32:8 · Psa 36:9 · Psa 51:6 · Psa 71:17 · Psa 94:12 · Psa 112:4 · Psa 119:130 · Pro 1:23 · Pro 2:6, 7 · Pro 3:5, 6 · Ecc 2:26 · Isa 11:1–3 · Isa 30:21 · Isa 42:6, 7, 16 · Isa 48:17 · Isa 54:13 · Jer 24:7 · Dan 1:17 · Dan 2:20–23 · Mat 11:25–27 · Mat 13:11 · Mat 16:16, 17 · Luk 1:76–79 · Luk 12:11, 12 · Luk 21:15 · Luk 24:32, 45 · Joh 1:1, 4, 5, 7–9, 17 · Joh 6:45 · Joh 8:12, 31, 32 · Joh 9:5, 39 · Joh 12:46 · Joh 14:7 · Joh 16:13, 14 · Joh 17:6, 26 · Joh 18:37 · Rom 1:19, 20 · 1Co 1:30 · 1Co 2:9–14 · 1Co 12:8 · 2Co 4:6 · Php 3:15 · Col 1:26–28 · 2Ti 1:7 · Jam 3:17 · 2Pe 1:2–5, 8, 12 · 2Pe 3:18 · 1 Joh 2:20, 27 · 1 Joh 5:20
Spiritual: Unclassified Scriptures Relating to Deu 32:29 · Job 5:27 · Job 8:8, 10 · Job 12:2, 3, 7–13, 16, 17, 22 · Job 28:12–28 · Job 32:9 · Job 42:5 · Psa 2:10 · Psa 9:10 · Psa 76:1 · Psa 107:43 · Psa 111:10 · Pro 1:5, 7, 21–33 · Pro 2:1–20 · Pro 3:13–26, 34, 35 · Pro 4:4–13, 18–22 · Pro 5:12 · Pro 7:2–4 · Pro 8:1–36 · Pro 9:1–6, 9–12 · Pro 10:8, 13, 14, 21, 23 · Pro 11:9, 12 · Pro 12:1, 8, 15 · Pro 13:14–16 · Pro 14:6–8, 16, 18, 33 · Pro 15:2, 7, 33 · Pro 16:16, 20–24 · Pro 17:10, 24 · Pro 18:15 · Pro 19:8, 20 · Pro 21:11 · Pro 22:17–21 · Pro 23:12, 19, 23 · Pro 24:13, 14 · Pro 28:5, 7 · Pro 29:3 · Ecc 8:1, 5 · Ecc 9:13–18 · Ecc 10:12 · Ecc 12:11 · Isa 2:3 · Isa 11:9 · Isa 29:24 · Isa 33:6 · Jer 9:23, 24 · Jer 31:34 · Dan 11:32, 33 · Dan 12:3, 4, 10 · Hos 6:3, 6 · Hos 14:9 · Mat 6:22, 23 · Mat 7:24, 25 · Mat 11:19 · Mat 25:1–13 · Mar 12:32–34 · Luk 1:17 · Luk 7:35 · Luk 11:34–36 · Joh 7:17 · Joh 8:32 · Joh 10:4, 14 · Joh 17:3, 8, 25 · Act 6:10 · Rom 15:14 · Rom 16:19 · 1Co 2:6–16 · 1Co 3:18 · 1Co 8:3 · 1Co 13:11 · 1Co 14:20 · 2Co 2:11 · 2Co 8:7 · Gal 4:9 · Eph 4:11–13 · Eph 5:15–17 · Php 3:7–10 · Col 3:10, 16 · 1Th 5:4, 5 · 1Ti 2:4 · 2Ti 3:15 · Jam 3:13 · 1 Joh 4:6
Worldly Gen 3:6, 7 · Job 4:18–21 · Job 5:13 · Job 11:2, 12 · Job 37:24 · Pro 3:7 · Pro 15:21, 22 · Pro 16:25 · Pro 17:2, 10 · Pro 18:1 · Pro 20:18 · Pro 21:20, 22, 30 · Pro 24:3–7 · Pro 28:11 · Ecc 1:18 · Ecc 2:1–26 · Ecc 7:11–13, 16–25 · Ecc 8:1, 16, 17 · Ecc 10:2, 3, 10 · Isa 5:21 · Isa 28:24–29 · Isa 29:14–16 · Isa 47:10, 11 · Jer 8:7–9 · Jer 9:23, 24 · Jer 49:7 · Mat 6:23 · Mat 7:24–27 · Mat 11:25 · Luk 10:21 · Luk 16:8 · Rom 1:21–23 · 1Co 1:17–26 · 1Co 2:1–14 · 1Co 3:18–20 · 1Co 8:1, 2 · 2Co 1:12 · Col 2:8 · 1Ti 6:20, 21
Wise as Serpents Mat 10:16 · Mat 10:14–16 · 2Co 11:3
Wise Counsel Pro 12:15 · Pro 11:14 · Pro 15:22 · Pro 19:20, 21 · Pro 24:6 · Pro 13:10 · Pro 28:26 · Pro 1:7 · Pro 20:18 · 2Ti 3:16
Wise Decisions Pro 3:5, 6 · Pro 12:15 · Jam 1:5 · Pro 1:5 · Pro 16:9 · Pro 15:22 · Php 4:6 · 1Pe 1:13–15 · 1Pe 5:8 · Heb 13:5
Wise Man Pro 29:11 · Pro 1:7 · Pro 1:5 · Pro 21:20 · 1Ti 5:8 · Psa 36:9 · Pro 12:15 · Jam 1:5 · Mat 2:1 · Pro 29:7
Wise Men of Babylon Dan 4:18 · Dan 5:8
Wise Men of Egypt Gen 41:8, 24 · Exo 7:11
Wise Men of the East (The Magi) Mat 2:1–12
Wise Men: Solomon 1Ki 4:29–34
Wishing Joh 15:7 · Mat 7:7 · Gen 12:3 · Col 1:17 · 1Co 2:11 · Isa 7:14 · Joh 1:1
Witchcraft
Law Concerning Exo 22:18 · Lev 19:31 · Lev 20:6, 27
The Witch of Endor 1Sa 28:7–25
Witches Destroyed 1Sa 28:3, 9
Witches Exo 22:18 · Lev 20:6 · 1Ch 10:13 · Deu 18:10–12
Witness by Laying Hands on the Accused Lev 24:14
Witness of Instruction in Righteousness Rev 11:3
Witness of the Holy Spirit is Truth 1 Joh 5:6
Witness of the Holy Spirit
Borne Against all Unbelievers Neh 9:30 · Act 28:25–27
Borne to Christ in Heaven 1 Joh 5:7, 11
Borne to Christ: As Coming to Redeem and Sanctify 1 Joh 5:6
Borne to Christ: As Exalted to be a Prince and Saviour to Give Repentance, Act 5:31, 32
Borne to Christ: As Foretold by Himself Joh 15:26
Borne to Christ: As Messiah Luk 3:22 · Joh 1:32, 33
Borne to Christ: As Perfecting Saints Heb 10:14, 15

Borne to Christ: On Earth 1 Joh 5:8
Given to Saints: As an Evidence of Adoption Rom 8:16
Given to Saints: As an Evidence of Christ in Them 1 Joh 3:24
Given to Saints: As an Evidence of God in Them 1 Joh 4:13
Given to Saints: On Believing Act 15:8 · 1 Joh 5:10
Given to Saints: To Testify to Them of Christ Joh 15:26
The Faithful Preaching of the Apostles Accompanied By 1Co 2:4 · 1Th 1:5
The First Preaching of the Gospel Confirmed By Act 14:3 · Heb 2:4
To be Implicitly Received 1 Joh 5:6, 9
Witness
Corrupted by Money Mat 28:11–15 · Act 6:11, 13
General Scriptures Concerning Lev 5:1 · Pro 18:17
Incorruptible Psa 15:4
Qualified by Oath Exo 22:11 · Num 5:19, 21 · 1Ki 8:31, 32
Required to Throw the First Stone in Executing the Sentence Deu 13:9 · Deu 17:5–7 · Act 7:58
To Marriage Rut 4:10, 11 · Isa 8:2, 3
To the Transfer of Land Gen 21:25–30 · Gen 23:11, 16–18 · Rut 4:1–9 · Jer 32:9–12, 25, 44
Two Necessary to Establish a Fact Num 35:30 · Deu 17:6 · Deu 19:15 · Mat 18:16 · Joh 8:17 · 2Co 13:1 · 1Ti 5:19 · Heb 10:28
Witnessing 1Pe 3:15 · Mar 16:15, 16 · Col 4:6 · Mat 5:16 · Rom 1:16 · Mat 28:18–20 · Act 1:8 · Isa 43:10
Witnessing to Others Mar 16:15 · 1Pe 3:15 · Jer 1:7, 8 · Mat 5:16 · Act 1:8 · Rom 10:17 · Mat 28:18–20 · Gal 2:20 · 2Ti 2:15 · Rom 1:16
Wives of Ministers should be Exemplary 1Ti 3:11
Wives
Bad: Herodias Mar 6:17
Bad: Jezebel 1Ki 21:25
Bad: Job's Wife Job 2:9
Bad: Michal 2Sa 6:16
Bad: Samson's Wife Jdg 14:15–17
Bad: Sapphira Act 5:1, 2
Bad: Zeresh Est 5:14
Duties of, to Their Husbands: To be Faithful to Them 1Co 7:3–5, 10
Duties of, to Their Husbands: To be Subject to Them Gen 3:16 · Eph 5:22, 24 · 1Pe 3:1
Duties of, to Their Husbands: To Love Them Tts 2:4
Duties of, to Their Husbands: To Obey Them 1Co 14:34 · Tts 2:5
Duties of, to Their Husbands: To Remain With Them for Life Rom 7:2, 3
Duties of, to Their Husbands: To Reverence Them Eph 5:33
Good are a Blessing to Husbands Pro 12:4 · Pro 31:10, 12
Good are a Token of the Favour of God Pro 18:22
Good are Benevolent to the Poor Pro 31:20
Good are Diligent and Prudent Pro 31:13–27
Good are from the Lord Pro 19:14
Good are Praised by Husbands Pro 31:28
Good: Abigail 1Sa 25:3
Good: Bring Honor on Husbands Pro 31:23
Good: Duty of, to Unbelieving Husbands 1Co 7:13, 14, 16 · 1Pe 3:1, 2
Good: Elizabeth Luk 1:6
Good: Esther Est 2:15–17
Good: Orpah and Ruth Rut 1:4, 8
Good: Priscilla Act 18:2, 26
Good: Sarah 1Pe 3:6
Good: Secure Confidence of Husbands Pro 31:11
Good: should be Silent in the Churches 1Co 14:34
Good: Wife of Manoah Jdg 13:10
Not to be Selected from Among the Ungodly Gen 24:3 · Gen 26:34, 35 · Gen 28:1
should be Adorned with a Meek and Quiet Spirit 1Pe 3:4, 5
should be Adorned with Good Works 1Ti 2:10 · 1Ti 5:10
should be Adorned with Modesty and Sobriety 1Ti 2:9
should be Adorned: Not With Ornaments 1Ti 2:9 · 1Pe 3:3
should Seek Religious Instruction from Their Husbands 1Co 14:35
Wizards Deu 18:10–12 · Lev 19:31 · Rom 8:6
Wolf of the Enemies of the Righteous Mat 7:15 · Mat 10:16 · Joh 10:12 · Act 20:29
Wolf of the Reconciling Power of the Gospel Isa 11:6
Wolf: Ravenous Gen 49:27 · Jer 5:6 · Eze 22:27 · Zep 3:3 · Joh 10:12
Woman of Distinction
Fair and Graceful Gen 12:11 · Gen 24:16 · Songs 1:8 · Amo 8:13
Fond of Dress and Ornaments Isa 3:17–23
Haughty in Their Deportment Isa 3:16
Wore Their Hair Plaited and Adorned With Gold and Pearls Isa 3:24 · 1Ti 2:9
Woman were Required to Hear and Obey the Law Jos 8:35
Woman
(At Ease and Careless) of a State of Carnal Security Isa 32:9, 11
(Chaste and Holy) of Saints Songs 1:3 · 2Co 11:2 · Rev 14:4
(Delicate) of Backsliding Israel Jer 6:2
(Foolish) of Mere Professors Mat 25:1–3
(Forsaken) of Israel in Her Captivity Isa 54:6
(Gloriously Arrayed) of the Church of Christ Psa 45:13 · Gal 4:26 · Rev 12:1
(Lewd) of the Roman Apostasy Rev 17:4, 18
(Wise) Saints Mat 25:1, 2, 4
Allowed to Join in the Temple-Music from the Time of David 1Ch 25:5, 6 · Ezr 2:65 · Neh 7:67
Considered a Valuable Booty in War Deu 20:14 · 1Sa 30:2
Curse Pronounced On Gen 3:16
Dark from Exposure to the Sun Songs 1:5, 6
Deceived by Satan Gen 3:1–6 · 2Co 11:3 · 1Ti 2:14
Frequently: Active in Instigating to Iniquity Num 31:15, 16 · 1Ki 21:25 · Neh 13:26
Frequently: Fond of Self-Indulgence Isa 32:9–11
Frequently: Silly and Easily Led Into Error 2Ti 3:6
Frequently: Subtle and Deceitful Pro 7:10 · Ecc 7:26
Frequently: Zealous in Promoting Superstition and Idolatry Jer 7:18 · Eze 13:17, 23
Generally Lived in a Separated Apartment or Tent Gen 18:9 · Gen 24:67 · Est 2:9, 11
Generally Wore a Vail in the Presence of the Other Sex Gen 24:65
Good and Virtuous, Described Pro 31:10–28
had a Court of the Tabernacle Assigned to Them Exo 38:8 · 1Sa 2:2
Led Man to Disobey God Gen 3:6, 11, 12
Loving and Affectionate 2Sa 1:26
Often Engaged in Agriculture Rut 2:8 · Songs 1:6
Often Engaged in Attending Funerals As Mourners Jer 9:17, 20
Often Engaged in Celebrating the Victories of the Nation Exo 15:20, 21 · Jdg 11:34 · 1Sa 18:6, 7
Often Engaged in Domestic Employments Gen 18:6 · Pro 31:15
Often Engaged in Drawing and Carrying Water Gen 24:11, 13, 15, 16 · 1Sa 9:11 · Joh 4:7
Often Engaged in Embroidery Pro 31:22
Often Engaged in Grinding Corn Mat 24:41 · Luk 17:35
Often Engaged in Spinning Pro 31:13, 14
Often Engaged in Tending Sheep Gen 29:9 · Exo 2:16
Often Treated With Great Cruelty in War 2Ki 8:12 · Lam 5:11 · Eze 9:6 · Hos 13:16
Origin and Cause of the Name Gen 2:23
Originally Made by God in his own Image Gen 1:27
Originally Made for Man 1Co 11:9
Originally Made: from One of Adam's Ribs Gen 2:21, 22

Originally Made: Subordinate to Man 1Co 11:3
Originally Made: To be an Helpmeet for Man Gen 2:18, 20
Originally Made: To be the Glory of Man 1Co 11:7
Punishment for Injuring, when With Child Exo 21:22–25
Safety in Childbirth Promised to the Faithful and Holy 1Ti 2:15
Salvation Promised Through the Seed of Gen 3:15 · Isa 7:14
Submissive and Respectful to Husbands 1Pe 3:6 · Gen 18:12
Tender and Constant to Her offspring Isa 49:15 · Lam 4:10
Timid Isa 19:16 · Jer 50:37 · Jer 51:30 · Nah 3:13
To be Governed By, Considered a Calamity by the Jews Isa 3:12
To be Slain By, Considered a Great Disgrace Jdg 9:54
To Wear Her Hair Long As a Covering 1Co 11:15
Unfaithfulness of, when Married Found out by the Waters of Num 5:14–28
Virtuous, Held in High Estimation Rut 3:11 · Pro 31:10, 30
Vows of, when Married not Binding Upon the Husband Num 30:6–8
Weaker than Man 1Pe 3:7
Young of Distinction, Dressed in Robes of Various Colours 2Sa 13:18 · Psa 45:14
Young: Called Damsels Gen 24:55 · Mar 5:39
Young: Called Maids Exo 2:8 · Luk 8:51, 52
Young: Called Virgins Gen 24:16 · Lam 1:4
Young: Could not Marry Without Consent of Parents Gen 24:3, 4 · Gen 34:6 · Exo 22:17
Young: Fond of Ornaments Jer 2:32
Young: Gay and Merry Jdg 11:34 · Jdg 21:21 · Jer 31:13 · Zec 9:17
Young: Inherited Parents' Property when There Was No Male Heir Num 27:8
Young: Kind and Courteous to Strangers Gen 24:17
Young: Not to be Given in Marriage Considered a Calamity Jdg 11:37 · Psa 78:63 · Isa 4:1
Young: Often Taken Captive Lam 1:18 · Eze 30:17, 18
Young: Often Treated With Great Cruelty in War Deu 32:25 · Lam 2:21 · Lam 5:11
Young: Punishment for Seducing when not Betrothed Exo 22:16, 17 · Deu 22:28, 29
Young: Punishment for Seducing, when Betrothed Deu 22:23–27
Young: Required to Learn from and Imitate Their Elders Tts 2:4
Womanhood Pro 14:1 · Pro 11:22 · Pro 18:22 · Pro 19:14 · Gen 3:16 · Tts 2:3–5 · 1Pe 3:5 · Psa 68:11
Women are Affectionate 2Sa 1:26
Women are Courteous to Strangers Gen 24:17
Women are Mirthsome Jdg 11:34 · Jdg 21:21 · Jer 31:13 · Zec 9:17
Women are Tender to Her offspring Isa 49:15 · Lam 4:10
Women are Timid Isa 19:16 · Jer 50:37 · Jer 51:30 · Nah 3:13
Women in Business Pro 31:14–18, 24
Women in Chorus 1Ch 25:5, 6 · Ezr 2:65 · Neh 7:67
Women in Ministry Tts 2:3–5 · Gal 3:28 · 1Ti 2:11, 12 · 1Ti 3:11 · Php 4:2, 3 · Rom 16:1 · Act 18:26 · Joe 2:28 · Luk 8:1–3 · 1Co 11:3
Women of Backsliding Jer 6:2 · Rev 17:4, 18
Women of Evil People Isa 32:9, 11 · Mat 25:1–13
Women of Saints Mat 25:1–4 · 2Co 11:2 · Rev 14:4
Women of the Body (Ekklesia) of Christ Psa 45:2–15 · Gal 4:26 · Rev 12:1
Women Teachers Pro 31:26 · Psa 68:11 · Act 18:26 · Pro 31:24–26 · Tts 2:3, 4 · Psa 68:24–26
Herodius, by Indirectly Causing John the Baptist to be Decapitated Mat 14:6–11 · Mar 6:24–28 · Rom 16:1 · 1Ti 3:11 · Php 4:3 · 2Ti 1:5
Women was a Doorkeeper Mat 26:69 · Joh 18:16, 17 · Act 12:13, 14
Women Working Pro 14:1 · Pro 31:16 · Gen 2:18 · 1Ti 5:8 · 1Ti 5:14 · Tts 2:3–5 · 1Ti 3:11 · Col 3:17 · 1Sa 8:13 · Jdg 4:4
Women 2Ki 9:30–37
A Persian Queen Sat on a Throne Beside Her King Neh 2:6
Active in Instigating to Iniquity Num 31:15, 16 · 1Ki 21:25 · Neh 13:26
Anna Luk 2:37
As Poets: Deborah Jdg 5:1
As Poets: Elisabeth Luk 1:42–45
As Poets: Hannah 1Sa 2:1–10
As Poets: Mary Luk 1:46–55
As Poets: Miriam Exo 15:21
As Prophets: Anna Luk 2:36–38
As Prophets: Deborah Jdg 4:4, 5
As Prophets: Huldah 2Ki 22:14–20 · 2Ch 34:22–28
As Prophets: Miriam Exo 15:20, 21 · Mic 6:4
As Prophets: Noadiah Neh 6:14
As Prophets: Philip's Four Unmarried Daughters Act 21:9
As Rulers Isa 3:12
Athaliah 2Ki 11:1–16 · 2Ch 22:2, 3, 10–12
Athaliah, in Destroying the Royal Household and Usurping the Throne 2Ki 11:1–16 · 2Ch 22:10, 12 · 2Ch 23:12–15
Bath-Sheba, in Her Adultery, in Becoming the Wife of Her Husband's Murderer 2Sa 11:4, 5, 27 · 2Sa 12:9, 10
Consecrated Jewels to Tabernacle Exo 35:22
Converted by Preaching of Paul Act 16:14, 15 · Act 17:4, 12, 34
Cooked Gen 18:6
Could not Marry Without the Consent of Parents Gen 24:3, 4 · Gen 34:6 · Exo 22:17
Creation of Gen 1:27 · Gen 2:21, 22
Deborah Jdg 4:4
Deborah, a Judge, Prophetess, and Military Leader Jdg 4:1 · Jdg 5:1
Delilah, in Her Conspiracy Against Samson Jdg 16:4–20
Difference in Ceremonies Made Between Male and Female Children Lev 12:1
Dinah, in Her Fornication Gen 34:1, 2
Domestic Duties of Gen 18:6 · Pro 31:15–19 · Mat 24:41
Dorcas (Tabitha) Act 9:36
Elisabeth Luk 1:6, 41–45
Embroidered Pro 31:22
Esther Est 4:15–17
Eve, in Yielding to Temptation and Seducing Her Husband Gen 3:6 · 1Ti 2:14
Fall of, and Curse Upon Gen 3:1–16 · 2Co 11:3 · 1Ti 2:14
False Prophets Eze 13:17–23
First at the Gravesite Mar 15:46, 47 · Mar 16:1–6 · Luk 23:27, 28, 49, 55, 56 · Luk 24:1–10
First to Sin Gen 3:6
First to Whom the Risen Lord Appeared Mar 16:9 · Joh 20:14–18
Fond of Ornaments Jer 2:32
Fond of Self-Indulgence Isa 32:9–11
Forbidden to Wear Men's Costume Deu 22:5
Gleaned Rut 2:8
Gomer, the Adulterous Wife of Hosea Hos 1:2, 3 · Hos 3:1
Guilty of Sodomy 2Ki 23:7 · Rom 1:26
had Separate Apartments in Dwellings Gen 24:67 · Gen 31:33 · Est 2:9, 11
Haman's Wife, in Advising Him to Hang Mordecai Est 5:14 · Est 6:13
Hannah, the Mother of Samuel 1Sa 1:9–18, 24–28
Help in Defensive Operations Jdg 9:53
Herodias, in Her Incestuous Marriage With Herod Antipas Mat 14:3, 4 · Mar 6:17–19 · Luk 3:19
Jezebel, in Her Conspiracy Against Naboth, to Cheat Him out of his Vineyard 1Ki 21:1–16
Jezebel, in Her Evil Counsels To, and Influence Over, Ahab 1Ki 21:25 · 1Ki 21:17–27

Topical Index — Women–Wrestling

Women

Jezebel, in Her Persecution and Destruction of the Prophets of the Lord 1Ki 18:4, 13
Jezebel, in Her Persecution of Elijah 1Ki 19:2
Job's Wife, in Suggesting to Him That he Curse God and Die Job 2:9 · Job 19:17
Julia Rom 16:15
Kept Vineyards Songs 1:6
Last at the Cross Mat 27:55, 56 · Mar 15:40, 41
Leah, in Her Imitation of Rachel in the Matter of Children Gen 30:9–18
Lois and Eunice 2Ti 1:5
Lot's Wife, in Her Rebellion Against Her Situation, and Against the Destruction of Sodom Gen 19:26 · Luk 17:32
Lydia Act 16:14
Made Garments Act 9:39
Mary Luk 1:26–38
Mary and Martha Mar 14:3–9 · Luk 10:42 · Joh 11:5
Mary Magdalene Mar 16:1 · Luk 8:2 · Joh 20:1, 2, 11–16
Michal, in Her Derision of David's Religious Zeal 2Sa 6:16, 20–23
Miriam, in Her Sedition With Aaron Against Moses Num 12:1
Mirrors Exo 38:8
Mother of Samson Jdg 13:23
Named Gen 2:23
Naomi Rut 1:1 · Rut 2:1 · Rut 3:1
Noadiah, a False Prophetess in Attempting to Intimidate the Jews when They Were Restoring Jerusalem Neh 6:14
Not to be Given in Marriage Was Considered a Calamity Jdg 11:37 · Psa 78:63 · Isa 4:1
Ornaments of Isa 3:16–23
Patriotic: Deborah Jdg 5:1
Patriotic: Miriam Exo 15:20
Patriotic: The Women of Israel 1Sa 18:6
Patriotic: The Women of the Philistines 2Sa 1:20
Peninnah, the Wife of Elkanah, in Her Jealous Taunting of Hannah 1Sa 1:4–8
Phoebe Rom 16:1, 2
Pilate's Wife Mat 27:19
Potiphar's Wife, in Her Lascivious Lust and Slander Against Joseph Gen 39:7–20
Priscilla (Prisca) Act 18:26
Promise To Gen 3:15
Property Rights of in Inheritance Num 27:1–11 · Num 36:1 · Jos 17:3–6 · Job 42:15
Property Rights of To Sell Real Estate Rut 4:3–9
Punishment for Seducing, when not Betrothed Exo 22:16, 17 · Deu 22:28, 29
Punishment to be Inflicted Upon Men for Seducing, when Betrothed Deu 22:23–27
Purifications of After Childbirth Lev 12:1 · Luk 2:22
Purifications of After Menstruation Lev 15:19–33 · 2Sa 11:4
Queen Candace Act 8:27
Queen of Sheba 1Ki 10:1–13
Rachel, in Her Jealousy of Leah Gen 30:1
Rachel, in Stealing Images Gen 31:19, 34
Rahab, in Her Harlotry Jos 2:1
Rebekah, in Her Partiality for Jacob, and Her Sharp Practice to Secure for Him Isaac's Blessing Gen 27:11–17
Religious Privileges of, Among Early Christians Act 1:14 · Act 12:12, 13 · 1Co 11:5 · 1Co 14:34 · 1Ti 2:11
Required to Attend to the Reading of the Law of Moses Deu 31:12 · Jos 8:35
Rules for Dress of Christian 1Ti 2:9, 10 · 1Pe 3:3, 4
Ruth Rut 1:4, 14–22
Sapphira, in Her Blasphemous Falsehood Act 5:2–10
Sarah, in Her Jealousy and Malice Toward Hagar Gen 21:9–11 · Gen 21:12–21
Silly, and Easily Led Into Error 2Ti 3:6
Social Status of in Persia Est 1:10–22 · Dan 5:1–12
Social Status of in Roman Customs Act 24:24 · Act 25:13, 23 · Act 26:30
Sold for Husband's Debts Mat 18:25
Solomon's Wives, in Their Idolatrous and Wicked Influence Over Solomon 1Ki 11:1–11 · Neh 13:26
Spun Exo 35:25, 26 · 1Sa 2:19 · Pro 31:19–24
Subtle and Deceitful Pro 6:24–29, 32–35 · Pro 7:6–27 · Ecc 7:26
Symbolical of Wickedness Zec 5:7, 8 · Rev 17:1 · Rev 19:2
Taken Captive Num 31:9, 15, 17, 18, 35 · Lam 1:18 · Eze 30:17, 18
Tamar, in Her Adultery Gen 38:14–24
Tended Flocks and Herds Gen 24:11, 13, 14, 19, 20 · Gen 29:9 · Exo 2:16
The Cannibalistic Mothers of Samaria 2Ki 6:28, 29
The Daughter of Herodias, in Her Complicity With Her Mother in Securing the Death of John the Baptist Mat 14:8 · Mar 6:18–28
The Daughters of Lot, in Their Incestuous Lust Gen 19:31–38
The Midianite Woman in the Camp of Israel, Taken in Adultery Num 25:6–8
The Philippian Christians Php 4:3
The Shunammite Woman, Who Gave Hospitality to Elisha 2Ki 4:8–38
The Sodomites of the Southern Kingdom (Judah) 2Ki 23:7
The Widow Who Put Her Two Mite (Small Coins, Greek: Leptas) Into the Treasury Mar 12:41–44 · Luk 21:2–4
The Woman Caught in the Act of Adultery and Brought to Jesus in the Temple Joh 8:1–11
Took Part in Ancient Worship Exo 15:20 · Exo 21:1 · Exo 38:8 · 1Sa 2:22
Treated With Cruelty in War Deu 32:25 · Lam 2:21 · Lam 5:11
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Gen 2:18, 21–24 · Gen 3:16 · Est 1:20–22 · Pro 11:16, 22 · Pro 12:4 · Pro 14:1 · Pro 18:22 · Pro 19:13, 14 · Pro 21:9, 19 · Pro 25:24 · Pro 27:15, 16 · Pro 30:21–23 · Pro 31:10–31 · Ecc 7:26–28 · Isa 3:16–24 · Isa 32:9–12 · Eze 13:17–23 · 1Co 11:3–15 · 1Co 14:34, 35 · 1Ti 2:9–15 · 1Ti 3:11 · 1Ti 5:1–16 · 2Ti 3:6, 7 · Tts 2:3–5
Vashti Est 1:11, 12
Veiled the Face Gen 24:65
Virtuous, Held in High Estimation Rut 3:11 · Pro 31:10–30
Vows of Num 30:3–16
Weaker than Men 1Pe 3:7
when Jealously Charged With Infidelity, Their Guilt or Innocence Was to be Determined by an Ordeal Num 5:12–31
Wicked 2Ki 9:30–37 · 2Ki 23:7 · Jer 44:15–19, 25 · Eze 8:14 · Rom 1:26
Wicked: Commits Forgery 1Ki 21:8
Wicked: Full of Deceit and Licentiousness Pro 2:16–19 · Pro 5:3–20 · Pro 6:24–29, 32–35 · Pro 7:6–27 · Ecc 7:26 · Eze 16:32
Wicked: Silly and Wayward 2Ti 3:6
Wicked: Zeal of, in Licentious Practices of Idolatry 2Ki 23:7 · Hos 4:13, 14
Widow of Zarephath, Who Fed Elijah During the Famine 1Ki 17:8–24
Wore Hair Long 1Co 11:5–15
Worked in Fields Isa 27:11 · Eze 26:6, 8
Worshiped in Separate Compartments Exo 38:8 · 1Sa 2:22
Zealous in Promoting Superstition and Idolatry Jer 7:18 · Eze 13:17, 23
Zipporah, in Her Persecution of Moses on Account of his Religious Obligations Exo 4:25, 26
Women's Hair 1Co 11:15 · 1Co 11:5 · Luk 7:38 · Pro 16:31 · 1Co 11:6 · 1Ti 2:9, 10 · Deu 22:5 · 1Pe 3:3, 4 · Act 18:18 · 1Co 11:14
Women's Rights Gal 3:28 · Psa 68:11 · Jdg 4:4 · Act 2:17 · 1Ch 7:24 · Act 18:26 · Mar 16:9
Wonderful
A Name of the Messiah Isa 9:6
See Jdg 13:18

Wonderfully Made Psa 139:13, 14 · Eph 2:10 · Job 33:4 · Isa 64:8 · Jer 1:4, 5 · 1 Joh 3:1, 2 · Joh 15:16 · Isa 49:1 · Job 31:15 · Psa 127:3
Wool used for Clothing Lev 13:47–52, 59 · Pro 31:13 · Eze 34:3 · Eze 44:17
Wool
- **First Fleece of, Belonged to the Priests** Deu 18:4
- **Fleece of** Jdg 6:37
- **Mixing of, With Other Fabrics Forbidden** Lev 19:19 · Deu 22:11
- **Prohibited in the Priest's Temple Dress** Eze 44:17

Word of God by Jesus Luk 4:16–27 · Luk 24:27, 45
Word of God
- **Called: Book** Psa 40:7 · Rev 22:19
- **Called: Book of the Law** Neh 8:3 · Gal 3:10
- **Called: Book of the Lord** Isa 34:16
- **Called: Good Word of God** Heb 6:5
- **Called: Holy Scriptures** Rom 1:2 · 2Ti 3:15
- **Called: Law of the Lord** Psa 1:2 · Isa 30:9
- **Called: Oracles of God** Rom 3:2 · 1Pe 4:11
- **Called: Scriptures** 1Co 15:3
- **Called: Scriptures of Truth** Dan 10:21
- **Called: Sword of the Spirit** Eph 6:17
- **Called: The Word** Jam 1:21–23 · 1Pe 2:2
- **Called: Word of Christ** Col 3:16
- **Called: Word of God** Luk 11:28 · Heb 4:12
- **Called: Word of Life** Php 2:16
- **Called: Word of Truth** 2Ti 2:15 · Jam 1:18
- **Compared: To a Two-Edged Sword** Heb 4:12
- **Compared: To Seed** Mat 13:3–8, 18–23, 37, 38 · Mar 4:3–20, 26–32 · Luk 8:5–15
- **Conviction of Sin from Reading** 2Ki 22:9–13 · 2Ch 17:7–10 · 2Ch 34:1
- **Expounded** Neh 8:8
- **Fulfilled by Jesus** Mat 5:17 · Luk 24:27 · Joh 19:24
- **Inspiration of** Exo 19:7 · Exo 20:1 · Exo 24:4, 12 · Exo 25:21 · Exo 31:18 · Exo 32:16 · Exo 34:27, 32 · Lev 26:46 · Deu 4:5, 14 · Deu 11:18 · Deu 31:19, 22 · 2Ki 17:13 · 2Ch 33:18 · Job 23:12 · Psa 78:5 · Psa 99:7 · Psa 147:19 · Ecc 12:11 · Isa 30:12, 13 · Isa 34:16 · Isa 59:21 · Jer 30:2 · Jer 36:1, 2, 27, 28, 32 · Jer 51:59–64 · Eze 11:25 · Dan 10:21 · Hos 8:12 · Zec 7:12 · Mat 22:31, 32 · Luk 1:1–4, 68–73 · Act 1:16 · Act 28:25 · Rom 3:1, 2 · 1Co 2:12, 13 · 1Co 7:10 · 1Co 14:37 · Eph 6:17 · Col 3:16 · 1Th 2:13 · 1Th 4:1–3 · 1Ti 6:3–5 · 2Ti 3:16, 17 · Heb 1:1, 2 · Heb 3:7, 8 · Heb 4:12 · Heb 5:12 · 1Pe 1:11, 12 · 2Pe 1:21 · 2Pe 3:2, 15 · 1 Joh 1:1–5 · Rev 1:1, 2, 11, 17–19 · Rev 2:7 · Rev 19:10 · Rev 22:6–8
- **Not to be Added To, or Taken From** Deu 4:2 · Deu 12:32 · Rev 22:18, 19
- **Not to be Handled Deceitfully** 2Co 4:2
- **Searched** Act 17:11
- **Searching of, Commanded** Joh 5:39 · Joh 7:52
- **Taught by the Apostles** Act 2:1 · Act 3:1 · Act 8:32, 35 · Act 13:27 · Act 17:2 · Act 18:24 · Act 28:23
- **Testify of Jesus** Joh 5:39 · Act 10:43 · Act 18:28 · 1Co 15:3
- **Texts of, to be Written on Door-Posts** Deu 6:9 · Deu 11:20
- **The People Stood and Responded by Saying |Amen|** Neh 8:5, 6 · Exo 24:7 · Deu 27:12–26
- **The Standard of the Judgment** Joh 12:48 · Rom 2:16
- **To be Read Publicly** Deu 31:11–13 · Jos 8:33–35 · 2Ki 23:2 · 2Ch 17:7–9 · Neh 8:1–8, 13, 18 · Jer 36:6 · Act 13:15, 27 · Col 4:16 · 1Th 5:27
- **Unbelief In** Psa 50:16, 17 · Pro 1:29, 30 · Pro 13:13 · Isa 5:24 · Isa 28:9–14 · Isa 30:9–11 · Isa 53:1 · Jer 6:10 · Jer 8:9 · Hos 8:12 · Amo 2:12 · Mic 2:6 · Luk 16:31 · Luk 24:25 · Joh 3:20 · Joh 5:46, 47 · Joh 8:37, 45 · 1Co 1:18, 22, 23 · 2Ti 3:8 · 2Ti 4:3, 4 · 1Pe 2:8 · 2Pe 3:15, 16 · Rev 22:19
- **Unclassified Scriptures Relating To** Exo 13:9 · Exo 19:9 · Exo 24:3, 4 · Deu 4:2, 5, 6, 8, 10, 14 · Deu 6:6–9 · Deu 8:3 · Deu 11:18–21 · Deu 17:18, 19 · Deu 27:2, 3, 8 · Deu 29:29 · Deu 30:11–14 · Deu 31:9–13, 19, 21, 26 · Jos 1:8 · Jos 3:9 · Jos 8:32–35 · 2Sa 22:31 · 1Ch 16:15 · 2Ch 15:3 · Job 22:22 · Job 23:12 · Psa 1:2 · Psa 12:6 · Psa 17:4 · Psa 18:30 · Psa 19:7–11 · Psa 33:4, 6 · Psa 37:31 · Psa 40:8 · Psa 43:3 · Psa 56:4 · Psa 78:1, 7, 8 · Psa 85:8 · Psa 93:5 · Psa 94:12 · Psa 102:18 · Psa 107:19, 20 · Psa 111:7, 8 · Psa 119:9, 11, 12, 14–16, 18–20, 23–25, 28, 30, 31, 33, 35, 41, 45–52, 54, 61, 66 · Psa 138:2 · Psa 147:15, 19, 20 · Pro 6:20–23 · Pro 22:21 · Pro 30:5, 6 · Ecc 5:1 · Ecc 12:10, 11 · Isa 2:3 · Isa 8:16, 20 · Isa 28:13 · Isa 30:21 · Isa 34:16 · Isa 40:8 · Isa 51:7 · Isa 55:10, 11 · Jer 8:9 · Jer 13:15 · Jer 15:16 · Jer 22:29 · Jer 23:28, 29, 36 · Eze 3:3, 10 · Eze 44:5 · Dan 8:26 · Dan 10:21 · Dan 12:4, 9 · Hos 6:5 · Amo 8:11–13 · Mic 2:7 · Hab 2:2 · Zec 7:7 · Mat 4:4 · Mat 5:17 · Mat 7:24, 25 · Mat 11:13, 15 · Mat 13:23, 33 · Mat 15:3, 9 · Mat 22:29 · Mar 4:20 · Mar 7:7, 9, 13 · Mar 12:24 · Mar 13:31 · Luk 4:22 · Luk 6:47, 48 · Luk 8:11–15 · Luk 11:28 · Luk 16:17, 29, 31 · Luk 24:32, 45 · Joh 2:22 · Joh 5:24, 39 · Joh 6:63 · Joh 8:31, 32 · Joh 10:35 · Joh 15:3 · Joh 17:8, 14, 17, 19, 20 · Joh 20:31 · Act 10:15 · Act 17:11 · Act 20:32 · Act 26:18, 22 · Rom 3:1, 2 · Rom 4:23, 24 · Rom 6:17 · Rom 9:4, 6 · Rom 10:17 · Rom 12:2 · Rom 15:4 · Rom 16:26 · 1Co 2:13 · 1Co 7:6, 10, 12 · 1Co 9:10 · 1Co 10:11 · 1Co 11:2 · 1Co 15:3

Word of Knowledge 1Co 12:8 · Joh 14:26 · Mat 24:35 · Act 1:8 · 1Pe 4:10
Word of Truth 2Ti 2:15 · Joh 17:17 · Heb 4:12 · Jam 1:18 · 2Ti 3:16 · Joh 14:6 · Psa 119:160
Word: A Title of Jesus Joh 1:1, 14 · 1 Joh 5:7 · Rev 19:13
Words in a Multitude of, is Sin Pro 10:19
Words of Jesus are Spirit and Life Joh 6:63
Words of Jesus of Eternal Life Joh 6:68
Words of Jesus
- **Gracious** Luk 4:22
- **Will Judge** Joh 12:47, 48

Words of My Mouth Eph 4:29 · Psa 19:14 · Mat 12:36 · Pro 18:21 · Psa 141:3 · Mat 12:37 · Pro 21:23 · Pro 15:1 · Pro 16:24 · Pro 15:4
Words of the Complete Man, Gentle Jam 3:2
Words of the Hypocrite, Softer than Oil Psa 55:21
Words of the Talebearer, Wounds to the Soul Pro 18:8
Words of the Teacher, should be Plain 1Co 14:9, 19
Words of the Wise
- **As Goads, and As Well-Fastened Nails** Ecc 12:11
- **Gracious** Ecc 10:12

Words without Knowledge, Darken Advice Job 38:2
Words
- **Aptly Spoken, Like Apples of Gold in Filigree of Silver** Pro 25:11
- **Deceitful, are a Snare to the One Who Utters Them** Pro 6:2
- **Fool Known by the Multitude of** Ecc 5:3
- **Hasty, Folly of** Pro 29:20
- **Idle, an Account Must be Given for on the Day of Judgment** Mat 12:36, 37
- **Like a Tempest** Job 8:2
- **Seditious, Deceive the Naive** Rom 16:18
- **should be Acceptable to God** Psa 19:14
- **Spoken at the Proper Moment** Pro 15:23 · Isa 50:4
- **Unprofitable, to be Avoided** 2Ti 2:14
- **Unspeakable, Heard by Paul in Paradise** 2Co 12:4
- **Vain, not to be Regarded** Exo 5:9 · Eph 5:6
- **Will Swallow Himself** Ecc 10:12–14

Work Pro 16:3 · 1Co 10:31 · Pro 18:9 · Gen 2:15 · Eph 4:28 · 2Th 3:10 · Col 3:22–24 · Pro 14:23 · Luk 1:37 · Joh 6:27
Work Conflict Pro 17:27, 28 · Col 3:23, 24 · Isa 50:7 · Luk 6:37, 38 · Luk 6:35 · 1Th 4:11, 12
Work Ethic Col 3:23 · Pro 16:3 · Pro 14:23 · 2Th

3:10 · Ecc 9:10 · Pro 10:4 · Act 20:35 · Pro 12:11 · 1Co 10:31 · Pro 13:4
Workers Act 20:35 · Col 3:23 · Pro 14:23 · Eph 4:28 · 1Ti 5:8
Working Col 3:23 · 2Th 3:10 · 1Ti 5:8 · 1Th 4:11, 12 · Ecc 2:21
Working for God Col 3:23 · 1Co 15:58 · 2Ti 2:15 · Pro 14:23 · Eph 2:10 · Joh 5:17 · 1Co 3:9 · 2Th 3:10 · 1Co 10:31 · Psa 90:17
Working Hard Pro 13:4 · Col 3:23 · Pro 14:23 · 2Th 3:10–12 · Ecc 9:10 · Pro 12:24 · Gen 2:15 · Pro 12:11 · Ecc 10:10 · Php 4:13
Working on the Sabbath Exo 35:2 · Exo 20:10 · Mar 2:27, 28 · Col 2:16 · Exo 35:3 · Joh 5:18 · Mar 2:23 · Lev 23:3 · Mat 12:5 · Exo 34:21
Working Out 1Ti 4:8 · 1Co 6:19, 20 · Heb 12:11 · 1Th 4:4 · 1Sa 16:7 · Rom 12:1, 2
Working Overtime Pro 23:4 · Heb 13:5 · Php 4:13 · Joh 10:10
Working Together Pro 27:17 · Heb 10:24, 25 · Ecc 4:9 · Mat 18:20 · Psa 133:1 · Col 3:23 · 1Co 3:9 · 1Co 1:10 · Gal 6:9 · Joh 15:4, 5
Works
- **Good in the Judgment, Will be an Evidence of Faith** Mat 25:34–40 · Jam 2:14–20
- **Good of the Righteous, are Manifest** 1Ti 5:25
- **Good: A Blessing Attends** Jam 1:25
- **Good: Designed to Lead Others to Glorify God** Mat 5:16 · 1Pe 2:12
- **Good: God is Glorified By** Joh 15:8
- **Good: God Remembers** Neh 13:14 · Heb 6:9, 10
- **Good: Holy Women should Manifest** 1Ti 2:10 · 1Ti 5:10
- **Good: Jesus an Example of** Joh 10:32 · Act 10:38
- **Good: Servants should be Patterns of** Tts 2:7
- **Good: Servants should Exhort To** 1Ti 6:17, 18 · Tts 3:1, 8, 14
- **Good: The Barren Fig Tree** Luk 13:6–9
- **Good: The Laborer's in the Vineyard** Mat 20:11–15
- **Good: The Pounds** Luk 19:12–27
- **Good: The Talents** Mat 25:14–29
- **Good: The Two Sons** Mat 21:28–31
- **Good: Will be Brought Into Judgment** Ecc 12:14 · 2Co 5:10
- **Insufficiency of, for Salvation** Psa 49:7, 8 · Psa 127:1, 2 · Ecc 1:14 · Isa 43:26 · Isa 57:12 · Isa 64:6 · Eze 7:19 · Eze 33:12–19 · Dan 9:18 · Mat 5:20 · Luk 17:7–10 · Luk 18:9–14 · Act 13:39 · Rom 3:20–31 · Rom 4:1–22 · Rom 8:3 · Rom 9:16, 31, 32 · Rom 11:6 · 1Co 13:1–3 · Gal 2:16, 19, 21 · Gal 3:1–29 · Gal 4:9–11 · Gal 5:2, 4, 6, 18 · Gal 6:15 · Eph 2:8, 9 · Php 3:3–9 · Col 2:20–23 · 2Ti 1:9 · Tts 3:4, 5 · Heb 4:3–10 · Heb 6:1, 2 · Heb 9:1–14 · Jam 2:10, 11
- **Unclassified Scriptures Relating To** Deu 6:25 · Deu 24:13 · Neh 5:19 · Neh 13:14 · Job 30:25 · Psa 37:3 · Psa 90:17 · Psa 106:30, 31 · Jer 22:15, 16 · Eze 14:14, 20 · Eze 18:5–9 · Mat 3:8 · Mat 6:1–4 · Mat 10:42 · Mat 18:5 · Mat 19:16–21 · Mat 25:34–46 · Mar 10:17 · Luk 10:25 · Joh 3:21 · Joh 15:2–8, 14 · Act 10:4, 38 · Rom 2:13 · 1Co 3:6–9 · 2Co 9:8 · Gal 6:4 · Eph 2:10 · Php 1:11 · Php 2:13 · Col 1:10 · Col 3:12–14, 17 · 1Th 1:3, 7, 8 · 2Th 2:17 · 1Ti 2:10 · 1Ti 5:9, 10 · 1Ti 6:18, 19 · 2Ti 2:21 · 2Ti 3:16, 17 · Tts 2:14 · Tts 3:1, 2, 8, 14 · Heb 6:10 · Heb 10:24 · Heb 13:21 · Jam 1:22–27 · Jam 3:13, 17, 18 · Rev 14:13 · Rev 22:14

Worldliness
- **Balaam** 2Pe 2:15 · Jde 1:11 · Num 22:1 · Num 23:1 · Num 24:1
- **Cretans** Tts 1:12
- **Eli's Sons** 1Sa 2:12–17
- **Esau** Gen 25:30–34 · Heb 12:16
- **Gehazi** 2Ki 5:21–27
- **General Scriptures Concerning** 1Sa 8:19, 20 · Job 20:4–29 · Job 21:11–15 · Psa 49:16–18 · Psa 73:2–22 · Pro 14:12, 13 · Pro 15:21 · Pro 21:17 · Pro 23:20, 21 · Pro 27:1, 7 · Ecc 1:8 · Ecc 2:1–12 · Ecc 6:11, 12 · Ecc 8:15–17 · Ecc 10:19 · Ecc 11:9, 10 · Isa 22:12, 13 · Isa 24:7–11 · Isa 28:4 · Isa 32:9–11 · Isa 47:7–9 · Hos 9:1, 11, 13 · Amo 6:3–7 · Amo 8:10 · Mic 2:10 · Mic 6:14 · Hag 1:6 · Mat 6:25–34 · Mat 10:39 · Mat 13:22 · Mat 16:25, 26 · Mat 18:1–4 · Mat 22:2–6 · Mat 24:38, 39 · Mar 4:19 · Mar 8:35–37 · Mar 9:33–36 · Luk 8:14 · Luk 9:46–48 · Luk 12:19 · Luk 14:17–24 · Luk 16:1–13, 19–25 · Luk 17:26–29, 33 · Luk 21:34 · Joh 5:44 · Joh 12:25, 43 · Joh 15:19 · Rom 12:2 · 1Co 7:29–31 · 1Co 10:6 · 1Co 15:32 · Php 3:18, 19 · Col 3:2, 5 · 1Ti 5:6 · 2Ti 2:4, 22 · 2Ti 3:2–7 · Tts 2:12 · Tts 3:3 · Heb 11:24–26 · Jam 2:1–4 · Jam 4:4, 9 · Jam 5:5 · 1Pe 1:14, 24 · 1Pe 2:11 · 1Pe 4:3, 4 · 2Pe 2:12–15, 18 · 1 Joh 2:15–17 · Jde 1:11–13, 16, 19
- **Herod Antipas** Mat 14:6, 7
- **Israelites** Num 11:33, 34 · Psa 78:18, 29–31
- **Jacob** Gen 25:31–34 · Gen 27:36 · Gen 30:37–43
- **Judah** Gen 37:26, 27

Worldly Amusements and Pleasures are all Vanity Ecc 2:11
Worldly Amusements and Pleasures are Likely to Lead to Greater Evil Job 1:5 · Mat 14:6–8
Worldly Amusements and Pleasures are Transitory Job 21:12, 13 · Heb 11:25

Worldly Amusements and Pleasures
- **Abstinence From, Seems Strange to the Wicked** 1Pe 4:4
- **Belong to the Works of the Flesh** Gal 5:19, 21
- **Choke the Word of God in the Heart** Luk 8:14
- **Denounced by God** Isa 5:11, 12
- **Formed a Part of Idolatrous Worship** Exo 32:4, 6, 19 · 1Co 10:7 · Jdg 16:23–25
- **Indulgence in a Characteristic of the Wicked** Isa 47:8 · Eph 4:17, 19 · 2Ti 3:4 · Tts 3:3 · 1Pe 4:3
- **Indulgence in a Proof of Folly** Ecc 7:4
- **Indulgence in a Proof of Spiritual Death** 1Ti 5:6
- **Indulgence in an Abuse of Riches** Jam 5:1, 5
- **Lead to Disregard of the Judgments and Works of God** Isa 5:12 · Amo 6:1–6
- **Lead to Poverty** Pro 21:17
- **Lead to Rejection of God** Job 21:14, 15
- **Punishment of** Ecc 11:9 · 2Pe 2:13
- **Renunciation of Moses** Heb 11:25
- **Shunned by the Saints** 1Pe 4:3
- **Terminate in Sorrow** Pro 14:13
- **The Wicked Seek for Happiness In** Ecc 2:1, 8
- **Wisdom of Abstaining From** Ecc 7:2, 3

Worldly Music 1 Joh 2:15 · Col 3:16 · Rom 12:2 · Eph 5:11 · Joh 12:43 · Ecc 7:5 · Rom 8:8 · 1Co 3:16 · Joh 4:24 · Rom 12:1
Worldly Things 1 Joh 2:15–17 · Col 3:2 · Jam 4:4 · Eph 5:11 · Tts 2:11, 12 · Exo 14:14 · Isa 41:10 · Isa 40:31 · Mat 16:26 · Psa 37:4
Worm of Remorse Mar 9:44, 46, 48

Worm
- **Figurative** Job 25:6 · Isa 41:14 · Isa 66:24
- **General Scriptures Concerning** Exo 16:20, 24 · Jon 4:7
- **Herod Agrippa I Was Eaten By, (Josephus Confirmed This)** Act 12:23

Worms Mar 9:48 · Isa 66:24 · Act 12:23 · Job 25:6 · Isa 41:14 · Exo 16:20 · Psa 22:6 · Jon 4:7 · Isa 14:11 · Exo 16:24

Wormwood
- **A Bitter Plant** Deu 29:18
- **Figurative** Deu 29:18 · Pro 5:4 · Jer 9:15 · Jer 23:15 · Lam 3:19
- **Symbolical** Rev 8:11

Worship in Private Homes Act 1:1, 3, 14 · Act 5:42 · Act 12:12 · Act 20:7–9 · Rom 16:5 · 1Co 16:19 · Col 4:15 · Phm 1:2
Worship in the Night Isa 30:29 · Act 16:25
Worship of Abraham Gen 12:7, 8 · Gen 13:4, 18
Worship of Angels, Forbidden Rev 19:10 · Rev 22:8, 9
Worship of False Gods Exo 20:3 · Exo 20:4–6 · Mat 6:21 · Deu 12:30, 31 · 1Co 10:14 · Mar 7:9 · Exo 34:14 · Mar 7:7 · Rom 8:7 · Luk 6:46
Worship of Jacob Gen 35:2, 3
Worship of Job Job 1:5
Worship of the Philippian Jailer Act 16:34

Worship of the Wicked Rejected Gen 4:5, 7
Worship
|Iniquity of the Holy Things| Exo 28:38
Acceptable to God Gen 4:4 · Gen 8:21
Commanded Gen 35:1 · Exo 23:17, 18 · Exo 34:23 · Deu 12:5–7, 11, 12 · Deu 16:6–8 · Deu 31:11–13 · Deu 33:19 · 2Ki 17:36 · Psa 45:11 · Psa 76:11 · Psa 96:8, 9 · Psa 97:7 · Psa 99:5 · Joe 1:14, 15 · Joe 2:15–17 · Nah 1:15 · Hag 1:8 · Zec 14:16–18 · Mat 8:4 · Mar 1:44 · Luk 5:14 · Heb 10:25 · Rev 14:7 · Rev 19:10
David's Ordinances For 1Ch 23:1 · 1Ch 24:1 · 1Ch 25:1 · 1Ch 26:1
Family Deu 16:11, 14
God's Presence In Lev 19:30 · Psa 77:13 · Psa 84:4 · Isa 56:7 · Heb 10:25
Jesus Prays all Night Long Luk 6:12
Loved by his People Psa 27:4 · Psa 84:1–3, 10 · Zec 8:21
On Mount Gerizim and Mount Ebal Jos 8:32–35
Postures in Bowing Exo 34:8 · 2Ch 20:18
Prostration Gen 17:3 · Mar 3:11
Public, in the Temple Jer 26:2 · Luk 18:10 · Luk 24:53
The Whole Nation Required to Assemble For, Including Men, Women, Children, Servants Deu 16:11 · Deu 31:11–13
The Word of God Read in Public Assemblies Exo 24:7 · Deu 27:12–26 · Deu 31:11–13 · Jos 8:33–35 · 2Ki 23:1–3 · Neh 8:1–8, 13–18 · Mat 21:23 · Luk 4:16, 17 · 1Ti 4:13
To be Rendered Only to God Exo 20:3 · Deu 5:7 · Deu 6:13 · Mat 4:10 · Luk 4:8 · Act 10:26 · Act 14:15 · Col 2:18 · Rev 19:10 · Rev 22:8
Unclassified Scriptures Relating To Gen 35:2, 3 · Exo 3:5, 6 · Exo 5:1 · Exo 15:2 · Exo 19:10–13, 21–24 · Exo 20:24–26 · Exo 24:1, 2 · Exo 25:8, 22 · Exo 28:34, 35 · Exo 29:43 · Exo 30:19–21 · Exo 34:8 · Exo 40:34, 35 · Lev 10:3 · Lev 16:2 · Num 17:4 · Jos 5:15 · 1Ki 8:3–11 · 2Ki 17:36 · 1Ch 16:29 · 2Ch 5:13, 14 · 2Ch 7:1 · 2Ch 30:27 · Ezr 3:10–13 · Neh 10:39 · Psa 5:7 · Psa 22:22 · Psa 24:3–6 · Psa 26:6–8 · Psa 27:4 · Psa 29:2 · Psa 35:18 · Psa 36:8 · Psa 42:4 · Psa 48:9 · Psa 51:19 · Psa 55:14 · Psa 63:1, 2 · Psa 65:4 · Psa 66:4, 13, 14 · Psa 77:13 · Psa 84:1–4, 10 · Psa 89:7 · Psa 92:13, 14 · Psa 93:5 · Psa 95:6 · Psa 98:2, 3 · Psa 100:1–4 · Psa 103:1–4 · Psa 107:6–8, 32 · Psa 116:12–14, 17 · Psa 118:18, 19 · Psa 119:108 · Psa 122:1 · Psa 126:1–3 · Psa 132:7, 13, 14 · Psa 138:2 · Psa 149:1 · Ecc 5:1, 2 · Isa 1:11–15 · Isa 2:3 · Isa 4:5 · Isa 12:5, 6 · Isa 25:9 · Isa 29:13–16 · Isa 30:29 · Isa 38:20 · Isa 40:31 · Isa 43:22–24 · Isa 49:13 · Isa 52:9 · Isa 56:6, 7 · Isa 66:1, 2 · Jer 31:11, 12 · Eze 22:8 · Hos 6:6 · Amo 5:21–24 · Mic 4:2 · Hab 2:20 · Zep 3:18 · Zec 8:21, 22 · Mal 3:3, 4 · Mat 18:19, 20 · Luk 4:8 · Joh 4:23, 24 · Act 2:1–4 · Act 17:24, 25 · 1Co 11:13, 20–22 · 1Co 14:15–17 · Php 3:3 · 1Ti 2:8 · Heb 10:25 · Heb 12:28 · 1Pe 2:5 · Rev 11:1 · Rev 14:6, 7 · Rev 15:4
Reckoned As Dan 12:11, 12
Years
(Acceptable) of the Time of the Gospel Isa 61:2 · Luk 4:19
(Being Full of) of Old Age Gen 25:8
(Coming To) of Manhood Heb 11:24
(Of Recompences) Judgments Isa 34:8
(Of the Redeemed) Redemption by Christ Isa 63:4
(Of the Right Hand of the Most High) Prosperity Psa 77:10
(Of Visitation) Severe Judgments Jer 11:23 · Jer 23:12
(Well Stricken In) Old Age Luk 1:7
Commencement of, Changed After the Exodus Exo 12:2
Divided Into: Days Gen 25:7 · Est 9:27
Divided Into: Months Gen 7:11 · 1Ch 27:1
Divided Into: Seasons Gen 8:22
Divided Into: Weeks Dan 9:27 · Luk 18:12
Early Computation of Time By Gen 5:3
Jubilee Lev 25:11
Length of, During the Patriarchal Age Gen 7:11 · Gen 8:13 · Gen 7:24 · Gen 8:3
Sabbatical Lev 25:4
The Sun and Moon Appointed to Mark Out Gen 1:14
Yeast Mat 13:33 · 1Co 5:6, 7
Yelling Pro 15:1 · Eph 4:29 · Jam 3:6 · 1 Joh 4:11 · Eph 4:15 · Jam 1:19 · Luk 17:2 · Eph 4:25
Yes be Yes Mat 5:37 · Jam 5:12 · Heb 6:16
Yoga 1Ti 4:7, 8 · Exo 20:3 · Mat 4:10 · 1Ti 4:1 · Psa 1:2 · 1Th 5:21, 22 · Heb 13:8, 9 · 1Co 3:16
Yoke: Figurative Lev 26:13 · Isa 9:4 · Isa 10:27 · Jer 2:20 · Jer 5:5 · Jer 28:2, 4, 10 · Jer 30:8 · Lam 1:14 · Lam 3:27 · Mat 11:29, 30 · Act 15:10
Young Men
General Scriptures Concerning Exo 24:3–5 · 1Ki 12:6–15 · 2Ch 10:8 · Psa 119:9 · Psa 148:12, 13 · Pro 1:1–33 · Pro 2:1–22 · Pro 3:1–35 · Pro 4:1–27 · Pro 5:1–23 · Pro 6:1–35 · Pro 7:1–27 · Pro 10:1 · Pro 13:1 · Pro 15:5, 20 · Pro 17:2, 25 · Pro 19:13, 26, 27 · Pro 20:29 · Pro 23:15–35 · Pro 24:1–34 · Pro 27:11 · Pro 28:7 · Pro 29:3 · Pro 31:1–3 · Jer 22:18–21 · Mat 19:16–22 · Mar 10:17–22 · Luk 15:11–32 · Luk 18:18–23 · 1Ti 4:12 · 2Ti 2:22, 23 · Tts 2:6 · Heb 11:24–26 · 1 Joh 2:13–17
Religious Young Men: The Rich Young Man Mat 19:16–22 · Mar 10:17–22 · Luk 18:18–23
Worshiping God Mat 4:10 · Heb 13:15 · Joh 4:23 · Joh 4:24 · Rom 12:1 · Heb 1:6 · Heb 12:28 · Eph 5:19 · Col 3:16
Worshiping Idols Exo 20:4, 5 · Isa 42:8 · Deu 5:9
Worshiping Mary 1Ti 2:5 · Luk 11:27, 28 · Exo 20:4, 5 · Rom 10:9 · Act 4:12 · Joh 14:6 · Act 2:38
Worshiping the Devil Mat 4:10 · Joh 8:44 · 1 Joh 4:1 · Rev 12:9 · Rom 10:9 · Jam 4:7 · 1Pe 5:8 · Mat 16:18 · Mat 7:21–23 · Rev 20:10
Worthiness Mat 22:8 · Gal 2:20 · Mat 6:26 · Eph 4:1 · Php 4:8 · Rev 5:12 · 1Co 6:11 · Mat 10:37 · Php 1:27 · Joh 3:16, 17
Wounds: Treatment of Pro 20:30 · Isa 1:6 · Luk 10:34
Wrestling: Figurative Gen 30:8 · Gen 32:24, 25 · Eph 6:12

Topical Index — Yarn–Young Men

Yarn: General Scriptures Concerning 1Ki 10:28 · 2Ch 1:16
Year of Release Deu 15:9
Year
A Thousand, With the Lord is Like One Day Psa 90:4 · 2Pe 3:8
Age Computed By of Abraham Gen 25:7
Age Computed By of Jacob Gen 47:9
Annual Feasts Lev 25:5
Divided Into Months Exo 12:2 · Num 10:10 · Num 28:11
General Scriptures Concerning Gen 1:14
Land to Rest for One, in Seven Lev 25:5
Redemption of Houses Sold, Limited to One Lev 25:29, 30
Satan to be Bound for a Thousand Rev 20:2–4, 7
Years in Prophetic Computation, Days

Topical Index — Zaanaim–Zurishaddai

Zaanaim: A Plain Near Kedesh Jos 19:33 · Jdg 4:11

Zaanan: A Place of Uncertain Location Jos 15:37 · Mic 1:11

Zaavan: A Son of Ezer Gen 36:27 · 1Ch 1:42

Zabad
- **An Assassin of King Joash** 2Ch 24:26 · 2Ch 25:3, 4
- **An Assassin of King Joash: Called Jozachar In** 2Ki 12:21
- **An Ephraimite** 1Ch 7:21
- **One of David's Valiant Men** 1Ch 11:41
- **Son of Nathan** 1Ch 2:36, 37
- **Three Israelites Who Divorced Their Gentile Wives** Ezr 10:27, 33, 43

Zabbai
- **Father of Baruch** Neh 3:20
- **Son of Bebai** Ezr 10:28

Zabbud: A Returned Exile Ezr 8:14

Zabdi
- **A Benjamite** 1Ch 8:19
- **David's Storekeeper** 1Ch 27:27
- **Father of Carmi** Jos 7:1 · Jos 17:18
- **Son of Asaph** Neh 11:17

Zabdiel
- **An Overseer of One-Hundred Twenty Eight Mighty Men of Valor, Who Lived in Jerusalem** Neh 11:14
- **Father of Jashobeam** 1Ch 27:2

Zabud: A Chief officer of Solomon 1Ki 4:5

Zaccai: A Jew Whose Descendants Returned from the Babylonian Exile Ezr 2:9 · Neh 7:14

Zacchaeus (Zaccheus): Hosts Jesus Luk 19:1–10

Zacchur: A Simeonite 1Ch 4:26

Zaccur
- **A Merarite** 1Ch 24:27
- **A Reubenite** Num 13:4
- **Son of Asaph** 1Ch 25:2, 10 · Neh 12:35
- **Son of Imri** Neh 3:2

Zachariah
- **Grandfather of Hezekiah** 2Ki 18:2 · 2Ch 29:1
- **Son of Jeroboam, and the Last of the Household of Jehu** 2Ki 10:30 · 2Ki 14:29 · 2Ki 15:8–12

Zacharias (Zechariah)
- **A Man Who Was Killed by the Jews: Referred to by Jesus** Mat 23:35 · Luk 11:51
- **The Father of John the Baptist** Luk 1:5–80 · Luk 3:2

Zacher
- **A Benjamite** 1Ch 8:31
- **Called Zechariah In** 1Ch 9:37

Zadok
- **A Man of Valor** 1Ch 12:28
- **A Priest** Neh 3:29
- **A Returned Exile** Neh 10:21
- **A Treasurer of the Temple** Neh 13:13
- **Father of Jerusha** 2Ki 15:33 · 2Ch 27:1
- **Performs the Function of a High Priest After Abiathar Was Deposed by Solomon** 1Ki 2:35 · 1Ch 29:22
- **Removes the Ark of the Covenant from Jerusalem at the Time of Absalom's Usurpation** 2Sa 15:24–36 · 2Sa 17:15, 17–21
- **Son of Ahitub** 1Ch 6:12
- **Son of Baana** Neh 3:4
- **Son of Meraioth** Neh 11:11
- **Stands Aloof from Adonijah at the Time of his Attempted Usurpation** 1Ki 1:8, 26
- **The High Priest During the Time of David's Reign** 2Sa 19:11 · 2Sa 20:25 · 1Ch 15:11 · 1Ch 16:39
- **The High Priest During the Time of David's Reign: Summoned by David to Anoint Solomon to be King** 1Ki 1:32–40, 44, 45

Zaham: Grandson of Solomon 2Ch 11:19

Zair: A City in the Country of: Edom 2Ki 8:21

Zalaph: Father of Hanun Neh 3:30

Zalmon
- **Also Called Salmon, Probably: A Hill in Samaria** Jdg 9:48 · Psa 68:14
- **One of David's Warriors** 2Sa 23:28

Zalmonah: One of the Camping Places of Israel Num 33:41, 42

Zalmunna: King of Midian Jdg 8:5–21 · Psa 83:11

Zamzummims: A Race of Giants Gen 14:5 · Deu 2:20, 21

Zanoah
- **A City of Eastern Judah** Jos 15:56
- **A City of Western Judah** Jos 15:34 · Neh 3:13 · Neh 11:30
- **A Descendant of Caleb** 1Ch 4:18

Zaphnath-Paaneah: A Name Given to Joseph by Pharaoh Gen 41:45

Zaphon: A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Gad Jos 13:27

Zara: Son of Judah Mat 1:3

Zarah: Son of Judah and Tamar Gen 38:30 · Gen 46:12 · Num 26:20 · 1Ch 2:4, 6 · Neh 11:24

Zareah: A City of the Tribe of Judah Neh 11:29

Zared: A Brook Num 21:12 · Deu 2:13, 14

Zarephath
- **Called Sarepta (Av) In** Luk 4:26
- **Elijah Performs Two Miracles In** 1Ki 17:8–24

Zaretan: A City of Uncertain Location Jos 3:16 · 1Ki 4:12 · 1Ki 7:46

Zareth-Shahar: A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Reuben Jos 13:19

Zattu
- **One Whose Descendants Returned With Zerubbabel** Ezr 2:8 · Ezr 10:27 · Neh 7:13
- **Probably Identical With Zatthu: One Who Sealed the Covenant With Nehemiah** Neh 10:14

Zaza: Son of Jonathan 1Ch 2:33

Zeal of Saints, Ardent Psa 119:139

Zeal
- **Christ an Example of** Psa 69:9 · Joh 2:17
- **Exhortation To** Rom 12:11 · Rev 3:19
- **Godly Sorrow Leads To** 2Co 7:10, 11
- **Holy: Apollos** Act 18:25
- **Holy: Corinthians** 1Co 14:12
- **Holy: Epaphras** Col 4:12, 13
- **Holy: Josiah** 2Ki 23:19–25
- **Holy: Phinehas** Num 25:11, 13
- **Provokes Others to do Good** 2Co 9:2
- **should be Exhibited for the Glory of God** Num 25:11, 13
- **should be Exhibited for the Welfare of Saints** Col 4:13
- **should be Exhibited in Contending for the Faith** Jde 1:3
- **should be Exhibited in Desiring the Salvation of Others** Act 26:29 · Rom 10:1
- **should be Exhibited in Missionary Labours** Rom 15:19, 23
- **should be Exhibited in Spirit** Rom 12:11
- **should be Exhibited in Well-Doing** Gal 4:18 · Tts 2:14
- **should be Exhibited: Against Idolatry** 2Ki 23:4–14
- **Sometimes not According to Knowledge** Rom 10:2 · Gal 1:14 · Act 21:20
- **Sometimes Wrongly Directed** 2Sa 21:2 · Act 22:3, 4 · Php 3:6
- **Ungodly Men Sometimes Pretend To** 2Ki 10:16 · Mat 23:15

Zebadiah
- **A Korhite Porter in the Temple** 1Ch 26:2
- **A Priest Who Defiled Himself by Marrying an Idolatrous Woman** Ezr 10:20
- **An Israelite Who Joined David at Ziklag** 1Ch 12:7
- **An Itinerant Levite Teacher** 2Ch 17:8
- **Son of Asahel** 1Ch 27:7
- **Son of Ishmael and Counselor of the King** 2Ch 19:11
- **Son of Shephaniah** Ezr 8:8
- **Two Benjamites** 1Ch 8:15, 17

Zebah: King of Midian Jdg 8:5–21 · Psa 83:11

Zebaim: A Place Whose Exact Location is Unknown Ezr 2:57 · Neh 7:59

Zebedee: Father of James and John (Nicknamed | Boanerges|) Mat 4:21 · Mat 20:20 · Mat 27:56 · Mar 1:20

Zebina: Son of Nebo Ezr 10:43

Zeboim
- **A City and Valley in Benjamin** 1Sa 13:18 · Neh 11:34
- **Also Called Zeboiim: One of the Cities in the Valley of Siddim** Gen 10:19 · Gen 14:2, 8 · Deu 29:23 · Hos 11:8

Zebudah: Wife of Josiah, King of Judah 2Ki 23:36

Zebul: An officer of Abimelech Jdg 9:28–41

Zebulun
- **Son of Jacob and Leah** Gen 30:20 · Gen 35:23 · Gen 46:14 · Gen 49:13 · Exo 1:3 · 1Ch 2:1

Son of Jacob and Leah: Descendants of Gen 46:14 · Num 26:26, 27
Zechariah (Zecharias)
A Benjamite 1Ch 9:37
A Benjamite: Called Zacher In 1Ch 8:31
A Levite During the Reign of Hezekiah 2Ch 29:13
A Levite, and Father of Jahaziel 2Ch 20:14
A Merarite Porter in the Temple 1Ch 26:11
A Priest and Temple Musician Neh 12:35, 41
A Prophet During the Reign of Uzziah 2Ch 26:5
A Reubenite 1Ch 5:7
A Ruler of the Temple 2Ch 35:8
Father of Iddo 1Ch 27:21
Name of Various Jews After the Captivity Ezr 10:26 · Neh 8:4 · Neh 11:4, 5, 12 · Neh 12:16
Perhaps Identical With Number Eleven Above Isa 8:2
Son of Jehoshaphat 2Ch 21:2
The Prophet: Probably the Priest Mentioned In Neh 12:16 · Ezr 8:3, 11, 16
The Prophet: Prophesied During the Reign of Darius Ezr 4:24 · Ezr 5:1 · Ezr 6:14 · Zec 1:1, 7 · Zec 7:1
The Prophet: Son of Berechiah Zec 2:4
Three Levites in the Days of David 1Ch 9:21 · 1Ch 15:18, 20, 24 · 1Ch 16:5 · 1Ch 26:2, 14
Two Chiefs Who Returned With Ezra Ezr 8:3, 11, 16
Two Kohathites 1Ch 24:25 · 2Ch 34:12
Zechariah
A Prince Sent by Jehoshaphat Along With Priests and Levites to Teach in the Cities 2Ch 17:7
High Priest, and Son or Grandson of Jehoiada: Put to Death for Prophesying Against Jerusalem 2Ch 24:20–22, 25 · Mat 23:35 · Luk 11:51
Zedad: A Place Near Hamath Num 34:8 · Eze 47:15
Zedekiah
A False Prophet Jer 29:21–23
A False Prophet: Strikes Micaiah, the True Prophet 1Ki 22:24 · 2Ch 18:23
A Prince of Judah Jer 36:12
Grandson of Jehoiakim 1Ch 3:16
Made King of Judah by Nebuchadnezzar 2Ki 24:17, 18 · 1Ch 3:15 · 2Ch 36:10 · Jer 37:1
Made King of Judah by Nebuchadnezzar by Ezekiel Eze 12:10–16 · Eze 17:12–21
Made King of Judah by Nebuchadnezzar by Jeremiah 2Ch 36:12 · Jer 21:1 · Jer 24:8–10 · Jer 27:12–22 · Jer 32:3–5 · Jer 34:1 · Jer 37:7–10, 17 · Jer 38:14–28
Made King of Judah by Nebuchadnezzar: Forms an Alliance With the King of Egypt Eze 17:11–18
Made King of Judah by Nebuchadnezzar: Imprisons Jeremiah on Account of his Denunciations Jer 32:2, 3 · Jer 37:15–21 · Jer 38:5–28
Made King of Judah by Nebuchadnezzar: Seeks the Intercession of Jeremiah With God on his Behalf Jer 21:1–3 · Jer 37:3 · Jer 38:14–27
Made King of Judah by Nebuchadnezzar: The Evil Reign of 2Ki 24:19, 20 · 2Ch 36:12, 13 · Jer 37:2 · Jer 38:5, 19, 24–26 · Jer 52:2
Made King of Judah by Nebuchadnezzar: Throws off his Allegiance to Nebuchadnezzar 2Ki 24:20 · 2Ch 36:13 · Jer 52:3 · Eze 17:12–21
Nebuchadnezzar Destroys the City and Temple 2Ki 25:1–10 · 2Ch 36:17–20 · Jer 1:3 · Jer 32:1, 2 · Jer 39:1–10 · Jer 51:59 · Jer 52:4–30
Prophesies to Ahab That he Will be Victorious Over the Syrians, Instead of Being Defeated 1Ki 22:11 · 2Ch 18:10
Zeeb: A Prince of Midian Jdg 7:25 · Jdg 8:3 · Psa 83:11
Zelah: Saul Buried In Jos 18:28 · 2Sa 21:14
Zelek: An Ammonite 2Sa 23:37 · 1Ch 11:39
Zelophehad: His Daughters Petition for his Inheritance Num 27:1–11 · Num 36:1 · Jos 17:3–6 · 1Ch 7:15
Zelzah: A City of the Territory of the Tribe of Benjamin 1Sa 10:2
Zemaraim
A City of the Tribe of Benjamin Jos 18:22
A Part of Mount Ephraim 2Ch 13:4
Zemarites: A Tribe That Descended from Canaan Gen 10:18 · 1Ch 1:16
Zemira: A Son of Becher 1Ch 7:8
Zenan: A City of the Territory of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:37
Zenas: A Christian Believer and Lawyer Tts 3:13
Zephaniah
A Kohathite 1Ch 6:36
A Priest in the Reign of Zedekiah, King of Judah: Shows Jeremiah the False Prophet's Letter Jer 29:25–29
A Priest in the Reign of Zedekiah, King of Judah: Taken to Riblah and Killed 2Ki 25:18–21 · Jer 52:24–27
A Prophet in the Days of Josiah Zep 1:1
Father of Josiah Zec 6:10, 14
Zephath: A Canaanitish City Jdg 1:17
Zephathah: A Valley West of Judah 2Ch 14:1
Zepho: Son of Eliphaz Gen 36:11, 15 · 1Ch 1:36
Zephon: Son of Gad Num 26:15
Zer: A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Naphtali Jos 19:35
Zerah
A Gershonite 1Ch 6:21
A Levite 1Ch 6:41
Father of Jobab Gen 36:33 · 1Ch 1:44
King of Ethiopia 2Ch 14:9–15
Son of Reuel Gen 36:13, 17 · 1Ch 1:37
Son of Simeon Num 26:13 · 1Ch 4:24
Zerahiah
An Ancestor of Ezra 1Ch 6:6, 51 · Ezr 7:4
Father of Elihoenai Ezr 8:4
Zereda: A City or District of Ephraim 1Ki 11:26
Zeredathah in the Territory of the Tribe of Manasseh 2Ch 4:17
Zererath: A District of Uncertain Location Jdg 7:22
Zeresh: Wife of Haman Est 5:10–14 · Est 6:13
Zereth: Son of Ashur 1Ch 4:7
Zeri: Son of Jeduthun 1Ch 25:3
Zeror: Father of Abiel 1Sa 9:1
Zeruah: Mother of Jeroboam 1Ki 11:26
Zerubbabel
Appoints the Levites to Inaugarate the Rebuilding of the Temple Ezr 3:2–8
Called Zorobabel in the Genealogy of Joseph Mat 1:12 · Luk 3:27
Directs the Rebuilding of the Altar and Temple After his Return from Captivity in Babylon Ezr 3:2–8 · Ezr 4:2, 3 · Ezr 5:2, 14–16 · Hag 1:12–14
Leads the Emancipated Jews Back from Babylon Ezr 1:8–11 · Ezr 2:1 · Neh 12:1
Prophecies Relating To Hag 2:2 · Zec 4:6–10
Zeruiah
Mother of Three of David's Great Soldiers 1Ch 2:16 · 2Sa 2:18 · 2Sa 3:39 · 2Sa 16:9–11 · 2Sa 17:25
Sister of David 1Ch 2:16
Zetham: A Son of Laadan 1Ch 23:8 · 1Ch 26:22
Zethan: Son of Bilhan 1Ch 7:10
Zethar: One of the Seven Chamberlains of the King of Persia Est 1:10
Zia: A Gadite 1Ch 5:13
Ziba
His Faithfulness to David 2Sa 16:1–4 · 2Sa 19:17, 26–29
His Fidelity to Mephibosheth 2Sa 9:1
Zibeon
A Hivite Gen 36:2, 14
Son of Seir Gen 36:20, 24, 29 · 1Ch 1:38, 40
Zibia: A Benjamite 1Ch 8:9
Zibiah: Wife of Ahaziah 2Ki 12:1 · 2Ch 24:1
Zichri
A Levite 1Ch 9:15
A Priest Neh 12:17
An Ephraimite 2Ch 28:1
Father of Amasiah 2Ch 17:16
Father of Elishaphat 2Ch 23:1
Father of Joel Neh 11:9
Son of Izhar Exo 6:21
Three Benjamites 1Ch 8:19, 23, 27
Two Chiefs in the Days of David 1Ch 26:25 · 1Ch 27:16
Ziddim: A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Naphtali Jos 19:35

Zidkijah: A Chief Prince of the Exiles Who Returned to Jerusalem Neh 10:1
Zif: Second Month (May) 1Ki 6:1
Ziha
- **A Ruler of the Nethinim** Neh 11:21
- **One of the Nethinim** Ezr 2:43 · Neh 7:46

Ziklag
- **A City Within the Territory Allotted to the Tribe of Judah** Jos 15:31
- **Amalekites Destroy** 1Sa 30:1
- **David Lives At** 1Sa 27:5, 6 · 2Sa 1:1 · 1Ch 12:1
- **Inhabited by the Returned Exiles of Judah** Neh 11:28
- **Re-Allotted to the Tribe of Simeon** Jos 19:5

Zillah: Wife of Lamech Gen 4:19, 22, 23
Zilpah
- **Leah's Handmaiden** Gen 29:24
- **Mother of Gad and Asher by Jacob** Gen 30:9–13 · Gen 35:26 · Gen 37:2 · Gen 46:18

Zilthai
- **A Benjamite** 1Ch 8:20
- **A Captain of the Tribe of Manasseh** 1Ch 12:20

Zimmah
- **A Son of Jahath** 1Ch 6:20
- **Two Gershonites** 1Ch 6:42 · 2Ch 29:12

Zimran: A Son of Abraham Gen 25:2 · 1Ch 1:32
Zimri
- **A Benjamite** 1Ch 8:36 · 1Ch 9:42
- **A Chief of Simeon** Num 25:6–8, 14
- **An Unknown Place** Jer 25:25
- **King of Israel** 1Ki 16:9–20 · 2Ki 9:31
- **Son of Zerah** 1Ch 2:6

Zin: A Desert South of Judah Num 13:21 · Num 20:1 · Num 27:14 · Num 33:36 · Num 34:3, 4 · Deu 32:51 · Jos 15:1, 3
Zina
- **A Son of Shimei** 1Ch 23:10
- **Called Zizah In** 1Ch 23:11

Zion
- **Applied to Jerusalem** Psa 87:2, 5 · Psa 149:2 · Songs 3:11 · Isa 33:14, 20 · Jer 9:19 · Jer 30:17 · Zec 9:13
- **Applied to the City of the Redeemed** Heb 12:22 · Rev 14:1
- **Called |The City of David|** 2Sa 5:7, 9 · 2Sa 6:12, 16 · 1Ki 8:1 · 1Ch 11:5, 7 · 1Ch 15:1, 29 · 2Ch 5:2
- **Called the City of God** Psa 87:2, 3 · Isa 60:14
- **Captured from the Jebusites by David** 2Sa 5:6–9 · 1Ch 11:5–7
- **Collectively, the Place, the Forms, and the Assemblies of Israelite Worship** 2Ki 19:21, 31 · Psa 9:11 · Psa 48:2, 11, 12 · Psa 74:2 · Psa 132:13 · Psa 137:1 · Isa 35:10 · Isa 40:9 · Isa 49:14 · Isa 51:16 · Isa 52:1, 2, 7, 8 · Isa 60:14 · Isa 62:1, 11 · Jer 31:6 · Jer 50:5 · Lam 1:4 · Joe 2:1, 15 · Mat 21:5 · Joh 12:15 · Rom 9:33 · Rom 11:26 · 1Pe 2:6
- **Restoration of, Promised** Isa 51:3, 11, 16 · Isa 52:1, 2, 7, 8 · Isa 59:20 · Isa 60:14 · Oba 1:17–21 · Zep 3:14, 16 · Zec 1:14, 17 · Zec 2:7, 10 · Zec 8:2, 3 · Zec 9:9, 13
- **The Ark of the Covenant: Placed In** 2Sa 6:12, 16 · 1Ki 8:1 · 1Ch 15:1, 29 · 2Ch 5:2
- **The Ark of the Covenant: Removed From, to Solomon's Temple on Mount Moriah** 1Ki 8:1 · 2Ch 5:2 · 2Ch 3:1

Zior: A City in the Territory of the Tribe of Judah Jos 15:54
Ziph
- **Grandson of Caleb** 1Ch 2:42
- **Son of Jehaleleel** 1Ch 4:16
- **Two Cities of the Tribe of Judah** Jos 15:24, 55 · 1Sa 23:14, 15, 24 · 1Sa 26:2 · 2Ch 11:8

Ziphah: A Son of Jehaleleel 1Ch 4:16
Ziphion
- **A Son of Gad** Gen 46:16
- **Called Zephon In** Num 26:15

Ziphron: A Place in the North of Palestine Num 34:9
Zippor: Father of Balak Num 22:2, 4, 10, 16 · Num 23:18 · Jos 24:9
Zipporah
- **Miriam and Aaron Upbraid Moses Concerning** Num 12:1
- **Reproaches Moses** Exo 4:25, 26
- **Separates from Moses, is Brought Again to Him by Her Father** Exo 18:2–6
- **Wife of Moses** Exo 2:16–22

Zithri: A Son of Uzziel Exo 6:22
Ziz: A Pass in the Territory of the Tribe of Judah 2Ch 20:16
Ziza
- **A Simeonite** 1Ch 4:37
- **Son of Rehoboam** 2Ch 11:20

Zizah
- **A Gershonite** 1Ch 23:11
- **Called Zina In** 1Ch 23:10

Zoan
- **Built Seven Years After Hebron in the Land of Canaan** Num 13:22
- **Princes of** Isa 30:4
- **Prophecies Concerning** Eze 30:14
- **Wise Men From, Were Counselors of Pharaoh** Isa 19:11, 13

Zoar
- **A City of the Moabites, Near the Jordan River** Gen 13:10
- **King of, Fought Against Chedorlaomer** Gen 14:2, 8
- **Not Destroyed With Sodom and Gomorrah** Gen 19:20–23, 30
- **Territory of** Deu 34:3 · Isa 15:5 · Jer 48:34

Zobah
- **A Kingdom in the North of Palestine** 1Sa 14:47
- **Conquest of, by David** 2Sa 8:3–8, 12 · 1Ki 11:23, 24 · 1Ch 18:2–9
- **David Writes a Psalm After the Conquest of, See the Title of** Psa 60:1
- **Invaded by Solomon** 2Ch 8:3
- **Its Inhabitants Mercenaries of the Ammonites Against David** 2Sa 10:6–19 · 1Ch 19:6–19

Zobebah: Daughter of Coz 1Ch 4:8
Zodiac Signs Jer 27:9 · Mic 5:12 · Joh 14:6 · Deu 18:10–12 · Lev 19:31 · Jer 10:2 · 2Pe 1:21 · Deu 13:1–3 · Isa 47:13
Zohar
- **Father of Ephron** Gen 23:8 · Gen 25:9
- **Son of Simeon** Gen 46:10 · Exo 6:15

Zoheleth: A Stone Near En-Rogel 1Ki 1:9
Zoheth: Son of Ishi 1Ch 4:20
Zombies Zec 14:12 · Isa 26:19, 20 · Rev 9:6 · Mat 27:51–53 · Jer 19:9 · Dan 12:2 · 1Co 15:51–53 · Joh 5:28, 29 · Luk 24:5
Zophah: Son of Helem 1Ch 7:35, 36
Zophai: Son of Elkanah 1Ch 6:26
Zophar: One of Job's Three Friends Job 2:11 · Job 11:1 · Job 20:1 · Job 42:7–9
Zophim
- **A City on Mount Ephraim** 1Sa 1:1
- **A Place on the Top of Pisgah** Num 23:14

Zorah
- **A City of the Tribe of Dan or Possibly the Tribe of Judah** Jos 15:33 · Jos 19:41
- **Fortified by Rehoboam** 2Ch 11:10
- **Re-Populated After the Captivity** Neh 11:29
- **Representatives of the Tribe of Dan Sent From, to Spy out the Land With a View to Its Conquest** Jdg 18:1
- **The City of Samson** Jdg 13:2, 24, 25 · Jdg 16:31

Zorobabel: An Ancestor of Joseph Mat 1:12, 13 · Luk 3:27
Zuar: Father of Nethaneel Num 1:8 · Num 2:5 · Num 7:18, 23 · Num 10:15
Zuph
- **A District Northwest of Jerusalem** 1Sa 9:5
- **A Kohathite** 1Sa 1:1 · 1Ch 6:35

Zur
- **A Benjamite** 1Ch 8:30 · 1Ch 9:36
- **A Prince of Midian** Num 25:15, 18 · Num 31:8 · Jos 13:21

Zuriel: A Merarite Num 3:35
Zurishaddai: Father of Shelumiel Num 1:6 · Num 2:12 · Num 7:36, 41 · Num 10:19